



This is a digital copy of a book that was preserved for generations on library shelves before it was carefully scanned by Google as part of a project to make the world's books discoverable online.

It has survived long enough for the copyright to expire and the book to enter the public domain. A public domain book is one that was never subject to copyright or whose legal copyright term has expired. Whether a book is in the public domain may vary country to country. Public domain books are our gateways to the past, representing a wealth of history, culture and knowledge that's often difficult to discover.

Marks, notations and other marginalia present in the original volume will appear in this file - a reminder of this book's long journey from the publisher to a library and finally to you.

Usage guidelines

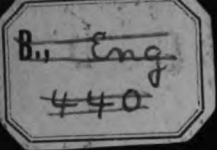
Google is proud to partner with libraries to digitize public domain materials and make them widely accessible. Public domain books belong to the public and we are merely their custodians. Nevertheless, this work is expensive, so in order to keep providing this resource, we have taken steps to prevent abuse by commercial parties, including placing technical restrictions on automated querying.

We also ask that you:

- + *Make non-commercial use of the files* We designed Google Book Search for use by individuals, and we request that you use these files for personal, non-commercial purposes.
- + *Refrain from automated querying* Do not send automated queries of any sort to Google's system: If you are conducting research on machine translation, optical character recognition or other areas where access to a large amount of text is helpful, please contact us. We encourage the use of public domain materials for these purposes and may be able to help.
- + *Maintain attribution* The Google "watermark" you see on each file is essential for informing people about this project and helping them find additional materials through Google Book Search. Please do not remove it.
- + *Keep it legal* Whatever your use, remember that you are responsible for ensuring that what you are doing is legal. Do not assume that just because we believe a book is in the public domain for users in the United States, that the work is also in the public domain for users in other countries. Whether a book is still in copyright varies from country to country, and we can't offer guidance on whether any specific use of any specific book is allowed. Please do not assume that a book's appearance in Google Book Search means it can be used in any manner anywhere in the world. Copyright infringement liability can be quite severe.

About Google Book Search

Google's mission is to organize the world's information and to make it universally accessible and useful. Google Book Search helps readers discover the world's books while helping authors and publishers reach new audiences. You can search through the full text of this book on the web at <http://books.google.com/>



306.11
1906
Cop. 1



Library of the Divinity School.

Bought from the Fund

GIVEN IN MEMORY OF

RUSHTON DASHWOOD BURR,

OF THE

DIVINITY SCHOOL CLASS OF 1852.

The gift of Mrs. Burr.

Received 27 Dec. 1906.

THE INTERLINEAR BIBLE

Bible. English. Authorized 1906
THE INTERLINEAR BIBLE

THE AUTHORISED VERSION

AND

THE REVISED VERSION

TOGETHER WITH THE MARGINAL NOTES OF BOTH VERSIONS
AND CENTRAL REFERENCES



Cum Privilegio

CAMBRIDGE
AT THE UNIVERSITY PRESS
London: Cambridge University Press Warehouse
Fetter Lane, E.C.
Glasgow: 50, Wellington Street

1906

Small Pica 8vo, Interlinear

All rights reserved

Divinity School
(Burr Fund)

306.11

1906i

cop. 1

THE INTERLINEAR BIBLE.

In this edition the large type represents the agreement of the Revised and Authorised Versions. When the two Versions differ, the renderings of both are printed in small type; those of the Revised Version in the upper line, and those of the Authorised Version in the lower line. A blank in the upper or lower line indicates the absence of any corresponding words in the Revised Version or the Authorised Version respectively. Thus the large type read in conjunction with the upper line of small type gives the continuous text of the Revised Version, and read in conjunction with the lower line of small type it gives the continuous text of the Authorised Version.

Where the variations could not conveniently be indicated by the use of upper and lower lines, they have been pointed out by other means, such as the insertion of the words "[R.V. only]".

With the exceptions specified below, all the variations have been exhibited, including those of spelling and punctuation. In the case of variations of punctuation, the word preceding the stop has been twice printed for the sake of clearness even when it is identical in the two Versions: thus in Luke i. 3 the upper line "Theophilus;" shews the punctuation of the Revised Version, the lower line "Theophilus," that of the Authorised Version.

The variations which have not been exhibited are as follows:

(1) *Variations of arrangement.* The division of the text into paragraphs adopted in the R.V. has been followed, with the consequent changes in the use of capitals at the beginning of verses, and the omission of the paragraph marks (§) of the A.V.

In the poetical books and passages the arrangement of the R.V. in lines, to exhibit the parallelism which is characteristic of Hebrew poetry, has been followed, with similar consequent changes.

The spaces by which a change of subject is indicated in the R.V. also appear without notice.

(2) *Matter which forms no part of the text.* The headings of the chapters and the headlines of the pages which appear in the A.V. are not given in this edition.

(3) *The use of italics.* When the only difference between the two Versions consists in the use of italic or roman type, the Revised Version has been followed. To have recorded every variation of this kind would have been to produce an entirely false impression as to the amount of difference between the two Versions. The italics of modern editions of the A.V. are largely due to later editors and not to the translators of 1611; nor is the use of them by any means consistent. The principle which guided the Revisers was, as may be gathered from their Prefaces, to print in ordinary type all words which are plainly implied in the original language and are necessary in English, and to reserve the use of italics for words which do not appear to be distinctly involved in the original.

The central references are those of the edition of the R.V. with references published by the University Presses in 1898. For all explanations the reader is referred to the Preface prefixed to that edition, which is reprinted at the beginning of this book (p. vii).

The marginal notes of the Revised Version, which form an important part of the Revisers' work, and should by no means be neglected, appear at the foot of the pages with figures prefixed: those of the Authorised Version are placed below them, marked by the signs *, †, etc.

PREFACE TO THE EDITION WITH MARGINAL REFERENCES.

THE Companies appointed for the Revision of the Old and New Testaments had the question of marginal references under consideration at an early period in the course of their work. They submitted it to two small Committees, one from each Company, who were requested to confer and report to the Companies. The Committee of the Old Testament Company were of opinion that, until it was known whether the Revised Version would be accepted, it would be premature to furnish it with marginal references, and no further steps were taken by them. The Committee of the New Testament Company, however, the active members of which were Dr. Scrivener and Dr. Moulton, compiled a very elaborate body of marginal references for the New Testament, which were printed for the use of the Company, but for which the Committee alone were responsible.

In preparing these references the Committee were allowed by the Syndics of the Cambridge University Press to make use of the references in the Paragraph Bible edited for them by Dr. Scrivener in 1873. The references so prepared were submitted to the Company, who expressed a general approval of them, but resolved to issue the Revised Version of the New Testament in the first instance without any marginal references, except such as had already been inserted by them. At the same time they conveyed to the University Presses of Oxford and Cambridge their earnest wish that, in consideration of the labour care and thought bestowed upon these references, a place might be found for them in their integrity in some editions of the Revised Version. It was therefore agreed by the University Presses to print one edition at least of the Revised Version of the New Testament with the marginal references prepared by the Committee of the New Testament Company of Revisers. After the death of Dr. Scrivener the task of final revision and verification remained in Dr. Moulton's hands, but owing to unforeseen delays it had not been completed at the time of his death in February, 1898.

In 1895 the University Presses undertook to meet the increasing demand, both at home and in America, for an edition of the complete Revised Version with marginal references. A Committee was appointed to superintend the work, consisting of the

Rev. Dr. Price, Master of Pembroke College, Oxford; the Ven. Dr. Palmer, Archdeacon of Oxford; Dr. W. Aldis Wright, Vice-Master of Trinity College, Cambridge; and the Rev. Dr. Kirkpatrick, Regius Professor of Hebrew in the University of Cambridge. On Archdeacon Palmer's death in October 1895, the Rev. Dr. Ince, Regius Professor of Divinity in the University of Oxford, succeeded to his place on the Committee.

The general editorship was entrusted to the Rev. Dr. Stokoe of Lincoln College, Oxford, and the following scholars were appointed to assist him in preparing the references for the Old Testament and Apocrypha; the Rev. Dr. Barnes, Fellow of Peterhouse, Cambridge; the Rev. A. W. Greenup, St John's College, Cambridge; the Rev. E. R. Massey, Exeter College, Oxford; and the Rev. J. W. Nutt, late Fellow of All Souls' College, Oxford. In regard to the New Testament references Dr. Stokoe was instructed to confer with Dr. Moulton, who undertook to adapt for this edition the fuller body of references upon which he had been engaged. Since Dr. Moulton's death, this part of the work has been completed, under the Editor's supervision, by the Rev. J. H. Moulton, late Fellow of King's College, Cambridge, and the Rev. A. W. Greenup, both of whom had already been assisting Dr. Moulton.

The marginal references given in the original edition of the Authorised Version of 1611 have been retained as far as possible, and the Contributors have availed themselves largely of the references in Dr. Scrivener's Paragraph Bible, which they were instructed to make the basis of their work.

The references given may be arranged under the following heads:—

1. Quotations, or exact verbal parallels.
2. Passages referred to for similarity of idea or of expression.
3. Passages referred to by way of explanation or illustration.
4. Historical and Geographical references:—names of persons, places, etc., which recur.
5. Passages referred to as illustrating differences of rendering between the Authorised and Revised Versions.

The following modes of indication have been used:—

1. A simple index letter is employed, when there is an exact or close parallel between the passages.
2. "Cited", or "Cited from", is prefixed to cases of actual quotation.
3. "Cp." (compare) is prefixed to references, when the parallel is less exact.
4. "See" is prefixed:—
 - (a) When reference is made to a parallel passage, on which a body of references has been collected:
 - (b) In referring to longer passages, parallel or explanatory. When one longer passage is given as a parallel to another of similar length, the mode of indication is "For &c., see &c."
5. "*al.*" (= *alibi*, elsewhere) is added to indicate that all the parallel passages are not given.

6. "(?)" is placed after a reference, when its appropriateness is doubtful.
7. "(mg.)", "(& mg.)", "(for mg.)", "(mg. for mg.)" are used when references relate solely or partly to the Revisers' marginal renderings.

When several references are given, with different modes of indication, they are arranged in this order:—

1. References with simple index letter:
2. „ which have "Cited" or "Cited from" prefixed:
3. „ which have "Cp." prefixed:
4. „ which have "See" prefixed.

When several references have the same mode of indication, they are arranged as follows:—

1. References to other verses in the same Chapter:
2. „ to other passages in the same Book:
3. „ to passages in other Books, according to the order of these Books in the Bible.

The Revisers' marginal renderings are transferred in this edition to the foot of the page, together with all other notes in the margin of the Revised Version, except:—

- (a) When simple references given by the Revisers have been incorporated in the new body of references:
- (b) When a marginal note refers to some different division or order in the original.

In previous editions of the Revised Version the numbers of the verses were placed on the inner margin of each page.

May, 1898.

THE
HOLY BIBLE

CONTAINING THE

OLD AND NEW TESTAMENTS

TRANSLATED OUT OF THE ORIGINAL TONGUES:

[A. V. AND WITH THE FORMER TRANSLATIONS DILIGENTLY COMPARED AND
REVISED, BY HIS MAJESTY'S SPECIAL COMMAND. APPOINTED TO BE
READ IN CHURCHES.]

R. V.] BEING THE VERSION SET FORTH A.D. 1611

COMPARED WITH THE MOST ANCIENT AUTHORITIES AND REVISED.

PREFACE OF THE REVISERS OF THE OLD TESTAMENT.

THE Revision of the Authorised Version was undertaken in consequence of a Resolution passed by both houses of the Convocation of the Province of Canterbury, as has been fully explained in the Preface to the Revised Version of the New Testament, which was first published in May 1881. When the two Companies were appointed for carrying out this work, the following General Principles, among others, were laid down by the Revision Committee of Convocation for their guidance:—

‘1. To introduce as few alterations as possible into the Text of the Authorised Version consistently with faithfulness.’

‘2. To limit, as far as possible, the expression of such alterations to the language of the Authorised and earlier English Versions.’

‘4. That the Text to be adopted be that for which the evidence is decidedly preponderating; and that when the Text so adopted differs from that from which the Authorised Version was made, the alteration be indicated in the margin*.’

‘7. To revise the headings of chapters and pages, paragraphs, italics, and punctuation.’

In order to shew the manner in which the Old Testament Company have endeavoured to carry out their instructions, it will be convenient to treat the subjects mentioned in the foregoing rules in a somewhat different order.

It will be observed that in Rule 4 the word ‘Text’ is used in a different sense from that in Rule 1, and in the case of the Old Testament denotes the Hebrew or Aramaic original of the several books. In this respect the task of the Revisers has been much simpler than that which the New Testament Company had before them. The Received, or, as it is commonly called, the Massoretic Text of the Old Testament Scriptures has come down to us in manuscripts which are of no very great antiquity, and which all belong to the same family or recension¹. That other recensions were at one time in existence is probable from the variations in the Ancient Versions, the oldest of which, namely the Greek or Septuagint, was made, at least in part, some two centuries before the Christian era. But as the state of knowledge on the subject is not at present such as to justify any attempt at an entire reconstruction of the text on the authority of the Versions, the Revisers have thought it most prudent to adopt the Massoretic Text as the basis of their work, and to depart from it, as the Authorised Translators had done², only in exceptional cases. With regard to the variations in the Massoretic Text itself, the Revisers have endeavoured to translate what appeared to them to be the best reading in the text, and where the alternative reading seemed sufficiently probable or important they have placed it in

* In the present edition these marginal notes are transferred to the foot of each page. (See Preface to the edition with marginal references.)

¹ The earliest MS. of which the age is certainly known bears date A.D. 916.

² See, for instance, 2 Sam. xvi. 12; 2 Chr. iii. 1, xxii. 6; Job xxxvii. 7; Ezek. xli. 10; Am. v. 26; Hag. i. 2.

the margin. In some few instances of extreme difficulty a reading has been adopted on the authority of the Ancient Versions, and the departure from the Massoretic Text recorded in the margin. In other cases, where the versions appeared to supply a very probable though not so necessary a correction of the text, the text has been left and the variation indicated in the margin only.

In endeavouring to carry out as fully as possible the spirit of Rules 1 and 2, the Revisers have borne in mind that it was their duty not to make a new translation but to revise one already existing, which for more than two centuries and a half had held the position of an English classic. They have therefore departed from it only in cases where they disagreed with the Translators of 1611 as to the meaning or construction of a word or sentence; or where it was necessary for the sake of uniformity to render such parallel passages as were identical in Hebrew by the same English words, so that an English reader might know at once by comparison that a difference in the translation corresponded to a difference in the original; or where the language of the Authorised Version was liable to be misunderstood by reason of its being archaic or obscure; or finally, where the rendering of an earlier English version seemed preferable, or where by an apparently slight change it was possible to bring out more fully the meaning of a passage of which the translation was already substantially accurate.

It has been thought advisable in regard to the word 'JEHOVAH' to follow the usage of the Authorised Version, and not to insert it uniformly in place of 'LORD' or 'God', which when printed in small capitals represent the words substituted by Jewish custom for the ineffable Name according to the vowel points by which it is distinguished. It will be found therefore that in this respect the Authorised Version has been departed from only in a few passages, in which the introduction of a proper name seemed to be required.

Terms of natural history have been changed only where it was certain that the Authorised Version was incorrect and where there was sufficient evidence for the substituted rendering. In cases of doubt the alternative rendering has been given in the margin; and even where no doubt existed, but where there was no familiar English equivalent for the original word, the Old Version has been allowed to remain¹, and the more accurate term has been placed in the margin.

In some words of very frequent occurrence, the Authorised Version being either inadequate or inconsistent, and sometimes misleading, changes have been introduced with as much uniformity as appeared practicable or desirable. For instance, 'the tabernacle of the congregation' has been everywhere changed to 'the tent of meeting', on account of Exodus xxv. 22, xxix. 42, 43, and also because 'the tabernacle of the congregation' conveys an entirely wrong sense. The words 'tabernacle' and 'tent', as the renderings of two different Hebrew words, are in the Authorised Version frequently interchanged in such a manner as to lead to confusion; and the Revisers have endeavoured throughout the Pentateuch to preserve a consistent distinction between them. Their practice in regard to the words 'assembly' and 'congregation' has been the same in principle, although they have contented themselves with introducing greater consistency of rendering without aiming at absolute uniformity. In consequence of the changes which have taken place in the English language, the term 'meat offering' has become inappropriate to describe an offering of which flesh was no part; and by the alteration to 'meal offering' a sufficiently accurate representation of the original has been obtained with the least possible change of form.

As regards the use of words, there are only a few cases in which it has been found needful to deviate from the language employed in the Authorised Version. One of these deviations occurs so frequently that it may be well to state briefly why it was adopted. The word 'peoples' was nowhere used by King James's Translators in the Old Testament, and in the New Testament it occurs only twice (Rev. x. 11, xvii. 15). The effect of this was to leave the rendering of numerous passages

¹ As for instance, 'coney' (Lev. xi. 5), 'fitches' (Is. xxviii. 25, 27), 'gourd' (Jon. iv. 6).

inadequate or obscure or even positively misleading. Thus in one of the best known Psalms (Ps. lxxvii.), where the Septuagint has *λαοί* and the Vulgate *populi*, the English had 'Let the people praise thee, O God; let all the people praise thee'; leaving it at least doubtful whether the 'nations' of verse 4, or God's people, Israel, be referred to. And in Isaiah lv. 4, 'Behold, I have given him for a witness to the people, a leader and commander to the people', the word 'people' is naturally understood by the English reader to refer to Israel.

Again, the Hebrew word *goyim* 'nations', which is applied to the nations of Canaan dispossessed by the Hebrews, and then also to the surrounding nations among whom the people of Israel were afterwards dispersed, acquired in later times a moral significance, which is represented in the Authorised Version by the rendering 'heathen' or 'Gentiles'. While recognizing this moral sense of the word, the Revisers have employed it much more sparingly than their predecessors had done.

Similarly, the Hebrew *Sheol*, which signifies the abode of departed spirits, and corresponds to the Greek Hades, or the under world, is variously rendered in the Authorised Version by 'grave', 'pit', and 'hell'. Of these renderings 'hell', if it could be taken in its original sense as used in the Creeds, would be a fairly adequate equivalent for the Hebrew word; but it is so commonly understood of the place of torment that to employ it frequently would lead to inevitable misunderstanding. The Revisers therefore in the historical narratives have left the rendering 'the grave' or 'the pit' in the text, with a marginal note 'Heb. *Sheol*' to indicate that it does not signify 'the place of burial'; while in the poetical writings they have put most commonly '*Sheol*' in the text and 'the grave' in the margin. In Isaiah xiv. however, where 'hell' is used in more of its original sense and is less liable to be misunderstood, and where any change in so familiar a passage which was not distinctly an improvement would be a decided loss, the Revisers have contented themselves with leaving 'hell' in the text, and have connected it with other passages by putting '*Sheol*' in the margin.

In connexion with this it may be mentioned that 'Abaddon', which has hitherto been known to the English reader of the Bible only from the New Testament (Rev. ix. 11), has been introduced in three passages (Job xxvi. 6; Prov. xv. 11, xxvii. 20), where a proper name appears to be required for giving vividness and point.

The Hebrew word *Asherah*, which is uniformly and wrongly rendered 'grove' in the Authorised Version, most probably denotes the wooden symbol of a goddess; and the Revisers therefore have not hesitated to introduce it as a proper name in the singular (Judg. vi. 25, &c.), with the plurals *Asherim* (Ex. xxxiv. 13, &c.) and *Asheroth* (Judg. iii. 7, &c.), following the analogy of the *Baalim* (Judg. iii. 7) and the *Ashtaroth* (Judg. ii. 13), which are already familiar.

In regard to the language of the Authorised Version, the Revisers have thought it no part of their duty to reduce it to conformity with modern usage, and have therefore left untouched all archaisms, whether of language or construction, which though not in familiar use cause a reader no embarrassment and lead to no misunderstanding. They are aware that in so doing they will disappoint the large English-speaking race on the other side of the Atlantic, and it is a question upon which they are prepared to agree to a friendly difference of opinion. The principle by which they have been guided has been clear and consistent. Where an archaic word or expression was liable to be misunderstood or at least was not perfectly intelligible, they have substituted for it another, in equally good use at the time the Authorised Version was made, and expressing all that the archaism was intended to convey, but more familiar to the modern reader. In such cases the gain was greater than the loss. But in other instances where the word or expression, although obsolete, was not unintelligible, it was thought that the change would involve greater loss than gain, and the old rendering was therefore allowed to stand. More especially was this the case when the archaism was a perfectly correct rendering of the original and there was no exact modern equivalent for it. The principle adopted by the Company will be best illustrated by two typical examples. The verb 'to ear' in the sense of 'to plough' and the substantive 'earring' for 'ploughing' were very

through the Pentateuch, before they secured the co-operation of the American Old Testament Revision Company. The first Revision of the several books was submitted to the consideration of the American Revisers, and, except in the case of the Pentateuch, the English Company had the benefit of their criticisms and suggestions before they proceeded to the second Revision. The second Revision was in like manner forwarded to America, and the latest thoughts of the American Revisers were in the hands of the English Company at their final review. In every instance the suggestions from America were treated with the same consideration as those proceeding from members of the English Company, and were adopted or rejected on their merits. It was a part of the terms of agreement with the American Company that all points of ultimate difference between them and the English Revisers should be placed on record, and they will accordingly be found fully stated at the end of the Old Testament, or at the end of the several portions, according as the Revised Version appears in one or more volumes. Many of them will be found to be changes of language which are involved in the essentially different circumstances of American and English readers; others express a preference for the marginal rendering over that given in the text; others again involve a real difference of opinion; but all shew that they have been dictated by the same leading principle, the sincere desire to give to modern readers a faithful representation of the meaning of the original documents.

It could not but be expected that in the course of fourteen years many changes would take place in the members of the Company. Of the original number who first put their hands to the work on the 30th of June 1870, only fifteen now remain. Ten of the Company have been removed by death, and two resigned: the places of these were filled from time to time by others; but since October 1875 no new members have been added. The Revision was completed in eighty-five sessions, ending on 20th June, 1884; and it occupied 792 days. The greater part of the sessions were for ten days each, and each day the Company generally sat for six hours. The labour therefore has been great, but it has been given ungrudgingly; and now with a feeling of deep thankfulness to Almighty God, and the earnest hope that their endeavours may with His blessing tend to a clearer knowledge of the Old Testament Scriptures, the Revisers bring their long task to a close.

JERUSALEM CHAMBER, WESTMINSTER ABBEY,
10 July, 1884.

THE NAMES AND ORDER

OF ALL THE

BOOKS OF THE OLD TESTAMENT.

	<i>Page</i>		<i>Page</i>
GENESIS	1	ECCLESIASTES	862
EXODUS	71	THE SONG OF SONGS [OF SOLOMON] .	872
LEVITICUS	130	ISAIAH	879
NUMBERS	173	JEREMIAH	948
DEUTERONOMY	233	LAMENTATIONS	1026
JOSHUA	285	EZEKIEL	1035
JUDGES	319	DANIEL	1106
RUTH	354	HOSEA	1128
I. SAMUEL	359	JOEL	1138
II. SAMUEL	405	AMOS	1142
I. KINGS	443	OBADIAH	1150
II. KINGS	487	JONAH	1151
I. CHRONICLES	530	MICAH	1154
II. CHRONICLES	569	NAHUM	1160
EZRA	617	HABAKKUK	1162
NEHEMIAH	631	ZEPHANIAH	1166
ESTHER	651	HAGGAI	1169
JOB	662	ZECHARIAH	1171
THE PSALMS	708	MALACHI	1183
THE PROVERBS	822		

THE NAMES AND ORDER

OF ALL THE

BOOKS OF THE NEW TESTAMENT.

	<i>Page</i>		<i>Page</i>
S. MATTHEW	1	I. TIMOTHY	273
S. MARK	45	II. TIMOTHY	278
S. LUKE	73	TO TITUS	281
S. JOHN	120	TO PHILEMON	283
THE ACTS	155	TO THE HEBREWS	284
TO THE ROMANS	200	JAMES	298
I. CORINTHIANS	218	I. PETER	303
II. CORINTHIANS	235	II. PETER	308
TO THE GALATIANS	247	I. JOHN	311
TO THE EPHESIANS	253	II. JOHN	316
TO THE PHILIPPIANS	259	III. JOHN	316
TO THE COLOSSIANS	263	JUDE	317
I. THESSALONIANS	267	REVELATION	319
II. THESSALONIANS	271		

THE FIRST BOOK OF MOSES,

[R. V.] COMMONLY CALLED

[A. V.] CALLED

GENESIS.

I ¹IN the ^abeginning God created the heaven and the earth. ²And the earth was ^bwaste without form, and void; and darkness was upon the face of the deep: and the ^cspirit of God ^dmoved upon the face of the waters. ³And God said, ^eLet there be light: and there was light. ⁴And God saw the light, that it was good: and God divided ^fthe light from the darkness. ⁵And God called the light Day, and the darkness he called Night. ⁶And there was the evening and there was the morning, one day.

⁷And God said, ^gLet there be a ^hfirmament in the midst of the waters, and let it divide the waters from the waters. ⁸And God made the firmament, and ⁱdivided the waters which were under the firmament from the waters which were ^jabove the firmament: and it was so. ⁹And God called the firmament Heaven. And there was the evening and there was morning, ^ka second day.

¹⁰And God said, ^lLet the waters under the heaven be gathered together unto one place, and let the dry land appear: and it was so. ¹¹And

^a Job 38. 4-7.
^b Ps. 32. 6
^c 139. 5
^d Isai. 42. 5
^e 45. 18
^f John 1. 1-3
^g Acts 14. 15
^h 17. 24
ⁱ Col. 1. 16, 17.
^j Heb. 1. 10
^k 11. 3
^l Rev. 4. 11.
^m Jer. 4. 23.
ⁿ Ps. 104. 14
^o 2 Cor. 4. 6

^a Job 37. 18.
^b Ps. 136. 5
^c Jer. 10. 12
^d 51. 16
^e 2 Ekd. 6. 41.

^f Jer. 10. 2
^g Ezek. 32. 7, 8.
^h Joel 2. 30, 31
ⁱ 3. 18
^j Matt. 24. 39
^k Luke 21. 26
^l Ps. 104. 19
^m A Prov. 8. 27-29
ⁿ Ps. 148. 4
^o Deut. 4. 19
^p Ps. 136. 7-9.

^a Job 38. 11.
^b Ps. 32. 7
^c 139. 6
^d Jer. 5. 32
^e 2 Pet. 3. 5

^f Jer. 31. 35.
^g 2 Ekd. 6. 45.

God called the dry land Earth; and the gathering together of the waters called he Seas: and God saw that it was good. ¹²And God said, ^hLet the earth ⁱput forth ^jgrass, the herb yielding seed, ^kand the fruit tree ^lbearing fruit after ^mits kind, wherein is the seed thereof, upon the earth: and it was so. ¹³And the earth brought forth grass, ⁿand herb yielding seed after ^oits kind, and the tree ^pbearing fruit, wherein is the seed thereof, after ^qits kind: and God saw that it was good. ¹⁴And there was the evening and there was morning, ^ra third day.

¹⁵And God said, Let there be lights in the firmament of the heaven to divide ^sthe day from the night; and let them be for ^tsigns, and for ^useasons, and for ^vdays, and years: ¹⁶and let them be for lights in the firmament of the heaven to give light upon the earth: and it was so. ¹⁷And God ^wmade the two great lights; the greater light ^xto rule the day, and the lesser light to rule the night: ^yhe made the stars also. ¹⁸And God set them in the firmament of the heaven to give light upon the earth, ¹⁹and to ^zrule over the day and over

R.V. ¹ Or, was brooding upon. ² Heb. expanse.
A.V. ³ Heb. between the light and between the darkness. ⁴ Heb. And the evening was, and the morning was. ⁵ Heb. expansion. ⁶ Heb. tender grass. ⁷ Heb. between the day and between the night. ⁸ Heb. for the rule of the day.

the night, and to divide the light from the darkness: and God saw that it was good. ¹⁹ And there was the evening and there was morning, a the morning were the fourth day.

²⁰ And God said, Let the waters ¹bring forth abundantly the ¹moving creature that hath ¹life, and ¹let fowl ^{let fowl that may} fly above the earth ²¹in the ¹open firmament of heaven. ²¹ And ¹God created the great sea-monsters, and every living creature that moveth, which the waters brought forth abundantly, after their ^{kinds} kind, and every winged fowl after ^{its} his kind: and God saw that it was good. ²² And God blessed them, saying, ¹Be fruitful, and multiply, and fill the waters in the seas, and let fowl multiply in the earth. ²³ And there was the evening and the morning were the fifth day.

²⁴ And God said, Let the earth bring forth the living creature after ^{its} his kind, cattle, and creeping thing, and beast of the earth after ^{its} his kind: and it was so. ²⁵ And God made the beast of the earth after ^{its} his kind, and the cattle after their kind, and every thing that creepeth upon the ground ^{earth} after ^{its} his kind: and God saw that it was good. ²⁶ And God said, ¹Let us make man in our image, ¹after our likeness: and ¹let them have dominion over the fish of the sea, and over the fowl of the air, and over the cattle, and over all the earth, and over every creeping thing that creepeth upon the earth. ²⁷ And ^{So} God created man in his own image, in the image of God created he him; ¹male and female created he them. ²⁸ And God blessed them: and God said

a ch. 2. 1, 7.

b Ps. 104. 25, 26.

c ch. 2. 2. Ps. 104. 14, 15 & 145. 15, 16.

d Ps. 147. 8.

e ch. 2. 17 & 2. 1.

f Eccles. 7, 29. Eccles. 30. 16. 1 Tim. 4. 4.

g Deut. 4. 19. Ps. 33. 6. A Ex. 20. 8-11 & 31. 17. Deut. 5. 1-14. Heb. 4. 4.

h ch. 3. 22 & 11. 7. Isai. 6. 8. i ch. 5. 1 & 9. 6. Wisdom 2. 23. Eccles. 17. 1. 1 Cor. 11. 7. 2 Th. 4. 24. Col. 2. 10. James 3. 9. k ch. 9. 2. Ps. 8. 6-8. James 3. 7. l ch. 1. 1. m Cp. ch. 1. 11, 12.

n ch. 2. 18, 21-23 & 2. 2. Mal. 2. 15. Matt. 19. 4. Mark 10. 6. o ch. 3. 22.

unto them, ¹Be fruitful, and multiply, and replenish the earth and subdue ¹¹it: and have dominion over the fish of the sea, and over the fowl of the air, and over every living thing that ¹¹moveth upon the earth. ²⁹ And God said, Be hold, I have given you every herb ^{yielding seed, which is upon the face of} bearing seed, which is upon the face of all the earth, and every tree, in the which is the fruit of a tree yielding seed; ³⁰ to you it shall be for meat: ³⁰ and ³¹to every beast of the earth, and to every fowl of the air, and to every thing that creepeth upon the earth, wherein there is ³¹life, I have given every green herb for meat: and it was so. ³¹ And God saw every thing that he had made, and, behold, it was very good. And there was the evening and the morning were the sixth day.

¹ Thus the heaven and the earth were finished, and ¹all the host of them. ² And ¹on the seventh day God ^{finished ended} his work which he had made; and he rested on the seventh day from all his work which he had made. ³ And God blessed the seventh day, and ^{hallowed sanctified} it: because that in it he ^{had} rested from all his work which God ^{had} created and made.

⁴ These are the generations of the ^{heaven heavens} and of the earth when they were created, in the day that ⁵the LORD God made the earth and the ^{heaven heavens}. ⁵ And ^{no} the ¹plant of the field ^{was yet before it was} in the earth, and ^{every} herb of the field ^{had yet sprung up before it grew}: for the LORD God had not caused it to rain upon the earth, and there was not a man ^{to} till the ^{ground} ground.

R.V. ¹ Heb. swarm with swarms of living creatures. ² Heb. Jehovah, as in other places where LORD is put in capitals.

A.V. ³ Or, creeping. ⁴ Heb. seed. ⁵ Heb. let fowl fly. ⁶ Heb. face of the firmament of heaven.

creeping. ⁷ Heb. seedling seed. ⁸ Heb. a living soul.

⁹ Heb. on the face of the expanse of the heaven.

¹⁰ Or, creepeth

¹¹ Heb.

¹² Heb. created to make.

⁶ ^{but} ^{But} there went up a mist from the earth, and watered the whole face of the ground. ⁷ And the LORD God formed man ¹ of the ² dust of the ground, and ³ breathed into his ⁴ nostrils the breath of life; and ⁵ man became a living soul. ⁸ And the LORD God planted a ⁶ garden ^{eastward} in Eden; and there he put the man whom he had formed. ⁹ And out of the ground made the LORD God to grow every tree that is pleasant to the sight, and good for food; ¹⁰ the tree of life also in the midst of the garden, ¹¹ and the tree of ^{the} knowledge of good and evil. ¹⁰ And a river went out of Eden to water the garden; and from thence it was parted, and became ^{into} four heads. ¹¹ The name of the first is ^{Pishon} ^{Pison}: that is it which compasseth the whole land of ^{Havilah}, where there is gold; ¹² and the gold of that land is good: there is bdellium and the ^{onyx} stone. ¹³ And the name of the second river is ^{Gihon}: the same is it that compasseth the whole land of ^{Cush} ^{Ethiopia}. ¹⁴ And the name of the third river is ^{Hiddekel}: that is it which goeth ^{in front} ^{toward the east} of Assyria. And the fourth river is Euphrates. ¹⁵ And the LORD God took ¹ the man, ² and put him into the garden of Eden to dress it and to keep it. ¹⁶ And the LORD God commanded the man, saying, Of every tree of the garden ^{thou} mayest freely eat: ¹⁷ but of the tree of the knowledge of good and evil, ^{thou} shalt not eat of it: for in the day that thou eatest thereof ^{thou} shalt surely die. ¹⁸ And the LORD God said, It is not good that the man should

be alone; ¹⁹ I will make him an help ²⁰ meet for him. ¹⁹ ²⁰ And out of the ground the LORD God formed every beast of the field, and every fowl of the air; and ²¹ brought them unto ^{the man} ^{Adam} to see what he would call them: and whatsoever ^{the man} ^{Adam} called every living creature, that was the name thereof. ²⁰ And ^{the man} ^{Adam} gave names to all cattle, and to the fowl of the air, and to every beast of the field; but for ^{man} ^{Adam} there was not found an help meet for him. ²¹ And the LORD God caused a ²² deep sleep to fall upon ^{the man} ^{Adam}, and he ^{asleep} ^{asleep}; and he took one of his ribs, and closed up the flesh instead ^{thereof} ^{thereof}; ²² and the rib, which the LORD God had taken from ^{the man}, ²³ made he a woman, and brought her unto the man. ²³ And ^{the man} ^{Adam} said, This is now ²⁴ bone of my bones, and flesh of my flesh: she shall be called ²⁵ Woman, because she was ²⁶ taken out of ²⁷ Man. ²⁴ ²⁵ Therefore shall a man leave his father and his mother, and shall cleave unto his wife: and they shall be one flesh. ²⁵ And they were both naked, the man and his wife, and were not ashamed.

¹ Now ² the serpent was ³ more subtil than any beast of the field which the LORD God had made. And he said unto the woman, ⁴ Yea, hath God said, Ye shall not eat of ⁵ any ⁶ every tree of the garden? ² And the woman said unto the serpent, ⁷ We ⁸ may eat of the fruit of the trees of the garden ⁹ we may eat: ³ ¹⁰ but of the fruit of the tree which is in the midst of the garden, God hath said, Ye shall

g 1 Cor. 11. 9.
1 Tim. 2. 13.
Op. Eccles.
20. 24.
b ch. 1. 20, 24.

c ch. 3. 19, 23
& 18. 27.
Pa. 103. 14.
Eccles. 12. 7.
1 Cor. 15. 47.
d ch. 7. 22.
Job 33. 4.
Lam. 2. 22.
e Job 27. 3.
f Pa. 6. 6.
g Cited
1 Cor. 15. 46.
A ver. 15.
ch. 18. 10.
Isa. 51. 3.
Ezek. 28. 13
& 31. 8.
Joel 2. 2.
Rev. 2. 7
(mg.).
h ch. 3. 22.
Rev. 2. 7
& 22. 3. 14.
i ver. 17.
j ch. 15. 12.
1 Sam. 28. 12.

1 Eccles.
24. 25.

m ch. 10. 7, 20
& 25. 13.
1 Sam. 15. 7.
n ch. 29. 14.
Judg. 9. 2.
2 Sam. 5. 1
& 19. 13.
Op. Eph. 5.
20-30.

o 1 Cor. 11. 8.
p Eccles.
24. 27.

q Cited
Matt. 19. 5
& Mark 10. 7
& 1 Cor. 6. 16
& Eph. 5. 31.
Op. Pa. 45. 10
& 1 Cor. 7.
10, 11.

r Dan. 10. 4
Eccles. 24. 25
(for mg.).

s Matt. 10.
16.
2 Cor. 11. 3.
Rev. 12. 9
& 20. 2.
t ver. 8.

u ch. 3. 1-8,
11, 17.

v Rom. 6. 23.
James 1. 15.
w ch. 2. 17.

R.V. ¹ Or, beryl
builded as Ishah.

A.V. ² Or, a mist which went up from, &c.
Or, Adam.
Hob. builded.

³ That is, Tigris.
Hob. Ishah.

⁴ Heb. dust of the ground.
Hob. eating those shall eat.
Hob. Ishah.

⁵ Or, toward the east of
Or, all the trees

⁶ Heb. as before him.
Hob. I eat, because, &c.

⁷ Or, answering to

⁸ Or, Adam

⁹ Heb.

¹⁰ Or, eastward to Assyria.
Hob. I eat, because, &c.

not eat of it, neither shall ye touch it, lest ye die. ⁴ And the serpent said unto the woman, Ye shall not surely die: ⁵ for God doth know that in the day ye eat thereof, then your eyes shall be opened, and ye shall be as ¹God, ^{gods}, knowing good and evil. ⁶ And when the woman saw that the tree was good for food, and that it was ^adelight ^{pleasant} to the eyes, and ^{that} the tree ^{was} ²to be desired to make one wise, she took of the fruit thereof, ^{and} did eat, ^{and she} ^{and} gave also unto her husband with ^{her}; and ^{he} did eat. ⁷ And the eyes of them both were opened, ^{and} they knew that they were naked; and they sewed fig leaves together, and made themselves ¹aprons. ⁸ And they heard the ^{voice} of the LORD God walking in the garden in the ¹cool of the day: and ^{the man} ^{Adam} and his wife ^{hid} themselves from the presence of the LORD God amongst the trees of the garden. ⁹ And the LORD God called unto ^{the man} ^{Adam}, and said unto him, Where art thou? ¹⁰ And he said, I heard thy ^{voice} in the garden, and I was afraid, ^{because} I was naked; and I hid myself. ¹¹ And he said, Who told thee that thou wast naked? Hast thou eaten of the tree, whereof I commanded thee that thou shouldst not eat? ¹² And the man said, ^{The woman} whom thou gavest to be with me, she gave me of the tree, and I did eat. ¹³ And the LORD God said unto the woman, What is this ^{that} thou hast done? And the woman said, ^{The serpent} beguiled me, and I did eat. ¹⁴ And the LORD God said unto

the serpent, Because thou hast done this, ^{cursed} art thou ^{above} all cattle, and ^{above} every beast of the field; upon thy belly shalt thou go, and ^{dust} shalt thou eat all the days of thy life: ¹⁵ and I will put enmity between thee and the woman, and between thy seed and ^{her} seed: ^{it} shall ^{bruise} thy head, and thou shalt ^{bruise} his heel. ¹⁶ Unto the woman he said, I will greatly multiply thy sorrow and thy conception; ⁱⁿ sorrow thou shalt bring forth children; ^{and} thy desire shall be ^{to} thy husband, and he shall ^{rule} over thee. ¹⁷ And unto Adam he said, Because thou hast hearkened unto the voice of thy wife, and hast eaten of the tree, ^{of} which I commanded thee, saying, Thou shalt not eat of it: ^{cursed} is the ground for thy sake; ⁱⁿ ^{soil} ^{sorrow} shalt thou eat of it all the days of thy life; ¹⁸ thorns also and thistles shall it ^{bring} forth to thee; and thou shalt eat the herb of the field; ¹⁹ in the sweat of thy face shalt thou eat bread, ²⁰ till thou return unto the ground; for out of it wast thou taken: ^{for} dust thou art, and ^{unto} dust shalt thou return. ²⁰ And ^{the man} ^{Adam} called his wife's name ^{Eve}; because she was the mother of all living. ²¹ And the LORD God made for Adam and for his wife coats of skins, and clothed them.

²² And the LORD God said, "Behold, the man is become as one of us, to know good and evil: and now, lest he put forth his hand, ^{and} take also of the tree of life, and eat, and live for

^a ver. 13.
John 8. 44.
Up. 2 Cor. 11. 3.

^b Isai. 65. 20.
Mic. 7. 17.

^c Isai. 7. 14.
Mic. 5. 2.
Matt. 1. 23, 25.
Luke 1. 34, 35.
Gal. 4. 4.
1 Tim. 2. 15.

^d Rom. 16. 20.
Heb. 2. 14.
Rev. 20.
1-3, 10.

^e Ecclus. 25. 24.
1 Tim. 2. 14.
1 Tim. 2. 15 (imp.).
Up. John 16. 21.

^f ver. 12, 17.
Hos. 6. 7.
A ch. 4. 7.
8. of 8. 7. 10.

^g ver. 5.
J ch. 2. 26.
2 Cor. 11. 3.
2. 14, 34.
Eph. 5. 29-34.

Col. 2. 18.
1 Tim. 2. 11, 12.
Tit. 2. 5.
1 Pet. 3. 1, 5, 6.

^h ch. 2. 17.
m Cp. Pa. 139. 1-12.
2 Jer. 23. 23, 24.

ⁿ ch. 5. 29.
Cp. Rom. 8. 20-23.
^o Ecclus. 2. 22, 23.

^p Pa. 90. 3 (mg.).
^q ver. 7.
ch. 2. 26.
r ch. 2. 7.

Pa. 103. 14.
s Job 34. 15.
Pa. 104. 29.
Ecclus. 3. 30.

& 12. 7.
Rom. 5. 12.

t ch. 2. 18.
Job 31. 33.

^u ver. 5.

^v ver. 4.
2 Cor. 11. 3.
1 Tim. 2. 14.
w ch. 2. 9.

R.V. among
A.V. to bud.
¹ Or, gods
² Or, lie in wait for
³ Or, desirable to look upon
⁴ Or, sorrow
⁵ Heb. a desire.
⁶ Heb. Chavah.
⁷ Or, things to gird about.
That is, Living.

⁸ Or, girdles
⁹ Heb. Havvaah, that is, Living, or, Life.
¹⁰ Heb. wind.
¹¹ Or, sound
¹² That is, Living, or, Life.
¹³ Heb. wind.
¹⁴ Or, subject to thy husband.
¹⁵ Heb. wind.
¹⁶ Or, from
¹⁷ Heb. cause

ever: ²³ therefore the LORD God sent him forth from the garden of Eden, ^ato till the ground from whence he was taken. ²⁴ So he drove out the man; and he placed at the east of the garden of Eden ^{the Cherubim,} and ^{the flame of a flaming} sword which turned every way, to keep the way of the tree of life.

4 And ^{the man} Adam knew Eve his wife; and she conceived, and bare ^{Cain}, and said, I have ^{gotten} a man ^{with the help of} the LORD. ² And ^{again she} bare his brother ^{Abel}. And Abel was ^a keeper of sheep, but Cain was a tiller of the ground. ³ And ⁱⁿ process of time it came to pass, that Cain brought of ^athe fruit of the ground an offering unto the LORD. ⁴ And Abel, he also brought of ^athe firstlings of his ^{his} flock and of the fat thereof. And the LORD ^ahad respect unto Abel and to his offering: ⁵ but ^{unto} Cain and to his offering he had not respect. And Cain was very wroth, and his countenance fell. ⁶ And the LORD said unto Cain, Why art thou wroth? and why is thy countenance fallen? ⁷ If thou doest well, ^ashalt thou not ^{be} accepted? and if thou doest not well, sin ^{coucheth} at the ^{door}: and ^{unto} thee ^{shall} be his desire, and thou shalt rule over him. ⁸ And Cain ^{told} his brother: and it came to pass, when they were in the field, that Cain rose up against Abel his brother, and ^aslew him. ⁹ And the LORD said unto Cain, Where is Abel thy brother? And he said, ^aI know not: ^{Am}

I my brother's keeper? ¹⁰ And he said, What hast thou done? the voice of thy brother's ^ablood crieth unto me from the ground. ¹¹ And now ^{cursed art thou} from the ground, which hath opened her mouth to receive thy brother's blood from thy hand; ¹² when thou tillest the ground, it shall not henceforth yield unto thee her strength; a fugitive and a wanderer shalt thou be in the earth. ¹³ And Cain said unto the LORD, ^aMy ^a'punishment is greater ^athan I can bear. ¹⁴ Behold, ^athou hast driven me out this day from the face of the ground; and ^afrom thy face shall I be hid; and I shall be a fugitive and a wanderer in the earth; and it shall come to pass, ^athat ^{whosoever} findeth me shall slay me. ¹⁵ And the LORD said unto him, Therefore whosoever slayeth Cain, vengeance shall be taken on him ^asevenfold. And the LORD ^aappointed a sign for ^aget a mark upon ^ahim, lest any finding him should ^akill him. ¹⁶ And Cain went out from the presence of the LORD, and dwelt in the land of ^aNod, ^aon the east of Eden. ¹⁷ And Cain knew his wife; and she conceived, and bare ^aEnoch: and he builded a city, and called the name of the city, after the name of his son, Enoch. ¹⁸ And unto Enoch was born Irad: and Irad begat Mehujael: and Mehujael begat ^aLamech. ¹⁹ And Lamech took unto him two wives: the name of the one was Adah, and the name of the other Zillah. ²⁰ And Adah bare Jabal: he was the father of such as dwell

a ch. 2. 4.

b Heb. 12. 24.
Cp. Rev. 6. 10.
c Deut. 27.24.
Cp. Num.
35. 33.
d Ps. 18. 10
& 104. 4
Heb. 1. 7.
Cp. Ex. 25.
18-22
& Ezek. 28.
11-16.

e ch. 19. 15.

f Job 15.
20-24.g 2 Kin. 24.
22.
Pa. 51. 11
& 148. 7.
Jer. 52. 3.h Lev. 2. 12.
Num. 18. 12.
i ch. 9. 6.
Num. 35. 19.
j Ex. 18. 12.
Num. 18. 17.
Prov. 3. 9.k Heb. 11. 4.
l Pa. 78. 12.
m Cp. Prov.
21. 27.
n Cp. Ezek.
9. 4
& Rev. 14.
9, 11.o Eccles. 8.
12, 13.
Mat. 3. 10, 11.
Rom. 2. 6-11.

p ch. 3. 16.

q Wisdom
10. 2.
Mat. 23. 35.
Heb. 12. 24.
r John 8. 12.
Jude 11.
s John 8. 44.

R.V. ¹ Heb. kaneh, to get. ² Or, shall it not be lifted up? ³ Or, to its desire, but thou shouldst rule over it ⁴ Heb. said unto. Many ancient authorities have, said unto Abel his brother, Let us go into the field. ⁵ Or, Mine iniquity ⁶ Or, than can be forgiven. ⁷ That is, Wandering. ⁸ Or, in front of
A.V. ⁹ That is, Gotten, or, Acquired. ¹⁰ Heb. Abel. ¹¹ Heb. a feeder. ¹² Heb. at the end of days. ¹³ Heb. sheep, or, goats. ¹⁴ Or, have the excellency? ¹⁵ Or, subject unto thee. ¹⁶ Heb. bloods. ¹⁷ Or, Mine iniquity is greater than that it may be forgiven. ¹⁸ Heb. Chanoch. ¹⁹ Heb. Lamech.

in ^{tents} tents, and ^{of such as} have cattle.

²¹ And his brother's name was Jubal: he was the father of all such as handle the harp and pipe.

²² And Zillah, she also bare Tubal-cain, ^{the forger of every cutting instrument of} an ^{instructor of every artificer in} brass and iron:

and the sister of Tubal-cain was Naamah. ²³ And Lamech said unto his ^{wives:} wives,

Adah and Zillah, ^{hear} Hear my voice;

Ye wives of Lamech, hearken unto my speech:

For ³¹ I have slain a man ^{for} to my wounding ^{me},

And a young man ^{for bruising me: to my hurt.}
²⁴ If Cain shall be avenged sevenfold,

Truly Lamech seventy and sevenfold.

²⁵ And Adam knew his wife again; and she bare a son, and called his name ³² Seth: ^{For} God, ^{said she,} God ^{hath appointed me another seed instead of} Abel; ^{for Cain slew him.} ²⁶ And to ³³ Seth, to him also there was born a son; and he called his name

^{Enosh}: then began men ³⁴ to call upon the name of the LORD.

¹ This is the book of the **5** generations of Adam. In the day that God created man, ² in the likeness of God made he him; ³ male and female created he them; and blessed them, and called their name ⁴ Adam, in the day when they were created. ⁵ And Adam lived an hundred and thirty years, and begat ^{a son} in his own likeness, after his image; and ⁶ called his name Seth: ⁷ and the days of Adam after he ^{begat} ^{had begotten} Seth were eight hundred years: and he begat

sons and ^{daughters.} daughters: ⁵ And ^a the days that Adam lived were nine hundred and thirty years ^{and he died.}

⁶ And Seth lived an hundred and five years, and ⁷ begat ^{Enosh} Enosh

⁷ and Seth lived after he begat ^{Enosh} Enosh eight hundred and seven years, and begat sons and daughters: ⁸ and all the days of Seth were nine hundred and twelve years: and he died.

⁹ And ^{Enosh} Enosh lived ninety years, and begat ^{Kenan} Kenan: ¹⁰ and ^{Enosh} Enosh lived after he begat ^{Kenan} Kenan eight hundred and fifteen years, and begat sons and daughters: ¹¹ and all the days of ^{Enosh} Enosh were nine hundred and five years: and he died.

¹² And ^{Kenan} Kenan lived seventy years, and begat ^{Mahalalel} Mahalalel: ¹³ and ^{Kenan} Kenan lived after he begat ^{Mahalalel} Mahalalel eight hundred and forty years, and begat sons and daughters: ¹⁴ and all the days of ^{Kenan} Kenan were nine hundred and ten years: and he died.

¹⁵ And ^{Mahalalel} Mahalalel lived sixty five years, and begat ^{Jared} Jared: ¹⁶ and ^{Mahalalel} Mahalalel lived after he begat Jared eight hundred and thirty years, and begat sons and daughters: ¹⁷ and all the days of ^{Mahalalel} Mahalalel were eight hundred ninety and five years: and he died.

¹⁸ And Jared lived an hundred sixty and two years, and ^{he} begat ^{Enoch} Enoch: ¹⁹ and Jared lived after he begat Enoch eight hundred years, and begat sons and daughters: ²⁰ and all the days of Jared were nine hundred sixty and two years: and he died.

²¹ And Enoch lived sixty and five years, and begat ^{Methu-}

R.V. ¹ Or, an instructor of every artificer wounding, and a young man to my hurt ² Or, copper, and so elsewhere. ³ Or, Man ⁴ Or, I will slay ⁵ Or, to my wounding, and a young man to my hurt ⁶ Heb. Sheth. ⁷ Or, Man ⁸ Heb. Sheth. That is appointed, or, put. ⁹ Heb. whetter. ¹⁰ Or, I would slay a man in my wound, &c. ¹¹ Or, in my hurt. ¹² Heb. Sheth. That is appointed, or, put. ¹³ Heb. Enoch. ¹⁴ Or, to call themselves by the name of the Lord. ¹⁵ Heb. Kenan. ¹⁶ Or, Methu-
Heb. Jared. ¹⁷ Or, Mathusala.

selah: ²² and Enoch ^awalked with God after he begat Methuselah three hundred years, and begat sons and daughters: ²³ and all the days of Enoch were three hundred sixty and five years: ²⁴ and Enoch ^awalked with God: and he was not; ^afor God took him.

²⁵ And Methuselah lived an hundred eighty and seven years, and begat ^aLamech: ²⁶ and Methuselah lived after he begat Lamech seven hundred eighty and two years, and begat sons and daughters: ²⁷ and all the days of Methuselah were nine hundred sixty and nine years: and he died.

²⁸ And Lamech lived an hundred eighty and two years, and begat a son: ²⁹ and he called his name ^aNoah, saying, This same shall ^acomfort us ^{for} concerning our work and ^{for} the toil of our hands, ^bbecause of the ground ^cwhich the LORD hath cursed. ³⁰ And Lamech lived after he begat Noah five hundred ninety and five years, and begat sons and daughters: ³¹ and all the days of Lamech were seven hundred seventy and seven years: and he died.

³² And Noah was five hundred years old: and Noah begat ^aShem, Ham, and ^aJapheth.

6 ¹And it came to pass, when men began to multiply on the face of the ^{ground,} ^{earth,} and daughters were born unto them, ²that the sons of God saw the daughters of men that they were fair; and they took them wives of all ^{that} which they chose. ³ And the LORD said, ^aMy spirit shall not always

^a ver. 24.
ch. 2. 2.
Op. Mic. a. 8
& Mal. 2. 4.
b Pa. 78. 38.

c Cp. Wisdom 14. 6.

d Eccius. 44. 16.
& 49. 14.
Heb. 11. 5.
Op. 3 Kin. 2. 11.

e Pa. 14. 2, 3.

f ch. 2. 21.
Job 14. 4.
& 15. 14.
Pa. 51. 5.
Op. 17. 2.
Matth. 15. 19.
Rom. 3. 23.
g 1 Sam. 15. 11.

h 1 Sam. 24. 16.
Joel 2. 13.
Cp. Num. 23. 19.
& 1 Sam. 15. 29.
i Isai. 63. 10.
Eph. 4. 30.

j ch. 19. 19.
Ex. 33. 12, 13, 16, 17.
j ch. 2. 17.

k ch. 7. 1.
Ezek. 14. 14, 20.
Eccius. 44. 17.
l Pet. 2. 6.
m Job 1. 1, 8.
Luke 1. 6.
n ch. 5. 22, 24.
Op. Heb. 11. 7.

o ch. 6. 10.
p ch. 10. 21.
q Pa. 14. 2, 3.
r Eccl. 2. 3.
s Job 22. 18-17.

t Ezek. 7. 2, 3, 4.

u 1 Pet. 3. 19.
Op. Heb. a. 30
& Gal. 6. 16, 17.

³strive with man ^{for ever,} ^{4b}for that he also is flesh: ^ayet shall his days ^{shall} be an hundred and twenty years. ⁴ The ^aNephilim were ^{There were giants} in the earth in those ^{days,} and also after that, when the sons of God came in unto the daughters of men, and they bare children to them: the same ^{were the} ^{became} mighty men which were of old, the men of renown. ⁵ And ^{the} ^{LORD} ^{GOD} saw that the wickedness of man was great in the earth, and that ^{every} ^{imagination} of the thoughts of his heart was only evil ^{continually.} ⁶ And ^{it} repented the LORD that he had made man on the earth, and it ^{grieved} him at his heart. ⁷ And the LORD said, I will ^{destroy} man whom I have created from the face of the ^{ground;} ^{earth;} ^{both} man, and beast, and ^{the} ^{creeping thing,} and ^{the} ^{fowl} ^{of the air;} for it repenteth me that I have made them. ⁸ But Noah ^{found} grace in the eyes of the LORD.

⁹ These are the generations of Noah. ¹⁰ ^aNoah was a ^{righteous} man, ^{and} ^{perfect} in his ^{generations,} ^{and} Noah ^{walked} with God. ¹¹ And Noah begat three sons, Shem, Ham, and Japheth. ¹² And the ^{earth} ^{also} was corrupt before God, and the earth was filled with violence. ¹³ And God ^{saw} looked upon the earth, and, behold, it was corrupt; ¹⁴for all flesh had corrupted his way upon the earth.

¹⁵ And God said unto Noah, ¹⁶The end of all flesh is come before me; for the earth is filled with violence through them; and, behold, I will destroy them ¹⁷with

R.V. ¹ Heb. *nahem*, to comfort. ² Or, which cometh from the ground ³ Or, rule in. ⁴ Or, according to many ancient versions, abide in. ⁵ Or, in their going astray they are flesh. ⁶ Or, therefore. ⁷ Heb. *blot out*. ⁸ Or, *Nemioles*.

A.V. ⁹ Heb. *Lamech*. ¹⁰ Gr. *Noe*. That is, Rest, or, Comfort. ¹¹ Or, the whole imagination: The Hebrew word ¹² Heb. *every day*. ¹³ Heb. *from man unto beast*. ¹⁴ Or, upright. ¹⁵ Or, from the earth.

the earth. ¹⁴ ^aMake thee an ark of gopher wood; ^{1*}rooms shalt thou make in the ark, and shalt pitch it within and without with pitch. ¹⁵ And this is ^{the how} ^{the fashion} which thou shalt make it ^{of}: ^{The} length of the ark ^{shall be} three hundred cubits, the breadth of it fifty cubits, and the height of it thirty cubits. ¹⁶ A ^{slight} ^{window} shalt thou make to the ark, and ^{to in} a cubit shalt thou finish it ^{upward} ^{above}; and the door of the ark shalt thou set in the side thereof; with lower, second, and third stories shalt thou make it. ¹⁷ ^{And I, be} ^{And, behold,} hold, I, even I, do bring ^a flood of waters upon the earth, to destroy all flesh, wherein is the breath of life, from under heaven; ^{and} every thing that is in the earth shall die. ¹⁸ But ^{I will establish my covenant with thee} ^{with thee will I establish my covenant}; and thou shalt come into the ark, thou, and thy sons, and thy wife, and thy sons' wives with thee. ¹⁹ And of every living thing of all flesh, two of every sort shalt thou bring into the ark, to keep them alive with thee; they shall be male and female. ²⁰ Of ^{the fowl} ^{fowls} after their kind, and of ^{the} ^{cattle} after their kind, of every creeping thing of the ^{ground} ^{earth} after ^{its} ^{his} kind, two of every sort shall come unto thee, to keep them alive. ²¹ And take thou unto thee of all food that is eaten, and thou shalt gather it to thee; and it shall be for food for thee, and for them. ²² ^{Thus} did Noah; according to all that God commanded him, so did he.

¹ And the LORD said unto **7** Noah, ¹Come thou and all thy house into the ark; for ²these have I seen righteous before me in this generation. ² Of every ¹clean beast thou shalt take to thee ^{seven and seven,} ^{the male}

^a Cp. Wisdom 14. 8.

^b ver. 12, 17. Cp. Job 37. 11-12.

^c ch. 6. 17.

^d ch. 6. 22.

^e ch. 7. 4. ² Pet. 2. 5.

^f ch. 6. 9, 11.

^g ch. 6. 2. Prov. 8. 28. Cp. Amos 9. 4.

^h ch. 8. 2. ² Kin. 7. 19. ^{Isai.} 24. 18. ^{Mal.} 3. 10. Cp. Ps. 78. 28.

ⁱ Heb. 11. 7. Cp. Ex. 40. 16.

^j Wisdom' 10. 4. ^{10.} Matt. 24. 28, 30. ¹ Luke 17. 34, 37. ¹ Heb. 11. 7. ¹ Pet. 3. 20. ² Pet. 2. 5. ² ch. 6. 9. ¹ ch. 6. 20. Cp. Lev. ch. 11.

and his ^{female;} ^{female;} and of the ^{beas} ^t that are not clean by two, ¹ ^{male} and his ^{female;} ³ of the ^f ^{female.} ^{Of fowl} also of the ^{air,} ^{seven and seven,} ^{ma} ^{air by sevens, the} and ^{the female;} ^{to keep see} alive upon the face of all th ^{earth.} ⁴ For yet seven days, ^{an} ^{I will cause it to rain upon the} earth forty days and forty nights ^{and every living} ^{thing} ^{substance} that have made will I ¹ ^{destroy from} off the face of the ^{ground.} ⁵ ^{And} ^{Noah} did according unto all ^{tha} ^{the} ^{LORD} commanded him.

⁶ And Noah was six hundred years old when the flood of waters was upon the earth. ⁷ And Noah went in, and his sons, and his wife, and his sons' wives with him, into the ark, because of the waters of the flood. ⁸ Of clean beasts, and of beasts that are not clean, and of fowls, and of every thing that creepeth upon the ^{ground,} ^{earth,} ⁹ there went in two and two unto Noah into the ark, ^{the} ^{male} and ^{the} ^{female,} as God ^{had} ^{commanded} Noah. ¹⁰ And it came to pass ¹ ^{after} the seven days, that the waters of the flood were upon the earth. ¹¹ In the six hundredth year of Noah's life, in the second month, ^{on} the seventeenth day of the month, ^{on} the same day were all the ⁷ ^{fountains} of the great deep broken up, and ^{the} ¹ ^{windows} of heaven were opened. ¹² And the rain was upon the earth forty days and forty nights. ¹³ In the selfsame day entered Noah, and Shem, and Ham, and Japheth, the sons of Noah, and Noah's wife, and the three wives of his sons with them, into the ark; ¹⁴ they, and every beast after ^{its} ^{his} kind, and all the cattle after their kind, and every creeping thing that creepeth upon the earth after ^{its} ^{his} kind, and every

R.V. ¹ Heb. nassā. ² Or, roof ³ Or, from above ⁴ Heb. blot out. A.V. ¹ Heb. nassā. ² Heb. seven sevens. ³ Heb. blot out. ⁴ Or, on the seventh day. ⁵ Or, floodgates.

fowl after ^{the} kind, every bird of every ¹ sort. ¹⁵ And they ^b went in unto Noah into the ark, two and two of all ^{flesh} ^{flesh}, wherein is the breath of life. ¹⁶ And they that went in, went in male and female of all flesh, ^{as} God had commanded him: and the LORD shut him in. ¹⁷ And the flood ^{was} forty days upon the earth; and the waters increased, and bare up the ark, and it was lift up above the earth. ¹⁸ And the waters prevailed, and ^{were} increased greatly upon the earth; and the ark went upon the face of the waters. ¹⁹ And the waters prevailed exceedingly upon the earth; and all the high ^{mountains} ^{hills}, that were under the whole ^{heaven} ^{heaven}, were covered. ²⁰ Fifteen cubits upward did the waters prevail; and the mountains were covered. ²¹ And ^{all} flesh died that moved upon the earth, both of fowl, and of cattle, and of beast, and of every ^{creeping} thing that creepeth upon the earth, and every man: ²² all ⁱⁿ whose nostrils was ^{the} breath of ^{the} spirit of life, of all that was in the dry land, died. ²³ And every living ^{thing} ^{substance} was ^{destroyed} which was upon the face of the ground, both man, and cattle, and the ^{creeping} ^{things}, and the fowl of the heaven; and they were ^{destroyed} from the earth: and ^{Noah} only ^{was} left, and they that were with him in the ark. ²⁴ And the waters prevailed upon the earth an hundred and fifty days.

8 ¹ And God ^{remembered} Noah, and every living thing, and all the cattle that ^{were} ^{was} with him in the ark: and ^{God} made a wind to pass over the earth, and the waters ^{assuaged} ^{assuaged};

a ch. 7. 11.

b ch. 6. 20.

c ch. 7. 24.

d ver. 2. 2.

e ver. 4. 12.

f s Kin. 19. 27.
Isa. 57. 26.
Jer. 51. 27.g ver. 4.
ch. 6. 13, 17.
2 Pet. 3. 6.

A ch. 2. 7.

i Wind. 10. 4.
2 Pet. 2. 5.j ch. 19. 29
Ex. 2. 24.
1 Sam. 1. 19.

k Ex. 14. 21.

² ^a the fountains also of the deep and ^a the windows of heaven were stopped, and the rain from heaven was restrained; ³ and the waters returned from off the earth ^{continually}: and after the end ^{of} ^{the} hundred and fifty days the waters ^{decreased} ^{were} ^{abated}. ⁴ And the ark rested in the seventh month, on the seventeenth day of the month, upon the mountains of ^{Ararat}. ⁵ And the waters ^{decreased} continually until the tenth month: in the tenth month, on the first day of the month, were the tops of the mountains seen. ⁶ And it came to pass at the end of forty days, that Noah opened the window of the ark which he had made: ⁷ and he sent forth a raven, ^{and} ^{it} ^{which} went forth ^{to} and fro, until the waters were dried up from off the earth. ⁸ ^{And} ^{also} he sent forth a dove from him, to see if the waters were abated from off the face of the ground; ⁹ but the dove found no rest for the sole of her foot, and she returned unto him ^{into} the ark, for the waters were on the face of the whole earth: ^{and} ^{then} he put forth his hand, and took her, and ^{brought} ^{pulled} her in unto him into the ark. ¹⁰ And he stayed yet other seven days; and again he sent forth the dove out of the ark; ¹¹ and the dove came in to him ^{at} ^{evening}; and, lo, in her mouth ^{was} ^{an} olive leaf pluckt off: so Noah knew that the waters were abated from off the earth. ¹² And he stayed yet other seven days; and sent forth the dove; ^{and} ^{she} ^{which} returned not again unto him any more. ¹³ And it came to pass in the six ^{hundred} ^{hundredth} and first year, in the first month, the first day of the month,

R.V. ¹ Heb. wing. ² Or, swarming thing that swarmeth

c Or, a fresh olive leaf.

A.V. ⁸ Heb. wing. ¹ Heb. the breath of the spirit of life.and decreasing. ¹ Heb. in going forth and returning.² Or, And he destroyed every living thing⁸ Heb. bled¹ Heb. in going and returning.⁸ Heb. caused her to come.

the waters were dried up from off the earth: and Noah removed the covering of the ark, and looked, and behold, the face of the ground was dried.¹⁴ And in the second month, on the seven and twentieth day of the month, was the earth dry.

¹⁵ And God spake unto Noah, saying, ¹⁶ Go forth of the ark, thou, and thy wife, and thy sons, and thy sons' wives with thee. ¹⁷ Bring forth with thee every living thing that is with thee of all flesh, both of fowl, and of cattle, and of every creeping thing that creepeth upon the earth; that they may breed abundantly in the earth, and be fruitful, and multiply upon the earth. ¹⁸ And Noah went forth, and his sons, and his wife, and his sons' wives with him: ¹⁹ every beast, every creeping thing, and every fowl, and whatsoever moveth upon the earth, after their families, went forth out of the ark. ²⁰ And Noah builded an altar unto the LORD; and took of every clean beast, and of every clean fowl, and offered burnt offerings on the altar. ²¹ And the LORD smelled the sweet savour; and the LORD said in his heart, I will not again curse the ground any more for man's sake; for that the imagination of man's heart is evil from his youth; neither will I again smite any more every thing living, as I have done. ²² While the earth remaineth, seedtime and harvest, and cold and heat, and summer and winter, and day and night shall not cease.

¹ And God blessed Noah and his sons, and said unto them, Be fruitful, and multiply, and replenish the earth. ² And the

fear of you and the dread of you shall be upon every beast of the earth, and upon every fowl of the air; with all wherewith the ground air, upon all that moveth upon the earth, and upon all the fishes of the sea; into your hand are they delivered. ³ Every moving thing that liveth shall be food for you, as the green herb have I given you all things. ⁴ But flesh with the life thereof, which is the blood thereof, shall ye not eat. ⁵ And surely your blood of your lives will I require; at the hand of every beast will I require it; and at the hand of man, even man; at the hand of every man's brother will I require the life of man. ⁶ Whoso sheddeth man's blood, by man shall his blood be shed: for in the image of God made he man. ⁷ And you, be ye fruitful, and multiply; bring forth abundantly in the earth, and multiply therein.

⁸ And God spake unto Noah, and to his sons with him, saying, ⁹ And I, behold, I establish my covenant with you, and with your seed after you; ¹⁰ and with every living creature that is with you, of the fowl, of the cattle, and of every beast of the earth with you; of all that go out of the ark, even every beast of the earth. ¹¹ And I will establish my covenant with you; neither shall all flesh be cut off any more by the waters of the flood; neither shall there any more be a flood to destroy the earth. ¹² And God said, This is the token of the covenant which I make between me and you and every living creature that is with you, for perpetual generations: ¹³ I do set my bow in the cloud, and it shall be for a token of a covenant

a Deut. 12.

1 Tim. 4. 3, 4.

b ch. 1. 20.

c ch. 7. 13.

d Lev. 17. 10.

11, 14.

Deut. 12. 16, 23.

1 Sam. 14. 23.

Acts 15. 20, 29.

e Ex. 21. 28.

f ch. 4. 10, 11.

g Ex. 21. 12.

14.

Lev. 24. 17.

Num. 35.

21, 22.

Cp. Matt.

23, 24.

h Rev. 13. 10.

i ch. 1. 22, 28.

j ch. 1. 27.

k James 3. 9.

l ch. 6. 18.

m 22.

n Ex. 29. 18.

25, 41.

Lev. 1. 9.

13, 17, &c.

Ezek. 16. 19.

p 20. 41.

q Cor. 2. 15.

r Eph. 5. 2.

s Phil. 4. 18.

t ch. 3. 17.

u 6. 17.

v m Isai. 54. 9.

10.

w ch. 6. 3.

x Ps. 52. 3.

y Rom. 1. 31.

z Cp. Matt.

15. 13.

a ch. 9. 11, 15.

b Isai. 54. 9.

c p Jer. 5. 24.

d q ch. 17. 11.

e Jer. 32.

f 20, 28.

g Ezek. 1. 28.

h Cp. Rev. 4. 3.

i & 10. 1.

j ch. 1. 22, 28.

k & 3. 17.

l u Cp. Ps. 8.

m & James 3. 7.

A.V. * Heb. families.

R.V.

† Heb. a savour of rest.

† Or, creepeth.

† Or, though.

† Or, I have set

† Heb. As yet all the days of the earth.

between me and the earth.
 14 And it shall come to pass, when I bring a cloud over the earth, that ^{cloud, 15} the bow shall be seen in the ^{cloud;} and ¹⁵ I will remember my covenant, which is between me and you and every living creature of all flesh; and the waters shall no more become a flood to destroy all flesh. ¹⁶ And the bow shall be in the cloud; and I will look upon it, that I may remember ¹⁷ the everlasting covenant between God and every living creature of all flesh that is upon the earth. ¹⁷ And God said unto Noah, This is the token of the ^{covenant} ^{covenant}, which I have established between me and all flesh that is upon the earth.

¹⁸ And the sons of Noah, that went forth of the ark, were ¹⁹ Shem, and Ham, and Japheth: and Ham is the father of ²⁰ Canaan. ¹⁹ These ^{three were the} ^{are the three} sons of Noah: and ²⁰ of ^{these} ^{them} was the whole earth overspread.

²⁰ And Noah began to be an husbandman, and ²¹ he planted a vineyard: ²¹ and he drank of the wine, and was drunken; and he was uncovered within his tent. ²² And Ham, the father of Canaan, saw the nakedness of his father, and told his two brethren without. ²³ And Shem and Japheth took a garment, and laid it upon both their shoulders, and went backward, and covered the nakedness of their father; and their faces were backward, and they saw not their father's nakedness. ²⁴ And Noah awoke from his wine, ²⁵ and knew what his ^{youngest} ^{younger} son had done unto him. ²⁵ And he said,

a Deut. 27.

b Josh. 2. 22.
Judg. 1. 20.
1 Kin. 2. 20, 21.

c Ecclus. 48.

11, 12

d Ps. 7.

e Cp. Lev.

28. 42, 45

f 1 Kin. 2. 22

g Ezek. 16. 60.

h ch. 17. 7,
13, 19.

i ch. 5. 22

j 10. 1.

k For ver.

1-4,

see 1 Chr.

1. 6-7

l Ezek. 38.

1-6.

m ch. 10. 22.

n Ps. 72. 10.

o Ezek. 38. 13.

p Num. 24.

q Isai. 23. 1, 12.

r Dan. 11. 30.

s Isai. 11. 11.

t Jer. 2. 10

u 25. 22

v Ezek. 27. 6

w Zeph. 2. 11.

x For ver.

6-8,

see 1 Chr. 1.

6-10.

y Cp. Hab.

2. 15.

^a Cursed be Canaan;

^b A servant of servants shall he be unto his brethren.

²⁶ And he said,

Blessed be the ^{LORD, the} ^{LORD} God of Shem;

And ^{let Canaan} ^{Canaan shall} be ²⁷ his servant.

²⁷ God ^{shall} ^{enlarge} Japheth, And ^{let him} ^{he shall} dwell in the tents of Shem;

And ^{let Canaan} ^{Canaan shall} be ²⁸ his servant.

²⁸ And Noah lived after the flood three hundred and fifty years. ²⁹ And all the days of Noah were nine hundred and fifty years: and he died.

¹ Now these are the **IO** generations of the sons of Noah, ^{Shem} ^{Ham} ^{Shem} ^{Ham}, and Japheth: and unto them were sons born after the flood.

² The sons of Japheth; Gomer, and Magog, and Madai, and Javan, and Tubal, and Meshech, and Tiras. ³ And the sons of Gomer; Ashkenaz, and Riphath, and Togarmah. ⁴ And the sons of Javan; Elishah, and Tarshish, Kittim, and ⁵ Dodanim. ⁵ By these were ² the ^{isles} of the ^{nations} ^{Gentiles} divided in their ^{lands} ^{lands}; every one after his ^{tongue} ^{tongue}; after their families, in their nations.

⁶ And the sons of Ham; Cush, and Mizraim, and ^{Put} ^{Put}, and Canaan. ⁷ And the sons of Cush; Seba, and Havilah, and Sabtah, and Raamah, and ^{Sabteca} ^{Sabtechah}; and the sons of Raamah; Sheba, and Dedan. ⁸ And Cush begat Nimrod: he began to be a mighty one in the earth. ⁹ He was a mighty hunter before the ^{LORD}: wherefore it is said, ^{Like} ^{Even as} Nimrod ^{the} mighty hunter before

R.V. 1 Or, younger
Or, eastlands

2 Or, their

3 Or, he shall

4 In 1 Chr. 1. 6, *Diphath*.

5 In 1 Chr. 1. 7, *Rodanim*.

A.V. * Heb. *Chanaan*.

† Or, servant to them.

‡ Or, persuade.

§ Or, as some read it, *Rodanim*.

do. ⁷ Go to, "let us go down, and there confound their language, that they may not understand one another's speech. ⁸ So 'the LORD scattered them abroad from thence upon the face of all the earth: and they left off to build the city. ⁹ Therefore ^{was} the name of it called ^{is} "Babel; because the LORD did there ¹⁰ "confound the language of all the earth: and from thence did the LORD scatter them abroad upon the face of all the earth.

¹⁰ / These are the generations of ^{Shem}. Shem was an hundred years old, and begat ^{Arpachshad} ^{Arphaxad} two years after the flood: ¹¹ and Shem lived after he begat ^{Arpachshad} ^{Arphaxad} five hundred years, and begat sons and daughters.

¹² And ^{Arpachshad} ^{Arphaxad} lived five and thirty years, and begat ^{Shelah} ^{Salah}: ¹³ and ^{Arpachshad} ^{Arphaxad} lived after he begat ^{Shelah} ^{Salah} four hundred and three years, and begat sons and daughters.

¹⁴ And ^{Shelah} ^{Salah} lived thirty years, and begat Eber: ¹⁵ and ^{Shelah} ^{Salah} lived after he begat Eber four hundred and three years, and begat sons and daughters.

¹⁶ And Eber lived four and thirty years, and begat ¹Peleg: ¹⁷ and Eber lived after he begat Peleg four hundred and thirty years, and begat sons and daughters.

¹⁸ And Peleg lived thirty years, and begat Reu: ¹⁹ and Peleg lived after he begat Reu two hundred and nine years, and begat sons and daughters.

²⁰ And Reu lived two and thirty years, and begat ¹Serug: ²¹ and Reu lived after he begat Serug two hundred and

seven years, and begat sons and daughters.

²² And Serug lived thirty years, and begat Nahor: ²³ and Serug lived after he begat Nahor two hundred years, and begat sons and daughters.

²⁴ And ¹Nahor lived nine and twenty years, and begat ¹Terah: ²⁵ and Nahor lived after he begat Terah an hundred and nineteen years, and begat sons and daughters.

²⁶ And ¹Terah lived seventy years, and begat Abram, Nahor, and Haran.

²⁷ Now these are the generations of ^{Terah}. Terah begat Abram, Nahor, and Haran; and Haran begat Lot. ²⁸ And Haran died ^{in the presence of} ^{before} his father Terah in the land of his nativity, in Ur of the Chaldees. ²⁹ And Abram and Nahor took them wives: the name of Abram's wife was ¹Sarai; and the name of Nahor's wife, ¹Milcah, the daughter of Haran, the father of Milcah, and the father of Iscah. ³⁰ And ^{But} Sarai was barren; she had no child. ³¹ And Terah ¹took Abram his son, and Lot the son of ^{Haran} ^{Haran} his son's son, and Sarai his daughter in law, his son Abram's wife; and they went forth with them ¹from Ur of the Chaldees, to go into the land of Canaan; and they came unto Haran, and dwelt there. ³² And the days of Terah were two hundred and five years: and Terah died in Haran.

12 ¹ Now ²the LORD ^{had} said unto Abram, Get thee out of thy country, and from thy kindred, and from thy father's house, unto ^{the} land that I will

a ch. 1. 26.
Cp. Ps. 2. 4.

b ch. 10. 25.
32. Luke 1. 51.

c Josh. 24. 2.
d ch. 10. 10.

e Cp.
Wisdom
10. 5.

f Cp. ch.
10. 22.
For ver.
10-36.
see 1 Chr.
1. 17-27.

g ch. 17. 15.

h ch. 22. 20.

i ch. 12. 1.

j ch. 15. 7.
Josh. 24. 2.
Jeb. 9. 7.
Judith 6. 6, 7.
Acts 7. 2, 4.

k Acts 7. 5.
Heb. 11. 5.

shew thee: ² and I will make of thee a great nation, and I will bless thee, and make thy name great; and ^{be thou} thou shalt be a blessing: ³ and I will bless them that bless thee, and ^{him that curseth thee will I curse} and ^{course him that curseth thee} in thee shall all the families of the earth be blessed. ⁴ So Abram ^{went} departed, as the LORD had spoken unto him; and Lot went with him: and Abram was seventy and five years old when he departed out of Haran. ⁵ And Abram took Sarai his wife, and Lot his brother's son, and all their substance that they had gathered, and the souls that they had gotten in Haran; and they went forth to go into the land of Canaan; and into the land of Canaan they came. ⁶ And Abram ⁷ passed through the land unto the place of ^{Shechem, Sichem,} the ^{oak} plain of Moreh. And ⁷ the Canaanite was then in the land. ⁷ And the LORD appeared unto Abram, and said, ⁸ Unto thy seed will I give this land: and there builded he an altar unto the LORD, who appeared unto him. ⁸ And he removed from thence unto ^{the} mountain on the east of Beth-el, and pitched his tent, having Beth-el on the west, and ^{Al} Hai on the east: and there he builded an altar unto the LORD, and called upon the name of the LORD. ⁹ And Abram journeyed, ¹⁰ going on still toward the ^{South} south.

¹⁰ And ¹¹ there was a famine in the land: and Abram went down into Egypt to sojourn there; for the famine was ^{sore} grievous in the land. ¹¹ And it came to pass, when he was come near to enter into Egypt, that he said unto Sarai his wife, Behold now, I know that thou art a fair woman

a ch. 17. 6
& 18. 14.
Cp. Gal. 3. 14.

b ch. 27. 29.
Num. 24. 9.
c See ch. 20.
1-19.
& 29. 6-11.
d ch. 18. 15
& 22. 16
& 26. 4
& 28. 14.
Jer. 4. 2.
Ecclesi. 44. 21.
Acts 3. 25.
Gal. 3. 14.
Cited Gal.
3. 8.

e ch. 11. 31.

f Cp. Heb.
11. 9.
g 1 Chr. 16.
21.
Pa. 106. 14.
h ch. 13. 18.
i Deut. 11.
30.
Judg. 7. 1.
j ch. 13. 7.
k ch. 13. 15
& 17. 8.
Ex. 33. 1.
Pa. 106. 9-12.
Cp. Num.
32. 11.

l ch. 28. 19.

m ch. 28. 1
& 43. 1.
n ch. 12. 9.
o ch. 24. 35.
Cp. Pa. 112.
1-3
& Prov. 10. 32.

p ch. 12. 7, 8.

to look upon: ¹² and ^{Therefore} it shall come to pass, when the Egyptian shall see thee, that they shall say, This is his wife: and the ¹³ will kill me, but they will save thee alive. ¹³ Say, I pray thee, thou art my sister: that it may be well with me for thy ^{sake} sake, and that my soul ^{may} shall live because of thee. ¹⁴ And it came to pass that, when Abram was come into Egypt, the Egyptians beheld the woman that she was very fair. ¹⁵ And ^{The} the princes ^{also} of Pharaoh ^{praised} saw her, and ^{commended} her ^{to} before Pharaoh: and the woman was taken into Pharaoh's house. ¹⁶ And he entreated Abram well for her sake: and he had sheep, and oxen, and ^{he-asses,} he-asses, and menservants, and maidservants, and ^{she-asses,} she-asses, and camels. ¹⁷ And the LORD ¹⁸ plagued Pharaoh and his house with great plagues because of Sarai Abram's wife. ¹⁸ And Pharaoh called Abram, and said, What is this that thou hast done unto me? why didst thou not tell me that she was thy wife? ¹⁹ Why saidst thou, She is my sister? ²⁰ so ^{that I took} I might have taken her to be my wife: now therefore behold thy wife, take her, and go thy way. ²⁰ And Pharaoh ^{gave men charge} commanded his men ^{concerning him:} concerning him: and they ^{brought him on the way,} brought him away, and his wife, and all that he had.

¹ And Abram went up out of Egypt, he, and his wife, and all that he had, and Lot with him, ² into the ^{South} south. ² And Abram was very rich in cattle, in silver, and in gold. ³ And he went on his journeys from the ^{South} south even to Beth-el, unto the place where his tent had been at the beginning, between Beth-el and ^{Al} Hai; ⁴ unto ⁵ the place of the altar, which

R.V. 1 Or, terebinth
A.V.

2 Heb. Nephe, the southern tract of Judah.
3 Heb. in going and journeying.

he had made there at the first: and there Abram called on the name of the LORD. ⁵ And Lot also, which went with Abram, had flocks, and herds, and tents. ⁶ And ^athe land was not able to bear them, that they might dwell together: for their substance was great, so that they could not dwell together. ⁷ And there was a strife between the herdmen of Abram's cattle and the herdmen of Lot's cattle: and ^bthe Canaanite and the Perizzite dwelled then in the land. ⁸ And Abram said unto Lot, ^cLet there be no strife, I pray thee, between me and thee, and between my herdmen and thy herdmen; ^dfor we ^eare brethren. ⁹ Is not the whole land before thee? separate thyself, I pray thee, from me: if *thou wilt take* the left hand, then I will go to the right; or if *thou take* ^fdepart to the right hand, then I will go to the left. ¹⁰ And Lot lifted up his eyes, and beheld all the ^gPlain of Jordan, that it was well watered every where, before the LORD ^hdestroyed Sodom and Gomorrah, ⁱlike as the garden of the LORD, like the land of Egypt, as thou ^jgoest ^kcomest unto ^lZoar. ^mThen Lot chose him all the ⁿPlain of Jordan; and Lot journeyed east: and they separated themselves the one from the other. ¹² Abram dwelled in the land of Canaan, and Lot dwelled in the cities of the ^oPlain, and ^pmoved pitched his tent as far as ^qtoward Sodom. ¹³ Now But the men of Sodom ^rwere wicked and sinners ^sagainst before the LORD exceedingly. ¹⁴ And the LORD said unto Abram, after that Lot was separated from him, Lift up now thine eyes, and look from the place where thou ^tart, ^unorthward art northward,

and ^vsouthward ^wand ^xeastward ^yand ^zwestward: ¹⁵ for all the land which thou seest, ^ato thee will I give it, and ^bto thy seed for ever. ¹⁶ And ^cI will make thy seed as the dust of the earth: so that if a man can number the dust of the earth, then shall thy seed also be numbered. ¹⁷ Arise, walk through the land in the length of it and in the breadth of it; for unto thee will I give it. ¹⁸ And I will give it unto thee. ^dThen Abram moved his tent, and came and ^edwelt ^fby the ^goaks in the ^hplain of Mamre, which ⁱare ^jin Hebron, and built there an altar unto the LORD.

¹ And it came to pass in **I4** the days of Amraphel king of ^mShinar, Arioch king of Ellasar, Chedorlaomer king of ⁿElam, and Tidal king of ^oGottim, ^prations; ² that ^qthey ^rthese made war with ^sBera king of Sodom, and with Birsha king of Gomorrah, Shinab king of ^tAdmah, and Shemeber king of ^uZebaiim, and the king of Bela (the same is Zoar). ³ All these were ^vjoined together in the vale of Siddim (the same is the Salt Sea). ⁴ Twelve years they served Chedorlaomer, and in the thirteenth year they rebelled. ⁵ And in the fourteenth year came Chedorlaomer, and the kings that were with him, and smote the ^wRephaim in ^xAshteroth-karnaim, and the ^yZuzim in Ham, and the ^zEmims in ^aShaveh-kiriathaim, ^band the ^cHorites in their mount Seir, unto ^dEl-paran, which is by the wilderness. ⁷ And they returned, and came to ^eEn-mishpat (the same is ^fEn-mishpat, which is ^gKadesh), and smote all the ^hcountry of the Amalekites, and also the Amorites, that dwelt ⁱin ^jHasazon-tamar. ⁸ And there went out the king of Sodom, and the king of

a ch. 17. 8
b 22. 13
c 25. 12
d Acts 7. 5
e ch. 12. 7
f 15. 10
g 24. 7
h 22. 4
i Deut. 34. 4
j Chr. 20. 7
k ch. 22. 17
l 22. 14
m 32. 12
n Num. 22. 10
o p. 1 Kin. 2. 8
p See ch. 15. 3
q ch. 22. 6, 7
r ch. 22. 20.

f ch. 12. 6
g ch. 14. 12
h ch. 12. 6
i Op. 1 Cor. 6. 7
j ch. 25. 27.

k Op. Acts 7. 36
l ch. 20. 15
m 24. 10
n ch. 10. 10
o 11. 2
p ch. 10. 22
q Isai. 11. 11
r Acts 2. 9
s ver. 8
t ch. 12. 10
u 18. 22.

v Deut. 29. 24
w ch. 19. 17
x 23. 24
y Deut. 34. 3
z 1 Kin. 7. 46
a Op. Matt. 3. 5
b ch. 19. 24
c Num. 34. 12

d Deut. 3. 17
e Josh. 3. 16
f ch. 2. 8
g Isai. 51. 3
h Ezek. 28. 12
i Joel 2. 8
j ch. 14. 2, 8
k 19. 22
l ch. 15. 20
m Deut. 2. 11
n 3. 11
o Josh. 12. 4, et.

p Deut. 1. 4
q Op. 1 Mac. 5. 26, 43, 44
r Op. Deut. 2. 20
s Deut. 2. 10, 11
t Deut. 2. 12, 22
u Op. ch. 21. 31
v Num. 12. 16
w 18. 8
x ch. 18. 20
y Esai. 18. 43
z Pet. 2. 7, 8
a ch. 16. 14
b 20. 1
c Num. 13. 26
d 2 Chr. 20. 2
e ch. 22. 14

R.V. ¹ Or, Circle ² Or, territories
of Kiriat-haim ³ Heb. Act. I.

A.V. ⁴ Heb. men brethren.

† Heb. plains.

‡ Or, The plain of Kiriat-haim.

§ Or, The plain of Paran.

Gomorrhah, and the king of Admah, and the king of Zeboiim, and the king of Bela (the same is Zoar); and they ^{set the battle in array} ^{joined battle} against them in the vale of Siddim; ⁹ against Chedorlaomer the king of Elam, and ^{with} Tidal king of Gollim, and Amraphel king of Shinar; and Arioch king of El-lasar; four kings ^{against the} ^{with} five. ¹⁰ Now And the vale of Siddim was full of ^{slime pits} ^{slimepits}; and the kings of Sodom and Gomorrhah fled, and they fell ^{there} ^{there}; and they that remained fled ^{to} the mountain. ¹¹ And they took ^{all} the goods of Sodom and Gomorrhah, and all their victuals, and went their way. ¹² And they took Lot, Abram's ^{brother's} son, "who dwelt in Sodom, and his goods, and departed. ¹³ And there came one that had escaped, and told Abram the ^{Hebrew: now} ^{Hebrew: for} he dwelt ^{by the} ^{oaks} of Mamre the Amorite, brother of Eshcol, and brother of ^{Aner:} ^{Aner:} and these were confederate with Abram. ¹⁴ And when Abram heard that his brother was taken captive, he ^{led forth} his ^{trained} ^{men} ^{servants}, ^{born} in his ^{own} house, three hundred and eighteen, and pursued ^{as far} ^{them} as unto ^{Dan}. ¹⁵ And he divided himself against them ^{by night}, he and his servants, ^{by night}, and smote them, and pursued them unto Hobah, which is on the ^{left} hand of Damascus. ¹⁶ And he brought back all the goods, and also brought again his brother Lot, ^{and} his goods, and the women also, and the people. ¹⁷ And the king of Sodom went out to meet ^{him} ^{him} after his return from the slaughter of Chedor-laomer, and ^{of} the kings that ^{with} him, at the ^{vale} ^{valley}

a 2 Sam. 18.

18.

b Heb. 7. 1.

c Ps. 110. 4.

Heb. 5. 6, 10.

d 7. 1, 12, 17.

e Ps. 57. 2.

Acts 18. 17.

f Heb. 7. 6, 7.

g Matt. 11. 28.

h Heb. 7. 4.

i Cp. ch. 28. 22.

j ch. 11. 3.

k Ex. 2. 3.

l ch. 19. 17.

m ver. 16, 21.

n Ex. 6. 8.

o Num. 14. 30.

p Deut. 32. 40.

q Esek. 20.

r 5. 6, 15, 23, 28.

s Dan. 12. 7.

t Rev. 10. 5, 6.

u Cp. Ex. 17. 16 (mg.).

v Cp. Esth. 8. 15, 16.

w ch. 12. 5.

x ch. 13. 12.

y ch. 18. 18.

z ch. 12. 6.

a ver. 13.

r ch. 15. 3.

s 17. 12, 13.

t 25. 27.

u Eccles. 2. 7.

v ch. 28. 24.

w Dan. 10. 12.

x Luke 1. 13, 30.

y Jud. 18. 28.

z w Ps. 5. 3.

a 18. 2.

b 34. 11.

c 119. 114.

d ver. 11, 12.

e w ch. 14. 14.

f ch. 17. 36.

Shaveh (the same is the "King's Vale").

Shaveh which king's dale.

18 And ^b Melchizedek king of Sa-

lem brought forth bread and

wine: and he was the ^c priest of^d God Most High. ^e And he blessedhim, and said, ^f Blessed be Abramof ^g God Most High, ^h possessor ofheaven and earth: ⁱ and blessedbe ^j God Most High, which hath de-

livered thine enemies into thy

hand. And he gave him ^k a tenthof all. ^l And the king of Sodom

said unto Abram, Give me the

^m persons, and take the goodsto thyself. ⁿ And Abram saidto the king of Sodom, ^o I have

lift up mine hand unto the

LORD, ^p God Most High,the most high God, the ^q possessorof heaven and earth, ^r that 'Iwill not take ^s from a thread ^t nor

even to

a shoelatchet, and that I will not take any thing

that is thine, lest thou should-

est say, I have made Abram

rich: ^u save only that which

the young men have eaten, and

the portion of the men which

went with ^v me, ^w Aner, Eshcol,and ^x Mamre; let them take their

portion.

¹ After these things the**15** word of the LORD came

unto Abram in a vision,

saying, ^y Fear not, Abram: I am^z thy shield, ^a and thy exceedinggreat reward. ^b And Abramsaid, ^c Lord ^d God, what wiltthou give me, seeing I ^e go child-less, and ^f he that shall be possessor

of my

house is ^g this ^h Eliezer of Damascus?ⁱ And Abram said, Behold, to

me thou hast given no seed:

and, lo, ^j one born in my houseis mine heir. ^k And, behold,

the word of the LORD came un-

to him, saying, This ^l man shall notbe thine heir; but ^m he that shall

come forth out of thine own

bowels shall be thine heir. ⁿ Andt is, bitumen pits.
for me; only that &c.
itala.s Or, terribilis
Or, thy reward shall be exceeding great
Or, go hence
A.V.b Or, mouth
Or, the Chaldee and Syriac have, Eliezer the Damascusene.
Or, instructed.c Heb. El Elyon.
d Heb. Jehovah, as in other places where
Heb. souls.

e Or, maker

f Or, let

he brought him forth abroad, and said, Look now toward heaven, and *tell the stars, if thou be able to ^{tell} number them: and he said unto him, ^{number} So shall thy seed be. ⁶ And ⁷ he believed in the LORD; and ⁷ he counted it to him for righteousness. ⁷ And he said unto him, I am the LORD that ⁹ brought thee out of Ur of the Chaldees, ¹⁰ to give thee this land to inherit it. ⁸ And he said, ⁹ Lord GOD, ¹⁰ whereby shall I know that I shall inherit it? ⁹ And he said unto him, Take me an heifer of three years old, and a ^{she-goat} ^{she goat} of three years old, and a ram of three years old, and a turtledove, and a young pigeon. ¹⁰ And he took unto him all these, and ¹¹ divided them in the midst, and laid each half over against the other: but ¹² the birds divided he not. ¹¹ And the birds of prey ¹² came down upon the carcasses, ¹³ and Abram drove them away. ¹² And when the sun was going down, a ¹³ deep sleep fell upon Abram; and, lo, an horror of great darkness fell upon him. ¹³ And he said unto Abram, Know of a surety ¹⁴ that thy seed shall be a stranger in a land that is not theirs, and shall serve them; and ¹⁵ they shall afflict them ¹⁶ four hundred years; ¹⁴ and also that nation, whom they shall serve, ¹⁵ will I judge: and afterward ¹⁶ shall they come out with great substance. ¹⁵ But thou shalt go to thy fathers in peace; ¹⁶ thou shalt be buried in a good old age. ¹⁶ And in the fourth generation they shall come hither again: for ¹⁷ the iniquity of the ¹⁸ Amorites ¹⁹ is not yet full. ¹⁷ And it came to pass, that, when the sun went down, and it was dark, behold a

smoking furnace, and ²⁰ a ²¹ flaming torch ²² that passed between ²³ these pieces. ¹⁸ In ¹⁹ the same day the LORD made a covenant with Abram, saying, ²⁰ Unto thy seed have I given this land, from ²¹ the river of Egypt unto the great river, the river Euphrates: ²² the ²³ Kenite, and the ²⁴ Kenizite, and the ²⁵ Kadmonite, ²⁶ and the ²⁷ Kenizite, and the ²⁸ Perizzite, and the ²⁹ Hittite, and the ³⁰ Amorite, and the ³¹ Rephaim, ³² and the ³³ Canaanite, and the ³⁴ Girgashite, and the ³⁵ Jebusite.

¹ Now Sarai Abram's wife bare him no children: and she had an handmaid, an Egyptian, whose name was ² Hagar. ² And Sarai said unto Abram, Behold now, the LORD hath restrained me from bearing: ³ so in, I pray thee, go in unto my handmaid, ⁴ it may be ⁵ that I shall obtain children by her. And Abram hearkened to the voice of Sarai. ³ And Sarai Abram's wife took Hagar her maid the Egyptian, her handmaid, after Abram ⁴ had dwelt ten years in the land of Canaan, and gave her to Abram her husband ⁵ to be his wife. ⁴ And he went in unto Hagar, and she conceived: and when she saw that she had conceived, her mistress ⁶ was despised in her eyes. ⁵ And Sarai said unto Abram, My wrong be upon thee: I ⁷ gave my handmaid into thy bosom; and when she saw that she had conceived, I was despised in her eyes: ⁸ the LORD judge between me and thee. ⁶ But Abram said unto Sarai, Behold, thy maid is in thy hand; do to her ⁹ that which is good in thine eyes. ⁷ And when Sarai ¹⁰ dealt hardly with her, ¹¹ and she fled from her face. ⁸ And the angel of the LORD found her by a fountain of water

a Pa. 147. 4.

b ch. 22. 17
c 26. 4d 32. 13
e 10. 22f 1 Chr. 27. 23
g 11. 12h 4. 18
i c. 12. 7j 13. 15
k 24. 7l 26. 4
m Num. 34. 2n Deut. 34. 4
o Neh. 9. 8p Ps. 105. 11, al.
q Rom. 4. 9.r Gal. 3. 6
s James 2. 23.t Ex. 22. 31.
u Deut. 1. 7.v Josh. 1. 4
w Isai. 27. 13, al.x Cited
y Rom. 4. 8.z Cp. Ps. 106. 31.
aa c. 11. 31ab 12. 1.
ac Neh. 9. 7, 8.ad Acts 7. 2-4.
ae a Pa. 105. 42.af 44
ag Cp. Judg.ah 6. 17
ai 3 Kin. 20. 8aj a Pa. 98. 17
ak Isai. 7.al 11-13
am Luke 1. 18.an f. ch. 15. 2, 3.
ao c. 21. 9.ap Gal. 4. 24.
aq 1 Jer. 34. 18.ar 18
as m. ch. 30. 3
(mg. for mg.).at a Lev. 1. 17.
au c. 2. 21.av p. ch. 12. 5.
aw

ax Acts 7. 6, 7.

ay r Cp. 1 Sam.
1. 6, 7.az s Ex. 1. 11, 12
ba 8. 7.bb Neh. 9. 9, al.
bc a Acts 7. 6.bd Cp. Ex. 12. 40,
41.be a Gal. 3. 17.
bf s Ex. 6. 6.bg s Ex. 12. 36.
bh Pa. 105. 27.bi s. ch. 31. 53.
bj 1 Sam. 24. 12.bk s. ch. 25. 8.
blbm 1 Kin. 21.
bn 26.bo Amos 2. 9.
bp s Cp. Dan.bq 3. 25
br s Matt. 23. 23bs 1 Thes. 2. 16.
btA.V. * Heb. a lamp of fire.
affected her.

R.V. † Heb. be builded by her.

‡ Heb. that which is good in thine eyes.

§ Heb.

in the wilderness, by the fountain in the way to "Shur. ⁸ And he said, Hagar, Sarai's ^{handmaid,} whence camest thou? and whither ^{goest thou wilt thou go?} And she said, I flee from the face of my mistress Sarai. ⁹ And the angel of the LORD said unto her, Return to thy mistress, and submit thyself under her hands. ¹⁰ And the angel of the LORD said unto her, ^{I will greatly multiply thy seed,} that it shall not be numbered for multitude. ¹¹ And the angel of the LORD said unto her, Behold, thou art with child, and shalt bear a son; and thou shalt call his name ^{Ishmael,} because the LORD hath heard thy affliction. ¹² And he ^{shall be} as a wild-man among men; his hand ^{shall} be against every man, and every man's hand against him; and he shall dwell ⁱⁿ the presence of all his brethren. ¹³ And she called the name of the LORD that spake unto her, ^{Thou art God that seest me:} for she said, ^{Have I even also} here looked after him that seeth me? ¹⁴ Wherefore the well was called ^{Beer-lahai-roi;} behold, it is between ^{Kadesh and Bered.} ¹⁵ And Hagar bare Abram a son: and Abram called ^{the name his son's} of his son, which Hagar bare, Ishmael. ¹⁶ And Abram was fourscore and six years old, when Hagar bare Ishmael to Abram.

I7 And when Abram was ninety years old and nine, the LORD appeared to Abram, and said unto him, "I am ^{God Almighty} the Almighty God; ^{walk before me,} and be thou ^{perfect.} ² And I will make my covenant between me and thee, and ^{will multiply thee exceedingly.} ³ And Abram ^{fell on his face:} and God talked

with him, saying, ⁴ As for me, behold, my covenant is with thee, and thou shalt be ^{the father of a multitude of nations.} ⁵ Neither shall thy name any more be called Abram, but ^{thy name shall be} Abraham; ^{for the father of a multitude of nations have I made thee.} ⁶ And I will make thee exceeding fruitful, and I will make ^{nations of thee,} and kings shall come out of thee. ⁷ And I will ^{establish my covenant between me and thee and thy seed after thee throughout their generations for an everlasting covenant,} to be a God unto thee and to thy seed after thee. ⁸ And ^{I will give unto thee,} and to thy seed after thee, the land ^{of thy sojournings,} all the land of Canaan, for an everlasting possession; and ^{I will be their God.} ⁹ And God said unto Abraham, ^{And as for thee, thou shalt keep my covenant, thou, and thy seed after thee throughout their generations.} ¹⁰ This is my covenant, which ye shall keep, between me and you and thy seed after thee; ^{every male among you shall be circumcised.} ¹¹ And ye shall be circumcised in the flesh of your foreskin; and it shall be ^{a token of the covenant betwixt me and you.} ¹² And ^{he that is eight days old shall be circumcised among you, every male child in your generations,} he that is born in the house, or ^{bought with money of any stranger, which is not of thy seed.} ¹³ He that is born in thy house, and he that is bought with thy money, must needs be circumcised: and my covenant shall be in your flesh for an everlasting covenant. ¹⁴ And

a ch. 25. 18.
Ex. 15. 21.
b Rom. 4.
11, 12, 16.

c Neh. 9. 7.
d Cited
Rom. 4. 17.

e ch. 35. 11.
f ver. 16.
g ch. 17. 30
h 21. 18.
i See ch. 25.
12-18.
k Gal. 3. 17.

l Heb. 11. 16.
m Cp. ch. 28. 24
n 28. 13.
o Cp. ch. 29.
32.
p ch. 12. 7
q 18. 15.
r Ps. 106. 11.
s Job 39.
5-8.
t Cp. ch. 21. 30.
u Ex. 6. 7.
v Lev. 26. 12.
w Deut. 14. 2, al.
x ch. 25. 18.

y Cp. ch. 32.
30.
z Ex. 19. 21
aa 33. 30
ab Judg. 13. 22.

ac ch. 24. 62
ad 25. 11.
ae ch. 14. 7
af 20. 1.
ag Num. 18. 26.

ah Acts 7. 8.
ai Rom. 4. 11.

aj Lev. 12. 3.
ak Luke 1. 59
al 2. 21.
am Phil. 3. 5.
an Cp. Ex.
12. 48, 49.
ao ch. 28. 3
ap mg. for mg.
aq 35. 11
ar mg. for mg.
as Ex. 6. 3
at mg. for
mg. al.

au ch. 24. 40
av 48. 15, al.
aw ch. 6. 9.
ax Deut. 18. 13.
ay Job 1. 1.
az Ps. 110. 1.
ba Matt. 5. 43
bb z ch. 12. 3
bc 18. 16
bd 22. 17.
be y ver. 17.

R.V. ¹ That is, God heareth.
is, God of seeing.

A.V. ² That is, God shall hear.
multitude of nations.

³ Or, over against. ⁴ Or, to the east of. ⁵ Heb. El ro'i, that

⁶ That is, The well of the living one who seeth me. ⁷ Heb. El Shaddai.

⁸ That is, The well of him that lieth and seeth me. ⁹ Or, upright, or, sincere.

¹⁰ Heb. of thy sojournings. ¹¹ Heb. a son of eight days.

the uncircumcised ^{male who is not} ^{circumcised in the} ^{whose} ^{flesh of his} ^{foreskin} ^{that soul shall be} ^{cut off from his people; he hath} ^{broken my covenant.}

¹⁵ And God said unto Abraham, As for Sarai thy wife, thou shalt not call her name Sarai, but ¹⁶ Sarah shall her name be.

¹⁶ And I will bless her, and ^{more-} ^{over} I will ^{give thee a son} ^{also of} her: yea, I will bless her, and ^{she shall be a mother of} ^{nations; kings of} ^{peoples} ^{people} shall be of her. ¹⁷ Then Abraham ^{fell up-} ^{on his face,} ^{and laughed,} and said in his heart, Shall a child be born unto him that is an hundred years old? and shall Sarah, that is ninety years old, bear?

¹⁸ And Abraham said unto God, O that Ishmael might live before thee! ¹⁹ And God said, ^{Nay, but} ^g Sarah thy wife shall bear thee a son ^{indeed;} and thou shalt call his name ^{Isaac:} and I will establish my covenant with him for an everlasting ^{covenant} ^{covenant, and} ^{for} ^{with} his seed after him. ²⁰ And as for Ishmael, I have heard thee: ^{be-} ^{hold,} I have blessed him, and will make him fruitful, and ^{will} multiply him exceedingly; ^{twelve} ^{princes shall he beget,} and ^I will make him a great nation.

²¹ But ^{my} ^{covenant} will I establish with Isaac, ^{which} Sarah shall bear unto thee at this set time in the next year. ²² And he left off talking with him, and ^{God} went up from Abraham. ²³ And Abraham took Ishmael his son, and all that were born in his house, and all that were bought with his money, every male among the men of Abraham's ^{house,} ^{house;} and circumcised the flesh of their foreskin in the self-

same day, as God had said unto him. ²⁴ And Abraham was ninety years old and nine, when he was circumcised in the flesh of his foreskin. ²⁵ And Ishmael his son was thirteen years old, when he was circumcised in the flesh of his foreskin. ²⁶ In the selfsame day was Abraham circumcised, and Ishmael his son. ²⁷ And all the men of his house, ^{those} ^{born in the house,} and ^{those} ^{bought with money of the} ^{stranger,} were circumcised with him.

18 ¹ And the LORD appeared unto him ^{by the} ^{oaks} ^{of} Mamre, as ^{he sat in the} ^{tent} ^{door in the} ^{heat of the} ^{day;} ² and he lift up his eyes and looked, and, lo, three men stood ^{over against} ^{him:} and ^{when} ^{he saw} ^{them,} he ran to meet them from the tent door, and bowed himself ^{to the earth,} ^{and said,} ^{My} ^{lord,} if now I have found favour in thy sight, pass not away, I pray thee, from thy servant: ³ let now ^{a little} ^{water,} I pray you, be fetched, and wash your feet, and rest yourselves under the tree: ⁴ and I will fetch a morsel of bread, and ^{comfort} ^{ye your} ^{heart;} ^{after that} ^{ye shall pass on:} ^{forasmuch as} ^{ye are} ^{for therefore} ^{fare ye} come to your servant. And they said, So do, as thou hast said. ⁵ And Abraham hastened into the tent unto Sarah, and said, ^{Make} ^{ready} ^{quickly} ^{three} ^{measures} ^{of} ^{fine} ^{meal,} ^{knead} ^{it,} and make ^{cakes,} ^{cakes} upon the hearth. ⁷ And Abraham ran unto the herd, and ^{fetched} ^{a calf} ^{tender and good,} and gave it unto the servant; and he hasted to dress it. ⁸ And he took butter, and milk, and the calf which he had dressed, and set it before them;

a ch. 18. 10.

b ch. 25. 11.

c ver. 3.

d ch. 21. 6.
Rom. 4. 19.
Op. John 8. 56.
e ch. 18. 18
& 14. 13.f ch. 18. 1.
Ch. Heb. 13. 2.g ch. 18. 10
& 21. 2
Gal. 4. 26, 28.
h ch. 21. 3.i ch. 18. 2
& 24. 22
& 48. 24
Op. Luke 7. 44
& John 13. 14.

j ch. 18. 10.

k See ch. 25.
12-16.
l Judg. 19. 5.
Op. Pa. 104. 15.
m ch. 21. 13,
15.n ch. 19. 8
& 33. 10.
o ch. 26. 2-5.
p ch. 21. 2.

q ch. 35. 13.

R.V. ¹ That is, Princess.

for Sarai's sake

A.V. ² That is, Princess.

Hebrew.

³ From the Heb. word meaning to laugh.³ Or, tarbinthe⁴ Or, O Lord⁵ Or,⁷ Heb. she shall become nations.⁸ Heb. stay.⁹ Heb. you have passed.¹⁰ Heb.

and he stood by them under the tree, and they did eat. ⁹ And they said unto him, Where is Sarah thy wife? And he said, Behold, ¹⁰ in the tent. ¹⁰ And he said, I will certainly return unto thee ¹¹ when the season cometh round according to the time of life; and, lo, ¹² Sarah thy wife shall have a son. And Sarah heard ¹³ it in the tent door, which was behind him.

¹¹ Now ¹² Abraham and Sarah were ¹³ old and well stricken in age; ¹⁴ it had and it ceased to be with Sarah after the manner of women.

¹² ¹³ Therefore And Sarah laughed within herself, saying, ¹⁴ After I am waxed old shall I have pleasure, ¹⁵ my lord being old also? ¹⁶ And the LORD said unto Abraham, Wherefore did Sarah laugh, saying, Shall I of a surety bear a child, which am old? ¹⁷ Is any thing too ¹⁸ hard for the LORD? ¹⁹ At the ²⁰ set time time appointed I will return unto thee, ²¹ when the season cometh round according to the time of life, and Sarah shall have a son. ²² Then Sarah denied, saying, I laughed not; for she was afraid. And he said, Nay; but thou didst laugh.

²³ And the men rose up from thence, and looked toward Sodom: and Abraham went with them to bring them on the way. ²⁴ And the LORD said, Shall I hide from Abraham that ²⁵ thing which I do; ²⁶ seeing that Abraham shall surely become a great and mighty nation, and all the nations of the earth shall be ²⁷ blessed in him? ²⁸ For I ²⁹ have known know him, ³⁰ to the end that he may that he will command his children and his household after him, ³¹ that and they may shall keep the way of the LORD, to do justice and judgement; ³² to the end that the judgment; that the LORD may bring upon Abraham that which he hath spoken of him. ³³ And the LORD said,

^a ch. 4. 10
& 18. 12.
Cp. Isai. 2. 9
& James 5. 4

^b ch. 11. 5, 7.
Ex. 3. 8.

^c ch. 24. 67.

^d ver. 14.
^e Kin. 4. 16.
^f ch. 17. 19.

^g 21. 2.
Cited
Rom. 9. 9.
Josh. 22.

^h ver. 16.
ch. 18. 1.
A ch. 17. 17.
Rom. 4. 19.
Heb. 11. 11, 12.

ⁱ ver. 1.
Cp. Ps. 106. 23
& Jer. 18. 23.
J ch. 20. 4.
Num. 16. 32.
3 Sam. 24. 17.

^j Cp. ch. 17.
17.
Cp. Luke
1. 18.

^k 1 Pet. 8. 6.

^l Job 42. 2.
Jer. 32. 17
& mg.
Zech. 2. 8.

^m Matt. 18. 26.
J ch. 20. 4.
Num. 16. 32.
3 Sam. 24. 17.

ⁿ Cp. Job 8.
20.
p ver. 10.
q Deut. 32. 4.

^r Job 8. 3
& 24. 10.
Rom. 2. 5, 6.
r Jer. 5. 1.
Ezek. 22. 30.
Cp. Isai. 65. 8.

^s Cp. Luke
18. 1.

^t Cp. Ps. 25.
14.
Amos 8. 7
& John 15. 15.

^u ch. 12. 5
& 22. 18
& 25. 4.
Acts 2. 25.
Gal. 3. 8.
Cp. Amos
8. 2.

¹ Because ² the cry of Sodom and Gomorrah is great, and ³ because their sin is very grievous; ⁴ ⁵ I will go down now, and see whether they have done altogether according to the cry of it, which is come unto me; and if not, ⁶ I will know. ⁷ And the men turned ⁸ their faces from thence, and went toward Sodom: but Abraham ⁹ stood yet before the LORD.

¹⁰ And Abraham drew near, and said, ¹¹ Wilt thou ¹² consume also destroy the righteous with the wicked?

¹³ Peradventure there be fifty righteous within the city: wilt thou ¹⁴ consume also destroy and not spare the place for the fifty righteous that are therein? ¹⁵ That be far from thee to do after this manner, to slay the righteous with the wicked; and ¹⁶ that so the righteous should be as the ¹⁷ wicked; that be far from thee: ¹⁸ shall not the Judge of all the earth do right?

¹⁹ And the LORD said, ²⁰ If I find in Sodom fifty righteous within the city, then I will spare all the place for their ²¹ sake. ²² And Abraham answered and said, ²³ Behold now, I have taken upon me to speak unto the Lord, which am but dust and ashes:

²⁴ ²⁵ peradventure there shall lack five of the fifty righteous: wilt thou destroy all the city for lack of five? And he said, ²⁶ I will not destroy it, if I find there forty and five. ²⁷ And he spake unto him yet again, and said, Peradventure there shall be forty found there. And he said, I will not do it for the ²⁸ forty's sake. ²⁹ And he ³⁰ said, said,

³¹ Oh let not the Lord be angry, and I will speak: ³² peradventure there shall thirty be found there. And he said, I will not do it, if I find thirty there. ³³ And he said, Behold now, I have

taken upon me to speak unto the Lord: ^{peradventure} there shall be twenty found there. And he said, I will not destroy it for the twenty's sake. ³² And he said, "Oh let not the Lord be angry, and I will speak yet but this once: ^{peradventure} ten shall be found there. And he said, I will not destroy it for the ten's sake. ³³ And the LORD went his way, as soon as he had left communing with Abraham: and Abraham returned unto his place.

¹ And ^{the} two angels came to Sodom at even; and Lot sat in the gate of Sodom: and Lot ^{saw them, and seeing them} rose up to meet them; and he bowed himself with his face ^{to the earth} toward the ground; ² and he said, Behold now, my lords, ^{turn aside, in,} I pray you, into your servant's house, and tarry all night, ^{and} wash your feet, and ye shall rise up early, and go on your way. And they said, ^{Nay;} but we will abide in the street all night. ³ And he ^{urged} pressed upon them greatly; and they turned in unto him, and entered into his house; and he made them a feast, and did bake unleavened bread, and they did eat. ⁴ But before they lay down, the men of the city, ^{even} the men of Sodom, compassed the house round, both ^{young} old and ^{old} young, all the people from every quarter: ⁵ and they called unto Lot, and said unto him, Where are the men which came in to thee this night? ^{bring} them out unto us, that we ^{may} know them. ⁶ And Lot went out ^{unto them to the door,} at the door unto them, and shut the door after him. ⁷ And he said, I pray you, my brethren, do not so wickedly. ⁸ Behold now, I have two daughters which have not known man;

let me, I pray you, bring them out unto you, and do ye to them as is good in your eyes: only unto these men do nothing; ^{forasmuch as they are come for therefore came they} under the shadow of my roof. ⁹ And they said, Stand back. And they ^{said,} ^{again,} This one fellow ^{came} in to sojourn, and ^{he} will needs be a judge: now will we deal worse with thee, than with them. And they pressed sore upon the man, even Lot, and ^{drew} ^{came} near to break the door. ¹⁰ But the men put forth their hand, and ^{brought} ^{pulled} Lot into the house to them, and shut to the door. ¹¹ And they smote the men that were at the door of the house with ^{blindness}, both small and great: so that they wearied themselves to find the door. ¹² And the men said unto Lot, Hast thou here any besides? son in law, and thy sons, and thy daughters, and whomsoever thou hast in the city, ^{bring} them out of ^{the} ^{this} place: ¹³ for we will destroy this place, ^{because} the cry of them is waxen great before ^{the face of the} LORD; and the LORD hath sent us to destroy it. ¹⁴ And Lot went out, and spake unto his sons in law, which ^{married} his daughters, and said, ^{Up,} get you out of this place; for the LORD will destroy ^{this} city. But he seemed ^{unto his sons in law as one that mocked,} as one that mocked unto his sons in law. ¹⁵ And when the morning arose, then the angels hastened Lot, saying, Arise, take thy wife, and thy two ^{daughters} daughters, which ^{are} here; lest thou be consumed in the ^{iniquity} of the city. ¹⁶ ^{But} ^{And while} he lingered; and the men laid hold upon his hand, and upon the hand of his wife, and upon the hand of his two daughters; ^{the} LORD

a Judg. 8.

b ch. 18. 12.

c Ex. 2. 14.

d ch. 18. 22.

e Wisd. 19.

17. Cp. 2 Kin.

6. 16

f Acts 18. 11.

g Heb. 12. 2

Cp. Judg.

4. 18.

h See ch. 18.

i

A Cp. Luke

24. 26.

j 2 Pet. 2. 7.

k Cp. Rev. 18.

4. 5.

l ch. 18. 20.

m Num. 16.

21. 26. 48.

Jer. 51. 6.

n 1 Tim. 5. 8.

Cp. ch. 13. 13.

o Judg. 19.

22.

p Rom. 1.

34. 27.

Jude 7.

q ch. 4. 13

(mg. for mg.).

r Cp. Judg.

19. 24.

s Cp. Pa. 34.

23.

t Wisd. 10. 6.

R.V.

1 Or, for therefore

2 Or, were to marry

3 Or, punishment

A.V. * Heb. are found.

† Or, punishment.

being merciful unto him: and they brought him forth, and set him without the city. ¹⁷ And it came to pass, when they had brought them forth abroad, that he said, Escape for thy life; ^b look not behind thee, neither stay thou in all the ^{Plain} ^{plain}; escape to the mountain, lest thou be consumed. ¹⁸ And Lot said unto them, Oh, not so, ¹ my ^{lord} ^{Lord}: ¹⁹ behold now, thy servant hath found grace in thy sight, and thou hast magnified thy mercy, which thou hast shewed unto me in saving my life; and I cannot escape to the mountain, lest ^{some} ^{evil} ^{overtake} ^{take} me, and I die: ²⁰ behold now, this city is near to flee unto, and it is a little one: Oh, let me escape thither, (is it not a little one?) and my soul shall live. ²¹ And he said unto him, See, I have accepted ^a thee concerning this thing also, that I will not overthrow ^{the city of} ^{this city, for the} which thou hast spoken. ²² Haste thee, escape thither; for I cannot do any thing till thou be come thither. Therefore the name of the city was called ³¹ Zoar. ²³ The sun was ¹ risen upon the earth when Lot ^{came unto} ^{entered into} Zoar. ²⁴ Then ⁷ the LORD rained upon Sodom and upon Gomorrah brimstone and fire from the LORD out of heaven; ²⁵ and he overthrew those cities, and all the ^{Plain,} ^{plain,} and all the inhabitants of the cities, and that which grew upon the ground. ²⁶ But his wife looked back from behind him, and she became ⁹ a pillar of salt. ²⁷ And Abraham gat up early in the morning to the place where he ^{had} ¹ stood before the LORD: ²⁸ and he looked toward Sodom and Gomorrah, and toward all the land of the ^{Plain,} ^{plain,}

and beheld, and, lo, the smoke of the ^{land} ^{country} went up as the smoke of a furnace.

²⁹ And it came to pass, when God ^{Plain,} ^{plain,} destroyed the cities of the ^{Plain,} ^{plain,} that God ^a remembered Abraham, and sent Lot out of the midst of the overthrow, when he overthrew the cities in the which Lot dwelt.

³⁰ And Lot went up out of Zoar, and ^a dwelt in the mountain, and his two daughters with him; for he feared to dwell in Zoar: and he dwelt in a cave, he and his two daughters. ³¹ And the firstborn said unto the younger, Our father is old, and there is not a man in the earth to come in unto us after the manner of all the earth: ³² come, let us make our father drink wine, and we will lie with him, that we may preserve seed of our father. ³³ And they made their father drink wine that night: and the firstborn went in, and lay with her father; and he ^{knew} ^{perceived} not when she lay down, nor when she arose. ³⁴ And it came to pass on the morrow, that the firstborn said unto the younger, Behold, I lay yesternight with my father: let us make him drink wine this night also; and go thou in, and lie with him, that we may preserve seed of our father. ³⁵ And they made their father drink wine that night also: and the younger arose, and lay with him; and he ^{knew} ^{perceived} not when she lay down, nor when she arose. ³⁶ Thus were both the daughters of Lot with child by their father. ³⁷ And the firstborn bare a son, and called his name Moab: ¹ the same is the father of the Moabites unto this day. ³⁸ And the younger,

^a See ch. 8.

¹ ^b ver. 28.
Ch. Matt. 24.
16-18.
^c ch. 18. 10.

^d ver. 17, 18.

^e ch. 14. 2.

^f Deut. 29.
²²
Jer. 20. 16
& 50. 40.
Iam. 4. 4.
Amos 4. 11.
Zeph. 2. 9.
Luke 17. 29.
3 Pet. 2. 6.
Jude 7, et.

^g Wind. 10. 7.
Luke 17. 32.

^h ch. 18. 22.

ⁱ Deut. 2. 9.

R.V. ¹ Or, O Lord ² Or, the evil ³ That is, Little, ver. 30. See ch. 14. 8.
A.V. ^a Heb. thy foes. ¹ That is, Little, ver. 30. ² Heb. gone forth.

she also bare a son, and called his name Ben-ammi: "the same is the father of the children of Ammon unto this day.

20 And Abraham journeyed from thence toward the land of the South, and dwelt south country, between Kadesh and Shur; and he sojourned in Gerar. ² And Abraham said of Sarah his wife, "She is my sister: and Abimelech king of Gerar sent, and took Sarah. ³ But God came to Abimelech in a dream of the night, and said to him, Behold, thou art but a dead man, because of the woman which thou hast taken; for she is a man's wife.

⁴ Now But Abimelech had not come near her: and he said, "Lord, wilt thou slay even also a righteous nation? ⁵ Said he not himself unto me, She is my sister? and she, even she herself said, He is my brother: in the integrity of my heart and the innocency of my hands have I done this.

⁶ And God said unto him in the dream, Yea, I know that in the integrity of thy heart thou hast done this, and didst this in the integrity of thy heart; for I also withheld thee from sinning

against me: therefore suffered I thee not to touch her. ⁷ Now therefore restore the man's wife; for he is a prophet, and he shall pray for thee, and thou shalt live: and if thou restore her not, know thou that thou shalt surely die, thou, and all that are thine. ⁸ And Therefore Abimelech rose early in the morning, and called all his servants, and told all these things in their ears: and the men were sore afraid.

⁹ Then Abimelech called Abraham, and said unto him, What hast thou done unto us? and have I sinned against thee, wherein what that thou hast brought on me

^a Deut. 2. 12.

^b ch. 12. 7. 14.

^c Prov. 16. 6. d ch. 22. 3.

^e ch. 22. 6. f ch. 12. 12.

^g See ch. 12. 13-20.

^h 22. 7-11. i Cp. ch. 11. 29.

^j Ps. 105. 14. k Job 33. 15.

^l Matt. 1. 20. m 2. 12.

ⁿ ch. 12. 1.

^o ch. 12. 22. p 1 Chr. 21. 17.

^q ch. 12. 13. r ch. 12. 14.

^s ch. 12. 14.

^t ch. 12. 9. u 24. 10.

^v Cp. ver. 5.

^w ch. 22. 9. x Ps. 51. 4.

^y Cp. ch. 24. 65.

^z 1 Sam. 7. 5. a Job 42. 8.

^b Cp. James 5. 16.

^c Cp. Num. 18. 32, 33.

^d Cp. ch. 12. 17.

^e 1 Sam. 2. 31.

^f ch. 17. 19. g 18. 10, 14.

^h Heb. 11. 11.

ⁱ Cp. Gal. 4. 22.

^j ch. 17. 21.

and on my kingdom a great sin? thou hast done deeds unto me that ought not to be done. ¹⁰ And Abimelech said unto Abraham, What sawest thou, that thou hast done this thing? ¹¹ And Abraham said, Because I thought, Surely the fear of God is not in this place; and they will slay me for my wife's sake. ¹² And moreover she is indeed my sister; yet indeed she is the daughter of my father, but not the daughter of my mother; and she became my wife: ¹³ and it came to pass, when God caused me to wander from my father's house, that I said unto her, This is thy kindness which thou shalt shew unto me; at every place whither we shall come, say of me, He is my brother. ¹⁴ And Abimelech took sheep and oxen, and menservants, and womenservants, and gave them unto Abraham, and restored him Sarah his wife. ¹⁵ And Abimelech said, Behold, my land is before thee: dwell where it pleaseth thee. ¹⁶ And unto Sarah he said, Behold, I have given thy brother a thousand pieces of silver: behold, it is for thee a covering of the eyes unto all that are with thee; and in respect of all thou art righted. ¹⁷ And Abraham prayed unto God: and God healed Abimelech, and his wife, and his maidservants; and they bare children. ¹⁸ For the LORD had fast closed up all the wombs of the house of Abimelech, because of Sarah Abraham's wife.

¹⁹ And the LORD visited Sarah as he had said, and the LORD did unto Sarah as he had spoken. ²⁰ And For Sarah conceived, and bare Abraham a son in his old age, at the set time of which God had spoken

21 Sarah as he had said, and the LORD did unto Sarah as he had spoken. ² And For Sarah conceived, and bare Abraham a son in his old age, at the set time of which God had spoken

to him. ³ And Abraham called the name of his son that was born unto him, whom Sarah bare to him, ⁶ Isaac. ⁴ And Abraham ^ccircumcised his son Isaac ^{when he was being} eight days old, ^das God had commanded him. ⁵ And ^eAbraham was an hundred years old, when his son Isaac was born unto him. ⁶ And Sarah said, ^fGod hath ¹made me to ^{laugh; every one that heareth will laugh, so that all that hear} laugh with me. ⁷ And she said, Who would have said unto Abraham, that Sarah should ^{give} children suck? ⁹for I have ^{borne} him a son in his old age.

⁸ And the child grew, and was weaned: and Abraham made a great feast ^{on the same day} that Isaac was weaned. ⁹ And Sarah ¹saw the son of Hagar the Egyptian, which she had ^{borne} unto Abraham, ^{2j}mocking. ¹⁰ Wherefore she said unto Abraham, ²Cast out this bondwoman and her son: for the son of this bondwoman shall not be heir with my son, even with Isaac. ¹¹ And the thing was very grievous in Abraham's sight ^{on account because} of his son. ¹² And God said unto Abraham, Let it not be grievous in thy sight because of the lad, and because of thy bondwoman; in all that Sarah ^{said} hath said unto thee, hearken unto her voice; for ⁱⁿ Isaac shall thy seed be called. ¹³ And also of the son of the bondwoman will I make ²a nation, because he is thy seed. ¹⁴ And Abraham rose up early in the morning, and took ^{bread} bread, and a ³bottle of water, and gave it unto Hagar, putting it on her shoulder, and the child, and sent her away: and she de-

parted, and wandered in the wilderness of ⁴Beer-sheba. ¹⁵ And the water ^{in the bottle was spent, was spent in the bottle,} and she cast the child under one of the shrubs. ¹⁶ And she went, and sat her down over against him a good way off, as it were a bowshot: for she said, Let me not ^{look upon} the death of the child. ¹⁷ And she sat over against him, and lift up her voice, and wept. ¹⁷ And God heard the voice of the lad; and the angel of God called to Hagar out of heaven, and said unto her, What aileth thee, Hagar? fear not; for God hath heard the voice of the lad where he is. ¹⁸ Arise, lift up the lad, and hold him in thine hand; for I will make him a great nation. ¹⁹ And ⁴God opened her eyes, and she saw a well of water; and she went, and filled the bottle with water, and gave the lad drink. ²⁰ And God was with the ^{lad}lad; and he grew; and ^{he}dwelt in the wilderness, ¹and ⁴became an archer. ²¹ And he dwelt in the wilderness of Paran: and his mother took him a wife out of the land of Egypt.

²² And it came to pass at that time, that ²²Abimelech and ^{Phicol}Phicol the ^{chief}captain of his host spake unto Abraham, saying, "God is with thee in all that thou doest: ²³now therefore swear unto me here by God ⁴that thou wilt not deal falsely with me, nor with ⁵my son, nor with my son's son: but ²according to the kindness that I have done unto thee, thou shalt do unto me, and to the land wherein thou hast sojourned. ²⁴And Abraham said, I will swear. ²⁵ And Abraham reproved Abimelech because of

a ver. 31.

b ch. 17. 19.

c Acta 7. 8.

d ch. 17. 10.

e ch. 17. 1.

f Rom. 4. 19.

g Cp. Isai.

54. 1. & Gal. 4. 27.

h ch. 18. 11.

i ch. 18. 11.

A Num. 22.

B Kin. 6. 17.

C Luke 24.

D ch. 18. 1.

E Cp. Gal. 4.

F Cited Gal. 4. 30.

I ch. 18. 12.

m ch. 20. 2.

n ch. 20. 1.

o Cp. ch. 28.

p Cited Rom. 9. 7.

q Heb. 11. 18.

p ver. 18.

ch. 13. 10.

& 17. 20.

q ch. 20. 14.

R.V. ¹ Or, prepared laughter for me my offspring, nor with my posterity² Or, playing³ Or, skin⁴ Or, became, as he grew up, an archer⁵ Or,A.V. ⁶ Heb. if thou shalt lie unto me.

the well of water, which Abimelech's servants ^ahad violently taken away. ²⁶ And Abimelech said, I ^{know} not who hath done this thing: neither yet heard I of it, but ^{to-day} ^{to day}. ²⁷ And Abraham took sheep and oxen, and gave them unto Abimelech; and ^{they} ^{both} made a covenant. ²⁸ And Abraham set seven ewe lambs of the flock by themselves. ²⁹ And Abimelech said unto Abraham, What mean these seven ewe lambs which thou hast set by themselves? ³⁰ And he said, These ^{For these} seven ewe lambs shalt thou take of my hand, that ^{it} ^{they} may be a witness unto me, that I have digged this well. ³¹ Wherefore ^ahe called that place ^aBeer-sheba; because there they swore both of them. ³² ^{So} ^{Thus} they made a covenant at Beer-sheba: and Abimelech rose up, and ^{Phicol} ^{the chief} captain of his host, and they returned into the land of the Philistines. ³³ And Abraham planted a ^{tamarisk} ^{grove} tree in Beer-sheba, and ^{he} ^{called} there on the name of the LORD, ^{the} ^{Everlasting} ^{overlasting} God. ³⁴ And Abraham sojourned in the ^{land of the Philistines} ^{Philistines' land} many days.

22 ¹ And it came to pass after these things, that ^aGod did ^{prove} ^{tempt} Abraham, and said unto him, Abraham: and he said, ^{Here am I} ^{Behold, here I am}. ² And he said, Take now thy son, thine only ^{son, whom thou lovest, even Isaac,} ^{son Isaac, whom thou lovest,} and get thee into ^{the} ^{land of} Moriah; and offer him there for a burnt offering upon one of the mountains which I will tell thee of. ³ And Abraham rose up early in the morning, and saddled his ass, and took two of his young men with him, and Isaac his ^{son;} ^{son,} and ^{he} ^{clave}

the wood for the burnt offering, and rose up, and went unto the place of which God had told him. ⁴ ^{On} ^{Then on} the third day Abraham lifted up his eyes, and saw the place afar off. ⁵ And Abraham said unto his young men, Abide ye here with the ^{ass;} ^{ass;} and I and the lad will go ^{yonder;} ^{yonder}; and we will worship, and come again to you. ⁶ And Abraham took the wood of the burnt offering, and ^alaid it upon Isaac his son; and he took ^{in his hand the fire} ^{the fire in his hand,} and ^{the} ^aknife; and they went both of them together. ⁷ And Isaac spake unto Abraham his father, and said, My father: and he said, ^{Here am I, my son.} ^{Behold, Behold} the fire and the wood: but where is the ^alamb for a burnt offering? ⁸ And Abraham said, ^{My son,} ^{God} will ^{provide himself} ^{the} ^alamb for a burnt ^{offering, my son} ^{offering}: so they went both of them together. ⁹ And they came to the place which God had told him of; and Abraham built ^{the} ^{an} altar there, and laid the wood in order, and bound Isaac his son, and ^alaid him on the ^{altar,} ^{altar} upon the wood. ¹⁰ And Abraham stretched forth his hand, and took the knife to slay his son. ¹¹ And the angel of the LORD called unto him out of heaven, and said, Abraham, Abraham: and he said, Here am I. ¹² And he said, ^aLay not thine hand upon the lad, neither do thou any thing unto him: for ^anow I know that thou fearest God, seeing thou hast not withheld thy son, thine only ^{son,} ^{son} from me. ¹³ And Abraham lifted up his eyes, and looked, and ^{behold,} ^{behold} behind ^{him} a ram caught in ^{the} ^athicket by his horns: and Abra-

^a Cp. ch. 26. 15, 16, 20-21.

^b ch. 26. 31.

^c Cp. John 19. 17.

^d ch. 26. 33.

^e Cp. John 1. 23, 26 & 1 Pet. 1. 19 & Rev. 5. 12.

^f ch. 4. 26 & 12. 8.

^g Isai. 40. 26. Cp. Ps. 90. 2. ^h Heb. 11. 17. James 2. 21.

ⁱ 1 Cor. 10.

^j Heb. 11. 17. James 1. 12. ^k 1 Pet. 1. 6, 7.

^l Cp. Mic. 6. 7, 8. ^m 3 Chr. 3. 1.

ⁿ Cp. ch. 26. 5.

R.V. ¹ Heb. see for himself.

A.V. ² That is, The well of the oath.

³ Or, according to many ancient authorities, behold a (Heb. one) ram caught

⁴ Or, tree.

⁵ Heb. Behold me.

⁶ Or, kid.

ham went and took the ram, and offered him up for a burnt offering in the stead of his son.

¹⁴ And Abraham called the name of that place ^{1c} "Jehovah-jireh: as it is said to this day, In the mount of the LORD ^{it shall be provided.} ¹⁵ And the angel of the LORD called unto Abraham ^{a second time out of heaven.} ¹⁶ and said, ^{out of heaven the second time,} ¹ By myself have I sworn, saith the LORD, ^{for} because thou hast done this thing, and hast not withheld thy son, thine only son: ¹⁷ that in blessing I will bless thee, and in multiplying I will multiply thy seed ^{as} the stars of the heaven, and ¹⁸ as the sand which is upon the sea ¹ shore; and thy seed shall possess ¹ the gate of his enemies; ¹⁸ and ¹ in thy seed shall all the nations of the earth ¹ be blessed; ¹ because thou hast obeyed my voice. ¹⁹ So Abraham returned unto his young men, and they rose up and went together to ¹ Beer-sheba; and Abraham dwelt at ¹ Beer-sheba.

²⁰ And it came to pass after these things, that it was told Abraham, saying, Behold, ²⁰ Milcah, she ^{also hath borne} ^{hath also born} children unto thy brother Nahor; ²¹ ^{Uz} his firstborn, and ² Buz his brother, and Kemuel the father of Aram; ²² and Chesed, and Hazo, and Pildash, and Jidlaph, and Bethuel. ²³ And ² Bethuel begat Rebekah: these eight ^{did Milcah} ^{Milcah did} bear to Nahor, Abraham's brother. ²⁴ And his concubine, whose name was Reumah, she ^{also bare} ^{bare also} Tebah, and Gaham, and ^{Tahash,} ^{and} ^{Maacah,} ^{Maachah.}

¹ And the life of Sarah was **23** an hundred and seven and twenty years ^{old}: these were the years of the life of Sarah.

^a ch. 25. 27.

Josh. 14. 15.

Judg. 1. 10.

^b ver. 13.

^c ver. 8.

^d ch. 17. 8.

¹ Chr. 22. 16.

Ps. 105. 12.

Heb. 11. 8, 13.

^e Acts 7. 5.

^f Ps. 105. 9.

^g Ecclus. 44. 21.

Luke 1. 72.

Heb. 6. 13.

^h Jer. 33. 22.

See ch. 15. 6.

ⁱ See ch. 13. 16.

^j ch. 24. 60.

Ps. 127. 5.

^k ch. 12. 3.

^l 18. 18.

^m 26. 4.

Gal. 3. 8.

Ch.

Ecclus. 44. 22.

Cited Acts 3. 26.

ⁿ ver. 3.

ch. 26. 5.

^o ch. 21. 31.

^p ch. 11. 20.

^q Job 1. 1.

^r Jer. 25. 23.

^s ch. 24. 15.

^t ch. 34. 20.

^u Ruth 4. 1.

² And Sarah died in ^{Kiriath-arba} ^{Kirjath-arba;} (the same is ^{Hebron,} ^{Hebron}) in the land of Canaan: and Abraham came to mourn for Sarah, and to weep for her. ³ And Abraham ^{rose} ^{stood} up from before his dead, and spake unto the ^{children} ^{sons} of Heth, saying, ⁴ I am a stranger and a sojourner with you: ⁵ give me a possession of a buryingplace with you, that I may bury my dead out of my sight. ⁵ And the children of Heth answered Abraham, saying unto him, ⁶ Hear us, my lord: thou art ⁷ a mighty prince among us: in the choice of our sepulchres bury thy dead; none of us shall withhold from thee his sepulchre, but that thou mayest bury thy dead. ⁷ And Abraham ^{rose} ^{stood} up, and bowed himself to the people of the land, even to the children of Heth. ⁸ And he communed with them, saying, If it be your mind that I should bury my dead out of my ^{sight,} ^{sight;} hear me, and in-treat for me to Ephron the son of Zohar, ⁹ that he may give me the cave of Machpelah, which he hath, which is in the end of his field; for ^{the full price let him give it} ^{as much money as it is} to me in the midst of you ^{for a possession} ^{of a buryingplace.} ¹⁰ Now ^{And} Ephron ^{was sitting in the midst of} ^{dwelt among} the children of Heth: and Ephron the Hittite answered Abraham in the ¹¹ audience of the children of Heth, even of all that ¹² went in at the gate of his city, saying, ¹¹ Nay, my lord, hear me: the field give I thee, and the cave that is therein, I give it thee; in the presence of the sons of my people give I it thee: bury thy dead. ¹² And Abraham bowed ^{himself down} ^{down himself} before the people of the land. ¹³ And he spake unto Ephron in the audience of the

R.V. ¹ That is, The Lord will see, or, provide.

A.V. ² That is, The Lord will see, or, provide.

³ Or, As shall be seen

⁴ Heb. lip.

⁵ Or, Near themselves

⁶ Heb. a prince of God.

⁷ Heb. full money.

⁸ Heb. ears.

people of the land, saying. But if thou ^{will} ^{give it} I pray thee, hear me: I will give ^{the price of} ^{the money for} thee the field; take it of me, and I will bury my dead there. ¹⁴ And Ephron answered Abraham, saying unto him, ¹⁵ My lord, hearken unto me: ^{a piece of land worth} ^{the land is worth} four hundred ^{shekels of silver,} ^{silver;} what is that betwixt me and thee? bury therefore thy dead. ¹⁶ And Abraham hearkened unto Ephron; and Abraham ^a weighed to Ephron the silver, which he had named in the audience of the ^{children} ^{sons} of Heth, four hundred shekels of silver, current ^{money} with the merchant. ¹⁷ ^{So} ^{And} ^{the} field of Ephron, which was in Machpelah, which was before Mamre, the field, and the cave which was therein, and all the trees that were in the field, that were in all the ^{border thereof} ^{borders} round about, were made sure ¹⁸ unto Abraham for a possession in the presence of the children of Heth, before all that went in at the gate of his city. ¹⁹ And after this, Abraham buried Sarah his wife in the cave of the field of Machpelah before ^{Mamre (the} ^{Mamre; the} ^{same is} ^{Hebron)} ^{Hebron} in the land of Canaan. ²⁰ And the field, and the cave that is therein, ² were made sure unto Abraham for a possession of a buryingplace by the ^{children} ^{sons} of Heth.

24 ¹ And Abraham was old, and ^{well} stricken in age: and the LORD ^{had} blessed Abraham in all things. ² And Abraham said unto his ^{servant,} ^{eldest,} ^{the elder} ^{servant} of his house, that ruled over all that he had, ² Put, I pray thee, thy hand under my thigh: ³ and I will make thee swear by the LORD, the God of ^{heaven} ^{heaven,} and the God of the earth,

a ch. 23. 24.
b 27. 46.
Deut. 7. 3.
Cp. 2 Cor. 6. 14.
c Cp. ch. 23. 2.

c Ex. 30. 13.
Ezek. 45. 12.

d 1 Chr. 21. 25.
Jer. 32. 9.
Zech. 11. 12.

e ch. 12. 1.

f ch. 25. 9
g 49. 29-32
h 50. 12.

i See ch. 12. 7.
A Ex. 23. 20.
B 33. 2.
Cp. Heb. 1. 14.

j See Josh. 2. 17-20.

j ver. 2.

k Cp. Ruth 4. 7-10
l Jer. 32. 10-14.

j Deut. 23. 4
Judg. 8. 3.

m ver. 25.
ch. 13. 2.

n 1 Sam. 9. 11.
John 4. 7.
o Cp. ch. 15. 2.

p ver. 2.
ch. 47. 29.
q ver. 27, 42, 43.
r ch. 27. 20.

s ver. 42.

that ^a thou shalt not take a wife ^{for} ^{unto} my son of the daughters of the Canaanites, among whom I dwell: ⁴ ^b but thou shalt go unto my country, and to my kindred, and take a wife ^{for} ^{unto} my son Isaac. ⁵ And the servant said unto him, Peradventure the woman will not be willing to follow me unto this land: must I needs bring thy son again unto the land from whence thou camest? ⁶ And Abraham said unto him, Beware thou that thou bring not my son thither again. ⁷ The ^{LORD,} ^{the} ^{LORD} God of heaven, ^{that} ^{which} took me from my father's house, and from the land of my ^{nativity,} ^{kindred,} ^{and} ^{that} ^{which} spake unto me, and that sware unto me, saying, ⁷ Unto thy seed will I give this land; ⁸ he shall send his angel before thee, and thou shalt take a wife ^{for} ^{unto} my son from thence. ⁸ And if the woman ^{will} ^{not} be willing to follow thee, then ^{thou} shalt be clear from this my ^{oath;} ^{oath:} only ^{thou} shalt ^{not} bring my son thither again. ⁹ And the servant ^{put} his hand under the thigh of Abraham his master, and sware to him concerning ^{this} ^{that} matter. ¹⁰ And the servant took ten ^{camels,} ^{camels} of his master, and departed; ¹¹ having all goodly things of his master's ⁱⁿ his hand: and he arose, and went to ¹² Mesopotamia, unto the city of Nahor. ¹¹ And he made ^{the} ^{his} camels to kneel down without the city by ^{the} ^a well of water at the time of the evening, the time ¹ that ² women go out to draw water. ¹² And he said, O ^{LORD,} ^{the} ^{LORD} God of my master Abraham, ^{send} ^{me,} ^I ^{pray} ^{thee,} ^I ^{pray} ^{thee,} ^{send} ^{me,} good speed this day, and shew kindness unto my master Abraham. ¹³ Behold, ¹ I stand ^{here} by the

R.V. ¹ Or, for all the goods of his master were in his hand
A.V. ² Heb. gone into days. ³ Or, and.

⁴ Heb. Aram-naharaim, that is, Aram of the two rivers.
⁵ Heb. that women which draw water go forth.

fountain well of water; and the daughters of the men of the city come out to draw water: ¹⁴ and let it come to pass, that the damsel to whom I shall say, Let down thy pitcher, I pray thee, that I may drink; and she shall say, Drink, and I will give thy camels drink also: let the same be she that thou hast appointed for thy servant Isaac; and ^bthereby shall I know that thou hast shewed kindness unto my master. ¹⁵ And it came to pass, before he had done speaking, that, behold, Rebekah came out, who was born to ^{Bethuel the} Bethuel, son of ^c Milcah, the wife of Nahor, Abraham's brother, with her pitcher upon her shoulder. ¹⁶ And the damsel ^awas ^avery fair to look upon, a virgin, neither had any man known her: and she went down to the fountain well, and filled her pitcher, and came up. ¹⁷ And the servant ran to meet her, and said, Give me to drink, Let me, I pray thee, drink a little water of thy pitcher. ¹⁸ And she said, Drink, my lord: and she hasted, and let down her pitcher upon her hand, and gave him drink. ¹⁹ And when she had done giving him drink, she said, I will draw water for thy camels also, until they have done drinking. ²⁰ And she hasted, and emptied her pitcher into the trough, and ran again unto the well to draw water, and drew for all his camels. ²¹ And the man looked steadfastly on her; holding wondering at her held his peace, to know whether the LORD had made his journey prosperous or not. ²² And it came to pass, as the camels had done drinking, that the man took a golden ring of ^{ring} half a shekel weight, and two bracelets for her hands of ten shekels weight

^a ver. 18.
ch. 22. 23.

^b See ch. 15.
^c ver. 46, 52.
Ex. 4. 31.

^d ver. 12, 42, 43.

^e ch. 11. 29
& 22. 23.
^f ch. 22. 10.
Pa. 98. 3.
^g ver. 43.

^h ch. 28. 7.

ⁱ ch. 25. 30
& 28. 2
& 29. 5.

^j Op. ch. 28.
^k Judg. 17. 2
& Ruth 2. 10.

^l ch. 48. 24
Judg. 10. 21.

^m See ch. 18.

of gold; ²³ and said, Whose daughter art thou? tell me, I pray thee. Is there room in thy father's house for us to lodge in? ²⁴ And she said unto him, ^aI am the daughter of Bethuel the son of Milcah, which she bare unto Nahor. ²⁵ She said moreover unto him, We have both straw and provender enough, and room to lodge in. ²⁶ And ^athe man bowed down his head, and worshipped the LORD. ²⁷ And he said, Blessed be the LORD, ^bthe God of my master Abraham, who hath not left destitute my master of ^{for} his mercy and his truth ^{toward} my master: ^cI being in the way, the LORD ^dhath led me in the way to the house of my master's brethren. ²⁸ And the damsel ran, and told ^{them of} her mother's house according to these words. ²⁹ And Rebekah had a brother, and his name was ^e Laban: and Laban ran out unto the man, unto the fountain well. ³⁰ And it came to pass, when he saw the ^{ring, earring} and the bracelets upon his sister's hands, and when he heard the words of Rebekah his sister, saying, Thus spake the man unto me; that he came unto the man; and, behold, he stood by the camels at the fountain well. ³¹ And he said, Come in, ^fthou blessed of the LORD; wherefore standest thou without? for I have prepared the house, and room for the camels. ³² And the man came into the house, and he ungirded ^{the camels; and he} his camels, and ^ggave straw and provender for the camels, and ^hwater to wash his feet, and the men's feet that were with him. ³³ And there was set meat before him to eat: but he said, I will not eat, until I have told mine errand. And he said, Speak on. ³⁴ And he said, I am

R.V. ¹ Heb. a baka. See Ex. 38. 28.
A.V. ² Heb. good of countenance. ³ Or, jewel for the forehead.

Abraham's servant. ³⁵ And the LORD ^{hath} blessed my master greatly; and he is become great: and he hath given him ^{flocks} ^{locks}, and herds, and ^{silver} ^{silver}, and gold, and ^{menervants} ^{menervants}, and maidservants, and camels, and asses. ³⁶ And Sarah my master's wife ^{bare} a son to my master when she was old: and ^{unto} him hath he given all that he hath. ³⁷ And ^{my} master made me swear, saying, Thou shalt not take a wife ^{for} ^{to} my son of the daughters of the Canaanites, in whose land I dwell: ³⁸ but thou shalt go unto my father's house, and to my kindred, and take a wife ^{for} ^{unto} my son. ³⁹ And I said unto my master, Peradventure the woman will not follow me. ⁴⁰ And he said unto me, The LORD, ^{before} whom I walk, will send his angel with thee, and ^{prosper} thy way; and thou shalt take a wife for my son of my kindred, and of my father's house: ⁴¹ then shalt thou be clear from ^{this} my oath, when thou comest to my kindred; and if they give ^{her not to thee,} ^{not thee one,} thou shalt be clear from my oath. ⁴² And I came this day unto the ^{fountain} ^{well}, and said, ^{O LORD, the LORD} God of my master Abraham, if now thou ^{do} prosper my way which I go: ⁴³ behold, I stand ^{by} the ^{fountain} ^{well} of water; and ^{let it} ^{it shall} come to pass, that ^{the maiden which} ^{when the virgin} cometh forth to ^{draw, to whom I shall say,} ^{draw water, and I say to her,} Give me, I pray thee, a little water of thy pitcher to drink; ⁴⁴ ^{and she shall} say to me, Both drink thou, and I will also draw for thy camels: let the same be the woman whom the LORD hath appointed ^{out} for my master's son. ⁴⁵ And before I had done ^{speaking} in mine heart, be-

a ver. 1.

b ch. 21, 2.

c ch. 25, 5.

d ver. 2-5.

e Cp. Ezek. 16, 11, 12.

f ver. 28, 32.

g ch. 17, 1.

h ver. 21.
i Cp. ch. 22, 23.j ch. 47, 30.
Josh. 2, 14.k ch. 31, 24.
l Sam. 18, 22.
m ver. 12, 27.n ver. 12.
o See ver. 13.
p 42-44.

o ver. 14, 18.

p 1 Sam. 1, 12.

hold, Rebekah came forth with her pitcher on her shoulder; and she went down unto the ^{fountain} ^{well}, and drew ^{water}: and I said unto her, Let me drink, I pray thee. ⁴⁶ And she made haste, and let down her pitcher from her shoulder, and said, Drink, and I will give thy camels drink also: so I drank, and she made the camels drink also. ⁴⁷ And I asked her, and said, Whose daughter art thou? And she said, The daughter of Bethuel, Nahor's son, whom Milcah bare unto him: ^{and} I put the ^{ring} ^{earring} upon her ^{nose} ^{face}, and the bracelets upon her hands. ⁴⁸ ^{And} I bowed down my head, and worshipped the LORD, and blessed the ^{LORD} ^{the} God of my master Abraham, which had led me in the right way to take ^{my master's brother's daughter} ^{for} ^{unto} his son. ⁴⁹ And now if ye will ^{deal} kindly and truly with my master, tell me: and if not, tell me; that I may turn to the right hand, or to the left. ⁵⁰ Then Laban and Bethuel answered and said, The thing proceedeth from the LORD: we cannot ^{speak} unto thee bad or good. ⁵¹ Behold, Rebekah is before thee, take her, and go, and let her be thy master's son's wife, ^{as} the LORD hath spoken. ⁵² And it came to pass, that, when Abraham's servant heard their words, ^{he} ^{bowed himself down} ^{worshipped the LORD,} ^{to the earth unto the LORD,} ^{bowing himself to the earth.} ⁵³ And the servant brought forth ^{jewels} of silver, and jewels of gold, and raiment, and gave them to Rebekah: he gave also to her brother and to her mother precious things. ⁵⁴ And they did eat and drink, he and the men that were with him, and

tarried all night; and they rose up in the morning, and he said, ^aSend me away unto my master. ⁵⁵ And her brother and her mother said, Let the damsel abide with us ^aa few days, at the least ten; after that she shall go. ⁵⁶ And he said unto them, Hinder me not, seeing the LORD hath prospered my way; send me away that I may go to my master. ⁵⁷ And they said, We will call the damsel, and inquire at her mouth. ⁵⁸ And they called Rebekah, and said unto her, Wilt thou go with this man? And she said, I will go. ⁵⁹ And they sent away Rebekah their sister, and ^aher nurse, and Abraham's servant, and his men. ⁶⁰ And they blessed Rebekah, and said unto her, ^{Our} Thou art our sister, be thou ^athe mother of thousands of ^{ten thousands} millions, and ^alet thy seed possess the gate of those which hate them. ⁶¹ And Rebekah arose, and her damsels, and they rode upon the camels, and followed the man: and the servant took Rebekah, and went his way. ⁶² And Isaac came ^afrom the way of ^{Beer-lahai-roi} the well Lahai-roi; for he dwelt in the ^{land of the South} south country. ⁶³ And Isaac went out ^ato meditate in the field at the eventide: and he lifted up his eyes, and saw, and, behold, ^{there were camels} the camels were coming. ⁶⁴ And Rebekah lifted up her eyes, and when she saw Isaac, she lighted off the camel. ⁶⁵ And she ^{had} said unto the servant, What man is this that walketh in the field to meet us? And the servant ^{had} said, It is my master: ^{and therefore} she took ^{her veil} a veil, and covered herself. ⁶⁶ And the servant told Isaac all the things that he had done. ⁶⁷ And Isaac brought her into his mother

Sarah's tent, and took Rebekah, and she became his wife; and he loved her: and Isaac was ^bcomforted after his mother's ^cdeath.

¹ ^{Then again} And Abraham took ^{another} wife, and her name was Keturah. ² And ^ashe bare him Zimran, and Jokshan, and Medan, and Midian, and Ishbak, and Shuah. ³ And Jokshan begat Sheba, and Dedan. And the sons of Dedan were Asshurim, and Letushim, and Leummim. ⁴ And the sons of Midian; Ephah, and Epher, and Hanoah, and ^{Abidah} Abidah, and Eldaah. All these were the children of Keturah. ⁵ And ^aAbraham gave all that he had unto Isaac. ⁶ But unto the sons of the concubines, which Abraham had, Abraham gave ^{gifts} gifts; and ^{he} ^asent them away from Isaac his son, while he yet lived, eastward, ^aunto the east country. ⁷ And these are the days of the years of Abraham's life which he lived, an hundred threescore and fifteen years. ⁸ And ^{Then} Abraham ^agave up the ghost, and ^adied in a good old age, an old man, and full of years; and was gathered to his people. ⁹ And ^{his sons} his sons Isaac and Ishmael ^ahis sons buried him in the cave of Machpelah, in the field of Ephron the son of Zohar the Hittite, which is before Mamre; ¹⁰ the field ^awhich Abraham purchased of the ^{children} sons of Heth: ^athere was Abraham buried, and Sarah his wife. ¹¹ And it came to pass after the death of Abraham, that God blessed ^{Isaac his son} Isaac his son; and Isaac dwelt by ^{Beer-lahai-roi} the well Lahai-roi.

¹² Now these are the generations of Ishmael, Abraham's son, ^awhom Hagar the Egyptian, Sarah's handmaid, bare unto Abra-

^a ver. 56, 59.
^b ch. 37. 35
& 38. 12.
^c ch. 23. 2.

^d 1 Chr. 1.
32, 33.

^e ch. 35. 8.
^f ch. 24. 36.

^g ch. 17. 16.
^h ch. 21. 14.
ⁱ ch. 22. 17.
^j Cp. Judg.
8. 2.

^k ver. 17.
ch. 35. 29
& 48. 32.
^l ch. 15. 15.
^m ch. 16. 14
& 25. 11.

ⁿ Ps. 77. 12
& 143. 5.
^o ch. 35. 28.

^p ch. 23. 16
& 50. 12.

^q ch. 49. 30.
31.

^r ch. 16. 14
& 24. 62.

^s ch. 16. 15.

ham : ¹³ and ^athese are the names of the sons of Ishmael, by their names, according to their generations : the firstborn of Ishmael, ¹⁴ ^aNebaioth ^bNebajoth ; and ^cKedar, and Ad-beel, and Mibsam, ¹⁵ and Mishma, and Dumah, and ^dMassa ; ^eHadad, ^fHadar, and ^gTema, ^hJetur, ⁱNaphish, and Kedemah : ¹⁶ these are the sons of Ishmael, and these are their names, by their villages, and by their encampments ^{castles} ; ¹⁷ twelve princes according to their nations. ¹⁸ And these are the years of the life of Ishmael, an hundred and thirty and seven years : and he ¹⁹ gave up the ghost and died ; and was gathered unto his people. ²⁰ And ^athey dwelt from Havilah unto ^bShur ^cthat is before Egypt, as thou goest toward Assyria : and he ^dabode ^ein the presence of all his brethren.

²¹ And these are the generations of Isaac, Abraham's son : ^aAbraham begat Isaac : ²⁰ and Isaac was forty years old when he took ^bRebekah ^cto wife, ^dthe daughter of Bethuel the ^eSyrian of ^fPaddan-aram, ²¹ the sister of Laban the ^gSyrian, to be his wife. ²¹ And Isaac intreated the LORD for his wife, because she was barren : and ²² the LORD was intreated of him, and Rebekah his wife conceived. ²³ And the children struggled together within her ; and she said, If it be so, ²⁴ ^awherefore ^bwhy am I thus ? And she went ^cto inquire of the LORD. ²⁵ And the LORD said unto her,

²⁶ Two nations are in thy womb, And two ^amanner of people shall be separated ^bfrom thy bowels ; And ^cthe one people shall be stronger than the other people ;

^a 1 Chr. 1. 29-31.
^b ch. 27. 29, 40.
Cited Rom. 9. 12.

^c Isai. 60. 7.

^d ch. 27. 11, 16, 23.

^e Job 6. 19.

^f Isai. 21. 14.

^g 1 Chr. 5. 19.

^h Hos. 12. 3.

ⁱ ch. 27. 36.

^j ch. 17. 20.

^k ch. 27. 3, 5.

^l ver. 8.

^m Heb. 11. 9.

ⁿ 1 Sam. 15. 7.

^o ch. 27. 4.

^p ch. 16. 7.

^q 23. 1.

^r Ex. 15. 22.

^s Matt. 1. 2.

^t ch. 22. 23.

^u See ch. 23.

^v ch. 24. 20.

^w 1 Sam. 21. 14.

^x 24. 26.

^y Chr. 23. 13.

^z Kara 8. 33.

^{aa} Heb. 12. 16.

^{ab} Op. 1 Sam. 9. 5.

^{ac} ch. 17. 16.

^{ad} 24. 60.

^{ae} ch. 12. 10.

^{af} Op. 3 Sam. 8. 14.

^{ag} See Obad. 18-42.

^{ah} ch. 20. 2.

^{ai} ch. 21. 34.

And ^athe elder shall serve the younger.

²⁴ And when her days to be delivered were fulfilled, behold, there were twins in her womb. ²⁵ And the first came ^aforth ^bred, ^call over like an hairy garment ; and they called his name Esau. ²⁶ And after that came ^dforth ^ehis brother, ^fbrother out, and ^ghis hand ^hhad took hold on Esau's heel ; and ⁱhis name was called ^jJacob : and Isaac was threescore years old when she bare them. ²⁷ And the boys grew : and Esau was ^ka cunning hunter, a man of the field ; and Jacob was a ^lplain man, ^mdwelling in tents. ²⁸ Now ⁿAnd Isaac loved Esau, because ^ohe did eat of his venison : ^pand but Rebekah loved Jacob. ²⁹ And Jacob sod pottage : and Esau came ^qin from the field, and he was faint : ³⁰ and Esau said to Jacob, Feed me, I pray thee, ^rwith ^sthat same red ^tpottage ; for I am faint : therefore was his name called ^uEdom. ³¹ And Jacob said, Sell me ^vthis day thy birthright. ³² And Esau said, Behold, I am ^wat the point to die : and what profit shall ^xthis birthright do to me ? ³³ And Jacob said, Swear to me ^ythis day ; and he sware unto him : and ^zhe sold his birthright unto Jacob. ³⁴ And ^{aa}Then Jacob gave Esau bread and pottage of ^{ab}lentils ; and he did eat and drink, and rose up, and went his way : ^{ac}thus Esau despised his birthright.

²⁶ ^aAnd there was a famine in the land, beside ^bthe first famine that was in the days of Abraham. And Isaac went unto ^cAbimelech king of the ^dPhilistines unto Gerar. ² And the LORD

R.V. ¹ Or, settled Heb. still.

² That is, One that takes by the heel or compels.

³ That is, red.

⁴ Or, first of all.

⁵ Or, Hadad, 1 Chr. 1. 20.

⁶ That is, red.

⁷ Or, over against.

⁸ Or, quiet.

⁹ Or, harmless.

¹⁰ Heb. perfect.

¹¹ Heb. venison was in his mouth.

¹² Heb. going to die.

¹³ Heb. Aramess.

¹⁴ Or, wherefore am I thus ?

¹⁵ Heb. the red pottage, this red

¹⁶ Or, ruddy.

¹⁷ Heb. with that red.

¹⁸ Heb. going to die.

appeared unto him, and said, Go not down into Egypt; dwell ^ain the land which I shall tell thee of: ³sojourn in this land, and ^dI will be with thee, and will bless thee; for ^eunto thee, and unto thy seed, I will give all these ^flands, and I will ^gestablish ^hperform the oath which I swore unto Abraham thy father; ⁱand ^j^I will ^kmultiply thy seed to multiply as the stars of heaven, and will give unto thy seed all these ^llands; and ^min thy seed shall all the nations of the earth ⁿbe blessed; ^obecause that ^pAbraham obeyed my voice, and kept my charge, my commandments, my statutes, and my laws. ^qAnd Isaac dwelt in Gerar: ^rand the men of the place asked him of his wife; and ^she said, She is my sister: for ^the feared to say, ^uMy wife; lest, ^vsaid he, the men of the place should kill me for ^wRebekah; because ^xshe was fair to look upon. ^yAnd it came to pass, when he had been there a long time, that Abimelech king of the Philistines looked out at a window, and saw, and, behold, Isaac was sporting with Rebekah his wife. ^zAnd Abimelech called Isaac, and said, Behold, of a surety she is thy wife: and how saidst thou, She is my sister? And Isaac said unto him, Because I said, Lest I die for her. ^{aa}And Abimelech said, What is this thou hast done unto us? one of the people might lightly have lien with thy wife, and ^{ab}thou shouldst have brought guiltiness upon us. ^{ac}And Abimelech charged all ^{ad}the people, saying, He that toucheth this man or his wife shall surely be put to death. ^{ae}And ^{af}Then Isaac sowed in that land,

and ^{ag}found ^{ah}in the same year an hundredfold: and the LORD ^{ai}blessed him. ^{aj}And the man waxed great, and ^{ak}grew more and more and ^{al}went forward, until he became very great: ^{am}and he had ^{an}possessions of flocks, and ^{ao}possessions of herds, and ^{ap}a great ^{aq}household store of servants: and the Philistines ^{ar}envied him. ^{as}Now all the wells ^{at}which his father's servants had digged in the days of Abraham his father, the Philistines had stopped them, and filled them with earth. ^{au}And Abimelech said unto Isaac, Go from us; for thou art much mightier than we. ^{av}And Isaac departed thence, and ^{aw}pitched his tent in the valley of Gerar, and dwelt there. ^{ax}And Isaac digged again the wells of water, which they had digged in the days of Abraham his father; for the Philistines had stopped them after the death of Abraham: and ^{ay}he called their names after the names by which his father had called them. ^{az}And Isaac's servants digged in the valley, and found there a well of ^{ba}springing water. ^{bb}And the herdmen of Gerar ^{bc}strove with Isaac's herdmen, saying, The water is ours: and he called the name of the well ^{bd}Esek; because they ^{be}contended strove with him. ^{bf}And they digged another well, and ^{bg}they strove for that also: and he called the name of it ^{bh}Sitnah. ^{bi}And he removed from thence, and digged another well; and for that they strove not: and he called the name of it ^{bj}Rehoboth; and he said, For now the LORD hath made room for us, and we shall be fruitful in the land. ^{bk}And he went up from thence to Beersheba. ^{bl}And the LORD ap-

a ch. 12. 1.

b ver. 3.
ch. 24. 1, 38.
c ch. 20. 1.
Heb. 11. 9.
d ch. 28. 18.
e See ch. 18. 15.f Cp. Mic. 7. 30.
See ch. 22. 16-18.
g Cp. Eccles. 4. 4.
h Cited Ex. 32. 13.
See ch. 15. 5.
i ch. 21. 30.
j See ch. 12. 3.

k ch. 22. 18.

l ch. 12. 13
& 20. 3, 13.
m Cp. Prov. 29. 26.

n ch. 21. 31.

o ch. 24. 16.

p ch. 21. 28.

q ch. 20. 3.

R.V. 1 Or, bless themselves
places, or, Room.A.V. 2 Heb. found. 3 Heb. went going.
is, Hairs. 4 That is, Room.

5 Heb. living.

6 That is, Contention.

7 That is, Enmity.

8 That is, Broad

9 Or, husbandry.

10 Heb. living.

11 That is, Contention.

12 That

peared unto him the same night, and said, ^bI am the God of Abraham thy father: ^cfear not, for ^dI am with thee, and will bless thee, and multiply thy seed for my servant Abraham's sake. ²⁵ And he ^ebuilded an altar there, and called upon the name of the LORD, and pitched his tent there: and there Isaac's servants digged a well. ²⁶ Then Abimelech went to him from Gerar, and Ahuzzath ^fhis friend, and ^gone of his friends, and ^hPhicol captain of his host. ²⁷ And Isaac said unto them, Wherefore ⁱare ye come unto me, seeing ye hate me, and ^jhave sent me away from you? ²⁸ And they said, ^kWe saw ^lplainly that the LORD was with thee: and we said, Let there ^mnow be an oath betwixt us, even betwixt us and thee, and let us make a covenant with thee; ²⁹ ⁿthat thou wilt do us no hurt, as we have not touched thee, and as we have done unto thee nothing but good, and have sent thee away in peace: ^othou art now the blessed of the LORD. ³⁰ And he made them a feast, and they did eat and drink. ³¹ And they rose up betimes in the morning, and ^pswore one to another: and Isaac sent them away, and they departed from him in peace. ³² And it came to pass the same day, that Isaac's servants came, and told him concerning the well which they had digged, and said unto him, We have found water. ³³ And he called it ^qShebah: ^rtherefore the name of the city is ^sBeer-sheba unto this day. ³⁴ And ^twhen Esau was forty years old ^uwhen he took to wife ^vJudith the daughter of Beeri the Hittite, and ^wBasemath the daughter of Elon the Hittite:

a ch. 27. 46.
b ch. 17. 7
& 24. 12
& 25. 12
Ex. 3. 6.
c ch. 15. 1.
See Ps. 27.
1-3.
d ch. 28. 15
& 31. 2.
e ch. 21. 22.
24.
f ch. 48. 10.
1 Sam. 3. 2.
/ ch. 12. 7
& 13. 18.

g ch. 25. 27.
28.
h ch. 21. 22.

i ver. 36.

j ver. 10, 25.
ch. 48. 9, 15
& 49. 32.
Deut. 32. 1.

k ch. 24. 31.

l ver. 13.

m ch. 21. 31.

n ver. 4.

o ch. 21. 31
& 22. 18.
p ch. 25. 26.

q Cp. ch. 28.
& 30. 2, 3.
r ver. 21, 32.
s Cp. Deut. 27. 18.

35 and ^tthey were ^uwhich a grief of mind unto Isaac and to Rebekah.

¹ And it came to pass, ²⁷ that when Isaac was old, and ^vhis eyes were dim, so that he could not see, he called Esau his ^welder son, and said unto him, My son: and he said unto him, ^xBehold, ^yhere am I. ² And he said, Behold now, I am old, I know not the day of my ^zdeath. ³ Now therefore take, I pray thee, thy weapons, thy quiver and thy bow, and go out to the field, and ^{aa}take me ^{ab}some venison; ⁴ and make me savoury meat, such as I love, and bring it to me, that I may eat; that my soul ^{ac}may bless thee before I die. ⁵ And Rebekah heard when Isaac spake to Esau his son. And Esau went to the field to hunt for venison, and to bring it. ⁶ And Rebekah spake unto Jacob her son, saying, Behold, I heard thy father speak unto Esau thy brother, saying, ⁷ Bring me venison, and make me savoury meat, that I may eat, and bless thee before the LORD before my death. ⁸ Now therefore, my son, ^{ad}obey my voice according to that which I command thee. ⁹ Go now to the flock, and fetch me from thence two good kids of the goats; and I will make them savoury meat for thy father, such as he loveth: ¹⁰ and thou shalt bring it to thy father, that he may eat, ^{ae}and that he may bless thee before his death. ¹¹ And Jacob said to Rebekah his mother, Behold, ^{af}Esau my brother is a hairy man, and I am a smooth ^{ag}man. ¹² My father peradventure ^{ah}will feel me, and I shall seem to him as a ^{ai}deceiver; and I shall bring ^{aj}a curse upon me, and not

R.V. ¹ Heb. bitterness of spirit.

² Or, mocker

A.V. ^a Heb. Seeing we saw.

^b Heb. If thou shalt, &c.

^c That is, An oath.

^d That is, The well of the oath.

^e Heb. Avail.

a blessing. ¹³ And his mother said unto him, ^aUpon me be thy curse, my son: only obey my voice, and go fetch me them. ¹⁴ And he went, and fetched, and brought them to his mother: and his mother made savoury meat, such as his father loved. ¹⁵ And Rebekah took ^{the b} goodly raiment of ^{Esau her elder son, her eldest son Esau,} which were with her in the house, and put them upon Jacob her younger son: ¹⁶ and she put the skins of the kids of the goats upon his hands, and upon the smooth of his neck: ¹⁷ and she gave the savoury meat and the bread, which she had prepared, into the hand of her son Jacob. ¹⁸ And he came unto his father, and said, My father: and he said, Here am I; who art thou, my son? ¹⁹ And Jacob said unto his father, I am Esau thy firstborn; I have done according as thou badest me: arise, I pray thee, sit and eat of my venison, that thy soul may bless me. ²⁰ And Isaac said unto his son, How is it that thou hast found it so quickly, my son? And he said, Because the LORD thy God ^{sent me good speed. brought it to me.} ²¹ And Isaac said unto Jacob, Come near, I pray thee, that I may feel thee, my son, whether thou be my very son Esau or not. ²² And Jacob went near unto Isaac his father; and he felt him, and said, The voice is Jacob's voice, but the hands are the hands of Esau. ²³ And he discerned him not, because ^{his} hands were hairy, as his brother Esau's hands: ²⁴ so he blessed him. ²⁴ And he said, Art thou my very son Esau? And he said, I am. ²⁵ And he said, Bring it near to me, and I will eat of my son's venison,

that my soul may bless thee. And he brought it near to him, and he did eat: and he brought him wine, and he drank. ²⁶ And his father Isaac said unto him, Come near now, and kiss me, my son. ²⁷ And he came near, and kissed him: and he smelled the smell of his raiment, ²⁸ and blessed him, and said,

See, ^cthe smell of my son Is as the smell of a field which the LORD hath blessed:

²⁸ And Therefore God give thee of ^dthe dew of heaven,

And ^eof the fatness of the earth, And ^fplenty of corn and wine:

²⁹ Let ^gpeoples serve thee, And nations ^hbow down to thee:

ⁱBe lord over thy brethren, And let thy mother's sons bow down to thee:

^jCursed be every one that curseth thee, And blessed be ^kevery one ^{he} that blesseth thee.

³⁰ And it came to pass, as soon as Isaac had made an end of blessing Jacob, and Jacob was yet scarce gone out from the presence of Isaac his father, that Esau his brother came in from his hunting. ³¹ And he also ^{had} made savoury meat, and brought it unto his ^{father;} and ^{he} said unto his father, Let my father arise, and eat of his son's venison, that thy soul may bless me. ³² And Isaac his father said unto him, Who art thou? And he said, I am thy son, thy ^{firstborn, firstborn} Esau. ³³ And Isaac ¹trembled very exceedingly, and said, ^{Who} ^{Who?} ^{then} ^{where} is he that hath ¹taken venison, and brought it me, and I have eaten of all before thou camest, and have blessed him? yea, *and* he shall be blessed.

^a Cp. 1 Sam. 25. 31 & 2 Sam. 14. 9 & Matt. 27. 25.

^b ver. 27.

^c Cp. Hos. 14. 6.

^d Deut. 33. 13. Zech. 8. 12. Cp. ch. 49. 26 & 2 Sam. 1. 21.

^e Deut. 7. 13 & 33. 28. Joel 2. 19.

^f Cp. ch. 49. 8.

^g Cp. 2 Sam. 8. 14.

^h ch. 12. 2. Num. 24. 2.

ⁱ ver. 12.

^j ver. 16.

^k Heb. 11. 20.

^l ver. 10.

A.V. * Heb. desirable.

† Heb. before me.

‡ Heb. trembled with a great trembling greatly.

§ Heb. hunted.

³⁴ When ^{And when} Esau heard the words of his father, ^{as exceeding great and a great and exceeding} he cried with bitter cry, and said unto his father, Bless me, even me also, O my father.

³⁵ And he said, Thy brother came with ^{guile, subtilty,} and hath taken away thy blessing. ³⁶ And he said, ^{Is not he rightly named} 'Jacob? for he hath supplanted me these two times: ^{he took away my birthright; and, behold, now he hath taken away my blessing.} And he said, Hast thou not reserved a blessing for me? ³⁷ And Isaac answered and said unto Esau, Behold, ^{I have made him thy lord, and all his brethren have I given to him for servants; and} 'with corn and wine have I ^{sustained him: and what then shall I do now unto thee, my son?} ³⁸ And Esau said unto his father, Hast thou but one blessing, my father? bless me, even me also, O my father. And ^{'Esau lifted up his voice, and wept.} ³⁹ And Isaac his father answered and said unto him,

Behold, ^{of the fatness of the earth thy dwelling shall be: the fatness of the earth,}

And ^{of the dew of heaven from above;}

⁴⁰ And by thy sword shalt thou live, and ^{thou shalt serve thy brother;}

And it shall come to pass when thou shalt ^{break loose, have the dominion,}

That ^{'thou shalt shake his yoke from off thy neck.}

⁴¹ And Esau ^{'hated Jacob because of the blessing wherewith his father blessed him: and Esau said in his heart, 'The days of mourning for my father are at hand; 'then will I slay my brother Jacob.} ⁴² And ^{these} words

^{a Heb. 12. 17.}

^{b ch. 25. 28.}

^{c ch. 25. 28.}

^{d ver. 29. Cp. 2 Sam. 8. 14.}

^{e ver. 29. f ch. 23. 34. g 28. 8. h ch. 24. 3.}

^{A ver. 6.}

^{i ver. 29. ch. 28. 6, 7. j Hos. 12. 12. k ch. 25. 30. l 31. 18. m 48. 7. al. n ch. 22. 28.}

^{m ch. 25. 28. Cp. 2 Sam. 8. 14. n See ch. 17. 1.}

^{o Cp. 2 Kin. 8. 30-32. p See ch. 12. 2, 3.}

^{q Cp. ch. 37. 4. r ch. 17. 8. s 38. 7. t 37. 1.}

^{u ch. 50. 3, 4. 10.}

^{v Cp. Amos 1. 11. w Obad. 10.}

of Esau her elder son were told to ^{Rebekah: Rebekah:} and she sent and called Jacob her younger son, and said unto him, Behold, thy brother Esau, as touching thee, doth comfort himself, *purposing* to kill thee. ⁴³ Now therefore, my son, obey my voice; and arise, flee thou to Laban my brother to Haran; ⁴⁴ and tarry with him a few days, until thy brother's fury turn away; ⁴⁵ until thy brother's anger turn away from thee, and he forget that which thou hast done to him: then I will send, and fetch thee from thence: why should I be bereaved ^{deprived also} of you both in one day?

⁴⁶ And Rebekah said to Isaac, ^{'I am weary of my life because of the daughters of Heth: 'if Jacob take a wife of the daughters of Heth, such as ^{these,} ^{these which are} of the daughters of the land, what good shall my life do me?}

¹ And Isaac called Jacob, **28** ^{and blessed him, and charged him, and said unto him, 'Thou shalt not take a wife of the daughters of Canaan.}

² 'Arise, go to ^{Paddan-aram, Paddan-aram,} to the house of ^{'Bethuel thy mother's father; and take thee a wife from thence of the daughters of Laban thy mother's brother.} ³ And

²ⁿ God Almighty bless thee, and make thee fruitful, and multiply thee, that thou mayest be ^{'a company of peoples; 4 and give thee multitude of people;}

⁵ the blessing of Abraham, to thee, and to thy seed with thee; that thou mayest inherit ^{'the land of thy sojournings, wherein thou art a stranger,} which God gave unto Abraham. ⁵ And Isaac sent away Jacob: and he went to ^{Paddan-aram, Paddan-aram} unto Laban, son of Bethuel the ^{'Syrian, the brother of Rebekah, Jacob's and}

A.V. * That is, A supplanter.
† Heb. of thy sojournings.

R.V. † Or, away from.
† Or, supported.

† Heb. El Shaddai.

† Or, of the fatness.

† Heb. Aramean.

† Heb. an assembly of people.

Esau's mother. ⁶ Now ^{When} Esau saw that Isaac had blessed Jacob and sent him away to Paddan-aram, ^{Paddan-aram, Padan-aram,} to take him a wife from thence; and that as he blessed him he gave him a charge, saying, Thou shalt not take a wife of the daughters of Canaan; ⁷ and that Jacob obeyed his father and his mother, and was gone to Paddan-aram: ⁸ and Esau ^{saw} ^{seeing} ^{that} the daughters of Canaan ^{*pleased} not Isaac his father; ⁹ and Esau ^{went} ^{Then went Esau} unto Ishmael, and took unto the wives which he had ⁷ Mahalath the daughter of Ishmael Abraham's son, the sister ^{of} ^{Nebajoth, Nebajoth,} to be his wife.

¹⁰ And Jacob went out from Beer-sheba, and went toward Haran. ¹¹ And he lighted upon ^a certain place, and tarried there all night, because the sun was set; and he took ^{one} of the stones of ^{that} place, and put ^{it under his head, them for his pillows,} and lay down in that place to sleep. ¹² And he ^m dreamed, and behold a ladder set up on the earth, and the top of it reached to heaven: and behold ^p the angels of God ascending and descending on it. ¹³ And, behold, ^{the} LORD stood ^{above} it, and said, ^I am the ^{LORD, the God} ^{LORD} of Abraham thy father, and the God of Isaac: ^{the} land whereon thou liest, to thee will I give it, and to thy seed; ¹⁴ and thy seed shall be as ^v the dust of the earth, and thou shalt ^s spread abroad to the west, and to the east, and to the north, and to the south: and in thee and ^w in thy seed shall all the families of the earth be blessed. ¹⁵ And, behold, ^I am with thee, and will keep thee ^{whithersoever} in all places whither thou goest, and ^v will bring thee

a ¹ Kin. a. 57.

b Ex. a. 5. Josh. a. 15.

c ch. 24. 3 & 25. 25.

d ch. 31. 13, 46 & 35. 14. Cp. 1 Sam. 7. 12 & 2 Sam. 15. 18.

e Cp. Lev. 8. 10, 11 & Num. 7. 1. f Cp. ch. 36. 3.

g ch. 25. 13 & 36. 3. h ch. 35. 7. Judg. 1. 23, 26.

i ch. 21. 31 & 25. 21. j ch. 31. 13 & Cp. Acts 7. 2.

k Cp. Judg. 11. 31 & 2 Sam. 15. 7-9.

m Cp. Num. 12. 6 & Job 32. 15, 16.

n Deut. 28. 17.

o ch. 35. 7, 14.

p Cp. John 1. 51.

q ch. 14. 20. Lev. 27. 30-33.

r Cp. ch. 35. 1 & 45. 2.

s ch. 28. 34.

t Num. 28. 7. Judg. 6. 3.

u ch. 25. 12. See ch. 13. 14-16.

v See ch. 13. 16.

w See ch. 12. 3.

x ch. 26. 34 & 31. 3.

y ch. 35. 6.

again into this land; for I will not leave thee, until I have done that which I have spoken to thee of. ¹⁶ And Jacob awoke out of his sleep, and he said, Surely the LORD is ^b in this place, and I knew it not. ¹⁷ And he was afraid, and said, How dreadful is this place! this is none other but the house of God, and this is the gate of heaven. ¹⁸ And Jacob rose up early in the morning, and took the stone that he had put under his head, and set it up for a pillar, and poured oil upon the top of it. ¹⁹ And he called the name of that place ^h Beth-el: but the name of the city ^{was} called Luz at the first. ²⁰ And Jacob ^v vowed a vow, saying, If God will be with me, and will keep me in this way that I go, and will give me bread to eat, and raiment to put on, ²¹ so that I come again to my father's house in peace, ²² then shall the LORD be my God: and this stone, which I have set up for a pillar, shall be God's house: and of all that thou shalt give me I will surely give the tenth unto thee.

29 Then Jacob ⁴ went on his journey, and came ^{to} ^{int} the land of the ^{children} ^o the east. ² And he looked, and behold a well in the field, and lo, ^{there were} three flocks of sheep lying ^{there} by it; for out of the well they watered the flocks, and ^{the} ^a great stone ^{was} upon the well's mouth ^{was} ^{great}. ³ And thither were all the flocks gathered: and they rolled the stone from the well's mouth, and watered the sheep, and put the stone again upon the well's mouth in ^{its} place. ⁴ And Jacob

R.V. ¹ Heb. the place.² Or, beside him.³ Heb. break forth.⁴ That is, The house of God.⁵ Or, and the

Lxx will be my God, then this stone &c.

⁶ Heb. lifted up his foot.⁷ That is, The house of God.⁸ Heb. lift up his feetA.V. ⁹ Heb. were evil in the eyes, &c.¹⁰ Heb. break forth.¹¹ Heb. children.

said unto them, My brethren, whence be ye? And they said, *Of Haran are we. ⁵ And he said unto them, Know ye Laban the son of Nahor? And they said, We know him. ⁶ And he said unto them, ^{Is it well with him?} ^{Is he well?} And they said, ^{It is well.} ^{He is well.} and, behold, Rachel his daughter cometh with the sheep. ⁷ And he said, Lo, 'it is yet high day, neither is it time that the cattle should be gathered together: water ye the sheep, and go and feed them. ⁸ And they said, We cannot, until all the flocks be gathered together, and ^{will} they roll the stone from the well's mouth; then we water the sheep. ⁹ ^{While} ^{And while} he yet spake with them, *Rachel came with her father's sheep: for she kept them. ¹⁰ And it came to pass, when Jacob saw Rachel the daughter of Laban his mother's brother, and the sheep of Laban his mother's brother, that Jacob went near, and rolled the stone from the well's mouth, and watered the flock of Laban his mother's brother. ¹¹ And Jacob kissed Rachel, and lifted up his voice, and wept. ¹² And Jacob told Rachel that he was ^{her} father's brother, and that he was Rebekah's son: ^{and} she ran and told her father. ¹³ And it came to pass, when Laban heard the ^{tidings} of Jacob his sister's son, ^{that} he ran to meet him, and embraced him, and kissed him, and brought him to his house. And he told Laban all these things. ¹⁴ And Laban said to him, 'Surely thou art my bone and my flesh. And he abode with him ^{the} space of a month. ¹⁵ And Laban said unto Jacob, Because thou art my brother, shouldst thou therefore

serve me for nought? tell me, what shall thy wages be? ¹⁶ And Laban had two daughters: the name of the elder was Leah, and the name of the younger was Rachel. ¹⁷ ^{And Leah's eyes were tender;} ^{Leah was tender eyed}; but Rachel was beautiful and well favoured. ¹⁸ And Jacob loved Rachel; and ^{he} said, ^I will serve thee seven years for Rachel thy younger daughter. ¹⁹ And Laban said, It is better that I give her to thee, than that I should give her to another man: abide with me. ²⁰ And Jacob ^{serv}ed seven years for Rachel; and they seemed unto him but a few days, for the love he had to her. ²¹ And Jacob said unto Laban, Give me my wife, for my days are fulfilled, that I may go in unto her. ²² And Laban gathered together all the men of the place, and ^{made} a feast. ²³ And it came to pass in the evening, that he took Leah his daughter, and brought her to him; and he went in unto her. ²⁴ And Laban gave ^{Zilpah} ^{unto} his handmaid unto his daughter Leah ^{his daughter Leah Zilpah his maid} for an handmaid. ²⁵ And it came to ^{pass} ^{that} in the morning ^{that}, behold, it was Leah: and he said to Laban, What is this thou hast done unto me? did not I serve with thee for Rachel? wherefore then hast thou beguiled me? ²⁶ And Laban said, It ^{is not} ^{must not be} so done in our ^{place,} ^{country,} to give the younger before the firstborn. ²⁷ ^{the week of this one,} ^{her week} ^{the other} ^{this} Fulfil ^{also} for the service which thou shalt serve with me yet seven other years. ²⁸ And Jacob did so, and fulfilled her week: and he gave him Rachel his daughter to ^{wife.} ^{wife also.} ²⁹ And Laban gave to Rachel his daughter ^{Bilhah} his handmaid to be her ^{handmaid.} ^{maid.} ³⁰ And

a ch. 27. 43.

b ch. 30. 26
c 31. 41.
d Cp. Hos. 12.
12.e Ex. 2. 16.
17.f Judg. 14.
10.
g Cp. John 2.
1, 2.h See ch. 30.
9-12.i ch. 13. 8
& 14. 14, 16.j Cp. ch. 24.
26, 28.k Cp. Judg.
14. 12.l ch. 2. 23
m 27. 27.
n Judg. 9. 2.
o Sam. 5. 1
p 19. 12, 13.
q Chr. 11. 1.r See ch. 30.
3-7.A.V. * Heb. In there passes to him!
† Heb. place.

† Heb. yet the day is great.

† Heb. hearing.

† Heb. a month of days.

he went in also unto Rachel, and he loved also Rachel more than Leah, and served with him ^ayet seven other years.

³¹ And ^{when} the LORD saw that Leah was ^{hated}, and ^{he} opened her womb: but Rachel was barren. ³² And Leah conceived, and bare a son, and she called his name ^{Reuben}: for she said, ^{Because Surely} the LORD ^{hath} looked upon my affliction; ^{for now} therefore my husband will love me. ³³ And she conceived again, and bare a son; and said, ^{Because} the LORD ^{hath} heard that I ^{am was} hated, he hath therefore given me this ^{son} also: and she called his name ^{Simeon}. ³⁴ And she conceived again, and bare a son; and said, Now this time will my husband be ^{joined} unto me, because I have ^{borne born} him three sons: therefore was his name called ^{Levi}. ³⁵ And she conceived again, and bare a son: and she said, ^{This time Now} will I ^{praise} the LORD: therefore she called his name ^{Judah}; and ^{she} left bearing.

¹ And when Rachel saw **30** that ^{she} bare Jacob no children, Rachel envied her sister; and ^{she} said unto Jacob, Give me children, or else I die. ² And Jacob's anger was kindled against Rachel: and he said, Am I in God's stead, ^{who} hath withheld from thee the fruit of the womb? ³ And she said, Behold my maid ^{Bilhah}, go in unto her; ^{that and} she ^{may} bear ^{upon} my knees, ^{and} that I ^{also may} ^{obtain} children by her. ⁴ And she gave him Bilhah her handmaid to wife: and Jacob went in unto her. ⁵ And Bilhah

conceived, and bare Jacob a son. ⁶ And Rachel said, God hath ^{judged} me, and hath also heard my voice, and hath given me a son: therefore called she his name ^{Dan}. ⁷ And Bilhah Rachel's ^{handmaid maid} conceived again, and bare Jacob a second son. ⁸ And Rachel said, With ^{mighty great} wrestlings have I ^{wrestled} with my sister, and ^{I have} prevailed: and she called his name ^{Naph-tali}. ⁹ When Leah saw that she had left bearing, she took Zilpah her ^{handmaid maid}, and ^{gave} her ^{to} Jacob to wife. ¹⁰ And Zilpah Leah's ^{handmaid maid} bare Jacob a son. ¹¹ And Leah said, ^{A troop cometh}; and she called his name ^{Gad}. ¹² And Zilpah Leah's ^{handmaid maid} bare Jacob a second son. ¹³ And Leah said, ^{Happy am I} for the daughters will ^{call me} ^{happy blessed}: and she called his name ^{Asher}. ¹⁴ And Reuben went in the days of wheat harvest, and found ^{mandrakes} in the field, and brought them unto his mother Leah. Then Rachel said to Leah, Give me, I pray thee, of thy son's mandrakes. ¹⁵ And she said unto her, Is it a small matter that thou hast taken ^{away} my husband? and wouldest thou take away my son's mandrakes also? And Rachel said, Therefore he shall lie with thee ^{to-night to night} for thy son's mandrakes. ¹⁶ And Jacob came ^{from out of} the field in the evening, and Leah went out to meet him, and said, Thou must come in unto me; for ^{I have surely} ^{surely I have} hired thee with my son's mandrakes. And he lay with her that night. ¹⁷ And God hearkened unto Leah, and she conceived, and bare Jacob

^a ver. 20.
ch. 31. 41.
^b Cp. ch. 49.
16.

^c Deut. 21.
16.
^d Cp. ch. 30.
22.

^e Cp. ch. 23.
6 (mg. for mg.).

^f ch. 31. 42.
Ex. 3. 7.
4. 4. 21.
Deut. 28. 7.
^g Cp. Matt.
4. 12.

^h ver. 4.
ch. 29. 24.

ⁱ Isai. 65. 11
(mg.).
Cp. ch. 49. 19.

^j Cp. Num.
18. 2. 4.
^k Cp. Luke
1. 42.

^l S. of S.
7. 13.

^m Matt. 1. 2
Cp. ch. 49. 8.

ⁿ ch. 29. 31.

^o Cp. ch. 16. 2
1 Sam. 1. 5.

^p ch. 29. 29.

^q ch. 50. 23.

^r ch. 16. 2
(mg. for mg.).

R.V. ¹ Heb. *raah* decept.

² Heb. *Jehudah*.

³ Heb. *be builded* by her.

⁴ Heb. *With fortune!* Another reading is, *Fortune is come*.

⁵ Or, *love apples*.

⁶ Heb. *Shimeon*.

⁷ Heb. *dan*, he judged.

⁸ Heb. *wrestlings* of God.

⁹ Heb. *Naph-tali*.

¹⁰ Heb. *W'ah may*.

¹¹ Heb. *asher*, to call happy.

¹² That is, *Fortune*.

¹³ Heb. *W'ah may*.

¹⁴ Heb. *asher*, to call happy.

¹⁵ Or, *love apples*.

¹⁶ Heb. *Shimeon*.

¹⁷ Heb. *dan*, he judged.

¹⁸ Heb. *wrestlings* of God.

¹⁹ Heb. *Naph-tali*.

²⁰ Heb. *W'ah may*.

²¹ Heb. *asher*, to call happy.

²² That is, *Fortune*.

²³ Heb. *W'ah may*.

²⁴ Heb. *asher*, to call happy.

²⁵ Or, *love apples*.

²⁶ Heb. *Shimeon*.

²⁷ Heb. *dan*, he judged.

²⁸ Heb. *wrestlings* of God.

²⁹ Heb. *Naph-tali*.

³⁰ Heb. *W'ah may*.

³¹ Heb. *asher*, to call happy.

³² That is, *Fortune*.

³³ Heb. *W'ah may*.

the fifth son. ¹⁸ And Leah said, God hath given me my ^{hire}, because I ^{gave} my ^{handmaid} ^{have given} my ^{maiden} to my husband: and she called his name ¹⁹ Issachar. ¹⁹ And Leah conceived again, and bare ^{a sixth son to Jacob.} ²⁰ And Leah said, God hath ^{endowed} me with a good dowry; now will my husband ^{endowed} dwell with me, because I have ^{borne} him six sons: and she called his name ²¹ Zebulun. ²¹ And afterwards she bare a daughter, and called her name ²² Dinah. ²² And God ^{remembered} Rachel, and God hearkened to her, and ^{opened} her womb. ²³ And she conceived, and bare a ^{son}: and said, God hath taken away ^{my reproach}: ²⁴ and she called his name ^{Joseph, saying,} ^{Joseph; and said,} ¹ The LORD ^{shall} add to me another son. ²⁵ And it came to pass, when Rachel had ^{borne} Joseph, that Jacob said unto Laban, Send me away, that I may go unto mine own place, and to my country. ²⁶ Give me my wives and my ^{children} ^{children}, ⁹ for whom I have served thee, and let me go: for thou knowest my service ^{wherewith} ^{which} I have ^{served} thee. ²⁷ And Laban said unto him, ^{If now} ^{I pray thee, if} I have found favour in thine eyes, ^{tarry}: ^{for} I have ^{learned} ^{divined} ^{by experience} that the LORD hath blessed me for thy sake. ²⁸ And he said, ^{Appoint} me thy wages, and I will give it. ²⁹ And he said unto him, ^{Thou knowest} how I have served thee, and how thy cattle ^{hath served} ^{was} with me. ³⁰ For it was little which thou hadst before I came, ^{and it} ^{hath} ^{is now} ^{increased} unto a multitude; and the LORD hath blessed thee ^{whithersoever} ^{I turned}. ³¹ and now when shall I ^{now} provide for mine own house also? ³¹ And

he said, What shall I give thee? And Jacob said, Thou shalt not give me ^{ought} ^{any thing}: if thou wilt do this thing for me, I will again feed ^{thy flock} ^{and keep it} ^{and keep thy flock}: ³² I will pass through all thy flock ^{to-day,} ^{to day,} removing from thence ^{every} ^{all the} speckled and spotted ^{one,} ^{cattle,} and ^{every black one} ^{all the brown cattle} among the sheep, and the spotted and speckled among the goats: and ^{of such} shall be my hire. ³³ So shall my righteousness answer for me ^{hereafter,} ^{thou shalt} ^{come} ^{when} ^{it shall} ^{come} ^{concerning} ^{my hire} ^{that is before thee:} ^{before thy face} every one that is not speckled and spotted among the goats, and ^{black} ^{brown} among the sheep, that ^{found} ^{with me} shall be counted stolen. ³⁴ And Laban said, Behold, I would it might be according to thy word. ³⁵ And he removed that day the ^{he-goats} ^{he goats} that were ringstraked and spotted, and all the ^{she} ^{she} goats that were speckled and spotted, ^{and} every one that had ^{some} ^{black ones} ^{white in it,} and all the ^{black ones} ^{white} among the sheep, and gave them into the hand of his ^{sons} ^{sons}: ³⁶ and he set three days' journey betwixt himself and Jacob: and Jacob fed the rest of Laban's flocks. ³⁷ And ^{fresh} ^{green} ^{poplar,} and of the ^{almond} ^{hazel} ^{of the plane} ^{tree;} and ^{peeled} ^{pilled} white strakes in them, and made the white appear which was in the rods. ³⁸ And he set the rods which he had ^{peeled} ^{pilled} over against ^{before} the flocks in the gutters in the ^{watering} ^{troughs} ^{where} ^{when} the flocks came to drink: and they should conceive ^{when they came to drink}. ³⁹ And the flocks conceived before the rods, and ^{the flocks brought} ^{brought forth} the spotted, ⁴⁰ And Jacob ^{separated} ^{did separate} the lambs, and set the faces of

a ch. 31. 5.

b Op. Matt. 4. 12.

c See ch. 3. 1.

d ch. 29. 31. Cp. Ps. 127. 3.

e Luke 1. 35. Cp. Isai. 4. 1. & 1 Sam. 1. 6.

f ch. 35. 17.

g ch. 29. 26.

h See ch. 31. 8-12.

i ch. 29. 15.

j ch. 31. 6. 36-40. k Op. Ex. 2. 14.

l ver. 43.

m Op. 1 Tim. 5. 6.

* R.V. 1 Heb. anchor.

2 Heb. sobal, he dwelt.

3 Heb. Joseph.

4 Heb. broken forth.

5 Heb. at my foot.

* Or, sheaves of

* V. * That is, in his

† That is, dwelling.

* Heb. at my feet.

†† Heb. to morrow.

: That is, Judgment.

: That is, Adding.

: Heb. broken forth.

the flocks toward the ^{ringstraked} ^{black} ^{brown} in the flock of Laban; and he put his own ^{droves apart} ^{flocks by themselves,} and put them not unto Laban's ^{flock} ^{cattle}. ⁴¹ And it came to pass, whensoever the stronger ^{of the flock} ^{cattle} did conceive, that Jacob laid the rods before the eyes of the ^{flock} ^{cattle} in the gutters, that they might conceive among the ^{rods}; ⁴² but when the ^{flock} ^{cattle} were feeble, he put them not in: so the feebler were Laban's, and the stronger Jacob's. ⁴³ And the man ^{increased} exceedingly, and ^{had} large flocks, much cattle, and ^{maidservants} ^{maliservants,} and menservants, and camels, and asses.

¹ And he heard the words

31 of Laban's sons, saying, Jacob hath taken away all that was our father's; and of that which was our father's hath he gotten all this ^{glory}. ² And Jacob beheld ^{the} countenance of Laban, and, behold, it was not toward him ^{as} ^{beforetime} ^{before}. ³ And the LORD said unto Jacob, ^{Return} unto the land of thy fathers, and to thy kindred; and I will be with thee. ⁴ And Jacob sent and called Rachel and Leah to the field unto his flock, ⁵ and said unto them, ^I see your father's countenance, that it is not toward me ^{as} ^{beforetime} ^{before}; but the God of my father ^{hath} been with me. ⁶ And ^{ye} know that with all my power I have served your father. ⁷ And your father hath deceived me, and changed my wages ^{ten} times; but God suffered him not to hurt me. ⁸ If he said thus, ^{The} speckled shall be thy wages; then all the ^{flock} ^{cattle} bare speckled: and if he said thus, ^{The} ringstraked shall be thy ^{wages} ^{hire}; then bare all the

a ver. 1.

b ver. 30.

c ch. 24. 35
& 28. 13, 14
d Cp. Ex. 8. 7.

e ch. 35. 7
(mg.).
f See ch. 28. 18—22.

g ver. 3.
h. 32. 9.

i Ps. 49. 16
& mg.
j ch. 4. 5.

k Cp. 2 Sam. 20. 1.
l 1 Kin. 12. 16.

m ver. 13.
ch. 28. 15
& 32. 5.
n ch. 30. 26.
See ch. 29. 15—30, 27.

m ver. 2.

n ver. 2.
o ver. 38—40.
ch. 30. 29.

p ver. 41.
Cp. Num. 14. 22.
q Neh. 4. 19
& Job 19. 3
& Zech. 8. 23.
r ch. 25. 30
& 28. 5, 6, 7.
s ch. 30. 32.
t ver. 30, 34.
Cp. Judg. 17. 5
& 1 Sam. 15. 33
& 19. 13
& Esak. 21. 31
& Hos. 8. 4
& Zech. 10. 2.

flock ^{ringstraked}. ⁹ Thus God hath ^{taken} away the cattle of your father, and given them to me. ¹⁰ And it came to pass at the time that the ^{flock} ^{cattle} conceived, that I lifted up mine eyes, and saw in a dream, and, behold, the ^{he-goats} ^{rams} which leaped upon the ^{flock} ^{cattle} were ringstraked, speckled, and grised. ¹¹ And the angel of God ^{said} ^{speak} unto me in ^{the} ² dream, saying, Jacob: ^{And} I said, Here am I. ¹² And he said, Lift up now thine eyes, and see, all the ^{he-goats} ^{rams} which leap upon the ^{flock} ^{cattle} are ringstraked, speckled, and grised: for ^I have seen all that Laban doeth unto thee. ¹³ I am ^{the} God of Beth-el, ^{where} thou anointedst ^{the} pillar, ^{and} where thou vowedst a vow unto me: now ^{arise}, get thee out from this land, and return unto the land of thy ^{nativity} ^{kindred}. ¹⁴ And Rachel and Leah answered and said unto him, Is there yet ^{any} portion or inheritance for us in our father's house? ¹⁵ Are we not counted of him strangers? for ^{he} hath sold us, and hath ^{also} quite devoured ^{also} ^{our} money. ¹⁶ For all the riches which God hath taken ^{away} from our father, that is ^{ours} ^{ours}, and our children's: now then, whatsoever God hath said unto thee, do. ¹⁷ Then Jacob rose up, and set his sons and his wives upon ^{the} camels; ¹⁸ and he carried away all his cattle, and all his ^{substance} ^{goods} which he had gathered, ^{the} cattle of his getting, which he had gathered in ^{Paddan} ^{aram}, for to go to Isaac his father unto ⁱⁿ the land of Canaan. ¹⁹ Now ^{And} Laban ^{went} ^{had} ^{stolen} the ^{teraphim} ^{images} that were her father's. ²⁰ And

R.V. ¹ Or, wealth ² Or, the price paid for us
A.V. ³ Heb. as yesterday and the day before. ⁴ Or, he goes.

⁵ Heb. teraphim.

Jacob 'stole away 'unawares to Laban the Syrian, in that he told him not that he fled. ²¹ So he fled with all that he had; and he rose up, and passed over ²² the ^{river,} and 'set his face toward the ^{mountain of} Gilead.

²² And it was told Laban on the third day that Jacob was fled. ²³ And he took his brethren with him, and pursued after him seven days' journey; and ^{he} overtook him in the ^{mountain of} Gilead. ²⁴ And God came to Laban the Syrian 'in a dream ^{of the} night, and said unto him, Take heed to thyself that thou speak not to Jacob

'either good or bad. ²⁵ And ^{Then} Laban ^{came up with} overtook Jacob. Now Jacob had pitched his tent in the ^{mountain} : and Laban with his brethren pitched in the ^{mountain} of Gilead. ²⁶ And Laban said to Jacob, What hast thou done, that thou hast 'stolen away unawares to me, and carried away my ^{daughters} as captives ^{of} taken with the sword? ²⁷ Wherefore didst thou flee ^{away} secretly, 'and 'steal away from me; and didst not tell me, that I might have sent thee away with ^{mirth} mirth, and with songs, with ^{tabret} tabret, and with ^{harp} harp; ²⁸ and hast not suffered me ^{to} kiss my sons and my daughters? ^{now} hast thou ^{now} done

^{foolishly} ^{in so doing.} ²⁹ It is 'in the power of my hand to do you hurt: but the ^{God} of your father spake unto me yesternight, saying, Take ^{heed to thyself} that thou speak not to Jacob 'either good or bad. ³⁰ And now, ^{though} thou wouldest needs be gone, because thou sore longedst after thy father's house, ^{yet} wherefore hast thou 'stolen my gods? ³¹ And Jacob answered and said to

a Cp. ch. 44.

b Ex. 23. 31.
Ps. 72. 8.
Isai. 27. 13, et.
c 2 Kin. 12.
17.
Luke 9. 51.

d See ch. 20.

e ch. 24. 50.
Num. 24. 13.
3 Sam. 18. 22.

f Cp. Lev. 19. 32.

g ver. 30.

A ver. 56.
Ruth 1. 9, 14.
1 Kin. 19. 30.
Acts 23. 37.

f ver. 54.
Deut. 28. 32.

Neh. 5. 5
(Heb.)
Prov. 8. 27.
Mic. 2. 1.
f ver. 42, 43.
ch. 28. 13.

i ver. 34.

m Cp. Ex. 22. 12.

n ver. 19.
Jude. 18. 34.

Laban, Because I was afraid: for I said, ^{Peradventure} thou ^{shouldst} wouldest take ^{by force} thy daughters from me ^{by force}. ³² a With whomsoever

thou findest thy gods, ^{he shall} let him not live: before our brethren discern thou what is thine with me, and take it to thee. For Jacob knew not that Rachel had stolen them. ³³ And Laban went into Jacob's tent, and into Leah's tent, and into the ^{tent of the two maidservants} : but he found them not. ^{And he} ^{Then} went he out of Leah's tent, and entered into Rachel's tent. ³⁴ Now Rachel had taken the ^{teraphim,} and put them in the camel's furniture, and sat upon them. And Laban ^{felt about} ^{searched} all the tent, but found them not. ³⁵ And she said to her father, Let ^{not my lord be angry} it not displeases my lord that I cannot ^{rise} up before thee; for the ^{manner} ^{custom} of women is upon me. And he searched, but found not the ^{teraphim.} ^{images.} ³⁶ And Jacob was wroth, and chode with Laban: and Jacob answered and said to Laban, What is my trespass? what is my sin, that thou hast ^{so} hotly pursued after me? ³⁷ Whereas thou hast ^{felt about} ^{searched} all my stuff, what hast thou found of all thy household stuff? set it here before my brethren and 'thy brethren, that they may judge betwixt us ^{two.} ³⁸ This twenty years have I been with thee; thy ewes and thy ^{she-goats} ^{she goats} have not cast their young, and the rams of thy ^{flocks} ^{flock} have I not eaten. ³⁹ That which was torn of beasts I brought not unto thee; I bare the loss of it; 'of my hand didst thou require it, whether stolen by ^{day} ^{day,} or stolen by night. ⁴⁰ Thus I was; in the day the drought consumed me, and the frost by night; and my

R.V. 1 Heb. stole the heart of Laban the Aramean.

A.V. 2 Heb. the heart of Laban.

† Heb. from good to bad.

2 That is, the Euphrates.

3 Heb. hast stolen me.

3 Heb. didst steal me.

4 Heb. felt.

sleep ^{fled} from mine eyes.
 41 These ^{departed} twenty years have I been in thy house; ^{Thus have I been twenty years} ^b I served thee fourteen years for thy two daughters, and six years for thy ^{flock} cattle: and ^c thou hast changed my wages ten times.
 42 ^d Except the God of my father, the God of Abraham, and the ^{Fear} of Isaac, had been with me, surely ^{now hadst thou sent me away} thou ^{hadst} empty. ^{Now} God hath seen mine affliction and the labour of my hands, and ^h rebuked thee yesternight. 43 And Laban answered and said unto Jacob, ^{These} daughters are my daughters, and ^{these} children are my children, and ^{the flocks these cattle} are my ^{flocks, cattle} , and all that thou seest is mine: and what can I do this day unto these my daughters, or unto their children which they have ^{borne?} 44 And ^{now come,} let us make a covenant, I and thou; and let it be for a witness between me and thee. 45 And Jacob ^m took a stone, and set it up for a pillar. 46 And Jacob said unto his brethren, Gather stones; and they took stones, and made an heap: and they did eat there ^{by upon} the heap. 47 And Laban called it ^{1a} Jegar-sahadutha: but Jacob called it ^{2a} Galeed. 48 And Laban said, This heap is ^{witness} a witness between me and thee this day. Therefore was the name of it called ^{Galeed:} 49 ^{and} ^{3a} Misphah, for he said, The LORD watch between me and thee, when we are ^{absent} one from another. 50 If thou shalt afflict my daughters, ^{and or} if thou shalt take ^{other} wives beside my daughters, no man is with us; see, ^v God is witness betwixt me and thee. 51 And Laban said to Jacob, Behold this heap, and behold ^{the this}

a ver. 43, 44.

b ch. 29, 27, 28.

c ver. 7.

d Ps. 124, 1, 2.

e ver. 53.

f See ch. 29, 28.

g ver. 43.

h ver. 29.

i ver. 37.

[Ch. 32, 1 in Heb.]

j ver. 28, 43.

k ch. 29, 28.

l Josh. 24, 27.

m ch. 28, 18.

n Cp. Josh. 2, 14.

o Luke 2, 13.

p Josh. 21, 38.

q Sam. 2, 8.

r 17, 24, 27.

s 1 Kin. 2, 8.

t ch. 29, 8, 9.

u Deut. 2, 5.

v Josh. 24, 4.

w Cp. ver. 30.

x ch. 28, 5.

y mg.

z ver. 44.

a Judg. 11, 20, 34.

b ch. 33, 8, 18.

c ch. 33, 1.

d Judg. 11, 10.

e 1 Sam. 12, 5.

f Jer. 42, 5.

g Mic. 1, 2.

h Cp. Job 16, 19.

i ch. 33, 3.

pillar, which I have ^{set} betwixt me and ^{thee.} 52 ^{cast} This heap be witness, and ^{the this} pillar be witness, that I will not pass over this heap to thee, and that thou shalt not pass over this heap and this pillar unto me, for harm. 53 The God of Abraham, and the God of Nahor, the God of their father, judge betwixt us. And Jacob sware by the ^{Fear} of his father Isaac. 54 And Jacob ^a offered ^{a sacrifice in the mountain, sacrifice upon the mount,} and called ^{his} brethren to eat bread: and they did eat bread, and tarried all night in the mountain. 55 And early in the morning Laban rose up, and kissed ^{his} sons and his daughters, and blessed them: and Laban departed, and returned unto his place. ¹ And Jacob went on his way, and the angels of God met him. ² And Jacob said when he saw them, ^{when Jacob saw them, he said,} This is God's ^{host:} and he called the name of that place ^{6a} Mahanaim.

³ And Jacob sent messengers before him to Esau his brother unto the land of ^{Seir, the} ^{field} country of Edom. ⁴ And he commanded them, saying, Thus shall ye ^{say} unto my lord Esau; ^{Thus saith thy} ^{speak} Thy servant ^{servant Jacob, Jacob saith thus,} I have sojourned with Laban, and stayed ^{there} until now: ⁵ and I have oxen, and ^{asses and flocks, and menservants, and asses, maidservants, and menservants, and womenservants:} and I have sent to tell my lord, that ^I may find grace in thy sight. ⁶ And the messengers returned to Jacob, saying, We came to thy brother Esau, and ^{moreover also} ^{he} cometh to meet thee, and four hundred men with him. ⁷ Then Jacob was ^v greatly afraid and ^{was} distressed: and he divided the

R.V. ¹ That is, The heap of witness, in Aramaic.
 Heb. Aiden. ² Or, gods

A.V. ³ That is, The heap of witness. Chald. ⁴ That is, Two hosts or companies.
 Or, killed beasts. ⁵ That is, Two hosts, or, camps.

² That is, The heap of witness, in Hebrew.

³ That is, The watch-tower.

^{6a} Heb. field.

⁷ That is, A beacon, or, watch-tower.

people that was with him, and the flocks, and ^{the} herds, and the camels, into two ^{companies} ^{bands}; ⁸ and ^{he} said, If Esau come to the one company, and smite it, then the ^{other} company which is left shall escape. ⁹ And Jacob said, ¹⁰ "O God of my father Abraham, and God of my father Isaac, ¹¹ the LORD, which ¹² saidst unto me, Return unto thy country, and to thy kindred, and I will ¹³ deal well with thee: ¹⁴ ¹⁵ "I am not worthy of the least of all the mercies, and of all the truth, which thou hast shewed unto thy servant; for with my staff I passed over this Jordan; and now I am become two ^{companies} ^{bands}. ¹⁶ Deliver me, I pray thee, from the hand of my brother, from the hand of Esau: for ¹⁷ I fear him, lest he will come and smite me, and the mother ¹⁸ with the children. ¹⁹ And ²⁰ thou saidst, I will surely do thee good, and make thy seed as the sand of the sea, which cannot be numbered for multitude. ²¹ And he lodged there that ²² same night; and took of that which ²³ he had with ²⁴ him ²⁵ a present for Esau his brother; ²⁶ ²⁷ two hundred ²⁸ she-goats, ²⁹ she goats, and twenty ³⁰ he-goats, ³¹ two hundred ³² ewes, and twenty rams, ³³ thirty milch camels and ³⁴ their colts, forty ³⁵ kine, and ten bulls, twenty ³⁶ she-asses, and ten foals. ³⁷ And he delivered them into the hand of his servants, every drove by ³⁸ itself; and said unto his servants, Pass over before me, and put a space betwixt drove and drove. ³⁹ And he commanded the foremost, saying, When Esau my brother meeteth thee, and asketh thee, saying, Whose art thou? and whither goest thou? and whose are these before thee? ⁴⁰ then

thou shalt say, *They be thy servant Jacob's*; it is a present sent unto my lord Esau: and, behold, ⁴¹ he also ⁴² is behind us. ⁴³ And ⁴⁴ he ⁴⁵ commanded ⁴⁶ also ⁴⁷ the second, and the third, and all that followed the droves, saying, On this manner shall ye speak unto Esau, when ye find ⁴⁸ him; ⁴⁹ and ye shall say, Moreover, behold, thy servant Jacob is behind us. For he said, I will appease him with the present that goeth before me, and afterward I will see his face; peradventure he will accept ⁵⁰ of me. ⁵¹ So ⁵² the present passed ⁵³ went the present over before him: and ⁵⁴ he himself lodged that night in the company.

⁵⁵ And he rose up that night, and took his two ⁵⁶ handmaids, ⁵⁷ two ⁵⁸ womenservants, and his eleven children, ⁵⁹ and passed over the ford of ⁶⁰ Jabbok. ⁶¹ And he took them, and ⁶² sent them over the stream, ⁶³ and sent over that he had. ⁶⁴ And Jacob was left alone; and there ⁶⁵ wrestled a man with him until the ⁶⁶ breaking of the day. ⁶⁷ And when he saw that he prevailed not against him, he touched the hollow of his thigh; and the hollow of Jacob's thigh was ⁶⁸ strained, ⁶⁹ as he wrestled with him. ⁷⁰ And he said, Let me go, for the day breaketh. And he said, ⁷¹ I will not let thee go, except thou bless me. ⁷² And he said unto him, What is thy name? And he said, Jacob. ⁷³ And he said, ⁷⁴ Thy name shall be called no more Jacob, but ⁷⁵ ⁷⁶ Israel: for ⁷⁷ as a prince hast thou power with God and ⁷⁸ with men, and hast prevailed. ⁷⁹ And Jacob asked him, and said, Tell me, I pray thee, thy name. And he said, ⁸⁰ Wherefore is it that thou

^a ch. 28. 13
& 31. 42, 53.

^b ch. 31. 2, 13.

^c Cp. 2 Sam. 7. 18.

^d Cp. Prov. 18. 18.

^e ch. 28. 13-15.
^f Deut. 2. 27
& 3. 16.
Josh. 12. 2.

^g Hos. 12. 3, 4.

^h ch. 48. 11.
Cp. Prov. 17. 8
& 18. 16
& 19. 6
& 21. 14.

ⁱ Cp. Luke 18. 1.
See Matt. 15. 21-28.

^j ch. 35. 10.
2 Kin. 17. 34.

^k Hos. 12. 3.

^l ch. 33. 4.

^m Judg. 13. 18.

R.V. ¹ Heb. I am less than all etc.
have, thou hast had power with God, and thou shalt prevail against men.

A.V. ¹ Heb. I am less than all, etc.

² That is, He who striveth with God, or, God striveth.

³ Or, had power with

⁴ The Sept. and Vulgate

⁵ Heb. upon

⁶ Heb. my face.

⁷ Heb. caused to pass.

⁸ Heb. ascending

of the morning. ⁹ That is, A prince of God.

dost ask after my name? And he blessed him there. ³⁰ And Jacob called the name of the place ¹Peniel: for, ^{said he,} ^oI have seen God face to face, and my life is preserved. ³¹ And ^{the sun} ^{rose upon him as he passed over} ^{Peniel,} ^{the sun} ^{rose upon him,} and he halted upon his thigh.

³² Therefore the children of Israel eat not ^{of} the sinew ^{of the} ^{hip} ^{shrank,} which is upon the hollow of the thigh, unto this day: because he touched the hollow of Jacob's thigh in the sinew ^{of the hip} ^{that shrank.}

33 ¹ And Jacob lifted up his eyes, and looked, and, behold, ²Esau came, and with him four hundred men. And he divided the children unto Leah, and unto Rachel, and unto the two handmaids.

² And he put the handmaids and their children foremost, and Leah and her children after, and Rachel and Joseph hindmost. ³ And he ^{himself} passed over before them, and ⁷bowed himself to the ground seven times, until he came near to his brother.

⁴ ² And Esau ran to meet him, and embraced him, ⁴and fell on his neck, and kissed him: and they wept. ⁵ And he lifted up his eyes, and saw the women and the children; and said,

Who are ^{these} ^{with thee?} And he said, ^oThe children which God hath graciously given thy servant. ⁶ Then the ^{handmaids} ^{came near,} they and their children, and they bowed themselves.

⁷ And Leah also ^{and} her children came near, and bowed themselves: and after came Joseph near and Rachel, and they bowed themselves. ⁸ And he said,

a ch. 32. 16.

b ver. 14.
ch. 32. 5.c ch. 18. 12.
Ex. 24. 10, 11.Deut. 5. 24.
Judg. 6. 22.d 18. 22.
Cp. Ex. 33. 30.e 18. 1. 5.
f Judg. 8. 8.

1 Kin. 12. 26.

g ch. 18. 5.
h 18. 8.i Judg. 1. 15
(for mg.).j Sam. 25. 27
k 30. 26
(mg. for mg.).

l 2 Kin. 5. 15.

m Phil. 4. 18
(for mg.).n ch. 32. 6.
o Cp. 2 Sam.p 18. 26, 27
q 2 Kin. 5. 23.r ch. 18. 2
s 42. 6
t 43. 23.

u ch. 32. 28.

v ch. 43. 14.

w ch. 32. 3.

x ver. 8.
ch. 34. 11
y 47. 25.

z Ruth 2. 12.

aa ch. 48. 9.
Pa. 127. 3.ab 18. 16.
p ch. 32. 3.ac Josh. 18.
27.ad Judg. 2. 5.
Pa. 60. 5.ae John 8. 23
(for mg.).af Josh. 24. 1.
Judg. 9. 1.ag Pa. 60. 5.
Acts 7. 15.

¹What meanest thou by ^aall this company which I met? And he said, ^{These are to} find grace in the sight of my lord. ⁹ And Esau said, I have ^{enough;} ^{my brother,} ^{enough;} ^{brother,} ^{let} that thou hast ^{be thine} ^{unto thyself.}

¹⁰ And Jacob said, Nay, I pray thee, if now I have found grace in thy sight, then receive my present at my hand: ^{forasmuch as} ^{for therefore} I have seen thy face, as ^{one} ^{though I} ^{seeth} ^{had seen} the face of God, and thou wast pleased with me. ¹¹ Take,

I pray thee, my ^{gift} ^{blessing} that is brought to thee; because God hath dealt graciously with me, and because I have ^{enough.} And he ^{urged} him, and he took it. ¹² And he said, Let us take our journey, and let us go, and I will go before thee.

¹³ And he said unto him, My lord knoweth that the children are tender, and ^{that} the flocks and herds with ^{me give suck} ^{young are with me:} and if ^{they} ^{men should} ^{overdrive} them one day, all the ^{flocks} ^{flock} will die. ¹⁴ Let my lord, I pray thee, pass over before his servant: and I will lead on softly, ^{according to} ^{the} ^{pace of} the cattle that ^{is} ^{before} me and ^{according to the pace of the children,} ^{the children be able to endure,} until I come unto my lord ^{unto} Seir.

¹⁵ And Esau said, Let me now ^{leave} with thee some of the folk that are with me. And he said, ^{What needeth it?} ^{let me} find grace in the sight of my lord. ¹⁶ So Esau returned that day on his way unto ^{Seir.} ¹⁷ And Jacob journeyed to ^{Succoth,} and built him an house, and made booths for his cattle: therefore the name of the place is called ^{Succoth.}

¹⁸ And Jacob came ^{in peace to the} ^{to Shalem,} a city of ^{Shechem,} which is in

R.V. ¹ That is, *The face of God.*
Booths. ² Or, to *Shalem*, a city

A.V. ³ That is, *The face of God.*
that is *thine*. ⁴ Heb. *all things.*

† Heb. *set, or, place.*

‡ Heb. *Wherefore is this?*

⁵ Or, for *therefore have I seen*

⁶ Heb. *blessing.*

⁷ Heb. *all.*

⁸ That is,

† Heb. *to thee?*

‡ Heb. *What is all this band to thee?*

§ Heb. *be that to thee*

¶ Heb. *according to the foot of the work, &c. and according to the foot of the children.*

‡ That is, *Booths.*

the land of Canaan, when he came from ^{Paddan-aram} ^{and encamped} ^{Paddan-aram} ^{pitched} before the city. ¹⁸ And ^{he} ^{bought} ^{the} ^{parcel} ^{of} ^{ground,} ^a ^{field,} where he had spread his tent, at the hand of the children of ¹⁹ Hamor, Shechem's father, for an hundred ¹⁷ pieces of money. ²⁰ And he erected there an altar, and called it ²¹ El-elohe-Israel.

34 ¹ And ² Dinah the daughter of Leah, which she bare unto Jacob, went out to see the daughters of the land. ² And ^{when} Shechem the son of ³ Hamor the Hivite, ^{the} ^{prince} ^{of} ^{the} ^{land,} ^{saw} ^{her;} ^{and} ^{he} ^{took} ^{her,} and lay with her, and ^{humbled} ^{her.} ³ And his soul clave unto Dinah the daughter of Jacob, and he loved the damsel, and ^{spake} ^{kindly} unto the damsel. ⁴ And Shechem ^{spake} unto his father Hamor, saying, Get me this damsel to wife. ⁵ Now And Jacob heard that he had defiled Dinah his daughter; and ^{his} ^{sons} ^{were} ^{with} ^{his} ^{cattle} ⁱⁿ ^{the} ^{field;} and Jacob held his peace until they ^{came.} ⁶ And Hamor the father of Shechem went out unto Jacob to commune with him. ⁷ And the sons of Jacob came ⁱⁿ ^{from} ^{out} of the field when they heard it: and the men were grieved, and ^{they} were very wroth, because he ^{had} wrought folly in Israel in lying with Jacob's daughter; ^{which} thing ought not to be done. ⁸ And Hamor communed with them, saying, The soul of my son Shechem longeth for your daughter: I pray you give her ^{unto} him to wife. ⁹ And make ye marriages with ^{us;} ^{and} give your daughters unto us, and take our daughters unto you. ¹⁰ And ye shall dwell with us: and ^{the} land shall be be-

^a ver. 21.
ch. 42. 34.
^b ch. 47. 27.

^c Josh. 24.
^d John 4. 5.
^e See ch. 33.
15.

^f Acts 7. 16.
^g Job 42. 11
(mg. for mg.).
^h Ex. 22. 16.
ⁱ Sam. 18. 26.
^j Cp. Deut.
22. 29.
^k ch. 30. 21.

^l Acts 7. 16.

^m Josh. 8. 9.

ⁿ 2 Sam. 19.
7 (for mg.).
Isai. 40. 3
(mg. for mg.).
Hos. 2. 14
(mg. for mg.).
^o Cp. Judg.
14. 2.

^p ch. 49. 7.

^q Josh. 7. 15.
Judg. 20. 6.
^r Cp. 1 Chr.
4. 9.
^s ver. 21.
ch. 20. 9.
^t Sam. 13. 12.
^u See Ruth
4. 1.

^v ver. 19.
ch. 42. 34.

^w ch. 13. 9
^x 20. 14.

fore you; dwell and ^atrade ye therein, and ^bget you possessions therein. ¹¹ And Shechem said unto her father and unto her brethren, ¹² Let me find grace in your eyes, and what ye shall say unto me I will give. ¹³ Ask me never so much ^ddowry and gift, and I will give according as ye shall say unto me: but give me the damsel to wife. ¹⁴ And the sons of Jacob answered Shechem and Hamor his father ^{with} ^{guile,} ^{and} ^{spake,} ^{deceitfully,} ^{said,} because he had defiled Dinah their ^{sister;} ¹⁵ and they said unto them, We cannot do this thing, to give our sister to one that is uncircumcised; for ^{that} were a reproach unto us: ¹⁶ only on this condition will we consent unto you: ¹⁷ ye will be as we be, that every male of you be circumcised; ¹⁸ then will we give our daughters unto you, and we will take your daughters to us, and we will dwell with you, and we will become one people. ¹⁹ But if ye will not hearken unto us, to be circumcised; then will we take our daughter, and we will be gone. ²⁰ And their words pleased Hamor, and Shechem Hamor's son. ²¹ And the young man deferred not to do the thing, because he had delight in Jacob's daughter: and ^{he} was ^{honoured} ^{above} ^{more} ^{honourable} ^{than} all the house of his father. ²² And Hamor and Shechem his son ^{came} unto the gate of their city, and communed with the men ^{of} their city, saying, ²³ These men are peaceable with us; therefore let them dwell in the land, and ^{trade} therein; ^{for,} ^{behold,} ^{the} ^{land} ^{is} ^{large} ^{enough} ^{for} ^{them;} let us take their daughters to us for wives, and let us give them our

R.V. ¹ Heb. *bestial*. ² That is, God, the God of Israel. ³ Heb. to the heart of the damsel.
A.V. ⁴ Or, *temple*. ⁵ That is, God the God of Israel. ⁶ Heb. humbled her. ⁷ Heb. to the heart of the damsel.

"And God said unto him, ^aI am 'God Almighty: be 'fruitful and multiply; ^da nation and a company of nations shall be of thee, and kings shall come out of thy loins; ¹² and 'the land which I gave unto Abraham and Isaac, to thee I will give it, and to thy seed after thee will I give the land. ¹³ And God ¹went up from him in the place where he ^{spake} talked with him. ¹⁴ And Jacob ¹set up a pillar in the place where he ^{spake} talked with him, ^{even} a pillar of stone: and he poured out a drink offering thereon, and he poured oil thereon. ¹⁵ And Jacob called the name of the place where God ^{spake} talked with him, ^bBeth-el. ¹⁶ And they journeyed from Beth-el; and there was ^{still some} but ^{a little} way to come to Ephrath: and Rachel travailed, and she had hard labour. ¹⁷ And it came to pass, when she was in hard labour, that the midwife said unto her, Fear not; for now ^{thou shalt have} ^{another son} ^{this son also}. ¹⁸ And it came to pass, as her soul was in departing (for she died), that she called his name ¹⁹Ben-oni: ^{but} his father called him ²⁰Benjamin. ¹⁹ And 'Rachel died, and was buried in the way to ^{Ephrath (the same is Beth-lehem), Ephrath, which is Beth-lehem.} ²⁰ And Jacob set up a pillar upon her grave: ^{the same is} ^{the pillar} of Rachel's grave unto this day. ²¹ And Israel journeyed, and spread his tent beyond the ^{tower of} ^{Eder}. ²² And it came to pass, ^{while} ^{when} Israel dwelt in that land, that Reuben went and ^{lay} with Bilhah his father's concubine: and Israel heard of it.

Now the sons of Jacob were twelve: ²³ the sons of Leah;

^a See ch. 17.
^b For ver. 23 see ch. 46.
^c Ex. 1. 3-4.
^d ch. 28. 3
^e ch. 17. 5.
^f ch. 12. 7.
^g ch. 12. 7.
^h ch. 12. 7.
ⁱ ch. 12. 7.
^j ch. 12. 7.
^k ch. 12. 7.
^l ch. 12. 7.
^m ch. 12. 7.
ⁿ ch. 12. 7.

¹ ch. 17. 22.

² ch. 28. 18.
³ ch. 18. 18.
⁴ ch. 28. 2.
⁵ ch. 14. 15.
⁶ ch. 15. 12.

⁷ ch. 15. 15.
⁸ ch. 25. 5.

⁹ ch. 28. 19.
¹⁰ ch. 25. 9.
¹¹ ch. 40. 21.

¹² ch. 25. 20.
¹³ ch. 25. 24.

¹⁴ ver. 14, 15.
¹⁵ ch. 30. 24.

¹⁶ Cp. ch. 28.

¹⁷ Cp. Luke 1. 60, 61.
¹⁸ ver. 10.
¹⁹ Chr. 1. 35.
²⁰ ch. 46. 7.

²¹ Ruth 1. 2.
²² ch. 11.
²³ Mic. 6. 2.
²⁴ Matt. 2. 6.
²⁵ 1 Sam. 10.
²⁶ Cp. 2 Sam. 18. 15.

²⁷ Mic. 4. 8.
(mg.).

²⁸ ch. 46. 4.
²⁹ 1 Chr. 5. 1.
³⁰ Cp. 2 Sam. 18. 25.
³¹ ch. 23. 2.
³² 1 Cor. 5. 1.
³³ ch. 18. 6.
³⁴ ch. 17. 8.
³⁵ ch. 28. 4.
³⁶ ch. 28. 4.
³⁷ ch. 27. 1.
³⁸ Heb. 11. 2.

^b Reuben, Jacob's firstborn, and Simeon, and Levi, and Judah, and Issachar, and Zebulun: ²⁴ the sons of Rachel; ^{Joseph} and Benjamin: ²⁵ and the sons of Bilhah, Rachel's handmaid; ^{Dan} and Naphtali: ²⁶ and the sons of Zilpah, Leah's handmaid; ^{Gad} and Asher: these are the sons of Jacob, which were born to him in ^{Paddan-aram.} ²⁷ And Jacob came unto Isaac his father to ^{Mamre,} ^{to Kirjath-arba (the same is Hebron),} ^{unto the city of Arbah, which is Hebron,} where Abraham and Isaac sojourned. ²⁸ And the days of Isaac were an hundred and four-score years. ²⁹ And Isaac gave up the ghost, and died, ^{and} was gathered unto his people, ^{being} old and full of ^{days}; and Esau and Jacob ^{his sons} buried him.

¹ Now these are the ³⁶ generations of ^{Esau (the same is Edom),} ² Esau ^{took} his wives of the daughters of Canaan; Adah the daughter of Elon the Hittite, and ^{Oholibamah} the daughter of Anah, the ^{daughter} of Zibeon the Hivite; ³ and ^{Basemath} Ishmael's daughter, sister of Nebajoth. ⁴ And Adah bare to Esau ^{Eliphaz}; and ^{Basemath} bare Reuel; ⁵ and ^{Oholibamah} bare Jeush, and ^{Jalam,} ^{Jaalam,} and Korah: these are the sons of Esau, which were born unto him in the land of Canaan. ⁶ And Esau took his wives, and his sons, and his daughters, and all the ^{souls} ^{persons} of his house, and his cattle, and all his beasts, and all his ^{possessions,} ^{substance,} which he had ^{gathered} ^{got} in the land of Canaan; and went into ^{a land away from the country from the face of his brother Jacob.} ⁷ For their ^{substance was too great for them to dwell together; and} ^{the land wherein they were strangers} could not bear

R.V. ¹ Heb. El Shaddai.
authorities have, son. See ver. 24.

A.V. ² Heb. a little piece of ground.

³ That is, The son of my sorrow.

⁴ That is, The son of the right hand.

⁵ Some ancient

⁶ That is, The son of the right hand.

⁷ Heb.

them because of their cattle. ⁸ And Esau dwelt in ^amount Seir: Thus dwelt Esau. ⁹ Esau is Edom. ⁹ And these are the generations of Esau the father of ^{1/}the Edomites in mount Seir: ¹⁰ these are the names of Esau's sons; ¹⁰ Eliphaz the son of Adah the wife of Esau, Reuel the son of ^{Basemath} Basemath the wife of Esau. ¹¹ And the sons of Eliphaz were Teman, Omar, ²¹ Zepho, and Gatam, and Kenaz. ¹² And Timna was concubine to Eliphaz Esau's son; and she bare to Eliphaz ^aAmalek: these ^{are} were the sons of Adah Esau's wife. ¹³ And these are the sons of Reuel; Nahath, and Zerah, Shammah, and Mizzah: these were the sons of ^{Basemath} Basemath Esau's wife. ¹⁴ And these were the sons of ^{Oholibamah} Oholibamah the daughter of ^{Anah} Anah the daughter of Zibeon, Esau's wife: and she bare to Esau Jeush, and ^{Jalam} Jalam, and Korah. ¹⁵ These ^{are} were the ²dukes of the sons of Esau: ²the sons of Eliphaz the firstborn ^{son} son of Esau; duke Teman, duke Omar, duke Zepho, duke Kenaz, ¹⁸ duke Korah, duke Gatam, and duke Amalek: these are the dukes that came of Eliphaz in the land of Edom; these ^{are} were the sons of Adah. ¹⁷ And these are the sons of ^mReuel Esau's son; duke Nahath, duke Zerah, duke Shammah, duke Mizzah: these are the dukes that came of Reuel in the land of Edom; these are the sons of ^{Basemath} Basemath Esau's wife. ¹⁸ And these are the sons of ^{Oholibamah} Oholibamah Esau's wife; duke Jeush, duke ^{Jalam} Jalam, duke Korah: these ^{are} were the dukes that came of ^{Oholibamah} Oholibamah the daughter of Anah, Esau's wife. ¹⁹ These are the sons of Esau, who is Edom,

and these are their ^{dukes} dukes.

²⁰ ^aThese are the sons of ^aSeir the Horite, ^{who} the inhabitants of th the land; Lotan, and Shobal, and Zibeon, and Anah, ²¹ and Dishon, and Ezer, and Dishan: these are the dukes that came of the Horites, the children of Seir in the land of Edom. ²² And the children of Lotan were Hori and ⁴¹Hemam and Lotan's sister was Timna. ²³ And these are the children of Shobal ^{were} these: ⁴¹Alvan, and ^{Mans} Mans, and Ebal, ^{Shepho} Shepho, and Onam. ²⁴ And these are the children of Zibeon; ^{Alah} both Alah, and Anah: ^{this} ^{is} ^{that} ^{who} ^{that} ^{found} ^{the} ^{hot} ^{springs} ⁱⁿ ^{the} ^{wilderness}, as he fed the asses of Zibeon his father. ²⁵ And these are the children of Anah ^{were} these; ^{Dishon} Dishon, and ^{Oholibamah} Oholibamah the daughter of Anah. ²⁶ And these are the children of ⁷Dishon; ^{Hemdan} Hemdan, ^{Eshban} Eshban, and ^{Ithran} Ithran, and Cheran. ²⁷ These are the children of Ezer ^{are} these; ^{Bilhan} Bilhan, and ^{Zaavan} Zaavan, and ²⁸Akan. ²⁸ These are the children of Dishan ^{are} these; ^{Uz} Uz, and Aran. ²⁹ These are the dukes that came of the Horites; ¹duke Lotan, duke Shobal, duke Zibeon, duke Anah, ³⁰ duke Dishon, duke Ezer, duke Dishan: these are the dukes that came of the Horites, according to ^{Hori} their dukes in the land of Seir.

³¹ And ^athese are the kings that reigned in the land of Edom, before there reigned any king over the children of Israel. ³² And Bela the son of Beor reigned in ^{Edom} Edom; and the name of his city was Dinhabah. ³³ And Bela died, and Jobab the son of Zerah of Bozrah reigned in his stead. ³⁴ And Jobab died, and Husham of the land of ^{the} ^{Temaites} Temaites reigned.

R.V. ¹ Heb. Edom.

A.V. ¹ Heb. Edom.

† Or, Jakan.

² In 1 Chr. 1. 36, Zephai.

³ Heb. Dishan.

† Or, Zephai.

† Or, Husham.

³ Or, chief.

⁴ In 1 Chr. 1. 41, Hauran.

⁵ In 1 Chr. 1. 36, Homam.

† Or, Alvan.

† Or, Shephai.

⁶ In 1 Chr. 1. 40, Jakan.

⁷ In 1 Chr. 1. 42, Jakan.

⁸ Or, Amram.

reigned in his stead. ³⁵ And Husham died, and Hadad the son of Bedad, who smote Midian in the field of Moab, reigned in his stead: and the name of his city was Avith. ³⁶ And Hadad died, and Samlah of Masrekah reigned in his stead. ³⁷ And Samlah died, and ^{Shaul Saul} Reho-both by the ^{River river} reigned in his stead. ³⁸ And ^{Shaul Saul} Baal-hanan the son of Achbor reigned in his stead. ³⁹ And Baal-hanan the son of Achbor died, and ¹ Hadar reigned in his stead: and the name of his city was 'Pau; and his wife's name was Mehetabel, the daughter of Matred, the daughter of ^{Me-sahab. Mesahab.} ⁴⁰ And these are the names of the dukes that came of Esau, according to their families, after their places, by their names; duke ^{Timna, Timnah,} ⁴¹ duke ^{Jetheth, Jetheth,} ⁴² duke ^{Obolibamah, Obolibamah,} ⁴³ duke Elah, duke ^{'Pinon, Pinon,} ⁴⁴ duke Kenaz, duke Teman, duke ^{Mibsar, Mibsar,} ⁴⁵ duke Magdiel, duke Iram: these be the dukes of Edom, according to their habitations in the land of their ^{possession. possession:} This is Esau the father of ^{the} the Edomites.

¹ And Jacob dwelt in ³⁷ the land ^{of his father's} wherein his father sojournings, in the land of Canaan. ² These are the generations of Jacob. Joseph, being seventeen years old, was feeding the flock with his brethren; and ^{he was a lad the lad was} with the sons of Bilhah, and with the sons of Zilpah, his father's wives: and Joseph brought ^{the evil report of them unto their father report.} ³ Now Israel loved Joseph more than all his children, because he was ^{the} the son of his old age: and he made him ^a a coat of many ^{colours.} ⁴ And ^{when} his

brethren saw that their father loved him more than all his ^{brethren: and brethren.} they hated him, and could not speak peaceably unto him. ⁵ And Joseph dreamed a dream, and he told it ^{to} his brethren: and they hated him yet the more. ⁶ And he said unto them, Hear, I pray you, this dream which I have dreamed: ⁷ for, behold, we were binding sheaves in the field, and, lo, ^{my} sheaf arose, and also stood upright; and, behold, your sheaves ^{came stood} round about, and ^{made} obeisance to my sheaf. ⁸ And his brethren said to him, Shalt thou indeed reign over us? or shalt thou indeed have dominion over us? And they hated him yet the more for his dreams, and for his words. ⁹ And he dreamed yet another dream, and told it ^{to} his brethren, and said, Behold, I have dreamed ^{yet a dream a dream more}; and, behold, the sun and the moon and the eleven stars ^{made} obeisance to me. ¹⁰ And he told it to his father, and to his ^{brethren: brethren:} and his father rebuked him, and said unto him, What is this dream that thou hast dreamed? Shall I and ^{thy} mother and thy brethren indeed come ^{to} bow down ourselves to thee to the earth? ¹¹ And ^{his} brethren envied him; ^{but} his father ^{kept observed} the saying ^{in mind.} ¹² And his brethren went to feed their father's flock in ^{Shechem.} ¹³ And Israel said unto Joseph, Do not thy brethren feed the flock in Shechem? come, and I will send thee unto them. And he said to him, Here am I. ¹⁴ And he said to him, ^{Go now, I pray thee.} ¹⁵ see whether it be well with thy

^a ch. 10.
¹¹ (7).
^{Op.} ch. 28. 22.

^b ch. 42. 6, 9.

^c ch. 43. 26
[&] 44. 14.

^d Op. Num.
^{23.} 42.

^e ver. 9.

^f See ch. 36.
^{7.}

^g Op. ch. 35.
^{18.}

^h ver. 7, 9.

ⁱ Acts 7. 9.

^j Cp. Luke
^{2.} 19, 51.

^k See ch. 33.
^{15.}

^l Cp. 1 Sam.
^{2.} 29, 34.

^m ch. 44. 20.

ⁿ ver. 23, 22.
² Sam. 18. 15
[&] mg.

R.V. ¹ In 1 Chr. 1. 50, and some ancient authorities, Hadad. Or, a long garment with sleeves

A.V. ¹ 1 Chr. 1. 50, Hadad Pat. After his death was an Aristocracy, Ex. 15. 15. ¹ Op., AliaA. ¹ Heb. Edom. ¹ Heb. of his father's sojournings. ¹ Op., pieces. ¹ Heb. see the peace of thy brethren, &c.

¹ In 1 Chr. 1. 50, Pat.

¹ In 1 Chr. 1. 51, AliaA.

¹ Heb.

brethren, and well with the ^{stock} ~~stock~~; and bring me word again. So he sent him out of the vale of ^{Hebron}, and he came to Shechem. ¹⁵ And a certain man found him, and, behold, he was wandering in the field: and the man asked him, saying, What seekest thou? ¹⁶ And he said, I seek my brethren: tell me, I pray thee, where they are ^{feeding} ~~feeding~~. ¹⁷ And the man said, They are departed ^{hence} ~~hence~~; for I heard them say, Let us go to ^{Dothan}. And Joseph went after his brethren, and found them in ^{Dothan}. ¹⁸ And when they saw him afar off, and before he came near unto them, ^{they} conspired against him to slay him. ¹⁹ And they said one to another, Behold, this ^{dreamer} cometh. ²⁰ Come now therefore, and ^{let} us slay him, and cast him into ^{one of the pits}, and we will say, ^{An} ~~Some~~ evil beast hath devoured him: and we shall see what will become of his dreams. ²¹ And ^{Reuben} heard it, and ^{he} delivered him out of their ^{hand} ~~hands~~; and said, Let us not ^{take his life} ~~kill him~~. ²² And Reuben said unto them, Shed no ^{blood} ~~blood~~; but cast him into this pit that is in the wilderness, ^{but} ~~and~~ lay no hand upon him: ^{that} he might ^{deliver} ~~rid~~ him out of their ^{hand} ~~hands~~, to ^{restore} ~~deliver~~ him to his ^{father}. ²³ And it came to pass, when Joseph was come unto his brethren, that they stripped Joseph out of his coat, ^{the} ~~his~~ coat of many ^{colours} that was on him; ²⁴ and they took him, and ^{cast} him into ^a pit: and the pit was empty, there was no water in it. ²⁵ And they sat down to eat bread: and they lifted up their eyes and looked, and, be-

a Job 8. 12.
Isai. 21. 13.
b Cp. ver. 28.
c ch. 38. 1.
d ch. 43. 11.
Jer. 8. 22
& 43. 11.
e ch. 18. 18
& 35. 27.

c ver. 20.

f Op. 1 Sam.
18. 17.

g ver. 36.
Judg. 8. 22, 24.
A 2 Kin. 6.

h Cp. Judith
4. 6
& 7. 2, 18
& 9. 2.

i ch. 45. 4.
Ps. 106. 17.
Acts 7. 9.
Cp. Wisdom
10. 12.

j Cp. Ps. 37.
12. 22.

k ch. 44. 12.
Num. 14. 6.
2 Sam. 1. 11
& 3. 31.

l Job 1. 20.
Matt. 23.
28. 21.

m ver. 35.
n ch. 42. 12.
32, 35.

o ch. 44. 31.
Jer. 31. 15.
Lam. 5. 7.

p ver. 28.
q ch. 42. 22.

r ver. 29, 30.

s ver. 20.
ch. 44. 28.

t ver. 2.

u Cp. Jer.
38. 6
& Lam. 2. 55.
† Cp. 2 Sam.
12. 17.

v ch. 42. 38
& 44. 29, 31.

w Isai. 5. 14
(mg. for mg.).

hold, a ^{travelling} company of ^{Ishmaelites} ~~Ishmaelites~~ came from ^{Gilead} ~~Gilead~~ with their camels bearing ^{spicery} ~~spicery~~ and ^{balm} and ^{myrrh}, going to carry it down to Egypt. ²⁶ And Judah said unto his brethren, What profit is it ^{if} we slay our ^{brother} ~~brother~~ and conceal his blood? ²⁷ Come, and let us sell him to the ^{Ishmaelites} ~~Ishmaelites~~, and ^{let} not our hand be upon him; for he is our ^{brother} ~~brother~~ and our flesh. And his brethren ^{hearkened} ~~hearkened~~ unto him. ²⁸ And there passed by ^{Midianites} ~~Midianites~~, merchantmen; and they drew and lifted up Joseph out of the pit, and ^{sold} Joseph to the ^{Ishmaelites} ~~Ishmaelites~~ for twenty pieces of ^{silver} ~~silver~~. And they brought Joseph into Egypt. ²⁹ And Reuben returned unto the pit; and, behold, Joseph was not in the pit; and he ^{rent} his clothes. ³⁰ And he returned unto his brethren, and said, The child ^{is} not; and I, whither shall I go? ³¹ And they took ^{Joseph's} coat, and killed a ^{kid} ~~kid~~ of the ^{goats} ~~goats~~, and dipped the coat in the blood; ³² and they sent the coat of many colours, and they brought it to their father; and said, This have we found: know now whether it be thy son's coat or not. ³³ And he knew it, and said, It is my son's coat; ^{an} evil beast hath devoured him; Joseph is without doubt ^{rent} ~~in~~ pieces. ³⁴ And Jacob rent his ^{garments} ~~clothes~~, and put sackcloth upon his loins, and mourned for his son many days. ³⁵ And all his sons and all his daughters ^{rose} up to comfort him; but he refused to be comforted; and he said, For ^I will go down ^{into} ~~into~~ ^{the} grave ^{unto} ~~unto~~ my son mourning. ^{And} ~~Thus~~ his father wept for

R.V. ¹ Heb. master of dreams. ² Or, gum tragacanth. Or, storax. ³ Or, mastic. ⁴ Or, Ladanium. ⁵ Heb. Sheol, the name of the abode of the dead, answering to the Greek Hades, Acts 2. 27.
A.V. ⁶ Heb. master of dreams. ⁷ Or, pieces. ⁸ Heb. hearkened.

him. ³⁶ And ^athe 'Midianites sold him into Egypt unto Potiphar, an ^a'officer of Pharaoh's, ^bthe ^c'captain of the guard.

38 ¹ And it came to pass at that time, that Judah went down from his brethren, and ^a'turned in to a certain ^a'Adullamite, whose name was Hirah. ² And Judah saw there a daughter of a certain ^aCanaanite, whose name was ^a'Shuah, ^aand he took her, and went in unto her. ³ And she conceived, and bare a son; and he called his name ^a'Er. ⁴ And she conceived again, and bare a son; and she called his name ^a'Onan.

⁵ And she yet again ^aconceived, and bare a ^ason, ^aand called his name ^a'Shelah: and he was at Chezib, when she bare him. ⁶ And Judah took a wife for Er his firstborn, ^aand her ^aname was Tamar. ⁷ And Er, Judah's firstborn, ^a'was wicked in the sight of the LORD; and the LORD slew him. ⁸ And Judah said unto Onan, Go in unto ^a'thy brother's wife, and ^a'perform the duty of an husband's brother unto ^amarry

her, and raise up seed to thy brother. ⁹ And Onan knew that the seed should not be his; and it came to pass, when he went in unto his brother's wife, that he spilled it on the ground, lest ^ahe should give seed to his brother. ¹⁰ And the thing which he did ^awas evil in the sight of the LORD: ^aand ^awherefore he slew him also. ¹¹ Then said Judah to Tamar his daughter in law, ^a'Remain a widow in thy father's house, till Shelah my son be grown ^aup: for he said, Lest ^aperadventure he also die, like his ^abrethren. ^aAnd Tamar went and dwelt ^a'in her father's house.

^a ver. 26.
Cp. ver. 26
& ch. 30. 1.

^b ch. 24. 67
& 27. 30.
^c Sam. 13. 20.
^d ch. 40. 3, 4
& 41. 10, 12.
^e Josh. 15.
10, 37 (7).
Judg. 14. 1.

^a ver. 16.
ch. 19. 3.
^b Kin. 4. 8.
^c 1 Sam. 22.
1 Sam. 28. 13.
^d Chr. 11. 15.
Mic. 1. 15.
^e Judith 10.
^f A Cp. ver. 19
& ch. 24. 65.
^g Cp. 1 Chr.
2. 3.
^h ver. 21.
ⁱ ch. 46. 12.
Num. 26.
19, 30.
^j ver. 26.

m 1 Chr. 2. 3.

ⁿ Matt. 22.
24.
Mark 12. 12.
Luke 20. 28.
See Deut.
25. 8-10.
^o See Deut.
25. 5.
^p ver. 26.

q ver. 14.

r Cp. Ruth
1. 12, 13.

s Lev. 22. 13.

¹² And ^a'in process of time Shua's daughter, the wife of Judah, the daughter of Shuah Judah's wife, and Judah ^a'was comforted, and went up unto his sheepshearers to ^a'Timnah, he and his friend Hirah the Adullamite. ¹³ And it was told Tamar, saying, ^aBe- hold, hold thy father in law goeth up to ^aTimnah to shear his sheep. ¹⁴ And she ^a'put off from her the garments of her widowhood, ^aand covered herself with her veil, and wrapped herself with a veil, and sat in the gate of ^aEnaim, ^aan open place, ^aTimnah: which is by the way to ^aTimnah; for she saw that Shelah was grown ^aup, and she was not given unto him to wife. ¹⁵ When Judah saw her, he thought her to be an harlot; ^abecause she had covered her face. ¹⁶ And he turned unto her by the way, and said, Go to, I pray thee, let me come in unto ^athee: ^afor he knew not that she was his ^adaughter. ^aAnd she said, What wilt thou give me, that thou mayest come in unto me? ¹⁷ And he said, I will send thee ^a'a kid of the goats from the flock. And she said, Wilt thou give me a pledge, till thou send it? ¹⁸ And he said, What pledge shall I give thee? And she said, ^aThy ^acord, and thy ^abracelets, and thy staff that is in thine hand. And he gave ^athem to her, and came in unto her, and she conceived by him. ¹⁹ And she arose, and went away, and ^aput off ^aher veil from her, and put on the garments of her widowhood. ²⁰ And Judah sent the kid of the goats by the hand of his friend the Adullamite, to receive ^athe pledge from the woman's hand: but he found her not. ²¹ Then he asked the men of ^aher place, saying,

R.V. ¹ Heb. Medanites.

² Heb. chief of the executioners.

A.V. ^a Heb. eunuch: But the word doth signify not only eunuchs, but also chamberlains, courtiers, and officers, Esther 1. 10. ^b Heb. chief of the slaughtermen, or, executioners. Or, chief warhal. ^c Heb. was evil in the eyes of the Lord. ^d Heb. the days were multiplied. ^e Heb. the door of eyes, or, of Enaim. ^f Heb. a kid of the goats.

Where is the ¹harlot, that was at ²Enaim ³by the way side? And they said, There ⁴hath been no ⁵harlot ⁶in this place. ²² And he returned to Judah, and said, I ⁷have not found her; and also the men of the place said, There ⁸hath been ⁹that there was no ¹⁰harlot ¹¹in this place. ²³ And Judah said, Let her take it to her, lest we ¹²be put to shame: behold, I sent this kid, and thou hast not found her. ²⁴ And it came to pass about three months after, that it was told Judah, saying, Tamar thy daughter in law ¹³hath played the harlot; and behold, she is with child by whoredom. And Judah said, Bring her forth, and ¹⁴let her be burnt. ²⁵ When she was brought forth, she sent to her father in law, saying, By the man, whose these are, am I with child: and she said, Discern, I pray thee, whose are these, ¹⁵the signet, and the cords, and the staff. ²⁶ And Judah acknowledged them, and said, ¹⁶She ¹⁷is more righteous than I; ¹⁸because that ¹⁹I gave her not to Shelah my son. And he knew her again no more. ²⁷ And it came to pass in the time of her travail, that, behold, twins were in her womb. ²⁸ And it came to pass, when she travailed, that ²⁰one ²¹put out ²²his hand: and the midwife took and bound upon his hand a scarlet thread, saying, This came out first. ²⁹ And it came to pass, as he drew back his hand, that, behold, his brother came out: and she said, ²³Wherefore ²⁴hast thou made a breach for thyself? broken forth? ²⁵this breach be upon thee; therefore his name was called ²⁶Pharez. ³⁰ And afterward came out his brother, that had the scarlet

a ver. 14.

b ch. 37. 26.

c ch. 37. 28.

d ch. 37. 28.

e ver. 21.
Acts 7. 8.
Cp. ch. 21. 22
& 23. 24, 25
& 28. 15
& 1 Sam. 16. 18
& 18. 14, 28.

f Judg. 19. 2.
g 2 Chr. 26. 5.
Ps. 1. 3.

h ver. 21.
ch. 19. 19
& 38. 10.

i Lev. 21. 9.
Cp. Deut.
22. 21
& John 8. 5.
j ver. 8.

k ver. 18.

l Cp. ch. 30.

m 1 Sam. 24.

n ver. 14.

o Cp. ch. 28.
p 1 Sam. 16. 12.

p ver. 4.

q ch. 48. 12.
Num. 26. 30.
1 Chr. 2. 4.
Matt. 1. 3.

thread upon his hand: and his name was called ¹Zerah. ¹And Joseph was brought down to Egypt; and ²Potiphar, an officer of ³Pharaoh's, the captain of the guard, an Egyptian, ⁴bought him of the ⁵hand of the ⁶Ishmaelites, which ⁷hath brought him down thither. ²And ⁸the LORD was with Joseph, and he was a prosperous man; and he was in the house of his master the Egyptian. ³And his master saw that the LORD was with him, and that the LORD ⁹made all that he did to prosper in his hand. ⁴And Joseph ¹⁰found grace in his sight, and he ministered unto him: and he made him overseer over his house, ¹¹and all that he had he put into his hand. ⁵And it came to pass from the time that he ¹²had made him overseer in his house, and over all that he had, that the LORD blessed the Egyptian's house ¹³for Joseph's sake; and the blessing of the LORD was upon all that he ¹⁴had, ¹⁵and in the field. ⁶And he left all that he had in Joseph's hand; and ¹⁶he knew not ¹⁷ought that ¹⁸was with him, ¹⁹save the bread which he did eat. And Joseph was ²⁰comely, ²¹a goodly person, and ²²well favoured. ⁷And it came to pass after these things, that his master's wife cast her eyes upon Joseph; and she said, Lie with me. ⁸But he refused, and said unto his master's wife, Behold, my master ²³knoweth ²⁴wotteth not what is with me in the house, and ²⁵he hath ²⁶put ²⁷committed ²⁸all that he hath ²⁹into ³⁰my hand; ⁹there is none greater in this house than I; neither hath he kept back any thing

R.V. ¹ Heb. kedeshah, that is, a woman dedicated to impure heathen worship. See Deut. 23. 17, Hos. 4. 14. ² Or, How hast thou made a breach? a breach be upon thee! ³ That is, a breach. ⁴ Or, with him he knew not. ⁵ Or, knoweth not what is with me what is etc. ⁶ Or, he is not. ⁷ Heb. become a contempt. ⁸ Or, Wherefore hast thou made this breach against thee! ⁹ That is, a breach.

from me but thee, because thou art his wife: how then can I do this great wickedness, and ^asin against God? ¹⁰ And it came to pass, as she spake to Joseph day by day, that he ^ahearkened not unto her, to lie by her, or to be with her. ¹¹ And it came to pass about this time, that ^{he}Joseph went into the house to do his ^{work}business; and there was none of the men of the house there within. ¹² And ^she caught him by his garment, saying, Lie with me: and he left his garment in her hand, and fled, and got him out. ¹³ And it came to pass, when she saw that he had left his garment in her hand, and was fled forth, ¹⁴ that she called unto the men of her house, and spake unto them, saying, See, he hath brought in an Hebrew unto us to mock us; he came in unto me to lie with me, and I cried with a ^{loud}voice: ¹⁵ and it came to pass, when he heard that I lifted up my voice and cried, that he left his garment ^{by}with me, and fled, and got him out. ¹⁶ And she laid up his garment by her, until his ^{master}lord came home. ¹⁷ And she spake unto him according to these words, saying, The Hebrew servant, which thou hast brought unto us, came in unto me to mock me: ¹⁸ and it came to pass, as I lifted up my voice and cried, that he left his garment ^{by}with me, and fled out. ¹⁹ And it came to pass, when his master heard the words of his wife, which she spake unto him, saying, After this manner did thy servant to me; that his wrath was kindled. ²⁰ And Joseph's master took him, and ^aput him into the ^{prison}, the ^aplace where the

a 2 Sam. 12.

12.

Pa. 51. 4.

b ver. 2.

Acts 7. 4. 10.

c Ex. 3. 21.

d 11. 3.

e 12. 36.

f Cp. Prov.

1. 10.

g ch. 40. 4.

h Cp. Prov. 7. 15, 16.

i ver. 2. 3.

A Neh. 1. 11.

j Cp. ch. 20.

20.

k ch. 27. 26.

l mg.

m Pa. 105. 15.

n Cp. Neh.

2. 2.

o ch. 40. 3. 5.

p ch. 40. 15.

q 41. 14.

king's prisoners were bound: and he was there in the prison. ²¹ But ^bthe LORD was with Joseph, and ^cshewed ^{kindness}unto him, ^{his}mercy, ^aand gave him favour in the sight of the keeper of the prison. ²² And the keeper of the prison ^ccommitted to Joseph's hand all the prisoners that were in the prison; and whatsoever they did there, he was the doer of it. ²³ The keeper of the prison looked not to any thing that was under his ^{hand}, because ^dthe LORD was with ^{him}; and that which he did, the LORD made it to prosper.

40 ¹ And it came to pass after these things, that the ^abutler of the king of Egypt and his baker ^{had}offended their lord the king of Egypt. ² And Pharaoh was wroth against ^{his}two ^{of}his officers, against the chief of the butlers, and against the chief of the bakers. ³ And he put them in ward in the house of the ^ccaptain of the guard, into the prison, the place where Joseph was bound. ⁴ And the captain of the guard charged Joseph with them, and he ^{ministered}unto ^{served}them: and they continued a season in ward. ⁵ And they dreamed a dream both of them, each man his ^{dream}, in one night, each man according to the interpretation of his dream, the butler and the baker of the king of Egypt, which were bound in the prison. ⁶ And Joseph came in unto them in the morning, and ^{as}looked upon them, and, behold, they were sad. ⁷ And he asked Pharaoh's officers that were with him in the ward ⁱⁿof his ^{master's}lord's house, saying, ⁱWherefore ^{to-day}look ye so sadly ^{to-day}? ⁸ And they said unto

A.V. • Heb. great.

† Heb. extended kindness unto him.

‡ Heb. are your faces evil?

him, ^a We have dreamed a dream, and there is ^{none that can interpret} no interpreter of it. And Joseph said unto them, ^b Do not interpretations belong to God? tell ^{it me,} I pray you. ^c And the chief butler told his dream to Joseph, and said to him, In my dream, behold, a vine was before me; ¹⁰ and in the vine were three branches: and it was as though it budded, ^{and its} blossoms shot forth; ^{and the} clusters thereof brought forth ripe grapes: ¹¹ and Pharaoh's cup was in my ^{hand;} and I took the grapes, and pressed them into Pharaoh's cup, and I gave the cup into Pharaoh's hand. ¹² And Joseph said unto him, ^k This is the interpretation of it: ^{the} three branches are three ^{days:} ¹³ within yet three days shall Pharaoh ^m lift up thine head, and restore thee unto ^{thy} office: and thou shalt ^{give} deliver Pharaoh's cup into his hand, after the former manner when thou wast his butler. ¹⁴ But ^{have me in} thy remembrance when it shall be well with thee, and shew kindness, I pray thee, unto me, and make mention of me unto Pharaoh, and bring me out of this house: ¹⁵ for indeed ^o I was stolen away out of the land of the Hebrews: and ^p here also have I done nothing that they should put me into the dungeon. ¹⁶ When the chief baker saw that the interpretation was good, he said unto Joseph, I also was in my dream, and, behold, ^{three} baskets of white bread were ^{three} ^{white} baskets on my head: ¹⁷ and in the uppermost basket there was of all manner of ^q bakemeats for Pharaoh; and the birds did eat them out of the basket upon my head.

a ch. 41. 15.

b See ver. 12.

c ch. 41. 16.
Dan. 2. 25, 47.
d ver. 13.

e ver. 22.

f Matt. 14. 6.
Mark 6. 21.

g ver. 13, 19.

h ver. 13.

i Neh. 2. 1.

j ver. 19.

k ver. 18.
ch. 41. 12.
Cp. Dan. 2. 36.
l Cp. ch. 41.
26, 27.m 2 Kin. 25.
Jer. 52. 31.
Cp. ver. 19.
20, 22.
n Ps. 3. 3.o Job 8. 11
(mg.).
Eccles. 40. 16
(Gk.).

p ch. 37. 28.

q ch. 39. 20.

r Cp. Ezek.
17. 10.
s 19. 12.
Hos. 13. 15.

¹⁸ And Joseph answered ^{and} said, ^b This is the interpretation thereof: ^{the} three baskets are three ^{days:} ¹⁹ within yet three days shall Pharaoh ^h lift up thy head from off thee, and ^c shall hang thee on a tree; and the birds shall eat thy flesh from off thee. ²⁰ And it came to pass the third day, which was Pharaoh's ^j birth-day, that he made a feast unto all his servants: and he ^g lifted up the head of the chief butler and ^{the} head of the chief baker among his servants. ²¹ ^h And he restored the chief butler unto his butlership again; and ⁱ he gave the cup into Pharaoh's hand: ²² but he ^j hanged the chief baker: as Joseph had interpreted to them. ²³ Yet did not the chief butler remember Joseph, but forgot him.

¹ And it came to pass at **41** the end of two full years, that Pharaoh dreamed: and, behold, he stood by the river. ² And, behold, there came up out of the river seven ^{king,} well favoured ^{well} favoured kine and fatfleshed; and they fed in the ^{reed-grass,} a meadow. ³ And, behold, seven other kine came up after them out of the river, ill favoured and leanfleshed; and stood by the other kine upon the brink of the river. ⁴ And the ill favoured and leanfleshed kine did eat up the seven well favoured and fat kine. So Pharaoh awoke. ⁵ And he slept and dreamed ^{the} the second time: and, behold, seven ears of corn came up upon one stalk, ²¹ rank and good. ⁶ And, behold, seven ^{ears,} thin ears and ⁷ blasted with the east wind sprung up after them. ⁷ And the seven ^{thin} thin ears ^{swallowed up} devoured the seven ² rank and full ears. And

R.V. ¹ Heb. Yoor, that is, the Nile. ² Heb. fat.
A.V. ^a Or, reckon. ^b Heb. remember me with thee. ^c Or, full of holes. ^d Heb. meat of Pharaoh, the work of a baker, or, cook. ^e Or, reckon thee, and take thy office from thee. ^f Or, reckoned. ^g Heb. fat.

Pharaoh awoke, and, behold, it was a dream. ⁸ And it came to pass in the morning ^athat his spirit was troubled; and he sent and called for all the ^bmagicians of Egypt, and all the wise men thereof: and Pharaoh told them his dream; but there was none that could interpret them unto Pharaoh. ⁹ Then spake the chief butler unto Pharaoh, saying, I ^cdo remember my faults this day: ¹⁰ Pharaoh was ^cwroth with his servants, ^dand put me in ward in the ^ehouse of ^fthe captain of the guard's ^gthe guard house, ^hboth me and the chief baker: ¹¹ and ⁱwe dreamed a dream in one night, I and he; we dreamed each man according to the interpretation of his dream. ¹² And there was ^jwith us there ^kwith us a young man, an Hebrew, servant to the captain of the guard; and we told him, and ^lhe interpreted to us our dreams; to each man according to his dream he did interpret. ¹³ And it came to pass, ^mas he interpreted to us, so it was; ⁿme he restored unto mine office, and him he hanged. ¹⁴ ^oThen Pharaoh sent and called Joseph, and they ^pbrought him hastily ^qout of the dungeon: and he shaved himself, and changed his raiment, and came in unto Pharaoh. ¹⁵ And Pharaoh said unto Joseph, I have dreamed a dream, and there is none that can interpret it: and ^rI have heard say of thee, that when thou hearest a dream thou canst ^sthou canst understand a dream to interpret it. ¹⁶ And Joseph answered Pharaoh, saying, ^tIt is not in me: ^uGod shall give Pharaoh an answer of peace. ¹⁷ And Pharaoh ^vspake ^wsaid unto Joseph, ^xIn my dream, behold, I stood upon the ^ybrink ^zbank of the river: ¹⁸ and, be-

hold, there came up out of the river seven kine, fattished and well favoured; and they fed in the reed-grass: ¹⁹ and, behold, seven other kine came up after them, poor and very ill favoured and leanfleshed, such as I never saw in all the land of Egypt for badness: ²⁰ and the lean and the ill favoured kine did eat up the first seven fat kine: ²¹ and when they had ^aeaten them up, it could not be known that they had eaten them; but they were still ill favoured, as at the beginning. So I awoke. ²² And I saw in my dream, and, behold, seven ears came up ^bupon ^cin stalk, full and good: ²³ and, behold, seven ears, ^dwithered, thin, and blasted with the east wind, sprung up after them: ²⁴ and the thin ears swallowed up the seven good ears: ^eand ^fI told ^gthis unto the magicians; but there was none that could declare it to me. ²⁵ And Joseph said unto Pharaoh, The dream of Pharaoh is one: ^hwhat God is about to do he hath declared unto Pharaoh. ⁱGod hath shewed Pharaoh what he is about to do. ²⁶ The seven good kine are seven years; and the seven good ears are seven years: the dream is one. ²⁷ And the seven ^jlean ^kthin and ill favoured kine that came up after them are seven ^lyears, and ^malso the seven empty ears blasted with the east wind; they shall be ⁿseven years of famine. ²⁸ ^oThat ^pThis is the thing which I ^qspake ^rhave spoken unto Pharaoh: ^swhat God is about to do he hath shewed unto Pharaoh. ²⁹ Behold, there come ^tseven years of great plenty throughout all the land of Egypt: ³⁰ and there shall ^uarise after them seven years of famine; and all the plenty shall be forgotten in the

^a Ps. 77. 4.
Dan. 2. 11, 2.

^b ver. 24.
Ex. 7. 11, 22.
Cp. Dan. 1. 20
& 2. 2
& 4. 7
& Matt. 2. 1.

^c ch. 40. 2, 3.

^d Cp. ch. 39.
²⁰.
^e ch. 37. 36
& mg.

^f ch. 40. 5.

^g See ch. 40.
12-19.
^h ver. 8.
Cp. Dan. 4. 7.

ⁱ ch. 40. 21.
²².
^j Cp. Dan. 2.
28, 29, 45
& Rev. 4. 1.

^k Ps. 105. 20.

^l Cp. Dan.
2. 25.
^m Cp. 1 Sam.
2. 8
& Ps. 112. 7, 8.

ⁿ Cp. 2 Kin.
8. 1.

^o ver. 12.
Dan. 5. 16.
^p ver. 26.

^q Dan. 2. 30.
^r ver. 47.
^s ch. 40. 5.
Dan. 2. 22,
28, 47.

^t See ver.
1-7.
^u ver. 54.
ch. 45. 6.

R.V. ¹ Or, sacred scribes
A.V. ² Heb. made him run.
part of them. ³ Or, small.

⁴ Or, will make mention of
† Or, when thou hearest a dream thou canst interpret it.

⁵ Or, I was restored... and he was hanged

‡ Heb. come to the inward

land of Egypt; ^aand the famine shall consume the land; ³¹ and the plenty shall not be known in the land by reason of that famine ^{which followeth following}; for it shall be very ^{grievous}. ³² And for that the dream was doubled unto Pharaoh ^{twice, twice}; it is because the ^{thing} is ^{established} by God, and God will shortly bring it to pass. ³³ Now therefore let Pharaoh look out a man discreet and wise, and set him over the land of Egypt. ³⁴ Let Pharaoh do ^{this}, and let him appoint ^{overseers officers} over the land, and take up the fifth part of the land of Egypt in the seven plenteous years. ³⁵ And ^{let} them gather all the food of ^{these these} good years that come, and lay up corn under the hand of ^{Pharaoh for food in} Pharaoh, and let the cities, and let them keep it. ³⁶ And the food shall be for ^{a store store} to the land against the seven years of famine, which shall be in the land of Egypt; that the land ^{perish} not through the famine. ³⁷ And the thing was good in the eyes of Pharaoh, and in the eyes of all his servants. ³⁸ And Pharaoh said unto his servants, Can we find such a one as ^{this this}, ^a man in whom the ^{spirit spirit} of God is? ³⁹ And Pharaoh said unto Joseph, Forasmuch as God hath shewed thee all this, there is none so discreet and wise as thou ^{art}: ⁴⁰ ^{thou} shalt be over my house, and according unto thy word shall all my people ^{be} ruled: only in the throne will I be greater than thou. ⁴¹ And Pharaoh said unto Joseph, See, ^I have set thee over all the land of Egypt. ⁴² And Pharaoh ^{took} off his ^{signet signet} ring

a ch. 47. 12.
b Cp. Esth. 2. 15.
c Esak. 18. 11.
d Cp. Dan. 5. 7, 23.

d Cp. Esth. 6. 2.

e Num. 22. 19.
f Gen. 14. 24 & 49. 10, 11.
g ver. 40. ch. 42. 6
h 46. 8, 9, 26.
i Cp. Ps. 105. 21, 22.

k Cp. Jer. 48. 12 (mg.).
l ver. 46.

m 1 Sam. 16. 21.
n Kin. 12. 6, 8.
o Dan. 1. 19.

p Num. 27. 18.
q Dan. 4. 8, 18 & 5. 11, 14.
r ch. 22. 17.
s Judg. 7. 12.
t 1 Sam. 18. 5.
u Ps. 78. 27.

v Ps. 105. 21.
w Mac. 2. 53.
x Acts 7. 10.
y ch. 46. 20 & 48. 5.

z ch. 42. 6.

aa Esth. 3. 10 & 8. 2, 4, 10.

from his hand, and put it upon Joseph's hand, and ^barrayed him in vestures of ^{fine} fine linen, ^cand put a gold chain about his neck; ⁴³ and he made him to ride in the second chariot which he had; ^dand they cried before him, ^e"Bow the knee: and he ^{set made} him ^{ruler} over all the land of Egypt. ⁴⁴ And Pharaoh said unto Joseph, I am Pharaoh, and ^fwithout thee shall no man lift up his hand or ^{his} foot in all the land of Egypt. ⁴⁵ And Pharaoh called Joseph's name ^{Zaphenath- Zaphnath-paneah; paneah; paneah;} and he gave him to wife Asenath the daughter of ^{Poti-phera Poti-pherah} ^gpriest of ^hOn. And Joseph went out over ^{all} the land of Egypt. ⁴⁶ And Joseph was thirty years old when he ⁱstood before Pharaoh king of Egypt. And Joseph went out from the presence of Pharaoh, and went throughout all the land of Egypt. ⁴⁷ And in the seven plenteous years the earth brought forth by handfuls. ⁴⁸ And he gathered up all the food of the seven ^{years years} years, which were in the land of Egypt, and laid up the food in the cities: the food of the field, which was round about every city, laid he up in the same. ⁴⁹ And Joseph ^{laid up gathered} corn ^{as} as the sand of the sea, very much, until he left numbering; for it was without number. ⁵⁰ And ^{unto} Joseph were born two sons before the ^{year year} year of famine came, which Asenath the daughter of ^{Poti-phera Poti-pherah} ^gpriest of On bare unto him. ⁵¹ And Joseph called the name of the firstborn ^{Ma-nasseh: For, said he, God hath made me forget all my toil, and all my father's house.} ⁵² And the

R.V. ¹ Or, order themselves Or, do homage. ² Or, cotton. ³ That is, Making to forget.

A.V. ⁴ Heb. heavy. ⁵ Or, prepared of God. ⁶ Or, overseers. ⁷ Heb. be not cut off. ⁸ Heb. be armed, or, kins. ⁹ Or, silk. ¹⁰ Or, Tender father. Heb. Abrech. ¹¹ That is, Forgetting.

The man to whom secrets are revealed.

¹² Or, prince.

¹³ Abrech, probably an Egyptian word, similar in sound to

name of the second called he
 1 Ephraim: For God hath ^{made} ^{caused}
 me to be fruitful in the land of
 my affliction. ⁵³ And the seven
 years of ^{plenty,} ^{plentifulness,} that was in
 the land of Egypt, ^{came to an end.}
⁵⁴ And ^{the} seven years of ^{famine}
 began to come, ^{according as} ^{Joseph}
 had said: and ^{there was} ^{famine}
 in all lands; but in all the land
 of Egypt there was bread. ⁵⁵ And
 when all the land of Egypt was
 famished, the people cried to
 Pharaoh for bread: and Pharaoh
 said unto all the Egyptians, Go
 unto Joseph; what he saith to
 you, do. ⁵⁶ And the famine was
 over all the face of the earth:
 and ^{And} Joseph opened ^{all} the store-
 houses, and ^{and} sold unto the Egyp-
 tians; and the famine ^{was} ^{waxed} sore
 in the land of Egypt. ⁵⁷ And
 all countries came into Egypt to
 Joseph for to buy corn; because
 that the famine was ^{so} sore ⁱⁿ
 all the earth.

42 ^{Now} when ^{Jacob} saw
 that there was corn in
 Egypt, and Jacob said unto
 his sons, Why do ye look one
 upon another? ² And he said,
 Behold, I have heard that there
 is corn in Egypt: get you down
 thither, and buy for us from
 thence; that we may ^{live,} and
 not die. ³ And Joseph's ten
 brethren went down to buy
 corn ^{from} ⁱⁿ Egypt. ⁴ But Benja-
 min, ^{Joseph's} brother, Jacob
 sent not with his brethren; for
 he said, ^{Lest} peradventure mis-
 chief befall him. ⁵ And the
 sons of Israel came to buy ^{corn}
 among those that came: for the
 famine was in the land of Ca-
 naan. ⁶ And Joseph was the
 governor ^{over} the ^{land:} ^{and} he it
 was that sold to all the people

a Cp. ch. 40.
 22
 b Hos. 13. 15.
 b ch. 37. 7.
 9, 10.

c Ps. 105. 16.
 Acts 7. 11.
 d ver. 30.
 e ver. 30.

f ch. 37. 8, 9.

g ver. 7, 30.

A ch. 42. 6.
 Cp. ch. 47. 14.
 20, 24.

i ver. 54, 55.

j Acts 7. 12.

k ver. 32.
 See ch. 37. 30.

l ch. 43. 8.

m ch. 35. 18.

n ver. 36.

o ch. 41. 41.
 p Lev. 25. 43.
 Neh. 8. 15.

of the land: and Joseph's bre-
 thren came, and ^{bowed} ^{down}
 themselves ^{to} ^{before} him with their
 faces to the earth. ⁷ And Jo-
 seph saw his brethren, and he
 knew them, but made himself
 strange unto them, and ^{spake}
^{roughly} ^{with} ^{unto} them; and he said
 unto them, Whence come ye?
 And they said, From the land
 of Canaan to buy food. ⁸ And
 Joseph knew his brethren, but
 they knew not him. ⁹ And Jo-
 seph ^{remembered} the dreams
 which he dreamed of them,
^{and} said unto them, Ye are
 spies; to see the nakedness of
 the land ye are come. ¹⁰ And
 they said unto him, Nay, my
 lord, but to buy food are thy
 servants come. ¹¹ We are all
 one man's sons; we are true
 men, thy servants are no spies.
¹² And he said unto them, Nay,
 but to see the nakedness of the
 land ye are come. ¹³ And they
 said, ^{We} ^{thy} ^{servants} are twelve
 brethren, the sons of one man
 in the land of Canaan; and, be-
 hold, the youngest is this day
 with our father, and one ^{is} not.
¹⁴ And Joseph said unto them,
 That is it that I spake unto you,
 saying, Ye are spies: ¹⁵ hereby
 ye shall be proved: ^{by} ^{the} ^{life}
 of Pharaoh ye shall not go forth
 hence, except your youngest
 brother come hither. ¹⁶ Send
 one of you, and let him fetch
 your brother, and ye shall be
 bound, ^{that} ^{your} ^{words} ^{may}
^{be} ^{proved,} whether ^{there} ^{be} ^{any}
 truth in you: or else by the life
 of Pharaoh surely ye are spies.
¹⁷ And he ^{put} them all together
 into ward three days. ¹⁸ And
 Joseph said unto them the third
 day, This do, and live: ^{for} I

A.V. * That is, Fruitful.

R.V. † From a Hebrew word signifying to be fruitful.

† Heb. all were in a state.

‡ Heb. hard things with them.

§ Heb. bound.

|| Heb.

fear God: ¹⁹ if ye be true men, let one of your brethren be bound in ^{your prison house; but the house of your prison:} go ye, carry ^acorn for the famine of your houses: ²⁰ and ^bbring your youngest brother unto me; so shall your words be verified, and ye shall not die. And they did so. ²¹ And they said one to another, ^aWe are verily guilty concerning our brother, in that we saw the ^{distress} of his soul, when he besought us, and we would not hear; therefore is this distress come upon us. ²² And Reuben answered them, saying, ^aSpake I not unto you, saying, Do not sin against the child; and ye would not hear? ^{therefore also, behold, therefore, behold, also} ^ahis blood is required. ²³ And they knew not that Joseph understood them; for ^{there was an interpreter between them.} ^ahe spake unto them by an interpreter. ²⁴ And he turned himself about from them, and ^awept; and ^ahe returned to them, again, and ^aspoke to them, and took ^{Simeon from among them, from them Simeon,} and bound him before their eyes. ²⁵ ^mThen Joseph commanded to fill their ^{vessels} sacks with corn, and to restore every man's money into his sack, and to give them provision for the way: and thus ^{was it done} unto them. ²⁶ And they laded their asses with ^{their} corn, and departed thence. ²⁷ And as ^aone of them opened his sack to give his ass provender in ^{the lodging place, inn,} he espied his money; and, ^abehold, it was in ^{the mouth of his sack.} ²⁸ And he said unto his brethren, My money is restored; and, lo, it is even in my sack: and their heart ^afailed them, and they ^{turned trembling} were afraid, saying, ^aWhat is this that God hath done unto us? ²⁹ And

they came unto Jacob their father unto the land of Canaan, and told him all that ^{had befallen} them; saying, ³⁰ The man, ^{who is} the lord of the land, ^aspake ^{roughly} to us, and took us for spies of the country. ³¹ And we said unto him, We are true men; we are no spies: ³² we be twelve brethren, sons of our father; one ^ais not, and the youngest is this day with our father in the land of Canaan. ³³ And the man, the lord of the ^{land, country,} said unto us, ^aHereby shall I know that ye are true men; leave one of your brethren ^{here} with me, and take ^acorn ^{for} the famine of your ^{houses, and go your way; households, and be gone} your youngest brother unto me: then shall I know that ye are no spies, but that ye are true men: so will I deliver you your brother, and ye shall ^atraffick in the land. ³⁵ ^aAnd it came to pass as they emptied their sacks, that, behold, every man's bundle of money was in his sack: and when ^{both} they and their father saw ^{the} bundles of money, they were afraid. ³⁶ And Jacob their father said unto them, Me have ye ^abereaved of my children: Joseph is not, and Simeon is not, and ye will take Benjamin away: all these things are ^aagainst me. ³⁷ And Reuben spake unto his father, saying, Slay ^amy two sons, if I bring him not to thee: deliver him into my hand, and I will bring him to thee again. ³⁸ And he said, My son shall not go down with you; for ^ahis brother is dead, and he ^{only is left} is left alone: ^aif mischief befall him by the way in the which ye go, then shall ^aye bring down my gray hairs with sorrow to ^athe grave.

a ver. 33.
b ver. 34.
ch. 43. 5.
& 44. 23.
c ver. 7, 9.

d Cp. Job 32. 8, 9.
See ch. 37. 29-31.
e ver. 12.

f ver. 15, 19, 20.

g ch. 37. 21.
A ver. 19.

i ch. 9. 5.
j Chr. 24. 32.
Cp. 1 Kin. 2. 32.
k Ps. 9. 19.
l Luke 11. 50, 51.

j ch. 34. 10, 21.
k ver. 37.
ch. 43. 21.
l ch. 43. 30.

m ch. 44. 1.

n ch. 43. 14.

o ver. 26.
ch. 43. 21.
p Cp. ch. 46. 9.
q Ex. 4. 24.
Jer. 9. 2.

r ver. 12, 22, 35.
ch. 37. 33.
& 44. 23.
s ver. 4.
ch. 44. 20.
t ch. 37. 36.
& 44. 31.

R.V. 1 Or, upon

A.V. * Heb. an interpreter was between them.

* Heb. Shool. See ch. 37. 35.

† Heb. went forth.

‡ Heb. with us hard things.

43 ¹ And the famine was sore in the land. ² And it came to pass, when they had eaten up the corn which they had brought out of Egypt, their father said unto them, Go again, buy us a little food. ³ And Judah spake unto him, saying, The man ^adid solemnly protest unto us, saying, Ye shall not see my face, except your ^bbrother be with you. ⁴ If thou wilt send our brother with us, we will go down and buy thee food: ⁵ but if thou wilt not send him, we will not go down: for the man said unto us, Ye shall not see my face, except your brother be with you. ⁶ And Israel said, Wherefore dealt ye so ill with me, as to tell the man whether ye had yet a brother? ⁷ And they said, The man ^casked us straitly concerning ourselves, and concerning of our state, and concerning of our kindred, saying, Is your father yet alive? have ye ^danother brother? and we told him according to the ^etenor of these words: ^fcould we ^gin any wise certainly know that he would say, Bring your brother down? ⁸ And Judah said unto Israel his father, Send the lad with me, and we will arise and go; that we may ^hlive, and not die, both we, and thou, and also our little ones. ⁹ I will be surety for him; of my hand shalt thou require him: ⁱif I bring him not unto thee, and set him before thee, then ^jlet me bear the blame for ever: ^kfor except we had lingered, surely ^lwe had now returned ^mthis second time. ⁿAnd their father Israel said unto them, If ^oit be ^pso now, do this; take of the ^qchoice best fruits of in

^a ch. 41. 54.
^b See ch. 37. 25.

^c ch. 42. 25.
^d 25.

^e ch. 42. 20
^f & 44. 22.

^g See ch. 17. 1.

^h Cp. Neh. 1. 11.

ⁱ ch. 42. 25.

^j Ver. 12.
^k ch. 44. 1, 4.
^l Cp. ch. 24. 2
^m & 30. 4.

ⁿ ch. 42. 2.

^o Job 20. 14
(for mg.).
^p ch. 42. 27
^q & 44. 22.

^r ch. 44. 12.
^s ch. 42. 2.
^t 25.

^u ch. 42. 27.

the land in your vessels, and carry down the man a present, a little ^vbalm, and a little honey, ^wspicery spices, and myrrh, ^xnuts, and almonds: ^yand take double money in your hand; and the money ^zthat was ^{aa}returned brought again in the mouth of your ^{ab}sacks, carry ^{ac}it again in your hand; peradventure it was an oversight: ^{ad}take also your brother, and arise, go again unto the man: ^{ae}and ^{af}God Almighty ^{ag}give you mercy before the man, that he may ^{ah}release unto you ^{ai}send away your other brother, and Benjamin. ^{aj}And ^{ak}if I be bereaved of my children, I am bereaved.

^{al}And the men took that present, and they took double money in their hand, and Benjamin; and rose up, and went down to Egypt, and stood before Joseph. ^{am}And when Joseph saw Benjamin with them, he said to the ^{an}steward of his house, Bring ^{ao}these men ^{ap}into the house, and ^{aq}slay, and make ready; for ^{ar}these men shall ^{as}dine with me at noon. ^{at}And the man did as Joseph bade; and the man brought the men into Joseph's house. ^{au}And the men were afraid, because they were brought into Joseph's house; and they said, Because of the money that was returned in our sacks at the first time are we brought in; that he may ^{av}seek occasion against us, and fall upon us, and take us for bondmen, and our asses. ^{aw}And they came near to the steward of Joseph's house, and they ^{ax}spoke unto ^{ay}communied with him at the door of the house, ^{az}and said, ^{ba}Oh my lord, ^{bb}O sir, ^{bc}we came indeed down at the first time to buy food: ^{bd}and ^{be}it came to pass,

R.V. ¹ Heb. I shall have stained against thee for ever.
roll himself upon us.

A.V. ² Heb. protesting protested. ³ Heb. asking asked us.
⁴ Or, twice by the. ⁵ Or, And I, as I have been, etc.
upon us. ⁶ Heb. coming down we come down.

⁷ That is, pistachio nuts.

⁸ Heb. El Shaddai.

⁹ Heb.

¹⁰ Heb. mouth.

¹¹ Heb. knowing could we know.

¹² Heb. kill a killing.

¹³ Heb. eat.

¹⁴ Heb. roll himself.

when we came to the ^{lodging place,} ^{inn,} that we opened our sacks, and, behold, every man's money was in the mouth of his sack, our money in full weight: and we have brought it again in our hand. ²² And other money have we brought down in our ^{hand} ^{hands} to buy food: we ^{know not} ^{cannot tell} who put our money in our sacks. ²³ And he said, Peace be to you, fear not: your God, and the God of your father, hath given you treasure in your sacks: I had your money. And he brought Simeon out unto them. ²⁴ And the man brought the men into Joseph's house, and ⁴gave them water, and they washed their feet; and he gave them their asses provender. ²⁵ And they made ready ¹the present against Joseph came at noon: for they heard that they should eat bread there. ²⁶ And when Joseph came home, they brought him the present which was in their hand into the house, and ¹bowed ^{down} themselves to him to the earth. ²⁷ And he asked them of their ¹welfare, and said, ¹Is your father well, the old man ¹of whom ye spake? Is he yet alive? ²⁸ And they ^{said,} ^{answered,} ^{all,} Thy servant our father is ^{in good health,} he is yet alive. And ¹they bowed ^{the head,} ^{down their heads,} and made obeisance. ²⁹ And he lifted up his eyes, and saw ^{Benjamin his brother,} ^{his brother Benjamin,} ^{his mother's} son, and said, Is this your ^{youngest} ^{younger} brother, ¹of whom ye spake unto me? And he said, God be gracious unto thee, my son. ³⁰ And Joseph made haste; for ¹his bowels did yearn upon his brother: and he sought where to weep; and he entered into his chamber, and ²wept there.

cc ch. 48, 1.

b ch. 48, 84.
Ex. 8, 28.

c Cp. 2 Sam.
11. 8

d See ch. 18.

^e Cp. ch. 45.

(Ver. 11.)

§ ver. 4.
 See ch. 43, 16.
 A ch. 42, 23.

4 ch. 42. 6.
See ch. 37.
5-11.

J ch. 42. 11,

k ver. 20

2 var. 1.

pg ch. 85, 13

a ver. 15.
 ch. 30. 27.
 Cp. 2 Kin. 21. 6
 & 2 Chr. 33. 6.
 o 1 Kin. 3. 28.
 Cp. Jer. 31. 20.

p ch 42 31

31 And he washed his face, and came out: and he ^{he} refrained himself, and said, Set on bread. 32 And they set on for him by himself, and for them by themselves, and for the Egyptians, which did eat with him, by themselves: because the Egyptians might not eat bread with the Hebrews; for that is ^{an} abomination unto the Egyptians. 33 And they sat before him, the firstborn according to his birthright, and the youngest according to his youth: and the men marvelled one ^{with} another. 34 And ^{he} took ^{and} sent messes unto them from before him: but Benjamin's mess was ^{five} times so much as any of theirs. And they drank, and ^{they} were merry with him.

44 ¹ And he commanded ² the steward of his house, saying, ³ Fill the men's sacks with food, as much as they can carry, and put every man's money in his sack's mouth. ⁴ And put my cup, the silver cup, in the sack's mouth of the youngest, and his corn money. And he did according to the word that Joseph had spoken. ⁵ As soon as the morning was light, the men were sent away, they and their asses. ⁶ And when they were gone out of the city, and ^{were} not yet far off, Joseph said unto his steward, Up, follow after the men; and when thou dost overtake them, say unto them, Wherefore have ye rewarded evil for good? ⁷ Is not this it in which my lord drinketh, and ^{whereby} ^{he indeed} ^{indeed he} divineth? ye have done evil in so doing. ⁸ And he overtook them, and he spake unto them these ^{same} words. ⁹ And they said unto him, Where-

R.V. ¹ Ot. masses were taken.

† Heb. pages.

A.V. *largely.* • Heb. *your money came to me.*
| Heb. *him that was over him.*

1 Heb. him that was over his house.

Or, maketh trial!

² Heb. drank largely.

2. Heb. Is there peace to your father.

† Heb. *drum*.

fore ^{speaketh} ^{saith} my lord ^{such words as these?} ^{these words} God forbid that thy servants should do ^{such a thing} according to this thing: ⁸ Behold, ⁹ the money, which we found in our sacks' mouths, we brought again unto thee out of the land of Canaan: how then should we steal out of thy lord's house silver or gold? ⁹ ¹⁰ With whomsoever of thy servants it be found, both let him die, and we also will be ¹⁰ my lord's bondmen. ¹⁰ And he said, Now also let it be according unto your words: he with whom it is found shall be my ^{bondman} ^{servant}; and ye shall be blameless. ¹¹ Then they ^{hasted, and} ^{speedily} took down every man his sack to the ground, and opened every man his sack. ¹² And he searched, ^{and} began at the eldest, and left at the youngest: and the cup was found in Benjamin's sack. ¹³ Then they ¹⁴ rent their clothes, and laded every man his ass, and returned to the city. ¹⁴ And Judah and his brethren came to Joseph's house; ^{and} ^{for} he was yet there: and they ¹⁵ fell before him on the ground. ¹⁵ And Joseph said unto them, What deed is this that ye have done? ^{know} ^{wot} ye not that such a man as I ^{can} ^{indeed} ^{certainly} ¹⁶ divine? ¹⁶ And Judah said, What shall we say unto my lord? what shall we speak? or how shall we clear ourselves? God hath found out ¹⁷ the iniquity of thy servants: behold, we are ¹⁷ my lord's ^{bondmen} ^{servants}, both we, and he also ^{in whose hand} ^{with whom} the cup is found. ¹⁷ And he said, God forbid that I should do so: ^{but} the man in whose hand the cup is found, he shall be my ^{bondman}; but ^{servant}; and as for you, get you up in peace unto your father. ¹⁸ Then Judah came near unto him, and said, ¹⁸ Oh my lord, let

thy servant, I pray thee, speak a word in my lord's ears, and ¹⁹ let not thine anger burn against thy servant: for ¹⁹ thou art even as Pharaoh. ¹⁹ My lord asked his servants, saying, Have ye a father, or a brother? ²⁰ And we said unto my lord, We have a father, an old man, ²⁰ and a child of his old age, ²⁰ a little one; and his brother is dead, and he alone is left of his mother, and his father loveth him. ²¹ And thou saidst unto thy servants, ²¹ Bring him down unto me, that I may set mine eyes upon him. ²² And we said unto my lord, The lad cannot leave his father: for if he should leave his father, ²² his father would die. ²³ And thou saidst unto thy servants, ²³ Except your youngest brother come down with you, ye shall see my face no more. ²⁴ And it came to pass when we came up unto thy servant my father, we told him the words of my lord. ²⁵ And ²⁵ our father said, Go again, ²⁵ and buy us a little food. ²⁶ And we said, We cannot go down: if our youngest brother be with us, then will we go down: for we may not see the man's face, except our youngest brother be with us. ²⁷ And thy servant my father said unto us, Ye know that my wife bare me ²⁷ two sons: ²⁸ and the one went out from me, and I said, ²⁸ Surely he is torn in pieces; and I ^{have not} ^{saw} ²⁹ seen him since: ²⁹ and if ye ²⁹ take this ^{one} also from me, ²⁹ and mischief befall him, ye shall bring down my gray hairs with ²⁹ sorrow to ²⁹ the grave. ³⁰ Now therefore when I come to thy servant my father, and the lad be not with us; seeing that ³⁰ his life is bound up in the lad's life; ³¹ it

a Ex. 32. 22.

b ch. 43. 21.
c ch. 41. 40.

d Cp. ch. 31.

e Cp. ch. 37.

f ver. 30.
g ch. 43. 2.
h ver. 16.i ch. 42. 15.
j ch. 43. 2, 5.

k Cp. ver. 31.

l ch. 43. 2.

m ch. 37. 29.

n ver. 5.

o ch. 37. 18.
p ch. 37. 22.
q ch. 46. 19.
r ver. 2.
s ch. 42. 36.
t ch. 42. 4, 28.

u Cp. ch. 37.

v Cp. ch. 37.

w Cp. ch. 37.

x Cp. ch. 37.

y Cp. ch. 37.

z Cp. ch. 37.

aa Cp. ch. 37.

ab Cp. ch. 37.

ac Cp. ch. 37.

ad Cp. ch. 37.

ae Cp. ch. 37.

af Cp. ch. 37.

ag Cp. ch. 37.

ah Cp. ch. 37.

ai Cp. ch. 37.

aj Cp. ch. 37.

ak Cp. ch. 37.

al Cp. ch. 37.

am Cp. ch. 37.

an Cp. ch. 37.

R.V. 1 Heb. edil.

2 Heb. Sheol. See ch. 37. 25.

3 Or, his soul is knit with the lad's soul. See 1 Sam. 18. 1.

A.V. 4 Or, make trial

shall come to pass, when he seeth that the lad is not *with us*, that he will die: and thy servants shall bring down the gray hairs of thy servant our father with sorrow to ¹the grave.

³² For thy servant became surety for the lad unto my father, saying, 'If I bring him not unto thee, then ^{shall I} ^{shall} bear the blame to my father for ever. ³³ Now therefore, ^{let thy servant} ^{I pray thee}, let thy servant abide instead of the lad a bondman to my lord; and let the lad go up with his brethren. ³⁴ For how shall I go up to my father, and the lad be not with me? lest peradventure I see the evil that shall come on my father.

45 ¹Then Joseph could not refrain himself before all them that stood by him; and he cried, Cause every man to go out from me. And there stood no man with him, while Joseph made himself known unto his brethren. ² And he ²¹wept aloud: and the Egyptians heard, and the house of Pharaoh heard. ³ And Joseph said unto his brethren, ⁴¹I am Joseph; doth my father yet live? And his brethren could not answer him; for they were ¹troubled at his presence. ⁴ And Joseph said unto his brethren, Come near to me, I pray you. And they came near. And he said, I am Joseph your brother, ⁷whom ye sold into Egypt. ⁵ ^{And now} ^{Now therefore} be not grieved, ¹nor angry with yourselves, that ye sold me hither: ²for God did send me before you to preserve life. ⁶ For these two years hath the famine been in the land: and there are ¹yet ^{yet there are} five years, in the which there shall be ^{plowing} neither ^{nor har-}

vest. ⁷ And God sent me before you ¹to preserve you a remnant ⁱ the earth, and to save ^{you alive} ^{your lives} ³by a great deliverance. ⁸ So now ⁱ was not you that sent me hither but God: and he hath made me

^aa father to Pharaoh, and lord of all his house, and ^{ruler} ^{rule} over ^{throughout} all the land of Egypt.

⁹ Haste ye, and go up to my father, and say unto him, Thus saith thy son Joseph, God hath made me lord of all Egypt: come down unto me, tarry not: ¹⁰ and ⁴thou shalt dwell in the land of Goshen, and thou shalt be near unto me, thou, and thy children, and thy children's children, and thy flocks, and thy herds, and all that thou hast: ¹¹ and ⁷there will I nourish thee; for there are yet five years of famine; ¹² lest thou come to poverty, thou, and thy household, and all that thou hast, and all that thou hast. ¹² And, behold, your eyes see, and the eyes of my brother Benjamin, that it is ⁹my mouth that speaketh unto you. ¹³ And ye shall tell my father of all my glory in Egypt, and of all that ye have seen; and ye shall haste and ¹bring down my father hither. ¹⁴ And he fell upon his brother Benjamin's neck, and wept; and Benjamin wept upon his neck.

¹⁵ ^{And} ^{Moreover} he kissed all his brethren, and wept upon them: and after that his brethren talked with him.

¹⁶ And the fame thereof was heard in Pharaoh's house, saying, Joseph's brethren are come: and it ²pleased Pharaoh well, and his servants. ¹⁷ And Pharaoh said unto Joseph, Say unto thy brethren, This do ye; lade your beasts, and go, get you unto the land of Canaan; ¹⁸ and

^a Cp. Rest of Earth, 16. 11
¹ 1 Mac. 11. 32.
^b ver. 26.
ch. 41. 42.
^c ch. 43. 9.

^d ch. 46. 34
¹ 47. 1, 4, 6, 27
² 50. 8.
³ Ex. 8. 22
⁴ Cp. ch. 47. 11
⁵ 1 Josh. 10. 41.

⁶ ch. 43. 31.
Cp. Earth, 5. 10.
⁷ ch. 47. 12
⁸ 50. 21.

⁹ Cp. ch. 42. 28.

¹⁰ Acts 7. 18.
¹¹ Acts 7. 14.

¹² ch. 37. 28.

¹³ ch. 50. 20.
Ps. 105. 16, 17.

¹⁴ ch. 41. 30.
m Ex. 84. 21.
Deut. 21. 4.
¹⁵ 1 Sam. 8. 12.
Cp. 1 Sam. 30. 34.

R.V. ¹ Heb. Shool. See ch. 37. 25.

A.V. ² Heb. And my father.

³ Heb. gave forth his voice in weeping.

⁴ Heb. gave forth his voice in weeping.

⁵ Heb. to put for you a remnant.

⁶ Or, to be a great company that escape

⁷ Or, terrified.

⁸ Heb. neither let there be

take your father and your households, and come unto me: and ^a I will give you the good of the land of Egypt, and ye shall eat the fat of the land. ¹⁹ Now thou art commanded, this do ye; take you ^d wagons out of the land of Egypt for your little ones, and for your wives, and bring your father, and come. ²⁰ Also regard not your stuff; for the good of all the land of Egypt is yours. ²¹ And the ^{sons} children of Israel did so: and Joseph gave them ^d wagons, according to the commandment of Pharaoh, and gave them provision for the way. ²² To all of them he gave each man ^j changes of raiment; but to Benjamin he gave three hundred pieces of silver, and ^k five changes of raiment. ²³ And to his father he sent after this manner; ten asses ^l laden with the good things of Egypt, and ten ^{she-asses} ^{she asses} laden with corn and bread and ^{victual} ^{meat} for his father by the way. ²⁴ So he sent his brethren away, and they departed: and he said unto them, "See that ye fall not out by the way. ²⁵ And they went up out of Egypt, and came into the land of Canaan unto Jacob their father. ²⁶ And they told him, saying, Joseph is yet alive, and he is ^{ruler} ^{governor} over all the land of Egypt. And ^{his} Jacob's heart fainted, for he believed them not. ²⁷ And they told him all the words of Joseph, which he had said unto them: and when he saw ^r the wagons which Joseph had sent to carry him, the spirit of Jacob their father revived: ²⁸ and Israel said, It is enough; Joseph my son is yet alive: I will go and see him before I die.

^a ch. 47. 6
^b ch. 21. 31.
^c 26. 33
^d 22. 16
^e ch. 22. 34.
^f 22. 13
^g 31. 46.
^h ch. 46. 5.
ⁱ ch. 15. 1.
^j Job 33. 14, 15.

^k ch. 22. 15.

^l ch. 35. 11.
^m ch. 12. 3.
ⁿ Ex. 1. 7, 9.
^o Deut. 25. 5.

^p ch. 15. 16
^q 22. 15
^r 46. 31
^s 50. 34.
^t Ex. 3. 8.
^u ch. 50. 1.
^v Op. 3 Km.
^w 5. 5, 22, 25.

^x Op. ch. 43.
^y 34.

^z ch. 45. 10.
^{aa} 27.

^{ab} Josh. 24.
^{ac} Ps. 105. 28.
^{ad} Gen. 22. 4.
^{ae} Judith 5. 10.
^{af} Acts 7. 14, 15.

^{ag} Op. ch. 42.
^{ah} 32.

^{ai} For var.
^{aj} 8-11.
^{ak} see Ex. 6.
^{al} 14-16.

^{am} Ex. 1. 1-5.

^{an} Num. 26. 5.
^{ao} 1 Chr. 5. 1-5.

^{ap} var. 19, 21.
^{aq} ch. 46. 5.

^{ar} 1 Chr. 6. 1.

^{as} 1 Chr. 2. 3
^{at} & 4. 21.

⁴⁶ ¹ And Israel took his journey with all that he had, and came to ^b Beer-sheba, and offered sacrifices ^c unto the God of his father Isaac. ² And God spake unto Israel ^d in the visions of the night, and said, Jacob, Jacob. And he said, Here am I. ³ And he said, I am God, ^e the God of thy father: fear not to go down into Egypt; for I will there ^f make of thee a great nation: ⁴ I will go down with thee into Egypt; and I will also surely ^g bring thee up again: and ^h Joseph shall put his hand upon thine eyes. ⁵ And Jacob rose up from Beer-sheba: and the sons of Israel carried Jacob their father, and their little ones, and their wives, in the wagons ⁱ which Pharaoh had sent to carry him. ⁶ And they took their cattle, and their goods, which they had gotten in the land of Canaan, and ^j came into Egypt, Jacob, and all his seed with him: ⁷ his sons, and his sons' sons with him, his daughters, and his sons' daughters, and all his seed brought he with him into Egypt.

⁸ ^o And ^p these are the names of the children of Israel, which came into Egypt, Jacob and his sons: ^q Reuben, Jacob's firstborn. ⁹ And the sons of Reuben; Hanoch, and ^r Pallu, ^s Phallu, and Hezron, and Carmi. ¹⁰ And the sons of Simeon; ^t Jemuel, and Jamin, and Ohad, and ^u Jachin, and ^v Zohar, and Shaul the son of a Canaanitish woman. ¹¹ And the sons of ^w Levi; ^x Gershon, Kohath, and Merari. ¹² And the sons of ^y Judah; Er, and Onan, and Shelah, and ^z Parez, ^{aa} Pharez, ^{ab} Zarah, ^{ac} Zarah:

R.V. ¹ In Num. 26. 12, 1 Chr. 4. 24, Nemuel.
1 Chr. 6. 26, Gershon.

A.V. ² Heb. let not your eye spare, &c. ³ Heb. month.
⁴ Or, Zarah. ⁵ Or, Zarah.

⁶ In 1 Chr. 4. 24, Jarib.

⁷ In Num. 26. 13, 1 Chr. 4. 24, Zarah.

⁸ In

⁹ Heb. carrying.

¹⁰ Heb. Ma.

¹¹ Or, Nemuel.

but ^aEr and Onan died in the land of Canaan. And the sons of ^bPeraz ^{Pharez} were Hezron and Hamul. ¹³ And ^cthe sons of Issachar; Tola, and ^dPuvah, ^ePhuvah, and Job, and Shimron. ¹⁴ And the sons of Zebulun; Sered, and Elon, and Jahleel. ¹⁵ These ^{are} ^{be} the sons of Leah, ^fwhich she bare unto Jacob in ^gPaddan-aram, ^hPadian-aram, with his daughter Dinah: all the souls of his sons and his daughters were thirty and three. ¹⁶ And the sons of Gad; ⁱZiphion, and Haggi, Shuni, and ^jEzbon, Eri, and ^kArodi, and Areli. ¹⁷ And ^lthe sons of Asher; ^mJinnah, ⁿIshvah, ^oIshui, and Beriah, and Serah their sister: and the sons of Beriah; Heber, and Malchiel. ¹⁸ These are the sons of Zilpah, ^pwhich whom Laban gave to Leah his daughter, and these she bare unto Jacob, even sixteen souls. ¹⁹ The sons of Rachel Jacob's wife; ^qJoseph, and Benjamin. ²⁰ And ^runto Joseph in the land of Egypt were born Manasseh and Ephraim, which Asenath the daughter of ^sPoti-pherah ^tPoti-pherah ^upriest of "On bare unto him. ²¹ And ^vthe sons of Benjamin; Bela, ^wBenjamin were, Beulah, and Becher, and Ashbel, Gera, and Naaman, ^xEhi, and Rosh, ^yMuppim, and ^zHuppim, and Ard. ²² These are the sons of Rachel, which were born to Jacob: all the souls were fourteen. ²³ And the sons of Dan; ^{aa}Hushim. ²⁴ And ^{ab}the sons of Naphtali; ^{ac}Jahzeel, and Guni, and Jezer, and ^{ad}Shilleem. ²⁵ These are the sons of Bilhah, ^{ae}which Laban gave unto Rachel his daughter, and ^{af}these she bare ^{ag}she bare these unto Jacob: all the souls were seven. ²⁶ All the

^a ch. 38. 3.
7, 10.

^b ch. 38. 29.
¹ Chr. 2. 5.
^c 1 Chr. 7. 1.

^d Ex. 1. 5.
Deut. 10. 22.
Cp. Acts 7. 14.
^e See ch. 29.
22-25
& 30. 1-21.

^f See ch. 45.
10.

^g 1 Chr. 7. 30.

^h Cp. ch. 45.
14.

ⁱ See ch. 30.
10-13.
^j Cp. Luke
2. 23, 30.
^k ch. 28. 24.

^l ch. 47. 1.

^m ch. 41.
20-22.

ⁿ ch. 41. 45.
^o ch. 47. 3.
^p See Num.
26. 38-40.
^q 1 Chr. 7.
6-13
& 8. 1.

^r 1 Chr. 7. 13.
^s ch. 37. 12.

^t See ch. 30.
5-8.
^u ch. 29. 29.
^v ver. 28.

^w ch. 45. 22.
Ex. 8. 26.

¹¹ souls that came with Jacob into Egypt, which came out of his ^{loins}, besides Jacob's sons' wives, all the souls were three-score and six; ²⁷ and the sons of Joseph, which were born ^{to} him in Egypt, were two souls: ²⁸ all the souls of the house of Jacob, which came into Egypt, were three-score and ten.

²⁸ And he sent Judah before him unto Joseph, to ^{show} ^{direct} ^{his} way before him ^{unto} Goshen; and they came ^{into} the land of Goshen. ²⁹ And Joseph made ready his chariot, and went up to meet Israel his father, to ^{Goshen}; and ^{he} presented himself ^{unto} him; and ^{he} ^{fell} on his neck, and wept on his neck a good while. ³⁰ And Israel said unto Joseph, ^{Now} let me die, since I have seen thy face, ^{that} ^{because} thou art yet alive. ³¹ And Joseph said unto his brethren, and unto his father's house, ^I will go up, and ^{tell} ^{show} Pharaoh, and ^{will} say unto him, My brethren, and my father's house, which were in the land of Canaan, are come unto me; ³² and the men are shepherds, for ^{they have been keepers of} ^{their trade hath been to feed} cattle; and they have brought their flocks, and their herds, and all that they have. ³³ And it shall come to pass, when Pharaoh shall call you, and shall say, ^{What} is your occupation? ³⁴ that ye shall say, ^{Thy} ^{servants} ^{servants} have been keepers of trade hath been about cattle ^{from} our youth even until now, both we, and ^{also} our fathers: that ye may dwell ⁱⁿ the land of Goshen; for every shepherd is ^{an} abomination unto the Egyptians.

R.V. ¹ In 1 Chr. 7. 1, Puvah, Jashub. See Num. 26. 23, 24.
⁴ In Num. 26. 17, Arod. ⁵ In Num. 26. 38, Ashram.
Num. 26. 39, Hupham. ⁶ In Num. 26. 42, Shuham.
souls belonging to Jacob that came
A.V. ^a Or, Puvah, and Jashub. [†] Or, Omi.
are men of cattle.

² In Num. 26. 15, Zephon. ³ In Num. 26. 16, Omi.
⁴ In Num. 26. 39, Shephupham. In 1 Chr. 7. 12, Shuppim. ⁷ In
⁵ In 1 Chr. 7. 13, Jahziel. ⁶ In 1 Chr. 7. 13, Shalleem. ¹¹ Or,
¹² Heb. they

¹ Or, Arod.

¹ Or, prince.

¹ Heb. Shiph.

¹¹ Heb. they

47 ¹Then Joseph ^{came} and told Pharaoh, and said, My father and my brethren, and their flocks, and their herds, and all that they have, are come out of the land of Canaan; and, behold, they are in ^{the} land of Goshen. ²And ^{from among his} ^{he took some of his} brethren he took five men, and presented them unto Pharaoh. ³And Pharaoh said unto his brethren, ^{What is your occupation?} And they said unto Pharaoh, ^{Thy servants are} shepherds, both we, and also our fathers. ⁴And they said unto Pharaoh, ^{For} ^{To} sojourn in the land are we come; for ^{there is no} ^{pasture for thy servants'} ^{have no pasture for their} flocks; for the famine is sore in the land of Canaan: now therefore, we pray thee, let thy servants dwell ⁱⁿ the land of Goshen. ⁵And Pharaoh spake unto Joseph, saying, Thy father and thy brethren are come unto thee: ⁶the land of Egypt is before thee; ⁷in the best of the land make thy father and thy brethren to dwell; ⁸in the land of Goshen let them dwell: and if thou knowest any ^{able men} ^{men of activity} among them, then make them rulers over my cattle. ⁹And Joseph brought in Jacob his father, and set him before Pharaoh: ¹⁰and Jacob blessed Pharaoh. ¹¹And Pharaoh said unto Jacob, ^{How many are the days of thy life?} ¹²And Jacob said unto Pharaoh, The days of the years of my ²⁹pilgrimage are an hundred and thirty years: ¹³few and evil have ^{been} the days of the years of my ^{life, and} ^{they have} ^{life been, and} not attained unto the days of the years of the life of my fathers in the days of their ²⁹pilgrimage. ¹⁴And Jacob ^{blessed} Pharaoh,

a ch. 46. 31.

b Ex. 1. 11
c 12. 37.
d Cp. ch. 46. 10.
e See ch. 45. 10.f ver. 6.
g ch. 46. 11
h 50. 21.
i Acts 7. 13.

j ch. 46. 33.

k ch. 46. 32.
l 34.m ch. 15. 13.
n Deut. 28. 5.
o j ch. 41. 56.

p ch. 46. 34.

q ch. 46. 18.

r ver. 19.

s ver. 4.

t Ex. 18. 21.
u 25.

v ver. 10.

w 1 Chr. 29. 15.
x Ps. 39. 12
y 119. 19, 54.
z Heb. 11. 9, 13.
aa Job 14. 1.
ab Ch. Ps. 39. 4, 5
ac & James 4. 14.
ad e ch. 11. 32
ae & 25. 7
af & 35. 25.

f ver. 7.

and went out from ^{the presence of} ^{before} Pharaoh. ¹¹And Joseph placed his father and his brethren, and gave them a possession in the land of Egypt, in the best of the land, in the land of ⁶Rameses, ¹²as Pharaoh had commanded. ¹³And Joseph ^{nourished} his father, and his brethren, and all his father's household, with bread, ¹⁴according to their families.

¹⁵And there was no bread in all the land; for the famine was very sore, so that the land of Egypt and ^{all} the land of Canaan fainted by reason of the famine.

¹⁶And Joseph gathered up all the money that was found in the land of Egypt, and in the land of Canaan, for the corn which they bought: and Joseph brought the money into Pharaoh's house.

¹⁷And when ^{the} ^{money was all spent} ^{failed} in the land of Egypt, and in the land of Canaan, all the Egyptians came unto Joseph, and said, Give us bread: for ^{why} should we die in thy presence? for ^{our} ^{the} money faileth. ¹⁸And Joseph said, Give your cattle; and I will give you for your cattle, if money fail. ¹⁹And they brought their cattle unto Joseph: and Joseph gave them bread in exchange for ^{the} horses, and for the ^{cattle of the} flocks, and for the herds, and for the asses: and he ^{fed} them with bread ^{in exchange} for all their cattle for that year.

²⁰And when ^{When} that year was ended, they came unto him the second year, and said unto him, We will not hide ^{from} ^{from} my lord, how that our money is ^{all} spent; and the herds of cattle are my lord's: there is ^{nought} ^{not} left in the sight of my lord, but our bodies, and our

R.V. ¹ Or, men of activity. ² Or, sojournings. ³ Or, according to the number of their little ones. ⁴ Heb. cattle of the flocks, and for the cattle of the herds. ⁵ Heb. led them as a shepherd. ⁶ Heb. How many are the days of the years of thy life? ⁷ Or, as a little child is nourished. Heb. according to the little ones. ⁸ Heb. led them.

lands: ¹⁹ wherefore ^{should shall} we die before thine eyes, both we and our land? ^a buy us and our land for bread, and we and our land will be servants unto Pharaoh: and give us seed, that we may live, and not die, ^{and} that the land be not desolate. ²⁰ ^{So} And Joseph bought all the land of Egypt for Pharaoh; for the Egyptians sold every man his field, because the famine ^{was sore prevailed} upon them: ^{and so} the land became Pharaoh's. ²¹ And as for the people, ^{he} removed them ^{to} the cities from one end of the border borders of Egypt even to the other end thereof. ²² ^h Only the land of the ^{priests} bought he ^{not: not:} for the priests had a portion ^{from} of Pharaoh, and did eat their portion which Pharaoh gave ^{them:} wherefore they sold not their ^{land.} ²³ Then Joseph said unto the people, Behold, I have bought you this day and your land for Pharaoh: lo, here is seed for you, and ye shall sow the land. ²⁴ And it shall come to pass ^{at the ingatherings, in the increase,} that ye shall give ^{a fifth} the fifth part unto Pharaoh, and four parts shall be your own, for seed of the field, and for your food, and for them of your households, and for food for your little ones. ²⁵ And they said, Thou hast saved our lives: ^{let us find grace in the sight of my lord, and we will be Pharaoh's servants.} ²⁶ And Joseph made it a ^{statute concerning law over} the land of Egypt unto this day, that Pharaoh should have the fifth part; ^{only except alone} the land of the ^{priests} became not Pharaoh's. ²⁷ And Israel dwelt in the land of Egypt, ^{in the land country} of Goshen; ^{and they} ^{sat them had} posses-

sions therein, and were fruitful, ^{grew,} and multiplied exceedingly.

²⁸ And Jacob lived in the land of Egypt seventeen years: ^{b so} ^{the days of Jacob, the years of his life, were whole age of Jacob was} an hundred forty and seven years. ²⁹ And ^{the time drew near high} that Israel must die: and he called his son Joseph, and said unto him, If now ^a I have found grace in thy sight, ^{put,} I pray thee, thy hand under my thigh, ^{and} deal kindly and truly with me; ^{bury me not,} I pray thee, in Egypt: ³⁰ but ^{when I sleep I will lie} with my fathers, ^{and} thou shalt carry me out of Egypt, and ^{bury me in their buryingplace.} And he said, I will do as thou hast said. ³¹ And he said, Swear unto ^{me: and me.} ^{he} ^{sware} unto him. And ^{Israel} bowed himself upon the bed's head.

48 ¹ And it came to pass after these things, that ^{one said to Joseph, Behold,} thy father is sick: and he took with him his two sons, Manasseh and Ephraim. ² And one told Jacob, and said, Behold, thy son Joseph cometh unto thee: and Israel strengthened himself, and sat upon the bed. ³ And Jacob said unto Joseph, ^{God Almighty appeared unto me at Luz in the land of Canaan, and blessed me,} ⁴ and said unto me, Behold, I will make thee fruitful, and multiply thee, and I will make of thee a ^{company of multitude of} peoples; and will give this land to thy seed after thee ^{for an everlasting possession.} ⁵ And now thy ^{two sons,} Ephraim and Manasseh, which were born unto thee in the land of Egypt before I came unto thee into Egypt,

R.V. ¹ According to Samar., Sept. and Vulg., he made bondmen of them, from etc.

² Or, according to their cities

³ Heb.

Et Shaddai.

A.V. ^a Or, princes.

^h Heb. the days of the years of his life.

"are mine; Ephraim and Manasseh, even as Reuben and Simeon, they shall be mine. ⁶ And thy issue, which thou ¹begettest after them, shall be ^{thine}; they shall be called after the name of their brethren in their inheritance. ⁷ And as for me, when I came from Paddan, ⁸ Rachel died ²by me in the land of Canaan in the way, when yet there was ^{still some} but a little way to come unto Ephrath: and I buried her there in the way to Ephrath (the same is Beth-lehem) of Ephrath; the same is Beth-lehem. ⁹ And Israel beheld Joseph's sons, and said, Who are these? ¹⁰ And Joseph said unto his father, ¹¹They are my sons, whom God hath given me ^{here} in this place. And he said, Bring them, I pray thee, unto me, and ¹²I will bless them. ¹³ Now ¹⁴the eyes of Israel were ^{dim} for age, so that he could not see. And he brought them near unto him; and he kissed them, and embraced them. ¹⁵ And Israel said unto Joseph, ¹⁶I had not thought to see thy face: and, lo, God hath ^{let me see thy seed also} shewed me also thy seed. ¹⁷ And Joseph brought them out from between his ^{knees} knees; and he bowed himself with his face to the earth. ¹⁸ And Joseph took them both, Ephraim in his right hand toward Israel's left hand, and Manasseh in his left hand toward Israel's right hand, and brought them near unto him. ¹⁹ And Israel stretched out his right hand, and laid it upon Ephraim's head, who was the younger, and his left hand upon Manasseh's head, ²⁰guiding his hands wittingly; for Manasseh was the firstborn. ²¹ And he blessed Joseph, and said, ²²The God God, ²³before whom my fathers Abra-

a Josh. 13. 7
b 14. 4
c 17. 17.

d ch. 28. 15
e 31. 11, 13, 24.
f Ex. 23. 25.

g Isai. 44. 22,
23
h 49. 7
i Cp. 2 Sam. 4. 9
j Ps. 34. 22
k 121. 7.

l Amos 9. 12.
m Acts 15. 17.

n See ch. 25.
o 19.

p Cp. Num.
q 24. 27.

r ver. 14.

s Cp. ch. 28.

t ch. 40. 26,
27
u Heb. 11. 21.
v Cp. ch. 27. 4.
w Cp. ch. 27.

x Num. 1. 22,
23
y 2. 19, 21.
z Deut. 33. 17.
aa 1 ch. 27. 27.

ab Cp. ch. 27.

ac 45. 26.

ad Cp. Ruth
ae 4. 11, 12.

af ch. 46. 4
ag 50. 24.

ah Josh. 24.
ai John 4. 5
aj q ver. 17.
ak r For ver.
al 1-27.
am see Deut.
an 33. 6-26.
ao s ver. 19.
ap Cp. ver. 13
aq (for mg.).
ar t Num. 24.
as 14.
at Deut. 4. 30
au 31. 20.
av Isai. 2. 2.
aw Jer. 23. 20.
ax Dan. 2. 26
ay 10. 14.
az Hos. 8. 5.
ba w ch. 17. 1
bb 24. 40.

ham and Isaac did walk, the God which ^{hath} fed me all my life long unto this day, ¹⁶the ^{angel} which ^{hath} redeemed me from all evil, bless the lads; and let ²my name be named on them, and the name of my fathers Abraham and Isaac; and let them ³grow into a multitude in the midst of the earth. ¹⁷ And when Joseph saw that his father ⁴laid his right hand upon the head of Ephraim, it ⁵displeased him: and he held up his father's hand, to remove it from Ephraim's head unto Manasseh's head. ¹⁸ And Joseph said unto his father, Not so, my father: for this is the firstborn; put thy right hand upon his head. ¹⁹ And his father refused, and said, ²⁰I know ^{it}, my son, I know ^{it}: he also shall become a people, and he also shall be great: ^{how-} but ²¹his younger brother shall be greater than he, and his seed shall become ^a multitude of nations. ²² And he blessed them that day, saying, ²³In thee shall Israel bless, saying, ²⁴God make thee as Ephraim and as Manasseh: and he set Ephraim before Manasseh. ²⁵ And Israel said unto Joseph, Behold, I die: but ²⁶God shall be with you, and bring you again unto the land of your fathers. ²⁷ Moreover I have given to ²⁸thee one ²⁹portion above thy brethren, which I took out of the hand of the Amorite with my sword and with my bow.

¹And Jacob called unto **49** his sons, and ^{said} said, Gather yourselves together, that I may tell you that which shall befall you ^{in the} latter ^{last} days. ² Assemble yourselves, Gather yourselves together, and hear, ye sons of Jacob;

R.V. ¹ Or, hast begotten ² Or, do my sorrow
mountain slope Heb. shoulder, shoulder.

A.V. ¹ Heb. Acovy.

¹ Heb. as fishes do increase.

³ Or, crossing his hands

⁴ Heb. fulness.

⁵ Or, By

⁶ Or,

¹ was evil in his eyes.

¹ Heb. fulness.

- And hearken unto Israel your father.
- 3 Reuben, thou art ^bmy first-born, my might, and the ^{1c}beginning of my strength; The excellency of dignity, and the excellency of power:
- 4 ²Unstable as water, ³thou shalt not have the excellency; Because thou ⁴wentest up to thy father's bed; Then defilest thou it: ¹he went up to my couch.
- 5 ¹Simeon and Levi are brethren; Weapons of violence are their ⁴swords. Instruments of cruelty are in their habitations.
- 6 O my soul, come not thou into their ⁴council; ⁵Unto their assembly, ⁶mine glory, honour, be not thou united: For in their anger they slew ⁶a man, And in their selfwill they ⁷houghed ⁸'an ox, ⁹digged down a wall.
- 7 Cursed be their anger, for it was fierce; And their wrath, for it was cruel: I will ¹⁰divide them in Jacob, And scatter them in Israel.
- 8 Judah, ¹¹thou art ¹²he whom thy brethren shall praise: ¹³Thy hand shall be ¹⁴in the neck of thine enemies; ¹⁵Thy father's ¹⁶sons shall bow down before thee.
- 9 Judah is ¹⁷a lion's ¹⁸whelp; ¹⁹From the prey, my son, thou art gone up: ²⁰He stooped down, he couched as a lion, And as ²¹a lioness; who shall arouse him up?
- 10 The ²²sceptre shall not depart from Judah, Nor ²³the ruler's staff ²⁴from between his feet,

a Cp. Ezech. 21. 27 (for mg.).

b ch. 28. 22.

c Deut. 21. 17. Cp. Ps. 78. 51 (mg.). & 103. 35 (mg.).

d eh. 35. 22. 1 Chr. 5. 1. e Prov. 23. 29.

f ch. 29. 33. 34.

g Cp. Deut. 33. 18, 19. Josh. 18. 10, 11. A Cp. Deut. 1. 7.

h Josh. 9. 1. i Judg. 5. 17. j ch. 34. 25, 26.

k Cp. Ps. 28. 9. l Cp. Ps. 16. 9. & 87. 6.

m Judg. 5. 16. n Ps. 68. 13 (7). Cp. 1 Chr. 12. 32.

o Josh. 11. 6, 9. p Sam. 8. 4. q See Num. 3. 15-13.

r Josh. 19. 1-9. s 1 Chr. 4. 34-39.

t Josh. 16. 10. u ch. 29. 35. Cp. ch. 27. 39.

v Cp. Deut. 33. 22. w ch. 30. 6. x Cp. Job 16. 12.

y Judg. 18. 27. z 1 Chr. 5. 2.

aa Rev. 8. 5. Cp. Deut. 33. 22.

ab Hos. 5. 14. ac Ps. 25. 5.

ad 118. 106, 174. ae Ps. 22. 3. af Mic. 7. 7.

ag Luke 2. 26. ah Cp. Num. 23. 24.

ai 24. 9. aj See 1 Chr. 5. 12-22.

ak Cp. Deut. 33. 20. al Num. 24. 17.

am Zech. 10. 11. an Cp. Deut. 33. 24.

ao Cp. Num. 21. 18. ap Pa. 60. 7 (for mg.).

aq 103. 3 (for mg.). ar Deut. 23. 57.

- ²⁵Until Shiloh come; And unto him shall the ²⁶obedience of the ²⁷peoples be.
- 11 Binding his foal unto the vine And his ass's colt unto the choice vine; He ²⁸hath washed his garments in wine, And his ²⁹vesture clothes in the blood of grapes:
- 12 His ³⁰eyes shall be red with wine, And his teeth white with milk.
- 13 ³¹Zebulun shall dwell at the ³²haven of the ³³sea; And he shall be for an ³⁴haven of ships; And his border shall be ³⁵upon unto Zidon.
- 14 Issachar is a strong ³⁶ass, ³⁷couching down between ³⁸the two sheepfolds: ³⁹burdens:
- 15 And he saw ⁴⁰a resting place that it was good, And the land that it was pleasant; And ⁴¹he bowed his shoulder to bear, And ⁴²became a servant ⁴³under unto ⁴⁴taskwork. ⁴⁵tribute.
- 16 ⁴⁶Dan shall ⁴⁷judge his people, As one of the tribes of Israel.
- 17 Dan ⁴⁸shall be a serpent ⁴⁹by the way, ⁵⁰An ⁵¹adder in the path, That biteth the ⁵²horse's ⁵³heels, So that his rider ⁵⁴falleth ⁵⁵back-ward.
- 18 I ⁵⁶have waited for thy salvation, O LORD.
- 19 ⁵⁷Gad, ⁵⁸a troop ⁵⁹shall ⁶⁰press upon him: But he shall ⁶¹press upon their heel, overcome at the last.
- 20 ⁶²Out of Asher his bread shall be fat, And he shall yield royal dainties.

R.V. 1 Or, first-fruits. 2 Or, Bubbling over. 3 Or, have not thou. 4 Or, compacts. 5 Or, secret. 6 Or, men. 7 Or, own. 8 Or, a laugher. 9 Or, Till he come to Shiloh, having the obedience of the peoples. Or, as read by the Sept., Until that which is his shall come etc. Another ancient rendering is, Till he come whose it is etc. 10 Heb. beach. 11 Or, by. 12 Or, rest. 13 Or, horned snakes. 14 Heb. gadud, a marauding band. 15 Heb. gad, to press. 16 According to some ancient versions, Asher, his bread etc. 17 A.V. 1 Heb. do not thou excel. 18 Or, my couch is gone. 19 Or, their swords are weapons of violence. 20 Or, houghed oxen. 21 Heb. an arrowmaker.

21 "Naphtali is a hind let loose:
He giveth goodly words.

22 Joseph is ^{1b}a fruitful bough,
fruitful bough by a ^{fountain} wall;
His ^{branches} run over the wall:

23 The archers have ^{sorely}grieved him,
And shot at him, and ^{persecuted}hated him:

24 But ^{his}bow abode in strength,
And the arms of his hands
were made ^{strong}strong;
By the hands of the ^{Mighty One}mighty God
of Jacob, Jacob;

('From thence is ^{the}shep-
herd, ^{the}stone of Israel:)

25 "Even by the God of thy father,
who shall help ^{thee}thee;

And by ^{the}Almighty, ^{who}who
shall bless ^{thee}thee

With blessings of heaven above,
Blessings of the deep that

^{concealeth}concealeth beneath,
^{lieth}lieth under,
Blessings of the breasts, and
of the ^{womb}womb:

26 The blessings of thy father
Have prevailed above ^{the}the
blessings of my progeni-
tors

Unto the utmost bound ^{of}of
the everlasting hills:

They shall be ^{on}on the head of
Joseph,

And on the crown of the head
of him ^{that}that was separate
from his brethren.

27 "Benjamin is a wolf that ravineth:
In the morning he shall devour
the prey,

And at ^{even}night he shall ^{divide}divide
the spoil.

28 All these are the twelve
tribes of Israel: and this is it
that their father spake unto
^{them}them, and blessed them; every
one according to his blessing he

a Cp. Deut.
33. 21.

b ch. 41. 22.
Josh. 17. 14, 18.
ver. 33.
ch. 25. 8.
d ch. 47. 30.
e ch. 50. 13.
Cp. ch. 23. 9.

/ Cp. ch. 37.
34. 25.
e 33. 20.

g See ch. 23.
16-18.

A Job 29. 20.

i ch. 23. 19
& 25. 9.

j Ps. 132. 2, 5.
Isai. 1. 34.
k ch. 35. 20.

l Ps. 23. 1
& 50. 1.

m Isai. 28.

n Eph. 2. 30.

o 1 Pet. 2. 4.

p Cp. Deut. 32. 4.

q ch. 35. 5

r 50. 17.

s ch. 17. 1

t 35. 11.

u Deut. 33.

v ver. 29.

w ch. 46. 4

x Kin. 13. 14

(mg.).

y ver. 35.

z Cp. 2 Chr.

16. 14

aa Mark 16. 1

ab Luke 23. 56

ac John 19. 39,

ad.

ae Deut. 33.

af Hab. 3. 6

ag Deut. 33.

ah.

ai Cp. ver. 10

aj Num. 20. 39

ak Deut. 34. 8

al 1 Sam. 31. 13

am Job 2. 13

an Judith 16. 34

ao Eccles.

ap. 12.

aq Cp. Judg.

20. 21, 25

ar Ezek. 22. 27.

as ch. 47. 19.

at See ch. 33. 13.

au Zech. 14. 1.

av Ezek. 39.

aw.

x 2 Chr. 16.

y Isai. 22. 16.

z Matt. 27. 50.

blessed them. 29 And he charged
them, and said unto them, I am
to be ^{gathered}gathered unto my people:
^{bury}bury me with my fathers ⁱⁿin
the cave that is in the field of
Ephron the Hittite, ⁱⁿin the
cave that is in the field of Mach-
pelah, which is before Mamre,
in the land of Canaan, ^{which}which
Abraham bought with the field
from Ephron the Hittite for a
possession of a ^{buryingplace}buryingplace: ^{there}there
they buried Abraham and Sarah
his wife; there ^{they}they buried
Isaac and Rebekah his wife;
and there I buried ^{Leah}Leah: ^{the}the
field and the cave that is therein, which was
purchase of the field and of the cave that is
purchased ^{therein}therein ^{was}was
from the children of
Heth. 33 And when Jacob had
made an end of ^{charging}charging his
sons, he gathered up his feet
into the bed, and yielded up the
ghost, and ^{was}was gathered unto
his people. ^{And}And Joseph

50 ^{fell}fell upon his father's
face, and wept upon him,
and kissed him. ^{And}And Joseph
commanded his servants the
physicians to ^{embalm}embalm his fa-
ther: and the physicians em-
balméd Israel. ^{And}And forty
days were fulfilled for him;
for so are fulfilled the days of
those which are ^{embalming}embalming:
and the Egyptians ^{wept}wept
score and ten days.

^{And}And when the days of ^{weeping}weeping
for him were past, Joseph spake
unto the house of Pharaoh, say-
ing, ^{If}If now I have found grace
in your eyes, speak, I pray you,
in the ears of Pharaoh, saying,
^{My}My father made me swear,
saying, Lo, I die: in my grave
^{which}which I ^{have}have digged for me in
the land of Canaan, there shalt
thou bury me. Now therefore
let me go up, I pray thee, and

R.V. 1 Heb. the son of a fruitful tree. 2 Heb. daughters. 3 Or, active. 4 Or, From thence, from the shepherd. Or, as
otherwise read, By the name of the shepherd. 5 According to some ancient authorities, the blessings of the ancient mountains, the
desire (i.e., desirable things) of the everlasting hills. 6 Or, that is prince among. 7 Or, bought

A.V. 8 Heb. daughters. 9 Heb. wept.

bury my father, and I will come again. ⁶ And Pharaoh said, Go up, and bury thy father, according as he made thee swear. ⁷ And Joseph went up to bury his father: and with him went up all the servants of Pharaoh, the elders of his house, and all the elders of the land of Egypt, ⁸ and all the house of Joseph, and his brethren, and his father's house: only their little ones, and their flocks, and their herds, they left ⁹ in the land of Goshen. ⁹ And there went up with him both chariots and horsemen: and it was a very great company. ¹⁰ And they came to the ^{threshing-floor} of Atad, which is beyond Jordan, and there ^{they} lamented with a very great and mourned great and very sore lamentation: and he ^{made} a mourning for his father seven days. ¹¹ And when the inhabitants of the land, the Canaanites, saw the mourning in the floor of Atad, they said, This is a grievous ^{mourning} to the Egyptians: wherefore the name of it was called ^{Abel-mizraim}, which is beyond Jordan. ¹² And his sons did unto him according as he commanded them: ¹³ for ^{his} sons carried him into the land of Canaan, and buried him in the cave of the field of Machpelah, which Abraham ^{bought} with the ^{field} for a possession of a ^{buryingplace} of Ephron the Hittite, before Mamre.

¹⁴ And Joseph returned into Egypt, he, and his brethren, and all that went up with him to bury his father, after he had buried his father. ¹⁵ And when Joseph's brethren saw that their father was dead, they said, ^{It may} ^{Joseph} be that Joseph will hate us, and will ^{fully} requite us all the evil

which we did unto him. ¹⁶ And they ^{sent} a ^{message} ^{messenger} unto Joseph, saying, Thy father did command before he died, saying, ¹⁷ So shall ye say unto Joseph, Forgive, I pray thee now, the ^{transgression} of thy brethren, and their ^{sin}; for ^{that} they did unto thee evil: and now, we pray thee, forgive the ^{transgression} of the servants of ^{the} God of thy father. And Joseph wept when they spake unto him. ¹⁸ And his brethren also went and ^{fell} down before his face; and they said, Behold, we be thy servants. ¹⁹ And Joseph said unto them, Fear not: for ^{am} I in the place of God? ²⁰ ^{And} ^{But} as for you, ye meant ^{evil} against me; but ^{God} meant ^{it} for good, to bring to pass, as ^{it} is this day, to save much people alive. ²¹ Now therefore fear ye not: ^I will nourish you, and your little ones. And he comforted them, and spake ^{kindly} unto them.

²² And Joseph dwelt in Egypt, he, and his father's house: and Joseph lived an hundred and ten years. ²³ And Joseph saw Ephraim's children ^{of} the third generation: the ^{children} also of Machir the son of Manasseh were ^{born} ^{brought up} upon Joseph's knees. ²⁴ And Joseph said unto his brethren, I die: ^{but} ^{and} ^{God} will surely visit you, and bring you ^{up} out of this land unto the land ^{which} he sware to Abraham, to Isaac, and to Jacob. ²⁵ And ^{Joseph} took an oath of the children of Israel, saying, God will surely visit you, and ye shall carry up my bones from hence. ²⁶ So Joseph died, being an hundred and ten years old: and they ^{embalmed} him, and he was put in a coffin in Egypt.

a ch. 49. 25.

b See ch. 45.

c Cp. ch. 37. 7, 10.

d ch. 30. 2. Cp. 2 Kin. 2. 7.

e Cp. 2 Sam. 1. 17. & Acts 8. 2. f ch. 45. 5, 7. g Cp. ver. 3.

h ch. 45. 11 & 47. 12.

i ch. 34. 3 (for mg.).

j Cp. Job 42.

k Ps. 122. 6. & ch. 49. 29.

l. Num. 32. 30.

m Chr. 7. 14. 15.

n Cp. ch. 32. 3.

o ch. 23. 16. & ch. 15. 14.

p ch. 46. 4. & 48. 21.

q Ex. 2. 14, 17. Cp. Heb. 11. 22.

r ch. 15. 18 & 28. 3.

s Ex. 12. 19. Josh. 24. 32.

r See ver. 2.

A.V. * That is, The mourning of the Egyptians.

R.V. † Heb. ebel.

† Heb. charged.

‡ Heb. to their heart.

‡ Heb. to their hearts.

§ Heb. turns.

THE SECOND BOOK OF MOSES,

[R. V.] COMMONLY CALLED

[A. V.] CALLED

EXODUS.

I Now ^athese are the names of the ^{sons} children of Israel, which came into Egypt; every man and his household came with Jacob. ² Reuben, Simeon, Levi, and ^{Judah}; ³ Issachar, Zebulun, and ^{Judah}, ⁴ Dan, and Naphtali, ^{Gad}, and Asher. ⁵ And all the souls that came out of the loins of Jacob were ^{seventy} souls: and ^{for} Joseph was in Egypt already. ⁶ And ^aJoseph died, and all his brethren, and all that generation. ⁷ ^aAnd the children of Israel were fruitful, and increased abundantly, and multiplied, and waxed exceeding mighty; and the land was filled with them.

⁸ Now there arose ^{up} a new king over Egypt, which knew not Joseph. ⁹ And he said unto his people, Behold, ^mthe people of the children of Israel are ^{more} and mightier than we: ¹⁰ ^{come}, let us deal wisely with them; lest they multiply, and it come to pass, that, when there falleth out any war, they ^{also join themselves} unto our enemies, and fight against us, and ^{so} get them up out of

the land. ¹¹ Therefore they did set over them taskmasters ^bto afflict them with their ^cburdens. And they built for Pharaoh ^{store}treasure cities, Pithom and ^dRaamses. ¹² ¹But the more they afflicted them, the more they multiplied and the more they spread abroad. And they ²were grieved because of the children of Israel. ¹³ And the Egyptians made the children of Israel ^eto serve with rigour: ¹⁴ and they ^fmade their lives bitter with hard ^{service}, in ^{mortar} mortar, and in brick, and in all manner of service in the ^{field}; all their service, wherein they made them ^{serve} with rigour.

¹⁵ And the king of Egypt spake to the Hebrew midwives, of which the name of the one was Shiphrah, and the name of the other Puah: ¹⁶ and he said, When ye do the office of a midwife to the Hebrew women, and see them upon the ^{birthstool}; if it be a son, then ye shall kill ^{him}; but if it be a daughter, then she shall live. ¹⁷ But the midwives ²feared God, and ³did not as the king of Egypt commanded them, but saved the men children alive. ¹⁸ And the king of Egypt called for the mid-

a For ver. 1-3, see Gen. 35. 23-26 & 46. 8-26. b ch. 3. 7. Gen. 15. 12. Deut. 25. 16. c ch. 2. 11 & 3. 4, 5 & 5. 6, 7. Ps. 81. 6. d Cp. 2 Chr. 16. 4. e Cp. ch. 12. 37 & Gen. 47. 11. f Num. 22. 3 (mg. for mg.). g Gen. 46. 27. Deut. 10. 22.

h Gen. 50. 26. i See ch. 5. 7-12. j Cp. ch. 2. 23 & 5. 9. k Num. 20. 15 & Acts 7. 13, 24. l Deut. 26. 8. Acts 7. 17. Op. Gen. 46. 2.

m Cited Acts 7. 18.

n Ps. 105. 24.

o Ps. 82. 3, 4. p Ps. 105. 25. Acts 7. 19.

q Prov. 16. 6.

r Cp. Dan. 2. 12-17 & 6. 13 & Acts 5. 20.

R.V. ¹ Or, too many and too mighty for us ² Or, abhorred
A.V. ^a Heb. Shiph. ¹ Heb. And as they afflicted them, so they multiplied, &c.

brought forth the people out of Egypt, "ye shall serve God upon this mountain. ¹³ And Moses said unto God, Behold, when I come unto the children of Israel, and shall say unto them, The God of your fathers hath sent me unto you; and they shall say to me, What is his name? what shall I say unto them? ¹⁴ And God said unto Moses, ¹I AM THAT I AM: and he said, Thus shalt thou say unto the children of Israel, ²"I AM hath sent me unto you. ¹⁵ And God said moreover unto Moses, Thus shalt thou say unto the children of Israel, ³The LORD, ⁴the LORD God of your fathers, the God of Abraham, the God of Isaac, and the God of Jacob, hath sent me unto you: this is ⁵my name for ever, and this is my memorial unto all generations. ¹⁶ Go, and "gather the elders of Israel together, and say unto them, The LORD, ¹⁷the LORD God of your fathers, the God of Abraham, of Isaac, and of Jacob, ¹⁸hath appeared unto me, saying, ¹⁹I have surely visited you, and ²⁰seen that which is done to you in Egypt: ²¹and I have said, ²²I will bring you up out of the affliction of Egypt unto the land of the ²³Canaanite, ²⁴and the ²⁵Hittite, ²⁶and the ²⁷Amorite, ²⁸and the ²⁹Perizzite, ³⁰and the ³¹Hivite, ³²and the ³³Jebusite, ³⁴unto a land ³⁵flowing with milk and honey. ¹⁸ And ¹⁹they shall hearken to thy voice: and ²⁰"thou shalt come, thou and the elders of Israel, unto the king of Egypt, and ye shall say unto him, The LORD, ²¹the LORD God of the ²²Hebrews, ²³hath ²⁴met with us: and now let us go, we ²⁵pray beseech thee, three days' journey into the wilderness, that we

may sacrifice to the LORD ON God. ¹⁹ And I ²⁰know am sure that the king of Egypt ²¹will not ²²give you leave to go ²³no, not ²⁴by a mighty hand. ²⁰ And ²¹I will ²²put forth stretch out my hand and smite Egypt with ²³'all n wonders which I will do in the midst thereof: and ²⁴'after that he will let you go. ²¹ And ²²will give this people favour in the sight of the Egyptians: and it shall come to pass, that, when ye go, ye shall not go empty. ²² but every woman ²³'shall ask borrow of her neighbour, and of her that sojourneth in her house ²⁴'jewels of silver, and jewel of gold, and raiment: and ye shall put them upon your sons and upon your daughters; and ²⁵'ye shall spoil ²⁶'the Egyptians. ¹ And Moses answered and ²said, But, behold, they will not believe me, nor hearken unto my voice: for they will say The LORD hath not appeared unto thee. ² And the LORD said unto him, What is that in thine hand? And he said, ³A rod. ³ And he said, Cast it on the ground. And he cast it on the ground, and it became a ⁴'serpent; and Moses fled from before it. ⁴ And the LORD said unto Moses, Put forth thine hand, and take it by the ⁵tail: ⁶and he put forth his hand, and ⁷laid hold of it, and it became a ⁸rod ⁹in his ¹⁰hand: ⁵ that they may ⁶'believe that the LORD, ⁷the LORD God of their fathers, the God of Abraham, the God of Isaac, and the God of Jacob, hath appeared unto thee. ⁶ And the LORD said furthermore unto him, Put now thine hand into thy bosom. And he put his hand into his bosom: and when he took it

a See ch. 19.
b ch. 5. 3
c 7. 4
d ch. 6. 1
e 12. 2
f Dent. 6. 22
g Neh. 9. 10
h Jer. 32. 20
i Acts 7. 36
j See ch. 7—
ch. 12.
k ch. 4. 31
l ch. 12. 31
m ch. 11. 2, 3
n 12. 35, 36
o Cp. Gen. 15. 14

p ch. 6. 3
q Ps. 68. 4
r John 8. 58
s Heb. 13. 5
t Rev. 1. 4
u 4. 5
v Cp. Wisd. 10. 17.
w Cp. ch. 33.
x ver. 6

y Cp. Ezek. 38. 11.
z Hos. 12. 5
aa Cp. Ps. 135. 12

ab ch. 4. 28.

ac ver. 17, 30.

ad ch. 4. 31.
ae Gen. 50. 24.
af Cp. Luke 1. 68.

ag ver. 5.

ah ch. 19. 9.

ai ch. 4. 31.
aj See ch. 3. 6.
ak ch. 5. 1.

al Num. 22.
am 3. 14, 15.

R.V. ¹ Or, I AM, BECAUSE I AM. Or, I AM WHO AM. Or, I WILL BE THAT I WILL BE.
Jehovah, from the same root as Elyah.

A.V. ² Heb. nahash.

³ Or, but by strong hand.

⁴ Or, Egypt.

⁵ Or, I WILL BE. Heb. Elyah.

⁶ Heb.

out, behold, his hand was ^{leprous,} as ^{white as} snow. ⁷ And he said, Put thine hand into thy bosom again. ^(And he put his hand into his bosom again; and when he took it out of his bosom, and, behold, it was turned again as his other flesh.) ⁸ And it shall come to pass, if they will not believe thee, neither hearken to the voice of the first sign, that they will believe the voice of the latter sign. ⁹ And it shall come to pass, if they will not believe ^{even also} these two signs, neither hearken unto thy voice, that thou shalt take of the water of the river, and pour it upon the dry land: and the water which thou takest out of the river ^{shall} become blood upon the dry land. ¹⁰ And Moses said unto the LORD, ^{Oh my Lord, I am not} eloquent, neither ^{heretofore,} nor since thou hast spoken unto thy servant: ^{for but} I am slow of speech, and of a slow tongue. ¹¹ And the LORD said unto him, Who hath made man's mouth? or who maketh ^{a man} dumb, or deaf, or ^{the} seeing, or ^{the} blind? ^{is it have} not I the LORD? ¹² Now therefore go, and ^{I will be with thy mouth, and teach thee what thou shalt speak.} ¹³ And he said, ^{Oh my Lord, send, I pray thee, by the hand of him whom thou wilt send.} ¹⁴ And the anger of the LORD was kindled against Moses, and he said, Is ^{there} not Aaron thy brother the Levite? I know that he can speak well. And also, behold, ^{he cometh forth to meet thee: and when he seeth thee, he will be glad in his heart.} ¹⁵ And ^{thou shalt} speak unto him, and ^{put} the words in his mouth: ^{and I will be with thy mouth, and with his}

mouth, and will teach you what ye shall do. ¹⁶ ^b And he shall be thy spokesman unto the people: and ^{if shall come to pass, that he shall be, even} he shall be to thee ^{instead of} a mouth, and ^{thou shalt be to him} ^{as} God. ¹⁷ And thou shalt take ^{in thine hand} ^{this rod,} ^{this rod in thine hand,} wherewith thou shalt do ^{the} signs.

¹⁸ And Moses went and returned to ¹⁹ Jethro his father in law, and said unto him, Let me go, I pray thee, and return unto my brethren which are in Egypt, and see whether they be yet alive. And Jethro said to Moses, Go in peace. ¹⁹ And the LORD said unto Moses in Midian, Go, return into Egypt: for ^{all} the men are dead which sought thy life. ²⁰ And Moses took ^{his} wife and his sons, and set them upon an ass, and he returned to the land of Egypt: and Moses took ^{the} rod of God in his hand. ²¹ And the LORD said unto Moses, When thou goest ^{back to return} into Egypt, see that thou do ^{before Pharaoh} ^{all the} wonders which I have put in thine hand: but ¹² I will ^{harden} his heart, ^{and that} he will not let the people go. ²² And thou shalt say unto Pharaoh, Thus saith the LORD, ^{Israel} is my son, ^{even} ^p my firstborn: ²³ and I have said ^{unto thee,} Let my son go, that he may serve ^{me:} ^{and thou hast refused} ^{if thou refuse} to let him ^{go:} ^{behold,} ¹ I will slay thy son, ^{even} thy firstborn. ²⁴ And it came to pass ^{on by the way} ^{at the lodging place, in the inn,} that ^{the} LORD met him, ^{and sought to kill him.} ²⁵ Then ²⁶ Zipporah took ^a sharp ^{flint} stone, and cut off the foreskin of her son, and ^{cast it at his} ^{feet:} ^{and she} said, Surely a ^{bridgroom} ^{of blood} ^{bloody husband} art thou to me. ²⁸ So he let him

a Num. 12.

10.

2 Kin. 5. 27.

b ver. 30.

c Cp. ch. 7. 1

d 18. 18.

e Cp. 2 Kin.

5. 14.

f ver. 2.

oh. 7. 15.

g Cp. ch. 2.

15.

h ch. 2. 15, 28.

Cp. Matt. 2. 20.

i ch. 7. 19.

j ch. 18. 2-4.

k Cp. ch. 4. 12

l Jer. 1. 6

m ch. 17. 9.

Num. 20. 8, 9.

n ch. 3. 20.

o ch. 7. 15, 22

p 8. 15, 32

q 9. 12, 35

r 10. 1

s 14. 8

t Rom. 9. 17, 18.

u Cp. Deut. 2. 20

v Josh. 11. 20

w Isai. 63. 17.

x Cp. ch. 3.

y Isai. 50. 4

z Jer. 1. 9

aa Ezek. 33. 22

ab Matt. 10.

ac 19. 29

ad Mark 13. 11

ae Luke 12.

af 11. 12

ag 21. 15.

ah Hos. 11. 1

ai Jer. 31. 8

aj ch. 11. 5

ak 12. 28.

al r ver. 27.

am Cp. Num.

an 22. 22

ao 1 Chr. 21. 16.

ap Cp. Gen.

aq 17. 14.

ar u ch. 2. 21.

as Josh. 5. 2, 3.

at w ch. 7. 1, 2.

au x Num. 22.

av 32.

aw 23. 5, 12, 16.

ax Deut. 18. 18.

ay 2 Sam. 14. 3, 18.

az Isai. 51. 16.

R.V. 1 Heb. a man of words.

2 Heb. Jethro.

3 Heb. make strong.

4 Heb. made it touch.

A.V. * Heb. shall be and shall be.

† Heb. a man of words.

‡ Heb. since yesterday, nor since the third day.

§ Or.

|| Heb. Jethro.

** Or, and/a.

†† Heb. made it touch.

alone. Then she said, ¹A bridegroom of go: then blood art thou, because of the circumcision.

²⁷ And the LORD said to Aaron, Go into the wilderness ^{to} to meet Moses. And he went, and met him in ^dthe mountain of God, and kissed him. ²⁸ And Moses ^etold Aaron all the words of the LORD wherewith he had sent him, and all ^fthe signs wherewith which he had charged commanded him. ²⁹ And Moses and Aaron ^gwent and gathered together all the elders of the children of Israel: ³⁰ and ^hAaron spake all the words which the LORD had spoken unto Moses, and did the signs in the sight of the people. ³¹ And the people ⁱbelieved: and when they heard that the LORD had ^jvisited the children of Israel, and that he had ^kseen looked upon their affliction, then ^lthey bowed their heads and worshipped.

¹ And afterward Moses and ⁵Aaron ^mcame, went in, and said unto Pharaoh, Thus saith the LORD, the God of Israel, Let my people go, that they may hold ⁿa feast unto me in the wilderness. ² And Pharaoh said, ^oWho is the LORD, that I should ^phearken unto obey his voice to let Israel go? I know not the LORD, ^qand moreover ^rI will not let Israel go. ³ And they said, ^sThe God of the Hebrews hath met with us: let us go, we pray thee, three days' journey into the wilderness, desert, and sacrifice unto the LORD our God; lest he fall upon us with pestilence, or with the sword. ⁴ And the king of Egypt said unto them, Wherefore do ye, Moses and Aaron, ^tloose let the people from their works? get you unto your ^uburdens. ⁵ And Pharaoh said, Behold, ^vthe people of the land ^ware now many, and ye make them rest from their bur-

dens. ⁶ And ^xthe same day Pharaoh commanded ^ythe taskmasters of the people, and ^ztheir officers, saying, ⁷Ye shall no more give the people straw to make brick, as heretofore: let them go and gather straw for themselves. ⁸ And the tale of the bricks, which they did make heretofore, ye shall lay upon them; ye shall not diminish ^{aa}ought thereof: for they be idle; therefore they cry, saying, Let us go and sacrifice to our God. ⁹ ^{ab}Let ^{ac}heavier there more work be laid upon the men, that they may labour therein; and let them not regard ^{ad}lying vain words. ¹⁰ And ^{ae}the taskmasters of the people went out, and their officers, and they spake to the people, saying, Thus saith Pharaoh, I will not give you straw. ¹¹ Go ^{af}yourselves, get you straw where ye can find it: ^{ag}for nought yet not ought of your work shall be diminished. ¹² So the people were scattered abroad throughout all the land of Egypt to gather stubble ^{ah}for instead of straw. ¹³ And ^{ai}the taskmasters were ^{aj}urgent, hastened them, saying, Fulfil your works, ^{ak}your daily tasks, as when there was straw. ¹⁴ And the officers of the children of Israel, which Pharaoh's ^{al}taskmasters had set over them, were beaten, ^{am}and demanded, Wherefore have ye not fulfilled your task ^{an}in making brick both yesterday and to-day, ^{ao}in making brick as heretofore? ¹⁵ Then the officers of the children of Israel came and cried unto Pharaoh, saying, Wherefore dealest thou thus with thy servants? ¹⁶ There is no straw given unto thy servants, and they say to us, Make brick: and, behold, thy servants are beaten; but the fault is in thine own people. ¹⁷ But he said, Ye

a ch. 3. 7.

b ver. 14, 15, 18.

c ver. 14.

d See ch. 3. 1.

e ver. 15, 16.

f See ver. 3-5.

g ch. 3. 16.

h ver. 16.

i ver. 6, 9, ch. 3. 18.

j See ch. 3. 18.

k ch. 2. 25 & 3. 7.

l ch. 12. 37. Gen. 24. 36. 1 Chr. 29. 20.

m ch. 10. 3.

n Cp. 2 Kin. 18. 30 & Joh 21. 15.

o ch. 3. 19.

p ch. 3. 18 & 7. 18 & 9. 1, 12.

q ch. 1. 11.

r ch. 1. 7, 9.

R.V. ¹ Or, A bridegroom of blood in regard of the circumcision.

A.V. ² Heb. Let the work be heavy upon the men.

³ Heb. saying.

⁴ Heb. a matter of a day in his day.

are idle, ye are idle: therefore ye say, Let us go and ^{do} sacrifice to the LORD. ¹⁸ Go therefore now, and work; for there shall no straw be given you, yet shall ye deliver the tale of bricks. ¹⁹ And the officers of the children of Israel did see that they ^{were} in evil case, ^{when} it was said, Ye shall not ^{minish} ^{ought} ^{ought} ^{take} ^{task} from your ^{bricks, your} ^{bricks of your} daily ²⁰ And they met Moses and Aaron, who stood in the way, as they came forth from Pharaoh: ²¹ and ^{they} said unto them, The LORD look upon you, and judge; because ye have made our savour ^{to be} abhorred in the eyes of Pharaoh, and in the eyes of his servants, to put a sword in their hand to slay us. ²² And Moses returned unto the LORD, and said, Lord, wherefore hast thou ^{so} evil entreated this people? why is it that thou hast sent me? ²³ For since I came to Pharaoh to speak in thy name, he hath ^{evil entreated} ^{done evil to} this people; ^{neither} hast thou delivered thy people at all

6 ¹ And ^{then} the LORD said unto Moses, Now shalt thou see what I will do to Pharaoh: for ^{by} with a strong hand shall he let them go, and ^{by} with a strong hand ^{shall} he drive them out of his land.

² And God spake unto Moses, and said unto him, ¹^{JEHOVAH} I am ¹ ^{THE LORD}:
³ and I appeared unto Abraham, unto Isaac, and unto Jacob, ²⁰ God Almighty, but
² by my name ² ^{JEHOVAH} I was ¹ not
known to them. ⁴ And I have also established my covenant with them, to give them the land of Canaan, the land of their sojournings, wherein they were strangers.

g ch. 2. 24

b ch. 7. 4
 Deut. 26. 8
 Ps. 138. 11, 12
 Cp. ch. 8. 17.

c ch. 15. 12.
 1 deut. 7. 8.
 2 Kin. 17. 28.
 1 Chr. 17. 21.
 Neh. 1. 10.
 d Deut. 4. 20
 & 7. 6
 & 14. 9
 & 28. 18.
 2 Sam. 7. 24.
 Cp. 1 Pet. 2. 9.
 e ch. 6. 2.
 f ch. 29. 45.

Gen. 17. 8.
 Lev. 22. 33.
 Deut. 29. 12.
 Op. Rev. 21. 7.
 9 ch. 5. 4, 5.
 Ps. 81. 6.
 1 ch. 82. 13.
 Gen. 15. 18
 & 28. 3
 & 28. 13
 & 35. 12
 Ezek. 20. 6, 42.
 i Op. Gen.
 14. 22
 & Deut. 32. 40
 & Ezek. 20. 5, 6
 & 47. 14.

f ch. 5. 21.
Cp. Acts 7. 25.

k ch. 3. 19
 & 18. 3

2 oh. 11. 1
 & 12. 22. 22.

m Cp. Isai.
 42. 8
 & Mal. 2. 6
 n ver. 30.
 ch. 4. 10.
 Jer. 1. 6.
 Cp. Jer. 6. 10
 & Ezek. 44. 7
 & Acts 7. 51, al
 o Gen. 17. 1.
 p ch. 8. 14
 & 15. 2 (mg.).
 Ps. 68. 4
 & 83. 18
 Cp. John 8. 56
 & Rev. 1. 4, 8
 q Gen. 15. 11
 & 17. 4, 7.
 r Gen. 17. 8
 & 28. 4.
 s Gen. 46. 9
 1 Chr. 5. 3.

5 And ^{moreover} ^{I have} heard the ^{I have also} groaning of the children of Israel, whom the Egyptians keep in bondage; and I have remembered my covenant. 6 Wherefore say unto the children of Israel, ^{"I am} ^{Jehovah,} the LORD, and ^{"I will} bring you out from under the burdens of the Egyptians, and I will rid you out of their bondage, and ^{"I will} redeem you with a stretched out arm, and with great judgements: 7 and ^{"I will} take you to me for a people, and ^{"I will} be to you a God: and ye shall know that ^{"I am} ^{Jehovah} your God, which bringeth you out ^{"from} under the burdens of the Egyptians. 8 And I will bring you in unto ^{the} land, concerning ^{which} I ^{"lifted up} my hand ^{the} which I did ^{swear} to give it to Abraham, to Isaac, and to Jacob; and I will give it you for an heritage: ^{"I am} ^{Jehovah,} the LORD. 9 And Moses spake so unto the children of Israel: but ^{"they} hearkened not unto Moses for ^{"anguish} of spirit, and for cruel bondage.

10 And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, **11** Go in, speak unto Pharaoh king of Egypt, that he let the children of Israel go out of his land. **12** And Moses spake before the LORD, saying, Behold, the children of Israel have 'not hearkened unto me; how then shall Pharaoh hear me, "who am of uncircumcised lips? **13** And the LORD spake unto Moses and unto Aaron, and gave them a charge unto the children of Israel, and unto Pharaoh king of Egypt, to bring the children of Israel out of the land of Egypt.

14 These ^{are} ^{be} the heads of their fathers' houses: ^{the} ^{The} sons of

R.V. ¹ Or, were set on mischief, when they said
impatience Heb. shortness of spirit.

A.V. • Heb. to stink.
! Heb. shortness, or, straitness.

* Heb. *EI Shaddai*

³ Or, as to

⁴ Or, *made known*.

6 Or.

! От, JEHOVAH.

‡ Heb. lift up my hand.

Reuben the firstborn of Israel; Hanoch, and Pallu, Hezron, and Carmi: these ^{are} the families of Reuben. ¹⁵ And ^bthe sons of Simeon; Jemuel, and Jamin, and Ohad, and Jachin, and Zohar, and Shaul the son of a Canaanitish woman: these are the families of Simeon. ¹⁶ And these are the names of ^cthe sons of Levi according to their generations; Gershon, and Kohath, and Merari: and the years of the life of Levi were an hundred thirty and seven years. ¹⁷ The sons of Gershon; Libni, and Shimei, according to their families. ¹⁸ And ^athe sons of Kohath; Amram, and Izhar, and Hebron, and Uzziel: and the years of the life of Kohath were an hundred thirty and three years. ¹⁹ And ^dthe sons of Merari; Mahli, and Mushli. These ^eare the families of the Levites according to their generations. ²⁰ And ^fAmram took him Jochebed his father's sister to wife; and she bare him Aaron and Moses: and the years of the life of Amram were an hundred and thirty and seven years. ²¹ And ^gthe sons of Izhar; Korah, and Nepheg, and Zichri. ²² And ^hthe sons of Uzziel; Mishael, and Elzaphan, and Sithri. ²³ And Aaron took him Elisheba, the daughter of Amminadab, the sister of ⁱNahabon, to wife; and she bare him Nadab, and Abihu, and Eleazar, and Ithamar. ²⁴ And ^jthe sons of Korah; Assir, and Elkanah, and Abiasaph: these are the families of the Korahites. ²⁵ And Eleazar Aaron's son took him one of the daughters of Putiel to wife; and ^kshe bare him Phinehas. These ^lPhinehas: these are the heads of the fathers' houses of the Levites according to their families. ²⁶ These are that Aaron and Moses, ^mto whom

the LORD said, Bring out the children of Israel from the land of Egypt ⁿaccording to their ^{hosts}armies. ²⁷ These are they which spake to Pharaoh king of Egypt, to bring out the children of Israel from Egypt: these are that Moses and Aaron.

²⁸ And it came to pass on the day when the LORD spake unto Moses in the land of Egypt, ²⁹ that the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, ³⁰ I am the LORD: ³¹ speak thou unto Pharaoh king of Egypt all that I ^{say}speak unto thee. ³² And Moses said before the LORD, Behold, ³³ I am of uncircumcised lips, and how shall Pharaoh hearken unto me?

¹ And the LORD said unto **7** Moses, See, I have made thee ^aa god to Pharaoh: and Aaron thy brother shall be thy ^bprophet. ² Thou shalt speak all that I command thee: and Aaron thy brother shall speak unto Pharaoh, that he ^clet send the children of Israel ^dout of his land. ³ And ^eI will harden Pharaoh's heart, and ^fmultiply my signs and my wonders in the land of Egypt. ⁴ But Pharaoh will ^gnot hearken unto you, and I will ^hlay my hand upon Egypt, and bring forth ⁱmy hosts, and my people the children of Israel, out of the land of Egypt by great ^jjudgements. ⁵ And the Egyptians ^kshall know that I am the LORD, when I stretch forth mine hand upon Egypt, and bring out the children of Israel from among them. ⁶ And Moses and Aaron did ^lso: as the LORD commanded them, so did they. ⁷ And Moses was ^mfour score years old, and Aaron four score and three years old, when they spake unto Pharaoh.

⁸ And the LORD spake unto

Moses and unto Aaron, saying, ⁹ When Pharaoh shall speak unto you, saying, ^b Shew a ^{wonder} ^{miracle} for you: then thou shalt say unto Aaron, Take thy rod, and cast it ^{down} before Pharaoh, ^{and it shall} ^{that it} become a ¹ serpent. ¹⁰ And Moses and Aaron went in unto Pharaoh, and they did ^{so} as the LORD had commanded: and Aaron cast down his rod before ^{Pharaoh} ^{Pharaoh,} and before his servants, and it became a serpent. ¹¹ Then Pharaoh also called for the wise men and the sorcerers: ^{and they also,} ^{now} the ⁴ magicians of Egypt, ^{they also} ^{did} in like manner with their ³ enchantments. ¹² For they cast down every man his rod, and they became serpents: but Aaron's rod swallowed up their rods. ¹³ ^a And Pharaoh's heart ³ was hardened, ^{and he} ^{hardened} Pharaoh's heart, that he hearkened not unto them; ^a as the LORD had ^{spoken.} ^{said.} ¹⁴ And the LORD said unto Moses, Pharaoh's heart is ^{stubborn,} ^{hardened,} he refuseth to let the people go. ¹⁵ ^j Get thee unto Pharaoh in the morning; lo, he goeth out unto the water; and thou shalt stand by the river's brink ^{to meet} ^{against} ^{him} ^{he} come; and ^m the rod which was turned to a ^o serpent shalt thou take in thine hand. ¹⁶ And thou shalt say unto him, ^p The ^{LORD,} ^{the} ^{LORD} God of the ^{Hebrews,} ^{Hebrews} hath sent me unto thee, saying, Let my people go, ^q that they may serve me in the wilderness: and, behold, hitherto thou ^{hast} ^{not} ^{hearkened,} ^{wouldst} ^{not} ^{hear.} ¹⁷ Thus saith the LORD, In this ^r thou shalt know that I am the LORD: behold, I will smite with the rod that is in mine hand up on the waters which are in the river, and ^s they shall be turned to blood. ¹⁸ And the fish that is in the river shall die, and

a ver. 21, 94.

b Cp. Isid. 7.

11
 & John 2. 18
 & 4. 49
 & 6. 30.

c ch. 8. 5, 6,
16, 17
& 9. 22
& 10. 12, 21
& 14. 16, 21, 26.

d Gen. 41, 8.

ch. 8. 7, 18

9. 11.
Tim. 3. 8.
f ch. 17. 9.

9 Ps. 78. 44
105. 29.

h See ch. 4.

4 ver. 18, 94.

j ch. 8, 90
t 8, 18.

& ver. 11.
 Cp. Wied.
 7. 7 & mg.
 1 ver. 18.

77 ch. 4, 2, 17
17, 5.

W. VER. 2, 4
O. CH. 4, 8

p ch. 8. 18
 5. 8
 9. 1, 12.

q ch. 3, 12, 18
5. 1, 3

r ver. 5
[Ch. 7. 2
in Heb.]

8 ch. 4, 2.
Wied. 11. 6.

Cp. Rev. 16. 4
§ ver. 20.

ch. 8. 12, 18
u ch. 7. 14
k 2

the river shall stink; and the Egyptians shall ^{loathe} to drink ^{the water from} of the water of the river. ¹⁹ And the LORD ^{said} unto Moses, Say unto Aaron, Take thy rod, and ^{stretch} out thine hand ^{over} upon the waters of Egypt, ^{over} upon their rivers, ^{over} upon their streams, ^{over} upon their pools, ^{over} upon their ponds, and ^{over} upon all their ponds of water, that they may become blood; and ^{there shall} be blood throughout all the land of Egypt, both in vessels of ^{wood} wood, and in vessels of stone. ²⁰ And Moses and Aaron did so, as the LORD commanded; and he ^{lifted} up the rod, and smote the waters that were in the river, in the sight of Pharaoh, and in the sight of his servants; and all the ^{waters} waters that were in the river were turned to blood. ²¹ And the fish that was in the river died; and the river stank, and the Egyptians ^{could} not drink ^{the water of the river} of the water of the river; and ^{the blood} there was blood throughout all the land of Egypt. ²² And ^{the} magicians of Egypt did ^{in like manner} with their enchantments: and ^{Pharaoh's} heart ^{was} hardened, ^{and he hearkened not} neither did he hearken unto them; ^{as the LORD had spoken.} ²³ And Pharaoh turned ^{said.} and went into his house, neither did he ^{say even this to heart.} ²⁴ And all the Egyptians digged round about the river for water to drink; for they could not drink of the water of the river. ²⁵ And seven days were fulfilled, after that the LORD had smitten the river.

8 ¹ And the LORD spake unto Moses, Go ⁱⁿ unto Pharaoh, and say unto him, Thus saith the LORD, Let my people go, ^{that} they may serve me. ² And if thou ^wrefuse to let them go,

^a R.V. ¹ Heb. *tanin*, any large reptile; and so in vv. 10, 12.
^b Or, omels ^c Heb. *set his heart even to this*.

² Or, secret arts

² Heb. *was strong*.

⁴ Heb. *heavy*.

A.V. • Heb. *gathering of their waters.*

behold, I will smite all thy borders with ^afrogs: ³ and the river shall ^{swarm with frogs} bring forth frogs abundantly, which shall go up and come into thine house, and into ^bthy bedchamber, and upon thy bed, and into the house of thy servants, and upon thy people, and into thine ovens, and into thy ^ckneadingtroughs: ⁴ and the frogs shall come up both ^{upon thee} upon thee, and upon thy people, and upon all thy servants. ⁵ And the LORD ^{said} spake unto Moses, Say unto Aaron, ^dStretch forth thine hand with thy rod over the ^{streams, rivers,} rivers, and over the ^{pools, ponds,} pools, and cause frogs to come up upon the land of Egypt. ⁶ And Aaron stretched out his hand over the waters of Egypt; and ^ethe frogs came up, and covered the land of Egypt. ⁷ And ^hthe magicians did ^{in like manner} in like manner with their enchantments, and brought up frogs upon the land of Egypt. ⁸ Then Pharaoh called for Moses and Aaron, and said, ⁱIntreat the LORD, that he ^{may} take away the frogs from me, and from my people; and ^jI will let the people go, that they may ^{do} sacrifice unto the LORD. ⁹ And Moses said unto Pharaoh, ^{Have thou this glory} Have thou this glory over me: ^{against what time} against what time shall I ^{intreat} intreat for thee, and for thy servants, and for thy people, ^{that the frogs be} that the frogs be ^{to destroy the} to destroy the ^{destroyed} destroyed frogs from thee and thy houses, ^{and that they may} and that they may remain in the river only? ¹⁰ And he said, ^{Against to-morrow.} Against to-morrow. And he said, Be it according to thy word: ^kthat thou mayest know that ^{there is none} there is none like unto the LORD our God. ¹¹ And the frogs shall depart from thee, and from thy houses, and from thy servants, and from

^a Cp. Rev. 16. 13.

^b Ps. 105. 30.

[Ch. 8. 1 in Heb.]

^c Cp. Eccles. 8. 11.

^d See ch. 7. 18.

^e ver. 22. ch. 7. 14 & 9. 7, 34 & 10. 1.

^f See ch. 7. 18.

^g Ps. 78. 45 & 105. 30.

^h See ch. 7. 11.

ⁱ Ps. 105. 31.

^j ver. 28, 30. ch. 9. 26 & 10. 17, 18.

^k Cp. Num. 21. 7 & 1 Kin. 18. 6 & Acts 8. 24.

^l See ch. 7. 11.

^m ver. 25-28. ch. 10. 8, 34 & 12. 31, 32.

ⁿ ch. 31. 18. Ps. 8. 2.

^o Luke 11. 20.

^p See ver. 15 (mg.).

^q ch. 7. 15 & 9. 12.

^r ver. 22. ch. 7. 17.

^s ch. 9. 14. Deut. 83. 38.

^t Sam. 7. 22. 1 Chr. 17. 50.

^u Ps. 86. 8. 1 ml. 46. 8.

^v Jer. 10. 6, 7. r ver. 1.

thy people; they shall remain in the river only. ¹² And Moses and Aaron went out from Pharaoh: and Moses cried unto the LORD ^{concerning because of} concerning the frogs ^{which he had brought upon against} which he had brought upon against Pharaoh. ¹³ And the LORD did according to the word of Moses; and the frogs died out of the houses, out of the ^{courts, villages,} courts, and out of the fields. ¹⁴ And they gathered them together ^{in upon} in heaps: and the land stank. ¹⁵ But when Pharaoh saw that there was ^{respice} respice, he ^{hardened} hardened his heart, and hearkened not unto them; as the LORD had ^{spoken.} spoken.

¹⁶ And the LORD said unto Moses, Say unto Aaron, ^jStretch out thy rod, and smite the dust of the ^{earth, land,} earth, that it may become ^{lice} lice throughout all the land of Egypt. ¹⁷ And they did so; and Aaron stretched out his hand with his rod, and smote the dust of the earth, and ^{there were it became} there were lice upon ⁱⁿ man, and upon ⁱⁿ beast; all the dust of the ^{earth land} earth became lice throughout all the land of Egypt. ¹⁸ And ^kthe magicians did so with their enchantments to bring forth lice, but they could not: ^{and so} and there were lice upon man, and upon beast. ¹⁹ Then the magicians said unto Pharaoh, This is ^{the} the finger of God: ^{and} and Pharaoh's heart ^{was} was hardened, and he hearkened not unto them; as the LORD had ^{spoken.} spoken.

²⁰ And the LORD said unto Moses, ^oRise up early in the morning, and stand before Pharaoh; lo, he cometh forth to the water; and say unto him, Thus saith the LORD, ^{Let my people go} Let my people go, that they may serve me. ²¹ Else, if thou wilt not let my

R.V. ¹ Or, *cometh*
² Heb. *was strong*.
 A.V. ³ Or, *dough*.
 Against to-morrow.

⁴ Or, *as he had appointed unto Pharaoh*

⁵ Or, *Have this honour over me, &c.*

⁶ Heb. *made heavy*.

⁷ Or, *against when*.

⁸ Or, *said flies* Or, *flies*

⁹ Heb. *to cut off*.

¹⁰ Or,

people go, behold, I will send swarms of flies upon thee, and upon thy servants, and upon thy people, and into thy houses: and the houses of the Egyptians shall be full of swarms of flies, and also the ground whereon they are. ²² And ^a I will sever in that day the land of Goshen, in which my people dwell, that no swarms of flies shall be there; ^b to the end thou mayest know that I am the LORD in the midst of the earth. ²³ And I will ^d put 'a division between my people and thy people: ^e by to-morrow shall this sign be. ²⁴ And the LORD did so; and ^f there came ^g a grievous swarm of flies into the house of Pharaoh, and into his servants' houses: and ^h in all the land of Egypt the land was ⁱ corrupted by reason of the ^j swarms of flies. ²⁵ And Pharaoh called for Moses and for Aaron, and said, Go ye, sacrifice to your God in the land. ²⁶ And Moses said, It is not meet so to do; for we shall sacrifice ^k the abomination of the Egyptians to the LORD our God: lo, shall we sacrifice ^l the abomination of the Egyptians before their eyes, and will they not stone us? ²⁷ We will go ^m three days' journey into the wilderness, and sacrifice to the LORD our God, ⁿ as he shall command us. ²⁸ And Pharaoh said, I will let you go, that ye may sacrifice to the LORD your God in the wilderness; only ye shall not go very far away: ^o intreat for me. ²⁹ And Moses said, Behold, I go out from thee, and I will intreat the LORD that the swarms of flies may depart from Pharaoh, from his servants, and from his people, ^p to-morrow: only let not Pharaoh ^q deal deceitfully

any more in not letting the people go to sacrifice to the LORD. ³⁰ And Moses went out from Pharaoh, and intreated the LORD. ³¹ And the LORD did according to the word of Moses; and he removed the swarms of flies from Pharaoh, from his servants, and from his people; there remained not one. ³² And Pharaoh ^r hardened his heart at this time also, ^s and he did not let the people go.

¹ Then the LORD said unto **9** Moses, 'Go in unto Pharaoh, and tell him, Thus saith ^t the LORD, the God of the Hebrews, Let my people go, that they may serve me. ² For if thou refuse to let them go, and wilt hold them still, ³ behold, ^u the hand of the LORD is upon thy cattle which is in the field, upon the horses, upon the asses, upon the camels, upon the ^v herds, oxen, and upon the ^w flocks: ^x there shall be a very grievous murrain. ⁴ And ^y the LORD shall sever between the cattle of Israel and the cattle of Egypt: and there shall nothing die of all ^z that belongeth to the ^{aa} children of Israel. ⁵ And the LORD appointed a set time, saying, ^{ab} to-morrow shall the LORD shall do this thing in the land. ⁶ And the LORD did that thing on the morrow, and ^{ac} all the cattle of Egypt died: but of the cattle of the children of Israel died not one. ⁷ And Pharaoh sent, and, behold, there was not ^{ad} so much as one of the cattle of the Israelites dead. ⁸ But ^{ae} the heart of Pharaoh was ^{af} stubborn, and he did not let the people go.

⁹ And the LORD said unto Moses and unto Aaron, Take to you handfuls of ^{ag} ashes of the

^a ch. 8. 4
^b 11. 7.
 Cp. Mal. 2. 12.

^c ver. 12.

^d ver. 10.
 ch. 7. 17.

^e Cp. Ps.
 111. 9 (for mg.).

^f ch. 8. 1, 2.

^g See ch. 7.

^h Cp. Ps. 78. 45

ⁱ 108. 21.

^j Wisd. 19. 9.

^k Cp. Isai. 7. 18.

^l ch. 7. 4.

^m ch. 8. 22
ⁿ 11. 7.

^o Cp. Gen.

^p 46. 22.

^q 46. 34.

^r ch. 8. 18.

^s ch. 8. 12.

^t Cp. Ps. 78. 50

^u (mg.).

^v Cp. ver. 19.

^w See ver. 8.

^x ch. 7. 14.

^y ver. 18.

^z Cp. Jer. 42.

^{aa} 26. 21.

R.V. ¹ Or, set a sign of deliverance. Heb. set redemption. ² Or, destroyed. ³ Heb. made heavy. ⁴ Heb. heavy. ⁵ Or, sent.
 A.V. ⁶ Or, a necklace of noisome beads, &c. ⁷ Heb. a redemption. ⁸ Or, by to-morrow. ⁹ Or, destroyed.

furnace, and let Moses sprinkle it toward the heaven in the sight of Pharaoh. ⁹ And it shall become small dust ^{over in} all the land of Egypt, and shall be ^a a boil breaking forth with blains upon ^{man} man, and upon beast, throughout all the land of Egypt. ¹⁰ And they took ashes of the furnace, and stood before Pharaoh; and Moses sprinkled it up toward heaven; and it became a boil breaking forth with blains upon ^{man} man, and upon beast. ¹¹ And the magicians could not stand before Moses because of the boils; for the ^{boils were} boil ^{was} upon the magicians, and upon all the Egyptians. ¹² ^d And the LORD hardened the heart of Pharaoh, and he hearkened not unto them; ^f as the LORD had spoken unto Moses.

¹³ And the LORD said unto Moses, ^e Rise up early in the morning, and stand before Pharaoh, and say unto him, Thus saith the LORD, the God of the Hebrews, Let my people go, that they may serve me. ¹⁴ For I will at this time send all my plagues upon thine heart, and upon thy servants, and upon thy people; ⁱ that thou mayest know that there is none like me in all the earth. ¹⁵ For now I ^{had put} forth ^{out} my hand, and ^{will} smite thee and thy people with pestilence, and thou ^{hadst been} cut off from the earth: ¹⁶ ^{but} ^{And} in very deed ⁱ for this cause have I made thee to stand, ^{raised thee up} for to shew ⁱⁿ thee my power, and ^{that} my name may be declared throughout all the earth. ¹⁷ ^o As yet exaltest thou thyself against my people, that thou wilt not let them go? ¹⁸ Behold, ^{to-morrow} about this time I will cause it to rain a very grievous hail,

such as hath not been in Egypt since the ^{day it was founded} foundation thereof even ^{until} now. ¹⁹ ^{Now} ^{Send} therefore ^{send} ^{now} ^{hasten in} and gather ^{thy} cattle, and all that thou hast in the field; ^{for} ^{upon} every man and beast which shall be found in the field, and shall not be brought home, the hail shall come down upon them, and they shall die. ²⁰ He that feared the word of the LORD among the servants of Pharaoh made his servants and his cattle flee into the houses: ²¹ and he that ⁱ regarded not the word of the LORD left his servants and his cattle in the field.

²² And the LORD said unto Moses, Stretch forth thine hand toward heaven, that there may be ^e hail in all the land of Egypt, upon man, and upon beast, and upon every herb of the field, throughout the land of Egypt. ²³ And Moses stretched forth his rod toward heaven: and ^h the LORD sent thunder and hail, and the fire ran ^{down} ^{along} upon the earth ground; and the LORD rained hail upon the land of Egypt. ²⁴ So there was hail, and fire ^{mingled} with the hail, very grievous, such as ^{had not been} there ^{was none like it} in all the land of Egypt since it became a nation. ²⁵ And the hail smote throughout all the land of Egypt all that was in the field, both man and beast; and the hail ^{smote} every herb of the field, and brake every tree of the field. ²⁶ ^m Only in the land of Goshen, where the children of Israel were, was there no hail. ²⁷ And Pharaoh sent, and called for Moses and Aaron, and said unto them, ⁿ I have sinned this time: ^q the LORD is righteous, and I and my people are wicked. ²⁸ ^r Intreat the LORD: ^{for there hath been} ^{LORD} ^{for it is enough} that there be no more ^{mighty} thunder-

a Cp. ver. 4.

b Lev. 18. 18.
Deut. 28. 27.
s Kin. 20. 27.
Job 2. 7.
Isai. 38. 21.
Rev. 18. 2.c See ch. 7.
11.
s Tim. 5. 5.d See ch. 4.
21.

e Rev. 16. 21.

f ch. 4. 21.

g ch. 7. 15
s 8. 20.h Ps. 78. 47.
s 105. 32.
Cp. Josh. 10. 11
s 1 Sam. 12. 17
s Ps. 18. 13
s 148. 8
s Isai. 30. 30
s Ezek. 38. 22
s Wisd. 16. 16
s Rev. 8. 7.
s Ezek. 1. 4
(mg. for mg.).
i ch. 8. 10.k Ps. 78. 47
s 105. 34.
l Cited Rom. 9. 17.
Cp. ch. 10. 1, 2
s 11. 9
s 14. 17
s Exod. 16. 4
s ch. 8. 22
s Ps. 4. 6
s 10. 28
s 11. 7
s 12. 13
Cp. Isai. 32. 18.
m Cp. Ps. 58. 18.
Isai. 68. 12.
n Cp. Neh. 9. 10.
p ch. 10. 16.
q 2 Chr. 12. 6.
Ps. 129. 4
s 145. 17.
Isai. 1. 18.
Dan. 9. 14.
r See ch. 8. 8.
s Gen. 28. 6
(mg. for mg.).R.V. ¹ Heb. made strong.s Or, *fashioning continually amidst*3 Heb. *voices* (or *thunderings*) of God.A.V. ² Heb. *made thee stand*.† Heb. *set not his heart unto*.i Heb. *voices* of God.

ings and hail; and I will let you go, and ye shall stay no longer. ²⁹ And Moses said unto him, As soon as I am gone out of the city, I will ^bspread abroad my hands unto the LORD; and the ^{thunders} shall cease, neither shall there be any more hail; that thou mayest know ^{how} that ^a'the earth is the LORD's. ³⁰ But as for thee and thy servants, ^c'I know that ye will not yet fear the LORD God. ³¹ And the flax and the barley ^{were} smitten: for the barley was in the ear, and the flax ^{was} bolled. ³² But the wheat and the ^{spelt} were not smitten: for they were ^{not} grown up. ³³ And Moses went out of the city from Pharaoh, and ^b'spread abroad his hands unto the LORD: and the thunders and hail ceased, and the rain was not poured upon the earth. ³⁴ And when Pharaoh saw that the rain and the hail and the thunders were ceased, he sinned yet more, and ^{2a}'hardened his heart, ^b'he and his servants. ³⁵ And ^j'the heart of Pharaoh ^{was} hardened, ^{and he did not} neither would he let the children of Israel go; as the LORD had spoken ^b'by Moses.

¹ And the LORD said **IO** unto Moses, Go in unto Pharaoh: for ⁱ'I have ^{hardened} his heart, and the heart of his servants, that I might shew these my signs ^{in the midst of them}: ² and that ^m'thou mayest tell in the ears of thy son, and of thy son's son, ^{what} things I have wrought ^{upon} in Egypt, and my signs which I have done among them; ^p'that ye may know ^{how} that I am the LORD. ³ And Moses and Aaron ^{went} in unto Pharaoh, and said unto him,

Thus saith the ^{LORD} the God of the Hebrews, How long wilt thou refuse ^a'to humble thyself before me? let my people go, that they may serve me. ⁴ Else, if thou refuse to let my people go, ^b'behold, ^{to-morrow} will I bring the ^{locusts} into thy ^{border}: ⁵ and they shall cover the ^{face} of the earth, that one ^{shall not} be able to see the earth: and ^j'they shall eat the residue of that which is escaped, which remaineth unto you from the hail, and shall eat every tree which groweth for you out of the field: ⁶ and ^{thy} they houses shall be filled, ^{shall fill} and the houses of all thy servants, and the houses of all the Egyptians; ^{as} which neither thy ^{fathers} fathers, nor thy fathers' fathers have seen, since the day that they were upon the earth unto this day. And he ^{turned} himself, and went out from Pharaoh. ⁷ And Pharaoh's servants said unto him, How long shall this man be a snare unto us? let the men go, that they may serve the LORD their God: knowest thou not yet that Egypt is destroyed? ⁸ And Moses and Aaron were brought again unto Pharaoh: and he said unto them, ^k'Go, serve the LORD your God: but ^{who}'who are they that shall go? ⁹ And Moses said, We will go with our young and with our old, with our sons and with our daughters, with our flocks and with our herds will we go; for ⁿ'we must hold a feast unto the LORD. ¹⁰ And he said unto them, ^{So be} Let the LORD be so with you, as I will let you go, ^{and} and your little ones: look to it; for evil is ^b'before you. ¹¹ Not so: go now ye that are men, and serve the LORD; for that ^{is what ye} ye did desire.

R.V. ¹ Or, was in Moses. ² Heb. made heavy.
 A.V. ¹ Or, what ye purpose. Heb. before your face.
 A.V. ² Heb. hidden, or, dark.

³ Heb. was strong.

⁴ Or, now I have mocked the Egyptians

⁵ Heb. eye.

⁶ Heb. who, and who, etc.

And they were driven out from Pharaoh's presence.

¹² And the LORD said unto Moses, "Stretch out thine hand over the land of Egypt for the locusts, that they may come up upon the land of Egypt, and eat every herb of the land, even all that the hail hath left.

¹³ And Moses stretched forth his rod over the land of Egypt, and the LORD brought an east wind upon the land all that day, and all ^{the} ~~that~~ night; and when it was morning, the east wind brought the locusts. ¹⁴ And ^{the} locusts went up over all the land of Egypt, and rested in all the

borders of Egypt; ^{very} grievous were they; ^{before} them there were no such locusts as they, neither after them shall be such. ¹⁵ For they covered the face of the whole earth, so that the land was darkened; and they ^{did} eat every herb of the land, and all the fruit of the trees which the hail had left: and there remained not any green ^{thing, either} ~~thing in the trees,~~ ^{tree or herb} ~~or in the herbs~~ of the field, through all the land of Egypt. ¹⁶ Then Pharaoh ^{called} for Moses and Aaron in haste; and he said, ^I have sinned against the LORD your God, and against you. ¹⁷ Now therefore forgive, I pray thee, my sin only this once, and ^{intreat} the LORD your God, that he may take away from me this death only. ¹⁸ And ^{he} went out from Pharaoh, and intreated the LORD. ¹⁹ And the LORD turned ^{an exceeding} ~~a~~ ^{mighty} strong west wind, which took up the locusts, and ^{drove} ~~cast~~ ^{away} them ^{into} the Red Sea; there remained not one locust in all the border of Egypt.

²⁰ But the LORD ^{hardened} Pharaoh's heart, and he would not let the children of Israel go. ²¹ And the LORD said unto Moses, "Stretch out thine hand toward heaven, that there may be darkness over the land of Egypt, ^{even} darkness which may be felt. ²² And Moses stretched forth his hand toward heaven; and there was a ^{thick} darkness in all the land of Egypt three ^{days}; ^{they} saw not one another, neither rose any from his place for three days: ^{but} all the children of Israel had light in their dwellings. ²⁴ And Pharaoh called unto Moses, and ^{said}, Go ye, serve the LORD; only let your flocks and your herds be stayed: let ^{your} little ones also go with you. ²⁵ And Moses said, Thou must ^{also} ~~give~~ ^{into our hand} ~~give~~ ^{us also} sacrifices and burnt offerings, that we may sacrifice unto the LORD our God. ²⁶ Our cattle also shall go with us; there shall not an hoof be left behind; for thereof must we take to serve the LORD our God; and we know not with what we must serve the LORD, until we come thither. ²⁷ But the LORD ^{hardened} Pharaoh's heart, and he would not let them go. ²⁸ And Pharaoh said unto him, Get thee from me, take heed to thyself, see my face no more; for in ^{the} ~~that~~ day thou seest my face thou shalt die. ²⁹ And Moses said, Thou hast spoken ^{well}; ^I will see thy face again no more.

^a See ch. 7.

^b ver. 12.

^c ver. 4, 5.

^d Ps. 106. 26.

^e Cp. ch. 8. 22
^f S. 4. 6.
Wind. 18. 1.

^g Ps. 78. 46
^h 106. 34.

ⁱ ver. 8.

^j Joel 2. 1
^k ver. 10.

^l Ps. 106. 26.

^m ch. 9. 27.
ⁿ ver. 20.

^o See ch. 8. 3.

^p ch. 8. 30
^q S. 53.

^r Cp. Heb. 11. 27.

^s Cp. Joel 2. 30.

^t Cp. ch. 4. 23.

^u See ch. 4. 21.

^v ch. 12. 31, 33, 35.

Pharaoh's heart, ^{and} ~~so that~~ ^{he} ~~did~~ ^{would} not let the children of Israel go.

²¹ And the LORD said unto Moses, "Stretch out thine hand toward heaven, that there may be darkness over the land of Egypt, ^{even} darkness which may be felt. ²² And Moses stretched forth his hand toward heaven; and there was a ^{thick} darkness in all the land of Egypt three ^{days}; ^{they} saw not one another, neither rose any from his place for three days: ^{but} all the children of Israel had light in their dwellings. ²⁴ And Pharaoh called unto Moses, and ^{said}, Go ye, serve the LORD; only let your flocks and your herds be stayed: let ^{your} little ones also go with you. ²⁵ And Moses said, Thou must ^{also} ~~give~~ ^{into our hand} ~~give~~ ^{us also} sacrifices and burnt offerings, that we may sacrifice unto the LORD our God. ²⁶ Our cattle also shall go with us; there shall not an hoof be left behind; for thereof must we take to serve the LORD our God; and we know not with what we must serve the LORD, until we come thither. ²⁷ But the LORD ^{hardened} Pharaoh's heart, and he would not let them go. ²⁸ And Pharaoh said unto him, Get thee from me, take heed to thyself, see my face no more; for in ^{the} ~~that~~ day thou seest my face thou shalt die. ²⁹ And Moses said, Thou hast spoken ^{well}; ^I will see thy face again no more.

¹ And the LORD said unto Moses, Yet ^{one} ~~plague~~ ^{will I bring} upon Pharaoh, and upon Egypt; afterwards he will let you go hence: ^{when}

R.V. ¹ Heb. made strong, utterly thrust you out hence

A.V. ² Heb. hastened to call.

³ Or, so that men shall grope in darkness

⁴ Heb. fastened.

⁵ Heb. that one may feel darkness.

⁶ Or, when he shall let you go altogether, he shall

⁷ Heb. into our hands.

he shall let you go, he shall surely thrust you out hence altogether. ² Speak now in the ears of the people, and ¹let ^{them} every man ^{ask} every man ^{man} borrow of his neighbour, and every woman of her neighbour, jewels of silver, and jewels of gold. ³ And the LORD gave the people favour in the sight of the Egyptians. Moreover the man ⁶Moses was very great in the land of Egypt, in the sight of Pharaoh's servants, and in the sight of the people.

⁴ And Moses said, Thus saith the LORD, ¹About midnight will I go out into the midst of Egypt: ⁵ and all the firstborn in the land of Egypt shall die, from the firstborn of Pharaoh that sitteth upon his throne, even unto the firstborn of the maid-servant ¹that is behind the mill; and all the firstborn of cattle. ⁶ And there shall be a great cry throughout all the land of Egypt, such as there hath been ^{was} none like it, nor shall be like it any more. ⁷ But against any of the children of Israel shall not a dog ¹move his tongue, against man or beast: that ye may know how that the LORD doth ⁰put a difference between the Egyptians and Israel. ⁸ And ¹all these thy servants shall come down unto me, and bow down themselves unto me, saying, Get thee out, and all the people ¹that follow thee: and after that I will go out. And he went out from Pharaoh in ^{hot} great anger.

⁹ And the LORD said unto Moses, ¹Pharaoh shall not hearken unto ^{you} you: that ¹my wonders may be multiplied in the land of Egypt. ¹⁰ And Moses and Aaron

did all these wonders before Pharaoh: and the LORD ¹hardened Pharaoh's heart, ^{and} so that he ^{did} would not let the children of Israel go out of his land.

¹ And the LORD spake **I2** unto Moses and Aaron in the land of Egypt, saying, ² This month shall be unto you the beginning of months: it shall be the first month of the year to you. ³ Speak ye unto all the congregation of Israel, saying, In the tenth ^{day} of this month they shall take to them every man a ¹lamb, ⁰according to the house of ^{their fathers} their fathers, a lamb for an ^{house} household: ⁴ and if the household be too little for ^{the} the lamb, ^{then shall he} let him ^{and his neighbour} next unto his house take ^{one} according to the number of the souls; according to every man's eating ^{ye} every man according to his eating shall make your count for the lamb. ⁵ Your lamb shall be ¹without blemish, a male ¹of the first year: ye shall take it out from the sheep, or from the goats: ⁶ and ye shall keep it up until ¹the fourteenth day of the same month: and the whole assembly of the congregation of Israel shall kill it ^{at even} in the evening. ⁷ And they shall take of the blood, and ^{put} strike it on ^{the} the two side posts and on the ^{lintel} upper door post of the ^{houses} houses, wherein they shall eat it. ⁸ And they shall eat the flesh in that night, roast with fire, and ¹unleavened bread; and with bitter herbs they shall eat it. ⁹ Eat not of it raw, nor sodden at all with water, but ¹roast with fire; ^{its} his head with ^{its} his legs, and with the ^{inwards} purtenance thereof. ¹⁰ And ¹ye shall let nothing of it remain until the morning; ^{but} and that which remaineth of it until the morning

^a See ch. 4. 21.

^b ch. 3. 22 & 12. 35.

^c ch. 3. 21 & 12. 35. ^d ch. 13. 4 & 23. 15 & 34. 16. ^e Deut. 16. 1. ^f Ecclesi. 4. 1.

^g ch. 12. 29. ^h Cp. Job 34. 20 & Amos 4. 10. ⁱ ver. 21.

^A Matt. 24. 41. Luke 17. 35.

ⁱ ch. 12. 30. ^h Cp. Amos 6. 15. 17. ^j Lev. 22. 19-21. ^k Deut. 17. 1. ^l Mal. 1. 4, 14. ^m ch. 9. 14. ⁿ 1 Pet. 1. 19, cf. ^o Cp. ch. 3. 22 & 9. 4.

^p ver. 18. ^q Lev. 22. 5. ^r Num. 9. 3 & 23. 16. ^s Josh. 6. 10. ^t Ezra 6. 19. ^u Cp. Josh. 10. 21. ^v (mg. forming.). ^w ch. 13. 15. ^x (mg. for mg.). ^y ch. 9. 4. ^z ver. 22. ^{aa} ch. 12. 35.

¹ ch. 23. 18 & 34. 25. ² Num. 9. 11. ³ Deut. 16. 3. ⁴ 1 Cor. 5. 8.

⁵ Deut. 16. 7. ⁶ Chr. 35. 12.

⁷ ch. 8. 19 & 7. 4. ⁸ 10. 1.

⁹ ch. 7. 2. ¹⁰ ch. 23. 18 & 23. 34. ¹¹ 24. 26. ¹² Deut. 16. 4. ¹³ Cp. Lev. 7. 15.

R.V. ¹ Heb. what. A.V. ² Heb. that is at thy feet. the two evenings.

³ Heb. made strong. ⁴ Heb. heat of anger.

⁵ Or, kid. ⁶ Or, kid.

⁷ Heb. between the two evenings. ⁸ Heb. son of a year.

⁹ Heb. between

ye shall burn with fire. ¹¹ And thus shall ye eat it; with ^ayour loins girded, your shoes on your feet, and your staff in your ^{hand:} hand; and ye shall eat it in haste: ^cit is the LORD's passover. ¹² For ^dI will ^{go} pass through the land of Egypt ^{in that} this night, and will smite all the firstborn in the land of Egypt, both man and beast; and ^eagainst all the ^fgods of Egypt I will execute ^{judgements:} judgment: ^gI am the LORD. ¹³ And ^hthe blood shall be to you for a token upon the houses where ye are: and when I see the blood, I will pass over you, and there shall no plague ^{be upon you} the plague shall not be upon you ⁱto destroy you, when I smite the land of Egypt. ¹⁴ And this day shall be unto you ^jfor a memorial, memorial; and ye shall keep it a feast to the LORD: LORD throughout your ^{generations:} generations; ye shall keep it a feast ^kby an ordinance for ever. ¹⁵ ^lSeven days shall ye eat unleavened bread; even the first day ye shall put away leaven out of your houses: for whosoever eateth leavened bread from the first day until the seventh day, ^mthat soul shall be cut off from Israel. ¹⁶ And in the first day there shall be ⁿto you ^{an} holy convocation, and in the seventh day there shall be ^{an} holy convocation ^{to you}; no manner of work shall be done in them, save that which every ^{man} must eat, that only may be done of you. ¹⁷ And ye shall observe ^{the feast} the feast of unleavened bread; for ⁱⁿ this selfsame day have I brought your ^{hosts} armies out of the land of Egypt: therefore shall ye observe this day ^{throughout} in your generations by an ordinance for ever. ¹⁸ ^zIn the first month, on the fourteenth day of the month at

^a Cp. Luke 12, 35
^b Eph. 6, 14
^c 1 Pet. 1, 12
^d ver. 15.

^e ver. 27.
^f Lev. 23, 5.
^g Deut. 16, 5.
^h Cp. 1 Cor. 5, 7.
ⁱ ver. 23.
^j ch. 11, 4, 5.

^k ver. 48, 49.

^l Num. 33, 4.

^m ch. 6, 2.
ⁿ Isai. 43, 11.
^o Cp. Heb. 11, 28.

^p ver. 3.

^q Lev. 14, 6.
^r Num. 19, 18.
^s Ps. 51, 7.
^t Heb. 9, 19.
^u Heb. 11, 28.
^v ch. 13, 2.
^w ver. 7.

^x ver. 17, 24, 45.
^y ch. 13, 10.
^z Kin. 23, 21.
^{aa} Cp. Isai. 23, 20.
^{ab} ch. 13, 4, 7 & 23, 15 & 34, 18, 25.
^{ac} Lev. 23, 6.
^{ad} Num. 28, 17.
^{ae} Deut. 16, 3, 8.
^{af} Cp. 1 Cor. 5, 7, 8.

^{ag} ver. 12, 13.
^{ah} Cp. Gen. 17, 14.
^{ai} Num. 9, 13.
^{aj} Heb. 11, 28.
^{ak} Cp. Ezek. 9, 6 & Rev. 7, 3 & 9, 4.
^{al} Lev. 23, 7, 8.
^{am} Num. 28, 18, 25.

^{an} ch. 2, 8, 17.

^{ao} ch. 13, 3.

^{ap} ch. 13, 8, 14.
^{aq} Deut. 5, 20 & 32, 7.
^{ar} Josh. 4, 6, 21.
^{as} Ps. 78, 3-6.
^{at} z ver. 61.
^{au} ch. 7, 4.
^{av} y ver. 11, 21.
^{aw} Lev. 23, 5.
^{ax} Num. 28, 16.

even, ye shall eat unleavened bread, until the one and twentieth day of the month at even. ¹⁹ ^bSeven days shall there be no leaven found in your houses: for whosoever eateth that which is leavened, ^ceven ^dthat soul shall be cut off from the congregation of Israel, ^ewhether he be a ^{sojourner,} stranger, or one that is born in the land. ²⁰ Ye shall eat nothing leavened; in all your habitations shall ye eat unleavened bread.

²¹ Then Moses called for all the elders of Israel, and said unto them, ^fDraw ^{out,} out and take you ^{lamb,} lambs ^gaccording to your families, and kill the passover. ²² And ye shall take a bunch of hyssop, and ^hdip it in the blood that is in the bason, and strike ⁱthe lintel and the two side posts with the blood that is in the bason; and ^jnone of you shall go out ^{at} of the door of his house until the morning. ²³ ^kFor the LORD will pass through to smite the Egyptians; and when he seeth the blood upon ^lthe lintel, and on the two side posts, the LORD will pass over the door, and ^mwill not suffer the destroyer to come in unto your houses to smite you. ²⁴ And ye shall observe this thing for an ordinance to thee and to thy sons for ever. ²⁵ And it shall come to pass, when ye be come to the land which the LORD will give you, ⁿaccording as he hath promised, that ye shall keep this service. ²⁶ And it shall come to pass, ^owhen your children shall say unto you, What mean ye by this service? ²⁷ that ye shall say, ^pIt is the sacrifice of the LORD's passover, ^qwho passed over the houses of the children of Israel in Egypt, when he smote the

R.V. ¹ Or, for a destroyer
 A.V. ² Or, princes.

³ Or, forth
⁴ Heb. for a destruction.

⁵ Or, kids
⁶ Heb. soul.
⁷ Or, kid.

Egyptians, and delivered our houses. And the people ^bbowed the head and worshipped. ²⁸ And the children of Israel went, ^{and did away, and} as the LORD had commanded Moses and Aaron, so did they.

²⁹ And it came to ^{pass /at midnight,} ^{pass, that at mid-} ^{that night} the LORD smote all the firstborn in the land of Egypt, ^afrom the firstborn of Pharaoh that sat on his throne unto the firstborn of the captive that was in the [']dungeon; and all the firstborn of cattle. ³⁰ And Pharaoh rose up in the night, he, and all his servants, and all the Egyptians; and there was ^aa great cry in Egypt; for there was not a house where there was not one dead.

³¹ And he called for Moses and Aaron by night, and said, Rise up, ^{and} get you forth from among my people, ^mboth ye and the children of Israel; and go, serve the LORD, as ye have said.

³² ^{Take both} ^{Also take} your flocks and your herds, as ye have said, and be gone; and bless me also. ³³ And

[']the Egyptians were urgent upon the people, ^{to} ^{that they might} send them out of the land in haste; for they said, We be all dead men.

³⁴ And the people took their dough before it was leavened, their [']kneadingtroughs being bound up in their clothes upon their shoulders. ³⁵ And the children of Israel did according to the word of Moses; and

[']they ^{asked} ^{borrowed} of the Egyptians jewels of silver, and jewels of gold, and raiment: ³⁶ and the LORD gave the people favour in the sight of the Egyptians, so

that [']they ^{let} ^{lent} ^{unto} ^{them} ^{have what} ^{such things} ^{they asked} ^{as they required.} And they spoiled the Egyptians.

a Num. 33.
3, 5.
b ch. 4. 31.
c Gen. 47. 11.
Op. ch. 1. 11.
d Cp. ch. 38.
38

a Num. 1. 46
b 2. 29
c 11. 31
d 29. 31.
e Lev. 24. 10,
11.

Num. 11. 4.
Cp. Neh. 12. 2.
f ch. 11. 4.
g Num. 8. 17
h 38. 4.

Pa. 78. 51
i 105. 36
j 135. 8
k 136. 19.

l ch. 4. 23
m 11. 5.
n Wied. 18. 11.
o ver. 33.

ch. 6. 1
p 11. 1.
q Cp. Deut.
15. 2.

r ch. 11. 4.
Cp. Amos
5. 16, 17.

s Gal. 8. 17.
Cp. Gen. 15. 13
t Acts 7. 6.

u Cp. ch. 10.
v 11.

w Cp. ch. 10.
x 24-26.
y See Deut.
15. 1-4.

z ch. 11. 1, 5.
Pa. 105. 38.

a Cp. Gen.
17. 13, 13.

b ch. 2. 22
c 11. 2.
d Lev. 22. 10.

e ch. 8. 21
f 11. 3.

g Gen. 15. 14.
Pa. 105. 37.

h Num. 9. 13.
Cited John
19. 36.

i ver. 6.

j ver. 6.

k ver. 6.

l ver. 6.

³⁷ And ^athe children of Israel journeyed from ^cRameses to Succoth, ^dabout six hundred thousand on foot that were men, beside children. ³⁸ And

[']a mixed multitude went up also with them; and flocks, and herds, even very much cattle.

³⁹ And they baked unleavened cakes of the dough which they brought forth out of Egypt, for it was not leavened; because

[']they were thrust out of Egypt, and [']could not tarry, neither had they prepared for them-

selves any victual. ⁴⁰ Now the sojourning of the children of Israel, ^{which they sojourned in Egypt,} was [']four hundred and thirty years.

⁴¹ And it came to pass at the end of ^{the} four hundred and thirty years, even the self-

same day it came to pass, that all the hosts of the LORD went out from the land of Egypt.

⁴² It is ¹⁰a night to be much observed unto the LORD for bringing them out from the land of Egypt: [']this is that

night of the ^{LORD} to be ^{much} observed of all the children of Israel ^{throughout} ⁱⁿ their generations.

⁴³ And the LORD said unto Moses and Aaron, This is the ordinance of the passover:

[']there shall no ^{alien} ^{stranger} eat thereof: ⁴⁴ but every man's servant that is [']bought for money, when thou hast circumcised him, then shall he eat thereof. ⁴⁵ [']A

[']sojourner [']foreigner shall not eat thereof. ⁴⁶ In one house shall it be eaten; thou shalt not carry forth ^{ought} ^{ought} of the flesh abroad out of the house;

[']neither shall ye break a bone thereof. ⁴⁷ [']All the congregation of Israel shall [']keep it.

[']neither shall ye break a bone thereof. ⁴⁷ [']All the congregation of Israel shall [']keep it.

[']neither shall ye break a bone thereof. ⁴⁷ [']All the congregation of Israel shall [']keep it.

[']neither shall ye break a bone thereof. ⁴⁷ [']All the congregation of Israel shall [']keep it.

R.V. ¹ Or, a night of watching unto the Lord
Heb. do it.
A.V. ² Heb. house of the pit. ³ Or, dough.

⁴ Or, this same night is a night of watching unto the Lord for all etc.
⁵ Heb. a great mixture. ⁶ Heb. a night of observations. ⁷ Heb.

48 And "when a stranger shall sojourn with thee, and will keep the passover to the LORD, let all his males be circumcised, and then let him come near and keep it; and he shall be as "one that is born in the land: ^{but for} no uncircumcised person shall eat thereof. 49 "One law shall be to him that is homeborn, and unto "the stranger that sojourneth among you. 50 Thus did all the children of Israel; as the LORD commanded Moses and Aaron, so did they. 51 And it came to pass the selfsame day, that "the LORD did bring the children of Israel out of the land of Egypt by their ^{hosts,} ^{armies.}

I3 And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, 2 "Sanctify unto me all the firstborn, whatsoever openeth the womb among the children of Israel, both of man and of beast: it is mine.

3 And Moses said unto the people, "Remember this day, in which ye came out from Egypt, out of the house of 10 "bondage; "for by strength of hand the LORD brought you out from this place: "there shall no leavened bread be eaten. 4 This day ^{ye go} ^{came} forth in the month "Abib. 5 And it shall be when the LORD shall bring thee into "the land of the Canaanite, and the Hittite, and the Amorite, and the Hivite, and the Jebusite, which "he sware unto thy fathers to give thee, a land "flowing with milk and honey, that "thou shalt keep this service in this month. 6 "Seven days thou shalt eat unleavened bread, and in the seventh day shall be a feast to the LORD. 7 Unleavened bread shall be eaten throughout the seven days;

a Num. 9. 14

b See ch. 12. 26.
c ver. 19.d Num. 9. 14
& 15. 15, 16.
e Deut. 6. 8
& 11. 18.
f Num. 15. 39
& Matt. 23. 5.
g ch. 12. 14, 24.h ver. 41.
i Acts 13. 17.
j Cp. ch. 12. 14, 17, 24, 45.

k ver. 17.

l ver. 12, 13, 15.
m ch. 22. 23, 26
& 24. 19.
n Lev. 27. 26.
o Num. 3. 13
& 8. 16, 17
& 18. 15.
p Deut. 15. 19.
q Luke 2. 23.r ver. 5.
s ver. 2.
t ch. 12. 42.
u Deut. 16. 3.
v ch. 34. 30.
w ch. 20. 2
& mg.
x ch. 3. 19
& 6. 1.y See ch. 12. 26.
z Num. 3. 46, 47
& 18. 15, 16.
a ch. 23. 15
& 34. 24.
b Deut. 16. 1.
c See ch. 12. 26.d ch. 3. 8
& 23. 23
& 33. 3
& 34. 11.
e Josh. 12. 8
& 24. 11.
f Judg. 3. 5, 21.
g ver. 3, 16.
h ch. 6. 8.
i See ch. 3. 8.
j ver. 3.
k ch. 12. 26, 27.
l ch. 12. 15.
m ch. 12. 29.

and there shall no leavened bread be seen with thee, neither shall there be leaven seen with thee, in all thy ^{borders.} ^{quarters.} 8 And thou shalt ^{tell} ^{show} thy son in that day, saying, ^{It is} ^{this is done} because of that which the LORD did ^{for} ^{unto} me when I came forth out of Egypt. 9 And it shall be for "a sign unto thee upon thine hand, and for "a memorial "between thine eyes, that the ^{law of the LORD} ^{LORD's law} may be in thy mouth: for with a strong hand hath the LORD brought thee out of Egypt. 10 "Thou shalt therefore keep this ordinance in ^{the} ^{his} season from year to year.

11 And it shall be when the LORD shall bring thee into the land of the Canaanite, ^{as he sware} unto thee and to thy fathers, and shall give it thee, 12 "that thou shalt ^{set} ^{apart} unto the LORD all that openeth the womb, and every firstling ^{which thou hast} ^{that cometh of a beast;} ^{the males shall} be the LORD'S. 13 And "every firstling of an ass thou shalt redeem with a "lamb; and if thou wilt not redeem it, then thou shalt break ^{the} ^{his} neck: and "all the firstborn of man among thy ^{sons} ^{children} shalt thou redeem. 14 "And it shall be when thy son asketh thee "in time to come, saying, What is this? that thou shalt say unto him, "By strength of hand the LORD brought us out from Egypt, from the house of "bondage: 15 and it came to pass, when Pharaoh "would hardly let us go, that "the LORD slew all the firstborn in the land of Egypt, both the firstborn of man, and the firstborn of beast: therefore I sacrifice to the LORD all that openeth the womb, ^{womb,} ^{matrix,} being

R.V. 1 Heb. bondmen.

2 Heb. causes to pass over.

3 Or, kid

4 Or, hardened himself against letting us go

A.V. 5 Heb. servants.

† Heb. causes to pass over.

† Or, kid.

† Heb. to morrow.

males; but ^{sons}all the firstborn of my children I redeem. ^{sign}^{token} ¹⁶And it shall be for a upon thine hand, and for frontlets between thine eyes: ⁴for by strength of hand the LORD brought us forth out of Egypt.

¹⁷And it came to pass, when Pharaoh had let the people go, that God led them ⁹not ^{by}through the way of the land of the Philistines, although that was near; for God said, Lest peradventure the people ¹repent when they see war, and they return to Egypt: ¹⁸but God ^{led}the people about, ^{by}through the way of the wilderness ^{of}the Red ^{Sea}sea: and the children of Israel went up, ^{armed}^{harnessed} out of the land of Egypt. ¹⁹And Moses took the bones of Joseph with him: for he had straitly sworn the children of Israel, saying, ¹God will surely visit you; and ye shall carry up my bones away hence with you. ²⁰And ²they took their journey from Succoth, and encamped in Etham, in the edge of the wilderness. ²¹And ²the LORD went before them by day in a pillar of ^{cloud}cloud, to lead them the way; and by night in a pillar of fire, to give them light; ^{that they might}go by day and by night: ²²^{He took not away}the pillar of ^{the}cloud by day, ^{nor}and the pillar of fire by night, ^{departed not}from before the people.

I4 ¹And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, ²Speak unto the children of Israel, ⁴that they turn ^{back}and encamp before Pi-hahiroth, between ³Migdol and the sea, ^{before}over against Baal-zephon: ^{over against}it shall ye encamp by the sea. ³And ^{For}

a ver. 13.

b ver. 9.

c See ch. 4.

21. d ver. 14.

e Rom. 9. 17.

22. 23.

See ch. 9. 16.

f ch. 7. 5.

g Cp. Pa.

107. 7.

A Pa. 108. 25.

i ch. 14. 11.

12. Op. Neh. 9. 17.

See Num.

14. 1-4.

j ch. 14. 2.

Op. Deut.

32. 10.

See Num.

33. 6-49.

k ch. 15. 4.

Op. Isai. 31. 1.

l Gen. 50. 25.

Josh. 24. 32.

Heb. 11. 22.

Cp. Acts 7. 16.

m ch. 6. 1.

n 12. 3, 6, 16.

Num. 32. 2.

Deut. 28. 8.

Acts 13. 17.

Cp. ch. 3. 19.

o ch. 12. 37.

Num. 33. 6.

p ch. 15. 2.

Josh. 24. 4.

1 Mac. 4. 2.

p ch. 14. 19.

24.

q 40. 38.

Num. 10. 34.

r 14. 14.

Deut. 1. 33.

Neh. 9. 12, 19.

Ps. 78. 14.

s 99. 7.

t 105. 39.

u Ecd. 1. 14.

1 Cor. 10. 1.

Cp. Isai. 4. 5.

See Num.

9. 15-23.

q ver. 2.

r Josh. 24. 7.

Neh. 9. 9.

s Pa. 108. 7.

Cp. ch. 13. 17.

i ch. 13. 18.

20. Num. 33. 7, 8.

u Jer. 44. 1.

Pharaoh will say of the children of Israel, They are entangled in the land, the wilderness hath shut them in. ⁴And ¹I will ²harden Pharaoh's heart, ^{and}^{that}he shall follow after them; and I ^{will}^{get me honour}upon Pharaoh, ^{be honoured}and upon all his host; ^{and}^{that}the Egyptians shall know that I am the LORD. And they did so. ⁵And it was told the king of Egypt that the people ^{were}fled: and ⁶the heart of Pharaoh and of his servants was ^{changed towards}turned against the people, and they said, ^{What}^{Why}is this we have done, ^{that we have}let Israel go from serving us? ⁶And he made ready his ⁷chariot, and took his people with him: ⁷and he took ⁸six hundred chosen chariots, and all the chariots of Egypt, and captains over ^{all}every one of them. ⁸And ⁹the LORD ¹hardened the heart of Pharaoh king of Egypt, and he pursued after the children of Israel: ^{for}^mthe children of Israel went out with an high hand. ⁹And ^{But}^othe Egyptians pursued after them, all the horses ^{and}and chariots of Pharaoh, and his horsemen, and his army, and overtook them ²encamping by the sea, beside Pi-hahiroth, before Baal-zephon. ¹⁰And when Pharaoh drew nigh, the children of Israel lifted up their eyes, and, behold, the Egyptians marched after them; and they were sore afraid: and the children of Israel ^{cried out unto}the LORD. ¹¹And they said unto Moses, Because there were no graves in Egypt, hast thou taken us away to die in the wilderness? wherefore hast thou dealt thus with us, to ^{bring}us forth out of Egypt? ¹²Is not this the

R.V. ¹ Or, he took not away the pillar of cloud by day, nor the etc.
make strong.

² Heb. make strong.

³ Or, chariots

⁴ Heb.

A.V. ⁵ Or, by sea in a rank.

word that ^{we spake unto thee in} ^{did tell} Egypt, saying, Let us alone, that we may serve the Egyptians? ^{For it had been better for} us to serve the Egyptians, than that we should die in the wilderness. ¹³ And Moses said unto the people, ⁹ Fear ye not, stand still, and see the salvation of the LORD, which he will ^{work for} ^{show to} you ^{to-day}: ¹⁴ for the Egyptians whom ye have seen ^{to-day}, ye shall see them again ^{to-day} no more for ever. ¹⁴ The LORD shall fight for you, and ye shall ^{hold} your peace.

¹⁵ And the LORD said unto Moses, Wherefore criest thou unto me? speak unto the children of Israel, that they go ^{forward}: ¹⁶ And ^{But} lift thou up thy rod, and stretch out thine hand over the sea, and divide it: and the children of Israel shall go ^{into the midst of the sea on dry ground} ^{on dry ground through the midst of the sea}. ¹⁷ And I, behold, ^m I will ² harden the hearts of the Egyptians, and they shall ^{so in after} ^{follow} them: and ^o I will get me honour upon Pharaoh, and upon all his host, upon his chariots, and upon his horsemen. ¹⁸ And the Egyptians ^{shall} know that I am the LORD, ^{when I have gotten me honour} upon Pharaoh, upon his chariots, and upon his horsemen. ¹⁹ And the angel of God, which went before the camp of Israel, removed and went behind them; and the pillar of the cloud ^{removed} ^{went} from before ^{them,} ^{their face,} and stood behind them: ²⁰ and it came between the camp of the ^{Egypt} ^{and the camp of Israel}; and ^{there} ^{it} was ^{the} ^{cloud} and ^{the} ^{darkness,} yet ^{gave it} ^{light by} ^{night:} and ^{it gave} ^{darkness to them,} but ^{the} ^{one} ^{came} ^{not} ^{near} ^{the} ^{other} ^{all} ^{the} ^{night}. ²¹ And Moses

a ch. 5. 21
& 6. 8.

b ch. 15. 10.

c 2 Eed. 1. 18
Cp. 2 Eed. 12.

d Pa. 98. 4.

e ch. 15. 8.
Neh. 9. 11.

f Pa. 74. 13.

g 78. 12.

h 106. 9.

i 114. 2.

j Isai. 51. 10.

k 68. 12.

l Cp. Josh. 3. 16.

m 4. 23.

n Isai. 10. 26.

o 11. 15. 16.

p ver. 28.

q 15. 12.

r Num. 32. 8.

s Pa. 68. 6.

t Isai. 63. 13.

u 2 Eed. 1. 12.

v 1 Cor. 10. 1.

w Heb. 11. 29.

x Cp. Pa. 77. 19.

y 2 Chr. 20.

z 15. 17.

aa Isai. 41. 10.

ab 13. 14.

ac Pa. 78. 13.

ad Cp. Hab. 3. 10.

ae Cp. ver. 20.

af ver. 25.

ag Deut. 1. 30.

ah & 3. 22.

ai & 10. 4.

aj Josh. 10. 14, 42.

ak & 23. 3.

al 2 Chr. 20. 15, 28.

am Neh. 4. 20.

an & Cp. Isai.

ao 30. 16.

ap 1 See ch. 7. 18.

aq Cp. ver. 4.

ar a ver. 14.

as o ver. 4.

at p ver. 16, 21.

au q ch. 7. 5.

av r ver. 21.

aw a Cp. Josh.

ax 4. 18.

ay t ch. 23. 20.

az & 32. 34.

ba Num. 20. 16.

bb Isai. 63. 9.

bc Cp. ch. 13. 21.

bd w ch. 15. 1, 7.

be Deut. 11. 4.

bf Pa. 78. 13.

bg Pa. 138. 15.

bh (mg. for mg.).

bi Cp. Neh. 8. 13.

bj (for mg.).

bk Heb. 11. 29.

bl c 2 Eed. 1. 10.

bm Cp. Hab. 3.

bn 6-13.

bo w Pa. 106. 11.

bp z See ver. 22.

¹ stretched out his hand over the sea; and the LORD caused the sea to go ^{back} ^{by} a strong east wind all ^{the} ^{that} night, and ^{made} the sea dry land, and the waters were ^{divided}. ²² And the children of Israel went into the midst of the sea upon the dry ground: and the waters were ^a a wall unto them on their right hand, and on their left. ²³ And the Egyptians pursued, and went in after them ^{into} the midst of the sea, ^{even} all Pharaoh's horses, his chariots, and his horsemen. ²⁴ And it came to ^{pass} ^{that} in the morning ^{watch,} ^{that} the LORD looked ^{forth upon} ^{watch} the host of the Egyptians through the pillar of fire and of the cloud, and ^{discomfited} the host of the ^{Egyptians}. ²⁵ And he ^{took off} their chariot wheels, ^{that} they drave them heavily: so that the Egyptians said, Let us flee from the face of Israel; for ⁿ the LORD fighteth for them against the Egyptians.

²⁶ And the LORD said unto Moses, ^{Stretch out} thine hand over the sea, that the waters may come again upon the Egyptians, upon their chariots, and upon their horsemen. ²⁷ And Moses stretched forth his hand over the sea, and the sea ^{re-} turned to ^{its} ^{strength} when the morning appeared; and the Egyptians fled against it; and the LORD ^{overthrew} the Egyptians in the midst of the sea. ²⁸ And ^{the} waters returned, and covered the chariots, and the horsemen, ^{even} ^{and} all the host of Pharaoh that ^{went in after} ^{came into the} them into the sea: ^{where} ^{there} remained not so much as one of them. ²⁹ But ^{the} children of Israel

R.V. ¹ Or, for whereas ye have seen the Egyptians to-day
Or, and made them to drive

A.V. ² Or, for whereas ye have seen the Egyptians to day, &c.

³ Heb. make strong.

⁴ Heb. shook off.

⁵ Some ancient versions read, bound.

⁶ Or, and made them to go heavenly.

⁷ Heb. shook off.

walked upon dry land in the midst of the sea; and the waters were a wall unto them on their right hand, and on their left. ³⁰ Thus the LORD saved Israel that day out of the hand of the Egyptians; and Israel saw the Egyptians dead upon the sea shore. ³¹ And Israel saw the great work which the LORD did upon the Egyptians: and the people feared the LORD, and they believed in the LORD, and in his servant Moses.

15 Then sang Moses and the children of Israel this song unto the LORD, and spake, saying,

¹ I will sing unto the LORD, for he hath triumphed gloriously:

The horse and his rider hath he thrown into the sea.

² The LORD is my strength and song, And he is become my salvation:

This is my God, and I will praise him

prepare him an habitation;

³ My father's God, and I will exalt him.

⁴ The LORD is a man of war:

The LORD is his name.

⁵ Pharaoh's chariots and his host hath he cast into the sea:

And his chosen captains also are sunk in the Red Sea.

⁶ The depths have covered them: They went down into the depths like a stone.

⁷ Thy right hand, O LORD, is become glorious in power. Thy right hand, O LORD,

hath dashed in pieces the enemy.

a Deut. 33.

b Ps. 106. 8.

c Cp. Isai. 5.

d 47. 14

e Mal. 4. 1.

f ch. 14. 21, 22.

g Sam. 22. 16.

h Job 4. 8.

i Ps. 18. 15.

j Cp. 19. 24.

k Ps. 92.

l Ps. 11.

m Cp. ver. 13.

n Ps. 78. 12.

o Ps. Josh. 3. 16

p Hab. 3. 10.

q Ps. 106. 19.

r Cp. John 2. 11

s 11. 45.

t ch. 14. 9.

u Gen. 49. 27.

v Judg. 5. 30.

w Isai. 53. 12.

x Luke 11. 22.

y Ps. 106. 12.

z Wisd. 10. 24.

aa Cp. Judg. 5. 1

ab 2 Sam. 22. 1.

ac k ver. 21.

ad ch. 14. 21.

ae Cp. Isai. 11. 15

af 40. 34.

ag m ver. 5.

ah ch. 14. 23.

ai n Ps. 18. 1, 2

aj & 50. 17

ak i 113. 14

al & 140. 7.

am Isai. 12. 2.

an o Deut. 3. 34.

ao 1 Sam. 2. 3.

ap 3 Sam. 7. 22.

aq 1 Kin. 8. 23.

ar 2 Chr. 6. 14.

as Ps. 71. 19

at & 88. 8

au & 89. 8 (mg.).

av Jer. 10. 6.

aw p Deut. 10. 21.

ax Ps. 109. 1.

ay q Cp. Ps. 22. 1

az & mg.

ba r Ps. 18. 46.

bb Hab. 3. 18.

bc s Cp. Isai. 6. 3

bd & Rev. 4. 8.

be t Ps. 77. 14.

bf u ch. 8. 6, 15,

bg 16.

bh v 2 Sam. 22.

bi 47.

bj Ps. 34. 5

bk & 68. 9

bl & 118. 25

bm & 145. 1.

bn Isai. 25. 1.

bo s ver. 6.

bp r Ps. 24. 8.

bq Rev. 19. 11.

br y ch. 8. 15

bs & 2.

bt Ps. 38. 18.

bu Isai. 42. 8.

bv Mal. 4. 8.

bw s Ps. 77. 20.

bx d ch. 14. 28.

by d Ps. 77. 18.

bz d Ps. 78. 54.

ca d ch. 14. 7.

cb s ver. 10.

cc ch. 14. 28.

cd Num. 14. 14.

ce Deut. 2. 25.

cf Josh. 2. 9, 10

cg & 9. 24.

ch q Neh. 9. 11.

ci a ver. 12.

cj Ps. 118. 15, 16.

ck Isai. 51. 9.

cl s See Gen.

cm 36. 15, 43 (mg.).

cn q Cp. Deut.

co 2. 4.

cp Num. 22. 3.

cq i Ps. 2. 2.

cr Rev. 2. 27.

⁷ And in the greatness of thine excellency thou hast overthrown them that rise up against thee:

Thou sendest forth thy wrath, It consumeth them as stubble. which consumed

⁸ And with the blast of thy nostrils the waters were

gathered together, The floods stood upright as an heap;

The deeps were congealed in the heart of the sea.

⁹ The enemy said,

I will pursue, I will overtake, I will divide the spoil;

My lust shall be satisfied upon them;

I will draw my sword, my hand shall destroy them.

¹⁰ Thou didst blow with thy wind, the sea covered them:

They sank as lead in the mighty waters.

¹¹ Who is like unto thee, O LORD, among the gods?

Who is like thee, glorious in holiness,

Fearful in praises, doing wonders?

¹² Thou stretchedst out thy right hand, The earth swallowed them.

¹³ Thou in thy mercy hast led the people which thou

hast redeemed:

Thou hast guided them in thy strength unto thy holy habitation.

¹⁴ The peoples have heard, they tremble: people shall hear, and be afraid. Pangs have taken hold on the in-

habitants of Philistia, of Palestine.

¹⁵ Then were the dukes of Edom

shall be amazed; The mighty men of Moab, trembling shall take hold upon them;

^aAll the inhabitants of Canaan
are melted away.
16 ^{Terror} and ^{dread} shall fall upon
them;

By the greatness of thine arm
they shall be as still ^{as} a
stone;

Till thy people pass over, O
LORD,

Till the people pass ^{over} which
thou hast ^{over} purchased.

17 Thou shalt bring them in, and
plant them in the mountain
of thine inheritance,

The place, O LORD, which thou
hast made for thee to dwell
in,

^{*The sanctuary,} O LORD, which
in the Sanctuary,
thy hands have established.

18 ^pThe LORD shall reign for ever
and ever.

19 For ^{the} horses of Pharaoh
went in with his chariots and
with his horsemen into the sea,
and ^{the} LORD brought again
the waters of the sea upon them;
but the children of Israel walked
on dry land in the midst of the
sea. 20 And ^{the} Miriam the ^{pro}ph-
etess, ^{the} sister of Aaron,
took a timbrel in her hand; and
^{all} the women went out after
her with timbrels and with
dances. 21 And Miriam ^{an}-
swered them,

^aSing ye to the LORD, for he
hath triumphed gloriously;
The horse and his rider hath
he thrown into the sea.

22 And Moses led Israel onward
from the Red Sea, and they went
out into the wilderness of ²Shur;
and they went three days in the
wilderness, and found no water.
23 And when they came to Marah,
they could not drink of the waters
of Marah, for they were bitter:
therefore the name of it was

^a Josh. 2. 9,
11, 24
& 3. 1.
^b Cp. Ruth
1. 20 (for mg.).
^c ch. 16. 2
& 17. 3.

^d Deut. 2. 25
& 11. 25.
^e ch. 14. 10
& 17. 4.
/ Ecclus.
38. 5.

^f 1 Sam. 25.
27.
^g Cp. 2 Kin.
2. 21
& 4. 41.

^h ch. 16. 4.
Deut. 8. 2, 16.
Judg. 2. 22
& 3. 1, 4.

ⁱ Ps. 68. 10.
^j 1 Ps. 74. 2.
Cp. 1 Pet. 2. 9.
^k See Lev.
26. 3-13
& Deut. 7.
12-15.

^l Ps. 44. 2
& 60. 3.
Cp. Jer. 32. 41.
^m Deut. 28.
27, 60.

ⁿ Ps. 78. 54
& 182. 13, 14.
^o ch. 28. 26.
Ps. 135. 3
& 147. 3.

^p Hos. 6. 1.
^q Ps. 10. 16
& 22. 10
& 45. 6
& 149. 10.

^r Rev. 11. 15.
^s Num. 32. 9.
^t ch. 14. 23.

^u ch. 14. 25,
26.
^v Num. 33.
10, 11.

^w Mic. 6. 4
^x Cp. Judg.
4. 4
& 3 Kin. 22. 14
& Neh. 1. 14
& Luke 2. 38.

^y ch. 2. 4.
Num. 26. 59.
^z Judg. 11.
34.

¹ Sam. 18. 6.
Ps. 68. 26
& 149. 3
& 150. 4.

² 1 Sam. 18.
7 (mg.).
³ ch. 15. 24
& 17. 3.

⁴ Cor. 10. 10.
⁵ ver. 1.
⁶ Cp. Num.
20. 3-5.

⁷ e Num. 11.
4, 5.
⁸ Gen. 16. 7
& 25. 18.
1 Sam. 15. 7.

⁹ Neh. 9. 15.
Ps. 78. 24, 25
& 105. 40.
Wisd. 16. 30.
John 6. 31, 32.
1 Cor. 10. 4.

called ^{3b}Marah. 24 And the
people murmured against Mo-
ses, saying, What shall we drink
25 And he cried unto the LORD
and the LORD shewed him ^aa tree
and ^{which} when ^{he} cast it ^{into} the waters
and the waters were made ^{sweet}
There he made for them a statute
and an ordinance, and there ^{he}
proved them; 26 and he said, ^I
thou wilt diligently hearken
to the voice of the LORD thy God
and wilt do that which is right
in his eyes, and wilt give ear to
his commandments, and keep
all his statutes, I will put none
of the ^mdiseases upon thee, which
I have brought upon the Egyptians:
for I am the LORD ^othat healeth
thee.

27 And ^{they} came to Elim,
where were twelve ^{springs} of water,
and threescore and ten palm
trees: and they encamped there

by the waters. 1 And they

16 ^{took} their journey from
Elim, and all the congrega-

tion of the children of Israel
came unto the wilderness of Sin,

which is between Elim and Sinai,
on the fifteenth day of the second

month after their departing out
of the land of Egypt. 2 And

the whole congregation of the
children of Israel murmured

against Moses and against Aaron
in the wilderness: 3 and the

children of Israel said unto
them, ^oWould to God we had died

by the hand of the LORD in the
land of Egypt, ^owhen we sat by

the flesh pots, and when we did
eat bread to the full; for ye

have brought us forth into this
wilderness, to kill this whole

assembly with hunger. 4 Then
said the LORD unto Moses, Be-

hold, I will rain ^obread from
heaven for you; and the people

R.V. 1 Heb. gotten.

A.V.

2 Or, is highly exalted

3 That is, Bitterness.

3 That is, Bitterness.

Digitized by Google

morrow is ^a a solemn rest, ^a the rest of the holy sabbath unto the LORD: bake that which ye will ^{bake} to day, and see that which ye will ^{bake} to day, and see that which remaineth over lay up for you to be kept until the morning. ²⁴ And they laid it up till the morning, as Moses bade: and 'it did not stink, neither was there any worm therein. ²⁵ And Moses said, Eat that ^{to-day} to day: ^a for to-day is a sabbath unto the LORD: to-day ye shall not find it in the field. ²⁶ Six days ye shall gather it; but on the seventh day, ^{day is} which is the sabbath, in it there shall be none. ²⁷ And it came to ^{pass} on the seventh day, that there went out some of the people on the seventh day for to gather, and they found none. ²⁸ And the LORD said unto Moses, 'How long refuse ye to keep my commandments and my laws? ²⁹ See, for that the LORD hath given you the sabbath, therefore he giveth you on the sixth day the bread of two days; abide ye every man in his place, let no man go out of his place on the seventh day. ³⁰ So the people ^{rested} on the seventh day. ³¹ And the house of Israel called the name thereof ¹ Manna: and it was ² like coriander seed, white; and the taste of it was like wafers made with honey. ³² And Moses said, This is the thing which the LORD hath commanded, ^{Let an omerful of} commandeth, Fill an omer of it to be kept for your generations; that they may see the bread wherewith I ^{have} fed you in the wilderness, when I brought you forth from the land of Egypt. ³³ And Moses said unto Aaron, 'Take a pot, and put an omerful of manna therein, and lay it up before the LORD, to be kept for your generations. ³⁴ As the

a ch. 25. 2, 3.
Gen. 2. 3.
Lev. 23. 3.
See ch. 30.
2-11
b ch. 25. 16.
21.
c 26. 33, 34
d 27. 21
e 30. 6, 36, 38
f 40. 21.
g Cp. Deut. 10. 5
h 2 Kin. 11. 12, 13.
i Deut. 8. 2.
j Neh. 9. 20, 21.
k Josh. 5. 12
l Cp. ver. 20.
m Lev. 5. 11
n 6. 30.
o ch. 16. 1.
p Num. 33. 13, 14.

a Num. 30. 3, 4.

i Op. Ps. 78. 10
j Exek. 20. 12.

k Deut. 8. 16.
l Ps. 78. 18, 41
m 95. 5, 9.
n Isai. 7. 12.
o Matt. 4. 7.
p 1 Cor. 10. 9.
q Heb. 8. 5, 9.
r ch. 15. 24
s 16. 2.

t Luke 22. 54.

u ver. 15.

v Num. 11. 7, 8.

w Num. 14. 10.

x Num. 30. 6.
y Chr. 24. 21.
z Matt. 23. 37.

1 Luke 13. 34.
2 John 8. 59
3 10. 31-33
4 11. 5.

5 Acts 7. 58
6 14. 5, 19.
7 2 Cor. 11. 25.

8 Heb. 11. 37.
9 Ch. Josh. 9. 25
10 1 Kin. 21. 13.

11 p ch. 7. 20.
12 q Num. 20. 8-11.

13 Deut. 8. 15.
14 Neh. 9. 18.
15 Ps. 78. 15, 16, 20.

16 105. 41
17 114. 8.
18 Isai. 43. 30
19 48. 21.

20 2 Sam. 1. 20.
21 Wind. 11. 4.
22 1 Cor. 10. 4.
23 r Heb. 9. 4.

LORD commanded Moses, so Aaron laid it up ^b before the Testimony, to be kept. ³⁵ And the children of Israel ^c did eat the manna forty years, until they came to a land inhabited; they did eat ^d the manna, ^e until they came unto the borders of the land of Canaan. ³⁶ Now an omer is ^f the tenth part of an ephah.

¹ And ² all the congre-

17 gation of the children of Israel journeyed from the wilderness of Sin, ^{after} their ³ journeys, according to the commandment of the LORD, and pitched in Rephidim: and there was no water for the people to drink. ² ^{Wherefore} the people ^{strove} ^{did} ^{chide} with Moses, and said, Give us water that we may drink. And Moses said unto them, Why ^{strove} ^{did} ^{chide} ye with me? ^{wherefore} do ye ^{tempt} the LORD? ³ And the people thirsted there for water; and ⁴ the people murmured against Moses, and said, Wherefore ^{hast} ^{thou} ^{that} ^{thou} ^{hast} brought us up out of Egypt, to kill us and our children and our cattle with thirst? ⁴ And Moses cried unto the LORD, saying, What shall I do unto this people? they be almost ready ⁵ to stone me. ⁵ And the LORD said unto Moses, ^{Pass} ^{Go} on before the people, and take with thee of the elders of Israel; and thy rod, ⁶ wherewith thou smotest the river, take in thine hand, and go. ⁶ Behold, I will stand before thee there upon the rock in Horeb; and thou shalt smite the rock, and there shall come water out of it, that the people may drink. And Moses did so in the sight of the elders of Israel. ⁷ And he called the

name of the place ^{1a}Massah, and ^{2d}Meribah, because of the striving chiding of the children of Israel, and because they tempted the LORD, saying, Is the LORD among us, or not?

⁸ Then came Amalek, and fought with Israel in Rephithim. ⁹ And Moses said unto Joshua, Choose us out men, and go out, fight with Amalek: ^{to-morrow} I will stand on the top of the hill with ^{the} rod of God in mine hand. ¹⁰ So Joshua did as Moses had said to him, and fought with Amalek: and Moses, Aaron, and Hur went up to the top of the hill. ¹¹ And it came to pass, when Moses held up his hand, that Israel prevailed: and when he let down his hand, Amalek prevailed. ¹² But Moses' hands were heavy; and they took a stone, and put it under him, and he sat thereon; and Aaron and Hur stayed up his hands, the one on the one side, and the other on the other side; and his hands were steady until the going down of the sun. ¹³ And Joshua discomfited Amalek and his people with the edge of the sword. ¹⁴ And the LORD said unto Moses, Write this for a memorial in a book, and rehearse it in the ears of Joshua: ^{that} I will utterly blot out the remembrance of Amalek from under heaven. ¹⁵ And Moses built an altar, and called the name of it Jehovah-nissi: ^{and} he said, ^{Because} the LORD hath sworn: ^{sworn} that the LORD will have war with Amalek from generation to generation.

18 ¹ Now When Jethro, the priest of Midian, Moses' father in law, heard of all that God had done for Moses, and for Israel his people, ^{how} that the LORD had brought Israel out of Egypt: ² And Then Moses' father in law, took Zipporah, Moses' wife, after he had sent her away, ³ and her two sons; of which the name of the one was Gershom; ⁴ for he said, 'I have been ^a sojourner in a strange land: and the name of the other was Eliezer; ^{for} he said, The God of my father, ^{father} was my help, and delivered me from the sword of Pharaoh: ⁵ and Jethro, Moses' father in law, came with his sons and his wife unto Moses into the wilderness where he was encamped, ^{at} the mount of God: ⁶ and he said unto Moses, I thy father in law Jethro am come unto thee, and thy wife, and her two sons with her. ⁷ And Moses went out to meet his father in law, and did obeisance, and kissed him; and they asked each other of their welfare; and they came into the tent. ⁸ And Moses told his father in law ^{all} that the LORD had done unto Pharaoh and to the Egyptians for Israel's sake, ^{and} all the travail that had come upon them by the way, and how the LORD delivered them. ⁹ And Jethro rejoiced for all the goodness which the LORD had done to Israel, ⁱⁿ that he had delivered ^{them} out of the hand of the Egyptians. ¹⁰ And Jethro said, Blessed be the LORD, who hath delivered you out of the hand of the Egyptians,

a Pa. 98. a
b Cp. ch. 2.

12. a ver. 12.
ch. 2. 16.
d Num. 20.

13. Pa. 81. 7
& 98. 8.

e Deut. 25.

17. f Sam. 15. 2.
Op. Wisd. 11. 2.

g ch. 24. 13
& 32. 17
& 38. 11.

h ch. 4. 30.
Acts 7. 30.

i ch. 2. 28.
j Pa. 39. 12.

k Heb. 11. 12.
l ch. 4. 20.

m ch. 24. 14
& 31. 2.

n Cp. 1 Tim.
2. 8.

o See ch.
8. 1.

p Gen. 14. 17
& 18. 2.

q 1 Kin. 2. 19.

r Cp. Gen.
29. 13
& 33. 4.

s Sam. 19. 30.

t See Neh.
9. 9-15.

u Pa. 78. 12-28.
v 106. 7-12.

w Num. 24.
30.

x Deut. 25. 19.
1 Sam. 15. 2, 7.

y SO. 1. 17.
z Sam. 8. 12.

aa Cp. Judg.
6. 24.

ab Gen. 14. 30.
ac Sam. 18. 28.

ad Luke 1. 68.

R.V. ¹ That is, Tempting, or, Proving.

² That is, Chiding, or, Strife.

³ Heb. prostrated.

⁴ Or, for

⁵ That

is, The Lord is my banner.

⁶ Or, Because there is a hand against the throne of the LORD.

⁷ Heb. a hand is lifted up upon the throne of the LORD.

⁸ Heb. El, God, and aser, help.

⁹ Or, Because the hand of Amalek is against the throne of the Lord, therefore, &c.

A.V. ¹⁰ That is, Tentation.

¹¹ That is, Chiding, or, Strife.

¹² That is, The Lord my banner.

¹³ Heb. the hand upon the throne of the Lord.

¹⁴ Or, Because the hand of Amalek is against the throne of the Lord, therefore, &c.

A stranger there.

¹⁵ That is, My God is an help.

¹⁶ Heb. peace.

¹⁷ Heb. found them.

and out of the hand of ^{Pharaoh;} Pharaoh, who hath delivered the people from under the hand of the Egyptians. ¹¹ Now I know that ^{the} LORD is greater than all gods: ^{yes,} in the thing wherein they ^{for} dealt proudly ^{against} them. ¹² And Jethro, ^{was} Moses' father in law, took a burnt offering and sacrifices for God: and Aaron came, and all the elders of Israel, to eat bread with Moses' father in law ^{before} God. ¹³ And it came to pass on the morrow, that Moses sat to judge the people: and the people stood ^{about} by Moses from the morning unto the evening. ¹⁴ And when Moses' father in law saw all that he did to the people, he said, What is this thing that thou doest to the people? why sittest thou thyself alone, and all the people stand ^{about} by thee from morning unto even? ¹⁵ And Moses said unto his father in law, Because ^{the} people come unto me to inquire of God: ¹⁶ ^{when} they have a matter, they come unto me; and I judge between ^a man ^{and} his neighbour, ^{another,} and ^I do make them know the statutes of God, and his laws. ¹⁷ And Moses' father in law said unto him, The thing that thou doest is not good. ¹⁸ ^{Thou} wilt surely wear away, both thou, and this people that is with thee: for ^{this} thing is too heavy for thee; ¹⁹ ^{thou} art not able to perform it thyself alone. ²⁰ Hearken now unto my voice, I will give thee counsel, and God ^{shall} be with thee: ^{be} thou ^{for} the people to God-ward, and ^{bring} thou the causes unto God: ²⁰ and thou shalt teach them the statutes and the laws, and shalt shew them ^{the} way where-

a Deut. 1. 18.

b Deut. 1. 18
& 16. 18
See 2 Chr.
19. 5-10.
Op. Acts 6. 2
c 1 Chr. 16.

25.
2 Chr. 2. 5
Ps. 95. 5
& 97. 9
& 135. 5
d Neh. 9. 10.
Op. Ps. 119. 21
& Dan. 4. 27
& Luke 1. 81.
e ver. 28.

f Lev. 24. 11.
Num. 15. 33
& 27. 2
& 36. 1
Deut. 1. 17
& 17. 8
g Deut. 12. 7
& 14. 26.
1 Chr. 22. 29.
Op. ch. 24. 11
& Gen. 31. 54.
A Num. 11. 17.

i ver. 18.

j Deut. 1. 15.

k Cp. Lev.
24. 12
& Num. 15. 34.

l ch. 24. 14.
Deut. 17. 8.
Op. 2 Sam.
15. 2, 3
& 1 Cor. 6. 1.
m ver. 22.
n Deut. 4. 5
& 5. 1.

o Cp. Num.
10. 29, 30.

p Num. 11.
14, 17.
Deut. 1. 9, 12.
q Num. 33.
15.

r ch. 17. 1, 8.

s ch. 4. 16.
Cp. ch. 20. 19
& Deut. 5. 5.
t Num. 27. 5.
u See ch. 5. 1.
v ch. 20. 31.
Op. Acts 7. 38.
w Ps. 143. 8.
x ch. 8. 4.

in they must walk, and ^athe work that they must do. ²¹ Moreover thou shalt provide out of all the people ^bable men, such as fear God, men of truth, hating ^{unjust} covetousness; and place such over them, to be rulers of thousands, and rulers of hundreds, rulers of fifties, and rulers of tens: ²² and ^{let} them judge the people at all seasons: ^{and} it shall be, that every great matter they shall bring unto thee, but every small matter they shall judge themselves: so shall it be easier for thyself, and ^{they} shall bear ^{the} burden with thee. ²³ If thou shalt do this thing, and God command thee so, then thou shalt be ^{able} to endure, and all this people ^{also shall} go to their place in peace. ²⁴ So Moses hearkened to the voice of his father in law, and did all that he had said. ²⁵ And ^{Moses} chose able men out of all Israel, and made them heads over the people, rulers of thousands, rulers of hundreds, rulers of fifties, and rulers of tens. ²⁶ And ^{they} judged the people at all seasons: the hard causes they brought unto Moses, but every small matter they judged themselves. ²⁷ And Moses let his father in law depart; and ^{he} went his way into his own land.

¹ In the third ^{month after} month, when the children of Israel were gone forth out of the land of Egypt, the same day ^{came} they into the wilderness of Sinai. ² And ^{when} they were departed from ^{For} Rephidim, and were come to the ^{wilderness} desert of Sinai, and had pitched in the wilderness; and there Israel camped before ^{the} mount. ³ And ^{Moses} went up unto God, ^{and} the LORD called

A.V. • Heb. a man and his fellow.

† Heb. Fading thou wilt fade.

unto him out of the mountain, saying, Thus shalt thou say to the house of Jacob, and tell the children of Israel; ⁴ "Ye have seen what I did unto the Egyptians, and how 'I bare you on eagles' wings, and brought you unto myself. ⁵ Now therefore, if ye will obey my voice indeed, and keep my covenant, then ye shall be 'a peculiar treasure unto me ¹from among all peoples: for 'all the earth is mine: ⁶ and ye shall be unto me 'a kingdom of priests, and 'an holy nation. These are the words which thou shalt speak unto the children of Israel. ⁷ And Moses came and called for the elders of the people, and ^{set} laid before ^{them} their faces all these words which the LORD commanded him. ⁸ And ²all the people answered together, and said, 'All that the LORD hath spoken we will do. And Moses ^{reported} returned the words of the people unto the LORD. ⁹ And the LORD said unto Moses, Lo, I come unto thee 'in a thick cloud, 'that the people may hear when I speak with thee, and ^{may} also 'believe thee for ever. And Moses told the words of the people unto the LORD. ¹⁰ And the LORD said unto Moses, Go unto the people, and 'sanctify them ^{to-day} to-day and ^{to-morrow} to-morrow, and let them 'wash their ^{garments,} clothes, ¹¹ and be ready against the third day: for the third day ²the LORD will come down in the sight of all the people upon mount Sinai. ¹² And thou shalt set bounds unto the people round about, saying, Take heed to yourselves, that ye go not up into the mount, or touch the border of it: 'who-soever toucheth the mount shall be surely put to death: ¹³ ^{no} There

hand shall touch ³him, shall not a hand touch it, but he shall surely be stoned, or shot through; whether it be beast or man, it shall not live: when the ^{3b}trumpet soundeth long, they shall come up to the mount. ¹⁴ And Moses ⁴went down from the mount unto the people, ⁵and sanctified the people; ⁶and they washed their ^{garments,} clothes. ¹⁵ And he said unto the people, Be ready against ⁷the third day: ⁸come not ^{near} a woman. ¹⁶ And it came to pass on ⁹the third day, when it was morning, that there were ¹⁰thunders and lightnings, and 'a thick cloud upon the mount, and ¹¹the voice of ¹²the trumpet exceeding loud; ¹³and ¹⁴all the people that were ¹⁵in the camp ¹⁶trembled. ¹⁷ And ¹⁸Moses brought forth the people out of the camp to meet ¹⁹with God; and they stood at the nether part of the mount. ²⁰ And ²¹mount Sinai was altogether on ²²smoke, because the LORD descended upon it in fire: and the smoke thereof ascended as the smoke of a furnace, and ²³the whole 'mount quaked greatly. ²⁴ And when ²⁵the voice of the trumpet sounded long, and waxed louder and louder, Moses spake, and ²⁶God answered him by a voice. ²⁷ And the LORD came down upon mount Sinai, ²⁸to the top of the mount: and the LORD called Moses ²⁹up to the top of the mount; and Moses went up. ³⁰ And the LORD said unto Moses, Go down, ³¹charge the people, lest they break through unto the LORD ³²to gaze, and many of them perish. ³³ And let the priests also, which come near to the LORD, ³⁴sanctify themselves, lest the LORD ³⁵break forth upon them. ³⁶ And Moses said unto the LORD, The people can-

a Deut. 28. 2
b ver. 16, 19.

c Deut. 32.
11, 12.
d ver. 9.
Rev. 12. 14.
d ver. 3.

e Deut. 7. 6
& 14. 2
& 26. 13.
Ps. 135. 4.
Mal. 3. 17.
Tit. 2. 14.
1 Pet. 2. 9, et.
f ch. 9. 29.
Deut. 10. 14.
Job 41. 11.
Ps. 24. 1.
g SO. 12.
1 Cor. 10. 26.

h ver. 11.
i Cp. 1 Sam. 21. 4, 5
& 1 Cor. 7. 5.
j 1 Pet. 2. 5, 9.
Rev. 1. 6
k SO. 10.
l 20. 6.

m Lev. 20. 26.
Deut. 7. 6
n 24. 21.
o 26. 19
& 28. 9.
Isai. 62. 12.
1 Pet. 2. 9.
p Ps. 77. 18.
Heb. 12. 18.
Rev. 4. 5
q SO. 8.
r 11. 19.

s ver. 9.
m ver. 13.
n Heb. 12. 21.
o Deut. 4. 10.
p ch. 24. 3, 7.
Deut. 5. 27.
q Deut. 5. 27.
r ch. 24. 17.
Deut. 4. 11
& 33. 2 (mg.).
Judg. 5. 5.

r Cp. Isai. 6. 4
& Ps. 144. 5
& Rev. 15. 3.
s ch. 20. 21
& 24. 16.
Deut. 4. 11.
Ps. 12. 11
& 97. 2.
Cp. Matt. 17. 5.
t Deut. 4. 12.
36.
Cp. John 12. 28, 29.

u Ps. 68. 8.
Heb. 12. 28.
v ch. 14. 31.
w Neh. 8. 13.
Ps. 81. 7.
x Lev. 11. 44.

y Cp. Josh. 3. 5.
z Cp. Gen. 32. 2
& Lev. 15. 5.
a ch. 24. 5.
Cp. Deut. 33. 2.
b Cp. ch. 3. 6
& 1 Sam. 6. 19.
c Lev. 10. 3.
d Cited Heb. 12. 20.
e 2 Sam. 6. 8.
f 1 Chr. 18. 11.

R.V. 1 Or, above

2 Or, if

3 Or, ram's horn

4 Some ancient authorities have, people.

A.V. • Or, cornet.

† Heb. contest.

not come up to mount Sinai: for thou ^{didst charge} ^{chargedst} us, saying, "Set bounds about the mount, and sanctify it. ²⁴ And the LORD said unto him, ^{Go,} ^{Away,} get thee ^{down;} and thou shalt come up, thou, and Aaron with thee: but let not the priests and the people break through to come up unto the LORD, lest he ^{break forth} upon them. ²⁵ So Moses went down unto the people, and ^{told} unto them.

¹ "And ^{the} God spake all **20** these words, saying, ² "I am the LORD thy God, which ^{have} brought thee out of the land of Egypt, out of the house of ^{thy} bondage.

³ "Thou shalt have ^{no} other gods ^{before} me.

⁴ "Thou shalt not make unto thee ^a ^{any} graven image, ^{nor the likeness} ^{of any form} ^{of any thing} that is in heaven above, or that is in the earth beneath, or that is in the water under the earth: ⁵ "thou shalt not bow down thyself ^{unto} them, nor serve them: for I the LORD thy God am ^a jealous God, ^{visiting} the iniquity of the fathers upon the children, upon the third and upon the fourth generation of them that hate me; ⁶ and shewing mercy unto ^{thousands} of them that love me, and keep my commandments.

⁷ "Thou shalt not take the name of the LORD thy God ⁱⁿ vain; for the LORD will not hold him guiltless that taketh his name ⁱⁿ vain.

⁸ "Remember the sabbath day, to keep it holy. ⁹ "Six days shalt thou labour, and do all thy work: ¹⁰ but ^{the} seventh day is ^{the} sabbath ^{unto} of the LORD thy God: ^{in it} thou shalt not do any work, thou, nor thy son,

nor thy daughter, thy maidservant, nor thy maidservant, nor thy cattle, ^{nor} thy stranger that is within thy gates: ¹¹ ⁱⁿ six days the LORD made heaven and earth, the sea, and all that in them is, and rest the seventh day: wherefore the LORD blessed the sabbath day, and hallowed it.

¹² "Honour thy father and thy mother: ^{that} thy days may long upon the land which the LORD thy God giveth thee.

¹³ "Thou shalt ^{do} ^{no} murder.

¹⁴ "Thou shalt not commit adultery.

¹⁵ "Thou shalt not steal.

¹⁶ "Thou shalt not bear false witness against thy neighbour.

¹⁷ "Thou shalt not covet thy neighbour's house, ^{thou} shalt not covet thy neighbour's wife, nor his manservant, nor his maidservant, nor his ox, nor his ass, nor any thing that is thy neighbour's.

¹⁸ And all the people saw ^{the} thunderings, and the lightnings, and the ^{voice} ^{noise} of the trumpet, and the mountain smoking: ^{and} when the people saw it, they ^{trembled,} ^{removed,} and stood afar off.

¹⁹ And they said unto Moses, "Speak thou with us, and we will hear: but let not God speak with us, lest we die. ²⁰ And Moses said unto the people, Fear not: for God is come to ^{prove} you, and ^{his} fear may be before ^{you,} ^{your} face: that ye sin not. ²¹ And the people stood afar off, and Moses drew near unto ^{the} thick darkness where God was.

²² And the LORD said unto Moses, Thus thou shalt say unto the children of Israel, Ye

/ ch. 18. 26 & 31. 15. Gen. 2. 2, 3. Ezek. 20. 12. See Num. 15. 32-34.

R.V. ¹ Heb. bondmen. ² Or, were moved

³ Or, beside me

⁴ Or, a thousand generations See Deut. 7. 9.

⁵ Or, for want

A.V. ⁶ Heb. servants.

have seen that I have ^atalked with you from heaven. ²³ ^bYe shall not make ^cother gods with me; gods of silver, ^dor gods of gold, ye shall not make unto you. ²⁴ An altar of earth thou shalt make unto me, and shalt sacrifice thereon thy burnt offerings, and thy peace offerings, thy sheep, and thine oxen: ^ein every place ^fwhere I ^grecord my name I will come unto thee, and I ^hwill bless thee. ²⁵ And ⁱif thou ^jwilt make me an altar of stone, ^kthou shalt not ^lbuild it of hewn stones: for if thou lift up thy tool upon it, thou hast polluted it. ²⁶ Neither shalt thou go up by steps unto mine altar, that thy nakedness be not discovered thereon.

21 ¹ Now these are ^jthe ^kjudgements ^lwhich thou shalt set before them.

² ⁱIf thou buy an Hebrew ^jservant, six years he shall serve: and in the seventh he shall go out free for nothing. ³ If he come ^kin ^lby himself, he shall go out by himself: if he ^mbe married, then his wife shall go out with him. ⁴ If his master ⁿgive him a wife, and she ^ohave born him sons or daughters; the wife and her children shall be her master's, and he shall go out by himself. ⁵ ^pBut ^qif the servant ^rshall plainly say, I love my master, my wife, and my children; I will not go out free: ^sthen his master shall bring him unto ^tGod, and ^uthe judges; he shall also bring him to the door, or unto the door post; and his master shall ^vbore his ear through with an ^wawl; and he shall serve him for ever.

⁷ And if a man ^xsell his daughter to be a ^ymaidservant,

^a Deut. 4. 38.
^b Gen. 2. 12.
^c Heb. 12. 25.
^d Cp. ch. 32.
^e 2 Kin. 17. 33
^f Ezek. 20. 39
^g Zeph. 1. 5.

^h Deut. 12. 5, 11.
ⁱ 14. 23
^j 16. 6, 11
^k 22. 2
^l 1 Kin. 8. 29
^m 9. 3.
ⁿ Chr. 6. 6
^o 7. 16
^p 12. 13.
^q Ezra 6. 12.
^r Neh. 1. 9.
^s Ps. 74. 7.
^t Jer. 7. 10, 12.
^u Deut. 7. 13.
^v Deut. 27. 5.
^w Josh. 8. 31.
^x 1 Cor. 7. 5.
^y Cp. 1 Kin. 5. 17.
^z 1 Chr. 22. 2.
^{aa} Gen. 9. 6.
^{ab} Lev. 24. 17.
^{ac} Num. 35. 30, 31.
^{ad} Cp. Matt. 26. 52.

^{ae} Deut. 19. 4, 5.
^{af} See Num. 35. 22-25.
^{ag} J ch. 24. 3.
^{ah} Deut. 4. 14
^{ai} 6. 1.
^{aj} Num. 35. 11.
^{ak} Deut. 4. 41-43
^{al} 19. 2, 3.
^{am} See Josh. 20. 2-9.
^{an} Deut. 15. 12.
^{ao} Jer. 34. 14.
^{ap} See Lev. 25. 30-41.
^{aq} m See 1 Kin. 2. 28-34.
^{ar} n 1 Tim. 1. 9 (mg.).
^{as} Deut. 24. 7.
^{at} 1 Tim. 1. 10.
^{au} p ch. 22. 4.
^{av} q Deut. 16. 16, 17.
^{aw} r Lev. 20. 9.
^{ax} Deut. 27. 16.
^{ay} Cited Matt. 14. 4.
^{az} s Mark 7. 10.
^{ba} Cp. Prov. 20. 20.
^{bb} s 30. 11.
^{bc} s ch. 22. 8, 9.
^{bd} s mg. for mg.
^{be} Cp. Ps. 82. 6.
^{bf} s John 10. 24, 26.
^{bg} i Cp. Ps. 40. 6 (mg.).

^u Neh. 5. 5.

she shall not go out as the men-servants do. ⁸ If she ⁱplease not her master, ^jwho hath ^kespoused her to himself, then shall he let her be redeemed: to sell her unto a strange ^lpeople ^mhe shall have no power, seeing he hath dealt deceitfully with her. ⁹ And if he ⁿhave ^oespoused her unto his son, he shall deal with her after the manner of daughters. ¹⁰ If he take him another ^pwife; her ^qfood, her raiment, and ^rher duty of marriage, shall he not diminish. ¹¹ And if he do not these three unto her, then shall she go out ^sfor nothing, ^twithout money.

¹² ^hHe that smiteth a man, so that he die, shall ⁱsurely be ^jput to death. ¹³ And ^kif a man lie not in wait, but God deliver ^lhim into his hand; then ^mI will appoint thee a place whither he shall flee. ¹⁴ ⁿAnd ^oif a man come presumptuously upon his neighbour, to slay him with guile; ^pthou shalt take him from mine altar, that he may die.

¹⁵ And ^qhe that smiteth his father, or his mother, shall be ^rsurely put to death.

¹⁶ And ^she that stealeth a man, and selleth him, or if he be found ^tin his hand, he shall ^usurely be put to death.

¹⁷ And ^vhe that ^wcurseth his father, or his mother, shall ^xsurely be put to death.

¹⁸ And if men ^ycontend, and ^zone ^{aa}smiteth the other ^{ab}with a stone, or with his fist, and he die not, but ^{ac}keep ^{ad}keepeth his bed: ^{ae}if he rise again, and walk abroad upon his staff, then shall he that smote him be quit: only he shall pay for ^{af}the loss of his time, and shall cause him to be thoroughly healed.

R. V. ¹ Or, cause my name to be remembered
reading is, so that he hath not espoused her.

A. V. ² Heb. build them with hewing.
q, etc. ³ Or, revileth.

⁴ Or, bondman
⁵ Heb. flesh.

⁶ Heb. with his body.
⁷ Or, revileth.

⁸ Or, the judges
⁹ Heb. flesh.

¹⁰ Heb. saying shall say.
¹¹ Heb. his ceasing.

¹² Or, bondwoman
¹³ Heb. his sitting or ceasing.

¹⁴ Heb. his sitting or ceasing.
¹⁵ Heb. be evil in the eyes

20 And if a man smite ¹his servant, or his maid, with a rod, and he die under his hand; he shall surely be ^{be surely} punished. ²¹Notwithstanding, if he continue a day or two, he shall not be punished: for ^bhe is his money.

22 And if men strive together, and hurt a woman with child, so that her fruit ^{depart} depart from her, and yet no mischief follow: he shall be surely ^{fined, punished} according as the woman's husband ^{shall} lay upon him; and he shall pay as ^dthe judges determine. ²³But if any mischief follow, then thou shalt give ^elife for life, ²⁴eye for eye, tooth for tooth, hand for hand, foot for foot, ²⁵burning for burning, wound for wound, stripe for stripe.

26 And if a man smite the eye of his servant, or the eye of his maid, ^{and destroy it} that it perish; he shall let him go free for his eye's sake. ²⁷And if he smite out his manservant's tooth, or his maidservant's tooth; he shall let him go free for his tooth's sake.

28 And if an ox gore a man or a woman, that they ^{die} die: then ⁷the ox shall be surely stoned, and his flesh shall not be eaten; but the owner of the ox shall be quit.

29 But if the ox were wont to ^{gore}push with his horn in time past, and it hath been testified to his owner, and he hath not kept him in, but that he hath killed a man or a woman; the ox shall be stoned, and his owner also shall be put to death. ³⁰If there be laid on him ^aransom, ^{sum of money, redemption ransom} then ^che shall give for the of his life whatsoever is laid upon him. ³¹Whether he have gored a son, or have gored a daughter, according to this ^{judgement} judgement shall it be done unto him. ³²If the ox

^{gore}shall push a manservant or a maidservant; he shall give unto their master ³³thirty shekels of silver, and ⁷the ox shall be stoned.

33 And if a man shall open a pit, or if a man shall dig a ^{pit}pit, and not cover it, and an ox or an ass fall therein; ³⁴the owner of the pit shall make it ^{good}good; he shall give money unto the owner of ^{them}them; and the dead *beast* shall be his.

35 And if one man's ox hurt another's, that he die; then they shall sell the live ox, and divide the ^{price}money of it; and the dead ^{or}also they shall divide. ³⁶Or if it be known that the ox ^{was wont}hath used to ^{gore}push in time past, and his owner hath not kept him in; he shall surely pay ox for ^{ox}ox; and the dead ^{beast}shall be his own.

¹If a man shall steal an **22** ox, or a ¹sheep, and kill it, or sell it; he shall ^{pay}restore five oxen for an ox, and ⁴four sheep for a sheep. ²If ^{the}a thief be found ^abreaking in, and be smitten that he die, ³there shall be no ^{bloodguiltiness}bloodguiltiness for him. ³If the sun be risen upon him, ⁴there shall be ^{bloodguiltiness}bloodguiltiness for him; ⁵he should make ^{full}restitution; if he have nothing, then ⁶he shall be sold for his theft. ⁴If the theft ¹be ^{certainly}found in his hand alive, whether it be ox, or ass, or sheep; ⁷he shall ^{pay}restore double.

⁵If a man shall cause a field or vineyard to be eaten, and shall ^{let his beast loose, put in his beast, and shall}feed in another man's field; of the best of his own field, and of the best of his own vineyard, shall he make restitution.

⁶If fire break out, and catch in thorns, so that the ^{shecks}stacks of corn, or the standing corn, or the field, be consumed ^{therewith}; he

^a Cp. Zech. 11, 12, 13 & Matt. 26. 15.

^b Cp. Lev. 25. 45, 46.

^c Cp. Deut. 22. 18, 19.
^d Cp. Deut. 32. 31 & Job 31. 11.

^e Deut. 19. 21. / Lev. 24. 20. Deut. 19. 21. Cited Matt. 5. 38.

[Ch. 21. 27 in Heb.]

[Ch. 22. 1 in Heb.]
^g 2 Sam. 12. 6. Cp. Prov. 6. 31 & Luke 19. 8. & Matt. 24. 43.
^h Num. 35. 27 (mg.).

ⁱ Gen. 9. 5.

^k Cp. ch. 21. 2.

^l ch. 21. 16.

^m Cp. ver. 1.

ⁿ ch. 30. 12. Num. 35. 31, 32.

R.V. ¹ Or, his bondman, or his bondswoman.
A.V. ² Heb. avenged.

³ Heb. blood.
⁴ Or, goat.

that kindled the fire shall surely make restitution.

⁷ If a man shall deliver unto his neighbour money or stuff to keep, and it be stolen out of the man's house; if the thief be found, ¹he shall let him pay double. ⁸ If the thief be not found, then the master of the house shall ^{come near} unto ^{be brought} the judges, ^{to see} whether he have put his hand unto his neighbour's goods. ⁹ For every matter of trespass, whether it be for ox, for ass, for sheep, for raiment, or for any manner of lost thing, ^{whereof} one saith, This is it, ^{which another} challenge to be his, the cause of both parties shall come before ^{God}; he ^{the judges}; and whom ^{God} the judges shall condemn, he shall pay double unto his neighbour.

¹⁰ If a man deliver unto his neighbour an ass, or an ox, or a sheep, or any beast, to keep; and it die, or be hurt, or driven away, no man seeing it: ¹¹ ^{the} Then shall an oath of the LORD ^{shall be} between them both, whether he hath not put his hand unto his neighbour's goods; and the owner thereof shall accept it, and he shall not make restitution. ¹² But ^{if good} And ^{if it be} if it be stolen from him, he shall make restitution unto the owner thereof. ¹³ If it be torn in pieces, ^{then} let him bring it for witness; ^{and} he shall not make good that which was torn.

¹⁴ And if a man ^{borrow} aught of his neighbour, and it be hurt, or die, the owner thereof ^{not being} with it, he shall surely make restitution. ¹⁵ ^{if good} But if the owner thereof be with it, he shall not make it good: if it be an hired thing, ^{it} it came for his hire.

¹⁶ And ^{if} if a man entice a virgin that is not betrothed, and lie with her, he shall surely ^{pay a dowry for} endow

her to be his wife. ¹⁷ If her father utterly refuse to give her unto him, ^{he} he shall ^{pay} money according to ^{the} the dowry of virgins.

¹⁸ ^b Thou shalt not suffer a ^{sovereign} ^{witch} to live.

¹⁹ ^d Whosoever lieth with a beast shall surely be put to death.

²⁰ ^f He that sacrificeth unto any god, save unto the LORD only, ^{he} he shall be ^{utterly} destroyed. ²¹ ^{And} And a stranger shalt thou ^{Thou shalt} not wrong, neither shalt thou ^{neither} vex a stranger, nor oppress him: for ye were strangers in the land of Egypt. ²² ^h Ye shall not afflict any widow, or fatherless child.

²³ If thou afflict them in any wise, and they ^{cry} cry at all unto me, I will surely ^{hear} hear their cry; ²⁴ and my wrath shall wax hot, and I will kill you with the sword; and ^{your} your wives shall be widows, and your children fatherless.

²⁵ ^h If thou lend money to any of my people ^{with thee} with thee that is poor, thou shalt not be to him as ^{an} a creditor; neither shall ye ^{lay} lay upon him usury. ²⁶ ^h If thou at all take thy neighbour's ^{garment} garment to pledge, thou shalt ^{restore} restore it unto him by that the sun goeth down: ²⁷ for that is his ^{only} only covering, it is his covering only, ^{garment} garment for his skin: wherein shall he sleep? and it shall come to pass, when he ^{crieth} crieth unto me, that I will hear; for I am ^{gracious} gracious.

²⁸ ^g Thou shalt not revile ^{God} the gods, nor ^{curse} curse the ruler of thy people. ²⁹ Thou shalt not delay to offer ^{of} of the abundance of thy ^{the first of thy} first of thy ripe fruits, and of thy ^{liquors} liquors: ^{The first-born} The first-born of thy sons shalt thou give unto me. ³⁰ ^h Likewise shalt thou do with thine oxen, and with thy sheep: ^{seven} seven days

a Gen. 24. 12.

1 Sam. 18. 25.

b Lev. 19. 26.

21

c 20. 27.

Deut. 12. 10, 11.

1 Sam. 22. 3. 2.

e See ver. 4.

d Lev. 18. 28.

e 20. 16.

Deut. 27. 21.

e Beech. 21. 6.

e mg. for mg.

f Cp. Num.

22. 5, 7, 9.

g Josh. 23. 16.

h 1 Mac. 2. 23.

24.

i Deut. 18.

1-15.

j 17. 9-5.

k ch. 23. 2.

Lev. 19. 33.

Deut. 10. 18, 19.

Jer. 7. 3.

Zech. 7. 10.

Mal. 3. 5.

A Deut. 24.

17.

e 27. 19.

Ps. 94. 3.

Isa. 1. 17, 23.

e 10. 2.

Ezek. 22. 7.

Zech. 7. 10.

James 1. 27.

1 Cor. 24. 38.

Luke 18. 7.

j Ps. 18. 6.

e 145. 19.

Cp. James 5. 4.

k Ps. 100. 3.

Lam. 5. 2.

l Heb. 6. 18.

m Lev. 25.

25-27.

Deut. 22. 19, 20.

Neh. 5. 7.

Ps. 18. 5.

Prov. 22. 3.

Ezek. 18. 8.

13, 17.

e 22. 12.

n Deut. 24.

15, 17.

Job 22. 6.

e 24. 9 (mg.).

Prov. 20. 16.

Ezek. 18. 7, 16.

Amos 2. 6.

Cp. Prov.

22. 27.

o Gen. 31. 30.

p ch. 24. 4.

q Ch. 30. 9.

Neh. 5. 17.

Ps. 88. 16.

e 103. 8, al.

q Cited Acts

23. 5.

Cp. 3 Sam.

10. 1.

e Eccles. 10. 20.

e Jude 8. (for mg.).

e Beech. 13. 2.

f Deut. 22.

25, 26.

g Deut. 15.

h Lev. 22. 27.

R.V. ¹ Or, the judges ² Heb. ask.
 Lev. 21. 22. ³ Heb. the fulness and thy tear.

A.V. ⁴ Heb. weigh.

⁵ Or, it is reckoned in (Heb. cometh into) the hire

⁶ Heb. devoted. See

⁷ Or, judges.

⁸ Heb. thy fulness.

⁹ Heb. tear.

he will not pardon your transgressions: for my name is in him. ²² But if thou shalt indeed hearken unto his voice, and do all that I speak; then I will be an enemy unto thine enemies, and an adversary unto thine adversaries. ²³ For mine angel shall go before thee, and bring thee in unto the Amorites, and the Hittites, and the Canaanites, and the Jebusites, and the Hivites, and the Amorites, Perizzites, and the Hivites, and the Canaanites, and the Jebusites: and I will cut them off. ²⁴ Thou shalt not bow down to their gods, nor serve them, nor do after their works: but thou shalt utterly overthrow them, and quite break down their pillars. ²⁵ And ye shall serve the LORD your God, and he shall bless thy bread, and thy water; and I will take sickness away from the midst of thee. ²⁶ There shall none cast her young, nor be barren, in thy land: the number of thy days I will fulfil. ²⁷ I will send my terror before thee, and will destroy all the people to whom thou shalt come, and I will make all thine enemies turn their backs unto thee. ²⁸ And I will send the hornet before thee, which shall drive out the Hivite, the Canaanite, and the Hittite, from before thee. ²⁹ I will not drive them out from before thee in one year; lest the land become desolate, and the beast of the field multiply against thee. ³⁰ By little and little I will drive them out from before thee, until thou be increased, and inherit the land. ³¹ And I will set thy border from the Red Sea even unto the sea of the Philistines, and from the wilderness unto the river: for I will deliver the inhabitants of the land into your

hand; and thou shalt drive them out before thee. ³² Thou shalt make no covenant with them, nor with their gods. ³³ They shall not dwell in thy land, lest they make thee sin against me: for if thou serve their gods, it will surely be a snare unto thee.

¹ And he said unto Moses, Come up unto the LORD, thou, and Aaron, Nadab, and Abihu, and seventy of the elders of Israel; and worship ye afar off: ² and Moses alone shall come near unto the LORD: but they shall not come near; neither shall the people go up with him. ³ And Moses came and told the people all the words of the LORD, and all the people answered with one voice, and said, All the words which the LORD hath spoken will we do. ⁴ And Moses wrote all the words of the LORD, and rose up early in the morning, and builded an altar under the mount, and twelve pillars, according to the twelve tribes of Israel. ⁵ And he sent young men of the children of Israel, which offered burnt offerings, and sacrificed peace offerings of oxen unto the LORD. ⁶ And Moses took half of the blood, and put it in basons; and half of the blood he sprinkled on the altar. ⁷ And he took the book of the covenant, and read in the audience of the people: and they said, All that the LORD hath spoken will we do, and be obedient. ⁸ And Moses took the blood, and sprinkled it on the people, and said, Behold the blood of the covenant, which the LORD hath made with you concerning all these words. ⁹ Then went up Moses, and Aaron, Nadab, and Abihu, and

a Cp. ch. 32.
24.
& 24. 7
& Num. 14. 35
& Josh. 24. 19.
b ch. 34. 13,
15.
Deut. 7. 2
c Gen. 12. 3
Deut. 30. 7
Jer. 30. 20.

d ch. 34. 12
Deut. 7. 15
Josh. 23. 13
Judg. 2. 2
Ps. 105. 35
e See ver. 20.
f See ch. 12.
5.

g ch. 22. 1
See ch. 3. 22.
h Num. 11.
16.
i ch. 20. 5.

j Lev. 18. 3
Deut. 12. 30, 31.
k ver. 13, 15,
18.
l ch. 34. 13
Num. 33. 52
Deut. 7. 6, 26
& 12. 3.

m See Deut.
16. 22.
n Deut. 6. 13
& 10. 12, 30
& 11. 13
& 13. 4
Josh. 22. 5
Matt. 4. 10.

o Deut. 7. 13
& 28. 5, 8.
p ch. 21. 1.
q ch. 15. 28.
Deut. 7. 15
r ch. 19. 8
Deut. 6. 27.
s Deut. 7. 14
t Deut. 31. 9
u Cp. Job 5.

v Ps. 55. 23.
w Deut. 2. 25.
Josh. 2. 9.
x Cp. Gen. 35. 5
(ing.).
y Deut. 7. 23.
z Gen. 28. 18
& 31. 45.
Cp. ch. 28. 24.

a Deut. 7. 30.
b Josh. 24. 12
c Heb. 9. 15,
18.
d Deut. 7. 22.

e Deut. 7. 22.

b Cited Heb.
9. 15, 20.
c Heb. 13. 20
& 1 Pet. 1. 2.
d Gen. 15. 18
Num. 34. 3.
Deut. 11. 24.
Josh. 1. 4.
Cp. 1 Kin. 4.
21, 24
& Ps. 72. 8.
e Josh. 21.
44.
Judg. 1. 4
& 11. 21.
f Cp. ver. 1.

R.V. ¹ Or, obelisks See Lev. 26. 1, 2 Kings 3. 2.

A.V. ² Or, I will afflict them that afflict thee.

³ That is, the Euphrates.

⁴ Or, upon all these conditions

† Heb. neck.

seventy of the elders of Israel: ¹⁰ and ^athey saw the God of Israel: and there was under his feet as it were ^apaved work of ^asapphire stone, and as it were the ^{very} body of heaven ^{for} in his clearness. ¹¹ And upon the nobles of the children of Israel he laid not his hand: and ^{also} they beheld ^{saw} God, and ^{did} eat and drink.

¹² And the LORD said unto Moses, ¹Come up to me into the mount, and be there: and I will give thee ^{the} tables of stone, and the law, and the commandment, which I have ^{written,} written: that thou mayest teach them. ¹³ And Moses rose up, and ^{Joshua his minister:} his minister Joshua: and Moses went up ^{into} the mount of God. ¹⁴ And he said unto the elders, Tarry ye here for us, until we come again unto you: and, behold, Aaron and ^{Hur} are with you: ^{whosever} if any man have any ^acause, matters to do, let him come ^{near} unto them. ¹⁵ And Moses went up into the mount, and ^{the} cloud covered the mount. ¹⁶ And ^{the} glory of the LORD abode upon mount Sinai, and the cloud covered it six days: and the seventh day he called unto Moses out of the midst of the cloud. ¹⁷ And the ^{appearance} sight of the glory of the LORD was like ^{devouring} fire on the top of the mount in the eyes of the children of Israel. ¹⁸ And Moses ^{entered} went into the midst of the cloud, and ^{went} ^{up} him up into the mount: and ^{Moses} was in the mount forty days and forty nights.

25 ¹ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, ² ^{Speak} unto the children of Israel, that they ^{take} for me an ^{offering}: ^{of} every man that giveth it willingly with ^{willing} his heart ye shall take my ^{offering}.

a Gen. 32.
30.
Judg. 13. 22.
Isa. 6. 1. 5.
Op. ch. 33. 20.
23.
John 1. 18.
& 1 Tim. 6. 16.
& 1 John 4. 12.
20.
b ch. 26. 1.
21, 26.
c Gen. 41. 42.
& mag.
d Ezek. 1. 26.
& 10. 1.
e ch. 26. 14.
f ch. 27. 20.
g ch. 30. 23.
h ch. 30. 7, 34.
i Si. 11.
j Gen. 2. 12.
(mag. for mag.).
k Cp. ch. 18.
17.
l Gen. 31. 54.
m ch. 28. 4.
15.
n ver. 3, 15, 18.
o Heb. 9.
1-4.
p ch. 36.
1-4.
q ch. 29. 45.
r Kin. 6. 13.
s Cor. 6. 16.
t Rev. 21. 3.
u ch. 31. 18.
v ch. 32. 15, 16.
w Deut. 5. 22.
x ver. 40.
y ch. 26. 1.
z ch. 33. 11.
aa ch. 17. 9, 10.
ab 24. 13.
ac See ch. 3. 1.
ad ch. 27. 1-3.
ae Deut. 10. 1.
af Heb. 9. 4.
ag ch. 17. 10.
12.
ah Si. 2.
ai ch. 19. 9, 16.
aj Cp. Mat. 17. 5.
ak ch. 16. 10.
al Lev. 9. 23.
am Num. 14. 10.
an 16. 42.
ao ver. 34, 35.
ap ch. 30. 3, 4.
aq 37. 2.
ar y ch. 37. 2.
as ch. 2. 3.
at 19. 12.
au Deut. 4. 36.
av Heb. 12. 15, 20.
aw ch. 34. 28.
ax Deut. 9. 9, 16.
20.
ay 10. 10.
az b 1 Kin. 8. 8.
ba c Cp. Deut. 31. 29.
bb 1 Kin. 8. 9.
bc d See ch. 18. 34.
bd e For ver. 1-7.
be see ch. 25. 4-6.
bf f ch. 37. 6.
bg Heb. 9. 5.
bh g ch. 35. 1.
bi 21. 29.
bj 33. 2.
bk Judg. 5. 2.
bl 1 Chr. 29. 5, 20.
bm Ezra 1. 6.
bn 2. 68.
bo 3. 5.
bp 7. 16.
bq Neh. 11. 2.
br Cp. 2 Cor. 8. 12.
bs 9. 7.

³ And this is the ^{offering} which ye shall take of them; gold, and silver, and ^{brass;} brass; ⁴ and ^{blue,} blue, and purple, and scarlet, and ^{fine} linen, and goats' ^{hair;} hair; ⁵ and ^{rams'} rams' skins dyed red, and ^{scalpkins,} scalpkins, and ^{acacia} acacia wood; ⁶ oil for the light, ^{spices} spices for the anointing oil, and for the ^{sweet} incense; ⁷ ^{onyx} onyx stones, and stones to be set in the ^{ephod,} ephod, and for ⁱⁿ the breastplate. ⁸ And let them make me ^a sanctuary; that ^I may dwell among them. ⁹ ^{According} to all that I shew thee, ^{after} the pattern of the ^{tabernacle,} tabernacle, and the pattern of all the ^{furniture} instruments thereof, even so shall ye make it.

¹⁰ And ^{they} shall make an ark of ^{acacia} acacia wood: two cubits and a half shall be the length thereof, and a cubit and a half the breadth thereof, and a cubit and a half the height thereof. ¹¹ And thou shalt overlay it with pure gold, within and without shalt thou overlay it, and shalt make upon it a ^{gold} crown of gold round about. ¹² And thou shalt cast four rings of gold for it, and put them ⁱⁿ the four ^{feet} corners thereof; and two rings shall be ⁱⁿ the one ^{side} of it, and two rings ⁱⁿ the other ^{side} of it. ¹³ And thou shalt make staves of ^{acacia} acacia wood, and overlay them with gold. ¹⁴ And thou shalt put the staves into the rings ^{on} the sides of the ark, that the ark may be borne with them. ¹⁵ The ^{staves} shall be in the rings of the ark: they shall not be taken from it. ¹⁶ And thou shalt put into the ark ^{the} testimony which I shall give thee. ¹⁷ And ^{thou} shalt make a ^{mercy} mercy-seat of pure gold: two cubits and a half shall be the length thereof, and a cubit and a half the

R.V. ¹ Or, work of bright sapphire
* Heb. dwelling.

² Or, heave offering
* Heb. rub.

A.V. * Heb. take for me.

³ Or, cotton
* Or, covering

⁴ Or, porpoise-skins

⁵ Or, beryl

⁶ Or, silk.

breadth thereof. ¹⁸ And thou shalt make two cherubim of gold; of ¹⁹ beaten work shalt thou make them, ²⁰ in the two ends of the mercy-seat. ¹⁸ And make one cherub on the one end, and the other cherub on the other end: ²¹ of one piece with the mercy-seat shall ye make the cherubim on the two ends thereof. ²⁰ And the cherubim shall spread out their wings on high, covering the mercy-seat with their wings, and their faces shall look one to another; toward the mercy-seat shall the faces of the cherubim be. ²¹ And thou shalt put the mercy-seat above upon the ark; and in the ark thou shalt put the testimony that I shall give thee. ²² And there I will meet with thee, and I will commune with thee from above the mercy-seat, from between the two cherubims which are upon the ark of the testimony, of all things which I will give thee in commandment unto the children of Israel.

²³ And thou shalt make a table of acacia shittim wood: two cubits shall be the length thereof, and a cubit the breadth thereof, and a cubit and a half the height thereof. ²⁴ And thou shalt overlay it with pure gold, and make thereto a crown of gold round about. ²⁵ And thou shalt make unto it a border of an handbreadth round about, and thou shalt make a golden crown to the border thereof round about. ²⁶ And thou shalt make for it four rings of gold, and put the rings in the four corners that are on the four feet thereof. ²⁷ Close by against the border shall the rings be, for places of the staves to bear the table. ²⁸ And thou shalt make the staves of acacia shittim

wood, and overlay them with gold, that the table may be borne with them. ²⁹ And thou shalt make the dishes thereof, and the spoons thereof, and the flags covers thereof, and the bowls thereof, to pour out withal: of pure gold shalt thou make them. ³⁰ And thou shalt set upon the table shew-bread before me alway.

³¹ And thou shalt make a candlestick of pure gold: of beaten work shall the candlestick be made, even its base, and its shaft; its cups, its branches, his bowls, his knops, and his flowers, shall be of one piece with it: ³² and there shall be six branches going out of the sides thereof; three branches of the candlestick out of the one side thereof, and three branches of the candlestick out of the other side thereof: ³³ three cups made like almond-blossoms in one branch, a knop and a flower a knop and a flower in one branch; and three cups made like almond-blossoms in the other branch, with a knop and a flower: so for in the candlestick: ³⁴ and that come out of the candlestick: ³⁵ and in the candlestick shall be four cups made like almond-blossoms, unto almonds, with their flowers thereof: ³⁶ Their knops and their branches shall be of one piece with it: the whole of it one beaten work of pure gold. ³⁷ And thou shalt make the lamps thereof, seven: and they shall light the lamps thereof, that they may give light over against it. ³⁸ And the tongs thereof, and the snuffdishes thereof, shall be of pure gold. ³⁹ Of a talent of pure gold shall

a ver. 31.
ch. 37. 7, 17, 22.
Num. 8. 4
& 10. 2.
Jer. 10. 6 (for mg.).
o ch. 37. 16.
Num. 4. 7.
e ch. 37. 8.

d Lev. 24. 5.
& e 1 Kin. 8. 7.
1 Chr. 23. 18.
Heb. 8. 6.

f For ver.
31-39, see
ch. 37. 17-24.
Cp. 1 Kin. 7. 40
& Zech. 4. 2
& Heb. 8. 2
& Rev. 1. 12.
g ch. 28. 34
& 40. 30.

A ver. 16.

h ch. 28. 43, 45
& 30. 6, 26.
Lev. 16. 2.
Num. 17. 4.

i Num. 7. 80.
1 Sam. 4. 4
(mg.).
2 Sam. 6. 2
(mg.).
2 Kin. 19. 15
(mg.).
Ps. 90. 1 (mg.).
eal. 37. 16
(mg.).

k For ver.
23-29, see
ch. 37. 10-16.
Cp. 1 Kin. 7. 48
& Chr. 4. 8
& Heb. 8. 2.

l ver. 11.

m Lev. 24.
2-4.
2 Chr. 13. 11.
n Num. 8. 2.

o ch. 28. 29
& 30. 4
& 30. 34
& 37. 14, 27
& 38. 6.

R.V. 1 Or, turned. 2 Heb. out of the mercy-seat.

A.V. * Or, of the matter of the mercy seat.

† Or, to pour out withal.

3 Or, Presence-bread

4 Heb. thigh.

5 Or, cause to ascend.

6 Heb. out of the

7 Heb. the face of it.

it be made, with all these vessels.
he make it,
40 And ^{see} that thou shalt
look them after their pattern, ^{which}
hath been shewed thee in the mount.
was

26 Moreover ^bthou shalt
make the ^ctabernacle with
ten ^{curtains;} of ^dfine twined
linen, and blue, and purple, and
scarlet, with cherubim the work ^dof the
cunning workman shalt thou make
cunning work

²The length of each cur-
tain shall be eight and twenty
cubits, and the breadth of each
curtain four cubits: ^{all} and every one of
the curtains shall have one
measure. ³ Five ^{The five} curtains shall
be coupled together one to an-
other; and ^{the} other five curtains

shall be coupled one to another.
⁴ And thou shalt make loops of
blue upon the edge of the one
curtain ¹from the selvedge in
the coupling; and likewise shalt
thou make in the ^{edge of the curtain}
that is outmost in the ^{second coupling.}
another curtain, in the ^{second coupling.}

⁵ Fifty loops shalt thou make in
the one curtain, and fifty loops
shalt thou make in the edge
of the curtain that is in the
^{second coupling;} the loops
coupling of the second; that
shall be opposite one to
may take hold one of another.

⁶ And thou shalt make fifty ^{clasps}
of gold, and couple the curtains
together with the ^{clasps}: and
the tabernacle shall be one. ⁷ And thou
shalt make ⁹curtains of goats'
hair ^{for a tent over} the taber-
nacle: eleven curtains shalt
thou make them. ⁸ The length
of each curtain shall be thirty
cubits, and the breadth of each
curtain four cubits: and the
eleven curtains shall have
measure. ⁹ And thou shalt
couple five curtains by them-
selves, and six curtains by them-
selves, and shalt double over
the sixth curtain in the forefront of

a ver. 9.
ch. 26. 30
& 27. 8
Num. 8. 4
Acts 7. 44
Cited Heb.
8. 5.
Cp. 1 Chr. 28.
11, 19.
b For ver.
1-57, see
ch. 26. 8-38.
c ch. 25. 9.
d ver. 31, 38.
ch. 28. 6, 15
& 38. 5, 26
& 39. 3, 5.

e ch. 26. 19.

f ch. 25. 5.

g ch. 26. 14.

the ^{tent.} tabernacle. ¹⁰ And thou shalt
make fifty loops on the edge of
the one curtain that is outmost
in the ³coupling, and fifty loops
upon the edge of the curtain which
is outmost in the ²coupling.
coupleth

¹¹ And thou shalt make fifty
clasps of brass, and put the clasps
into the loops, and couple the
¹tent together, that it may be
one. ¹² And the ^{overhanging part}
that remaineth of the curtains
remnant

of the tent, the half curtain that
remaineth, shall hang over the
^{back} of the tabernacle. ¹³ And
the ^{back} cubit on the one side, and the
cubit on the other ^{side,} of that
which remaineth in the length

of the curtains of the tent, it
shall hang over the sides of the
tabernacle on this side and on
that side, to cover it. ¹⁴ And
thou shalt make a covering for
the tent of ⁷rams' skins dyed red,
and a covering ^{of sealskins above.}
above of ^{badgers' skins.}

¹⁵ And thou shalt make the
boards for the tabernacle of
^{acacia wood} standing up. ¹⁶ Ten
cubits shall be the length of a
board, and a cubit and a half
shall be the breadth of each
board.

¹⁷ Two ¹tenons shall there be in
each board, ^{joined} set in order one to
another: thus shalt thou make for
all the boards of the tabernacle.

¹⁸ And thou shalt make the
boards for the tabernacle, twenty
boards for the south side south-
ward. ¹⁹ And thou shalt make

forty sockets of silver under the
twenty boards; two sockets
under one board for ^{its} two
tenons, and two sockets under
another board for ^{its} two
tenons.

²⁰ And for the second side of
the ^{tabernacle,} on the north ^{side,}
there shall be twenty boards: ²¹ and
their forty sockets of silver;

R.V. ¹ Or, that is outmost in the first set

A.V. ² Heb. which thou wast caused to see.

³ Heb. in the remainder, or, surplussage.

⁴ Or, set

⁵ Heb. the work of a cunning workman, or, embroiderer.

⁶ Heb. hands.

⁷ Or, first set

⁸ Or, porpoise-skins

⁹ Or, morticed

¹⁰ Or, covering.

two sockets under one board, and two sockets under another board. ²² And for the ^{hinder part} sides of the tabernacle westward thou shalt make six boards. ²³ And two boards shalt thou make for the corners of the tabernacle in the ^{hinder part} two sides. ²⁴ And they shall be ^{double} coupled together beneath, and they like manner they shall be entire unto the top shall be coupled together above the head thereof unto ^{one} ring: thus shall it be for them both; they shall be for the two corners. ²⁵ And there they shall be eight boards, and their sockets of silver, sixteen sockets; two sockets under one board, and two sockets under another board. ²⁶ And thou shalt make bars of ^{acacia} shittim wood; five for the boards of the one side of the tabernacle, ²⁷ and five bars for the boards of the other side of the tabernacle, and five bars for the boards of the side of the tabernacle, for the ^{hinder part} two sides westward. ²⁸ And the middle bar in the midst of the boards shall ^{pass through} reach from end to end. ²⁹ And thou shalt overlay the boards with gold, and make their rings of gold for 'places for the bars: and thou shalt overlay the bars with gold. ³⁰ And thou shalt rear up the tabernacle ^{according} to the fashion thereof which ^{hath} been shewed thee in the mount.

³¹ And ^{thou} shalt make a ^{veil} of blue, and purple, and scarlet, and ^{finetwined} linen of cunning work: with cherubim the work ^{of the cunning workman} shall it be made: ³² and thou shalt hang it upon four pillars of ^{acacia} shittim wood overlaid with gold: their hooks shall be of gold, upon the four sockets of silver. ³³ And thou shalt hang up the ^{veil} under the clasps, and shalt bring in thither within ^{the} veil

^a See ch. 16.
³⁴

^b ch. 25. 21
& 40. 20.

^c ch. 40. 22
Heb. 9. 2.

^d ch. 40. 24.

^e ch. 27. 16
& 39. 27.
^f ver. 1, 31.
ch. 25. 4.

^g For ver. 1-5, see ch. 35. 1-7. Cp. Exek. 48. 12.

^h ch. 29. 12
& 30. 2.
Cp. Lev. 4. 7, 30
& 1 Kin. 1. 50
& Ps. 118. 27.

ⁱ See ch. 25. 27.
^j Cp. Num. 16. 24.

^k See ch. 25. 40.
^l Cp. 1 Sam. 2. 12.

^m ch. 35. 25.
Cp. Lev. 19. 2
& 2 Chr. 3. 14
& Matt. 27. 51
& Heb. 9. 3.
ⁿ ver. 1.

^a the ark of the testimony: and the ^{veil} shall divide unto you between the holy place and the most holy. ³⁴ And ^b thou shalt put the ^{mercy-seat} ^{mercy seat} upon the ark of the testimony in the most holy place. ³⁵ And ^c thou shalt set the table without the ^{veil} ^{veil}; and ^d the candlestick over against the table on the side of the tabernacle toward the south: and thou shalt put the table on the north side. ³⁶ And thou shalt make ^e a screen for the door of the ^{Tent,} ^f of blue, and purple, and scarlet, and ^{fine} twined linen, the work of the embroiderer. ³⁷ And thou shalt make for the ^{screen} hanging five pillars of ^{acacia} shittim wood, and overlay them with ^{gold}; and their hooks shall be of gold: and thou shalt cast five sockets of brass for them.

¹ And thou shalt make ²⁷ ^{the} an altar of ^{acacia} shittim wood, five cubits long, and five cubits broad; the altar shall be foursquare: and the height thereof shall be three cubits. ² And thou shalt make ^h the horns of it upon the four corners thereof: the ^{horns thereof} shall be of one piece with it: and ⁱ thou shalt overlay it with brass. ³ And thou shalt make ^{its pots} ^{his pans} to take away ^{receive} its ashes, and ^{its} ^{his} shovels, and ^{its} ^{his} basons, and ^{its} ^{his} fleshhooks, and ^{its} ^{his} firepans: all the vessels thereof thou shalt make of brass. ⁴ And thou shalt make for it a ^{grating} ^{grate} of network of brass; and upon the net shalt thou make four brasen rings in the four ^j corners thereof. ⁵ And thou shalt put it under the ^{ledge round} ^{compass of} the altar beneath, that the net may ^{reach halfway up} be even to the midst of the altar. ⁶ And thou shalt make staves for the altar, staves of ^{acacia} shittim wood, and overlay them with

brass. ⁷ And the staves thereof shall be put into the rings, and the staves shall be upon the two ¹sides of the altar, ^{in bearing it.} ^{to bear} ⁸ Hollow with ^{boards} shalt thou make it: ^{as} ^{it} ^{hath been} ^{was} shewed thee in the mount, so shall they make it.

⁹ And ²thou shalt make the court of the tabernacle: for the south side southward there shall be hangings for the court of fine twined linen ^{of an hundred cubits long for one side:} ¹⁰ and the pillars thereof shall be twenty, and their sockets ^{twenty} ^{sockets} ^{twenty} shall be of brass; the hooks of the pillars and their fillets shall be of silver. ¹¹ And likewise for the north side in length there shall be hangings ^{of an hundred cubits long, and the pillars thereof twenty, and their sockets} ^{his twenty pillars} ^{twenty} ^{sockets} ^{twenty} ^{sockets} shall be of brass; the hooks of the pillars and their fillets of silver.

¹² And for the breadth of the court on the west side shall be hangings of fifty cubits: their pillars ten, and their sockets ten. ¹³ And the breadth of the court on the east side eastward shall be fifty cubits. ¹⁴ The hangings ^{for the} ^{one side of the} ^{gate} shall be fifteen cubits: their pillars three, and their sockets three. ¹⁵ And ^{for on} the other side shall be hangings ^{of fifteen cubits:} their pillars three, and their sockets three. ¹⁶ And for the gate of the court shall be ^{a screen} ^{an hanging} of twenty cubits, of blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linen, ^{the work of the em-} ^{wrought with needlework:} ^{broiderer:} ^{and} their pillars shall be four, and their sockets four. ¹⁷ All the pillars ^{of the court round about} ^{round about the court} shall be filleted with silver; their hooks shall be of silver, and their sockets of brass. ¹⁸ The length of the court shall be an hundred cu-

bits, and the breadth ¹fifty every where, and the height five ^{cubits,} ^{cubits} of fine twined linen, and their sockets of brass. ¹⁹ All the instruments ^{vessels} of the tabernacle in all the service thereof, and all the pins thereof, and all the pins of the court, shall be of brass.

²⁰ And ²thou shalt command the children of Israel, that they bring ^{unto} thee pure ^{olive oil} ^{oil} ^{olive} beaten for the light, ²to cause the lamp ^{to burn} ^{continually.} ²¹ In the ^{tent of meeting,} ^{tabernacle of the congregation} ^{without} the veil, which is before the testimony, ²Aaron and his sons shall order it from evening to morning before the LORD: it shall be ²a ^{statute} for ever ^{throughout} ^{unto} their generations ^{on the behalf of} the children of Israel.

¹ And ^{bring thou near} ^{take thou} ²⁸ thee ²Aaron thy brother, and his sons with him, from among the children of Israel, that he may minister unto me in the priest's office, even Aaron, ²Nadab and Abihu, Eleazar and Ithamar, Aaron's sons. ² And ²thou shalt make holy garments for Aaron thy ^{brother,} ^{brother} for glory and for beauty. ³ And thou shalt speak unto all that are ²wise hearted, whom I have filled with the spirit of wisdom, that they ^{may} ^{sanctify} ^{consecrate} make Aaron's garments to minister unto me in the priest's office. ⁴ And these are the garments which they shall make; ²a breastplate, and ²an ephod, and ²a robe, and ²a coat of chequer work, ²a ^{mitre,} ^{and} ²a girdle: and they shall make holy garments for Aaron thy brother, and his sons, that he may minister unto me in the priest's office. ⁵ And they shall take ^{the} gold, and the blue, and

^a See ch. 25. 40.

^b For ver. 9-19, see ch. 28. 9-20. ^c Lev. 24. 1-4.

^d ch. 25. 22 & 28. 42 & 30. 24. ^e See ch. 26. 31.

^f ch. 30. 8. 1 Sam. 3. 3. 2 Chr. 13. 11.

^g ch. 28. 43 & 29. 8, 20. Lev. 3. 17, al.

^h Num. 18. 7. Heb. & 4.

ⁱ See ch. 6. 23.

^j ver. 40. ch. 29. 23 & 31. 10 & 39. 1, 2. Lev. 8. 7, 30. Num. 20. 26, 28. See ch. 29. 5-8.

^k ch. 31. 6 & 35. 10, 25 & 36. 1.

^l ch. 26. 36.

^m ver. 26. ⁿ ver. 6. ^o ver. 31. ^p ver. 29. Cp. Lev. 8. 7.

^q ch. 25. 3.

R.V. ¹ Heb. ribs.

A.V.

² Or, to set up a lamp continually

³ Heb. he shewed.

[†] Heb. fifty by fifty.

³ Or, due

⁴ Or, from

[†] Heb. to ascend up.

⁵ Or, turban

the purple, and the scarlet, and the fine linen.

⁶ And they shall make the ephod of gold, of blue, and of purple, of scarlet, and fine twined linen, the work of the cunning workman.

⁷ It shall have the two shoulder-pieces thereof joined to the two ends thereof; that it may be joined together. ⁸ And the

cunningly woven band, which is upon it, to gird it on withal, shall be like the work thereof and of the same piece; of gold, of blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linen.

⁹ And thou shalt take two onyx stones, and grave on them the names of the children of Israel:

¹⁰ six of their names on the one stone, and the names of the six that remain on the other stone, according to their birth. ¹¹ With the work

of an engraver in stone, like the engravings of a signet, shalt thou engrave the two stones, according to the names of the children of Israel: thou shalt make them to be inclosed in ouches of gold.

¹² And thou shalt put the two stones upon the shoulderpieces of the ephod, to be stones of memorial for the children of Israel: and Aaron shall bear their names before the LORD upon his two shoulders for a memorial.

¹³ And thou shalt make ouches of gold: ¹⁴ and two chains of pure gold; like cords shalt thou make them, of gold at the ends; of wreathen work shalt thou make them, and thou shalt put the wreathen chains on the ouches.

¹⁵ And thou shalt make the breastplate of judgement, the work of the cunning workman; like the work of the ephod thou shalt make it; of gold, of blue, and of purple, and of scarlet, and of fine twined linen, shalt thou make it. ¹⁶ Four-square it shall be and double being doubled; a

^a For ver. 6-12, see ch. 28, 2-7.
^b Cp. Exek. 28, 13 & Rev. 21, 19, 30.

^c ver. 27, 30.
ch. 28, 5 & 30, 5.
Lev. 8, 7.

^d Cp. Wisd. 12, 24.

^e ver. 28, 30.

^f Cp. Num. 16, 40 & Josh. 4, 7 & 2ech. 6, 14.

^g For ver. 15-25, see ch. 30, 8-21.

A ver. 8.

span shall be the length thereof, and a span shall be the breadth thereof. ¹⁷ And thou shalt set in it settings of stones, even four

rows of stones: the first row shall be a sardius, a topaz, and a carbuncle:

the second row shall be an emerald, a sapphire; and a diamond; and the third row a jacinth, an agate, and an amethyst; and the fourth row a beryl, and an onyx, and a jasper: they shall be inclosed in gold in their settings.

²¹ And the stones shall be according to the names of the children of Israel, twelve, according to their names; like the engravings of a signet; every one according to his name, they shall be for the twelve tribes.

²² And thou shalt make upon the breastplate chains like cords, of wreathen work of pure gold.

²³ And thou shalt make upon the breastplate two rings of gold, and shalt put the two rings on the two ends of the breastplate. ²⁴ And thou shalt put the two wreathen chains of gold in the two rings which are on the ends of the breastplate.

²⁵ And the other two ends of the two wreathen chains thou shalt put on the shoulderpieces of the ephod, in the forefront thereof.

²⁶ And thou shalt make two rings of gold, and thou shalt put them upon the two ends of the breastplate, upon the edge of the breastplate in the border thereof, which is toward the side of the ephod inward. ²⁷ And thou shalt make two rings of gold, and shalt put them on the two shoulderpieces of the ephod underneath, toward the forefront thereof, over against the coupling thereof, above the cunningly woven band of the ephod.

R.V. ¹ Or, beryl ² Or, ruby ³ Or, emerald ⁴ Or, carbuncle ⁵ Or, sardonyx ⁶ Or, amber ⁷ Or, chalcidony
A.V. ⁸ Or, embroidered. [†] Heb. All in it fillings of stone. [‡] Or, ruby. [§] Heb. Allings.

28 And they shall bind the breastplate by the rings thereof unto the rings of the ephod with a lace of blue, that it may be ^{upon} above ^{the cunningly woven band of the curious girdle} of the ephod, and that the breastplate be not loosed from the ephod. 29 And Aaron shall bear the names of the children of Israel in the breastplate of judgement upon his heart, when he goeth in unto the holy place, for a memorial before the LORD continually. 30 And thou shalt put in the breastplate of judgement the Urim and the Thummim; and they shall be upon Aaron's heart, when he goeth in before the LORD: and Aaron shall bear the judgement of the children of Israel upon his heart before the LORD continually.

31 And thou shalt make the robe of the ephod all of blue. 32 And ^{there} it shall have ^{an} a hole ^{for the head} in the midst thereof: it shall have a binding of woven work round about the hole of it, as it were the hole of a coat of mail, that it be not rent. 33 And ^{beneath} upon the ^{skirts} skirts of it thou shalt make pomegranates of blue, and of purple, and of scarlet, round about the ^{skirts} skirts thereof; and bells of gold between them round about: 34 a golden bell and a pomegranate, a golden bell and a pomegranate, upon the ^{skirts} skirts of the robe round about. 35 And it shall be upon Aaron to minister: and the sound thereof shall be heard when he goeth in unto the holy place before the LORD, and when he cometh out, that he die not.

36 And thou shalt make ^a plate of pure gold, and grave upon it, like the engravings of

a Zech. 14.
20.

b ver. 8.

c ver. 12, 30.
d Lev. 10, 17.
Num. 18, 1.
cp. 1st. 58, 11.
& Ezek. 4, 4-6
& John 1, 29
& Heb. 6, 26
& 1 Pet. 2, 24.

e See ver. 12.

f Lev. 8, 8.
Num. 27, 31.
Deut. 33, 8.
1 Sam. 28, 6.
Ezra 2, 63.
Neh. 7, 65.
cp. 1 Sam. 28, 9.
& 30, 7, 8.

g ch. 39, 37-41.
cp. Ezek. 44, 17, 18.

h For ver. 31-37, see ch. 39, 32-37.
i ver. 2.

j ch. 29, 7 & 30, 30 & 40, 13, 15.
Lev. 10, 7.
k ch. 29, 9.
Hek. 7, 32.
cp. ch. 32, 39 (mg. for mg.) & Lev. 21, 10.

l Lev. 6, 10 & 16, 4.
cp. Ezek. 44, 18.

m See Exodus. 45, 9-12.
n Lev. 6, 1, 17 & 20, 19.
o ch. 27, 21.

p Lev. 8, 9.

q Lev. 8, 2.

a signet, ^{HOLY} HOLINESS TO THE LORD. 37 And thou shalt put it on a lace of blue, and it shall be upon the ^{blue} mitre; upon the forefront of the ^{mitre} mitre it shall be. 38 And it shall be upon Aaron's forehead, and that Aaron shall ^{may} bear the iniquity of the holy things, which the children of Israel shall hallow in all their holy gifts; and it shall be always upon his forehead, that they may be accepted before the LORD. 39 And thou shalt ^{weave} embroider the coat in chequer work of fine linen, and thou shalt make ^a the ^{mitre} mitre of fine linen, and thou shalt make ^a girdle, the work of the ^{embroiderer} needlework. 40 And for Aaron's sons thou shalt make coats, and thou shalt make for them girdles, and headtires ^{bonnets} shalt thou make for them, for glory and for beauty. 41 And thou shalt put them upon Aaron thy brother, and upon his sons with him; and shalt ^{anoint} anoint them, and ^{consecrate} consecrate them, and sanctify them, that they may minister unto me in the priest's office. 42 And thou shalt make them ^{linen} breeches to cover the ^{flesh} of their nakedness; from the loins even unto the thighs they shall ^{reach} reach: 43 and they shall be upon Aaron, and upon his sons, when they ^{go} come in unto the ^{tabernacle} tent of the meeting, or when they come near unto the altar to minister in the holy place; that they ^{may} bear not iniquity, and die: ^{it} it shall be a statute for ever unto him and unto his seed after him.

1 And this is the thing 29 that thou shalt do unto them to hallow them, to minister unto me in the priest's office: ^{take} Take one young ^{bullock} bullock,

R.V. 1 That is, the Lights and the Perfections.
i Heb. All their hand.

A.V. o Or, skirts.

† Heb. All their hand.

‡ Heb. flesh of their nakedness.

o Or, turban

i Or, silk

‡ Heb. be.

and two rams without blemish,
 2 and ^a unleavened bread, and
 cakes unleavened mingled with
 oil, and wafers unleavened an-
 ointed with oil: of ^{fine} wheaten
 flour shalt thou make them.
 3 And thou shalt put them into
 one basket, and bring them in
 the basket, with the bullock and
 the two rams. 4 And Aaron and
 his sons thou shalt bring unto the
 door of the ^{tent of meeting,} tabernacle of the congregation,
 and shalt wash them with water.
 5 And thou shalt take the gar-
 ments, and put upon Aaron the
 coat, and the robe of the ephod,
 and the ephod, and the breast-
 plate, and gird him with ^{the} cunningly woven band
 of the ephod:
 6 and thou shalt ^{set} put the mitre
 upon his head, and put the holy
 crown upon the mitre. 7 Then
 shalt thou take ^{the} anointing
 oil, and pour it upon his head,
 and anoint him. 8 And thou
 shalt bring his sons, and put
 coats upon them. 9 And thou
 shalt gird them with ^{girdles,}
 Aaron and his sons, and ^{bind} put
 the headtires on them: and ^{they shall have} the priest's office
 shall be theirs for a perpetual sta-
 tute: and thou shalt ^{consecrate}
 Aaron and his sons. 10 And thou
 shalt ^{bring the bullock} cause a bullock to be brought before
 the ^{tent of meeting} tabernacle of the congregation: and
 Aaron and his sons shall ^{lay} put
 their hands upon the head of
 the bullock. 11 And thou shalt
 kill the bullock before the LORD,
 at the door of the ^{tent of} tabernacle of the con-
 gregation. 12 And thou shalt take
 of the blood of the bullock, and
 put it upon ^{the} horns of the
 altar with thy ^{finger;} and thou shalt
 pour out all the blood ^{at} beside the
 base of the altar. 13 And thou
 shalt take all ^{the} fat that
 covereth the inwards, and ^{the}

a Lev. 2. 4
 See Lev. 3.
 20-22.

b Lev. 4. 11.
 12, 21.
 Num. 19. 3, 5.
 Heb. 18. 11.
 c ver. 38.
 ch. 30. 10.
 d ver. 1.
 Lev. 8. 15.

e ch. 40. 12.
 Lev. 8. 6.
 Cp. Heb. 10. 22.
 f ch. 28. 2-4.

g Lev. 8. 20.

A ch. 28. 8.

i ch. 28. 36,
 37.
 Lev. 8. 9.
 Cp. Num. 6. 7.
 j ver. 38, 41.
 See Gen. 8. 21.

k ver. 21.
 ch. 28. 41.
 l 30. 38.
 Lev. 8. 12, 30
 & 10. 7.
 m 21. 10.
 Num. 35. 38.
 n ver. 1.
 Lev. 8. 22.
 o Lev. 8. 12.
 p ch. 28. 4,
 30.

q ch. 27. 21.
 Num. 18. 7.

r ver. 28, 38.
 Lev. 8. 33
 & 18. 32.
 See ch. 28. 41.

s ver. 18, 19.
 Lev. 1. 4
 & 8. 14.

t ver. 7.

u Lev. 8. 15.

v See ch. 27.
 2.

w Lev. 8. 2, 4.

x ver. 13.

caul ^{that is above} upon the liver, and the
 two kidneys, and the fat that is
 upon them, and burn them upon
 the altar. 14 But the flesh of the
 bullock, and ^{its} skin, and ^{its} dung,
 shalt thou burn with fire ^{without}
 the camp: ^{it is a} sin offering. 15 ^d Thou shalt also take
 the one ram; ^{and} Aaron and his
 sons shall ^{lay} put their hands upon
 the head of the ram. 16 And
 thou shalt slay the ram, and
 thou shalt take ^{its} blood, and
 sprinkle it round about upon
 the altar. 17 And thou shalt
 cut the ram ^{into its} pieces, and
 wash ^{the inwards} the inwards of him, and ^{its} legs,
 and put them ^{with its} pieces, and
^{unto his} unto his head. 18 And thou shalt
 burn the whole ram upon the
 altar: it is a burnt offering unto
 the LORD: it is ^a sweet savour,
 an offering made by fire unto
 the LORD. 19 And thou shalt
 take the other ram; ^{and} Aaron
 and his sons shall ^{lay} put their
 hands upon the head of the
 ram. 20 Then shalt thou kill
 the ram, and take of ^{its} blood,
 and put it upon the tip of the
 right ear of Aaron, and upon
 the tip of the right ear of his
 sons, and upon the thumb of
 their right hand, and upon the
 great toe of their right foot, and
 sprinkle the blood upon the altar
 round about. 21 And thou shalt
 take of the blood that is upon
 the altar, and of ^{the} anointing
 oil, and sprinkle it upon Aaron,
 and upon his garments, and upon
 his sons, and upon the garments
 of his sons with him: and he
 shall be hallowed, and his gar-
 ments, and his sons, and his sons'
 garments with him. 22 Also thou
 shalt take of the ram the ^{fat} fat
 and the ^{fat} fat tail, ^{and} the fat that

A.V. * Heb. bind.
 † Or, upon.

R.V. † Or, turban
 † Heb. fill the hand of.

‡ Heb. sin.

§ Or, upon
 † It seemeth by anatomy, and the Hebrew doctors, to be the midriff.

covereth the inwards, and the caul ^{of above} the liver, and the two kidneys, and the fat that is upon them, and the right ^{thigh} shoulder; for it is a ram of ^bconsecration: ²³ and ^cone loaf of bread, and one cake of oiled bread, and one ^{wafer} out of the basket of the unleavened bread that is before the LORD: ²⁴ and thou shalt put the whole upon ^{all in} the hands of Aaron, and upon ⁱⁿ the hands of his sons; and shalt ^dwave them for a wave offering before the LORD. ²⁵ ^eAnd thou shalt ^{take} receive them from ^{of} their hands, and burn them ^{on} the altar ^{upon the} for a burnt offering, ^ffor a sweet savour before the LORD: it is an offering made by fire unto the LORD. ²⁶ And thou shalt take ^gthe breast of ^hAaron's ram ⁱof the ram of Aaron's consecration, and ^jwave it for a wave offering before the LORD: and it shall be thy ^kportion. ²⁷ And thou shalt sanctify ^lthe breast of the ^mwave offering, and the ⁿthigh ^{of the} shoulder of the ^oheave offering, which is waved, and which is heaved up, of the ram ^pof the consecration, even of that which is for Aaron, and of that which is for his sons: ²⁸ and it shall be ^qfor Aaron and his sons ^ras a due sons' by a statute for ever from the children of Israel: for it is an ^sheave offering: and it shall be an ^theave offering from the children of Israel of the ^usacrifices of their peace offerings, even their heave offering unto the LORD. ²⁹ And the holy garments of Aaron ^vshall be ^wfor his sons after him, to be anointed ^xin them, ^yand to be consecrated in them. ³⁰ ^zSeven ^{aa}days shall the ^{ab}son that is priest in his stead ^{ac}put them ^{ad}on, ^{ae}on seven days, when he cometh into the ^{af}tabernacle

a Lev. 8. 31.

b Lev. 7. 37

c & 8. 28, 31, 33.

d ver. 2, 3.

e Lev. 8. 23.

f Cp. Matt.

g 12. 4.

h Lev. 10. 14,

i 15, 17.

j Lev. 7. 30

k & 8. 27, 30.

l Num. 5. 25

m & 8. 20.

n Lev. 22. 10.

o & Lev. 8. 22

p & 8. 28.

q ver. 18, 41.

r Lev. 8. 23.

s Lev. 8. 28.

t ver. 22.

u m ver. 34.

v n Lev. 8. 33

w -35.

x o Lev. 7. 31,

y & 10. 14, 15.

z Num. 18. 11, 13.

aa p ver. 14.

ab ch. 30. 10.

ac q Lev. 7. 32,

ad & 10. 15.

ae Num. 18. 11.

af r ch. 30. 36,

ag 28, 29

ah & 40. 10.

ai s ch. 40. 10.

aj t ch. 27. 21

ak (mg.).

al Lev. 10. 15.

am w ch. 30. 39.

an Cp. Matt. 23.

ao 18.

ap v Num. 28. 2.

aq 1 Chr. 16. 40.

ar & 13. 11

as & 31. 2.

at Exra 2. 2.

au w Cp. Dan.

av 8. 11-13

aw & 8. 27

ax & 12. 11.

ay Heb. 10. 11.

az x 2 Kin. 16.

ba 15.

bb Esek. 46. 13-

bc 15.

bd v Num. 18. 2.

be Cp. Num.

bf 20. 25, 28.

bg s 1 Kin. 18.

bh 29, 30.

bi Exra 2. 4, 5.

bj Ps. 141. 2.

bk Dan. 9. 21.

bl c ver. 9.

bm b Lev. 8. 33,

bn 35.

of meeting to minister in the
of the congregation the holy place. ³¹ And thou shalt take the ram of the consecration, and ³² seethe ^{his} flesh in the holy place. ³² And Aaron and his sons shall eat the flesh of the ram, and ³³ the bread that is in the basket, ^{at} by the door of the ^{tent of meeting.} ³³ ^{of the congregation.} And they shall eat those things wherewith the atonement was made, to consecrate and to sanctify them: but ³⁴ a stranger shall not eat thereof, because they are holy. ³⁴ And if ^{ought} aught of the flesh of the consecration, or of the bread, remain unto the morning, then ³⁵ thou shalt burn the remainder with fire: it shall not be eaten, because it is holy. ³⁵ And thus shalt thou do unto Aaron, and to his sons, according to all ^{that} things which I have commanded thee: ³⁶ seven days shalt thou consecrate them. ³⁶ And every day shalt thou offer ^{the} the bullock thou shalt offer every day a bullock for a sin offering for atonement: and thou shalt ⁷ cleanse the altar, when thou ^{makest} hast made an atonement for it: ⁸ and thou shalt anoint it, to sanctify it. ³⁷ Seven days thou shalt make an atonement for the altar, and sanctify ^{it}: ³⁸ and the altar shall be ^{most} holy: ³⁹ what-soever toucheth the altar shall be holy. ³⁸ Now this is that which thou shalt offer upon the altar: ³⁹ two lambs of the first year ⁴⁰ day by day continually. ³⁹ The one lamb thou shalt offer ⁱⁿ the morning; and the other lamb thou shalt offer ^{at} at even: ⁴⁰ and with the one lamb a tenth part of an ^{ephah} of fine flour mingled with the fourth part of an hin of beaten oil; and the fourth part of an hin of wine for

R.V. ¹ Or, shoulder
evenings.² Or, purge the altar, by thy making atonement³ Or, whosoever⁴ Heb. between the twoA.V. ⁵ Or, shake to and fro.⁶ Heb. he of his sons.

a drink offering. ⁴¹ And the other lamb thou shalt offer ^{1a}at even, and shalt do thereto according to the ^{meal} ^{meat} offering of the morning, and according to the drink offering thereof, for a ²sweet savour, an offering made by fire unto the LORD. ⁴² ^{It} shall be ^a continual burnt offering throughout your generations at the door of the ^{tent} ^{tabernacle} of meeting before the LORD: ³where I will meet with you, to speak there unto thee. ⁴³ And there I will meet with the children of Israel; and ^{the} ^{Tent} ^{tabernacle} shall be sanctified by my glory. ⁴⁴ And I will sanctify the ^{tent} ^{tabernacle} of the meeting, and the altar: ⁴I will also and his sons will I sanctify, to minister also both Aaron and his sons, to minister to me in the priest's office. ⁴⁵ And ⁵I will dwell among the children of Israel, and will be their God. ⁴⁶ And they shall know that ²I am the LORD their God, that brought them forth out of the land of Egypt, that I may dwell among them: I am the LORD their God.

30 ¹And thou shalt make ^{an} altar to burn incense upon: of ^{acacia} ^{shittim} wood shalt thou make it. ²A cubit shall be the length thereof, and a cubit the breadth thereof; four-square shall it be: and two cubits shall be the height thereof: ³the horns thereof shall be of ^{one} ^{piece} with it. ⁴And thou shalt ²overlay it with pure gold, the ⁷top thereof, and the ³sides thereof round about, and the horns thereof; and thou shalt make unto it a ⁶crown of gold round about. ⁴And two golden rings shalt thou make ^{for} it under the crown ^{thereof} ^{upon} ^{it}, by the two ^{ribs} ^{corners} thereof, upon the two

sides of it shalt thou make ^{them}; and they shall be for ²places for the staves to bear it withal. ⁵And thou shalt make the staves of ^{acacia} ^{shittim} wood, and overlay them with gold. ⁶And thou shalt put it before the ^{vell} ^{vail} that is by the ark of the testimony, before ^{the} ^{mercy-seat} ^{mercy seat} that is over the testimony, where I will meet with thee. ⁷And Aaron shall ²burn thereon ^{incense} ^{of sweet spices} ^{of sweet incense} every ^{morning} ^{morning}: when ^{he} ^{dresseth} the lamps, he shall burn ^{incense} upon it. ⁸And when Aaron ³lighteth the lamps ¹¹at even, he shall burn ^{incense} upon it, a perpetual incense before the LORD throughout your generations. ⁹Ye shall offer no ³strange incense thereon, nor burnt ^{offering} ^{sacrifice}, nor ^{meal} ^{meat} offering; and ye shall ^{pour} ^{neither} ^{ye} ^{pour} no drink offering thereon. ¹⁰And ²Aaron shall make an atonement ^{upon} the horns of it once in ^{the} ^{year} ^{a year} with the blood of ^{the} ^{sin offering} ^{atonement} ^{atonements}: once in the year shall he make atonement ^{for} ^{upon} it throughout your generations: it is most holy unto the LORD.

¹¹And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, ¹²When thou takest the sum of the children of Israel, according to those that are numbered of them, ¹³then shall they give every man ^a ransom for his soul unto the LORD, when thou numberest them; that there be no plague among them, when thou numberest them. ¹³This they shall give, every one that passeth over unto ^{among} them that are numbered, half a shekel ^{after} the shekel of the sanctuary: (^{the} ^{shekel} ^{is} ^{twenty} ^{gerahs};) ^{half} ^a ^{shekel} ^{for} ^{an} ^{offering} ^{to} ^{the} ^{LORD}. ¹⁴Every one that passeth over unto ^{among} them that are numbered, from

a See ver. 30.
b See ch. 25.
c ch. 30. 9
& 40. 29.
Lev. 2. 1, cf.

d ver. 18, 20.

e Num. 28. 6
f ch. 25. 21.

g ver. 34.
h ch. 31. 11
i ch. 27. 25.
j ch. 27. 26.
k Sam. 2. 28.
l 1 Chr. 23. 13.
m 2 Chr. 2. 4
n 2 Chr. 11. 14.
o Luke 1. 9.
p See ch. 25.

q See ch. 27.
r ch. 20. 21.

s ch. 40. 34.
t 1 Kin. 8. 11
u 2 Chr. 5. 14
v 1-3
w Ezek. 43. 5
x Hag. 2. 7, 9
y Mal. 3. 1.

z ch. 12. 6
(mg. for mg.)
aa 15. 12 (mg. for mg.).

ab Lev. 21. 15
ac 22. 9, 16.

ad Lev. 10. 1.
ae ch. 25. 8.
af Lev. 28. 12.

ag Zech. 2. 10.
ah 2 Cor. 6. 18.
ai Rev. 21. 3.

aj Lev. 16. 18
ak 23. 27.
al ch. 20. 2.
am ch. 29. 36.

an For ver. 1-5, see ch. 37. 25-28.

ao ch. 40. 5.
ap Lev. 4. 7.
aq Rev. 8. 4.

ar Num. 1. 9-4
as 26. 2.
at Sam. 24. 2.

au ch. 21. 30.
av Num. 31. 50.
aw Cp. Pa. 46. 7.

ax See ch. 27. 2.

ay ch. 39. 36
az 40. 5, 28.
ba Num. 4. 11.

bb ch. 38. 24.
bc Lev. 5. 15.
bd 27. 3, 25.

be Lev. 27. 25.
bf Num. 3. 47
bg 18. 16.
bh Ezek. 45. 12.

bi ch. 38. 28.
bj Matt. 17. 24.
bk Cp. Gen. 24. 22.

R.V. ¹ Heb. between the two evenings.
up Heb. causeth to ascend.

A.V. ¹ Or, Israel.
Heb. causeth to ascend.

² Heb. roof.
³ Or, upon.

⁴ Heb. roof.
⁵ Heb. walls.

⁶ Heb. between the two evenings.

⁷ Heb. roof.

⁸ Or, upon.

⁹ Heb. walls.

¹⁰ Heb. between the two evenings.

¹¹ Heb. walls.

¹² Or, rim.

¹³ Or, moulding.

¹⁴ Or, setteth.

¹⁵ Heb. ribs.

¹⁶ Heb. incense of spices.

¹⁷ Heb. them that are to be numbered.

¹⁸ Or, setteth.

¹⁹ Or, rim.

²⁰ Or, moulding.

²¹ Or, setteth.

²² Heb. ribs.

²³ Heb. incense of spices.

²⁴ Heb. them that are to be numbered.

twenty years old and ^{upward,} shall give ^{the} an offering ^{of} unto the LORD. ¹⁵ The rich shall not ^{give} more, and the poor shall not ^{give} less, than ^{the} half a shekel, when they give ^{the} an offering ^{of} unto the LORD, to make ^{an} atonement for your souls. ¹⁶ And thou shalt take the atonement money ^{from} the children of Israel, and ^{shalt} appoint it for the service of the ^{tent of meeting} tabernacle of the congregation; that it may be ^a memorial ^{for} unto the children of Israel before the LORD, to make ^{an} atonement for your souls.

¹⁷ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, ¹⁸ ^{Thou} shalt also make a laver of brass, and the ^{base} thereof ^{of} brass, to wash ^{his} foot ^{also}; and thou shalt ^{put} it between the ^{tent of meeting} tabernacle of the congregation and the altar, and thou shalt put water therein. ¹⁹ And ^{For} Aaron and his sons ^{shall} wash their hands and their feet thereat: ²⁰ when they go into the ^{tent of} tabernacle of the con-^{meeting,} gregation, they shall wash with water, that they die not; or when they come near to the altar to minister, to burn ^{an} offering made by fire unto the LORD: ²¹ so they shall wash their hands and their feet, that they die not: and ^{it} shall be a statute for ever to them, even to him and to his seed through-^{out} their generations.

²² Moreover the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, ²³ Take thou also unto thee ^{the} chief ^{spices,} of flowing ^{pure} myrrh five hundred ^{shekels,} and of sweet cinnamon half so much, even two hundred and ^{fifty} ^{shekels,} and of sweet ^{calamus} two hundred and ^{fifty} ^{shekels,} ²⁴ and of ^{cassia} five hundred ^{shekels,} after the shekel of the sanctuary, and of ^{olive} oil ^{an} ^{hin:} ²⁵ and thou

shalt make it an ^{holy} anointing oil, a perfume compounded ^{oil of} after the art of the ^{apothecary:} it shall be ^{an} holy anointing oil. ²⁶ And thou shalt anoint ^{therewith} the tent of the congregation, ^{meeting,} and the ark of the testimony, ²⁷ and the table and all the ^{vessels} thereof, and the candlestick and the ^{vessels} thereof, and the altar of incense, ²⁸ and the altar of burnt offering with all the ^{vessels} thereof, and the laver and ^{his} foot. ²⁹ And thou shalt sanctify them, that they may be most holy: ³⁰ ^{whatsoever} toucheth them shall be holy. ³¹ And thou shalt anoint Aaron and his sons, and ^{sanctify} ^{consecrate} them, that they may minister unto me in the priest's office. ³² And thou shalt speak unto the children of Israel, saying, This shall be an holy anointing oil unto me throughout your generations. ³³ Upon ^{the} flesh of man shall it not be poured, neither shall ye make ^{any} other like it, according to the composition ^{thereof} of it: ³⁴ ^{it} is holy, ^{and} it shall be holy unto you. ³⁵ ^{Whosoever} compoundeth any like it, or whosoever putteth any of it upon a stranger, ^{he} shall ^{even} be cut off from his people.

³⁴ And the LORD said unto Moses, ^{Take} unto thee sweet spices, ^{stacte,} and onycha, and galbanum; ^{these} sweet spices with pure frankincense: of each shall there be a like ^{weight:} ³⁵ and thou shalt make ^{of} it incense, ^a perfume ^{after} the art of the ^{perfumer,} ^{seasoned} with salt, ^{apothecary,} tempered together, pure and holy: ³⁶ and thou shalt beat some of it very small, and put of it before the testimony in the ^{tent of meeting,} where I will meet with thee: ³⁷ ^{it} shall be unto you most holy. ³⁸ And

a ch. 37. 29.
b ch. 35. 29.
Num. 35. 26.
Pa. 89. 30
& 183. 1.
c ch. 40. 9.
Lev. 8. 10.
Num. 7. 1.
d See ver. 13.

e See ch. 38.
28-31.

f Cp. ch. 28.
& 39. 7.
& Num. 16. 40.
g ch. 40. 11.
h ch. 28. 37.

i See ch. 28.
7. 38.
j ch. 38. 8.
Cp. 1 Kin.
7. 38.

k ch. 40. 7.
30.

l ch. 40. 31.
32.
Pa. 26. 6.
Cp. 1 Sam. 10. 11
& Heb. 10. 32.

m ver. 26. 37.

n ver. 36.

o Cp. ch. 12.
16
& 31. 14
& Gen. 17. 14
& Lev. 7. 20,
21, 25, 27
& 17. 4, 9, 10, 24.
p See ch. 27.
31.

q ver. 7.
ch. 25. 6
& 37. 28.

r S. of S. 4.
14.
Ezek. 27. 22.
s ver. 23.
t See ver. 26.
u Cp. Lev. 2.
12.

v Jer. 6. 30
(mg.).
Ezek. 27. 19.

w See ch. 25.
22.

x Cp. ch. 40.
10.

y ch. 28. 40.

R.V. 1 Or, coetus

2 Or, whosoever

3 Or, opobalsamum

4 Or, tempered together

A.V. * Heb. multiply.

† Heb. diminish.

‡ Or, perfumer.

§ Heb. salted.

as for the incense perfume, which thou shalt make, ^aaccording to the composition thereof ye shall not make for yourselves according to the composition thereof: it shall be unto thee holy for the LORD. ³⁸ ^cWhosoever shall make like unto that, to smell there-to, ^{he shall} be cut off from his people.

¹ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, ² See, I have called by name ^{Besalel} the son of Uri, the son of ^{Besalel} Hur, of the tribe of Judah: ³ and I have ^afilled him with the spirit of God, in wisdom, and in understanding, and in knowledge, and in all manner of workmanship, ⁴ to devise cunning works, to work in gold, and in silver, and in brass, ⁵ and in cutting of ^{stones for setting,} stones, to set them, and in carving of ^{wood,} wood, to work in all manner of workmanship. ⁶ And I, behold, I have appointed with him ^{Oholiab,} ^{Aboliah,} the son of Ahisamach, of the tribe of Dan: and in the hearts of all that are ^{wise} wise hearted I have put wisdom, that they may make all that I have commanded thee: ⁷ ^{the} ^{tent of meeting,} the tabernacle of the congregation, and ^{the} the ark of the testimony, and ^{the} the mercy-seat that is thereupon, and all the ^{the} furniture of the ^{the} tent: ⁸ and ^{the} the table and ^{its vessels,} his furniture, and ^{the} the pure candlestick with all ^{its vessels,} his furniture, and ^{the} the altar of incense: ⁹ and ^{the} the altar of burnt offering with all ^{its vessels,} his furniture, and ^{the} the laver and ^{its base;} his foot: ¹⁰ and ^{the} the ^{finely wrought garments,} ^{cloths of service,} and the holy garments for Aaron the priest, and the garments of his sons, to minister in the priest's office: ¹¹ and ^{the} the anointing oil, and ^{the} the incense of sweet spices for the holy place: according to all that I have commanded thee shall they do.

^a ver. 32.

^b ch. 20. 8-11.
^c Lev. 19. 3. 30.
^d Deut. 5. 12.
^e Jer. 17. 32.
^f Ezek. 44. 24, &c.
^g ver. 32.
^h Ezek. 20. 12, 20.

ⁱ ch. 35. 30
^j 33. 1.
^k 1 Chr. 2. 30.
^l 1 ch. 17. 10, 12
^m 24. 14.
ⁿ ch. 35. 2
^o Cp. Jer. 17. 37.
^p See Num. 15. 22-32.
^q ch. 35. 21.
^r Cp. 1 Kin. 7. 14.
^s See ch. 20. 8.
^t ch. 18. 22
^u 20. 10.
^v Gen. 2. 2.

^w ch. 35. 34.

^x ver. 12.

^y ch. 28. 3
^z 35. 10, 33
^{aa} 33. 1.
^{ab} Gen. 1. 31.
^{ac} See ch. 35. 8-38.
^{ad} Gen. 2. 2.
^{ae} Heb. 4. 4, 10.
^{af} See ch. 37. 1-5.
^{ag} See ch. 37. 6-9.

^{ah} See ch. 37. 10-16.
^{ai} ch. 24. 12
^{aj} 32. 15, 16.
^{ak} Deut. 4. 13
^{al} 5. 22
^{am} 9. 10, 11.
^{an} Cp. 2 Cor. 3. 2.
^{ao} See ch. 37. 17-24.
^{ap} See ch. 37. 25-28.
^{aq} See ch. 3. 19.
^{ar} See ch. 38. 1-7.

^{as} ch. 24. 18.
^{at} Deut. 9. 9.
^{au} ch. 38. 8
^{av} ch. 38. 19
^{aw} 39. 1, 41.
^{ax} ver. 32.
^{ay} Cited Acts 7. 40.
^{az} ch. 18. 21.
^{ba} ch. 30. 25.
^{bb} 37. 29.
^{bc} ch. 30. 7, 24.

¹² And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, ¹³ Speak thou also unto the children of Israel, saying, ^b Verily ^{ye shall keep my sabbaths:} my sabbaths ye shall keep: for ^d it is a sign between me and you throughout your generations; that ye may know that I am the LORD ^{which} that doth sanctify you. ¹⁴ Ye shall keep the sabbath therefore; for it is holy unto you: every one that ^{profane} ^{defileth} it shall surely be put to death: for ^e whosoever doeth any work therein, that soul shall be cut off from among his people. ¹⁵ ^{Six days shall} Six days shall work be done; but ^{on} in the seventh day is ^{the} the sabbath of solemn rest, ^{holy} holy to the LORD: ^{whosoever} whosoever doeth any work in the sabbath day, he shall surely be put to death. ¹⁶ Wherefore the children of Israel shall keep the sabbath, to observe the sabbath throughout their generations, for a perpetual covenant. ¹⁷ ^{It is a sign} It is a sign between me and the children of Israel for ever: for ⁱⁿ in six days the LORD made heaven and earth, ^{and} and on the seventh day he rested, and was refreshed.

¹⁸ And he gave unto Moses, when he had made an end of communing with him upon mount Sinai, ^{the} the two tables of the testimony, tables of stone, written with ^{the} the finger of God.

¹ And when the people ³² saw that Moses ^{delayed} delayed to come down ^{from} from the mount, the people gathered themselves together unto Aaron, and said unto him, ^b Up, make us ^{gods,} gods, which shall ^{go} go before us; for as for this Moses, the man that brought us up out of the land of Egypt, we ^{know} ^{not} ^{wot} not what is become of him. ² And Aaron said unto them, Break off

R.V. ¹ Some ancient versions render, garments of service.

A.V. ^a Heb. vessels. [†] Heb. holiness.

^b Or, a god

"the golden ^{rings, earrings,} which are in the ears of your wives, of your sons, and of your daughters, and bring them unto me. ³ And all the people brake off the golden ^{rings, earrings,} which were in their ears, and brought them unto Aaron.

⁴ "And he received ^{it} ^{them} at their hand, and fashioned it with a graving tool, ^{and} ^{after he had} made it a molten calf: and they said, ¹⁰ "These be thy gods, O Israel, which brought thee up out of the land of Egypt. ⁵ And when Aaron saw ^{this}, he built an altar before it; and Aaron ^{made} a proclamation, and said, ^{To-morrow shall be} ^{a feast to the LORD.} ⁶ And they rose up early on the morrow, and offered burnt offerings, and brought peace offerings; and ⁷ the people sat down to eat and to drink, and rose up ^{to} play.

⁷ And the LORD ^{spake} ^{said} unto Moses, "Go, get thee down; for thy people, which thou broughtest up out of the land of Egypt, have ^{corrupted} themselves: ⁸ they have turned aside quickly out of the way which ^I commanded them: they have made them a molten calf, and have worshipped it, and have sacrificed ^{unto it, thereunto,} and said, ⁹ "These be thy gods, O Israel, which ^{have} brought thee up out of the land of Egypt. ⁹ And the LORD said unto Moses, I have seen this people, and, behold, 'it is a stiff-necked people: ¹⁰ now therefore "let me alone, that ^{my} wrath may wax hot against them, and ^{that} I may consume them: and ¹¹ "I will make of thee a great nation. ¹¹ And ^{Moses} besought ^{the} LORD his God, and said, LORD, why doth thy wrath wax hot against thy people, which

thou hast brought forth out of the land of Egypt with great power, and with a mighty hand?

¹² ^b Wherefore should the Egyptians speak, ^{saying,} For ^{evil} ^{mischief} did he bring them ^{forth,} ^{out,} to slay them in the mountains, and to consume them from the face of the earth? Turn from thy fierce wrath, and ^{repent} of this evil against thy people. ¹³ Remember Abraham, Isaac, and Israel, thy servants, to whom thou ^{swarest} by thine own self, and saidst unto them, ¹⁴ "I will multiply your seed as the stars of heaven, and all this land that I have spoken of will I give unto your seed, and they shall inherit it for ever. ¹⁴ And the LORD ^{repented} of the evil which he ^{said he would} ^{thought to} do unto his people.

¹⁵ And ^{Moses} turned, and went down from the mount, ^{with} ^{and} the two tables of the testimony ^{were} ^{in his hand;} ^{tables that} ^{were} written on both their sides; on the one side and on the other were they written. ¹⁶ And ^{the} tables were the work of God, and the writing was the writing of God, graven upon the tables.

¹⁷ And when ^{Joshua} heard the noise of the people as they shouted, he said unto Moses, There is a noise of war in the camp. ¹⁸ And he said, It is not the voice of them that ^{shout} for mastery, neither is it the voice of them that cry for ^{being overcome:} but the noise of them that sing do I hear. ¹⁹ And it came to pass, as soon as he came nigh unto the camp, that ^{he} saw the ^{calf,} ^{and} the dancing: and Moses' anger waxed hot, and he cast the tables out of his hands, and

a Cp. ch. 12.

35, 36.
See Judg. 3.
24-27.

b Cp. Deut.

32, 27.
See Num. 14.
13-15.

c Deut. 9, 16.

Neh. 9, 18.
1's, 106, 19.
Acts 7, 41.Cp. Judg. 17.
3, 4.

d See ver. 14.

e 1 Kin. 12.

28.

f Gen. 22, 16.

Heb. 6, 13.

g Gen. 12, 7.

h 12, 15.

i 15, 7, 18.

j 23, 4.

k 28, 13.

l 35, 11, 18.

m 48, 16.

n Cp. 2 Kin.

10, 20.

o Ps. 106, 45.

Cp. 1 Chr. 21.

15.

p Jer. 18, 8.

q 23, 13, 19.

r Amos 7, 8, 6.

s & Jonah 3, 10.

t 4, 2.

u Cited 1 Cor.

10, 7.

v Gen. 26, 8.

Cp. Judg. 21.

21.

w Deut. 9, 15.

m ch. 34, 29.

n Deut. 9, 12.

o Deut. 4, 18.

p 32, 5 (ing.).

q Judg. 2, 32.

r Cp. Hos. 9, 9.

s p ch. 31, 26.

t q ch. 20, 3, 4.

u 28.

v Deut. 9, 16.

w ch. 17, 9, 10.

x 24, 13.

y 33, 11.

z Jer. 51, 14.

a ch. 32, 3, 5.

b 34, 5 (ing.).

c Deut. 9, 6, 13.

d 31, 27.

e 2 Chr. 30, 8.

f Acts 7, 51.

g Cp. Lev. 48, 4.

h Cp. Deut. 9, 14.

i v ch. 22, 34.

j w ch. 33, 3.

k z Num. 14, 42.

l Deut. 9, 16.

m 28-29.

n Ps. 106, 22.

o Cp. Ps. 74, 1, 2.

p Deut. 9, 16.

q 17, 21.

R.V. 1 Or, This is thy god

A.V. * Heb. the face of the Lord.

† Heb. weakness.

brake them beneath the mount.
 20 And he took the calf which they had made, and burnt it with the fire, and ground it to powder, and ^{strewed} it upon the water, and made the children of Israel drink of it. 21 And Moses said unto Aaron, ^{What} did this people unto thee, that thou hast brought ^{a great} so great a sin upon them? 22 And Aaron said, Let not the anger of my lord wax hot: ^{thou knowest the people, that they are set on} evil mischief. 23 For ^{they said unto me, Make us gods, which shall go before us: for as for this Moses, the man that brought us up out of the land of Egypt, we know not what is become of him.} 24 And ^I said unto them, Whosoever hath any gold, let them break it off: so they gave it me: ^{and then} I cast it into the fire, and there came out this calf. 25 And when Moses saw that the people were broken loose: for Aaron had ^{let} them naked; (for ^{a derision} among ^{their} enemies: 26 then Moses stood in the gate of the camp, and said, ^{Who is on the LORD's side, let him come} unto me. And all the sons of Levi gathered themselves together unto him. 27 And he said unto them, Thus saith the ^{LORD} the God of Israel, Put ^{every} man his sword upon his thigh, and go ^{in and out} from gate to gate throughout the camp, and ^{slay} every man his brother, and every man his companion, and every man his neighbour. 28 And the ^{sons} children of Levi did according to the word of Moses: and there fell of the people that day about three thousand men. 29 And ^{For} Moses had said, ^{Consecrate yourselves to-day to the}

LORD, ^{yea, every} ^{even} ^{against} ^{upon} every man ^{against} his son, and ^{against} ^{upon} his brother; that he may bestow upon you a blessing this day. 30 And it came to pass on the morrow, that Moses said unto the people, ^{Ye have sinned a great sin: and now I will go up unto the LORD; peradventure I shall make an atonement for your sin.} 31 And Moses ^{returned} unto the LORD, and said, Oh, ^{this} people have sinned a great sin, and have ^{made} them gods of gold. 32 Yet now, ^{if} thou wilt forgive their sin—; and if not, ^{blot} me, I pray thee, out of ^{thy} book which thou hast written. 33 And the LORD said unto Moses, ^{Whosoever} hath sinned against me, him will I blot out of my book. 34 ^{And therefore} now go, lead the people unto ^{the} place of which I have spoken unto thee: ^{behold, mine} ^{angel} shall go before thee: nevertheless in the day when I ^{visit} visit I will visit their sin upon them. 35 And the LORD ^{smote} ^{plagued} the people, because they made the calf, which Aaron made.

33 And the LORD ^{spoke} ^{said} unto Moses, Depart, ^{and} go up hence, thou ^{and} the people which thou hast brought up out of the land of Egypt, unto the land ^{of} which I swear unto Abraham, to Isaac, and to Jacob, saying, ^{Unto} thy seed will I give it: ² and I will send ^{an} angel before thee; ^{and} I will drive out the Canaanite, the Amorite, and the Hittite, and the Perizzite, the Hivite, and the Jebusite: ³ ^{unto} a land flowing with milk and honey: ⁴ for I will not go up in the midst of thee; for ^{thou} art

a See ver. 21.
 Cp. 1 Sam. 12. 30.
 20. Cp. Gen. 30. 3.
 2 Sam. 16. 12.
 Amos 5. 15.
 d Deut. 9. 18 (7).

e Cp. ch. 14. 11.
 & 15. 24.
 & 16. 2. 20.
 & 17. 2. 4.
 & 1 Sam. 15. 24.
 f ch. 20. 23.
 g ver. 1.
 h Cp. Num. 14. 19.
 i Cp. Rom. 9. 3.

j Pa. 55. 8
 & 56. 25.
 & 139. 16.
 Dan. 12. 1.
 Phil. 4. 3.
 Rev. 3. 5.
 & 20. 12, et.
 k ver. 2-4.
 l Ezek. 18. 4.
 20.

m ch. 23. 12.
 n See ch. 14. 19.

o Cp. 2 Chr. 28. 19 (mg.).
 p Cp. ver. 12.

q ch. 32. 7.

r ch. 32. 12.
 See Gen. 12. 7.
 s Cp. Num. 23. 5.
 t Deut. 33. 9.
 u See ch. 14. 18.

v See ch. 13. 5.
 w See ch. 3. 8.
 x Cp. Zech. 13. 5.
 & Matt. 10. 37.
 & Luke 14. 26.
 See ch. 22. 41 (mg. for mg.).
 & Num. 25. 11-13.
 & Deut. 18. 6-10.

y Cp. ver. 15 -17.
 z See ch. 32. 4.

R.V. ¹ Heb. whispering.

² Heb. Fill your hand.

³ Or, for every man hath been against his son and against his brother

⁴ Or, upon

A.V. ⁵ Heb. those that rose up against them.

⁶ Or, And Moses said, Consecrate yourselves to day to the Lord, because every man hath been against his son, and against his brother, &c.

⁷ Heb. Fill your hands.

a stiffnecked people: lest ^a I consume thee in the way. ⁴ And when the people heard these evil tidings, ^c they mourned: and ^d no man did put on him his ornaments. ⁵ ^{And} For the LORD had said unto Moses, Say unto the children of Israel, ^e Ye are a stiffnecked people: ^f if I go up into the midst of thee ^{for} ⁱⁿ a moment, ^g I shall and ^h consume thee: therefore now ^d put off thy ornaments from thee, that I may know what to do unto thee. ⁶ And the children of Israel stripped themselves of their ornaments ^{from} ^{by} the mount Horeb onward.

⁷ Now Moses used to take the tent ^{And} ^{to} pitch ^{it} without the camp, afar off from the camp; and ^{he} called ^{it} The tent of meeting. And it came to pass, that every one ^{which} sought the LORD went out unto the ^{tent} ^{of} the tabernacle, which was without the camp. ⁸ And it came to pass, when Moses went out unto the

^{Tent,} ^{tabernacle,} that all the people rose up, and ^{stood,} ^{stood} every man at his tent door, and looked after Moses, until he was gone into the

^{Tent,} ^{tabernacle,} ^{when} ^{as} ^{Moses} entered into the

^{Tent,} ^{tabernacle,} ^{the} ^{pillar} ^{of} ^{cloud} ^{de-} ^{scended,} and stood at the door of the

^{Tent:} ^{tabernacle,} and the LORD spake with Moses. ¹⁰ And all the people saw the

^{pillar} ^{of} ^{cloud} ^{stand} at the ^{door} ^{of} the ^{Tent:} ^{tabernacle} ^{door}: and all the people rose up and worshipped, every man ^{at} ^{his} tent door. ¹¹ And ^{the} LORD spake unto Moses face to face, as a man speaketh unto his friend. And he turned again into the camp: but ^{his} ^{minister} ^{servant} Joshua, the son of Nun, a young man, departed not out of the

^{Tent,} ^{tabernacle.}

a ch. 32. 10.
Num. 16. 21, 45.
b ch. 32. 34.

c Num. 14. 20.
d Cp. Exek. 24. 17, 22
& 26. 15.
e ver. 17.

f See ver. 3.

g ch. 32. 12.
h Ps. 25. 4.
Cp. Ps. 102. 7.

i Deut. 2. 29.
Cp. Joel 2. 17.
j Josh. 1. 5.
k Mai. 3. 3.
l See ch. 40. 34-38.

m Deut. 2. 30.
Josh. 21. 44.
n 22. 4.
o 23. 1.
p Cp. Ps. 95. 11.
q Cp. ver. 1-2.
r ch. 29. 42, 43.

s Deut. 4. 29.
t Sam. 21. 1.
u 1 Chr. 16. 10, 11.
v Ps. 40. 16.
w Num. 14. 14.
x ch. 19. 5, 6.
y Kin. 8. 52.

z Cp. Num. 16. 27.
aa ver. 12, 13.

ab Cp. ver. 20 & 1 Tim. 3. 16.
ac See ch. 18. 31.
ad w Ps. 91. 12.
ae Jer. 31. 14.
af Cp. ch. 24. 5-7.

ag Cf. Rom. 9. 15.

ah Num. 12. 8.
Deut. 24. 10.
ai See Gen. 22. 30.
aj Gen. 22. 30.
ak Deut. 3. 24.
al Judge. 6. 23, 28.
am 1 Sam. 3. 5.
an Rev. 1. 17.
ao Cp. ch. 24. 10, 11.
ap ch. 17. 9, 10 & 24. 12 & 32. 17.

¹² And Moses said unto LORD, See, ^b thou sayest unto me, Bring up this people: ^c & thou hast not let me know ^d whom thou wilt send with me. Yet thou hast said, ^e I know thee by name, and thou hast also found grace in my sight. ¹³ Now therefore, I pray thee, ^f if I have found grace in thy sight, ^g shew me now thy way that I may know thee, ^h to the end that I may find grace in thy sight: and consider that this nation is ⁱ thy people. ¹⁴ And he said, ^j My presence shall go with thee, and ^k I will give thee rest. ¹⁵ And he said unto him, ^l If thy presence go not with me, carry us not up hence. ¹⁶ For wherein now shall it be known

here that I and thy people have found grace in thy sight, I and thy people? ¹⁷ Is it not in that thou goest with us, ¹⁸ so that we be separate from all the people that are upon the face of the earth?

¹⁷ And the LORD said unto Moses, I will do this thing also, that thou hast spoken: ¹⁸ for thou hast found grace in my sight, and I know thee by name.

¹⁸ And he said, ¹⁹ Shew me, I pray thee, I beseech thee, shew me thy glory.

¹⁹ And he said, ²⁰ I will make all my goodness pass before thee, and I will proclaim the name of the LORD before thee; and ²¹ I will be gracious to whom I will be gracious, and will shew mercy on whom I will shew mercy. ²⁰ And he said, Thou canst not see my face: for

there shall no man see me, and live. ²¹ And the LORD said, Behold, there is a place by me, and thou shalt stand upon the rock: ²² and it shall come to pass, while my glory passeth by, that I will pro-

thee ^{in a cleft} of the rock, and will ^{cover} thee with my hand ^{until I have passed} by: ^{while I pass} 23 and I will take away mine hand, and thou shalt see my back ^{parts}: but my face shall ^{not} be seen.

34 ¹ And the LORD said unto Moses, ² Hew thee two tables of stone like unto the first: ^{and I will write upon the} tables the words that were ^{on} the first tables, ⁱⁿ which thou brakest. ² And be ready ^{by} in the morning, and come up in the morning unto mount Sinai, and present thyself there to me ^{on} the top of the mount. ³ And ^{no} man shall come up with thee, neither let any man be seen throughout all the mount; neither let the flocks nor herds feed before that mount. ⁴ And he hewed two tables of stone like unto the first; and Moses rose up early in the morning, and went up unto mount Sinai, as the LORD had commanded him, and took in his hand the two tables of stone. ⁵ And the LORD ^{descended} in the cloud, ^{and stood} with him there, and ^{proclaimed} the name of the LORD. ⁶ And the LORD passed by before him, and proclaimed, ^{The LORD, the LORD, a God full of compassion, merciful, and} ^{gracious, slow to anger, plentiful in} ^{mercy, long suffering, and abundant in} ^{goodness and truth;} ⁷ ^{keeping} mercy for thousands, ^{forgiving} iniquity and transgression and ^{sin}: and ^{that} will by no means clear ^{the guilty}; ^{visiting} the iniquity of the fathers upon the children, and upon the children's children, upon ^{unto} the third and ^{upon} to the fourth generation. ⁸ And Moses made haste, and ^{bowed} his head toward the earth, and worshipped.

a Isai. 2. 21.
b Ps. 91. 1, 4.
c ch. 33. 18.
d See ch. 32.
e ver. 20.
f John 1. 18.
g 1 Tim. 6. 16.
h John 4. 12.
i Deut. 32. 9.
j Ps. 28. 9 & 33.
k 28. 73. 32 & 34.
l Jer. 10. 18.
m Zech. 2. 12.
n Deut. 10. 1.
o ver. 27.
p Deut. 5. 2.
q 29. 1.
r ver. 28.
s Deut. 10. 2, 4.
t Deut. 4. 39.
u Josh. 6. 20 & 10. 12, 13.
v Sam. 7. 23.
w 77. 14 & 78. 12.
x ch. 32. 19.
y Deut. 10. 21.
z Ps. 145. 6. Cp. Isai. 64. 3.
aa ch. 19. 20.
ab ch. 19. 13, 21.
ac See ch. 18. 5.
ad ch. 23. 32.
ae Deut. 7. 2.
af Josh. 23. 12, 13.
ag Judg. 2. 2.
ah See ch. 28. 38.
ai Deut. 7. 5 & 12. 3. Judg. 2. 2 & 6. 25.
aj 2 Chr. 34. 5, 4.
ak ch. 23. 24.
al 34. 13. 2 Kin. 18. 4 & 23. 14.
am 2 Chr. 31. 1.
an Num. 11. 25.
ao 1 Kin. 8. 10, 11.
ap See Deut. 18. 21.
aq ch. 20. 3, 5.
ar ch. 33. 19.
as Num. 14. 18.
at 2 Chr. 30. 9.
au Neh. 8. 17. Ps. 55. 16 & 103. 8.
av 110. 4 & 112. 4.
aw 116. 5 & 145. 8.
ax Jool. 2. 13.
ay ch. 22. 27.
az Ps. 57. 10 & 108. 4.
ba Lev. 17. 7.
bb 20. 5. Deut. 31. 16. Judg. 2. 17. Jer. 3. 5.
bc Ezek. 6. 3.
bd ch. 20. 5, 6.
be Deut. 5. 10.
bf Jer. 32. 18.
bg Dan. 9. 4.
bh Ps. 103. 3.
bi 130. 4. Dan. 9. 3. 1 John 1. 9.
bj Num. 25. 2.
bk 106. 28. Cp. 107. 4, 7, 10 & 10. 27.
bl ch. 23. 11.
bm Josh. 24. 19.
bn Job 10. 14.
bo Na. 1. 3.
bp Deut. 7. 2.
bq 1 Kin. 11. 2.
br 2 Bar. 9. 2. Neh. 18. 25.
bs Deut. 5. 9.
bt Lev. 19. 4.
bu Deut. 27. 18.
bv Cp. ch. 32. 4, 8.
bw 1 ch. 4. 31.
bx 12. 27.
by See ch. 12.

⁹ And he said, If now I have found grace in thy sight, O Lord, ^{let the} Lord, I pray thee, go ^{in the midst of} us; for ^{it is} it is a stiffnecked people; and pardon our iniquity and our sin, and take us for ^{thy} thine inheritance. ¹⁰ And he said, Behold, ¹ I make a covenant: before all thy people ¹ I will do marvels, such as have not been ^{wrought} ^{done} in all the earth, nor in any nation: and all the people among which thou art shall see the work of the LORD. ¹¹ for it is ^a terrible thing that I will do with thee. ¹² Observe thou that which I command thee this day: behold, ¹ I drive out before thee the Amorite, and the Canaanite, and the Hittite, and the Perizzite, and the Jebusite. ¹³ Take heed to thyself, lest thou make a covenant with the inhabitants of the land whither thou goest, lest it be for ^a a snare in the midst of thee: ¹⁴ but ye shall ^{break down} ^{destroy} their altars, ^{and dash in pieces} ^{break} their pillars, and ye shall cut down their ^{images}, ^{Asherim}: ¹⁵ for ^{thou} shalt worship no other god: for the LORD, whose name is Jealous, is a jealous God: ¹⁶ lest thou make a covenant with the inhabitants of the land, and they ^{go} a whoring after their gods, and do sacrifice unto their gods, and one ^{call} ^{these} and thou eat of his sacrifice; ¹⁷ and thou take of ^{their} daughters unto thy sons, and their daughters ^{go} a whoring after their gods, and make thy sons go a whoring after their gods. ¹⁸ Thou shalt make thee no molten gods. ¹⁹ The feast of unleavened bread shalt thou keep. Seven

R.V. ¹ Or, and he stood with him there, and called upon &c.
² Probably the wooden symbols of a goddess Asherah.

³ Or, Jehovah by name

⁴ Heb. created.

⁵ Or, obelisks

A.V. ⁶ Heb. statues.

days thou shalt eat unleavened bread, as I commanded thee, ^{at} in the time appointed in the month Abib: for in ^{of} the month Abib thou camest out from Egypt.

¹⁹ ^a All that openeth the womb ^{matrix} is mine; and all thy cattle that is male, the every firstling among thy cattle, ^{whether ox or sheep, that is male.} ²⁰ But the firstling of an ass thou shalt redeem with a ¹ lamb: and if thou ^{will not redeem it, then thou shalt break its neck.} All the firstborn of thy sons thou shalt redeem.

And ^{none} shall appear before me empty. ²¹ Six days thou shalt work, but on the seventh day thou shalt rest: in plowing ^{earring} time and in harvest thou shalt rest. ²² And thou shalt observe the feast of weeks, ^{even} of the firstfruits of wheat harvest, and the feast of ingathering at the year's ² end. ²³ ^a Three times in the year shall all ^{thy males} ^{Thrice} your men children appear before the Lord God, the God of Israel. ²⁴ For I will ^m cast out the nations before thee, and ⁿ enlarge thy borders: ^o neither shall any man desire thy land, when thou ^{goest} ^{shalt go} up to appear before the LORD thy God ^{three times} ^{thrice} in the year. ²⁵ Thou shalt not offer the blood of my sacrifice with leavened bread; ^{neither} shall the sacrifice of the feast of the passover be left unto the morning. ²⁶ The first of the firstfruits of thy ^{ground} ^{land} thou shalt bring unto the house of the LORD thy God. ²⁷ Thou shalt not seethe a kid in ^{its} ^{his} mother's milk.

And the LORD said unto Moses, Write thou these words: for after the tenor of these words ²⁸ I have made a covenant with thee and with Israel. ²⁹ And he was there with the LORD forty days and forty nights;

he did neither eat bread, nor drink water. And ^a he wrote upon the tables the words of the covenant, the ten ¹⁰ commandments.

²⁹ And it came to pass, when Moses came down from mount Sinai with ^{the} two tables of the testimony in Moses' hand, when he came down from the mount, that Moses wist not that the skin of his face ⁹ shone ^{by reason of his speaking while he talked} with him. ³⁰ And when Aaron and all the children of Israel saw Moses, behold, the skin of his face ⁹ shone; and they were afraid to come nigh him. ³¹ And Moses called unto them; and Aaron and all the rulers of the congregation returned unto him: and Moses ^{spoke} ^{talked} with them. ³² And afterward all the children of Israel came nigh: and ^{he} gave them in commandment all that the LORD had spoken with him in mount Sinai. ³³ And ^{when} ^{till} Moses had done speaking with them, he put ^a ^{veil} ^{veil} on his face. ³⁴ But ^{when} ^{when} Moses went in before the LORD to speak with him, he took the ^{veil} ^{veil} off, until he came ^{out:} ^{out:} ^{And} ^{And} he came out, and spake unto the children of Israel that which he was ^{commanded:} ^{commanded:}

³⁵ ^{and} ^{And} the children of Israel saw the face of Moses, that the skin of Moses' face ⁹ shone: and Moses put the ^{veil} ^{veil} upon his face again, until he went in to speak with him.

¹ And Moses ^{assembled} ^{gathered} all the congregation of the children of Israel ^{Israel} together, and said unto them, ² These are the words which the LORD hath commanded, that ye should do them. ² Six days shall work

R.V. ¹ Or, kid talked with him

² Heb. resolution.

³ Heb. words.

⁴ Or, sent forth beams (Heb. horns)

⁵ Or, while he

A.V. ⁶ Or, kid.

⁷ Heb. resolution of the year.

⁸ Heb. words.

be done, but on the seventh day there shall be to you 'an holy day, a sabbath of solemn rest to the LORD: whosoever doeth any work therein shall be put to death. ³ ⁴ Ye shall kindle no fire throughout your habitations upon the sabbath day.

⁴ And Moses spake unto all the congregation of the children of Israel, saying, This is the thing which the LORD commanded, saying, ⁵ 'Take ye from among you an offering unto the LORD: whosoever is of a willing heart, let him bring it, ^{the} ^{an offering} ^{of the LORD}; gold, and silver, and brass: ⁶ and blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine linen, and goats' hair; ⁷ and rams' skins dyed red, and sealskins, and acacia wood: ⁸ and badgers' skins, and shittim wood, and oil for the light, and spices for the anointing oil, and for the sweet incense; ⁹ and onyx stones, and stones to be set for the ephod, and for the breastplate.

¹⁰ And let every wise hearted man among you come, and make all that the LORD hath commanded; ¹¹ 'the tabernacle, its tent, and its covering, its clasps, its latches, and its boards, its bars, its pillars, and its sockets; ¹² ^{the} ark, and the staves thereof, with the mercy-seat, and the veil of the screen; ¹³ ^{the} table, and its staves, and all its vessels, and the shewbread; ¹⁴ ^{the} candlestick also for the light, and its vessels, and its lamps, with the oil for the light; ¹⁵ ^{and} the altar of incense, and its staves, and the anointing oil, and the sweet incense, and the screen for the door, at the door entering in of the tabernacle; ¹⁶ ^{the} altar of burnt offering, with its grating of brass, its staves, and all its vessels, ^{the} laver and its foot, ^{the} hangings of the court, the pillars thereof, and

their sockets, and the screen hanging for the gate of the court; ¹⁸ ^{the} pins of the tabernacle, and the pins of the court, and ^{their} cords; ¹⁹ the finely wrought garments, for ministering in the holy place, the holy garments for Aaron the priest, and the garments of his sons, to minister in the priest's office.

²⁰ And all the congregation of the children of Israel departed from the presence of Moses.

²¹ And they came, every one whose heart stirred him up, and every one whom his spirit made willing, and they brought the LORD's offering, for the work of the tent of meeting, and for all the service thereof, and for the holy garments. ²² And they came, both men and women, as many as were willing hearted, and brought brooches, and earrings, and signet-rings, and armlets, all jewels of gold: even gold: and every man that offered offered an offering of gold unto the LORD. ²³ And every man, with whom was found blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine linen, and goats' hair, and rams' skins dyed red, and sealskins, brought them. ²⁴ Every one that did offer an offering of silver and brass brought the LORD's offering: and every man, with whom was found acacia wood for any work of the service, brought it. ²⁵ And all the women that were wise hearted did spin with their hands, and brought that which they had spun, both of blue, and of purple, and of scarlet, and of fine linen.

²⁶ And all the women whose heart stirred them up in wisdom spun the goats' hair. ²⁷ And the rulers brought the onyx stones, and the stones to be set, for the ephod, and for the breastplate;

a ch. 27. 18.

b ch. 29. 49.

c ch. 31. 10.

d ch. 16. 23.

e For ver. 2-7.

see ch. 25.

f See ch. 25.

g ch. 26. 3.

A Num. 31. 30 & mg. for mg.

i ver. 25.

ch. 22. 3.

j 31. 6 & 35. 1, 2.

k Cp. 1 Chr.

25. 6.

l ver. 6, 7.

ch. 23. 4, 6.

m See ch. 26.

n ch. 26. 2, 4.

o See ch. 25.

p ch. 26. 31.

q 32. 34.

r 40. 1, 21.

Num. 4. 5.

s See ch. 25.

t 25-29.

u ch. 25. 30.

v See ch. 25.

w See ch. 25.

x 21-30.

y ver. 10.

z ch. 27. 30.

1-10.

2 See ch. 30.

3-23.

w See ch. 30.

24-30.

z ch. 26. 31.

y See ch. 27.

1-5.

s Cp. 1 Chr.

22. 6-9.

t Exod. 2. 6a.

u See ch. 30.

v 18-21.

w See ch. 27.

x 9-17.

R.V. 1 Or, Presence-bread

2 Or, nose-rings
A.V. • Heb. holiness.

3 Or, necklaces

4 Or, beryl

28 and the spice, and the oil; for the light, and for the anointing oil, and for the sweet incense. 29^a The children of Israel brought a freewill offering unto the LORD; every man and woman, whose heart made them willing to bring for all the manner of work, which the LORD had commanded to be made by the hand of Moses.

30^d And Moses said unto the children of Israel, See, the LORD hath called by name Beselel the son of Uri, the son of Hur, of the tribe of Judah; 31 and he hath filled him with the spirit of God, in wisdom, in understanding, and in knowledge, and in all manner of workmanship; 32 and to devise cunning works, to work in gold, and in silver, and in brass, 33 and in the cutting of stones for setting, and in carving of wood, to make any manner of cunning workmanship. 34 And he hath put in his heart that he may teach, both he, and Oholiab, the son of Ahisamach, of the tribe of Dan. 35 Them hath he filled with wisdom of heart, to work all manner of workmanship, of the engraver, and of the cunning workman, and of the embroiderer, in blue, and in purple, in scarlet, and in fine linen, and of the weaver, even of them that do any workmanship, and of those that devise cunning work.

36 1 And Beselel and Oholiab shall work. Then wrought Beselel and Oholiab, and every wise hearted man, in whom the LORD hath put wisdom and understanding to know how to work all the manner of work for the service of the sanctuary, according to all that the LORD had commanded.

2 And Moses called Beselel and Oholiab, and every wise hearted

man, in whose heart the LORD had put wisdom, even every one whose heart stirred him up to come unto the work to do; 3 and they received of Moses the offering, which the children of Israel had brought for the work of the service of the sanctuary, to make it withal. And they brought yet unto him freewill offerings every morning. 4 And all the wise men, that wrought all the work of the sanctuary, came every man from his work which he wrought; 5 and they spake unto Moses, saying, The people bring much more than enough for the service of the work which the LORD commanded to make. 6 And Moses gave commandment, and they caused to be proclaimed throughout the camp, saying, Let neither man nor woman make any more work for the offering of the sanctuary. So the people were restrained from bringing. 7 For the stuff they had was sufficient for all the work to make it, and too much.

8 And every wise hearted man among them that wrought the work of the tabernacle made ten curtains of fine twined linen, and blue, and purple, and scarlet: with the work of cherubims of cunning workman made he them. 9 The length of each curtain was eight and twenty cubits, and the breadth of each curtain for cubits: all the curtains were of one measure. 10 And he coupled five curtains one unto another, and the other five curtains he coupled one unto another. 11 And he made loops of blue upon the edge of the one curtain from the selvedge in the coupling: like

^a ch. 28. 2.
Op. 1 Chr. 29.
9, 14
2 Ps. 110. 3
& ing.
b See ch. 25.
2 c ch. 35. 24.

d For ver.
30-34, see
ch. 31. 1-6.
e See ch. 35.
28.

f Op. 1 Kin.
7, 14
g 2 Chr. 2. 14.
h Op. 2 Chr.
31. 10
i 2 Cor. 8. 2, 3.

A ver. 2.

i For ver.
8-19, see
ch. 26. 1-14.

j ch. 28. 3
& 31. 6
& 35. 10, 26.

wise he made in the ^{edge of the} ^{uttermost side of} curtain that was outmost in the ^{second} ^{coupling} of ^{another curtain,} ^{coupling} which. ¹² Fifty loops made he in the one curtain, and fifty loops made he in the edge of the curtain that was in the ^{second} ^{coupling} of the ^{coupling}: the loops were opposite one ^{second} ^{to another.} ¹³ And he made fifty ^{claps} ^{taches} of gold, and coupled the curtains one ^{to} ^{unto} another with the ^{claps} ^{taches}: so ^{the tabernacle was} ^{it became one tabernacle.} ¹⁴ And he made curtains of goats' hair for the tent over the tabernacle: eleven curtains he made them. ¹⁵ The length of ^{each} ^{one} curtain was thirty cubits, and four cubits ^{was} the breadth of ^{each} ^{one} curtain: the eleven curtains ^{had one measure.} ¹⁶ And he coupled five curtains by themselves, and six curtains by themselves. ¹⁷ And he made fifty loops ^{on the} ^{uttermost} edge of the curtain that was outmost in the ^{coupling}, and fifty loops made he upon the edge of the curtain which ^{was outmost in the second coupling.} ¹⁸ And he made fifty ^{claps} ^{taches} of brass to couple the tent together, that it might be one. ¹⁹ And he made a covering for the tent of rams' skins dyed red, and a covering of ^{sealskins} ^{badgers' skins} ^{above that.}

²⁰ And he made the boards for the tabernacle of ^{acacia} ^{shittim} wood, standing up. ²¹ Ten cubits was the ^{length of a board,} ^{and a cubit and a half} ^{board was ten cubits,} ^{and the breadth of} ^{each board.} ²² Each board had two tenons, ^{equally distant} ^{one} ^{to} ^{from} another: thus did he make for all the boards of the tabernacle. ²³ And he made the boards for the tabernacle; twenty boards for the south side southward: ²⁴ and he made forty sockets of silver he made under the twenty boards; two sockets under one board for ^{its} ^{two} tenons, and

two sockets under another board for ^{its} ^{two} tenons. ²⁵ And for the ^{second} ^{other} side of the tabernacle, ^{which is toward} ^{the north} ^{side,} ^{corner,} he made twenty boards, ²⁶ and their forty sockets of silver; two sockets under one board, and two sockets under another board. ²⁷ And for the ^{hinder part} ^{sides} of the tabernacle westward he made six boards. ²⁸ And two boards made he for the corners of the tabernacle in the ^{hinder part} ^{two sides.} ²⁹ And they were ^{double} ^{coupled} beneath, and in like manner they were entire unto the ^{top thereof} ^{unto} ^{head thereof,} ^{to} ^{one ring:} thus he did to both of them in ^{the two} ^{both} the corners. ³⁰ And there were eight ^{boards,} ^{boards;} and their sockets of ^{silver,} ^{sixteen sockets;} ^{under every} ^{sixteen sockets of silver,} board two sockets. ³¹ And he made bars of ^{acacia} ^{shittim} wood; five for the boards of the one side of the tabernacle, ³² and five bars for the boards of the other side of the tabernacle, and five bars for the boards of the tabernacle for the ^{hinder part} ^{sides} westward. ³³ And he made the middle bar to ^{pass through in the midst of} ^{shoot through} the boards from the one end to the other. ³⁴ And he overlaid the boards with gold, and made their rings of gold ^{for} ^{to be} places for the bars, and overlaid the bars with gold.

³⁵ And he made ^{the veil} ^{a veil} of blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linen: with ^{cherubim the work} ^{cherubim} ^{made.} ³⁶ And he made thereunto four pillars of ^{acacia} ^{shittim} wood, and overlaid them with gold: their hooks were of gold; and he cast for them four sockets of silver. ³⁷ And he made ^{a screen} ^{an hanging} for the ^{door of the Tent,} ^{tabernacle door} of blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linen, ^{the work of the} ^{needlework} ^{embroiderer;} ³⁸ and the five pillars

a For ver.

20-24.

see ch. 28.

15-22.

b ch. 25. 5, 26

& 30. 5.

c For ver.

26-36.

see ch. 28.

31-37.

d joined

R.V. 1 Or, set

2 Or, first set

3 Or, porpoise-skins

4 Or, morticed

5 Or, the first

A.V. * Heb. twined. † Heb. two sockets, two sockets under one board.

† Heb. the work of a needleworker, or, embroiderer.

of it with their hooks: and he overlaid their chapters and their fillets with gold: and but their five sockets were of brass.

¹ ^a And ^{Besalel} ^{Besalel} made the ^{ark} ^{of} ^{acacia} ^{shittim} wood: two cubits and a half was the length of it, and a cubit and a half the breadth of it, and a cubit and a half the height of it: ² and he overlaid it with pure gold within and without, and made a ¹ crown of gold to it round about. ³ And he cast for it four rings of gold, ^{to be set by} ^{the four} ^{feet thereof} ^{corners of it}; even two rings ^{on} ^{upon} the one ^{side} of it, and two rings ^{on} ^{upon} the other ^{side} of it. ⁴ And he made staves of ^{acacia} ^{shittim} wood, and overlaid them with gold. ⁵ And he put the staves into the rings ^{on} ^{by} the sides of the ark, to bear the ark.

⁶ And he made ^a ^{mercy-seat} ^{the} ^{mercy seat} of pure gold: two cubits and a half ^{was} the length thereof, and ^a ^{cubit} and a half the breadth thereof. ⁷ And he made two ^{cherubim} ^{of gold}; of ^{beaten} ^{work} ^{cherubim} of gold, ^{beaten} ^{out of one piece} made he them, ^{at} ^{on} the two ends of the ^{mercy-seat} ^{mercy seat}; ⁸ one cherub ^{at the one end}, and ^{one} ^{on the end} ^{on this side}, and ^{another} ^{cherub} ^{at the other end} ^{on that side}: ^{with} ^{the} ^{mercy-seat} ^{mercy seat} made he the ^{cherubim} ^{at} ^{the two ends thereof}.

⁹ And the ^{cherubim} ^{cherubim} spread out their wings on high, ^{and} ^{covered} ^{mercy-seat} ^{with their wings}, ^{with} ^{their wings over the} ^{mercy seat}, ^{with} ^{their faces one to another}; ^{toward} ^{the} ^{mercy-seat} ^{even to the} ^{mercy seatward} ^{were the} ^{faces of the} ^{cherubim} ^{cherubim}.

¹⁰ ^d And he made the table of ^{acacia} ^{shittim} wood: two cubits ^{was} the length thereof, and a cubit the breadth thereof, and a cubit and a half the height thereof: ¹¹ and he overlaid it with pure gold, and made ^{thereto} ^{thereunto} a crown of gold round about. ¹² And he

made ^{unto it} ^{thereunto} a border of an handbreadth round ^{about}, ^{about}; and made ^a ^{golden} ^{crown} ^{to} ^{the} ^{border} thereof round about. ¹³ And he cast for it four rings of gold, and put the rings ⁱⁿ ^{upon} the four corners that were ^{on} ⁱⁿ the four feet thereof. ¹⁴ ^{Close by} ^{Over against} the border were the rings, the places for the staves to bear the table.

¹⁵ And he made the staves of ^{acacia} ^{shittim} wood, and overlaid them with gold, to bear the table. ¹⁶ And he made the vessels which were upon the table, ^{the} ^{dishes thereof}, and ^{the} ^{spoons thereof}, and ^{the} ^{dishes}, and ^{his} ^{spoons}, and ^{the} ^{bowls thereof}, and ^{the} ^{flagons thereof}, ^{his} ^{bowls}, and ^{his} ^{covers} ^{to pour out} ^{cover} withal, of pure gold.

¹⁷ ^c And he made the candlestick of pure gold: of beaten work made he the ^{candlestick}, ^{even its} ^{candlestick}; ^{its} ^{base}, and ^{its} ^{shaft}, and ^{its} ^{branch}, ^{its} ^{cup}, ^{its} ^{knops}, and ^{its} ^{flowers}, were of ^{one} ^{piece} ^{with it}. ¹⁸ and there were ^{six} ^{branches} going out of the sides thereof; three branches of the candlestick out of the one side thereof, and three branches of the candlestick out of the other side thereof: ¹⁹ three ^{like} ^{made} ^{after the} ^{almond-blossoms} ^{fashion of almonds} in one branch, a knop and a flower; and three ^{like} ^{made} ^{like} ^{almond-blossoms} ⁱⁿ ^{the other} ^{branch}, a knop and a flower: so ^{for} ^{throughout} the six branches going out of the candlestick. ²⁰ And in the candlestick were four ^{like} ^{made} ^{like} ^{almond-blossoms}, ^{the} ^{knops thereof}, and ^{the} ^{flowers thereof}: ²¹ and a knop under two branches of ^{one} ^{piece} ^{the} ^{with it}, and a knop under two branches of ^{one} ^{piece} ^{with it}, and a knop under two branches of ^{one} ^{piece} ^{the} ^{same}, according to the six branches going out of it. ²² Their knops and their branches were of ^{one} ^{piece} ^{with it}: ^{the} ^{whole} ^{of it} was one beaten work of pure

^a For ver.
1-6,
see ch. 25.
10-30.

^b ch. 25. 12.

^c For ver.
17-34,
see ch. 25.
31-30.

^d For ver.
10-16,
see ch. 25.
23-22.

R.V. ¹ Or, rim Or, moulding
A.V. ² Or, out of, &c.

³ Heb. rûb.

⁴ Or, covering

⁵ Or, turned

⁶ Or, to pour out withal.

gold. ²³ And he made the lamps thereof, seven, and the tongs thereof, and the snuffdishes thereof, of pure gold. ²⁴ Of a talent of pure gold made he it, and all the vessels thereof.

²⁵ And he made the altar of incense of acacia wood: a cubit was the length thereof, and a cubit the breadth thereof, was a cubit, and the breadth of it a cubit; it was foursquare; and two cubits was the height thereof; the horns thereof were of one piece with it. ²⁶ And he overlaid it with pure gold, both the top thereof, and the sides thereof round about, and the horns of it: and also he made unto it a crown of gold round about. ²⁷ And he made for it two golden rings two rings of gold for it under the crown thereof, upon the two ribs thereof, upon the two sides of it, for places for the staves to bear it withal. ²⁸ And he made the staves of acacia shittim wood, and overlaid them with gold. ²⁹ And he made the holy anointing oil, and the pure incense of sweet spices, after the art of the perfumer, according to the work of the apothecary.

38 ¹ And he made the altar of burnt offering of acacia shittim wood: five cubits was the length thereof, and five cubits the breadth thereof; it was foursquare; and three cubits the height thereof. ² And he made the horns thereof upon the four corners of it; the horns thereof were of one piece with it: and he overlaid it with brass. ³ And he made all the vessels of the altar, the pots, and the shovels, and the basons, and the flesh-hooks, and the firepans: all the vessels thereof made he of brass. ⁴ And he made for the altar a grating of network of brass, under the ledge round it beneath, reaching halfway up compass thereof beneath unto the midst of it. ⁵ And he cast four rings for the four ends of the grating of brass,

to be places for the staves. ⁶ And he made the staves of acacia shittim wood, and overlaid them with brass. ⁷ And he put the staves into the rings on the sides of the altar, to bear it withal; he made the hollow with planks boards.

⁸ And he made the laver of brass, and the base thereof of the foot of it of brass, of the mirrors of the serving women, which served at the door of the tabernacle of the congregation.

⁹ And he made the court: for the south side southward the hangings of the court were of fine twined linen, an hundred cubits: ¹⁰ their pillars were twenty, and their sockets twenty, of brass; the hooks of the pillars and their fillets were of silver. ¹¹ And for the north side the hangings were an hundred cubits, their pillars were twenty, and their sockets were twenty, of brass; the hooks of the pillars and their fillets of silver. ¹² And for the west side were hangings of fifty cubits, their pillars ten, and their sockets ten; the hooks of the pillars and their fillets of silver. ¹³ And for the east side eastward fifty cubits. ¹⁴ The hangings for the one side of the gate were fifteen cubits; their pillars three, and their sockets three: ¹⁵ and so for the other side: on this hand and that hand by the gate of the court were hangings of fifteen cubits; their pillars three, and their sockets three. ¹⁶ All the hangings of the court round about were of fine twined linen. ¹⁷ And the sockets for the pillars were of brass; the hooks of the pillars and their fillets of silver; and the overlaying of their chapters of silver; and all the pillars of

a For ver. 25-28, see ch. 30. 1-8.

b ch. 30. 18.

c 1 Sam. 2. 22. Cp. Num. 4. 23 & 8. 24.

d For ver. 9-20, see ch. 27. 9-19.

e ch. 30. 28, 24, 24, 25. / ch. 30. 7.

f For ver. 1-7, see ch. 27. 1-8.

R.V. ¹ Or, the women which assembled to minister
A.V. * Or, brazen glasses. † Heb. assembling by troops.

the court were filleted with silver. ¹⁸ And the ^{screen} hanging for the gate of the court was the work of the embroiderer, needlework, of blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linen: and twenty cubits was the length, and the height in the breadth was five cubits, answerable to the hangings of the court. ¹⁹ And their pillars were four, and their sockets ^{four, of brass of brass four}; their hooks of silver, and the overlaying of their chapters and their fillets of silver. ²⁰ And all the pins of the tabernacle, and of the court round about, were of brass.

²¹ This is the sum of ^{the things for} the tabernacle, even of ^{the} tabernacle of the testimony, as ^{they were} it was counted, according to the commandment of Moses, for the service of the Levites, ^{by the} hand of Ithamar, ^{the son of} Aaron the priest. ²² And ^{Bezaleel} Bezaleel the son of Uri, the son of Hur, of the tribe of Judah, made all that the LORD commanded Moses. ²³ And with him was ^{Oholiab, the son of Ahisamach,} Oholiab, the son of Ahisamach, of the tribe of Dan, ^{an engraver,} an engraver, and a cunning workman, and an embroiderer in blue, and in purple, and in scarlet, and in fine linen.

²⁴ All the gold that was ^{used occupied} for the work in all the work of the ^{sanctuary,} holy place, even the gold of the offering, was twenty and nine talents, and seven hundred and thirty shekels, after ^{the} shekel of the sanctuary. ²⁵ And the silver of them that were numbered of the congregation was an hundred talents, and a thousand seven hundred and threescore and fifteen shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary: ²⁶ ^a a beka ^{a head,} beka for ^{every} man, ^{that is,} that is, half a shekel, after the shekel of the

sanctuary, for every one ^{that} ^{passed over to them that were} ^{went to be} numbered from twenty years old and upward, for ^a six hundred thousand and three thousand and ^{fi} hundred and fifty men. ²⁷ And of the hundred talents of silver were ^{for casting} ^b the sockets of the sanctuary, and the sockets the ^{vell;} ^{vall;} an hundred sockets the hundred talents, a talent for a socket. ²⁸ And of the thousand seven hundred seventy and five ^{shekels} he made hooks for the pillars, and overlaid their chapters, and ^{made fillets} ^{filleted} them. ²⁹ And the brass of the offering was seventy talents, and two thousand and four hundred shekels. ³⁰ And therewith he made ^d the sockets to the door of the ^{tent of meeting,} tabernacle of the congregation, and ^e the brasen altar, and the brase ^{grating} ^{grate} for it, and all the vessels of the altar, ³¹ and ^f the sockets of the court round about, and ^g the sockets of the ^{gate of the court,} ^{court gate,} and all ^h the pins of the tabernacle and all the pins of the court round about.

¹ And of ^k the blue, and purple, and scarlet, they made ⁱ finely wrought garments, for ministering in the holy place, and made the holy garments for Aaron; ^m as the LORD commanded Moses.

² And he made the ephod of gold, blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linen. ³ And they did beat the gold into thin plates, and cut it into wires, to work it in the blue, and in the purple, and in the scarlet, and in the fine linen, the work of the cunning workman. ⁴ They made shoulderpieces for it, to couple ^{it} ^{it} together: ^{by} the two ends was it ^{joined} ^{coupled} together. ⁵ And

a Num. i. 46.

b ch. 28. 19, 21, 26, 32.

c Num. i. 50.

d 2. 15
e 10. 11
f 17. 7, 8
g 18. 2
h Chr. 24. 6
i Acts 7. 44
j ch. 19. 34
k ch. 28. 37
l ch. 6. 28
m 28. 1
n Num. 4. 36, 39
o ch. 27. 2-4
p ch. 31. 2, 6
q ch. 27. 10-12
r ch. 27. 16, 17
s ch. 27. 19.

k ch. 35. 23, 25.

i ver. 41.
ch. 31. 10
k 35. 19.

l m ch. 28. 2-4.

n For ver. 2-7.
see ch. 28. 6-12.
o See ch. 30. 13.

R.V. ¹ Or, a craftsman
A.V. ¹ Heb. a poll.

the ^{cunningly woven band,} ^{curious girdle of his ephod,} that was upon it, ^{to gird it on withal,} was of the ^{same piece and like} ^{same, according to} the work thereof; of gold, ^{of} blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linen; as the LORD commanded Moses.

⁶ And they wrought the onyx ^{stones} inclosed in ouches of gold, ^{graven with the engravings of a signet, according to} ^{graven, as signets are graven, with} the names of the children of Israel. ⁷ And he put them on the ^{shoulderpieces} ^{shoulders} of the ephod, ^{that they should} be stones ^{of} a memorial ^{for} the children of Israel; as the LORD commanded Moses.

⁸ And he made the ^{breastplate,} ^{breastplate} the work of the ^{workman,} ^{work,} cunning workman, like the work of the ephod; of gold, ^{of} blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linen. ⁹ It was foursquare; they made the breastplate double: a span was the length thereof, and a span the breadth thereof, being ^{double} ^{doubled}.

¹⁰ And they set in it four rows of stones: ^{a row of} the first row was a ^{sardius,} ^{topaz,} ^{and a carbuncle} ^{topaz,} ^{and a carbuncle:} this was the first row. ¹¹ And the second row, an emerald, a sapphire, and a diamond. ¹² And the third row, a ^{jacinth,} ^{ligure,} an agate, and an amethyst. ¹³ And the fourth row, a beryl, an onyx, and a jasper: they were inclosed in ouches of gold in their ^{settings,} ^{inclosings.}

¹⁴ And the stones were according to the names of the children of Israel, twelve, according to their ^{names;} ^{names,} like the engravings of a signet, every one ^{according to} ^{with} his name, ^{for} according to the twelve tribes.

¹⁵ And they made upon the breastplate chains ^{like cords,} ^{at the ends,} of wreathen work of pure gold.

¹⁶ And they made two ouches of gold, and two gold rings; and put the two rings ^{on} ⁱⁿ the two ends of the breastplate. ¹⁷ And

they put the two wreathen chains of gold ^{on} ⁱⁿ the two rings ^{at} ^{on} the ends of the breastplate. ¹⁸ And the ^{other} two ends of the two wreathen chains they ^{put on} ^{fastened in} the two ouches, and put them on the shoulderpieces of the ephod, ^{in the forefront thereof,} ^{before it,} ¹⁹ And they made two rings of gold, and put them ^{upon} ^{on} the two ends of the breastplate, upon the ^{edge thereof,} ^{border of it,} which was ^{toward} ^{on} the side of the ephod inward. ²⁰ And they made two ^{rings of gold,} ^{other golden rings,} and put them on the two ^{shoulderpieces} ^{sides} of the ephod underneath, ⁱⁿ ^{toward} the forefront ^{thereof,} ^{close by the} of it, over against the ^{other} coupling thereof, above the ^{cunningly woven band} ^{curious girdle} of the ephod. ²¹ And they did bind the breastplate by ^{the rings thereof} ^{his rings} unto the rings of the ephod with a lace of blue, that it might be ^{upon the} ^{above the} the ^{cunningly woven band} ^{curious girdle} of the ephod, and that the breastplate might not be loosed from the ephod; as the LORD commanded Moses.

²² ^b And he made the robe of the ephod of woven work, all of blue; ²³ and the hole of the robe ^{blue,} ^{And there was an hole} in the midst ^{thereof,} ^{as the hole of} a coat of mail, ^{with a binding} ^{round} about the hole ^{of it,} that it should not ^{be rent,} ^{rend.} ²⁴ And they made upon the ^{skirts} ^{hems} of the robe pomegranates of blue, and purple, and scarlet, and twined linen. ²⁵ And they made bells of pure gold, and put the bells between the pomegranates upon the ^{skirts} ^{hem} of the ^{robe} ^{robs,} round ^{about} between the pomegranates; ²⁶ a bell and a pomegranate, a bell and a pomegranate, ^{upon the skirts} ^{round about} of the robe round about, ^{the hem of the robe} to minister in; as the LORD commanded Moses.

²⁷ ^c And they made the coats of fine ^d linen of woven work for

^a For ver. 5-21, see ch. 28, 15-24.

^b For ver. 22-26, see ch. 28, 11-24.

^c ch. 28, 32, 40, 42. ^d Ezek. 44, 12.

Aaron, and for his sons, ²⁸ and the ¹mitre of fine linen, and the ²goodly ³headties ⁴bonnets of fine linen, and the ⁵linen breeches of fine twined linen, ²⁹ and the ⁶girdle of fine twined linen, and blue, and purple, and scarlet, ^{the work of the} ⁷embroiderer; as the LORD commanded Moses.

³⁰ And they made the plate of the holy crown of pure gold, and wrote upon it a writing, like ¹⁰ the engravings of a signet, ^{HOLY} ^{HOLINESS} TO THE LORD. ³¹ And they tied unto it a lace of blue, to fasten it ^{upon the} ¹¹mitre above; as the LORD commanded Moses.

³² Thus was ¹²finished all the work of the tabernacle of the tent of the congregation ¹³finished: and the children of Israel did ¹⁴according to all that the LORD commanded Moses, so did they.

³³ And they brought the tabernacle unto Moses, the Tent, and all ¹⁵its furniture, ¹⁶its clasps, ¹⁷its boards, ¹⁸its bars, and ¹⁹its pillars, and ²⁰its sockets; ³⁴ and the covering of rams skins dyed red, and the covering of ²¹seal skins, and ²²the veil of the screen; ³⁵ the ark of the testimony, and the staves thereof, and the mercy-seat; ³⁶ the table, and all the vessels thereof, and the shewbread; ³⁷ ²³the pure candlestick, ²⁴with the lamps thereof, even ²⁵with the lamps to be set in order, and all the vessels thereof, and the oil for ²⁶the light; ³⁸ and ²⁷the golden altar, and the anointing oil, and ²⁸the sweet incense, and ²⁹the screen hanging for the door of the Tent; ³⁹ the brazen altar, and ³⁰its grating of brass, ³¹its staves, and all ³²its vessels, the laver and ³³its base; ⁴⁰ ³⁴the hangings of the court, ³⁵its pillars, and ³⁶its sockets, and ³⁷the screen hanging for the gate of the court, ³⁸the cords thereof, court gate, his cords,

and the pins thereof, ^{his pins,} and all the instruments of the service of the tabernacle, for the tent of meeting; ⁴¹ the finely wrought garments for ministering in the holy place, and the holy garments for Aaron the priest, and ^{the garments of his sons,} ^{his sons' garments,} to minister in the priest's office.

⁴² According to all that the LORD commanded Moses, so the children of Israel ¹made all the work. ⁴³ And Moses ²did look upon all the work, and behold, they had done ³it; as the LORD had commanded, even so had they done it: and Moses ⁴blessed them.

¹ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, ² On the first day of the ³first month shalt thou ⁴rear up the tabernacle of the tent of ⁵meeting, the congregation. ³ And thou shalt put therein the ark of the testimony, and thou shalt ⁶cover the ark with the veil. ⁴ And ⁷thou shalt bring in the table, and set in order ⁸the things that are to be set in order upon it; ⁹ and thou shalt bring in the candlestick, and ¹⁰light the lamps thereof. ⁵ And thou shalt set the golden altar ¹¹of gold for the incense before the ark of the testimony, and put the ¹²screen hanging of the door to the tabernacle. ⁶ And thou shalt set the altar of the burnt offering before the door of the tabernacle of the tent of ¹³meeting, the congregation. ⁷ And thou shalt set the laver between the tent of ¹⁴meeting and the altar, and shalt put water therein. ⁸ And thou shalt set up the court round about, and hang up the ¹⁵screen of the gate of the court. ⁹ And thou shalt take the anointing oil, and ¹⁶anoint the tabernacle, and all that is therein, and shalt hallow it, and all the ¹⁷furniture vessels

a Ezek. 44. 18.

b ch. 25. 10.
c ch. 28. 36.
d 22. 6.

d Lev. 9. 22.
22.
Josh. 22. 6.
2 Sam. 6. 18.
1 Kin. 8. 14.
2 Chr. 6. 8.
e 30. 27.
See Num. a. 22-27.
f Cp. ch. 12. 2 & 13. 4.
g ver. 42. 43.
ch. 25. 40.
h ver. 17.
ch. 28. 30.

A ver. 21.
Op. ch. 35. 12.
i ver. 22.
ch. 28. 35.

j ver. 24. 25.
k ch. 35. 12.
l ver. 25.
Cp. ch. 39. 38.

m Op. ch. 25. 31.
n ver. 29.

o ver. 30.
ch. 30. 15.
p ch. 30. 5 & 37. 36.
& 40. 5, 26.

q ch. 28. 36 & 38. 27.

r See ch. 27. 9-15.
& 38. 9-17.
s ch. 30. 26.
t ch. 37. 16 & 38. 18.
u ch. 35. 18.

R.V. 1 Or, turban 2 Or, porphyry-skins 3 Or, set up
A.V. * Heb. the incense of sweet spices. † Heb. the order thereof.

thereof: and it shall be holy.
¹⁰ And thou shalt anoint ^athe altar of the burnt offering, and all ^{its} vessels, and sanctify the altar: ^band ^cthe altar shall be ^dmost holy. ^eAnd thou shalt anoint the laver ^fand ^{its base, his foot,} and sanctify it. ¹² ^gAnd thou shalt bring Aaron and his sons unto the door of the ^htabernacle of the congregation, and shalt wash them with water. ¹³ And thou shalt put upon Aaron the holy ⁱgarments; and thou shalt anoint him, and sanctify him; that he may minister unto me in the priest's office. ¹⁴ And thou shalt bring his sons, and ^jput coats upon them: ^kand thou shalt anoint them, as thou didst anoint their father, that they may minister unto me in the priest's office: and ^ltheir anointing shall be to them ^msurely for ⁿan everlasting priesthood throughout their generations. ¹⁶ Thus did Moses: according to all that the LORD commanded him, so did he.
¹⁷ And it came to pass in the first month in the second year, on the first day of the month, that ^othe tabernacle was reared up. ¹⁸ And Moses reared up the tabernacle, and ^plaid its sockets, and set up the boards thereof, and put in the bars thereof, and reared up ^qits pillars. ¹⁹ And he spread ^rabroad the tent over the tabernacle, and put the covering of the tent above upon it; as the LORD commanded Moses. ²⁰ And he took and ^sput the testimony into the ark, and set the staves on the ark, and put the ^tmercy-seat above upon the ark: ²¹ and he brought the ark into the tabernacle, and ^uset up the veil of the ^vscreen, and ^wscreened ^xthe ark of the testimony; as the LORD commanded Moses. ²² ^yAnd

he put the table in the tent of ^{meeting, the congregation,} upon the side of the tabernacle northward, without the veil. ²³ And he set the bread in order upon it before the LORD; as the LORD ^{had} commanded Moses. ²⁴ ^zAnd he put the candlestick in the tent of ^{meeting, the congregation,} over against the table, on the side of the tabernacle southward. ²⁵ ^{aa}And he ^{ab}lighted the lamps before the LORD; as the LORD commanded Moses. ²⁶ ^{ac}And he put the golden altar in the tent of ^{meeting, the congregation} before the veil: ²⁷ and he burnt ^{ad}thereon ^{ae}sweet incense of ^{af}sweet spices; as the LORD commanded Moses. ²⁸ ^{ag}And he ^{ah}put ^{ai}the screen of the door to of the tabernacle. ²⁹ ^{aj}And he ^{ak}put ^{al}the altar of burnt offering at the door of the tabernacle of the tent of ^{meeting, the congregation,} and offered upon it the burnt offering and ^{am}the ^{an}meal offering; as the LORD commanded Moses. ³⁰ ^{ao}And he set the laver between the tent of ^{meeting, the congregation,} and the altar, and put water ^{ap}therein, to wash withal. ³¹ And Moses and ^{aq}Aaron and his sons ^{ar}washed their hands and their feet ^{as}thereat: ³² when they went into the tent of ^{meeting, the congregation,} and when they came near unto the altar, they ^{at}washed: ³³ as the LORD commanded Moses. ³⁴ ^{au}And he reared up the court round about the tabernacle and the altar, and set up the ^{av}screen hanging of the gate of the court. ³⁵ ^{aw}So Moses finished the work.
³⁶ Then ^{ax}the cloud covered the tent of ^{meeting, the congregation,} and ^{ay}the glory of the LORD filled the tabernacle. ³⁷ And Moses was not able to enter into the tent of ^{meeting, the congregation,} because the cloud abode thereon, and the glory of the LORD filled the tabernacle. ³⁸ ^{az}And ^{ba}when

a ch. 30. 26.

b ch. 29. 37.

c ch. 29. 36.

d See Lev. 8. 1-13.

e ver. 4. ch. 25. 37.

f ver. 5. ch. 30. 6, 7.

g ch. 28. 41 & 29. 7.

h ver. 5. ch. 29. 36.

i ver. 6.

j Num. 25. 13.

k ch. 29. 41 & 30. 8.

l ver. 7.

m ch. 30. 19, 20.

n ver. 1. Num. 7. 1.

o ch. 30. 21.

p ver. 8. ch. 27. 9, 16.

q Cp. Heb. 3. 2, 6.

r ch. 25. 16.

s See ch. 16. 34.

t See ch. 13. 21.

u Lev. 16. 2.

v Num. 9. 15.

w Cp. 1 Kin. 8. 10, 11.

x 2 Chr. 5. 13, 14.

y & 7. 2.

z Isai. 6. 4.

aa Hag. 2. 7, 9.

ab Rev. 15. 6.

ac ver. 3.

ad See ch. 35. 12.

ae ver. 3, 20.

af ver. 4. ch. 26. 35.

ag Num. 9. 17.

ah & 10. 11.

ai Cp. Neh. 8. 19.

the cloud was taken up from over the tabernacle, the children of Israel ^{onward, throughout} went ^{all} their journeys: ³⁷ but ^{if} the cloud were not taken up, then they journeyed not till the day

a See Num. 8. 19--22.

that it was taken up. ³⁸ For the cloud of the LORD was upon the tabernacle by day, and ^{there} was fire ^{there} therein by night, in the sight of all the house of Israel, throughout all their journeys.

THE THIRD BOOK OF MOSES,

[R.V.] COMMONLY CALLED

[A.V.] CALLED

LEVITICUS.

I ¹ AND ^athe LORD called unto Moses, and spake unto him ^bout of the ^{tent of} tabernacle of the ^{meeting,} saying, ² Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, ^cWhen ^{if} any man of you offereth an oblation unto the LORD, ye shall ^dbring your oblation of the cattle, ^eeven of the ^{herd} herd, and of the flock.

³ If his ^foblation be a burnt offering of the herd, ^ghe shall offer ^hit ⁱa male without blemish: he shall offer it ^jof his own voluntary will at the door of the ^ktent of meeting, that he may be accepted ^ltabernacle of the congregation before the LORD. ⁴ And ^mhe shall lay ⁿhis hand upon the head of the burnt offering; and it shall be ^oaccepted for him ^pto make atonement for him. ⁵ And he shall kill the bullock before the LORD: and ^qAaron's sons, the priests, shall ^rpresent bring the blood, ^sand sprinkle the blood round about upon the altar that is ^tat the door of the ^utent of meeting, ^vtabernacle of the congregation.

⁶ And he shall flay the burnt offering, and cut it into ^wits pieces. ⁷ And the sons of Aaron the priest shall put fire upon the altar, and ^xlay the wood in order

a Ex. 19. 2.

b Ex. 40. 24, 25.
Num. 12. 4. 5.

c ch. 22. 18, 19.

d ch. 2. 8, 9, 10, 11, 16
& 3. 5, 9, 11, 14, 16

e 4. 35.
Ex. 29. 18, 25, 41.

f See Gen. 8. 21.
g See Ex. 12. 5.

h ch. 3. 2, 8, 13
& 4. 4, 15, 24, 29, 30

i 9. 14, 18, 22
& 16. 21.
Ex. 29. 10, 15, 19.

j ver. 5.
k ch. 22. 21, 27.

l Cp. Isai. 59. 7
& Rom. 12. 1
& Phil. 4. 18.

m ch. 4. 20, 25, 31, 35.
Num. 15. 25.
n Chr. 29. 22, 24.

o ch. 9. 7
& 16. 24.

p ch. 3. 8.
q Chr. 35. 11.
Heb. 12. 24.
r Pet. 1. 2.

s Cp. Gen. 22. 9.

upon the fire: ⁸ and ^tAaron's sons, the priests, shall lay the head, and the fat, in order upon the wood that is on the fire which is upon the altar: ⁹ but ^uhis inwards and ^vits legs shall he wash ^win water: and the priest shall burn ^xthe whole ^yon the altar, ^zfor to be a burnt offering, ^{aa}an offering made by fire, of ^{ab}a sweet savour unto the LORD.

¹⁰ And if ^{ac}his oblation be of the flock, ^{ad}namely, of the sheep, or of the goats, for a burnt offering: he shall ^{ae}offer bring it a male without blemish. ¹¹ And he shall kill it on the side of the altar northward before the LORD: and ^{af}Aaron's sons, the priests, shall sprinkle ^{ag}his blood upon the altar round about. ¹² And he shall cut it into ^{ah}its pieces, with ^{ai}his head and ^{aj}his fat: and the priest shall lay them in order on the wood that is on the fire which is upon the altar: ¹³ but ^{ak}the inwards and the legs shall he wash with water: and the priest shall ^{al}offer the whole, ^{am}bring it all, and burn it upon the altar: it is a burnt offering, ^{an}an offering made by fire, of ^{ao}a sweet savour unto the LORD.

Cp. 1 Chr. 23.
19
& Ezek. 4. 3.

14 And if thou offer a ^{meal} of-
fering of thy firstfruits unto the
LORD, thou shalt offer for the
^{meal} offering of thy firstfruits
^{meal} ^{corn} in the ear parched with the fire, ^{bruised}
green ears of corn dried by the ^{even}
corn ^{the fresh} beaten out of full ears. 15 And
thou shalt put oil upon it, and
lay frankincense thereon: it is a
^{meal} offering. 16 And the priest
shall burn ^{the} memorial of it,
part of the ^{bruised} corn thereof,

⁴ And ^{when} thou ^{offerest} bring an obla-
tion of a ^{meal} offering ^{meat} baked in
the oven, it shall be "unleavened"
cakes of fine flour mingled with
oil, or unleavened wafers an-
ointed with oil. ⁵ And if thy
oblation be a ^{meal} offering ^{meat} of the
^{baking} pan, it shall be of fine ^{baked}

‡ Heb. record.

and part of the oil thereof, with all the frankincense thereof: it is an offering made by fire unto the LORD.

¹ And if his oblation be ^aa sacrifice of ¹peace offerings; if he offer ^u of the ^{herd} herd; whether it be a male or female, ^che shall offer it ^dwithout blemish before the LORD. ² And ^ehe shall lay his hand upon the head of his oblation, and kill it at the door of the ^{tent of meeting} tabernacle of the congregation: and Aaron's sons the priests ^gshall sprinkle the blood upon the altar round about. ³ And he shall offer of the sacrifice of the ^{offerings} peace offering made by fire unto the LORD; ⁴the ^{fat}fat that covereth the inwards, and all the fat that is upon the inwards, ⁴and the two kidneys, and the fat that is on them, which is by the ^{loins}loins, and the ^{caul}caul upon above the liver, ⁵with the kidneys, it shall he take away. ⁵ And Aaron's sons ¹shall burn it on the altar upon the burnt offering, which is upon the wood that is on the fire: it is an offering made by fire, of a sweet savour unto the LORD.

⁶ And if his ^{oblation}oblation for a sacrifice of ^{offerings}peace offering unto the LORD be of the flock; male or female, he shall offer it ^dwithout blemish. ⁷ If he offer a lamb for his ^{oblation}oblation, ^ethen shall he offer it before the LORD: ⁸and he shall lay his hand upon the head of his ^{oblation}oblation, and kill it before the ^{tent of meeting}tabernacle of the congregation: and Aaron's sons shall sprinkle the blood thereof upon the altar round about upon the ^{about}altar. ⁹ And he shall offer of the sacrifice of the ^{offerings}peace offering made by fire unto the LORD; the fat thereof, ^{the fat tail}and the whole ^{entire}entire, he shall take it away ^{hard}hard by

the backbone; and the fat that covereth the inwards, and all the fat that is upon the inwards, ¹⁰and the two kidneys, and the fat that is upon them, which is by the ^{loins}loins, and the ^{caul}caul upon above the liver, ¹¹with the kidneys, it shall he take away. ¹¹ And the priest shall burn it upon the altar: it is ^{the}'the food of the offering made by fire unto the LORD.

¹² And if his ^{oblation}oblation be a goat, then ^che shall offer it before the LORD: ¹³and ^ehe shall lay his hand upon the head of it, and kill it before the ^{tent of meeting}tabernacle of the congregation: and the sons of Aaron shall sprinkle the blood thereof upon the altar round about. ¹⁴ And he shall offer thereof his ^{oblation}oblation, ^{even}even an offering made by fire unto the LORD; the fat that covereth the inwards, and all the fat that is upon the inwards, ¹⁵and the two kidneys, and the fat that is upon them, which is by the ^{loins}loins, and the ^{caul}caul upon above the liver, ¹⁶with the kidneys, it shall he take away. ¹⁶ And the priest shall burn them upon the altar: it is ^{the}'the food of the offering made by ^{fire}fire for a sweet savour: ¹⁷all the fat is the LORD's. ¹⁷ It shall be a ^{perpetual}perpetual statute throughout your generations ⁱⁿin all your dwellings, that ye shall eat neither ^{fat}fat nor ^{blood}blood.

¹ And the LORD spake ⁴unto Moses, saying, ²Speak unto the children of Israel, saying, ³If ^{any}any one shall sin ^{unwittingly}unwittingly, in through ignorance ^{against}against any of the things ^{which}which the LORD hath commanded ^{things}things which ought not to be done, and shall do ^{against}against any one of them: ³if the ^{anointed}anointed priest shall ^{bring}bring guilt on the people; then let

R.V. ¹ Or, thank offerings² Or, which he shall take away by the kidneys³ Heb. bread.⁴ Or, through error

A.V.

⁵ Or, med.⁶ Or, midriff over the liver, and over the kidneys.

him ^{offer} ^{bring} for his sin, which he hath sinned, ^a a young bullock without blemish unto the LORD for a sin offering. ⁴ And he shall bring the bullock ^{unto} the door of the ^{tent of meeting} tabernacle of the congregation before the LORD; and ^{he} shall lay his hand upon the ^{head of the} bullock's head, and kill the bullock before the LORD. ⁵ And the ^{priest} ^{anointed} priest shall take of the ^{priest} blood of the bullock's blood, and bring it to the ^{tent of meeting} tabernacle of the congregation: ⁶ and the priest shall dip his finger in the blood, and ^{shall} sprinkle of the blood seven times before the LORD, before the ^{veil} of the sanctuary. ⁷ And the priest ^{shall} put ^{some} of the blood upon the horns of the altar of sweet incense before the LORD, which is in the ^{tent of meeting} tabernacle of the congregation; and shall pour ^{all} the blood of the bullock ^{shall be pour out} at the ^{base} bottom of the altar of the burnt offering, which is at the door of the ^{tent of meeting} tabernacle of the congregation. ⁸ And he shall take off from it all the fat of the bullock ^{for} the sin offering ^{he shall take off from it}; the fat that covereth the inwards, and all the fat that is upon the inwards, ⁹ and the two kidneys, and the fat that is upon them, which is by the ^{loins, flanks,} and the caul ^{upon above} of the liver, ^{with} the kidneys, ^{it} shall he take away, ¹⁰ as it ^{is} taken off from the ^{ox} bullock of the sacrifice of peace offerings: and the priest shall burn them upon the altar of the burnt offering. ¹¹ ^{And} the skin of the bullock, and all ^{its} flesh, with ^{its} head, and with ^{its} legs, and ^{its} inwards, and ^{its} dung, ¹² even the whole bullock shall he carry forth ^{without} the camp unto a clean place, where the ashes are poured out, and ^{burn} ^{it} on the wood with fire:

a ch. 9. 2.

b Num. 15. 24-26.

c ch. 1. 3, 4.
d ch. 5. 2-4.

e ver. 23.

f ver. 16, 17.
ch. 5. 9
& 16. 14.
Num. 19. 4.
Cp. Isai. 52. 15.

g See ch. 1. 4.

h ch. 8. 15
& 9. 9
& 16. 18.i Cp. Ex. 29. 28.
j See ver. 5-12.k ch. 5. 9
& 8. 15
& 9. 9.
Ex. 29. 12.

l ch. 3. 2.

m ch. 8. 4.

n ver. 3.

o Num. 15. 25, 26.
p ch. 9. 11.
Ex. 29. 14.
Num. 19. 5.q ch. 6. 11
& 10. 4, 5
& 14. 3
& 16. 27
& 24. 14, 22.
Ex. 29. 14
& 33. 7.r Heb. 18. 11.
s ver. 2, 13, 27.

where the ashes are poured out shall ^{be} burnt.

¹³ And ^{if} the whole congregation of Israel ^{shall err,} sin through ignorance, and ^{the} thing be hid from the eyes of the assembly, and they have done ^{some what against} any of the things which the LORD ^{hath} commanded ^{concerning} of the LORD ^{commanded not to} be done, and ^{things which should not} are guilty; ¹⁴ ^{when} the ^{sin wherein} they have sinned ^{is known,} against it, ^{then} the ^{assembly} congregation shall offer a young bullock for ^{a sin offering,} and bring ^{it} before the ^{tent of meeting} tabernacle of the congregation. ¹⁵ And the elders of the congregation ^{shall} lay their hands upon the head of the bullock before the LORD: and the bullock shall be killed before the LORD. ¹⁶ And ^{the} ^{priest} ^{anointed} priest shall bring of the blood of the bullock ^{to the} ^{tent of meeting} tabernacle of the congregation: ¹⁷ and the priest shall dip his finger ^{in some of} the blood, and sprinkle it seven times before the LORD, ^{even} before the ^{veil} of the tabernacle. ¹⁸ And he shall put ^{some} of the blood upon the horns of the altar which is before the LORD, that is in the ^{tent of meeting} tabernacle of the congregation, and ^{all} the blood shall he pour out ^{at} the ^{base} bottom of the altar of the burnt offering, which is at the door of the ^{tent of meeting} tabernacle of the congregation. ¹⁹ And ^{all} the fat thereof shall he take off from it, ^{he shall take all his fat from him,} and burn it upon the altar. ²⁰ Thus shall he ^{do} with the bullock: as he did ^{with} the bullock of the sin offering, so shall he do with this: ^{and} the priest shall make ^{an atonement} for them, and ^{they} shall be ^{forgiven.} ²¹ And he shall carry forth the bullock ^{without} the camp, and burn ^{it} as he burned the first bullock: it is ^a the sin offering for the ^{assembly} congregation. ²² When a ruler ^{hath sinned,} and ^{doeth unwittingly} any one of all that which he hath done ^{some what through ignorance against} any of

A.V. * Heb. to without the camp.

† Heb. at the pouring out of the ashes.

the things which the LORD his God hath commanded not to be done, and is guilty; ²³ Or ²⁴ if his sin, wherein he hath sinned, be made known to him, he shall bring for his oblation a goat, his offering, a kid of the goats, a male without blemish; ²⁴ and ²⁵ he shall lay his hand upon the head of the goat, and kill it in the place where they kill the burnt offering before the LORD: it is a sin offering. ²⁵ And the priest shall take of the blood of the sin offering with his finger, and put it upon the horns of the altar of burnt offering, and the blood thereof shall he pour out at the base of the altar of burnt offering. ²⁶ And all the fat thereof shall he burn upon the altar, as ²⁷ the fat of the sacrifice of peace offerings: and the priest shall make an atonement for him as concerning his sin, and he shall be forgiven. ²⁷ And ²⁸ if any one of the common people sin unwittingly, in doing some thing against any of the things which the LORD hath commanded not to be done, and be guilty; ²⁸ Or ²⁹ if his sin, which he hath sinned, be made known to him, then he shall bring for his oblation a goat, a female without blemish, for his sin which he hath sinned. ²⁹ And he shall lay his hand upon the head of the sin offering, and kill ³⁰ it in the place of the burnt offering. ³⁰ And the priest shall take of the blood thereof with his finger, and put it upon the horns of the altar of burnt offering, and all the blood thereof shall he pour out at the base of the altar. ³¹ And all the fat thereof he shall take away, as the fat is taken away from off the sacrifice of peace offerings; and the priest shall burn it upon the altar for

a ch. 1. 9.
See Gen. 8. 21.
b ver. 20, 26,
35.
c ver. 14.

d See ch. 1. 4.
e ver. 23.

f ver. 7, 18,
30, 34.

g ch. 2. 3, 9.
h ver. 10, 31.
ch. 3. 3, 5.

i ver. 30, 31,
35.
ch. 5. 10, 13,
16, 18
k 2. 7
l 14. 18
m 15. 13.
n ver. 2.
Num. 15. 27
o ver. 30, 28,
31.

p ver. 14, 23.
q 1 Kin. 8.
31.
Prov. 29. 24.
r 1 Sam.
14. 24, 25
s Matt. 23. 23.
t ver. 17.
ch. 7. 19
u 10. 17
v 17. 36
w 19. 8
x 20. 17, 19.
y Num. 5. 81.
z Cp. Num. 6. 13.
aa ch. 11. 24,
28, 31, 33.
ab Num. 19. 11,
13, 15.
ac ver. 4, 15,
24.
ad See ch. 1. 4.

ae See ch. 12
af ch. 15

ag ch. 3. 14.

ah ver. 30, 35.
ai ch. 3. 3.
aj Cp. Judg.
11. 30, 31
ak 1 Sam. 14. 24
al 25. 23
am Mark 6. 25
an Acts 23. 12.

a sweet savour unto the LORD; ^b and the priest shall make an atonement for him, and he shall be forgiven. ³² And if he bring a lamb as his oblation for a sin offering, he shall bring it a female without blemish. ³³ And he shall lay his hand upon the head of the sin offering, and kill ³⁴ it for a sin offering in the place where they kill the burnt offering. ³⁴ And the priest shall take of the blood of the sin offering with his finger, and put it upon the horns of the altar of burnt offering, and all the blood thereof shall he pour out at the base of the altar: ³⁵ and all the fat thereof shall he take away, as the fat of the lamb is taken away from the sacrifice of the peace offerings; and the priest shall burn them upon the altar, according to the offerings made by fire unto the LORD: ³⁶ and the priest shall make an atonement for him as touching his sin that he hath sinned, and he shall be forgiven. ³⁷ And if any one sin, in that he heareth the voice of ³⁸ adjuration, and is a witness, whether he hath seen or known ³⁹ it: if he do not utter it, then he shall bear his iniquity: ⁴⁰ or if any one touch an unclean thing, whether it be the carcase of an unclean beast, or the carcase of unclean cattle, or the carcase of unclean creeping things, and it be hidden from him, and he then he shall be guilty: ⁴¹ or if he touch the uncleanness of man, whatsoever his uncleanness be where with he is unclean, man shall be defiled withal, and it be hid from him; when he knoweth of it, then he shall be guilty: ⁴² or if any one swear rashly, pronouncing with his lips to do evil, or to do good, whatsoever it be that a man shall

R.V. ¹ Heb. people of the land.

A.V. ² Heb. any soul.

³ Or, after the manner of

⁴ Heb. people of the land.

^aafter rashly pronounce with an oath, and it be hid from him; when he knoweth of it, then he shall be guilty in one of these things: ⁵ and it shall be, when he shall be guilty in one of these things, that ⁶he shall confess that wherein he hath sinned: ⁷ and he shall bring ¹his guilt offering unto the LORD for his sin which he hath sinned, a female from the flock, a lamb or a kid of the goats, for a sin offering; and the priest shall make an atonement for him ^{8a} concerning his sin. ⁷ And ⁸if ^bhis means suffice not for a lamb, then he shall bring ¹his guilt offering for that wherein he hath sinned, for his trespass, which he hath committed, two ⁹turtledoves, or two young pigeons, unto the LORD; one for a sin offering, and the other for a burnt offering. ⁸ And he shall bring them unto the priest, who shall offer that which is for the sin offering first, and ⁹wring off its head from its neck, but shall not divide it asunder: ⁹ and he shall sprinkle of the blood of the sin offering upon the side of the altar; and ¹⁰the rest of the blood shall be drained out ¹at the base of the altar: it is a sin offering. ¹⁰ And he shall ³offer the second for a burnt offering, according to the ordinance: ¹⁰ and the priest shall make an atonement for him ^{as} concerning his sin which he hath sinned, and he shall be forgiven him.

¹¹ But if ^{he} be not able to bring two turtledoves, or two young pigeons, then he shall bring his oblation for that wherein he hath sinned, ⁹the tenth part of an ephah of fine flour for a sin offering; ⁹he shall put no oil upon it, neither shall he put any frankincense thereon: for it is a sin offering. ¹² And he shall bring it to the priest, and ¹³the priest shall take his handful of

^a Eccles. 5.
^b ch. 4. 23.

^c ch. 16. 21
& 22. 40.
Num. 5. 7.
Ezra 10. 1.
Ch. Josh. 7. 19.

^d ch. 22. 14.
Ch. Ezra 10. 2.

^e ch. 12. 8
& 14. 21.
Ch. Ezra 10. 19.

^f See ch. 1.

^g See Ex. 30.
^h See Ex. 30.

ⁱ ch. 1. 16, 17.
^j ch. 6. 5
& 22. 14
& 27. 13, 15, 27.
^k Num. 5. 7.

^l ch. 1. 16.
^m ch. 4. 7, 18,
30, 34.
ⁿ ch. 4. 2.

^o Num. 15.
^p Ch. Luke 12.
^q See ch. 4.
20, 30, 31, 35.
^r ver. 15.

^s Num. 5. 15.

[Ch. 5. 30
in Heb.]

^t ch. 2. 2.
^u Num. 5. 6.
^v ch. 19. 11.

it as the memorial thereof, and burn it on the altar, ¹⁴ upon the offerings of the LORD made by fire unto the LORD: it is a sin offering. ¹³ And ¹⁴the priest shall make an atonement for him as touching his sin that he hath sinned in any one of these things, and he shall be forgiven him: and the remnant shall be the priest's, as the meal offering.

¹⁴ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, ¹⁵ If ^{any} one commit a trespass, and sin ^{unwittingly} through ignorance, in the holy things of the LORD; then ¹⁶he shall bring his guilt offering unto the LORD, a ram without blemish out of the flock, according to thy estimation in silver by shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary, for a guilt offering: ¹⁶ and he shall make restitution for that which he hath done amiss in the holy thing, and ¹⁷shall add the fifth part thereto, and give it unto the priest: ¹⁷ and the priest shall make an atonement for him with the ram of the guilt offering, and he shall be forgiven him.

¹⁷ And ¹⁸if ^{any} one sin, and commit any of the things which the LORD hath commanded not to be done; to be done by the commandments of the LORD; ¹⁸ though he knew it not, yet is he guilty, and shall bear his iniquity. ¹⁸ And he shall bring a ram without blemish out of the flock, according to thy estimation, for a guilt offering, unto the priest: ¹⁹ and the priest shall make an atonement for him concerning the thing wherein he erred unwittingly and knew it not, and he shall be forgiven him. ¹⁹ It is a guilt offering: he is certainly guilty before the LORD.

¹ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, ² If ^{any} one sin, and ³commit a trespass against the LORD, and ⁴deal falsely with lie unto

R.V. ¹ Or, for his guilt. Or, his trespass offering.
A.V. ² Heb. his hand cannot reach to the sufficiency of a lamb.

³ Or, pinch

⁴ Or, prepare

⁵ Or, after the manner of
⁶ Or, ordinance.

his neighbour in ^athat which was delivered or of ^bbargain, or of robbery him to keep, or in ^cfellowship, or in a thing taken or have ^doppressed his neighbour; ^eor ^fhave found that which was lost, and ^gdeal falsely therein, and ^h'swear to a lie; in any of all these that a man doeth, sinning therein: ⁱthen it shall be, because he hath sinned, and is guilty, that he shall restore that which he took ^jby robbery, or the thing ^kwhich he hath ^lgotten by oppression, or the deposit ^mwhich was ⁿcommitted to him, or the lost thing which he found, ^oor ^pany thing ^qall that about which he hath sworn falsely; he shall even ^rrestore it in the full, and shall add the fifth part more ^sthereto: thereto, and give it unto him to whom it appertaineth ^tshall he give it, in the day of his ^ubeing found guilty, trespass offering. ^vAnd he shall bring his ^wguilt offering unto the LORD, ^x'a ram without blemish out of the flock, according to ^ythy estimation, for a ^zguilt trespass offering, unto the priest: ^{aa}and the priest shall make an atonement for him before the LORD, and ^{ab}he shall be forgiven; concerning the LORD: ^{ac}and he shall be forgiven him for any whatsoever he doeth so as to be guilty thereby thing of all that he hath done in trespassing therein.

^{ad}And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, ^{ae}Command Aaron and his sons, saying, This is the law of the burnt offering: ^{af}It ^{ag}the burnt offering shall be ^{ah}on the hearth upon the altar all night unto the morning; and the fire of the altar shall be kept burning ^{ai}thereon. ^{aj}And ^{ak}'the priest shall put on his linen garment, and his linen breeches shall he put upon his ^{al}flesh; and he shall take up the ashes ^{am}whereto which the fire hath consumed with the burnt offering on the altar, and he shall put them ^{an}'beside the altar. ^{ao}And ^{ap}'he shall put off his garments, and put on other

a Ex. 22. 7.
b See ch. 4.
c ch. 19. 13.
d Mic. 2. 2.
e Ex. 23. 4.
f Deut. 22. 1-3.
g ch. 19. 12.
h Ex. 22. 11.

i ch. 2. 3, 9.

j ch. 2. 1.
k Num. 15. 4.

l Num. 5. 7.
m Cp. ch. 5. 16.
n & 2 Sam. 12. 6.
o & Luke 19. 5.

p ch. 5. 15, 18.
q ch. 2. 3, 9.
r & ch. 2. 3, 10.
s Ezek. 44. 26.
t Eccles. 45. 21.
u Op. 1 Cor. 9. 13.
v 1 ver. 26.
w ch. 10. 12, 13.
x m See ch. 4. 28.

y ch. 2. 11.
z Num. 18. 9.

[Ch. 6. 1 in Heb.]
p ver. 25, 26.
q ch. 2. 3.
r & 7. 1.
s q ch. 7. 6.
t Num. 18. 10.

u ch. 19. 4.
v Ezek. 44. 13.
w See Ex. 28. 39-43.
x Ex. 29. 27 (mg.).
y & 30. 29 (mg.).
z See ch. 22. 1-7.
aa Ex. 29. 1, 2.

ab ch. 1. 16.
ac ch. 5. 11.
ad Ex. 18. 36.
ae ch. 19. 28.
af Ezek. 42. 14.
ag & 44. 19.

garments, and carry forth the ashes ^{ba}without the camp unto a clean place. ^{bb}And the fire upon the altar shall be ^{bc}kept burning thereon; it shall not ^{bd}go out; and the priest shall burn wood on it every ^{be}morning; and he shall lay the burnt offering in order upon ^{bf}it; and he shall burn thereon ^{bg}'the fat of the peace offerings. ^{bh}Fire shall be kept ^{bi}burning upon the altar continually; it shall not ^{bj}go out.

^{bk}And this is the law of ^{bl}'the meal offering: the sons of Aaron shall offer it before the LORD, before the altar. ^{bm}And he shall take ^{bn}up therefrom his handful, of the ^{bo}fine flour of the ^{bp}meal offering, and of the oil thereof, and all the frankincense which is upon the ^{bq}meal offering, and shall burn it upon the altar for a sweet savour, ^{br}as ^{bs}'the memorial thereof, unto the LORD. ^{bt}And ^{bu}'that which is left there- of shall Aaron and his sons eat: ^{bv}it shall be eaten without leaven ^{bw}in a with unleavened bread shall it be eaten in the holy place; in the court of the ^{bx}tabernacle of the congregation they shall eat it. ^{by}It shall not be baken with leaven. ^{bz}I have given it

^{ca}unto them for their portion of my offerings made by fire; ^{cb}'it is most holy, as ^{cc}the sin offering, and as the ^{cd}guilt offering. ^{ce}Every ^{cf}male among the children of Aaron shall eat of ^{cg}it, as a due for ever ^{ch}throughout your generations, from the offerings of the LORD made by fire: ^{ci}'whoever ^{cj}every one that toucheth them shall be holy.

^{ck}And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, ^{cl}'This is the oblation offering of Aaron and of his sons, which they shall offer unto the LORD in the day when he is anointed; ^{cm}'the tenth part of an ephah of fine flour for a ^{cn}meal offering perpetually, half of it in the

A.V. * Or, in dealing. Heb. putting of the hand. R.V. 1 Or, pledge 2 Or, on its firewood
1 Or, for the burning. 2 Or, in the day of his being found guilty. Heb. in the day of his trespass.

morning, and half thereof ^{in the} ^{at} evening. ²¹ On a ^{baking} ^{pan} it shall be made with oil; ^{when it is} ^{soaked,} ^{and when it is} ^{baken,} thou shalt bring it in: ^{and the} ^{shalt thou} ^{offer the} ^{meal} ^{of the} ^{meat offering} ^{shalt} ^{offering} ^{thou offer} ^{for a} ^{sweet} ^{savour} ^{unto} ^{the} ^{LORD.} ²² And the ^{anointed} ^{priest} ^{of his} ^{sons} ^{that} ^{shall be} ⁱⁿ ^{his} ^{stead} ^{from among his} ^{sons} shall offer it: ^{by} ^{it is} a statute for ever ^{it shall be} ^{unto the} ^{LORD;} ^{wholly} ^{burnt} ^{unto the} ^{LORD.} ²³ And every ^{meal} ^{offering} ^{for the} ^{priest} ^{shall} ^{be} ^{wholly} ^{burnt:} ^{it shall not} ^{be} ^{eaten.}

²⁴ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, ²⁵ Speak unto Aaron and to his sons, saying, 'This is the law of the sin offering: ⁱⁿ ^{the} ^{place} ^{where} ^{the} ^{burnt} ^{offering} ^{is} ^{killed} ^{shall} ^{the} ^{sin} ^{offering} ^{be} ^{killed} ^{before} ^{the} ^{LORD:} ^{it} ^{is} ^{most} ^{holy.} ²⁶ 'The priest that offereth it for sin shall eat it: ⁱⁿ ^{the} ^{holy} ^{place} ^{shall} ^{it} ^{be} ^{eaten,} ⁱⁿ ^{the} ^{court} ^{of} ^{the} ^{tent} ^{of} ^{meeting.} ²⁷ 'Whatsoever shall touch the flesh thereof shall be holy: and when there is sprinkled of the blood thereof upon any garment, thou shalt wash that whereon it was sprinkled in ^{the} ^{holy} ^{place.} ²⁸ But ^{the} ^{earthen} ^{vessel} ^{wherein} ^{it} ^{is} ^{sodden} ^{'shall} ^{be} ^{broken:} ^{and} ^{if} ^{it} ^{be} ^{sodden} ⁱⁿ ^a ^{brassen} ^{vessel,} ^{it} ^{shall} ^{be} ^{both} ^{scoured,} ^{and} ^{rinsed} ⁱⁿ ^{water.} ²⁹ 'Every male ^{all} ^{the} ^{males} ^{among} ^{the} ^{priests} ^{shall} ^{eat} ^{thereof:} ^{it} ^{is} ^{most} ^{holy.} ³⁰ 'And no sin offering, whereof any of the blood is brought into the ^{tent} ^{of} ^{meeting} ^{to} ^{make} ^{atonement} ^{of} ^{the} ^{congregation} ^{to} ^{reconcile} ^{withal} ⁱⁿ ^{the} ^{holy} ^{place,} shall be eaten: it shall be burnt ^{with} ⁱⁿ ^{the} ^{fire.}

¹ And ^{likewise} ^{this} ^{is} ^{the} ^{law} ^{of} ^{the} ^{'guilt} ^{trespass} ^{offering:} ^{'it} ^{is} ^{most} ^{holy.} ² 'In the place where they kill the burnt offering shall they kill the ^{guilt} ^{trespass} ^{offering:}

g ch. 2. 5
& 7. 9
b ch. 7. 12
c ch. 8. 3, 4
9, 10, 14-16
d ch. 8. 2
Ex. 29. 12, 22

d ch. 8. 4

e Ex. 29. 25.

f ch. 6. 18, 29.

g ver. 1.

h ch. 6. 25, 26

& 14. 13.

i See ch. 4.

j ch. 1. 3, 5, 11
& 4. 24, 25, 26
Cp. ch. 7. 2

k ver. 17, 29
l ch. 10. 17.

m Num. 18. 9, 19.
Ezek. 44. 27-29.

n ver. 16.

o See ver. 18.
p ch. 2. 3, 10.
Num. 18. 9.
Ezek. 44. 29.

q ch. 2. 7.
r ch. 2. 5
& 8. 21.

s ch. 11. 32.

t ch. 15. 12.

u Cp. ch. 11.

v ch. 15. 12.

w ch. 8. 1
& 22. 21.

x ch. 4. 7, 11,
12, 18, 21
& 16. 27.

y Heb. 13. 11.
z Cp. ver. 26, 29
& ch. 10. 13.

aa ch. 2. 4
Num. 6. 15.

ab ch. 6. 21.

ac Amos 4. 5.

ad See ch. 5

ae & 6. 1-7.

af ver. 37.

ag ch. 6. 17.

ah ch. 6. 26.

ai Ex. 29. 27.

aj

and the blood thereof shall he sprinkle ^{upon the} ^{altar} ^{round} ^{about.} ³ And he shall offer of it ^{'all} ^{the} ^{fat} ^{thereof;} ^{the} ^{'fat} ^{tail,} ^{and} ^{the} ^{'fat} ^{that} ^{covereth} ^{the} ^{inwards,} ⁴ and the two kidneys, and the fat that is on them, which is by the ^{loins,} ^{flanks,} and the caul ^{that} ^{is} ^{upon} ^{the} ^{liver,} ⁵ with the kidneys, ^{it} ^{shall} ^{he} ^{take} ^{away:} ⁶ and the priest shall burn them upon the altar for an offering made by fire unto the LORD: ^{it} ^{is} ^a ^{'guilt} ^{trespass} ^{offering.} ⁷ 'Every male among the priests shall eat thereof: it shall be eaten in ^{the} ^{holy} ^{place:} ^{it} ^{is} ^{most} ^{holy.} ⁸ As ^{is} ^{the} ^{'sin} ^{offering,} ^{so} ^{is} ^{the} ^{'guilt} ^{trespass} ^{offering:} ^{there} ^{is} ^{one} ^{law} ^{for} ^{them:} ^{the} ^{priest} ^{that} ^{maketh} ^{atonement} ^{therewith,} ^{he} ^{shall} ^{have} ^{it.} ⁹ And the priest that offereth any man's burnt offering, even the priest shall have to himself the skin of the burnt offering which he hath offered. ¹⁰ And ^{'every} ^{meal} ^{all} ^{the} ^{meat} ^{offering} ^{that} ^{is} ^{baken} ⁱⁿ ^{the} ^{oven,} ^{and} ^{all} ^{that} ^{is} ^{dressed} ⁱⁿ ^{the} ^{'frying} ^{pan,} ^{and} ^{on} ^{the} ^{'baking} ^{pan,} ^{shall} ^{be} ^{the} ^{priest's} ^{that} ^{offereth} ^{it.} ¹¹ And every ^{meal} ^{meat} ^{offering,} mingled with oil, ^{or} ^{dry,} shall all the sons of Aaron have, one ^{as} ^{well} ^{as} ^{another.}

¹² And ^{'this} ^{is} ^{the} ^{law} ^{of} ^{the} ^{sacrifice} ^{of} ^{peace} ^{offerings,} ^{which} ^{shall} ^{offer} ^{unto} ^{the} ^{LORD.} ¹³ If he offer it for a thanksgiving, then he shall offer with the sacrifice of thanksgiving ^{'un-} ^{leavened} ^{cakes} ^{mingled} ^{with} ^{oil,} and unleavened wafers anointed with oil, and cakes mingled with oil, of fine ^{flour} ^{'soaked} ^{flour,} ^{fried.} ¹⁴ 'With ^{cakes} ^{of} ^{leavened} ^{bread} ^{he} ^{shall} ^{offer} ^{for} ^{his} ^{offering} ^{leavened} ^{bread} ^{with} ^{the} ^{sacrifice} ^{of} ^{his} ^{peace} ^{offerings} ^{for} ^{thanksgiving.} ¹⁵ And of it he shall offer one out of ^{each} ^{the} ^{whole} ^{oblation} ^{for} ^{'an} ^{heave} ^{offering} ^{unto} ^{the} ^{LORD.}

R.V. ¹ The meaning of the Hebrew word is uncertain.
A.V. ² Or, on the flat plate, or, slice.

³ Or, Whosoever

LORD: ^{and} "it shall be the priest's that sprinkleth the blood of the peace offerings. ¹⁵ And the flesh of the sacrifice of his peace offerings ^bfor thanksgiving shall be eaten ^{on the same day} of his oblation: he shall not leave any of it until the morning. ¹⁶ But ^cif the sacrifice of his oblation offering be a vow, or a ^{freewill} voluntary offering, it shall be eaten ^{on the same day} that he offereth his sacrifice: and on the morrow that which remaineth ^{also the remainder} of it shall be eaten: ¹⁷ but ^{that which remaineth the remainder} of the flesh of the sacrifice on the third day shall be burnt with fire. ¹⁸ And if any of the flesh of the sacrifice of his peace offerings be eaten ^{at all} on the third day, it shall not be accepted, neither shall it be imputed unto him that offereth it: it shall be an ^dabomination, and the soul that eateth of it shall bear his iniquity. ¹⁹ And the flesh that toucheth any unclean thing shall not be eaten; it shall be burnt with ^{fire}. And ^{as for the flesh,} every one that ^{is} clean shall eat thereof: ²⁰ but ^{the soul that eateth of the flesh of the sacrifice of peace offerings, that pertain unto the LORD,} ^ehaving his uncleanness upon him, ^{even} that soul ^fshall be cut off from his people. ²¹ And when any one ^{Moreover the soul that} shall touch any unclean thing, ^{as} ^{the}uncleanness of man, or ^{an} ^{unclean}beast, or any ^{unclean abomination,} ^{abominable unclean thing,} and eat of the flesh of the sacrifice of peace offerings, which pertain unto the LORD, ^{even} that soul ^gshall be cut off from his people. ²² And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, ²³ Speak unto the children of Israel, saying, ^hYe shall eat no ^{manner of} fat, of ox, or of sheep, or of goat. ²⁴ And the fat of ^{that which the}beast that

a Num. 18, 11, 19.

b ch. 22, 29, 31.

c ch. 19, 6-8 & 22, 21.

d See ch. 3, 17.

e ch. 8, 1.

f ch. 19, 7.

g ch. 3, 3, 4, 9, 14.

h See Ex. 29, 24.

i ch. 3, 5, 11, 16.

j Op. ch. 9, 21.

k Num. 6, 20, k ch. 15, 3 & 22, 3.

l See Ex. 30, 23.

m See ch. 12, k ch. 18, & ch. 15.

n See ch. 11, 24-26.

o See ch. 11, 10-23.

p ch. 3, 16, 17.

q Ex. 29, 28, Num. 18, 18, 19.

r ch. 17, 15 & 22, 8.

s Ex. 22, 31, Ex. 14, 31, Esak. 4, 14 & 44, 31.

itself, and the fat of that which is torn ^{of} with beasts, may be used ^{for in any other service:} but ye shall ^{use} in no wise eat of it. ²⁵ For whosoever eateth the fat of the beast, of which men offer an offering made by fire unto the LORD, even the soul that eateth it ^tshall be cut off from his people. ²⁶ ^{And} ^{Moreover} ye shall eat no manner of blood, whether it be of fowl or of beast, in any of your dwellings. ²⁷ ^{Whosoever} ^{Whatsoever} soul it be that eateth any ^{manner of} blood, ^{even} that soul ^ushall be cut off from his people.

²⁸ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, ²⁹ Speak unto the children of Israel, saying, 'He that offereth the sacrifice of his peace offerings unto the LORD shall bring his oblation unto the LORD ^{out} of the sacrifice of his peace offerings: ³⁰ ^{his} ^{offerings.} ^{His} own hands shall bring the offerings of the LORD made by ^{fire:} the fat with the ^{breast} ^{breast}, it shall he bring, that ^hthe breast may be waved for a wave offering before the LORD. ³¹ 'And the priest shall burn the fat upon the altar: but ^jthe breast shall be Aaron's and his sons'. ³² And ^jthe right ^{thigh} ^{shoulder} shall ye give unto the priest for an heave offering ^{out} of the sacrifices of your peace offerings. ³³ He among the sons of Aaron, that offereth the blood of the peace offerings, and the fat, shall have the right ^{thigh} ^{shoulder} for ^{a portion} ^{his part}. ³⁴ For ^jthe wave breast and the ^jheave ^{thigh} ^{shoulder} have I taken of the children of Israel ^{out of} ^{from off} the sacrifices of their peace offerings, ^qand have given them unto Aaron the priest and unto his sons ^{as a due} ^{by a statute} for ever from among the children of Israel.

R.V. ¹ Or, shoulder
A.V. ² Heb. carcass.

³⁵ This ^{is the anointing-portion} of the anointing of his sons, out of the offerings of the LORD made by fire, in the day when he presented them to minister unto the LORD in the priest's office; ³⁶ which the LORD commanded to be given them of the children of Israel, ^{in the day that he anointed them.} It is a due for ever throughout their generations. ³⁷ This is the law ^{of the burnt offering, of the meal offering, and of the sin offering, and of the guilt offering, and of the consecration, and of the sacrifice of the peace offerings;} ³⁸ which the LORD commanded Moses in mount Sinai, in the day that he commanded the children of Israel ^{to offer their oblations unto the LORD, in the wilderness of Sinai.}

⁸ ¹And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, ²Take Aaron and his sons with him, and ^{the garments, and the anointing oil, and the bullock of the sin offering, and the two rams, and the basket of unleavened bread;} ³and ^{assemble} thou all the congregation ^{at the door of the tent of meeting.} ⁴And Moses did as the LORD commanded him; and the congregation ^{assembled at the door of the tent of meeting.} ⁵And Moses said unto the congregation, ^{This is the thing which the LORD hath commanded to be done.} ⁶And Moses brought Aaron and his sons, and washed them with water. ⁷And he put upon him ^{the coat, and girded him with the girdle, and clothed him with the robe, and put the ephod upon him, and he girded him with the cunningly woven band}

of the ephod, and bound it unto him therewith. ⁸And he placed ^{put} the breastplate upon him: ^{and in the breastplate he put also he put in the breastplate} the Urim and the Thummim. ⁹And he set ^{the mitre upon his head; and also upon the mitre, even upon his forehead,} the golden plate, the holy crown; as the LORD commanded Moses. ¹⁰And Moses took the anointing oil, and anointed the tabernacle and all that was therein, and sanctified them. ¹¹And he sprinkled thereof upon the altar seven times, and anointed the altar and all its vessels, and both the laver and its base, to sanctify them. ¹²And he ^{poured of the anointing oil upon Aaron's head, and anointed him, to sanctify him.} ¹³And Moses brought Aaron's sons, and clothed them with coats, ^{put coats upon them,} and girded them with girdles, and ^{bound headties upon them; as the LORD commanded Moses.} ¹⁴And he brought ^{the bullock of the sin offering:} and Aaron and his sons ^{laid their hands upon the head of the bullock of the sin offering.} ¹⁵And he slew it; ^{and Moses took the blood, and put it upon the horns of the altar round about with his finger, and purified the altar, and poured out the blood at the base of the altar, and sanctified it, to make atonement for reconciliation upon it.} ¹⁶And he took all the fat that was upon the inwards, and the caul ^{above} of the liver, and the two kidneys, and their fat, and Moses burned it upon the altar. ¹⁷But ^{the bullock, and its skin, and its flesh, and its dung, he burnt with fire without the camp; as the LORD commanded Moses.} ¹⁸And he ^{presented the ram of the burnt offering:} and Aaron and his sons laid their hands upon

^a See Ex. 28. 30.

^b ch. 21. 12. Ex. 28. 36, 37.

^c ch. 8. 12, 30. Ex. 40. 13-15. ^d See Ex. 30. 26-28.

^e ch. 6. 9, 14. 26.

^f ver. 1.

^g ch. 6. 20. Ex. 29. 1. ^A ver. 11.

ⁱ ch. 21. 10, 12. Ex. 30. 30. Ps. 133. 2. Eccles. 45. 15. ^j ch. 1. 2.

^k See Ex. 29. 12.

^l Ezek. 48. 12.

^m See Ex. 28. 2-4. ⁿ See Ex. 30. 23-25. ^o ch. 4. 4.

^p ch. 4. 7. Ezek. 43. 20, 26. Cp. Heb. 9. 22.

^q ch. 3. 4. & 4. 8.

^r Ex. 29. 4.

^s ch. 4. 11, 12.

^t For ver. 7-9. see Eccles. 45. 6-12.

^u Ex. 28. 4.

^v ver. 2.

R.V. ¹ Or, portion

² That is, the Lights and the Perfections.

³ Or, turban

A.V. ^o Heb. bound.

the head of the ram. ¹⁹ And he killed ^{it}; and Moses sprinkled the blood upon the altar round about. ²⁰ And he cut the ram into ^{its} pieces; and Moses burnt ^{the} head, and the pieces, and the fat. ²¹ And he washed the inwards and the legs ^{with} water; and Moses burnt the whole ram upon the altar: it was a burnt offering for a sweet savour: it was an offering made by fire unto the LORD; as the LORD commanded Moses. ²² And ^{he} presented the other ram, the ram of consecration: and Aaron and his sons laid their hands upon the head of the ram. ²³ And he slew it; and Moses took of the blood ^{of it}, and put it ^{upon} the tip of Aaron's right ear, and upon the thumb of his right hand, and upon the great toe of his right foot. ²⁴ And he brought Aaron's sons, and Moses put of the blood upon the tip of their right ear, and upon the thumb of their right hand, and upon the great toe of their right foot: and Moses sprinkled the blood upon the altar round about. ²⁵ And he took the fat, and the fat tail, and all the fat that was upon the inwards, and the caul of the liver, and the two kidneys, and their fat, and the right ^{thigh} shoulder: ²⁶ and out of the basket of unleavened bread, that was before the LORD, he took one unleavened cake, and one cake of oiled bread, and one wafer, and placed them on the fat, and upon the right ^{thigh} shoulder: ²⁷ and he put the whole upon the hands of Aaron, and upon the hands of his sons, and waved them for a wave offering before the LORD. ²⁸ And Moses took them from off their hands, and burnt them on the altar upon

the burnt offering: they were a consecration for a sweet savour: it ^{was} an offering made by fire unto the LORD. ²⁹ And Moses took the breast, and waved it for a wave offering before the LORD: it was Moses' portion of the ram of consecration it was Moses' part; as the LORD commanded Moses. ³⁰ And ^{he} Moses took of the anointing oil, and of the blood which was upon the altar, and sprinkled it upon Aaron, and upon his garments, and upon his sons, and upon his sons' garments with him; and sanctified Aaron, and his garments, and his sons, and his sons' garments with him. ³¹ And Moses said unto Aaron and to his sons, Boil the flesh at the door of the tent of meeting tabernacle of the congregation: and there eat it ^{with} the bread that is in the basket of consecration, ^{as} as I commanded, saying, Aaron and his sons shall eat it. ³² And that which remaineth of the flesh and of the bread shall ye burn with fire. ³³ And ye shall not go out from the door of the tent of meeting tabernacle of the congregation in seven days, until the days of your consecration be fulfilled: for he shall consecrate you seven days. ³⁴ As he hath done this day, so the LORD hath commanded to do, to make an atonement for you. ³⁵ Therefore shall ye abide at the door of the tent of meeting shall ye abide of the tabernacle of the congregation day and night seven days, and keep the charge of the LORD, that ye die not: for so I am commanded. ³⁶ And ^{so} Aaron and his sons did all the things which the LORD commanded by the hand of Moses.

¹ And ^{it} came to pass on the eighth day, that Moses called Aaron and his sons, and the elders of Israel; ² and

R.V. ¹ Or, shoulder your hand.

² The Sept., Onkelos and Syr. read, as I am commanded. See ver. 35, ch. 10. 13.

³ Heb. All

he said unto Aaron, "Take thee a ^{bull} calf for a sin offering, and ^a a ram for a burnt offering, without blemish, and offer them before the LORD. ⁸ And unto the children of Israel thou shalt speak, saying, "Take ye a ^{he-goat} kid of the goats for a sin offering; and a calf and a lamb, both of the first year, without blemish, for a burnt offering; ⁴ and an ox ^{Also} a bullock and a ram for peace offerings, to sacrifice before the LORD; and ^a a meal offering mingled with oil: for ^{to-day} the LORD ^{appeareth} unto you. ⁵ And they brought that which Moses commanded before the ^{tent of meeting} tabernacle of the congregation: and all the congregation drew near and stood before the LORD. ⁶ And Moses said, This is the thing which the LORD commanded that ye should do: and the glory of the LORD shall appear unto you. ⁷ And Moses said unto Aaron, ^{Draw near} Go unto the altar, and ^{offer} thy sin offering, and thy burnt offering, and make ^{an} atonement for thyself, and for the people: and ^{offer} the ^{oblation} offering of the people, and make ^{an} atonement for them; as the LORD commanded. ⁸ So Aaron drew near ^{Aaron therefore went} unto the altar, and slew the calf of the sin offering, which was for himself. ⁹ "And the sons of Aaron ^{presented} brought the blood unto him: and he dipped his finger in the blood, and ^{put} it upon the horns of the altar, and poured out the blood at the ^{base} bottom of the altar: ¹⁰ ^{but} the fat, and the kidneys, and the caul ^{from} above the liver of the sin offering, he burnt upon the altar; ^{as} the LORD commanded Moses. ¹¹ ^b And the flesh and the ^{skin} hide he burnt with fire without the camp. ¹² And

he slew the burnt offering; and Aaron's sons ^{delivered} ^{presented} unto him the blood, and he ^{sprinkled} it upon the altar ^{round about} round about the altar. ¹³ ^d And they ^{delivered} ^{presented} the burnt offering unto him, ^{piece by piece,} with the pieces thereof, and the head: and he burnt them upon the altar. ¹⁴ ^f And he ^{washed} ^{did wash} the inwards and the legs, and burnt them upon the burnt offering on the altar. ¹⁵ ^g And he ^{presented} ^{brought} the people's ^{oblation,} offering, and took the ^{goat of the sin offering} goat, which was the sin offering, and ^{offered} it for sin, ^{as} the first. ¹⁶ And he ^{presented} ^{brought} the burnt offering, and offered it ^{ac-} cording to the ^{ordinance,} manner. ¹⁷ And he ^{presented} ^{brought} the ^{meat} offering, and filled his hand therefrom, and burnt it ^{took an handful thereof,} upon the altar, ^{besides} beside the burnt offering of the morning. ¹⁸ He slew also the ^{ox} bullock and the ^{ram,} ram, which was for the people: and Aaron's sons ^{delivered} ^{presented} unto him the blood, and he ^{sprinkled} it upon the altar round about, ¹⁹ and the fat of the ^{ox,} bullock and of the ram, the ^{fat} tail, ^{rump,} and that which covereth ^{the} inwards, and the kidneys, and the caul ^{of} the liver: ²⁰ and they put the fat upon the breasts, ^{and} he burnt the fat upon the altar: ²¹ and the breasts and the right ^{thigh} shoulder Aaron waved ^{for} a wave offering before the LORD; as Moses commanded. ²² And Aaron ^{lifted up} his ^{hands} hand toward the people, and ^{blessed} them; and he came down from offering ^{of} the sin offering, and the burnt offering, and the peace offerings. ²³ And Moses and Aaron went into the ^{tent of} tabernacle of the meeting, and came out, and blessed the people: and ^{the} glory of the LORD appeared

a ch. 4. 3
 & 14
 Ex. 28. 1.
 b ch. 8. 18.
 c ch. 1. 5
 & 8. 18.
 d ch. 8. 20.
 e ch. 4. 28.
 Cp. Ex. 6. 17.
 f ch. 8. 21.
 g ver. 5, 7.
 Heb. 2. 17
 & 5. 2.
 h ver. 17.
 ch. 2. 4.
 i ver. 6, 23.
 Ex. 29. 43.
 j See ch. 8. 26.
 k ver. 8.
 l ch. 1. 3, 10.
 m ch. 5. 10.
 n ver. 4.
 ch. 2. 1, 2.
 o Ex. 29. 38, 39.
 p ch. 8. 1, 12.
 q ch. 4. 2.
 Heb. 5. 1-3
 & 7. 27
 & 9. 7.
 r ch. 4. 16.
 s ch. 3. 3, 9.
 t ch. 4. 8.
 u ch. 7. 3.
 v ch. 3. 5, 16.
 w ch. 4. 6
 & 8. 18.
 x Ex. 28. 24.
 See ch. 7. 30-34.
 y See ch. 4. 24.
 Cp. Luke 24. 51.
 z Dent. 21. 5.
 See Num. 6. 22-27.
 a ch. 8. 16.
 b ch. 4. 8.
 c ch. 4. 11
 & 8. 17.
 d ver. 4, 6.
 Cp. Num. 14. 10.
 e 16. 19, 21.
 & 20. 6, 21.

unto all the people. ²⁴ And ^bthere came ^afire out from before the LORD, and consumed upon the altar the burnt offering and the fat: ^cand when all the people saw it, ^dthey shouted, and ^efell on their faces.

¹ And Nadab and Abihu, **IO** the sons of Aaron, ^ftook each either of them his censer, and put fire therein, and laid put incense thereon, and offered ^g'strange fire before the LORD, which he ^hhad not commanded them. ² And there ⁱcame forth fire from before the LORD, and devoured them, and they died before the LORD. ³ Then Moses said unto Aaron, This is it that the LORD spake, saying, I will be sanctified in them ^j'that ^k'come nigh me, and before all the people. ⁴ I will be glorified. ⁵ And Aaron held his peace. ⁶ And Moses called Mishael and Elzaphan, the sons of ^l'Uzziel the uncle of Aaron, and said unto them, ^mDraw Come near, carry your brethren from before the sanctuary out of the camp. ⁷ So they ⁿdrew went near, and carried them in their coats out of the camp; as Moses had said. ⁸ And Moses said unto Aaron, and unto Eleazar and unto Ithamar, his sons, ^o'Let not the hair of your heads go loose, ^pUncover not your heads, neither rend your clothes; ^qthat ye die not, and that he be not ^r'wroth with ^slest ye die, and ^tlest wrath come upon all the ^ucongregation: ^vbut let your people brethren, the whole house of Israel, bewail the burning which the LORD hath kindled. ⁷ ^w'And ye shall not go out from the door of the ^xtent of meeting, lest ye die: ^y'for the anointing oil of the LORD is upon you. And they did according to the word of Moses.

⁸ And the LORD spake unto

^a Ezek. 44.

^b Cp. Num. 6.

^c 3, 20.

^d & Luke 1. 15.

^e & 1 Tim. 3. 3, 8.

^f b Cp. Judg.

^g 6. 21.

^h & 15. 19, 30.

ⁱ & 1 Kin. 18. 38.

^j & 1 Chr. 21. 26.

^k & 2 Chr. 7. 1.

^l & 2 Mac. 2. 10.

^m 11.

ⁿ c Cp. Ezra

^o 8. 11.

^p d Cp. 1 Kin.

^q 18. 30.

^r & 2 Chr. 7. 3.

^s e ch. 11. 47.

^t & 29. 25.

^u Ezek. 22. 26.

^v & 44. 23.

^w f ch. 16. 1.

^x Ex. 6. 23.

^y & 23. 1.

^z Num. 3. 4.

^{aa} & 23. 61.

^{ab} 1 Chr. 24. 2.

^{ac} g Cp. Num.

^{ad} 18. 18.

^{ae} & ch. 14. 67.

^{af} Deut. 24. 8.

^{ag} Neh. 8. 2, 8, 9.

^{ah} Cp. Jer. 18. 16.

^{ai} & Mal. 2. 7.

^{aj} i Ex. 30. 9.

^{ak} j ch. 9. 24.

^{al} Num. 18. 35.

^{am} Cp. 2 Sam.

^{an} 6. 7.

^{ao} & ch. 6. 16.

^{ap} Num. 18. 9, 10.

^{aq} i ch. 21. 17.

^{ar} 21.

^{as} m Ezek. 22.

^{at} 22.

^{au} n See ch. 6.

^{av} 17.

^{aw} o Cp. Ps. 39.

^{ax} 9.

^{ay} p Ex. 6. 18.

^{az} 22.

^{ba} Num. 3. 19, 30.

^{bb} q ch. 2. 3.

^{bc} & 6. 16.

^{bd} r ch. 7. 31.

^{be} 34.

^{bf} Ex. 28. 24, 26.

^{bg} 27.

^{bh} Num. 18. 11.

^{bi} 27.

^{bj} & ch. 13. 45.

^{bk} & 21. 10.

^{bl} Ezek. 24. 16.

^{bm} 17.

^{bn} f ch. 7. 31, 34.

^{bo} w Num. 1. 53.

^{bp} & 16. 22, 46.

^{bq} & 18. 4.

^{br} Josh. 7. 1.

^{bs} & 22. 18, 20.

^{bt} v ch. 21. 12.

^{bu} w ch. 8. 30.

^{bv} z ch. 9. 3, 15.

^{bw} y ch. 6. 25.

^{bx} 25.

Aaron, saying, ⁹ ^c'Drink no ^dDo not drink wine nor strong drink, thou, nor thy sons with thee, when ye go into the ^etent of meeting, that ye die not the tabernacle of the congregation, lest ye die: it shall be a statute for ever throughout your generations: ¹⁰ and ^f'that ye may ^g'put difference between the holy and the common, and between the ^hunholy, and the clean; ¹¹ and ⁱ'that ye may teach the children of Israel all the statutes which the LORD hath spoken unto them by the hand of Moses.

¹² And Moses spake unto Aaron, and unto Eleazar and unto Ithamar, his sons that were left, Take ^jthe ^kmeal offering that remaineth of the offerings of the LORD made by fire, and eat it without leaven beside the altar: for ^l'it is most holy: ¹³ and ye shall eat it in the ^mholy place, because it is thy due, and thy sons' due, of the ⁿofferings sacrifices of the LORD made by fire: for ^o'so I am commanded. ¹⁴ And ^p'the wave breast and the ^qheave ^rthigh ^sshoulder shall ye eat in a clean place; thou, and thy sons, and thy daughters with thee: for they ^tare given as ^uthy due, and thy sons' due, ^vwhich are given out of the sacrifices of the peace offerings of the children of Israel. ¹⁵ ^w'The heave ^xthigh ^yshoulder and the wave breast shall they bring with the offerings made by fire of the fat, to wave it for a wave offering before the ^zLORD; and it shall be thine, and thy sons' with thee, ^{aa}as a due ^{ab}by a statute for ever; as the LORD hath commanded.

¹⁶ And Moses diligently sought ^{ac}the goat of the sin offering, and, behold, it was burnt: and he was angry with Eleazar and with Ithamar, the sons of Aaron ^{ad}that were left, ^{ae}which were left alive, saying, ¹⁷ ^f'Where-

fore have ye not eaten the sin offering in the ^{place of the sanctuary,} ^{holy place,} seeing ^{it is most holy,} and ^{he} God hath given it you ^{to bear} the iniquity of the congregation, to make atonement for them before the LORD? ¹⁸ Behold, ^{the blood of it was not brought} into the sanctuary within ^{in within the holy place:} ye should ^{certainly} have eaten it in the ^{indeed} sanctuary, ^{as I commanded,} ¹⁹ And Aaron ^{spake} unto Moses, Behold, ^{this day have they offered their} sin offering and their burnt offering before the LORD; and there have befallen me such things as these: ^{such things have befallen me} and if I had eaten the sin offering to-day, ^{would it have been well-pleasing to day, should} it have been ^{accepted} in the sight of the LORD? ²⁰ And when Moses heard ^{that,} it was ^{well-pleasing in his sight.} ^{he} content.

¹ And the LORD spake **II** unto Moses and to Aaron, saying unto them, ² Speak unto the children of Israel, saying, ^A These are the ^{living things} ^{beasts} which ye shall eat among all the beasts that are on the earth. ³ Whatsoever parteth the hoof, and is clovenfooted, ^{and} ³ cheweth the cud, among the beasts, that shall ye eat. ⁴ Nevertheless these shall ye not eat of them that chew the cud, or of them that ^{part} divide the hoof: ^{as} the camel, because he ³ cheweth the cud, but ^{parteth} divideth not the hoof; he is unclean unto you. ⁵ And the ³ coney, because he ³ cheweth the cud, but ^{parteth} divideth not the hoof; he is unclean unto you. ⁶ And the hare, because ^{he} ³ cheweth the cud, but ^{parteth} divideth not the hoof; he is unclean unto you. ⁷ And the swine, because ^{he} ^{parteth} divideth the hoof, and ^{is} clovenfooted, yet he ³ cheweth not the cud; ^{he} is unclean unto you.

a See ver. 12.

b ch. a. 30.

c ch. a. 26.

d ch. a. 8, 12
e ch. 7. 21.f Jer. a. 30
g 14. 12.
h Hos. a. 4.
i Mal. 1. 10, 13
j 2. 13.k Job 39. 26,
30.
l Matt. 24. 28
m (mg. for mg.).
n Luke 17. 36.
o (mg. for mg.).
p For ver.
1-47,
see Deut. 14.
q 2-30.
r Cp. Matt.
13. 11
s & Mark 7. 15,
18
t & Acts 10. 13-
15
u & 11. 6-9
v & Rom. 14. 14
w & 1 Cor. 8. 8
x & Col. 2. 16, 21
y & Heb. 9. 10.
z Job 28. 7.
aa Job 39. 26.
ab Ps. 102. 6
(Heb.).
ac Isai. 34. 11
(Heb.).
ad Ps. 102. 6
ae Isai. 34. 11.
af Zeph. 2. 14.
ag Isai. 2. 20.
ah Ps. 104. 18.
ai Prov. 30. 26.p Ex. 10. 4
q Joel 1. 4
r Cp. Matt. 8. 4
s & Mark 1. 6
t Cp. Isai.
ed. 4
u & 28. 3, 17
v & 2 Mac. 6.
w 16-20.

⁸ Of their flesh ye shall not eat, and their ^{carcasses ye shall} ^{carcasses ye shall} not touch; they are unclean unto you.

⁹ These shall ye eat of all that are in the waters: whatsoever hath fins and scales in the waters, in the seas, and in the rivers, them shall ye eat. ¹⁰ And all that have not fins and scales in the seas, and in the rivers, of all that move in the waters, and of all the ^{any} ^{living creatures that are} ^{thing which is} in the waters, they shall be an ^{abomination} unto you; ¹¹ and they shall be even ^{an abomination} unto you; ye shall not eat of their flesh, and their carcasses ye shall have in abomination. ¹² Whatsoever hath no fins nor scales in the waters, that shall be ^{an abomination} unto you.

¹³ And these ^{are they which} ye shall have in abomination among the fowls; they shall not be eaten, they are ^{an abomination}: ^{the eagle,} ^{and the} ^{gier eagle,} ^{and the} ^{osprey;} ¹⁴ and the ^{kite,} ^{and the} ^{falcon;} ¹⁵ after ^{its} ^{kind;} ¹⁶ every raven after ^{its} ^{kind;} ¹⁷ and the ostrich, ^{and the} ^{night hawk,} and the ^{seamew,} ^{cuckow;} and ^{the} ^{hawk} after ^{its} ^{kind;} ¹⁷ and the ^{little owl,} and the cormorant, and ^{the} ^{great owl;} ¹⁸ and the ^{horned owl,} and ^{the} ^{pelican,} and the ^{gier eagle;} ¹⁹ and the stork, the ^{heron} after ^{its} ^{kind,} and the ^{hoopoe,} ^{and the} ^{bat.}

²⁰ All ^{winged creeping things} that go upon ^{fowls} that creep, going upon all four, ^{all four are} ^{shall be} an abomination unto you. ²¹ Yet these may ye eat of ^{all winged} ^{creeping things} that go ^{every} ^{flying} upon all four, which have legs above their feet, to leap withal upon the earth; ²² even these of them ye may eat; ^{the} ^{locust} after ^{its} ^{kind,} and the ^{bald locust} after ^{its} ^{kind,} and the ^{cricket} after ^{its} ^{kind,} and the ^{beetle} after ^{its} ^{kind,} and the ^{grasshopper} after ^{its} ^{kind.}

R.V. 1 Or, to take away
2 Heb. sheweth, of uncertain meaning.
certainly known.

3 Heb. bringeth up.
4 Or, swan

5 Heb. shaphan, the Hircax Syriacus or rockbadger.
6 Or, this

²³ But all ^{winged} ^{other flying} creeping things, which have four feet, ^{are} shall be an abomination unto you.

²⁴ And ^{by} ^{for} these ye shall become ^{be} ^{unclean}: whosoever toucheth the carcase of them shall be unclean until the ^{even} ^{even}. ²⁵ And whosoever beareth ^{ought} ^{ought} of the carcase of them ^{shall} wash his clothes, and be unclean until the even.

²⁶ Every ^{The carcasses of every} ^{parteth} ^{divideth} beast which the hoof, and is not clovenfooted, nor cheweth the cud, ^{is} ^{are} unclean unto you: every one that toucheth them shall be unclean.

²⁷ And whatsoever goeth upon ^{its} ^{his} paws, among all ^{manner of} ^{they} ^{those} beasts that go on all four, ^{are} ^{are} unclean unto you: whoso toucheth their carcase shall be unclean until the even. ²⁸ And he that beareth the carcase of them ^{shall} wash his clothes, and be unclean until the even: they are unclean unto you.

²⁹ And these are they which are ^{unclean} unto you among the creeping things that creep upon the earth; the weasel, and ^{the} mouse, and the ^{great} ^{lizard} ^{tortoise} after ^{its} ^{kind}, ³⁰ and the ^{ferret}, and the ^{land-crocodile}, and the ^{chameleon} ^{lizard}, and the ^{snail} ^{lizard}, and the ^{chameleon} ^{mole}.

³¹ These are ^{they which are} ^{unclean} to you among all that creep: whosoever doth touch them, when they ^{are} ^{be} dead, shall be unclean until the even. ³² And upon whatsoever any of them, when they are dead, doth fall, it shall be unclean; whether it be any vessel of wood, or raiment, or skin, or sack, whatsoever vessel it be, ^{wherewith} ^{wherein} any work is done, ^{it} must be put into water, and it shall be unclean until the even; ^{then shall it} ^{so it shall}

be ^{clean} ^{cleansed}. ³³ And every earthen vessel, whereinto any of them falleth, whatsoever is in it shall be ^{unclean} ^{unclean}; and ^{it ye shall break} ^{ye shall break it}.

³⁴ All food ^{therein} ^{Of all meat} which may be eaten, that on which ^{such} ^{cometh} ^{cometh} water shall be unclean: and all drink that may be drunk in every ^{such} vessel shall be unclean.

³⁵ And every thing whereupon ^{any} ^{part} of their carcase falleth shall be unclean; whether ^{it be} ^{oven}, or ^{range} ^{range} for pots, ^{it} ^{they} shall be broken ^{in pieces} ^{down}: for they are unclean, and shall be unclean unto you.

³⁶ Nevertheless a fountain or ^a ^{pit} ^{pit} wherein ^{is a gathering of water} ^{there is plenty of water} shall be clean: but ^{that} which toucheth their carcase shall be unclean.

³⁷ And if ^{any} ^{part} of their carcase fall upon any sowing seed which is to be sown, it ^{shall} ^{be} clean.

³⁸ But if ^{any} ^{water} be put upon the seed, and ^{any} ^{part} of their carcase fall thereon, it ^{shall} ^{be} unclean unto you.

³⁹ And if any beast, of which ye may eat, die; he that toucheth the carcase thereof shall be unclean until the even. ⁴⁰ And ^{he} that eateth of the carcase of it shall wash his clothes, and be unclean until the even: he also that beareth the carcase of it shall wash his clothes, and be unclean until the even.

⁴¹ And every creeping thing that creepeth upon the earth ^{shall} ^{be} an abomination; it shall not be eaten. ⁴² Whatsoever goeth upon the belly, and whatsoever goeth upon all four, or whatsoever ^{hath} ^{many feet, even} ^{more feet among} all creeping things that creep upon the earth, them ye shall not eat; for they are an abomination.

⁴³ Ye shall not make ^{yourselves} ^{yourselves}

a ch. 6. 28
& 15. 12.

b ch. 13. 6, 34
& 14. 5, 9, 47
& 15. 5, &c.
& 16. 28, 28
& 17. 15.
Num. 19. 10
& 31. 34.

c Isai. 66. 17.

d ch. 17. 15
& 22. 6.
Deut. 14. 21.
Ezek. 4. 14
& 44. 31.

e Cp. ver. 29.

f ch. 15. 12.

g ch. 20. 28.

R.V. ¹ Words of uncertain meaning, but probably denoting four kinds of lizards.
Or, he who

² Or, steepen

³ Or, cieters

A.V. * Heb. a gathering together of waters.

† Heb. doth multiply feet.

‡ Heb. souls.

abominable with any creeping thing that creepeth, neither shall ye make yourselves unclean with them, that ye should be defiled thereby. ⁴⁴ For I am the

^{sanctify yourselves therefore, and ye shall be holy; for I am holy:} ^{neither shall ye defile yourselves with any manner of creeping thing that moveth upon the earth.} ⁴⁵ For I am the

^{brought bringeth} LORD that ^{ye shall therefore sanctify yourselves, and ye shall be holy; for I am holy:} ye shall therefore be holy, for I am holy

⁴⁶ This is the law of the ^{beast, beasts,} and of the fowl, and of every living creature that moveth in the waters, and of every creature that creepeth upon the earth:

⁴⁷ to make a difference between the unclean and the clean, and between the ^{living thing that may be eaten and the living thing that may not be eaten.}

¹ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, ² Speak unto the children of Israel,

saying, If a woman ^{conceive have conceived seed, and bear born a man child, then}

^{she shall be unclean seven days; according to the days of the} ^{impurity of her sickness separation for her infirmity} shall she be unclean. ³ And in the eighth day the flesh of his foreskin shall be circumcised. ⁴ And she shall then continue in the blood of her purifying three and thirty days; she shall touch no hal-
lowed thing, nor come into the sanctuary, until the days of her purifying be fulfilled. ⁵ But if she bear a maid child, then she shall be unclean two weeks, as in her ^{impurity separation:} and she shall continue in the blood of her purifying threescore and six

a ch. 19. 2
& 20. 7, 26
& 21. 8
Ex. 19. 6
Cited 1 Pet.
1. 16
Cp. 1 Thess.
4. 7.
b See ver. 43.
c Ex. 6. 7.

d ch. 1. 14
& 5. 7.
e Cited Luke
2. 24.
f ver. 6.

g ch. 4. 26.

h ch. 10. 10
& 20. 26.

A ch. 14. 34.

i Deut. 24. 8.

j Cp. Luke
2. 22.
k ch. 15. 19.

l Gen. 17. 12.
Luke 1. 59
& 2. 21.
John 7. 22, 23.

m Cp. ver. 11.

days. ⁶ And when the days of her purifying are fulfilled, for a son, or for a daughter, she shall bring a lamb of the first year for a burnt offering, and a young pigeon, or a turtledove, for a sin offering, unto the door of the ^{tent of meeting.} tabernacle of the congregation, unto the priest: ⁷ and he shall offer it before the LORD, and make an atonement for her; and she shall be cleansed from the ^{fountain issue} of her blood. This is the law for her that ^{beareth, whether a male or a female.} ⁸ And if ^{her means she be not} suffice not for a lamb, then she shall take ^{bring} two ^{turtledoves, or two young pigeons;} ^{the one for the burnt offering, and the other for a sin offering:} ^{and the priest shall make an atonement for her, and she shall be clean.}

¹ And the LORD spake unto Moses and unto Aaron, saying, ² When a man shall have in the skin of his flesh ^a ^{rising, or a scab, or a bright spot, and it becomes in the skin of his flesh like the plague of leprosy;} ^{then he shall be brought unto Aaron the priest, or unto one of his sons the priests:} ³ and the priest shall look on the plague in the skin of the flesh: and ^{if} ^{when} the hair in the plague ^{is} ^{be} turned white, and the ^{appearance of the plague plague in sight} ^{be} deeper than the skin of his flesh, it is ^{the} ^a plague of leprosy: and the priest shall look on him, and pronounce him unclean. ⁴ And if ^{if} the bright spot be white in the skin of his flesh, and ^{the appearance thereof in sight} ^{be} not deeper than the skin, and the hair thereof be not turned ^{white, white;} then ^m the priest shall shut up ^{him that hath the plague seven}

R.V. ¹ Or, separation

A.V. ^{*} Heb. a son of his year.

† Heb. her hand find not sufficiency of.

‡ Or, swelling.

days: ⁵ and the priest shall look on him the seventh day: and, behold, if ^{in his eyes the plague} ^{the plague in his sight} be at a stay, and the plague ^{be not spread} spread not in the ^{skin} skin; then ^athe priest shall shut him up seven days more: ⁶ and the priest shall look on him again the seventh day: and, behold, if the plague be ^{dim,} somewhat dark, and the plague ^{be not spread} spread not in the skin, then the priest shall pronounce him clean: it is ^{but} a scab: and ^bhe shall wash his clothes, and be clean. ⁷ But if the scab spread ^{much} abroad in the skin, after that he hath ^{shewn himself to} ^{been seen of} the priest for his cleansing, he shall ^{shew himself to} ^{be seen of} the priest again: ⁸ and ^{the priest} ^{shall look, and,} ^{priest see that,} ^{be spread} ^{spreadeth} behold, if the scab in the skin, then the priest shall pronounce him unclean: it ^{is} a leprosy.

⁹ When the plague of leprosy is in a man, then he shall be brought unto the priest; ¹⁰ and the priest shall ^{look,} ^{see him:} and, behold, if there be a ^{white rising} ^{the rising be white} in the skin, and it have turned the hair white, and there be ^{quick raw} ^{rising,} ¹¹ it is an old leprosy in the skin of his flesh, and the priest shall pronounce him ^{unclean:} ^{he} shall not shut him up; for he is unclean. ¹² And if ^{the} leprosy break out abroad in the skin, and the leprosy cover all the skin of *him that hath* the plague from his head even to his ^{feet, as far as appeareth to the priest.} ^{foot, whereover the priest looketh;} ¹³ then the priest shall ^{look:} ^{consider:} and, behold, if the leprosy have covered all his flesh, he shall pronounce *him clean that hath* the plague: it is all turned white: he is clean. ¹⁴ But ^{whensoever} ^{when} raw flesh appeareth in him, he shall be unclean. ¹⁵ And the priest shall ^{look on} ^{see} the raw

flesh, and pronounce him to be unclean: ^{for} the raw flesh is unclean: it ^{is} a leprosy. ¹⁶ Or if the raw flesh turn again, and be changed unto white, then he shall come unto the ^{priest,} ^{priest;} and the priest shall ^{look on} ^{see} him: and, behold, if the plague be turned into ^{white,} ^{white;} then the priest shall pronounce *him clean that hath* the plague: he is clean.

¹⁷ And when the flesh hath ^{the flesh also, in which, even} in the skin ^{thereof} thereof, was a ^{boil,} ^{boil,} and it is healed, ¹⁸ and in the place of the boil there ^{is} ^{be} a white rising, or a bright spot, ^{reddish-white,} ^{white, and somewhat} then it shall ^{reddish,} ^{and it} be shewed to the priest; ²⁰ and ^{if, when the priest seeth it,} ^{behold,} ^{if the appearance thereof be} ^{it be in sight} lower than the skin, and the hair thereof be turned ^{white,} ^{white;} then the priest shall pronounce him unclean: it is ^{the} ^a plague of leprosy, it hath ^{broken out} ⁱⁿ of the boil. ²¹ But if the priest look on it, and, behold, there be no white hairs therein, and ^{it be} ^{not lower than the skin, but be} ^{dim,} ^{somewhat dark;} then the priest shall shut him up seven days: ²² and if it spread ^{much} abroad in the skin, then the priest shall pronounce him unclean: it is a plague. ²³ But ^{if} the bright spot stay in ^{its} ^{place, and} ^{be not spread} ^{spread,} ^{it is} ^{the scar of} the boil; and the priest shall pronounce him clean.

²⁴ Or when the flesh hath ^{if there be any flesh,} in the skin ^{thereof} thereof ^{burning by fire,} ^{whereof there is} ^{is} a not burning, and the quick ^{flesh} ^{of the burning become a} ^{that burneth have a white} bright spot, ^{reddish-white,} ^{somewhat reddish,} or white; ²⁵ then the priest shall look upon it: and, behold, if the hair in the bright spot be turned white, and ^{the appearance} ^{it be in} thereof be ^{deeper than the skin;} ^{it} ^{is} ^{leprosy, it hath} ^{broken out} ⁱⁿ of the burning: ^{and} ^{wherefore} the priest shall

a See ver. 4.

b See ch. 11.

c See Ex. 9.

d ver. 24.

e Cp. Num. 12, 10, 12 & 2 Kin. 5, 27 & 15, 5 & 2 Chr. 26, 30, 21.

f Cp. ver. 4.

g ver. 28.

A ver. 19.

pronounce him unclean: it is the plague of leprosy. ²⁶ But if the priest look on it, and, behold, there be no white hair in the bright spot, and it be no lower than the ^{other} skin, but be ^{dim} somewhat dark; then the priest shall shut him up seven days: ²⁷ and the priest shall look upon him the seventh day: ^{and} if it be spread ^{much} abroad in the skin, then the priest shall pronounce him unclean: it is the plague of leprosy. ²⁸ And if the bright spot stay ⁱⁿ ^{its} place, and ^{be not spread} ^{spread not} in the skin, but ^{it} be ^{dim} somewhat dark; it is ^{the} rising of the burning, and the priest shall pronounce him clean: for it is ^{the scar} ^{an inflammation} of the burning.

²⁹ And ^{when} ^{if} a man or woman ^{hath} ^{have} a plague upon the head or upon the ^{beard}; ³⁰ then the priest shall look on ^{see} the plague: and, behold, if ^{the appearance thereof be} ^{it be in sight} deeper than the ^{skin} ^{skin}; and there be in it a yellow thin ^{hair} ^{hair}; then the priest shall pronounce him unclean: it is a dry scall, ^{it is} ^{even a} of the leprosy ^{of} upon the head or beard. ³¹ And if the priest look on the plague of the scall, and, behold, ^{the appearance thereof be not} ^{it be not in sight} deeper than the skin, and ^{there be} ^{that there is} no black hair in it; then the priest shall shut up ^{him} ^{that hath} the plague of the scall seven days: ³² and in the seventh day the priest shall look on the plague: and, behold, if the scall ^{be not spread} ^{spread not}, and there be in it no yellow hair, and the ^{appearance of the scall be not} ^{scall be not in sight} deeper than the ^{skin} ^{skin}; ³³ then he shall be shaven, but the scall shall he not shave; and the priest shall shut up ^{him} ^{that hath} the scall seven days more: ³⁴ and in the seventh day the priest shall look on the scall:

a ver. 4.

b ver. 28.

c ch. 10. 6.

and, behold, if the scall be not spread in the skin, and the appearance ^{thereof be not} ^{in sight} ^{nor be} deeper than the skin; then the priest shall pronounce him clean: and ^{he} shall wash his clothes, and be clean. ³⁵ But if the scall spread ^{abroad} ^{much} in the skin after his cleansing; ³⁶ then the priest shall look on him: and, behold, if the scall be spread in the skin, the priest shall not seek for ^{the} yellow hair; he is unclean. ³⁷ But if ^{in his eyes} ^{the scall be in his} ^{be} ^{sight} at a stay, and ^{that there is black hair} ^{black hair be} grown up therein; the scall is healed, he is clean: and the priest shall pronounce him clean. ³⁸ And when a man ^{or a woman} ^{hath} ^{have} in the skin of their flesh bright spots, even white bright spots; ³⁹ then the priest shall look: and, behold, if the bright spots in the skin of their flesh be ^{of a dull} ^{darkish} white; it is a ^{freckled} ^{reckled} it hath broken out in the skin; he is clean.

⁴⁰ And ^{if a man's hair be} ^{the man whose hair is} fallen off his head, he is bald; ^{yet} is he clean. ⁴¹ And ^{if his hair be} ^{he that hath his hair} fallen off from the ^{front part of his} ^{part of his} head, ^{head} ^{head} he is forehead bald: ^{yet} is he clean. ⁴² But if there be in the bald head, or the bald forehead, a reddish-white ^{white} ^{reddish} plague: ^{it is} ^{leprosy} breaking out in his bald head, or his bald forehead. ⁴³ Then the priest shall look upon ^{him} ^{it}: and, behold, if the rising of the ^{plague} ^{sore} be ^{reddish} ^{white} in his bald head, or in his bald forehead, as the ^{appearance of} ^{leprosy} in the skin of the flesh; ⁴⁴ he is a leprous man, he is unclean: the priest shall ^{surely} ^{pronounce} him unclean; his plague is in his head.

⁴⁵ And the leper in whom the plague is, his clothes shall be rent, and ^{the hair of his head shall go loose,} ^{his head bare,}

and he shall ^{put a covering upon} his upper lip, and shall cry, ^{Unclean, unclean.} ⁴⁶ All the days wherein the plague ^{is} ^{shall be} in him he shall be ^{unclean}; he is unclean: he shall dwell alone; ^d without the camp shall his ^{dwelling habitation} be.

⁴⁷ The ^e garment also that the plague of leprosy is in, whether it be a woollen garment, or a linen garment; ⁴⁸ whether it be in the ¹ warp, or woof; of linen, or of woollen; whether in a skin, or in any ² thing made of skin; ⁴⁹ And if the plague be greenish or reddish in the garment, or in the skin, ^{or} in the warp, or in the woof, or in any ¹ thing of skin; it is ^a plague of leprosy, and shall be shewed unto the priest: ⁵⁰ and the priest shall look upon the plague, and shut up ^{that which} ^{it that} ^{hath} the plague seven days: ⁵¹ and he shall look on the plague on the seventh day: if the plague be spread in the garment, either in the warp, or in the woof, or in the ^a skin, ^{whatever service skin is used for or in any work that is made of skin}; the plague is ^a fretting leprosy; it is unclean. ⁵² And he shall ^{He shall therefore} burn ^{the} that garment, whether ^{the} warp or the woof, in woollen or in linen, or any thing of skin, wherein the plague is: for it is ^a fretting leprosy; it shall be burnt in the fire. ⁵³ And if the priest shall look, and, behold, the plague be not spread in the garment, either in the warp, or in the woof, or in any thing of skin; ⁵⁴ then the priest shall command that they wash the thing wherein the plague is, and he shall shut it up seven days more: ⁵⁵ and the priest shall ^{look, after that the plague look on the plague, after that it is washed:}

^a Ezek. 24. 17, 21.
^b Mic. 3. 7.
^c Cp. Lam. 4. 15.

^e Cp. ver. 43 (for mg.).
^f Num. 8. 2 & 12. 14, 15.
^g Cp. 3 Kin. 7. 3 & 15. 5
^h & 2 Chr. 26. 21 & Luke 17. 12.
ⁱ Cp. Jude 23.
^j & Rev. 3. 4.

^j ch. 14. 44.

^g Matt. 8. 2.
^h Mark 1. 40, 44.
ⁱ Luke 8. 12, 14 & 17. 14.
^j Cp. 2 Kin. 7. 10.
^k & Luke 17. 12.

^l Num. 19. 6.
^m Heb. 9. 19.
ⁿ & See Ex. 12. 22.

and, behold, if the plague have not changed ^{its} ^{his} colour, and the plague be not ^{spread}, ^{spread}; it is unclean; thou shalt burn it in the ^{fire}; it is ^a fret, ^{whether the bareness be fret inward, whether it be bare} within or without. ⁵⁶ And if the priest look, and, behold, the plague be ^{dim} ^{somewhat} ^{dark} after the washing thereof, then he shall rend it out of the garment, or out of the skin, or out of the warp, or out of the woof: ⁵⁷ and if it appear still in the garment, either in the warp, or in the woof, or in any thing of ^{skin}; it is ^{breaking out} ^{skin}; thou shalt burn that wherein the plague is with fire. ⁵⁸ And the garment, either the warp, or the woof, or whatsoever thing of skin it be, which thou shalt wash, if the plague be departed from them, then it shall be washed the second time, and shall be clean. ⁵⁹ This is the law of the plague of leprosy in a garment of woollen or linen, either in the warp, or ^{the} woof, or any thing of ^{skin}; ^{skins}, to pronounce it clean, or to pronounce it unclean.

¹ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, ² This shall be the law of the leper in the day of his cleansing: ³ He shall be brought unto the priest: ⁴ and the priest shall go forth ^a out of the camp; and the priest shall look, and, behold, if the plague of leprosy be healed in the leper; ⁵ then shall the priest command to take for him that is to be cleansed two ^{living} ^{birds}, ^{clean birds}, ^{alive and clean}, and ^c cedar wood, and ^d scarlet, and ^e hyssop: ⁶ and the priest shall command ^{to kill} ^{that} one of the birds ^{be killed in an earthen vessel over} ^{running water}: ⁷ as

R.V. ¹ Or, women or knitted stuff (and in vv. 49, &c.)

² Heb. living.

A.V. ³ Heb. work of.

thereof.

⁴ Heb. sparrow.

⁵ Heb. vessel, or, instrument.

⁶ Heb. whether it be bald in the head thereof, or in the forehead thereof.

⁷ Heb. whether it be bald in the head thereof, or in the forehead

for the living bird, he shall take it, and the cedar wood, and the scarlet, and the hyssop, and shall dip them and the living bird in the blood of the bird that was killed over the ¹running water: ⁷ and he shall ^csprinkle upon him that is to be cleansed from the leprosy ^dseven times, and shall pronounce him clean, and shall ^elet ^{go the living bird} ^{the living bird loose} ^finto the open field. ⁸ And he that is to be cleansed ^gshall wash his clothes, and shave off all his hair, and ^{bathe} ^{wash} himself in water, ^{and that he shall may} be clean: and after that he shall come into the camp, ^{but} ^hshall ^{dwell outside} ^{tarry abroad out of} his tent seven days. ⁹ And it shall be ⁱon the seventh day, that he shall shave all his hair off his head and his beard and his eyebrows, even all his hair he shall shave off: and ^jhe shall wash his clothes, ^{and also} he shall ^{bathe} ^{wash} his flesh in water, and he shall be clean. ¹⁰ And on the eighth day ^khe shall take two ^{he-lamb} ^{he-lamb} ^{ewe-lamb} ^{ewe-lamb} without blemish, and one ^lof the first year without blemish, and three tenth ^{parts of an ephah} ^{deals} of fine flour for ^ma ^{meal} ^{meat} offering, mingled with oil, and one log of oil. ¹¹ And the priest that ^{cleanseth him} ^{maketh him} clean shall ^{set} ^{present} the man that is to be ^{cleansed,} ^{made clean,} and those things, before the LORD, at the door of the ^{tent of meeting} ^{tabernacle of the congregation}: ¹² and the priest shall take one ^{of the he-lamb,} ^{he lamb,} and ⁿoffer him for a ^{guilt} ^{trespass} offering, and the log of oil, and ^owave them for a wave offering before the LORD: ¹³ and he shall ^{kill} ^{slay} the ^{he-lamb} ^{lamb} ^pin the place where ^{they} ^{he shall} kill the sin offering and the burnt offering, in the ^{place} ^{holy} of the sanctuary: for ^qas the sin

a ch. 2. 3
& 7. 6.

b Cp. ch. 8.
22
& Ex. 29. 20.

c Heb. a. 12.

d Cp. 2 Kin.
5. 10, 14.

e Cp. ch. 16.
22.
/ ver. 33.
Cp. ch. 17. 5.
g ver. 47.
See ch. 11. 25.

h Num. 12.
15.

i Cp. Num.
30. 19.

j Cp. Matt.
8. 4.
Mark 1. 44.
Luke 5. 14.
k See ch. 4.
26.

l Num. 15. 4.
See ch. 2.

m ch. 5. 18
& 6. 6, 7.
n See Ex. 29.
34.

o ch. 5. 7, 11
& 12. 8.

p ch. 1. 5, 11
& 4. 4, 24.

q ch. 7. 7.

offering is the priest's, so is the ^{guilt} ^{trespass} offering: ^ait is most holy: ¹⁴ and the priest shall take ^{some} of the blood of the ^{guilt} ^{trespass} offering, and the priest shall put it ^bupon the tip of the right ear of him that is to be cleansed, and upon the thumb of his right hand, and upon the great toe of his right foot: ¹⁵ and the priest shall take ^{some} of the log of oil, and pour it into the palm of his own left hand: ¹⁶ and the priest shall dip his right finger in the oil that is in his left hand, and shall sprinkle of the oil with his finger seven times before the LORD: ¹⁷ and of the rest of the oil that is in his hand shall the priest put upon the tip of the right ear of him that is to be cleansed, and upon the thumb of his right hand, and upon the great toe of his right foot, upon the blood of the ^{guilt} ^{trespass} offering: ¹⁸ and the ^{rest} ^{remnant} of the oil that is in the priest's hand he shall ^{put} ^{pour} upon the head of him that is to be cleansed: ^kand the priest shall make ^{an} atonement for him before the LORD. ¹⁹ And the priest shall offer the sin offering, ^kand make ^{an} atonement for him that is to be cleansed ^{because of} ^{from} his uncleanness; and afterward he shall kill the burnt offering: ²⁰ and the priest shall offer the burnt offering and ^{the} ^{meal} ^{meat} offering upon the altar: ^kand the priest shall make ^{an} atonement for him, and he shall be clean. ²¹ And ^{if} he be poor, and ^{cannot} get so ^{much,} ^{much;} then he shall take one ^{he-lamb} ^{lamb} for a ^{guilt} ^{trespass} offering ⁿto be waved, ^kto make ^{an} atonement for him, and one tenth ^{part of an ephah} ^{deal} of fine flour mingled with oil for a ^{meal} ^{meat} offering, and

A.V. * Heb. upon the face of the field.
a waving.

R.V. ¹ Heb. living.
† Heb. the daughter of her year.

† Heb. his hand reach not.

‡ Heb. for

a log of oil; ²² and two turtle-doves, or two young pigeons, such as he is able to get; and the one shall be a sin offering, and the other a burnt offering. ²³ And ^b on the eighth day he shall bring them on the eighth day for his cleansing unto the priest, unto the door of the ^{tent of meeting,} before the ^{tabernacle of the congregation,} LORD. ²⁴ And the priest shall take the lamb of the ^{guilt trespass} offering, and the log of oil, and the priest shall wave them for a wave offering before the LORD: ²⁵ and he shall kill the lamb of the ^{guilt trespass} offering, and the priest shall take ^{some} of the blood of the ^{guilt trespass} offering, and put it upon the tip of the right ear of him that is to be cleansed, and upon the thumb of his right hand, and upon the great toe of his right foot: ²⁶ and the priest shall pour of the oil into the palm of his own left hand: ²⁷ and the priest shall sprinkle with his right finger some of the oil that is in his left hand seven times before the LORD: ²⁸ and the priest shall put of the oil that is in his hand upon the tip of the right ear of him that is to be cleansed, and upon the thumb of his right hand, and upon the great toe of his right foot, upon the place of the blood of the ^{guilt trespass} offering: ²⁹ and the rest of the oil that is in the priest's hand he shall put upon the head of him that is to be cleansed, to make ^{an} atonement for him before the LORD. ³⁰ And he shall offer ^{the} one of ^h the turtle doves, or of the young pigeons, such as he ^{is able to} get; ³¹ even such as he ^{can} get, the one for a sin offering, and the other for a burnt offering, with the ^{meal} offering: and the priest

^a See ch. 12.

^b ver. 10, 11.
^c ver. 10.

^d ver. 12.

^e Gen. 17. 8.
Num. 32. 22.
Deut. 32. 49.

^f For ver. 25—29.
see ver. 14—18.

^g Cp. Ps. 91.
¹⁰ & Zech. 5. 4.

^h ver. 22.
ch. 15. 15.

ⁱ See ver. 18—21.

shall make ^{an} atonement for him that is to be cleansed before the LORD. ³² This is the law of him in whom is the plague of leprosy, ^{who} whose hand is not able to get ^{that which pertaineth} to his cleansing.

³³ And the LORD spake unto Moses and unto Aaron, saying, ³⁴ When ye be come into the land of Canaan, which I give to you for a possession, and I put the plague of leprosy in a house of the land of your possession; ³⁵ then ^{And} he that owneth the house shall come and tell the priest, saying, ^{There} it seemeth to me ^{to be} there ^{is} as it were ^a plague in the house: ³⁶ and ^{Then} the priest shall command that they empty the house, before the priest go ⁱⁿ into it to see the plague, that all that is in the house be not made unclean: and afterward the priest shall go in to see the house: ³⁷ and he shall look on the plague, and, behold, if the plague be in the walls of the house with hollow strakes, greenish or reddish, ^{and the appearance thereof which in sight} be ^{are} lower than the wall; ³⁸ then the priest shall go out of the house to the door of the house, and shut up the house seven days: ³⁹ and the priest shall come again the seventh day, and shall look: and, behold, if the plague be spread in the walls of the house; ⁴⁰ then the priest shall command that they take ^{out} away the stones in which the plague is, and ^{they shall} cast them into an unclean place without the city: ⁴¹ and he shall cause the house to be scraped within round about, and they shall pour out the ^{mortar} dust that they scrape off without the city into an unclean place: ⁴² and they

shall take other stones, and put them in the place of those stones; and he shall take other ^{mortar, mortar,} and shall plaister the house.

⁴³ And if the plague come again, and break out in the house, after that he hath taken ^{out away} the stones, and after he hath scraped the house, and after it is plaistered; ⁴⁴ then the priest shall come ⁱⁿ and look, and, behold, if the plague be spread in the house, it is ^a a fretting leprosy in the house: it is unclean. ⁴⁵ And he shall break down the house, the stones of it, and the timber thereof, and all the ^{mortar mortar} of the house; and he shall carry them forth out of the city into an unclean place.

⁴⁶ Moreover he that goeth into the house all the while that it is shut up shall be unclean until the even. ⁴⁷ And he that lieth in the house ^j shall wash his clothes; and he that eateth in the house shall wash his clothes.

⁴⁸ And if the priest ^{shall} come in, and look ^{look upon it} it, and, behold, the plague hath not spread in the house, after the house was ^{plaistered; plaistered:} then the priest shall pronounce the house clean, because the plague is healed.

⁴⁹ And he shall take ^k to cleanse the house ^{two} birds, and cedar wood, and scarlet, and hyssop: ⁵⁰ and he shall kill ^{the} one of the birds in an earthen vessel over ^{running} water: ⁵¹ and he shall take the cedar wood, and the hyssop, and the scarlet, and the living bird, and dip them in the blood of the slain bird, and in the ^{running} water, and sprinkle the house seven times: ⁵² and he shall cleanse the house with the blood of the bird, and

with the ^{running} water, and with the living bird, and with the cedar wood, and with the hyssop, and with the scarlet: ⁵³ but he shall let go the living bird out of the city ^a into the open ^{field; so shall he fields, and} ^b make an atonement for the house: and it shall be clean.

⁵⁴ This is the law for all manner of plague of leprosy, and for ^a a scall; ⁵⁵ and for ^d the leprosy of a garment, and ^{for} of ^a a house; ⁵⁶ and ^g for a rising, and for a scab, and for a bright spot: ⁵⁷ to ^h teach ⁱ when it is unclean, and when it is clean: this is the law of leprosy.

¹ And the LORD spake **15** unto Moses and to Aaron, saying, ² Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, ^{When} any man hath ^a an ^{running} issue out of his flesh, because of his issue he is unclean. ³ And this shall be his uncleanness in his issue: whether his flesh run with his issue, or his flesh be stopped from his issue, it is his uncleanness. ⁴ Every ^{bed} ^{bed} whereon he ^{that} ^{hath} ^{lieth} ^{that} the issue ^{lieth} shall be ^{unclean:} ^{hath} the issue, is ^{unclean:} and every ^{thing} ^{thing} whereon he ^{sitteth} ^{sitteth}, shall be unclean. ⁵ And whosoever toucheth his bed ^j shall wash his clothes, and ^m bathe himself in water, and be unclean until the even. ⁶ And he that sitteth on any thing whereon he ^{sat} ^{that} ^{hath} the issue ^{sat} shall wash his clothes, and bathe himself in water, and be unclean until the even. ⁷ And he that toucheth the flesh of him that hath the issue shall wash his clothes, and bathe himself in water, and be unclean until the even. ⁸ And if he that hath

^a See ver. 7.

^b ver. 19, 20.

^e ch. 13. 30.

^d ch. 13. 47.

^e ch. 13. 51.

^f ver. 24.

^g ch. 13. 2.

^h See ch. 10.

10, 11.

ⁱ ch. 22. 4.

Num. 5. 2.

² Sam. 3. 30.

^j See ch. 11.

26.

^k ver. 52.

^l Cp. ver.

4-6.

^m ch. 16. 26.

& 17. 15.

A.V. * Heb. in coming in shall come in, &c.
of the ruins. † Heb. vessel.

R.V. ¹ Heb. living.
† Heb. in the day of the unclean, and in the day of the clean.

‡ Or, running

the issue spit upon him that is clean; then he shall wash his clothes, and bathe himself in water, and be unclean until the even. ⁹ And what ¹saddle soever he ^{that hath the issue rideth upon that hath the issue} shall be unclean. ¹⁰ And who-soever toucheth any thing that was under him shall be unclean until the even: and he that beareth ^{any of} those things shall wash his clothes, and bathe himself in water, and be unclean until the even. ¹¹ And whosoever he ^{that hath the issue toucheth, without having bath not rinsed his hands in water,} shall wash his clothes, and bathe himself in water, and be unclean until the even. ¹² And ^dthe earthen vessel, which he that hath the vessel of earth, that he toucheth which issue toucheth, shall be broken: and every vessel of wood shall be rinsed in water. ¹³ And when he that hath an issue is cleansed of his ^{issue, issue;} then ^ehe shall number to himself seven days for his cleansing, and wash his ^{clothes; clothes;} and he shall bathe his flesh in ²running water, and shall be clean. ¹⁴ And on the eighth day he shall take to him two ³turtledoves, or two young pigeons, and come before the LORD unto the door of the ^{tent of meeting,} tabernacle of the congregation, and give them unto the priest: ¹⁵ and the priest shall offer them, ⁴the one for a sin offering, and the other for a burnt offering; ⁵and the priest shall make ^{an} atonement for him before the LORD for his issue.

¹⁶ And ^kif any man's seed of copulation go out from him, then he shall ^{bathe wash} all his flesh in water, and be unclean until the even. ¹⁷ And every garment, and every skin, whereon is the seed of copulation, shall be

washed with water, and be unclean until the even. ¹⁸ The woman also with whom ^{a man man} shall lie with seed of copulation, they shall both bathe themselves in water, and ^abe unclean until the even.

¹⁹ And if a woman have an issue, ^{and} her issue in her flesh be blood, she shall be ^{in her impurity put apart} seven days: and whosoever toucheth her shall be unclean until the even. ²⁰ And every thing that she lieth upon in her ^{impurity separation} shall be unclean: every thing also that she sitteth upon shall be unclean. ²¹ And whosoever toucheth her bed shall wash his clothes, and bathe himself in water, and be unclean until the even. ²² And whosoever toucheth any thing that she ^{sitteth sat} upon shall wash his clothes, and bathe himself in water, and be unclean until the even. ²³ And if it be on ^{the} her bed, or on any thing whereon she sitteth, when he toucheth it, he shall be unclean until the even. ²⁴ And ^fif any man lie with ^{her, her, at all,} and her ^{impurity flowers} be upon him, he shall be unclean seven days; and ^{every all the} bed whereon he lieth shall be unclean.

²⁵ And if ^ha woman have an issue of her blood many days not in the time of her ^{impurity, separation,} or if she have an issue ^{it run} beyond the time of her ^{impurity separation;} all the days of the issue of her uncleanness ^{she} shall be as ⁱⁿ the days of her ^{impurity separation;} she ^{is} shall be unclean. ²⁶ Every bed whereon she lieth all the days of her issue shall be unto her as the bed of her ^{impurity separation;} and every thing whereon she ^{whatsoever} sitteth upon shall be unclean, as the uncleanness of her ^{impurity, separation.} ²⁷ And whosoever toucheth those things

^a Cp. 1 Sam. 21. 4.

^b ch. 12. 2, 5 (mg. for mg.).

^c See ver. 4-10.

^d ch. 6. 29 & 11. 32, 33.

^e ver. 24. Cp. ch. 14. 8.

^f ch. 18. 19. Cp. ch. 20. 18.

^g See ch. 12. 8.

^h Matt. 9. 20. Mark 6. 25. Luke 8. 43.

ⁱ ch. 14. 30, 31.

^j ver. 30. See ch. 4. 28.

^k ch. 22. 4. Deut. 23. 10.

R.V. ¹ Or, carriage. ² Heb. living. ³ Or, separation.

A.V. ⁴ Heb. in her separation.

shall be unclean, and shall wash his clothes, and bathe himself in water, and be unclean until the even. ²⁸ But ^aif she be cleansed of her issue, then she shall number to herself seven days, and after that she shall be clean. ²⁹ And on the eighth day she shall take unto her two ^{turtledoves, turtles,} or two young pigeons, and bring them unto the priest, to the door of the ^{tent of meeting,} tabernacle of the congregation. ³⁰ And the priest shall offer the one for a sin offering, and the other for a burnt offering; and the priest shall make an atonement for her before the LORD for the issue of her uncleanness.

³¹ Thus shall ye separate the children of Israel from their uncleanness; that they die not in their uncleanness, when they ^{in the midst of} defile my tabernacle that is among them.

³² This is the law ^{of} him that hath an issue, and ^{of} him whose seed ^{of copulation} goeth from him, ^{so that he is unclean thereby.} ³³ ^{and is defiled therewith,} and of her that is sick ^{with} of her impurity, flowers, and ^{of} him that hath an issue, of the man, ^{and} of the woman, ^{and} of him that lieth with her that is unclean.

¹ And the LORD spake ^{unto} ^{Moses,} after ^{the} death of the two sons of Aaron, when they ^{drew near} offered before the LORD, and died; ² and the LORD said unto Moses, Speak unto Aaron thy brother, that he ^{come} not at all times into the holy place within the veil, before the ^{mercy-seat} ^{mercy seat,} which is upon the ark; that he die not: for ^I will appear in the cloud upon the ^{mercy-seat.} ³ Herewith shall Aaron come into the holy place: ^{with} a young bullock for a sin offering,

^a ch. 1. 10
^b ch. 14.
^c ch. 6. 10
^d 3. 7.
^e Ezek. 44. 17, 18.
^f See Ex. 28. 29-31.
^g For ver. 28-30.
^h See ver. 13-15.

^d ch. 6. 6, 7.
^e Ex. 30. 20.
^f 23. 7.
^g See ch. 12.
^h / ch. 4. 14.
ⁱ Num. 29. 11.
^j Ch. 29. 21.
^k Ezra 6. 17.

^l Ezek. 45.
^m 22.

ⁿ ver. 17, 24.
^o ch. 9. 7.
^p Heb. 7. 27, 28
^q 9. 7.

^r Num. 5. 3
^s 19. 13, 20.
^t Ezek. 5. 11
^u 23. 28.

^v ver. 2.
^w ver. 28.
^x Cp. ver. 21, 22
^y (for mg.).
^z ver. 16.

^{aa} ver. 19.

ⁿ ver. 26.

^o ver. 24.

^p ch. 10. 1, 2.

^q ch. 10. 1.
^r Num. 16. 46.
^s Rev. 8. 2-5.
^t Cp. Ex. 30.

^u 10.
^v Heb. 9. 7.
^w 12, 24, 28.
^x 10. 19-22.

^y Ex. 25. 22
^z 40. 34, 35.
^{aa} Cp. 1 Kin. 8. 10-13.

^{ab} Ex. 30. 1.
^{ac} 7. 6.

^{ad} ch. 4. 2.

^{ae} Ex. 25. 21.

and ^aa ram for a burnt offering. ⁴ He shall put on ^bthe holy linen coat, and he shall have the linen breeches upon his flesh, and shall be girded with ^cthe linen girdle, and with the linen ^dmitre shall he be attired: ^ethey ^fthese are ^gthe holy garments; and ^hhe shall ⁱtherefore bathe ^jhe wash his flesh in water, and ^kso put them on. ⁵ And he shall take of ^lthe congregation of the children of Israel two ^mkids of the goats for a sin offering, and one ram for a burnt offering. ⁶ And Aaron shall ⁿpresent the bullock of the sin offering, which is for himself, and ^omake an atonement for himself, and for his house. ⁷ And he shall take the two goats, and ^pset them before the LORD at the door of the ^qtent of meeting, tabernacle of the congregation. ⁸ And Aaron shall cast lots upon the two goats; one lot for the LORD, and the other lot for ^rAsazel. ⁹ And Aaron shall ^spresent the ^tscapegoat, bring the goat upon which the lot fell for the LORD, and offer him for a sin offering. ¹⁰ But the goat, on which the lot fell ^ufor to be ^vAsazel, shall be ^wset presented alive before the LORD, to make an atonement ^xfor him, ^yto send him away with him, and to let him go for ^za scapegoat into the wilderness. ¹¹ And Aaron shall ^{aa}present ^{ab}bring the bullock of the sin offering, which is for himself, and shall make an atonement for himself, and for his house, and shall kill the bullock of the sin offering which is for himself: ¹² and he shall take ^{ac}a censer full of burning coals of fire from off the altar before the LORD, and his hands full of sweet incense beaten small, and bring it within the ^{ad}veil: ¹³ and he shall put the incense upon the fire before the LORD, that the cloud of the incense may cover ^{ae}the ^{af}mercy-seat that is upon

R.V. ¹ Or, turban ² Or, diadem ³ Or, over
 A.V. ⁴ Heb. Asazel. ⁵ Heb. send up.

the testimony, that he die not: 14 and "he shall take of the blood of the bullock, and sprinkle it with his finger upon the ^{mercy-seat} ^{seat on the east;} and before the ^{seat eastward;} shall he sprinkle of the blood with his finger seven times. 15 "Then shall he kill the goat of the sin offering, that is for the people, and bring his blood ^{within the veil;} and do with his ^{that} blood as he did with the blood of the bullock, and sprinkle it upon the ^{mercy-seat,} and before the ^{mercy-seat;} 16 and he shall "make an atonement for the holy place, because of the uncleanliness of the children of Israel, and because of their ^{transgressions,} ^{transgressions} even in all their sins: and so shall he do for the ^{tent of meeting,} ^{tabernacle of the congregation,} that ^{dwelleth with} ^{remaineth among} them in the midst of their ^{uncleanliness.} 17 And there shall be no man in the ^{tent of meeting} ^{tabernacle of the congregation} when he goeth in to make an atonement in the holy place, until he come out, and have made an atonement for himself, and for his household, and for all the ^{assembly} ^{congregation} of Israel. 18 And he shall go out unto the altar that is "before the LORD, and "make an atonement for it; and shall take of the blood of the bullock, and of the blood of the goat, and put it upon the horns of the altar round about. 19 And he shall sprinkle of the blood upon it with his finger seven times, and cleanse it, and hallow it from the ^{uncleanliness} ^{uncleanliness} of the children of Israel. 20 And when he hath made an end of ^{atonement for} ^{reconciling} the holy place, and the ^{tent} ^{tabernacle of} the congregation, and the altar, he shall ^{present} ^{bring} the live goat: 21 and Aaron shall lay both his hands upon the head of the live goat,

and confess over him all the iniquities of the children of Israel, and all their ^{transgressions,} ^{transgressions} even in all their ^{sins:} ^{sins,} and he shall "put them upon the head of the goat, and shall send him away by the hand of ^a ^{man} ^{that is in readiness} ^{fit man} into the wilderness: 22 and the goat shall "bear upon him all their iniquities unto a ^{solitary} ^{land} ^{not inhabited:} and "he shall let go the goat in the wilderness. 23 And Aaron shall come into the ^{tent of meeting,} ^{tabernacle of the congregation,} and shall put off the linen garments, which he put on when he went into the holy place, and shall leave them there: 24 and he shall ^{bathe} ^{wash} his flesh ⁱⁿ ^{with} water in the holy place, and put on his garments, and come forth, and "offer his burnt offering, and the burnt offering of the people, and make an atonement for himself, and for the people. 25 And "the fat of the sin offering shall he burn upon the altar. 26 And he that ^{let} ^{let} go the goat for ^{Asazel} ^{the scapegoat} shall wash his clothes, and "bathe his flesh in water, and afterward he shall come into the camp. 27 "And the bullock ^{of} ^{for} the sin offering, and the goat ^{of} ^{for} the sin offering, whose blood was brought in to make atonement in the holy place, shall ^{be carried} ^{one carry} forth without the camp; and they shall burn in the fire their skins, and their flesh, and their dung. 28 And he that burneth them shall wash his clothes, and bathe his flesh in water, and afterward he shall come into the camp.

29 And ^{this} ^{it} shall be a statute for ever unto you: ^{that} ⁱⁿ the seventh month, on the tenth day of the month, ye shall "afflict your souls, and ^{shall do} ^{do no work} at all, ^{no manner of work,} ^{the homeborn,} ^{at all,} ^{whether it be one of your own country,}

a Heb. 9. 13, 25
& 10. 4.
See ch. 4. 5, 6
& 5. 6.
58. 6.
& 2 Cor. 5. 21.

c Heb. 2. 17
& 5. 1
& 9. 7.
d Cp. 1. 11.
53. 11, 12
& John 1. 29
& Heb. 9. 23
& 1 Pet. 2. 24.
e ver. 2.
Heb. 6. 19
& 9. 3, 7.
f Cp. ch. 14.
7. g See ch. 6.
11.

A ver. 18.
Cp. Ex. 29. 36
& Ezek. 45. 18
& Heb. 9. 22,
28.

i ver. 3, 5.

j Cp. Luke
1. 10, 21.

k ch. 4. 8-10.
Ex. 29. 13.

l ver. 9, 10.
m Op. ch.
15. 6
& 17. 15.

n ch. 4. 11,
12, 21
& 30.
Num. 18. 11, 12.
o ch. 1. 5
& 4. 24.
p ver. 16.
ch. 4. 7, 18.
Ex. 30. 6, 10.

q ver. 16, 18.
Ezek. 45. 30
& 45. 30.
r ch. 23. 27.
Num. 29. 7.
s ch. 23. 28.
Ps. 35. 13.
Isa. 53. 3, 5.
Dan. 10. 12
(Heb.).
t ch. 17. 15
& 18. 26
& 19. 24.
Cp. Ex. 12. 48.

or the stranger that sojourneth among you: ³⁰ for on this day shall ^{atonement be made} the priest make an atonement for you, ^{to cleanse you; from all your sins shall ye be clean} before the LORD. ³¹ It shall be a sabbath of solemn rest unto you, and ye shall afflict your souls: ^{it is a statute for ever.} ³² And the priest, who shall be anointed and whom he shall anoint, and whom he shall consecrate to minister in the priest's office in his father's stead, shall make the atonement, and shall put on the linen garments, even the holy garments: ³³ and he shall make an atonement for the holy sanctuary, and he shall make an atonement for the tent of the meeting, and for the altar; and he shall make an atonement for the priests, and for all the people of the assembly. ³⁴ And this shall be an everlasting statute unto you, to make an atonement for the children of Israel because of all their sins once in a year. And he did as the LORD commanded Moses.

I ⁷ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, ² Speak unto Aaron, and unto his sons, and unto all the children of Israel, and say unto them; This is the thing which the LORD hath commanded, saying, ³ What man soever there be of the house of Israel, that killeth an ox, or lamb, or goat, in the camp, or that killeth it without out of the camp, ⁴ and hath not brought it unto the door of the tent of meeting, to offer it as an oblation unto the LORD before the tabernacle of the LORD; blood shall be imputed unto that man; he hath shed blood; and that man shall be cut off from among his people: ⁵ to the end that the children

of Israel may bring their sacrifices, which they offer in the open field, even that they may bring them unto the LORD, unto the door of the tent of the tabernacle of the meeting, unto the priest, and sacrifice them for sacrifices of peace offerings unto the LORD. ⁶ And the priest shall sprinkle the blood upon the altar of the LORD at the door of the tent of the congregation, and burn the fat for a sweet savour unto the LORD. ⁷ And they shall no more sacrifice their sacrifices unto the gods, after whom they have gone a whoring. This shall be a statute for ever unto them throughout their generations.

⁸ And thou shalt say unto them, Whatsoever man there be of the house of Israel, or of the strangers that sojourn among them, that offereth a burnt offering or sacrifice, and bringeth it not unto the door of the tent of the congregation, to sacrifice it unto the LORD; even that man shall be cut off from among his people.

¹⁰ And whatsoever man there be of the house of Israel, or of the strangers that sojourn among them, that eateth any manner of blood; I will even set my face against that soul that eateth blood, and will cut him off from among his people. ¹¹ For the life of the flesh is in the blood: and I have given it to you upon the altar to make an atonement for your souls: for it is the blood that maketh an atonement by reason of the life. ¹² Therefore I said unto the children of Israel, No soul of you shall eat blood, neither shall any stranger that sojourneth among you eat blood.

¹³ And whatsoever man there be of the children of Israel, or

a ch. 14. 7.

33.

b Ps. 51. 2.

Jer. 33. 8.

Heb. 10. 1, 2.

1 John 1. 7, 2.

c ch. 23. 32.

d ch. 3. 2.

e See ver. 23.

f Op. ch. 21.

34.

g Ex. 29. 20, 23.

30.

Op. Num. 20. 23.

h ver. 4.

i See Gen. 2. 21.

j ver. 16.

k 2 Chr. 11.

15 (mg.).

16 (mg.).

17 (mg.).

18 (mg.).

19 (mg.).

20 (mg.).

21 (mg.).

22 (mg.).

23 (mg.).

24 (mg.).

25 (mg.).

26 (mg.).

27 (mg.).

28 (mg.).

29 (mg.).

30 (mg.).

31 (mg.).

32 (mg.).

33 (mg.).

34 (mg.).

35 (mg.).

36 (mg.).

37 (mg.).

38 (mg.).

39 (mg.).

40 (mg.).

41 (mg.).

42 (mg.).

43 (mg.).

44 (mg.).

45 (mg.).

46 (mg.).

47 (mg.).

48 (mg.).

49 (mg.).

50 (mg.).

51 (mg.).

52 (mg.).

53 (mg.).

54 (mg.).

55 (mg.).

56 (mg.).

57 (mg.).

58 (mg.).

59 (mg.).

60 (mg.).

61 (mg.).

62 (mg.).

63 (mg.).

64 (mg.).

65 (mg.).

66 (mg.).

67 (mg.).

68 (mg.).

69 (mg.).

70 (mg.).

71 (mg.).

72 (mg.).

73 (mg.).

74 (mg.).

75 (mg.).

76 (mg.).

77 (mg.).

78 (mg.).

79 (mg.).

80 (mg.).

81 (mg.).

82 (mg.).

83 (mg.).

84 (mg.).

85 (mg.).

86 (mg.).

87 (mg.).

R.V. ¹ Or, *anxiety*

A.V.

² Heb. *soul*.

³ Heb. *All his hand*.

of the strangers that sojourn among you, ^{which} ^{takeeth in hunting} ^{hunteth and catcheth} any beast or fowl that may be eaten; he shall ^{even} ^{pour out} the blood thereof, and ^{cover} it with dust. ^{For} ^{as to the life of} ^{all flesh;} ^{the blood thereof is all one with} ^{of it is for} the life thereof: therefore I said unto the children of Israel, Ye shall eat the blood of no manner of flesh: for the life of all flesh is the blood thereof: whosoever eateth it shall be cut off. ^{And} ^{every soul that eateth} ^{that which dieth} ^{of itself, or that} ^{which is torn} ^{of beasts, whether he be} ^{homeborn} ^{one of your own country, or a stranger,} ^{he shall} ^{both wash his clothes,} ^{and bathe himself in water,} and be unclean until the even: then shall he be clean. ^{But} ^{if he wash them not, nor bathe his} ^{flesh;} then ^{he shall} ^{bear his iniquity.}

18 ^{And the LORD spake un-} ^{to Moses, saying,} ^{Speak} ^{unto the children of Israel,} and say unto them, ^{I am the} ^{LORD your God.} ^{After the} ^{doings of the land of Egypt,} wherein ye dwelt, shall ye not do: and ^{after the doings of the} ^{land of Canaan, whither I bring} ^{you, shall ye not do:} neither shall ye walk in their ^{statutes,} ^{ordinances.} ^{My judgements shall ye do,} ^{and my statutes} ^{shall ye keep,} ^{to walk therein:} ^{I am} ^{the LORD your God.} ^{Ye shall} ^{therefore keep my statutes,} ^{and my} ^{judgements:} ^{which if a man do,} ^{he shall live} ^{in them:} I am the LORD.

^{None of you shall approach} ^{to any that is} ^{near of kin to} ^{him, to uncover} ^{their nakedness:} I am the LORD. ^{The nakedness} ^{of thy father,} ^{or} ^{the nakedness} ^{of thy mother,} shalt thou not uncover: she is thy mother;

thou shalt not uncover her nakedness. ^{The nakedness} ^{of thy father's wife} shalt thou not uncover: it is thy father's nakedness. ^{The nakedness} ^{of thy sister,} ^{the daughter of} ^{thy father, or} ^{the daughter of} ^{thy mother,} ^{whether} ^{she be} ^{born at} ^{home, or born abroad,} even their nakedness thou shalt not uncover. ^{The nakedness} ^{of thy son's daughter, or of thy} ^{daughter's daughter,} even their nakedness thou shalt not uncover: for theirs is thine own nakedness. ^{The nakedness} ^{of thy father's wife's daughter,} begotten of thy father, she is thy sister, thou shalt not uncover her nakedness. ^{Thou shalt} ^{not uncover the nakedness of} ^{thy father's sister:} she is thy father's near kinswoman. ^{Thou} ^{shalt not uncover the nakedness} ^{of thy mother's sister:} for she is thy mother's near kinswoman. ^{Thou shalt} ^{not uncover the nakedness of} ^{thy father's brother,} thou shalt not approach to his wife: she is thine aunt. ^{Thou} ^{shalt not uncover the nakedness of} ^{thy daughter in law:} she is thy son's wife; thou shalt not uncover her nakedness. ^{Thou} ^{shalt not uncover the nakedness of} ^{thy brother's wife:} it is thy brother's nakedness. ^{Thou} ^{shalt not uncover the nakedness of} ^{a woman and her} ^{daughter;} ^{thou} ^{shalt not} ^{take her son's daughter,} ^{or her daughter's daughter,} to uncover her nakedness; for they are her near kinswomen: it is ^{wickedness.} ^{And thou shalt not} ^{take} ^{a woman} ^{to her sister,} ^{to be} ^{a rival to} ^{her,} ^{to uncover her nakedness,} ^{beside the other in her life time.} ^{And thou shalt not approach} ^{unto a woman to uncover her}

a Deut. 22.
30
& 27. 20.
1 Cor. 5. 1.
Cp. Gen. 49. 4
& Amos 2. 7.
b Deut. 12.
16. 24
& 15. 23.
c Ezek. 24. 7.
d Cp. 2 Sam.
13. 12
& Ezek. 22. 11.
e ver. 11.
See Gen. 5. 4.

f See ch. 22.

g See ch. 16.

A See ch. 11.

h ch. 15. 5.

i Cp. Num.
19. 20.
See ch. 5. 1.

k ch. 11. 44
& 19. 4. &c.
& 20. 7.
Ex. 6. 4, 7.
Ezek. 20. 5, 7,
19, 20, &c.
l Ezek. 20.
7. 8
& 23. 8.
m Cp. Gen.
23. 26
& Ezek. 22. 11.
n Ex. 23. 24.
Deut. 12. 30.
31.

o Cp. Gen.
28. 8
& Deut. 25. 5
& Matt. 22. 24
& Mark 12. 19
& Luke 20. 28.
p ver. 26.
ch. 18. 19, 27
& 20. 8, 23
& 25. 18.
Deut. 4. 1, 6
& 5. 1
& 6. 1
& 12. 1.
q Ezek. 20. 19.
11, 13, 21.
Cited Rom.
10. 5
& Gal. 3. 12.
Cp. Luke 10.
28.

r Cp. 1 Sam.
1. 6.
s For ver.
7-16,
see ch. 20.
11-21.
t Cp. Gen.
31. 50.
u Cp. ch. 18.
24
& 20. 18
& Ezek. 18. 6
& 22. 10.

R.V. ¹ Heb. a carcass.

² Or, by

³ Or, enormity

A.V. ^{*} Heb. that hunteth any hunting.

[†] Heb. a carcass.

[‡] Heb. remainder of his flesh.

[§] Or, one wife to another.

nakedness, as long as she is ¹impure
by her uncleanness. ²⁰ *And thou shalt not lie carnally with thy neighbour's wife, to defile thyself with her. ²¹ And thou shalt not give any of thy seed to make them ²pass through the fire to ⁴Molech, neither shalt thou ¹profane the name of thy God: I am the LORD. ²² *Thou shalt not lie with mankind, as with womankind: it is abomination. ²³ *And thou shalt not lie with any beast to defile thyself therewith: neither shall any woman stand before a ^{beast} to lie down thereto: it is ^mconfusion.

²⁴ *Defile not ye yourselves in any of these things: ²for in all these the nations are defiled which I cast out from before you: ²⁵ and ²the land is defiled: therefore I do visit the iniquity thereof upon it, and the land itself ¹vomiteth out her inhabitants. ²⁶ *Ye shall therefore keep my statutes and my judgements, and shall not do any of these abominations; neither shall any of your ¹stranger that sojourneth among you: ²⁷ (for all these abominations have the men of the land done, which were before you, and the land is defiled;) ²⁸ that the land ¹vomit not you out also, when ye defile it, as it ¹vomited out the nation that was before you. ²⁹ For whosoever shall do any of these abominations, even the souls that do commit them shall be cut off from among their people. ³⁰ *Therefore shall ye keep my charge, ¹that ye do not ¹commit any of these abominable customs, which were ¹done committed before you, and that ye defile not yourselves therein: ¹I am the LORD your God.

^a See Ex. 20. 14.
^b See ch. 11. 44, 45.
^c ch. 20. 2-5.
^d Deut. 18. 10.
^e Cp. 2 Kin. 18. 3.
^f 21. 6.
^g 23. 10.
^h Jer. 32. 35.
ⁱ Ezek. 20. 26.
^j 23. 37, *al.*
^k Cp. 1 Kin. 11. 7, 33.
^l Acts 7. 43.
^m See Ex. 20. 12.
ⁿ 20. 13.
^o 20. 15.
^p 22. 30.
^q 22. 32.
^r Ezek. 38. 20.
^s 22.
^t Mal. 1. 12.
^u ch. 20. 13.
^v Cp. Gen. 18. 5.
^w Judg. 19. 22.
^x Rom. 1. 27.
^y 1 Cor. 6. 9, 10.
^z 1 Tim. 1. 9, 10.
^{aa} See Ex. 20. 8.
^{ab} ch. 26. 1.
^{ac} 1 John 5. 21.
^{ad} Cp. 1 Chr. 16.
^{ae} 20 (mg. form.).
^{af} 1 Ps. 5. 6.
^{ag} (mg. for mg.).
^{ah} See Ex. 20. 3-5.
^{ai} Ex. 34. 17.
^{aj} Cp. Deut. 27. 15.
^{ak} ch. 20. 15.
^{al} 16.
^{am} Ex. 22. 19.
^{an} See ch. 7. 15-18.
^{ao} ch. 20. 12.
^{ap} ch. 1. 3.
^{aq} 22. 19.
^{ar} v. 30.
^{as} Cp. Matt. 15. 19, 20.
^{at} & Mark 7. 21-23.
^{au} ch. 20. 22.
^{av} Cp. Deut. 18. 12.
^{aw} Num. 35. 34.
^{ax} Jer. 2. 7.
^{ay} Ezek. 34. 17.
^{az} ch. 7. 18.
^{ba} ch. 20. 22.
^{bb} 1 See ch. 5. 1.
^{bc} See ver. 4.
^{bd} 5.
^{be} ch. 22. 15.
^{bf} See ch. 16. 23.
^{bg} ch. 23. 22.
^{bh} Deut. 24. 19-21.
^{bi} Cp. Ruth 2. 15, 16.
^{bj} See Ex. 20. 15.
^{bk} Cp. ch. 6. 2, 3.
^{bl} & Eph. 4. 15, 25.
^{bm} & Col. 3. 9.
^{bn} ch. 22. 9.
^{bo} See Ex. 20. 7.
^{bp} ver. 3. 26.
^{bq} ch. 20. 22.
^{br} Deut. 18. 9.
^{bs} See ch. 18. 21.
^{bt} ch. 6. 2, 3.
^{bu} See ver. 2.
^{bv} Deut. 24. 14, 15.
^{bw} Mal. 8. 5.
^{bx} Tobit 4. 14.
^{by} Cp. James 5. 4.

¹And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, ²Speak unto all the congregation of the children of Israel, and say unto them, ³Ye shall be holy: for I the LORD your God am holy. ⁴*Ye shall fear every man his mother, and his father, and ⁵ye shall keep my sabbaths: I am the LORD your God. ⁶*Turn ye not unto ¹idols, ¹nor make to yourselves molten gods: I am the LORD your God. ⁷And ¹when ye offer a sacrifice of peace offerings unto the LORD, ye shall offer it ²that ye may be accepted. ³It shall be eaten the same day ye offer it, and on the morrow: and if ¹ought remain until the third day, it shall be burnt ²with the fire. ⁴And if it be eaten at all on the third day, it is ¹an abomination; it shall not be ²accepted: ³but every one that eateth it ⁴shall bear his iniquity, because ⁵he hath profaned the ⁶holy thing of the LORD: and that soul shall be cut off from among his people.

⁹And ²when ye reap the harvest of your land, thou shalt not wholly reap the corners of thy field, neither shalt thou gather the ¹gleaning of thy harvest. ¹⁰And thou shalt not glean thy vineyard, neither shalt thou gather the ²fallen fruit of thy vineyard; thou shalt leave them for the poor and for the stranger: I am the LORD your God. ¹¹*Ye shall not ¹steal: ²neither shall ye deal falsely, ³neither lie one to another. ¹²And ¹ye shall not swear by my name falsely, ²so that ³profane the name of thy God: I am the LORD. ¹³*Thou shalt not ¹oppress thy neighbour, ²nor him: ³the wages of ⁴him that is hired shall not abide with thee all night until the morning. ¹⁴Thou

R.V. ¹ Or, separated for² Or, to set them apart to Molech³ Heb. things of nought. See Jer. 14. 14.

shalt not curse the deaf, ^anor put a stumblingblock before the blind, but ^{thou} shalt ^bfear thy God: I am the LORD. ¹⁵ ^cYe shall do no unrighteousness in judgement: thou shalt not respect the person of the poor, nor honour the person of the mighty: but in righteousness shalt thou judge thy neighbour. ¹⁶ ^dThou shalt not go up and down as a talebearer among thy people: neither shalt thou ^estand against the blood of thy neighbour: I am the LORD. ¹⁷ ^fThou shalt not hate thy brother in thine heart: ^gthou shalt in surely re-buke thy neighbour, and not ^hsuffer sin because of him. ¹⁸ ⁱThou shalt not take vengeance, nor bear any grudge against the children of thy people, but ^jthou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself: I am the LORD. ¹⁹ ^kYe shall keep my statutes. Thou shalt not let thy cattle gender with a diverse kind: ^lthou shalt not sow thy field with ^mtwo kinds of seed: neither shall there come upon thee ⁿa garment mingled of garment of two kinds of stuff mingled together. linen and woollen come upon thee. ²⁰ And whosoever lieth carnally with a woman, that is a bond-maid, ^obetrothed to an husband, and not at all redeemed, nor freedom given her; ^pthey shall be punished; they shall not be put to death, because she was not free. ²¹ And ^qhe shall bring his ^rguilt offering unto the LORD, unto the door of the ^stabernacle of the meeting, even a ram for a ^ttrespass offering. ²² And the priest shall make ^uan atonement for him with the ram of the ^vguilt offering before the LORD for his sin which he hath ^wdone: and he shall be forgiven for his sin which he hath ^xsinned. which he hath done shall be forgiven him. ²³ And when ye shall come into

a Deut. 27.

18.

b ver. 32. ch.

25. 17. Eccles.

5. 7. & 12. 13.

1 Pet. 2. 17.

c Ex. 23. 2. 3.

Deut. 1. 17 & 18.

19 & 27. 19. Ps.

82. 2. Prov. 24.

23. James 2. 9.

Gal. 3. Chr. 19.

6. 7.

d Cp. Judg.

9. 27 (mg.).

e Prov. 11. 13

& 20. 19.

f Ex. 23. 1. 7.

Cp. Matt. 23.

60. 41. See 1 Kin.

21. 10-13 &

Acts 8. 11-13.

g See ch. 17.

A 1 John 2.

8. 11 & 13.

h Deut. 10. 10.

i Kin. 17. 17.

j 2 Kin. 21. 6.

k Chr. 33. 6.

l Prov. 27. 5.

m Eccles. 19.

n Matt. 19. 19.

o Luke 17. & Gal.

6. 1. Eph. 5. 11.

p ch. 21. 5.

q Cp. 1ml. 15. 2

& Jer. 9. 26

r & 48. 37.

s Cp. ch. 22.

16 & Rom. 1. 33

t 1 Tim. 5. 22

u 2 John 11.

v Prov. 20.

22. Rom. 12. 17.

w Heb. 10. 30.

x ch. 21. 13.

y Deut. 14. 1.

z Kin. 18. 26.

aa Jer. 16. 6 & 41.

ab & 47. 5 & 48.

ac 37. Hos. 7. 14

(mg.).

ad Mat. 5. 43.

ae Cited Mat. 19.

af 19 & 22. 30

ag & Mark 12. 31

ah & Luke 10. 27

ai & Rom. 13. 9

aj & Gal. 5. 14

ak & James 2. 6.

al See ch. 18.

am 4. 5.

an Cp. Deut.

23. 17.

ao Deut. 22.

ap 9-11.

aq ver. 3. ch.

ar 26. 2. See Ex.

as 20. 8.

at Eccles. 5. 1.

au Cp. Matt. 21.

av 12. 15 & Mark

aw 11. 15-17

ax & Luke 19. 45.

ay & John 2.

az 14-16.

ba ch. 20. 6, 27.

bb Deut. 18.

bc 1ml. 8. 13. Cp.

bd Ex. 22. 18 &

be 1 Sam. 26. 3, 9

bf & 1 Chr. 10. 13

bg & Acts 18. 15.

bh See Prov. 30.

bi Cp. 1ml.

bj 5. 12.

bk See ver. 14.

bl y ch. 5. 15

bm & 6. 5, 7.

bn See Ex. 22. 21

bo & 23. 3. Mal.

bp 3. 5.

bq See ch. 16.

br 28.

bs Deut. 10.

bt 19. See ver. 15.

bu See ver. 15.

the land, and shall have planted all manner of trees for food, then ye shall count the fruit thereof as their uncircumcision: three years shall they be as uncircumcised unto you: it shall not be eaten. ²⁴ But in the fourth year all the fruit thereof shall be holy, ^cfor giving unto the LORD. ²⁵ And in the fifth year shall ye eat of the fruit thereof, that it may yield unto you the increase thereof: I am the LORD your God. ²⁶ ^dYe shall not eat any thing with the blood: ^eneither shall ye use ^fenchancements, nor ^gpractise ^henchantment, nor ⁱobserve ^jaugury. ²⁷ ^kYe shall not round the corners of your heads, neither shalt thou mar the corners of thy beard. ²⁸ Ye shall not make any ^lcuttings in your flesh for the dead, nor print any marks upon you: I am the LORD. ²⁹ ^mProfane not thy daughter, Do not ⁿprostitute make her a harlot, to cause her to be a whore; lest the land fall to whoredom, and the land become full of ^owickedness. ³⁰ ^pYe shall keep my sabbaths, and ^qreverence my sanctuary: I am the LORD. ³¹ ^rTurn ye not unto them that have familiar spirits, nor unto the wizards; seek them not out, to be defiled by them: I am the LORD your God. ³² ^sThou shalt rise up before the hoary head, and honour the face of the old man, and ^tthou shalt ^ufear thy God: I am the LORD. ³³ And ^vif a stranger sojourn with thee in your land, ye shall not ^wdo him wrong. ³⁴ ^xThe stranger that sojourneth with you shall be unto you as the homeborn one born among you, and ^ythou shalt love him as thyself; for ye were strangers in the land of Egypt: I am the LORD your God. ³⁵ ^zYe shall do no unrighteousness in judgement, in mete-

R.V. 1 Heb. there shall be any.

2 Or, enormity

A.V. * Or, that thou bear not sin for him.

† Or, abused by any.

Heb. reproached by, or, for man.

: Or, they. Heb.

there shall be a scourging.

† Heb. holiness of praises to the Lord.

1 Heb. profane.

2 Or, oppress.

yard, in weight, or in measure.
³⁵ Just balances, just weights,
 a just ephah, and a just hin,
 shall ye have: I am the LORD
 your God, which brought you
 out of the land of Egypt.
³⁷ And ye shall observe all my
 statutes, and all my judgements,
 and do them: I am the LORD.

20 And the LORD spake un-
 to Moses, saying, ² Moreover,
 thou shalt say to the
 children of Israel, Whosoever
 he be of the children of Israel,
 or of the strangers that sojourn
 in Israel, that giveth any of his
 seed unto Molech; he shall
 surely be put to death: the
 people of the land shall stone
 him with stones. ³ I also will
 set my face against that man,
 and will cut him off from among
 his people; because he hath
 given of his seed unto Molech,
 to defile my sanctuary, and to
 profane my holy name. ⁴ And
 if the people of the land do any
 ways hide their eyes from that
 man, when he giveth of his seed
 unto Molech, and ⁵ put him not to death.
⁵ then I will set my face against
 that man, and against his family,
 and will cut him off, and all that
 go a whoring after him, to
 commit whoredom with Molech,
 from among their people. ⁶ And
 the soul that turneth unto them that
 have familiar spirits, and unto the
 wizards, to go a whoring after
 them, I will even set my face
 against that soul, and will cut
 him off from among his people.
⁷ Sanctify yourselves therefore,
 and be ye holy: for I am the
 LORD your God. ⁸ And ye shall
 keep my statutes, and do them:
 I am the LORD which sanctify
 you. ⁹ For every one that
 curseth his father or his mother

shall surely be put to death: he
 hath cursed his father or his
 mother; ¹⁰ his blood shall be
 upon him. ¹⁰ And the man
 that committeth adultery with
 another man's wife, even he that
 committeth adultery with his
 neighbour's wife, the adulterer
 and the adulteress shall surely
 be put to death. ¹¹ And the
 man that lieth with his father's
 wife hath uncovered his father's
 nakedness: both of them shall
 surely be put to death; their
 blood shall be upon them. ¹² And
 if a man lie with his daughter in
 law, both of them shall surely be
 put to death: they have wrought
 confusion; their blood shall be
 upon them. ¹³ And if a man lie
 with mankind, as ¹⁴ with a woman,
 both of them have committed an
 abomination: they shall surely
 be put to death; their blood
 shall be upon them. ¹⁴ And if
 a man take a wife and her
 mother, it is wickedness: they
 shall be burnt with fire, both
 he and they; that there be no
 wickedness among you. ¹⁵ And
 if a man lie with a beast, he
 shall surely be put to death:
 and ye shall slay the beast.
¹⁶ And if a woman approach
 unto any beast, and lie down
 thereto, thou shalt kill the
 woman, and the beast: they
 shall surely be put to death;
 their blood shall be upon them.
¹⁷ And if a man shall take his
 sister, his father's daughter, or
 his mother's daughter, and see
 her nakedness, and she see his
 nakedness; it is a shameful
 wicked thing; and they shall be cut off in the
 sight of the children of their people:
 he hath uncovered his sister's
 nakedness; he shall bear his
 iniquity. ¹⁸ And if a man shall

a Deut. 22.

13, 15.

Prov. 11. 1

& 16. 11

& 20. 10.

Ezek. 46. 10.

Cp. Amos 8. 5

& Mic. 6. 11.

b ver. 11, 12,

13, 16, 27.

Cp. 2 Sam. 1. 16

& 1 Kin. 2. 34,

38, 37.

c ch. 18. 30.

Deut. 22. 22.

John 8. 4, 5.

d See ch. 18.

4, 5.

e See ch. 18.

8.

f See ch. 18.

21.

g ch. 18. 14.

h ch. 18. 23.

i See ch. 17.

10.

j See ch. 18.

22.

k ch. 18. 30.

Ezek. 5. 11

& 23. 34, 39.

l See ch. 18.

21.

m ch. 18. 17.

Deut. 27. 23.

n Deut. 17. 2.

3, 5.

o ch. 18. 23.

Ex. 22. 19.

Deut. 27. 21.

p See Ex.

24. 15.

q See ch. 18.

31.

r ch. 18. 9.

Deut. 27. 22.

s See ch. 11.

44.

t See ch. 18.

4.

u ch. 21. 8.

15, 32

& 22. 32.

Ex. 31. 13.

Ezek. 27. 23.

v See Ex. 21.

17.

w ch. 18. 18.

Cp. ch. 15. 34.

R.V. 1 Or, enormity
A.V. * Heb. stones.

lie with a woman having her sickness, and shall uncover her nakedness; he hath ^{made naked} ^{discovered} her fountain, and she hath uncovered the fountain of her blood: and both of them shall be cut off from among their people. ¹⁹ ^a And thou shalt not uncover the nakedness of thy mother's sister, nor of thy father's sister: for he hath ^{made naked} ^{uncovereth} his ^a near kin: they shall bear their iniquity. ²⁰ ^f And if a man shall lie with his uncle's wife, he hath uncovered his uncle's nakedness: they shall bear their sin; they shall die childless. ²¹ ^h And if a man shall take his brother's wife, it is ^{an} ^{impurity} ^{unclean thing}: he hath uncovered his brother's nakedness; they shall be childless.

²² ⁱ Ye shall therefore keep all my statutes, and all my ^{judgements,} ^{judgements,} and do them: that the land, whither I bring you to dwell therein, ^a ^{vomit} ^{spue} you not out. ²³ ⁱ And ye shall not walk in the ^{customs} ^{manners} of the nation, which I cast out before you: for they ^{did} ^{committed} all these things, and therefore I abhorred them. ²⁴ ^j But ^j I have said unto you, Ye shall inherit their land, and I will give it unto you to possess it, a land ^{that} ^{floweth} with milk and honey: I am the LORD your God, ^j which have separated you from ^{the} ^{peoples.} ²⁵ ^k Ye shall therefore ^{put} ^{separate} ^{difference} between the clean ^{beast} ^{beasts} and the unclean, and between the unclean ^{fowl} ^{fowls} and the clean: and ye shall not make your souls abominable by beast, or by fowl, or by any ^{thing} ^{manner of} ^{wherewith} ^{the} ^{ground} ^{teemeth,} ^{living} ^{thing} ^{that} ^{creepeth} ^{on} ^{the} ^{ground,} which I have separated from you as unclean. ²⁶ ^l And ^{ye} shall be holy unto me: ^j for I

the LORD am holy, and have ^{separated} ^{severed} you from ^{the} ^{peoples,} ^{other} ^{people,} that ye should be mine.

²⁷ ^a A man also or ^a woman that hath a familiar spirit, or that is a wizard, shall surely be put to death: they shall ^b stone them with stones: ^a their blood shall be upon them.

¹ And the LORD said **21** unto Moses, Speak unto the priests the sons of Aaron, and say unto them, ^j There shall none ^{defile} ^{himself} ^{for} the dead among his ^{people;} ² ^{except} ^{people:} ^{But} for his kin, that is near unto him, ^{that} ^{is,} for his mother, and for his father, and for his son, and for his daughter, and for his ^{brother;} ³ ^{and} for his sister a virgin, that is ^{near} ^{unto} him, which hath had no ^{husband,} ^{husband;} for her may he ^{defile} ^{himself.} ⁴ ^{But} ^{he} shall not defile himself, ^{being} a chief man among his people, to profane himself. ⁵ ^m They shall not make baldness upon their head, neither shall they shave off the corner of their beard, nor make any cuttings in their flesh. ⁶ They shall be holy unto their God, and ⁿ not profane the name of their God: for the offerings of the LORD made by fire, ^{and} ^{the} bread of their God, they do offer: therefore they shall be holy. ⁷ ^o They shall not take a ^{woman} ^{wife} that is a ^{harlot,} ^{whore,} or ^{profane;} neither shall they take a woman ^{put} ^{away} from her husband: for he is holy unto his God. ⁸ Thou shalt sanctify him therefore; for he offereth the bread of thy God: he shall be holy unto thee: for ⁱ I the LORD, which sanctify you, ^{am} holy. ⁹ And the daughter of any

^a See ch. 18. 31.

^b ver. 2.

^c ch. 18. 13.

^d ver. 9.

^e ch. 18. 6.

^f ch. 18. 14.

^g Ezek. 44. 26.

^h ch. 18. 16.

ⁱ See ch. 18. 4.

^j Cp. Ezek. 24. 16, 17.

^k ch. 18. 25.

^l ch. 18. 3.

^m Ezek. 44. 20.

ⁿ Cp. ch. 18. 27.

^o Dent. 14. 1.

^p Ex. 3. 17.

^q Ex. 3. 17.

^r See ch. 18. 21.

^s See Ex. 3. 11.

^t See ch. 3. 11.

^u Ex. 33. 16.

^v 1 Kin. 8. 51.

^w Ex. 19. 5.

^x Deut. 7. 6.

^y 14. 2.

^z 1 Kin. 8. 53.

^{aa} See ch. 11. 2-5.

^{ab} Dent. 14. 4-20.

^{ac} ver. 13, 14.

^{ad} Ezek. 44. 22.

^{ae} See Deut. 24. 1-4.

^{af} ch. 22. 9.

^{ag} Ex. 19. 6.

^{ah} See ch. 11. 44.

^{ai} ver. 7.

^{aj} See ch. 11. 44.

R.V. ¹ Heb. creepeth. ² Or, as a husband. The Sept. has, on a sudden. ³ Or, polluted.
A.V. ^a Heb. made naked. ^b Heb. a separation. ^c Or, moveh. ^d Or, being an husband among his people, he shall not defile himself for his wife, &c.

priest, if she profane herself by playing the ^{harlot, whore,} she profaneth her father: ^ashe shall be burnt with fire.

¹⁰ ^bAnd he that is the high priest among his brethren, upon whose head the anointing oil ^{is} poured, and ¹that is consecrated to put on the garments, ^cshall not let the hair of his head go loose, ^{uncover his head,} nor rend his clothes; ¹¹ neither shall he ^dgo in to any dead body, nor defile himself for his father, or for his mother; ¹² ^eneither shall he go out of the sanctuary, ^fnor profane the sanctuary of his God; for ^gthe ^h'crown of the anointing oil of his God is upon him: I am the LORD. ¹³ And he shall take a wife in her virginity. ¹⁴ A widow, ⁱor one ^{divorced,} or ^ja ^{profane} woman, ^{an} harlot, these shall he not take: but ^khe shall take a virgin of his own people ^{shall he take} to wife. ¹⁵ And he shall ^{not be} profane his seed among his people: for ^lI am the LORD ^{which do} sanctify him.

¹⁶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, ¹⁷ Speak unto Aaron, saying, Whosoever he be of thy seed ^{throughout} their generations that hath ^many blemish, let him not ⁿ'approach to offer the ^{bread} of his God. ¹⁸ For whatsoever man he be that hath a blemish, he shall not approach: ^oa blind man, or a lame, or he that hath a ^p'flat nose, or ^q'any thing superfluous, ¹⁹ or a man that is brokenfooted, or brokenhanded, ²⁰ or crookbackt, or ^r'a dwarf, or that hath a blemish in his eye, or ^s'is scurvy, or scabbed, or ^t'hath his stones broken; ²¹ no man ^{that hath a blemish} of the seed of Aaron the ^{priest} priest, that hath a blemish, shall come nigh to ^uoffer the offerings of the LORD made by

fire: he hath a blemish; he shall not come nigh to offer the bread of his God. ²² He shall eat the bread of his God, both of the ^v'most holy, and of the ^w'holy. ²³ Only he shall not go in unto the ^{veil} veil, nor come nigh unto the altar, because he hath a blemish; that he ^x'profane not my sanctuaries: ^yfor I am the LORD ^{which speak} which sanctify them. ²⁴ ^{And} ^{so} Moses told ^{it} unto Aaron, and to his sons, and unto all the children of Israel.

¹And the LORD spake unto **22** to Moses, saying, ² Speak unto Aaron and to his sons, that they ^k'separate themselves from the holy things of the children of Israel, ^{which they} which they ^{hallow} hallow unto me, and that they ^{profane} not profane not my holy name in those things which ^{my holy name} they hallow unto me: I am the LORD. ³ Say unto them, Whosoever he be of all your seed ^{throughout} throughout your generations, that ^{among} approacheth ^{goeth} unto the holy things, which the children of Israel hallow unto the LORD, ^{having} having his uncleanness upon him, that soul shall be cut off from ^{before me} my presence: I am the LORD.

⁴ What man soever of the seed of Aaron is a leper, or ^{hath} hath ^{an} a ^{running} running issue; he shall not eat of the holy things, ^{until} until he be clean. And ^{whoso} whoso toucheth ^{any} any thing that is unclean by the dead, or ^a'a man whose seed goeth from him; ⁵ or ^{whosoever} whosoever toucheth any creeping thing, whereby he may be made unclean, or ^a'a man of whom he may take uncleanness, whatsoever uncleanness he hath; ⁶ the soul ^{which hath touched} which hath touched any such shall be unclean until ^{the} even, and shall not eat of the holy things, unless he ^{bathe} bathe his flesh ⁱⁿ in water. ⁷ And when the sun is down, he shall be clean; and ^{afterward} afterward he shall eat of the holy things; ^{because} because ^{it} it is his ^{bread} bread food.

^a Cp. Gen. 28. 24.

^b ch. 8. 13 & 16. 32. Ex. 29. 29, 30. Num. 85. 25.

^c ch. 2. 10 & 6. 17, 25 & 7. 1

^d 10. 13, 17 & 14. 13 & 24. 9.

^e Num. 18. 9. d ch. 22. 10.

^f ch. 10. 6. ^g ver. 12. ^h Num. 19.

ⁱ Cp. ver. 1, 2 & ch. 10. 7.

^j ver. 23. ^k Cp. ch. 8. 12, 30.

^l Cp. Num. 6. 3.

^m ver. 3. Ex. 28. 36. Deut. 15. 19.

ⁿ Cp. Num. 18. 32. See ch. 18. 21.

^o ver. 7. Ezek. 44. 22.

^p See ver. 8. p ch. 7. 20.

^q ch. 15. 2.

^r ch. 14. 2 & 15. 13.

^s ch. 10. 8. Cp. Num. 16. 5 & Ps. 65. 4.

^t Num. 19. 11. u ch. 15. 16.

^v ch. 11. 24 & 44.

^w ch. 22. 22. x Cp. ch. 22. 23.

^y ch. 15. 7, 18.

^z Cp. Deut. 23. 1.

^a Cp. Heb. 10. 22. See ch. 15. 5-11.

^b ver. 6. c ch. 21. 22.

^d Cp. Num. 18. 11, 13. See ch. 8. 11.

^e Cp. Deut. 23. 1.

^f Cp. Heb. 10. 22. See ch. 15. 5-11.

^g ver. 6. h ch. 21. 22.

ⁱ Cp. Num. 18. 11, 13. See ch. 8. 11.

^j Cp. Deut. 23. 1.

^k Cp. Heb. 10. 22. See ch. 15. 5-11.

^l ver. 6. m ch. 21. 22.

ⁿ Cp. Num. 18. 11, 13. See ch. 8. 11.

^o Cp. Deut. 23. 1.

^p Cp. Heb. 10. 22. See ch. 15. 5-11.

^q ver. 6. r ch. 21. 22.

^s Cp. Num. 18. 11, 13. See ch. 8. 11.

^t Cp. Deut. 23. 1.

8 ^aThat which dieth of itself, or is torn ^{of beasts, with beasts,} he shall not eat to defile himself therewith: I am the LORD. 9 They shall therefore keep ^{my charge, mine ordinance,} lest they bear sin for it, and die therein, if they profane it: ^dI am the LORD which do sanctify them. 10 ^fThere shall no stranger eat of the holy thing: a sojourner of the ^{priest's, priest,} or an hired servant, shall not eat of the holy thing. 11 But if ^athe priest buy an soul, the purchase of his money, he shall eat of it: and ^{as such as are} born in his house, ^{house:} they shall eat of his bread. 12 And if a priest's daughter also be married unto ^astranger, she shall not eat of the ^{heave} offering of the holy things. 13 But if ^athe priest's daughter be a widow, or divorced, and have no child, and is ^mreturned unto her father's house, ^{as in her youth,} she shall eat of her father's ^{bread:} meat: but there shall no stranger eat thereof. 14 ^pAnd if a man eat of the holy thing unwittingly, then he shall put ^qthe fifth part thereof unto it, and shall give ^uunto the priest with the holy thing. 15 And ^rthey shall not profane the holy things of the children of Israel, which they offer unto the LORD; ^{and so cause} them ^{Or} to bear the iniquity ^{that} of bringeth guilt, ^{trespass,} when they eat their holy things: ^dfor I am the LORD which do sanctify them. 17 And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, ¹⁸ Speak unto Aaron, and to his sons, and unto all the children of Israel, and say unto them, ^{Whosoever} he be of the house of Israel, or of the strangers in Israel, that ^{offereth} will offer his oblation, whether it be any of their vows, oblation for all his vows, and for

or any of their freewill offerings, which they will offer unto the LORD for a burnt offering; ¹⁹ that ye may be accepted, ye shall ^{offer} a male without blemish, of the beeves, of the sheep, or of the goats. 20 ^{But} whatsoever hath a blemish, that shall ye not offer: for it shall not be acceptable for you. 21 And ^{whosoever} offereth a sacrifice of peace offerings unto the LORD ^ato accomplish a vow, or for a free-will offering, of the herd or of the flock, it shall be perfect to be accepted: there shall be no blemish therein. 22 ^{Blind,} or broken, or maimed, or having ^awen, or ^ascurvy, or scabbed, ye shall not offer these unto the LORD, nor make ^{an} offering by fire of them upon the altar unto the LORD. 23 Either a bullock or a ^{lamb} that hath any thing ^{superfluous} or lacking in his parts, that mayest thou offer for a freewill offering; but for a vow it shall not be accepted. 24 ^{That which hath its stones} Ye shall not offer unto the LORD that which is bruised, or crushed, or broken, or cut, ye shall not offer unto the LORD: neither shall ye ^{make any offering thereof} in your land. 25 Neither from the hand of a foreigner ^astranger's hand shall ye offer ^{the} bread of your God of any of these; because their ^{corruption} is in them, ^{there is a blemish and blemishes be} in them: they shall not be accepted for you. 26 And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, ²⁷ When a bullock, or a sheep, or a goat, is brought forth, then it shall be seven days under the dam; and from the eighth day and thenceforth it shall be accepted for the oblation of an offering made by fire unto the LORD. 28 And whether it be cow or ^{ewe,} ye

^a See ch. 7. 24.

^b ch. 1. 3, 10.

^c Cp. Ex. 28. 43.

^d See ch. 19. 17.

^e ch. 21. 8, 15, 23.

^f Deut. 15. 21 & 17. 1.

^g Mal. 1. 8, 14.

^h Cp. Heb. 9. 14 & 1 Pet. 1. 19.

ⁱ ch. 24. 9.

^j Cp. 1 Sam. 21. 6.

^k Matt. 12. 4 & Mark 2. 26.

^l & Luke 6. 4.

^m ch. 3. 1, 4.

ⁿ ch. 7. 14.

^o Num. 15. 3, 8.

^p Deut. 23. 21, 23.

^q Ex. 61. 8 & 63. 1.

^r Eccles. 5. 4, 5.

^s Num. 18. 11, 13.

^t ver. 20.

^u ch. 21. 18.

^v Mal. 1. 2.

^w ch. 21. 30.

^x ch. 1. 9, 13 & 3. 3, 5.

^y Cp. Gen. 32. 11.

^z Ruth 1. 8.

^{aa} ch. 21. 18.

^{ab} ch. 10. 14.

^{ac} Num. 18. 11, 19.

^{ad} ch. 4. 8.

^{ae} & 5. 15, 16, 18.

^{af} ch. 27. 13, 15, 19.

^{ag} ch. 19. 8.

^{ah} Num. 18. 32.

^{ai} See ch. 3. 11.

^{aj} Mal. 1. 14.

^{ak} Ex. 22. 30.

^{al} ch. 1. 2, 3, 10.

^{am} Num. 18. 14.

R.V. ¹ Or, make a special vow ² Or, sores ³ Or, sacrifices them
A.V. ⁴ Heb. with the purchase of his money. ⁵ Heb. a man a stranger. ⁶ Or, leads themselves with the iniquity of
⁷ trespass in their eating. ⁸ Or, goats. ⁹ Or, kid. ¹⁰ Or, she goat.

not kill it ^aand her young
in one day. ²⁹ And when
giving unto the LORD, ^bye shall sacrifice
of it ^cye may be accepted.
your own will. ³⁰ On the
same day it shall be eaten
shall leave none of it until
the morn. I am the LORD. ³¹ There-
fore shall ye keep my command-
ments, and do them: I am the
LORD. ³² Neither shall ye profane
my holy name; but I will be
hallowed among the children of
Israel: I am the LORD which
hallow you, ³³ that brought you
out of the land of Egypt, ^kto be
your God: I am the LORD.

²³ And the LORD spake un-
to Moses, saying, ² Speak
unto the children of Israel,
and say unto them, ^aThe set
feasts of the LORD, which ye
shall proclaim to be ^bholy con-
vocations, even these are my set
feasts. ³ Six days shall work
be done: but ^{on} the seventh day
is ^athe sabbath of solemn rest, ^aan
holy convocation; ye shall do
no manner of work: it is ^athe sabbath
of the LORD in all your dwell-
ings.

⁴ These are the set feasts of
the LORD, even ^bholy convoca-
tions, which ye shall proclaim
in their appointed season. ⁵ In
the first month, on the fourteenth day of the
month ^aat even, even is the LORD's
passover. ⁶ And on the fifteenth
day of the same month is the
feast of unleavened bread unto
the LORD: seven days ye shall
eat unleavened bread. ⁷ In
the first day ye shall have an
holy convocation: ye shall do
no servile work therein. ⁸ But ye
shall offer an offering made by
fire unto the LORD seven days:
in the seventh day is an holy

^a Cp. Deut.
22. 6.
^b ch. 7. 12.
Pa. 107. 22
& 116. 17.
Amos 4. 5.

^c ch. 7. 15.
d Ex. 23. 19
& 34. 25.
Num. 15. 18, 19
& 28. 24.
Deut. 26. 1, 2.
^e ch. 18. 27.
Num. 15. 40.
Deut. 4. 40.
/ ver. 17.
^f See ch. 18.
21.
^g ch. 10. 3.
^h ver. 15, 30.
Ex. 28. 24.
ⁱ See ch. 20.
5.

^k See Ex. 6.
7.
^l ch. 1. 10.

^m ch. 2. 14-
16.

ⁿ ver. 4, 37.
Num. 29. 39.
See Ex. 23.
14-17.

^o Num. 10.
10.
Pa. 81. 3.
Joel 2. 15.
^p Ex. 12. 16.
^q Ex. 29. 40.
^r ch. 19. 3.
Ex. 23. 12.
& 31. 13.
& 34. 21.
Luke 13. 14.
See Ex. 20.
8-11.
& Deut. 5. 12-
15.
^s Cp. ch. 2.
14.

^t Ex. 24. 22.
Deut. 16. 9.
^u Ex. 13. 3, 10
& 23. 15.
& 34. 18.
Num. 9. 2, 3
& 28. 16, 17.
Joel. 5. 10.
2 Kin. 23. 21.
Ezra 6. 19.
Cp. Num. 9.
10, 11.
& 1 Chr. 30. 2.
13, 15.
See Ex. 12. 2-
14.
& Deut. 16.
1-3.
^v Ex. 12. 16.
Num. 28. 18,
23.
^w Acot. 2. 1
(Gk.).
^x Num. 28.
28.

convocation: ye shall do no
work therein.

⁹ And the LORD spake
unto Moses, saying, ¹⁰ Speak
unto the children of Israel, &
unto them, ^aWhen ye be
into the land which I give
you, and shall reap the
thereof, then ye shall bring
^ba sheaf of the firstfruits
harvest unto the priest:
he shall wave the sheaf
unto the LORD, to be accep-
ted by you: on the morrow af-
ter the sabbath the priest shall
wave it. ¹² And in the day
ye shall offer that sheaf
without blemish of the finest
flour for a burnt offering unto
the LORD. ¹³ And the meal
thereof shall be two ephahs
of fine flour, with oil,
an offering made by fire unto
the LORD for a savour: and
the drink thereof shall be of
wine, the fourth part of an hin.
ye shall eat neither bread
parched corn, nor green
until the selfsame day, until
the offering be brought unto
you: it shall be a statute for
you throughout your genera-
tions in all your dwellings.

¹⁵ And ye shall count
seven sabbaths from the morrow
after the sabbath, from the day
ye brought the sheaf of wheat
harvest: seven sabbaths shall
there be complete: then ye
shall offer an offering made by
fire unto the LORD: seven days
ye shall eat unleavened bread.
¹⁷ In the first day ye shall have
an holy convocation: ye shall do
no servile work therein. ¹⁸ But
ye shall offer an offering made
by fire unto the LORD seven days:
in the seventh day is an holy

R.V. ¹ Or, appointed seasons

² Heb. between the two evenings.

³ Heb. work of labour.

A.V. ^a Or, handful. Heb. omer.

"firstfruits unto the LORD.
 18 And ye shall ^{present} ^{offer} with the bread seven lambs without blemish of the first year, and one young bullock, and two rams: they shall be ^{for} a burnt offering unto the LORD, with their ^{meal} ^{meat} offering, and their drink offerings, even an offering made by fire, ^{of} ^a sweet savour unto the LORD. 19 And ye shall ^{offer} ^{sacrifice} ^b one ^{kid} ^{of} the ^{goats} ^{he-goat} for a sin offering, and two ^{he-lambs} ^{lambs} of the first year for a sacrifice of ^a peace offerings. 20 And the priest shall wave them with the bread of the firstfruits for ^a wave offering before the LORD, with the two lambs: ^{they} shall be holy to the LORD for the priest. 21 And ye shall ^{make} ^{proclamation} on the selfsame day; ^{there} shall ^{be} an holy convocation unto you: ye shall do no servile work ^{therein}: it ^{is} ^{shall} be a statute for ever in all your dwellings throughout your generations.

22 And ^{when} ye reap the harvest of your land, thou shalt not ^{make} ^{clean} ^{rid} ^{dance} of the corners of thy ^{field} ^{when} thou ^{reap}, neither shalt thou gather ^{the} ^{any} gleaning of thy harvest: thou shalt leave them ^{for} ^{unto} the poor, and ^{to} the stranger: I am the LORD your God.

23 And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, 24 Speak unto the children of Israel, saying, In ^{the} seventh month, in the first day of the month, shall be ^a ^{solemn} ^{rest} ^{unto} ^{you}, ^{ye} have a sabbath, ^a memorial of blowing of trumpets, an holy convocation. 25 Ye shall do no servile work ^{therein}: ^{and} ^{but} ye shall offer an offering made by fire unto the LORD.

26 And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, 27 ^{Howbeit} ⁿ on the

^a See ver. 10.

^b ch. 4. 23, 28.
 Num. 28. 30.
^c See Ex. 29. 38.
^d See ch. 3. 1.

^e See ver. 11.

^f Num. 18. 12.
 Deut. 18. 4.

^g ch. 19. 9, 10.
 Deut. 24. 19.
 Cp. Ruth 2. 2, 3, &c.

^A Num. 29. 12.
 Deut. 16. 13.
 Ezra 8. 4.
 Neh. 8. 14.
 Ezek. 45. 25.
 Hos. 12. 9.
 Zech. 14. 16.
 John 7. 2.

^t Num. 29. 1.
^j Num. 29. 25.
 Neh. 8. 18.
 John 7. 37.
^k ch. 25. 2.
^l Num. 29. 35.
 Deut. 16. 8.
 2 Kin. 10. 20.
 2 Chr. 7. 9.
 Neh. 8. 18.
 Isai. 1. 13.
 (Heb.).
 Joel 1. 14.
 & 2. 15.
 Amos 5. 21.
^m ver. 2. 4.
ⁿ ch. 16. 29.
 30.
 Num. 29. 7.

tenth day of this seventh month ^{is} ^{the} ^{there} shall be a day of atonement: it shall be an holy convocation unto ^{you}, ^{and} ye shall afflict your ^{souls}, ^{and} ye shall offer an offering made by fire unto the LORD. 28 And ye shall do no ^{manner} of work in that same day: for it is a day of atonement, to make ^{an} atonement for you before the LORD your God. 29 For whatsoever soul it be that shall not be afflicted in that same day, ^{he} shall be cut off from ^{among} his people. 30 And whatsoever soul it be that doeth any ^{manner} of work in that same day, ^{that} ^{the} ^{same} soul will I destroy from among his people. 31 Ye shall do no manner of work: ^{it} ^{is} ^{shall} be a statute for ever throughout your generations in all your dwellings. 32 It shall be unto you a sabbath of ^{solemn} rest, and ye shall afflict your souls: in the ninth day of the month at even, from even unto even, shall ye ^{keep} ^{celebrate} your sabbath.

33 And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, 34 Speak unto the children of Israel, saying, ^{On} ^{the} ^{fifteenth} day of this seventh month ^{is} ^{shall} be the feast of ^{tabernacles} for seven days unto the LORD. 35 On the first day shall be an holy convocation: ye shall do no servile ^{work} ^{therein}. 36 Seven days ye shall offer an offering made by fire unto the LORD: ^{on} the eighth day shall be an holy convocation unto you; and ye shall offer an offering made by fire unto the LORD: it is a ^{solemn} assembly; ^{and} ye shall do no servile ^{work} ^{therein}.

37 ^{These} are the ^{set} ^{feasts} of the LORD, which ye shall proclaim to be holy convocations, to offer an offering made by fire

R.V. 1 Heb. booth.

A.V. • Heb. rest.

3 Or, closing festival

† Heb. day of restraint.

unto the LORD, a burnt offering, and a ^{meal} offering, a sacrifice, and drink offerings, ^{each on its own} every thing upon his day: ³⁸ ^abeside the sabbaths of the LORD, and beside your gifts, and beside all your vows, and beside all your freewill offerings, which ye give unto the LORD.

³⁹ ^{Howbeit on the fifteenth day} Also in of the seventh month, when ye have ^dgathered in the ^{fruits} of the land, ye shall keep ^a feast of unto the LORD seven days: on the first day shall be a ^{solemn rest} sabbath, and on the eighth day shall be a ^{solemn rest} sabbath. ⁴⁰ And ye shall take you on the first day the ^{fruit} boughs of goodly trees, branches of palm trees, and the boughs of thick trees, and willows of the brook; and ye shall rejoice before the LORD your God seven days.

⁴¹ And ye shall keep it a feast unto the LORD seven days in the ^{year: it is} ^{year.} It shall be a statute for ever in your generations: ye shall keep celebrate it in the seventh month. ⁴² Ye shall dwell in booths seven days; all that are ^{homeborn in Israel} Israelites born shall dwell in booths: ⁴³ ^mthat your generations may know that I made the children of Israel to dwell in booths, when I brought them out of the land of Egypt: I am the LORD your God. ⁴⁴ And Moses ⁿdeclared unto the children of Israel the ^{set} feasts of the LORD.

¹ And the LORD spake **24** unto Moses, saying, ² Command the children of Israel, that they bring unto thee pure ^{olive oil} beaten for the light, ¹ to cause ^{a lamp} the lamps to burn continually. ³ Without the ^{veil} of the testimony, in the ^{tent of meeting} tabernacle of the congregation, shall Aaron order it from the evening unto the morning before

the LORD continually: it shall be a statute for ever ^{throughout} in your generations. ⁴ He shall order the lamps upon ^bthe pure candlestick before the LORD continually.

⁵ And thou shalt take fine flour, and bake twelve ^ccakes thereof: two tenth ^{parts of an ephah} shall be in one cake. ⁶ And thou shalt set them in ²two rows, six on a row, ^eupon the pure table before the LORD. ⁷ And thou shalt put pure frankincense upon each row, that it may be ^{to} on the bread for a memorial, even an offering made by fire unto the LORD. ⁸ Every sabbath day he shall set it in order before the LORD continually: it is ^{on the behalf} ^{continually, being taken from} of the children of Israel by an everlasting covenant. ⁹ And ^jit shall be for Aaron and his ^{sons} sons; ^kand they shall eat it in ^athe holy place: for it is most holy unto him of the offerings of the LORD made by fire by a perpetual statute.

¹⁰ And the son of an Israelitish woman, whose father was an Egyptian, went out among the children of Israel: and ^{this} son of the Israelitish woman and a man of Israel strove together in the camp; ¹¹ and the ^{son of the Israelitish} Israelitish woman's ^{son} ^{blasphemed} the ^{name of the Lord} Name, and ^{cursed} and they ^{brought} him unto ^{Moses} Moses: (and his mother's name was Shelomith, the daughter of Dibri, of the tribe of ^{Dan} Dan.) ¹² And ^{they} put him in ward, ^{that it might be declared unto them at the} ^{mouth of the Lord} ^{be shewed them} ¹³ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, ¹⁴ Bring forth him that hath cursed without the camp; and let all that heard

R.V. ¹ Or, to set up a lamp continually

A.V. ^b Heb. fruit. [†] Heb. to cause to ascend.

² Or, two piles, six in a pile

³ Or, pile

⁴ Or, from

[†] Heb. to expound unto them according to the mouth of the Lord.

him ^alay their hands upon his head, and let all the congregation stone him. ¹⁵ And thou shalt speak unto the children of Israel, saying, Whosoever curseth his God shall ^bbear his sin. ¹⁶ And he that ^cblasphemeth the name of the LORD, he shall surely be put to ^{death}; ^{death}, and all the congregation shall certainly stone him: as well the stranger, ^{as} he that is born in the land, when he blasphemeth the name of the LORD, shall be put to death. ¹⁷ And he that smiteth any man mortally shall surely be put to ^{death}; ^{death}. And he that smiteth a beast mortally shall make it ^{good}; ^{life} for ^{life}. ¹⁹ And if a man cause a blemish in his neighbour; ^{as} he hath done, so shall it be done to him; ²⁰ breach for breach, eye for eye, tooth for tooth: as he hath caused a blemish in a man, so shall it be done to him. ²¹ And he that killeth a ^{beast} shall make it ^{good}; ^{beast} shall restore it: ^{and} he that killeth a ^{man} shall be put to death. ²² Ye shall have ^{one} manner of law, as well for the stranger, as for ^{the homeborn} one of your own country: for I am the LORD your God. ²³ And Moses spake to the children of Israel, and ^{they brought} forth him that had cursed out of the camp, and stoned him with stones. And the children of Israel did as the LORD commanded Moses.

25 ¹⁰ And the LORD spake unto Moses in mount Sinai, saying, ² Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, When ye come into the land which I give you, then shall ^{the} land ^{keep} a sabbath unto the LORD. ³ Six years thou shalt sow thy field, and six years thou shalt prune thy

^a Cp. Deut. 19, 9 & 17, 7 & Susanna 34.

^b ch. 5. 1 & 20. 17, 20 & 22. 9. Num. 9. 13. Cp. Ex. 20. 7. ^c ver. 11. 1 Kin. 21. 10, 13. Matt. 26. 65, 66. Mark 14. 63, 64. John 10. 33. d Cp. 2 Kin. 19. 29. Isai. 37. 30.

^e Gen. 9. 5, 6. Ex. 21. 12. Num. 35. 31. Deut. 19. 11, 12. ^f Ex. 21. 33, 34.

^g ver. 12. ^h Ex. 21. 23-25. Deut. 19. 21. Matt. 5. 38 & 7. 2.

ⁱ Cp. ch. 23. 24 & Isai. 27. 13. ^j ch. 23. 34, 37. ^k ch. 19. 34. Ex. 12. 40. Num. 15. 15.

^l Isai. 61. 1. Jer. 34. 8, 13, 15, 17. Ezek. 46. 17. Cp. Isai. 61. 2 & 63. 4. ^m Luke 4. 19. ⁿ Cp. ver. 14. ^o ch. 27. 24. Num. 36. 4.

^o ch. 28. 46. ^p ver. 4, 5.

^q ver. 6, 7.

^r Ex. 23. 10, 11. Cp. ch. 26. 34, 35 & 2 Chr. 36. 21.

vineyard, and gather in the ^{fruit} thereof; ⁴ but in the seventh year shall be a sabbath of ^{unto} rest ^{for} the land, a sabbath ^{unto} the LORD: thou shalt neither sow thy field, nor prune thy vineyard. ⁵ That which groweth of its own ^{itself} accord of thy harvest thou shalt not reap, ^{and} neither gather the grapes ^{of} thy undressed vine thou shalt not gather: it shall be ^{is} a year of solemn rest ^{for} the land. ⁶ And the sabbath of the land shall be ^{for} food ^{meat} for you; for thee, and for thy servant, and for thy maid, and for thy hired servant, and for thy stranger that sojourneth with thee; ⁷ and for thy cattle, and for the beasts that are in thy land, ^{shall} all the increase thereof be ^{for} food ^{meat}. ⁸ And thou shalt number seven sabbaths of years unto thee, seven times seven years; and ^{there shall be} the space of ^{unto} thee the days of seven sabbaths of years, even the seven sabbaths of years shall be unto thee forty and nine years. ⁹ Then shalt thou ^{send} abroad ^{the} loud trumpet ^{cause} the trumpet ^{of} the jubile to sound on the tenth day of the seventh month; ^j in the day of atonement shall ye ^{send} abroad ^{the} trumpet ^{make} the trumpet sound throughout all your land. ¹⁰ And ye shall hallow the fiftieth year, and ^{proclaim} liberty throughout ^{all} the land unto all the inhabitants thereof: it shall be a jubile unto you; ^{and} ye shall return every man unto his possession, and ye shall return every man unto his family. ¹¹ A jubile shall that fiftieth year be unto you: ^{ye} shall not sow, neither reap ^{that} which groweth of itself in it, nor gather ^{the} grapes in it of the undressed vines. ¹² For it is ^{the} jubile; it shall be holy unto you: ^{ye} shall eat the increase thereof out of the field. ¹³ In ^{this} year of ^{the} jubile ye shall return every man unto his possession. ¹⁴ And if thou sell

ought unto thy neighbour, or
ought buy of thy neighbour's hand,
^aye shall not wrong one another:
15 ^baccording to the number of
years after the jubile thou shalt
buy of thy neighbour, and
according unto the number of
years of the crops he shall sell
unto thee: 16 According to the
multitude of the years thou shalt
increase the price thereof, and
according to the fewness of the
years thou shalt diminish the
price of it: for according to the
number of the years of the crops doth
he sell unto thee. 17 And ye shall
not therefore oppress one another;
but thou shalt fear thy God:
for I am the LORD your God.
18 Wherefore ye shall do my
statutes, and keep my judgments,
and do them; and ye shall
dwell in the land in safety.
19 And the land shall yield her
fruit, and ye shall eat your
fill, and dwell therein in safety.
20 And if ye shall say, What
shall we eat the seventh year?
behold, we shall not sow, nor
gather in our increase: 21 then
I will command my blessing
upon you in the sixth year, and
it shall bring forth fruit for the
three years. 22 And ye shall
sow the eighth year, and eat
of the fruit, the old store; until the
ninth year; until her fruits come
in, ye shall eat of the old store.
23 And the land shall not be sold
in perpetuity; for the land is mine: for
ye are strangers and sojourners
with me. 24 And in all the land
of your possession ye shall grant
a redemption for the land.

25 If thy brother be waxen
poor, and hath sold away some of
his possession, then shall his kinsman
that is next unto him come, and if any of his kin
come to redeem it, then shall he

that which his brother hath sold.
26 And if a man have no one to
redeem it, and he be waxen rich and find
himself able sufficient to redeem it; 27 then let
him count the years of the sale
thereof, and restore the overplus
unto the man to whom he sold
it; and that he shall return unto his
possession. 28 But if he be not
able to get it back for himself, then
that which he hath sold shall re-
main in the hand of him that
hath bought it until the year
of jubile: and in the jubile it
shall go out, and he shall return
unto his possession.

29 And if a man sell a dwelling
house in a walled city, then he
may redeem it within a whole
year after it is sold; for within a full
year shall he have the right of redemption.
30 And if it be not redeemed
within the space of a full year,
then the house that is in the
walled city shall be made sure in
perpetuity to him that bought it:
it shall not go out in the jubile.

31 But the houses of the villages
which have no wall round about
them shall be reckoned with
the fields of the country: they may
be redeemed, and they shall go
out in the jubile. 32 Nevertheless
the cities of the Levites, and
the houses of the cities of their
possession, may the Levites re-
deem at any time. 33 And if
a man purchase of the Levites,
then the house that was sold, and the
city of his possession, shall go
out in the year of jubile: for the
houses of the cities of the Levites
are their possession among the
children of Israel. 34 But the
field of the suburbs of their
cities may not be sold; for it is
their perpetual possession.

a Cp. ch. 19.
33.
b ch. 27. 18,
22.
c See ver.
50-52.

d ch. 27. 21.
e ver. 13, 41.

f ver. 38, 43.
ch. 19. 14, 32.

g See ch. 18.
4, 5.

h ch. 26. 5, 6.
Deut. 12. 10.
Cp. Prov. 1. 33
& Jer. 23. 6
& Ezek. 34. 26,
28.

i Pa. 85. 12.
Ezek. 34. 26,
27.
j ch. 26. 5.
Deut. 11. 15.
Cp. Joel 2. 19,
28.

k Cp. Matth.
6. 25, 31
& Luke 12. 22,
29.

l ver. 4, 5.
m Deut. 22.

n Cp. 2 Kin.
19. 29.

o Cp. Num.
35. 2.
See Josh. 21.

p ch. 26. 10.
q Deut. 32.
43.

r 2 Chr. 7. 20.
Pa. 85. 1.
Hos. 6. 5.

s Joel 2. 18
& 3. 2.
r 1 Chr. 29.

u Pa. 89. 12.
Heb. 11. 13.

v Pet. 2. 11, al.
s Num. 35. 2.

w 1 Chr. 13. 2.
Cp. Acts 4. 36,
37.

x See Josh. 21.
11-43
& 1 Chr. 6.
56-81.

y Ruth 2. 20
& 3. 9, 13
& 4. 4, 6.
Jer. 32. 7, 8.

R.V. 1 Or, a man redeem from the Levites 2 Or, after the Vulgate, redeem not 3 Or, pasture lands
AV. 4 Or, to be quite cut off. 5 Heb. for cutting off. 6 Heb. his hand hath attained and found sufficiency. 7 Heb.
redemption belongeth unto it. 8 Or, one of the Levites redeem them.

³⁵ And if thy brother be waxen poor, and ^{his hand fall} ^{fallen in decay} with thee; then ^{as} ^{thou shalt} ^{uphold} ^{relieve} him: ^{as} ^{thou shalt} ^{live with thee}. ³⁶ Take thou no usury of him, or ^{increase} ^{increase}: but ^{God} ^{God}: that thy brother may live with thee. ³⁷ Thou shalt not give him thy money upon usury, nor ^{give} ^{send} him thy victuals for increase. ³⁸ I am the LORD your God, which brought you forth out of the land of Egypt, to give you the land of Canaan, and to be your God.

³⁹ And ^{if} ^{thy brother} ^{that} ^{waxen poor with thee}, and ^{sell himself} ^{be sold} unto thee; thou shalt not ^{make} ^{compel} him to serve as a bondservant: ⁴⁰ But as an hired servant, and as a sojourner, he shall be with thee; he shall serve ^{with thee} ^{and} ^{thee} unto the year of jubile: ⁴¹ And ^{then} shall he ^{go out} ^{depart} from thee, ^{both} ^{he} and his children with him, and shall return unto his own family, and ^{unto} the possession of his fathers shall he return. ⁴² For they are ^{my} ^{servants}, which I brought forth out of the land of Egypt: they shall not be sold ^{as} ^{bondmen}. ⁴³ Thou shalt not rule over him ^{with} ^{rigour}; but ^{thou shalt} ^{fear thy God}. ⁴⁴ And ^{as} ^{for} ^{thy bondmen}, and thy bondmaids, which thou shalt have; ^{of the} ^{nations} ^{that} ^{are} ^{round about you}, ^{you}, of them shall ye buy bondmen and bondmaids. ⁴⁵ Moreover ^{of the} ^{children of} the strangers that do sojourn among you, of them shall ye buy, and of their families that are with you, which they ^{have} ^{begotten} ^{beget} in your land: and they shall be your possession. ⁴⁶ And ye shall ^{make them} ^{take them} as an inheritance for your

children after you, to ^{hold} ^{inherit} ^{them for} ^{a possession}; ^{of them} ^{shall} ^{ye take} ^{be} your bondmen for ever: but over your brethren the children of ^{Israel} ^{ye shall not} ^{rule} ^{one over} ^{another} ^{with rigour}. ⁴⁷ And if a ^{stranger or sojourner} ^{with} ^{thou} ^{be} ^{waxen rich}, and ^{thy brother} ^{be} ^{waxen poor beside him}, ^{that dwelleth} ^{by him} ^{wax poor}, ^{and} ^{sell himself} ^{unto the stranger or sojourner} ^{with} ^{thee}, or to the stock of the stranger's family: ⁴⁸ after that he is sold he may be redeemed ^{again}; one of his brethren may redeem him: ⁴⁹ ^{or} ^{his uncle}, or his uncle's son, may ^{redeem} him, or any that is nigh of kin unto him of his family may redeem him; or ^{if} ^{he be} ^{waxen rich}, ^{he may} ^{redeem} himself. ⁵⁰ And he shall reckon with him that bought him from the year that he ^{sold himself} ^{was sold} unto the year of jubile: and the price of his sale shall be according unto the number of ^{years} ^{years}, ^{according to the time of an} ^{hired servant} shall ^{he} ^{be} ^{with} ^{him}. ⁵¹ If there be yet many ^{years} ^{behind}, according unto them he shall give ^{back} ^{again} the price of his redemption out of the money that he was bought for. ⁵² And if there remain but few years unto the year of jubile, then he shall reckon ^{with him} ^{and} ^{according} unto his years shall he give ^{back} ^{him again} the price of his redemption. ⁵³ As a servant hired year by year. ^{And as a yearly hired servant} shall he be with him: ^{and the other} shall not rule with rigour over him in thy sight. ⁵⁴ And if he be not redeemed ^{by} ⁱⁿ these ^{years}, then he shall go out in the year of jubile, ^{both} ^{he}, and his children with him. ⁵⁵ For ^{unto me} the children of Israel are servants; they are my servants whom I

a Deut. 15.

7, 8.

Cp. Ps. 41. 1

& 112. 5, 9

& Prov. 14. 31

& Acts 11. 20

& 1 John 3. 17.

b See Ex. 22.

28.

c ver. 17, 43.

Neh. 5. 9.

Cp. Mal. 3. 5.

d ver. 26, 35.

29.

e ver. 43, 55.

ch. 22. 29, 33

& 23. 13.

f Ex. 21. 2.

Deut. 15. 12.

1 Kin. 9. 22.

2 Kin. 4. 1.

Neh. 5. 5.

Cp. Jer. 34. 14

(imp.).

g See Neh.

5. 1-5.

h ver. 26, 47.

i See ver. 28.

j Cp. Ex. 21.

2.

k Job 7. 1.

Isa. 16. 14

& 21. 16.

l ver. 13, 28.

m ver. 55.

Cp. Rom. 6. 22

& 1 Cor. 7. 23.

n Cp. Eph.

6. 9

& Col. 4. 1.

o Ex. 1. 13.

p ver. 17, 36.

q Isa. 14. 1, 2

& 54. 3, 4

r ver. 41.

Ex. 21. 2, 3.

s ver. 42.

R.V. 1 Or, relieve

2 Heb. strengthen.

3 Heb. ye shall serve yourselves with them.

4 Or, in these years

5 Heb. serve thyself with him with the service, &c.

6 Heb. his hand obtain, &c.

7 Heb.

8 Or, by

A.V. * Heb. his hand faileth with the sale of a bondman. these means.

brought forth out of the land of Egypt: I am the LORD your God.

26 ¹ Ye shall make you no ^{idols, neither shall ye} idols nor graven image, neither rear you up ^{a graven image, or ^a pillar,} ^{standing image,} neither shall ye ^{place any figured} stone in your land, to bow down ^{set up any ^{image of}} unto it: for I am the LORD your God. ² Ye shall keep your sabbaths, and reverence my sanctuary: I am the LORD.

³ If ye walk in my statutes, and keep my commandments, and do them; ⁴ then ^k I will give ^{your rains in their due} you rain in ^{season,} and the land shall yield her increase, and the trees of the field shall yield their fruit. ⁵ And ^m your threshing shall reach unto the vintage, and the vintage shall reach unto the sowing time: and ^p ye shall eat your bread to the full, and ^q dwell in your land safely. ⁶ And ^r I will give peace in the land, and ^s ye shall lie down, and none shall make you afraid: and ^t I will cause evil ^{beasts to cease} out of the land, ^{evil beasts} neither shall the sword go through your land. ⁷ And ye shall chase your enemies, and they shall fall before you by the sword. ⁸ And ^u five of you shall chase an hundred, and an hundred of you shall chase ^{put ten} ten thousand to flight: and your enemies shall fall before you by the sword. ⁹ And ^v I will have respect unto you, and ^w make you fruitful, and multiply ^{you,} and ^x will establish my covenant with you. ¹⁰ And ye shall eat ^{old store} long kept, and ^y shall bring forth the old ^{because of the new.} ¹¹ And I will set my tabernacle among you: and my soul shall not abhor you. ¹² And I will walk

among you, and ^a will be your God, and ye shall be my people. ¹³ ^b I am the LORD your God, which brought you forth out of the land of Egypt, that ye should not be their bondmen; and ^c I have broken the ^{bars} bands of your yoke, and made you go upright.

¹⁴ But if ye will not hearken unto me, and will not do all these commandments; ¹⁵ and if ye shall ^{reject} my statutes, and ^{despise} if your soul abhor my ^{judgements,} ^{judgments,} so that ye will not do all my commandments, but that ye ^{break} my covenant; ¹⁶ I also will do this unto you; I will appoint terror ^{even appoint} over you, ^{even} you terror, consumption, and the burning ague, that shall consume the eyes, and make the soul to pine away: and ^{ye} shall sow your seed in vain, for your enemies shall eat it. ¹⁷ And I will ^{set} my face against you, and ^{ye} shall be ^{smitten} before your enemies: ^{ye} they that hate you shall rule over you; and ^{ye} shall flee when none pursueth you. ¹⁸ And if ye will not yet for ^{these things} all this ^{hearken} unto me, then I will ^{chastise} you ^{punish} seven times more for your sins. ¹⁹ And I will break ^b the pride of your power; and I ^c will make your heaven as iron, and your earth as brass: ²⁰ and ^d your strength shall be spent in vain: for ^e your land shall not yield her increase, neither shall the trees of the land yield their ^{fruit,} ^{fruits.} ²¹ ^h And if ye walk ⁱ contrary unto me, and will not hearken unto me; I will bring seven times more plagues upon you according to your sins. ²² And ⁱ I will send ^{the beast of the field} among you, which shall rob you of your children, and destroy

a Jer. 7. 23 & 11. 4 & 24. 7 & 32. 22. Ezek. 11. 20 & 14. 11 & 36. 26 & 37. 27. See Ex. 6. 7. b See ch. 25. 38. c See ch. 19. 4. d See Ex. 20. 4, 5. e Ex. 23. 24. f Num. 33. 52. Cp. Ezek. 8. 10. g Ezek. 34. 27. Cp. Jer. 27. 2 & 28. 10, 13. h Ch. 19. 30. See Ex. 20. 5. i Cp. 14m. 2. 17 & Mal. 2. 2. See Deut. 28. 15-63. j Deut. 11. 13-15 & 28. 1-14. See ch. 18. 4. k Ps. 67. 6 & 85. 12. Ezek. 34. 26, 27 & 36. 30. Joel 2. 23. 24. Zech. 8. 12. Cp. ver. 20 & Deut. 11. 17. l ver. 44. Deut. 31. 20. m Cp. Amos 9. 13. n Deut. 28. 21. o Deut. 28. 33, 51. Job 31. 8. Jer. 5. 17. Mic. 6. 15. p See ch. 25. 19. q See ch. 25. 18. r Cp. 1 Kin. 4. 26 & 1 Chr. 22. 3. s See ch. 17. 10. t Job 11. 19. Jer. 30. 10. Zeph. 3. 13. u Deut. 28. 26. Judg. 2. 14. Jer. 19. 7. v Ps. 106. 41. w Ezek. 34. 26. Cp. 2 Kin. 25. 25 & Isai. 38. 9 & Ezek. 5. 17 & 14. 15. x Prov. 28. 1. Cp. ver. 36 & Ps. 63. 9. y Cp. Ezek. 14. 17. z ver. 21, 24. 26. 1 Sam. 2. 5. Ps. 119. 104. Prov. 24. 16. a Cp. Deut. 32. 30 & Josh. 23. 10 & Isai. 30. 17. b Ezek. 30. 6. Cp. Jer. 13. 9. c Deut. 28. 22. d Cp. Ps. 127. 1 & Isai. 49. 4. e Cp. Hag. 1. 10. See ver. 4. f 2 Kin. 18. 23. g Neh. 9. 23. h ver. 27. i ch. 25. 22. j Ezek. 37. 26. k Cp. Rev. 21. 3. l Deut. 32. 34. See ver. 6. m Ex. 29. 45. Cited 3 Cor. 6. 18.

A.V. * Or, pillar. R.V. 1 Or, an obelisk 2 Or, therson
† Or, figured stone. Heb. a stone of picture.
† Or, at all adventures with me, and so ver. 24.

3 Or, from before
† Heb. comes to cease.

‡ Heb. upon you.

your cattle, and make you few in number; and ¹your ^{high} ways shall become desolate. ²³ And ^{if} by these things ye will not be reformed ^{by me by these things}, ²but will walk contrary unto me; ²⁴ then will I also walk contrary unto you; and I will smite you, even I, ¹you, will punish you yet seven times for your sins. ²⁵ And I will bring a sword upon you, that shall execute the vengeance of the ¹avenge the quarrel of my covenant; and ye shall be gathered together within your cities; and I will send the pestilence among you; and ye shall be delivered into the hand of the enemy. ²⁶ When I break your staff of bread, and when I have broken the staff of your bread, ten women shall bake your bread in one oven, and they shall deliver ¹you your bread again by weight: and ye shall eat, and not be satisfied.

²⁷ And ^{if} ye will not for all this hearken unto me, but walk contrary unto me; ²⁸ then I will walk contrary unto you also ⁱⁿ fury; and I, ^{also} even I, will chastise you ^{seven} times for your sins. ²⁹ And ye shall eat the flesh of your sons, and the flesh of your daughters shall ye eat. ³⁰ And I will destroy your high places, and cut down your ¹sun-images, and cast your carcases upon the carcases of your ¹idols; and my soul shall abhor you. ³¹ And I will make your cities ¹waste, and will bring your sanctuaries unto desolation, and I will not smell the savour of your sweet odours. ³² And I will bring the land into desolation: and your enemies which dwell therein shall be ¹astonished at it. ³³ And ¹you will I scatter among the nations, and I will draw out the sword after you: and your land shall be ¹desolation, and your cities

shall be a waste. ³⁴ Then shall the land enjoy her sabbaths, as long as it lieth desolate, and ye be in your enemies' land; even then shall the land rest, and enjoy her sabbaths. ³⁵ As long as it lieth desolate it shall have rest; ¹even the rest which it had not in your sabbaths, when ye dwelt upon it. ³⁶ And ^{as for} them that are left ¹alive of you, I will send a faintness into their ¹heart hearts in the lands of their enemies; and the sound of a ¹driven leaf shall chase them; and they shall flee, as one fleeth from the sword; and they shall fall when none pursueth. ³⁷ And they shall ¹stumble one upon another, as it were before the sword, when none pursueth: and ye shall have no power to stand before your enemies. ³⁸ And ye shall perish among the ¹nations, and the land of your enemies shall eat you up. ³⁹ And they that are left of you shall pine away in their iniquity in your enemies' lands; and also in the iniquities of their fathers shall they pine away with them. ⁴⁰ And they shall confess their iniquity, and the iniquity of their fathers, ¹in their trespass which they trespassed against me, and ^{also} that because they have walked contrary unto me; ⁴¹ And that I also have walked contrary unto them, and have brought them into the land of their ¹enemies; if then their ¹uncircumcised heart hearts be ¹humbled, and they then accept of the punishment of their ¹iniquity; ⁴² then will I remember my covenant with Jacob; and also my covenant with Isaac, and also my covenant with Abraham will I remember; and I will remember the land.

a 2 Chr. 28.
21. See ch. 25.
b Judg. 5. 5.
Isai. 33. 8.
Lam. 1. 4.
Zech. 7. 14.
c Jer. 2. 30
& 5. 3. See
Amos 4. 6-12.
d See ver. 21.
e 2 Sam. 22.
27. f Ps. 18. 3.
g Deut. 32.
25. Jer. 14. 19
& 24. 10 & 29.
17. 18. Ezek.
5. 17 & 6. 5
& 14. 17 & 29. 8
& 33. 2.
h Ezek. 21. 7.
i Num. 14. 12.
Deut. 28. 21.
j ver. 17.
k Job 13. 25.
l Ps. 105. 16.
Isai. 3. 1. Ezek.
4. 16 & 5. 16
& 14. 13.
m Isai. 9. 20.
n Hag. 1. 6.
o Josh. 7. 12.
p Judg. 2. 12.
q ver. 21. 24.
r Isai. 59. 18
& 63. 3 & 68.
15. Jer. 21. 5.
s Ezek. 5. 13, 15.
& 8. 18.
t Deut. 28.
35. Ezek. 4. 17
& 24. 23 & 33.
u Cp. Ezek.
9. 9.
v See ver. 15.
w Deut. 28.
53. Ezek. 5. 10.
x 2 Kin. 6.
20 & Lam. 2. 10
& Baruch 2. 3.
y Cp. Neh. 9.
24 & Prov. 28. 13
& 1 John 1. 9.
z See 1 Kin. 2.
33-36 & Dan.
9. 4-19.
aa 2 Chr. 14. 5
& 24. 3, 4, 7. See
Ezek. 6. 3-6.
ab ch. 6. 2.
Num. 5. 6.
ac Cp. 2 Kin.
23. 20 & 2 Chr.
34. 5 & Ezek.
6. 5.
ad Neh. 2. 2.
Jer. 4. 7. See
2 Kin. 25. 4-10.
ae Ps. 74. 7.
Lam. 1. 10.
Ezek. 9. 6
& 21. 2.
af Jer. 6. 20.
See Isai. 1. 11-15
& Amos 5. 21-23.
ag See Ex. 6.
12.
ah Jer. 9. 11
& 25. 11, 18.
ai Cp. 1 Kin.
21. 29 & 2 Chr.
12. 6, 7 & 32. 26
& 33. 12, 13.
aj Deut. 28.
37. 1 Kin. 9. 8.
ak Jer. 18. 10 & 19.
al Ezek. 5. 15.
am Ex. 2. 24
& 6. 5. Ps. 103.
48. Ezek. 16. 60.
an Deut. 4. 27
& 28. 64. Neh.
1. 8. Ps. 14.
11. Jer. 9. 16.
Ezek. 12. 15 &
20. 28 & 22. 16.
Zech. 7. 14. Cp.
Luke 21. 34.
ao Cp. Ps. 68.

43 *The land also shall be left of them, and shall enjoy her sabbaths, while she lieth desolate without ^{them;} ^{them;} and they shall accept of the punishment of their iniquity: because, even because they ^{rejected} ^{despised} my ^{judgements,} ^{judgements,} and ^{because} their soul abhorred my statutes. 44 And yet for all that, when they be in the land of their enemies, ^bI will not ^{reject them,} ^{cast them away,} neither will I abhor them, to destroy them utterly, and to *break my covenant with them: for I am the LORD their God: 45 ^{but} ^{But} I will for their sakes remember the covenant of their ancestors, ^dwhom I brought forth out of the land of Egypt *in the sight of the ^{nations,} ^{heathen,} that I might be their God: I am the LORD.

46 ^gThese are the statutes and ^{judgements} ^{judgements} and laws, which the LORD made between him and the children of Israel ^hin mount Sinai by the hand of Moses.

27 ¹And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, ²Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, When a man shall ^haccomplish a ^{make a singular} ^{vow,} ³the persons shall be for the LORD by thy estimation. ³And thy estimation shall be of the male from twenty years old even unto sixty years old, even thy estimation shall be fifty shekels of silver, after ⁱthe shekel of the sanctuary. ⁴And if it be a female, then thy estimation shall be thirty shekels. ⁵And if it be from five years old even unto twenty years old, then thy estimation shall be of the male twenty shekels, and for the female ten shekels. ⁶And if it be from a month old even

a See ver. 34.

b Op. Deut.

4. 31
c 3 Kin. 18. 28
d Neh. 9. 31
e Rom. 11. 2

c ver. 18.

d ch. 22. 28.

e Ps. 96. 2
f Ezek. 20. 9, 22.

f ver. 33.

g ch. 27. 34
Deut. 6. 1
h 12. 1.

A ch. 25. 1.

i Num. 6. 2
(for mg.).
Op. Judge. 11.
20, 21, 29
j 1 Sam. 1. 11,
28.
See Num. 30.
k ver. 15, 19.
l ch. 22. 14.

l ver. 35.
See Ex. 30. 12.

m ver. 18.

unto five years old, then thy estimation shall be of the male five shekels of silver, and for the female thy estimation shall be three shekels of silver. ⁷And if it be from sixty years old and upward; ^{above;} if it be a male, then thy estimation shall be fifteen shekels, and for the female ten shekels. ⁸But if he be poorer than thy estimation, then he shall ^{be set} ^{present himself} before the priest, and the priest shall value him; according to ^{the ability of him} ^{his ability} that vowed shall the priest value him.

⁹And if it be a beast, whereof men offer an oblation ^{bring} ^{offering} unto the LORD, all that any man giveth of such unto the LORD shall be holy.

¹⁰He shall not alter it, nor change it, a good for a bad, or a bad for a good: and if he shall at all change beast for beast, then ^{both} ^{it and} ^{that for which it is changed} ^{the exchange thereof} shall be holy. ¹¹And if it be any unclean beast, of which they do not offer an oblation ^{a sacrifice} unto the LORD, then he shall ^{set} ^{present} the beast before the priest: ¹²and the priest shall value it, whether it be good or bad: *as thou

^{the priest values it,} ^{values it,} ^{who art the priest,} ^{so shall it be.} ¹³But if he will ^{indeed} ^{at all} redeem it, then he shall add ^{the} ^a fifth part thereof unto thy estimation.

¹⁴And when a man shall sanctify his house to be holy unto the LORD, then the priest shall estimate it, whether it be good or bad: as the priest shall estimate it, so shall it stand. ¹⁵^mAnd if he that sanctified it will redeem his house, then he shall add ^{the} ^a fifth part of the money of thy estimation unto it, and it shall be his.

R.V. ¹ Or, make a special vow

A.V. ³ Or, according to thy estimation of persons unto the Lord, then thy estimation &c.

⁶ Heb. according to the estimation, O priest, &c.

THE FOURTH BOOK OF MOSES,

[R. V.] COMMONLY CALLED

[A. V.] CALLED

NUMBERS.

I ¹AND the LORD spake unto Moses ²in the wilderness of Sinai, ³in the ⁴tent of the ⁵tabernacle of the ⁶meeting, ⁷on the first day of the second month, in the second year after they were come out of the land of Egypt, saying, ⁸'Take ye the sum of all the congregation of the children of Israel, ⁹by their families, by their fathers' houses, according to the number of their names, every male, ¹⁰by their polls; ¹¹'from twenty years old and upward, all that are able to go forth to war in Israel; thou and Aaron shall number them ¹²by their ¹³hosts, ¹⁴armies. ¹⁵And with you there shall be a man of every tribe; every one head of ¹⁶his fathers' house. ¹⁷And these are the names of the men that shall stand with you: of ¹⁸the tribe of Reuben; ¹⁹'Elizur the son of Shedeur. ²⁰Of Simeon; ²¹'Shelumiel the son of Zurishaddai. ²²Of Judah; ²³'Nahshon the son of Amminadab. ²⁴Of Issachar; ²⁵'Nethanel the son of Zuar. ²⁶Of Zebulun; ²⁷'Eliab the son of Helon. ²⁸Of the children of Joseph: of Ephraim; ²⁹'Elishama the son of Ammihud: of Manasseh; ³⁰'Gamaliel the son of

a ch. 7. 69.
b ch. 10. 11.
12.
Ex. 19. 1.
c Ex. 25. 22.
d ch. 7. 69.
e Cp. ch. 9. 1.
f ch. 7. 72.
g ch. 7. 42.
h ch. 7. 73.
i Ex. 30. 12.
j Ex. 25. 22.
k Sam. 24. 2.
l 1 Chr. 21. 2.
m See ch. 25. 2-51.
n ch. 25. 2.
o ch. 7. 2.
p Ex. 12. 31.
q See 1 Chr. 27. 16-22.
r ver. 13, 20, 22.
s ch. 3. 47.
t 1 Chr. 22. 3, 24.
u ch. 14. 20.
v Ex. 30. 14.
w 1 Chr. 12. 31.
x Is. 41.
y 2 Chr. 23. 15.
z 21. 19.
aa Exa. 8. 30.
ab Ex. 12. 51.
ac ch. 7. 30.
ad ch. 7. 30.
ae See Ex. 3. 20-46.
af For ver. 20-46, see ch. 2. 1-32.
ag ch. 7. 18.
ah ch. 7. 24.
ai ch. 7. 42.
aj 1 Chr. 7. 28.
ak ch. 7. 54.

Pedahzur. ³¹Of Benjamin; ³²'Abidan the son of Gideoni. ³³Of Dan; ³⁴'Ahiezer the son of Ammishaddai. ³⁵Of Asher; ³⁶'Pagiel the son of Ocran. ³⁷Of Gad; ³⁸'Eliasaph the son of Deuel. ³⁹Of Naphtali; ⁴⁰'Ahira the son of Enan. ⁴¹These ⁴²are they that were called ⁴³of the congregation, ⁴⁴the ⁴⁵princes of the tribes of their fathers; ⁴⁶they were the heads of the ⁴⁷thousands of Israel. ⁴⁸And Moses and Aaron took these men which are ⁴⁹expressed by ⁵⁰their names: ⁵¹and they assembled all the congregation together on the first day of the second month, and they declared their pedigrees after their families, by ⁵²their fathers' houses, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, by their polls. ⁵³As the LORD commanded Moses, so he numbered them in the wilderness of Sinai.

⁵⁴And the children of Reuben, Israel's ⁵⁵firstborn, ⁵⁶by their generations, ⁵⁷by their families, ⁵⁸by their fathers' houses, ⁵⁹according to the number of the names, by their polls, every male from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war;

R.V. ¹ In ch. 2. 14, *Reuel*.
A.V. ² ch. 2. 14, he is called *Reuel*.

²¹ those that were numbered of them, ^{even} of the tribe of Reuben, were ²forty and six thousand and five hundred.

²² Of the children of Simeon, ^{by} their generations, ^{after} ^{their fathers' houses,} ^{by the house of their fathers,} those that were numbered ^{thereof,} ^{of them,} according to the number of the names, by their polls, every male from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war; ²³ those that were numbered of them, ^{even} of the tribe of Simeon, were ⁶fifty and nine thousand and three hundred.

²⁴ Of the children of Gad, ^{by} their generations, ^{after} ^{their fathers' houses,} ^{by the house of their fathers,} according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war; ²⁵ those that were numbered of them, ^{even} of the tribe of Gad, were ⁴forty and five thousand six hundred and fifty.

²⁶ Of the children of Judah, ^{by} their generations, ^{after} ^{their fathers' houses,} ^{by the house of their fathers,} according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war; ²⁷ those that were numbered of them, ^{even} of the tribe of Judah, were ³threescore and fourteen thousand and six hundred.

²⁸ Of the children of Issachar, ^{by} their generations, ^{after} ^{their fathers' houses,} ^{by the house of their fathers,} according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war; ²⁹ those that were numbered of them, ^{even} of the tribe of Issachar, were ⁵fifty and four thousand and four hundred.

7. ^a Cp. ch. 26.

37. ^b Cp. ch. 26.

14. ^c Cp. ch. 26.

37. ^d Cp. ch. 26.

18. ^e Cp. ch. 26.

34. ^f Cp. ch. 26.

22. ^g Cp. ch. 26.

8. ^h 2 Sam. 24. 9.

41. ⁱ Cp. ch. 26.

38. ^j Cp. ch. 26.

³⁰ Of the children of Zebulun, ^{by} their generations, ^{after} ^{their fathers' houses,} ^{by the house of their fathers,} families, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war; ³¹ those that were numbered of them, ^{even} of the tribe of Zebulun, were ⁵fifty and seven thousand and four hundred.

³² Of the children of Joseph, *namely,* of the children of Ephraim, ^{by} their generations, ^{after} ^{their fathers' houses,} ^{by the house of their fathers,} families, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war; ³³ those that were numbered of them, ^{even} of the tribe of Ephraim, were ⁴forty thousand and five hundred.

³⁴ Of the children of Manasseh, ^{by} their generations, ^{after} ^{their fathers' houses,} ^{by the house of their fathers,} families, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war; ³⁵ those that were numbered of them, ^{even} of the tribe of Manasseh, were ³thirty and two thousand and two hundred.

³⁶ Of the children of Benjamin, ^{by} their generations, ^{after} ^{their fathers' houses,} ^{by the house of their fathers,} families, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war; ³⁷ those that were numbered of them, ^{even} of the tribe of Benjamin, were ⁴thirty and five thousand and four hundred.

³⁸ Of the children of Dan, ^{by} their generations, ^{after} ^{their fathers' houses,} ^{by the house of their fathers,} families, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old

and upward, all that were able to go forth to war; ³⁹ those that were numbered of them, ^{even} of the tribe of Dan, were ^bthree-score and two thousand and seven hundred.

⁴⁰ Of the children of Asher, ^{by} their generations, ^{by} their families, ^{by} ^{the house of their fathers,} ^{after} their fathers' houses, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war; ⁴¹ those that were numbered of them, ^{even} of the tribe of Asher, were ^fforty and one thousand and five hundred.

⁴² Of the children of Naphtali, ^{throughout} their generations, ^{after} their families, ^{by} ^{the house of their fathers,} ^{after} their fathers' houses, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war; ⁴³ those that were numbered of them, ^{even} of the tribe of Naphtali, were ^ffifty and three thousand and four hundred.

⁴⁴ ^{These} ^{are} ^{they} ^{those} that were numbered, which Moses and Aaron numbered, and the princes of Israel, being twelve men: ^{they were each one for his fathers' house.} ^{each one was for the house of his fathers.} ⁴⁵ So ^{all they} ^{were} ^{all those} that were numbered of the children of Israel, ^{by} ^{their fathers' houses,} ^{from} ^{the house of their fathers,} from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war in Israel; ⁴⁶ even all they that were numbered were ^msix hundred thousand and three thousand and five hundred and fifty.

⁴⁷ But ^{*the} Levites after the tribe of their fathers were not numbered among them. ⁴⁸ For the LORD ^{spake} ^{had spoken} unto Moses, saying, ⁴⁹ Only ^{the tribe of Levi thou shalt not number,} ^{neither} ^{thou shalt not take} the sum of them among the

a ch. 2. 7, 8.
Ex. 28. 21.
See ch. 4. 15—23.

b Cp. ch. 26. 42.

c See ch. 3. 32—38.

d ch. 10. 17, 21.

e ch. 3. 10, 38
f 1 Sam. 6. 19
g 2 Sam. 6. 4, 7
h 1 Chr. 18. 10.
i Cp. ch. 23. 47.

j ch. 2. 2, 34.

k ch. 3. 19
l 18. 46
m 18. 5.
n ch. 2. 7, 6, 38
o 3. 38
p 3. 19, 28
q 18. 2—5
r 31. 50, 47.
s 1 Chr. 22. 32.
t Chr. 18. 11.
u Cp. ch. 26. 50.
v ch. 26. 64.

w ch. 1. 32.

x Ex. 28. 26.
y Cp. ch. 11. 31
z 26. 51
aa Ex. 12. 37.

ab ch. 2. 33.
ac Cp. ch. 26. 37, 38, 40.
ad See ch. 3
ae ch. 4.
af 1 Chr. 6.
ag See Ex. 6. 22.

children of Israel: ⁵⁰ ^abut ^{appoint} ^{thou} ^{shalt} ^{appoint} the Levites over the tabernacle of ^{the} testimony, and over all the ^{furniture} ^{vessels} thereof, and over all ^{that belongeth} ^{things that belong} to it: they shall bear the tabernacle, and all the ^{furniture} ^{vessels} thereof; and they shall minister unto it, ^{and} shall encamp round about the tabernacle. ⁵¹ ^dAnd when the tabernacle setteth forward, the Levites shall take it down: and when the tabernacle is to be pitched, the Levites shall set it up: ^{and} the stranger that cometh nigh shall be put to death. ⁵² And the children of Israel shall pitch their tents, every man by his own camp, and ^{every} man by his own standard, according to their hosts. ⁵³ But the Levites shall pitch round about the tabernacle of ^{the} testimony, that there be no ^{wrath} upon the congregation of the children of Israel: ^{and} the Levites shall keep the charge of the tabernacle of ^{the} testimony. ⁵⁴ Thus did ^{the} children of ^{Israel} ^{And} ^{Israel} ^{did} according to all that the LORD commanded Moses, so did they.

¹ And the LORD spake unto **2** Moses and unto Aaron, saying, ² Every man of the children of Israel shall pitch ^{every} man by his own standard, with the ^{ensigns} ^{ensign} of their ^{fathers' houses:} ^{over} ^{against} the ^{tabernacle of the congregation} ^{shall} ^{they} ^{pitch} ^{round about}. ³ And ^{those} ^{that} ^{pitch} on the east side toward the ^{sunrising} ^{shall} ^{be} rising of the sun shall they of the standard of the camp of ^{Judah} ^{Judah} ^{according to} ^{their} ^{hosts} ^{armies}: ^{and} the prince of the children of Judah ^{Nahshon} ^{the son of Amminadab} ^{*Nahshon the son of Amminadab} ^{captain of the children of Judah.} ⁴ And his host, and those that were numbered of them, were three-score and fourteen thousand and six hundred. ⁵ And those that ^{do} pitch next unto him shall be

the tribe of Issachar: and the prince
of the children of Issachar shall be ^{Nethaneel}
the son of Zuar: ⁸ and his host,
and those that were numbered
thereof, were fifty and four thou-
sand and four hundred: ⁷ and the
tribe of Zebulun: and the prince of
the children of Zebulun shall be ^{Eliab the son}
of Helon: ⁸ and his host,
and those that were numbered
thereof, were fifty and seven
thousand and four hundred. ⁹ All
that were numbered of the camp
of Judah were an hundred thou-
sand and fourscore thousand and
six thousand and four hundred,
according to their hosts. ^a They shall
set forth first. ^b These shall

¹⁰ On the south side shall be
the standard of the camp of
Reuben according to their hosts:
and the prince of the children of
Reuben shall be Elizur the son
of Shedeur. ¹¹ And his host, and
those that were numbered there-
of, were forty and six thousand
and five hundred. ¹² And those
that pitch next unto him shall be
the tribe of Simeon: and the
prince of the children of Simeon
shall be Shelumiel the son of
Zurishaddai: ¹³ and his host, and those
that were numbered of them,
were fifty and nine thousand
and three hundred: ¹⁴ and the tribe
of Gad: and the prince of the
children of Gad shall be Eliasaph
the son of ¹⁵ Reuel: ¹⁵ and his host,
and those that were numbered
of them, were forty and five
thousand and six hundred and
fifty. ¹⁶ All that were numbered
of the camp of Reuben were an
hundred thousand and fifty and
one thousand and four hundred
and fifty, according to their hosts. ^d And
they shall set forth in the second rank.

¹⁷ Then the tent of
meeting shall set forth, forward
congregation shall set forward

the camp of the Levites in the
midst of the camps: as they en-
camp, so shall they set forward,
every man in his place, by their
standards.

¹⁸ On the west side shall be
the standard of the camp of
Ephraim according to their hosts:
and the prince of the children of
Ephraim shall be Elishama the
son of Ammihud. ¹⁹ And his
host, and those that were num-
bered of them, were forty thou-
sand and five hundred. ²⁰ And
next unto him shall be the tribe of
Manasseh: and the prince of the
children of Manasseh shall be
Gamaliel the son of Pedahsur: ²¹ and
his host, and those that were
numbered of them, were thirty
and two thousand and two hundred:
²² and the tribe of Benjamin:
and the prince of the children of
Benjamin shall be Abidan the
son of Gideon: ²³ and his host, and
those that were numbered of
them, were thirty and five thou-
sand and four hundred. ²⁴ All
that were numbered of the camp
of Ephraim were an hundred
thousand and eight thousand
and an hundred, according to
their hosts. ^b And they shall set forth
in the third rank.

²⁵ On the north side shall be the standard of
the camp of Dan according to their hosts:
on the north side by the prince
of the children of
Dan shall be Ahiezer the son of
Ammishaddai. ²⁶ And his host,
and those that were numbered
of them, were threescore and two
thousand and seven hundred.
²⁷ And those that pitch next unto him
shall be the tribe of Asher: and
the prince of the children of Asher
shall be Pagiel the son of Ocran:
²⁸ and his host, and those that
were numbered of them, were
forty and one thousand and

a ch. 10. 14—
16.

b ch. 10. 22—
24. Cp. Ps. 90. 2

c Op. ch. 7.
2, 47
& 10. 30.

d ch. 10. 18—
20.

e ch. 10. 17.
21.

R.V. ¹ In ch. 1. 14, Deut.
A.V. * Deut., ch. 1. 14.

five hundred: ²⁹ And the tribe of Naphtali: and the prince of the children of Naphtali shall be Ahira the son of Enan: ³⁰ And his host, and those that were numbered of them, were fifty and three thousand and four hundred. ³¹ All they that were numbered of in the camp of Dan were an hundred thousand and fifty and seven thousand and six hundred. ³² They shall set forth hindmost with their standards.

³² These are they that were numbered of the children of Israel by the house of their fathers: all those that were numbered of the camps according to their hosts were six hundred thousand and three thousand and five hundred and fifty. ³³ But the Levites were not numbered among the children of Israel; as the LORD commanded Moses. ³⁴ Thus did the children of Israel according to all that the LORD commanded Moses: so they pitched by their standards, and so they set forward, every one by their families, according to the house of their fathers.

¹ Now these are the generations of Aaron and Moses in the day that the LORD spake with Moses in mount Sinai. ² And these are the names of the sons of Aaron; Nadab the firstborn, and Abihu, Eleazar, and Ithamar. ³ These are the names of the sons of Aaron, the priests which were anointed, whom he consecrated to minister in the priest's office. ⁴ And Nadab and Abihu died before the LORD, when they offered strange fire before the LORD, in the wilderness of Sinai, and they had no children: and Eleazar and Ithamar ministered

in the priest's office in the presence of Aaron their father.

⁵ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, ⁶ Bring the tribe of Levi near, and set them before Aaron the priest, that they may minister unto him. ⁷ And they shall keep his charge, and the charge of the whole congregation before the tent of meeting, to do the service of the tabernacle. ⁸ And they shall keep all the furniture of the tent of meeting, the charge of the children of Israel, to do the service of the tabernacle. ⁹ And thou shalt give the Levites unto Aaron and to his sons: they are wholly given unto him on the behalf of the children of Israel. ¹⁰ And thou shalt appoint Aaron and his sons, and they shall keep their priesthood: and the stranger that cometh nigh shall be put to death.

¹¹ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, ¹² And I, behold, I have taken the Levites from among the children of Israel instead of all the firstborn that openeth the womb among the children of Israel; and the Levites shall be mine: ¹³ Because all the firstborn are mine; for on the day that I smote all the firstborn in the land of Egypt I hallowed unto me all the firstborn in Israel, both man and beast: mine they shall be: I am the LORD.

¹⁴ And the LORD spake unto Moses in the wilderness of Sinai, saying, ¹⁵ Number the children of Levi by their fathers' houses, after the house of their fathers, by their families: every male from a month old and upward shalt thou number them. ¹⁶ And Moses

a ch. 1. 50
28. 6
18. 2

b ch. 8. 11,
18, 24, 26
c ch. 10. 25-
27

d ch. 8. 19
18. 6

e See ch. 1.
46.
f ch. 8. 18.
g See ch. 1.
47.

h ch. 18. 7.
Op. Rom. 12. 7.
i ver. 33.
See ch. 1. 51.

j Cp. ch. 24.
2, 5, 6.

k ver. 41.
ch. 8. 16
18. 6

l See Ex. 13.
2.
m ch. 8. 17.
Ex. 13. 12, 15.
n See Ex. 6.
23.

o See Lev.
ch. 8.
p See Ex. 28.
41.

q ch. 26. 61.
Lev. 10. 1, 2
1 Chr. 24. 2

r ver. 33.
ch. 26. 62.
Cp. ch. 1. 47.

numbered them according to the 'word of the LORD, as he was commanded. ¹⁷ And these were the sons of Levi by their names; Gershon, and Kohath, and Merari. ¹⁸ And these are the names of the sons of Gershon by their families; ^{Libni} Libni and Shimei. ¹⁹ And the sons of Kohath by their families; ^{Amram} Amram, and ^{Ishar} Ishar, Hebron, and Uzziel. ²⁰ And the sons of Merari by their families; ^{Mahli} Mahli and Mushi. These are the families of the Levites according to the house of their fathers.

²¹ Of Gershon was the family of the Libnites, and the family of the ^{Shimites} Shimites: these are the families of the Gershonites. ²² Those that were numbered of them, according to the number of all the males, from a month old and upward, even those that were numbered of them were seven thousand and five hundred. ²³ The families of the Gershonites shall pitch behind the tabernacle westward. ²⁴ And the ^{prince chief} of the ^{fathers' house} house of the father of the Gershonites shall be Eliasaph the son of Lael. ²⁵ And ^{the} charge of the sons of Gershon in the ^{tent of meeting} tabernacle of the congregation shall be ^{the} the tabernacle, and ^{the} the covering thereof, and ^{the} the ^{screen hanging} screen for the door of the ^{tent of meeting} tabernacle of the congregation, ²⁶ and ^{the} the hangings of the court, and ^{the} the ^{screen curtain} screen for the door of the court, which is by the tabernacle, and by the altar round about, and ^{the} the cords of it for all the service thereof.

²⁷ And of Kohath was the family of ^{the} the Amramites, and the family of the ^{Isharites} Isharites, and the family of the Hebronites, and the family of the Uzzielites: these are the families of the

Kohathites. ²⁸ According to the number of all the males, from a month old and upward, ^{there} there were eight thousand and six hundred, keeping the charge of the sanctuary. ²⁹ The families of the sons of Kohath shall pitch on the side of the tabernacle southward. ³⁰ And the ^{prince chief} of the ^{fathers' house} house of the father of the families of the Kohathites shall be ^{the} the Eli-zaphan the son of Uzziel. ³¹ And their charge shall be ^{the} the ark, and ^{the} the table, and ^{the} the candlestick, and ^{the} the altars, and the vessels of the sanctuary where-with they minister, and ^{the} the ^{screen, hanging,} screen, and all the service thereof. ³² And Eleazar the son of Aaron the priest shall be ^{prince chief} prince over the ^{prince chief} chief of the Levites, and have the oversight of them that keep the charge of the sanctuary.

³³ Of Merari was the family of the Mahlites, and the family of the Mushites: these are the families of Merari. ³⁴ And those that were numbered of them, according to the number of all the males, from a month old and upward, were six thousand and two hundred. ³⁵ And the ^{prince chief} of the ^{fathers' house} house of the father of the families of Merari was Zuriel the son of Abihail: ^{they} they shall pitch on the side of the tabernacle northward. ³⁶ And ^{the} the ^{appointed} appointed custody and charge of the sons of Merari shall be ^{the} the boards of the tabernacle, and ^{the} the bars thereof, and ^{the} the pillars thereof, and ^{the} the sockets thereof, and ^{the} the ^{instruments} instruments thereof, and all the ^{vessels} vessels of the service thereof; ³⁷ and ^{the} the pillars of the court round about, and their sockets, and ^{the} their pins, and ^{the} their cords. ³⁸ And ^{those} those that ^{pitch} pitch before the tabernacle toward the east, even before the ^{tent} tent

a ch. 28. 57.
Gen. 46. 11.
Ex. 6. 16.
1 Chr. 6. 1, 16
& 23. 6

b Ex. 6. 17.
1 Chr. 6. 17
& 23. 7

c Ex. 6. 18.
1 Chr. 6. 2, 18
& 23. 12.
d Cp. Ex. 6.
22

e Lev. 10. 4.
f Ex. 6. 19.
1 Chr. 6. 19
& 23. 21.
g Ex. 25. 10.
h Ex. 25. 23.
i Ex. 25. 31.
j Ex. 27. 1
& 30. 1

j ch. 1. 38.

k ch. 4. 34—
26.

l Ex. 25. 9.
m Ex. 26. 7
& 36. 14

n Ex. 26. 14.
o Ex. 26. 36.

p Ex. 27. 9.
q ch. 4. 31.

r Ex. 27. 16.
s Ex. 26. 15.

t Ex. 26. 36.

u Ex. 26. 32.
27.

v ver. 37.
Ex. 35. 18
& 36. 40.

w Ex. 26. 19.
x Ex. 27. 10.

y 1 Chr. 23.
28.

z Ex. 27. 19.

a ver. 28.

R.V. 1 Heb. the office of the charge.

A.V. • Heb. mouth.

† Heb. the office of the charge.

of meeting toward the sunrise, shall be the congregation eastward. Moses, and Aaron and his sons, keeping the charge of the sanctuary for the charge of the children of Israel; and the stranger that cometh nigh shall be put to death. ³⁹ All that were numbered of the Levites, which Moses and Aaron numbered at the commandment of the LORD, ^{by} throughout their families, all the males from a month old and upward, were twenty and two thousand.

⁴⁰ And the LORD said unto Moses, Number all the firstborn of the males of the children of Israel from a month old and upward, and take the number of their names. ⁴¹ And thou shalt take the Levites for me (I am the LORD) instead of all the firstborn among the children of Israel; and the cattle of the Levites instead of all the firstlings among the cattle of the children of Israel. ⁴² And Moses numbered, as the LORD commanded him, all the firstborn among the children of Israel. ⁴³ And all the firstborn males according to the number of names, from a month old and upward, of those that were numbered of them, were twenty and two thousand two hundred and threescore and thirteen.

⁴⁴ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, ⁴⁵ Take the Levites instead of all the firstborn among the children of Israel, and the cattle of the Levites instead of their cattle; and the Levites shall be mine; I am the LORD. ⁴⁶ And for the redemption of the two hundred and threescore and thirteen of the firstborn of the children of Israel, which are

a ch. 12. 16.
Lev. 27. 6.
b See ch. 1.
c See Ex. 30.
12.
d ver. 10.
See ch. 1. 51.

e Cp. ver.
22, 23, 34.
See ver. 46-49.

f ver. 46, 47.

g ver. 48.

h ver. 12, 45.

i ver. 23, 30,
35, 39, 43, 47.
j ch. 8. 24
k 1 Chr. 23. 2,
24, 27.

j ver. 19.

k ver. 12, 41.

l See Ex. 29.
31.
m Ex. 25. 10,
16.

n ch. 12. 15,
16.
o Ex. 12. 12.
p Ex. 25. 12.
q Ex. 25. 23,
26, 30.
r 27. 16.
s Lev. 24. 6, 8.

over and above the number of the ^{Levites, more than} ^{Levites;} ^{Levites;} 47 thou shalt even take ^a five shekels apiece by the poll; after the shekel of the sanctuary shalt thou take them ^{(the shekel is twenty gerahs);} ⁴⁸ and thou shalt give the money wherewith the odd number of them is redeemed, unto Aaron and to his sons. ⁴⁹ And Moses took the redemption-money from them that were over and above them that were redeemed by the Levites: 50 from of the firstborn of the children of Israel took he the money; ^a a thousand three hundred and threescore and five shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary: ⁵¹ and Moses gave the redemption-money of them that were redeemed unto Aaron and to his sons, according to the word of the LORD, as the LORD commanded Moses.

¹ And the LORD spake unto Moses and unto Aaron, saying, ² Take the sum of the sons of Kohath from among the sons of Levi, ^{by} after their families, ^{by} their fathers' houses, ³ from thirty years old and upward even until fifty years old, all that enter upon the service, into the host, to do the work in the tent of the congregation. ⁴ This is the service of the sons of Kohath in the tent of meeting, about the tabernacle of the congregation, the most holy things: ⁵ And when the camp setteth forward, Aaron shall go in, and his sons, and they shall take down the veil of the screen, and cover the ark of the testimony with it: ⁶ and shall put thereon the covering of sealskin, and shall spread over it a cloth wholly of blue, and shall put in the staves thereof. ⁷ And upon the table of shewbread they shall spread a cloth of blue, and put thereon the dishes, and

R.V. ¹ Or, seen ² Or, those that are to be redeemed, the dec. or, and so in vv. 25, 30, 45). ³ Or, work

⁴ Or, the money of them that were redeemed ⁵ Heb. warfare,

the spoons, and the bowls, and the cups to pour out covers to cover withal: and the continual bread shall be thereon: ⁸ and they shall spread upon them a cloth of scarlet, and cover the same with a covering of sealskin, badgers' skins, and shall put in the staves thereof. ⁹ And they shall take a cloth of blue, and cover the candlestick of the light, and his lamps, and his tongs, and his snuffdishes, and all the oil vessels thereof, wherewith they minister unto it: ¹⁰ and they shall put it and all the vessels thereof within a covering of sealskin, badgers' skins, and shall put it upon a bar. ¹¹ And upon the golden altar they shall spread a cloth of blue, and cover it with a covering of sealskin, badgers' skins, and shall put in to the staves thereof: ¹² and they shall take all the vessels of ministry, wherewith they minister in the sanctuary, and put them in a cloth of blue, and cover them with a covering of sealskin, badgers' skins, and shall put them on a bar. ¹³ And they shall take away the ashes from the altar, and spread a purple cloth thereon: ¹⁴ and they shall put upon it all the vessels thereof, wherewith they minister about it, the firepans, the fleshhooks, and the censers, and the shovels, and the basons, all the vessels of the altar; and they shall spread upon it a covering of sealskin, badgers' skins, and put in to the staves thereof. ¹⁵ And when Aaron and his sons have made an end of covering the sanctuary, and all the furniture of the sanctuary, as the camp is to set forward; after that, the sons of Kohath shall come to bear it: but they shall not touch the sanctuary, any holy thing, lest they die. These things are the burden of the

a 2 Chr. 2. 4

b Ex. 25. 6
& 27. 20.
Lev. 24. 2c Ex. 25. 6
& 31. 11.d Ex. 29. 40,
41.e Ex. 31. 11.
See Ex. 30.
22-33.f Op. Ex. 25.
16, 26.g See Ex.
25. 31-33.h Ex. 30. 1, 2.
i ver. 4.j Op. Ex. 19.
21
& 1 Sam. 6. 19.k Cp. 1 Chr.
9. 28, 29.

l ver. 2.

m ch. 3. 34
& mg. for mg.n Cp. ver. 3
(& mg. for
mg.), 30o Ex. 38. 8
& 1 Sam. 2. 32.p Cp. ch. 3.
28, 29.q See Ex. 26.
1-6

r 26. 8-13.

s Ex. 36. 14,
15.t ch. 7. 9
& 10. 31.

Deut. 31. 9.

u 2 Sam. 6.
6, 7.

v 1 Chr. 18. 9, 10.

sons of Kohath in the tent of the tabernacle, ¹⁶ And the charges of the congregation. Eleazar the son of Aaron the priest shall be ^bthe oil for the light, and the ^csweet incense, and ^dthe continual meal offering, and ^ethe anointing oil, and the ^fcharge overnight of all the tabernacle, and of all that therein is, in the sanctuary, and in the ^gfurniture thereof.

¹⁷ And the LORD spake unto Moses and unto Aaron, saying, ¹⁸ Cut ye not off the tribe of the families of the Kohathites from among the Levites: ¹⁹ but thus do unto them, that they may live, and not die, when they approach unto the most holy things: Aaron and his sons shall go in, and appoint them every one to his service and to his burden: ²⁰ but they shall not go in to see the sanctuary even for a moment, when the holy things are covered, lest they die.

²¹ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, ²² Take also the sum of the sons of Gershon also, by their fathers' houses, Gershon, throughout the houses of their fathers, by their families; ²³ from thirty years old and upward until fifty years old shalt thou number them; all that enter in to ²⁴wait upon the service, to do the work in the tent of meeting. ²⁵ This is the service of the families of the Gershonites, in serving and in bearing to serve, and for ²⁶burdens: ²⁷ And they shall bear the curtains of the tabernacle, and the ²⁸tent of meeting, ²⁹its tabernacle of the congregation, his covering, and the covering of the ³⁰sealskin badgers' skins that is above upon it, and the ³¹screen hanging for the door of the ³²tent of meeting; ³³the tabernacle of the congregation, and the hangings of the court, and the ³⁴screen hanging for the door of the gate of the court, which is by the tabernacle and by the altar round about, and their cords, and all the instruments of their

R.V. i Or, a bar. ii Or, holy things. iii Heb. war the warfare. A.V. * Or, pour out withal. † Or, bowls. ‡ Heb. to war the warfare. § Or, carriage.

service, and ^{whatsoever shall be done with} ^{all that is made for} ^{them, therein} ^{shall they serve.} ²⁷ At the ^{commandment} ^{of Aaron} ^{and his} ^{sons} shall be all the service of the sons of the Gershonites, in all their ^{burden,} ^{burdens,} and in all their service: and ye shall appoint unto them in charge all their ^{burden.} ²⁸ This is the service of the families of the sons of the Gershonites in the ^{tent of} ^{Gershon} ^{tabernacle of the} ^{meeting} ^{congregation:} and their charge shall be ^{under the hand of Ithamar} the son of Aaron the priest.

²⁹ As for the sons of Merari, thou shalt number them ^{by} ^{after} their families, by ^{the house of their} ^{fathers:} ³⁰ 'from thirty years old and upward even unto fifty years old shalt thou number them, every one that entereth ^{upon} ^{into} the ^{service,} to do the work of the ^{tent of meeting.} ³¹ And ^{this} is the charge of their burden, according to all their service in the ^{tabernacle of the congregation;} the boards of the tabernacle, and the bars thereof, and the pillars thereof, and the ^{sockets} ^{thereof;} ³² and the pillars of the court round about, and their sockets, and their pins, and their cords, with all their instruments, and with all their service: and by name ye shall ^{appoint} ^{reckon} the instruments of the charge of their burden. ³³ This is the service of the families of the sons of Merari, according to all their service, in the ^{tent} ^{tabernacle of the congregation,} ^{under the hand of Ithamar} the son of Aaron the priest.

³⁴ And Moses and Aaron and the ^{princes} ^{chief} of the congregation numbered the sons of the Kohathites ^{by} ^{after} their families, and ^{by their fathers' houses,} ³⁵ 'from thirty years old and upward

even unto fifty years old, every one that ^{entered upon} ^{entereth into} the service, for the work in the ^{tent of} ^{tabernacle of the} ^{meeting} ^{congregation:} ³⁶ and those that were numbered of them by their families were two thousand seven hundred and fifty. ³⁷ ^{These} ^{are} ^{were} they that were numbered of the families of the Kohathites, all that ^{did serve} ^{might do service} in the ^{tent} ^{tabernacle of the congregation,} which Moses and Aaron ^{numbered} ^{did number} according to the commandment of the LORD by the hand of Moses.

³⁸ And those that were numbered of the sons of Gershon, ^{by} ^{throughout} ^{their fathers' houses,} ³⁹ 'from thirty years old and upward even unto fifty years old, every one that ^{entered upon} ^{entereth into} the service, for the work in the ^{tent of meeting,} ^{tabernacle of the congregation,} ⁴⁰ even those that were numbered of them, ^{by} ^{throughout} ^{their fathers' houses,} ⁴¹ 'These are they that were numbered of the families of the sons of Gershon, of all that ^{did serve} ^{might do service} in the ^{tent of meeting,} ^{tabernacle of the congregation,} whom Moses and Aaron ^{numbered} ^{did number} according to the commandment of the LORD.

⁴² And those that were numbered of the families of the sons of Merari, ^{by} ^{throughout} ^{their fathers' houses,} ⁴³ 'from thirty years old and upward even unto fifty years old, every one that ^{entered upon} ^{entereth into} the service, for the work in the ^{tent of} ^{tabernacle of the} ^{meeting} ^{congregation,} ⁴⁴ even those that were numbered of them ^{by} ^{after} their families, were three thousand and two hundred. ⁴⁵ ^{These} ^{are} ^{those} ^{be} they that were numbered of the families of the sons of Merari, whom Moses and Aaron numbered

a ver. 2

b ver. 22.

c See ver. 2.

d ch. 2. 26, 27.

e ver. 22.

f Ex. 28. 21.

g ver. 22.

A ver. 22.

according to the ^{commandment} ^{word} of the LORD by the hand of Moses.

⁴⁶ All those that were numbered of the Levites, whom Moses and Aaron and the ^{princes} ^{chief} of Israel numbered, ^{by} ^{after} their families, and ^{by} ^{after} their fathers' houses, ⁴⁷ ^a from thirty years old and upward even unto fifty years old, every one that entered in ^{came} to do the ^{work of service,} and the ^{work} ^{service} of bearing burdens in the ^{tent of} ^{meeting,} ⁴⁸ even those that were numbered of them, were eight thousand and five hundred and fourscore. ⁴⁹ According to the commandment of the LORD they were numbered by the hand of Moses, 'every one according to his service, and 'according to his burden: thus were they numbered of him, 'as the LORD commanded Moses.

¹ And the LORD spake unto **5** Moses, saying, ² Command the children of Israel, that they ^a put out of the camp every leper, and every one that hath ^a ^{unclean} ^{defiled} issue, and whosoever is ^{unclean} ^{defiled} by the dead: ³ both male and female shall ye put out, without the camp shall ye put them; that they defile not their ^{camp,} ^{camp,} ^{camp,} ⁱⁿ the midst whereof I dwell. ⁴ And the children of Israel did so, and put them out without the camp: as the LORD spake unto Moses, so did the children of Israel.

⁵ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, ⁶ Speak unto the children of Israel, ⁿ When a man or woman shall commit any sin that men commit, to do a trespass against the LORD, and that ^{soul} ^{person} be guilty; ⁷ ^p then they shall confess their sin which they have done: and ^q he shall ^{make} ^{recompense} ^{for} ^{his} ^{guilt} ⁱⁿ ^{full} ^{recompense} his trespass with the principal thereof,

and add unto it the fifth part thereof, and give it unto him ⁱⁿ ^{respect of} ^{against} whom he hath ^{been} ^{guilty} ^{trespassed}.

⁸ But if the man have no kinsman to ^{whom} ^{restitution} ^{may} ^{be} ^{made} ^{for} ^{the} ^{guilt,} the restitution for guilt which is made ^{the} ^{trespass} ^{be} ^{recompensed} unto the LORD shall be the priest's; ^{besides} ^{the} ^{LORD} ^{shall} ^{be} ^{the} ^{priest}; ^{beside} ^{the} ^{ram} of the atonement, whereby ^{an} atonement shall be made for him. ⁹ And 'every ^{heave} ^{offering} of all the holy things of the children of Israel, which they ^{present} ^{bring} unto the priest, shall be his. ¹⁰ And every man's hallowed things shall be his: whatsoever any man giveth the priest, ^{it} shall be his.

¹¹ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, ¹² Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, If any man's wife go aside, and commit a trespass against him, ¹³ and a man ^{lie} with her carnally, and it be hid from the eyes of her husband, and be kept close, and she be defiled, and there be no witness against her, neither ^{she} be taken ⁱⁿ ^{with} the act ^{the} ^{manner}; ¹⁴ and the spirit of jealousy come upon him, and he be jealous of his wife, and she be defiled: or if the spirit of jealousy come upon him, and he be jealous of his wife, and she be not defiled: ¹⁵ then shall the man bring his wife unto the priest, and ^{he} shall bring her ^{oblation} ^{offering} for her, the tenth part of an ephah of barley meal; ^m he shall pour no oil upon it, nor put frankincense thereon; for it is ^a ^{meal} ^{offering} of jealousy, ^a ^{meal} ^{an} offering of memorial, ^{bringing} iniquity to remembrance. ¹⁶ And the priest shall bring her near, and set her before the LORD: ¹⁷ and the priest shall take holy water in an earthen vessel; and of the dust that is ^{on} ⁱⁿ the floor of

a See ver. 2.
b Lev. 6. 6, 7.

c ch. 12. 12.
Ex. 22. 28.
Lev. 6. 17, 18
& 7. 6, 7, 8, 10, 14.
Deut. 12. 3. 4
Ezek. 44. 30
(mg.)

d Lev. 10. 12, 13.

e ver. 15, 24, 31.

f ver. 1. 21, 22.
g Lev. 12. 20.

h ch. 12. 14.
Lev. 12. 46.
i John 8. 4.

j Lev. 15. 2.
k ch. 2. 5, 10
& 12. 11, 13
& 31. 12.
Lev. 21. 1.
Op. Hag. 2. 13
& Tobit 2. 9.

l See Lev. 22. 11, 12.

m Op. Lev. 2. 1, 15
& 2. 11.

n Lev. 6. 2, 3.

o 1 Kin. 17. 12.
Ezek. 22. 12.

p Lev. 5. 5
& 22. 30.
Op. Josh. 7. 19.

q Lev. 6. 5.

R.V. ¹ Or, according to his burden and his duty, as etc.
A.V. ² Or, heave offering.

the tabernacle the priest shall take, and put it into the water: ¹⁸ and the priest shall set the woman before the LORD, and ¹⁹ let the hair of the woman's head go loose, and uncover the woman's head, and put the meal offering of memorial in her hands, which is the meal offering of jealousy: and the priest shall have in his hand the water of bitterness that causeth the curse: ¹⁹ and the priest shall cause her to swear, and shall say unto the woman, If no man have lien with thee, and if thou hast not gone aside to uncleanness, ²⁰ being under uncleanliness with another instead of thy husband, be thou free from this water of bitterness that causeth the curse: ²⁰ but if thou hast gone aside, ²¹ being under aside to another instead of thy husband, and if thou be defiled, and some man have lien with thee beside thine husband: ²¹ then the priest shall cause the woman to swear with the oath of cursing, and the priest shall say unto the woman, 'The LORD make thee a curse and an oath among thy people, when the LORD doth make thy thigh to fall away, and thy belly to swell; ²² and this water that causeth the curse shall go into thy bowels, and to make thy belly to swell, and thy thigh to fall away: and the woman shall say, Amen. ²³ And the priest shall write these curses in a book, and he shall blot them out into the water of bitterness: ²⁴ and he shall make cause bitter water: ²⁴ and he shall cause the woman to drink the water of bitterness that causeth the curse: and the water that causeth the curse shall enter into her, and become bitter. ²⁵ And the priest shall take the meal offering of jealousy out of the woman's hand, and shall wave the meal offering before the LORD, and offer it upon the altar:

a Lev. 2. 2, 9
& 5. 12.

b Cp. 1 Cor.
11. 5-7.

c Deut. 22.
27.
Jer. 24. 9
& 22. 18, 22
& 42. 18
& 44. 12
Zech. 8. 12.

d ver. 19, 20.

e Cp. Jer.
22. 22.

f Lev. 20. 17,
19, 20.
g Ps. 109. 12.

h See Deut.
27. 15-26.

i Lev. 27. 2
(mg.).
j Judg. 12. 5.
k Cp. Acts 21. 22.
& Cp. Rom.
1. 1.
l Amos 2. 12.
Luke 1. 15.

m Cp. Lev. 8.
27.

²⁶ and the priest shall take an handful of the meal offering, ²⁶ even the memorial thereof, and burn it upon the altar, and afterward shall make the woman to drink the water. ²⁷ And when he hath made her to drink the water, then it shall come to pass, that if she be defiled, and have committed a trespass against her husband, that the water that causeth the curse shall enter into her, and becomes bitter, and her belly shall swell, and her thigh shall fall away: and the woman shall be a curse among her people. ²⁸ And if the woman be not defiled, but be clean; then she shall be free, and shall conceive seed. ²⁹ This is the law of jealousy, when a wife, ³⁰ being under her husband, wife goeth aside to another instead of her husband, and is defiled; ³⁰ or when the spirit of jealousy cometh upon a man, and he be jealous over his wife, then shall he set the woman before the LORD, and the priest shall execute upon her all this law. ³¹ And then the man shall be free from iniquity, shall the man be guiltless, and that woman shall bear her iniquity.

6 ¹ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, ² Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, When either man or woman shall make a special vow, the vow of a Nazirite, ³ to separate himself unto the LORD: ³ he shall separate himself from wine and strong drink; he and shall drink no vinegar of wine, or vinegar of strong drink, neither shall he drink any liquor of grapes, nor eat fresh grapes, moist grapes, or dried. ⁴ All the days of his separation shall he eat nothing that is made of the grape-vine, from

R.V. ¹ Or, with another instead of thy husband. See Ezek. 22. 5, Rom. 7. 2. ² Or, adjuration. ³ Or, consecrate. ⁴ Or, consecration.

Or, unbridledly. ⁵ That is, one separated or consecrated.

A.V. ⁶ Or, being in the power of thy husband. Heb. under thy husband. ⁷ Heb. full. ⁸ Or, make themselves Nazirites.

⁹ Or, Nazarite. ¹⁰ Heb. vine of the wine.

the kernels even to the husk.

⁵ All the days of ^{his vow of} his separation there shall no ^{razor} come upon his head: until the days be fulfilled, in the which he separateth himself unto the LORD, he shall be holy, ^{he} and shall let the locks of the hair of his head grow long. ⁶ All the days that he separateth himself unto the LORD ^{he} shall not come near to a dead body. ⁷ He shall not make himself unclean for his father, or for his mother, for his brother, or for his sister, when they die: because ^{his separation} the ^{consecration} unto of his God is upon his head. ⁸ All the days of his separation he is holy unto the LORD. ⁹ And if any man die very suddenly ^{beside} by him, and he ^{defile} hath defiled the head of his ^{separation} consecration; then ^{he} shall shave his head in the day of his cleansing, on the seventh day shall he shave it. ¹⁰ And ^{on} the eighth day he shall bring two ^{turtledoves,} turtles, or two young pigeons, to the priest, to the door of the ^{tent of meeting} tabernacle of the congregation: ¹¹ and the priest shall offer the one for a sin offering, and the other for a burnt offering, and make ^{an} atonement for him, for that he sinned by ^{reason of} the dead, and shall hallow his head that same day. ¹² And he shall ^{separate} consecrate unto the LORD the days of his separation, and shall bring a ^{he-lamb} lamb of the first year ^{for} a guilt offering: but the ^{former} days that were before shall ^{be} void, because his separation was defiled.

¹³ And this is the law of the Nazirite, ⁹ when the days of his separation are fulfilled: he shall be brought unto the door of the ^{tent of meeting} tabernacle of the congregation: ¹⁴ and he shall offer his ^{oblation} offering unto the LORD, one ^{he-lamb} he-lamb of the first year

a Judg. 13. 5
& 16. 17.
1 Sam. 1. 11.
b Lev. 4. 32.
c Lev. 3. 6.

d Exek. 44.
20.
e 1 Cor. 11. 14
f Ex. 28. 2.
Lev. 2. 4.

g See Ex. 29.
41.
h ch. 19. 11,
16.
i Lev. 21. 11.
k ch. 15. 5, 7,
10.
l Lev. 21. 1,
2, 11.
m ver. 14.

n Acts 18. 18
& 21. 24.

o Lev. 5. 7
& 14. 23
& 15. 14, 20.

p 1 Sam. 2.
15.

q Ex. 29. 23,
24.

r Op. ch. 5.
25
& Ex. 29. 27,
28.
s Lev. 5. 6.

t Acts 21. 25.

without blemish for a burnt offering, and one ^{ewe-lamb} ewe-lamb of the first year without blemish ^b for a sin offering, and one ram without blemish ^c for peace offerings, ¹⁵ and a basket of unleavened bread, ^{cakes} cakes of fine flour mingled with oil, and ^{unleavened} wafers of unleavened bread ^{anointed} anointed with oil, and their ^{meal} meat offering, and their ^d drink offerings. ¹⁶ And the priest shall ^{present} bring them before the LORD, and shall offer ^{his} sin offering, and his burnt offering: ¹⁷ and he shall offer the ram for a sacrifice of peace offerings unto the LORD, with the basket of unleavened bread: the priest shall offer also ^{the meal offering} thereof, and ^{the drink offering} thereof, offering, and ^{his drink offering} his drink offering. ¹⁸ And the Nazirite ^{Nazirite} shall shave the head of his separation at the door of the ^{tent of} tabernacle of the meeting, and shall take the hair of the head of his separation, and put it ^{on} in the fire which is under the sacrifice of the peace offerings. ¹⁹ And the priest shall take the ^{sodden} shoulder of the ram, and one unleavened cake out of the basket, and one unleavened wafer, and ^{shall} put them upon the hands of the Nazirite, after ^{he hath shaven the head of his} the hair of his separation is shaven: ²⁰ and the priest shall wave them for a wave offering before the LORD: ^{this is holy for} the priest, ^{together} with the wave breast and ^{high} heave ^{shoulder}: and after that the Nazirite ^{Nazirite} may drink wine. ²¹ This is the law of the Nazirite who ^{voweth} hath vowed, ^{and of his} oblation offering unto the LORD for his separation, beside that ^{which he is} able to hand shall get: according to ^{his} the vow which he ^{voweth} vowed, so he must do after the law of his separation.

²² And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, ²³ Speak unto

Aaron and unto his sons, saying, On this wise ^aye shall bless the children of Israel; ye shall say unto them, Israel, saying

²⁴ The LORD ^bbless thee, and ^ckeep thee:

²⁵ The LORD ^dmake his face to shine upon thee, and be gracious unto thee:

²⁶ The LORD ^elift up his countenance upon thee, and give thee peace.

²⁷ ^fSo shall they put my name upon the children of Israel; and I will bless them.

¹ And it came to pass on ⁷ the day that Moses had ^gmade an end of ^hsetting up the tabernacle, and had ⁱanointed it, and sanctified it, and all the ^jfurniture thereof, and the altar and all the vessels thereof, and had ^kanointed them, and sanctified them; ² that ^lthe princes of Israel, ^mthe heads of their fathers' houses, ⁿthe house of their fathers, who were the princes of the tribes, ^othese are they that were over them that were ^pnumbered; ³ and they brought their ^qoblation offering before the LORD, six covered wagons, and twelve oxen; a wagon for ^revery two of the princes, and for each one an ox: and they ^spresented them before the tabernacle. ⁴ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, ⁵ Take it of them, that they may be to do the service of the ^ttent of tabernacle of ^umeeting; and thou shalt give them unto the Levites, to every man according to his service. ⁶ And Moses took the wagons and the oxen, and gave them unto the Levites. ⁷ Two wagons and four oxen ^vhe gave unto the sons of Gershon, according to their service: ⁸ and four wagons and eight oxen ^whe gave unto the sons of Merari, according

^a Lev. 9. 22.
^b Deut. 21. 6.
^c 1 Chr. 22. 13.
^d Eccles. 32. 17.

^e Ps. 134. 3.
^f ch. 8. 31.
^g See ch. 4. 4-15.
^h See Ps. 121. 3-4.

ⁱ Ps. 31. 16
^j 57. 1
^k 50. 3, 7, 19
^l 116. 133.
^m Cp. Dan. 9. 17.
ⁿ / Op. 2 Sam. 6. 15
^o 1 Chr. 15. 5, 15.

^p ver. 34, 35
^q mg. for mg.
^r Deut. 20. 5
^s 1 Kin. 8. 63
^t 1 Chr. 7. 5, 9.
^u Ezra 6. 16
^v Neh. 12. 27.
^w 1 Mac. 4. 54.
^x Cp. Pa. 30.
^y A Pa. 4. 6.
^z 1 Deut. 28.

¹⁰ 2 Chr. 7. 14.
¹¹ Dan. 9. 18, 19.
¹² / Ex. 40. 17.
¹³ / See Ex. 6. 23.
¹⁴ 1 Lev. 8. 10.
¹⁵ 11.

^m ch. 1. 4.
ⁿ See Ex. 30. 12.

^o ch. 8. 8.
^p See Ex. 29. 41.

^q Ex. 30. 24.
^r 35.
^s Lev. 1. 2, 3.

^t Lev. 4. 23.
^u 24.
^v Lev. 3. 1.

¹ ch. 1. 8.

²⁸ ch. 4. 25.

²⁹ ch. 4. 29.
³⁰ 31, 33.

unto their service, under the hand of Ithamar the son of Aaron the priest. ⁹ But unto the sons of Kohath he gave none: because ^athe service of the sanctuary ^bbelonged unto them; ^cthey were that ^dthey should bear upon their shoulders. ¹⁰ And the princes offered ^efor ^fthe dedication of the altar in the day that it was anointed, even the princes offered their ^goblation offering before the altar. ¹¹ And the LORD said unto Moses, They shall offer their ^hoblation offering, each prince on his day, for ⁱthe ^jdedication of the altar.

¹² And he that offered his ^koblation offering the first day was ^lNahshon the son of Amminadab, of the tribe of Judah: ¹³ and his ^moblation offering was one silver charger, the weight thereof was an hundred and thirty ⁿshekels, one silver bowl of seventy shekels, after ^othe shekel of the sanctuary; both of them ^pwere full of fine flour mingled with oil for a ^qmeal offering; ¹⁴ one golden spoon of ten ^rshekels, full of ^sincense; ¹⁵ one young bullock, one ram, one ^the-lamb of the first year, for a burnt offering; ¹⁶ one ^umale kid of the goats for a ^vsin offering; ¹⁷ and for ^wthe sacrifice of peace offerings, two oxen, five rams, five ^xhe-goats, five ^yhe-lambs of the first year: this was the ^zoblation offering of Nahshon the son of Amminadab.

¹⁸ On the second day ^aNethanel the son of Zuar, prince of Issachar, did offer: ¹⁹ he offered for his ^boblation offering one silver charger, the weight ^cthereof was an hundred and thirty ^dshekels, one silver bowl of seventy shekels, after ^ethe shekel of the sanctuary; both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil for a ^fmeal offering; ²⁰ one ^ggolden spoon of gold of ten ^hshekels,

R.V. ¹ Or, the dedication-gift
A.V. ² Heb. who stood.

full of ^{incense:} ^{incense:} one young bullock,
 one ram, one ^{he-lamb} ^{lamb} of the first
 year, for a burnt ^{offering:} ^{offering:} one
 male ^{kid} of the goats for a sin ^{offering:} ^{offering:}
 23 and for the sacrifice of peace
 offerings, two oxen, five rams,
 five ^{he-goats,} ^{he-goats,} five ^{he-lambs} ^{lambs} of the
 first year: this was the ^{oblation} ^{offering}
 of ^{Nethanel} ^{Nethanel} the son of Zuar.

24 On the third day ^a Eliab
 the son of Helon, prince of the
 children of ^{Zebulun} ^{Zebulun}, ^{did offer:} ^{did offer:} 25 his
 oblation ^{offering} was one silver charger, the
 weight ^{thereof} ^{whereof} was an hundred and
 thirty *shekels*, one silver bowl of
 seventy shekels, after the shekel
 of the sanctuary; both of them
 full of fine flour mingled with oil
 for a ^{meal offering:} ^{meat offering:} 26 one golden
 spoon of ten *shekels*, full of ^{incense:} ^{incense:}
 27 one young bullock, one ram, one
^{he-lamb} ^{lamb} of the first year, for a burnt
 offering; 28 one ^{male} ^{kid} of the goats for
 a sin ^{offering:} ^{offering:} 29 and for the sacrifice
 of peace offerings, two oxen, five
 rams, five ^{he-goats,} ^{he-goats,} five ^{he-lambs} ^{lambs} of
 the first year: this was the ^{oblation} ^{offering}
 of Eliab the son of Helon.

30 On the fourth day ^c Elizur
 the son of Shedeur, prince of the
 children of ^{Reuben} ^{Reuben}, ^{did offer:} ^{did offer:} 31 his
 oblation ^{offering} was one silver charger, the weight
 thereof ^{was} ^{weight of} an hundred and thirty
shekels, one silver bowl of seventy
 shekels, after the shekel of the
 sanctuary; both of them full of
 fine flour mingled with oil for a
 meal ^{offering:} ^{meat offering:} 32 one golden spoon
 of ten *shekels*, full of ^{incense:} ^{incense:} 33 one
 young bullock, one ram, one
^{he-lamb} ^{lamb} of the first year, for a
 burnt ^{offering:} ^{offering:} 34 one ^{male} ^{kid} of the
 goats for a sin ^{offering:} ^{offering:} 35 and for
 the sacrifice of peace offerings,
 two oxen, five rams, five ^{he-goats,} ^{he-goats,}
 five ^{he-lambs} ^{lambs} of the first year: this
 was the ^{oblation} ^{offering} of Elizur the son
 of Shedeur.

36 On the fifth day ^c Shelumiel
 the son of Zurishaddai, prince

a ch. 1. 2.

b ch. 1. 14.
Cp. ch. 2. 14.

c ch. 1. 2.

d ch. 1. 10.

e ch. 1. 2.

of the children of ^{Simeon} ^{Simeon}, ^{did offer:} ^{did offer:}
 37 his ^{oblation} ^{offering} was one silver
 charger, the weight ^{thereof} ^{whereof} was
 an hundred and thirty *shekels*,
 one silver bowl of seventy shekels,
 after the shekel of the sanctuary;
 both of them full of fine flour
 mingled with oil for a ^{meal offering:} ^{meat offering:}
 38 one golden spoon of ten *shekels*,
 full of ^{incense:} ^{incense:} 39 one young bul-
 lock, one ram, one ^{he-lamb} ^{lamb} of the
 first year, for a burnt ^{offering:} ^{offering:}
 40 one ^{male} ^{kid} of the goats for a sin
 offering; 41 and for the sacrifice
 of peace offerings, two oxen, five
 rams, five ^{he-goats,} ^{he-goats,} five ^{he-lambs} ^{lambs} of
 the first year: this was the ^{oblation} ^{offering}
 of Shelumiel the son of Zuri-
 shaddai.

42 On the sixth day ^b Eliasaph
 the son of Deuel, prince of the
 children of ^{Gad} ^{Gad}, ^{offered:} ^{offered:} 43 his ^{oblation} ^{offering}
 was one silver charger, the weight ^{thereof} ^{whereof}
 was of an hundred and thirty *shekels*,
 one ^{silver} ^{bowl} of seventy shekels,
 after the shekel of the sanctuary;
 both of them full of fine flour
 mingled with oil for a ^{meal offering:} ^{meat offering:}
 44 one golden spoon of ten *shekels*,
 full of ^{incense:} ^{incense:} 45 one young bullock,
 one ram, one ^{he-lamb} ^{lamb} of the first
 year, for a burnt ^{offering:} ^{offering:} 46 one
 male ^{kid} of the goats for a sin ^{offering:} ^{offering:}
 47 and for the sacrifice of peace
 offerings, two oxen, five rams,
 five ^{he-goats,} ^{he-goats,} five ^{he-lambs} ^{lambs} of the first
 year: this was the ^{oblation} ^{offering} of Eli-
 asaph the son of Deuel.

48 On the seventh day ^d Eli-
 shama the son of Ammihud,
 prince of the children of
 Ephraim, ^{offered:} ^{offered:} 49 his ^{oblation} ^{offering}
 was one silver charger, the weight
 thereof ^{was} ^{weight of} an hundred and thirty
shekels, one silver bowl of seventy
 shekels, after the shekel of the
 sanctuary; both of them full of
 fine flour mingled with oil for a
 meal ^{offering:} ^{meat offering:} 50 one golden spoon
 of ten *shekels*, full of ^{incense:} ^{incense:} 51 one

young bullock, one ram, one ^{he-lamb} of the first year, for a burnt offering: 52 one ^{male} kid of the goats for a sin offering: 53 and for the sacrifice of peace offerings, two oxen, five rams, five ^{he-goats} of the first year: this was the oblation offering of Elishama the son of Ammihud.

54 On the eighth day ^{offered} Gamaliel the son of Pedahzur, prince of the children of Manasseh: 55 his oblation offering was one silver charger, the weight thereof was an hundred and thirty *shekels*, one silver bowl of seventy shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary; both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil for a meal offering: 56 one golden spoon of ten *shekels*, full of ^{incense}; 57 one young bullock, one ram, one ^{he-lamb} of the first year, for a burnt offering: 58 one ^{male} kid of the goats for a sin offering: 59 and for the sacrifice of peace offerings, two oxen, five rams, five ^{he-goats} of the first year: this was the oblation offering of Gamaliel the son of Pedahzur.

60 On the ninth day ^{offered} Abidan the son of Gideoni, prince of the children of Benjamin: 61 his oblation offering was one silver charger, the weight thereof was an hundred and thirty *shekels*, one silver bowl of seventy shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary; both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil for a meal offering: 62 one golden spoon of ten *shekels*, full of ^{incense}; 63 one young bullock, one ram, one ^{he-lamb} of the first year, for a burnt offering: 64 one ^{male} kid of the goats for a sin offering: 65 and for the sacrifice of peace offerings, two oxen, five rams, five ^{he-goats} of the first year: this was the oblation offering of Abidan the son of Gideoni.

a ch. i. 12.

b ch. i. 10.

c ch. i. 12.

d ch. i. 11.

e ch. i. 12.

66 On the tenth day ^{offered} Ahiezer the son of Ammishaddai, prince of the children of Dan: 67 his oblation offering was one silver charger, the weight thereof was an hundred and thirty *shekels*, one silver bowl of seventy shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary; both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil for a meal offering: 68 one golden spoon of ten *shekels*, full of ^{incense}; 69 one young bullock, one ram, one ^{he-lamb} of the first year, for a burnt offering: 70 one ^{male} kid of the goats for a sin offering: 71 and for the sacrifice of peace offerings, two oxen, five rams, five ^{he-goats} of the first year: this was the oblation offering of Ahiezer the son of Ammishaddai.

72 On the eleventh day ^{offered} Pagiel the son of Ocran, prince of the children of Asher: 73 his oblation offering was one silver charger, the weight thereof was an hundred and thirty *shekels*, one silver bowl of seventy shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary; both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil for a meal offering: 74 one golden spoon of ten *shekels*, full of ^{incense}; 75 one young bullock, one ram, one ^{he-lamb} of the first year, for a burnt offering: 76 one ^{male} kid of the goats for a sin offering: 77 and for the sacrifice of peace offerings, two oxen, five rams, five ^{he-goats} of the first year: this was the oblation offering of Pagiel the son of Ocran.

78 On the twelfth day ^{offered} Ahira the son of Enan, prince of the children of Naphtali: 79 his oblation offering was one silver charger, the weight thereof was an hundred and thirty *shekels*, one silver bowl of seventy shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary;

both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil for a meal offering: ⁸⁰ one golden spoon of ten *shekels*, full of incense; ⁸¹ one young bullock, one ram, one ^{he-lamb} lamb of the first year, for a burnt offering: ⁸² one male kid of the goats for a sin offering: ⁸³ and for the sacrifice of peace offerings, two oxen, five rams, five ^{he-goats} goats, five ^{he-lambs} lambs of the first year: this was the oblation offering of Ahira the son of Enan.

⁸⁴ This was 'the 'dedication of the altar, in the day when it was anointed, 'by the princes of Israel: twelve ^{silver chargers} silver chargers, twelve ^{chargers of silver} silver chargers, twelve ^{golden spoons} golden spoons: ⁸⁵ each ^{silver charger} silver charger of gold: ⁸⁶ each ^{charger of silver} charger of silver weighing an hundred and thirty *shekels*, and each bowl seventy: all the silver ^{vessels weighed} vessels weighed two thousand and four hundred *shekels*, after the shekel of the sanctuary: ⁸⁸ the ^{twelve golden spoons} golden spoons were twelve, full of incense, weighing ten *shekels* apiece, after the shekel of the sanctuary: all the gold of the spoons was an hundred and twenty *shekels*: ⁸⁷ all the oxen for the burnt offering were twelve bullocks, the rams twelve, the ^{he-lambs} lambs of the first year twelve, and their meat offering: and the males of the goats for a sin offering: ⁸⁸ and all the oxen for the sacrifice of the peace offerings were twenty and four bullocks, the rams sixty, the ^{he-goats} goats sixty, the ^{he-lambs} lambs of the first year sixty. This was 'the 'dedication of the altar, after that it 'was anointed. ⁸⁹ And when Moses went into the tent of the congregation 'to speak with 'him, then he heard 'the voice of one speaking unto him from above the mercy-seat that was upon the ark of the

testimony, from between the two cherubims: and he spake unto him.

¹ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, ² Speak unto Aaron, and say unto him, 'When thou 'lightest the lamps, the seven lamps shall give light in front of the candlestick. ³ And Aaron did so; 'he 'lighted the lamps thereof so as to give light in front of the candlestick, as the LORD commanded Moses. ⁴ And 'this was the work of the candlestick, ⁵ beaten work of the candlestick was of gold; unto the base thereof, and unto the flowers thereof, ⁶ it was 'beaten work: 'according unto the pattern which the LORD had shewed Moses, so he made the candlestick.

⁵ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying; ⁶ Take the Levites from among the children of Israel, and cleanse them. ⁷ And thus shalt thou do unto them, to cleanse them: ⁸ sprinkle the water of expiation upon them, and 'let them cause a razor to pass over all their flesh, and let them wash their clothes, and cleanse themselves. ⁹ Then let them take a young bullock, and 'its meal offering, even fine flour mingled with oil, 'and another young bullock shalt thou take for a sin offering. ¹⁰ 'And thou shalt present the Levites before the tent of meeting: ¹¹ and thou shalt assemble the whole congregation of the children of Israel together: ¹² and thou shalt present the Levites before the LORD: and the children of Israel shall lay put their hands upon the Levites: ¹³ and Aaron shall offer the Levites before the LORD for a wave offering, on the behalf of the children of Israel, that 'they may be to do execute the service of the

^a Ex. 25. 37
^b mg. for mg.
^c 40. 35
^d mg. for mg.

^b Ex. 25. 31.

^c See ver. 10
^d mg. for mg.
^e ch. 10. 3
^f (mg. for mg.)
^g Ex. 25. 18
^h (mg. for mg.)

ⁱ Ex. 25. 40.

^j ch. 12. 9, 17.
^k Cp. Lev. 8. 6.
^l Cp. Lev. 14. 8, 9.

^m Lev. 2. 1.
ⁿ See Ex. 29. 41.

^o ver. 12.

^p Cp. Ex. 29.
^q 40. 12.

^r Cp. Lev. 8. 2.

^s ver. 1. 10.
^t Cp. Lev. 1. 4.

^u ch. 12. 8.
^v See Ex. 28. 9-11.
^w See Ex. 25. 22.

R.V. ¹ Or, dedication-gift
 and in vv. 12, 15, 21.

A.V. ² That is, God.

¹ Heb. they may be to execute, &c.

² Or, at the hands of
 Or, from

³ Heb. let them cause a razor to pass over, &c.

⁴ Or, settled up

⁵ Or, set up

⁶ Or, turned

⁷ Heb. wave.

⁸ Heb. wave offering.

LORD. ¹² And the Levites shall lay their hands upon the heads of the bullocks: and ^{offer thou} thou shalt offer ^{the one for a sin offering, and the other for a burnt offering,} unto the LORD, to make ^{an} atonement for the Levites. ¹³ And thou shalt set the Levites before Aaron, and before his sons, and offer them for ^{a 'wave an} offering unto the LORD. ¹⁴ Thus shalt thou separate the Levites from among the children of Israel: and ^{the} Levites shall be mine. ¹⁵ And after that shall the Levites go in to do the service of the ^{tent of meeting} tabernacle of the congregation: and thou shalt cleanse them, and offer them for ^{a 'wave an} offering. ¹⁶ For they are ^{wholly} given unto me from among the children of Israel: ^{instead of all that openeth the such as open every womb, even instead of the firstborn of all the children of Israel, have I taken them unto me.} ¹⁷ ^{For} all the firstborn ^{among} of the children of Israel are mine, both man and beast: on the day that I smote ^{all the every} firstborn in the land of Egypt I sanctified them for myself. ¹⁸ And I have taken the Levites ^{instead of} of all the firstborn ^{among} of the children of Israel. ¹⁹ And I have given the Levites as ^a gift to Aaron and to his sons from among the children of Israel, to do the service of the children of Israel in the ^{tent} tabernacle of the ^{meeting} congregation, and ^{to} make ^{an} atonement for the children of Israel: ^{that} there be no plague among the children of Israel, ^{when} the children of Israel come nigh unto the sanctuary. ²⁰ Thus ^{did} Moses, and Aaron, and all the congregation of the children of Israel, ^{unto} did to the Levites: according unto all that the LORD

a Cp. Ex. 29. 10.

b ver. 7.

c ver. 8.

d ver. 11, 12, 13, 14.

e ver. 11, 21.

f ch. 8. 45. Cp. ch. 16. 2.

g ch. 3. 9.

h Cp. ch. 4. 3 & 1 Chr. 23. 3, 24, 27.

i ch. 3. 12, 45.

j See ch. 4. 23 & mg. for mg.

k See Ex. 12. 2.

l See ch. 1. 22.

m Cp. ch. 1. 1.

n ch. 25. 11.

o See ch. 1. 23.

p See Lev. 22. 5.

q Ex. 12. 6 (mg. for mg.). Lev. 22. 5 (mg. for mg.).

commanded Moses ^{touching concerning} the Levites, so did the children of Israel unto them. ²¹ And ^{the} Levites ^{purified themselves from sin, were purified,} and they washed their clothes; and ^d Aaron offered them ^{for a wave an} offering before the LORD; and Aaron made ^{an} atonement for them to cleanse them. ²² And after that went the Levites in to do their service in the ^{tent} tabernacle of the ^{meeting} congregation before Aaron, and before his sons: as the LORD had commanded Moses concerning the Levites, so did they unto them.

²³ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, ²⁴ This ^{is that which is that} ^{to} be from twentieth and five years old and upward they shall go in ^{to} wait upon the service in the work of the ^{tent of} tabernacle of the ^{meeting} congregation: ²⁵ and from the age of fifty years they shall ^{cease} waiting upon the ^{work} service thereof, and shall serve no ^{more} more: ²⁶ but shall minister with their brethren in the ^{tent of meeting} tabernacle of the congregation, ^{to} keep the charge, and shall do no service. Thus shalt thou do unto the Levites touching their ^{charges} charge.

¹ And the LORD spake unto **9** Moses in the wilderness of Sinai, ⁱⁿ in the first month of the second year after they were come out of the land of Egypt, saying, ² Moreover let the children of Israel ^{also} keep the passover in its ^{at his} appointed season. ³ In the fourteenth day of this month, ^{at} at even, ye shall keep it in ^{its} appointed season: according to all the ^{statutes} statutes of it, and according to all the ^{ordinances} ordinances thereof, shall ye keep it. ⁴ And Moses spake unto the children

R.V. ¹ Heb. Nathanim, given.

² Heb. return from the warfare of the work.

A.V. ³ Heb. given.

⁴ Heb. between the two evenings.

⁵ Or, through the children of Israel coming nigh.

⁶ Heb. between the two evenings.

⁷ Heb. to war the warfare of, etc.

⁸ Heb. to war the warfare in the work.

⁹ Heb. return from the warfare of the service.

¹⁰ Heb. between the two evenings.

of Israel, that they should keep the passover. ⁵ And they kept the passover ^{in the first month, on the} fourteenth day of the ^{month, first month} ^{at even, even} in the wilderness of Sinai: according to all that the LORD commanded Moses, so did the children of Israel. ⁶ And there were certain men, who were ^{unclean defiled} by the dead body of a man, ^{so} that they could not keep the passover on that day: and ^{they} came before Moses and before Aaron on that day: ⁷ and those men said unto him, We are ^{unclean defiled} by the dead body of a man: wherefore are we kept back, that we may not ^{offer} the oblation of the LORD in ^{its} appointed season among the children of Israel? ⁸ And Moses said unto them, ^{Stay ye; that} Stand still, and ^I may hear what the LORD will command concerning you.

⁹ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, ¹⁰ Speak unto the children of Israel, saying, If any man of you or of your ^{generations} ^{posterity} shall be unclean by reason of a dead body, or be in a journey afar off, yet he shall keep the passover unto the LORD: ¹¹ ^{In the second month on the fourteenth day} The fourteenth day of the second month ^{at even} they shall keep ^{it; they shall} it, and eat it with unleavened bread and bitter ^{herbs: 12} ^{they} shall leave none of it unto the morning, nor break ^{a bone thereof: 13} ^{of it:} according to all the ^{statute} ^{ordinances} of the passover they shall keep it. ¹³ But the man that is clean, and is not in a journey, and forbeareth to keep the passover, ^{that} even the same soul shall be cut off from among his people: because he ^{offered} brought not the oblation of the LORD in ^{its} appointed season, that man shall bear his sin. ¹⁴ And if a stranger shall sojourn among you, and

will keep the passover unto the LORD; according to the ^{statute} ^{ordinance} of the passover, and according to the ^{ordinance} ^{manner} thereof, so shall he do: ¹⁵ ^{ye} shall have one ^{statute} ^{ordinance}, both for the stranger, and for him that ^{is} ^{was} born in the land.

¹⁵ And ^{on} the day that the tabernacle was reared up the cloud covered the tabernacle, ^{even} the tent of the testimony: and ^{at even} ^{it} was upon the tabernacle as it were the appearance of fire, until the morning.

¹⁶ So it was always: the cloud covered ^{it} ^{by day,} and the appearance of fire by night.

¹⁷ And ^{whenever} ^{when} the cloud ^{was} taken up from ^{over the Tent,} ^{the tabernacle,} then after that the children of Israel journeyed: and in the place where the cloud abode, there the children of Israel ^{encamped} pitched their tents.

¹⁸ At the commandment of the LORD the children of Israel journeyed, and at the commandment of the LORD they ^{encamped} pitched: ^{as long} as the cloud abode upon the tabernacle they ^{remained} ^{encamped} rested in their tents.

¹⁹ And when the cloud ^{tarried} long upon the tabernacle many days, then the children of Israel ^{kept} the charge of the LORD, and journeyed not. ²⁰ And

^{sometimes} ^{so it was, when} the cloud was a few days upon the tabernacle; then according to the commandment of the LORD they ^{remained} ^{encamped} abode in their tents, and according to the commandment of the LORD they journeyed.

²¹ And ^{sometimes} ^{so it was, when} the cloud ^{was} ^{abode} from evening until morning; and ^{when} that the cloud was taken up in the morning, then they journeyed: ^{or if it continued by day and by night} ^{whether it was} ^{when} the cloud was taken up, they journeyed. ²² Whether it were two days, or a month, or a year, that the cloud tarried

a Ex. 12. 48.

b Ex. 40. 17.

c ch. 5. 9
& 19. 11, 16
Cp. John 19. 28.

d See Ex. 13. 21.

e ch. 27. 2.
Ex. 18. 18, 19, 28.f ch. 10. 11.
23, 34.
Ex. 40. 36.
g ver. 13.

h ch. 27. 5.

i Cp. 1 Cor. 10. 1.

j See Ex. 12.

k 2 Chr. 30. 2-16.

l See ch. 1.

m Ex. 12. 8.

n Ex. 12. 10.

o Ex. 12. 46.

p Cited John 19. 36.

q Ex. 12. 43.

r ch. 12. 15.

s Cp. Gen. 17. 14.

t ver. 7.

upon the tabernacle, ^{abiding remaining} thereon, the children of Israel ^{remained encamped,} abode in their tents, and journeyed not: but when it was taken up, they journeyed. ²³ At the commandment of the LORD they ^{encamped,} rested in the tents, and at the commandment of the LORD they journeyed: ²⁴ they kept the charge of the LORD, at the commandment of the LORD by the hand of Moses.

¹ And the LORD spake unto **IO** Moses, saying, ² Make thee two trumpets of silver; of

¹⁷ beaten work ^{a whole piece} shalt thou make them: and thou shalt use them for ^{the} calling of the ^{congregation,} assembly, and for the journeying of the camps.

³ And when ² they shall blow with them, all the ^{congregation} shall ^{gather} themselves unto thee at the door of the ^{tabernacle} tent of meeting.

⁴ And if they blow with ^{one,} then the princes, ^{the} which are heads of the thousands of Israel, shall gather themselves unto thee.

⁵ And when ye blow an alarm, then ^{the} camps that lie on the east ^{side} shall ^{take} their journey. ⁶ And when ye blow an alarm the second

time, then ^{the} camps that lie on the south side shall take their journey: they shall blow an alarm for their journeys.

⁷ But when the ^{assembly} congregation is to be gathered together, ye shall blow, but ye shall not ^{sound} an alarm. ⁸ And the sons of Aaron, the priests, shall blow with the trumpets; and they shall be to you for ^{a statute} an ordinance for ever throughout your generations.

⁹ And ^{when} ye go to war in your land against the ^{adversary} enemy that ^{oppresseth} you, then ye shall ^{sound} blow an alarm with the trumpets; and ye shall be ^{re-}membered before the LORD your

a ch. 23. 1.
1 Chr. 15. 24.
2 Chr. 5. 13, 15.
27. 6.
23. 26-28.
Exa. 8. 10.
Neh. 12. 35.
b Ex. 40. 36, 37.
c Pa. 81. 3.
See ch. 23. 11.

d See ver. 19.

e ver. 9.

f ch. 9. 17.

g ch. 3. 4.
(mg. for mg.).
h Isai. 1. 13.
Joel 1. 14.
i Cp. Pa. 81. 3.
j Cp. Ex. 40. 36.

k ch. 1. 1.
l Ex. 19. 1, 2.
m Jer. 4. 5.
n Joel 2. 15.

o ch. 12. 16.
p Is. 3. 26.
q Gen. 21. 21.
r Deut. 1. 1.

s ver. 5. 6.
t ch. 1. 16.
u 7. 2.
v Ex. 18. 21.
w See ch. 2. 3-4.

x ver. 14.
y See ch. 2. 3-4.
z For ver. 14-16.
aa See ch. 1. 7-9.

ab ver. 16.
ac See ch. 2. 10-16.

ad ch. 1. 51.

ae ver. 3.

af Joel 2. 1.

ag 1 Chr. 15. 24.
ah 3 Chr. 13. 12.
ai See ch. 4. 24-23.
aj 7. 6-8.
ak See ch. 2. 10-16.

al ch. 1. 5.

am ch. 31. 6.
an 3 Chr. 13. 14.
ao Cp. Josh. 6. 5.

ap J. 2. 18.
aq 2. 3.
ar 1 Q. 8. 12.
as 1 Sam. 10. 18.
at ch. 1. 6.
au See Gen. 8. 1.

God, and ye shall be saved from your enemies. ¹⁰ Also ⁱⁿ the day of your gladness, and in your ^{set feasts,} solemn days, and ⁱⁿ the beginnings of your months, ye shall blow with the trumpets over your burnt offerings, and over the sacrifices of your peace offerings; and they shall be to you ^{for} a memorial before your God: I am the LORD your God.

¹¹ And it came to pass ^{in the} second year, in ^{the} twentieth day of the second month, on the twentieth day of the month, ^{in the} second year, that the cloud ^{was} taken up from over the tabernacle of the testimony. ¹² And the children of Israel ^{set forward} according to their ^{took} journeys out of the wilderness of Sinai; and the cloud ^{abode} rested in the wilderness of Paran.

¹³ And they first took their journey ^{according} to the commandment of the LORD by the hand of Moses. ¹⁴ And ⁱⁿ the first ^{place} went the standard of the camp of the children of Judah ^{set forward} according to their ^{hosts} armies: and over his host was

¹⁵ Nahshon the son of Amminadab. ¹⁶ And over the host of the tribe of the children of Issachar was ^{Nethanel} Nethaneel the son of Zuar. ¹⁷ And over the host of the tribe of the children of Zebulun was Eliab the son of Helon. ¹⁸ And the tabernacle was taken down; and the sons of Gershon and the sons of Merari, ^{who bare} the tabernacle, ^{Merari} set forward, bearing the tabernacle. ¹⁹ And the standard of the camp of Reuben set forward according to their ^{hosts} armies: and over his host was

²⁰ Elizur the son of Shedeur. ²¹ And over the host of the tribe of the children of Simeon was ^{Shelumiel} the son of Zurishaddai. ²² And over the host of the tribe of the children of

Gad was ^aEliasaph the son of ^aDeuel. ²¹ And the Kohathites set forward, ^abearing the sanctuary: and ^athe other did set up the tabernacle against they came. ²² And ^athe standard of the camp of the children of Ephraim set forward according to their ^{hosts} armies: and over his host was ^aElishama the son of Ammihud. ²³ And over the host of the tribe of the children of Manasseh was ^aGamaliel the son of Pedahzur. ²⁴ And over the host of the tribe of the children of Benjamin was ^aAbidan the son of Gideoni. ²⁵ And ^athe standard of the camp of the children of Dan set forward, which was ^athe rearward of all the camps, set forward according to their hosts: and over his host was ^aAhiezer the son of Ammishaddai. ²⁶ And over the host of the tribe of the children of Asher was ^aPagiel the son of Ocran. ²⁷ And over the host of the tribe of the children of Naphtali was ^aAhira the son of Enan. ²⁸ ^aThus were the journeyings of the children of Israel according to their ^{hosts} armies, and they set forward. ²⁹ And Moses said unto Hobab, the son of ^aReuel the Midianite, Moses' father in law, We are journeying unto the place of which the LORD said, ^bI will give it you: come thou with us, and we will do thee good: for ^athe LORD hath spoken good concerning Israel. ³⁰ And he said unto him, I will not go; but I will depart to mine own land, and to my kindred. ³¹ And he said, Leave us not, I pray thee; forasmuch as thou knowest how we are to encamp in the wilderness, and thou ^{shalt} mayest be to

a ch. i. 14.
b Cp. Job 29.
15.
c Cp. ch. 2.
14.
d ch. 7. 9.
See ch. 4. 4-15.
e ver. 22.
Cp. Judg. i. 15 & 4. 11.
f Cp. ver. 17.
g See ch. 2. 16-24.
h See Ex. 3. 1.
i Deut. i. 33.
Cp. Josh. 3. 3, 4, 6.
j ch. i. 10.
k Pa. 132. 8.
Jer. 31. 2.
l See Ex. 12. 21.

m ch. i. 11.

n See ch. 2. 26-31.
o Pa. 68. 1, 2.
p Cp. Josh. 6. 2.

q ch. i. 12.

r ch. i. 13.
s Deut. 2. 22.

t ch. i. 15.
u Pa. 78. 21.
v ch. 2. 34.
w Cp. ch. 16. 30.

x Lev. 10. 3.
y 2 Kin. i. 12 & Pa. 108. 15.
z Rev. 13. 13.
aa Cp. ch. 21. 7.

ab Cp. James 5. 16.
ac See ch. 16. 45-48.

ad See Ex. 2. 18.
ae Deut. 9. 22.
af Gen. 12. 7.

ag See Ex. 12. 38.

ah Gen. 32. 12.
ai Ex. 3. 8.
aj G. 7. 8.
ak ch. 14. 1.
al Pa. 78. 15.
am 108. 14.
an 1 Cor. 10. 6.
ao Cp. ch. 21. 5.
ap Ex. 16. 3.
aq Acts 7. 30.

us ^binstead of eyes. ³² And it shall be, if thou go with us, yea, it shall be, that ^awhat good soever the LORD shall do unto us, the same will we do unto thee.

³³ And they ^aset forward ^{departed} from ^athe mount of the LORD three days' journey: and the ark of the covenant of the LORD ^awent before them ^{in the} three days' journey, to ^{seek} out ^aresting place for them. ³⁴ And the cloud of the LORD was ^{over} upon them by day, when they ^aset forward ^{went out of} the camp.

³⁵ And it came to pass, when the ark set forward, that Moses said, ^aRise up, O LORD, and let thine enemies be scattered; and let them that hate thee flee before thee. ³⁶ And when it rested, he said, Return, O LORD, unto the ^{ten} thousands of the thousands of Israel.

¹ And ^athe people were as murderers, ^{when the people speaking evil in the ears of complained, it displeased the LORD: and when the LORD heard the LORD heard}

^{II} ^{heard it, it: and} ^ahis anger was kindled; and ^athe fire of the LORD burnt among them, and ^{devoured} consumed them that were in the uttermost ^{part} parts of the camp.

² And ^athe people cried unto Moses; ^aand when Moses prayed unto the LORD, and the fire ^{was} abated.

³ And ^athe name of that place was called ^{he called the name of the place} ³⁴Taberah: because the fire of the LORD burnt among them.

⁴ And ^athe mixed multitude that was among them ^{fell} a lusting: and the children of Israel also ^{wept} again, and said, ^aWho shall give us flesh to eat? ⁵ We remember the fish, which we did eat in Egypt ^{for nought, freely}; the cucumbers, and the melons, and the leeks, and the onions, and the garlick: ⁶ but now our soul is dried ^{away} away: there

R.V. ¹ Or, which was evil

² That is, Burning.

A.V. ^a That is, the Gersahites and the Merarites. ^b Heb. These. ^c Heb. ten thousands thousands. ^d Or, were as it were complainers. ^e Heb. it was evil in the ears of, &c. ^f Heb. sunk. ^g That is, A burning. ^h Heb. lusted as a lust.

ⁱ Heb. returned and wept.

is nothing at all: we have nought save this manna to look to. ⁷ And ^athe manna was like ^{as} coriander seed, and the ^{appearance} thereof as the ^{appearance} colour of bdellium. ⁸ And the people went about, and gathered it, and ground it in mills, or beat it in ^amortars, and ^{seethed} it in ^{pots}, and made cakes of it: ^{and} the taste of it was as the taste of ^{fresh} oil. ⁹ And when the dew fell upon the camp in the night, the manna fell ^{upon} it. ¹⁰ And ^{Then} Moses heard the people ^{weeping} throughout their families, every man ^{at} in the door of his tent: and the anger of the LORD was kindled greatly; ^{and} Moses ^{Moses also} was displeased. ¹¹ And Moses said unto the LORD, Wherefore hast thou ^{evil entreated} thy servant? and wherefore have I not found favour in thy sight, that thou layest the burden of all this people upon me? ¹² Have I conceived all this people? have I ^{brought them forth,} that thou shouldest say unto me, ^{begotten them,} "Carry them in thy bosom, as a ^{nursing-father} carrieth ^{nursing father} the sucking child, unto the land ^{which} thou swarest unto their fathers? ¹³ Whence should I have flesh to give unto all this people? for they weep unto me, saying, Give us flesh, that we may eat. ¹⁴ I am not able to bear all this people alone, because it is too heavy for me. ¹⁵ And if thou deal thus with me, kill me, I pray thee, out of hand, if I have found favour in thy sight; and let me not see my wretchedness. ¹⁶ And the LORD said unto Moses, Gather unto me ^{seventy} men of the elders of Israel, whom thou knowest to be the elders of the people, and ^{officers} over them; and bring them unto the

tent of meeting, that they may stand there with thee. ¹⁷ And I will come down and talk with thee there: and I will take of the spirit which is upon thee, and will put it upon them; and they shall bear the burden of the people with thee, that thou bear it not thyself alone. ¹⁸ And say thou unto the people, ^{Sanctify} yourselves against ^{to-morrow,} to-morrow, and ye shall eat flesh: for ye have wept in the ears of the LORD, saying, Who shall give us flesh to eat? ^{for} it was well with us in Egypt: therefore the LORD will give you flesh, and ye shall eat. ¹⁹ Ye shall not eat one day, nor two days, nor five days, neither ten days, nor twenty days; ²⁰ but ^{even} a ^{whole} month, ^{until} it come out at your nostrils, and it be loathsome unto you: because that ye have ^{rejected} the LORD which is among you, and have wept before him, saying, ^{Why} came we forth out of Egypt? ²¹ And Moses said, ²² The people, among whom I am, are six hundred thousand footmen; and thou hast said, I will give them flesh, that they may eat a whole month. ²³ Shall the flocks and the herds be slain for them, to suffice them? or shall all the fish of the sea be gathered together for them, to suffice them? ²⁴ And the LORD said unto Moses, ^{Is} the LORD's hand waxed short? ^{now shalt thou see whether} my word shall come to pass unto thee or not. ²⁵ And Moses went out, and told the people the words of the LORD: ^{and} he gathered ^{gathered} the seventy men of the elders of the people, and set them round about the

R.V. ¹ Heb. eye.

A.V.

² Or, cakes baked with oil.³ Heb. eye of it as the eye of.⁴ Or, with⁵ Heb. month of days.

Tent. tabernacle. ²⁵ And ^athe LORD came down in the cloud, and spake unto him, and took of the spirit that was upon him, and ^{put} gave it upon the seventy elders: and it came to pass, that, when the spirit rested upon them, they prophesied, ^{but they did so no more and did not cease.} ²⁶ But there remained two of the men in the camp, the name of the one was Eldad, and the name of the other Medad: and the spirit rested upon them; and they were of them that were written, but ^{had not gone} went not out unto the ^{Tent} tabernacle: and they prophesied in the camp. ²⁷ And there ran a young man, and told Moses, and said, Eldad and Medad do prophesy in the camp. ²⁸ And ^JJoshua the son of Nun, the minister of Moses, ^{one} of his chosen young men, answered and said, My lord Moses, ^{forbid} them. ²⁹ And Moses said unto him, ^{Art thou jealous} Enviest thou for my sake? ^{would} God that all the LORD's people were prophets, and that the LORD would put his spirit upon them! ³⁰ And Moses gat him into the camp, he and the elders of Israel. ³¹ And there went forth a ^{wind} from the LORD, and brought quails from the sea, and let them fall ^{by} the camp, ^{as it were} as it were a day's journey on this side, and as it were a day's journey on the other side, round about the camp, and ^{as it were} as it were two cubits above the face of the earth. ³² And the people ^{rose} stood up all that day, and all the ^{that} night, and all the next day, and they gathered the quails: he that gathered least gathered ten ^whomers: and they spread them all abroad for themselves round about the camp. ³³ ^{While} And while the flesh was yet be-

a ver. 17.

b Cp. ch. 16.

c Deut. 9. 22.

d ch. 23. 17.

e ch. 12. 16 & 23. 17, 18.

f Cp. 1 Sam.

g Jer. 36. 5.

h Ex. 2. 21 (7).

i Ex. 4. 15

(for mg.)

j 7. 1, 9

(for mg.)

k 15. 26

(for mg.)

l Mic. 6. 4.

m ch. 11. 1.

n Kin. 19. 4.

o Isai. 37. 4.

p Esai. 25. 12, 13.

q Cp. Mal. 3. 16.

r ch. 26. 45.

s Ex. 24. 13.

t Cp. ch. 13. 4.

u See ch. 13. 16.

v Ecclus. 45. 4.

w 1 Cp. Mark

x 9. 38

y Luke 9. 49.

z m Cp. 1 Cor.

aa 14. 5.

ab ch. 11. 25

ac 16. 13.

ad Ex. 16. 13.

ae Ps. 78. 26-28

af 105. 40.

ag p Gen. 49. 2.

ah Esai. 1. 1.

ai Dan. 8. 2

aj Isai. 4. 16.

ak Luke 1. 11, 22.

al Acts 10. 11, 22.

am 22. 17, 18.

an q Gen. 20. 6.

ao 31. 10, 11.

ap 1 Kin. 3. 5.

aq Job. 33. 15.

ar Matt. 1. 30

as 27. 19.

at r Ps. 105. 26.

au s Heb. 3. 2, 5.

av t ch. 7. 89.

aw Cp. Ex. 33. 11

ax & Deut. 34. 10

ay 1 Cor. 13. 12.

az u Ps. 42. 4

ba v 78. 2.

bb Prov. 1. 6.

bc s Cp. Ex. 33.

bd 30, 31.

be w Ex. 16. 33.

bf Cp. Esai. 45.

bg 11.

bh x Ps. 78. 30.

bi 31.

tween their teeth, ere it was chewed, the ^{anger} wrath of the LORD was kindled against the people, and ^bthe LORD smote the people with a very great plague. ³⁴ And the name of that place was called ^{he} he called the name of that place Kibroth-hattaavah: because there they buried the people that lusted. ³⁵ ^{From Kibroth-hattaavah the} And the people journeyed from Kibroth-hattaavah unto ^Hazeroth; and they ^{abode} abode at ^Hazeroth.

¹ And Miriam and Aaron **12** spake against Moses because of the ^{Cushite} woman whom he had married: for ^{he} he had ^{married} married an ^{Ethiopian} Cushite woman. ² And they said, Hath the LORD indeed spoken only ^{with} by Moses? ^{hath} he not spoken also ^{with} by us? And ^{the} the LORD heard it. ³ ^{Now} (Now) the man Moses was very meek, above all the men which were upon the face of the ^{earth} earth. ⁴ And the LORD spake suddenly unto Moses, and unto Aaron, and unto Miriam, Come out ye three unto the ^{tent of meeting.} And they tabernacle of the congregation. And they three came out. ⁵ And ^{the} the LORD came down in ^{the} the pillar of the cloud, and stood ^{at} in the door of the ^{Tent} tabernacle, and called Aaron and Miriam: and they both came forth. ⁶ And he said, Hear now my words: ^{if} there be a prophet among you, I the LORD will make myself known unto him ⁱⁿ in a vision, ^{and} and will speak ^{with} with him ⁱⁿ in a dream. ⁷ ^{My} My servant Moses is not ^{so} so; ^{he} he is faithful in all mine ^{house} house: ⁸ ^{with} with him will I speak ^{mouth} mouth to mouth, even manifestly, and not in ^{dark} dark speeches; and ^{the} the ^{form} form ^{similitude} of the LORD shall he behold: wherefore then were ye not afraid to speak against my ^{servant} servant Moses? ⁹ And the anger of the

R.V. ¹ Or, from his youth
A.V. * Heb. as it were the way of a day.
† Heb. taken.

² Or, over
† That is, The graves of lust.

³ That is, The graves of lust.

⁴ Or, by
† Heb. they were in, &c.

† Or, Cushite.

LORD was kindled against them; and he departed. ¹⁰ And the cloud removed ^{over the Tent} departed from off the tabernacle; and, behold, ^{as white as} ^{became} Miriam was lepro-
 rous, ^{as white as} snow: and Aaron looked upon Miriam, and, be-
 hold, she was leprous. ¹¹ And Aaron said unto Moses, ^{Oh} ^{Alas}, my lord, ^{I say not, I pray thee} I beseech thee, lay not the sin upon us, ^{for that} wherein we have done foolishly, ^{wherein} and ^{for that} wherein we have sinned. ¹² Let her not, ^{I pray} be as one dead, of whom the flesh is half con-
 sumed when he cometh out of his mother's womb. ¹³ And Moses cried unto the LORD, saying, Heal ^{her} her now, O God, I beseech thee. ¹⁴ And the LORD said unto Moses, If her father had but ^{spit} in her face, should she not be ashamed seven days? let her be ^{shut} up without the camp seven days, and after that she shall be brought in again. ¹⁵ And Miriam ^{was} shut out from the camp seven days: and the people journeyed not till Miriam was brought in again. ¹⁶ And afterward the people journeyed removed from ^{Hazeroth}, and pitched in ^{the wilderness of Paran}.

13 ¹ And the LORD spake un-
 to Moses, saying, ² Send thou men, that they may ^{spy out} search the land of Canaan, which I give unto the children of Israel: of every tribe of their fathers shall ye send a man, every one a ^{prince} ruler among them. ³ And Moses ^{sent them from} the wilderness of ^{Paran} according to the commandment of the LORD: ^{all of them men who were heads} sent them from the wilderness of ^{Paran}: all of them men who were heads of the children of Israel. ⁴ And these were their names: of the tribe of Reuben, Shammua the son of Zaccur. ⁵ Of the tribe of Simeon, Shaphat the son of Hori. ⁶ Of the tribe of Judah, Caleb the son of Jephunneh.

⁷ Of the tribe of Issachar, Igal the son of Joseph. ⁸ Of the tribe of Ephraim, ^{Hoshea} ^{Oshhea} the son of Nun. ⁹ Of the tribe of Benjamin, Palti the son of Raphu. ¹⁰ Of the tribe of Zebulun, Gaddiel the son of Sodi. ¹¹ Of the tribe of Joseph, ^{namely}, of the tribe of Manasseh, Gaddi the son of Susi. ¹² Of the tribe of Dan, Ammiel the son of Gemalli. ¹³ Of the tribe of Asher, Sethur the son of Michael. ¹⁴ Of the tribe of Naphtali, Nahbi the son of Vophsi. ¹⁵ Of the tribe of Gad, Geuel the son of Machi. ¹⁶ These are the names of the men which Moses sent to spy out the land. And Moses called ^{Hoshea} ^{Oshhea} the son of Nun ^{Jehoshua}. ¹⁷ And Moses sent them to spy out the land of Canaan, and said unto them, Get you up this way ^{by} ^{the South}, and go up into ^{the} mountains: ¹⁸ and see the land, what it is; and the people that dwelleth therein, whether they be strong or weak, whether they be few or many; ¹⁹ and what the land is that they dwell in, whether it be good or bad; and what cities they be that they dwell in, whether in ^{camp} ^{tents}, or in strong holds; ²⁰ and what the land is, whether it be ^{fat} or lean, whether there be wood therein, or not. And ^{be} ye of good courage, and bring of the fruit of the land. Now the time was the time of the firstripe grapes. ²¹ So they went up, and ^{spied out} ^{sought} the land ^{from the wilderness of Zin} unto ^{Rehob}, to ^{the entering in of} ^{as men come to} Hamath. ²² And they went up ^{by} ^{the South}, and came unto ^{Hebron}; and ^{Ahi-} ^{man}, ^{Sheshai}, and ^{Talmi}, ^{the} children of Anak, were ^{there}. (Now ^{Hebron} was built seven years before ^{Zoan} in Egypt.)

23 And ^athey came unto the ^{valley} of Eshcol, and cut down from thence a branch with one cluster of grapes, and they bare it ^{upon a staff between two; they brought also of the pomegranates, and of the figs.} 24 That place was called the ^{valley of} ^{brook} Eshcol, because of the cluster of grapes which the children of Israel cut down from thence. 25 And they returned from ^{spying out} ^{searching of} the land at the end of ^{after} forty days. 26 And they went and came to Moses, and to Aaron, and to all the congregation of the children of Israel, unto the wilderness of Paran, to ⁹Kadesh; and brought back word unto them, and unto all the congregation, and shewed them the fruit of the land. 27 And they told him, and said, We came unto the land whither thou sentest us, and surely it ¹floweth with milk and honey; ²and this is the fruit of it. 28 ^{Howbeit} ^{Nevertheless} the people ^{be strong} that dwell in the land ^{are strong}, and the cities are ^{fenced,} ^{walled,} and very great: and moreover we saw the children of Anak there. 29 ^{Amalek dwelleth} ^{The Amalekites dwell} in the land of the South: and the ^{Hittite,} ^{Hittites,} and the ^{Jebusite,} ^{Jebusites,} and the ^{Amorite,} ^{Amorites,} dwell in the mountains: ^{and the Canaanites} ^{dwell} by the sea, and ^{along} by the side of Jordan. 30 And ^{Caleb} stilled the people before Moses, and said, Let us go up at once, and possess it; for we are well able to overcome it. 31 ^{But} the men that went up with him said, We be not able to go up against the people; for they are stronger than we. 32 And ^{they} brought up an evil report of the land which they had ^{spied out} ^{searched} unto the children of Israel, saying, The land, through which we

a ch. 32, 9.
Deut. 1. 24, 25.

b Cp. Amos
2. 9.

c Gen. 6. 4.

d Isai. 40. 22.

e ch. 11. 4.
f ver. 27, 29.

g ch. 16. 41.
Ex. 15. 24
h 15. 2
i 17. 3.
j Ps. 106. 25.
k Cp. Josh. 9. 18.
l ch. 20. 1, 16
m 32. 8
n 33. 5.
o Deut. 1. 19.
p Josh. 14. 6, 7.
q Cp. ver. 27
—29.

r ver. 31.

s See Ex. 3.

t Deut. 1. 26.

u Deut. 1. 28

v 9. 1, 2.

w Neh. 9. 17.

x Cp. Deut.

y 17. 16.

z Acts 7. 29.

aa ch. 13. 4, 22

ab 20. 6.

ac p ch. 14. 43.

ad Ex. 17. 8.

ae 1 Sam. 15. 2.

af al.

ag v ver. 30.

ah ch. 13. 6, 8.

ai Cp. ch. 14.

aj 26.

ak Cp. ch. 14.

al 6, 24.

am ch. 13. 27.

an Deut. 1. 26.

ao v ch. 32. 9.

ap Deut. 1. 28.

aq Josh. 14. 8.

ar v Deut. 10.

as 15.

at 2 Sam. 22. 30.

au 1 Kin. 10. 8.

av Ps. 18. 19.

aw & 22. 8.

ax Isai. 62. 4.

ay v See Ex. 3.

az s. ch. 14. 26.

ba v Josh. 22.

bb 16, 18, 19, 30.

bc s Deut. 7. 18

bd & 20. 3.

be v ch. 24. 8.

bf Cp. Ps. 14. 4

bg & 74. 14.

have gone to ^{spy it out,} ^{search it,} is a land that eateth up the inhabitants thereof; and ^{all} the people that we saw in it are ^{men of great} ^{stature.} 33 And there we saw the ^{Nephilim,} ^{giants,} the sons of Anak, which come of the ^{Nephilim,} ^{giants}: and we were in our own sight ^{as} grasshoppers, and so we were in their sight.

¹ And all the congregation ^{lifted up} ^{their voice,} and cried; and the people ^{wept} that night. ² And all the children of Israel ^{murmured} against Moses and against Aaron: and the whole congregation said unto them, Would God that we had died in the land of Egypt! or ^{would} God we had died in this wilderness! ³ And wherefore ^{doth} ^{bring} the LORD ^{bath} ^{brought} us unto this land, to fall by the ^{sword?} ^{sword?} ^{Our} ^{that our wives and our} ^{little ones shall} ^{children should} be a ^{prey:} ^{prey:} were it not better for us to return into Egypt? ⁴ And they said one to another, ^{Let} us make a captain, and ^{let} us return into Egypt. ⁵ Then ^{Moses} ^{and Aaron} fell on their faces before all the assembly of the congregation of the children of Israel. ⁶ ^{And} Joshua the son of ^{Nun} ^{Nun,} and Caleb the son of Jephunneh, which were of them that ^{spied out} ^{sought} the land, rent their clothes: ⁷ and they spake unto all the ^{congregation} ^{company} of the children of Israel, saying, ^{The} land, which we passed through to ^{spy it out,} ^{search it,} is an exceeding good land. ⁸ If ^{the} LORD delight in us, then he will bring us into this land, and give it ^{unto} us; ⁹ a land which floweth with milk and honey. ¹⁰ Only ^{rebel} not against the LORD, ^{neither} fear ye the people of the land; for ^{they} are bread for us: their

A.V. * Or, valley. R.V. ¹ That is, a cluster. ² Or, giants. ³ That is, a cluster of grapes. ⁴ Heb. men of stature.

1^a defence is removed from over them, and ^{departed} the LORD is with us: fear them not. 10^a But all the congregation bade stone them with stones. And ^{the} glory of the LORD appeared in the ^{tent of meeting unto} tabernacle of the congregation before all the children of Israel.

11 And the LORD said unto Moses, How long will this people ^{despise} me? and how long will ^{they not} it be ere they believe in me, for all the signs which I have wrought among them? 12 I will smite them with the pestilence, and disinherit them, and will make of thee a ^{nation greater} nation and mightier than they. 13 And Moses said unto the LORD, Then the Egyptians shall hear ^{it; for} thou broughtest up this people in thy might from among them; 14 and they will tell it to the inhabitants of this land: ^{for} they have heard that thou LORD art in the midst of this people; ^{for that} thou LORD art seen face to face, and ^{that} thy cloud standeth over them, and ^{that} thou goest before them, by day time in a pillar of a ^{day} cloud, and in a pillar of fire by night. 15 Now if thou shalt kill

^{all} this people as one man, then the nations which have heard the fame of thee will speak, saying, 16 Because the LORD was not able to bring this people into the land which he swore unto them, therefore he hath slain them in the wilderness. 17 And now, I pray beseech thee, let the power of the LORD be great, according as thou hast spoken, saying, 18 The LORD is ^{slow to anger,} and ^{longsuffering,} and ^{plenteous in} mercy, forgiving iniquity and transgression, and ^{that will by no means clear} the ^{guilty:} visiting the iniquity of the fathers upon the children, children

a Ps. 121. 5
(for mg.).
Isai. 25. 4
(for mg.).
& 30. 2, 3
(for mg.).
Jer. 48. 45
(for mg.).

b Gen. 48. 21.
Deut. 20. 1, 4
8: 15.

c Ex. 34. 4
d Ex. 17. 4

e See Lev. a. 23.

f Ps. 78. 33
& 108. 45.

g Ps. 108. 23.
Op. James 5.

h See 1 John 5. 14-16.

i Ps. 72. 19.
Hab. 2. 14.

j ver. 23.
Ch. 13. 30.

k Deut. 1. 32
& 9. 23.

l Ps. 78. 22, 32
& 108. 24.

m Heb. 3. 18.
Op. John 12. 37.

n Deut. 1. 35.
Ps. 95. 11
& 106. 26.

o Heb. 3. 17, 18.
1 Ex. 32. 10.

p In Cp. Gen. 31, 7.

q Job 19. 3
r Ex. 32. 12.

s Cp. Deut. 9. 28
& 32. 27

t Ps. 108. 23
& Ezek. 20. 9, 14.

u ch. 32. 11.
Ezek. 20. 15.

v Cp. ch. 28. 64.
p ver. 6.

ch. 13. 6.

z Job. 5. 9, 10
& 5. 1.

aa ch. 32. 12.
Josh. 14. 8, 9.

ab See Ex. 13. 21.

ac ver. 43, 45.
See ch. 13. 22.

ad Deut. 1. 40.

ae ver. 26.

af Deut. 9.

ag Cp. Josh. 7. 9.

ah Ex. 16. 7, 12.

ai ver. 21, 22.
ch. 23. 6a.

aj Cp. ver. 2.

ak See Ex. 34.

al 1 Cor. 10. 5.

am Heb. 3. 17.

an ch. 1. 48
& 26. 64.

ao Deut. 1. 38.

ap See Ex. 20. 5.

aq ch. 1. 3.
Ex. 30. 14.

upon the third and upon the fourth generation. 19^a Pardon, I pray beseech thee, the iniquity of this people according unto the greatness of thy mercy, and according ^{as} thou hast forgiven this people, from Egypt even until now. 20 And the LORD said, I have pardoned according to thy word: 21 but in very deed, ^{as} I live, and ^{as} all ^{the} earth shall be filled with the glory of the LORD; 22 ^{because} because those men which have seen my glory, and my ^{signs,} miracles, which I wrought in Egypt and in the wilderness, ^{yet} have tempted me ^{now} these ^{ten} times, and have not hearkened to my voice; 23 ^{surely} surely they shall not see the land which I swear unto their fathers, neither shall any of them that despised me see it: 24 but my servant ² Caleb, because he had another spirit with him, and hath followed me fully, him will I bring into the land whereinto he went; and his seed shall possess it. 25 ^{Now} the Amalekites (Now the Amalekites and the Canaanites dwell in the valley.) and the Canaanites dwell in the valley.) to-morrow ^{ye,} turn you, and get you into the wilderness by the way to of the Red Sea.

26 And the LORD spake unto Moses and unto Aaron, saying, 27 How long shall I bear with this evil congregation, which murmur against me? 28 I have heard the murmurings of the children of Israel, which they murmur against me. 29 Say unto them, ^{As} truly as I live, saith the LORD, ^{surely} as ye have spoken in mine ears, so will I do to you: 29^b your carcases shall fall in this wilderness; and ^{all} that were numbered of you, according to your whole number, ^{from} twenty years old and upward, which have murmured

against me, ³⁰ surely Doubtless ye shall not come into the land, concerning which I ¹lifted up my hand that I would make you dwell therein, ²save Caleb the son of Jephunneh, and Joshua the son of Nun. ³¹ But your little ones, which ye said should be a prey, them will I bring in, and they shall know the land which ³ye have rejected. ³² But as for you, ⁴your carcasses shall fall in this wilderness. ³³ And your children ⁵shall be wanderers in the wilderness ⁶forty years, and ⁷shall bear your whoredoms, until ⁸your carcasses be consumed in the wilderness. ³⁴ After the number of the days in which ye ⁹slept out the land, even ¹⁰forty days, for every day a year, shall ye bear your iniquities, even forty years, and ye shall know ¹¹my alienation. ³⁵ I the LORD have spoken, surely this will I do unto all ¹²this evil congregation, that are gathered together against me: in this wilderness they shall be consumed, and there they shall die. ³⁶ And the men, which Moses sent to ¹³spy out the land, who returned, and made all the congregation to murmur against him, by bringing up ¹⁴an evil report against the land, ³⁷ even those men that did bring up ¹⁵an evil report upon the land, ¹⁶died by the plague before the LORD. ³⁸ But Joshua the son of Nun, and Caleb the son of Jephunneh, remained alive of those men that went to ¹⁷spy out the land, lived still. ³⁹ And Moses told these words unto all the children of Israel: and the people ¹⁸mourned greatly. ⁴⁰ And they rose up early in the morning, and gat them up ¹⁹to the top of the mountain, saying, Lo, ²⁰we be here, and will go up unto the place which the LORD hath pro-

mised: for we have sinned. ⁴¹ And Moses said, Wherefore now do ye transgress the commandment of the LORD, seeing it shall not prosper? ⁴² Go not up, for the LORD is not among you; that ye be not smitten down before your enemies. ⁴³ For there ²¹the Amalekite and the Canaanite are there before you, and ye shall fall by the sword: because ye are turned back from following the LORD, therefore the LORD will not be with you. ⁴⁴ But they presumed to go up ²²to the top of the mountain: nevertheless ²³the ark of the covenant of the LORD, and Moses, departed not out of the camp. ⁴⁵ Then ²⁴the Amalekite and the Canaanite came down, and the Canaanites which dwelt in that mountain, and smote them, and beat them down, committed them, even unto ²⁵Hormah.

15 And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, ² Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, When ye be come into the land of your habitations, which I give unto you, ³ and ⁴will make an offering by fire unto the LORD, a burnt offering, or a sacrifice, ⁵to accomplish a vow, or ⁶in a freewill offering, or ⁷in your set feasts, to make a sweet savour unto the LORD, of the herd, or of the flock: ⁸ then ⁹shall he that offereth his oblation offer unto the LORD ¹⁰a meal offering unto the LORD bring a meal offering of a tenth ¹¹part of an ephah of fine flour mingled with the fourth part of an hin of oil: ¹² and wine for the drink offering, the fourth part of an hin of wine for a part of an hin, shalt thou prepare with the burnt offering or for the sacrifice, for each one lamb. ¹³ Or for a ram, thou shalt prepare for a meal offering two tenth parts of an ephah of fine flour mingled with the third part of an hin of

a Cp. 2 Chr. 24. 20.
b See Gen. 14. 22.
c ver. 6. 38.
d Deut. 1. 42.

e Cp. Deut. 31. 17.
f ver. 2.
g ver. 25. 45.
h See ch. 13. 29.

i Pa. 108. 24.
j See ver. 28.

k ch. 32. 18.
l Pa. 107. 40.
m Pa. 98. 10.
n Deut. 2. 14.
o Eek. 23.

p Cp. 1 Sam. 4. 3.
q ch. 13. 26.

r Cp. Esek. 4. 6.
s ver. 43.
t Deut. 1. 44.

u ch. 21. 3.
v Judg. 1. 17.
w Cp. Job 38. 10 (mg.).
x ch. 23. 19.

y ver. 27.

z ver. 18.
aa Lev. 23. 10.
ab Deut. 28. 1.

ac ch. 13. 32.
ad Lev. 1. 2. 3.

ae Lev. 22. 21.
af 27. 2.

ag ch. 28. 19.
ah Lev. 23. 6, 12, 35.
ai Deut. 16. 10.

aj Ex. 23. 18.
ak Lev. 4. 31.
al See Gen. 8. 21.

am b 1 Cor. 10. 16.
an Heb. 2. 17.
ao Jude 5.

ap c Lev. 2. 1 & 6. 14.
aq d ch. 28. 68.
ar See ch. 18. 16.

as e Ex. 29. 40.
at Lev. 23. 13.

au f ch. 23. 5.
av Lev. 14. 10.
aw g ch. 23. 7.

ax h Ex. 28. 4.
ay i ch. 28. 12.

az 14.

ba j Deut. 1. 41.

R.V. ¹ Heb. shepherd.
A.V. ² Heb. lifted up my hand.

³ Or, the revoking of my promise
⁴ Or, food.

⁵ Or, in making a special vow
⁶ Or, altering of my purpose.

⁷ Heb. separating.

oil: 7 and for the a drink offering
oil And thou shalt offer the third part
of an hin of wine, of a b sweet
savour unto the LORD. 8 And
when thou preparest a bullock
for a burnt offering, or for a
sacrifice, 10 to accomplish
sacrifice in performing a vow, or for
peace offerings unto the LORD:
9 then shall he offer bring with the
bullock a meal offering of three
tenths parts of an ephah of fine flour
mingled with half an hin of oil.
10 And thou shalt offer bring for the
drink offering half an hin of
wine, for an offering made by
fire, of a sweet savour unto the
LORD. 11 A Thus shall it be done
for each one bullock, or for each one
ram, or for each of the he-lambs, or of the kids.
a lamb, or a kid.
12 According to the number that
ye shall prepare, so shall ye
do to every one according to
their number. 13 All that are
homeborn
born of the country shall do these
things after this manner, in
offering an offering made by
fire, of a sweet savour unto the
LORD. 14 And if a stranger
sojourn with you, or whosoever
be among you throughout in your
generations, and will offer an
offering made by fire, of a sweet
savour unto the LORD; as ye
do, so he shall do. 15 For the
One ordinance
assembly. 16 There shall be one statute for you, and
shall be both for you of the congregation, and also
for the stranger that sojourneth
with you, a statute
an ordinance for ever
throughout in your generations: as
ye are, so shall the stranger be
before the LORD. 16 One law
and one ordinance shall be for
you, and for the stranger that
sojourneth with you.

17 And the LORD spake unto
Moses, saying, 18 Speak unto the
children of Israel, and say unto
them, When ye come into the
land whither I bring you, 19 then
it shall be, that, when ye eat of

a Cp. Josh.
5. 11, 12.

b See ver. 3
c Deut. 28.
2. 10.
Neh. 10. 37.
Ezek. 44. 30.
d Lev. 2. 14.
See Lev. 28.
10-17.

e Lev. 7. 11.
f ch. 28. 13.
14.
See Lev. 6. 14-
17.
g Cp. Lev. 4.
2

h See ch. 28.

i Cp. Lev. 4.
12

j ver. 8-10.

k ch. 28. 15.
Lev. 4. 23.
l Lev. 4. 30.

m ver. 28, 30.
ch. 9. 14.
Ex. 12. 40.

n Lev. 4. 27.
28.

o ver. 2.
p Lev. 4. 35.

the bread of the land, ye shall
offer up an heave offering unto
the LORD. 20 Of the first of your dough
ye shall offer up a cake of
the first of your dough for an heave
offering: as ye do the heave
offering of the threshing-floor, so
shall ye heave it. 21 Of the
first of your dough ye shall give
unto the LORD an heave offering
throughout in your generations.

22 And when ye shall err, and not
observe all these commandments,
which the LORD hath spoken
unto Moses, 23 even all that the
LORD hath commanded you by
the hand of Moses, from the
day that the LORD gave commandment,
and onward throughout your genera-
tions; 24 then it shall be, if it
be done unwittingly, committed by ignorance
without the
knowledge of the congregation,
that all the congregation shall
offer one young bullock for a
burnt offering, for a sweet savour
unto the LORD, with the meal
offering thereof, and the drink offering thereof,
according to the ordinance, and
manner, and
one kid of the goats for a sin offer-
ing. 25 And the priest shall
make an atonement for all the
congregation of the children of
Israel, and they shall be forgiven;
for it was an error, is ignorance; and they shall
brought their oblation, an offering
bring their offering, a sacrifice made by
fire unto the LORD, and their
sin offering before the LORD, for
their error ignorance: 26 and it shall be forgiven
all the congregation of the
children of Israel shall be forgiven,
and the stranger that sojourneth
among them; for in respect of
seeing it was done unwittingly. 27 And
if one person sin unwittingly,
were in ignorance, 28 then he
shall offer a she-goat of the first year
for a sin offering. 28 And the
priest shall make an atonement
for the soul that sinneth ignorantly,
when he sinneth by ignorance
unwittingly, before
the LORD, to make an atonement

R.V. 1 Or, in making a special vow
A.V. * Heb. from the eyes.

2 Or, coarse meal
† Or, ordinance.

for him; and ^{he shall be forgiven.} ^{forgiven him.}
 29 ^bYe shall have one law for him that ^{doeth aught unwittingly, for} ^{sinneth through ignorance, both for} him that is ^{homeborn} ^{born} among the children of Israel, and for the stranger that sojourneth among them. ³⁰ ^cBut the soul that doeth ^{aught with an high hand, whether} ^{ought it presumptuously,} he be ^{born in the land, or a stranger,} the same ^{blasphemeth} ^{reproacheth} the LORD; and that soul shall be cut off from among his people. ³¹ ^Because he hath ^despised the word of the LORD, and hath broken his ^{commandment;} ^{commandment,} that soul shall utterly be cut ^{off;} ^{off;} his iniquity shall be upon him.

³² And while the children of Israel were in the wilderness, they found a man ^{gathering} ^{that gathered} sticks upon the sabbath day. ³³ And they that found him gathering sticks brought him unto Moses and Aaron, and unto all the congregation. ³⁴ And ^{they} put him in ward, because it ^{had not been} ^{was not} declared what should be done to him. ³⁵ And the LORD said unto Moses, ^eThe man shall surely be ^{surely} ^{be surely} put to death: all the congregation shall ^{stone} him with stones without the camp. ³⁶ And all the congregation brought him without the camp, and stoned him with stones, and he died; as the LORD commanded Moses.

³⁷ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, ³⁸ Speak unto the children of Israel, and bid them ^{that} they make them ^{fringes} in the borders of their garments throughout their generations, and that they put upon the fringe of ^{each border a cord} ^{the borders a ribbon} of blue: ³⁹ and it shall be unto you for a fringe, that ye may look upon it, and remember all the commandments of the LORD, and do

them; and that ye ^{go not about} ^{seek not} after your own heart and your own eyes, after which ye use ^{to go a whoring:} ⁴⁰ that ye may ^{remember} ^{remember} and do all my commandments, and be ^{holy} unto your God. ⁴¹ ^I am the LORD your God, which brought you out of the land of Egypt, to be your God: I am the LORD your God.

16 ¹Now ^aKorah, the son of Izhar, the son of Kohath, the son of Levi, ^{with} ^{Dathan} and Abiram, the sons of Eliab, and On, the son of Peleth, sons of Reuben, took ^{men:} ² and they rose up before Moses, with certain of the children of Israel, two hundred and fifty princes of the ^{congregation, called to the assembly,} ^{men} ^{assembly, famous in the congregation,} of renown: ³ and ^{they} ^{assembled} ^{gathered} themselves together against Moses and against Aaron, and said unto them, ³¹ ^mYe take too much upon you, seeing ^{all} the congregation are holy, every one of them, and ^{the} LORD is among them: wherefore then lift ye up yourselves above the ^{assembly} ^{congregation} of the LORD? ⁴ And when Moses heard it, ^{he} fell upon his face: ⁵ and he spake unto Korah and unto all his company, saying, ^{In the morning} ^{Even to-morrow} the LORD will shew ^{who} ^{are} ^{his,} and ^{who} ^{is} ^{holy,} ^{holy;} and ^{will} cause him to come near unto him: even him ^{whom} ^{he} ^{shall} ^{choose} ^{will} ^{he} ^{cause} ^{to} ^{come} ^{near} ^{unto} ^{him.} ⁶ This do; ^{take} ^{you} ^{censers,} Korah, and all his company; ⁷ and put fire therein, and put incense ^{upon} ⁱⁿ them before the LORD ^{to-morrow:} ^{to-morrow:} and it shall be that the man whom the LORD doth choose, ^{he} ^{shall} ^{be} ^{holy:} ^{ye} ^{take} ^{too} ^{much} ^{upon} ^{you,} ye sons of Levi.

a Cp. Job 31. 7
& Eccles. 11. 9
& Ezek. 6. 9
b See ver. 15.
c Ps. 78. 27
& 108. 28
Cp. Ezek. 6. 9.

d See Lev. 11. 44.
e Cp. Deut. 17. 12
& Ps. 18. 13
& 116. 10. 26.
f Lev. 22. 33.
See Lev. 22. 3.

g 2 Sam. 12. 9.
h Chr. 32. 14.
Prov. 13. 12.
2 Ecd. 7. 24.
i A ch. 27. 3.
Ex. 6. 16, 18, 21.
Eccles. 45. 15, 19.
Jude 11.
j ch. 28. 9.

k Ex. 25. 3.
See Ex. 20. 5.
l

m Ps. 108. 16
-18.

n Lev. 24. 12.

m ver. 7.

o See Ex. 19. 6.

p Ex. 31. 14.
15.

q ch. 14. 14
& 25. 34.

See Ex. 29. 45.

r Lev. 24. 14
-16.

s Josh. 7. 26.
1 Kin. 21. 13.

t Acts 7. 58.
u ch. 14. 5
& 20. 5.

v Cp. 2 Tim. 2. 19.

w ver. 3.

x ch. 17. 5.

1 Sam. 2. 28.
Ps. 105. 26.

Cp. Ex. 28. 1.

y ch. 3. 10.
Lev. 10. 3.

z Ps. 95. 4.
Ezek. 40. 46.

& 44. 15, 16.
u Deut. 22.

15.
Cp. Matt. 23. 5.

z Lev. 10. 1.

y ver. 3.

R.V. ¹ Or, tassels in the corners ² Heb. spy not out.
A.V. ^o Heb. doth. [†] Heb. with an high hand.

³ Heb. It is enough for you. ⁴ Or, whom he will cause to come near
[†] Heb. It is much for you.

⁸ And Moses said unto Korah, ^{Hear now,} Hear, I pray you, ye sons of Levi: ⁹ *seemeth it but* ^a a small thing unto you, that the God of Israel hath ^{separated} separated you from the congregation of Israel, to bring you near to ^{himself;} himself; to do the service of the tabernacle of the LORD, and to stand before the congregation to minister unto them; ¹⁰ and that he hath brought thee ^{near} near to him, and all thy brethren the sons of Levi with thee: and seek ye the priesthood also? ¹¹ ^{Therefore} For which cause both thou and all thy company are gathered together against the LORD: ^{and} and Aaron, what is he that ye murmur against him? ¹² And Moses sent to call Dathan and Abiram, the sons of Eliab: and they said, We will not come up: ¹³ is it ^a a small thing that thou hast brought us up out of ^a a land ^{flowing} that floweth with milk and honey, to kill us in the wilderness, ^{but thou must needs} except thou ^{make} make thyself ^{also} altogether a prince over us? ¹⁴ Moreover thou hast not brought us into a land ^{flowing} that floweth with milk and honey, ^{nor} or given us inheritance of fields and vineyards: wilt thou ¹⁵ put out the eyes of these men? we will not come up. ¹⁵ And Moses was very wroth, and said unto the LORD, ¹⁶ Respect not thou their offering: ¹⁷ I have not taken one ass from them, neither have I hurt one of them. ¹⁶ And Moses said unto Korah, Be thou and all thy ^{congregation} company before the LORD, thou, and they, and Aaron, ^{to-morrow;} to-morrow: ¹⁷ and ^{take} take ^{ye} every man his censer, and put incense ^{upon} in them, and bring ye before the LORD every man his censer, ^{two hundred and fifty censers;} thou also, and Aaron, each ^{of you} his censer. ¹⁸ And they took every man his

censer, and put fire in them, and laid incense thereon, and stood ^{at} in the door of the ^{tent} tabernacle of the ^{meeting} congregation with Moses and Aaron. ¹⁹ And Korah ^{assembled} gathered all the congregation against them unto the door of the ^{tent} tabernacle of the ^{meeting} congregation: ^{and} and the glory of the LORD appeared unto all the congregation.

²⁰ And the LORD spake unto Moses and unto Aaron, saying, ²¹ ^a Separate yourselves from among this congregation, that I may consume them ⁱⁿ in a moment. ²² And they ^{fell} upon their faces, and said, O God, ^{the} the God of the spirits of all flesh, ^{shall} shall one man sin, and wilt thou be wroth with all the congregation? ²³ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, ²⁴ Speak unto the congregation, saying, Get you up from about the tabernacle of Korah, Dathan, and Abiram. ²⁵ And Moses rose up and went unto Dathan and Abiram; and the elders of Israel followed him. ²⁶ And he spake unto the congregation, saying, ^{Depart,} I pray you, from the tents of these wicked men, and touch nothing of theirs, lest ye be consumed in all their sins. ²⁷ So they ^{gat} ^{them} up from the tabernacle of Korah, Dathan, and Abiram, on every side: and Dathan and Abiram came out, and stood ⁱⁿ in the door of their tents, and their wives, and their sons, and their little ^{ones,} children. ²⁸ And Moses said, Hereby ye shall know that the LORD hath sent me to do all these works; for *I have not done them* ^{of} of mine own mind. ²⁹ If these men die ^{the} the common death of all men, or if they be visited after the visitation of all men; ^{then} then the LORD

R.V. ¹ Heb. bore out.A.V. [•] Heb. bore out. [†] Heb. as every man dieth.

hath not sent me. ³⁰ But if the LORD ¹¹ make a new thing, and ^a the ^{ground} ^{earth} open her mouth, and swallow them up, with all that appertain unto them, and they ^{go} ^{down} ^{alive} ^{quick} into ² the pit; then ye shall understand that these men have ^{despised} ^{provoked} the LORD. ³¹ ^d And it came to pass, as he ^{had} made an end of speaking all these words, that the ground clave asunder that was under them: ³² and the earth opened her mouth, and swallowed them up, and their ^{households,} ^{houses,} and ^{all} the men that appertained unto Korah, and all their goods. ³³ ^{So they,} ^{They,} and all that appertained to them, went down alive into ³ the pit: and the earth closed upon ^{them,} ^{them:} and ⁴ they perished from among the ^{assembly,} ^{congregation.} ³⁴ And all Israel that were round about them fled at the cry of them: for they said, Lest the earth swallow us ^{up,} ^{also.} ³⁵ And ^{fire} ^{there} came out ^a ^{fire} from the LORD, and devoured ^{the} ^{consumed} the two hundred and fifty men that offered the incense.

³⁶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, ³⁷ Speak unto "Eleazar the son of Aaron the priest, that he take up the censers out of the burning, and scatter thou the fire yonder; for they are ^{holy;} ^{hallowed.} ³⁸ ^{even} ^{the} ^{censers} of ^{these} ^{sinner} ^{sins} against their own ^{lives,} ^{souls,} and let them ^{be} ^{made} ^{beaten} ^{make} ^{them} ^{broad} plates for a covering of the altar: for they offered them before the LORD, therefore they are ^{holy} ^{hallowed:} and they shall be a sign unto the children of Israel. ³⁹ And Eleazar the priest took the brasen censers, ^{which} ^{wherewith} they that were burnt had offered; and they ^{beat} ^{them} ^{out} ^{for} were made broad plates for a covering of

the altar: ⁴⁰ to be a memorial unto the children of Israel, ^{to} ^{the} ^{that} ^{no} ^{stranger,} which is ¹² of the seed of Aaron, come ^{to} ^{burn} ^{offer} incense before the LORD: that he be not as Korah, and ^{his} ^{company:} as the LORD ^{spake} ^{said} him by the hand of Moses.

⁴¹ But on the morrow all the congregation of the children of Israel murmured against Moses and against Aaron, saying, we have killed the people of the LORD. ⁴² And it came to pass, when the congregation was ^{assembled} ^{gathered} against Moses and against Aaron, that they looked toward the ^{tent} ^{of} ^{meeting} ^{tabernacle} of the congregation: and, behold, ^{the} ^{cloud} covered it, and ^{the} ^{glory} of the LORD appeared. ⁴³ And Moses and Aaron came ^{to} ^{the} ^{front} ^{of} ^{the} ^{tent} ^{of} ^{meeting} ^{before} ^{the} ^{tabernacle} of the congregation.

⁴⁴ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, ⁴⁵ Get you from among this congregation, that I may consume them as a moment. ⁴⁶ And they fell upon their faces. ⁴⁷ And Moses said unto Aaron, Take ^{thy} ^{censer,} and put fire therein from off the altar, and ^{lay} ^{incense} ^{thereon,} and ^{carry} ^{put} ^{on} ^{incense,} quickly unto the congregation, and make ^{an} ^{atonement} for them: for ^{there} ^{is} ^{wrath} ^{gone} ^{out} ^{from} the LORD; the plague is begun. ⁴⁸ And Aaron took as Moses ^{spake} ^{commanded,} and ran into the midst of the ^{assembly} ^{congregation;} and, behold, the plague was begun among the people: and he put on the incense and made ^{an} ^{atonement} for the people. ⁴⁹ And he stood between the dead and the living; and the plague was stayed. ⁵⁰ Now they that died ⁱⁿ the plague were fourteen thousand and seven hundred, ^{beside} ^{beside} them that died about the matter of Korah

a Cp. Gen.

4. 11.

b ch. 8. 10.

2 Chr. 26. 18.

c ver. 28.

Ps. 65. 18.

d ch. 28. 10

e 27. 1.

Deut. 11. 6

Pa. 106. 17.

f See ch. 14. 2.

g Cp. ch. 28.

h 1 Chr. 6. 23.

i 27.

j Ex. 40. 34.

k ver. 19.

See Lev. 9. 23.

l Jude 11.

m ver. 21. 34.

n Cp. ch. 11. 1.

Lev. 10. 2.

Pa. 106. 18.

o ver. 28.

p ver. 17.

[Ch. 17. 1

in Heb.]

q ch. 3. 22

r 4. 16

s 10. 3. al.

t ch. 8. 19

u 11. 25.

v Lev. 10. 6

w 1 Chr. 27. 34.

x Prov. 20. 2.

y Hab. 2. 10.

z Op. 1 Kin. 2. 23.

a ch. 17. 10

b 28. 10.

c ver. 80.

d ch. 25. 8.

e 2 Sam. 24. 26.

f Pa. 106. 30.

g ch. 27. 3.

R.V. ¹ Heb. creates a creation.
 a Or, souls

² Heb. Shool.

³ Or, these men who have sinned at the cost of their

A.V. ⁴ Heb. create a creature.

⁵⁰ And Aaron returned unto Moses unto the door of the ^{tent of meeting} tabernacle of the congregation: and ^bthe plague was stayed.

I ¹ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, ² Speak unto the children of Israel, 'and take of them rods, one for each fathers' house, of all according to the house of their fathers, of all their princes according to the fathers' houses, twelve rods: write thou every man's name upon his rod. ³ And thou shalt write Aaron's name upon the rod of Levi: for one rod shall be for each head of their fathers' houses. ⁴ And thou shalt lay them up in the ^{tent} tabernacle of the congregation before the testimony, ⁵ where I will meet with you. ⁶ And it shall come to pass, that the ^{man} whom I shall choose, his rod shall bud: and I will make to cease from me ^athe murmurings of the children of Israel, which they murmur against you. ⁶ And Moses spake unto the children of Israel, and ^{all} every one of their princes gave him ^arods, for each prince one, according to their fathers' houses, even twelve rods: and the rod of Aaron was among their rods. ⁷ And Moses laid up the rods before the LORD in ^{the} ^{tent} tabernacle of the testimony. ⁸ And it came to pass on the morrow, that ^{that} Moses went into the ^{tent} ^{of the testimony}: and, behold, the rod of Aaron for the house of Levi was budded, and ^{put} brought forth buds, and bloomed blossoms, and ^{bare ripe} yielded almonds. ⁹ And Moses brought out all the rods from before the LORD unto all the children of Israel: and they looked, and took every man his rod. ¹⁰ And the LORD said unto Moses, ^{Put back} 'the rod of Aaron before the testimony, to be kept ^{for} a

a ver. 8.

b See ver. 48.

[Ch. 17. 16
in Heb.]

c Cp. Exek.

37. 14.

d See ch. 1.

51.

e ver. 23.

See Ex. 23. 28.

f ver. 23.

g See Ex.

23. 22.

h ch. 16. 5.

i Cp. Gen.

23. 24.

j See ch. 3.

6-10.

k ch. 16. 11.

l ch. 3. 25, 31,

38.

m ch. 16. 40.

n ch. 4. 15.

o ch. 12. 2.

Ex. 38. 21.

p Chr. 24. 6.

Acts 7. 44.

q See ch. 17.

12.

r ch. 3. 28.

Ex. 27. 21.

s 30. 7.

t Lev. 24. 3.

u See Lev.

10. 6.

v ch. 3. 12, 45.

w ch. 3. 9.

x 3. 13.

y Heb. 2. 4.

z ch. 3. 10.

aa ch. 16. 36.

token against the children of rebellion; ^{that} thou mayest make an end of their ^{shalt quite take away} murmuring against me, that they die not. ¹¹ Thus did Moses: as the LORD commanded him, so did he.

¹² And the children of Israel spake unto Moses, saying, Behold, we ^{perish}, we are all undone. ¹³ Every one that cometh near, that cometh any thing near unto the tabernacle of the LORD, ^{dieth} the LORD shall die: shall we ^{perish} all of us ^{be consumed} with dying?

I ¹ And the LORD said unto Aaron, Thou and thy sons and thy fathers' house with thee shall 'bear the iniquity of the sanctuary: ^{and} thou and thy sons with thee shall bear the iniquity of your priesthood. ² And thy brethren ^{also}, of the tribe of Levi, the tribe of thy father, bring thou ^{near} with thee, that they may be 'joined unto thee, and 'minister unto thee: but thou and thy sons with thee ^{shall be} ^{shall minister} before the ^{tent} ^{of the} tabernacle testimony. ³ And they shall keep thy charge, and ^{the} charge of all the ^{Tent} ^{tabernacle}: ^monly they shall not come nigh unto the vessels of the sanctuary and unto the altar, ⁿthat they die not, neither they, nor ye, neither they, nor ye also, die. ⁴ And they shall be joined unto thee, and keep the charge of the ^{tent} ^{of meeting} tabernacle of the congregation, for all the service of the ^{Tent} ^{tabernacle}: ^pand a stranger shall not come nigh unto you. ⁵ And ye shall 'keep the charge of the sanctuary, and the charge of the altar: ^{that} there be ^{wrath} no ^{wrath} any more upon the children of Israel. ⁶ And I, behold, I have taken your brethren the Levites from among the children of Israel: ^{to} you they are ^{a gift} ^{given} ^{as a gift} for the LORD, to do the service of the ^{tent} ^{of the} tabernacle meeting. ⁷ And ^{therefore} thou and thy sons with thee shall keep

R.V. ¹ Or, shall die

A.V. * Heb. a rod for one prince, a rod for one prince.

† Heb. children of rebellion.

your ^{priesthood} ^{priest's office} for every thing of the altar, and ^{for that} within the veil; and ye shall serve: I ^{give} have given you the ^{priesthood} as your ^{priest's office} unto you as a service of gift: and the stranger that cometh nigh shall be put to death.

⁸ And the LORD spake unto Aaron, And I, behold, ^I have given thee the charge of mine heave offerings, even all the hallowed things of the children of Israel; unto thee have I given them ¹⁸ by reason of the anointing, and to thy sons, ^{as a due} for ever. ⁹ This shall be thine of the most holy things, ^{reserved} from the fire: every oblation of theirs, even every ^{meal} offering of theirs, and every ^{sin} offering of theirs, and every ^{guilt} offering of theirs, which they shall render unto me, shall be most holy for thee and for thy sons. ¹⁰ ^{As} In the most holy things ^{place} shalt thou eat thereof: every male shall eat thereof: it shall be holy unto thee. ¹¹ And this is thine; ^{the} heave offering of their gift, ^{even} with all the wave offerings of the children of Israel: I have given them unto ^{thee}, and to thy sons and to thy daughters with thee, ^{as a due} by a statute for ever: ^{every} one that is clean in thy house shall eat thereof. ¹² ^{All} the ^{best} of the oil, and all the ^{best} of the vintage, ^{and} of the corn, ^{the} first-fruits of them which they ^{give} shall offer unto the LORD, ^{to thee} have I given them. ¹³ The firstripe fruits of all that is in their land, ^{which} they shall bring unto the LORD, shall be thine; ^{every} one that is clean in thy house shall eat thereof. ¹⁴ ^{Every} thing devoted in Israel shall be thine. ¹⁵ ^{Every} thing that openeth the womb, of all flesh which

they offer unto the LORD, ^{both} ^{whether} of man and beast, shall be thine: nevertheless ^{the} firstborn of man shalt thou surely redeem, and the firstling of unclean beasts shalt thou redeem. ¹⁶ And those that are to be redeemed of them from a month old shalt thou redeem, ^{according} to thine estimation, for the money of five shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary (^{the same} is twenty gerahs). ¹⁷ But the firstling of ^{an} ox, or the firstling of a sheep, or the firstling of a goat, thou shalt not redeem; they are holy: thou shalt sprinkle their blood upon the altar, and shalt burn their fat for an offering made by fire, for a sweet savour unto the LORD. ¹⁸ And the flesh of them shall be thine, as ^{the} wave breast and as the right thigh, ^{it shall be} ^{shoulder} are thine. ¹⁹ All the heave offerings of the holy things, which the children of Israel offer unto the LORD, have I given thee, and thy sons and thy daughters with thee, ^{as} by a ^{due} statute for ever: ^{it} is a covenant of salt for ever before the LORD unto thee and to thy seed with thee. ²⁰ And the LORD said unto Aaron, Thou shalt have no inheritance in their land, neither shalt thou have any portion among them: ^I am thy portion and thine inheritance among the children of Israel.

²¹ And unto the children of Levi, behold, I have given all the tithes in Israel for an inheritance, in return for their service which they serve, even the service of the tent of meeting. ²² And henceforth the children of Israel shall not come nigh the tent of meeting, lest they bear sin, and die. ²³ But the Levites shall do the service of the tent of meeting, tabernacle of the congregation,

a Heb. 2, 3, 6.
b Ex. 12. 13 & 24. 20.

c See ch. 1. 51.

d ch. 8. 47.
Lev. 27. 2, 6.
e ch. 5. 9.
Lev. 7. 32.

f See Ex. 30.

g Deut. 15.

h Ex. 22. 29 & 40. 13, 15.
Lev. 7. 36 (for mg.).

i Lev. 2. 2, 3.

j Lev. 2. 2, 3 & 10. 12, 15, 16.
k Lev. 4. 22, 27.

l Ex. 22. 29 & 40. 13, 15.
m Ex. 22. 29, 32.
Lev. 7. 31, 32, 34.

n ver. 11.

o Ex. 22. 27, 29.
Lev. 7. 30, 34.

p Lev. 2. 13.
q Chr. 12. 5.
Mark 9. 49 (mg.).

r Lev. 10. 14.
Op. Deut. 12. 2.
s Op. Lev. 22. 2, 3, 11-13.

t ver. 23, 24.
Deut. 10. 9.
u 12. 12.

v 14. 27.
w 13. 1, 2.
Joel. 13. 31.

x 14. 3.
y 18. 7.
Ezek. 44. 28.
Op. Ps. 118. 5.
z Lam. 3. 24, 41.

a Deut. 18. 4.
b Ex. 22. 19 & 24. 26.

c Neh. 10. 35, 36.
d Lev. 27. 30, 32.
Deut. 14. 22.

e Neh. 10. 37 & 12. 44.
f Heb. 7. 5, 8, 9.
Op. Gen. 14. 30 & 22. 22.

g Ex. 22. 29.
Lev. 2. 14.
Deut. 26. 1.

h See ch. 1. 51.
i Lev. 27. 28.
j Lev. 22. 9.
k See Ex. 13. 2.
l ch. 8. 7.

R.V. 1 Or, for a portion

2 Heb. fat.

3 Or, And as to their redemption money, from a month old shalt thou redeem them

A.V. 4 Heb. fat.

† Heb. die.

and "they shall bear their iniquity: it shall be a statute for ever throughout your generations, ^{and that} among the children of Israel they shall have no inheritance. ²⁴ For ^{But} the ^{tithe} ^{tithe} of the children of Israel, which "they offer as an heave offering unto the LORD, I have given to the Levites ^{for an inheritance} ^{to inherit}: therefore I have said unto them, "Among the children of Israel they shall have no inheritance.

²⁵ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, ²⁶ Moreover thou shalt ^{Thus} speak unto the Levites, and say unto them, When ye take of the children of Israel the ^{tithe} ^{tithe} which I have given you from them for your inheritance, then ye shall offer up an heave offering of it for the LORD, ^{as a tithe} ^{even a tenth part} of the tithe. ²⁷ "And ^{this} your heave offering shall be reckoned unto you, as though it were the corn of the ^{threshing-floor} ^{threshing-floor}, and as the fulness of the winepress. ²⁸ Thus ye also shall offer an heave offering unto the LORD of all your tithes, which ye receive of the children of Israel; and ^{thereof ye shall} ^{ye shall give} the LORD's heave offering to Aaron the priest. ²⁹ Out of all your gifts ye shall offer every heave offering of the LORD, of all the ¹ "best thereof, even the hallowed part thereof out of it. ³⁰ Therefore thou shalt say unto them, When ye ^{heave} ^{have heaved} the ¹ "best thereof from it, "then it shall be counted unto the Levites as the increase of the ^{threshing-floor} ^{threshing-floor}, and as the increase of the winepress. ³¹ And ye shall eat it in every place, ye and your households: for it is ^{your reward} ^{in return} for your service in the ^{tent of} ^{tabernacle of the} ^{meeting} ^{congregation}. ³² And ye shall "bear no sin by reason of it, when ye

have heaved from it the ¹ "best thereof: and ye shall not ^{profane} ^{of it: neither shall ye pollute} the holy things of the children of Israel, ^{that ye die not} ^{lest ye die}.

¹ And the LORD spake unto Moses and unto Aaron, saying, ² This is the ^{statute} ^{ordinance} of the law which the LORD hath commanded, saying, Speak unto the children of Israel, that they bring thee a red heifer ^{without} ^{spot}, wherein is no blemish, ^{and} upon which never came yoke: ³ and ye shall give her unto Eleazar the priest, ^{and he shall} ^{that he may} bring her ⁷ forth without the camp, and one shall slay her before his face: ⁴ and Eleazar the priest shall take of her blood with his finger, and ⁵ sprinkle of her blood ^{toward} ^{directly} the front of the tent of meeting before the tabernacle of the congregation seven times: ⁵ and one shall burn the heifer in his sight; ⁷ her skin, and her flesh, and her blood, with her dung, shall he burn: ⁶ and the priest shall take ⁴ cedar wood, and hyssop, and scarlet, and cast it into the midst of the burning of the heifer. ⁷ Then the priest ¹ shall wash his clothes, and he shall bathe his flesh in water, and afterward he shall come into the camp, and the priest shall be unclean until the even. ⁸ And ^{he} that burneth her ¹ shall wash his clothes in water, and bathe his flesh in water, and shall be unclean until the even. ⁹ And a man that is clean shall gather up ^{the} ashes of the heifer, and lay them up without the camp in a ² clean place, and it shall be kept for the congregation of the children of Israel ^{for} a water of ^{separation}: it is a ^{sin offering} ^{purification for sin}. ¹⁰ And he that gathereth the ashes of the heifer ¹ shall wash his clothes,

a ver. 1.
1a Lev. 22. 2.

e ver. 19, 20.
22.

d ver. 30, 31.
26.

e Deut. 21. 3.
1 Sam. 6. 7.

f Lev. 4. 12.
Op. Heb. 13. 11.

g Lev. 4. 6, 17
h 13. 14. 15.
i Heb. 9. 12.
A Neh. 10. 28.
k ver. 30.

j Ex. 28. 14.
Lev. 4. 11, 12.

l See Lev.
14. 4, 6, 49.

m See Lev.
11. 28.

n ver. 3.

o ver. 27.

p Heb. 9. 13.

q Lev. 4. 13
r 6. 11
s 10. 14.
t Cp. Matt.
10. 10.
u Luke 10. 7.
v 1 Tim. 5. 17.
w See 1 Cor. 9.
x 14.

y ver. 15, 20,
21.
z ob. 31. 22.
a Lev. 19. 8
b 22. 16.

R.V. 1 Heb. ful.

2 Or, neither shall ye die

A.V. 3 Heb. ful.

4 Or, perfect

5 Or, impurity

and be unclean until the even: and it shall be unto the children of Israel, and unto the stranger that sojourneth among them, for a statute for ever. ¹¹ He that toucheth the dead body of any man shall be unclean seven days: ¹² the same ^{He} shall purify himself therewith ^{with it} on the third day, and on the seventh day he shall be clean: but if he purify not himself the third day, ¹³ then the seventh day he shall not be clean. ¹³ Whosoever toucheth the dead body of any man that is dead, and purifieth not himself, defileth the tabernacle of the LORD; and that soul shall be cut off from Israel: because the water of separation was not sprinkled upon him, he shall be unclean; his uncleanness is yet upon him. ¹⁴ This is the law, when a man dieth in a tent: every one that cometh ^{all that come} into the tent, and every one ^{all} that is in the tent, shall be unclean seven days. ¹⁵ And every open vessel, which hath no covering bound upon it, is unclean. ¹⁶ And whosoever in the open field toucheth one that is slain with a sword, or a dead body, or a bone of a man, or a grave, shall be unclean seven days. ¹⁷ And for the ^{an} unclean they shall take ^{of} the ashes of the burnt heifer of purification for sin, and running water shall be put thereto in a vessel: ¹⁸ and a clean person shall take hyssop, and dip it in the water, and sprinkle it upon the tent, and upon all the vessels, and upon the persons that were there, and upon him that touched the bone, or the slain, or the dead, or the grave: ¹⁹ and the clean person shall sprinkle upon the unclean on the third day, and on

the seventh day: and on the seventh day he shall purify himself, and he shall wash his clothes, and bathe himself in water, and shall be clean at even. ²⁰ But the man that shall be unclean, and shall not purify himself, that soul shall be cut off from the midst of the assembly, because he hath defiled the sanctuary of the LORD: the water of separation hath not been sprinkled upon him; he is unclean. ²¹ And it shall be a perpetual statute unto them: and he that sprinkleth the water of separation shall wash his clothes; and he that toucheth the water of separation shall be unclean until even. ²² And whatsoever the unclean person toucheth shall be unclean; and the soul that toucheth it shall be unclean until even.

¹ And Then came the children of Israel, even the whole congregation, came into the wilderness of Zin in the first month: and the people abode in Kadesh; and Miriam died there, and was buried there. ² And there was no water for the congregation: and they assembled themselves together against Moses and against Aaron. ³ And the people strove with Moses, and spake, saying, Would God that we had died when our brethren died before the LORD! ⁴ And why have ye brought up the assembly of the LORD into this wilderness, that we should die there, and our cattle we and our cattle? ⁵ And wherefore have ye made us to come up out of Egypt, to bring us in unto this evil place? it is no place of seed, or of figs, or of vines, or of pomegranates; neither is there any water to drink. ⁶ And Moses and Aaron went from the

a Cp. Lev. 14. 9.

b See Lev. 11. 24.

c ver. 16. See ch. 5. 2 & 9. 10 & 31. 19.

d ch. 31. 19.

e ver. 20. Lev. 15. 31. f See Ex. 30. 33.

g Cp. ver. 11 & Hag. 2. 13.

A See ch. 18. 21.

i ch. 31. 20. Lev. 11. 24.

j ch. 12. 1 & 25. 20.

k ver. 11.

l Cp. Ex. 17. 1.

m ch. 16. 19, 42.

n Cp. Matt. 23. 27.

o Luke 11. 44.

p ch. 14. 2.

q Cp. Ex. 17. 2.

r See ver. 9.

s ch. 11. 1, 33 & 14. 37 & 16. 22, 23, 35, 40.

t Cp. Gen. 26. 19.

u (mg. for mg.). See Ex. 12. 22.

v Cp. Ex. 17. 2.

w ver. 12.

R.V. ¹ Or, and on the seventh day, so shall he be clean.
A.V. * Heb. soul of man. † Heb. dust.

³ Or, and ⁵ Heb. living.
† Heb. living waters shall be given.

presence of the assembly unto the door of the ^{tent of} tabernacle of the congregation, and they ^{fell} upon their faces: ^{and} the glory of the LORD appeared unto them.

⁷ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, ⁸ 'Take the rod, and ^{assemble the congregation,} gather thou the assembly together, and Aaron thy brother, and speak ye unto the rock before their ^{eyes, that it} eyes; and it shall give forth ^{its} water; and ^{thou} shalt bring forth to them water out of the rock: so thou shalt give the congregation and their ^{cattle} drink. ⁹ And Moses took the rod ^{from} before the LORD, as he commanded him.

¹⁰ And Moses and Aaron gathered the ^{assembly} congregation together before the rock, and he said unto them, ¹¹ Hear now, ye rebels; ^{shall} we bring ye forth ^{fetch you} water out of this rock? ¹² And Moses lifted up his hand, and ^{smote the rock with his rod,} with his rod he smote the rock twice: ^{and} the water came out abundantly, and the congregation drank, and their ^{cattle} beasts also.

¹² And the LORD ^{said} spake unto Moses and Aaron, Because ^{ye} believed not in me, ^{to} sanctify me in the eyes of the children of Israel, therefore ye shall not bring this ^{assembly} congregation into the land which I have given them. ¹³ These are the ^{waters} of ^{Meribah}; because the children of Israel strove with the LORD, and he ^{was} sanctified in them.

¹⁴ And Moses sent messengers from Kadesh unto ^{the} king of Edom, Thus saith ^{thy} brother Israel, Thou knowest all the travail that hath ^{befallen} us: ¹⁵ how our fathers went down into Egypt, ^{and} we ^{have} dwelt in Egypt a long time; ^{and} the Egyptians ^{evil entreated} vexed us, and our fathers: ¹⁶ and ^{when} we cried unto the LORD, he heard our

voice, and ^{sent} an angel, and hath brought us forth out of Egypt: and, behold, we are in Kadesh, a city in the uttermost of thy border: ¹⁷ ^{let} us pass, I pray thee, through thy ^{land} country: we will not pass through ^{the} field, or through ^{the} vineyard, ^{neither} will we drink of the water of the wells: we will go ^{along} by the king's ^{high} way, we will not turn ^{aside} to the right hand nor to the left, until we have passed thy ^{border} borders.

¹⁸ And Edom said unto him, Thou shalt not pass through me, lest I come out ^{with the sword against thee,} against thee with the sword.

¹⁹ And the children of Israel said unto him, We will go up by the high way: ^{and} if ^{we} I and my drink of thy ^{water,} I and my cattle, ^{then} will I ^{give the price thereof,} let me only, without ^{doing} any thing ^{else}, ^{pass} go through on my feet. ²⁰ And he said, ^{Thou} shalt not ^{pass} go through. And Edom came out against him with much people, and with a strong hand. ²¹ Thus Edom ^{refused} to give Israel passage through his border: wherefore Israel ^{turned} away from him.

²² And they journeyed from ^{Kadesh}; and the children of Israel, even the whole congregation, journeyed from Kadesh, and came unto ^{mount} Hor.

²³ And the LORD spake unto Moses and Aaron in ^{mount} Hor, by the ^{border} coast of the land of Edom, saying, ²⁴ Aaron ^{shall} be gathered unto his people: for he shall not enter into the land which I have given unto the children of Israel, because ^{ye} rebelled against my ^{word} at the waters of Meribah. ²⁵ Take Aaron and Eleazar his son, and bring them up unto mount Hor: ²⁶ and strip Aaron of his garments, and put them upon Eleazar his son:

a Ex. a. 2
b 14. 19
c 23. 30
d 23. 2
e ch. 14. 5
f 16. 4, 22, 45.
g See Lev. a. 22.
h Op. ch. 21. 22
i Deut. 2. 27.
j Op. Ex. 17. 5.
k Op. ver. 19.

l See Ex. 17. 5.

A ch. 17. 10.

i Op. ver. 17.
j Deut. 2. 6, 28.
k Pa. 108. 22, 23.

l Op. Judg. 11. 37.
m Amos 1. 11.

n Op. Deut. 2. 26.
o ch. 27. 14.
p Deut. 1. 37
q 3. 26
r 32. 51.
s Esek. 20. 41.

t 36. 23
u 38. 16.

v Op. ch. 21. 4
w Deut. 2. 8
x Judg. 11. 18.

y ch. 33. 37.
z ch. 27. 14.
aa 17. 7.

ab Deut. 32. 51
ac 33. 8.
ad Pa. 81. 7

ae 35. 8
af 108. 22.
ag ch. 21. 4

ah 33. 37.
ai Judg. 11. 16, 17.

aj ch. 27. 13.
ak Deut. 32. 50.
al Op. ch. 31. 2

am Gen. 25. 2.
an See Gen. 26. 31-39.

ao Deut. 2. 4, 8
ap 23. 7.
aq Obad. 10, 13.

ar ver. 12.
as Gen. 49. 6.
at Acts 7. 15.

au See Ex. 12. 40.
av Ex. 1. 11.
aw Deut. 28. 6.

ax Ex. 7. 19, 21.
ay Ex. 2. 23
az 2. 7.

R.V. ¹ That is, Strife. ² Or, saved himself/holy
A.V. ³ That is, Strife. ⁴ Heb. found us. ⁵ Heb. mouth.

and Aaron "shall be gathered unto his people, and shall die there. ²⁷ And Moses did as the LORD commanded: and they went up into mount Hor in the sight of all the congregation. ²⁸ And Moses stripped Aaron of his garments, and put them upon Eleazar his son; and Aaron died there "in the top of the mount: and Moses and Eleazar came down from the mount. ²⁹ And when all the congregation saw that Aaron was dead, ^{they wept} they mourned for Aaron thirty days, even all the house of Israel.

21 And ^{the Canaanite, the king of} ^{when king Arad the} Arad, Canaanite, which dwelt in the South, heard tell that Israel came ^{by the way} ^{of Atharim; and} ^{the spies; then} he fought against Israel, and took some of them ^{captive} ^{prisoners}. ² And Israel vowed a vow unto the LORD, and said, If thou wilt indeed deliver this people into my hand, then I will ^{utterly} destroy their cities. ³ And the LORD hearkened to the voice of Israel, and delivered up the Canaanites; and they ^{utterly} destroyed them and their cities: and ^{the name of the} ^{he called the} place was called ^{Arad} Hormah.

⁴ And ^{they} journeyed from mount Hor by the way ^{to} of the Red Sea, ^{to} compass the land of Edom: and the soul of the people ^{was} much ^{discouraged} ^{because} of the way. ⁵ And the people ^{spake} against God, and against Moses, "Wherefore have ye brought us up out of Egypt to die in the wilderness? for there is no bread, ^{and there is} ^{neither is there} any water; and ^{our} soul loatheth this ^{light} bread. ⁶ And the LORD sent fiery serpents among the people, and ^{they} bit the people; and much people of

a See ver. 34.
b Ps. 78. 34.
c ch. 11. 2.

c Op. Ex. 2.
d 28
e 1 Sam. 12. 19
f 1 Kin. 13. 6
g Acts 8. 34.
d Ex. 20. 20.
20.

e ch. 33. 33.
Deut. 32. 50.
Op. Deut. 10. 6.

f Deut. 34. 8.
g John 8. 14.
15.
Op. 2 Kin. 18. 4.

k ch. 33. 40.
Op. Judg. 1. 16.
l See ch. 13.
17.

j ch. 18. 21.
22 (for mg.).
k ch. 33. 43.
l ch. 33. 44.
m Op. Gen. 23. 20.
n Judg. 11. 30.

n Deut. 2. 13.

o ch. 14. 45.
Deut. 1. 44.
Josh. 18. 4.
Judg. 1. 17.
p ch. 22. 38.
Judg. 11. 18.
q ch. 20. 22.
r Judg. 11. 18.

s Cp. ch. 11.
22 (for mg.).
t Ex. 6. 9
(mg. for mg.).
u Pa. 78. 19.
v Ex. 16. 3.
w 17. 3.

x ver. 28.
Deut. 2. 9, 18, 29.
Isa. 15. 1.
y Cp. ch. 11. 6.

z Judg. 9.
21 (7).
Op. 2 Sam. 20. 14.

a Deut. 8. 15.
Wisd. 16. 5.
1 Cor. 10. 9.
Op. Isa. 14. 29.
b 30. 6.
c Jer. 2. 17.
d Cp. ch. 20. 8.
e Ex. 17. 6.

Israel died. ⁷ And ^{Therefore} the people came to Moses, and said, We have sinned, ^{because} ^{for} we have spoken against the LORD, and against thee; "pray unto the LORD, that he take away the serpents from us. And Moses prayed for the people. ⁸ And the LORD said unto Moses, Make thee a fiery serpent, and set it upon a ^{standard} ^{pole}: and it shall come to pass, that every one that is bitten, when he ^{looketh} ^{upon} it, shall live. ⁹ And Moses made a serpent of brass, and ^{set} ^{put} it upon the ^{standard} ^{a pole}: and it came to pass, that if a serpent had bitten any man, when he ^{looked} ^{unto} ^{beheld} the serpent of brass, he lived. ¹⁰ And the children of Israel ^{journeyed} ^{set forward}, and ^{pitched} in Oboth. ¹¹ And they journeyed from Oboth, and ^{pitched} at ^{Iye-abarim} ^{Iye-abarim}, in the wilderness which is before Moab, toward the sunrising. ¹² From thence they ^{journeyed} ^{removed}, and pitched in "the valley of ^{Zered} ^{Zered}. ¹³ From thence they ^{journeyed} ^{removed}, and pitched on the other side of Arnon, which is the ^{wilderness} ^{wilderness} that cometh out of the ^{border} ^{coasts} of the Amorites: for ^{Arnon} is the border of Moab, between Moab and the Amorites. ¹⁴ Wherefore it is said in the book of the ^{Wars} ^{Wars} of the LORD,

Vahab ⁱⁿ ^{Suphah},
What he did in the Red sea,
And ^{the valleys} ^{of} Arnon,
And ^{in the brooks} ^{of} Arnon,
That ^{the slope} ^{at the stream} ^{of the valleys} ^{brooks} ^{inclined} toward the dwelling of ^{Ar},
And ^{leaneth} ^{upon} the border of Moab.

¹⁵ And from thence ^{they} ^{journeyed} ^{went} ^{to} Beer: that is the well where- of the LORD ^{said} ^{spoke} unto Moses, Gather the people together, and "I will give them water.

¹⁷ Then ^{sang} ^{Israel} ^{this} ^{song}:

R.V. ¹ Or, of the spies ² Heb. devote.
a Or, was impatient. Heb. was shortened.
A.V. ¹ That is, Utter destruction. [†] Or, grieved.
b Heb. leanness.

c Heb. devoted.
d Or, vile.
e Heb. shortened.

f From the same root as Aram, a devoted thing.
g Or, in storm. ^h That is, a well.
i Or, Heaps of Abarim. ^j Or, Vahab in Suphah.

'Spring up, O well; 'sing ye unto it:

¹⁸ The wall, which the princes digged, Which the nobles of the people

delved, digged it, With the sceptre, and by the direction of the lawgiver, with their staves.

And from the wilderness they journeyed to Mattanah: ¹⁹ and from

Mattanah to Nahaliel: and from Nahaliel to Bamoth: ²⁰ and from

Bamoth to the valley, that is in the field of Moab, to the top of

Pisgah, which looketh down upon the desert. ²¹ And ¹ Israel sent messengers

unto Sihon king of the Amorites, saying, ²² 'Let me pass through

thy land: we will not turn aside into field, or into the vineyard; we will

not drink of the water wells: but we will go along by the

king's high way, until we have passed thy border. ²³ And Sihon would

not suffer Israel to pass through his border: but Sihon gathered

all his people together, and went out against Israel into the wilderness:

and ²⁴ he came to Jahar, and he fought against Israel. ²⁵ And Israel

smote him with the edge of the sword, and possessed his land

from Arnon unto ²⁶ Jabbok, even unto the children of Ammon:

for the border of the children of Ammon was strong. ²⁷ And

Israel took all these cities: and Israel dwelt in all the cities

of the Amorites, in Heshbon, and in all the ²⁸ towns thereof.

For Heshbon was the city of Sihon the king of the Amorites,

who had fought against the former king of Moab, and taken

all his land out of his hand, even unto Arnon. ²⁹ Wherefore

they that speak in ³⁰ 'proverbs say,

^a See ch. 32.

^b Jer. 48. 45.

^c See Gen. 48. 10.

^d See ver. 15.

^e See Gen. 48. 10.

^f See ver. 15.

^g See ver. 15.

^h See ver. 15.

ⁱ See ver. 15.

^j See ver. 15.

^k See ver. 15.

^l See ver. 15.

^m See ver. 15.

ⁿ See ver. 15.

^o See ver. 15.

^p See ver. 15.

^q See ver. 15.

^r See ver. 15.

^s See ver. 15.

^t See ver. 15.

^u See ver. 15.

^v See ver. 15.

^w See ver. 15.

^x See ver. 15.

^y See ver. 15.

^z See ver. 15.

^{aa} See ver. 15.

^{ab} See ver. 15.

^{ac} See ver. 15.

^{ad} See ver. 15.

^{ae} See ver. 15.

^{af} See ver. 15.

^{ag} See ver. 15.

^{ah} See ver. 15.

^{ai} See ver. 15.

^{aj} See ver. 15.

^{ak} See ver. 15.

^{al} See ver. 15.

^{am} See ver. 15.

^{an} See ver. 15.

^{ao} See ver. 15.

^{ap} See ver. 15.

^{aq} See ver. 15.

^{ar} See ver. 15.

^{as} See ver. 15.

^{at} See ver. 15.

^{au} See ver. 15.

^{av} See ver. 15.

^{aw} See ver. 15.

^{ax} See ver. 15.

^{ay} See ver. 15.

^{az} See ver. 15.

Come ye to Heshbon, Let the city of Sihon be built and established:

²⁸ For there is a fire gone out of Heshbon,

A flame from the city of Sihon: It hath devoured Ar of Moab,

The lords of the high places of Arnon.

²⁹ Woe to thee, Moab! Thou art undone, O people of Chemosh:

He hath given his sons as fugitives, escaped,

And his daughters into captivity, Unto Sihon king of the Amorites.

³⁰ We have shot at them; Heshbon is perished even unto Dibon,

And we have laid them waste even unto Nophah,

Which reacheth unto Medeba.

³¹ Thus Israel dwelt in the land of the Amorites. ³² And Moses

sent to spy out Jaazer, and they took the towns thereof, and drove

out the Amorites that were there. ³³ And they turned and went up

by the way of Bashan: and Og the king of Bashan went out

against them, he, and all his people, to the battle at Edrei.

³⁴ And the LORD said unto Moses, Fear him not: for I have

delivered him into thy hand, and all his people, and his land; and

thou shalt do to him as thou didst unto Sihon king of the

Amorites, which dwelt at Heshbon. ³⁵ So they smote him, and

his sons, and all his people, until there was none left him remaining:

and they possessed his land.

¹ And the children of Israel journeyed, and pitched in the plains of Moab beyond this

side Jordan at Jericho.

R.V. ¹ Or, By order of the lawgiver authorities have, fire reached unto.

A.V. ² Heb. Asenod. ³ Or, answer.

⁴ Or, Jeshimon.

⁵ Heb. Aeld.

⁶ Heb. daughters.

⁷ Or, The hill.

⁸ Or, Bamoth.

⁹ Or, The wilderness.

¹⁰ Some ancient

¹¹ Heb. daughters.

² And ^a Balak the son of Zippor saw all that Israel had done to the Amorites. ³ And ^b Moab was sore afraid of the people, because they were many: and Moab ¹ was distressed because of the children of Israel. ⁴ And Moab said unto ^a the elders of Midian, ^c Now shall ^d this multitude lick up all that ^e are round about us, as the ox licketh up the grass of the field. And Balak the son of Zippor was king of ^f the Moabites at that time. ⁵ And he sent messengers unto Balaam the son of ^g Beor, to ^h Pethor, which is by the ⁱ River, to the land of the children of his people, to call him, saying, Behold, there is a people come out from Egypt: behold, they cover the ^j face of the earth, and they abide over against me: ^k ⁶ ^h come now therefore, I pray thee, curse me this people; for they are too mighty for me: peradventure I shall prevail, that we may smite them, and that I may drive them out of the land: for I ^l know ^m that he whom thou blessest is blessed, and he whom thou cursest is cursed. ⁷ And the elders of Moab and ⁿ the elders of Midian departed with ^o the rewards of divination in their hand; and they came unto Balaam, and spake unto him the words of Balak. ⁸ And he said unto them, Lodge here this night, and I will bring you word again, as the LORD shall speak unto me: and the princes of Moab abode with Balaam. ⁹ And God came unto Balaam, and said, What men are these with thee? ¹⁰ And Balaam said unto God, Balak the son of Zippor, king of Moab, hath sent unto me, ^p saying, ¹¹ Behold, ^q the people that is ^r there, is a people come out of Egypt, which covereth the face

^a Judg. 11.^b Ex. 15. 15.^c See ch. 22.^d ch. 31. a^e Job. 18. 21.^f Cp. Judith 7. 4.^g Deut. 23. 4.^h Josh. 24. 9.ⁱ Neh. 13. 9.^j Mic. 6. 5.^k 2 Pet. 2. 15.^l Jude 11.^m Rev. 2. 14.ⁿ Deut. 23. 4.^o Cp. ch. 23. 7.^p ch. 23. 7.^q ver. 37.^r ch. 24. 11.^s ver. 11.^t ch. 24. 13.^u 1 Op. 1 Sam.^v 9. 7, 8.^w & Mic. 3. 11.^x m ver. 23.^y ch. 23. 26.^z Cp. 1 Kin. 22.^{aa} 14.^{ab} & 2 Chr. 18. 13.^{ac} a ver. 8.^{ad} o Cp. Gen.^{ae} 20. 3.^{af} & Job 23. 15.^{ag} 16.^{ah} p ver. 26.^{ai} ch. 23. 12, 26^{aj} & 24. 13.

of the earth: ^{now, come} curse me them; ^{peradventure} ^{now, come} ¹ I shall be able to ^{fight against} ^{overcome} them, and ^{shall} drive them out. ¹² And God said unto Balaam, Thou shalt not go with them; thou shalt not curse the people: for ^{they} are blessed. ¹³ And Balaam rose up in the morning, and said unto the princes of Balak, Get you into your land: for the LORD refuseth to give me leave to go with you. ¹⁴ And the princes of Moab rose up, and they went unto Balak, and said, Balaam refuseth to come with us. ¹⁵ And Balak sent yet again princes, more, and more honourable than they. ¹⁶ And they came to Balaam, and said to him, Thus saith Balak the son of Zippor, ¹ Let nothing, I pray thee, hinder thee from coming unto me: ¹⁷ ¹ for I will promote thee unto very great honour, and ¹ I will do whatsoever thou sayest unto me ¹ I will do: ¹ come therefore, I pray thee, curse me this people. ¹⁸ And Balaam answered and said unto the servants of Balak, ¹ If Balak would give me his house full of silver and gold, ¹ I cannot go beyond the word of the LORD my God, to do less or more. ¹⁹ Now therefore, I pray you, ¹ tarry ye also here this night, that I may know what the LORD will ¹ speak ¹ say unto me more. ²⁰ And God came unto Balaam at night, and said unto him, If the men ^{be} come to call thee, rise up, and go with them; ¹ but ^{only} ^{yet} the word which I ¹ speak ¹ shall say unto thee, that shalt thou do. ²¹ And Balaam rose up in the morning, and saddled his ass, and went with the princes of Moab. ²² And God's anger was kindled because

he went: "and the angel of the LORD ^{placed himself} ^{stood} in the way ^bfor an adversary against him. Now he was riding upon his ass, and his two servants were with him. ²³ And the ass saw the angel of the LORD standing in the way, with and his sword drawn in his hand: and the ass turned aside out of the way, and went into the field: and Balaam smote the ass, to turn her into the way. ²⁴ Then But the angel of the LORD stood in a ^{hollow way between} ^{path of} the vineyards, & being on this side, and a ^{lace wall} ^{on that side.} ²⁵ And when the ass saw the angel of the LORD, and she thrust herself unto the wall, and crushed Balaam's foot against the wall: and he smote her again. ²⁶ And the angel of the LORD went further, and stood in a narrow place, where was no way to turn either to the right hand or to the left. ²⁷ And when the ass saw the angel of the LORD, and she ^{lay} ^{fell} down under Balaam: and Balaam's anger was kindled, and he smote the ass with ^{his} staff. ²⁸ And the LORD ^aopened the mouth of the ass, and she said unto Balaam, What have I done unto thee, that thou hast smitten me these three times? ²⁹ And Balaam said unto the ass, Because thou hast mocked me: I would there were a sword in mine hand, for now ^{I had killed} ^{would I kill} thee. ³⁰ And the ass said unto Balaam, Am not I thine ass, ^{upon which thou hast ridden} ^{all thy life long} ^{ever since I was thine} unto this day? was I ever wont to do so unto thee? And he said, Nay. ³¹ Then the LORD ^aopened the eyes of Balaam, and he saw the angel of the LORD standing in the way, with and his sword drawn in

^a Cp. Ex. 4.
²⁴ & 1 Chr. 21. 16.
^b ver. 22.

^c ver. 22.

^d Cp. 1 Sam.
15. 24
& 26. 31
& 2 Sam. 12. 13
& Job 34. 31,
32.

^e ver. 20.

^f ch. 21. 18 (7).
^g ch. 21. 18.

^A 2 Pet. 2. 16.

ⁱ ver. 17.
ch. 24. 11.

^j ver. 18.

^k Cp. Gen.
21. 19
& 2 Kin. 6. 17
& Luke 24. 16,
31.

his hand: and he bowed ^{down} his head, and ^{fell} ^{flat} on his face. ³² And the angel of the LORD said unto him, Wherefore hast thou smitten thine ass these three times? behold, I ^{am come} ^{went out} ^{forth} ^{for an adversary,} ^{to withstand thee,} because thy way is ⁱperverse before me: ³³ and the ass saw me, and turned ^{aside before} ^{from} me these three times: unless she had turned ^{aside} ^{from me,} surely now ^{I had even} ^{also I had} slain thee, and saved her alive. ³⁴ And Balaam said unto the angel of the LORD, ^aI have sinned; for I knew not that thou stoodest in the way against me: now therefore, if it ⁱdisplease thee, I will get me back again. ³⁵ And the angel of the LORD said unto Balaam, Go with the men: ^bbut only the word that I shall speak unto thee, that thou shalt speak. So Balaam went with the princes of Balak. ³⁶ And when Balak heard that Balaam was come, he went out to meet him unto ^{the City} ^{a city} of Moab, which is ^{on} ⁱⁿ the border of Arnon, which is in the utmost ^{part of the border.} ³⁷ And Balak said unto Balaam, Did I not earnestly send unto thee to call thee? wherefore camest thou not unto me? am I not able indeed ⁱto promote thee to honour? ³⁸ And Balaam said unto Balak, Lo, I am come unto thee: have I now any power at all to ^{speak} ^{say} any thing? ^jthe word that God putteth in my mouth, that shall I speak. ³⁹ And Balaam went with Balak, and they came unto ^{Kirjath-husoth.} ^{Kirjath-husoth.} ⁴⁰ And Balak ^{sacrificed} ^{offered} oxen and sheep, and sent to Balaam, and to the princes that were with him. ⁴¹ And it came to pass ⁱⁿ ^{on}

A.V. * Heb. who hast ridden upon me.
adversary unto thee. † Heb. be evil in thine eyes.

R.V. † Heb. headlong.
† Or, ever since thou wast, &c.
** Or, A city of streets.

† Or, bowed himself.

† Heb. to be an

the morning, that Balak took Balaam, and brought him up into ^{1b}the high places of Baal, and he ^{1c}saw from thence the utmost part of the people. ¹And Balaam said unto Balak,

23 ²Build me here seven altars, and prepare me here seven bullocks and seven rams. ²And Balak did as Balaam had spoken; and Balak and Balaam offered on every altar a bullock and a ram. ³And Balaam said unto Balak, ^{3a}Stand by thy burnt offering, and I will ^{3b}peradventure the LORD will come to meet me: and whatsoever he sheweth me I will tell thee. And ^{3c}he went to a bare height, ^{3d}an high place. ⁴And God met Balaam: and he said unto him, I have prepared the seven altars, and I have offered ^{4a}up a bullock and a ram on every altar. ⁵And the LORD ^{5a}put a word in Balaam's mouth, and said, Return unto Balak, and thus thou shalt speak. ⁶And he returned unto him, and, lo, he stood by his burnt offering, ^{6a}offering, sacrifice, he, and all the princes of Moab. ⁷And he ^{7a}took up his parable, and said,

From ^{7b}Aram hath Balak brought me, ^{7c}me, The king of Moab ^{7d}from the mountains of the ^{7e}East: east, saying,

Come, curse me Jacob, And come, defy Israel.

⁸How shall I curse, whom God hath not cursed?

And ^{8a}how shall I defy, whom the LORD hath not defied?

⁹For from the top of the rocks I see him, And from the hills I behold him:

Lo, ^{9a}it is a people that dwell alone, ^{9b}the people shall And ^{9c}shall not be reckoned among the nations.

^a See Gen. 18. 16.

^b Cp. ch. 21. 19 (for mg.), 20.

^c Ps. 57. 57 & 116. 15. Rev. 14. 12.

^d ver. 20.

^e ch. 22. 11 & 24. 10. Deut. 23. 5. Neh. 13. 2.

^f ver. 14, 30.

^g See ver. 5.

^h ver. 15.

ⁱ Cp. ch. 24. 1.

^j ver. 14.

^k ver. 12, 16. ch. 22. 35. Deut. 18. 18. Isai. 51. 16 & 59. 21. Jer. 1. 9.

^l ver. 1, 2.

^m ver. 3.

ⁿ ver. 18. ch. 24. 3, 15, 20, 21, 23. Job 27. 1 & 29. 1.

^o Ps. 49. 4 & 78. 2.

^p Isai. 14. 4. Mic. 2. 4.

^q Cp. ch. 21. 27. o ver. 5, 12.

^r Deut. 28. 4 (mg.).

^s Cp. ch. 22. 5. g Cp. Gen. 22. 1.

^t ch. 22. 6. s ver. 20, 22.

^u Cp. ch. 24. 17.

^v 1 Sam. 15. 22.

^w Mal. 2. 6. Rom. 11. 29.

^x Tit. 1. 2. Heb. 6. 18.

^y James 1. 17. Cp. Judith 8. 16.

^z Deut. 28. 28.

^{aa} w Ex. 23. 16. Cp. Ezra 8. 2.

^{ab} & Eth. 8. 8 & Eph. 2. 14.

¹⁰ ^aWho can count the dust of Jacob, ^aOr number and the number of the fourth part of Israel?

Let ^ame die ^athe death of the righteous,

And let my last end be like his!

¹¹And Balak said unto Balaam, What hast thou done unto me?

¹¹I took thee to curse mine enemies, and, behold, thou hast blessed them altogether. ¹²And he answered and said, ¹²Must I not take heed to speak that which the LORD ^{12a}putteth hath put in my mouth? ¹³And Balak said unto him, Come, I pray thee, with me unto another place, from whence thou mayest see ^{13a}them: thou shalt see but the utmost part of them, and shalt not see them all: and curse me them from thence.

¹⁴And he ^{14a}took brought him into the field of Zophim, to the top of Pisgah, ^{14b}and built seven altars, and offered ^{14c}up a bullock and a ram on every altar. ¹⁵And he said unto Balak, ^{15a}Stand here by thy burnt offering, while I meet ^{15b}the LORD yonder. ¹⁶And the LORD met Balaam, and ^{16a}put a word in his mouth, and said,

Return ^{16b}Go again unto Balak, and ^{16c}thus shalt thou speak. ¹⁷And when he came to him, and, lo, he stood by his burnt offering, and the princes of Moab with him. And Balak said unto him, What hath the LORD spoken? ¹⁸And he took up his parable, and said,

Rise up, Balak, and hear; Hearken unto me, thou son of Zippor:

¹⁹"God is not a man, that he should lie; Neither the son of man, that he should repent: Hath he said, and shall he not do it?

R.V. ¹ Or, Bamoth-baal

² Heb. be wrath against.

³ Heb. Or, by number, the etc.

⁴ Heb. my soul.

A.V. ⁵ Or, he went solitary.

⁶ Heb. my soul, or, my life.

⁷ Or, The hill.

Or hath he spoken, and shall he not make it good?
 20 Behold, I have received *commandment* to bless:
 And ^{he} hath ^{blessed}; and ^I cannot reverse it.
 21 ^{He} hath not beheld iniquity in Jacob,
 Neither hath he seen perverseness in Israel:
 The LORD his God is with him,
 And the shout of a king is among them.
 22 ^{God} bringeth them forth out of Egypt;
 He hath as it were ^{the} strength of ^{the} wild-ox.
 23 Surely there is no enchantment ^{with} against Jacob,
 Neither is there any ^{divination} against Israel:
^{Now} shall it be ^{said} according to this time it shall of Jacob and of Israel,
 "What hath God wrought!"
 24 Behold, the people ^{shall} rise up ^{as} a lioness,
 And ^{as} a lion doth he lift himself up:
 He shall not lie down until he eat of the prey,
 And drink the blood of the slain.
 25 And Balak said unto Balaam, Neither curse them at all, nor bless them at all. 26 But Balaam answered and said unto Balak, Told not I thee, saying, 'All that the LORD speaketh, that I must do?' 27 And Balak said unto Balaam, ^{Come now}, Come, I pray thee, I will ^{take} thee unto another place; peradventure it will please God that thou mayest curse me them from thence.
 28 And Balak ^{took} Balaam unto the top of ^{Peor}, that looketh down upon ^{the} desert. 29 And Balaam said unto Balak, ^{Build} me here

a ver. 2.

b ch. 22. 12.
 Gen. 12. 3
 & 22. 17.
 c ch. 22. 18.
 d Cp. Jer. 50. 20.

e ch. 23. 3, 15.

f See Ex. 25. 45, 46.

g See ch. 2. 3-31.
 h ch. 24. 8.
 i Judg. 8. 10.
 j Sam. 16. 20, 23.

k Ch. 15. 1 & 20. 14.
 l Deut. 33. 17.

m Job 38. 10, 11. & 32. 10.
 n See ch. 22. 7.

o 1 ver. 15 & mg. for mg. m ch. 22. 7.

p Ps. 44. 1. q Cp. 1 Sam. 16. 24 (mg.). & Esak. 1. 28 & 2. 23.

r Rev. 1. 10, 17. s Gen. 49. 9. t Gen. 49. 27.

u Cp. Ps. 1. 3 & Jer. 17. 8. v Ps. 104. 16. Isai. 51. 3.

f See ch. 22. 12.

g Cp. Jer. 51. 13 & Rev. 17. 1.

h ver. 13. i 1 Sam. 15. 8.

j 2 Sam. 5. 12. k Ch. 14. 2.

l ch. 25. 18 & 31. 14. m Josh. 22. 17.

n Ps. 135. 28, 30. o Hos. 9. 10. p Cp. ch. 25. 3, 5.

q See ch. 21. 30. r ver. 1. s See ch. 22. 22.

seven altars, and prepare me here seven bullocks and seven rams. 30 "And Balak did as Balaam had said, and offered up a bullock and a ram on every altar. 1 And when Balaam saw that it pleased the LORD to bless Israel, he went not, as at ^{the} other times, ^{to} meet with ^{seek} for enchantments, but he set his face toward the wilderness. 2 And Balaam lifted up his eyes, and he saw Israel abiding in his tents, according to their tribes; and ^{the} spirit of God came upon him. 3 And he took up his parable, and said, Balaam the son of Beor ^{saith}, And the man ^{whose} eyes ^{was} were open

24 laam saw that it pleased the LORD to bless Israel, he went not, as at ^{the} other times, ^{to} meet with ^{seek} for enchantments, but he set his face toward the wilderness. 2 And Balaam lifted up his eyes, and he saw Israel abiding in his tents, according to their tribes; and ^{the} spirit of God came upon him. 3 And he took up his parable, and said, Balaam the son of Beor ^{saith}, And the man ^{whose} eyes ^{was} were open

And the man ^{whose} eyes ^{was} were open closed ^{saith} : hath said :

4 He ^{saith} hath said, which ^{heareth} heard the words of God,

Which ^{seeth} saw the vision of the Almighty,

5 Falling ^{down, and} into a trance, but having his eyes open:

6 How goodly are thy tents, O Jacob,

7 Thy ^{and thy} tabernacles, O Israel!

8 As the valleys are they spread forth,

As gardens by the ^{river} side, ^{river's} side,

9 As the trees of ^{lign-aloes} which the LORD hath planted,

As ^{as} cedar trees beside the waters.

10 Water shall flow from He shall pour the water out of his buckets,

And his seed shall be "in many waters,

And his king shall be higher than "Agag,

And "his kingdom shall be exalted.

11 God ^{bringeth} him forth out of Egypt; He hath as it were the strength of the wild-ox: an unicorn:

R.V. 1 Or, horns 2 Or, as-antelope Heb. reem. 3 Or, against God hath wrought 4 Or, Jeshimon 5 Or, is opened A.V. 6 Or, in. 7 Heb. to the meeting of enchantments.

8 Or, At the due season 9 Or, told to... what 10 Heb. who had his eyes shut, but now opened.

He shall ^aeat up the nations
his adversaries,
enemies,
And shall ^bbreak their bones
in pieces
And ^csmite ^dthem through with
his arrows.
^eHe couched, he lay down as
a lion,
And ^fas a lioness: who shall
rouse ^ghim up?
^hBlessed ⁱbe every one that blesseth
thee,
And cursed ^jbe every one that
curseth thee.
¹⁰And Balak's anger was kindled
against Balaam, and he ^ksmote
his hands together: and Balak
said unto Balaam, "I called thee
to curse mine enemies, and,
behold, thou hast altogether
blessed them these three times.
¹¹Therefore now flee thou to
thy place: ^lI thought to pro-
mote thee unto great honour;
but, lo, the LORD hath kept thee
back from honour. ¹²And Ba-
laam said unto Balak, Spake I
not also to thy messengers which
thou sentest unto me, saying,
¹³"If Balak would give me his
house full of silver and gold, I
cannot go beyond the ^mcommandment
of the LORD, to do either good
or bad ⁿof mine own mind; ^obut
what the LORD ^psaith, that will
I speak? ¹⁴And now, behold,
I go unto my people: ^qcome,
and ^rI will advertise thee what
this people shall do to thy people
^sin the latter days. ¹⁵And he
took up his parable, and said,
Balaam the son of Beor ^tsaith,
And the man whose ^ueye ^vwas
closed ^wsaith:
hath said:
¹⁶He ^xsaith, which ^yheareth the
words of God,
And ^zthe knowledge of
^{aa}the ^{ab}most High,

^a Cp. ch. 14. 9
& 23. 24.

^b Isai. 58. 13.
Jer. 50. 17.
^c See ver. 4.

^d Ps. 45. 5.
Jer. 50. 9.
^e Cp. ch.
23. 9.

^f Matt. 2. 2.
Rev. 22. 16.
^g ch. 23. 24.
Gen. 49. 9.
^h Gen. 49. 10.
ⁱ Gen. 12. 3
& 27. 28.
^j Jer. 48. 45.
Cp. 2 Sam. 8. 2.

^k Cp. 2 Sam.
8. 14.
& Ps. 60. 8, 9
& Amos 9. 12.
^l Cp. Job 27.
23.
& Lam. 2. 15
& Ezek. 21. 14,
17.
& 22. 13.
^m Gen. 32. 3
& 36. 8.
ⁿ See ch. 23.
11.

^o ch. 22. 17,
37.

^p See ch. 23.
7.

^q Cp. Ex. 17.
14.
& 1 Sam. 15.
3, 5.
^r ch. 22. 18.
^s Gen. 15.
19 (7).

^t See ch. 18.
36.

^u Cp. Mic.
8. 5.
& Rev. 2. 14.

^v See Gen.
49. 1.
^w Cp. ch. 21.
27.
See ch. 23. 7.

^x ver. 3
& mg. for mg.

^y Gen. 10. 4.
Dan. 11. 30.

^z Gen. 10. 21,
23.
^{aa} Acts 7. 46.
^{ab} ver. 30.

Which ^{ac}seeth ^{ad}the vision of the
Almighty,
^{ae}Falling ^{af}down, and ^{ag}having
his eyes open:
¹⁷^{ah}I shall see him, but not now:
I shall behold him, but not
nigh:
There shall come ^{ai}forth ^{aj}a star ^{ak}out
of Jacob,
And ^{al}a ^{am}seceptre ^{an}shall rise out of
Israel,
And shall ^{ao}'smite through the
corners of Moab,
And ^{ap}break down all the sons ^{aq}of tumult.
destroy all the children of Sheth.
¹⁸And ^{ar}'Edom shall be a posses-
sion,
^{as}Seir also shall be a possession,
which ^{at}were his enemies;
While ^{au}Israel ^{av}doeth ^{aw}valiantly.
¹⁹And ^{ax}out of Jacob shall ^{ay}come ^{az}he that
shall have dominion,
And shall destroy ^{ba}him that remaineth
from the city.
²⁰And ^{bb}when he looked on Amalek,
and ^{bc}he ^{bd}took up his parable, and
said,
Amalek was ^{be}'the first of the
nations;
^{bf}But his latter end ^{bg}shall come
to destruction. ^{bh}shall be that
he perish for ever.
²¹And he looked on ^{bi}'the ^{bj}Kenite,
Kenites,
and ^{bk}'took up his parable, and
said,
Strong is thy ^{bl}dwelling place,
thy nest is set in the
And ^{bm}thou putt'st thy nest in a rock.
²²Nevertheless ^{bn}'Kain ^{bo}shall be
wasted,
^{bp}'Until Asshur shall carry
thee away captive.
²³And he ^{bq}'took up his parable,
and said,
Alas, who shall live when God
^{br}'doeth ^{bs}this?
²⁴But ^{bt}ships ^{bu}shall come from the
coast of ^{bv}'Kittim,
Chittim,
And they shall afflict Asshur,
and shall afflict ^{bw}'Eber,
And he also ^{bx}'shall come to destruction.
perish for ever.

R.V. ¹ Or, is opened ² Or, of Sheth
A.V. ³ Or, smite through the princes of Moab.
shall be even to destruction. ⁴ Heb. Kain.

⁵ Or, the Kenites ⁶ Or, How long! Asshur &c. ⁷ Or, establisheth him
⁸ Or, the first of the nations that warred against Israel, Ex. 17. 8. ⁹ Or,
¹⁰ Or, how long shall it be ere Asshur carry thee away captive!

25 And Balaam rose up, and went and ^areturned to his place: and Balak also went his way.

¹ And Israel abode in **25** ^cShittim, and ^dthe people began to commit whoredom with the daughters of Moab: ² ^{for} ^{And} ^ethey called the people unto the sacrifices of their gods: and the people did eat, and bowed down to their gods. ³ And Israel ¹joined himself unto ²Baal-peor: and the anger of the LORD was kindled against Israel. ⁴ And the LORD said unto Moses, ¹Take all the chiefs of the people, and ²hang them up ^{unto} ^{before} the LORD ^{against} the sun, ¹that the fierce anger of the LORD may ^{turn} be turned away from Israel. ⁵ And Moses said unto ^{the} judges of Israel, ²Slay ye every one his men that ^{have} ^{were} joined themselves ^{joined} unto Baal-peor. ⁶ And, behold, one of the children of Israel came and brought unto his brethren a Midianitish woman in the sight of Moses, and in the sight of all the congregation of the children of Israel, ^{while} ^{who} they were ^{weeping} ^{at} ^{before} the door of the ^{tent} tabernacle of the congregation. ⁷ And ^{when} Phinehas, ^{the} son of Eleazar, the son of Aaron the priest, saw it, he rose up from the midst of the congregation, and took a ^{spear} ^{javelin} in his hand; ⁸ and he went after the man of Israel into the ^{pavilion} ^{tent}, and thrust both of them through, the man of Israel, and the woman through her belly. So the plague was stayed from the children of Israel. ⁹ And ^{those} that died ^{by} in the plague were twenty and four thousand. ¹⁰ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, ¹¹ Phinehas, the

^a Cp. ch. 31. 8.

^b Cp. 2 Cor. 11. 2.

^c ch. 33. 49. Josh. 2. 1.

^d 3. 1. Mic. 6. 8.

^e Cp. ch. 31. 16.

^f Deut. 32. 16, 21.

^g 1 Kin. 14. 22. Ps. 73. 59.

^h Zeph. 1. 18 & 3. 8.

ⁱ 1 Cor. 10. 22. Cp. Ex. 32. 5.

^j Mal. 2. 4, 5. Eccles. 45. 23, 24.

^k Ex. 34. 15, 16. Josh. 22. 17.

^l 103. 23. Hos. 9. 10.

^m Cp. 1 Cor. 10. 20.

ⁿ See 1 Chr. 6. 4-15.

^o Ex. 40. 18. 1 See Deut. 4. 8.

^p Cp. Deut. 21. 22.

^q 2 Sam. 21. 6 & Gal. 3. 13.

^r 1 ver. 11. Deut. 18. 17.

^s Cp. ch. 11. 16.

^t Ex. 18. 21, 26. Cp. Ex. 32. 27.

^u ch. 31. 8. Josh. 13. 21.

^v ch. 31. 2, 7.

^w ch. 31. 16. Rev. 2. 14.

^x Joel 2. 17.

^y See ch. 23. 23.

^z Ps. 106. 30. 1 Mac. 2. 54.

^{aa} Ex. 6. 26.

^{ab} ch. 25. 9.

^{ac} ch. 1. 2, 3. Ex. 30. 12 & 38. 26, 28.

^{ad} Deut. 4. 3. Cp. 1 Cor. 10. 8.

son of Eleazar, the son of Aaron the priest, hath turned my wrath away from the children of Israel, in that ^bhe ^{was} ^{jealous} with my jealousy ^{for} ^{my} ^{sake} among them, ^{so} that I consumed not the children of Israel in ^{my} jealousy. ¹² Wherefore say, ¹Behold, I give unto him my covenant of peace: ¹³ and ^{it} ^{shall} be unto him, and ^{to} ^{his} seed after him, ^{even} the covenant of ^{an} everlasting priesthood; because he ^{was} ^{jealous} for his God, and made ^{an} atonement for the children of Israel. ¹⁴ Now the name of the ^{man} of Israel ^{Israelite} that was slain, ^{who} ^{even} that was slain with the Midianitish woman, was Zimri, the son of Salu, a prince of a ^{fathers} ^{chief} house among the Simeonites. ¹⁵ And the name of the Midianitish woman that was slain was Cozbi, the daughter of ^oZur; he was head ^{of} ^{the} ^{people} ^{and} of a ^{fathers} ^{chief} house in Midian.

¹⁶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, ¹⁷ ^pVex the Midianites, and smite them: ¹⁸ for they vex you with their wives, wherewith they have beguiled you in the matter of ^{Peor}, and in the matter of ^{Cozbi}, the daughter of ^a prince of Midian, their sister, which was slain ^{on} ⁱⁿ the day of the plague ⁱⁿ ^{the} ^{matter} ^{of} ^{Peor}. ^{for} ^{Peor's} ^{sake}.

26 ¹ And it came to pass after ^{the} plague, that the LORD spake unto Moses and unto Eleazar the son of Aaron the priest, saying, ² ^wTake the sum of all the congregation of the children of Israel, from twenty years old and upward, ^{by} ^{throughout} their fathers' houses, ^{all} that are able to go ^{forth} to war in Israel. ³ And Moses and Eleazar the priest spake with

R.V. ¹ Or, yoked

² Or, the Baal of Peor See ch. 23. 26.

³ Or, always

A.V. ^a Heb. with my zeal.

^b Heb. house of a father.

them ^ain the plains of Moab by the Jordan at Jericho, saying, ⁴*Take the sum of the people*, from twenty years old and upward; as the LORD ^ccommanded Moses and the children of Israel, which ^dcame forth out of the land of Egypt.

⁵ ^dReuben, the ^efirstborn ^feldest son of Israel: the ^gsons ^hchildren of Reuben; ⁱof Hanoch, ^jHanoch, ^kof whom cometh the family of the Hanochites: of Pallu, the family of the Palluites: ⁶ of Hezron, the family of the Hezronites: of Carmi, the family of the Carmites. ⁷ These are the families of the Reubenites: and they that were numbered of them were ⁸forty and three thousand and seven hundred and thirty. ⁸ And the sons of Pallu; Eliab. ⁹ And the sons of Eliab; Nemuel, and Dathan, and Abiram. ^{These} ^{are} ¹⁰that Dathan and Abiram, which were ¹¹called of famous in the congregation, who strove against Moses and against Aaron in the company of Korah, when they strove against the LORD: ¹⁰ and ¹¹the earth opened her mouth, and swallowed them up together with Korah, when that company died: what time the fire devoured two hundred and fifty ^{men} ^{men}; and ¹¹they became a sign. ¹¹ Notwithstanding ¹²the ^{sons} ^{children} of Korah died not.

¹² The sons of ¹³Simeon after their families: of ¹Nemuel, the family of the Nemuelites: of Jamin, the family of the Jaminites: of ¹⁴Jachin, the family of the Jachinites: ¹³ of ¹⁵Zerah, the family of the ^{Zerahites} ^{Zarhites}: of Shaul, the family of the Shaulites. ¹⁴ These are the families of the Simeonites, ¹⁵twenty and two thousand and two hundred.

^a ver. 63.
^b See ch. 22. 1.
^c Gen. 46. 14.

^d ch. 1. 1.

^d Gen. 46.
^e 2. 2.
^f Ex. 6. 14.
^g 1 Chr. 5. 1-3.

^h Cp. ch. 1.
ⁱ 21.

^j Gen. 46. 12.
^k 1 Chr. 2. 3-5.
^l See Gen. 38. 3-10.

^m Cp. ch. 1.
ⁿ 21.

^o ch. 1. 16.
^p 10. 2.

^q See ch. 16.
^r 21-25.
^s Cp. ch. 1.
^t 27.
^u Gen. 46. 13.
^v 1 Chr. 7. 1.

^w ch. 16. 28.
^x Cp. 1 Cor. 10. 6.
^y 2 Pet. 2. 6.
^z m Ex. 6. 24.
^{aa} 1 Chr. 6. 22.
^{ab} Cp. ch. 16. 32.

^{ac} Gen. 46. 10.
^{ad} Ex. 6. 15.
^{ae} 1 Chr. 4. 34.

^{af} Cp. ch. 1.
^{ag} 20.

^{ah} Gen. 46. 14.

^{ai} Cp. ch. 1.
^{aj} 22.

¹⁵ The ^{sons} ^{children} of ^bGad after their families: of ^cZephon, the family of the Zephonites: of Haggi, the family of the Haggites: of Shuni, the family of the Shunites: ¹⁶ of ¹⁷Ozni, the family of the Ozmites: of Eri, the family of the Erites: ¹⁷ of ¹⁸Arod, the family of the Arodites: of Areli, the family of the Arelites. ¹⁸ These are the families of the ^{sons} ^{children} of Gad according to those that were numbered of them, ¹⁹forty thousand and five hundred.

¹⁹ The sons of ²⁰Judah, ^{Judah} ^{were} Er and Onan: and Er and Onan died in the land of Canaan. ²⁰ And the sons of Judah after their families were; of Shelah, the family of the Shelanites: of ^{Perez} ^{Pharez}, the family of the ^{Perezites} ^{Pharizites}: of Zerah, the family of the ^{Zerahites} ^{Zarhites}. ²¹ And the sons of ^{Perez} ^{Pharez} were; of Hezron, the family of the Hezronites: of Hamul, the family of the Hamulites. ²² These are the families of Judah according to those that were numbered of them, ²³threescore and sixteen thousand and five hundred.

²³ The ^{sons} ^{of} ²⁴Issachar after their families: of ²⁵Tola, the family of the Tolaites: of ^{Purah} ^{Pua}, the family of the Punites: ²⁴ of ²⁶Jashub, the family of the Jashubites: of Shimron, the family of the Shimronites. ²⁵ These are the families of Issachar according to those that were numbered of them, ²⁶threescore and four thousand and three hundred.

²⁶ The ^{sons} ^{of} ²⁷Zebulun after their families: of Sered, the family of the ^{Seredites} ^{Sardites}: of Elon, the family of the Elonites: of Jahleel, the family of the Jahleelites. ²⁷ These are the families of the Zebulunites according to

R.V. ¹ In Gen. 46. 10, Ex. 6. 15, *Jemuel*. ² In 1 Chr. 4. 24, *Jarib*. ³ In Gen. 46. 10, *Zohar*. ⁴ In Gen. 46. 16, *Ziphion*.
⁵ In Gen. 46. 16, *Ezbon*. ⁶ In Gen. 46. 16, *Arod*. ⁷ In Gen. 46. 13, *Job*.
A.V. ⁸ Or, *Ezbon*. ⁹ Or, *Pharez*. ¹⁰ Or, *Job*.

those that were numbered of them, "threescore thousand and five hundred.

²⁸ The sons of ^bJoseph after their families: Manasseh and Ephraim. ²⁹ The sons of Manasseh: of ^dMachir, the family of the Machirites: and Machir begat Gilead: ^eof Gilead, the family of the Gileadites. ³⁰ These are the sons of Gilead: of ^fJezer, the family of the Jezerites: of Helek, the family of the Helekites: ³¹ and of Asriel, the family of the Asrielites: and of Shechem, the family of the Shechemites: ³² and of Shemida, the family of the Shemidaites: and of Hephher, the family of the Hephherites. ³³ And ^hZelophehad the son of Hephher had no sons, but daughters: and the names of the daughters of Zelophehad were Mahlah, and Noah, Hoglah, Milcah, and Tirzah. ³⁴ These are the families of Manasseh: and they that were numbered of them were ⁱfifty and two thousand and seven hundred.

³⁵ These are the sons of Ephraim after their families: of Shuthelah, the family of the Shuthelahites: of ^jBecher, the family of the Becherites: of Tahan, the family of the Tahanites. ³⁶ And these are the sons of Shuthelah: of Eran, the family of the Eranites. ³⁷ These are the families of the sons of Ephraim according to those that were numbered of them, ^kthirty and two thousand and five hundred. These are the sons of Joseph after their families.

³⁸ The sons of ^lBenjamin after their families: of Bela, the family of the Belaites: of Ashbel, the family of the Ashbelites: of

^a Cp. ch. 1.

^b Gen. 48.

^c For ver.

^d 1 Chr. 7.

^e 14-20.

^f Josh. 17. 1.

^g ch. 38. 1.

^h Cp. ch. 1.

ⁱ Gen. 48.

^j ch. 27. 1.

^k 38. 11.

^l Josh. 17. 2.

^m Cp. ch. 1.

ⁿ Gen. 48. 17.

^o 1 Chr. 7. 30, 31.

^p Cp. ch. 1.

^q Cp. ch. 1.

^r Gen. 48.

^s 1 Chr. 7. 12.

^t Cp. ch. 1.

^u Gen. 48. 21.

^v 1 Chr. 7. 6.

^w See 1 Chr. 8. 1-6.

^hAhiram, the family of the Ahiramites: ³⁹ of ^xShephupham, the family of the Shuphamites: of Hupham, the family of the Huphamites. ⁴⁰ And the sons of Bela were ^yArd and Naaman: of ^zArd, the family of the Ardites: and of Naaman, the family of the Naamites. ⁴¹ These are the sons of Benjamin after their families: and they that were numbered of them were ^{aa}forty and five thousand and six hundred.

⁴² These are the sons of ^{ab}Dan after their families: of ^{ac}Shuham, the family of the Shuhamites. These are the families of Dan after their families. ⁴³ All the families of the Shuhamites, according to those that were numbered of them, were ^{ad}threescore and four thousand and four hundred.

⁴⁴ The sons of ^{ae}Asher after their families: of ^{af}Imnah, the family of the Imnahites: of ^{ag}Isavi, the family of the Isavites: of ^{ah}Beriah, the family of the Beriites. ⁴⁵ Of the sons of Beriah: of Heber, the family of the Heberites: of Malchiel, the family of the Malchielites. ⁴⁶ And the name of the daughter of Asher was ^{ai}Sarah. ⁴⁷ These are the families of the sons of Asher according to those that were numbered of them; ^{aj}who were ^{ak}fifty and three thousand and four hundred.

⁴⁸ The sons of ^{al}Naphtali after their families: of ^{am}Jahzeel, the family of the Jahzeelites: of Guni, the family of the Gunites: ⁴⁹ of Jezer, the family of the Jezerites: of Shillem, the family of the Shillemites. ⁵⁰ These are the families of Naphtali according to their families: and they that were numbered of them

R.V. ¹ In Josh. 17. 2, *Abiaser*. See Judg. 6. 11, 24, 34. ² In Gen. 48. 21, *Muppin*, and *Huppin*.

A.V.

³ In 1 Chr. 7. 30, *Bered*. ⁴ In 1 Chr. 8. 3, *Addar*. ⁵ Or, *Hushim*.

⁶ In Gen. 48. 21, *Eai*. In 1 Chr. 8. 1, ⁷ In Gen. 48. 22, *Hushim*.

were ⁴forty and five thousand and four hundred.

⁵¹ These ^{are they that were} ^{were the} numbered of the children of Israel, ⁴six hundred thousand and a thousand seven hundred and thirty.

⁵² And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, ⁵³ Unto these the land shall be divided for an inheritance according to the number of names. ⁵⁴ To ^{the more} ^{many} thou shalt give the more inheritance, and to ^{the fewer} ^{few} thou shalt give the less inheritance: to every one ^{shall his inheritance be given} according to those that were numbered of him ^{shall his inheritance be given}.

⁵⁵ Notwithstanding the land shall be ¹divided by lot: according to the names of the tribes of their fathers they shall inherit. ⁵⁶ According to the lot ^{their inheritance} ^{the possession thereof} shall be divided between ^{the more} ^{many} and ^{the fewer} ^{few}.

⁵⁷ And these are they that were numbered of the Levites after their families: of Gershon, the family of the Gershonites: of Kohath, the family of the Kohathites: of Merari, the family of the Merarites. ⁵⁸ These are the families of the ^{Levi} ^{Levites}: the family of the Libnites, the family of the Hebronites, the family of the Mahlites, the family of the Mushites, the family of the ^{Korathites} ^{Korathites}. And Kohath begat Amram. ⁵⁹ And the name of Amram's wife was ²Jochebed, the daughter of Levi, ^{who was} ^{whom her} ^{born} ^{mother bare} to Levi in Egypt: and she bare unto Amram Aaron and Moses, and Miriam their sister. ⁶⁰ And unto Aaron were born ^{Nadab} ^{Nadab}, and Abihu, ^{Eleazar} ^{Eleazar}, and Ithamar. ⁶¹ And Nadab and Abihu died, when they offered strange fire before the LORD. ⁶² And ^{they} ^{those} that were numbered

a Cp. ch. 1.
43.
b Cp. ch. 3.
39.
c ch. 1. 49.
d Cp. ch. 1.
46.
e See ch. 18.
20.

f Josh. 11. 23
& 14. 1, 2.
Pa. 106. 44.

g ch. 28. 54
& 35. 8.
h ver. 2.
See ch. 22. 1.
i Cp. ch. 1. 44
& Deut. 2. 14,
15.

j ch. 28. 54
& 34. 13.
Josh. 11. 23
& 14. 2.
k ch. 14. 26,
29.
l Cor. 10. 5.
m See ch. 18.
6.

n Gen. 46.
11.
See Ex. 6. 16—
19.
o 1 Chr. 6. 1.
16—30.
p ch. 26. 33
& 26. 11.
Josh. 17. 2.

q ch. 14. 25
& 26. 64, 65.
r Ex. 2. 1.
2, 4
& 6. 30.

s ch. 16. 1, 2
r ch. 16. 40 (7).
Cp. Ezek. 18. 4.
t ch. 3. 2.
1 Chr. 24. 1.

u ch. 3. 4.
Lev. 10. 1, 2.
1 Chr. 24. 2.
v Josh. 17. 4.

of them were ^btwenty and three thousand, ^{every male} ^{all males} from a month old and upward: for ^cthey were not numbered among the children of Israel, because ^dthere was no inheritance given them among the children of Israel.

⁶³ These are they that were numbered by Moses and Eleazar the priest; who numbered the children of Israel ^ain the plains of Moab by ^{the Jordan at} ^{Jordan near} Jericho. ⁶⁴ But among these there was not a man of them ^{that were numbered} ^{whom Moses and} ^{by Moses and Aaron the priest; who} ^{Aaron the priest numbered, when they} numbered the children of Israel in the wilderness of Sinai. ⁶⁵ For the LORD had said of them, They ^ashall surely die in the wilderness. And there was not left a man of them, ¹save Caleb the son of Jephunneh, and Joshua the son of Nun.

¹ Then ^{drew near} ^{came} the daughters of ²Zelophehad, the son of Hopher, the son of Gilead, the son of Machir, the son of Manasseh, of the families of Manasseh the son of Joseph: and these are the names of his daughters; Mahlah, Noah, and Hoglah, and Milcah, and Tirzah. ² And they stood before Moses, and before Eleazar the priest, and before the princes and all the congregation, ^{at} ^{the door of} the ^{tent of meeting,} ^{tabernacle of the congregation,} saying, ³ Our father ^{died} in the wilderness, and he was not ^{among} ⁱⁿ the company of them that gathered themselves together against the LORD ^qin the company of ^{Korah} ^{Korah}: but he ^{died} in his own ^{sin,} ^{sin,} and he had no sons. ⁴ Why should the name of our father be ^{taken} ^{done} away from among his family, because he ^{had} ^{no son?} ^{no son?} Give unto us ^{therefore} a possession among the brethren of our father. ⁵ And

A.V. * Heb. multiply his inheritance.

† Heb. diminish his inheritance.

‡ Heb. diminished.

Moses ^abrought their cause before the LORD. ⁶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, ⁷ The daughters of Zelophehad ^b‘speak right: ‘thou shalt surely give them a possession of an inheritance among their father’s brethren; and thou shalt cause the inheritance of their father to pass unto them. ⁸ And thou shalt speak unto the children of Israel, saying, If a man die, and have no son, then ye shall cause his inheritance to pass unto his daughter. ⁹ And if he have no daughter, then ye shall give his inheritance unto his brethren. ¹⁰ And if he have no brethren, then ye shall give his inheritance unto his ^ckinsman that is next to him of his family, and he shall possess it: and it shall be unto the children of Israel ^d‘a statute of judgement, ^eas the LORD commanded Moses.

¹² And the LORD said unto Moses, Get thee up into ^f‘this mountain of Abarim, and ^gbehold the land which I have given unto the children of Israel. ¹³ And when thou hast seen it, thou also ^h‘shalt be gathered unto thy people, as Aaron thy brother was gathered: ¹⁴ ‘because ⁱ‘for ye rebelled against my ^jword in the wilderness of Zin, in the strife of the congregation, ^k‘to sanctify me at the ^lwaters before their eyes: ^m‘that is the waters of Meribah in Kadesh in the wilderness of Zin. ¹⁵ And Moses spake unto the LORD, saying, ¹⁶ Let the LORD, ‘the God of the spirits of all flesh, ⁿappoint ^o‘a man over the congregation, ¹⁷ which ^p‘may go out before them, and which

^a Ex. 18. 18.

^b ch. 36. 5.
^c ch. 36. 2.
^d 1 Kin. 22.

^e Ex. 34. 5.
^f Zech. 10. 2.
^g Matt. 9. 36.
^h Mark 6. 34.
ⁱ ch. 32. 28.
^j Gen. 41. 38.
^k See Judg. 5. 10.
^l Deut. 34. 9.

^m Deut. 3. 28
& 31. 7, 8.

ⁿ See Josh. 1. 16—18.

^o See Ex. 28. 30.

^p See Ruth 4. 3—6
& Jer. 22. 6—9.

^q ch. 25. 29.

^r ch. 21. 11
& 25. 44, 47.
^s Deut. 32. 48.
^t Cp. Deut. 3. 27
& 34. 1.

^u See ch. 20. 34.

^v ch. 20. 12.

^w ch. 20. 12.

^x See Lev. 8. 11.

^y See Gen. 8. 21.

^z ch. 20. 12.

^{aa} Deut. 32. 51.

^{ab} Cp. Ex. 17. 7.

^{ac} For ver. 3—8.

^{ad} See Ex. 29. 28—32.

^{ae} See ch. 16. 22.

^{af} Deut. 31. 2.

^{ag} 1 Sam. 8. 20
& 18. 12.

^{ah} 1 Kin. 5. 7.

^{ai} 3 Chr. 1. 10.
Cp. Josh. 14. 11.

may ^{come}go in before them, and which may lead them out, and which may bring them in; that the congregation of the LORD be not ^a‘as sheep which have no shepherd. ¹⁸ And the LORD said unto Moses, Take thee ^b‘Joshua the son of Nun, a man ^c‘in whom is the spirit, and ^d‘lay thine hand upon him; ¹⁹ and set him before Eleazar the priest, and before all the congregation; and ^e‘give him a charge in their sight. ²⁰ And thou shalt put ^f‘some of thine honour upon him, ^g‘that all the congregation of the children of Israel may ^h‘obey, ⁱ‘be obedient. ²¹ And he shall stand before Eleazar the priest, who shall ^j‘inquire ^k‘ask counsel for him ^l‘after the judgement of the Urim before the LORD: at his word shall they go out, and at his word they shall come in, both he, and all the children of Israel with him, even all the congregation. ²² And Moses did as the LORD commanded him: and he took Joshua, and set him before Eleazar the priest, and before all the congregation: ²³ and he laid his hands upon him, and ^m‘gave him a charge, as the LORD ⁿ‘spake ^o‘commanded by the hand of Moses.

28 ¹ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, ² Command the children of Israel, and say unto them, My ^p‘oblation, ^q‘offering, and ^r‘my food for my offerings made by fire, ^s‘for ^t‘a sweet savour unto me, shall ye observe to offer unto me in their due season. ³ ‘And thou shalt say unto them, This is the offering made by fire which ye shall offer unto the LORD; ^u‘he-lambs ^v‘two lambs of the first year without ^w‘blemish, ^x‘two spot ^y‘day by day, for a continual

burnt offering. ⁴ The one lamb shalt thou offer in the morning, and the other lamb shalt thou offer ¹at even; ⁵ and ⁶the tenth part of an ephah of ^{fine} flour for ^{a meal} offering, mingled ^dwith the fourth part of an hin of beaten oil. ⁸ It is ^a continual burnt offering, which was ordained in mount Sinai for a sweet savour, ^{an offering} made by fire unto the LORD. ⁷ And the drink offering thereof shall be the fourth part of an hin for the one lamb: in the holy place shalt thou ^{pour out a drink offering of} cause the strong wine to be strong drink unto the LORD. ⁸ And the other lamb shalt thou offer at even: as the ^{meal} offering of the morning, and as the drink offering thereof, thou shalt offer it, ^{an offering} made by fire, of a sweet savour unto the LORD.

⁹ And on the sabbath day two ^{he-lambs} of the first year without blemish, and two tenth ^{parts of an ephah} of ^{fine} flour for a ^{meal} offering, mingled with oil, and the drink offering thereof: ¹⁰ this is ^{the} burnt offering of every sabbath, beside the continual burnt offering, and the drink offering thereof.

¹¹ And ⁱⁿ the beginnings of your months ye shall offer a burnt offering unto the LORD; two young bullocks, and one ram, seven ^{he-lambs} of the first year without ^{blemish}; ¹² and ^{three} tenth ^{parts of an ephah} of ^{fine} flour for a ^{meal} offering, mingled with oil, for ^{each} one bullock; and two tenth ^{parts of fine flour} for a ^{meal} offering, mingled with oil, for ^{the} one ram; ¹³ and a several tenth ^{part of fine flour} mingled with oil for a ^{meal} offering unto ^{every} one lamb; for a burnt offering of a sweet savour, ^{an offering} made by fire unto the LORD. ¹⁴ And their drink offer-

ings shall be half an hin of wine ^{for} unto a bullock, and the third part of an hin ^{for the} ram, and ^{the fourth} unto a lamb: this is the burnt offering of every month throughout the months of the year. ¹⁵ And ^{one} kid ^{he-goat} of the ^{goats} LORD: it shall be ^{offered} beside the continual burnt offering, and ^{the drink} offering thereof.

¹⁶ And in the ^{first} month, on the ^{fourteenth} day of the month, is the LORD's ^{the first month} is the passover of the LORD. ¹⁷ And ^{on} the ^{fifteenth} day of this month shall be a feast: seven days shall unleavened bread be eaten. ¹⁸ In the first day shall be an holy convocation; ye shall do no ^{manner of} servile work ^{therein}: ¹⁹ but ye shall offer ^{an offering} made by ^{fire} for a burnt offering unto the LORD; two young bullocks, and one ram, and seven ^{he-lambs} of the first year: ²⁰ they shall be unto you without blemish: ²¹ and their ^{meal offering} shall be of flour mingled with oil: three tenth ^{parts} shall ye offer for a bullock, and two tenth ^{parts} for the ram; ²² a several tenth ^{part} shalt thou offer for every lamb, throughout the seven ^{lambs}: ²³ and ^{one} he-goat for a sin offering, to make an atonement for you. ²⁴ Ye shall offer these beside the burnt offering of ⁱⁿ the morning, which is for a continual burnt offering. ²⁵ After this manner ye shall offer daily, ^{for} throughout the seven days, the ^{food} meat of the offering made by fire, of a sweet savour unto the LORD: it shall be offered beside the continual burnt offering, and the drink offering thereof. ²⁶ And ^{on} the seventh day ye shall have an holy convocation; ye shall do no servile work.

²⁷ Also ⁱⁿ the day of the

a Ex. 12. 6
(mg. for mg.).
b ch. 15. 4
c Ex. 16. 36
d Lev. 2. 1
e Ex. 29. 40
f ver. 22. 30
g ch. 15. 24
h 29. 11, 16, 19, 25
i Ex. 29. 42
j Cp. Amos 5. 25.

g Deut. 16. 1
h Ex. 45. 21.
i See Ex. 12. 6.

A Lev. 23. 6
B Cp. Ex. 12. 18.

i Ex. 12. 16
j Lev. 23. 7.

j ver. 21.
k ch. 29. 6, 12
l Lev. 22. 20.
m Deut. 15. 21
n 17. 1.

o Cp. Exek. 45. 4, 5.

1 ch. 10. 10.
2 Sam. 20. 6.
3 Chr. 23. 21.
4 Chr. 2. 4.
5 Ezra 3. 5.
6 Isai. 1. 13, 14.
7 Exek. 45. 17
8 & 45. 6.
9 Hos. 2. 11.
10 Ocl. 2. 16.
11 m ver. 15, 30.
12 ch. 29. 22, 28,
31, 34, 35.
13 a For ver.
12-14,
see ch. 15.
14-12.

o Ex. 12. 16
& 13. 6.
p Lev. 23. 8.

q Ex. 23. 16
& 34. 22.
r Lev. 23. 10, 15.
s Deut. 16. 10.
t Cp. Acts 2. 1.

R.V. ¹ Heb. between the two evenings.

A.V. ^o Heb. between the two evenings.

^h Heb. bread.

firstfruits, when ye ^{offer bring} a new ^{meat offering} unto the ^{Lord in your LORD, after} ^{meat} ^{feast of weeks,} ^{your weeks be out,} ye shall have an holy convocation; ye shall do no servile work: ²⁷ but ye shall offer ^a burnt offering for a sweet savour unto the LORD; ^b two young bullocks, one ram, seven ^{he-lambs} ^{lambs} of the first year; ²⁸ and their ^{meal offering, fine} ^{meat offering of} flour mingled with oil, three tenth ^{parts for each} ^{deals unto one} bullock, two tenth ^{parts for the} ^{deals unto} one ram, ²⁹ a several tenth ^{part for every lamb of} ^{deal unto one lamb, throughout} the seven lambs; ³⁰ ^{one he-goat,} and one kid of the goats, to make ^{an} atonement for you. ³¹ ^{Beside} ^{Ye shall offer them beside} the continual burnt offering, and ^{the meal offering} ^{his meat} thereof, ye shall offer them ^{(they shall be} ^{offering, (they} unto you without ^{blemish,} ^{blemish)} and their drink offerings.

¹ And in the seventh **29** month, on the first day of the month, ye shall have an holy convocation; ye shall do no servile work: ² it is a day of blowing ^{of} the trumpets unto you. ³ And ye shall offer a burnt offering for a sweet savour unto the LORD; one young bullock, one ram, and seven ^{he-lambs} ^{lambs} of the first year without blemish: ⁴ and their ^{meal offering, fine} ^{meat offering shall be of} flour mingled with oil, three tenth ^{parts for the} ^{deals to a} bullock, and two tenth ^{parts for the} ^{deals to a} ram, ⁵ and one tenth ^{part for every} ^{deal} of lamb, throughout the seven lambs: ⁶ and ^{one} ^{he-goat} ^{kid of the goats} for a sin offering, to make ^{an} atonement for you: ⁷ ^{beside} ^{the burnt offering} of the ^{new moon,} ^{and the meal offering} ^{month,} ^{his meat} thereof, and ^{the continual} ^{burnt} ^{offering,} ^{offering,} ^{and the meal offering thereof,} ^{his meat offering,} and their drink offerings, according unto their ^{ordinance,} ^{manner,} for a sweet savour, ^{an offering} ^{a sacrifice} made by fire unto the LORD.

⁷ And ye shall have ^{on} the tenth day of this seventh month ye shall

a ch. 20. 12.
Pa. 22. 12.
Isa. 52. 1.

b Cp. Lev.
22. 18, 19.
c See ch. 28.
19.

d See ch. 28.
15.
e ver. 15, 22.
f Lev. 16. 2, 5.

g ver. 19.
h See Lev.
22. 24.

i Exa. 2. 4.
j Lev. 22. 24.
See ch. 10. 1—
10.

k See ch. 28.
11—15.

l See ch. 28.
2—5.

m Lev. 16. 29
& 22. 27.

have an holy convocation; and ye shall ^{afflict your} ^{souls:} ye shall do no manner of work: ⁸ but ye shall offer a burnt offering unto the LORD for a sweet savour; one young bullock, one ram, and seven ^{he-lambs} ^{lambs} of the first year; ⁹ they shall be unto you without blemish: ¹⁰ and their ^{meal offering,} ^{meat offering} ^{fine} ^{shall be of} flour mingled with oil, three tenth ^{parts for the} ^{deals to a} bullock, and two tenth ^{parts for the} ^{deals to} one ram, ¹¹ a several tenth ^{part for every} ^{lamb of} ^{throughout} the seven lambs: ¹² ^{one} ^{he-goat} ^{kid of the goats} for a sin offering; beside ^{the sin offering} of atonement, and the continual burnt offering, and the ^{meal} ^{meat} offering thereof, ^{of it,} and their drink offerings.

¹² And ^{on} the fifteenth day of the seventh month ye shall have an holy convocation; ye shall do no servile work, and ye shall keep a feast unto the LORD seven days: ¹³ and ^{ye} shall offer a burnt offering, ^{an offering} ^{a sacrifice} made by fire, of a sweet savour unto the LORD; thirteen young bullocks, two rams, and fourteen ^{he-lambs} ^{lambs} of the first year; ¹⁴ they shall be without blemish: ¹⁵ and their ^{meal offering, fine} ^{meat offering shall be of} flour mingled with oil, three tenth ^{parts for} ^{deals unto} every bullock of the thirteen bullocks, two tenth ^{parts for} ^{deals to} each ram of the two rams, ¹⁶ and a several tenth ^{part for every} ^{deal to each} lamb of the fourteen lambs: ¹⁷ and one ^{he-goat} ^{kid of the goats} for a sin offering; beside ^{the meal offering thereof,} ^{his meat offering,} the continual burnt offering, and the drink offering thereof, ^{his drink offering.}

¹⁷ And on the second day ye shall offer twelve young bullocks, two rams, fourteen ^{he-lambs} ^{lambs} of the first year ^{without} ^{blemish:} ¹⁸ and their ^{meal} ^{meat} offering and their drink offerings for the bullocks, for the rams, and for the lambs, ^{shall be} according to

their number, ^{ordinance :} ^{he-goat} ^{manner :} ¹⁹ and one ^{kid of the goats} for a sin offering; beside the continual burnt offering, and the ^{meal} ^{meat} offering thereof, and their drink offerings.

²⁰ And on the third day eleven bullocks, two rams, fourteen ^{he-lambs} ^{lambs} of the first year ^bwithout blemish; ²¹ and their ^{meal} ^{meat} offering and their drink offerings for the bullocks, for the rams, and for the lambs, ^{shall be} according to their number, ^{ordinance :} ²² and one ^{he-goat} ^{goat} for a sin offering; beside the continual burnt offering, and the ^{meal} ^{meat} offering thereof, and the drink offering thereof, ^{his drink offering.}

²³ And on the fourth day ten bullocks, two rams, and fourteen ^{he-lambs} ^{lambs} of the first year ^bwithout blemish: ²⁴ their ^{meal} ^{meat} offering and their drink offerings for the bullocks, for the rams, and for the lambs, ^{shall be} according to their number, ^{ordinance :} ²⁵ and one ^{he-goat} ^{goat} for a sin offering; beside the continual burnt offering, the ^{meal} ^{meat} offering thereof, and the drink offering thereof, ^{his drink offering.}

²⁶ And on the fifth day nine bullocks, two rams, and fourteen ^{he-lambs} ^{lambs} of the first year ^bwithout blemish: ²⁷ and their ^{meal} ^{meat} offering and their drink offerings for the bullocks, for the rams, and for the lambs, ^{shall be} according to their number, ^{ordinance :} ²⁸ and one ^{he-goat} ^{goat} for a sin offering; beside the continual burnt offering, and the ^{meal} ^{meat} offering thereof, and the drink offering thereof, ^{his drink offering.}

²⁹ And on the sixth day eight bullocks, two rams, and fourteen ^{he-lambs} ^{lambs} of the first year ^bwithout blemish: ³⁰ and their ^{meal} ^{meat} offering and their drink offerings for the bullocks, for the rams, and for the lambs, ^{shall be} accord-

a ch. 15. 13
& 28. 7, 14.

b See ver. 8.

c Op. 2 Mac.
10. 6
& John 7. 37.
d See Lev.
28. 36.

e Lev. 28. 2, 4
1 Chr. 23. 31.
f Chr. 81. 2
Ezra 3. 5
Neh. 10. 28
Op. Isai. 1. 14
g Lev. 7. 11.
h 22. 21, 22.

[Ch. 30. 1
in Heb.]

g ch. 1. 4, 16
& 7. 2.

ing to their number, ^{ordinance :} ³¹ and one ^{he-goat} ^{goat} for a sin offering; beside the continual burnt offering, the ^{meal} ^{meat} offering thereof, and the drink offering thereof, ^{his drink offering.}

³² And on the seventh day seven bullocks, two rams, and fourteen ^{he-lambs} ^{lambs} of the first year ^bwithout blemish: ³³ and their ^{meal} ^{meat} offering and their drink offerings for the bullocks, for the rams, and for the lambs, ^{shall be} according to their number, ^{ordinance :} ³⁴ and one ^{he-goat} ^{goat} for a sin offering; beside the continual burnt offering, the ^{meal} ^{meat} offering thereof, and the drink offering thereof, ^{his drink offering.}

³⁵ On the eighth day ye shall have a ^{solemn assembly:} ye shall do no servile work ^{therein :} ³⁶ but ye shall offer a burnt offering, ^{an offering} ^{a sacrifice} made by fire, of a sweet savour unto the LORD: one bullock, one ram, seven ^{he-lambs} ^{lambs} of the first year ^bwithout blemish: ³⁷ their ^{meal} ^{meat} offering and their drink offerings for the bullock, for the ram, and for the lambs, ^{shall be} according to their number, ^{ordinance :} ³⁸ and one ^{he-goat} ^{goat} for a sin offering; beside the continual burnt offering, and the ^{meal} ^{meat} offering thereof, and the drink offering thereof, ^{his drink offering.}

³⁹ These ^{ye shall offer} ^{things ye shall} ^{do} unto the LORD in your ^{set} ^{feasts}, beside your ^{vows}, and your freewill offerings, for your burnt offerings, and for your ^{meal} ^{meat} offerings, and for your drink offerings, and for your peace offerings. ⁴⁰ And Moses told the children of Israel according to all that the LORD commanded Moses.

¹ And Moses spake unto ³⁰ ^{the} ^{heads} ^{of} ^{the} ^{tribes} ^{of} ^{concerning} the children of Israel, saying, This is the thing which the LORD hath com-

manded. ² When ^{if} a man ^{voweth} a ^{vow} unto the LORD, or ^{sweareth} ^{swear} an oath to bind his soul with a bond; he shall not ^{break} his word; ⁴ he shall do according to all that proceedeth out of his mouth. ³ Also ^{if} when a woman ^{voweth} ^{also} a ^{vow} unto the LORD, and ^{bindeth} ^{bind} herself by a bond, being in her father's ^{house} ^{house} in her youth; ⁴ and her father ^{heareth} ^{hear} her vow, and her bond wherewith she hath bound her soul, and her father ^{holdeth} ^{shall hold} his peace at her: then all her vows shall stand, and every bond wherewith she hath bound her soul shall stand. ⁵ But if her father disallow her in the day that he heareth; ^{none} ^{not any} of her vows, or of her bonds wherewith she hath bound her soul, shall stand: and the LORD shall forgive her, because her father disallowed her. ⁶ And if she ^{be married to} ^{had at all an} a husband, while her ^{vows} are upon her, or the rash utterance when ^{she vowed, or uttered ought out} of her lips, wherewith she hath bound her soul; ⁷ and her husband ^{heareth} ^{heard} it, and ^{holdeth} ^{held} his peace at her in the day that he ^{heareth} ^{heard} it: then her vows shall stand, and her bonds wherewith she hath bound her soul shall stand. ⁸ But if her husband ^{disallow} ^{disallowed} her in the day that he ^{heareth} ^{heard} it; then he shall make ^{void} her ^{vow} which ^{is upon her,} ^{the rash} and that which she uttered with ^{her lips, wherewith she} hath bound her ^{soul, of none effect:} and the LORD shall forgive her. ⁹ But ^{the} ^{every} vow of a widow, and of her that is divorced, ^{even every thing} wherewith ^{she hath} ^{they have} bound ^{her soul,} ^{their souls,} shall stand against her. ¹⁰ And if she vowed in her husband's house, or bound her soul by a bond with an ^{oath;} ¹¹ and her husband heard it, and held his peace at her, and disallowed her

a Deut. 23.
21. Eccl. 5. 4
See Lev. 27. 2.
b See Lev. 5. 4
c Ps. 55. 30
(for mg.).
d Job 22. 27.
Pa. 22. 25
e SO. 14
f SO. 13, 14
g 118. 14, 15.
hah. 1. 15.
Eccl. 18. 22.

e ver. 8.

/ Ps. 55. 12.
g See Lev. 5. 1.

A ch. 25. 17.

i See ch. 20. 24.

j ver. 12.

k ch. 32. 27.
Joch. 4. 13.

not; then all her vows shall stand, and every bond wherewith she bound her soul shall stand. ¹² But if her husband ^{made} ^{hath utterly} them null and void ⁱⁿ ^{on} the day ^{that} he heard them; then whatsoever proceeded out of her lips concerning her vows, or concerning the bond of her soul, shall not stand: her husband hath made them void; and the LORD shall forgive her. ¹³ Every vow, and every binding oath to afflict the soul, her husband may establish it, or her husband may make it void. ¹⁴ But if her husband altogether hold his peace at her from day to day; then he establisheth all her vows, or all her bonds, which are upon her: he ^{hath established} ^{confirmeth} them, because he held his peace at her in the day that he heard them. ¹⁵ But if he shall ^{make them null and} ^{any ways make them} void after that he hath heard them; then he shall bear her iniquity. ¹⁶ These are the statutes, which the LORD commanded Moses, between a man and his wife, between ^a the father and his daughter, ^{being yet} in her youth, in her father's house.

¹ And the LORD spake unto 3I Moses, saying, ² Avenge the children of Israel of the Midianites: afterward shalt thou ^{be} gathered unto thy people. ³ And Moses spake unto the people, saying, Arm ye men from among you for the war, ^{that they may} ^{some of yourselves unto} ^{Midian, to} and let them go against ^{the} ^{execute the LORD's vengeance on} ^{Midianites, and avenge the LORD of Midian.} ⁴ Of every tribe a thousand, throughout all the tribes of Israel, shall ye send to the war. ⁵ So there were ^{delivered,} ^{delivered} out of the thousands of Israel, a thousand of every tribe, twelve thousand ^{armed} for war. ⁶ And

Moses sent them, a thousand of every tribe, to the war, them and Phinehas the son of Eleazar the priest, to the war, with the vessels of the sanctuary and the trumpets for the alarm in his hand. ⁷ And they warred against the Midianites, as the LORD commanded Moses; and they slew every male. ⁸ And they slew the kings of Midian with the rest of them that were slain; namely, Evi, and Rekem, and Zur, and Hur, and Reba, the five kings of Midian: Balaam also the son of Beor they slew with the sword. ⁹ And the children of Israel took captive all the women of Midian captives, and their little ones; and took the spoil of all their cattle, and all their flocks, and all their goods, they took for a prey. ¹⁰ And all their cities in the places where they burnt all their cities, in they dwelt, and all their encampments, they burnt with fire. ¹¹ And they took all the spoil, and all the prey, both of man and of beast. ¹² And they brought the captives, and the prey, and the spoil, unto Moses, and unto Eleazar the priest, and unto the congregation of the children of Israel, unto the camp at the plains of Moab, which are by the Jordan at Jericho.

¹³ And Moses, and Eleazar the priest, and all the princes of the congregation, went forth to meet them without the camp. ¹⁴ And Moses was wroth with the officers of the host, with the captains of thousands, and the captains of hundreds, which came from the service of the war. ¹⁵ And Moses said unto them, Have ye saved all the women alive? ¹⁶ Behold, these caused the children of Israel, through the counsel of Balaam, to commit trespass against the LORD in

a See ch. 28.

b ch. 25. a.

c Judg. 21.

11, 12.

d ch. 10. 6, 9.

Lev. 23. 34.

e Cp. Deut.

20. 13.

f Judg. 21. 11

g 1 Sam. 27. 9

h 1 Kin. 11. 15,

16.

i See Deut.

21. 10-14.

j ch. 5. 2.

k Josh. 13.

21.

l ch. 25. 18.

m See ch. 19.

12, 22.

n Josh. 13.

22.

o Gen. 25. 16.

p Cp. Deut.

20. 14.

q Josh. 8. 2.

r See ch.

22. 1.

s ch. 19. 9.

t See Lev.

11. 25.

u ver. 48.

v Cp. 1 Sam.

16. 3.

w ch. 25. 2.

x ch. 24. 14.

y Pet. 2. 18.

z Rev. 2. 14.

a Josh. 22. 8.

b 1 Sam. 30. 24.

c Cp. 2 Mac. 8.

28, 30.

the matter of Peor, and so there was a plague among the congregation of the LORD. ¹⁷ Now therefore kill every male among the little ones, and kill every woman that hath known man by lying with him. ¹⁸ But all the women children, that have not known a man by lying with him, keep alive for yourselves. ¹⁹ And encamp ye without the camp seven days: whosoever hath killed any person, and whosoever hath touched any slain, purify both yourselves and your captives on the third day, and on the seventh day, ye and your captives. ²⁰ And as to purify every garment, and all that is made of skin, and all work of goats' hair, and all things made of wood, ye shall purify yourselves. ²¹ And Eleazar the priest said unto the men of war which went to the battle, This is the statute of the law which the LORD hath commanded Moses: ²² howbeit the gold, and the silver, the brass, the iron, the tin, and the lead, ²³ every thing that may abide the fire, ye shall make it go through the fire, and it shall be clean; nevertheless it shall be purified with the water of separation: and all that abideth not the fire ye shall make it go through the water. ²⁴ And ye shall wash your clothes on the seventh day, and ye shall be clean, and afterward ye shall come into the camp.

²⁵ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, ²⁶ Take the sum of the prey that was taken, both of man and of beast, thou, and Eleazar the priest, and the heads of the fathers' houses of the congregation: ²⁷ and divide the prey into two parts; between the men skilled in war, that them that took the war upon them, who went

A.V. * Heb. host of war.

† Heb. a male.

R.V.

1 Or, impurity.

† Heb. instrument, or, vessel of skins.

‡ Heb. of the captivity.

out to battle, and ^{between} all the congregation: ²⁸ and levy a tribute unto the LORD of the men of war ^{that} ^{which} went out to battle: ²⁹ one soul of five hundred, both of the persons, and of the beeves, and of the asses, and of the ^{flocks} ^{sheep}. ²⁹ take it of their half, and give it unto Eleazar the priest, for ^{the LORD's heave offering} ^{an heave offering of the LORD}. ³⁰ And of the children of Israel's half, thou shalt take ^{one} ^{drawn out of every} ^{portion of} fifty, of the persons, of the beeves, of the asses, and of the ^{flocks}, ^{even of all the cattle}, ^{of all manner of beasts}, and give them unto the Levites, ^{which} keep the charge of the tabernacle of the LORD. ³¹ And Moses and Eleazar the priest did as the LORD commanded Moses. ³² Now ^{And} the prey, over and above the booty the booty, ^{being the rest of the prey} which the men of war ^{took}, was six hundred thousand and seventy thousand and five thousand sheep, ³³ and threescore and twelve thousand beeves, ³⁴ and threescore and one thousand asses, ³⁵ and thirty and two thousand persons in all, of the women that had not known man by lying with him. ³⁶ And the half, which was the portion of them that went out to war, was in number three hundred thousand and ^{thirty thousand and seven thousand and thirty} seven hundred sheep: ³⁷ and ^{the} LORD's tribute of the sheep was six hundred and threescore and fifteen. ³⁸ And the beeves were thirty and six thousand; of which the LORD's tribute was threescore and twelve. ³⁹ And the asses were thirty thousand and five hundred; of which the LORD's tribute was threescore and one. ⁴⁰ And the persons were sixteen thousand; of ^{whom} ^{which} the LORD's tribute was thirty and two persons.

⁴¹ And Moses gave the tribute, which was the LORD's heave offering, unto Eleazar the priest, ^{as the LORD commanded Moses}. ⁴² And of the children of Israel's half, which Moses divided ^{off} from the men that warred, ⁴³ (now the ^{congregation's half} ^{half that pertained unto the congregation} was three hundred thousand and thirty ^{thousand} and seven thousand and five hundred sheep, ⁴⁴ and thirty and six thousand beeves, ⁴⁵ and thirty thousand ^{and five hundred asses}, ⁴⁶ and sixteen thousand persons;) ⁴⁷ even ^{of} the children of Israel's half, Moses took one ^{drawn out of every} ^{portion of} fifty, both of man and of beast, and gave them unto the Levites, which kept the charge of the tabernacle of the LORD; as the LORD commanded Moses. ⁴⁸ And ^{the} officers which were over the thousands of the host, the captains of hundreds, and ^{the} captains of hundreds, came near unto Moses: ⁴⁹ and they said unto Moses, Thy servants have taken the sum of the men of war which are under our ^{charge}, and there lacketh not one man of us. ⁵⁰ ^{And we} ^{have} ^{therefore} brought ^{the LORD's oblation} ^{an oblation for the LORD}, what every man hath ^{gotten}, of jewels of gold, ^{ankle} ^{chains}, and bracelets, ^{signet-rings} ^{rings}, earrings, and ^{armlets} ^{tablets}, ^{to make} ^{an atonement} for our souls before the LORD. ⁵¹ And Moses and Eleazar the priest took the gold of them, even all wrought jewels. ⁵² And all the gold of the ^{heave} offering that they offered up to the LORD, of the captains of thousands, and of the captains of hundreds, was sixteen thousand seven hundred and fifty shekels. ⁵³ ^{(For} the men of war had taken ^{booty} ^{spoil}, every man for himself.) ⁵⁴ And Moses and

a Cp. ch. 18.
8, 19.
b Cp. ch. 18.
32.
See ver. 30—41,
47.

c See ver.
42—47.

d ver. 30.

e See ch. 1.
52.

f ver. 14.

g See Ex. 30.
12.
h ver. 28.

i ver. 32.
Deut. 20, 14.

Eleazar the priest took the gold of the captains of thousands and of hundreds, and brought it into the ^{tent of meeting,} ^{for a memorial for the children of Israel before the LORD.}

32 Now the children of Reuben and the children of Gad had a very great multitude of cattle: and when they saw the land of ^{Jazer,} and the land of Gilead, that, behold, the place was a place for cattle; ² the children of Gad and the children of Reuben came and spake unto Moses, and to Eleazar the priest, and unto the princes of the congregation, saying, ³ ^JAtaroth, and ^kDibon, and Jazer, and ¹Nimrah, and Heshbon, and Elealeh, and ²Shebam, ^{Shebam} and ¹Nebo, and ³Beon, ⁴ ^{Even the country} ^{which} the LORD smote before the congregation of Israel, is a land for cattle, and thy servants have cattle. ⁵ And they said, If ^{Wherefore, said they,} if we have found grace in thy sight, let this land be given unto thy servants for a ^{possession;} ^{and} bring us not over Jordan. ⁶ And Moses said unto the children of Gad and to the children of Reuben, Shall your brethren go to ^{the} war, and shall ye sit here? ⁷ And wherefore ^{discourage} ye the heart of the children of Israel from going over into the land which the LORD hath given them? ⁸ Thus did your fathers, ^{when I sent them from Kadesh-barnea to see the land.} ⁹ For when they went up unto the valley of Eshcol, and saw the land, they discouraged the heart of the children of Israel, that they should not go into the land which the LORD had given them.

^a For ver. 10-12, see Deut. 1. 34-35.

^b Ex. 30. 16.

^c ch. 14. 28.

^d See Gen. 50. 24.

^e Josh. 14. 6 & 15. 17.
^f ver. 3, 26.
See ch. 21. 22.
^g ch. 14. 34.
Deut. 1. 36.
Josh. 14. 8, 9.

^h See ch. 14. 32-35.
ⁱ ch. 22. 64, 65.

^j ver. 34.

^k ver. 34.
See ch. 21. 30.

^l ver. 33.
ch. 33. 47.
Deut. 32. 48.
¹ Chr. 5. 8.
Isai. 15. 2
& 40. 1.
Jer. 48. 1, 22.
m ch. 21. 24, 25.

ⁿ Cp. ver. 33.
Cp. Deut. 30. 17
& Josh. 22. 16, 18
& 2 Chr. 7. 19, 20
& 15. 2
o ver. 34.
p Josh. 4. 12, 13.

^q ver. 36.

^r Josh. 22. 4.

^s See ch. 13. 21-23
& Deut. 1. 22-23.

^t ver. 33.
Josh. 12. 1
& 13. 8.

^u Deut. 8. 18.
Josh. 1. 13, 14
& 4. 12, 13.

¹⁰ And the LORD's anger was kindled ^{in that day,} ^{the same time,} and he sware, saying, ¹¹ Surely none of the men that came up out of Egypt, ^{from twenty years old and upward,} shall see the land which I sware ^{unto} Abraham, unto Isaac, and unto Jacob; because they have not ^{wholly} followed me: ¹² save Caleb the son of Jephunneh the ^{Kenizite,} and Joshua the son of Nun: ^{because} ^{for} they have wholly followed the LORD. ¹³ And the LORD's anger was kindled against Israel, and he made them ^{to} wander ^{to and fro} in the wilderness forty years, until ^{all} the generation, that had done evil in the sight of the LORD, was consumed. ¹⁴ And, behold, ye are risen up in your fathers' stead, an increase of sinful men, to augment yet the fierce anger of the LORD toward Israel. ¹⁵ For if ye ^{turn away from after him,} he will yet again leave them in the wilderness; and ye shall destroy all this people. ¹⁶ And they came near unto him, and said, ¹⁷ We will build sheepfolds here for our cattle, and cities for our little ones: ¹⁷ but ² we ourselves will be ready armed to go before the children of Israel, until we have brought them unto their place: and our little ones shall dwell in the ²fenced cities because of the inhabitants of the land. ¹⁸ We will not return unto our houses, until the children of Israel have inherited every man his inheritance. ¹⁹ For we will not inherit with them on ^{the other} side Jordan, ^{or} ^{yonder} forward; ^{because} our inheritance is fallen to us on this side Jordan eastward. ²⁰ And ²¹ Moses said unto them, If ye will do this ^{thing;} if ye will ^{arm} yourselves to go before the LORD to the

R.V. ¹ In ver. 36, Beth-nimrah.

A.V. ^o Heb. break.

² In ver. 38, Sidmah.

† Heb. fulfilled after me.

³ In ver. 38, Baal-moon.

war, ²¹ and every armed man of you will pass over Jordan before the LORD, until he hath ^{will go all of you armed} driven out his enemies from before him, ²² and the land be subdued before the LORD: then afterward ye shall return, and be guiltless towards the LORD, and towards Israel; and ^{before} this land shall be unto you for a possession before the LORD. ²³ But if ye will not do so, behold, ye have sinned against the LORD: and be sure ^a your sin will find you out. ²⁴ Build you cities for your little ones, and folds for your sheep; and do that which hath proceeded out of your mouth. ²⁵ And the children of Gad and the children of Reuben spake unto Moses, saying, Thy servants will do as my lord commandeth. ²⁶ Our little ones, our wives, our flocks, and all our cattle, shall be there in the cities of Gilead: ²⁷ but thy servants will pass over, every man ^{that is} armed for war, before the LORD to battle, as my lord saith.

²⁸ So ¹ Moses gave charge concerning them to Eleazar the priest, and to ² Joshua the son of Nun, and to the heads of the fathers' houses of the tribes of the children of Israel. ²⁹ And Moses said unto them, If the children of Gad and the children of Reuben will pass with you over Jordan, every man ^{that is} armed to battle, before the LORD, and the land shall be subdued before you; then ye shall give them the land of Gilead for a possession: ³⁰ but if they will not pass over with you armed, they shall have possessions among you in the land of Canaan. ³¹ And the children of Gad and the children of Reuben answered, saying, As the LORD hath said unto thy ser-

vants, so will we do. ³² We will pass over armed before the LORD into the land of Canaan, ^{and that} the possession of our inheritance shall remain with us beyond Jordan. ³³ And ^{on} Moses gave unto them, even to the children of Gad, and to the children of Reuben, and unto the half tribe of Manasseh the son of Joseph, the kingdom of Sihon king of the Amorites, and the kingdom of Og king of Bashan, the land, according to the cities thereof with ^{with} their borders, even the cities of the land in the coasts, round about. ³⁴ And the children of Gad built ¹ Dibon, and ² Ataroth, and ³ Aroer; ³⁵ and ⁴ Atroth-shophan, and ⁵ Jaser, and ⁶ Jogbehah; ³⁶ and ⁷ Beth-nimrah, and ⁸ Beth-haran, ⁹ fenced cities, and folds for sheep. ³⁷ And the children of Reuben built ¹ Heshbon, and ² Elealeh, and ³ Kirjathaim; ³⁸ and ⁴ Nebo, and ⁵ Baal-meon, ⁶ (their names being changed,) and ⁷ Shibmah: and ⁸ gave other names unto the cities which they builded. ³⁹ And the children of ¹ Machir the son of Manasseh went to Gilead, and took it, and dispossessed the Amorites which were therein. ⁴⁰ And Moses ² gave Gilead unto Machir the son of Manasseh; and he dwelt therein. ⁴¹ And ¹ Jair the son of Manasseh went and took the small towns thereof, and called them ² Havvoth-jair. ⁴² And Nobah went and took Kenath, and ³ the villages thereof, and called it Nobah, after his own name.

¹ These are the ² journeys of the children of Israel, ³ when they went forth out of the land of Egypt with their hosts under the hand of Moses and Aaron. ⁴ And Moses wrote their goings out according to

a ch. 32. 32.

b Deut. 29. 8
Josh. 12. 6
& 13. 8
& 22. 4
See Deut. 2. 13-17.c Deut. 3. 12,
15, 16, 18,
Josh. 1. 15
& 13. 5, 22
& 22. 4, 9.d Cp. Gen.
44, 16
& 1 Sam. 30. 12
e ver. 16.
See ver. 34-36.

f ver. 3.

g See Deut.
2. 36.h ver. 1.
See ch. 21. 32.i Cp. ver. 8.
j ver. 17.k Josh. 1. 14.
l ver. 3.
ch. 21. 27.
& 1 Sam. 30. 21.
m 1 Chr. 6. 61,
62.n See ver. 3.
o Cp. ver. 3.
& Josh. 13. 17
& Jer. 48. 23.p Josh. 4. 12,
13.
q Cp. Ex. 28.
13.r Josh. 22. 7.
s ch. 31. 5.
t Gen. 50. 28.u 1 Chr. 7. 14, 15.
(for me.)
v Josh. 1. 13.
w Josh. 27. 12.x Deut. 3. 13,
15.
y Josh. 13. 31
& 17. 1.z Deut. 3. 14.
See 1 Chr. 2.
21-23.aa Judg. 10. 4
& mg. for mg.
Josh. 13. 30
(for me.)ab 1 Kin. 4. 13
& mg.ac ch. 21. 35
(mg. for mg.).ad See ch. 2.
17-23.R.V. ¹ That is, The towns of Jair.A.V. ² Heb. daughters. ³ Or, stages⁴ Or, by which

their journeys by the commandment of the LORD: and these are their journeys according to their goings out. ³ And they journeyed from ^{departed} Ramesses in ^{the} first month, on the fifteenth day of the first month; on the morrow after the passover the children of Israel went out ^{with an high hand in the sight of all the Egyptians.} ⁴ While the Egyptians were burying all their firstborn, ^{which the LORD had smitten among them:} ^{upon their gods also the LORD executed judgements.} ⁵ And the children of Israel journeyed from ^{removed} Ramesses, and pitched in ^{Succoth.} ⁶ And they journeyed from Succoth, and pitched in ^{Etham,} which is in the edge of the wilderness. ⁷ And they journeyed from Etham, and turned back unto ^{Pi-hahiroth,} which is before Baal-zephon: and they pitched before Migdol. ⁸ And they journeyed from before ^{Hahiroth, Pi-hahiroth,} and ^{passed} through the midst of the sea into the wilderness: and they ^{went} three days' journey in the wilderness of Etham, and pitched in Marah. ⁹ And they journeyed from Marah, and came unto ^{Elim:} and in Elim were twelve ^{springs} fountains of water, and threescore and ten palm trees; and they pitched there. ¹⁰ And they journeyed from Elim, and pitched ^{encamped} by the Red Sea. ¹¹ And they journeyed from the Red Sea, and pitched in ^{the wilderness} of Sin. ¹² And they journeyed from the wilderness of Sin, and pitched in Dophkah. ¹³ And they journeyed from Dophkah, and pitched in Alush. ¹⁴ And they journeyed from Alush, and pitched in Rephidim, where was no water for the people to drink. ¹⁵ And they journeyed from Rephidim, and

a Ex. 19. 1, 2

b ch. 11. 34.

c Ex. 12. 37.

d Ex. 12. 2

e ch. 11. 35

f ch. 12. 16.

g ch. 12. 16.

h ch. 12. 16.

i ch. 12. 16.

j ch. 12. 16.

k Ex. 14. 8.

l Ex. 12. 29.

m Ex. 12. 12.

n Ex. 12. 12.

o Ex. 12. 12.

p Ex. 12. 12.

q Ex. 12. 12.

r Ex. 12. 12.

s Ex. 12. 12.

t Ex. 12. 12.

u Ex. 12. 12.

v Ex. 12. 12.

w Ex. 12. 12.

x Ex. 12. 12.

y Ex. 12. 12.

z Ex. 12. 12.

aa Ex. 12. 12.

ab Ex. 12. 12.

ac Ex. 12. 12.

ad Ex. 12. 12.

ae Ex. 12. 12.

af Ex. 12. 12.

ag Ex. 12. 12.

ah Ex. 12. 12.

ai Ex. 12. 12.

aj Ex. 12. 12.

ak Ex. 12. 12.

al Ex. 12. 12.

am Ex. 12. 12.

an Ex. 12. 12.

ao Ex. 12. 12.

ap Ex. 12. 12.

aq Ex. 12. 12.

ar Ex. 12. 12.

as Ex. 12. 12.

at Ex. 12. 12.

au Ex. 12. 12.

av Ex. 12. 12.

aw Ex. 12. 12.

ax Ex. 12. 12.

ay Ex. 12. 12.

az Ex. 12. 12.

ba Ex. 12. 12.

bb Ex. 12. 12.

bc Ex. 12. 12.

bd Ex. 12. 12.

be Ex. 12. 12.

bf Ex. 12. 12.

bg Ex. 12. 12.

bh Ex. 12. 12.

bi Ex. 12. 12.

bj Ex. 12. 12.

bk Ex. 12. 12.

bl Ex. 12. 12.

bm Ex. 12. 12.

bn Ex. 12. 12.

bo Ex. 12. 12.

bp Ex. 12. 12.

bq Ex. 12. 12.

br Ex. 12. 12.

bs Ex. 12. 12.

bt Ex. 12. 12.

bu Ex. 12. 12.

bv Ex. 12. 12.

bw Ex. 12. 12.

b ch. 11. 34.

c Ex. 12. 37.

d Ex. 12. 2

e ch. 11. 35

f ch. 12. 16.

g ch. 12. 16.

h ch. 12. 16.

i ch. 12. 16.

j ch. 12. 16.

k Ex. 14. 8.

l Ex. 12. 29.

m Ex. 12. 12.

n Ex. 12. 12.

o Ex. 12. 12.

p Ex. 12. 12.

q Ex. 12. 12.

r Ex. 12. 12.

s Ex. 12. 12.

t Ex. 12. 12.

u Ex. 12. 12.

v Ex. 12. 12.

w Ex. 12. 12.

x Ex. 12. 12.

y Ex. 12. 12.

z Ex. 12. 12.

aa Ex. 12. 12.

ab Ex. 12. 12.

ac Ex. 12. 12.

ad Ex. 12. 12.

ae Ex. 12. 12.

af Ex. 12. 12.

ag Ex. 12. 12.

ah Ex. 12. 12.

ai Ex. 12. 12.

aj Ex. 12. 12.

ak Ex. 12. 12.

al Ex. 12. 12.

am Ex. 12. 12.

an Ex. 12. 12.

ao Ex. 12. 12.

ap Ex. 12. 12.

aq Ex. 12. 12.

ar Ex. 12. 12.

as Ex. 12. 12.

at Ex. 12. 12.

au Ex. 12. 12.

av Ex. 12. 12.

aw Ex. 12. 12.

ax Ex. 12. 12.

ay Ex. 12. 12.

az Ex. 12. 12.

ba Ex. 12. 12.

bb Ex. 12. 12.

bc Ex. 12. 12.

bd Ex. 12. 12.

be Ex. 12. 12.

bf Ex. 12. 12.

bg Ex. 12. 12.

bh Ex. 12. 12.

bi Ex. 12. 12.

bj Ex. 12. 12.

bk Ex. 12. 12.

bl Ex. 12. 12.

bm Ex. 12. 12.

bn Ex. 12. 12.

bo Ex. 12. 12.

bp Ex. 12. 12.

bq Ex. 12. 12.

br Ex. 12. 12.

bs Ex. 12. 12.

bt Ex. 12. 12.

bu Ex. 12. 12.

bv Ex. 12. 12.

bw Ex. 12. 12.

pitched in the wilderness of Sinai. ¹⁶ And they journeyed from the wilderness of Sinai, and pitched in ^{Kibroth-hattaavah.} ¹⁷ And they journeyed from Kibroth-hattaavah, and pitched in ^{Hazereth.} ¹⁸ And they journeyed from Hazereth, and pitched in Rithmah. ¹⁹ And they journeyed from Rithmah, and pitched in Rimmon-parez. ²⁰ And they journeyed from Rimmon-parez, and pitched in Libnah. ²¹ And they journeyed from Libnah, and pitched in Rissah. ²² And they journeyed from Rissah, and pitched in Kehelathah. ²³ And they journeyed from Kehelathah, and pitched in mount Shepher. ²⁴ And they journeyed from mount Shepher, and pitched in Haradah. ²⁵ And they journeyed from Haradah, and pitched in Makheloth. ²⁶ And they journeyed from Makheloth, and pitched in Tahath. ²⁷ And they journeyed from Tahath, and pitched in Terah. ²⁸ And they journeyed from Terah, and pitched in Hashmonah. ²⁹ And they journeyed from Hashmonah, and pitched in Moseroth. ³⁰ And they journeyed from Moseroth, and pitched in Bene-jaakan. ³¹ And they journeyed from Bene-jaakan, and pitched in Hor-hagidgad. ³² And they journeyed from Hor-hagidgad, and pitched in Jotbathah. ³³ And they journeyed from Jotbathah, and pitched in Abroah. ³⁴ And they journeyed from Abroah, and pitched in Ezion-geber. ³⁵ And they journeyed from Ezion-geber, and pitched in the wilderness of Zin (the same is Kadesh). ³⁶ And they journeyed from Zin, which is Kadesh, and pitched in mount Hor, in the edge of the land of Edom. ³⁷ And Aaron the priest went up into mount Hor at the

commandment of the LORD, and died there, in the fortieth year after the children of Israel were come out of the land of Egypt, in the ^{fifth month, on the first day of the first day of the fifth} month. ³⁹ And Aaron was ^{an} hundred and twenty and three years old when he died in mount Hor. ⁴⁰ And ^{the Canaanite, king Arad} the king of Arad, which dwelt in the ^{the Canaanite, South south} land of Canaan, heard of the coming of the children of Israel. ⁴¹ And they journeyed ^{departed} from mount ^{Hor}, and pitched in Zalmonah. ⁴² And they journeyed ^{departed} from Zalmonah, and pitched in Punon. ⁴³ And they journeyed ^{departed} from Punon, and pitched in ^{Oboth}. ⁴⁴ And they journeyed ^{departed} from Oboth, and pitched in ^{lye-abarim, in the border of Moab}. ⁴⁵ And they journeyed ^{departed} from ^{Iyim, Jim}, and pitched in ^{Dibon-gad}. ⁴⁶ And they journeyed ^{removed} from Dibon-gad, and pitched in ^{Almon-dib-lathaim}. ⁴⁷ And they journeyed ^{removed} from Almon-dib-lathaim, and pitched in the mountains of Abarim, before Nebo. ⁴⁸ And they journeyed ^{departed} from the mountains of Abarim, and pitched in ^{the plains of Moab by the Jordan at Jericho}. ⁴⁹ And they pitched by Jordan, from ^{Beth-jeshimoth, Beth-jesimoth} even unto ^{Abel-shittim} in the plains of Moab.

⁵⁰ And the LORD spake unto Moses in the plains of Moab by the ^{Jordan at Jericho, saying}, ⁵¹ Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, ^{When ye are passed over Jordan into the land of Canaan}, ⁵² then ^{ye shall drive out} all the inhabitants of the land from before you, and destroy all their ^{figured stones, pictures}, and destroy all their molten images, and ^{demolish} quite pluck down all their high places: ⁵³ and ye shall take dispossession

possession of the land, and dwell therein: for unto you have I given the land to possess it. ⁵⁴ And ye shall inherit divide the land by lot according to your families: and to the more ye shall give the more inheritance, and to the fewer ye shall give the less inheritance: ^{whereas ever the lot falleth to any man, that shall be his} according to the tribes of your fathers shall ye inherit. ⁵⁵ But if ye will not drive out the inhabitants of the land from before you; then it shall come to pass, that those which ye let remain of them ^{be as} shall be ^{pricks} in your eyes, and ^{as} thorns in your sides, and they shall vex you in the land wherein ye dwell. ⁵⁶ And Moreover it shall come to pass, that ^{as I thought to do unto them, so will I do unto you, as I thought to do unto them}.

¹ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, ² Command the children of Israel, and say unto them, When ye come into ^{the land of Canaan}, ³ (this is the land that shall fall unto you for an inheritance, even the land of Canaan according to the borders thereof,) ³ then ^{your south quarter shall be from the wilderness of Zin along by the side of Edom, and your south border shall be from the end of the Salt Sea eastward: and your border shall turn about southward of the ascent of Akrabbim, and pass along to Zin: and the going out thereof shall be from the south to Kadesh-barnae; and it shall go forth to Hazar-addar, and pass along to Azmon: and the border shall turn about from Azmon unto the river of Egypt, and the goings out thereof shall be at the sea. ⁶ And ^{for} as for the western border, ye shall even have the great sea}

a ch. 26. 33.

58.

b Cp. Ex. 7.

c ch. 26. 54 & 35. 8.

d ch. 21. 1.

e ch. 21. 4.

f Josh. 23.

13 Judg. 2. 3.

Pa. 106. 34, 38.

g ch. 21. 10.

h ch. 21. 11.

i Cp. Deut.

28. 63.

j ch. 21. 30.

k ch. 32. 34.

l Cp. Jer.

48. 22(7).

m Eze. 6. 14(7).

n Deut. 32.

46.

o Gen. 17. 8.

p Ex. 3. 8.

q Pa. 105. 11.

r ver. 13.

s ch. 22. 1.

t Josh. 15. 1.

u See Gen. 15.

v 18-21.

w Eze. 47.

12-21.

x See ch.

25. 1.

y ver. 12.

Gen. 14. 3.

z Josh. 15. 2.

a Josh. 15. 3.

b Deut. 9. 1.

c Josh. 3. 17.

d ch. 32. 21.

e Ex. 23.

24, 31.

f 34. 13.

g Deut. 7. 2, 5.

h 12. 1.

i Josh. 15. 4.

j Lev. 26. 1.

k Gen. 15. 13.

l Josh. 15. 4, 47.

m Kin. 8. 65.

n Kin. 24. 7.

o Chr. 13. 4.

p Chr. 7. 8.

q Isai. 27. 12.

A.V. * Or, Heaps of Abarim.

† Or, The plains of Shittim.

† Heb. multiply his inheritance.

† Heb. diminish

¹and the border ^{thereof} for a border: this shall be your west border. ⁷And this shall be your north border: from the great sea ye shall mark out for you ⁶mount Hor: ⁸from mount Hor ye shall mark out ^{your border} ^{unto the entering in} of Hamath; and the goings out of the border shall be ^{to} ⁴Zedad: ⁹and the border shall go ^{forth} on to Ziphron, and the goings out thereof shall be at ⁴Hazar-enan: this shall be your north border. ¹⁰And ye shall mark out your east border from Hazar-enan to Shepham: ¹¹and the border shall go down from Shepham to ⁷Riblah, on the east side of Ain; and the border shall go down, and shall reach unto the ²side of ⁹the sea of Chinnereth eastward: ¹²and the border shall go down to Jordan, and the goings out thereof shall be at ^{the} ^{Salt Sea} ^{of it} ^{shall be at} ^{the} ^{salt sea}: this shall be your land according to the borders thereof round about. ¹³And Moses commanded the children of Israel, saying, 'This is the land which ye shall inherit by lot, which the LORD hath commanded to give unto the nine tribes, and to the half tribe: ¹⁴for the tribe of the children of Reuben according to their fathers' houses, and the tribe of the children of Gad according to their fathers' houses, have received their inheritance; and the half tribe of Manasseh have received their inheritance: ¹⁵the two tribes and the half tribe have received their inheritance beyond the Jordan at Jericho eastward, toward the sunrising.

¹⁶And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, ¹⁷These are the names of the men which shall divide the land unto you for inheritance: ¹⁸Eleazar the priest,

a ch. 1. 4, 16.

b ch. 32. 27.

c ch. 12. 27.
2 Kin. 14. 26.
Ezek. 48. 1.

d Ezek. 47. 15.

e Ezek. 47. 17.

f 2 Kin. 23. 31.
Jer. 32. 5.g Deut. 8. 17.
Josh. 11. 2
& 12. 3
& 19. 35.
1 Mac. 11. 67.
Matt. 4. 18.
Luke 5. 1.
John 6. 1, cf.
A ver. 2.h ver. 2.
Josh. 14. 1, 2.i ch. 32. 33.
Josh. 14. 3.

k See ch. 22. 1.

l Josh. 14. 3, 4
& 21. 2.
See Ezek. 45. 1-5
& 48. 8-14.m See Lev. 25. 34
& mg. for mg.n Josh. 14. 1
& 19. 51.

and Joshua the son of N ¹⁸And ye shall take one ^aprince of every tribe, to divide the land for inheritance. ¹⁹And these are names of the men ^{are these}: ²⁰of the tribe of Judah, Caleb the son of Jephunneh. ²¹And of the tribe of the children of Simeon, Shimon the son of Ammihud. ²²And of the tribe of Benjamin, Elidad the son of Chislon. ²³And of the tribe of the children of Dan, Bukki the son of Jogli. ²⁴And of the tribe of the children of Joseph, of the tribe of the children of Manasseh, Harniel the son of Ephod. ²⁵And of the tribe of the children of Ephraim, Kemuel the son of Shiphan. ²⁶And of the tribe of the children of Zebulun, Elizaphan the son of Parnach. ²⁷And of the tribe of the children of Issachar, Paltiel the son of Azzan. ²⁸And of the tribe of the children of Asher, Ahihud the son of Shelomi. ²⁹And of the tribe of the children of Naphtali, Pedahel the son of Ammihud. ³⁰These are the names of the men whom the LORD commanded to divide the inheritance unto the children of Israel in the land of Canaan.

³¹And the LORD spake unto Moses in ^{the} plain of Moab, ^{the Jordan} ^{near} Jericho, saying, ²Command the children of Israel, that they give unto the Levites of the inheritance of their possession cities to dwell in; and ^{ye shall give also} ^{unto the Levites} ^{suburbs for the cities} ^{round about them} ^{shall ye give} ^{unto the Levites} ^{suburbs for the cities} ^{round about them}. ³And the cities shall they have to dwell in; and ^{their suburbs} ^{shall be for their cattle}, and for all their beasts. ⁴And the suburbs of

R.V. ¹ Or, for a border

A.V.

² Heb. shoulder.

* Heb. shoulder.

³ Or, pasture lands

the cities, which ye shall give unto the Levites, shall ^{be} reach from the wall of the city and outward a thousand cubits round about.

⁵ And ye shall measure ^{from} without the city ^{for} on the east side two thousand cubits, and ^{for} on the south side two thousand cubits, and ^{for} on the west side two thousand cubits, and ^{for} on the north side two thousand ^{cubits}; and the city ^{being} shall be in the midst. This shall be to them the suburbs of the cities.

⁶ And among the cities which ye shall give unto the Levites, they shall be ^{'the} six cities of refuge, which ye shall give ^{for} appoint for the manslayer, that he may flee thither: and ^{beside} to them ye shall give ^{add} forty and two cities.

⁷ ^{All} So all the cities which ye shall give to the Levites shall ^{'be} forty and eight cities: them shall ye give with their suburbs.

⁸ And concerning the cities which ye shall give ^{shall be} of the possession of the children of Israel, Israel: ^{'from} them that have many ye shall take many; and ^{'from} them that have few ye shall take few: every one according to his inheritance which he inheriteth shall give of his cities unto the Levites according to his inheritance which he inheriteth.

⁹ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, ¹⁰ Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, 'When ye ^{pass} be come over Jordan into the land of Canaan, Canaan:

¹¹ 'then ye shall appoint you cities to be cities of refuge for you; that the manslayer which killeth any person ^{unwittingly} may flee thither, ¹² and which killeth any person ^{not} at unawares. the cities shall be unto you cities for refuge from the avenger; that the manslayer die not, until he stand before the congregation

for judgment. ¹³ And of these cities which ye shall give ^{shall be} for you six cities shall ye have for refuge.

¹⁴ Ye shall give three cities beyond Jordan, and three cities shall ye give in

a ch. 15. 16.

b Ex. 21. 12, 14.
Lev. 24. 17.
Deut. 19. 11, 12.

c ver. 12.
Deut. 4. 41, 42.
Josh. 20. 2, 7, 8
& 21. 3, 12, 21,
27, 32, 33, 34.

d Deut. 19.
e, 12.
Josh. 20. 3, 5.
f Josh. 21.

g Josh. 21. 3.
h Ex. 21. 14.
Deut. 19. 11.

i ch. 28. 54
& 33. 54.

j For ver. 10-12, see
Deut. 19. 2-4
& Josh. 20. 3-6.
k Ex. 21. 12.

l ver. 12.
Josh. 20. 6.

m See ver. 6.
n Deut. 4.
o Josh. 20. 8.
p Josh. 20. 6.

the land of Canaan; they shall be cities of refuge. ¹⁵ For These six cities

shall be a refuge, both for the children of Israel, and ^{'for} the stranger, and for the sojourner among them, shall these six cities be for refuge: that

every one that killeth any person ^{unwittingly} may flee thither. ¹⁶ But And

if he smote him with an instrument of iron, so that he died, he is a manslayer: the manslayer shall surely be put to death. ¹⁷ And

if he smote him ^{with} a stone in the hand, whereby a man may die, and he die, he is a manslayer: the manslayer shall surely be put to death. ¹⁸ Or if

he smote him with a weapon of wood in the hand, whereby a man may die, and he die, he is a manslayer: the manslayer shall surely be put to death.

¹⁹ The avenger of blood shall himself put the manslayer to death: when he meeteth him, he shall put him to death.

²⁰ And if he thrust him of hatred, or hurled at him, ^{lying in} wait, so that he die; ²¹ or in enmity smote him with his hand, that he die:

he that smote him shall surely be put to death; for he is a manslayer. ²² The avenger of blood shall put the manslayer to death, when he meeteth him. ²³ But if he thrust him suddenly without enmity, or have cast upon him any thing

without ^{lying in} wait, ²⁴ or with any stone, whereby a man may die, seeing him not, and cast it upon him, ²⁵ that he die, and he was not his enemy, neither sought his harm: ²⁶ then ^{'the} the congregation shall judge between the smiter and ^{'the} the avenger of blood according to these judgments. ²⁷ And the congregation shall deliver the manslayer out of the hand of the avenger of blood, and the congregation shall restore him to his city of refuge, whither he was fled: and he shall dwell therein until

abide in it unto

A.V. * Heb. above them ye shall give.

R.V. † Or, through error
† Heb. they inherit.

‡ Heb. by error.

§ Heb. with a stone of the hand.

the death of the high priest, which was anointed with the holy oil. ²⁶ But if the manslayer shall at any time go beyond the border of his city of refuge, whither he was fled; ²⁷ and the avenger of blood find him without the borders of the city of his refuge, and the avenger of blood slay the manslayer; ¹ he shall not be guilty of blood: ²⁸ because he should have remained in his city of refuge until the death of the high priest: but after the death of the high priest the manslayer shall return into the land of his possession. ²⁹ And so these things shall be for a statute of judgement unto you throughout your generations in all your dwellings. ³⁰ Whoso killeth any person, the murderer shall be put to death by the mouth of witnesses: but one witness shall not testify against any person that he to die. ³¹ Moreover ye shall take no ransom for the life of a manslayer, which is guilty of death: but he shall surely be put to death. ³² And ye shall take no ransom for him that is fled to his city of his refuge, that he should come again to dwell in the land, until the death of the priest. ³³ So ye shall not pollute the land wherein ye are: for blood, it defileth the land: and no expiation can be made for the land for the blood that is shed therein, but by the blood of him that shed it. ³⁴ And thou shalt not defile the land which ye inhabit, in the midst of which I dwell: for I the LORD dwell in the midst of the children of Israel.

36 ¹ And the heads of the fathers' houses of the family of the children of Gilead, the son of Machir, the son of Manasseh, of

a Ex. 29. 7.
Lev. 4. 3
& 21. 10.

b See ver. 19.
c ch. 26. 55
& 32. 54.

d ch. 27. 1, 7.
Josh. 17. 3, 4.

e See ver. 26.

f ch. 27. 11.

g Deut. 17. 6
& 19. 15.
Heb. 10. 28.
Cp. Matt. 18. 16.
h John 8. 17
& 3 Cor. 13. 1
& 1 Tim. 5. 19.
i Lev. 25. 10.

i Cp. ch. 27. 7.
j Ps. 106. 38.
Jer. 3. 1, 2, 9.
Cp. Mic. 4. 11.

k See Gen. 9. 6.
l ver. 12.
Cp. Tobit 1. 9.
m Lev. 18. 25.
Deut. 21. 23.
n See Ex. 29. 45.

o Cp. 1 Kin. 21. 3.

p ch. 26. 29.

q 1 Chr. 23. 22.

the families of the sons of Joseph, came near, and spake before Moses, and before the princes, the heads of the fathers' houses of the children of Israel: ² and they said, The LORD commanded my lord to give the land for an inheritance by lot to the children of Israel: and my lord was commanded by the LORD to give the inheritance of Zelophehad our brother unto his daughters. ³ And if they be married to any of the sons of the other tribes of the children of Israel, then shall their inheritance be taken away from the inheritance of our fathers, and shall be added to the inheritance of the tribe whereunto they shall belong: so shall it be taken away from the lot of our inheritance. ⁴ And when the jubile of the children of Israel shall be, then shall their inheritance be added unto the inheritance of the tribe whereunto they shall belong: so shall their inheritance be taken away from the inheritance of the tribe of our fathers. ⁵ And Moses commanded the children of Israel according to the word of the LORD, saying, The tribe of the sons of Joseph speaketh right. ⁶ This is the thing which the LORD doth command concerning the daughters of Zelophehad, saying, Let them marry to whom they think best; only to the family of the tribe of their father shall they marry. ⁷ So shall not the inheritance of the children of Israel remove from tribe to tribe: for every one of the children of Israel shall cleave every one to the inheritance of the tribe of his fathers. ⁸ And every daughter, that possesseth an inheritance in any

R.V. ¹ Or, there shall be no bloodguiltiness for him

A.V. * Heb. no blood shall be to him.
† Heb. unto whom they shall be.

† Heb. faulty to die.

† Heb. be wise.

† Heb. cleave to the, &c.

† Heb. there can be no expiation for the land.

tribe of the children of Israel, shall be wife unto one of the family of the tribe of her father, that the children of Israel may ^{possess} every man the inheritance of his fathers. ⁹ ^{So shall no} Neither shall the inheritance remove from one tribe to another tribe; but ^{for} every one of the tribes of the children of Israel shall ^{cleave every one} keep himself ^{to his own inheritance}. ¹⁰ Even as the LORD commanded Moses, so did the daughters of Zelophehad: ¹¹ ^afor Mahlah, Tirzah, and Hoglah, and

a ch. 27. 1
Josh. 17. 3.
b See ch.
22. 1.

Milcah, and Noah, the daughters of Zelophehad, were married unto their father's brothers' ^{sons} sons: ¹² ^{They} And they were married ^{sons} into the families of the sons of Manasseh the son of Joseph, and their inheritance remained in the tribe of the family of their father.

¹³ These are the commandments and the ^{judgements} judgments, which the LORD commanded by the hand of Moses unto the children of Israel ^bin the plains of Moab by the Jordan ^{near} near Jericho.

THE FIFTH BOOK OF MOSES,

[R.V.] COMMONLY CALLED

[A.V.] CALLED

DEUTERONOMY.

¹ THESE be the words which I Moses spake unto all Israel beyond ^{on this side} Jordan in the wilderness, in ^bthe ^{Arabah} plain over against ^{Suph}the Red sea, between ^aParan, and Tophel, and Laban, and ^{Di-zahab}Haze-roth, and ^{Disahab}Laban. ² ^{It is} These are eleven days' journey from Horeb by the way of mount Seir unto ^{Kadesh-barnes}Kadesh-barnes. ³ And it came to pass ^{in the fortieth year} in the fortieth year, in the eleventh month, on the first day of the month, that Moses spake unto the children of Israel, according unto all that the LORD had given him in commandment unto them; ⁴ after ^{he} he had ^{smitten} smitten slain Sihon the king of the Amorites, which dwelt in Heshbon, and ⁵Og the king of Bashan, which dwelt ^{in Ashtaroth} at Ashtaroth ^{at Edrei} in Edrei: ⁵ beyond ^{On this side} On this side Jordan, ⁶in the land of Moab, began Moses to declare this

a ch. 2. 3.
Cp. Ex. 19. 1.
& Num. 10. 11.
b ch. 8. 17.
Josh. 8. 16
& 11. 2. 16
& 12. 1. 3, 8, 41.
c Cp. Num.
21. 14.
d 1 Sam. 25.
e See Num. 10.
12 (7).
f Num. 11. 35
& 12. 16
& 33. 17 (7).
g Cp. Num.
13. 26.
h Josh. 9. 1.
i ch. 2. 14
& 9. 22.
Num. 18. 25
& 32. 8
& 34. 4
j Gen. 12. 9
& mg.
k Cp. Num.
32. 38.
l See Num.
21. 21-32.
m Gen. 12. 7
& 13. 14, 15
& 15. 16
& 17. 7, 8
& 22. 2, 4
& 28. 13, 14
& 50. 24.
n See Num.
21. 33-35.
o ch. 2. 1, 10.
Josh. 12. 4
& 13. 12
p Num. 11.
14
Cp. Ex. 18. 18
p ch. 29. 1.

law, saying, ⁶ The LORD our God spake unto us in Horeb, saying, ^aYe have dwelt long enough in this ^{mountain} mount: ⁷ turn you, and take your journey, and go to ^bthe ^{hill country} hill country of the Amorites, and unto ^call the places nigh thereunto, in ^dthe Arabah, ^ein the ^{hill country} hill country, and in the ^flowland, and in the ^{South}South, and ^gby the sea ^{shore} shore, ^hunto the land of the Canaanites, and unto Lebanon, as far as ⁱthe great river, the river Euphrates. ⁸ Behold, I have ^jset the land before you: go in and possess the land which the LORD sware unto your fathers, ^kto Abraham, ^lto Isaac, and ^mto Jacob, to give unto them and to their seed after them. ⁹ And ⁿI spake unto you at that time, saying, I am not able to bear you myself alone: ¹⁰ the LORD

R.V. ¹ That is, the deep valley running North and South of the Dead Sea.

A.V. ^o Heb. to some that were of the families.

† Or, Zuph.

² Some ancient versions have, the Red Sea.

† Heb. all his neighbours.

‡ Heb. given.

your God hath multiplied you, and, behold, ^aye are this day as the stars of heaven for multitude.

¹¹ ^aThe LORD, the God of your fathers, make you a thousand times so many more as ye are, and bless you, ^das he hath promised ^{you!} ^{you!}

¹² 'How can I myself alone bear your cumbrance, and your burden, and your strife?

¹³ 'Take you wise men, and understanding, and known, according to your tribes, and I will make them heads over you.

¹⁴ And ye answered me, and said, The thing which thou hast spoken is good for us to do.

¹⁵ So I took the heads of your tribes, wise men, and known, 'and 'made them heads over you, captains of thousands, and captains of hundreds, and captains of fifties, and captains of tens, and officers among your tribes.

¹⁶ And I charged your judges at that time, saying, Hear the causes between your brethren, and 'judge righteously between ^{every} man and his brother, and the stranger that is with him.

¹⁷ 'Ye shall not 'respect persons in judgement; but ye shall hear the small and the great alike.

¹⁸ 'Ye shall not be afraid of the face of man; for ^{the judgement} is God's: and the cause that is too hard for you, ^{ye shall 'bring it} unto me, and I will hear it.

¹⁹ And I commanded you at that time all the things which ye should do.

²⁰ And ^{we journeyed} from Horeb, and ^{we} 'went through all that great and terrible wilderness, which ye saw, and the hill country of the Amorites, as the LORD our God commanded us; and ^{we} came to Kadesh-barnea.

²¹ And I said unto you, Ye are come unto the hill country of the Amorites, which the LORD our God giveth unto us.

²² Behold, the LORD thy God hath set the land before thee: go up, take possession of it, as the LORD the God of thy father hath spoken unto thee; 'fear not neither be dismayed.

²³ And ye came near unto me every one of you, and said, Let us send men before us, that they may search the land for us, and bring us word again of the way by which we must go up, and the cities unto which we shall come.

²⁴ And the thing please me well: and ^I took twelve men of you, one man for every tribe.

²⁵ And they turned and went up into the mountain, and came unto the valley of Eshcol, and spied it out.

²⁶ And they took of the fruit of the land in their hands, and brought it down unto us, and brought us word again, and said, It is a good land which the LORD our God giveth unto us.

²⁷ Yet notwithstanding Y would not go up, but rebelled against the commandment of the LORD your God: ²⁸ and ye murmured in your tents, and said, Because the LORD ^{hate} us, he hath brought us forth out of the land of Egypt, ²⁹ to deliver us into the hand of the Amorites to destroy us.

³⁰ Whither are ye going up? ³¹ our brethren have made our heart to melt, ³² saying, The people is greater and taller than we; the cities are great and fenced up to heaven; and moreover we have seen ³³ the sons of the Anakim there.

³⁴ Then I said unto you, Dread not, neither be afraid of them.

³⁵ The LORD your God who goeth before you, ³⁶ he shall fight for you, according to all that he did for you in Egypt before your eyes; ³⁷ and in the wilderness, where thou hast

^a Cp. ch. 10. 22 & 28. 32. See Gen. 15. 5. ^b Cp. 2 Sam. 24. 3.

^c ch. 31. 8. Josh. 1. 9. ^d Gen. 12. 2 & 22. 17. ^e 26. 3, 24. ^f Cp. 1 Kin. 8. 8, 9.

^g Cp. Ex. 18. 21 & Num. 11. 16, 17.

^h Num. 13. 3.

ⁱ See Num. 13. 22-27.

^j Ex. 18. 25.

^k ch. 16. 18. John 7. 34. ^l Ps. 106. 25. See Num. 14. 1-4.

^m ch. 13. 18. Ex. 23. 2, 3. Lev. 19. 15. 2 Chr. 19. 7. Prov. 24. 23 & 28. 21. Mal. 2. 9. James 2. 1, 9. ⁿ ch. 9. 26. ^o Cp. Josh. 7. 7.

^p 2 Chr. 19. 6. Cp. Ex. 21. 6. ^q Josh. 14. 8. ^r Ex. 18. 22, 26.

^s ch. 9. 1, 2. See Num. 13. 28-33.

^t See Num. 13. 22.

^u ch. 8. 15 & 22. 10. Jer. 2. 6. Cp. Num. 10. 12.

^v ch. 8. 22. Ex. 14. 14, 25. Josh. 10. 14, 42 & 23. 3, 10. Cp. Neh. 4. 20. ^w See ver. 2.

ites, which the LORD our God giveth unto us.

²¹ Behold, the LORD thy God hath set the land before thee: go up, take possession of it, as the LORD the God of thy father hath spoken unto thee; 'fear not neither be dismayed.

²² And ye came near unto me every one of you, and said, Let us send men before us, that they may search the land for us, and bring us word again of the way by which we must go up, and the cities unto which we shall come.

²³ And the thing please me well: and ^I took twelve men of you, one man for every tribe.

²⁴ and they turned and went up into the mountain, and came unto the valley of Eshcol, and spied it out.

²⁵ And they took of the fruit of the land in their hands, and brought it down unto us, and brought us word again, and said, It is a good land which the LORD our God giveth unto us.

²⁶ Yet notwithstanding Y would not go up, but rebelled against the commandment of the LORD your God: ²⁷ and ye murmured in your tents, and said, Because the LORD ^{hate} us, he hath brought us forth out of the land of Egypt, ²⁸ to deliver us into the hand of the Amorites to destroy us.

²⁹ Whither are ye going up? ³⁰ our brethren have made our heart to melt, ³¹ saying, The people is greater and taller than we; the cities are great and fenced up to heaven; and moreover we have seen ³² the sons of the Anakim there.

³³ Then I said unto you, Dread not, neither be afraid of them.

³⁴ The LORD your God who goeth before you, ³⁵ he shall fight for you, according to all that he did for you in Egypt before your eyes; ³⁶ and in the wilderness, where thou hast

³⁷ and in the wilderness, where thou hast

³⁸ and in the wilderness, where thou hast

³⁹ and in the wilderness, where thou hast

⁴⁰ and in the wilderness, where thou hast

⁴¹ and in the wilderness, where thou hast

⁴² and in the wilderness, where thou hast

⁴³ and in the wilderness, where thou hast

⁴⁴ and in the wilderness, where thou hast

⁴⁵ and in the wilderness, where thou hast

seen how that the LORD thy God ¹bare thee, as a man doth bear his son, in all the way that ye went, until ye came ^{unto} into this place. ³² Yet ⁱⁿ this thing ^{ye} did not believe the LORD your God, ³³ ^{who} went ^{before} you in the way before you, ^{to} ^{seek} search you out a place to pitch your tents in, in fire by night, to shew you by what way ye should go, and in ^{the} cloud by day. ³⁴ And the LORD heard the voice of your words, and was wroth, and sware, saying, ³⁵ ^{Surely} there shall not one of these men of this evil generation see ^{the} that good land, which I sware to give unto your fathers, ³⁶ ^I save Caleb the son of Jephunneh; he shall see it; and to him will I give the land that he hath trodden upon, and to his children: because he hath ^{wholly} followed the LORD. ³⁷ Also ^{the} LORD was angry with me for your sakes, saying, Thou also shalt not go in ^{thither}: ³⁸ ^{Joshua} the son of Nun, ^{which} standeth before thee, he shall go in ^{thither}: ^{encourage} thou him: for he shall cause Israel to inherit it. ³⁹ Moreover ^{your} little ones, which ye said should be a prey, and your children, which ^{this} in that day ^{had} no knowledge ^{of} between good ^{or} and evil, they shall go in ^{thither}, and unto them will I give it, and they shall possess it. ⁴⁰ But as for you, ^{turn} you, and take your journey into the wilderness by the way ^{of} the Red Sea. ⁴¹ Then ye answered and said unto me, ^{We} have sinned against the LORD, we will go up and fight, according to all that the LORD our God commanded us. And ^{when} ye ^{had} girded on every man

his weapons of war, ^{and} ^{ye} were forward to go up into the ^{mountain} hill. ⁴² And the LORD said unto me, ^{Say} unto them, Go not up, neither fight; ^{for} I am not among you; lest ye be smitten before your enemies. ⁴³ So I spake unto you, ^{and} ye ^{hearkened} not; but ^{ye} rebelled against the commandment of the LORD, and ^{were} ^{presumptuous} went up into the ^{mountain} hill. ⁴⁴ ^{And} the Amorites, which dwelt in that mountain, came out against you, and chased you, ^{as} bees do, and ^{beat} you down destroyed you in Seir, even unto ^{Hormah}. ⁴⁵ And ye returned and wept before the LORD; but the LORD ^{hearkened} not to your voice, nor ^{would} not hearken to your voice, nor ^{gave} ear unto you. ⁴⁶ So ^{my} ye abode in Kadesh many days, according unto the days that ye abode ^{there}.

¹ Then we turned, and took **2** our journey into the wilderness by the way ^{of} the Red Sea, ^{as} the LORD spake unto me: and we compassed mount Seir many days. ² And the LORD spake unto me, saying, ^{Ye} have compassed this mountain ^{long} enough: turn you northward. ⁴ And command thou the people, saying, Ye are to pass through the ^{border} ^{coast} of ^{your} brethren the children of Esau, ^{which} dwell in Seir; and ^{they} shall be afraid of you: take ye good heed unto yourselves therefore: ^{contend} ^{Meddle} not with them; for I will not give you of their land, ^{no}, not so much as ^{for} the sole of the foot to tread on: ^a ^{foot} breadth; because ^I have given mount Seir unto Esau for a possession. ⁶ ^{Ye} shall ^{purchase} food ^{buy} meat of them for money, that ye may eat; and ye shall also buy water of them for money, that ye may drink. ⁷ For

a ch. 32. 11.
Ex. 19. 4.
Isai. 46. 3, 4
Gen. 3.
Hos. 11. 3.
Cp. Acts 18. 18
(ing.).
b Num. 14.
c Pa. 108. 24.
Judg. 6.
d Cp. ch. 31.
e See Ex. 13.
f Num. 10.
g Num. 14.
h Num. 14.
i Num. 14.

i See ch. 2.
j Num. 14.
k Cp. Pa. 118.
l Isai. 7. 18.
m See Num.
n Num. 14.
o Josh. 14. 9.
p Num. 20.
q Judg. 11. 17.

r ch. 4. 21
s 32. 51
t 34. 4.
u Num. 22. 12
v 27. 13, 14.
w Cp. Pa. 108. 32.
x ch. 1. 40.
y Num. 14. 25.
z ch. 31. 3, 7.
aa Ex. 24. 13.
ab 1 Sam. 16. 22.
ac ch. 31. 7.
ad Num. 27. 18-20.
ae ch. 1. 6.
af Num. 14. 3, 31.

ag Isai. 7. 15, 16.
ah ch. 23. 7.
ai Amos. 11.
aj Obad. 10, 12.
ak See Gen.
al 32. 3.
am See Num.
an 20. 18-21.

ao ch. 2. 1.
ap Num. 14. 26.

aq Num. 14.
ar ver. 36.

R.V. ¹ Or, for all this thing² Or, deemed it a light thingA.V. ^a Heb. fulfilled to go after.^b Heb. ye were presumptuous, and went up.^c Heb. even to the treading of the sole

the LORD thy God hath blessed thee in all the ^{work} works of thy hand: ^ahe hath known ^{knoweth} thy walking through this great wilderness: ^bthese forty years the LORD thy God hath been with thee; thou hast lacked nothing. ^cAnd ^{So} when ^ewe passed by from our brethren the children of Esau, which dwell in Seir, ^{from} through the way of ^{the} ^{Arabah} ^{plain} from ^{Elath} ^{Elath}, and from ^{Esion-gaber} ^{Esion-gaber}. And we turned and passed by the way of the wilderness of Moab. ⁹ And the LORD said unto me, ^dDistress not the Moabites, neither contend with them in battle: for I will not give thee of ^{his} land for a possession; because I have given ^kAr unto ^{the} children of Lot for a possession. ¹⁰ ^{The Emim} ^{The Emims} dwelt therein ^{afortime} ^{in times past}, ^aa people great, and many, and tall, ^{as} the ^{Anakim} ^{Anakims}; ¹¹ ^{these} ^{are} ^{also} ^{accounted} ^{Rephaim} ^{giants}, as the ^{Anakim} ^{Anakims}; but the Moabites call them ^{Emims} ^{Emims}. ¹² ^{The Horites} ^{Horims} also dwelt in Seir ^{afortime} ^{beforetime}; but the children of Esau ¹succeeded them; and they ^{when they had} destroyed them from before them, and dwelt in their ¹stead; ^{as} Israel did unto the land of his possession, which the LORD gave unto ^{them}. ¹³ Now rise up, ^{said I}, and get you over ^{the} ¹brook Zered. And we went over ^{the} ¹brook Zered. ¹⁴ And the ^{days} ^{space} in which we came from ¹Kadesh-barnea, until we were come over ^{the} ¹brook Zered, ^{were} ^{was} thirty and eight years; ¹until all the generation of the men of war were ^{consumed} ^{wasted out} from ^{the midst of the camp} ^{among the host}, as the LORD swore unto them. ¹⁵ ^{Moreover} ^{For indeed} the hand of the LORD was against them, to destroy them from ^{the midst of the camp} ^{among the host}, until they were consumed.

¹⁶ So it came to pass, when all

the men of war were consumed and dead from among the people ¹⁷ that the LORD spake unto me saying, ¹⁸ Thou art ^{this day to pass over} ^{the} ^{border of Moab} ^{the} ¹⁹ ^{the} ^{coast of Moab} ^{this day}: ¹⁹ and when thou comest nigh over against the children of Ammon ²⁰ ^{Rephaim} ^{Rephaim} ^{distress} ^{contend} ^{meddle} ^{with} ^{them}: for I will not give thee of the land of the children of Ammon ^{for a possession} ^{any possession}: because have given it unto ^{the} ¹children of Lot for a possession. ²⁰ (Tha also ^{is} ^{accounted} ^a ^{land} ^{of} ^{the} ¹ ^{Rephaim} ^{Rephaim} ^{dwelt} ^{therein} ^{afortime} ^{giants} ^{giants} ^{dwelt} ^{therein} ^{in old time}; and the Ammonites call them ^{Zamzumim} ^{Zamzumims}; ²¹ ^a ^{people} ^{great}, and many, and tall, ^{as} the ^{Anakim} ^{Anakims}; but the LORD destroyed them before them; and they succeeded them, and dwelt in their stead: ²² as he did ^{the} ¹children of Esau, which ^{dwelt} ^{dwelt} ⁱⁿ ^{Seir}, when he destroyed ^{the} ¹Horites ^{Horims} from before them; and they succeeded them, and dwelt in their stead even unto this day: ²³ and ^{the} ^{Avvim} ^{Avims} ^{dwelt} ⁱⁿ ^{villages} ^{as far as} ^{Gassan} ^{the} ¹ ^{Caphtorim} ^{Caphtorims}, which came forth out of Caphtor, destroyed them, and dwelt in their stead.) ²⁴ Rise up, take your journey, and ¹pass over the ^{valley of} ^{river} ^{Arnor}; behold, I have given into thine hand Sihon the Amorite, king of Heshbon, and his land: ¹begin to possess it, and ¹contend with him in battle. ²⁵ This day will I begin to put ^{the} ¹dread of thee and the fear of thee upon the peoples that are under the who heaven, who shall hear ^{the} ¹report of thee, and shall tremble, and be in anguish because of thee.

²⁶ And I sent messengers out of the wilderness of ¹Kedemo unto Sihon king of ¹Heshbon ¹with words of peace, sayin

A.V. * Or, Ure no hostility against Moab. heb. begin, possess.

† Heb. inherited them.

‡ Or, room.

§ Or, va.

27 *Let me pass through thy land: I will go ¹along by the high way, I will neither turn unto the right hand nor to the left. 28 ^bThou shalt sell me food for money, that I may eat; and give me water for money, that I may drink: only ^clet me pass through on my feet; 29 ^das the children of Esau which dwell in Seir, and the Moabites which dwell in Ar, did unto ^eme; until I shall pass over Jordan into the land which the LORD our God giveth us. 30 But ^fSihon king of ^gHeshbon would not let us pass by him: for the LORD thy God ^hhardened his spirit, and made his heart ⁱobstinate, that he might deliver him into thy hand, as ^jat this day. 31 And the LORD said unto me, Behold, I have begun to deliver up Sihon and his land before thee: begin to possess, that thou mayest inherit his land. 32 Then ^kSihon came out against us, he and all his people, unto battle at Jahaz. 33 And ^lthe LORD our God delivered him ^mup before us; and ⁿwe smote him, and his ^osons, and all his people. 34 And we took all his cities at that time, and ^putterly destroyed every ^qinhabited city, with the women and the little ones; and the women, and the little ones, of every city, we left none ^rremaining. 35 only the cattle we took for a prey unto ourselves, with the spoil of the cities which we ^shad taken. 36 ^tFrom Aroer, which is ^uon the edge of the valley of Arnon, and ^vfrom the city that is ^win the valley, even unto Gilead, there was not ^xa city too high ^ystrong for us: ^zthe LORD our God delivered up all before us: 37 only unto the land of the children of Ammon thou camest ^{aa}not near; all the side of the river ^{ab}Jabbok,

a Num. 21. 21, 22.
Judg. 11. 19.

b ver. 6.
Num. 20. 19.
c ch. 29. 7.
Num. 21. 33, 35.

d See ch. 1. 4.

e ver. 5, 9.
cp. ch. 23. 3, 4.
f Num. 20. 18.
g Judg. 11. 17, 18.

h See Num. 21. 23-26, 34.
i Num. 21. 25.

j See ver. 24.

k See Ex. 4. 21.

l Num. 21. 32.

m 1 Kin. 4. 12.

n See Num. 21. 23-30.

o Cp. ch. 7. 2.

p See ch. 7. 2.
q Ps. 135. 10-12.

r ch. 29. 7.
s ch. 2. 34.

t ch. 6. 6.
u ch. 8. 12.

v ch. 4. 48.
w Josh. 12. 3.

x 15. 9, 16.
y Kin. 10. 33.

z Isai. 17. 2, 41.
aa Josh. 18. 9, 16.

ab Sam. 24. 5.
ac ch. 4. 48.

ad Josh. 11. 5, 17.
ae 12. 5.

af Ps. 42. 6, 41.
ag Ps. 29. 6.

ah Cp. ch. 4. 48.
ai 1 Chr. 5. 23.

aj 8. 4, 8.
ak Esai. 27. 5.

al Ps. 44. 3.
am ch. 4. 48.

an Josh. 18. 9, 16.
ao Jer. 48. 8, 21.

ap 12. 11.
aq 1 Chr. 5. 11.

ar ch. 3. 16.
as Gen. 32. 32.

at Num. 21. 34.
au Josh. 12. 2.

av Judg. 11. 22.
aw ch. 2. 11.

and the cities of the hill country, nor unto the cities in the mountains, and whosoever the LORD our God nor unto whatsoever the LORD our God forbade us.

1 Then we turned, and went up the way to Bashan: and 2 Og the king of Bashan came out against us, he and all his people, unto battle at ³Edrei. 2 And the LORD said unto me, Fear him not: for I have delivered him, and all his people, and his land, into thy hand; and thou shalt do unto him as thou didst unto ⁴Sihon king of the Amorites, which dwelt at Heshbon. 3 So the LORD our God delivered into our ⁵hand Og also, the king of Bashan, and all his people: and we smote him until none was left to him remaining. 4 And we took all his cities at that time; there was not a city which we took not from them; threescore cities, ⁶all the region of Argob, the kingdom of Og in Bashan. 5 All these were cities fenced with high walls, gates, and bars; beside the ⁷unwalled towns a great many. 6 And ⁸we utterly destroyed them, as we did unto Sihon king of Heshbon, utterly destroying every ⁹inhabited city, with the women and the little ones, women, and children, of every city. 7 But all the cattle, and the spoil of the cities, we took for a prey unto ourselves. 8 And we took the land at that time out of the hand of the two kings of the Amorites the land that was on this side Jordan, from the valley of Arnon unto mount Hermon; 9 (which ¹⁰Hermon the Sidonians call ¹¹Sirion, and the Amorites call it ¹²Senir;) 10 all the cities of the ¹³plain, and all Gilead, and all Bashan, unto ¹⁴Salcah and Edrei, cities of the kingdom of Og in Bashan. 11 (For ¹²only Og king of Bashan re-

R.V. 1 Heb. by the way, by the way.
2 Or, country towns

3 Heb. strong.

4 Or, son

5 Heb. devoted.

6 Heb. city of men.

7 Or, table land

A.V.

8 Heb. every city of men, and women, and little ones.

mained of the remnant of the Rephaim; behold, his bedstead was a bedstead of iron; is it not in ^{the} ^{giant's} ^{Rabbah} ^{Rabbath} of the children of Ammon? nine cubits was the length thereof, and four cubits the breadth of it, after the cubit ^a of a man.) ¹² And this land, we took in possession at that time: ^{from} ^{which} we possessed ^{time} ^{from} Aroer, which is by the valley of Arnon, and half the hill country of Gilead, and ^{the} cities thereof, gave I unto the Reubenites and to the Gadites: ¹³ and ^{the} rest of Gilead, and all Bashan, the kingdom of Og, gave I unto the half tribe of Manasseh; ¹⁴ all the region of Argob, ^{even} with all Bashan, ^(The same is which was called the land of Rephaim giants.) ¹⁴ ^k Jair the son of Manasseh took all the region of Argob, unto the border of the Geshurites and the Maacathites; and called them, even Bashan, ^o after his own name, Havvoth-jair, ^{unto} this day.) ¹⁵ ^p And I gave Gilead unto Machir. ¹⁶ And unto the Reubenites ^q and unto the Gadites I gave from Gilead even unto the valley of Arnon, the middle of the valley, ³ and the border thereof; even unto the river Jabbok, ^u which is the border of the children of Ammon; ¹⁷ the Arabah also, and Jordan, ³ and the coast thereof, from ^w Chinnereth even unto ^x the sea of the plain, ^{even} ^z the Salt Sea, ³ under ^{the} ^{slopes} of Pisgah eastward.

¹⁸ And I commanded you at that time, saying, The LORD your God hath given you this land to possess it: ^{ye} shall pass over armed before your brethren the children of Israel, all ^{the} men of valour. ¹⁹ But your wives, and your little ones, and your cattle, ^a (for I know that ye have much cattle,) shall abide in your cities

a Josh. 22. 4.

b See Gen. 14. 5.

c 2 Sam. 11. 1 & 12. 26. Jer. 46. 2. Ezek. 21. 30 & 25. 5. Amos 1. 14.

d Cp. Rev. 21. 17.

e See ch. 2. 36. (Cp. Num. 27. 18.)

g See Num. 32. 32-35. & Josh. 13. 8-13.

h See Num. 32. 39-42. & Josh. 13. 29-31.

i See Ex. 14. 14.

j See ver. 4.

k Num. 32. 41.

l Cp. 1 Chr. 2. 22, 23.

m Josh. 12. 5 & 13. 11, 13.

n 2 Sam. 3. 3 & 10. 6.

o ch. 5. 24 & 11. 2 & 32. 3.

p 1 Chr. 29. 11.

q See Ex. 15. 11.

r Num. 32. 41.

s Cp. 2 Sam. 24. 5.

t r. ch. 4. 22. Ex. 3. 8.

u Cp. Josh. 1. 4.

v See ch. 1. 37.

w Num. 21. 24.

x Josh. 12. 2.

y Cp. 2 Cor. 12. 9.

z See Num. 34. 11.

a Num. 27. 12, 13.

b ch. 4. 49.

c Josh. 3. 16 & 12. 3.

d 2 Kid. 14. 28.

e See Gen. 14. 3.

f ch. 4. 49.

g mg. for mg. Josh. 13. 20 & mg. for mg. Cp. Num. 21. 15.

h ch. 1. 38 & 31. 3, 7.

i Num. 27. 23.

j Num. 32. 20, 21.

k Josh. 1. 14 & 4. 12.

l Num. 32. 1, 4.

m ch. 4. 46 & 34. 6.

which I have given you; ²⁰ ^a until the LORD ^{have} ^{give} rest unto your brethren, as well as unto you, and until they also possess the land which the LORD your God ^{hath} ^{giveth} given them beyond Jordan: and then shall ye return every man unto his possession, which I have given you. ²¹ And I commanded Joshua at that time, saying, Thine eyes have seen all that the LORD your God hath done unto these two kings: so shall the LORD do unto all the kingdoms whither thou ^{goest} ^{over}. ²² Ye shall not fear them: for ^{the} LORD your God, he ^{it} ^{is} ^{that} ^{fighteth} ^{shall} fight for you.

²³ And I besought the LORD at that time, saying, ²⁴ O Lord God, thou hast begun to shew thy servant ^{thy} greatness, and thy strong hand: for ^{what} ^{god} is there in heaven or in earth, that can do according to thy works, and according to thy mighty acts? ²⁵ Let me go over, I pray thee, ^{and} see ^{the} good land that is beyond Jordan, that goodly mountain, and Lebanon. ²⁶ But ^{the} LORD was wroth with me for your sakes, and ^{hearkened} ^{not} ^{unto} me: and the LORD said unto me, ^{Let} it suffice thee; speak no more unto me of this matter. ²⁷ ^x Get thee up into the top of Pisgah, and lift up thine eyes westward, and northward, and southward, and eastward, and behold ^{it} with thine eyes: for thou shalt not go over this Jordan. ²⁸ But ^b charge Joshua, and encourage him, and strengthen him: for he shall go over before this people, and he shall cause them to inherit the land which thou shalt see. ²⁹ So we abode in ^{the} valley over against Beth-peor.

R.V. ¹ Or, all the region of Argob. (¹ All that Bashan is called &c. A.V. ² Or, under the springs of Pisgah, or, the hill.^a Or, with ³ Or, for a border ⁴ Or, springs [†] Heb. sons of power. [‡] Or, The hill.

4 ¹ And now, O Israel, hearken unto ² the statutes and unto the judgements, which I teach you, for to do ³ them; ⁴ that ye may live, and go in and possess the land which the ⁵ LORD, the God of your fathers, giveth you. ⁶ Ye shall not add unto the word which I command you, neither shall ye diminish ⁷ ought from it, that ye may keep the commandments of the LORD your God which I command you. ⁸ Your eyes have seen what the LORD did because ⁹ of Baal-peor: for all the men that followed Baal-peor, the LORD thy God hath destroyed them from ¹⁰ the midst of thee. ¹¹ But ye that did cleave unto the LORD your God are alive every one of you this day. ¹² Behold, I have taught you statutes and judgements, ¹³ even as the LORD my God commanded me, that ye should do so in the midst of the land whither ye go ¹⁴ to possess it. ¹⁵ Keep therefore and do them; for ¹⁶ this is your wisdom and your understanding in the sight of ¹⁷ the peoples, nations, which shall hear all these statutes, and say, Surely this great nation is a wise and understanding people. ¹⁸ For ¹⁹ what ²⁰ great nation is there, that hath ²¹ a god so nigh unto them, as the LORD our God is, ²² in all things that we call upon him for? ²³ And what ²⁴ great nation is there, that hath statutes and judgements so ²⁵ righteous as all this law, which I set before you this day? ²⁶ Only take heed to thyself, and ²⁷ keep thy soul diligently, lest thou forget the things which thine eyes ²⁸ saw, have seen, and lest they depart from thy heart all the days of thy life: ²⁹ but ³⁰ make them known unto thy children, and thy children's children; ³¹ so ³² the day that thou stoodest

a See Lev. 18. 4.
b ch. 31. 12.
c ch. 8. 24
d ch. 14. 23
e ch. 12. 1
f Kin. 8. 40.
g Josh. 1. 7
h Prov. 30. 6
i Rev. 22. 18, 19.
j Ex. 19. 17.
k ch. 5. 22.
l Ex. 19. 18
m 20. 18, 21.
n Cp. Ex. 24. 16, 17.
o ver. 22, 26.
p ch. 5. 4, 22.
q Ex. 20. 1, 19.
r See Num. 25. 28
s 25. 3-9.
t ver. 15.
u Ex. 20. 22.
v 1 Kin. 19.
w Job 4. 16.
x ch. 9. 9, 11.
y Ex. 34. 28.
z See Ex. 24. 12.
aa See Ex. ch. 21-23.
ab ch. 29. 9.
ac Job 28. 26.
ad Pa. 111. 10.
ae Prov. 1. 7
af 2. 10.
ag Josh. 23. 11.
ah ver. 12.
ai ver. 25.
aj 2 Sam. 7. 22.
ak ver. 23.
al ch. 5. 8.
am Ex. 20. 4.
an Cp. Acts 17. 29.
ao Pa. 34. 16
ap 46. 1
aq 145. 18
ar 145. 14.
as Cp. James 4. 8.
at Rom. 1. 28.
au Rom. 7. 12
av ver. 23.
aw Cp. Prov. 4. 23.
ax ch. 17. 3.
ay Job 31. 26-28.
az d ch. 6. 7
ba 11. 19
bb 32. 45.
bc Gen. 18. 19.
bd See Pa. 78. 4-6.
be 2 Kin. 17. 16.
bf 21. 3.
bg Jer. 8. 3, 4f.
bh Cp. Gen. 2. 1.
bi Ex. 19. 9.
bj Heb. 12. 18, 19.

before the LORD thy God in Horeb, when the LORD said unto me, ² Assemble me the ³ people, and I will make them hear my words, ⁴ that they may learn to fear ⁵ me all the days that they shall live upon the earth, and that they may teach their children. ⁶ And ⁷ ye came near and stood under the mountain; and ⁸ the mountain burned with fire unto the ⁹ heart, midst of heaven, with darkness, clouds, and thick darkness. ¹⁰ And ¹¹ the LORD spake unto you out of the midst of the fire: ye heard the voice of the words, ¹² but ye saw no ¹³ form, similitude; ¹⁴ only ye heard a voice. ¹⁵ And he declared unto you his covenant, which he commanded you to perform, even ¹⁶ the ten ¹⁷ commandments; ¹⁸ and he wrote them upon two tables of stone. ¹⁹ And ²⁰ the LORD commanded me at that time to teach you statutes and judgements, that ye might do them in the land whither ye go over to possess it. ²¹ Take ye therefore good heed unto yourselves; for ²² ye saw no manner of ²³ form, similitude on the day that the LORD spake unto you in Horeb out of the midst of the fire: ²⁴ lest ye corrupt yourselves, and ²⁵ make you a graven ²⁶ image in the form, image, the similitude of any figure, ²⁷ the likeness of male or female, ²⁸ the likeness of any beast that is on the earth, the likeness of any winged fowl that flieth in the ²⁹ heaven, ³⁰ the likeness of any thing that creepeth on the ground, the likeness of any fish that is in the ³¹ water under waters beneath the earth: ³² and lest thou lift up thine eyes unto heaven, and when thou seest ³³ the sun, and the moon, and the stars, even ³⁴ all the host of heaven, ³⁵ thou be drawn away and ³⁶ worship them, and serve

R.V. ¹ Or, God ² Heb. words.
A.V. ³ Heb. Asart. ⁴ Heb. save a voice.

them, which the LORD thy God hath ^{at}divided unto all the peoples ^{nations} under the whole heaven. ²⁰ But the LORD hath taken you, and ²¹ brought you forth out of the iron furnace, ^{even} out of Egypt, ^ato be unto him a people of inheritance, as ^{ye are} this day.

²¹ Furthermore ^{the} LORD was angry with me for your sakes, and sware that I should not go over Jordan, and that I should not go in unto that good land, which the LORD thy God giveth thee for an inheritance: ²² but I must die in this land, ¹I must not go over Jordan: but ye shall go over, and possess ^{that} good land. ²³ Take heed unto yourselves, lest ye forget the covenant of the LORD your God, which he made with you, and ^{make} you a graven ^{image in the form of any thing, which the LORD thy God hath forbidden thee.} ²⁴ For ^{the} LORD thy God is a ^{devouring} fire, ^{even} ^ajealous God.

²⁵ When thou shalt beget children, and children's children, and ye shall have ^{been} remained long in the land, ^{and} shall corrupt yourselves, and make a graven ^{image in the form of any thing, and shall do that which is evil in the sight of the LORD thy God, to provoke him to anger:} ²⁶ I ^{call} heaven and earth to witness against you this day, that ye shall soon utterly perish from off the land whereunto ye go over Jordan to possess it; ye shall not prolong your days upon it, but shall utterly be destroyed. ²⁷ And the LORD ^{shall} scatter you among the ^{peoples, nations,} and ye shall be left few in number among the ^{nations, heathen,} whither the LORD shall lead you ^{away}. ²⁸ And ^{there} ye shall serve gods, the work of

men's hands, wood and stone, ^awhich neither see, nor hear, nor eat, nor smell. ²⁹ But if from thence ^{ye shall} seek the LORD thy God, thou shalt find him, if thou ^{search after} seek him with all thy heart and with all thy soul. ³⁰ When thou art in tribulation, and all these things ^{are} come upon thee, ^{even} ⁱⁿ the latter ^{days thou shalt return to the LORD thy God, and shalt be obedient unto his voice:} ³¹ For the LORD thy God is ^amerciful God; ^{he will not fail} forsake thee, neither destroy thee, nor forget the covenant of thy fathers which he sware unto them. ³² For ^{ask} now of the days that are past, which were before thee, since the day that God created man upon the earth, and ^{ask} from the one ^{end} side of heaven unto the other, whether there hath been ^{any such thing} as this great thing is, or hath been heard like it? ³³ Did ever people hear the voice of God speaking out of the midst of the fire, as thou hast heard, and live? ³⁴ Or hath God assayed to go and take him a nation from the midst of ^{another} nation, by ^{temptations}, by signs, and by wonders, and by war, and by a mighty hand, and by a stretched out arm, and by great terrors, according to all that the LORD your God did for you in Egypt before your eyes? ³⁵ Unto thee it was shewed, ^{that} thou mightest know that the LORD he is God; ^{there is none else beside him.} ³⁶ Out of heaven he made thee to hear his voice, that he might instruct thee: and upon earth he ^{made thee to see} shewed thee his great fire; and ^{thou} heard-est his words out of the midst of the fire. ³⁷ And because ^{he} loved thy fathers, therefore he

a Ps. 115.
4-7.
b Ex. 15-17.
Isai. 44. 9
& 46. 7.
c ch. 30. 2, 3.
Lev. 26. 40-42.
d Ch. 16. 4.
Neh. 1. 9.
Isai. 55. 6, 7.
Jer. 29. 13, 14.
e 1 Kin. 8. 51.
Jer. 11. 4.
f ch. 9. 2.
g 32. 8.
h See ch. 1. 37.
i See Gen. 49. 1.
j Ex. 34. 4.
k Ch. 32. 3.
Neh. 9. 31.
Jonah 4. 2.
l Ch. 31. 6, 8.
Josh. 1. 5.
m Ch. 28. 30.
n ch. 8. 27.
o ch. 8. 28.
p Job 8. 8.
q ver. 8.
r See ver. 16.
s Ex. 24. 17.
t Cited Heb. 12. 29.
u Cp. ch. 9. 3.
v Isai. 10. 16-18.
w 29. 6.
x 30. 27, 30.
y Zeph. 1. 18.
z ver. 12.
aa ch. 5. 24, 26.
ab Ex. 3. 6.
ac 19. 21.
ad Cp. Gen. 32. 30.
ae Ex. 24. 11.
af 33. 20, 23.
ag Judg. 6. 22, 23.
ah 18. 22.
ai Cp. Isai. 42. 8.
aj See Ex. 20. 8.
ak q ver. 16.
al r ch. 7. 19.
am s mg. for mg.
an 29. 8.
ao ch. 9. 18.
ap 1 Kin. 17. 17.
aq ch. 28. 8.
ar Ex. 7. 8.
as Jer. 32. 21.
at w See Ex. 15. 3-10.
au v ch. 7. 8.
av 11. 2.
aw 29. 8.
ax 34. 12.
ay 32. 15. 11.
az w Ex. 6. 6.
ba Jer. 32. 21.
bb x ch. 30. 18, 19.
bc 31. 26.
bd 32. 1.
be y Isai. 1. 2.
bf Jer. 2. 13.
bg 6. 19.
bh Mic. 6. 2.
bi y Cp. Ex. 10. 2.
bj z ver. 39.
bk 1 Sam. 2. 2.
bl 2 Sam. 22. 32.
bm Isai. 45. 5, 18, 28.
bn 46. 8.
bo Cited Mark 12. 32.
bp a Ex. 19. 9.
bq Neh. 9. 13.
br c See Lev. 28. 35.
bs d ch. 28. 62.
bt e ch. 28. 65.
bu Jer. 16. 13.
bv f ch. 10. 18.

R.V. ¹ Or, if in the latter days thou returnA.V. ² Or, imparted.³ Or, trials Or, evidences
[†] Heb. have found thee.

chose their seed after them, and brought thee out ^{with his presence, in his great power, mighty power} out of Egypt; ³⁸ to drive out nations from before thee greater and mightier than thou, to bring thee in, to give thee their land for an inheritance, as ^{at} this day. ³⁹ Know therefore this day, and ^{lay it to consider it in} thine heart, that ^{the} LORD he is God in heaven ^{above}, and upon the earth beneath: ^{there} is none else. ⁴⁰ ^{And thou shalt keep} Thou shalt keep therefore his statutes, and his commandments, which I command thee this day, ^{that} it may go well with thee, and with thy children after thee, and that thou mayest prolong thy days upon the land, which the LORD thy God giveth thee, for ever.

⁴¹ Then Moses ^{separated} severed three cities ^{beyond on this side} Jordan toward the sunrising; ⁴² that ^{the} manslayer might flee thither, which ^{should kill} slayeth his neighbour unawares, and hated him not in ^{time} times past; and that fleeing unto one of these cities he might live: ⁴³ *namely*, ^{Bezer in the wilderness, in the} ¹ plain country, ^{for} of the Reubenites; and Ramoth in Gilead, ^{for} of the Gadites; and Golan in Bashan, ^{for} of the Manassites.

⁴⁴ And this is the law which Moses set before the children of Israel: ⁴⁵ these are the testimonies, and the statutes, and the ^{judgements, judgements,} which Moses spake unto the children of Israel, ^{when after} they came forth out of ^{Egypt} Egypt; ⁴⁶ ^{beyond on this side} Jordan, ^{in the valley} in the valley over against Beth-peor, in the land of Sihon king of the Amorites, who dwelt at Heshbon, ^{whom} whom Moses and the children of Israel smote, ^{when after} they came forth out of Egypt: ⁴⁷ and they took his land in possession, and the land

a ch. 2. 2, 4.
Num. 21. 33, 35.
b Ex. 23. 14.
c Jer. 2. 2.
d Jer. 2. 2.

e ch. 7. 1
f 11. 22.
g Num. 21. 33, 35.
h Ex. 23. 14.
i Jer. 2. 2.
j See ch. 9. 1-5.
k See ch. 2. 2.
l Cp. ch. 3. 2.
m See ch. 3. 2.

17. a Cp. ch. 3. 2.
b See ch. 3. 2.
c 1 Josh. 2. 11.
d 1 Kin. 2. 23.
e 2 Chr. 20. 6.
f Eccles. 3. 2.
g ch. 3. 17.
h See ver. 25.
i Lev. 22. 31.

j ch. 5. 16.
k 2. 2, 3.
l 11. 2.
m 12. 25, 28.
n 22. 7.
o Cp. Prov. 2. 2.
p 10. 37.
q ch. 4. 23.
r Ex. 19. 5.
s Cp. Heb. 8. 2.
t Num. 25. 6, 14.

u ch. 12. 4.
v Cp. ch. 34. 10.
w Ex. 32. 11.
x Num. 14. 14.
y Judg. 6. 22.
z Ex. 20. 21.
aa Gal. 3. 12.

ab Ex. 12. 16.
ac 20. 18.
ad 24. 2.
ae Josh. 20. 6.
af 21. 25.
ag 1 Chr. 6. 78.
ah See ch. 3. 10.
ai For ver. 6-21.
aj See Ex. 20. 2-17.

ak ch. 2. 28.

al ch. 1. 4.
am Num. 21. 34.

of Og king of Bashan, ^{the} two kings of the Amorites, which were ^{beyond on this side} Jordan toward the sunrising; ⁴⁸ ^{from} from Aroer, which is ^{on the edge of the valley of} by the bank of the river Arnon, even unto mount ^{Sion} Sion, ^{(the same is / Hermon),} ⁴⁹ and all the ^{which is Hermon,} Arabah ^{beyond} plain on this side Jordan eastward, even unto ^{the} the sea of the ^{Arabah,} Arabah, ^{under} under ^{the} the ^{slopes} of Pishgah.

¹ And Moses called unto all Israel, and said unto them, Hear, O Israel, the statutes and ^{the judgements} judgements which I speak in your ears this day, that ye may learn them, and ^{observe to} keep, and do them. ² The LORD our God made a covenant with us in Horeb. ³ The LORD ^{made} made not this covenant with our fathers, but with us, even us, who are all of us here alive this day. ⁴ The LORD ^{spoke} spake with you ^{face to} face to face in the mount out of the midst of the fire, ⁵ ("I stood between the LORD and you at that time, to shew you the word of the LORD: for 'ye were afraid because of the fire, and went not up into the mount;") saying, ⁶ "I am the LORD thy God, which brought thee out of the land of Egypt, ^{out of} from the house of ^{thy} bondage.

⁷ Thou shalt have none other gods ^{before} me.

⁸ Thou shalt not make ^{unto thee a} thee any graven image, ^{the likeness of any form} or any likeness of any thing that is in heaven above, or that is in the earth beneath, or that is in the ^{water under} waters beneath the earth: ⁹ thou shalt not bow down thyself unto them, nor serve them: for I the LORD thy God am a jealous God, visiting the iniquity of the fathers upon the ^{children,} children and upon ^{unto} the third and upon the ^{fourth} fourth generation of them that hate me;

R.V. 1 Or, table land

A.V.

2 Or, springs

3 Heb. keep to do them.

4 Heb. bondmen.

5 Heb. servants.

6 Or, beside me

10 and shewing mercy unto ^{thou-} of them that love me and keep my commandments.

11 Thou shalt not take the name of the LORD thy God ⁱⁿ vain: for the LORD will not hold him guiltless that taketh his name ⁱⁿ vain.

12 ^{Observe} the sabbath day, to keep ^{it holy,} as the LORD thy God hath commanded thee. 13 Six days shalt thou labour, and do all thy work: 14 but ^{the} seventh day is ^{the} sabbath ^{unto} of the LORD thy God: *in it* thou shalt not do any work, thou, nor thy son, nor thy daughter, nor thy manservant, nor thy maidservant, nor thine ox, nor thine ass, nor any of thy cattle, nor thy stranger that is within thy gates; ^{that} thy manservant and thy maidservant may rest as well as thou. 15 ^{And} thou shalt remember that thou wast a servant in the land of Egypt, and ^{that} the LORD thy God brought thee out thence ^{by} through a mighty hand and by a stretched out arm: therefore the LORD thy God commanded thee to keep the sabbath day.

16 Honour thy father and thy mother, as the LORD thy God hath commanded thee: ^{that} thy days may be ^{long,} and that it may go well with thee, ^{upon} in the land which the LORD thy God giveth thee.

17 ^{Thou shalt} do no murder.

18 ^{Neither shalt thou} commit adultery.

19 Neither shalt thou steal.

20 Neither shalt thou bear false witness against thy neighbour.

21 Neither shalt thou ^{covet} thy neighbour's wife: neither shalt thou ^{desire} thy neighbour's house, his field, or his manservant, or

a Ex. 20. 5
Jer. 22. 18.

b See ch. 4.
11.

c ch. 9. 10,
11. Ex. 24. 12.

d Ex. 16. 29,
30.
Heb. 4. 4.
e See ch. 4.
12.

f See ch. 8.
24.
g Ex. 19. 19.
h Cp. Ex. 23.
12.

i ch. 15. 15
& 16. 12
& 24. 18, 22.
j See ch. 4.
32.

k ch. 18. 16.
l See ch. 4.
34.

m See ch. 4.
40.

n See Ex.
20. 19.

o Matt. 5. 21,
27.
Luke 18. 20.
James 2. 11.

[Ver. 18 in
Heb.]
p ch. 18. 17.
q ch. 32. 36.
Pr. 31. 13.
Isa. 48. 18.
Cp. Matt. 23. 37
& Luke 19. 42.

his maidservant, his ox, or his ass, or any thing that is thy neighbour's.

22 These words the LORD spake unto all your assembly ⁱⁿ the mount out of the midst of the fire, of the cloud, and of the thick darkness, with a great voice: and he added no more. And ^{he} wrote them ^{upon} two tables of stone, and ^{gave} delivered them unto me. 23 And it came to pass, ^{when} ye heard the voice out of the midst of the darkness, ^{while} (for the mountain did burn with ^{fire,} fire,) that ye came near unto me, even all the heads of your tribes, and your elders; 24 and ye said, Behold, the LORD our God hath shewed us his glory and ^{his} greatness, and ^{we} have heard his voice out of the midst of the fire: we have seen this day that God doth ^{talk} with man, and he ^{liveth}. 25 Now therefore why should we die? for this great fire will consume us: ^{if} we ^{hear} the voice of the LORD our God any more, then we shall die. 26 ^{For} who is there of all flesh, that hath heard the voice of the living God speaking out of the midst of the fire, as we have, and lived? 27 Go thou near, and hear all that the LORD our God shall say: and ^{thou} speak thou unto us all that the LORD our God shall speak unto thee; and we will hear it, and do it. 28 And the LORD heard the voice of your words, when ye spake unto me; and the LORD said unto me, I have heard the voice of the words of this people, which they have spoken unto thee: ^{they} have well said all that they have spoken. 29 ^{Oh} that there were such an heart in them, that they

R.V. 1 Or, for vanity or falsehood commandments, that etc.

2 Or, Oh that they had such an heart as this always, to fear me, and keep all my

A.V. * Heb. add to hear.

would fear me, and keep all my commandments always, ^bthat it might be well with them, and with their children for ever!

³⁰ Go say to them, ^{Return ye to} ^{Get you into} your tents, ^{tents again.} ³¹ But as for thee, stand thou here by me, and ^dI will speak unto thee all the command-

ments, ^{ment,} ^{ments,} ^{judgements,} ^{judgements,} and the statutes, and the commandments, which thou shalt teach them, that they may do them in the land which I give them to possess it. ³² Ye shall observe to do therefore as the LORD your God hath commanded you: ^eye shall not turn aside to the right hand or to the left. ³³ ^AYe shall walk in all the way ^{ways} which the LORD your God hath commanded you, that ye may live, and ^fthat it may be well with you, and that ye may prolong your days in the land which ye shall possess.

⁶ Now ^{this is} ^{these are} ^{the commandments,} ^{the statutes,} ^{and the judgements,} ^{judgements,} which the LORD your God commanded to teach you, that ye might do them in the land whither ye ^{go over} to possess it: ² that ^{thou} mightest fear the LORD thy God, to keep all his statutes and his commandments, which I command thee, thou, and thy son, and thy son's son, all the days of thy life; and ³that thy days may be prolonged. ³ Hear therefore, O Israel, and observe to do it; that it may be well with thee, and that ye may increase mightily, ^{as the LORD, the LORD, the God of thy fathers,} hath promised thee, in ^{the land} ^{flowing} that floweth with milk and honey.

⁴ Hear, O Israel: ¹ ^{the} ^{LORD} our God is one LORD: ⁵ and thou ^{shalt} love the LORD thy God with all thine heart, and with all thy soul, and with all

a ch. 11. 18
& 32. 46.
Ps. 37. 31.
Isai. 51. 7.
Jer. 31. 33.
b See ch. 4. 40.
c See ch. 4. 9.

d Gal. 3. 19.

e ch. 11. 18.
Prov. 3. 3
& 5. 21
& 7. 3.
See Ex. 18. 9.
f ch. 11. 20.
Cp. Isai. 57. 8.
g ch. 17. 20
& 28. 14.
Josh. 1. 7
& 23. 6.
2 Kin. 22. 2
Prov. 4. 37.
h ch. 10. 12
& 29. 16.
Jer. 7. 23.
Cp. Luke 1. 4
i See ch. 4. 40.

j Josh. 24. 13.
Cp. Josh. 11. 13
& Neh. 9. 25
& Ps. 105. 44.
k ch. 4. 1
& 5. 31
& 12. 1.

l Cp. Prov. 30. 8, 9.
m ch. 5. 29
& 10. 12, 20
& 18. 4.
n Ps. 128. 1.
Eccl. 12. 13.
o Cited
Matt. 4. 10
& Luke 4. 4.
p ch. 10. 30.
Josh. 2. 12.
Ps. 68. 11.
Isai. 45. 23
& 55. 3.
Jer. 12. 16.
q See ch. 4. 40.

r ch. 8. 19
& 11. 16, 28
& 18. 4, 5
& 23. 14.
Jer. 23. 6.
s ch. 13. 7.
t ch. 7. 21.
u Gen. 15. 5
& 22. 17
& 28. 4
& 28. 14.
Jer. 32. 13.
v See Ex. 20. 5.
w ch. 7. 4
& 11. 17.

x Cited
Mark 12. 28.
y Isai. 42. 8
& Zech. 14. 9
& John 17. 3
& 1 Cor. 8. 4, 6.
z Cited
Matt. 4. 7
& Luke 4. 12
aa ch. 9. 22
& 33. 8.
Ps. 95. 8.
Cp. 1 Cor. 10. 9.
See Ex. 17. 3-7.

ab Cited
Matt. 22. 37
& Mark 12. 30
& Luke 10. 27.
ac 3 Kin. 23. 28.
ad ch. 11. 22
Ps. 119. 4.

thy might. ⁶ And ^athese words, which I command thee this day, shall be upon ⁱⁿ thine heart: ⁷ and ^cthou shalt ^fteach them diligently unto thy children, and shalt talk of them when thou sittest in thine house, and when thou walkest by the way, and when thou liest down, and when thou risest up. ⁸ ^cAnd thou shalt bind them for a sign upon thine hand, and they shall be ^{for} ^{as} frontlets between thine eyes. ⁹ ^fAnd thou shalt write them upon the ^{door} posts of thy house, and upon ^{on} thy gates.

¹⁰ And it shall be, when the LORD thy God shall ^{bring} ^{have} brought thee into the land which he swore unto thy fathers, to Abraham, to Isaac, and to Jacob, to give ^{thee;} ^{thee;} great and goodly cities, ^jwhich thou buildedst not, ¹¹ and houses full of all good things, which thou filledst not, and cisterns hewn out, which thou ^{hewedst} ^{diggedst} not, vineyards and olive trees, which thou plantedst ^{not,} ^{and} when thou shalt ^{eat} ^{not;} have eaten and be full; ¹² ¹then beware lest thou forget the LORD, which brought thee forth out of the land of Egypt, out of the house of ¹bondage. ¹³ Thou shalt ^afear the LORD thy God; and him shalt thou serve, and ^cshalt swear by his name. ¹⁴ Ye shall not ^{go} after other gods, ⁷of the gods of the ^{peoples} ^{people} which are round about you; ¹⁵ ^{for} ^{the LORD thy God} ^{is a jealous} ^{God among you} ^{lest the anger} of the LORD thy God be kindled against thee, and ^{he} destroy thee from off the face of the earth.

¹⁶ ^aYe shall not tempt the LORD your God, ^{as} ye tempted him in Massah. ¹⁷ Ye shall ^adiligently keep the commandments of the LORD your God,

R.V. ¹ Or, the LORD our God, the LORD is one. Or, the LORD is our God, the LORD is one. Or, the LORD is our God, the LORD alone.
A.V. ² Heb. pass over. ³ Heb. what, or, sharpen. ⁴ Heb. bondmen, or, servants.

and his testimonies, and his statutes, which he hath commanded thee. ¹⁸ ^aAnd thou shalt do that which is right and good in the sight of the LORD: that it may be well with thee, and that thou mayest go in and possess the good land which the LORD sware unto thy fathers, ¹⁹ ^eto thrust out all thine enemies from before thee, as the LORD hath spoken.

²⁰ ^fWhen And when thy son asketh thee *in time to come, saying, What mean the testimonies, and the statutes, and the judgements, which the LORD our God hath commanded you? ²¹ then thou shalt say unto thy son, ^gWe were Pharaoh's bondmen in Egypt; and the LORD brought us out of Egypt with a mighty hand: ²² and ^hthe LORD shewed signs and wonders, great and ⁱsore, upon Egypt, upon Pharaoh, and upon all his household, before our eyes: ²³ and he brought us out from thence, that he might bring us in, to give us the land which he sware unto our fathers. ²⁴ And the LORD commanded us to do all these statutes, ^jto fear the LORD our God, ^kfor our good always, that ^lhe might preserve us alive, as ^mit is at this day. ²⁵ And ⁿit shall be ^orighteousness unto us, if we observe to do all this commandment before the LORD our God, as he hath commanded us.

⁷ When the 'LORD thy God shall bring thee into the land whither thou goest to possess it, and shall cast out many nations before thee, ^pthe Hittite, and the Girgashite, and the Amorite, and the Canaanite, and the Perizzite, and the Hivite, and the Jebusite, seven nations ^qgreater and mightier than thou; ² and when the LORD thy

God shall deliver them ^{up} before thee, and thou shalt smite them; then thou shalt utterly destroy them; ^athou shalt make no covenant with them, nor shew mercy unto them: ³ ^dneither shalt thou make marriages with them; thy daughter thou shalt not give unto his son, nor his daughter shalt thou take unto thy son. ⁴ For they will turn away thy son from following me, that they may serve other gods: ⁵ so will the anger of the LORD be kindled against you, and he will destroy thee ^{quickly}. ⁵ But thus shall ye deal with them; ^{ye} shall break down their altars, and dash in pieces their pillars, and hew out down their groves, and burn their graven images with fire. ⁶ For ^{thou} art an holy people unto the LORD thy God: the LORD thy God hath chosen thee to be ^apeculiar special people unto himself, ^{above} all people that are upon the face of the earth. ⁷ The LORD did not set his love upon you, nor choose you, because ye were more in number than any people; for ye were the fewest of all peoples: ⁸ but ^{because} the LORD loved you, and because he would keep ^{the} oath which he had sworn unto your fathers, hath the LORD brought you out with a mighty hand, and redeemed you out of the house of bondage, from the hand of Pharaoh king of Egypt. ⁹ Know therefore that the LORD thy God, he is God: ^{the} faithful God, ^{which} keepeth covenant and mercy with them that love him and keep his commandments to a thousand generations; ¹⁰ and ^{repayeth} them that hate him to their face, to destroy them: ^{he} will not be slack to him that

R.V. ¹ Heb. pluck off.A.V. ² Heb. to morrow.³ Heb. devote.⁴ Heb. evil.⁵ Or, obstacles⁶ Or, out of⁷ Heb. statues, or, pillars.

hateth him, he will repay him to his face. ¹¹ "Thou shalt therefore keep the commandment, and the statutes, and the judgements, which I command thee this day, to do them.

¹² "And ^{wherefore} it shall come to pass, ^{because} ye hearken to these judgements, and keep, and do them, that the LORD thy God shall keep with thee ^{unto} the covenant and the mercy which he sware unto thy fathers: ¹³ and he will ^{love} thee, and bless thee, and multiply thee: ¹⁴ he will also bless the fruit of thy body, and the fruit of thy ground, and thy corn, and thy wine, and thine oil, the increase of thy kine, and the young of thy flock, in the land which he sware unto thy fathers to give thee. ¹⁵ Thou shalt be blessed above all peoples: ¹⁶ there shall not be male or female barren among you, or among your cattle. ¹⁷ And the LORD will take away from thee all sickness; and he will put none of the evil diseases of Egypt, which thou knowest, upon thee; but will lay them upon all them that hate thee. ¹⁸ And ^{thou} shalt consume all the peoples which the LORD thy God shall deliver unto thee; ¹⁹ thine eye shall not pity them: neither shalt thou serve their gods; for that will be ^a snare unto thee. ²⁰ If thou shalt say in thine heart, These nations are more than I; how can I dispossess them? ²¹ ^{thou} shalt not be afraid of them: ^{thou} shalt well ^{remember} what the LORD thy God did unto Pharaoh, and unto all Egypt; ²² the great temptations which thine eyes saw, ²³ and the signs, and the wonders, and the mighty hand, and the stretched out arm, whereby the LORD thy God

a ch. 10. 13.

b Ex. 23. 28.
Josh. 24. 12.c For ver.
12-14, see
ch. 23. 1-14
& Lev. 23.
3-13.d ch. 6. 15.
Num. 11. 20
& 14. 14.
Josh. 8. 10.
e ch. 10. 17.
Neh. 1. 5
& 4. 14
& 9. 22.f Pa. 105. 5.
Luke 1. 65. 72.
g Ex. 23. 23.
h Cp. John
14. 21.
i ch. 30. 9.
j ver. 2.k Josh. 10.
24.
l 11. 12.
See Josh. 12. 1.
m Ex. 23. 38.
n See ch. 9.
14.o ch. 11. 25.
Josh. 1. 5
& 10. 8
& 23. 9.p ch. 23. 27.
60.
Ex. 9. 14
& 15. 26.q ver. 5.
ch. 12. 3.
r Cp. Ex. 32. 30
& 1 Chr. 14. 12.
s Cp. Josh.
7. 1. 21
& 2 Mac. 12. 40.
t ver. 2.u See ver. 16.
v ch. 13. 5
& 19. 13. 21
& 25. 12.w ver. 25.
ch. 12. 30.
x ch. 23. 27.
See Ex. 23. 23.
y ch. 13. 17.
Lev. 27. 23.
Josh. 6. 17, 18
& 7. 1.z Cp. Mic. 4. 13.
aa ch. 1. 29
& 31. 6.
ab Pa. 77. 11
& 105. 5.
ac ch. 4. 1
& 5. 34, 33
& 6. 1-3.ad ch. 6. 22
& 11. 2.ae ch. 1. 3
& 7. 7.
af 29. 5.
ag Amos 2. 10.

brought thee out: so shall the LORD thy God do unto all the peoples of whom thou art afraid.

²⁰ Moreover ^{the} LORD thy God will send the hornet among them, until they that are left, and ^{hide} themselves, perish from before thee. ²¹ Thou shalt not be affrighted at them: for the LORD thy God is ^{among} midst of thee, ^{a great} God and ^a mighty and ^{terrible}.

²² And the LORD thy God will cast out those nations before thee by little and little: thou mayest not consume them ^{at} once, lest the beasts of the field increase upon thee. ²³ But the LORD thy God shall deliver them up before thee, and shall discomfit them with a ^{great} discomfiture, ^{mighty} destruction, until they be destroyed. ²⁴ And ^{he} shall deliver their kings into thine hand, and thou shalt ^{make} destroy their name to perish from under heaven: ²⁵ there shall no man be able to stand before thee, until thou have destroyed them. ²⁶ The graven images of their gods shall ye burn with fire: thou shalt not ^{covet} desire the silver or the gold that is on them, nor take it unto thee, lest thou be ^{snared} therein: for it is an abomination to the LORD thy God: ²⁷ and thou shalt not bring an abomination into thine house, ^{lest} thou be a devoted thing like unto it: ²⁸ thou shalt utterly detest it, and thou shalt utterly abhor it; ²⁹ for it is a devoted thing.

³⁰ All the commandments which I command thee this day shall ye observe to do, that ye may live, and multiply, and go in and possess the land which the LORD sware unto your fathers. ³¹ And thou shalt remember all the way which the LORD thy God hath led thee ^{these} forty years in the wilderness, ^{that} he might to

cast out those nations before thee by little and little: thou mayest not consume them at once, lest the beasts of the field increase upon thee. But the LORD thy God shall deliver them up before thee, and shall discomfit them with a great discomfiture, mighty destruction, until they be destroyed. And he shall deliver their kings into thine hand, and thou shalt make destroy their name to perish from under heaven: there shall no man be able to stand before thee, until thou have destroyed them. The graven images of their gods shall ye burn with fire: thou shalt not covet desire the silver or the gold that is on them, nor take it unto thee, lest thou be snared therein: for it is an abomination to the LORD thy God: and thou shalt not bring an abomination into thine house, lest thou be a devoted thing like unto it: thou shalt utterly detest it, and thou shalt utterly abhor it; for it is a devoted thing.

All the commandments which I command thee this day shall ye observe to do, that ye may live, and multiply, and go in and possess the land which the LORD sware unto your fathers. And thou shalt remember all the way which the LORD thy God hath led thee these forty years in the wilderness, that he might to

R.V. ¹ Or, trials See ch. 4. 34, and 29. 3.A.V. ² Heb. because.³ Or, hide themselves from thee, perish⁴ Heb. pluck off.⁵ Heb. before thy face.⁶ Or, quickly

humble thee, ^{and} ^ato prove thee, ^bto know what was in thine heart, ^cwhether thou wouldest keep his commandments, or no. ³ And he humbled thee, and ^dsuffered thee to hunger, and ^efed thee with manna, which thou knewest not, neither did thy fathers know; that he might make thee know that ^fman doth not live by bread only, but by every ^gthing ^hthat proceedeth out of the mouth of the LORD doth man live. ⁴ ^mThy raiment waxed not old upon thee, neither did thy foot swell, these forty years. ⁵ ⁱAnd thou shalt ^jconsider in thine heart, that, ^kas a man chasteneth his son, so the LORD thy God chasteneth thee. ⁶ ^lAnd therefore thou shalt keep the commandments of the LORD thy God, to walk in his ways, and to fear him. ⁷ For the LORD thy God bringeth thee into a good land, ^aa land of brooks of water, of fountains and depths, springing forth in valleys and hills; ⁸ a land of wheat and barley, ⁿand vines and fig trees, and pomegranates; a land ^oof oil olives and honey; ⁹ a land wherein thou shalt eat bread without scarceness, thou shalt not lack any thing in it; a land whose stones are iron, and out of whose hills thou mayest dig brass. ¹⁰ ^pAnd thou shalt eat and be full, ^qwhen thou shalt bless the LORD thy God for the good land which he hath given thee. ¹¹ Beware ^rthat thou forget not the LORD thy God, in not keeping his commandments, and his ^sjudgements, and his statutes, which I command thee this day: ¹² ^tlest when thou hast eaten and art full, and hast built goodly houses, and dwelt therein; ¹³ and when thy herds and thy flocks multiply, and thy silver

and thy gold is multiplied, and all that thou hast is multiplied; ¹⁴ ^uthen thine heart be lifted up, and thou ^vforget the LORD thy God, which brought thee forth out of the land of Egypt, ^wout of the house of bondage; ¹⁵ who ^xled thee through ^ythat great and terrible wilderness, ^zwherein were fiery serpents and scorpions, ^{aa}and ^{ab}thirsty ground where was drought, ^{ac}where there was no water; ^{ad}who brought thee forth water out of the rock of flint; ¹⁶ who fed thee in the wilderness with ^{ae}manna, which thy fathers knew ^{af}not; that he might humble thee, and that he might prove thee, ^{ag}to do thee good at thy latter ^{ah}end: ¹⁷ and ^{ai}thou say in thine heart, My power and the might of mine hand hath gotten me this wealth. ¹⁸ But thou shalt remember the LORD thy God: for ^{aj}'it is he that giveth thee power to get ^{ak}wealth; ^{al}'that he may establish his covenant which he sware unto thy fathers, as ^{am}at this day. ¹⁹ And it shall be, if thou ^{an}do ^{ao}at all forget the LORD thy God, and walk after other gods, and serve them, and worship them, ^{ap}'I testify against you this day that ye shall surely perish. ²⁰ As the nations which the LORD ^{aq}maketh to perish ^{ar}before you, ^{as}so shall ye perish; because ye would not ^{at}hearken ^{au}be obedient unto the voice of the LORD your God.

¹ Hear, O Israel: ^{thou} art ² ³to pass over Jordan this day, to go in to possess nations ⁴greater and mightier than thyself, cities great and fenced up to heaven, ⁵ a people great and tall, ⁶ the ⁷sons children of the Anakim, ⁸ whom thou knowest, and of whom thou hast heard say, Who can stand before the ⁹ sons children of Anak? ¹⁰ ¹¹ Know ¹² Understand therefore this

a ver. 16.
Ex. 15. 26.
b Cp. 3 Chr. 32. 31.
c Cp. Ex. 16. 4.
d Judg. 3. 4.
e Cp. 1 Cor. 4. 7.
f Ps. 78. 11.
g 102. 21.
h Ex. 16. 2, 3.
i Ex. 16. 13, 14, 15, 35.
j Cp. Num. 11. 6-9.
k 21. 5.
l See ch. 1. 19.
m Num. 21. 6.
n Isai. 30. 6.
o Cited Matt. 4. 4.
p Luke 4. 4.
q Cp. John 6. 49-51.
r Hos. 13. 5.
s Ex. 17. 6.
t Num. 20. 11.
u Ps. 78. 15.
v Ex. 17. 6.
w Cp. 32. 13.
x ch. 29. 5.
y Neh. 9. 31.
z ver. 3.
aa Ex. 16. 15.
ab Prov. 3. 12.
ac Heb. 12. 5, 6.
ad Cp. 2 Sam. 7. 14.
ae Prov. 29. 17.
af Hos. 10. 10.
ag Rev. 3. 19.
ah Cp. Jer. 24. 6-7.
ai Heb. 12. 11.
aj Cp. ch. 9. 4.
ak Cp. Prov. 10. 22.
al Hos. 2. 8.
am ch. 11. 10-12.
an ch. 7. 8, 12.
ao Cp. Num. 20. 5.
ap Cp. ch. 4. 26.
aq 30. 18.
ar Cp. Dan. 9. 11, 12.
as ch. 11. 31.
at 12. 10.
au Josh. 1. 11.
av See ch. 4. 38.
aw ch. 9. 11, 12.
ax 28. 47.
ay 32. 15.
az Prov. 30. 9.
ba Hos. 13. 6.
bb See Num. 13. 22.
bc ch. 1. 28.

day, that the LORD thy God is he which ^{these} goeth over before thee; as ^{devouring fire; he shall} a devouring fire; he shall destroy them, and he shall bring them down before ^{thy face:} c so shalt thou drive them out, and make them to perish ^{destroy them} quickly, as the LORD hath ^{spoken} said unto thee. ⁴ 'Speak not thou in thine heart, after that the LORD thy God hath ^{thrust} cast them out from before thee, saying, For my righteousness the LORD hath brought me in to possess this land: ^{whereas} d for the wickedness of these nations the LORD doth drive them out from before thee. ⁵ 'Not for thy righteousness, or for the uprightness of thine heart, dost thou go ⁱⁿ to possess their land: but for the wickedness of these nations the LORD thy God doth drive them out from before thee, and that he may ^{establish} perform ^{the word which the LORD sware unto thy fathers, to Abraham, to Isaac, and to Jacob.} e ^{Know} therefore, that the LORD thy God giveth thee not this good land to possess it for thy righteousness; for thou art ^a a stiffnecked people. ⁷ Remember, ^{forget thou} and ^{forget} not, how thou provokedst the LORD thy God to wrath in the wilderness: ^{from} the day that thou ^{wentest forth} didst depart out of the land of Egypt, until ye came unto this place, ye have been rebellious against the LORD. ⁸ Also 'in Horeb ye provoked the LORD to wrath, ^{and} so that the LORD was angry with you to have destroyed you. ⁹ 'When I was gone up into the mount to receive the tables of stone, even the tables of the covenant which the LORD made with you, then I abode in the mount ^a forty days and forty ^{nights; I did neither eat bread nor drink water:} nights; I neither did eat bread nor drink water. ¹⁰ And ^z the

a ch. 31. 2.
c Josh. 5. 11.
d See ch. 4. 24.

e ch. 7. 24.
Ex. 23. 29-31.

d ch. 4. 10
a 10. 3.
e 18. 16.
Ex. 19. 17.
f Cp. ch. 8. 17.

g Ex. 22. 7, 8.

h ch. 13. 12.
Lev. 13. 34, 35
i 20. 22.
Cp. ch. 20. 18.

A Cp. Tit. 2. 5.
B Cp. ch. 31. 29
C Judg. 2. 17.

j Ex. 32. 9.

k See Gen. 50. 24.
l Ex. 32. 10.

m ch. 7. 24
n 25. 19
o 29. 20
Ex. 17. 14.
p Num. 14. 12.

q Ex. 32. 15.
r ch. 10. 16.
Ex. 32. 9
s 33. 2, 5
t 34. 8, 21.

u ch. 4. 11
v 3. 23.
Ex. 18. 18.
w ver. 24.
ch. 31. 27.
Cp. Ex. 14. 11.

x 15. 24
y 16. 2
z 17. 2
Num. 11. 4
a 14. 2, 11, 41
b 20. 2
c 21. 5
d 25. 2.
e Ex. 32. 19.
f Ex. 32. 4.
Pa. 105. 13.

g Ex. 24. 12, 15.

h Ex. 24. 28.
Cp. Pa. 105. 23.
i ver. 9.
ch. 10. 10.

j Ex. 24. 18
k 34. 28.
Cp. 1 Kin. 19. 8
l Matt. 4. 2
m Luke 4. 1, 2.
n ch. 4. 23.
o Ex. 31. 18.

LORD delivered unto me ^{the} two tables of stone written with the finger of God; and on them *was written* according to all the words, which the LORD spake with you in the mount out of the midst of the fire ^a in the day of the assembly. ¹¹ And it came to pass at the end of forty days and forty nights, that the LORD gave me the two tables of stone, even the tables of the covenant. ¹² And the LORD said unto me, ^j Arise, get thee down quickly from hence; for thy people which thou hast brought forth out of Egypt have corrupted themselves; they are ⁱ quickly turned aside out of the way which I commanded them; they have made them a molten image. ¹³ Furthermore the LORD spake unto me, saying, I have seen this people, and, behold, it is ^a a stiffnecked people: ¹⁴ let me alone, that I may destroy them, and ^b blot out their name from under heaven: and ^c I will make of thee a nation mightier and greater than they. ¹⁵ So I turned and came down from the mount, and ^d the mount burned with fire: and the two tables of the covenant were in my two hands. ¹⁶ And ^e I looked, and, behold, ye had sinned against the LORD your ^{God; ye} God, ^{and} had made you a molten calf: ^f ye had turned aside quickly out of the way which the LORD had commanded you. ¹⁷ And I took ^{hold of} the two tables, and cast them out of my two hands, and brake them before your eyes. ¹⁸ And I ^g fell down before the LORD, ^h as at the first, forty days and forty ^{nights; I did neither eat bread nor drink water:} nights: I did neither eat bread, nor drink water, because of all your ^{sins} sin which ye sinned, ⁱ in doing ^{that which was evil} in the sight

of the LORD, to provoke him to anger. ¹⁹ For I was afraid of the anger and hot displeasure, wherewith the LORD was wroth against you to destroy you. ^b But the LORD hearkened unto me at that time also. ²⁰ And the LORD was very angry with Aaron to have destroyed him: and I prayed for Aaron also the same time. ²¹ And ^d I took your sin, the calf which ye had made, and burnt it with fire, and stamped it, ^{grinding and ground} it very small, ^{even} until it was as ^{fine} small as dust: and I cast the dust thereof into the brook that descended out of the mount. ²² And at ^e Taberah, and at ^f Massah, and at ^g Kibroth-hattaavah, ye provoked the LORD to wrath. ²³ ^{And Likewise} ^h when the LORD sent you from Kadesh-barnea, saying, Go up and possess the land which I have given you; then ye rebelled against the commandment of the LORD your God, and ⁱ ye believed him not, nor hearkened to his voice. ²⁴ ^j Ye have been rebellious against the LORD from the day that I knew you. ²⁵ ^{So Thus} I fell down before the LORD ^{the} forty days and forty ^{nights that nights, as} I fell down ^{at the first}; because the LORD had said he would destroy you. ²⁶ ^{And I prayed I prayed therefore} unto the LORD, and said, O Lord God, destroy not thy people and thine inheritance, which thou hast redeemed through thy greatness, which thou hast brought forth out of Egypt with a mighty hand. ²⁷ Remember thy servants, Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob; look not unto the stubbornness of this people, nor to their wickedness, nor to their sin: ²⁸ lest the land whence thou broughtest us

out say, ^a Because the LORD was not able to bring them into the land which he promised ^{unto} them and because he hated them, he hath brought them out to slay them in the wilderness. ²⁹ ^k Ye they are thy people and thine inheritance, which thou broughtest out by thy ^{great mighty} power and by thy stretched out arm.

IO ^l At that time the LORD said unto me, ^m Hew the two tables of stone like unto the first, and come up unto me into the mount, and ⁿ make thee an ark of wood. ² And will write on the tables the words that were ^{on} in the first tables which thou brakest, and ^o thou shalt put them in the ark. ³ ^{And} I made an ark ^k of ^{acacia} ^{shittim} wood, and ^p hewed two tables of stone like unto the first, and went up into the mount, having the two tables in mine hand. ⁴ And ^q he wrote on the tables according to the first writing the ten ^r commandments, ^s which the LORD spake unto you in the mount out of the midst of the fire ^t in the day of the assembly and the LORD gave them unto me. ⁵ And I turned ^u myself and ^v came down from the mount and ^w put the tables in the ark which I had made; ^x and there they be, as the LORD commanded me. ⁶ ^{And} ^y the children of Israel ^z journeyed ^{Ben} took their journey from ^{Beeroth} of ^t ^{jaakan} ^{Mosera}: ⁷ ^{their} Aaron died, and there he was buried; and Eleazar his son ministered in the priest's office in his stead. ⁷ ⁸ From thence they journeyed unto Gudgodah and from Gudgodah to ^{Jotbath} ^{Jotbath} a land of ^{brooks of water.} ⁸ At that time ^a the LORD separated the tribe of Levi, ^b to bear the ark

^a Num. 14. 16.

^b ch. 10. 10. Ex. 32. 14 & 33. 17.
^c ch. 4. 20. 1 Kin. 8. 51. Neh. 1. 10. Cp. Ps. 95. 7.

^d Ex. 32. 30.

^e Ex. 34. 1, 2.

^f Ex. 25. 10.

^g Num. 11. 1-3.

^h Ex. 17. 7.

ⁱ Num. 11. 34.

^j Ex. 25. 16, 31.

^k Ex. 25. 10 & 37. 1.

^l Num. 12. 3 & 14. 1.

^m Ex. 34. 4.

ⁿ Ex. 34. 28.

^o Ps. 103. 34.

^p Ex. 20. 1.

^q ver. 7.

^r ch. 31. 27.

^s See ch. 9. 10.

^t See ver. 18.

^u Ex. 34. 28.

^v Ex. 40. 30.

^w 1 Kin. 8. 9.

^x See Ex. 32. 11-13.

^y Num. 33. 30, 31.

^z Cp. Num. 20. 23 & 33. 35.

^a Num. 33. 32, 33.

^b Num. 3. 6 & 9. 14 & 16. 9.

^c 1 Chr. 23. 12.

^d Num. 4. 5, 15.

R.V. ¹ Heb. words.

² Or, the wells of the children of Jaakan.

A.V. ³ Heb. words.

of the covenant of the LORD,
 'to stand before the LORD to
 minister unto him, and 'to bless
 in his name, unto this day.
 9^a Wherefore Levi hath no portion
 nor inheritance with his brethren;
 the LORD is his inheritance, ac-
 cording as the LORD thy God
^{spoke unto him.)} 10 And ^{as at} I stayed
 in the mount, according to the 'first
 time, forty days and forty
 'and the LORD hearkened unto
 me ^{also;} at that time ^{also;} and the LORD
 would not destroy thee. 11^a And
 the LORD said unto me, Arise,
 'take thy journey before the
 people: and ^{people, that} they shall
 possess the land, which I sware
 unto their fathers to give unto
 them.

12 And now, Israel, ^{as at} what doth
 the LORD thy God require of
 thee, but 'to fear the LORD thy
 God, 'to walk in all his ways, and
 'to love him, and to serve the
 LORD thy God with all thy heart
 and with all thy soul, 13^a to keep
 the commandments of the LORD,
 and his statutes, which I com-
 mand thee this day 'for thy
 good? 14 Behold, 'unto the LORD thy
 God becometh the heaven, and the heaven
 of the heaven of heavens is the LORD's thy
^{heaven, God,} ^{earth,} ^{also,} with all that
 therein is. 15 Only 'the LORD
 had a delight in thy fathers to
 love them, and he chose their
 seed after them, even you 'above
 all peoples, ^{as at} ^{people,} ^{is} this day. 16 Cir-
 cumcise therefore 'the foreskin
 of your heart, and be no more
 'stiffnecked. 17 For the LORD
 your God, ^{he} is 'God of gods,
 and 'Lord of lords, 'the great
 God, ^{the} mighty, and ^{the} terrible,
 which 'regardeth not persons,
 nor taketh ^{reward;} ^{judgement} ^{judgement} of the father-
 less and widow, and loveth the
 stranger, in giving him food

and raiment. 19^a Love ye there-
 fore the stranger: for ye were
 strangers in the land of Egypt.
 20^a Thou shalt fear the LORD
 thy God; him shalt thou ^{serve;} ^{serve,}
 and 'to him shalt thou cleave,
 and 'by his name shalt thou swear. 21^a He
 is thy praise, and he is thy God,
 'that hath done for thee these
 great and terrible things, which
 thine eyes have seen. 22 Thy
 fathers went down into Egypt
 'with threescore and ten persons;
 and now the LORD thy God hath
 made thee ^{as} the stars of heaven
 for multitude.

1 Therefore 'thou shalt
 II love the LORD thy God,
 and 'keep his charge, and
 his statutes, and his ^{judgements,} ^{judgements,} and
 his commandments, ^{always.} 2 And
 know ye this day: for I *speak*
 not with 'your children which
 have not known, and which have
 not seen 'the 'chastisement of
 the LORD your God, 'his great-
 ness, 'his mighty hand, and his
 stretched out arm, 3^a 'and his
 signs, and his works, ^{miracles,} ^{acts,} which he
 did in the midst of Egypt unto
 Pharaoh the king of Egypt, and
 unto all his land; 4 and what
 he did unto the army of Egypt,
 unto their horses, and to their
 chariots; 4^a how he made the
 water of the Red ^{Sea} ^{sea} to overflow
 them as they pursued after you,
 and how the LORD hath destroyed
 them unto this day; 5 and 'what
 he did unto you in the wilder-
 ness, until ye came ^{unto} ^{into} this place;
 6 and 'what he did unto Dathan
 and Abiram, the sons of Eliab,
 the son of Reuben; how the earth
 opened her mouth, and swallowed
 them up, and their households,
 and their tents, and ^{every living thing} ^{all the substance}
 that ^{was} ^{in their possession,} in the
 midst of all Israel: 7 but your

a Ex. 22. 21
 & 23. 9.
 Lev. 19. 33, 34.
 b ch. 17. 12
 & 18. 5, 7.
 c ch. 21. 5.
 Lev. 9. 22.
 See Num. 6.
 23-26.
 d See Num.
 180. 30.
 e ch. 11. 22
 & 13. 4.
 & 30. 20.
 f See ch. 6.
 13.
 g Pa. 22. 3
 & 106. 1.
 h Jer. 17. 14.
 i A ch. 9. 15, 25.
 j 2 Sam. 7. 23.
 Pa. 106. 21, 22.
 k ch. 9. 19.
 l Gen. 46. 27.
 Ex. 1. 5.
 Cp. Acts 7. 14.
 m Ex. 32. 34
 & 33. 1.
 n ch. 22. 62.
 Neh. 9. 23.
 See Gen. 15. 5.
 o See ch. 6. 5.
 p Cp. Ezek.
 44. 14.
 See Lev. 8. 35.
 q Cp. Mic.
 6. 8.
 r See ch. 6.
 2, 12.
 s ch. 31. 13.
 t See ch. 5.
 32.
 u See ch. 6. 5.
 v ch. 4. 35
 (for mg.).
 & 5. 5.
 w ch. 3. 24
 & 5. 34.
 x ch. 7. 11.
 y See ch. 4.
 34.
 z ch. 6. 22
 & 7. 19.
 a ch. 6. 24.
 b 1 Kin. 8. 27.
 c Chr. 6. 18.
 Neh. 9. 6.
 Pa. 115. 16.
 d Isai. 66. 1.
 e Ex. 19. 5.
 f Pa. 24. 1.
 g ch. 4. 37.
 Cp. ch. 7. 27.
 h Ex. 14. 27.
 28.
 i 15. 9, 10.
 Pa. 106. 11.
 j ch. 30. 6.
 Jer. 4. 4.
 Cp. Acts 7. 51.
 k See Pa. 78.
 14-40.
 l See ch. 9. 4.
 m Josh. 22.
 22.
 n Pa. 186. 2.
 Dan. 2. 47
 & 11. 36.
 o Num. 16.
 1, 31.
 p 27. 5.
 Pa. 106. 17.
 q Rev. 17. 14
 & 19. 16.
 r Neh. 9. 22.
 See ch. 7. 21.
 s Chr. 19. 7.
 Job 34. 19.
 Acts 10. 34.
 Rom. 2. 11.
 Gal. 2. 6.
 Eph. 6. 9.
 Col. 3. 25.
 1 Pet. 1. 17.
 m Ps. 68. 5
 & 146. 8.
 Cp. ch. 24. 17
 & Ex. 22. 22.

R.V. 1 Or, out of

2 Or, instruction

A.V. * Or, former days.

† Heb. go in journey.

‡ Or, living substance which followed them.

§ Heb. was at their feet.

eyes have seen ^{work} ^{acts} all the great of the LORD which he did. ⁸ Therefore shall ye keep all the ^{commandment} ^{commandments} which I command thee this day, that ye may ^{be} strong, and go in and possess the land, whither ye go over to possess it; ⁹ and ^{that} ye may prolong your days ^{upon} in the land, ^{which} the LORD sware unto your fathers to give unto them and to their seed, ^a ^{flowing} ^{that floweth} a land with milk and honey. ¹⁰ For the land, whither thou goest in to possess it, is not as the land of Egypt, from whence ye came out, where thou sowedst thy seed, and wateredst it with thy foot, as a garden of herbs: ¹¹ but the land, whither ye go over to possess it, is a land of hills and valleys, and drinketh water of the rain of heaven: ¹² a land which the LORD thy God ¹ careth for: ^{the} the eyes of the LORD thy God are always upon it, from the beginning of the year even unto the end of the year.

¹³ And it shall come to pass, if ye shall hearken diligently unto my commandments which I command you this day, ^{to} to love the LORD your God, and to serve him with all your heart and with all your soul, ¹⁴ that ^I I will give ^{you} the rain of your land in ^{its} ^{due} ^{season}, ^{the} the former first rain and the latter rain, that thou mayest gather in thy corn, and thy wine, and thine oil. ¹⁵ And I will ^{give} ^{send} grass in thy fields for thy cattle, and ^{that} thou shalt ^{mayest} eat and be full. ¹⁶ Take heed to yourselves, ^{lest} ^{that} lest your heart be ^{not} deceived, and ye turn aside, and ^{serve} other gods, and worship them; ¹⁷ and ^{the} the anger of the LORD ^{then} the LORD's wrath be kindled against you, and he ^{shut} up the

a Judg. 2. 7.

b ch. 4. 28
& 30. 18.
Josh. 23. 15, 16.c ch. 31. 6, 7.
Josh. 1. 6, 7, 8, 13.

d See ch. 4. 6.

e See ch. 4. 40.

f See ch. 6. 8.

g See Gen. 30. 24.

A Ex. 3. 8.

i ch. 6. 2.

j ch. 8. 7.
k See ch. 4. 40.l Ps. 80. 28.
m Cp. 1 Kin. 2. 3.

n Jer. 24. 4.

o ch. 6. 17.

p See ch. 10. 20.

q See ch. 4. 38.

r See ch. 6. 5.

s ch. 9. 1.

t Josh. 1. 2.

u Cp. Josh. 14. 2.

v ch. 23. 12.

w Lev. 26. 4.

x See Ex. 23. 31.

y Cp. Job 23. 28.

z Jer. 5. 24.

aa Hos. 2. 3.

ab Joel 2. 27.

ac ch. 24. 2.

ad mg. for mg. Joel 2. 30.

ae Zech. 14. 8.

af (for mg.).

ag See ch. 7. 24.

ah Ps. 104. 14.

ai ch. 6. 11.

aj Cp. Joel 2. 19.

ak s ch. 2. 25.

al b Cp. Job 31. 27.

am e Ex. 23. 27.

an d ver. 28.

ao See ch. 6. 14.

ap e ch. 30. 1.

aq 15, 18.

ar f ch. 6. 18.

as g 1 Kin. 8. 28.

at 2 Chr. 6. 26.

au & 7. 13.

av Cp. ch. 28. 28.

aw & Lev. 26. 19, 20.

ax & Amos 4. 7.

ay & Zech. 14. 17.

az & Rev. 11. 6.

a See ch. 28. 9-14.

heaven, that there be no rain ^{and} and that the land yield not her fruit; and ^{lest} ye perish quickly from off the good land which the LORD giveth you. ¹⁸ Therefore ^{shall} ye lay up these ^{words} words in your heart and in you ^{soul} soul; and ^{ye} ye shall bind them for ^{sign} sign upon your hand, ^{and} and the ^{shall} shall be ^{for} frontlets between your eyes. ¹⁹ And ye shall teach them your children, ^{talking} ^{of them} ^{speaking} ^{them} when thou sittest in thine house, and when thou walkest by the way, and when thou liest down, and when thou risest up. ²⁰ And thou shalt write them upon thine door posts of thine house, and upon thy gates: ²¹ that your days may be multiplied, and the days of your children, ^{upon} in the land which the LORD sware unto your fathers to give them, ^{as} as the days of the heavens above the earth. ²² For if ^{ye} ye shall diligently keep all ^{this} ^{commandment} ^{these} ^{commandments} which I command you, to do ^{it} ^{them}, to love the LORD your God, to walk in all his ways, and ^{to} to cleave unto him; ²³ then will the LORD ^{drive} drive out all these nations from before you, and ye shall ^{possess} ^{nations} ^{greater} ^{greater} ^{nations} ^{than} ^{your} ^{selves} ²⁴ Every place whereon the ^{sole} ^{soles} of your ^{feet} ^{feet} shall tread shall be yours: ^{from} from the wilderness, and Lebanon, from the river, the river Euphrates, even unto ^{the} ^{hinder} ^{utmost} ^{sea} ^{shall} ^{be} ^{your} ^{border} ²⁵ There shall no man be able to stand before you: ^{for} for the LORD your God shall lay ^{the} the fear of you and the dread of you upon all the land that ye shall tread upon, ^{as} as he hath ^{spoken} ^{unto} ^{you} ²⁶ Behold, I set before you this day a blessing and a curse: ²⁷ ^{the} the blessing, if ye ^{shall} ^{hearken} ^{unto} ^{obey}

R.V. ¹ Heb. seeketh after.
A.V. ⁶ Heb. seeketh.² That is, western.
[†] Heb. give.

the commandments of the LORD your God, which I command you this day: ²⁸ and ^athe curse, if ye shall not hearken unto the commandments of the LORD your God, but turn aside out of the way which I command you this day, 'to go after other gods, which ye have not known.

²⁹ And it shall come to pass, when the LORD thy God shall bring thee into the land whither thou goest to possess it, that thou shalt see the blessing upon mount Gerizim, and the curse upon mount Ebal. ³⁰ Are they not beyond Jordan, behind by the way of the going down of the sun, where the sun goeth down, in the land of the Canaanites, which dwell in the 'Arabah, over against Gilgal, beside the plains of Moreh?

³¹ For ye are to pass over Jordan to go in to possess the land which the LORD your God giveth you, and ye shall possess it, and dwell therein. ³² And ye shall observe 'to do all the statutes and the judgements which I set before you this day.

12 ¹ These are the statutes and the judgements, which ye shall observe to do in the land, which the LORD the God of thy fathers, hath given thee to possess it, 'all the days that ye live upon the earth. ² Ye shall surely destroy all the places, wherein the nations which ye shall possess served their gods, 'upon the high mountains, and upon the hills, and under every green tree: ³ and ye shall break down their altars, and dash in pieces ^atheir pillars, and burn their 'Asherim with fire; and ye shall hew down the graven images of their gods: and ye shall destroy the names of them out of that place. ⁴ Ye shall not do so unto the LORD your God.

a ch. 16. 2
& 28. 2
1 Kin. 8. 26.
2 Chr. 7. 12.
Ps. 78. 69.
& 132. 13, 14, al.
Op. Josh. 18. 1.
b See ch. 22.
18-45.

c See ch. 6.
14.
d ch. 14. 22.
22.
& 15. 19, 20.

e ch. 14. 23.

f ch. 14. 23.
25.
& 15. 20.
g ch. 27. 12.
12.
Josh. 8. 23.
h ch. 14. 26.
& 16. 11, 14, 15
& 26. 11
& 27. 7.
& 28. 2.
Lev. 22. 40.

i See Deut. 1. 1.
j Gen. 12. 6
& mg. for mg.
Judg. 7. 1.
k Judg. 17. 6
& 21. 26.
l ch. 9. 1
& 12. 10.
m Josh. 1. 11.
n 1 Kin. 8.
26.
o See 11.
p Heb. 4. 8.
q See ch. 11.
31.
r ch. 5. 32
& 12. 32.
s ch. 25. 19.
t Josh. 23. 1.
u 2 Sam. 7. 1
& 1 Kin. 5. 4
v ch. 6. 1.

w ch. 4. 10.
x ch. 7. 5.
Ex. 24. 13.

y 1 Kin. 14.
23.
z Kin. 16. 4
& 17. 10.
aa 2 Chr. 3. 6.
Hos. 4. 13, al.

ab Ex. 28. 24
& mg. for mg.
See ch. 16. 22.
ac See ch. 16.
21.
ad Cp. Zeph. 1. 4
& Zech. 13. 2.
ae See Num. 18. 20.
af ver. 31.
ag Lev. 17. 3, 4.
ah Cp. 1 Kin. 12. 29, 33.

⁵ But unto 'the place which the LORD your God shall choose out of all your tribes to put his name there, even unto his habitation shall ye seek, and thither thou shalt come: ⁶ and thither ye shall bring your burnt offerings, and your sacrifices, and your tithes, and the heave offering of your hand, and your vows, and your freewill offerings, and 'the firstlings of your herd and of your flock: ⁷ and 'there ye shall eat before the LORD your God, and ye shall rejoice in all that ye put your hand unto, ye and your households, wherein the LORD thy God hath blessed thee. ⁸ Ye shall not do after all the things that we do here this day, 'every man whatsoever is right in his own eyes: ⁹ for ye are not as yet come to 'the rest and to the inheritance, which the LORD thy God giveth thee. ¹⁰ But when ye go over Jordan, and dwell in the land which the LORD your God causeth you to inherit, ¹¹ and when he giveth you rest from all your enemies round about, so that ye dwell in safety; ¹² then it shall come to pass that 'the place which the LORD your God shall choose to cause his name to dwell there; thither shall ye bring all that I command you; your burnt offerings, and your sacrifices, 'your tithes, and the heave offering of your hand, and all 'your choice vows which ye vow unto the LORD: ¹³ and ye shall rejoice before the LORD your God, ye, and your sons, and your daughters, and your menservants, and your maidservants, and the Levite that is within your gates; forasmuch as 'he hath no portion nor inheritance with you. ¹⁴ Take heed to

A.V. * Or, inherit.

R.V. † Or, terebinths.
† Heb. break down.

* Or, obelisks.
† Heb. the choice of your vows.

thyself that thou offer not thy burnt offerings in every place that thou seest: ¹⁴ but in ^bthe place which the LORD shall choose in one of thy tribes, there thou shalt offer thy burnt offerings, and there thou shalt do all that I command thee. ¹⁵ Notwithstanding thou mayest kill and eat flesh ^{within} all thy gates, ^{after all the desire of thy soul, whatsoever thy soul lusteth after,} according to the blessing of the LORD thy God which he hath given thee: 'the unclean and the clean may eat thereof, as of the ^{gasselle, roebuck,} and as of the hart. ¹⁶ Only ye shall not eat the blood; ^{ye shall} pour it out upon the earth as water. ¹⁷ Thou mayest not eat within thy gates 'the tithe of thy corn, or of thy wine, or of ^{thine} oil, or the firstlings of thy ^{herd herds} or of thy flock, nor any of thy vows which thou vowest, nor thy freewill offerings, ^{nor} the heave offering of thine hand: ¹⁸ but ^mthou shalt eat them before the LORD thy God in ^bthe place which the LORD thy God shall choose, thou, and thy son, and thy daughter, and thy manservant, and thy maidservant, and the Levite that is within thy gates: and ^mthou shalt rejoice before the LORD thy God in all that thou puttest thine ^{hand hands} unto. ¹⁹ Take heed to thyself that thou forsake not the Levite *as long as thou livest upon ^{thy land, the earth.} ²⁰ When the LORD thy God shall enlarge thy border, *as he hath promised thee, and thou shalt say, I will eat flesh, because thy soul ^{desireth} to eat flesh; thou mayest eat flesh, ^{after all the desire, whatsoever thy soul lusteth after.} ²¹ If ^bthe place which the LORD thy God shall choose ^{hath chosen} to put his name there be too far

a ver. 18.

b See ver. 5.

c ch. 16. 17.

d See Gen. 5. 4.

e ch. 14. 5 & 15. 22.

f See Lev. 3. 17.

g ch. 4. 40.

Op. Eccles. 3. 12.

& Isai. 3. 10.

A ch. 6. 18 & 18. 18.

Ex. 15. 28.

1 Kin. 11. 38.

f See ver. 6.

g Cp. Num. 5. 9, 10 & 18. 19.

h Cp. 1 Sam. 1. 21.

i Lev. 1. 5, 9.

j 17. 11.

m See ver. 7.

n ch. 14. 27.

Op. 2 Chr. 31. 4

& Eccles. 7. 31.

o ch. 19. 1.

Josh. 23. 4, 5.

p ch. 19. 8.

q ch. 11. 24

& 19. 8, 9.

(Gen. 28. 14.

Ex. 34. 34.

r ch. 7. 16.

from thee, "then thou shalt kill of thy herd and of thy flock which the LORD hath given thee, as I have commanded thee, and thou shalt eat ^{within thy gates, after the desire of thy soul, in thy gates whatsoever thy soul lusteth after.} ²² Even ^athe ^{gasselle, roebuck} and ^{as} the hart is eaten, so thou shalt eat ^{thereof} 'the unclean and the clean shall eat ^{of them} alike. ²³ Only ^bsure that thou eat not the blood; ^dfor the blood is the life; and thou ^{shalt} mayest not eat the life with the flesh. ²⁴ Thou shalt not eat it; thou shalt pour it out upon the earth as water. ²⁵ Thou shalt not eat it; ^ethat it may go well with thee, and with thy children after thee, ^fwhen thou shalt do that which is right in the ^{eyes} sight of the LORD. ²⁶ Only thy ^hholy things which thou hast, and ⁱthy vows, thou shalt take, and go unto ^bthe place which the LORD shall choose. ²⁷ and ⁱthou shalt offer thy burnt offerings, the flesh and the blood, upon the altar of the LORD thy God: and the blood of thy sacrifices shall be poured out upon the altar of the LORD thy God, and thou shalt eat the flesh. ²⁸ Observe and hear all these words which I command thee, ^jthat it may go well with thee, and with thy children after thee for ever, when thou doest that which is good and right in the ^{eyes} sight of the LORD thy God. ²⁹ When ^othe LORD thy God shall cut off the nations from before thee, whither thou goest ⁱⁿ to possess them, and thou ^{possess}est them, and dwellest in their land; ³⁰ take heed to thyself ^rthat thou be not ^{ensnared} ^{to} follow them, after that they be destroyed from before thee: and that thou inquire not after

A.V. * Heb. all thy days.

† Heb. be strong.

1 Heb. after them.

‡ Heb. inherit, or, possess them.

§ Heb. after them.

their gods, saying, How ^{do} these nations serve their gods? ¹even so will I do likewise. ³¹ ^aThou shalt not do so unto the LORD thy God: for every ^aabomination to the LORD, which he hateth, have they done unto their gods; for ^aeven their sons and their daughters ^{do they burn they have burnt} in the fire to their gods.

³² What thing soever I command you, ^{that shall ye observe to do: observe to do it} ^athou shalt not add thereto, nor diminish from it.

¹ If there arise ^{in the midst of among} **I** ^{these you} a prophet, or ^aa dreamer of dreams, and ^{he give thee giveth} a sign or a wonder, ² and ^mthe sign or the wonder come to pass, whereof he spake unto thee, saying, Let us go after other gods, which thou hast not known, and let us serve them; ³ thou shalt not hearken unto the words of that prophet, or ^{unto} that dreamer of dreams: for the LORD your God ^pproveth you, to know whether ye love the LORD your God with all your heart and with all your soul. ⁴ Ye shall ^rwalk after the LORD your God, and fear him, and keep his commandments, and obey his voice, and ye shall serve him, and ^ccleave unto him. ⁵ And ^uthat prophet, or that dreamer of dreams, shall be put to death; because he hath ^sspoken ^{rebellion to turn against} the LORD your God, which brought you out of the land of Egypt, and redeemed ^{you away from} ^{thee you} out of the house of bondage, to ^{draw thee aside thrust thee} out of the way which the LORD thy God commanded thee to walk in. ⁶ So shalt thou put ^{away the evil the evil away} from the midst of thee.

⁶ ^aIf thy brother, the son of thy mother, or thy son, or thy

a ch. 28. 54.
26.
Mic. 7. 8.
b Cp. 1 Sam.
18. 1, 3
& 20. 17.
c ver. 4
Lev. 18. 3, 26,
30.
Cp. 2 Kin. 17.
15.
d ch. 7. 26
& 17. 1
& 18. 13
& 23. 18
& 25. 16
& 27. 18.
e ch. 28. 64.
f ch. 6. 14.

[Ch. 18. 1
in Heb.]
g 3 Kin. 17.
31.
Jer. 7. 31
& 19. 5.
See Lev. 18.
21. a.
h Prov. 1. 10.
i See ch. 4. 2.
j See ch. 7.
16.
k Jer. 22. 25,
32
& 27. 9
& 29. 8.
l Zech. 10. 2.
1 Cp. Matt.
7. 22, 23
& 24. 24
& 2 Thom. 2.
9, 11
m Rev. 18. 13,
14. a.
n Cp. ch. 18.
22
& Jer. 22. 9.
o ch. 17. 7.
p ch. 17. 5.
See Josh. 7. 25.

q ch. 8. 2.
r ch. 17. 13
& 19. 20
& 21. 21.

s 2 Kin. 23.
3.
t Chr. 34. 31.

u Judg. 19. 22
& 20. 13.
v 1 Sam. 2. 12
& 25. 17.
w 2 Sam. 16. 7
& 20. 1.
x 1 Kin. 21. 10,
13.
y Cp. ch. 15. 9
& Ps. 101. 3
& Nah. 1. 11
(mg.).
z See ch. 10.
20.
aa ch. 18. 20.
Cb Jer. 2. 8
& 14. 14, 15
& Zech. 13. 8.
bb Cp. ch. 19.
16 (mg.).
cc ch. 17. 4
& 19. 18.
dd g ch. 17. 7
& 19. 19
& 21. 21
& 22. 21
& 24. 7.
ee Cp. 1 Cor. 5. 13.
ff g ch. 17. 2.

daughter, or ^athe wife of thy bosom, or thy friend, ^bwhich is as thine own soul, entice thee secretly, saying, Let us go and serve other gods, ^cwhich thou hast not known, thou, nor thy fathers; ⁷ ^fof the gods of the peoples ^{Namely,} which are round about you, nigh unto thee, or far off from thee, from the one end of the earth even unto the other end of the earth; ⁸ thou shalt ^anot consent unto him, nor hearken unto him; neither ^ashall thine eye pity him, neither shalt thou spare, neither shalt thou conceal him: ⁹ but thou shalt surely kill him; ^athine hand shall be first upon him to put him to death, and afterwards the hand of all the people. ¹⁰ ^aAnd thou shalt stone him with stones, that he die; because he hath sought to ^{draw thrust} thee away from the LORD thy God, which brought thee out of the land of Egypt, ^{out of from} the house of ^bbondage. ¹¹ And ^aall Israel shall hear, and fear, and shall do no more any such wickedness as this is ^{in the midst of thee. among you.}

¹² If thou shalt hear ^{tell concerning say in} one of thy cities, which the LORD thy God ^{hath giveth given} thee to dwell there, saying, ¹³ Certain ^{base fellows} men, ^{the} children of Belial, are gone out from the midst of thee, and have ^{drawn away withdrawn} among you, the inhabitants of their city, saying, Let us go and serve other gods, which ye have not known; ¹⁴ then shalt thou inquire, and make search, and ask ^{diligently}; and, behold, if it be truth, and the thing certain, that such abomination is wrought ^{in the midst of thee.} ¹⁵ thou shalt surely smite the inhabitants of that city with the edge of the sword, ^adestroying it utterly, and all that is ^{therein therein,} and the

R.V. ¹ Or, that I also may do likewise
A.V. ^a Heb. abomination of the

³ Heb. turning aside.
[†] Heb. spoken revolt against the Lord.

⁶ Or, in
[†] Heb. sons of worthlessness.

[†] Heb. bondmen.

[†] Heb. devoting it.
[†] Or, naughty men.

corn, of thy wine, and of thine oil, ^aand the firstlings of thy herd ^band of thy flock; ^cthat thou mayest learn to fear the LORD thy God always. ²⁴ And if the way be too long for thee, so that thou art not able to carry it; ^dbecause ^ethe place ^fis too far from thee, which the LORD thy God shall choose to set his name there, when the LORD thy God shall bless thee: ²⁵ then shalt thou turn it into money, and bind up the money in thine hand, and shalt go unto the place which the LORD thy God shall choose: ²⁶ and thou shalt bestow ^gthe money for whatsoever thy soul desireth, ^hfor oxen, or for sheep, or for wine, or for strong drink, or for whatsoever thy soul asketh of thee: ⁱand ^jthou shalt eat there before the LORD thy God, and thou shalt rejoice, ^kthou and thine household: ²⁷ and the Levite that is within thy gates, thou shalt not forsake him; for ^lhe hath no portion nor inheritance with thee.

²⁸ At the end of every three years thou shalt bring forth all the tithe of thine increase ^min the same year, and shalt lay it up within thy gates: ²⁹ and the Levite, ⁿbecause ^ohe hath no portion nor inheritance with thee, and the stranger, and the fatherless, and the widow, which are within thy gates, shall come, and shall eat and be satisfied; that ^pthe LORD thy God may bless thee in all the work of thine hand which thou doest.

¹ At the end of every **15** seven years thou shalt make a release. ² And this is the manner of the release: ^qevery creditor shall release that which he hath lent unto his neighbour; he shall not

a ch. 12. 6.
b ch. 4. 10
c 17. 12.
d Cp. ch. 22. 30.

e Cp. ver. 11.

f ch. 12. 21.
g ch. 28. 8.

h ch. 28. 1.

i ch. 7. 13.
Ex. 22. 25.
j ch. 22. 12.
44.

k ch. 22. 13.
1 Kin. 4. 21, 24.
Ezra 4. 20.
Lk. Prov. 22. 7.
l See ver. 22.

m See ch. 12. 18.

n See Num. 18. 20.

o Cp. 1 John 3. 17.

p ch. 22. 12.
Cp. Amos 4. 4.
q Tobit 1. 8.
r Lev. 25. 35.
s Coloss. 2. 9.
t Mat. 5. 42.
u Luke 6. 34.
35.

v ch. 22. 54.
55.
Prov. 22. 6.
w 22. 22.
x Mat. 22. 15.
y Cp. Tobit 4. 7.

z ch. 15. 10.
24. 19.
aa Ps. 41. 1.
ab Prov. 14. 21.
ac 15. 17.
ad 22. 9.

ae Mal. 3. 10.
af ch. 24. 18.

ag Cp. Mat. 22. 41, 42.

ah Cp. 2 Cor. 8. 7.

ai ch. 21. 10.
aj Neh. 10. 31.
ak Cp. ver. 12.

al Ex. 23. 10, 11.
am Lev. 25. 2-4.

an Cp. Prov. 22. 27.
ao See ch. 14. 29.

exact it of his neighbour and his brother; because ^athe LORD's release ^bit is called the LORD's release. ³ Of a foreigner thou mayest exact ^cit again; but whatsoever of thine is ^dthat which is thine with thy brother thine hand shall ^erelease; ⁴ Howbeit there shall be no poor ^fwith thee; ^gfor the LORD will surely ^hbless thee in the land which the LORD thy God giveth thee for an inheritance to possess ⁱit; ^jif only thou diligently ^khearken unto the voice of the LORD thy God, to observe to do all ^lthis commandment ^mthese commandments which I command thee this day. ⁵ For the LORD thy God will bless ⁿthee, ^oas he promised thee: and ^pthou shalt lend unto many nations, but thou shalt not borrow; and ^qthou shalt rule ^rover many nations, but they shall not ^srule over thee.

⁷ If there be ^twith thee ^ua poor man, ^vman of one of thy brethren within any of thy gates in thy land which the LORD thy God giveth thee, ^wthou shalt not harden thine heart, nor shut thine hand from thy poor brother: ⁸ but ^xthou shalt surely ^yopen thine hand ^zopen thine hand wide unto him, and shalt surely lend him sufficient for his ^{aa}need ^{ab}in that which he wanteth. ⁹ Beware that there be not ^{ac}a ^{ad}base thought ^{ae}in thy wicked heart, saying, The seventh year, the year of release, is at hand; and thine ^{af}eye be evil against thy poor brother, and thou ^{ag}give ^{ah}him nought; and he ^{ai}cry unto the LORD against thee, and ^{aj}'it be sin unto thee. ¹⁰ Thou shalt surely give him, and ^{ak}thine heart shall not be grieved when thou givest unto him: because that ^{al}for this thing the LORD thy God shall bless thee in all thy ^{am}work, ^{an}and in all that thou puttest thine hand unto. ¹¹ For

R.V. ¹ Or, release: save when there &c.

A.V. ^a Heb. asketh of thee.
^b Heb. word.

^c Heb. master of the lending of his hand.

^d Or, To the end that there be no poor among you.

"the poor shall never cease out of the land: therefore I command thee, saying, ^bThou shalt surely open thine hand ^{open thine hand wide} unto thy brother, to thy ^{poor,} and to thy ^{poor, needy,} in thy land.

¹² ^{And if} thy brother, an Hebrew man, or an Hebrew woman, be sold unto thee, and serve thee six years; then in the seventh year thou shalt let him go free from thee. ¹³ And when thou

lettest him go ^{sendest him out} free from thee, thou shalt not let him go ^{away} empty: ¹⁴ thou shalt furnish him liberally out of thy flock, and out of thy threshing-floor, and out of thy wine-

press: ^{of that wherewith} ^{as} the LORD thy God hath blessed thee thou shalt give unto him. ¹⁵ And ¹thou shalt remember that thou wast a bond-

man in the land of Egypt, and the LORD thy God redeemed thee: therefore I command thee this thing ^{to-day.} ¹⁶ And it shall be, ^{if} he say unto thee, I will not go ^{out} ^{away} from thee; because

he loveth thee and thine house, because he is well with thee; ¹⁷ then thou shalt take an ^{awl,} and thrust it through his ear unto the door, and he shall be thy ¹servant for ever. And also

unto thy ²maidservant thou shalt do likewise. ¹⁸ It shall not seem hard unto thee, when thou

lettest him go ^{him go} free from thee; for ^{to the} he hath double of the hire of an hireling hath he served thee worth a double hired servant ^{to thee,} in serving thee six years: and the LORD thy God shall bless thee in all that thou doest.

¹⁹ ^{All} the firstling males that ^{are born} ^{come} of thy herd and of thy flock thou shalt sanctify unto the LORD thy God: thou shalt do no work with the firstling of

thyne ox, nor shear the firstling of thy bullock, ^{thy flock.} ²⁰ ^{Thou} shalt eat it before the LORD thy God year

a Cp. Matt. 28, 11.
b Mark 14, 7 & John 12, 8.
c See ver. 8.
d See Lev. 22, 30.

d Ex. 21, 2.
Jer. 34, 14.
Cp. Lev. 25, 39-41.
e ch. 12, 15.

f See Lev. 8, 17.

g For ver. 1-8.
see Ex. 12, 2-39.

h ch. 8, 18 & 16, 17.
i Ex. 13, 4 & 34, 18.
j See ch. 8, 15.

k Num. 28, 19.
l See ch. 12, 5.

m Ex. 21, 5, 6.
n Ex. 13, 6.

o Ex. 12, 11.
Cp. Isai. 52, 12.

p Ex. 13, 7.

q Ex. 34, 25.

r See Ex. 12, 2.

s ch. 12, 7 & 14, 23, 26.

by year in the place which the LORD shall choose, thou and thy household. ²¹ ^{And if} ^{it have any} ^{there be any}

blemish, ^{as if it be} ^{lame} or blemish therein, ^{as if it be} ^{lame} or blind, ^{or have} any ill blemish whatsoever, thou shalt not sacrifice it unto the LORD thy God.

²² Thou shalt eat it within thy gates: ^{the unclean and the clean} ^{shall eat it} alike, as the ^{person} ^{gazelle,} and as the hart.

²³ ^{Only} thou shalt not eat the blood thereof; thou shalt pour it out upon the ground as water.

¹ Observe the ⁹month of **16** Abib, and keep the pass-over unto the LORD thy

God: for ⁱⁿ the month of Abib the LORD thy God brought thee forth out of Egypt by night.

² And thou shalt ^{Thou} ^{shalt} therefore sacrifice the passover unto the LORD thy God, of the flock and ^{the} herd, ⁱⁿ the place which the LORD

shall choose to ^{cause his name to dwell} ^{place his name} there. ³ Thou shalt eat no leavened bread with it; ^{seven} days shalt thou eat unleavened bread therewith, even the bread of affliction; for thou camest forth out of the land of Egypt

ⁱⁿ haste: that thou mayest remember the day when thou camest forth out of the land of Egypt all the days of thy life. ⁴ ^{And} there shall be no

leaven ^{leaven} ^{bread} seen with thee in all thy borders ^{seven} days; ^{neither} shall there ^{any thing} of the flesh, which thou ^{sacrificedst} ^{sacrificedst} the first day at even, remain all night until the morning. ⁵ Thou mayest not

sacrifice the passover within any of thy gates, which the LORD thy God giveth thee: ⁶ but at the place which the LORD thy God shall choose to ^{cause his name to} ^{place his}

dwell ^{name} in, there thou shalt sacrifice the passover at even, at the

going down of the sun, at the season that thou camest forth out of Egypt. ⁷ And thou shalt ¹ roast and eat it in the place which the LORD thy God shall choose: and thou shalt turn in the morning, and go unto thy tents. ⁸ ⁶ Six days thou shalt eat unleavened bread: and on the seventh day shall be ^a a solemn assembly to the LORD thy God: thou shalt do no work therein.

⁹ ⁶ Seven weeks shalt thou number unto thee: ^{from the time thou beginnest to put the sickle to the standing seven weeks from such time as thou corn shalt thou begin to number seven weeks. beginnest to put the sickle to the corn.}

¹⁰ And thou shalt keep ⁹ the feast of weeks unto the LORD thy God ^{with} ¹¹ a tribute of a freewill offering of thine hand, which thou shalt ^{give unto the LORD thy God,} ^{according as the LORD thy God} ^{blesseth} ^{hath blessed} thee: ¹¹ and ¹² thou shalt rejoice before the LORD thy God, thou, and thy son, and thy daughter, and thy manservant, and thy maidservant, and the Levite that is within thy gates, and the stranger, and the fatherless, and the widow, that are in the midst of thee, in the place which the LORD thy God ^{shall choose to cause his name to dwell there.} ¹² And thou shalt remember that thou wast a bondman in Egypt: and thou shalt observe and do these statutes.

¹³ Thou shalt ^{keep} ^{observe} the feast of ^{tabernacles} seven days, after that thou hast gathered in ^{from thy threshing-floor and from thy winepress: t corn and thy wine}

¹⁴ and thou shalt rejoice in thy feast, thou, and thy son, and thy daughter, and thy manservant, and thy maidservant, and the Levite, ^{and the stranger, and the fatherless, and the widow, that}

a Lev. 23. 35.

b Op. Ex. 13.

c ch. 21. 11. Ex. 23. 14, 17 & 34. 22. d Lev. 23. 5, 35.

e Ex. 23. 16 & 34. 22. f Lev. 23. 15. Num. 23. 20. Cp. Acts 2. 1. / Ex. 23. 15.

g 3 Chr. 8. 13. h Cp. Ezek. 45. 5, 11. i 3 Cor. 8. 12. j See ch. 26. 1-11.

k ch. 1. 16. Num. 11. 16. Josh. 1. 10. l Chr. 23. 4 & 29. 29. 3 Chr. 19. 5, 8, al.

m ch. 12. 15. Op. 1 Cor. 16. 2. n ch. 12. 7, 12, 18. o 14. 36. See Neh. 8. 9-12.

p ch. 27. 19. Ex. 23. 2, 6. Lev. 12. 2. Amos 5. 12. Cp. Lev. 16. 15. See ch. 24. 17. q See ch. 1. 17.

r See Ex. 23. 4.

s See ch. 5. 15.

t Ex. 23. 16. See Lev. 23. 34. u Ex. 34. 13. v Judg. 6. 35.

w Kin. 14. 15 & 16. 33. x Kin. 16. 6 & 17. 16. y Chr. 33. 3. z Lev. 17. 8 & 27. 9, al.

aa Ex. 23. 24 & mg. for mg. Jer. 43. 13 & mg. for mg. Hos. 3. 4 & mg. for mg. 10. 1, 2 & mg. for mg. Mic. 5. 13 & mg. for mg. al.

ab ver. 11. See Neh. 8. 12-13. ac See Lev. 22. 20.

are within thy gates. ¹⁵ ^a Seven days shalt thou keep a solemn feast unto the LORD thy God in the place which the LORD shall choose: because the LORD thy God shall bless thee in all thine increase, and in all the ^{work} ^{works} of thine hands, ^{and therefore} thou shalt be altogether joyful. ¹⁶ ^o Three times in a year shall all thy males appear before the LORD thy God in the place which he shall choose; in the feast of unleavened bread, and in the feast of weeks, and in the feast of tabernacles: ¹⁷ and they shall not appear before the LORD empty: ¹⁷ every man ^{shall give} ^{as he is able,} ^{according to the blessing of the LORD thy God which he hath given thee.}

¹⁸ Judges and officers shalt thou make thee in all thy gates, which the LORD thy God giveth thee, ^{according to thy tribes:} and they shall judge the people with righteous judgement. ¹⁹ ^m Thou shalt not wrest judgement: ⁿ thou shalt not respect ^{persons:} ^{neither shalt thou take a gift:} for a gift doth blind the eyes of the wise, and pervert the ¹¹ words of the righteous. ²⁰ ^{aa} That which is altogether just shalt thou follow, that thou mayest live, and inherit the land which the LORD thy God giveth thee.

²¹ Thou shalt not plant thee ^{an Asherah} ^{of any kind of tree beside a grove} ^{trees near unto the altar of the LORD thy God,} which thou shalt make thee. ²² Neither shalt thou set thee up ^{a pillar} ^{any thing;} which the LORD thy God hateth.

¹ ¹⁷ Thou shalt not sacrifice unto the LORD thy God ^{an ox, or a} ^{any bullock, or} ^{sheep,} wherein ^{is} ^{a blemish,} or any evilfavouredness: for that is an

R.V. ¹ Or, as the ² Or, after the measure of the &c. ³ Heb. Justice, justice. ⁴ Or, obelisk
b Or, cause ⁵ Heb. restrained.
A.V. ⁶ Heb. restrained.
his hand. ⁷ Or, matters. ⁸ Or, sufficiency. ⁹ Heb. Justice, justice.

¹⁰ Heb. booths. ¹¹ Heb. floor, and thy winepress.
¹² Or, statue, or, pillar.

¹³ Heb. according to the gift of his hand.
¹⁴ Heb. according to the gift of
Or, gout.

abomination unto the LORD thy God.

² If there be found ^{in the midst of among} thee, within any of thy gates which the LORD thy God giveth thee, man or woman, that doeth ^{hath} that which is evil ^{wrought wickedness} in the sight of the LORD thy God, ⁱⁿ transgressing his covenant, ^{and} hath gone and served other gods, and worshipped them, ^{or} the sun, or the moon, or any of the host of heaven, ^{which} I have not commanded; ^{and} it be told thee, and thou hast heard of it, then shalt thou inquire ^{and inquire} diligently, and, behold, ^{if} it be true, and the thing certain, that such abomination is wrought in ^{Israel:} ^{Israel:} ⁵ then shalt thou bring forth that man or that woman, which have ^{done this evil} committed that wicked thing, unto thy gates, even ^{the} man or ^{the} woman; and thou shalt stone them with stones, ^{that} till they die. ⁶ At the mouth of two witnesses, or three witnesses, shall he that is ^{to die} worthy of death be put to death; ^{but} at the mouth of one witness he shall not be put to death. ⁷ The ^{hand} hands of the witnesses shall be first upon him to put him to death, and afterward ^{the} hand hands of all the people. So ^{thou} shalt put away the evil from the midst of thee. ^{the} evil away among you.

⁸ If there arise a matter too hard for thee in ^{judgement,} judgement, between blood and blood, between plea and plea, and between stroke and stroke, being matters of controversy within thy gates: then shalt thou arise, and get thee up ^{unto} into the place which the LORD thy God shall choose; ^{and} thou shalt come unto the priests the Levites, and unto the judge that shall be in those ^{days:} days, and thou shalt inquire; and they shall shew thee the sentence of

judgement: ¹⁰ and thou shalt do ^{judgement:} judgement: according to ^{the} tenor of the sentence, which they shall shew thee from ^{of} that place which the LORD shall choose shall shew thee; and thou shalt observe to do according to all that they shall ^{inform} teach thee: ¹¹ according to the ^{tenor} tenor of the law which they shall teach thee, and according to the ^{judgement} judgement which they shall tell thee, thou shalt do: thou shalt not ^{turn aside} decline from the sentence which they shall shew thee, to the right hand, nor to the left. ¹² And the man that ^{doeth} will do presumptuously, ^{in not hearkening} and will not hearken unto the priest ^{that standeth to minister there} before the LORD thy God, or unto the judge, even that man shall die: and ^{thou} shalt put away the evil from Israel. ¹³ And all the people ^{shall} hear, and fear, and do no more presumptuously.

¹⁴ When thou art come unto the land which the LORD thy God giveth thee, and shalt possess it, and shalt dwell therein, and shalt say, ^I will set a king over me, like as all the nations that are round about me; ¹⁵ thou shalt in any wise set him king over thee, ^{whom} whom the LORD thy God shall choose: one ^{from} from among thy brethren shalt thou set king over thee: thou mayest not ^{put a foreigner} set a stranger over thee, which is not thy brother. ¹⁶ ^{Only} But he shall not multiply ^{horses} horses to himself, nor cause the people ^{to} to return to Egypt, to the end that he should multiply horses: forasmuch as the LORD hath said unto you, ^{Ye} shall henceforth return no more that way. ¹⁷ Neither ^{shall} shall he multiply wives to himself, that his heart turn not away: ^{neither} shall he greatly multiply to himself silver and gold.

a For ver. 2-7, see ch. 18. 6-14.

b Josh. 7. 11, 15 & 23. 16. Judg. 2. 20. 1 Kin. 18. 12. Hos. 6. 7 & 8. 1. c See ch. 4. 18.

d Cp. Jer. 7. 31 & 19. 5 & 32. 35.

e ch. 18. 14 & 19. 18. f Cp. ch. 18. 20, 22. g Exa. 10. 8. h ch. 10. 8 & 18. 5, 7.

A See ch. 18. 11.

i Cp. Lev. 24. 14, 16 & Josh. 7. 26. j Cp. John 9. 17. See Num. 35. 30.

k Cp. 1 Sam. 8. 5, 19, 20. l ch. 18. 9. m Cp. 1 Sam. 9. 15.

n 10. 24 & 16. 12 & 1 Chr. 22. 10. o ver. 12. See ch. 18. 5. p Cp. Jer. 30. 21.

q Cp. 1 Kin. 4. 26 & 10. 26, 28 & 2 Chr. 1. 16 & 9. 26 & 1 Sam. 2. 7 & 31. 1.

r 1 Sam. 31. 1. Ezek. 17. 15. s See ch. 12. 5. t ch. 22. 68. Hos. 11. 5. Cp. Ex. 18. 17 & 14. 13 & Num. 14. 3, 4.

u See Jer. 42. 15-18. v ch. 16. 17 & 21. 5. 2 Chr. 16. 8, 10. Ps. 122. 5. Jer. 18. 18. Hag. 2. 11. Mal. 2. 7.

w Cp. 1 Kin. 11. 3, 4 & Neh. 13. 26. x Ezek. 44. 24.

y Cp. 1 Sam. 2. 7.

18 "And it shall be, when he sitteth upon the throne of his kingdom, that he shall write him a copy of this law in a book, out of *that which is before the priests the Levites:* 19 and *it shall be with him, and he shall read therein all the days of his life:* *that he may learn to fear the LORD his God, to keep all the words of this law and these statutes, to do them:* 20 that his heart be not lifted up above his brethren, and that he *turn not aside from the commandment, to the right hand, or to the left:* *to the end that he may prolong his days in his kingdom, he, and his children, in the midst of Israel.*

18 1 *even and* The priests the Levites, *shall have no portion nor inheritance with Israel:* they *shall eat the offerings of the LORD made by fire, and his inheritance.* 2 *And they shall have no inheritance among their brethren: the LORD is their inheritance, as he hath spoken unto them.* 3 *And this shall be the priests' due from the people, from them that offer a sacrifice, whether it be ox or sheep, that they shall give unto the priest the shoulder, and the two cheeks, and the maw.* 4 *The firstfruits of thy corn, of thy wine, and of thine oil, and the first of the fleece of thy sheep, shalt thou give him.* 5 *For the LORD thy God hath chosen him out of all thy tribes, to stand to minister in the name of the LORD, him and his sons for ever.*

6 *And if a Levite come from any of thy gates out of all Israel, where he sojourneth, and come with all the desire of his soul unto*

a Cp. 2 Kin. 11, 12.

b Cp. 1 Chr. 23, 6.
c Chr. 31, 2.
d ch. 31, 9.

e Kin. 22, 8.
f Chr. 34, 14.
g Josh. 1, 8.
h Chr. 31, 4.
i Neh. 12, 44, 47.
j ch. 4, 10.
k 14, 23.

l ch. 12, 20—31.
m See Lev. 18, 20—30.

n ch. 5, 32.
o Kin. 15, 5.
p See Lev. 18, 21.
q ch. 4, 40.

r 2 Kin. 17, 17.

s See Lev. 19, 26.
t Cp. Ex. 22, 18.

u See Lev. 19, 31.
v Cp. 1 Sam. 22, 7.

w See Num. 18, 20.
x ch. 22, 5.
y 25, 16.

z Num. 18, 9, 24.
aa ch. 12, 14.
ab 1 Sam. 2, 28.
ac Cp. 1 Cor. 9, 13.

ad See ch. 9, 4.

ae See Lev. 7, 30—34.

af John 1, 21, 26, 46.
ag Cited Acts 3, 22.

ah 7, 37.
ai Num. 18, 12.
aj Chr. 31, 5.

ak See ch. 9, 10.

al ch. 17, 12.
am See Ex. 20, 18.

an Num. 25, 2, 3.
ao Judg. 17, 7.
ap 19, 1.

aq ch. 5, 28.
ar See ch. 12, 8.

the place which the LORD shall choose; 7 then he shall minister in the name of the LORD his God, *as all his brethren the Levites do, which stand there before the LORD.* 8 They shall have like *portions to eat, beside that which cometh of the sale of his patrimony.*

9 When thou art come into the land which the LORD thy God giveth thee, *thou shalt not learn to do after the abominations of those nations.* 10 There shall not be found *with thee any one that maketh his son or his daughter to pass through the fire, one that useth divination, one that practiseth augury, or an observer of times, or an enchanter, or a sorcerer, or a charmer, or a consulter with a familiar spirit, or a wizard, or a necromancer.* 12 *For whosoever doeth these things is an abomination unto the LORD: and because of these abominations the LORD thy God doth drive them out from before thee.*

13 Thou shalt be *perfect with the LORD thy God.* 14 For these nations, which thou shalt *possess, hearken unto them that practise augury, times, and unto diviners: but as for thee, the LORD thy God hath not suffered thee so to do.*

15 "The LORD thy God will raise up unto thee a *prophet from the midst of thee, of thy brethren, like unto me; unto him ye shall hearken;* 16 according to all that thou desiredst of the LORD thy God in Horeb *in the day of the assembly, saying, Let me not hear again the voice of the LORD my God, neither let me see this great fire any more, that I die not.* 17 And the LORD said unto me, *They have well said that which they have spoken.*

R.V. 1 Or, and

A.V. * Heb. his sales by the fathers.

† Or, upright, or, sincere.

‡ Or, inherit.

18 ^a I will raise them up a prophet from among their brethren, like unto ^{thee:} ^{thee,} and I will put my words in his ^{mouth,} ^{mouth;} and ^{he} shall speak unto them all that I shall command him. 19 And ^a it shall come to pass, that whosoever will ^{not} hearken unto my words which he shall speak in my name, I will require it of him. 20 ^a But the prophet, which shall ^{speak} ^a presume word presumptuously ^{to speak a word} in my name, which I have not commanded him to speak, or that shall speak in the name of other gods, ^{that same} ^{even that} prophet shall die. 21 And if thou say in thine heart, How shall we know the word which the LORD hath not spoken? 22 ^a When a prophet speaketh in the name of the LORD, if the thing follow not, nor come to pass, that is the thing which the LORD hath not ^{spoken:} ^{spoken, but} ^a the prophet hath spoken it ^{presumptuously,} ^{presumptuously:} thou shalt not be afraid of him.

1 When ^a the LORD thy God ^{shall} ^{hath} cut off the nations, whose land the LORD thy God giveth thee, and thou ^a succeedest them, and dwellest in their cities, and in their houses; 2 ^a thou shalt separate three cities for thee in the midst of thy land, which the LORD thy God giveth thee to possess it. 3 Thou shalt prepare thee ^a way, and divide the ^{borders} ^{coasts} of thy land, which the LORD thy God ^{causeth} ^{giveth} thee to inherit, into three parts, that every manslayer ^{may} flee thither. 4 And this is the case of ^a the manslayer, ^{slayer,} which shall flee ^{thither} and he may live: ^{whoso} ^{unawares,} ^{and hated him} ^{ignorantly,} ^{whom he hated} ^{not} ^a in time past; 5 as when a man goeth into the ^{forest} ^{wood} with his neighbour to hew wood, and his hand

a See ver. 15.

b Jer. 1. 9
& 5. 14
c Cp. John 17. 8
d Cp. John 4. 25
& 8. 26
& 12. 49, 50.
e Num. 35. 12, 19, 21, 24, 25, 27.
f Jer. 29. 19
& 35. 13.
g See ch. 18. 5.

A ch. 12. 20.

i Ex. 24. 24.
Cp. Ex. 23. 31.
j Cp. ch. 18. 1-3
k Jer. 28. 9
l See Gen. 15. 18-21.

1 ver. 2
Cp. Josh. 20. 7.
m ch. 12. 29.

n Ex. 21. 13.
Num. 35. 10, 14.
Josh. 20. 2, 8.

o ch. 27. 24.
Ex. 21. 12, 14.
See Num. 35. 16-21.

p ch. 4. 42.
Num. 35. 15.
Josh. 20. 3, 5.
q See ch. 7. 16.

r ch. 21. 9.
Num. 35. 33.
Cp. 1 Kin. 2. 31.

s ch. 27. 17.
Job 24. 2.
Prov. 22. 28
& 23. 10.
Hos. 5. 10.

fetcheth a stroke with the axe to cut down the tree, and the ¹ head slippeth from ² the ¹ helve, and ¹ lighteth upon his neighbour, that he die; he shall flee unto one of ^{these cities} ^{those cities,} and live: 6 lest ^a the avenger of the blood pursue the ^{manslayer,} ^{slayer,} while his heart is hot, and overtake him, because the way is long, and smite him mortally; ^a whereas he was not worthy of death, inasmuch as he hated him not ^a in time past. 7 Wherefore I command thee, saying, Thou shalt separate three cities for thee. 8 ^a And if the LORD thy God enlarge thy border, ^a as he hath sworn unto thy fathers, and ^a give thee all the land which he promised to give unto thy fathers; 9 if thou shalt keep all ^{this commandment} ^{these commandments} to do ^{it,} ^{them,} which I command thee this day, to love the LORD thy God, and to walk ever in his ways; ^a then shalt thou add three cities more for thee, beside these three: 10 that ^a innocent blood be not shed in the midst of thy land, which the LORD thy God giveth thee for an inheritance, and so blood be upon thee. 11 But if any man hate his neighbour, and lie in wait for him, and rise up against him, ^a and smite him ^a mortally that he ^{die;} ^{and he flee} ^{feeth} into one of these cities: 12 then the elders of his city shall send and fetch him thence, and deliver him into the hand of the avenger of blood, that he may die. 13 ^a Thine eye shall not pity him, ^a but thou shalt put away ^{the} ^{the} ^a the guilt of innocent blood from Israel, that it may go well with thee.

14 ^a Thou shalt not remove

R.V. 1 Heb. from. 2 Or, the tree
A.V. * Heb. inheritest, or, possessest.
1 Heb. Andeth. ** Heb. smite him in life.

3 Or, the blood of an innocent man
† Heb. from yesterday the third day.
†† Heb. in life.

4 Or, the blood of the innocent
1 Heb. from. † Heb. wood.

thy neighbour's landmark, which they of old time have ^{set} in thine inheritance, which thou shalt ^{inherit} in the land that the LORD thy God giveth thee to possess it.

¹⁵ One witness shall not rise up against a man for any iniquity, or for any sin, in any sin that he sinneth: ^bat the mouth of two witnesses, or at the mouth of three witnesses, shall the matter be established. ¹⁶ If ^aan unrighteous ^afalse witness rise up against any man to testify against him ^{of wrong} that ^{which is} doing wrong; ¹⁷ then both the men, between whom the controversy is, shall stand before the LORD, ^cbefore the priests and the judges, which shall be in those days; ¹⁸ and the judges shall ^dmake diligent inquisition: and, behold, if the witness be a false witness, and hath testified falsely against his brother; ¹⁹ ^ethen shall ye do unto him, as he had thought to ^{do} have done unto his brother: so shalt thou put ^faway the evil from the midst of thee. ²⁰ And those which remain ^gshall hear, and fear, and shall henceforth commit no more any such evil ^{among you} in the midst of thee. ²¹ ^hAnd thine eye shall not pity; ⁱbut ^jlife shall go for life, eye for eye, tooth for tooth, hand for hand, foot for foot.

²⁰ When thou goest ^{forth} out to battle against thine enemies, and seest ^khorses, and chariots, and a people more than thou, thou shalt not be afraid of them: for the LORD thy God is ^lwith thee, which brought thee up out of the land of Egypt. ² And it shall be, when ye ^mdraw ⁿare come nigh unto the battle, that ^othe priest shall approach and speak unto the people, ³ and shall say unto them, Hear, O Israel, ye

draw nigh ^papproach this day unto battle against your enemies: let not your ^qheart faint; fear not, ^rand do not tremble, neither be ye ^saffrighted because of them; ⁴ for the LORD your God is he that goeth with you, ^tto fight for you against your enemies, to save you. ⁵ And the officers shall speak unto the people, saying, What man is there that hath built a new house, and hath not dedicated it? let him go and return to his house, lest he die in the battle, and another man dedicate it. ⁶ And what man ^uis there that hath planted a vineyard, and hath not ^vused the fruit thereof? let him ^walso go and return unto his house, lest he die in the battle, and another man ^xuse the fruit thereof. ⁷ ^yAnd what man is there that hath betrothed a wife, and hath not taken her? let him go and return unto his house, lest he die in the battle, and another man take her. ⁸ And the officers shall speak further unto the people, and they shall say, ^zWhat man is there that is fearful and fainthearted? let him go and return unto his house, lest his brethren's heart ^{aa}melt ^{ab}faint as well as his heart. ⁹ And it shall be, when the officers have made an end of speaking unto the people, that they shall ^{ac}appoint ^{ad}make captains of hosts at the head of the armies ^{ae}to lead the people.

¹⁰ When thou ^{af}drawest ^{ag}comest nigh unto a city to fight against it, ¹¹ then proclaim peace unto it. ¹² And it shall be, if it make thee answer of peace, and open unto thee, then it shall be, that all the people that is found therein shall ^{ah}become ^{ai}tributary ^{aj}be tributaries unto thee, and they shall serve thee. ¹³ And if it will make no peace with

^a ch. 1. 30
& 3. 22.
Josh. 23. 14.

^b Cited
Matt. 18. 16
& 3 Cor. 13. 1.
See Num. 35. 30.

^c Cp. Ex. 23. 1.
& Ps. 85. 11.

^d ch. 17. 5, 9.
Cp. ch. 21. 5.
^e ch. 23. 30.
Lev. 19. 22-25.
Cp. 1 Cor. 9. 7.
^f ch. 13. 14
& 17. 4.

^g Cp. ch. 24. 5
& 23. 30.

^h Prov. 19. 5, 9.
Cp. Dan. 6. 24.

ⁱ See ch. 13. 11.
^j Cp. Judg. 7. 3
& 1 Mac. 3. 56.

^k See ver. 13.
^l See Ex. 21. 23, 24.

^m Cp. Josh. 17. 15
& Ps. 20. 7
& Isai. 31. 1.
ⁿ Judg. 21. 13.
Cp. ch. 2. 35
& 3 Sam. 20. 18, 30.
^o ch. 31. 6, 8.
^p Chr. 13. 12
& 32. 6.

^q Cp. Num. 10. 8, 9
& 31. 6.

See ch. 13. 5.

^r Or, subject to taskwork

^s Heb. make haste.

^t Heb. made it common.

^u Heb. melt.

^v Or, ^{va}falling away.
^{aa} Heb. to be in the head of the people.

R.V.

¹ Or, rebellion

² Heb. be tender.

the LORD thy God ^{delivereth} ^{hath delivered} them into thine hands, and thou ^{carriest them away} ^{hast taken them} captive, ¹¹ and seest among the captives a beautiful woman, and ^{thou} hast a desire unto her, ^{and} ^{that thou} ^{wouldest} ^{take} her to ^{thee to} ^{thy} wife; ¹² then thou shalt bring her home to thine house; and she shall shave her head, and ^{pare} her nails; ¹³ and she shall put the raiment of her captivity from off her, and shall remain in thine house, and ^{be-} ^{wail} her father and her mother a full month: and after that thou shalt go in unto her, and be her husband, and she shall be thy wife. ¹⁴ And it shall be, if thou have no delight in her, then thou shalt ^{let} her go whither she will; but thou shalt not sell her at all for money, thou shalt not ^{deal with her} ^{as a slave,} ^{make merchandise of her,} because thou hast humbled her.

¹⁵ If a man have two wives, ^{the} ^{one} ^{beloved,} ^{and} ^{the other} ^{hated,} and they have ^{borne} ^{another} ^{born} him children, both the beloved and the hated; and if the firstborn son be hers that was ^{hated,} ^{hated,} ¹⁶ then it shall be, in the day that he ^{causeth} ^{when he maketh} his sons to inherit that which he hath, that he may not make the son of the beloved ^{the} firstborn ^{before} the son of the hated, which is ^{indeed} the firstborn: ¹⁷ but he shall acknowledge the ^{firstborn, the son of} ^{son of the hated for} the hated, by giving him ^a double portion of all ^{that he hath:} for he is ^{the} beginning of his strength; ^{the} right of the firstborn is his.

¹⁸ If a man have a stubborn and rebellious son, which will not obey the voice of his father, or the voice of his mother, and ^{though} ^{that, when} ^{they} ^{chasten} ^{him,} will not hearken unto them: ¹⁹ then shall his father and his mother

lay hold on him, and bring him out unto the elders of his city, and unto the gate of his place; ²⁰ and they shall say unto the elders of his city, This our son is stubborn and rebellious; he will not obey our voice; he is a ^{riotous} ^{glutton,} liver, and a drunkard. ²¹ ^a And all the men of his city shall stone him with stones, that he die: ^b so shalt thou put away the evil from the midst of thee; ^c and all Israel shall hear, and fear.

²² And if a man have committed a sin worthy of death, and he be ^{to be} put to death, and thou hang him on a ^{tree;} ²³ ^{his} body shall not remain all night upon the tree, but thou shalt ^{surely} ^{in any wise} bury him ^{the same} ^{day;} ^{for} ^{he} that is hanged is ^{accursed} ^{of God;} that ^{thou} ^{defile} ^{not} ^{thy} ^{land} ^{defiled,} which the LORD thy God giveth thee for an inheritance.

¹ Thou ^{shalt} not see **22** thy brother's ox or his sheep go astray, and hide thyself from them: thou shalt ^{surely} ^{in any case} bring them again unto thy brother. ² And if thy brother be not nigh unto thee, or if thou know him not, then thou shalt bring it ^{home to thine} ^{unto thine own} house, and it shall be with thee until thy brother seek after it, and thou shalt restore it to him again.

³ In ^{like} ^{so} manner shalt thou do with his ass; and so shalt thou do with his ^{garment;} ^{and so} shalt thou do with every ^{lost} ^{thing of thy brother's,} which he hath lost, and thou hast ^{found} ^{found,} shalt thou do likewise: thou mayest not hide thyself.

⁴ ^PThou shalt not see thy brother's ass or his ox ^{fallen} ^{fall} down by the way, and hide thyself from them: thou shalt surely help him to lift them up again.

^a ch. 12. 10.
See Josh. 7. 26.

^b See ch. 12. 5.

^c Cp. Ps. 45. 10.

^d ch. 12. 11
& 17. 13
& 19. 20.

^e Cp. Josh. 2. 20
& 10. 26, 27
& John 19. 31.

^f Cp. Jer. 34. 14.

^g Cited Gal. 3. 13.

^h ch. 24. 7.
ⁱ Num. 35. 34.

^j Cp. Gen. 29. 30, 33
& 1 Sam. 1. 4, 5.
^k Ex. 22. 4.

^l 1 Chr. 5. 1, 2
Cp. 1 Chr. 26. 10
& 2 Chr. 11. 19, 20, 22.

^m Cp. 2 Kin. 2. 9 (mg.).

ⁿ Gen. 49. 3
Ps. 72. 51 (mg.)
& 105. 36 (mg.).
^o Gen. 25. 31, 32
& 27. 36.

^p Ex. 22. 5.

R.V. ¹ Or, as a chattel ² Or, during the life time of
A.V. ^a Or, suffer to grow. Heb. make, or, dress.

³ Heb. the curses of God. ⁴ Heb. that is found with him. ⁵ Heb. the curses of God.

⁵ ^AThe woman shall not wear that which pertaineth unto a man, neither shall a man put on a woman's garment: ^afor ^{whosever}all that doeth these things is an ^{do so are}abomination unto the LORD thy God.

⁶ If a bird's nest chance to be before thee in the ^{way}in any ^{tree}tree, or on the ground, ^{with}whether they be young ^{ones}ones, or eggs, and the dam sitting upon the young, or upon the eggs, ^bthou shalt not take the dam with the young: ⁷But thou shalt in any wise let the dam go, but the young thou mayest take unto thyself, ^{and take the young to thee}; that it may be well with thee, and that thou mayest prolong thy days.

⁸ When thou buildest a new house, then thou shalt make a battlement for thy roof, that thou bring not blood upon thine house, if any man fall from thence.

⁹ Thou shalt not sow thy vineyard with ^{two kinds of seed}divers seeds: lest the ^{whole}fruit be ^{be}forfeited, the seed which thou hast sown, and the ^{increase}fruit of thy ^{the vineyard}vineyard, be defiled.

¹⁰ Thou shalt not plow with an ox and an ass together.

¹¹ Thou shalt not wear a ^{mingled}garment of ^{stuff, wool}divers sorts, as of woollen and linen together.

¹² Thou shalt make thee ^{fringes}upon the four ^{borders}quarters of thy vesture, wherewith thou coverest thyself.

¹³ If any man take a wife, and ^ago in unto her, and hate her,

¹⁴ and ^{lay shameful things to her charge}, give occasions of speech against her, and bring up an evil name upon her, and say, I took this woman, and when I came ^{nigh}to her, I found ^{not in her the tokens of virginity}; her not a maid:

¹⁵ then shall the father of the damsel, and her mother, take and bring forth the tokens of the damsel's virginity unto the elders of the city in the gate:

¹⁶ and the damsel's father shall say unto the elders, I gave my daughter unto this man to wife, and he hateth her; ¹⁷and, lo, he hath ^{laid shameful things to her charge}, given occasions of speech against her, saying, I found not ⁱⁿthy daughter the tokens of virginity; and yet these are the tokens of my daughter's virginity. And they shall spread the ^{garment}cloth before the elders of the city. ¹⁸And the elders of that city shall take ^{the}that man and chastise him; ¹⁹and they shall amerce him in an hundred *shekels* of silver, and give them unto the father of the damsel, because he hath brought up an evil name upon a virgin of Israel: and she shall be his wife; ²⁰he may not put her away all his days. ²⁰But if this thing be true, ^{that and}the tokens of virginity were ^{be}not found ⁱⁿthe damsel:

²¹ then they shall bring out the damsel to the door of her father's house, and ^{the}men of her city shall stone her with stones that she die: because she hath wrought folly in Israel, to play the ^{harlot}whore in her father's house: ^aso shalt thou put ^{away the evil from}the midst of the ^{evil away from}among you.

²² If a man be found lying with a woman married to an husband, then they shall both of them die, ^{both}the man that lay with the woman, and the woman: ^aso shalt thou put away ^{the}evil from Israel.

²³ If there be a damsel that is a virgin ^{be}betrothed unto an husband, and a man find her in the city, and lie with her; ²⁴then ye shall bring them both out unto the gate of that city, and ye shall stone them with stones that they die; the damsel, because she cried not, being in the city; and the man, because

^a Cp. sh. 18.
^{19, 20, 21}

^b Lev. 22. 28.

^c See ch. 4.
⁴⁰

^d Cp. Matt.
^{19, 20, 21}
^{& Mark 10. 11}
^{& Luke 16. 18.}

^e Lev. 19. 19.

^f Cp. ch. 21.
²¹

^g See Gen.
^{34. 7.}

^h See ch.
^{18. 5.}

ⁱ Lev. 20. 10.
^{Cp. Ezek. 16.}
^{23, 40}
^{& 22. 45, 47}
^{& John 8. 5.}
^f Num. 15.
²⁶
^{Cp. Matt. 23. 5.}

^k Cp. 2 Sam.
^{18. 15.}

^l Cp. Matt.
^{1. 18, 19.}

he hath humbled his neighbour's wife: ^aso thou shalt put away the evil from ^{the midst of thee.}

25 But if ^{the} a man find ^a the damsel ^a betrothed that is betrothed ^{damsel} in the field, and the man ^{force} her, and lie with her; then the man only that lay with her shall die: ²⁶ but unto the damsel thou shalt do nothing; there is in the damsel no sin worthy of death: for as when a man riseth against his neighbour, and slayeth him, even so is this matter: ²⁷ for he found her in the ^{field}; the betrothed damsel cried, and there was none to save her.

28 ^aIf a man find a damsel that is a virgin, which is not betrothed, and lay hold on her, and lie with her, and they be found; ²⁹ then the man that lay with her shall give unto the damsel's father fifty *shekels* of silver, and she shall be his wife; because he hath humbled ^{her}; he may not put her away all his days.

30 ^aA man shall not take his father's wife, and shall not ^{uncover} his father's skirt.

23 ¹ He that is wounded in the stones, or hath his privy member cut off, shall not enter into the ^{assembly} congregation of the LORD.

2 ^aA bastard shall not enter into the ^{assembly} congregation of the LORD; even to ^{his} the tenth generation shall none of his ^{be not} enter into the ^{assembly} congregation of the LORD.

3 ^aAn Ammonite ^{or} a Moabite shall not enter into the ^{assembly} congregation of the LORD; even to ^{the} their tenth generation shall none belonging to them enter into the ^{assembly} congregation of the LORD for ever: ⁴ ^bbecause they met you not with bread and with water in the way, when ye

^a See ver. 21.
^b Num. 22.
^c Cp. 2 Pet. 2. 15.
^d Gen. 24. 10
^e mg. for mg.
Judg. 2. 8
^f mg. for mg.
Acts 7. 2

^d Num. 23.
^e 24. 10.

^e Cp. Extra
9. 12

^f Gen. 25.
24-26.
Num. 20. 14.
Obad. 10, 12.
^g ch. 10. 19.
Ex. 22. 21
^h 25. 9.
Lev. 19. 34.
ⁱ Ex. 22. 16, 17.

^j Lev. 18. 16.

[Ch. 22. 1
in Heb.]
^j See Lev.
18. 8.
^k ch. 27. 30.
Cp. Ruth 3. 9
^l Ezek. 16. 8.

¹ See Lev.
15. 5.

^m Cp. Zech.
9. 6.

ⁿ Neh. 13.
1, 2.

^o Lev. 26. 12.

^p Cp. ch. 2.
20.

came forth out of Egypt; and because they ^bhired against thee Balaam the son of Beor ^{from} of Pe-
thor of ^{1c} Mesopotamia, to curse thee. ⁵ Nevertheless the LORD thy God would not hearken unto Balaam; but the LORD thy God turned ^dthe curse into a blessing unto thee, because the LORD thy God loved thee. ⁶ Thou ^eshalt not seek their peace nor their ^fprosperity all thy days for ever.

7 Thou shalt not abhor an Edomite; for ^{he} is thy brother: thou shalt not abhor an Egyptian; because ^gthou wast a stranger in his land. ⁸ The children of the third generation that are born unto them shall enter into the ^{assembly} congregation of the LORD.

9 When ^{thou} goest forth in camp against thine enemies, then thou shalt keep thee from every evil thing. ¹⁰ If there be among you any man, that is ^{not} clean by reason of ^{that} uncleanness which ^{that} chanceth him by night, then shall he go abroad out of the camp, he shall not come within the camp: ¹¹ but it shall be, when evening ⁱcometh on, he shall ^{bathe} himself ⁱⁿ with water: and when the sun is down, he shall come ^{within} into the ^{camp} camp again.

12 Thou shalt have a place also without the camp, whither thou shalt go forth abroad: ¹³ and thou shalt have a ²paddle among thy ^{weapons} weapons; and it shall be, when thou ^{sittest} sittest down ^{thou} wilt ease thyself abroad, thou shalt dig therewith, and shalt turn back and cover that which cometh from thee: ¹⁴ for ^othe LORD thy God walketh in the midst of thy camp, to deliver thee, and to give up thine enemies before thee; therefore shall thy camp be holy: that he see

A.V. ^a Or, take strong hold of her.

R.V. ¹ Heb. Aram-naharain.

[†] Heb. good.

² Or, shovel.

¹ Heb. turneth toward.

¹ Heb. sittest down.

no ¹unclean thing in thee, and turn away from thee.

¹⁵ ^aThou shalt not deliver unto his master ^{the} servant which is escaped from his master unto thee: ¹⁶ he shall dwell with thee, ^{in the midst of thee, in the place} which he shall choose ^{even among you, in that} within one of thy gates, where it ¹liketh him best: thou shalt not oppress him.

¹⁷ There shall be no ²harlot ¹whore ^{of the daughters of Israel,} neither shall there be ^a ³sodomite of the sons of Israel. ¹⁸ Thou shalt not bring the hire of a whore, or the ^{wages} price of a dog, into the house of the LORD thy God for any vow: for even both these are ^{an} abomination unto the LORD thy God.

¹⁹ ⁷Thou shalt not lend upon usury to thy brother; ⁸usury of money, usury of victuals, usury of any thing that is lent upon usury: ²⁰ ^aunto a ^{foreigner} stranger thou mayest lend upon usury; but unto thy brother thou shalt not lend upon usury: ⁷that the LORD thy God may bless thee in all that thou ^{puttest} ^{settest} thine hand ^{unto} in the land whither thou goest ⁱⁿ to possess it.

²¹ ^kWhen thou shalt vow a vow unto the LORD thy God, thou shalt not ^{be} slack to pay it: for the LORD thy God will surely require it of thee; and it would be sin in thee. ²² But if thou shalt forbear to vow, it shall be no sin in thee. ²³ That which is gone out of thy lips thou shalt ^{observe} ^{keep} and ^{do} ^{perform}; ^{even} a freewill offering, according as thou hast vowed unto the LORD thy God, ^a freewill offering, which thou hast promised with thy mouth.

²⁴ When thou comest into

thy neighbour's vineyard, then thou mayest eat grapes thy fill at thine own pleasure; but thou shalt not put any in thy vessel.

²⁵ When thou comest into thy neighbour's standing corn, ^{the standing corn of thy neighbour,} ^bthen thou mayest pluck the ears with thine hand; but thou shalt not move a sickle unto thy neighbour's standing corn.

¹ When a man ^{taketh} ^{hath taken} a wife, and ^{marrieth} ^{married} her, then it shall be, if and it come to pass that she find no favour in his eyes, because he hath found ^{some} ^{unseemly thing} ^{uncleanness} in her, that ^{he} shall ^{her} then let him write her a bill of ¹divorcement, and give it in her hand, and send her out of his house. ² And when she is departed out of his house, she may go and be another man's wife. ³ And if the latter husband hate her, and write her a bill of divorcement, and ^{give} ^{giveth} it in her hand, and ^{send} ^{sendeth} her out of his house; or if the latter husband die, which took her to be his wife; ⁴ ^{her} former husband, which sent her away, may not take her again to be his wife, after that she is defiled; for that is abomination before the LORD: and thou shalt not cause the land to sin, which the LORD thy God giveth thee for an inheritance.

⁵ ¹When a man ^{taketh} ^{hath taken} a new wife, he shall not go out ^{in the host} ^{to war}, neither shall he be charged with any business: ^{but} he shall be free at home one year, and shall ^mcheer ^{up} his wife which he hath taken. ⁶ No man shall take the ^{mill} ^{nether} or the upper millstone to pledge: for he taketh ^a man's life to pledge.

⁷ ⁿIf a man be found stealing any of his brethren of the

^a 1 Sam. 30. 15.

^b Cp. Matt. 12. 1 & Mark 2. 23 & Luke 6. 1.

^c Lev. 19. 29.

^d 1 Kin. 14. 24 & 15. 12 & 22. 46. ³ Kin. 23. 7. Job 30. 14 (mg.).

^e Matt. 19. 7. Mark 10. 4. Cited Matt. 5. 31. Cp. Lev. 20. 1 & Jer. 3. 8.

^f See Ex. 22. 26.

^g Cp. Neh. 5. 10.

^h Cp. ch. 15. 2.

ⁱ Cp. Jer. 2. 1. ^j ch. 15. 10.

^k Cp. Ps. 69. 12, 14 & 76. 11. See Num. 30. 2.

^l Cp. ch. 20. 7.

^m Cp. Prov. 6. 13.

ⁿ Ex. 21. 16. Cp. 1 Tim. 1. 10.

R.V. ¹ Heb. nakedness of any thing. ² Heb. kedeshah. ³ Heb. kedeshah. ⁴ Heb. kedeshah. ⁵ Heb. kedeshah. ⁶ Heb. kedeshah. ⁷ Heb. kedeshah. ⁸ Heb. kedeshah. ⁹ Heb. kedeshah. ¹⁰ Heb. kedeshah. ¹¹ Heb. kedeshah. ¹² Heb. kedeshah. ¹³ Heb. kedeshah. ¹⁴ Heb. kedeshah. ¹⁵ Heb. kedeshah. ¹⁶ Heb. kedeshah. ¹⁷ Heb. kedeshah. ¹⁸ Heb. kedeshah. ¹⁹ Heb. kedeshah. ²⁰ Heb. kedeshah. ²¹ Heb. kedeshah. ²² Heb. kedeshah. ²³ Heb. kedeshah. ²⁴ Heb. kedeshah. ²⁵ Heb. kedeshah. ²⁶ Heb. kedeshah. ²⁷ Heb. kedeshah. ²⁸ Heb. kedeshah. ²⁹ Heb. kedeshah. ³⁰ Heb. kedeshah. ³¹ Heb. kedeshah. ³² Heb. kedeshah. ³³ Heb. kedeshah. ³⁴ Heb. kedeshah. ³⁵ Heb. kedeshah. ³⁶ Heb. kedeshah. ³⁷ Heb. kedeshah. ³⁸ Heb. kedeshah. ³⁹ Heb. kedeshah. ⁴⁰ Heb. kedeshah. ⁴¹ Heb. kedeshah. ⁴² Heb. kedeshah. ⁴³ Heb. kedeshah. ⁴⁴ Heb. kedeshah. ⁴⁵ Heb. kedeshah. ⁴⁶ Heb. kedeshah. ⁴⁷ Heb. kedeshah. ⁴⁸ Heb. kedeshah. ⁴⁹ Heb. kedeshah. ⁵⁰ Heb. kedeshah. ⁵¹ Heb. kedeshah. ⁵² Heb. kedeshah. ⁵³ Heb. kedeshah. ⁵⁴ Heb. kedeshah. ⁵⁵ Heb. kedeshah. ⁵⁶ Heb. kedeshah. ⁵⁷ Heb. kedeshah. ⁵⁸ Heb. kedeshah. ⁵⁹ Heb. kedeshah. ⁶⁰ Heb. kedeshah. ⁶¹ Heb. kedeshah. ⁶² Heb. kedeshah. ⁶³ Heb. kedeshah. ⁶⁴ Heb. kedeshah. ⁶⁵ Heb. kedeshah. ⁶⁶ Heb. kedeshah. ⁶⁷ Heb. kedeshah. ⁶⁸ Heb. kedeshah. ⁶⁹ Heb. kedeshah. ⁷⁰ Heb. kedeshah. ⁷¹ Heb. kedeshah. ⁷² Heb. kedeshah. ⁷³ Heb. kedeshah. ⁷⁴ Heb. kedeshah. ⁷⁵ Heb. kedeshah. ⁷⁶ Heb. kedeshah. ⁷⁷ Heb. kedeshah. ⁷⁸ Heb. kedeshah. ⁷⁹ Heb. kedeshah. ⁸⁰ Heb. kedeshah. ⁸¹ Heb. kedeshah. ⁸² Heb. kedeshah. ⁸³ Heb. kedeshah. ⁸⁴ Heb. kedeshah. ⁸⁵ Heb. kedeshah. ⁸⁶ Heb. kedeshah. ⁸⁷ Heb. kedeshah. ⁸⁸ Heb. kedeshah. ⁸⁹ Heb. kedeshah. ⁹⁰ Heb. kedeshah. ⁹¹ Heb. kedeshah. ⁹² Heb. kedeshah. ⁹³ Heb. kedeshah. ⁹⁴ Heb. kedeshah. ⁹⁵ Heb. kedeshah. ⁹⁶ Heb. kedeshah. ⁹⁷ Heb. kedeshah. ⁹⁸ Heb. kedeshah. ⁹⁹ Heb. kedeshah. ¹⁰⁰ Heb. kedeshah.

children of Israel, and he ^{deal} maketh with him ^{as a slave,} or sell ^{him;} merchandise of him, or sell ^{him;} then that thief shall die: ^{so shalt} thou put away the evil from the midst of thee. ^{thou shalt put evil away from among you.}

⁸ Take heed in ^{the plague of} leprosy, that thou observe diligently, and do according to all that the priests the Levites shall teach you: as I commanded them, so ye shall observe to do. ⁹ Remember what the LORD thy God did unto ^{Miriam,} ^{by the way,} after that ^{ye came} ^{that} ^{he} ^{were} come forth out of Egypt.

¹⁰ When thou dost ^{lend} thy neighbour ^{any manner of loan,} thou shalt not go into his house to fetch his pledge. ¹¹ Thou shalt stand without, ^{abroad,} and the man to whom thou dost lend shall bring forth out the pledge ^{without} unto thee.

¹² And if ^{he be a poor man,} ^{the man be poor,} thou shalt not sleep with his pledge: ¹³ ^{thou shalt surely restore to} ^{any case thou shalt deliver} him the pledge ^{again} when the sun goeth down, that he may sleep in his ^{garment,} ^{own raiment,} and ¹⁴ bless thee: and ^{'it shall be} righteousness unto thee before the LORD thy God.

¹⁴ Thou shalt not ^{oppress} an hired servant that is poor and needy, whether he be of thy brethren, or of thy strangers that are in thy land within thy gates: ¹⁵ ⁱⁿ ^{at} his day ^{'thou shalt} give him his hire, neither shall the sun go down upon it; for he is poor, and ^{'setteth} his heart upon it: ^{'lest} he cry against thee unto the LORD, and it be sin unto thee.

¹⁶ ^{'The fathers shall not be} put to death for the children, neither shall the children be put to death for the fathers: every man shall be put to death for his own sin.

¹⁷ ^{'Thou shalt not} ^{wrest} ^{pervert} the judgement of the stranger, ^{nor} of

a ch. 21. 14.
b Cp. ver. 6.
13 & Job 24. 2.
c See ch. 18. 6.
14 & See ch. 5. 15.
15 & See Lev. ch. 13 & ch. 14.

f Lev. 19. 9 & 23. 22.

g See Num. 12. 10-15. & ch. 25. 17.

i See ch. 14. 26.

j See Ex. 22. 26.

k Job 23. 13 & 31. 20.
l Ps. 112. 9.
Dan. 4. 27.
Cp. ch. 6. 25.

m Mal. 2. 5. See Lev. 25. 39-42.

n ch. 19. 17.

o Jer. 22. 13. See Lev. 19. 13.

p Cp. 1 Kin. 2. 32 & Prov. 17. 15.

q ch. 15. 9. James 5. 4.

r Cited 2 Kin. 14. 6 & 2 Chr. 25. 4. Cp. Jer. 31. 26. 30 & Ezek. 18. 20. s Cp. 2 Cor. 11. 34. t Ex. 22. 21. & 23. 6. Cp. ch. 10. 18 & 27. 19. u Mal. 1. 23 & Jer. 5. 23. See ch. 16. 19.

the fatherless; ^b nor take ^{the} widow's raiment to pledge: ¹⁸ but ^d thou shalt remember that thou wast a bondman in Egypt, and the LORD thy God redeemed thee thence: therefore I command thee to do this thing.

¹⁹ When thou ^{reapest} ^{cuttest down} thine harvest in thy field, and hast forgot a sheaf in the field, thou shalt not go again to fetch it: it shall be for the stranger, for the fatherless, and for the widow: ^{'that} the LORD thy God may bless thee in all the work of thine hands.

²⁰ When thou beatest thine olive tree, ^{'thou shalt} not go over the boughs again: it shall be for the stranger, for the fatherless, and for the widow.

²¹ When thou gatherest ^{the} grapes of thy vineyard, thou shalt not glean it ^{after thee} ^{afterward}: it shall be for the stranger, for the fatherless, and for the widow. ²² And ^d thou shalt remember that thou wast a bondman in the land of Egypt: therefore I command thee to do this thing.

¹ If there be a ²⁵ controversy between men, and they come unto judgement, ^{and the judges} ^{that the judges may} judge them; then they ^{shall} justify the righteous, and condemn the wicked: ² and it shall be, if the wicked man be worthy to be beaten, that the judge shall cause him to lie down, and to be beaten before his face, according to his wickedness, ^{fault,} by a ^{by} number. ³ Forty stripes he may give him, ^{he shall} ^{and} not exceed: lest, if he should exceed, and beat him above these with many stripes, then thy brother should seem vile unto thee.

A.V. * Heb. lend the loan of any thing to, &c.
† Heb. after thee.

R.V. 1 Or, as a chattel
† Heb. lieth his soul unto it.

‡ Heb. thou shalt not bough it after thee.

4 ^aThou shalt not muzzle the ox when he ^ttreadeth out *the corn*.

5 ^oIf brethren dwell together, and one of them die, and have no ^{son} child, the wife of the dead shall not marry without unto a stranger: her ¹²husband's brother shall go in unto her, and take her to him to wife, and perform the duty of an husband's brother unto her. ⁶ And it shall be, that the firstborn which she beareth shall succeed in the name of his brother which is dead, that ¹his name be not blotted ^{put} out of Israel. ⁷ And if the man like not to take his ¹brother's wife, then ^{his} his brother's ^{let} let his ^{wife} wife shall ¹go up to the gate unto the elders, and say, My husband's brother refuseth to raise up unto his brother a name in Israel, he will not perform the duty of an husband's brother unto me. ⁸ Then the elders of his city shall call him, and speak unto him: and if he ^{stand} stand to it, and say, "I like not to take her; ⁹ then shall his brother's wife come unto him in the presence of the elders, and ¹loose his shoe from off his foot, and ²spit in his face; and ^{she} she shall answer and say, So shall it be done unto ^{the} that man that ^{doth} doth will not ¹build up his brother's house. ¹⁰ And his name shall be called in Israel, The house of him that hath his shoe loosed.

¹¹ When men strive together one with another, and the wife of the one draweth near for to deliver her husband out of the hand of him that smiteth him, and putteth forth her hand, and taketh him by the secrets: ¹² then thou shalt cut off her hand, ¹³thine eye shall ^{have} have no pity. ^{not} not pity her.

^a Cited 1 Cor. 9. 9. & 1 Tim. 5. 18. & Lev. 19. 35, 36. Cp. Prov. 16. 11 & Ezek. 45. 10 & Amos 8. 5 & Mic. 6. 11. & Matt. 22. 24. Mark 12. 19. Luke 20. 28.

^d Cp. Gen. 38. 8, 9 & Ruth 1. 12, 13 & 3. 9. ^e See ch. 4. 40. ^f Prov. 11. 1.

^g ch. 18. 12 & 22. 5.

^A Ex. 17. 8. ^t Ruth 4. 10. ^j ch. 24. 9.

^k Cp. Josh. 10. 19. ^l Cp. Ruth 4. 1, 2.

^m Cp. 1 Sam. 15. 2, 3.

ⁿ Cp. Ruth 4. 6. ^o See Ex. 17. 8-14.

^p Cp. Ruth 4. 7. ^q Cp. Num. 12. 14. & Job 30. 10 & Isai. 50. 6.

^r Ruth 4. 11.

^s ch. 16. 10. Ex. 23. 19 & 34. 26. Num. 15. 30 & 18. 13. Prov. 3. 9.

^t See ch. 12. 5.

^u See ch. 7. 16.

¹³ Thou ^bshalt not have in thy bag ¹divers weights, a great and a small. ¹⁴ Thou shalt not have in thine house ¹divers measures, a great and a small. ¹⁵ ^A perfect ^{But} thou shalt have ^a perfect and just weight, ^a perfect and just measure shalt thou have: ⁶that thy days may be ^{long} long upon ^{lengthened} lengthened in the land which the LORD thy God giveth thee. ¹⁶ For ¹all that do such things, ^{even} even and ^{are} are an abomination unto the LORD thy God.

¹⁷ ¹Remember what Amalek did unto thee ¹by the ^{way} way as ^{way} way, when ye ^{came} came forth out of Egypt; ¹⁸ how he met thee by the way, and ²smote the hindmost of thee, ^{all} all that were feeble behind thee, when thou wast faint and weary; and he feared not God. ¹⁹ Therefore it shall be, ^{when} when the LORD thy God hath given thee rest from all thine enemies round about, in the land which the LORD thy God giveth thee for an inheritance to possess it, that thou shalt ¹blot out the remembrance of Amalek from under heaven; thou shalt not ^{forget} forget it.

26 ¹ And it shall be, when thou art come in unto the land which the LORD thy God giveth thee for an inheritance, and possessest it, and dwellest therein; ² that ¹thou shalt take of the first of all the fruit of the ^{ground} ground, ^{earth} earth, which thou shalt bring ⁱⁿ in ^{from} from ^{of} of thy land that the LORD thy God giveth ^{thee} thee: and thou shalt put it in a basket, and shalt ¹go unto the place which the LORD thy God shall choose to ^{cause} cause his name to dwell there. ³ And thou shalt ^{place} place his name ^{come} come ^{go} go unto the priest that shall be in those days, and say unto him, I pro-

A.V. * Heb. thresheth. ^{aphak} aphak and an aphak.

† Or, next kinsman.

‡ Or, next kinsman's wife.

§ Heb. a stone and a stone.

|| Heb. an

fess this day unto the LORD thy God, that I am come unto the ^{land} ^{country} ^awhich the LORD sware unto our fathers for to give us. ⁴ And the priest shall take the basket out of thine hand, and set it down before the altar of the LORD thy God. ⁵ And thou shalt ^{answer} ^{and say} before the LORD thy God, ^ba 'Syrian ²ready to perish was my father, and he went down into Egypt, and sojourned there, ^ca few in number; and ^{he} became there a nation, great, mighty, and populous: ⁸ and ⁹the Egyptians evil entreated us, and afflicted us, and laid upon us hard bondage: ⁷ and when ^{we} cried unto the LORD, the God of our fathers, and the LORD heard our voice, and ^{saw} looked on our affliction, and our ^{toil} ^{labour}, and our oppression: ⁸ and ^{the} LORD brought us forth out of Egypt ¹with a mighty hand, and with an outstretched arm, and with great terribleness, and with signs, and with wonders: ⁹ and he hath brought us into this place, and hath given us this land, ^{even} ^aland that floweth with milk and honey. ¹⁰ And now, behold, I have brought the ^{first} ^{of the fruit} ^{firstfruits} of the ground, which thou, O LORD, hast given me. And thou shalt set it ^{down} before the LORD thy God, and worship before the LORD thy God: ¹¹ and ^{thou} shalt rejoice in ^{all the good} ^{every good thing} which the LORD thy God hath given unto thee, and unto thine house, thou, and the Levite, and the stranger that is ^{in the midst of thee} ^{among you}.

¹² When thou hast made an end of tithing all ^{the} ^{tithe} ^{tithe} of thine increase ⁱⁿ the third year, which is 'the year of tithing, ^{then} ^{thou} shalt give ^{it} unto the Levite, ^{to} the stranger, ^{to} the fatherless,

and ^{to} the widow, that they may eat within thy gates, and be filled; ¹³ and thou shalt say before the LORD thy God, I have ^{put} ^{brought} away the hallowed things out of mine house, and also have given them unto the Levite, and unto the stranger, to the fatherless, and to the widow, according to all thy ^{commandment} ^{commandments} which thou hast commanded me: I have not transgressed ^{any} of thy commandments, ^{neither} have I forgotten them: ¹⁴ /I have not eaten thereof in my mourning, neither have I ^{put} ^{thereof} ^{being} ^{unclean}, ^{taken} ^{away} ^{ought} thereof for ^{any} ^{unclean} use, nor given ^{ought} thereof ^{for} the dead: ^{but} I have hearkened to the voice of the LORD my God, ^I ^{and} have done according to all that thou hast commanded me. ¹⁵ 'Look down from thy holy habitation, from heaven, and bless thy people Israel, and the ^{ground} ^{land} which thou hast given us, as thou swarest unto our fathers, a land ^{flowing} ^{that} ^{floweth} with milk and honey.

¹⁶ This day the LORD thy God ^{commanded} ^{hath} ^{commanded} thee to do these statutes and ^{judgements} ^{judgments}: thou shalt therefore keep and do them with all thine heart, and with all thy soul. ¹⁷ 'Thou hast avouched the LORD this day to be thy God, and ^{that} ^{thou} ^{shouldst} ^{to} walk in his ways, and ^{to} keep his statutes, and his commandments, and his ^{judgements} ^{judgments}, and ^{to} hearken unto his voice: ¹⁸ and the LORD hath avouched thee this day to be ^{his} ^{peculiar} ^{people} unto himself, as he hath promised thee, and that thou shouldst keep all his commandments; ¹⁹ and to make thee 'high above all nations 'which he hath made, 'in praise, and in name, and in honour; and that thou mayest be "an holy people

^a Ex. 12. 5.
See ch. 1. 8.

^b Cp. Hos. 12. 12 (for mg.).
^c Gen. 43.

¹ 2.
Isai. 27. 13
& mg. for mg.

^d Cp. ch. 10. 22
& Gen. 43. 37
& Acts 7. 14.

^e Pa. 116. 141,
183, 176.
/ Cp. Lev.

^f 21. 1, 11
& Hos. 9. 4.
^g Ex. 1. 11.

¹⁴ Num. 20. 18.
& Cp. Jer.

¹⁵ Tobit 4. 17
& Eccles. 30. 18.

¹⁶ Ex. 2. 23—
25
& 3. 9.

¹⁷ Num. 20. 18.
/ Isai. 63. 15.

¹⁸ Zech. 2. 13.
¹⁹ Ex. 12. 37.

²⁰ See ch. 4. 34.

²¹ See ch. 4. 34.

²² See ch. 4. 34.

²³ See ch. 4. 34.

²⁴ See ch. 4. 34.

²⁵ See ch. 4. 34.

²⁶ See ch. 4. 34.

²⁷ See ch. 4. 34.

²⁸ See ch. 4. 34.

²⁹ See ch. 4. 34.

³⁰ See ch. 4. 34.

³¹ See ch. 4. 34.

³² See ch. 4. 34.

³³ See ch. 4. 34.

³⁴ See ch. 4. 34.

³⁵ See ch. 4. 34.

unto the LORD thy God, as he hath spoken.

27 ¹ And Moses ^{and with} the elders of Israel commanded the people, saying, Keep all the ^{commandment} ^{commandments} which I command you this day. ² And it shall be on the day ^b when ye shall pass over Jordan unto the land which the LORD thy God giveth thee, that thou shalt set thee up great stones, and plaister them with plaister: ³ and thou shalt write upon them all the words of this law, when thou art passed ^{over}; that thou mayest go in unto the land which the LORD thy God giveth thee, ^a a land ^{that floweth} with milk and honey; as the LORD, the God of thy fathers, hath promised thee. ⁴ And it shall be when ye ^{are passed} ^{be gone} over Jordan, that ye shall set up these stones, which I command you this day, 'in mount Ebal, and thou shalt plaister them with plaister. ⁵ And there shalt thou build an altar unto the LORD thy God, an altar of stones: ^a thou shalt ^{lift up no} ^{not lift up any} iron tool upon them. ⁶ Thou shalt build the altar of the LORD thy God of ^{unhewn} ^{whole} stones: and thou shalt offer burnt offerings thereon unto the LORD thy God: ⁷ and thou shalt ^{sacrifice} ^{offer} peace offerings, and "shalt eat ^{there}; and thou "shalt rejoice before the LORD thy God. ⁸ And ^o thou shalt write upon the stones all the words of this law very plainly.

⁹ And Moses and the priests the Levites spake unto all Israel, saying, ^{Keep silence,} ^{Take heed,} and hearken, O Israel; 'this day thou art become the people of the LORD thy God. ¹⁰ Thou shalt therefore obey the voice of the LORD

thy God, and do his commandments and his statutes, which command thee this day.

¹¹ And Moses charged the people the same day, saying ¹² ^a These shall stand upon mount Gerizim to bless the people, ^{when ye are} ^{passed} ^{come} over Jordan; Simeon and Levi, and Judah, and Issachar, and Joseph, and Benjamin: ¹³ and these shall stand upon mount Ebal ^{for the} ^{to} curse; Reuben, Gad, and Asher, and Zebulun, Dan, and Naphtali. ¹⁴ And ^a the Levites shall ^{answer,} ^{speak,} and say unto all the men of Israel with a loud voice,

¹⁵ 'Cursed be the man that maketh ^{any} graven or molten image, an abomination unto the LORD, the work of the hands of the craftsman, and ^{setteth it up} ^{putteth it} in ^{secret} ^{a secret place}. ⁹ And all the people shall answer and say, Amen.

¹⁶ ^a Cursed be he that setteth light by his father or his mother. And all the people shall say, Amen.

¹⁷ Cursed be he that removeth his neighbour's landmark. And all the people shall say, Amen.

¹⁸ Cursed be he that maketh the blind to wander out of the way. And all the people shall say, Amen.

¹⁹ ^m Cursed be he that ^{wroseth} ^{perverteth} the judgement of the stranger, fatherless, and widow. And all the people shall say, Amen.

²⁰ ^p Cursed be he that lieth with his father's wife; because he ^{hath} ^{uncovered} ^{uncovereth} his father's skirt. And all the people shall say, Amen.

²¹ ^r Cursed be he that lieth with any manner of beast. And all the people shall say, Amen.

²² 'Cursed be he that lieth with his sister, the daughter of

^a ch. 11. 20.
Josh. 8. 33.
Cp. Judg. 9. 7.

^b Josh. 4. 1.

^c Josh. 8. 32.
^d Cp. ch. 33.
¹⁰ & Dan. 9. 11.

^e See Ex. 20. 4
& 34. 17.
^f See Ex. 3. 8.

^g Cp. Num. 5. 22
& Neh. 5. 13
& Ps. 106. 46
& Jer. 11. 5
& 22. 6
& 1 Cor. 14. 16
& Ex. 20. 12
& 21. 17.
Lev. 19. 3.
See ch. 21. 18—21.

ⁱ ch. 11. 29.
Josh. 8. 30.
^j See ch. 19. 14.

^k Ex. 20. 28.
Josh. 8. 31.
^l Lev. 19. 14.

^m See Ex. 22. 21, 22.

ⁿ See ch. 12. 7.

^o Cp. Hab. 2. 2.
^p See Lev. 18. 8.
^q See ch. 22. 30.

^r See Lev. 18. 23.
^s ch. 28. 18.

^t Lev. 18. 9
& 20. 17.
Cp. Ezek. 22. 11.

his father, or the daughter of his mother. And all the people shall say, Amen.

²³ Cursed be he that lieth with his mother in law. And all the people shall say, Amen.

²⁴ Cursed be he that smiteth his neighbour ^{in secret} secretly. And all the people shall say, Amen.

²⁵ Cursed be he that taketh reward to slay an innocent person. And all the people shall say, Amen.

²⁶ Cursed be he that confirmeth not ^{all} the words of this law to do them. And all the people shall say, Amen.

28 ¹ And it shall come to pass, if thou shalt hearken diligently unto the voice of the LORD thy God, to observe ^{and} to do all his commandments which I command thee this day, that the LORD thy God will set thee on ^{high} above all the nations of the earth: ² and all these blessings shall come upon thee, and ² overtake thee, if thou shalt hearken unto the voice of the LORD thy God. ³ Blessed shalt thou be in the city, and ⁴ blessed shalt thou be in the field. ⁴ Blessed shall be ⁵ the fruit of thy body, and the fruit of thy ground, and the fruit of thy cattle, the increase of thy kine, and the ⁶ young flocks of thy sheep. ⁵ Blessed shall be thy basket and thy ⁷ kneadingtrough. ⁶ Blessed shalt thou be ⁸ when thou comest in, and blessed shalt thou be when thou goest out. ⁷ The LORD ⁹ shall cause thine enemies that rise up against thee to be smitten before ^{thee} thy face: they shall come out against thee one way, and ¹⁰ shall flee before thee seven ways. ⁸ The LORD ¹¹ shall command the blessing upon thee in

a See ch. 12. 7.

b ch. 15. 4.

c Lev. 18. 17

d 20. 14.

e ch. 7. 6

f 28. 18, 19

g 29. 13.

h See Ex. 19. 3.

i ch. 19. 11.

k Ex. 21. 13, 14.

l ch. 19. 19.

m Ex. 23. 7, 8.

n Ezek. 22. 12.

o Cp. Isai. 61. 2.

p See Num. 6. 27.

q ch. 28. 15.

r Jer. 11. 3.

s Cited Gal. 3. 10.

t ch. 2. 25

u 11. 26.

v ch. 30. 9.

w Cp. Ex. 15. 25.

x 23. 23.

y Lev. 26. 3.

z Isai. 55. 2.

aa ch. 11. 14.

ab Lev. 26. 4.

ac ch. 28. 19.

ad ch. 14. 29.

ae ch. 15. 6.

af Cp. ver. 44.

ag Ps. 57. 5a.

ah q ver. 15.

ai Zech. 1. 6.

aj r Isai. 9. 14.

ak s 19. 15.

al s Cp. Gen. 30. 5.

am t ch. 7. 13

an u 30. 9.

ao Cp. Gen. 49. 26

ap & Ex. 28. 26.

aq u See ch. 5.

ar 32.

as v ver. 17.

at Cp. Ex. 8. 3

au & 12. 34.

av w Ps. 121. 3.

aw x Lev. 26. 14.

ax Isai. 2. 17.

ay Dan. 9. 11, 13.

az Mal. 2. 2.

ba Jeruch. 1. 19.

bb 30.

bc y Ex. 23. 22.

bd 27.

be Lev. 26. 7, 8.

bf Cp. ver. 26.

bg See 2 Sam. 22.

bh 36-41.

bi & Ps. 18. 37-40.

bj s Lev. 25. 31.

bk Ps. 133. 3.

thy ^{barns,} ^{storehouses,} and ⁱⁿ all that thou ^{puttest} ^{settest} thine hand unto; ^b and he shall bless thee in the land which the LORD thy God giveth thee. ⁹ ^d The LORD shall establish thee ^{for} an holy people unto himself, as he hath sworn unto ^{thee;} ^{thee,} if thou shalt keep the commandments of the LORD thy God, and walk in his ways. ¹⁰ And ^e all the peoples ^{people} of the earth shall see that thou art ^a called by the name of the LORD; and they shall be ^f afraid of thee. ¹¹ And ^h the LORD shall make thee plenteous ^{for good,} ^{in goods,} in ⁱ the fruit of thy ^j body, and in the fruit of thy cattle, and in the fruit of thy ground, in the land which the LORD sware unto thy fathers to give thee. ¹² The LORD shall open unto thee his good ^k treasure ^{treasure,} the heaven ^m to give thee the rain ^{of} ^{unto} thy land in ⁿ its ^{his} season, and ^o to bless all the work of thine hand: and ^p thou shalt lend unto many nations, and thou shalt not borrow. ¹³ And the LORD shall make thee ^r the head, and not the tail; and thou shalt be above only, and thou shalt not be beneath; if ^{thou shalt} ^{that thou} thou shalt hearken unto the commandments of the LORD thy God, which I command thee this day, to observe and to do ^{them;} ^{them;} ¹⁴ and thou shalt not ^{turn} ^{go} aside from any of the words which I command ^{you} ^{thee} thee this day, to the right hand, or to the left, to go after other gods to serve them.

¹⁵ But it shall come to pass, ^q if thou wilt not hearken unto the voice of the LORD thy God, to observe to do all his commandments and his statutes which I command thee this day; that all these curses shall come upon thee, and ^r overtake ^{thee;} ^{thee;} ¹⁶ Cursed

shalt thou be ^ain the city, and cursed shalt thou be in the field. ¹⁷ Cursed shall be thy basket and thy ^{kneading}trough. ¹⁸ Cursed shall be the fruit of thy body, and the fruit of thy ^{ground}land, the increase of thy kine, and the young ^{flocks} of thy ^{sheep}. ¹⁹ Cursed shalt thou be when thou comest in, and cursed shalt thou be when thou goest out. ²⁰ The LORD ^{shall} send upon thee cursing, ^{discomfiture}, and ^{re}rebuke, in all that thou ^{puttest} ^{seest} thine hand unto ^{for} to do, ^{until} thou be destroyed, and until thou perish quickly; because of the ^{evil} wickedness of thy doings, whereby thou hast forsaken me. ²¹ The LORD shall make ^mthe pestilence cleave unto thee, until he have consumed thee from off the land, whither thou goest ⁱⁿ to possess it. ²² ⁿThe LORD shall smite thee ^{with} ^aconsumption, and ^{with} ^afever, and ^{with} ^ainflammation, and ^{with} ^afiery heat, ^{an} extreme burning, and ^{with} ¹the sword, and ^{with} ^ablasting, and ^{with} mildew; and they shall pursue thee until thou perish. ²³ And ^qthy heaven that is over thy head shall be brass, and the earth that is under thee shall be iron. ²⁴ The LORD shall make the rain of thy land powder and dust: from heaven shall it come down upon thee, until thou be destroyed. ²⁵ ^rThe LORD shall cause thee to be smitten before thine enemies: thou shalt go out one way against them, and shalt flee seven ways before them: and thou ^sshalt be ^{tossed} to and fro among ^{removed} into all the kingdoms of the earth. ²⁶ And ^uthy carcase shall be meat unto all fowls of the air, and unto the beasts of the earth, and ^vthere shall be none to ^{no} man shall fray them

^a Cp. ver. 3-6.
^b Cp. ver. 35.
^c 1 Sam. 5. 6
^d mg.
^e Lev. 21. 20
^f 22. 22.
^g Cp. ver. 34
^h Zech. 12. 4.
ⁱ Job 5. 14
^j Isai. 59. 10.
^k Mal. 2. 2.
^l Ps. 90. 16
^m Isai. 30. 17
ⁿ & 51. 20
^o & 66. 15.
^p Josh. 23. 16.
^q ch. 20. 5-7.
^r Jer. 8. 10.
^s Amos 5. 11.
^t Zeph. 1. 13.
^u ch. 32. a
^v Lev. 19. 23-25.
^w Cp. Mic. 6. 15.
^x See Lev. 26. 25.
^y Lev. 26. 16.
^z 1 Kin. 8. 37.
^{aa} 2 Chr. 6. 28.
^{ab} Amos 4. 5.
^{ac} Hag. 2. 17.
^{ad} p Cp. 2 Chr. 29. 9
^{ae} & Joel 2. a.
^{af} q Lev. 26. 19.
^{ag} r Neh. 5. 5.
^{ah} s ch. 32. 30.
^{ai} Lev. 26. 17, 37.
^{aj} Isai. 30. 17.
^{ak} Cp. ver. 7.
^{al} t Cp. Jer. 14. 18 (mg.)
^{am} & 15. 14
^{an} & 17. 4
^{ao} & 22. 28.
^{ap} u ver. 67.
^{aq} v 2 Chr. 29. 8
^{ar} & mg. for mg.
^{as} Jer. 15. 4
^{at} & 24. 9
^{au} & mg. for mg.
^{av} & 29. 18
^{aw} & mg. for mg.
^{ax} & 34. 17
^{ay} & mg. for mg.
^{az} Ezek. 25. 46.
^{ba} w Cp. 1 Sam. 17. 44, 46
^{bb} & Ps. 79. 2
^{bc} & Jer. 16. 4
^{bd} & 19. 7
^{be} & 34. 30.
^{bf} z Cp. ver. 27.
^{bg} y Jer. 7. 33.

away. ²⁷ The LORD ^{shall} smite thee ^bwith the ^{boil} ^{botch} of Egypt, and with the ^cemeralds, and with ^dthe scurvy, and with the itch, whereof thou canst not be healed. ²⁸ The LORD shall smite thee with ^emadness, and with blindness, and with astonishment of heart: ²⁹ and thou shalt grope at noonday, as the blind gropeth in darkness, and thou shalt not prosper in thy ways: and thou shalt be only oppressed and spoiled ^{always}, and ^{there} shall ^{be} none ^{to} ^{evermore} ^{no} man ^{shall} save thee. ³⁰ Thou shalt betroth a wife, and another man shall lie with her: ^kthou shalt build an house, and thou shalt not dwell therein: ^lthou shalt plant a vineyard, and shalt not ^{use} ^{gather} the fruit thereof. ³¹ Thine ox shall be slain before thine eyes, and thou shalt not eat thereof: thine ass shall be violently taken away from before thy face, and ^lshall not be restored to thee: thy sheep shall be given unto thine enemies, and thou shalt have none to ^{save} ^{rescue} them. ³² ^pThy sons and thy daughters shall be given unto another people, and thine eyes shall look, and fail with longing for them all the day long: ^{and} there shall be ^{nought} in the power of thine hand. ³³ The fruit of thy ^{ground}land, and all thy labours, shall a nation ^{which} thou knowest not eat up; and thou shalt be only oppressed and crushed ^{alway}: ³⁴ so that thou shalt be mad ^{for} the sight of thine eyes which thou shalt see. ³⁵ The LORD shall smite thee in the knees, and in the legs, ^{with} ^asore ^{boil}, whereof thou canst not ^{botch} that cannot be healed, from the sole of thy foot unto the ^{crown} ^{top} of thy head. ³⁶ The

R.V. ¹ Or, according to some ancient versions, drought
A.V. ² Heb. which thou wouldst do. ³ Or, drought.
common meat: as ch. 20. 6. ⁴ Heb. shall not return to thee.

⁵ Or, a terror unto
⁶ Heb. for a removing.

⁷ Or, tumours Or, plague boils
⁸ Heb. profane, or, use it as

LORD shall ^abring thee, and thy king which thou shalt set over thee, unto a nation which ^{thou} hast not known, thou ^{neither} nor thy fathers; and thou nor thy fathers have known; and ^cthere shalt thou serve other gods, wood and stone. ³⁷ And thou shalt become ^aan astonishment, a proverb, and a byword, among all ^{the peoples} nations whither the LORD shall lead thee away. ³⁸ Thou shalt carry much seed out into the field, and shalt gather but little in; for ^{the} locust shall consume it. ³⁹ Thou shalt plant vineyards and dress them, but thou shalt neither drink of the wine, nor gather ^{the} grapes; for the worm shall eat them. ⁴⁰ Thou shalt have olive trees throughout all thy ^{borders} coasts, but thou shalt not anoint thyself with the oil; for thine olive shall cast ^{its} fruit. ⁴¹ Thou shalt beget sons and daughters, but ^{they shall not be thine} thou shalt not enjoy them; for ^athey shall go into captivity. ⁴² All thy trees and the fruit of thy ^{ground} land shall ^{the} locust ^{possess} consume. ⁴³ The stranger that ^{is in the midst of} is within thee shall ^{mount} up above thee higher and higher; and thou shalt come down ^{very high} lower and lower. ⁴⁴ He shall lend to thee, and thou shalt not lend to him: ^ahe shall be the head, and thou shalt be the tail. ⁴⁵ And ^{Moreover} all these curses shall come upon thee, and shall pursue thee, and overtake thee, till thou be destroyed; because thou hearkenedst not unto the voice of the LORD thy God, to keep his commandments and his statutes which he commanded thee: ⁴⁶ and they shall be upon thee ^afor a sign and for a wonder, and upon thy seed for ever: ⁴⁷ ^{because} thou servedst not the LORD thy God with joyfulness, and with gladness of heart, ^{by reason of} for the abundance of all

^a 2 Kin. 17. 4, 6
^b 24. 12, 14
^c 25. 7, 11.
^d Chr. 33. 11
^e 24. 6, 20.
^f Jer. 9. 16
^g 18. 13
^h ver. 64
ⁱ ch. 4. 23.
^j Jer. 28. 14

^k 1 Kin. 9. 7, 8
^l Chr. 7. 20.
^m Jer. 24. 9
ⁿ 25. 9.
^o Cp. Ezek. 14. 8.
^p Cp. Jer. 5. 15-17
^q 2. 22, 23
^r Baruch 4. 15.
^s See Isai. 5. 26-30.
^t Mic. 6. 15.
^u Hag. 1. 9.
^v Jer. 48. 40
^w 49. 22
^x Lam. 4. 19.
^y Hos. 8. 1.
^z Hab. 1. 8
^{aa} Cp. Ezek. 17. 24, 25.

^{ab} Isai. 28. 11
^{ac} 33. 19.
^{ad} Jer. 5. 15.
^{ae} Joel 1. 4
^{af} 2. 25.
^{ag} Zeph. 1. 13.
^{ah} Cp. 2 Chr. 36. 17
^{ai} Isai. 47. 6
^{aj} Baruch 4. 15.
^{ak} ver. 33.
^{al} Jer. 5. 17.
^{am} Cp. Isai. 62. 8, 9.

^{an} Mic. 6. 15.
^{ao} Lam. 1. 5.
^{ap} Cp. 2 Kin. 17. 5
^{aq} 25. 1, 2, 4.

^{ar} Cp. ver. 13.

^{as} Cp. ver. 12.

^{at} ver. 57.
^{au} Lev. 26. 23.
^{av} Jer. 18. 9.
^{aw} Ezek. 5. 10.
^{ax} Cp. 2 Kin. 6. 28, 29
^{ay} 1 Sam. 2. 20
^{az} 4. 10
^{ba} 2 Ead. 15. 58
^{bb} Baruch 2. 3.
^{bc} ver. 15.
^{bd} ver. 55, 57.

^{be} See ch. 15. 9.

^{bf} ch. 12. 6.
^{bg} Cp. Isai. 8. 18.

^{bh} Neh. 9. 25-27.

things: ⁴⁸ therefore shalt thou serve thine enemies which the LORD shall send against thee, in hunger, and in thirst, and in nakedness, and in want of all things: and he ^ashall put a yoke of iron upon thy neck, until he have destroyed thee. ⁴⁹ The LORD shall bring a nation against thee from far, from the end of the earth, ^{as swift} ^bas the eagle flieth; a nation ^cwhose tongue thou shalt not understand; ^da nation ^eof fierce countenance, ^fwhich shall not regard the person of the old, nor shew favour to the young: ⁵¹ and he shall ^{eat} the fruit of thy cattle, and the fruit of thy ^{ground} land, until thou be destroyed: which also shall not leave thee ^{either} corn, wine, or oil, ^{or} the increase of thy kine, or ^{the young} ^{of thy flock} flocks of thy sheep, until he have ^{caused thee to perish} destroyed thee. ⁵² And he shall ^{besiege} thee in all thy gates, until thy high and fenced walls come down, wherein thou trustedst, throughout all thy land: and he shall besiege thee in all thy gates throughout all thy land, which the LORD thy God hath given thee. ⁵³ And ^gthou shalt eat the fruit of thine own ^{body}, the flesh of thy sons and of thy ^{daughters} daughters, which the LORD thy God hath given ^{thee} thee; ^{in the} ^{siege} ^{and in the} straitness, wherewith thine enemies shall ^{straiten thee} distress thee: ⁵⁴ ^{So that} ^{the} the man that is tender among you, and very delicate, ^hhis eye shall be evil toward his brother, and toward ⁱthe wife of his bosom, and toward the remnant of his children which he ^{hath remaining} shall leave: ⁵⁵ so that he will not give to any of them of the flesh of his children whom he shall ^{eat} ^{eat} because he hath nothing left ^{him} him:

"in the ^{siege} ^{siege} and in the straitness, wherewith thine ^{enemy} ^{enemies} shall ^{straiten} ^{distress} thee in all thy gates. ⁵⁶ ^b The tender and delicate woman among you, which would not adventure to set the sole of her foot upon the ground for delicateness and tenderness, her eye shall be evil toward the husband of her bosom, and toward her son, and toward her ^{daughter} ^{daughter}; ⁵⁷ and toward her ¹ young one that cometh out from between her feet, and toward her children which she shall ^{bear} ^{bear}; for she shall eat them for want of all things ^{secretly} ^{secretly}: ^a in the ^{siege} ^{siege} and in the straitness, wherewith thine enemy shall ^{straiten} ^{distress} thee in thy gates. ⁵⁸ If thou wilt not observe to do all the words of this law that are written in this book, that thou mayest fear this glorious and fearful name, ^{THE LORD THY GOD}; ⁵⁹ then the LORD will make thy plagues wonderful, and the plagues of thy seed, even great plagues, and of long continuance, and sore sicknesses, and of long continuance. ⁶⁰ ^{And} ^{Moreover} ^{again} he will bring upon thee all ["] the diseases of Egypt, which thou wast afraid of; and they shall cleave unto thee. ⁶¹ Also every sickness, and every plague, which is not written in the book of this law, them will the LORD ["] bring upon thee, until thou be destroyed. ⁶² And ^{ye} shall be left few in number, whereas ye were ["] as the stars of heaven for multitude; because thou ^{didst not hearken unto} ^{wouldst not obey} the voice of the LORD thy God. ⁶³ And it shall come to pass, that as the LORD ["] rejoiced over you to do you good, and to multiply you; so the LORD will ["] rejoice over you to ^{cause you to perish, and to destroy you.} ^{destroy you, and to bring you to nought};

a ver. 52.

b ver. 54.
Isai. 47. 1.
c See Lev. 26. 25.

d ver. 26.

e ch. 12. 6.
Jer. 18. 4.
& 44. 2.
f ch. 4. 28.
g Cp. Amos 8. 4.

h Cp. Lev. 26. 36.

i Lev. 26. 16.

j Job 7. 2, 4.

k Ex. 6. 2.

l ver. 34.

m Hos. 2. 13.
& 2. 2.
n Cp. Jer. 48. 7.

o See ch. 7.

p See ch. 17.
16.[Ch. 28. 69
in Heb.]q ch. 4. 27.
r 2 Kin. 24. 14.s Neh. 7. 4.
& Jer. 42. 3.
& Baruch 2. 29.t ch. 1. 5.
u ch. 5. 2, 3.
v See ch. 10. 22.[Ch. 29. 1
in Heb.]
w Ex. 10. 4.
x Cp. Josh. 22. 3.y ch. 30. 9.
Jer. 32. 41.
Zeph. 3. 17.z Cp. Prov. 1. 26.
& Isai. 1. 24.
& Ezek. 5. 12.
aa See ch. 4. 34.

and ye shall be plucked from off the land whither thou goest ^{1a} to possess it. ⁶⁴ And the LORD ["] shall scatter thee among all ^{peoples,} ^{people,} from the one end of the earth even unto the other ^{end} of the earth; and ["] there thou shalt serve other gods, ["] which ^{thou hast} ^{neither} not known, ^{thou nor thy fathers,} ^{neither} thou nor thy fathers have known, ^{even} wood and stone. ⁶⁵ And ["] among these nations shalt thou find no ease, ^{and there shall be no rest} ^{neither shall the sole} for the sole of thy foot: ^{of thy foot have rest} but ["] the LORD shall give thee there a trembling heart, and failing of eyes, ["] and pining of soul: ⁶⁶ and thy life shall hang in doubt before thee; and thou shalt fear ^{night and day,} ^{day and night,} and shalt have none assurance of thy life: ⁶⁷ ["] in the morning thou shalt say, Would God it were even! and at even thou shalt say, Would God it were morning! for the fear of thine heart ^{which} ^{wherewith} thou shalt fear, and ["] for the sight of thine eyes which thou shalt see. ⁶⁸ And the LORD ["] shall bring thee into Egypt again with ships, by the way whereof I ^{said} ^{spake} unto thee, ["] Thou shalt see it no more again: and there ye shall ^{sell} ^{yourself} ^{be sold} yourselves unto your enemies for bondmen and for bondwomen, and no man shall buy you.

¹ These are the words of ²⁹ the ^{covenant} ^{covenant}, which the LORD commanded Moses to make with the children of Israel ["] in the land of Moab, beside ["] the covenant which he made with them in Horeb.

² And Moses called unto all Israel, and said unto them, ["] Ye have seen all that the LORD did before your eyes in the land of Egypt unto Pharaoh, and unto all his servants, and unto all his land; ³ the great ["] temptations

which thine eyes ^{saw,} the signs, and those great ^{wonders, miracles.}
⁴ Yet ^{but} the LORD hath not given you an heart to ^{know,} and eyes to see, and ears to hear, unto this day. ⁵ And ⁶ I have led you forty years in the wilderness: your clothes are not waxen old upon you, and thy shoe is not waxen old upon thy foot. ⁶ ⁴ Ye have not eaten bread, neither have ye drunk wine or strong drink: that ye might know that I am the LORD your God. ⁷ And when ye came unto this place, ⁸ Sihon the king of Heshbon, and Og the king of Bashan, came out against us unto battle, and we smote them: ⁸ and we took their land, and ⁹ gave it for an inheritance unto the Reubenites, and to the Gadites, and to the half tribe of the Manasseites. ⁹ ^h Keep therefore the words of this covenant, and do them, that ye may ¹ prosper in all that ye do.

¹⁰ Ye stand this day all of you before the LORD your God; your ^{heads,} captains of your tribes, your elders, and your officers, ^{even} all the men of Israel, ¹¹ your little ones, your wives, and thy ¹ stranger that is in the midst of thy camp, from ^{the} hewer of thy wood unto the drawer of thy water: ¹² that thou shouldest ^{enter} into the covenant of the LORD thy God, and ^{into} his oath, which the LORD thy God maketh with thee this day: ¹³ that he may ^{establish} thee ^{this day unto himself for to day for a people unto} a people, and that ^{he} may be unto thee a God, as he ^{spoke} unto thee, and ^{as} he ^{swore} unto thy fathers, to Abraham, to Isaac, and to Jacob. ¹⁴ Neither with you only ^{do} I make this

covenant and this oath; ¹⁵ but with him that standeth here with us this day before the LORD our God, ^{and} also with him that is not here with us this day: ¹⁶ (for ye know how we have dwelt in the land of Egypt; and how we came through the midst of the nations through which ye passed, ¹⁷ and ye have seen their abominations, and their ^{idols,} wood and stone, silver and gold, which were among them: ¹⁸ lest there should be among you man, or woman, or family, or tribe, whose heart turneth away this day from the LORD our God, to go ^{to} serve the gods of those nations; lest there should be among you ^a root that beareth ¹ gall and wormwood; ¹⁹ and it come to pass, when he heareth the words of this ^{curse,} that he bless himself in his heart, saying, I shall have peace, though I walk in the stubbornness of mine heart, ^{to} destroy the moist with the dry: ²⁰ the LORD will not ^{spare} him, but then ^{the} anger of the LORD and ^{his} jealousy shall ^{smoke} against that man, and all the ^{curse} that is written in this book shall lie upon him, and the LORD ^{shall} blot out his name from under heaven. ²¹ And the LORD shall separate him unto evil out of all the tribes of Israel, according to all the curses of the covenant that ^{are} written in this book of the law: ²² And ^{so} that the generation to come, of your children that shall rise up after you, and the ^{foreigner} stranger that shall come from a far land, ^{shall} say, when they see the plagues of that land, and the sicknesses ^{wherewith} the LORD hath ^{made} it sick: ²³ and that the whole land thereof is brimstone,

R.V. ¹ Or, deal wisely
 so thirst

A.V. ⁶ Heb. pass.
 drunken to the thirsty.

² Heb. rosh, a poisonous herb.

¹ Heb. dungy god.
²² Heb. is written.

¹ Or, a poisonful herb. Heb. rosh.
^{††} Heb. wherewith the Lord hath made it sick.

³ Or, oath and so vv. 20, 21.

⁴ Or, to add drunkenness

¹ Or, stubbornness.

¹ Heb. the

and ^{and} salt, ^{and} burning, *that* it is not sown, nor beareth, nor any grass groweth therein, ^{like} the overthrow of Sodom, and Gomorrah, ^{Admah} ^{Admah}, and ^{Zebollim} ^{Zebollim}, which the LORD overthrew in his anger, and in his wrath: ²⁴ even all the nations ^{shall} say, ^{Wherefore} hath the LORD done thus unto this land? what meaneth the heat of this great anger? ²⁵ Then men shall say, Because they ^{forsook} ^{have forsaken} the covenant of the LORD, the God of their fathers, which he made with them when he brought them forth out of the land of Egypt: ²⁶ and ^{For} they went and served other gods, and worshipped them, gods whom they knew not, and ^{whom} he had not ^{given} unto them: ²⁷ therefore ^{And} the anger of the LORD was kindled against this land, ^{to} bring upon it all the ^{curse that is} ^{curse} that is written in this book: ²⁸ and the LORD ^{rooted} them out of their land in anger, and in wrath, and in great indignation, and ^{cast} them into another land, as ^{at} ^{this} day. ²⁹ The secret things belong unto the LORD our God: but ^{the} ^{those} things ^{that} ^{which} are revealed belong unto us and to our children for ever, that we may do all the words of this law.

¹ And ^{it} shall come to **30** pass, when ^{all} these things are come upon thee, the blessing and the curse, which I have set before thee, and ^{thou} shalt call them to mind among all the nations, whither the LORD thy God hath driven thee, ² and shalt ^{return} unto the LORD thy God, and shalt obey his voice according to all that I command thee this day, thou and thy children, with all thine heart, and with all thy soul;

³ that then the LORD thy God ^{will} ^{turn} thy captivity, and have compassion upon thee, and will return and ^{gather} thee from all the ^{peoples} ^{nations}, whither the LORD thy God hath scattered thee. ⁴ *If any* of thine ^{outcasts be in} ^{be driven out unto} the ^{utmost} ^{outmost} parts of heaven, from thence will the LORD thy God gather thee, and from thence will he fetch thee: ⁵ and the LORD thy God will bring thee into the land which thy fathers possessed, and thou shalt possess it; ^{and} he will do thee good, and multiply thee above thy fathers. ⁶ And ^{the} LORD thy God will circumcise thine heart, and the heart of thy seed, ^{to} love the LORD thy God with all thine heart, and with all thy soul, that thou mayest live. ⁷ And the LORD thy God will put all these curses upon thine enemies, and on them that hate thee, which persecuted thee. ⁸ And thou shalt return and obey the voice of the LORD, and do all his commandments which I command thee this day. ⁹ And the LORD thy God will make thee plenteous in ^{all} ^{every} the work of thine hand, in the fruit of thy body, and in the fruit of thy cattle, and in the fruit of thy ^{ground} ^{land}, for good: ^{for} the LORD will again rejoice over thee for good, as he rejoiced over thy fathers: ¹⁰ if thou shalt ^{obey} ^{hearken unto} the voice of the LORD thy God, to keep his commandments and his statutes which are written in this book of the ^{law} ^{law}; and if thou turn unto the LORD thy God with all thine heart, and with all thy soul.

¹¹ For this commandment which I command thee this day, ^{it is not} ^{too hard for} ^{hidden from} ^{it is far off}. ¹² ^{It is not in}

R.V. ¹ Heb. divided. ² Or, return to ³ Or, wonderful
A.V. ⁴ Or, who had not given to them any portion. ⁵ Heb. divided.

heaven, that thou shouldst say,
Who shall go up for us to
heaven, and bring it unto us,
and make us to ^{that we may} hear it, ^{that we may} and do it?
¹³ Neither is it beyond the sea,
that thou shouldst say, Who
shall go over the sea for us, and
bring it unto us, and make us to ^{that we may} hear
it, ^{that we may} and do it? ¹⁴ But the
word is very nigh unto thee, in
thy mouth, and in thy heart,
that thou mayest do it.

¹⁵ See, ¹⁶ I have set before thee this day life and good, and death and evil; ¹⁷ in that I command thee this day ¹⁸ to love the LORD thy God, to walk in his ways, and to keep his commandments and his statutes and his ^{judgements,} ^{judgements,} that thou mayest live and ^{multiply,} ^{multiply:} and ^{that} the LORD thy God shall bless thee in the land whither thou goest ⁱⁿ to possess it. ¹⁹ But if ^{thy} heart turn away, ^{so} and thou wilt not hear, but shalt be drawn away, and worship other gods, and serve them; ²⁰ I denounce unto you this day, that ye shall surely ^{perish,} ^{perish,} and that ye shall not prolong your days upon the land, whither thou passest over Jordan to go ⁱⁿ to possess it. ²¹ I call heaven and earth to witness against you this day, that I have ^{record} ^{this day} against you, ^{that} I have set before ^{thee} ^{you} life and death, ^{the} blessing and the curse: therefore ^{choose} ^{life,} ^{that} ^{thou} ^{mayest} ^{live,} ^{thou} ^{both} ^{thou} ^{and} ^{thy} seed may live: ²² ^{That} ^{thou} ^{mayest} ^{love} the LORD thy God, ^{and} ^{that} ^{thou} ^{mayest} obey his voice, ^{and} ^{that} ^{thou} ^{mayest} cleave unto him: for ¹ ^{he} ^{is} ^{thy} life, and the length of thy days: ^{that} ^{thou} ^{mayest} dwell in ^{the} land which the LORD swore unto thy fathers, to Abraham, to Isaac, and to Jacob, to give them.

31 ¹ And Moses went and spake these words unto all Israel. ² And he said

α ch. 34. 7.
Cp. Ex. 7. 7.

b See Num.
27. 17.

c ch. 8. 27.
 See ch. 1. 27.

4 ch. 2.1

6 ch. 1. 28
 & 8. 28

98 *f* Cp. ch. 11

g See ch. 2

& Num. 21.
21-25.

1-7
& Num. 21.

4 ver. 6.
See ch. 6. 5.

See ch. 7.

to ver. 23.
Josh. 1. 6, 7
to 12. 25

1 Chr. 22. 18
& 28. 20.

20. 4.
m ch. 29. 1

u Josh. 1. 1

26. See ch. 4.

23. p Cp. ch. 8

1

1

1

q ver. 1.
r See Ex. 1

s 2 Ed. 7.

§ ch. 1. 21
§ 7. 18

JUL 1. 9
 & 8. 1
 & 10. 25.

20.

18.
w Pa. 27. 1
t 22. 2

John 11, 25.
Cp. ch. 82.

2 Num. 4.
Josh. 8. 3

1 Chr. 15. 15.
y See ch. 1

15. 1.

23. 34

unto them, I am "an hundred and twenty years old this day; I can no more ^bgo out and come in: ^{and also} the LORD hath said unto me, ^c"Thou shalt not go over this Jordan." ³ The LORD thy God, ^d"he will go over before ^{thee;} ^{thee;} ^{and} he will destroy these nations from before thee, and thou shalt possess them: *and* Joshua, he shall go over before thee, ^e"as the LORD hath ^{spoken.} ^{said.} ⁴ And the LORD shall do unto them ^f"as he did to Sihon ^gand to Og, ^{the} kings of the Amorites, and unto ^{their land;} ^{the land of them,} whom he destroyed. ⁵ And the LORD shall ^{deliver} ^{give} them up before ^{you, and ye shall} ^{do} unto them ^{your face, that ye may} ^h"according unto all the ^{commandment} ^{commandments} which I have commanded you. ⁶ ⁱ"Be strong and of a good courage, fear not, nor be ^{affrighted at} ^{afraid of} them: ^j"for the LORD thy God, he it is that doth go with thee; ^k"he will not fail thee, nor forsake thee. ⁷ And ^l"Moses called unto Joshua, and said unto him in the sight of all Israel, ^m"Be strong and of a good courage: for thou ^{shalt} ^{must} go with this people ^{into} ^{unto} the land which the LORD hath sworn unto their fathers to give them; and thou shalt cause them to inherit it. ⁸ And the LORD, ⁿ"he it is that doth go before thee; he will be with thee, ^o"he will not fail thee, neither forsake thee: ^p"fear not, neither be dismayed.

⁹ And Moses ⁹wrote this law, and delivered it unto the priests the sons of Levi, ²which bare the ark of the covenant of the LORD, and unto all the elders of Israel. ¹⁰ And Moses commanded them, saying, ²At the end of *every* seven years, in the ^{set time} ^{solemnity} of the year of release, in ⁴the feast of tabernacles, ¹¹ when all Israel is come

^ato appear before the LORD thy God in the place which he shall choose, ^bthou shalt read this law before all Israel in their hearing.
¹² ^aAssemble the people, the men and the women and the little ones, and the women, children, and thy stranger that is within thy gates, that they may hear, and that they may learn, and fear the LORD your God, and observe to do all the words of this law;
¹³ and that their children, ^awhich have not known ^{known} any thing, may hear, and learn to fear the LORD your God, ^aas long as ye live in the land whither ye go over Jordan to possess it.

¹⁴ And the LORD said unto Moses, ^aBehold, thy days approach that thou must die: call Joshua, and present yourselves in the ^{tent of meeting,} tabernacle of the congregation, that ^I may give him a charge. And Moses and Joshua went, and presented themselves in the ^{tent of meeting,} tabernacle of the congregation. ¹⁵ And ^athe LORD appeared in the ^{Tent} tabernacle in a pillar of a cloud: and the pillar of the cloud stood ¹over the door of the ^{Tent} tabernacle.
¹⁶ And the LORD said unto Moses, ^aBehold, thou shalt sleep with thy fathers; and this people will rise up, and ^ago a whoring after the ^{strange gods} gods of the strangers of the land, whither they go to be among them, and will ^wforsake me, and ^abreak my covenant which I have made with them. ¹⁷ Then my anger shall be kindled against them in that day, and ^aI will forsake them, and ^bI will hide my face from them, and they shall be devoured, and many evils and troubles shall come upon them; so that they will say in that day, ^aAre not these evils come upon us, because ^aour God is not among us? ¹⁸ And I will surely hide my

^a ch. 16. 14.
 Ex. 23. 14, 17.
 & 34. 22.
^b Josh. 8. 34.
³⁵
³ Kin. 23. 2.
 See Neh. 8.
 1-3.
^a ver. 30.
^d ch. 4. 10.
^e See ch. 32.
 1-23.
^f Cp. 3 Sam.
 1. 12.
^g ver. 31, 36.

A ch. 11. 2.
ⁱ Ps. 78. 5, 6.
^j See Ex. 8. 8.

^k See ch. 4.
 10.
^l ch. 32. 15.
 Neh. 9. 25, 26.
 Jer. 5. 23.
 Hos. 13. 6.
^m ver. 18.
ⁿ Num. 14.
 11, 33.
 & 16. 30.
^o Cp. ch. 34. 5.
 & Num. 27. 13.

^p Cp. ver. 33.
 & Num. 27. 19.
^q ver. 18, 33.

^r Cp. Hos.
 5. 3.
 & 18. 5.

^s Ex. 33. 2.
 Num. 12. 5.

^t Cp. ver. 14.

^u Ex. 34. 15.
 16.
 Lev. 20. 5.
 Num. 15. 30.
 Judg. 2. 17.
 & 3. 27, 33, al.
^v See ver. 6.
^w ch. 32. 15.
 Judg. 2. 13.
 & 10. 6, 13.
^x Judg. 2. 20.
^y ver. 8.
 Josh. 1. 5.
 & 3. 7.

^z Chr. 12. 5.
 & 15. 2.
 & 24. 30.

^a ver. 9.
^b ch. 32. 30.
 Ps. 30. 7.
 & 104. 29.
 Isai. 8. 17.
 & 64. 7.
 Ezek. 39. 23, al.
 Cp. Isai. 59. 2.
^c See ver. 9.
^d Judg. 6. 13.
^e Cp. 2 Kin.
 22. 8.
^f Num. 14.
 42.

face in that day for all the ^{evil} evils which they shall have wrought, in that ^athey are turned unto other gods. ¹⁹ Now therefore write ye ^athis song for you, and ^ateach thou it the children of Israel: put it in their mouths, that this song may be ^aa witness for me against the children of Israel. ²⁰ For when I shall have brought them into the land which I swear unto their fathers, ^aflowing that floweth with milk and honey; and they shall have eaten and filled themselves, and ^awaxen fat; ^mthen will they turn unto other gods, and serve them, and ^adespise me, and ^abreak my covenant. ²¹ And it shall come to pass, when many evils and troubles are ^acome upon them, that this song shall testify ^abefore them as ^aa witness; for it shall not be forgotten out of the mouths of their seed: for ^aI know their imagination which they ^ago about, even now, before I have brought them into the land which I swear. ²² ^{So Moses} wrote this song the same day, and taught it the children of Israel. ²³ ^{Moses therefore} And he gave Joshua the son of Nun a charge, and said, ^aBe strong and of a good courage: for thou shalt bring the children of Israel into the land which I swear unto them: and ^aI will be with thee.

²⁴ And it came to pass, when Moses had made an end of ^awriting the words of this law in a book, until they were finished, ²⁵ that Moses commanded ^athe Levites, which bare the ark of the covenant of the LORD, saying, ²⁶ Take this book of the law, ^aand put it by the side of the ark of the covenant of the LORD your God,

that it may be there for "a witness against thee. 27 For I know thy rebellion, and thy 'stiff neck: behold, while I am yet alive with you this day, ye have been rebellious against the LORD; and how much more after my death? 28 Assemble unto me all the elders of your tribes, and your officers, that I may speak these words in their ears, and call heaven and earth to witness against them. 29 For I know that after my death ye will utterly corrupt yourselves, and turn aside from the way which I have commanded you; and evil will befall you in the latter days; because ye will do that which is evil in the sight of the LORD, to provoke him to anger through the work of your hands.

30 And Moses spake in the ears of all the assembly of Israel the words of this song, until they were finished.

32 Give ear, ye heavens, and I will speak;
And let the earth hear the words of my mouth.

2 My doctrine shall drop as the rain,
My speech shall distil as the dew:
As the small rain upon the tender grass,
And as the showers upon the herb:

3 For I will proclaim the name of the LORD:
Ascribe ye greatness unto our God.

4 The Rock, his work is perfect:
For all his ways are judgement.
A God of faithfulness and without iniquity,
Just and right is he.

a ver. 19, 21.
b Cp. ch. 31.
29 (for mg.).
c Cp. 2 Pet. 2, 12.

d See ch. 9, 6.
e Matt. 17, 17.
f Luke 9, 41.
Phil. 2, 15.
/ See ch. 9, 7.

g Isai. 63, 16
& 64, 8.
h Ps. 74, 2.

i ver. 15.
Isai. 44, 2
& 51, 12.
j See ch. 32, 1-24.

k See ch. 4, 24.
l Cp. Isai. 63, 11.
m ch. 32, 5
(mg.).
n Ps. 2, 19.
Hos. 9, 2.
o Ps. 44, 1.

p Cp. Jer. 44, 28.
q See Gen. 49, 1.
r Acts 17, 26.

s ch. 4, 26
& 9, 18
& 32, 16, 21.
t Kin. 18, 7.
u Kin. 22, 17.
Jer. 25, 6, al.
v Gen. 11, 8.

w Ps. 50, 4.
x Cp. Josh. 24, 27.
y See ch. 4, 26.
z Isai. 34, 1.
Mic. 1, 2
& 6, 1, 2.

Isai. 55, 10,
11.
Cp. Job 29, 22, 23.
w ch. 8, 15.
Jer. 2, 6.
Hos. 13, 5.

x Ps. 82, 10.

y Ps. 72, 6.
Mic. 5, 7.
z Ps. 17, 8.
Prov. 7, 2.
Zech. 2, 8.
a Ex. 18, 4.
b See ch. 3, 24.

c ver. 15, 18,
30, 31, 37.
Ps. 18, 2, 31.
Isai. 30, 29.
Hab. 1, 12.
See 2 Sam. 22, 2.

d Cp. Ps. 18, 30.
e Dan. 4, 37.
Rev. 15, 2.
f Ps. 78, 22, 23.
g Job 34, 10.
h Isai. 43, 12.

5 They have dealt corruptly with him, corrupted themselves, they are not his children, it is their blemish; their spot is not the spot of his children:

They are a perverse and crooked generation.

6 Do ye thus requite the LORD, O foolish people and unwise? Is not he thy father that hath bought thee?

He hath bought thee, and established thee:

7 Remember the days of old, Consider the years of many generations:

Ask thy father, and he will shew thee;

Thine elders, and they will tell thee.

8 When the High divided to the nations their inheritance,

When he separated the children of men,

He set the bounds of the people:

According to the number of the children of Israel.

9 For the LORD's portion is his people;

Jacob is the lot of his inheritance.

10 He found him in a desert land,

And in the waste howling wilderness;

He compassed him about, he cared for him,

He kept him as the apple of his eye:

11 As an eagle that stirreth up her nest,

That fluttereth over her young,

He spread abroad his wings, he took them,

He bare them on his pinions:

12 The LORD alone did lead him,

And there was no strange god with him.

R.V. 1 Or, corrupted themselves, they etc.
abroad her wings, taketh them, beareth them on her pinions

A.V. 2 Heb. He hath corrupted to himself.

3 Or, but a blot upon them

4 Or, that they are not his children, that is their blot.

5 Or, possessed Or, gotten

6 Or, Spreadeth

7 Heb. generation

8 Heb. cord.

9 Or, compassed him about.

- ¹³ ^aHe made him ride on the high places of the earth, And ^bhe ^cdid ^deat the increase of the ^efields; And he made him to suck ^fhoney out of the rock, And ^goil out of ^hthe flinty rock;
- ¹⁴ Butter of kine, and milk of sheep, With fat of lambs, And rams of the breed of Bashan, and goats, With ⁱthe fat of kidneys of wheat; And ^jof ^kthe blood of the grape thou drankest thou didst drink the pure blood of the wine.
- ¹⁵ But ^lJeshurun waxed fat, and ^mkicked: ⁿThou art waxen fat, thou art grown thick, thou art ^obecome covered ^paleek: ^qwith ^rfatness;
- ^oThen he forsook God ^swhich made him, And lightly esteemed ^tthe Rock of his salvation.
- ¹⁶ ^uThey ^vmoved ^wprovoked him to jealousy with strange ^xgods, With abominations provoked they him to anger.
- ¹⁷ ^yThey sacrificed unto ^zdemons, ^{aa}devils, ^{ab}which were not God, ^{ac}not to God; To gods whom they knew not, To ^{ad}new gods that came ^{ae}up of newly late, up, Whom your fathers ^{af}dreaded ^{ag}feared not.
- ¹⁸ Of ^{ah}the Rock that ^{ai}begat thee thou art unmindful, And hast ^{aj}forgotten God that ^{ak}gave thee birth, ^{al}formed thee.
- ¹⁹ ^{am}And when the LORD saw it, and he ^{an}abhorred ^{ao}them, Because of the ^{ap}provocation of ^{aq}his sons, and of ^{ar}his daughters.
- ²⁰ And he said, ^{as}I will hide my face from them, I will see what their end shall be:

a ch. 28. 29.
Isai. 58. 14.
Ezek. 36. 2.

b Pa. 81. 16.

c Job 29. 6.
d ch. 8. 15.
e 1 Kin. 16.

f Ps. 81. 6.
Jer. 8. 19
& 10. 8 (mg.)
& 14. 23
& 16. 19
& 51. 18.
Jonah 2. 9.
Acts 14. 15.
g Cited Rom.
10. 19.
h Cp. Hos. 1. 9.
10.

i Cp. Pa. 74. 18.

j Pa. 81. 16 (mg.)
& 147. 14 (mg.)
& 17. 4.

k Lam. 4. 11.
l Gen. 49. 11.
Ecclus. 39. 26
& 50. 15.

m Mac. 6. 34.
n Pa. 83. 13.
o ch. 28. 5.

p Isai. 44. 2.
q Cp. 1 Sam. 2. 29.

r See ch. 81. 20.

s ch. 81. 16.
t ver. 6.

u Job 6. 4.
v Ps. 7. 12, 13
& 38. 2.

w Lam. 3. 12, 13.
x Ezek. 5. 16.
y 2 Sam. 22.

z Pa. 82. 36
& 95. 1.

aa Pa. 78. 26.
ab See Num. 25. 11.

ac Lev. 24. 23.
ad Ezek. 5. 17.

ae Ps. 109. 37.
af Cp. Baruch 4. 7.

ag 1 Cor. 10. 20.
ah Jer. 8. 17.

ai Mic. 7. 17.
aj Cp. Judg. 5. 8.

ak 1 Sam. 1. 20.
al Ezek. 7. 15.

am Isai. 17. 10.
an Jer. 2. 27, 32.
ao Hos. 2. 14.

ap Ezek. 20. 24.

aq Cp. Judg. 2. 14.

ar Job 18. 17.
as Pa. 84. 16
& 109. 15.

at Cp. Isai. 1. 2.
au See ch. 81. 17.

For they are a very froward generation, Children in whom is no faith.

²¹ They have moved me to jealousy with that which is not God;

They have provoked me to anger ¹with their vanities:

And ²I will move them to jealousy with those which are not a people;

I will provoke them to anger with ³a foolish nation.

²² For ⁴a fire is kindled in mine anger,

And ⁵shall burn unto ⁶the lowest pit, hell,

And ⁷shall devour the earth with her increase,

And ⁸shall set on fire the foundations of the mountains.

²³ I will heap mischiefs upon them;

⁹I will spend mine arrows upon them:

²⁴ ¹⁰They shall be ¹¹wasted with hunger, and devoured with ¹²burning heat.

And with ¹³bitter destruction: ¹⁴And the teeth of beasts will I send ¹⁵I will also send the teeth of beasts

upon them,

With the poison of ¹⁶crawling things serpents

of the dust.

²⁵ ¹⁷Without shall the sword bereave, ¹⁸The sword without, And ¹⁹in the chambers terror: ²⁰terror ²¹within,

²²It shall destroy both the young man and the virgin,

The suckling ²³also with the man of gray hairs.

²⁶ ²⁴I said, I would scatter them afar,

²⁵I would make the remembrance of them to cease from among men:

²⁷ Were it not that I feared the ²⁶provocation of the enemy,

Lest their adversaries should ²⁷misdeem, behave themselves strangely,

R.V. ¹ Or, bars ² Heb. Sheol.

³ Heb. burning coals. See Hab. 2. 5.

A.V. ⁴ Or, which were not God. ⁵ Or, despised. ⁶ Or, hath burned. ⁷ Or, hath consumed. ⁸ Heb. burning coals.

⁹ Heb. from the chambers. ¹⁰ Heb. because.

- ^{lost} ^{and lost} they should say, "Our hand is ^{exalted,} ^{high,} And the LORD hath not done all this.
- 28 For they are a nation void of counsel,
And there is ^{no} ^{neither is there any} understanding in them.
- 29 ^{Oh} that they were wise, that they understood this,
That they would ^{consider} their latter end!
- 30 How should ^{one} chase a thousand,
And two put ten thousand to flight,
Except their Rock ^{had} sold them,
And the LORD had ^{delivered} ^{shut} them up?
- 31 For ^{their} rock is not as our Rock,
^{Even} our enemies themselves being judges.
- 32 For their vine ^{is} of the vine of Sodom,
And of the fields of Gomorrah:
Their grapes are grapes of ^{gall},
Their clusters are bitter:
- 33 Their wine is the poison of dragons,
And the cruel venom of ^{asps}.
- 34 Is not this laid up in store with me,
^{Sealed} ^{and sealed} up ^{among} my treasures?
- 35 ^{Vengeance is mine,} ^{and recompence;}
To me ^{belongeth} vengeance, ^{recompence;}
^{At the time when their foot shall slide,}
their foot shall slide in ^{due} time.
- For ^{the} day of their calamity is at hand,
And the things that ^{are to} ^{shall} come upon them ^{shall} make haste.
- 36 For ^{the} LORD shall judge his people,
^{And} repent himself for his ^{servants;} ^{servants;}

a Ps. 140. 8
Isai. 10. 12.
b 1 Kin. 14. 10.
c 21. 21.
2 Kin. 9. 8
d 14. 28.
e Judg. 10. 14.
1 Kin. 18. 27.
Jer. 2. 28.
d Isai. 27. 11.
Jer. 4. 22.
e Cp. ver. 31.
f ch. 5. 28.
Ps. 81. 12.
Luke 19. 42.
g Isai. 47. 7.
Lam. 1. 9.
h See Lev. 26. 5.
i Isai. 41. 4
& 48. 12.
j See Judg. 2. 14.
k 1 Sam. 2. 6.
l 2 Kin. 5. 7.
m Tobit 18. 2
& Job. 15. 12.
n Job 5. 18.
Hos. 6. 1.
o 1 Sam. 2. 2.
p See Gen. 14. 22.
q Cp. 1 Sam. 4. 8.
r Cp. Isai. 1. 10.
s Jer. 23. 14
& Ezek. 13. 46.
t Ps. 7. 12.
u Isai. 27. 1
& 34. 5
& 66. 16.
v Ezek. 21. 9, 10.
w ch. 29. 18.
x Job 20. 14.
y Ps. 68. 4
(Heb.).
z Jer. 46. 10.
aa Cp. Job 14. 17
& Hos. 12. 18
& Rom. 2. 5.
ab Ps. 94. 1.
ac Isai. 1. 34
& 59. 18.
ad Nah. 1. 2.
ae Ezech. 22. 1.
af Cited Rom. 12. 19
& Heb. 10. 30.
ag w Cp. Ps. 68. 21 (for mg.).
ah z Judg. 5. 2
ai Cp. Ps. 94. 18.
aj Cp. 2 Pet. 2. 3.
ak a Cited Rom. 15. 10.
al b Rev. 6. 10
& 18. 2.
am c 3 Kin. 9. 7
& Ps. 79. 10.
an c Ps. 135. 14.
ao Cited Heb. 10. 30.
ap d Judg. 2. 18.
aq Ps. 108. 45.
ar Cp. Ps. 60. 12.

- When he seeth that ^{their} power is gone,
And there is none ^{remaining,} ^b shut up, or left at large.
- 37 And he shall say, "Where are their gods,
^{The} ^{their} rock in which they ^{trusted;} ^{trusted,}
- 38 Which did eat the fat of their sacrifices,
And drank the wine of their drink ^{offerings?} ^{offerings?}
- Let them rise up and help you,
Let them ^{and} be ^{your} protection.
- 39 See now that 'I, even I, am he,
And there is no god with me:
^I kill, and I make alive;
^I have wounded, and I heal:
And there is none ^{neither is there any} that can deliver out of my hand.
- 40 For ^I lift up my hand to heaven,
And say, ^{As} I live for ^{ever,} ^{ever,}
- 41 If I ^{whet} ^{my} glittering sword,
And mine hand take hold on judgement;
I will render vengeance to mine ^{adversaries,} ^{enemies,}
And will ^{recompense} ^{reward} them that hate me.
- 42 I will make mine arrows drunk with blood,
And ^{my} sword shall devour flesh;
With ^{that} ^{the} blood of the slain and ^{of} the captives,
^{From} ^{the} ^{head of} ^{the} ^{leaders of} ^{beginning of} ^{revenge} upon the enemy.
- 43 ^{Rejoice,} ^O ^{ye} nations, ^{with} his people:
For he will ^{avenger} the blood of his servants,
And will render vengeance to his adversaries,
And will ^{make} ^{expiation} for his land,
for ^{and} to his people.

R.V. ¹ Or, in my treasures
of revenge upon the enemy
nations, his people

² Or, took revenge
³ Or, the hairy head of the enemy

⁴ Heb. the lightning of my sword.

⁵ Or, From the beginning
⁶ Or, Praise his people, ye nations

A.V. ⁷ Or, Our high hand, and not the Lord, hath done all this.

⁸ Or, is worse than the vine of Sodom, &c.

⁹ Heb. hand.

¹⁰ Heb. an hiding for you. ¹¹ Or, Praise his people, ye nations: or, Sing ye.

44 And Moses came and spake all the words of this song in the ears of the people, he, and ^bHoshea the son of Nun. 45 And Moses made an end of speaking all these words to all Israel: 46 and he said unto them, ^aSet your ^{heart} unto all the words which I testify ^{unto} you this day, ^{among} which ye shall command your children to observe to do all the words of this law. 47 For it is ^{no} a vain thing for you; ^{because} it is your ^{life}, and through this thing ye shall prolong your days ^{upon} the land, whither ye go over Jordan to possess it.

48 And the LORD spake unto Moses that selfsame day, saying, 49 Get thee up into ^mthis mountain ^aAbarim, unto mount Nebo, which is in the land of Moab, that is over against Jericho; and behold the land of Canaan, which I give unto the children of Israel for a possession: 50 and die in the mount whither thou goest up, and be gathered unto thy people; as ^aAaron thy brother died in mount Hor, and was gathered unto his people: 51 ^pbecause ye trespassed against me ^{in the midst of} among the children of Israel at the waters of Meribah of ^{Kadesh}, in the wilderness of Zin; because ye sanctified me not in the midst of the children of Israel. 52 ^{For} Yet ^{thou} shalt see the land before thee; but thou shalt not go thither ^{into} unto the land which I give the children of Israel.

33 1 And this is the blessing, wherewith Moses ^{the} man of God blessed the children of Israel before his death. 2 And he said,

^a Cp. Ex. 19. 18, 30
& Judg. 5. 4, 5
& Ps. 68. 7, 8
& Hab. 2. 4
^b Num. 13. 8, 16

^c Cp. Ps. 68. 17
Dan. 7. 10
& Acts 7. 33
& Gal. 3. 19
& Heb. 2. 3
& Jude 14
& Rev. 5. 11.
^d ch. 11. 18.
See ch. 8. 6.
^e See ch. 4. 9.
^f ch. 7. 7, 8
& 10. 15.
Hos. 11. 1.
^g Cp. John 10. 27-29
& Rom. 8. 35, 38, 39.
^h Cp. Luke 10. 35
& Acts 22. 3.
ⁱ Cp. Lev. 18. 5.
See ch. 30. 20.
^j John 1. 17
& 7. 19.

^k Num. 23. 31.
Cp. Judg. 5. 23
& Sam. 8. 32.
^l See ch. 32. 15.
^m See Num. 27. 12.

ⁿ Cp. Gen. 49. 3, 4.

^o Num. 20. 24, 25, 28
& 33. 38.

^p Num. 20. 11-13
& 27. 14.

^q Cp. Gen. 49. 8 (for mg.).

^r ch. 8. 27
& 24. 4.

^s Cp. Gen. 49. 5.
^t See Ex. 23. 30.
^u See Ex. 17. 7
& Num. 20. 13.

^v Josh. 14. 6.
1 Chr. 23. 14.
2 Chr. 30. 14.
Ezra 3. 2.

^aThe LORD came from Sinai, And rose ^{up} from Seir unto them;

He shined forth from mount Paran,

And he came ^{from the} with the ten thousands of ^{holy ones} saints:

At his right hand ^{was} went a fiery law unto them.

3 Yea, ^{he} loved the ^{peoples} people; ^{all} his saints are in thy hand:

^{And} they sat down at thy feet;

Every one ^{shall} receive of thy words.

4 ^{Moses} commanded us a law, ^{An} even the inheritance ^{for} of the ^{as-} con- semly gregation of Jacob.

5 And ^{he} was king in ^{Jeshu-} run,

When the heads of the people ^{were} gathered,

^{All} and the tribes of Israel ^{were} gathered together.

6 ^{Let} Reuben live, and not die;

^{Yet} and let ^{not} his men be few.

^{And} this is *the blessing* of Judah: and he said,

Hear, LORD, the voice of Judah,

And bring him ⁱⁿ unto his people:

^{With} his hands ^{he} contended ^{for} let himself ^{be} sufficient for him;

And thou shalt ^{be} an help ^{against} to him his adversaries ^{from} his enemies.

8 And ^{of} Levi he said, ^{Thy} Let thy Thummim and thy Urim

^{are} be with ^{thy} godly ^{holy} one,

^{Whom} thou didst prove at Massah,

^{With} and ^{whom} thou didst strive at the waters of Meribah;

9 Who said ^{unto} his father, and to his mother, I have not seen him;

R.V. holy ones for him

Heb. holiness.

^a Or, received
^b Or, for them

A.V.

^c Or, was fire, a law

^d Or, there was a king

^e Or, him whom thou lovedst

^f Or, Joshua.

^g Or, an otherwise road, were streams for them

^h Or, And let not his men

ⁱ Or, Strife at Kadesh.

^j Or, tribes

^k Or, Let his hands be sufficient

^l Heb. a fire of iron.

- *Neither did he acknowledge his brethren,
Nor knew ^{he} his own children:
For ^bthey have observed thy word,
And ^{keep} thy covenant.
10 *They shall teach Jacob thy judgements,
And Israel thy law:
†^aThey shall put incense ^bbefore thee,
And ^cwhole burnt offering ^dsacrifice upon thine altar.
11 Bless, LORD, his substance,
And ^eaccept the work of his hands:
Smite through the loins of them that rise ^{up} against him,
And of them that hate him, that they rise not again.
12 *Of Benjamin he said, The beloved of the LORD shall dwell in safety by him;
^{He covereth} and the LORD shall cover him all the day long,
And he ^{dwell}eth ^{shall} dwell between his shoulders.
13 And ^{of} Joseph he said, *Blessed of the LORD be his land;
For the precious things of heaven, ^ffor the dew,
And for the deep that coucheth beneath,
14 And for the precious ^{things of the} fruits of the sun,
And for the precious things ^{of the growth of the} moons,
15 And for the chief things ^{put forth by the} of the moon,
And for the precious things of the ancient mountains,
And for the precious things ^{of the everlasting} hills,
16 And for the precious things of the earth and ^{the} fulness thereof,
And ^{for} the good will of ^{him} that dwelt in the bush:

^a See Ex. 32. 29-30.

^b Mal. 2. 4-6.

^c Gen. 49. 28 & seq. for ing. ^d Cp. 1 Chr. 5. 1.

^e ch. 17. 9-11. Ezek. 44. 23. See Lev. 10. 11. ^f See Num. 23. 23.

^g 1 Kin. 22. 11. Ps. 44. 5. Dan. 8. 4.

^h Ex. 30. 7, 8. 1 Sam. 2. 35. ⁱ Ps. 51. 19. Ezek. 48. 27.

^j Cp. Gen. 49. 19 & Num. 1. 38, 39.

^k Ezek. 20. 40, 41 & 43. 27. Cp. Amos 5. 22.

^l Cp. Gen. 49. 13-15.

^m Ex. 15. 17. Isai. 2. 3.

ⁿ Cp. Gen. 49. 27. ^o Ps. 4. 5 & 51. 19.

^p Cp. Gen. 49. 14. ^q Cp. Gen. 49. 22.

^r Gen. 49. 26.

^s Cp. 1 Chr. 12. 8.

^t ver. 26. Gen. 27. 28. ^u See Num. 32. 1-5, 16-19.

^v Num. 32. 31, 32. See Josh. 1. 12-15.

^w Cp. 5. 15-22.

^x Gen. 49. 26. Hab. 3. 6. Cp. Ps. 80. 2.

^y Cp. Gen. 49. 14.

^z Cp. Gen. 49. 24. 1. ^a Ps. 24. 1.

^b Cp. Josh. 10. 47. ^c Judg. 18. 27.

^d Cp. Gen. 49. 21.

^e Ex. 3. 2-4. Acts 7. 30, 35.

Let the blessing come upon the head of Joseph, And upon the ^{crow} top of the head of him ^{that} was ^{separate} separated from his brethren.

17 ^aThe firstling of his bullock, majesty is his; His glory is like the firstling of his bullock,

And his horns ^{are} like the horns of ^{the} wild-or: ^{unicorns}

With them ^bhe shall ^cpush the peoples all of them, ^{even} the ends of the earth:

And ^dthey are the ten thousands of Ephraim,

And they are the thousands of Manasseh.

18 And of Zebulun he said, ^eRejoice, Zebulun, in thy going out;

And, Issachar, in thy tents.

19 They shall call the peoples ^{unto} the mountain;

There ^{shall} they offer ^{sacrifices} of righteousness:

For they shall suck ^{of} the abundance of the seas,

And the hidden treasures ^{of} hid in the sand.

20 And ^{of} Gad he said, Blessed be he that enlargeth Gad:

He dwelleth ^{as} a lioness, lion,

And teareth the ^{arm, yea, arm} with the crown of the head.

21 And ^{he} provided the first part for himself,

For there was ^{the} lawgiver's portion because there, in a portion of the lawgiver, ^{reserved} was he ^{seated}:

And ^{he} came ^{with} the heads of the people,

He executed the justice of the LORD,

And his judgements ^{with} Israel.

22 And ^{of} Dan he said, ^{That} Dan is a lion's ^{whelp,} whelp;

^{That} leapt forth from Bashan. ^{he shall leap}

23 And ^{of} Naphtali he said, O Naphtali, satisfied with favour,

R.V. ¹ Heb. in thy nostrils. ² Or, that is prince among

Heb. saw. ³ Or, a ruler's portion. ⁴ Or, to

A.V. ⁵ Or, Let them teach, &c. ⁶ Or, let them put incense.

⁷ Heb. an unicorn. ⁸ Heb. cleft.

⁹ Or, His firstling bullock

¹⁰ Or, gore

¹¹ Or, chose

¹² Heb. at thy nose.

¹³ Heb. thrust forth.

¹⁴ Heb. moons.

And full with the blessing of the LORD:
 "Possess thou the west and the south.
 24 And of Asher he said,
 Blessed be Asher with children;
 Let him be acceptable unto his brethren,
 And let him dip his foot in oil.
 25 Thy shoes shall be iron and brass;
 And as thy days, so shall thy strength be.
 26 There is none like unto the God of Jeshurun,
 Who rideth upon the heaven for thy help,
 And in his excellency on the skies.
 27 The eternal God is thy dwelling place,
 And underneath are the everlasting arms:
 And he shall thrust out the enemy from before thee;
 And shall say, Destroy them.
 28 And Israel dwelleth in safety; Israel then shall dwell in safety alone;
 The fountain of Jacob shall be in a land of corn and wine;
 Yes, also his heavens shall drop down dew.
 29 Happy art thou, O Israel:
 Who is like unto thee, O people saved by the LORD,
 The shield of thy help,
 And that is the sword of thy excellency!
 And thine enemies shall submit themselves unto thee;
 And thou shalt tread upon their high places.
 1 And Moses went up from the plains of Moab
 34 unto the mount of Nebo,
 to the top of Pisgah, that is over against Jericho. And the LORD shewed him all the land of Gilead, unto Dan;
 2 and all

Naphtali, and the land of Ephraim and Manasseh, and all the land of Judah, unto the hindermost and the South, and the Plain of the valley of Jericho, the city of palm trees, unto Zoar. 4 And the LORD said unto him, This is the land which I swore unto Abraham, unto Isaac, and unto Jacob, saying, I will give it unto thy seed: I have caused thee to see it with thine eyes, but thou shalt not go over thither.
 5 So Moses the servant of the LORD died there in the land of Moab, according to the word of the LORD. 6 And he buried him in the valley in the land of Moab, over against Beth-peor: but no man knoweth of his sepulchre unto this day. 7 And Moses was an hundred and twenty years old when he died: his eye was not dim, nor his natural force abated. 8 And the children of Israel wept for Moses in the plains of Moab thirty days: so the days of weeping and mourning for Moses were ended. 9 And Joshua the son of Nun was full of the spirit of wisdom; for Moses had laid his hands upon him: and the children of Israel hearkened unto him, and did as the LORD commanded Moses. 10 And there hath not arisen a prophet since in Israel like unto Moses, whom the LORD knew face to face: 11 in all the signs and the wonders, which the LORD sent him to do in the land of Egypt to Pharaoh, and to all his servants, and to all his land; 12 and in all the mighty hand, and in all the great terror, which Moses wrought in the sight of all Israel.

R.V. 1 Or, sea. 2 Or, above sons. 3 That is, western. 4 Or, he was buried. 5 Or, Under thy shoes shall be iron. 6 Heb. feet.

3 Or, shoes

4 Or, rest Or, security

5 Or, yield feigned obedience

† Or, shall be subdued.

† Or, The Mill.

† Heb. moisture.

THE BOOK OF JOSHUA.

I ¹ Now it came to pass after the death of Moses the ^bservant of the ^{LORD} ^{LORD} it came to pass, that the LORD spake unto Joshua the son of Nun, Moses' ^cminister, saying, ² Moses my servant is dead; now therefore arise, go over this Jordan, thou, and all this people, unto the land which I do give to them, even to the children of Israel. ³ Every place that the sole of your foot shall tread upon, ^{to you} ^{that} have I given ^{it} ^{unto you}, as I spake ^{said} unto Moses. ⁴ From the wilderness, and this Lebanon even unto the great river, the river Euphrates, all the land of the Hittites, and unto the great sea toward the going down of the sun, shall be your ^{border} ^{coast}. ⁵ There shall not any man be able to stand before thee all the days of thy life: 'as I was with Moses, so ^mI will be with thee: "I will not fail thee, nor forsake thee. ⁶ Be strong and of a good courage: for ^{unto} ^{thou} shalt cause this people to inherit the land, which I swear unto their fathers to give them. ⁷ Only be strong and ^qvery courageous, ^{thou} ^{that thou mayest} observe to do according to all the law, ^rwhich Moses my servant commanded thee: ^sturn not from it to the right hand or to the left, that thou ^{mayest} ^{have good success} ^{mayest} ^{prosper} whithersoever thou goest. ⁸ This book of the law shall not depart out of thy

mouth, but ^athou shalt meditate therein day and night, that thou mayest observe to do according to all that is written therein: for then thou shalt make thy way prosperous, and then thou shalt ¹¹ have good success. ⁹ Have not I commanded thee? ^dBe strong and of a good courage; ^ebe not ^{affrighted}, ^{afraid}, neither be thou dismayed: for the LORD thy God is with thee whithersoever thou goest.

¹⁰ Then Joshua commanded the ^aofficers of the people, saying, ¹¹ Pass through the ^{midst of the camp}, and command the people, saying, Prepare you victuals; for ^{with-} ^{in three days} ^{ye} ^{are to} ^{shall} pass over this Jordan, to go in to possess the land, which the LORD your God giveth you to possess it.

¹² And to the Reubenites, and to the Gadites, and to the ^{half} ^{tribe of Manasseh}, spake Joshua, saying, ¹³ Remember the word which ^pMoses the servant of the LORD commanded you, saying, The LORD your God ^{giveth} ^{hath given} you rest, and ^{will give} ^{hath given} you this land. ¹⁴ Your wives, your little ones, and your cattle, shall ^{abide} ^{remain} in the land which Moses gave you ^{beyond} ^{on this side} Jordan; but ye shall pass ^{over} before your brethren ^{armed}, all the mighty men of valour, and ^{shall} help them; ¹⁵ 'until the LORD have given you brethren rest, as ^{he} ^{hath}

^a Ps. 1. 2
& 119. 15.
^b ver. 15, 18.
^c Ex. 14. 31.
Num. 12. 7.
Deut. 34. 5.
Heb. 3. 5, et.

^d Deut. 1. 32.
Cp. Ex. 24. 12.

^e ver. 4, 7, 18.

^f Deut. 1. 39
& 7. 21
& 20. 3
& 31. 6, 8
^g Deut. 11. 34
Cp. ch. 14. 9.

^h Gen. 15. 18.
Ex. 23. 31.
See Num. 34. 3-12.

ⁱ Deut. 16. 18.
^j ch. 3. 2
^k Deut. 9. 1
& 11. 31.

^l Deut. 7. 24.

^m ver. 17.
Ex. 3. 12.
ⁿ ver. 9, 17.
ch. 3. 7
& 6. 27.
Deut. 31. 5, 28.

^o Gen. 28. 15.
Deut. 31. 6, 8
& 1 Chr. 23. 30.
Cited Heb. 13. 8.

^p ver. 7, 9, 18.
Deut. 31. 6, 7.
^q See Num. 32. 20-28.
^r ch. 23. 5.

^s ch. 11. 15.

^t Deut. 5. 32
& 28. 14.

^u Deut. 20. 20.

R.V. ¹ Or, deal wisely.
A.V. * Or, thou shalt cause this people to inherit the land, &c. † Or, do wisely. ‡ Heb. marshalled by thee.

given you, and they also have possessed the land which the LORD your God giveth them: ^athen ye shall return unto the land of your possession, and ^{possess} it, which Moses the ^{enjoy} servant of the LORD gave you ^{beyond} on this side ^{Jordan} toward the sunrising. ¹⁶ And they answered Joshua, saying, All that thou ^{hast} ^{commanded} us we will do, and whithersoever thou sendest ^{us}, we will go. ¹⁷ According as we hearkened unto Moses in all things, so will we hearken unto thee: only the LORD thy God ^{'be} with thee, as he was with Moses. ¹⁸ Whosoever he be that ^{shall} rebel against thy commandment, and ^{shall} not hearken unto thy words in all that thou commandest him, he shall be put to death: ^{'only} be strong and of a good courage.

¹ And Joshua the son of **2** Nun ^{'sent} out of Shittim two men ^{as} spies secretly, saying, Go view the land, and Jericho. And they went, and came into the house of ^{'an} harlot whose name was ^{'Rahab}, and ^{laid} lodged there. ² And it was told the king of Jericho, saying, Behold, there came men in hither ^{to-night} of the children of Israel to search out the ^{land} country. ³ And the king of Jericho sent unto Rahab, saying, Bring forth the men that are come to thee, which are entered into thine house: for they be come to search out all the ^{land} country. ⁴ And the woman took the two men, and hid ^{them}; and ^{she} said, Yea, the men came ^{said} thus, There came men unto me, but I wist not whence they were: ⁵ and it came to pass about the time of the shutting of the gate, when it was dark, that the men went out: whither the men went I wot not: pursue after them

quickly; for ye shall overtake them. ⁶ But she had brought them up to the ^{roof} of the house, and hid them with the stalks of flax, which she had laid in order upon the roof. ⁷ And the men pursued after them the way to Jordan ^{'unto} the fords: and as soon as they which pursued after them were gone out, they shut the gate. ⁸ And before they were laid down, she came up unto them upon the roof; ⁹ and she said unto the men, I know that the LORD hath given you the land, ^{'and} that your terror is fallen upon us, and that all the inhabitants of the land ^{'melt away} before of you. ¹⁰ For we have heard how the LORD ^{'dried} up the water of the Red Sea ^{before} you, when ye came out of Egypt; and ^{'what} ye did unto the two kings of the Amorites, that were ^{beyond} on the other side ^{Jordan}, unto ^{'Sihon} and to Og, whom ye utterly destroyed. ¹¹ And ^{'as} soon as we had heard ^{these things}, ^{'our} hearts did melt, neither ^{'did} there remain any more ^{spirit} courage in any man, because of you: for ^{'the} LORD your God, he is God in heaven above, and ^{on} in earth beneath. ¹² Now therefore, I pray you, swear unto me by the LORD, since I have ^{dealt} kindly with you, that ye ^{also} will deal kindly with ^{me}, and ^{will} also shew kindness unto my father's house, and ^{'give} me a true token: ¹³ and that ye will save alive my father, and my mother, and my brethren, and my sisters, and all that they have, and ^{will} deliver our lives from death. ¹⁴ And the men ^{said} unto ^{answered} her, Our life ^{'for} yours, if ye utter not this ^{business}; and ^{business}. And it shall be, when the LORD ^{giveth} us the land, that ^{'we} will deal kindly and truly with thee. ¹⁵ Then she

a ch. 22. 4.

b Judg. 3. 28 & 7. 24.

c ver. 5. d Ex. 15. 16 & 23. 27.

e ver. 11, 24. Ex. 15. 15.

f ch. 4. 23. Ex. 14. 21.

g ver. 6, 7, 9.

h See Num. 21. 23—26, 33—36.

i Num. 25. 1. j Ps. 135. 11 & 136. 19, 20.

k Ex. 15. 14, 15.

l ver. 9. ch. 5. 1 & 7. 5. Cp. s Sam. 17. 10 & Ps. 22. 14 & Isai. 18. 7 & Ezek. 21. 7.

m Heb. 11. 31.

n Matt. 1. 5. o Deut. 4. 39.

p ver. 18.

q Judg. 1. 24, 25.

R.V.

A.V. * Or, had sent.

† Heb. lay.

† Heb. instead of you to die.

† Heb. melt.

† Heb. rose up.

† Heb. instead of you to die.

*let them down by a cord through the window: for her house was upon the town wall, and she dwelt upon the wall.
 16 And she said unto them, Get you to the mountain, lest the pursuers ^{light upon} you; and hide yourselves there three days, until the pursuers be returned: and afterward may ye go your way.
 17 And the men said unto her, We will be ^{guiltless} of this thine oath which thou hast made us to swear.
 18 Behold, when we come into the land, thou shalt bind this line of scarlet thread in the window which thou didst let us down by: and thou shalt ^{gather} unto thee into the house thy father, and thy mother, and thy brethren, and all thy father's household.
 19 And it shall be, that whosoever shall go out of the doors of thy house into the street, his blood shall be upon his head, and we will be ^{guiltless}: and whosoever shall be with thee in the house, his blood shall be on our head, if any hand be upon him.
 20 But if thou utter this our business, then we will be ^{guiltless} of thine oath which thou hast made us to swear.
 21 And she said, According unto your words, so be it. And she sent them away, and they departed: and she bound the scarlet line in the window.
 22 And they went, and came unto the mountain, and abode there three days, until the pursuers were returned: and the pursuers sought them throughout all the way, but found them not.
 23 ^{Then} So the two men returned, and descended from the mountain, and passed over, and came to Joshua the son of ^{Nun}; and they told him all

1 Sam. 19.
 Acts 9. 25.
 2 Cor. 11. 22.
 3 ch. 21. 44.
 Ex. 23. 31.

e ver. 9.

d ch. 2. 1.

e ch. 1. 10, 11.

f ver. 12.

g ver. 12.
 ch. 6. 28.
 A ver. 8.
 Deut. 31. 9, 26.

i Cp. Ex. 19.
 12.

j Cp. Matt.
 27. 28.

k ch. 7. 13.
 Ex. 19. 10, 14.
 15.
 Lev. 20. 7.
 Num. 11. 12.
 1 Sam. 16. 5.
 Joel 2. 16.
 1 ver. 14.
 m Num. 4.
 12.

n ch. 4. 14.
 1 Chr. 29. 28.
 3 Chr. 1. 1.

o ch. 1. 5.

p ver. 2.

q ver. 7.

r ver. 17.

that had befallen them. 24 And they said unto Joshua, Truly ^bthe LORD hath delivered into our hands all the land; and moreover all the inhabitants of the ^{land} country.
 c do ^{melt away before} faint because of US.

1 And Joshua rose ^{up} early in the morning; and they removed ^dfrom Shittim, and came to Jordan, he and all the children of Israel; and they lodged there before they passed over.
 2 And it came to pass ^eafter three days, that the officers went through the ^{midst of the camp}; and they commanded the people, saying, When ye see the ark of the covenant of the LORD your God, and ^fthe priests the Levites bearing it, then ye shall remove from your place, and go after it.
 4 Yet there shall be a space between you and it, about two thousand cubits by measure: come not near unto it, that ye may know the way by which ye must ^{go}: for ye have not passed this way ^hheretofore.
 5 And Joshua said unto the people, ⁱSanctify yourselves: for ^{to-morrow} the LORD will do wonders among you.
 6 And Joshua spake unto the priests, saying, ^mTake up the ark of the covenant, and pass over before the people. And they took up the ark of the covenant, and went before the people.
 7 And the LORD said unto Joshua, This day will I begin to ⁿmagnify thee in the sight of all Israel, that they may know that, ^oas I was with Moses, so I will be with thee.
 8 And thou shalt command ^pthe priests that bear the ark of the covenant, saying, When ye are come to the brink of the ^{waters} of Jordan, ye shall stand still in Jordan.

⁹ And Joshua said unto the children of Israel, Come hither, and hear the words of the LORD your God. ¹⁰ And Joshua said, Hereby ye shall know that ^bthe living God is among you, and that he will without fail ^cdrive out from before you the ^dCanaanites, ^eHittites, ^fHivites, ^gand the ^hPerizzites, ⁱand the ^jAmorites, ^kand the ^lGirgashites, ^mand the ⁿJebusites. ¹¹ Behold, the ark of the covenant of ^othe Lord of all the earth ^ppasseth over before you into Jordan. ¹² Now therefore ^qtake you twelve men out of the tribes of Israel, ^rout of every tribe a man. ¹³ And it shall come to pass, ^swhen as soon as the soles of the feet of the priests that bear the ark of the LORD, ^tthe Lord of all the earth, shall rest in the waters of Jordan, that the waters of Jordan shall be cut ^uoff, even ^vfrom the waters that come down from above; and they shall ^wstand in one heap. ¹⁴ And it came to pass, when the people removed from their tents, to pass over Jordan, and the priests ^xbare ^ythe ark of the covenant ^zbeing before the people; ¹⁵ and when ^{aa}as they that bare the ark were come unto Jordan, and ^{ab}the feet of the priests that bare the ark were dipped in the ^{ac}brink ^{ad}of the water, (for ^{ae}Jordan overfloweth all ^{af}its banks ^{ag}'all the time of harvest,) ¹⁶ that the waters which came down from above ^{ah}stood, and rose up in one heap, ^{ai}a great way ^{aj}off, at Adam, the city upon an heap ^{ak}very far from the city Adam, that is beside ^{al}Zarethan ^{am}the Jordan; and those that went ^{an}came down toward the sea of ^{ao}the Arabah, ^{ap}even ^{aq}the Salt Sea, were ^{ar}wholly ^{as}cut off: and the people ^{at}passed over right against Jericho. ¹⁷ And the priests that bare the ark of the covenant of the LORD stood firm on dry ground in

a ch. 4. 22.
cp. Ex. 14. 22.

b Deut. 5. 28.
1 Sam. 17. 36.
2 Kin. 19. 4. et.

c Ex. 23. 2.
Deut. 7. 1.
Ps. 44. 2.
cp. Ex. 18. 5.
d ch. 3. 17.
e ch. 3. 12.

f Mic. 4. 12.
Zech. 4. 14.
g & 6. 5.
h cp. Deut. 2. 2.
i ch. 3. 12.
j 15.

k ch. 4. 2. 4.
l Deut. 27. 2.
m cp. 1 Kin. 18. 31.

n cp. Num. 13. 2.
o ver. 5. 19.
p ver. 15. 16.

q Ps. 114. 3.
cp. Ex. 15. 8.
r Ps. 78. 15.

s Acts 7. 44.
t 45.

u ver. 21.
cp. Ex. 12. 26.
v 13. 14.
w Deut. 6. 20.

x ver. 12.
y ch. 3. 16.

z 1 Chr. 12. 15.
aa Jer. 12. 5.
ab & 49. 19.
ac 50. 44.
ad Ezech. 24. 26.
ae cp. ch. 4. 18.
af & 5. 10. 12.
ag Ex. 12. 14.
ah Num. 16. 40.
ai 1 Kin. 4. 13.
aj & 7. 46.

am See Deut. 1. 1.
an Gen. 14. 3.
ao Num. 24. 2.

the midst of Jordan, ^aand all the Israelites passed over on dry ground, until all the nation people were passed clean over Jordan.

¹ And it came to pass, ^bwhen all the nation people passed ^cover Jordan, that the LORD spake unto Joshua, saying, ^dTake you twelve men out of the people, out of every tribe a man, ^eand command ye them, saying, Take you hence out of the midst of Jordan, out of the place ^fwhere the priests' feet stood firm, ^gtwelve stones, and ye shall carry them over with you, and ^hlay them down in ⁱthe lodging place, where ye shall lodge this night. ⁴ Then Joshua called the twelve men, whom he had prepared of the children of Israel, out of every tribe a man: ⁵ and Joshua said unto them, Pass over before the ark of the LORD your God into the midst of Jordan, and take ^jyou up every man of you a stone upon his shoulder, according unto the number of the tribes of the children of Israel: ⁶ that this may be a sign among you, that ^kwhen your children ask ^ltheir fathers ^m'in time to come, saying, What mean ye by these stones? ⁷ then ye shall ⁿsay unto them, ^oBecause ^pthe waters of Jordan were cut off before the ark of the covenant of the LORD; when it passed over Jordan, the waters of Jordan were cut off: and these stones shall be for ^qa memorial unto the children of Israel for ever. ⁸ And the children of Israel did so as Joshua commanded, and took up twelve stones out of the midst of Jordan, as the LORD spake unto Joshua, according to the number of the tribes of the children of

R.V. ¹ Another reading is, *off from*.
A.V. ² Heb. *to narrow*.

Israel: and they carried them over with them unto the place where they lodged, and laid them down there. ⁹ And Joshua set up twelve stones in the midst of Jordan, ¹⁰ in the place where the feet of the priests which bare the ark of the covenant stood: and they are ^{there} unto this day. ¹¹ For the priests which bare the ark stood in the midst of Jordan, until every thing was finished that the LORD commanded Joshua to speak unto the people, according to all that Moses commanded Joshua: and the people hastened and passed over. ¹² And it came to pass, when all the people were clean passed over, that the ark of the LORD passed over, and the priests, in the presence of the people. ¹³ And the children of Reuben, and the children of Gad, and the half tribe of Manasseh, ¹⁴ passed over armed before the children of Israel, as Moses spake unto them: ¹⁵ about forty thousand ready armed ¹⁶ passed over before the LORD unto battle, to the plains of Jericho. ¹⁷ On that day the LORD ¹⁸ magnified Joshua in the sight of all Israel; and they feared him, as they feared Moses, all the days of his life.

¹⁵ And the LORD spake unto Joshua, saying, ¹⁶ Command the priests that bear ¹⁷ the ark of the testimony, that they come up out of Jordan. ¹⁸ Joshua therefore commanded the priests, saying, Come ye up out of Jordan. ¹⁹ And it came to pass, when the priests that bare the ark of the covenant of the LORD were come up out of the midst of Jordan, and the soles of the

priests' feet were ¹ lifted up unto the dry ² ^{round} land, that the waters of Jordan returned unto their place, and ³ ^{went} ⁴ ^{flowed} over all ⁵ ^{the} banks, ⁶ as ⁷ ^{beforetime}. ¹⁹ And the people came up out of Jordan on the tenth day of the first month, and encamped in ²⁰ ⁱⁿ Gilgal, ²¹ in the east border of Jericho. ²² And ²³ those twelve stones, which they took out of Jordan, did Joshua ²⁴ ^{set up} in Gilgal. ²⁵ And he spake unto the children of Israel, saying, When your children shall ask their fathers ²⁶ in time to come, saying, What mean these stones? ²⁷ then ye shall let your children know, saying, ²⁸ Israel came over this Jordan on dry land. ²⁹ For the LORD your God dried up the waters of Jordan from before you, until ye were passed over, as the LORD your God did to the Red ³⁰ ^{Sea}, ³¹ ^{sea}, ³² which he dried up from before us, until we were ³³ ^{passed} ³⁴ ^{gone} over: ³⁵ that all the ³⁶ ^{peoples} of the earth may ³⁷ ^{know} the hand of the LORD, that it is ³⁸ ^{mighty}: that ³⁹ ^{they} ⁴⁰ ^{may} ⁴¹ ^{might} ⁴² ^{fear} the LORD your God ⁴³ for ever.

¹ And it came to pass, when ² all the kings of the Amorites, which were ³ ^{beyond} ⁴ ^{on the side of} Jordan westward, and all the kings of the Canaanites, ⁵ which were by the sea, ⁶ heard ⁷ ^{how} that the LORD had dried up the waters of Jordan from before the children of Israel, until ⁸ we were passed over, that their heart ⁹ melted, ¹⁰ neither was there spirit in them any more, because of the children of Israel.

² At that time the LORD said unto Joshua, Make thee ³ ^{knives} ⁴ ^{sharp} flint, and circumcise again the children of Israel the second time. ⁵ And Joshua made him

a ch. 3. 15.

b ver. 3.

c ch. 5. 2.

d ver. 3, 9.

e ver. 6.

f ch. 3. 17.

g ch. 6. 7, 9.
15.
Num. 32. 20,
21, 27.
h ch. 2. 10.
Ex. 14. 21.
i Neh. 9. 11, ad.
j 1 Kin. 3.
42, 43.
k Deut. 3. 24.
Ps. 89. 13.
l Ex. 14. 31.
Deut. 6. 2.

l See ch. 3. 7.

m Num. 13.
29.
n Ex. 15. 14.

o Ex. 25. 16,
21, 22.
p See ch.
2. 11.
q 1 Kin. 10. 5.

r Ex. 4. 25.

R.V. ¹ So with a change of vowel-points. The pointing of the text is irregular.
A.V. ² Or, ready armed. ³ Heb. plucked up. ⁴ Heb. went.

⁵ Another reading is, they.
⁶ Heb. to morrow.

⁷ Heb. all days.

knives of flint, and circumcised the children of Israel at ¹the hill of the foreskins. ⁴ And this is the cause why Joshua did circumcise: ^{all} the people that came forth out of Egypt, that were males, even all the men of war, died in the wilderness by the way, after they came forth out of Egypt. ⁵ For ^{Now} all the people that came out were circumcised: but all the people that were born in the wilderness by the way as they came forth out of Egypt, ^{them} they had not circumcised. ⁶ For the children of Israel walked ^{forty} years in the wilderness, till all the nation, ^{even the men of war, which came forth out of Egypt, were consumed,} people ^{that were} because they hearkened not unto the voice of the LORD: unto whom the LORD ^{swore} that he would not let them see the land, which the LORD swore unto their fathers that he would give us, ^a land ^{flowing with milk and honey.} ⁷ And ^{their} children, whom he raised up in their stead, ^{them} did Joshua circumcise: for they were uncircumcised, because they had not circumcised them by the way. ⁸ And it came to pass, ^{when} they had done circumcising all the nation, ^{that} they abode in their places in the camp, till they were whole. ⁹ And the LORD said unto Joshua, This day have I rolled away the ^{reproach} of Egypt from off you. Wherefore the name of ^{that} the place ^{was} called ^{is} Gilgal, unto this day. ¹⁰ And the children of Israel encamped in Gilgal: and they kept the passover ^{on} the fourteenth day of the month at even in the plains of Jericho. ¹¹ And they

did eat of the ^{old} corn of the land on the morrow after the passover, unleavened ^{cakes} cakes, and parched ^{corn,} corn in the selfsame day. ¹² And ^{the} manna ceased ^{or} the morrow, after they had eaten of the ^{old} corn of the land: neither had the children of Israel manna any more; but they did eat of the fruit of the land of Canaan that year.

¹³ And it came to pass, when Joshua was by Jericho, that he lifted up his eyes and looked, and, behold, there stood ^a man over against him ^{with} his sword drawn in his hand: and Joshua went unto him, and said unto him, Art thou for us, or for our adversaries? ¹⁴ And he said, Nay; but ^{as} captain of the host of the LORD am I now come. And Joshua ^{fell} on his face to the earth, and did worship, and said unto him, What saith my lord unto his servant? ¹⁵ And the captain of the LORD's host said unto Joshua, ^{Put off} thy shoe from off thy foot; for the place whereon thou standest is holy. And Joshua did so.

¹ ^{Now} Jericho ^{was} straitly shut up because of the children of Israel: none went out, and none came ^{in.} ² And the LORD said unto Joshua, See, ^I have given into thine hand Jericho, and the king thereof, and the mighty men of valour. ³ And ye shall compass the city, all ^{the} men of war, ^{and} going about the city once. Thus shalt thou do six days. ⁴ And seven priests shall bear ^{before} the ark ^{seven} trumpets of ^{rams'} horns ^{before} the ark: and the seventh day ye shall compass the city seven times, and ^{the} priests shall

^a 1. Num. 14.

² 28. 44. 45.
Deut. 2. 16.
Ps. 108. 36.
1 Cor. 10. 5.
Heb. 8. 17.
^b Ex. 16. 35.

^c Gen. 18. 3
^d 22. 34.
Acts 1. 10.
Cp. Ex. 23. 30, 32.

^e Num. 22.
28. 31.
^f Num. 14.
22.
Deut. 1. 3
^g 2. 7, 14
^h 3. 4
Ps. 95. 10.

ⁱ Num. 14.
24.
Ps. 95. 11.
Heb. 3. 11.
^j Gen. 17. 8.
^k See Ex. 3. 8.

^l Num. 14.
31.
Deut. 1. 36.
^m Ex. 3. 8.
Acts 7. 33.

ⁿ ch. 2. 9, 24.
Deut. 7. 24.
Neh. 9. 24.
Cp. ch. 3. 1.

^o Gen. 34. 14.

^p ch. 4. 19.

^q Judg. 7.
16, 22.
^r ver. 5, 6, 8, 12.
^s Ex. 12. 6.
Num. 9. 5.
^t Num. 10. 8.

R.V. 1 Or, Gibeah-ha-araloth. 2 That is, Rolling.

ates and was shut in. 3 Or, jubile trumpets

A.V. * Or, Gibeah-haaraloth.

prince.

† Heb. when the people had made an end to be circumcised.

‡ Heb. did shut up, and was shut up.

3 Or, produce Or, corn

4 Or, prince

5 Heb. shut the

† That is, Rolling.

blow with the trumpets. ⁵ And it shall ^{be} ^{come to pass}, that when they make a long blast with the ram's horn, and when ye hear the sound of the trumpet, all the people shall shout with a great shout; and the wall of the city shall fall down ¹flat, and the people shall ^{go} ^{ascend} up every man straight before him. ⁶ And Joshua the son of Nun called the priests, and said unto them, Take up the ark of the covenant, and let seven priests bear seven trumpets of rams' horns before the ark of the LORD. ⁷ And ^{they} ^{he} said unto the people, Pass on, and compass the city, and let ^{the armed men} ^{him that is armed} pass on before the ark of the LORD. ⁸ And it ^{was so, that} ^{came to pass}, when Joshua had spoken unto the people, ^{that} the seven priests bearing the seven trumpets of rams' horns ^{before the LORD passed on,} ^{passed on before the LORD,} and blew with the trumpets: and the ark of the covenant of the LORD followed them. ⁹ And the armed men went before the priests that blew with the trumpets, and the ^{rearward} ^{went} ^{after the} ^{rereward} ^{came} ark, *the priests* ^{going on, and} ^{blowing} with the trumpets ^{as they went}.

¹⁰ And Joshua had commanded the people, saying, Ye shall not shout, nor ^{let your voice be heard,} ^{make any noise with your voice,} neither shall any word proceed out of your mouth, until the day I bid you shout; then shall ye shout. ¹¹ So ^{he caused} the ark of the LORD ^{to compass} ^{compassed} the city, going about it once: and they came into the camp, and lodged in the camp.

¹² And Joshua rose early in the morning, and ^{the} ^{priests} took up the ark of the LORD. ¹³ And ^{the} ^{seven} ^{priests} bearing the seven trumpets of rams' horns before the ark of the LORD went

on continually, and blew with the trumpets: and the armed men went before them; ^{and the} ^{but the} ^{rearward} ^{rereward} came after the ark of the LORD, *the priests* ^{going on, and} ^{blowing} with the trumpets ^{as they went}.

¹⁴ And the second day they compassed the city once, and returned into the camp: so they did six days. ¹⁵ And it came to pass on the seventh day, that they rose early ^{at} ^{about} the dawning of the day, and compassed the city after the same manner seven times: only on that day they compassed the city seven times. ¹⁶ And it came to pass at the seventh time, when the priests blew with the trumpets, Joshua said unto the people, Shout; for the LORD hath given you the city. ¹⁷ And the city shall be ^{devoted} ^{accursed}, even ^{it}, and all that ^{is} ^{are} therein, to the LORD: only Rahab the harlot shall live, she and all that are with her in the house, because she ^{hid} the messengers that we sent. ¹⁸ And ye, in any wise keep yourselves from the ^{devoted} ^{accursed} thing, lest ^{when ye have devoted it,} ^{ye make yourselves accursed,} ^{when ye take of the} ^{devoted thing;} ^{so should ye} ^{accursed thing,} ^{accursed,} ^{ca. 20,} make the camp of Israel ^{trouble} it. ¹⁹ But all the silver, and gold, and vessels of brass and iron, are ^{holy} ^{consecrated} unto the LORD: they shall come into the treasury of the LORD. ²⁰ So the people ^{shouted, and} ^{shouted when} *the priests* blew with the trumpets: and it came to pass, when the people heard the sound of the trumpet, ^{that} ^{and} the people shouted with a great shout, ^{and} ^{that} ^{the} wall fell down ¹flat, so that the people went up into the city, every man straight before him, and they took the city. ²¹ And they ^{utterly} destroyed all that was

^a ch. 4. 12.
12.

^b Lev. 27. 28.
Deut. 20. 17.

^c ch. 2. 4.

^d ver. 12.
Num. 10. 35.
Lev. 52. 13
& 58. 2.

^e Op. ch. 7.
12.
^f ch. 7. 25.
1 Chr. 2. 7.

^g ver. 8.
Heb. 11. 20.
^h See ch. 8. 6.

ⁱ Op. Deut. 7. 2.

R.V. ¹ Heb. in its place.

[†] Heb. gathering host.

¹ Another reading is, *he*.

² Heb. make your voice to be heard.

³ Heb. devoted.

[†] Or, devoted.

¹ Heb. holiness.

A.V. ^{*} Heb. under it.

in the city, both man and woman, ^{both} young and old, and ox, and sheep, and ass, with the edge of the sword. ²² And ^{But} Joshua had said unto the two men that had spied out the ^{land,} country. Go into the harlot's house, and bring out thence the woman, and all that she hath, ^{as} ye swear unto her. ²³ And the young men ^{the} spies went in, and brought out Rahab, and ^{her} father, and her mother, and her brethren, and all that she had, all her ^{kindred} also they brought out; had; and they brought out all her ^{kindred}, and they ^{set} them without the camp of Israel. ²⁴ And they burnt the city with fire, and all that was therein: ^{only} the silver, and the gold, and the vessels of brass and of iron, they put into the treasury of the house of the LORD. ²⁵ ^{But} And Joshua saved Rahab the harlot alive, and her father's household, and all that she had, did Joshua save alive; and ^{she} dwelt in the midst of Israel, ^{dwelleth} in Israel, even unto this day; because she hid the messengers, which Joshua sent to spy out Jericho. ²⁶ And Joshua charged them with an oath ^{at} that time, saying, ^{Cursed} be the man before the LORD, that riseth up and buildeth this city Jericho: with the loss of his firstborn shall he ^{he shall} lay the foundation thereof, and with the loss of thereof in his firstborn, and in his youngest son shall he set up the gates of it. ²⁷ ^{So} the LORD was with Joshua; and ^{his} fame was ^{in all the} noised throughout all the land, country.

¹ But the children of Israel committed a trespass in the ^{devoted} thing: for ^{to} Achan, the son of Carmi, the son of Zabdi, the son of Zerah, of the tribe of Judah, took of the ^{devoted} thing: and the anger of the LORD was

kindled against the children of Israel.

² And Joshua sent men from Jericho to Ai, which is beside ^{Beth-aven}, on the east side of Beth-el, and spake unto them saying, Go up and ^{spy} out the land. And the men went up and ^{viewed} the country. ³ And they returned to Joshua, and said unto him, Let not all the people go up; but let ^{about} two or three thousand men go up and smite Ai, and make not all the people to ^{labour} thither; for they are but few. ⁴ So there went up thither of the people about three thousand men: and ^{they} fled before the men of Ai. ⁵ And the men of Ai smote of them about thirty and six men: and ^{for} they chased them ^{from} before the gate even unto ^{Shebarim}, and smote them ^{at} in the going down: ^{and} wherefore the hearts of the people ^{melting} melted and became as water. ⁶ And Joshua ^{rent} his clothes, and ^{fell} to the earth upon his face before the ark of the LORD until the evening, he and the elders of Israel; and they put ^{dust} upon their heads. ⁷ And Joshua said, Alas, O Lord God, ^{wherefore} hast thou at all brought this people over Jordan, to deliver us into the hand of the Amorites to ^{cause} us to perish? ^{that} would ^{to} we had been content, and dwelt beyond the other side Jordan! ⁸ ^{Oh} Lord, what shall I say, ^{after} that ^{when} Israel hath turned their ^{backs} before their enemies! ⁹ For the Canaanite and all the inhabitants of the land shall hear of it, and shall ^{compass} us round, and ^{cut} off our name from the earth: and what wilt thou do ^{for} unto thy great name? ¹⁰ And the LORD said unto Joshua:

a ch. 12. 12.
1 Sam. 13. 5
& 14. 23.
Hos. 4. 15
& 5. 8
& 10. 5.

b ch. 2. 14.
Heb. 11. 31.

c ch. 2. 13.

d Lev. 26. 17.
Deut. 28. 26.
e ver. 19.

f ch. 2. 9, 11.

g Cp. Matt. 1. 5.
h Gen. 37. 35, 36.
Num. 14. 6.
i Sam. 1. 11
& 13. 31.
Acts 14. 14, al.
j Num. 14. 5.

k 1 Sam. 4. 12.
l Sam. 1. 3
& 13. 19.
m 15. 33, al.
n Cp. 1 Kin. 16. 34.
o Ex. 5. 22.
p Kin. 3. 10.

q See ch. 1. 5.

r ch. 2. 9.

s ch. 22. 30.
Cp. 1 Chr. 2. 6, 7.
p Ps. 33. 4.

A.V. * Heb. families. † 1 Chr. 2. 7, Achar.
17, in Morad. ** Heb. necks.

R.V. † Heb. families.

* Or, the quarries

† Or, Zimri, 1 Chr. 2. 6

‡ Heb. about 2000 men, or about 3000 m

Get thee up; wherefore ^{art thou thus} ^{fallen} upon thy face? ¹¹ Israel hath ^{thus} sinned: ^{yes,} ^{sinned,} ^{and} they have ^{even} ^{also} transgressed my covenant which I commanded them: ^{yes,} ^{for} they have even taken of the ^{devoted thing;} ^{accursed thing,} and have also stolen, and dissembled also, and they have ^{even} ^{put it} ^{if even} among their own stuff. ¹² Therefore the children of Israel ^{cannot} ^{could not} stand before their enemies, ^{they} ^{but} ^{turn} ^{turned} their backs before their enemies, because they ^{are} ^{become} ^{were} ^{accursed}: ^{I will not} ^{neither will I} be with you any more, except ye destroy the ^{devoted thing} ^{accursed} from among you. ¹³ Up, sanctify the people, and say, Sanctify yourselves against to-morrow: for thus saith the ^{LORD,} ^{the} ^{LORD} God of Israel, There is ^a ^{devoted} ^{accursed} thing in the midst of thee, O Israel: thou canst not stand before thine enemies, until ye take away the ^{devoted} ^{accursed} thing from among you. ¹⁴ In the morning therefore ye shall be brought ^{near} ^{by} ^{according to} your tribes: and it shall be, that the tribe which the LORD taketh shall come ^{near} ^{by} ^{according to} the families ^{thereof}; and the family which the LORD shall take shall come ^{near} ^{by} households; and the household which the LORD shall take shall come ^{near} ^{by} man by man. ¹⁵ And it shall be, that he that is taken with the ^{devoted} ^{accursed} thing shall be burnt with fire, he and all that he hath: because he hath ^{transgressed} the covenant of the LORD, and because he hath wrought ^{folly} in Israel.

¹⁶ So Joshua rose up early in the morning, and brought Israel ^{near} ^{by} their tribes; and the tribe of Judah was taken: ¹⁷ and he brought ^{near} the family of Judah; and he took the family of

a Num. 28.

20.

b ver. 18.

c ch. 6. 17.

18.

d Num. 14.

44.

Judg. 2. 14.

e 1 Sam. 6. 5.

Jer. 18. 18.

Mal. 2. 2.

John 6. 24.

f ver. 8.

g Num. 5.

6. 7.

h Chr. 20. 22.

Ezra 10. 11.

Dan. 9. 4.

i 1 Sam. 14.

45.

j ch. 6. 18.

k ver. 11.

l 2 Sam. 12.

19.

m ch. 8. 5.

n 1 Sam. 10.

19.

o 1 Sam. 14.

28. 30.

p ver. 11.

q Gen. 24. 7.

Judg. 20. 6.

r ver. 28.

ch. 15. 7.

Isai. 65. 10.

Hos. 2. 18.

s ch. 6. 18.

t Chr. 2. 7.

the ^{Zerahites} ^{Zarhites} ^{Zarhites}: and he brought ^{near} the family of the ^{Zerahites} ^{Zarhites} ^{Zarhites} man by man; and Zabdi was taken: ¹⁸ and he brought ^{near} his household man by man; and Achan, the son of Carmi, the son of Zabdi, the son of Zerah, of the tribe of Judah, was taken. ¹⁹ And Joshua said unto Achan, My son, ^{give}, I pray thee, glory to the ^{LORD,} ^{the} ^{LORD} God of Israel, and ^{make} confession unto him; and ^{tell} me now what thou hast done; hide it not from me. ²⁰ And Achan answered Joshua, and said, ^{Of a truth} ^{Indeed} I have sinned against the ^{LORD,} ^{the} ^{LORD} God of Israel, and thus and thus have I done: ²¹ when I saw among the ^{spoils} ^{spoils} a goodly ^{Babylonish} ^{mantle} ^{garment}, and two hundred shekels of silver, and a ^{wedge} of gold of fifty shekels weight, then I coveted them, and took them; and, behold, they are hid in the earth in the midst of my tent, and the silver under it. ²² So Joshua sent messengers, and they ran unto the tent; and, behold, it was hid in his tent, and the silver under it. ²³ And they took them ^{from} ^{out of} the midst of the tent, and brought them unto Joshua, and unto all the children of Israel: and they ^{laid} ^{down} ^{out} before the LORD. ²⁴ And Joshua, and all Israel with him, took Achan the son of Zerah, and the silver, and the ^{mantle} ^{garment}, and the wedge of gold, and his sons, and his daughters, and his oxen, and his asses, and his sheep, and his tent, and all that he had: and they brought them ^{up} unto the valley of Achor. ²⁵ And Joshua said, Why hast thou ^{troubled} us? the LORD shall trouble thee this day. And all

R.V. ¹ According to some ancient authorities, families.

O. Or, give praise.

A.V. ² Heb. mantle of Shinar.

A.V. ³ Heb. failed.

t Or, wickedness.

⁴ According to some ancient authorities, by households.

i Heb. tongue.

j Heb. poured.

Israel ^astoned him with stones; ^band they burned them with fire, and they had stoned them with stones. ²⁶ And they raised over him ^aa great heap of stones, unto this day; and ^dthe LORD turned from the fierceness of his anger. Wherefore the name of that place was called, The valley of ^f'Achor, unto this day.

8 And the LORD said unto Joshua, ^j'Fear not, neither be thou dismayed: take all the people of war with thee, and arise, go up to Ai: see, ⁱ'I have given into thy hand the king of Ai, and his people, and his city, and his land: ² and thou shalt do to Ai and her king as thou didst ⁱ'unto Jericho and her king: only ^j'the spoil thereof, and the cattle thereof, shall ye take for a prey unto yourselves: ^{set} lay thee an ambush for the city behind it. ³ So Joshua arose, and all the people of war, to go up ^{to} against Ai: and Joshua chose out thirty thousand men, ^{the} mighty men of valour, and sent them ^{forth} away by night. ⁴ And he commanded them, saying, Behold, ^k'ye shall lie in ambush against the city, ^{even} behind the city: go not very far from the city, but be ye all ready: ⁵ and I, and all the people that are with me, will approach unto the city: and it shall come to pass, when they come out against us, ^l'as at the first, that we will flee before ^{them}; ⁶ and they will come out after ^{us}, till we have ^{to} drawn them ^{away} from the city; for they will say, They flee before us, as at the first: ^{so} therefore we will flee before ^{them}: ⁷ and ye shall rise up from the ambush, and ^{take} seize possession of the city: for the LORD

your God will deliver it into your hand. ⁸ And it shall be when ye have ^{seized upon} taken the city, that ye shall set the city on ^{fi} according to the ^{word} commandment ^{do}: ⁹ 'see, I have commanded you. ⁹ And Joshua ^{therefore} sent them forth: and they went to the ambushment, ^{lie in ambush}, and abode between Beth-el and Ai, on the west side of Ai: but Joshua lodged that night among the people.

¹⁰ And Joshua rose up early in the morning, and ^{mustered} numbered the people, and went up, he and the elders of Israel, before the people to Ai. ¹¹ And ^{all} the people ^{even} the men of the people of war that were with him, went up, and drew nigh, and came before the city, and pitched on the north side of Ai: now there was a valley between ^{them} and Ai. ¹² And he took about five thousand men, and set them to ^{lie in} ambush between Beth-el and Ai, on the west side ^{of} the city. ¹³ ^{And} ^{so} they had set the people, even a the host that was on the north of the city, and ^{their} liers in wait that were on the west of the city; and Joshua ^{went} that night into the midst of the ^{vale} valley. ¹⁴ And it came to pass, when the king of Ai saw it, that they haste and rose up early, and the men of the city went out against Israel to battle, he and all his people, ^{at} the time appointed before ⁱⁿ the Arabah: ^{but} he wist not that there ^{was an} were liers in ambush against him behind the city. ¹⁵ And Joshua and all Israel ^{made} as if they were beaten before them, and fled by the way of the wilderness. ¹⁶ And all the people that were in ^{the city} Ai

^a Lev. 20. 2
& 24. 14.
Deut. 18. 10
& 17. 4, &c.
^b ch. 22. 20.

^c ch. 8. 26.
² Sam. 18. 17.
Op. Lam. 3. 34.
^d Deut. 18. 17.
^e 2 Sam. 18. 32.

^f ch. 1. 9
& 10. 25.
Deut. 1. 31
& 7. 18
& 21. 5.

^g ch. 2. 24
& 6. 2.

^h ver. 5.

ⁱ ch. 6. 21.

^j ver. 27.
Deut. 20. 14.

^k Cp. Judg. 20. 22.

^l ch. 7. 5.
^m See Deut. 1. 1.
ⁿ Judg. 20. 34.
^o ver. 16.

^p Judg. 20. 35.

R.V. ¹ That is, Troubling. ² Another reading is, At it might be.

³ Or, to the place appointed

A.V. ⁴ That is, Trouble.

⁵ Heb. pulled.

⁶ Or, So the people set all etc.

⁷ Some MSS. read, Iodo

⁸ Or, of Ai.

⁹ Heb. their lying in wait.

were called together to pursue after them: and they pursued after Joshua, and ^awere drawn away from the city. ¹⁷ And there was not a man left in Ai or Beth-el, that went not out after Israel: and they left the city open, and pursued after Israel. ¹⁸ And the LORD said unto Joshua, ^cStretch out the ^{javelin spear} that is in thy hand toward Ai; for I will give it into thine hand. And Joshua stretched out the ^{javelin spear} that ^{he} was in his hand toward the city. ¹⁹ And the ambush arose quickly out of their place, and they ran as soon as he had stretched out his ^{hand}: and they entered into the city, and took it; and they hastened and set the city on fire. ²⁰ And when the men of Ai looked behind them, they saw, and, behold, the smoke of the city ascended up to heaven, and they had no ¹power to flee this way or that way: and the people that fled to the wilderness turned back upon the pursuers. ²¹ And when Joshua and all Israel saw that the ambush had taken the city, and that the smoke of the city ascended, then they turned again, and slew the men of Ai. ²² And the other ^{came forth issued} out of the city against them; so they were in the midst of Israel, some on this side, and some on that side: and they smote them, so that they ¹let none of them remain or escape. ²³ And the king of Ai they took alive, and brought him to Joshua. ²⁴ And it came to pass, when Israel had made an end of slaying all the inhabitants of Ai in the field, in the wilderness wherein they ^{pursued chased} them, and ^{when} they were all fallen ^{by} on the edge of the sword,

until they were consumed, that all the ^{Israel Israelites} returned unto Ai, and smote it with the edge of the sword. ²⁵ And ^{so it was, that} all that fell that day, both of men and women, were twelve thousand, even all the men of Ai. ²⁶ For Joshua drew not ^{back his hand, his hand back,} wherewith he ^bstretched out the ^{javelin, spear,} until he had ^{utterly} destroyed all the inhabitants of Ai. ²⁷ Only the cattle and the spoil of that city Israel took for a prey unto themselves, according unto the word of the LORD which he ^acommanded Joshua. ²⁸ ^{So} And Joshua burnt Ai, and made it an ^aheap for ever, even a ^{desolation, desolation} unto this day. ²⁹ And the king of Ai he hanged on a tree until ^{the} eventide: ^{and at the going down of the sun as the sun was down,} and ^{as soon} Joshua ^{commanded,} and they ^{took} should take his carcase down from the tree, and cast it at the entering of the gate of the city, and ^{raised raise} thereon a great heap of stones, ^{that remaineth} unto this day.

³⁰ Then Joshua built an altar unto the ^{LORD, the LORD} God of Israel, ⁱⁿ mount Ebal, ³¹ as Moses the servant of the LORD commanded the children of Israel, as it is written in the book of the law of Moses, an altar of ^{unhewn whole} stones, ^{upon over} which no man ^{had} hath lift up any iron: and they offered thereon burnt offerings unto the LORD, and sacrificed peace offerings. ³² And he wrote there upon ^athe stones a copy of the law of Moses, ^{which he wrote, wrote} in the presence of the children of Israel. ³³ And all Israel, and their ^{elders, elders,} and officers, and their judges, stood on this side the ark and on that side before the priests the Levites, ^{which} bare the ark of the covenant of the

R.V. ¹ Heb. hands.² Heb. devoted.³ Or, mound Heb. tel.
A.V. ⁴ Heb. mound.⁵ Heb. whole.⁶ Or, which he wrote in etc.

LORD, ^aas well the stranger, as the ^{homeborn} stranger, as the ^{he that} half of them was born among them; half of them in front of mount Gerizim, and over against mount Ebal; ^das Moses the servant of the LORD had ^{commanded} commanded before, that they should bless the people of Israel first of all. ³⁴ And afterward ^{he} he read all the words of the law, ^ethe blessing and the curse, according to all that is written in the book of the law. ³⁵ There was not a word of all that Moses commanded, which Joshua read not before all the ^{assembly} congregation of Israel, ^fand the women, and the little ones, and ^gthe strangers that ²were conversant among them.

¹ And it came to pass, **9** when all the kings which were ^{beyond} beyond Jordan, ⁱⁿ in the hill country, and in the lowland, and on all the ^{shore} of the great sea, ^{in front of} in front of Lebanon, ^{the} the Hittite, and the Amorite, the Canaanite, the Perizzite, the Hivite, and the Jebusite, heard thereof; ² that they gathered themselves together, to fight with Joshua and with Israel, with one ^{accord} accord.

³ But ^{And} when the inhabitants of ^pGibeon heard what Joshua had done ^{unto} unto Jericho and ^{to} to Ai, ⁴ they also did work wilily, and went and ^{made} made as if they had been ambassadors, and took old sacks upon their asses, and ^{wine} wine skins, old and rent, and bound up; ⁵ and old shoes and clouted upon their feet, and old garments upon them; and all the bread of their provision was dry and ^{was} become mouldy. ⁶ And they went to Joshua unto ^{the} the camp at Gilgal, and said unto him, and to the men of Israel, We ^{are} be come from a far country: now there-

a Deut. 31. 12.

b ch. 11. 19.

c Ex. 23. 32.

Deut. 7. 2.

Judg. 2. 2.

d Deut. 11. 20.

e 27. 11-13.

f ver. 11.

g Deut. 31. 11.

Neh. 8. 2, 3.

h 13. 1.

i Deut. 30. 19.

j See Deut. 28. 2-68.

k Deut. 20. 15.

l ch. 2. 10.

m 3. 27.

n See Num. 21. 21-35.

o ver. 22.

p ch. 12. 4.

Deut. 1. 4.

q Deut. 1. 7.

r Num. 34. 6.

s ch. 3. 10.

t 12. 8.

u Ex. 3. 8, 17.

v 13. 5, ad.

w ch. 10. 2.

x 10. 12.

y Sam. 21. 1, 2.

z Kin. 2. 4, 5.

aa 3. 2.

ab ch. 3. 21.

ac ch. 3. 26.

ad 28.

ae Num. 27. 21.

af ch. 11. 19.

ag ch. 3. 10.

ah ch. 11. 19.

ai ch. 3. 10.

aj ch. 11. 19.

ak ch. 3. 10.

al ch. 11. 19.

am ch. 3. 10.

an ch. 11. 19.

ao ch. 3. 10.

ap ch. 11. 19.

aq ch. 3. 10.

ar ch. 11. 19.

as ch. 3. 10.

at ch. 11. 19.

au ch. 3. 10.

av ch. 11. 19.

aw ch. 3. 10.

ax ch. 11. 19.

ay ch. 3. 10.

az ch. 11. 19.

ba ch. 3. 10.

bb ch. 11. 19.

bc ch. 3. 10.

bd ch. 11. 19.

be ch. 3. 10.

bf ch. 11. 19.

bg ch. 3. 10.

bh ch. 11. 19.

bi ch. 3. 10.

bj ch. 11. 19.

bk ch. 3. 10.

bl ch. 11. 19.

bm ch. 3. 10.

bn ch. 11. 19.

bo ch. 3. 10.

fore make ye a ^{covenant} covenant with us. ⁷ And the men of Israel said unto ^bthe Hivites, Peradventure ye dwell among us; and ^chow shall we make a ^{covenant} covenant league with you? ⁸ And they said unto Joshua, ^eWe are thy servants. And Joshua said unto them, Who are ye? and from whence come ye? ⁹ And they said unto him, ^hFrom a very far country thy servants are come because of the name of the LORD thy God: ⁱfor we have heard the fame of him, and all that he did in Egypt, ¹⁰ ^jand all that he did to the two kings of the Amorites, that were beyond Jordan, to Sihon king of Heshbon, and to Og king of Bashan, which was at ^kAshtaroath. ¹¹ And ^lWherefore our elders and all the inhabitants of our country spake to us, saying, Take ^mprovision in your hand ⁿvituals ^owith you for the journey, and go to meet them, and say unto them, We are your servants: ^ptherefore now make ye a ^qcovenant ^rleague with us. ¹² This our bread we took hot for our provision out of our houses on the day we came forth to go unto you; but now, behold, it is dry, and ^sis become mouldy: ¹³ and these ^twine-skins, which we filled, were new; and, behold, they be rent: and these our garments and our shoes are become old by reason of the very long journey. ¹⁴ And ^uthe men took of their ^vprovision, ^wvituals, and ^xasked not counsel at the mouth of the LORD. ¹⁵ And Joshua ^ymade peace with them, and made a ^zcovenant ^{aa}league with them, to let them live: and the princes of the congregation sware unto them. ¹⁶ And it came to pass at the end of three days after they had made a ^{ab}covenant ^{ac}league with

R.V. ¹ Or, commanded at the first, that they should bless the people of Israel. followed by most ancient versions, is, took them provisions. See ver. 12.

A.V. ² Heb. walked.

† Heb. mouth.

‡ Heb. in your hand.

⁷ Heb. walked.

⁸ Another reading,

† Or, they received the men by reason of their victuals.

them, that they heard that they were their neighbours, ^aand that they dwelt among them. ¹⁷ And the children of Israel journeyed, and came unto their cities on the third day. ^bNow their cities were Gibeon, and Chephirah, and Beeroth, and ^{Kiriath-jearim.} Kiriath-jearim. ¹⁸ And the children of Israel smote them not, because the princes of the congregation had sworn unto them by the ^{LORD, the LORD} God of Israel. And all the congregation murmured against the princes. ¹⁹ But all the princes said unto all the congregation, We have sworn unto them by the ^{LORD, the LORD} God of Israel: now therefore we may not touch them. ²⁰ This we will do to them, ^{and} we will even let them ^{live} live; lest ^awrath be upon us, ^b'because of the oath which we sware unto them. ²¹ And the princes said unto them, Let them ^{live} live; ^{so they live; but let} ^{became} ^{be} ^{hewers of wood and drawers of water unto all the congregation; as the princes} ^{'had spoken unto them.} ²² And Joshua called for them, and he spake unto them, saying, Wherefore have ye beguiled us, saying, ^a'We are very far from you; when ^a'ye dwell among us? ²³ Now therefore ye are cursed, and there ^{'shall} ^{never fall to be of} ^{you} ^{being} ^{none of you to be freed from} ^{you} ^{being} ^{both} ^{and} ^{'hewers of wood and drawers of water for the house of my God.} ²⁴ And they answered Joshua, and said, Because it was certainly told thy servants, how that the LORD thy God ^{'commanded his servant Moses to give you all the land, and to destroy all the inhabitants of the land from before} ^{you;} ^{you;} ^{therefore} ^{'we were sore afraid} ^{for} ^{of} ^{our lives because of you, and have done this thing.} ²⁵ And

a ver. 22.

b Cp. ch. 18.
20-26
& Exa. 2. 25.c ver. 31, 32.
Cp. 1 Chr. 9. 3
& Exa. 2. 25
& 2. 20
& Neh. 7. 60
& 11. 3.
d Deut. 12. 5.e See ch. 9.
21, 24.f ch. 9. 22,
26-28.

g ch. 9. 15.

h Cp. Num.

1. 33.

i 2 Sam.

21. 2.

j Deut. 11.

25.

k ver. 23, 27.
Deut. 28. 11.

l ver. 15.

m ver. 6, 9.

n ver. 16.

o ver. 21, 27.
p ver. 1.
ch. 9. 15.

q Deut. 7.

1, 2.

r ch. 9. 2.

s Ex. 15. 14.

t ch. 6. 10

& 9. 6.

now, behold, we are in thine hand: as it seemeth good and right unto thee to do unto us, do. ²⁶ And so did he unto them, and delivered them out of the hand of the children of Israel, that they slew them not. ²⁷ And Joshua ^{'made them that day} ^{'hewers of wood and drawers of water for the congregation, and for the altar of the LORD, ^{even} unto this day, ^{'in the place which he should choose.}}

¹ Now it came to pass, **IO** when ^{Adoni-zedek} ^{Adoni-zedek} king of Jerusalem had heard how Joshua had taken Ai, and had ^{'utterly destroyed it; 'as he had done to Jericho and her king, so 'he had done to Ai and her king; and 'how the inhabitants of Gibeon had made peace with Israel, and were among them; ² that 'they feared greatly, because Gibeon was a great city, as one of the 'royal cities, and because it was greater than Ai, and all the men thereof were mighty. ³ Wherefore ^{Adoni-zedek} ^{Adoni-zedek} king of Jerusalem sent unto Hoham king of Hebron, and unto Piram king of Jarmuth, and unto Japhia king of Lachish, and unto Debir king of Eglon, saying, ⁴ Come up unto me, and help me, ^{and let us} ^{that we may} smite Gibeon: for ^pit hath made peace with Joshua and with the children of Israel. ⁵ Therefore the five kings of the Amorites, the king of Jerusalem, the king of Hebron, the king of Jarmuth, the king of Lachish, the king of Eglon, ^{'gathered themselves together, and went up, they and all their hosts, and encamped} ^{against} ^{before} Gibeon, and made war against it. ⁶ And the men of Gibeon sent unto Joshua ^{'to the camp}}

R.V. ¹ Heb. shall not be cut off from you.³ Heb. devoted.A.V. ^a Heb. not be cut off from you.[†] Heb. gave, or, delivered to be.[‡] Heb. cities of the kingdom.

to Gilgal, saying, Slack not thy hand from thy servants; come up to us quickly, and save us, and help us: for all the kings of the Amorites that dwell in the ^{hill country} ^{mountains} are gathered together against us. ⁷ So Joshua ^{went up} ^{ascended} from Gilgal, he, and ^{all} the people of war with him, and all the mighty men of valour. ⁸ And the LORD said unto Joshua, ^a Fear them not: for I have delivered them into thine ^{hands} ^{hand}; ⁷ there shall not a man of them stand before thee. ⁹ Joshua therefore came ^{upon} ^{unto} them ^{suddenly}; ^{for} he went up from Gilgal all the night. ¹⁰ ^a And the LORD discomfited them before Israel, and he slew them with a great slaughter at Gibeon, and chased them ^{by} ^{along} the way of ^{the ascent of} ^{that goeth up to} Beth-horon, and smote them to Azekah, and unto Makkedah. ¹¹ And it came to pass, as they fled from before Israel, ^{while} ^{they} ^{were} ⁱⁿ the going down of ^{to} Beth-horon, that ^{the} LORD cast down great stones from heaven upon them unto Azekah, and they died: they were more which died with the hailstones than they whom the children of Israel slew with the sword.

¹² Then spake Joshua to the LORD in the day when the LORD delivered up the Amorites before the children of ^{Israel} ^{Israel}; and he said in the sight of Israel,

"Sun, ¹ stand thou still upon Gibeon;

And thou, Moon, in the valley of ^{Aijalon} ^{Aijalon}.

¹³ And the sun stood still, and the moon stayed,

Until the ^{nation} ^{people} had avenged themselves ^{of} ^{upon} their enemies.

Is not this written in the book

^a Isai. 28. 2.
Cp. 2 Kin. 20.
11.

^b ver. 42.
ch. 23. 2, 10.
Ex. 14. 14, 21.
c ch. 8. 1, 2.
d ver. 45.

^e ch. 11. 6.
Judg. 4. 14.

^f ch. 1. 5.
^g ver. 10, 28.
22.

^h Judg. 4. 15.
1 Sam. 7. 10.
Ps. 18. 14.
Isai. 28. 21.

ⁱ ch. 16. 2, 5.
18. 13, 14.
1 Kin. 9. 17.
1 Chr. 7. 24.
2 Chr. 8. 2.
3 Cp. Deut. 25. 18.

^k Cp. Ps. 18.
19-24.
1 Isai. 30. 30.
2 Rev. 16. 21.

^l ch. 8. 24.

^m Ex. 11. 7.

ⁿ Hab. 2. 11.
Eccles. 46. 4.
Cp. Isai. 28.
21.

of ¹ Jasher? ^{And} ^{so} the sun ^{stayed} ^{stood still} in the midst of heaven, and hasted not to go down about a whole day. ¹⁴ ^a And there was no day like that before it or after it, that the LORD hearkened unto the voice of a man: for ^b the LORD fought for Israel.

¹⁵ And Joshua ^a returned, and all Israel with him, unto the camp to Gilgal.

¹⁶ ^{And} ^{But} these five kings fled, and hid themselves in ^{the} ^a cave at ¹ Makkedah. ¹⁷ And it was told Joshua, saying, The five kings are ^{found} ^{hidden} ⁱⁿ ^{the} ^a cave at ¹ Makkedah. ¹⁸ And Joshua said, Roll great stones ^{unto} ^{upon} the mouth of the cave, and set men by it for to keep them: ¹⁹ ^{but} ^{And} ^{stay} ^{ye} ^{not} ^{ye}; ^{but} pursue after your enemies, and ¹ smite the hindmost of them; suffer them not to enter into their cities: for the LORD your God hath delivered them into your hand. ²⁰ And it came to pass, when Joshua and the children of Israel had made an end of slaying them with a very great slaughter, ¹ till they were consumed, ^{and} ^{the} ^{remnant} ^{which} ^{remained} ^{of} ^{them} ^{had} ^{rest} ^{entered} ^{into} the fenced cities, ²¹ ^{that} ^{And} ^{all} the people returned to the camp to Joshua at Makkedah in peace:

²² ^{none} ³ moved his tongue against any of the children of Israel.

²³ Then said Joshua, Open the mouth of the cave, and bring forth those five kings unto me out of the cave. ²⁴ And they did so, and brought forth those five kings unto him out of the cave, the king of Jerusalem, the king of Hebron, the king of Jarmuth, the king of Lachish, ^{and} ^{the} ^{king} ^{of} ^{Eglon}. ²⁵ And it came to pass, when they brought forth out those kings unto

R.V. ¹ Heb. be silent.

A.V. ^a Heb. be silent.

² Or, The upright. See 2 Sam. 1. 18.

³ Or, The upright!

³ Heb. whittled.

¹ Heb. out of the tail.

Joshua, that Joshua called for all the men of Israel, and said unto the ^{chiefs} ^{captains} of the men of war which went with him, Come near, put your feet upon the necks of these kings. And they came near, and put their feet upon the necks of them. ²⁵ And Joshua said unto them, ^bFear not, nor be ^{dismayed}; be strong and of good courage: ^afor thus shall the LORD do to all your enemies against whom ye fight.

²⁶ And afterward Joshua smote them, and ^{put them to death,} ^{slaw them,} and hanged them on five trees: and ^cthey were hanging upon the trees until the evening. ²⁷ And it came to pass at the time of the going down of the sun, that Joshua commanded, and ^dthey took them down off the trees, and cast them into the cave wherein they had ^{hidden themselves,} ^{been hid,} and laid great stones ^{on the} ^{in the cave's} mouth of the cave, unto ^{mouth, which remains until} this very day.

²⁸ And ^{that day} Joshua took ^{on that day} ^{Makkedah}, and smote it with the edge of the sword, and the king ^{thereof}; he ^{utterly} destroyed them, and all the souls that were ^{therein}; he ^{left} none ^{remaining}: and he did to the king of Makkedah ^{as he had done} unto the king of Jericho.

²⁹ ^{And} ^{Then} Joshua passed from Makkedah, and all Israel with him, unto ^{Libnah}, and fought against Libnah: ³⁰ and the LORD delivered it also, and the king thereof, into the hand of Israel; and he smote it with the edge of the sword, and all the souls that were therein; he ^{left} none ^{remaining} in it; and he did unto the king thereof ^{as he had done} unto the king of Jericho.

³¹ And Joshua passed from Libnah, and all Israel with him,

^a var. 2.
² Kin. 18. 14, 17
& 19. 8, 21.

^b ch. 1. 6, 9.
See Deut. 31.
6-8.

^c ch. 18. 10.
Judg. 1. 29.
See 1 Kin. 3.
15-17.
^d Deut. 3. 21
& 7. 12.

^e ch. 3. 29.
^f ver. 2.

^g Deut. 21.
22, 23.

^h ch. 15. 12.
Judg. 1. 10.
See ch. 14.
13-15.
ⁱ ver. 10, 16,
17.

^j ch. 6. 21.

^k ch. 21. 12.
² Kin. 3. 22
& 19. 8, 21.
^l See ch. 15.
15-17
& Judg. 1. 11-
12.

unto ^aLibnah, and encamped against it, and fought against it: ³² and the LORD delivered Libnah into the hand of Israel, and he ^{which} took it on the second day, and smote it with the edge of the sword, and all the souls that were therein, according to all that he had done to Libnah.

³³ Then Horam king of ^eGezer came up to help Lachish; and Joshua smote him and his people, until he had left him none remaining.

³⁴ And ^{Joshua passed from} ^{Lachish} ^{from Lachish} ^{Joshua passed} ^{Lachish}, and all Israel with him, unto ^{Eglon}; and they encamped against it, and fought against it: ³⁵ and they took it on that day, and smote it with the edge of the sword, and all the souls that were therein he ^{utterly} destroyed that day, according to all that he had done to Lachish.

³⁶ And Joshua went up from Eglon, and all Israel with him, unto ^{Hebron}; and they fought against it: ³⁷ and they took it, and smote it with the edge of the sword, and the king thereof, and all the cities thereof, and all the souls that were therein; he left none remaining, according to all that he had done to Eglon; but he ^{utterly} destroyed it, and all the souls that were therein.

³⁸ And Joshua returned, and all Israel with him, to ^{Debir}; and fought against it: ³⁹ and he took it, and the king thereof, and all the cities thereof; and they smote them with the edge of the sword, and ^{utterly} destroyed all the souls that were therein; he left none remaining: as he had done to Hebron, so he did to Debir, and to the king thereof; as he had done also to Libnah, and to ^{the king thereof.} ^{her king.}

40 So Joshua smote all the land, the hill country, and of the South, country of the hills, ^b and of the south, and the lowland, ^b and of the slopes, and of the vale, ^b and of the springs, and all their kings: he left none remaining: ^cbut he utterly destroyed all that breathed, as the LORD, the God of Israel, commanded. ^{LORD} And Joshua smote them from 'Kadesh-barnea even unto Gaza, and all the country of 'Goshen, even unto Gibeon. 42 And all these kings and their land did Joshua take at one time, ^jbecause the LORD, the God of Israel, fought for Israel. 43 ^kAnd Joshua returned, and all Israel with him, unto the camp to Gilgal.

1 And it came to pass, **II** when ^mJabin king of Hazor had heard ⁿthereof, ^othose things, that he ^psent to Jobab king of Madon, and to the king of Shimron, and to the king of Achshaph, 2 and to the kings that were on the north, in the hill country, and in the north of the mountains, and of the ^qArabah south of 'Chinneroth, and in the lowland, and ^rin the heights of 'Dor on the west, 3 And to the Canaanite on the east and on the west, and to the Amorite, and the Hittite, and the Perizite, and the 'Jebusite in the hill country, and to the 'Hivite under 'Hermon in the land of ^sMispeh.

4 And they went out, they and all their hosts with them, much people, even ^tas the sand that is upon the sea shore in multitude, with horses and chariots very many. 5 And when all these kings met together, and were ^umet together, they came and pitched together at the waters of Merom, to fight against Israel. 6 And the LORD said unto Joshua, ^v'Be not afraid because of them: for to-morrow at this time will I deliver them up all slain before Israel: thou shalt ^whough their

^a ch. 17. 16-18.
^b Deut. 20. 1.
^c Judg. 1. 19
^d 4. 2
^e ch. 12. 8.
^f Deut. 20. 16, 17.
^g ch. 10. 2.

^h Deut. 9. 28.
ⁱ ch. 19. 28.
^j ch. 11. 16.
^k ch. 18. 6.
^l ver. 3.

^m ver. 14.

ⁿ ver. 15.
^o ver. 6.

^p Cp. Judg. 4. 2, 21.

^q ch. 10. 2.
^r Cp. Judg. 4. 2.

^s ch. 3. 16.
^t Deut. 1. 1.
^u ch. 12. 8
^v 13. 27
^w 19. 28.
^x Num. 34. 11.
^y ch. 10. 40.
^z ch. 12. 32.
^{aa} ch. 17. 11.
^{ab} Judg. 1. 27.

^{ac} ch. 15. 63.
^{ad} Judg. 8. 3.
^{ae} See Deut. 3. 8.

^{af} ver. 8.
^{ag} Gen. 31. 40.
^{ah} (mg.)
^{ai} (Cp. ch. 8. 26.)
^{aj} Deut. 18. 16 (mg.).
^{ak} Gen. 22. 17
^{al} 32. 12.
^{am} Judg. 7. 12.
^{an} 1 Sam. 18. 6.

^{ao} Cp. ch. 10. 2.
^{ap} Ex. 24. 11.
^{aq} Deut. 7. 2.
^{ar} ver. 9.
^{as} 1 Sam. 8. 4.
^{at} 1 Chr. 18. 4.
^{au} Cp. Gen. 48. 6.
^{av} ch. 1. 7.

horses, and burn their ^{ba}chariots with fire. 7 So Joshua came, and all the people of war with him, against them by the waters of Merom ^{bb}suddenly, and they fell upon them. 8 And the LORD delivered them into the hand of Israel, and they smote them, and chased them unto ^{bc}great Zidon, and unto ^{bd}Misrephoth-maim, and unto the valley of 'Mizpeh eastward; and they smote them, until they left them none remaining. 9 And Joshua did unto them ^{be}as the LORD bade him: he houghed their horses, and burnt their chariots with fire.

10 And Joshua turned back at that time, and took Hazor, and smote the king thereof with the sword: for 'Hazor beforetime was the head of all those kingdoms.

11 And they smote all the souls that were therein with the edge of the sword, ^{bf}utterly destroying them: ^{bg}there was none left that breathed: not ^{bh}any left to breathe: and he burnt Hazor with fire.

12 And all the cities of those kings, and all the kings of them, did Joshua take, and ^{bi}he smote them with the edge of the sword, and ^{bj}he utterly destroyed them: ^{bk}as Moses the servant of the LORD commanded. 13 But as for the cities that stood ^{bl}still in their mounds, strength, Israel burned none of them, save Hazor only; that did Joshua burn. 14 And all the spoil of these cities, and the cattle, the children of Israel took for a prey unto themselves; but every man they smote with the edge of the sword, until they had destroyed them, neither left they any ^{bm}that breathed. 15 ^{bn}As the LORD commanded Moses his servant, ^{bo}so did Moses command Joshua: ^{bp}and so did Joshua; ^{bq}he

R.V. ¹ Heb. devoted. ² Or, Naphoth Dor ³ Heb. devoted. ⁴ Heb. he removed nothing.
A.V. ⁵ Heb. assembled by appointment. ⁶ Or, Zidon-rabbak ⁷ Or, Salt pits. Heb. Burnings. ⁸ Heb. any breath.
⁹ Heb. on their heap. ¹⁰ Heb. he removed nothing.

nothing undone of all that
 2 ^{Low} commanded Moses.
 3 So Joshua took all that
 4 ^{the hill} country, and all the
 5 ^{lowland,} and all the land of
 6 ^{the valley,} and the hill country of Israel,
 7 ^{the mountain} of the same; ¹⁷ ^{Even}
 8 from mount Halak, that
 9 goeth up to Seir, even unto
 10 ^{the valley of} Le-
 11 ^{banon} under mount Hermon:
 12 ^{all} their kings he took, and
 13 ^{smote} them, and put them to death.
 14 ^{Joshua} made war ^a long time
 15 ^{with} all those kings. ¹⁹ There
 16 ^{was} not a city that made peace
 17 ^{with} the children of Israel, save
 18 ^{the} Hivites the inhabitants of
 19 ^{the} country: ^{they} took all
 20 ^{other} they took in battle.
 21 ^{For} it was of the LORD ^{to}
 22 ^{to} harden their hearts, that they should
 23 ^{come} against Israel in battle,
 24 ^{that} he might destroy them,
 25 ^{that} they might have no favour,
 26 ^{that} he might destroy them,
 27 ^{as} the LORD commanded Moses.
 28 ^{And} Joshua came at that time, and
 29 ^{at} that time came Joshua,
 30 ^{and} the Anakim from the
 31 ^{west} from Hebron, from
 32 ^{the} Anab, and from all
 33 ^{the} country of Judah, and from
 34 ^{all} the country of Israel: Joshua
 35 ^{and} the Anakim smote them
 36 ^{and} destroyed them utterly.
 37 ^{There} was none of the children
 38 ^{of} Israel: only in Gaza, in Gath,
 39 ^{and} in Ashdod, ^{there} remained.
 40 ^{So} Joshua took the whole
 41 ^{land} according to all that the
 42 ^{LORD} gave it for an inheritance
 43 ^{unto} Israel according to
 44 ^{their} divisions by their tribes.
 45 ^{And} the land ^{had} rest from war.
 46 ^{Now} these are the
 47 ^{kings} of the land, whom
 48 ^{the} children of Israel
 49 ^{smote,} and possessed their land

beyond
 on the other side Jordan toward the
 sunrise, from ^a the valley of
 rising of the sun, from ^a the river
 Arnon unto mount Hermon, and
 all ^a the Arabah eastward: ² ^a Sihon
 king of the Amorites, who dwelt
 in Heshbon, and ruled from
 Aroer, which is ^{on the edge} of the
 valley of Arnon, and ^{upon the bank} of the
 river ^{the city that is in}
 the middle of the valley, and from
 half Gilead, even unto the ^a river
 Jabbok, which is the border of the
 children of Ammon; ³ and ^a the
 Arabah ^{unto} the sea of Chinneroth, east-
 ward, and unto the sea of the
 Arabah, even the Salt Sea, eastward,
 plain, salt sea on the east, on
 the way to Beth-jeshimoth; and from
^a the south, under ^a the slopes of Pisgah:
⁴ and the border ^a of Og king of
 Bashan, which was of the remnant
 of ^a the Rephaim, ^a who dwelt at Ash-
 taroth and at Edrei, ⁵ and ^a who reigned
 in ^a mount Hermon, and ^a in
 Salecah, and in all Bashan, ^a unto
 the border of the Geshurites and
 the Maacathites, and half Gilead,
 the border of Sihon king of
 Heshbon. ⁶ Them did ^a Moses the
 servant of the LORD and the
 children of Israel ^a smote them:
 and Moses the servant of the LORD
^a gave it for a possession unto
 the Reubenites, and the Gadites,
 and the half tribe of Manasseh.
⁷ And these are the kings of
 the land whom Joshua and the
 children of Israel smote ^a on this side
 Jordan ^a westward, from Baal-gad
 in the valley of Lebanon even
 unto the ^a mount Halak, that
 goeth up to Seir; and Joshua gave it
 unto the tribes of Israel for a
 possession ^a according to their
 divisions; ⁸ ^a in the hill country, and
 in the lowland, and in the Arabah,
 and in the valleys, slopes, and in the
 wilderness, and in the south country;
^a the Hittites, the Amorites, and the
 Canaanites, the Perizzites, the Hivites,
 and the Jebusites: ⁹ ^a the king of

1. Or, the bare mountains. 2 Heb. make strong. 3 Heb. devoted. 4 Or, might not sue for favour. 5 Heb. devoted.
 AV. 6 Or, the smooth mountains. 7 Or, Teman. 8 Or, The springs of Pisgah, or, The hill.

Jericho, one; ^athe king of Ai, which is beside Beth-el, one; ¹⁰ ^bthe king of Jerusalem, one; ^bthe king of Hebron, one; ¹¹ ^bthe king of Jarmuth, one; ^bthe king of Lachish, one; ¹² ^bthe king of Eglon, one; ^cthe king of Gezer, one; ¹³ ^vthe king of Debir, one; the king of Geder, one; ¹⁴ the king of Hormah, one; the king of Arad, one; ¹⁵ ⁱthe king of Libnah, one; the king of Adullam, one; ¹⁶ ⁱthe king of Makedah, one; ^mthe king of Beth-el, one; ¹⁷ the king of Tappuah, one; the king of Hephher, one; ¹⁸ the king of Aphek, one; the king of ^{Lasharon,} ^{Lasharon}, one; ¹⁹ ^qthe king of Madon, one; ^rthe king of Hazor, one; ²⁰ ^qthe king of Shimron-meron, one; ^qthe king of Achshaph, one; ²¹ ^qthe king of Taanach, one; ^qthe king of Megiddo, one; ²² the king of Kedesh, one; the king of Jokneam ⁱⁿ Carmel, one; ²³ ^{the} the king of Dor in ^{the} ^{height} ^{coast} of Dor, one; the king of ^{Golim} ⁱⁿ the nations of Gilgal, one; ²⁴ the king of Tirzah, one: all the kings thirty and one.

13 ¹ Now Joshua ^vwas old and well stricken in years; and the LORD said unto him, Thou art old and well stricken in years, and there remaineth yet very much land ^{to} to be possessed. ² ^bThis is the land that yet remaineth: all the ^{regions} ^{borders} of the Philistines, and all the Geshurites; ³ from ^{the} ^{Shihor,} ^{Shihor}, which is before Egypt, even unto the ^{borders} of Ekron northward, ^{which} is counted to the ^{Canaanites:} ^{the} five lords of the Philistines; the ^{Gazites,} ^{Gazites}, and the ^{Ashdodites,} ^{Ashdodites}, the ^{Eshkelonites,} ^{Eshkelonites}, the Gittites, and the Ekronites; ⁴ also ^{the} ^{Avvim,} ^{Avvim}, ⁴ on From

a ch. 2. 20.

b ch. 10. 23.

c See Judg.

1. 34-36.

d 1 Kin.

5. 18.

Ps. 83. 7.

Ezek. 27. 2.

e ch. 10. 23.

f ch. 11. 17

g ch. 10. 23.

h Num. 34. 8.

i ch. 10. 20.

j ch. 11. 8.

k Cp. ch. 23.

l Judg. 2. 21-23.

m ch. 8. 17.

n ch. 23. 4.

o ch. 23. 4.

p ch. 14. 1, 2.

q ch. 11. 1.

r ch. 11. 1, 10.

s ch. 17. 11.

t ch. 12. 6.

See Num. 32.

u Deut. 2. 23.

v ch. 11. 2.

w ver. 16.

Cp. Num. 21.

x Num. 21.

y ch. 14. 10

z 23. 1.

a Deut. 2. 14.

b Deut. 31. 3.

c Judg. 3. 1.

d Joel 2. 4.

e 1 Chr. 13. 5.

Jer. 2. 18.

f Num. 21.

24. 25.

g ver. 11.

h Judg. 3. 3.

i Deut. 2. 23.

j ch. 14. 3, 4.

See Num. 18.

20-32.

the south: all the land of the Canaanites, and ¹Mearah that belongeth to the Zidonians, unto Aphek, ²to the border of ^{the} ^{borders} the Amorites: ³and the land of the ^{Gabalites,} ^{Gabalites}, and all Lebanon, toward the sunrising, from ¹Baal-gad under mount Hermon unto ^{the} ^{entering} ⁱⁿ ^{of} ^{Hamath:} ⁸ ^{all} the inhabitants of the hill country from Lebanon unto ¹Misrephoth-maim, ^{even} ^{and} all the Zidonians; ⁴them will I drive out from before the children of Israel: only ^{allot} ^{thou} ^{it} ^{by} ^{lot} ^{unto} ^{Israel} ^{for} ^{an} ^{inheritance}, as the Israelites ⁰for an inheritance, as I have commanded thee. ⁷ Now therefore ²divide this land for an inheritance unto the nine tribes, and the half tribe of Manasseh. ⁸ With ^{him} ^{whom} the Reubenites and the Gadites have received their inheritance, ¹which Moses gave them, beyond Jordan eastward, even as Moses the servant of the LORD gave them; ⁹ ^{from} ^{Arzer}, that is ^{on} ^{the} ^{edge} ^{upon} ^{the} ^{bank} of the valley of ^{the} ^{river} Arnon, and the city that is in the ^{middle} ^{of} ^{the} ^{valley} ^{river}, and ^{all} the ^{plain} of Medeba unto Dibon; ¹⁰ ^{and} ^{all} the cities of Sihon king of the Amorites, which reigned in Heshbon, unto the border of the children of Ammon; ¹¹ and Gilead, and the ^{border} of the Geshurites and the ^{Maachathites,} ^{Maachathites}, and all mount Hermon, and ^{all} Bashan unto Salcah; ¹² ^{all} the kingdom of Og in Bashan, which reigned in Ashtaroth and in ^{Edrei} ^(the same was left Edrei, who remained) of ^{the} ^{remnant} of the ^{Raphaim;} ^{Raphaim}; ¹³ for these did Moses smite, and ^{drive} ^{cast} them out. ¹³ Nevertheless the children of Israel ^{drive} ^{not} ^{expelled} ^{not} the Geshurites, nor the ^{Maachathites,} ^{Maachathites}, but the Geshurites and the Maachathites ⁱⁿ ^{the} ^{midst} ^{of} ^{Israel}, unto ^{dwell} ^{among} ^{the} ^{Israelites} ^{until} ^{this} ^{day}. ¹⁴ Only unto the tribe of Levi

R.V. ¹ Or, Naphtali-dor
Avvim: from the south, all etc.

² Or, nations
³ Or, table land
A.V. ⁴ Or, Sharon.

⁵ Commonly called, the brook of Egypt. See Num. 34. 5.

⁶ Or, also the

⁷ Heb. to possess it.

⁸ Or, The cave.

he gave none inheritance; the offerings of the Lord, the God of Israel, made by fire are their inheritance, as he spake unto them.

¹⁵ And Moses gave unto the tribe of the children of Reuben

inheritance according to their families. ¹⁶ And their border was from Aroer, ^{that is on the edge of the valley of} Arnon, and the city that is in the ^{middle} midst of the valley, and all the ^{plain} by Medeba;

¹⁷ Heshbon, and all her cities that are in the ^{plain}; ¹⁸ Dibon, and ¹⁹ Bamoth-baal, and ²⁰ Jahaz, and Kedemoth, and ²¹ Mophaath, and ²² Kirjathaim, and ²³ Sibmah, and ²⁴ Zareth-shahar in the mount of the ^{valley}; ²⁵ and ²⁶ Beth-peor, and ²⁷ the ^{slopes of} Pingah, and ²⁸ Beth-jeshimoth; ²⁹ and ³⁰ all the cities of the ^{plain}, and all the kingdom of Sihon king of the Amorites, which reigned in Heshbon, ³¹ whom Moses smote with ^{the} chiefs of Midian, Evi, and Rekem, and Zur, and Hur, and Reba, ³² which were princes of Sihon, ³³ that dwell in the country.

³⁴ Balaam also the son of Beor, the ^{soothsayer}, did the children of Israel slay with the sword among ^{the rest of their slain} them that were slain by them. ³⁵ And the border of the children of Reuben was Jordan, and the border ^{thereof}. This was the inheritance of the children of Reuben according to their families, the cities and the villages thereof.

³⁶ And Moses gave inheritance unto the tribe of Gad, ^{even} unto the children of Gad, according to their families. ³⁷ And ³⁸ their border was Jazer, and all the cities of Gilead, and half the land of the children of Ammon, unto Aroer that is before ³⁹ Rabbah; ⁴⁰ and from Heshbon unto Ramath-mizpeh, and Betonim; and

from ⁴¹ Mahanaim unto the border of ⁴² Debir; ⁴³ and in the valley, Beth-haram, and Beth-nimrah, and ⁴⁴ Succoth, and Zaphon, the rest of the kingdom of Sihon king of Heshbon, ⁴⁵ Jordan and ⁴⁶ the border thereof, unto the ⁴⁷ uttermost part of the sea of ⁴⁸ Chinnereth on the other side Jordan eastward. ⁴⁹ This is the inheritance of the children of Gad according to their families, the cities and the villages thereof.

⁵⁰ And Moses gave inheritance unto the half tribe of Manasseh: and ⁵¹ this was for the half tribe of the children of Manasseh according to their families. ⁵² And their border was from ⁵³ Mahanaim, all Bashan, all the kingdom of Og king of Bashan, and all ⁵⁴ the towns of Jair, which are in Bashan, threescore cities: ⁵⁵ and half Gilead, and ⁵⁶ Ashtaroth, and Edrei, ⁵⁷ the cities of the kingdom of Og in Bashan, ⁵⁸ were for the children of Machir the son of Manasseh, ⁵⁹ even to the one half of the children of Machir according to their families.

⁶⁰ These are the inheritances which Moses did distribute for inheritance ⁶¹ in the plains of Moab, beyond the Jordan at Jericho, eastward. ⁶² But unto the tribe of Levi Moses gave ⁶³ none inheritance: the Lord, the God of Israel, is their inheritance, as he spake unto them.

⁶⁴ And these are the inheritances which the children of Israel took inheritance in the land of Canaan, which ⁶⁵ Eleazar the priest, and Joshua the son of Nun, and the heads of the fathers' houses of the tribes of the children of Israel, distributed unto them, ⁶⁶ by the lot of their inheritance, as the Lord commanded by the hand of Moses, for the nine tribes, and

a Gen. 32. 2.
b Sam. 2. 3, 13.
c 17. 34.
d 2 Sam. 9. 4.
e (for mg.).

f Gen. 32. 17.

g See ch.

h 2.

i ver. 9.

j Cp. Num.

k 21. 30.

l Cp. Num.

m 21. 19.

n 22. 41 (mg.).

o 32. 38.

p Esak. 25. 9.

q Num. 21.

r Num. 32.

s 37. 38.

t See ver. 36.

u Deut. 4. 46.

v See ch. 12. 2.

w Num. 32.

x 41.

y Chr. 2. 22.

z Cp. Deut. 2. 14.

a Deut. 2. 10.

b ch. 12. 4.

c Num. 21.

d Num. 31. 8.

e ch. 17. 1.

f Num. 32. 39.

g 42.

h Num. 22. 1.

i ver. 14.

j ch. 18. 7.

k Num. 18. 20.

l ch. 17. 4.

m 21. 1.

n Num. 34. 17.

o 18.

p Num. 32.

q 34-36.

r Num. 26.

s 32. 54.

t 34. 13.

u Cp. Deut.

v 3. 11.

w 2 Sam. 11. 1.

x 12. 28.

from ⁴¹ Mahanaim unto the border of ⁴² Debir; ⁴³ and in the valley, Beth-haram, and Beth-nimrah, and

⁴⁴ Succoth, and Zaphon, the rest of the kingdom of Sihon king of Heshbon, ⁴⁵ Jordan and ⁴⁶ the border thereof, unto the ⁴⁷ uttermost part of the sea of ⁴⁸ Chinnereth on the other side Jordan eastward. ⁴⁹ This is the inheritance of the children of Gad according to their families, the cities and the villages thereof.

⁵⁰ And Moses gave inheritance unto the half tribe of Manasseh: and ⁵¹ this was for the half tribe of the children of Manasseh according to their families. ⁵² And their border was from ⁵³ Mahanaim, all Bashan, all the kingdom of Og king of Bashan, and all ⁵⁴ the towns of Jair, which are in Bashan, threescore cities: ⁵⁵ and half Gilead, and ⁵⁶ Ashtaroth, and Edrei, ⁵⁷ the cities of the kingdom of Og in Bashan, ⁵⁸ were for the children of Machir the son of Manasseh, ⁵⁹ even to the one half of the children of Machir according to their families.

⁶⁰ These are the inheritances which Moses did distribute for inheritance ⁶¹ in the plains of Moab, beyond the Jordan at Jericho, eastward. ⁶² But unto the tribe of Levi Moses gave ⁶³ none inheritance: the Lord, the God of Israel, is their inheritance, as he spake unto them.

⁶⁴ And these are the inheritances which the children of Israel took inheritance in the land of Canaan, which ⁶⁵ Eleazar the priest, and Joshua the son of Nun, and the heads of the fathers' houses of the tribes of the children of Israel, distributed unto them, ⁶⁶ by the lot of their inheritance, as the Lord commanded by the hand of Moses, for the nine tribes, and

⁶⁷ from ⁶⁸ Mahanaim unto the border of ⁶⁹ Debir; ⁷⁰ and in the valley, Beth-haram, and Beth-nimrah, and ⁷¹ Succoth, and Zaphon, the rest of the kingdom of Sihon king of Heshbon, ⁷² Jordan and ⁷³ the border thereof, unto the ⁷⁴ uttermost part of the sea of ⁷⁵ Chinnereth on the other side Jordan eastward. ⁷⁶ This is the inheritance of the children of Gad according to their families, the cities and the villages thereof.

⁷⁷ And Moses gave inheritance unto the half tribe of Manasseh: and ⁷⁸ this was for the half tribe of the children of Manasseh according to their families. ⁷⁹ And their border was from ⁸⁰ Mahanaim, all Bashan, all the kingdom of Og king of Bashan, and all ⁸¹ the towns of Jair, which are in Bashan, threescore cities: ⁸² and half Gilead, and ⁸³ Ashtaroth, and Edrei, ⁸⁴ the cities of the kingdom of Og in Bashan, ⁸⁵ were for the children of Machir the son of Manasseh, ⁸⁶ even to the one half of the children of Machir according to their families.

R.V. ¹ Or, table land ² Or, springs ³ Or, Lidebir ⁴ Or, having Jordan for a border
A.V. ⁵ Or, The high places of Baal, and house of Baal-moon. ⁶ Or, Springs of Pingah, or, The hill. ⁷ Or, diviner.

for the half tribe. ³ ^aFor Moses had given the inheritance of the two tribes and ^{the} half tribe ^{beyond} on the other side Jordan: ^bbut unto the Levites he gave none inheritance among them. ⁴ For ^athe children of Joseph were two tribes, Manasseh and Ephraim: ^{and} ^{therefore} they gave no portion unto the Levites in the land, save cities to dwell in, with ^{the} ^{suburbs thereof} ^{suburbs} for their cattle and for their substance. ⁵ ^fAs the LORD commanded Moses, so the children of Israel did, and they divided the land.

⁶ Then the children of Judah drew nigh ^{came} unto Joshua in Gilgal: and Caleb the son of Jephunneh the ^{Kenezite} ^{Kenezite} said unto him, Thou knowest ^jthe thing that the LORD ^{spake} ^{said} unto Moses the man of God concerning me and concerning thee in Kadesh-barnea.

⁷ Forty years old was I when Moses the servant of the LORD ^{spy} ^{espied} sent me from Kadesh-barnea to out the land; and I brought him word again as it was in mine heart. ⁸ Nevertheless ^omy brethren that went up with me made the heart of the people melt: but I wholly followed the LORD my God. ⁹ And Moses sware on that day, saying;

"Surely the land ^{whereon} thy ^{foot hath} ^{trodden} shall be ^{an} ^{thine} inheritance to thee ^{and} to thy children ^{for} ever, because thou hast wholly followed the LORD my God.

¹⁰ And now, behold, the LORD hath kept me alive, ^{as he} ^{spake,} ^{said,} these ^{forty} ^{and five} years, from the time that ^{even} ^{since} the LORD spake this word to Moses, while ^{the children of} ^{Israel} ^{walked} ^{wandered} in the wilderness: and now, lo, I am this day ^{four} ^{score} ^{and five} years old. ¹¹ ^aAs yet I am as

^a See ch. 18. 8.

^b See ch. 18. 25.
^c Dent. 31. 2.

^d Gen. 48. 5.
¹ Chr. 5. 1, 2.

^e Num. 18. 25, 23.

^f ch. 21. 2.
^{Num.} 25. 1, 2.

^g ch. 22. 6.

^h ch. 10. 36.

ⁱ & 15. 13, 14
^j & 21. 11, 12
^k Judg. 1. 20.
¹ Chr. 6. 55, 56.
¹ Mac. 2. 55.

^l ver. 13, 14.
^{Num.} 32. 12.
^{Op.} ch. 15. 17.

^m Num. 14. 34, 30.

ⁿ Dent. 1. 36, 35.

^o ver. 13.
^{Gen.} 23. 2
^p & 35. 27.

^q Judg. 1. 10.
^r See ch. 10. 36.

^s See ch. 11. 25.

^t Num. 18. 6, 16, 20.

^u & 14. 6-9.

^v Dent. 1. 25.
^{See} Num. 13. 31-33.

^w Num. 34. 3.

^x Num. 32. 36.

^y Num. 14. 34.

^z Dent. 1. 36.

^{aa} ch. 1. 2.

^{ab} Num. 34. 4.

^{ac} Judg. 1. 36.

^{ad} Num. 14. 30.

^{ae} Op. ver. 7.

^{af} ver. 67.

^{ag} Num. 34. 3.
^{ah} Op. ch. 13. 2.

^{ai} Op. Dent. 34. 7.

^{aj} & Eccles. 48. 2.

strong this day as I was in the day that Moses sent me: as my strength was then, even so is my strength now, for war, ^{and} ^{both} ^{to go} ^{out} ^{and to come in}. ¹² Now therefore give me this mountain, whereof the LORD spake in that day; for thou heardest in that day how the ^{Anakim} ^{Anakims} were there, and ^{that the} ^{cities were} great and fenced: ^{it may} ^{be that} ^{he} the LORD will be with me, and then I shall be able to drive them out, as the LORD ^{spake.} ^{said.} ¹³ And Joshua ^{blessed} ^{him;} ^{and} ^{he} gave ^{Hebron} unto Caleb the son of Jephunneh ^{Hebron} for an inheritance. ¹⁴ Therefore Hebron became the inheritance of Caleb the son of Jephunneh the ^{Kenezite} ^{Kenezite} unto this day; ^kbecause that he wholly followed the ^{LORD,} ^{the} God of Israel. ¹⁵ ^{Now} ^{the} name of Hebron ^{beforetime} ^{was} ^{Kiriath-arba;} ^{which} ^{Arba was} the greatest man among the ^{Anakim.} ^{Anakims}. ^mAnd the land had rest from war.

¹ ^{And} ^{this} ^{then} ^{was} ^{the} ^{lot} ^{for} ^{of} ^{the} ^{tribe} ^{of} ^{Judah} ^{according} ^{to} ^{their} ^{families} ^{was} ^{unto} ^{the} ^{border} ^{of} ^{families;} ^{even} ^{to} ^{Edom,} ^{even} ^{to} ^{the} ^{wilderness} ^{of} ^{Zin} ^{southward,} ^{at} ^{southward} ^{was} ^{the} ^{uttermost} ^{part} ^{of} ^{the} ^{south} ^{coast.} ² And their south border was from the ^{uttermost} ^{part} ^{of} ^{the} ^{Salt} ^{Sea,} ^{from} ^{the} ^{bay} ^{that} ^{looked} ^{south-} ^{ward:} ³ and it went out ^{southward} ^{to} ^{the} ^{south} ^{of} ^{the} ^{ascend} ^{of} ^{Akrabbim,} ^{side} ^{to} ^{Maaleh-acrabim,} and passed along to Zin, and ^{went} ^{up} ^{by} ^{on} the south ^{side} ^{unto} ^{Kadesh-barnea,} and passed along ^{to} ^{Hezron,} and went up to ^{Addar,} and ^{turned} ^{about} ^{Adar,} and ^{set} ^{along} ^{to} ^{Karkaa.} ⁴ and ^{it} ^{passed} ^{along} ^{to} ^{Karkaa.} ^{From} ^{thence} ^{it} ^{passed} ^{toward} ^{Azmoun,} and went out ^{at} ^{the} ^{brook} ^{unto} ^{the} ^{river} ^{of} ^{Egypt;} and the goings out of ^{the} ^{border} ^{that} ^{coast} were at the sea: this shall be your south ^{border.} ^{coast.} ⁵ And the east border was ^{the} ^{Salt} ^{Sea,} ^{salt} ^{sea,}

R.V. ¹ Or, pasture lands
A.V. ^o Heb. tongue.

² That is, The city of Arba.
³ Heb. tongue.

⁴ Or, The going up to Acrabbim.

even unto the end of Jordan. And ^{the} border ^{of} in the north quarter was from the ¹bay of the sea at the ^{end} uttermost part of Jordan: ⁶ and the border went up to ^{Beth-hoglah,} ^{Beth-hoglah,} and passed along by the north of ²Beth-arabah; and the border went up to ⁴the stone of Bohan the son of Reuben: ⁷ and the border went up ^{to} Debir from ⁷the valley of Achor, and so northward, looking toward Gilgal, that is ^{over} against ^dthe ascent of going up to Adummim, which is on the south side of the river: and the border passed ^{along} to the waters of ⁴En-shemesh, and the goings out thereof were at ¹En-rogel: ⁸ and the border went up by ⁷the valley of the son of Hinnom unto the south ²side of the Jebusite southward (^{the} same is Jerusalem): and the border went up to the top of the mountain that lieth before the valley of Hinnom westward, which is at the uttermost part of the vale ²of Rephaim ^{and} northward: ⁹ and the border was drawn from the top of the mountain ^o unto the fountain of the waters of Nephtoah, and went out to the cities of mount Ephron; and the border was drawn to Baalah (^{the} same is Kirjath-jearim): ¹⁰ and the border turned about from Baalah westward unto mount Seir, and passed along unto the side of mount Jearim, on the north (^{the} same is Chemlon), which is Chemlon, on the north side, and went down to ⁷Beth-shemesh, and passed ^{along} by ^{on} to ⁷Timnah: ¹¹ and the border went out ^{unto} the side of Ekron northward: and the border was drawn to Shikkeron, and passed along to mount ²Baalah, and went out ^{at} unto Jabneel; and the goings out of the border were at the sea.

¹² And the west border was to ²the great sea, and the border ^{thereof}. This is the border of the children of Judah round about according to their families.

¹³ And unto Caleb the son of Jephunneh he gave a ^{portion} among the children of Judah, according to the commandment of the LORD to Joshua, ^{even} ²Kirjath-arba, which Arba was ^{the} father of Anak (^{the} same is ²Hebron). ¹⁴ And Caleb drove out thence the three sons of Anak, ²Sheshai, and Ahiman, and Talmi, the children of Anak. ¹⁵ And he went up thence ^{against} the inhabitants of Debir: ^{now} and the name of Debir beforetime was ²Kirjath-sepher. ¹⁶ And Caleb said, He that smiteth ²Kirjath-sepher, Kirjath-sepher, and taketh it, to him will I give Achsah my daughter to wife. ¹⁷ And Othniel the son of Kenaz, ^{the} brother of Caleb, took it: and he gave him Achsah his daughter to wife. ¹⁸ And it came to pass, ^{when} she came ^{unto} him, that she moved him to ask of her father a field: and she lighted ^{down} from off her ass; and Caleb said unto her, What wouldest thou? ¹⁹ And she said, answered, Give me ²a ¹'blessing; for that thou hast ^{set} me in the land of the South, ^{land;} give me also springs of water. And he gave her the upper ^{springs} springs, and the nether springs.

²⁰ This is the inheritance of the tribe of the children of Judah according to their families.

²¹ And the uttermost cities of the tribe of the children of Judah toward the ^{border} coast of Edom in the South ^{southward} were Kabzeel, and ²Eder, and ²Jagar, ²² and Kinah, and Dimonah, and ²³Adadah, and Kedesh, and Hazor, and ²⁴Ithnan, and Ithnan.

R.V. ¹ Heb. tongue. ² Heb. shoulder.

³ That is, The city of Arba.

⁴ Or, present

⁵ Or, given me the land

A.V. ⁶ Or, Kirjath-arba.

24 ^aZiph, and Telem, and Bealoth; ^aBealoth, ^aHazor-hadattah, and ^aKerloth-hearon; ^aHazor-hadattah, and ^aKerloth, and ^aHebron, which is Hazor; ^aAmam, and Shema, and Moladah; ^a27 and Hazar-gaddah, and Heshmon, and Beth-pelet; ^a28 and Hazar-shual, and ^aBeer-sheba, and Biziothlah; ^a29 Balalah, and Iim, and Ezem; ^a30 and Eltolad, and Chesil, and Hormah; ^a31 and ^aZiklag, and Madmannah, and Sansannah; ^a32 and Lebaoth, and Shilhim, and Ain, and Rimmon: all the cities are twenty and nine, with their villages.

33 In the lowland, ^aEshtaol, and Zorah, and Ashnah; ^a34 and Zanoah, and En-gannim, Tappuah, and Enam; ^a35 ^aJarmuth, and ^aAdullam, ^aSocoh, and ^aAzekah; ^a36 and Shaaraim, and Adithaim, and Gederah, ^aand Gederothaim; fourteen cities with their villages.

37 Zenan, and Hadashah, and Migdal-gad; ^a38 and Dilean, and Mizpeh, and Joktheel; ^a39 ^aLachish, and Boz-kath, and ^aEglon; ^a40 and Cabbon, and ^aLahmam, and Chithlish; ^a41 and Gederoth, Beth-dagon, and Naamah, and ^aMakkedah; sixteen cities with their villages.

42 ^aLibnah, and Ether, and Ashan; ^a43 and ^aJiphtah, and Ashnah, and ^aNezib; ^a44 and ^aKeilah, and Achzib, and Mareshah; nine cities with their villages.

45 ^aEkron, with her ^atowns and her villages: ^a46 from Ekron even unto the sea, all that were by the side of ^alay ^anear Ashdod, with their villages.

47 ^aAshdod, her towns and her villages; ^aGaza, her towns and her villages; unto ^athe brook of Egypt, and ^athe great sea, and the border thereof.

48 And in the hill country, ^aShamir, and Jattir, and ^aSocoh; ^a49 and ^aDannah, and ^aKiriath-sannah (the same is Kirjath-sannah, which is Debir); ^a50 and Anab, and Eshtemoth,

^a 1 Sam. 23. 14, 15, 19, 24
^a 26. 1, 2
^a 1 ch. 10. 41
^a 11. 16
^a 2 Sam. 15. 12

^d Gen. 21. 31
^a 26. 23, 33
^e For ver. 13, see ch. 14. 18-15
^f 1 Sam. 23. 24, 25
^g ver. 24
^h 1 Sam. 27. 6
ⁱ 30. 1
^j ver. 10

^k Cp. Num. 18. 23.

^l ch. 10. 3.
^m 1 Sam. 22. 1.
ⁿ ver. 8.
^o 1 Sam. 17. 1.

^p ver. 6.

^q 1 Sam. 23. 29
^r 24. 1.
^s ch. 10. 3.
^t 31, 32.
^u ch. 10. 3.
^v 36, 37.
^w See ver. 8.
^x Cp. Judg. 1. 5, 21
^y 2 Sam. 5. 6.
^z ch. 10. 10, 31.

^{aa} ch. 10. 39, 30.
^{ab} 1 Sam. 22. 1, 2.

^{ac} ch. 13. 3.
^{ad} ch. 8. 15
^{ae} 18. 12.

^{af} Cp. ch. 18. 13
^{ag} Gen. 28. 19
^{ah} Judg. 1. 23, 24.

^{ai} See ver. 4.
^{aj} See ver. 12.
^{ak} See ch. 10. 10.
^{al} See ch. 10. 23.
^{am} Cp. ch. 17. 14
^{an} Cp. ver. 49.

and ^aAnim; ^a51 and ^aGoshen, and Holon, and ^aGiloh; eleven cities with their villages:

52 Arab, and Dumah, and ^aEshan; ^a53 and ^aJanim, and Beth-tappuah, and ^aAphekah; ^a54 and Humtah, and ^aAphekah.

^aKiriath-arba (the same is ^aHebron), and Zior; ^aKiriath-arba, which is Hebron, nine cities with their villages:

55 ^aMaon, ^aCarmel, and ^aZiph, and ^aJutah; ^a56 and Jezreel, and Jok-deam, and ^aZanoah; ^a57 Kain, Gibeah, and ^aTinnah; ten cities with their villages:

58 Halhul, Beth-zur, and ^aGedor; ^aGedor; ^a59 and Maarath, and Beth-anoth, and Eltekon; six cities with their villages:

60 ^aKiriath-baal (the same is Kiriath-jearim), Kiriath-baal, which is Kiriath-jearim, and Rabbah; two cities with their villages:

61 In the wilderness, ^aBeth-arabah, Middin, and ^aSecacah; ^a62 and Nibshan, and the ^aCity of Salt, and ^aEn-gedi; six cities with their villages.

63 And as for the ^aJebusites, the inhabitants of Jerusalem, the children of Judah could not drive them out: but the Jebusites dwell with the children of Judah at ^aJerusalem, unto this day.

1 And the lot for the children of Joseph went out from the Jordan ^aby Jericho,

at the waters of Jericho on the east, unto the wilderness, going up from Jericho through the hill country to Beth-el;

2 and ^ait went out from Beth-el to Luz, and ^apassed along unto the border of the Archites to Ataroth; ^a3 and it went down westward to the border of the Japhletites, unto the coast of Japhlet,

of ^aBeth-horon the nether, even unto ^aGezer: and the goings out thereof were at the sea. ^a4 And ^athe children of Joseph, Manasseh and Ephraim, took their inheritance. ^a5 And the border of

the children of Ephraim according to their families was *thus*: even the border of their inheritance ^{eastward on the east side} was ^bAtaroth-addar, unto Beth-horon the upper; ^cand the border went out ^{westward at Michmethath toward the sea to Michmethah} on the north side; and the border ^{turned about eastward} unto Taanath-shiloh, and passed along by it on the east ^{of Janosh to Janohah}; ⁷ and it went down from Janohah to Ataroth, and ^dto Naarah, and ^ereached unto Jericho, and went out at Jordan.

⁸ From ^fTappuah the border went along ^{westward to the brook of Kanah}; and the goings out thereof were at the sea. This is the inheritance of the tribe of the children of Ephraim ^{according to their families}; ⁹ together with ^gthe cities which were separated ^{And the separate cities} for the children of Ephraim

in the midst of the inheritance of the children of Manasseh, all the cities with their villages. ¹⁰ And they drave not out the Canaanites that dwelt in Gezer: but the Canaanites ^{dwelt in the midst of Ephraim the Ephraimites} unto this day, and became servants ^{to do taskwork serve under tribute}.

¹ And ^{There} this was also a lot for **I7** the tribe of Manasseh; for he was ^mthe firstborn of Joseph: ^{to wit,} for ⁿMachir the firstborn of Manasseh, the father of Gilead; because he was a man of war, therefore ^ohe had Gilead and Bashan. ² And the lot was ^{There was also a lot} for the rest of the children of Manasseh ^{according to their families}; for the children of ^pAbiezer, and for the children of Helek, and for the children of Asriel, and for the children of Shechem, and for the children of Hephher, and for the children of Shemida: these were the male children of Manasseh the son of Joseph ^{according to their families}. ³ But

^a Num. 26. 32.
^b 27. 1
& 32. 2, 11.

^c ch. 12. 13.

^d ch. 17. 7.
^e ch. 14. 1
& 21. 1.
Num. 34. 17.

^f Num. 27. 6, 7
& 32. 2.

^g 1 Chr. 7. 28.

^h ch. 17. 8, 9.

ⁱ ver. 1.
ch. 12. 30, 31.

^j Judg. 1. 28.
1 Kin. 9. 16.
^k ch. 12. 6.

^l ch. 17. 12.
Gen. 49. 15.
^m ch. 12. 8, 9.

ⁿ Gen. 41. 51
& 42. 20
& 43. 18.
^o Gen. 50. 23.
Num. 26. 29
& 32. 39, 40.
^p 1 Chr. 7. 14.

^q Dent. 2. 12, 15.

^r See Num. 26. 29-32.

^s 1 Chr. 7. 29.
1 Kin. 4. 11, 12.

^a Zelophehad, the son of Hephher, the son of Gilead, the son of Machir, the son of Manasseh, had no sons, but daughters: and these are the names of his daughters, ⁴ Mahlah, and Noah, Hoglah, Milcah, and Tirzah. ⁵ And they came near before ⁶Eleazar the priest, and before Joshua the son of Nun, and before the princes, saying, ⁷The LORD commanded Moses to give us an inheritance among our ^{brethren}: therefore according to the commandment of the LORD he gave them an inheritance among the brethren of their father. ⁸ And there fell ten ^{parts} to Manasseh, beside ⁹the land of Gilead and Bashan, which ^{is beyond} were on the other side Jordan; ⁶ because the daughters of Manasseh had an inheritance among his sons: and the land rest of Gilead belonged unto the rest of the sons of Manasseh's sons had the land of Manasseh. ⁷ And the border of Gilead of Manasseh was from Asher to ^{Michmethath, which is Michmethath, that lieth} before Shechem; and the border went along to the right ^{hand, hand} unto the inhabitants of En-tappuah. ⁸ The land of ^{Now} Manasseh ^{Tappuah belonged to Manasseh}: but Tappuah ^{had the land of Tappuah} on the border of Manasseh belonged to the children of Ephraim. ⁹ And the border went down ^{coast descended} unto the ^{brook of Kanah, southward of the brook}: these cities belonged to Ephraim ^{are} among the cities of Manasseh: ^{and the border of Manasseh also} was on the north side of the ^{brook, and the goings out thereof were at the sea}: ¹⁰ southward it was Ephraim's, and northward it was Manasseh's, and the sea ^{was} his border; and they ^{reached to met together in} Asher on the north, and ^{to} Issachar on the east. ¹¹ And Manasseh had in Issachar and in Asher Beth-shean and her ¹ towns, and Ibleam and her

towns, and the inhabitants of ^aDor and her towns, and the inhabitants of En-dor and her towns, and the inhabitants of ^aTaanach and her towns, and the inhabitants of ^aMegiddo and her towns, even ^athe three heights.

¹² And yet the children of Manasseh could not drive out *the inhabitants* of those cities; but the Canaanites would dwell in that land. ¹³ And yet it came to pass, when the children of Israel were waxen strong, that they put the Canaanites ^{to} taskwork, and did not utterly drive them out.

¹⁴ And ^athe children of Joseph spake unto Joshua, saying, Why hast thou given me but ^{one} lot and one ^{part} for an inheritance, seeing I am ^a great people, forasmuch as hitherto the LORD hath blessed me hitherto? ¹⁵ And Joshua said unto them, If thou be a great people, then get thee up to the ^{forest} wood country, and cut down for thyself there in the land of the Perizzites and of ^{the} Rephaim; since ^athe hill country of Ephraim ^{is} too narrow for thee.

¹⁶ And the children of Joseph said, The ^{hill} country ^{is} is not enough for us: and all the Canaanites that dwell in the land of the valley have ^achariots of iron, both they who are ⁱⁿ of Beth-shean and her towns, and they who are ⁱⁿ of ^athe valley of Jezreel. ¹⁷ And Joshua spake unto the house of Joseph, even to Ephraim and to Manasseh, saying, Thou art a great people, and hast great power: thou shalt not have one lot only: ¹⁸ but the ^{hill} country shall be thine; for though it is a forest, thou shalt cut it down: and the ^{goings out thereof} outgoings of it shall be thine: for thou shalt drive out the Canaanites, though they have ^{chariots} of iron, and though they be strong.

^a 1 Chr. 7.
28.
Cp. 1 Kin. 4.
11, 12.

^b ch. 19. 51
& 21. 3
& 22. 9, 12
Jer. 7. 12, 14
& 22. 6, 2, 21.
c ch. 19. 51.
Ex. 29. 10, 21.
d Cp. ch.

11. 2
& 12. 22.
e Judg. 1. 27,
28.

f Cp. Judg.
18. 2.

g ch. 18. 10.
Gen. 49. 15.

h ch. 18. 4.

i Cp. Gen.
48. 22.

j Gen. 48. 19.
Cp. Num. 26.
24, 27.

k Cp. ch.
15. 1.

l Cp. ch. 18.
1, 4.

m See ch.
12. 4.

n ch. 24. 25.
Judg. 3. 27.

o ver. 10.
ch. 14. 2.

p See ch. 18.
28.

q See ch.
11. 4.

r See ch.
18. 8.

s Judg. 6. 22.

t Deut. 20. 1.
See ch. 11. 6.

¹ And the whole congregation of the children of Israel assembled ^{themselves} together at ^bShiloh, and set up ^cthe tent of meeting there: and the land was subdued before them. ² And there remained among the children of Israel seven tribes, which had not yet ^{divided} their inheritance. ³ And Joshua said unto the children of Israel, How long are ye slack to go ⁱⁿ to possess the land, which the LORD, the God of your fathers, hath given you? ⁴ Appoint for you three men for each tribe: and I will send them, and they shall arise, and walk through the land, and describe it according to ^{their inheritance} the inheritance of them; and they shall come ^{unto} again to me. ⁵ And they shall divide it into seven portions: ^k Judah shall abide in ^{his border} his border on the south, and the house of Joseph shall abide in ^{their border} their border on the north. ⁶ And ye shall describe the land into seven portions, and bring ^{the description} the description hither to me: and I will cast lots for you here before the LORD our God. ⁷ For the Levites have no ^{portion} part among you; for the priesthood of the LORD is their inheritance: and Gad and Reuben, and the half tribe of Manasseh, have received their inheritance beyond Jordan ^{eastward} eastward, which Moses the servant of the LORD gave them. ⁸ And the men arose, and went away: and Joshua charged them that went to describe the land, saying, Go and walk through the land, and describe it, and come again to me, and I will cast lots for you ^{that I may here} before the LORD in Shiloh. ⁹ And the men went and passed through the land, and described it by cities into seven ^{portions} parts in a book,

and they came ^{came again} to Joshua ^{unto the camp to the host} at Shiloh. ¹⁰ And Joshua ^a cast lots for them in Shiloh before the LORD: and there Joshua divided the land unto the children of Israel ^a according to their divisions.

¹¹ And the lot of the tribe of the children of Benjamin came up according to their families: and the ^{border} ^{coast} of their lot ^{went out} ^{came forth} between the children of Judah and the children of Joseph.

¹² And their border on the north ^{quarter side} was from Jordan; ^a and the border went up to the

¹ side of Jericho on the ^{north, north side,} and went up through the ^{hill country mountains} westward; and the goings out thereof were at the wilderness of ^a Beth-aven. ¹³ And the border

passed along from thence ^{to} Luz, ^{went over} to the side of ^{Luz (the same is Beth-el),} southward; and the border

went down to ^a Ataroth-addar, by ^{Ataroth-addar, near} the mountain

hill that lieth on the south ^{of Beth-horon the nether.} ¹⁴ And the

border was drawn ^{and turned about on} the corner of the sea ^{thence, and compassed} southward, from

the ^{west quarter} ^{corner of the sea} mountain ^{hill} that lieth before

Beth-horon southward; and the goings out thereof were at ^{Kiriath-kiriath,} Kirjath-baal ^{(the same is Kirjath-jearim),} a city

of the children of Judah: this was the west quarter. ¹⁵ And

the south quarter was from the ^{utmost part of Kirjath-jearim,} Kirjath-jearim, and the

border went out ^{on the west,} and went out ^{to the} ^{fountain of the waters} of Nephtoah: ¹⁶ and the border

went down to the ^{utmost part} ^{end} of the mountain that lieth before

^a the valley of the son of Hinnom, ^{and} which is in the ^{vale of} ^{Rephaim} valley of the giants

on the north, and ^{it went down} ^{descended} to the ^a valley of Hinnom, to the side

of the Jebusite southward, and went down ^{to} ^{Jebus on the south,} En-rogel; ¹⁷ and it was drawn

on the north, and went out to

from the north, and went out to

from the north, and went out to

a ver. 6.

b ch. 15. 6.

c ch. 11. 25
& 12. 7.
d ch. 11. 2
& 15. 6.

e ch. 15. 2.

f Cp. ch. 16. 1.

g ch. 18. 21.

h See ch. 7. 2.

i See ch. 18. 2.
j ver. 12.

k ch. 18. 5.

l ch. 18. 2.
See ch. 10. 10.

m Cp. ch. 18. 11.

n ch. 15. 9.

o See ch. 15. 8.
p See ch. 12. 4.q ver. 9.
Cp. Gen. 49. 7.
r For ver. 2-6, see 1 Chr. 4. 26-33.

s See ch. 15. 7.

En-shemesh, and went ^{out to} ^{forth toward} Gelliloth, which is over against

the ^{ascend of Adummim;} ^{and} ^{it went down} ^{descended} to ^b the stone of Bohan the son

of Reuben; ¹⁸ and ^{it} passed along ^{to} ^{toward} the side over against ^c the

^a Arabah northward, and went down unto ^d the Arabah: ¹⁹ and

the border passed along to the side of ^e Beth-hoglah northward:

and the ^{goings out} ^{outgoings} of the border were at the north ²¹ bay of ^f the

^{Salt Sea,} ^{salt sea} at the south end of Jordan: this was the south ^{border.} ^{coast.}

²⁰ And Jordan was the border of it on the east ^{quarter.} ^{side.} This was

the inheritance of the children of Benjamin, by the ^{borders} ^{coasts} there-

of round about, according to their families. ²¹ Now the cities

of the tribe of the children of Benjamin according to their

families were ^j Jericho, and Beth-hoglah, and the valley of ^{Emek-keziz;} ²² and

Beth-arabah, and Zemaraim, and ^{Beth-el;} ²³ and ^{Avim,} Avim,

and Parah, and ^{Ophrah;} ²⁴ and ^{Chephar-ammoni,} ^{Chephar-haammoni,} and Ophni, and

Geba: ²⁵ twelve cities with their villages: ²⁶ Gibeon, and Ramah,

and ^{Beeroth;} ²⁶ and Mizpeh, and Chephirah, and ^{Mosah;} ²⁷ and

Rekem, and Irpeel, and ^{Taralah;} ²⁸ and Zelah, Eleph, and ^{Jebusite} ^{Jebusi,} and

^{(the same is Jerusalem),} Gibeath, and ^{Kiriath-kiriath;} ¹⁴ fourteen cities with their

villages. This is the inheritance of the children of Benjamin

according to their families.

¹ And the second lot came

I9 ^{out for} ^{forth to} Simeon, even for the

tribe of the children of Simeon according to their fami-

lies: ^a and their inheritance was in the midst of the inheritance of the

children of Judah. ² And they had ^{for} ⁱⁿ their inheritance Beer-

sheba, ^{or} ^{Moladah;} ³ and ^{Moladah;} ⁴ and Hazar-shual, and Balah, and

^{Essem;} ⁵ Essem.

R.V. ¹ Heb. shoulder.
A.V. ¹ Or, The plat

³ Heb. tongue.
⁴ Heb. tongue.

4 and Eltolad, and Bethul, and Hormah; 5 and Ziklag, and Bethmarcaboth, and Hazar-eusah; 6 and Beth-lebaoth, and Sharuhén; thirteen cities with their villages: 7 Ain, Rimmon, and Ether, and Ashan; four cities with their villages: 8 and all the villages that were round about these cities to Baalath-beer, Ramah of the South. This is the inheritance of the tribe of the children of Simeon according to their families. 9 Out of the part of the children of Judah was the inheritance of the children of Simeon: for the portion of the children of Judah was too much for them: therefore the children of Simeon had their inheritance in the midst of their inheritance within the inheritance of them. 10 And the third lot came up for the children of Zebulun according to their families: and the border of their inheritance was unto Sarid: 11 and their border went up westward, even to toward the sea, and Maralah, and reached to Dabbesheth; and it reached to the brook that is before Jokneam; 12 and it turned from Sarid eastward toward the sunrising unto the border of Chisloth-tabor; and, then, it went out to Daberath, and went up to Japhia; 13 and from thence it passed along eastward to Gath-hepher, to Eth-kazin; on the east to Gittah-hepher, to Ittah-kazin; and it went out at Rimmon which stretcheth unto goeth out to Remmon-methoar to Neah; 14 and the border turned about compasseth it on the north side to Hannathon: and the goings out thereof were at the valley of Jiphtah-el: 15 and Kattath, and Nabala, and Nahallal, and Shimron, and Idalah, and Beth-lehem: twelve cities with their villages. 16 This is the inheritance of the children of Zebulun according to their families, these cities with their villages. 17 The fourth lot came out

a 1 Sam. 28. 4
2 Kin. 4. 8, et.

b ver. 1.

c 1 Kin. 18. 19, 20, 42.
2 Kin. 2. 25 & 4. 25.
8. of 3. 7. 5.
1. of 33. 5.
Jer. 50. 19.
Amos 1. 2, et.
d Cp. ch. 18. 14
& Gen. 49. 13.
e ch. 12. 32
& 21. 34.
f Cp. 1 Kin. 9. 15.

g ch. 11. 8.
Cp. Judg. 1. 31.

A ch. 11. 1.

for to Issachar, even for the children of Issachar according to their families. 18 And their border was unto Jezreel, and Chesul-loth, and Shunem; 19 and Shilon, and Anaharath; 20 and Rabbith, and Kishion, and Eber; 21 and Remeth, and Engannim, and En-haddah, and Beth-pazzez; 22 and the border reached to Tabor, and Shabarumah, and Beth-shemesh; and the goings out of their border were at Jordan: sixteen cities with their villages. 23 This is the inheritance of the tribe of the children of Issachar according to their families, the cities with their villages.

24 And the fifth lot came out for the tribe of the children of Asher according to their families. 25 And their border was Helkath, and Hali, and Beten, and Achahaph; 26 and Allammelech, and Amad, and Mishal; and it reached to Carmel westward, and to Shihor-libnath; 27 and it turned toward the sunrising to Beth-dagon, and reached to Zebulun, and to the valley of Jiphtah-el northward to Beth-emek, and Neiel; and it went out to Cabul on the left hand, 28 and Ebron, and Rehob, and Hammon, and Kanah, even unto great Zidon; 29 and the border turned then the coast turneth to Ramah, and to the fenced city of Tyre; and the border turned to Hosah; and the goings out thereof were at the sea by the region of Achzib: 30 Ummah also, and Aphek, and Rehob: twenty and two cities with their villages. 31 This is the inheritance of the tribe of the children of Asher according to their families, these cities with their villages.

32 The sixth lot came out for the children of Naphtali, even for the children of Naphtali ac-

R.V. 1 Heb. Hae.

2 Or, the city of Mibear Zor that is, the fortress of Tyre.

3 Or, from Hebel to Achah

A.V. * Or, which is drawn.

† Heb. Teor.

cording to their families. ³³ And their ^{border} coast was from Heleph, from ^{the oak in} ^{Adami-} ^{Lakkum,} ^{Nekeb,} ^{Nekeb,} and Jabneel, unto ^{Lakkum,} and the ^{goings out} thereof were at Jordan: ³⁴ and ^{the border} ^{turned} ^{westward} to Aznoth-tabor, and went out from thence to ^{Hukkok,} ^{Hukkok,} and to Zebulun on the ^{south,} ^{south side,} and ^{reached} ^{reached} to Asher on the ^{west,} ^{west side,} and to Judah ^{at} ^{upon} Jordan toward the sunrising. ³⁵ And the fenced cities were ^{Ziddim,} ^{Zer,} and Hammath, ^{Rakkath,} and ^{Chinnereth;} ³⁶ and Adamah, and Ramah, and ^{Hazor,} ^{Hazor,} ³⁷ and Kedesh, and Edrei, and ^{En-hazor;} ³⁸ and Iron, and Migdal-el, Horem, and Beth-anath, and Beth-shemesh; nineteen cities with their villages. ³⁹ This is the inheritance of the tribe of the children of Naphtali according to their families, the cities with and ⁴⁰ The seventh lot came out for the tribe of the children of Dan according to their families. ⁴¹ And the ^{border} ^{coast} of their inheritance was Zorah, and Eshtaol, and ^{Ir-shemesh;} ⁴² and ^{Ir-shemesh,} ⁴³ and ^{Aijalon,} ^{Aijalon,} and ^{Jethlah,} ⁴⁴ and ^{Timnath,} ^{Timnathah,} and ^{Ekron;} ⁴⁵ and ^{Eltekeh,} ⁴⁶ and ^{Gibbethon,} ⁴⁷ and ^{Bealath;} ⁴⁸ and ^{Jehud,} ⁴⁹ and ^{Beneberak,} ⁵⁰ and ^{Gath-rimmon;} ⁵¹ and ^{Mejarkon,} ⁵² and ^{Rakkon,} with the border ^{over against} ^{Joppa.} ⁵³ And the ^{border} ^{coast} of the children of Dan went out ^{beyond} ^{for} them: ⁵⁴ therefore the children of Dan went up and fought ^{against} ^{Leshem,} and took it, and smote it with the edge of the sword, and possessed it, and dwelt therein, and called Leshem, Dan, after the name of Dan their father. ⁴⁸ This is the inheritance of the tribe of the

children of Dan according to their families, these cities with their villages.

⁴⁹ So they had made an end of distributing the land for inheritance by the borders thereof; and the children of Israel gave an inheritance to Joshua the son of Nun in the midst of them: ⁵⁰ according to the ^{among} ^{commandment} ^{word} of the LORD they gave him the city which he asked, even ^{Timnath-serah} in the hill country of Ephraim: and he built the city, and dwelt therein.

⁵¹ These are the inheritances, which Eleazar the priest, and Joshua the son of Nun, and the heads of the ^{fathers' houses} ^{fathers} of the tribes of the children of Israel, distributed for an inheritance by lot ⁱⁿ ^{Shiloh} before the LORD, at the door of the ^{tent of meeting.} ⁵² So they made an end of dividing the ^{land} ^{country.}

²⁰ And the LORD spake unto Joshua, saying, ² Speak to the children of Israel, saying, ³ Assign you the ^{Appoint out for you} cities of refuge, whereof I spake unto you by the hand of Moses: ⁴ that the ^{man-slayer} ^{slayer} that killeth any person ^{unwittingly} ^{unawares} ^{and} ^{unwittingly} may flee thither: and they shall be ^{unto you for a} ^{your} refuge from the avenger of blood. ⁵ And ^{he} ^{shall} ^{he} that doth ^{cities,} ^{and} ^{cities} shall stand ^{at the entering} of the gate of the city, and shall declare his cause in the ears of the elders of that ^{city;} ⁶ and they shall ^{take} him into the city unto them, and give him a place, that he may dwell among them. ⁷ And if the avenger of blood pursue after him, then they shall not deliver ^{up the man-} ^{slayer} ^{up} into his hand; because he

a Cp. Judg. 4. 11.

b Cp. Deut. 33. 23.

c ch. 24. 30. Judg. 2. 9.

d See ch. 11. 2.

e ch. 11. 1. f ch. 14. 1. Num. 34. 17.

g See ch. 18. 1.

h Ex. 21. 13. See Num. 35. 6. 11-14. i Deut. 4. 41-43. j 18. 2-9. k Judg. 1. 35.

l 3 Chr. 2. 16. Ezra 3. 7. m Mac. 10. 76. n Mac. 12. 3, 7. o Acta 9. 36. 48. p 10. 4. q Judg. 1. 34. 35. r 18. 1. s Cp. Deut. 21. 10. t Ruth 4. 1, 2. u Ps. 127. 5.

R.V. 1 Or, oak (or terebinth) of Beaanannim

2 Or, through error

3 Heb. gather.

A.V.

* Or, over against.

5 Heb. Japho.

6 Or, from them: and etc.

7 In Judg. 18. 29, Lath.

8 Or, Joppa.

smote his neighbour ^{unawares, unwittingly,} and hated him not beforetime.
 6 And he shall dwell in that city,
 "until he stand before the congregation for ^{judgement, judgment, and} until the death of the high priest that shall be in those days: then shall the manslayer ^{slayer} return, and come unto his own city, and unto his own house, unto the city from whence he fled.
 7 And they ^{set apart} appointed Kedesh in Galilee ^{in the hill country of Naphtali,} and Shechem ^{in the hill country of Ephraim,} and Kirjath-arba ^{(the same is Hebron) ^{in the hill country of Judah.}}
 8 And ^{beyond the} Jordan at Jericho eastward, they assigned Bezer in the wilderness ^{upon the} plain out of the tribe of Reuben, and Ramoth in Gilead out of the tribe of Gad, and Golan in Bashan out of the tribe of Manasseh. 9 These were the appointed cities ^{cities appointed} for all the children of Israel, and "for the stranger that sojourneth among them, that whosoever killeth any person ^{unwittingly at unawares} might flee thither, and not die by the hand of the avenger of blood, until he stood before the congregation.

21 Then came near the heads of ^{fathers' houses} the fathers of the Levites ^{unto} Eleazar the priest, and unto Joshua the son of Nun, and unto the heads of ^{fathers' houses} the fathers of the tribes of the children of Israel; 2 and they spake unto them "at Shiloh in the land of Canaan, saying, "The LORD commanded by the hand of Moses to give us cities to dwell in, with the suburbs thereof for our cattle. 3 And the children of Israel gave unto the Levites out of their inheritance, ^{at} according to the commandment

of the LORD, these cities ^{with and} their suburbs.

4 And the lot came out for the families of the Kohathites: and the children of Aaron the priest, which were of the Levites, ^{had} by lot out of the tribe of Judah, and out of the tribe of the Simeonites, and out of the tribe of Simeon, Benjamin, thirteen cities.

5 And the rest of the children of Kohath had by lot "out of the families of the tribe of Ephraim, and out of the tribe of Dan, and out of the half tribe of Manasseh, ten cities.

6 And the children of Gershon had by lot out of the families of the tribe of Issachar, and out of the tribe of Asher, and out of the tribe of Naphtali, and out of the half tribe of Manasseh in Bashan, thirteen cities.

7 The children of Merari ^{according to} by their families had out of the tribe of Reuben, and out of the tribe of Gad, and out of the tribe of Zebulun, twelve cities.

8 And the children of Israel "gave by lot unto the Levites these cities with their suburbs, "as the LORD commanded by the hand of Moses. 9 And they gave out of the tribe of the children of Judah, and out of the tribe of the children of Simeon, these cities which are ^{here} mentioned by ^{name:} 10 and they were for ^{which} the children of Aaron, ^{being} of the families of the Kohathites, who were of the children of Levi, had: for theirs was the first lot.

11 And they gave them "Kirjath-arba, ^{which Arba was the father of} city of Arba "Anak, ^(the same is Hebron.) "in the hill country of Judah, with the suburbs thereof round about it.

a Num. 25. 12, 24, 25.

b See ver. 2-19
 c Ex. 3. 16-19 & Num. 8. 17-20.

d See ver. 20-26.

e ch. 21. 21.

f ch. 21. 11.
 See ch. 14. 12-15.

g ch. 21. 11.
 Luke 1. 36.

h See ver. 27-32.

i ch. 21. 26.
 1 Chr. 6. 75.

j ch. 21. 26.
 Cp. 1 Kin. 22. 3.

k ch. 21. 27.
 1 Chr. 6. 71.

l See ver. 24-40.

m Num. 25. 12.

n ver. 2.

o Num. 25. 2.
 See ch. 14. 2-5.

p ch. 14. 1 & 17. 4.

q 19. 51.
 Num. 34. 17, 12.

r ver. 4.

s See ch. 18. 1.

t Num. 25. 2.

u For ver. 11-19, see 1 Chr. 6. 54-60.

v See ch. 14. 12-15.

w ch. 20. 7.
 Luke 1. 36.

R.V. 1 Heb. sanctified.
 * Heb. Anok.

* Heb. Gabil.
 A.V. * Heb. sanctified.

* Or, table land.
 † Heb. called.

* Or, through error.
 † Or, Kirjath-arba.

* Or, pasture lands.

¹² But the fields of the city, and the villages thereof, gave they to Caleb the son of Jephunneh for his possession.

¹³ ^aAnd unto ^{the children of} Aaron the priest ^{they gave} Hebron with her suburbs, ^{to be a city of refuge for the manslayer, slayer;} and ^aLibnah with her suburbs; ¹⁴ and Jattir with her suburbs, and Eshtemoa with her suburbs; ¹⁵ and ^aHolon with her suburbs, and Debir with her suburbs; ¹⁶ and ^aAin with her suburbs, and Juttah with her suburbs, and Beth-shemesh with her suburbs; nine cities out of those two tribes. ¹⁷ And out of the tribe of Benjamin, ^aGibeon with her suburbs, ^aGeba with her suburbs; ¹⁸ Anathoth with her suburbs, and ^aAlmon with her suburbs; four cities. ¹⁹ All the cities of the children of Aaron, the priests, were thirteen cities with their suburbs.

²⁰ ^aAnd the families of the children of Kohath, the ^{Levites, Levites,} even the rest of the children of Kohath, ^{even} they had the cities of their lot out of the tribe of Ephraim. ²¹ ^{And} ^{For} they gave them Shechem with her suburbs in the hill country of Ephraim, ^{to be a city of refuge for the manslayer, slayer;} and Gezer with her suburbs; ²² and Kibzaim with her suburbs, and Beth-horon with her suburbs; four cities. ²³ And out of the tribe of Dan, ^{Elteke, Eltekeh} with her suburbs, Gibbethon with her suburbs; ²⁴ Aijalon with her suburbs, Gath-rimmon with her suburbs; four cities. ²⁵ And out of the half tribe of Manasseh, ^{Taanach, Taanach} with her suburbs, and Gath-rimmon with her suburbs; two cities. ²⁶ All the cities ^{of the families of the rest} were ten with their suburbs for the families

of the children of Kohath ^{were ten that} with their suburbs. ^{remained.}

²⁷ ^aAnd unto the children of Gershon, of the families of the Levites, out of the ^{other} half tribe of Manasseh ^{they gave} Golan in Bashan with her suburbs, ^{to be a city of refuge for the manslayer, slayer;} and ^{Be-eshterah, Beesh-terah} with her suburbs; two cities. ²⁸ And out of the tribe of Issachar, ^{Kishlon, Kishon} with her suburbs, ^{Daberath, Dabareh} with her suburbs; ²⁹ Jarmuth with her suburbs, En-gannim with her suburbs; four cities. ³⁰ And out of the tribe of Asher, Mishal with her suburbs, Abdon with her suburbs; ³¹ Helkath with her suburbs, and Rehob with her suburbs; four cities. ³² And out of the tribe of Naphtali, Kedesh in Galilee with her suburbs, ^{to be a city of refuge for the manslayer, slayer;} and Hammoth-dor with her suburbs, and Kartan with her suburbs; three cities. ³³ All the cities of the Gershonites according to their families were thirteen cities with their suburbs.

³⁴ ^aAnd unto the families of the children of Merari, the rest of the Levites, out of the tribe of Zebulun, Jokneam with her suburbs, and Kartah with her suburbs, ³⁵ Dimnah with her suburbs, Nahalal with her suburbs; four cities. ³⁶ ¹And out of the tribe of Reuben, ^aBezer with her suburbs, and ^{Jahaz, Jahazah} with her suburbs, ³⁷ Kedemoth with her suburbs, and Mephaath with her suburbs; four cities. ³⁸ And out of the tribe of Gad, ^aRamoth in Gilead with her suburbs, ^{to be a city of refuge for the manslayer, slayer;} and ^aMahanaim with her suburbs; ³⁹ ¹Heshbon with her suburbs, Jazer with her suburbs; four

^a For ver. 27-33, see 1 Chr. 6. 71-73.

^b See ver. 11.

^c ch. 20. 7.

^d ch. 10. 28.

^e ch. 2. 2.

^f For ver. 30-33, see 1 Chr. 6. 68-70.

^g For ver. 34-40, see 1 Chr. 6. 77-81.

^h ch. 20. 7, 8.

ⁱ ch. 20. 2.

^j See ch. 13. 26.

R.V. ¹ Verses 26, 27 are not in the Massoretic text, but are found in very many MSS. and in the ancient versions. See also 1 Chr. 6. 78, 79.

A.V. * 1 Chr. 6. 68, Hilen.

† 1 Chr. 6. 68, Achan.

‡ ch. 18. 24, Gaba.

§ 1 Chr. 6. 80, Alemeth.

cities in all. ⁴⁰ All ^{these were} the cities ^{So all} for the children of Merari according to their families, ^{even the} which were ^{rest} remaining of the families of the Levites; and their lot was twelve cities. ⁴¹ ^{And} All the cities of the Levites

in the midst of the possession of the children of Israel were forty and eight cities with their suburbs. ⁴² These cities were every one with their suburbs round about them: thus ^{it was with} all these cities.

⁴³ ^{And} the LORD gave unto Israel all the land which he sware to give unto their fathers; and they possessed it, and dwelt therein. ⁴⁴ And the LORD gave them rest round about, according to all that he sware unto their fathers: ^{and} there stood not a man of all their enemies before them; ^{the} the LORD delivered all their enemies into their hand. ⁴⁵ There failed not ^{ought} of any good thing which the LORD had spoken unto the house of Israel; all came to pass.

22 Then Joshua called the Reubenites, and the Gadites, and the half tribe of Manasseh, ² and said unto them, Ye have kept ^{all} that Moses the servant of the LORD commanded you, ^{and} have ^{hearkened unto} my voice in all that I commanded you: ³ ye have not left your brethren these many days unto this day, but have kept the charge of the commandment of the LORD your God. ⁴ And now the LORD your God hath given rest unto your brethren, as ^{he spake unto} them: therefore now ^{turn} ye, and get you unto your tents, ^{and} unto the land of your possession, ^{which} which Moses the servant of the LORD gave you ^{beyond} on the other side Jordan. ⁵ ^{Only} But take diligent heed to do the com-

mandment and the law, which Moses the servant of the LORD commanded you, ^{to} to love the LORD your God, and to walk in all his ways, and to keep his commandments, and to cleave unto him, and to serve him with all your heart and with all your soul. ⁶ So Joshua ^{blessed} them, and sent them away: and they went unto their tents.

⁷ Now to the one half of the tribe of Manasseh Moses ⁱⁿ given ^{inheritance possession} in Bashan: ^{but} unto the other half thereof gave Joshua among their brethren ^{beyond} on this side Jordan westward. ^{Moreover} And when Joshua sent them away ^{also} unto their tents, ^{then} he blessed them, ^{and} he spake unto them, saying, Return with much ^{wealth} riches unto your tents, and with very much cattle, with silver, and with gold, and with brass, and with iron, and with very much raiment: ^{divide} the spoil of your enemies with your brethren.

⁹ And the children of Reuben and the children of Gad and the half tribe of Manasseh returned, and departed from the children of Israel out of Shiloh, which is in the land of Canaan, to go ^{unto} the ^{land} of Gilead, to the land of their possession, whereof they were possessed, according to the ^{commandment} word of the LORD by the hand of Moses. ¹⁰ And when they came unto the ^{region about} borders of Jordan, that ^{is} are in the land of Canaan, the children of Reuben and the children of Gad and the half tribe of Manasseh built there an altar by Jordan, a great altar to see to. ¹¹ And the children of Israel ^{heard} say, Behold, the children of Reuben and the children of Gad and the half tribe of Manasseh have built an altar ⁱⁿ the forefront of the land of

^a ch. 22. 11.
Deut. 6. 5
& 13. 18
& 11. 1, 12, 22.

^b Num. 22. 7.

^c ch. 14. 12.

^d Gen. 12. 15
& 15. 18
& 22. 3
& 22. 4, 12.
^e ch. 17. 5.

^f See ch. 11.
²²

^g ch. 10. 5
& 22. 9.

^h ch. 2. 24.
Deut. 7. 24.

ⁱ ch. 22. 14.
¹⁵ ^j Num. 31.
²⁷ 1 Sam. 30. 24.

^k See Num.
22. 30-32
& Deut. 2. 18-20.

^l Num. 22.
1, 23, 29.
^m ch. 1. 12, 17.

ⁿ See Deut.
12. 12-15.
^o See ch.
12. 5.

^p Deut. 6. 5
& 11. 22.

Canaan, in the ^{region about} ^{borders of} Jordan, ^{on the side that pertaineth to} the children of Israel. ^{at the passage of} ¹² And when the children of Israel heard of it, ^{the whole congregation of the} children of Israel gathered themselves together at Shiloh, to go up ^{against them to war.} ^{to war against them.}

¹³ And the children of Israel ^{sent unto the children of} Reuben, and to the children of Gad, and to the half tribe of Manasseh, into the land of Gilead, ^{Phinehas the son of Eleazar the} priest; ¹⁴ and with him ten princes, ^{one prince of a fathers' house for each of} of each ^{chief house a prince throughout all} the tribes of Israel; and they were ^{each one} every one of them head of their fathers' houses ^{was an head of the house of their fathers} among the ^{thousands of Israel.}

¹⁵ And they came unto the children of Reuben, and to the children of Gad, and to the half tribe of Manasseh, unto the land of Gilead, and they spake with them, saying, ¹⁶ Thus saith the whole congregation of the LORD, What trespass is this that ye have committed against the God of Israel, to turn away this day from following the LORD, in that ye have builded you an altar, ^{that ye might} ^{to} rebel this day against the LORD? ¹⁷ Is ^{the iniquity of} Peor too little for us, from which we ^{have} ^{are} not cleansed ^{ourselves unto} until ^{came} this day, although there ^{was} a plague ^{upon} the congregation of the LORD, ¹⁸ But that ye must turn away this day from following the LORD? and it will be, seeing ^{ye rebel} ^{to-day} against the LORD, that ^{to-morrow} ^{to-morrow} ^{he will} be wroth with the whole congregation of Israel. ^{Howbeit,} ^{Notwithstanding,} if the land of your possession be unclean, then pass ye over unto the land of the possession of the LORD, ^{wherein the LORD's tabernacle dwelleth, and take posses-}

a ver. 16, 18.

b Judg. 20. 1.
c ch. 7. 1, 5.d Ex. 6. 26.
Num. 25. 7.
Judg. 20. 28.e Deut. 10.
17.f Num. 1. 4.
g 1 Kin. 8.
20.
Ps. 44. 20, 21
& 94. 11, et.A Deut. 18.
19.
1 Sam. 20. 16.i See ch. 4.
6, 21.j ver. 15, 19.
Num. 14. 3.
Cp. Lev. 17.
8, 9
& Deut. 12. 13, 14.
k Num. 25. 1
Deut. 4. 3.
Ps. 106. 29.l Num. 16.
22.m ver. 24.
ch. 24. 27.
Gen. 31. 48.n ch. 18. 1.
o Deut. 12.
5, 6, 17, 18.

sion among us: ^{but rebel not} against the LORD, nor rebel against us, in building you an altar ^{besides} ^{beside} the altar of the LORD our God. ²⁰ Did not Achan the son of Zerah commit a trespass in the ^{devoted} ^{accursed} thing, and ^{wrath fell} ^{upon} ^{on} all the congregation of Israel? and that man perished not alone in his iniquity.

²¹ Then the children of Reuben and the children of Gad and the half tribe of Manasseh answered, and ^{spake} ^{said} unto the heads of the ^{thousands of Israel,} ²² The LORD, ^{the} God of gods, the LORD, ^{the} God of gods, ^{he knoweth,} and Israel he shall know; if it be in rebellion, or if in ^{trespass} ^{transgression} against the LORD, (save us not this day,) ²³ that we have built us an altar to turn away from following the LORD; or if to offer thereon burnt offering or ^{meal} ^{meat} offering, or if to offer sacrifices of peace offerings thereon, let the LORD himself ^{require} it; ²⁴ and if we have not ^{rather} out of ^{carefulness} ^{done this, and of purpose,} ^{done it for fear of this thing,} saying, ²⁵ In time to come your children might speak unto our children, saying, What have ye to do with the LORD, ^{the} God of Israel? ²⁵ for the LORD hath made Jordan a border between us and you, ye children of Reuben and children of Gad; ye have no ^{portion} ^{part} in the LORD: so shall your children make our children cease from fearing the LORD. ²⁶ Therefore we said, Let us now prepare to build us an altar, not for burnt offering, nor for sacrifice: ²⁷ but ^{it shall be} ^{that it may be} ^{a witness between} ^{us,} and you, and between our generations after us, that we ^{may} ^{might} do the service of the LORD before him with our

burnt offerings, and with our sacrifices, and with our peace offerings; that your children may not say to our children in time to come, Ye have no ^{portion} ^{part} in the LORD. ^{It} 28 Therefore said we, that it shall be, when they should 80 say to us or to our generations in time to come, that we shall say, may say again, Behold the pattern of the altar of the LORD, which our fathers made, not for burnt offering, nor for sacrifice; but it is ^a witness between us and you. 29 God forbid that we should ^{rebel} against the LORD, and turn away this day from following the LORD, ^d to build an altar for burnt offering, for meal offering, or for sacrifice, besides meat offerings, besides the altar of the LORD our God that is before his tabernacle.

30 And when ^{Phinehas} the priest, and the princes of the congregation, even the heads of the thousands of Israel which were with him, heard the words that the children of Reuben and the children of Gad and the children of Manasseh spake, ^{it} pleased them well. 31 And Phinehas the son of Eleazar the priest said unto the children of Reuben, and to the children of Gad, and to the children of Manasseh, This day we know ^{perceive} that ^{the} LORD is in the midst of us, because ye have not committed this trespass against the LORD: ^{now} have ye delivered the children of Israel out of the hand of the LORD. 32 And Phinehas the son of Eleazar the priest, and the princes, returned from the children of Reuben, and from the children of Gad, ^{out} of the land of Gilead, unto the land of Canaan, to the children of Israel, and brought them word again. 33 And the thing ^{pleased} the

a 1 Chr. 22.
26.
Neh. 2. 6.
Dan. 2. 19.
Luke 2. 28.

b ver. 27.

c See ch. 11.
23.

d See ver. 16.
e ch. 13. 1.

f ch. 24. 1.
Cp. Deut. 31.
28.
1 Chr. 22. 1.

g ver. 12, 14.

A ch. 10. 14.
42.
Ex. 14. 14.
4.
See ch. 12.
2-7.

j ver. 22.

k ch. 12. 6.
Ex. 23. 30.
4. 23. 2.
4. 34. 11.
Deut. 4. 29
4. 11. 23.
1 Lev. 26. 11,
12.

m Num. 23.
53.
n ch. 1. 7.

o ch. 1. 7.
Deut. 5. 32
4. 28. 14.

p Ex. 22. 23.
Deut. 7. 2, 3.
q ver. 10, 11,
12.
r Ex. 22. 12.
Cp. Ps. 10. 4.

s Jer. 5. 7.
Cp. Zeph. 1. 5.
t ver. 30.

children of Israel; and the children of Israel ^a blessed God, and ^{spake} no more of going up against them ^{to war,} ^{in battle,} to destroy the land wherein the children of Reuben and the children of Gad dwelt. 34 And the children of Reuben and the children of Gad called the altar ^{Ed:} For, said they, ^{it is} a witness between us that the LORD is God.

1 And it came to pass ^{after many days, when} ^{a long time after that} the LORD had given ^{rest} unto Israel from all their enemies round about, and that Joshua ^{was} ^{waxed} old and well ^{stricken} in years; 2 that ^{And} Joshua ^{called} for all Israel, ^{and} for their elders, and for their heads, and for their judges, and for their officers, and said unto them, I am old and well ^{stricken} in years; 3 and ye have seen all that the LORD your God hath done unto all these nations because of you; ^h for the LORD your God, ^{he it is} ^{God is he} that hath fought for you. 4 Be-

hold, ^I have ^{allotted} unto you ^{divided} unto you by lot these nations that remain, to be an inheritance for your tribes, from Jordan, with all the nations that I have cut off, even unto the great sea ^{toward the going down of the sun.} ^{westward.}

5 And the LORD your God, ^{he} shall ^{thrust} them out ^{expel} them from before you, and drive them from out of your sight; and ye shall possess their land, ^{as} the LORD your God ^{spake} hath promised unto you. 6 Therefore ^{be ye} ^{Be ye therefore} very courageous to keep and to do all that is written in the book of the law of Moses, ^o that ye turn not aside therefrom to the right hand or to the left; 7 ^p that ye come not among these nations, these that remain among you; ^{neither} make mention of the name of their gods, ^{nor} cause to swear ^{by them,} ^{neither} serve them, nor bow ^{down}

R.V.

V. * Heb. it was good in their eyes. † Heb. them.

1 That is, Witness.

† That is, A witness.

§ Heb. come into days.

|| Heb. at the sunset.

yourselves unto them: ⁸ *^abut cleave unto the LORD your God, as ye have done unto this day. ⁹ ^{1b}For the LORD hath driven out from before you great nations and strong: but as for you, 'no man hath ^{been able to stand} before you unto this day. ¹⁰ ^dOne man of you 'shall chase a thousand: for the LORD your God, 'he it is that fighteth for you, as he ^{spake unto} ^{hath promised} you. ¹¹ ^ATake good heed therefore unto 'yourselves, that ye love the LORD your God. ¹² Else if ye do in any wise go back, and cleave unto the remnant of these nations, even these that remain among you, ^{and} shall make marriages with them, and go in unto them, and they to you: ¹³ know for a certainty that ^mthe LORD your God will no more drive ^{out any of} these nations from ^{out of your sight:} ^obut they shall be ^{a snare} ^{snare} and ^{a trap} ^{traps} unto you, and ^{a scourge} ^{scourges} in your sides, and thorns in your eyes, until ye perish from off this good land which the LORD your God hath given you. ¹⁴ And, behold, this day *I am going the way of all the earth: and ye know in all your hearts and in all your souls, that ^{not} one thing hath failed of all the good things which the LORD your God spake concerning you; all are come to pass unto you, ^{and} not one thing hath failed thereof. ¹⁵ ^{And} ^{Therefore} it shall come to pass, that as all ^{the} good things are come upon ^{you of} which the LORD your God ^{spake unto you,} ^{promised you;} so shall the LORD bring upon you ^dall the evil things, until he have destroyed you from off this good land which the LORD your God hath given you. ¹⁶ When ye ^{transgress} ^{have transgressed} the covenant of the

^a ch. 22. 5.
Deut. 10. 30
& 18. 4.

^b See ver. 5.

^c ch. 1. 5
& 10. 8
& 21. 44.
^d Cp. Lev.
26. 8
& Deut. 32. 30.

^e ver. 3.
Ex. 14. 14.
Deut. 8. 32.
^f ver. 25, 32.
^g See ch.
22. 2.
^h ch. 22. 5.
ⁱ 1 Sam. 10.
19.

^j See Gen.
11. 27-32.
^k Ex. 34. 18.
Deut. 7. 2.

^l Judith 8.
6, 7.
Cp. Gen. 31. 30
& 35. 2.

^m Judg. 2.
3, 31.
ⁿ See Gen.
12. 1-5
& Acts 7. 2-4.
^o Ex. 23. 33.
Num. 33. 55.
Deut. 7. 16.
Judg. 2. 3.
^p Gen. 12. 6.
^q Gen. 21.
2, 3.

^r Gen. 25.
24-26.
^s Gen. 26. 8.
Deut. 2. 5.
^t Gen. 46.
1, 6.

Acts 7. 15.
^u 1 Kin. 2. 2.
^v Ex. 3. 10
& 4. 14.

^w See Ex.
ch. 7—ch. 12.
^x ch. 21. 45.
^y Ex. 12. 37,
51.

^z Ex. 14. 2.

^a Ex. 14. 9.

^b Ex. 14. 10.

^c Ex. 14. 20.

^d See Lev.
28. 14-39
& Deut. 28.
13-68.

^e Ex. 14. 27,
28.
^f Deut. 4. 34
& 29. 2.
^g See ch. 5. 6.

LORD your God, which he commanded you, and ^{have} ^{gone} ^{and} ^{serve} ^{served} other gods, and ^{bow down} ^{bowed} yourselves to them; then shall the anger of the LORD be kindled against you, and ye shall perish quickly from off the good land which he hath given unto you.

¹ And Joshua gathered **24** all the tribes of Israel ^jto Shechem, and ^gcalled for the elders of Israel, and for their heads, and for their judges, and for their officers; and 'they presented themselves before God.

² And Joshua said unto all the people, Thus saith the LORD, the God of Israel, 'Your fathers dwelt ^{of old time beyond the River,} on the other side of the flood in old time, even Terah, the father of Abraham, and the father of ^{Nahor:} ^{Nachor:} and 'they served other gods.

³ *And I took your father Abraham from ^{beyond the River,} the other side of the flood, and ^{pled} him throughout all the land of Canaan, and multiplied his seed, ^{and} gave him Isaac.

⁴ And I gave unto Isaac 'Jacob and Esau: 'and I gave unto Esau mount Seir, to possess it; ^{and} ^{but} Jacob and his children went down into Egypt. ⁵ ^{And I sent Moses} ^{I sent Moses also} and Aaron, ^{and} I plagued Egypt, according to that which I did in the midst thereof: and ^{afterward} I brought you out. ⁶ And ^I brought your fathers out of Egypt: and ^{ye} came unto the sea; ^{and} the Egyptians pursued after your fathers with chariots and ^{with} horsemen unto the Red Sea. ⁷ ^bAnd when they cried out unto the LORD, 'he put darkness between you and the Egyptians, 'and brought the sea upon them, and covered them; ^{and} your eyes ^{saw} ^{have seen} what I ^{did} ^{have done} in Egypt: ^{and} ye dwelt in the wilderness ^{a long season.}

¹ Or, hath chased

² Or, Then the Lord will drive.

^j Heb. your souls.

A.V. * Or, For if ye will cleave, &c.

⁸ And I brought you into the land of the Amorites, which dwelt ^{beyond} on the other side Jordan; ^{and} they fought with you: and I gave them into your hand, ^{and} that ye ^{possessed} might possess their land; and I destroyed them from before you.

⁹ ^b Then Balak the son of Zippor, king of Moab, arose and fought against ^{Israel} Israel; ^{and} he sent and called Balaam the son of Beor to curse you: ¹⁰ ^a but I would not hearken unto Balaam; ^a therefore he blessed you still: so I delivered you out of his hand. ¹¹ ^a And ye went over Jordan, and came unto Jericho:

¹² ^a and the men of Jericho fought against you, ^{the} the Amorites, and the Perizzites, and the Canaanites, and the Hittites, and the Girgashites, the Hivites, Hittites, and the Jebusites; and I delivered them into your hand. ¹² And I sent ¹ the hornet before you,

which drave them out from before you, even the two kings of the Amorites; ^{but} ^m not with thy sword, nor with thy bow. ¹³ And

¹⁴ ^a I gave you a land ^{whereon} thou hadst not laboured, ^{and} cities which ye built not, and ye dwell therein; of the vineyards and oliveyards which ye planted not do ye eat.

¹⁵ ^a Now therefore fear the LORD, and serve him in sincerity and in truth: and ¹ put away the gods which your fathers served on the other side of the flood, and in Egypt; and serve ye the LORD.

¹⁶ ^a And if it seem evil unto you to serve the LORD, ¹ choose you this day whom ye will serve; whether ¹ the gods which your fathers served that were beyond the River, or ² the gods of the Amorites, in whose land ye dwell: ² but as for me and my house, we will serve the LORD.

¹⁶ And the people answered and

^a See Num. 21. 21-35.

^b Op. Judg. 11. 33.

^c Num. 22. 5. Deut. 23. 4.

^d Num. 22. 11, 20 & 24. 1, 10.

^e ch. 2. 14, 17 & 4. 10-12.

^f ch. 2. 1. See ch. 10. 1-3 & 11. 1-3.

^g Lev. 19. 2. 1 Sam. 6. 5. Ps. 90. 5. 1 Sam. 6. 16. A Ex. 20. 5. Nah. 1. 2. Ex. 23. 21. f Op. 1 Chr. 22. 9.

^h 3 Chr. 15. 3 & Ezra 3. 23 & 1 Sam. 1. 28 & 65. 11, 13 & Jer. 17. 13. k ch. 23. 15. 1 Sam. 65. 10. Op. Acts 7. 42. l Ex. 23. 23. Deut. 7. 20. m Ps. 44. 3.

ⁿ Deut. 6. 10, 11. Op. ch. 11. 12. o ver. 15.

^p Deut. 10. 12. 1 Sam. 12. 24. q ver. 14. Judg. 10. 16. 1 Sam. 7. 3. r ver. 2, 23.

^s 1 Kin. 18. 21. Ezek. 20. 23. t ver. 22. u 3 Kin. 11. 17. 2 Chr. 23. 16. Neh. 9. 38. v Ex. 15. 26. w Deut. 31. 34. x Ex. 23. 24, 25, 23. & 24. 15. Deut. 13. 7 & 29. 18. Judg. 6. 10. y Op. ch. 4. 3 & Gen. 28. 13. z Gen. 13. 12. a Gen. 28. 4. Judg. 9. 6.

said, God forbid that we should forsake the LORD, to serve other gods; ¹⁷ for the LORD our God, he it is that brought us ^{and} our fathers up ^{up} out of the land of Egypt, from the house of ^{that} bondage, and ^{which} did those great signs in our sight, and preserved us in all the way wherein we went, and among all the ^{peoples} people through the midst of whom we passed: ¹⁸ and the LORD drave out from before us all the ^{peoples} people, even the Amorites which dwelt in the land: therefore ^{we} we also ^{will} will serve the LORD; for he is our God. ¹⁹ And Joshua said unto the people, Ye cannot serve the LORD; for he is ^a a holy God; he is ^a a jealous God; ¹ he will not forgive your transgressions nor your sins. ²⁰ ¹ If ye forsake the LORD, and serve strange gods, then ² he will turn and do you ^{evil} hurt, and consume you, after that he hath done you good. ²¹ And the people said unto Joshua, Nay; but we will serve the LORD. ²² And Joshua said unto the people, Ye are witnesses against yourselves that ^o ye have chosen you the LORD, to serve him. And they said, We are witnesses. ²³ Now therefore ¹ put away, ^{said} he, the strange gods which are among you, and incline your heart unto the LORD, the God of Israel. ²⁴ And the people said unto Joshua, The LORD our God will we serve, and unto his voice will we ^{hearken} obey. ²⁵ So Joshua ^a made a covenant with the people that day, and set them a ¹ statute and an ordinance in Shechem.

²⁶ And Joshua ^a wrote these words in the book of the law of God; and ^{he} he took a great stone, and set it up there ^a under the oak that was ¹ by the sanctuary of the LORD. ²⁷ And Joshua said

unto all the people, Behold, ^{against} ^{unto} this stone shall be a witness us; for ^{unto} it hath heard all the words of the LORD which he spake unto us: it shall be therefore a witness ^{against} ^{unto} you, lest ye deny your God. ^{sent} ^{let} So Joshua the people ^{away} ^{depart} every man unto his inheritance.

²⁹ And it came to pass after these things, that Joshua the son of Nun, the servant of the LORD, died, being an hundred and ten years old. ³⁰ And they buried him in the border of his inheritance in ^A Timnath-serah, which is in the hill country of Ephraim, on the north ^{side of the hill} of Gaash. ³¹ And Israel served the LORD

^a ch. 22. 27.
^b 34.
^c Gen. 31. 43, 45.
^d Deut. 31. 19,
21, 32.
^e Cp. Deut.
32. 1.
^f Deut. 11. 3.
^g & 31. 13.
^h Gen. 50.
ⁱ Ex. 13. 19.
^j Judg. 2. 6.

^k For ver.
29-31,
see Judg. 2.
7-9.
^l Gen. 33.
19.

^A Cp. ch. 19.
50.
^B ch. 22. 13.
^C Judg. 2. 7.
^D ver. 30.
^E ch. 17. 15.
^F Judg. 2. 9
& 2. 27, et.

all the days of Joshua, and all the days of the elders that ^{outlived} ^{overlived} Joshua, ^{and} ^{which} had known all the ^{work} ^{wrought} of the LORD, that he had ^{done} for Israel. ³² And the bones of Joseph, which the children of Israel brought up out of Egypt, buried they in Shechem, in ^{the} parcel of ground ^{which} Jacob bought of the sons of Hamor the father of Shechem for an hundred ^{pieces of} ^{money} ^{silver}: and ^{they} ^{it} became the inheritance of the children of Joseph. ³³ And Eleazar the son of Aaron died; and they buried him in ^{the} ^{of} hill ^{that pertained to} ^a Phinehas his son, which was given him in ^{the} ^{hill country of} ^{mount} Ephraim.

THE

BOOK OF JUDGES.

I ¹ AND it came to pass after the death of Joshua, ^{Now after the death of Joshua it came to pass,} that the children of Israel ^{asked} ^{of} the LORD, saying, ^b Who shall go up for us ^{first} ^{against} the Canaanites, to fight against them? ² And the LORD said, Judah shall go up: behold, I have delivered the land into his hand. ³ And Judah said unto Simeon his brother, Come up with me into my lot, that we may fight against the Canaanites; ^{and} I likewise will go with thee into thy lot. So Simeon went with him. ⁴ And Judah went up; and the LORD delivered the Canaanites and the Perizzites into their hand: and they ^{smote} ^{slew} of them in Bezek ten thousand men. ⁵ And they found Adoni-bezek in Bezek:

^a Num. 27.
21.
^b Sam. 22. 10.
^c Sam. 2. 1.
^d ch. 20. 18.

^e Cp. Luke
19. 21.
^f Cp. Lev.
24. 19.
^g & 1 Sam. 15. 33.

^h ver. 17.

ⁱ Cp. Josh.
15. 63.

and they fought against him, and they ^{smote} ^{slew} the Canaanites and the Perizzites. ⁶ But Adoni-bezek fled; and they pursued after him, and caught him, and cut off his thumbs and his great toes. ⁷ And Adoni-bezek said, Threescore and ten kings, having ^{their} thumbs and their great toes cut off, ^{gathered} ^{their} meat under my table: ⁸ as I have done, so God hath requited me. And they brought him to Jerusalem, and ^{he died there} ^{there he died}. ⁹ And ^{Now} the children of Judah ^{had} fought against Jerusalem, and ^{took} ^{had taken} it, and ^{smote} ^{smitten} it with the edge of the sword, and set the city on fire. ¹⁰ And afterward the children of Judah went down to fight against the

R.V. ¹ Or, Gibeath of Phinehas

A.V. ^{*} Heb. prolonged their days after Joshua.
[†] Or, Lamba.

[‡] Heb. the thumbs of their hands and of their feet.

Canaanites that dwelt in ^{the} South, and in the ^{lowland} valley. ¹⁰ And Judah went against the Canaanites that dwelt in Hebron: ^(now the name of Hebron beforetime was Kirjath-arba:) and they ^{smote} She-shai, and Ahiman, and Talmai. ¹¹ And from thence he went against the inhabitants of Debir: ^(Now the name of Debir beforetime was Kirjath-sepher.) ¹² And Caleb said, He that smiteth Kirjath-sepher, and taketh it, to him will I give Achsah my daughter to wife. ¹³ And Othniel the son of Kenaz, ^{Caleb's} younger brother, took it: and he gave him Achsah his daughter to wife. ¹⁴ And it came to pass, when she came unto him, that she moved him to ask of her father a field: and she lighted down from off her ass; and Caleb said unto her, What wouldst thou? ¹⁵ And she said unto him, Give me a ^{blessing}: for that thou hast ^{set} me in the land of the South; give me also springs of water. And Caleb gave her the upper springs and the nether springs. ¹⁶ And the children of the ^{Kenite}, Moses' ^{brother} father in law, went up out ^{of} the city of palm trees with the children of Judah into the wilderness of Judah, which ^{is} in the south of ^{Arad}; and they went and dwelt with the people. ¹⁷ And Judah went with Simeon his brother, and they ^{smote} the Canaanites that inhabited Zephath, and ^{utterly} destroyed it. And the name of the city was called ^{Hormah}. ¹⁸ Also Judah ^{took} Gaza with the ^{border} thereof, and ^{Askelon} with the ^{border} thereof, and Ekron with the ^{border} thereof. ¹⁹ And the LORD was with Judah; and ^{he}

a Josh. 9. 1
& 11. 2, 16
& 12. 8
b See ver. 9.
c For ver.
10-15,
see Josh. 15.
12-19.
d Josh. 17.
16, 18.
e Josh. 14. 15
& 15. 13.
f Num. 14.
24.
Dent. 1. 36.
Josh. 14. 9, 13
& 15. 13, 14.
g Num. 18.
22.
Josh. 15. 14.
h Ver. 10.
i Cp. Josh.
15. 63.

j ver. 19.

k ch. 3. 9.

l Gen. 28. 19
& 35. 6
& 48. 2.
Josh. 18. 12.

m Josh. 2.
12, 14.

n Josh. 1. 4.

o ch. 4. 11,
17.
l Sam. 15. 6.
p Deut. 24.
3.

q For ver.
27, 28,
see Josh. 17.
11-13.
r Num. 21. 1.
s See Num.
10. 29-32.
t ver. 3.

u ver. 2. 22.
Num. 21. 3.
v Cp. ch. 3. 5
& Josh. 11. 32.

drave out ^{the} inhabitants of the ^{hill} country; for he could not drive out the inhabitants of the valley, because they had ^{chariots} of iron. ²⁰ And they gave Hebron unto Caleb, as Moses ^{had} spoken: and he drave out thence ^{the} three sons of Anak. ²¹ And the children of Benjamin did not drive out the Jebusites that inhabited Jerusalem: ^{but} the Jebusites dwell with the children of Benjamin in Jerusalem unto this day.

²² And the house of Joseph, they also went up against Beth-el: ^{and} the LORD was with them. ²³ And the house of Joseph sent to ^{spy} out Beth-el. ^(Now the name of the city beforetime was Luz.) ²⁴ And the watchers saw a man come forth out of the city, and they said unto him, Shew us, we pray thee, the entrance into the city, ^{and} we will ^{deal} kindly with thee. ²⁵ And when he shewed them the entrance into the city, and they smote the city with the edge of the sword; but they let ^{the man} go and all his family. ²⁶ And the man went into ^{the} land of the Hittites, and built a city, and called the name thereof Luz: which is the name thereof unto this day.

²⁷ And Manasseh did not drive out ^{the} inhabitants of Beth-shean and her ^{towns}, nor ^{of} Taanach and her towns, nor the inhabitants of Dor and her towns, nor the inhabitants of Ibleam and her towns, nor the inhabitants of Megiddo and her towns: but the Canaanites would dwell in that land. ²⁸ And it came to pass, when Israel was ^{waxed} strong, that they put the Canaanites to taskwork, and did not utterly drive them out.

R.V. 1 Or, present

2 Or, given me the land of the South A.V.

* Or, low country.

3 Or, father in law

† Or, he possessed the mountain.

4 Heb. devoted.

5 Heb. daughters.

²⁹ ^{And} Ephraim ^{drive not} out the Canaanites that dwelt in Gezer; but the Canaanites dwelt in Gezer among them.

³⁰ ^{Zebulun drive not} Neither did Zebulun drive out the inhabitants of Kitron, nor the inhabitants of ²Nahalol; but the Canaanites dwelt among them, and became ^{tributary} tributaries.

³¹ ^{Asher drive not} Neither did Asher drive out the inhabitants of ^{Acco} Acco, nor the inhabitants of Zidon, nor of Ahlab, nor of Achzib, nor of Helbah, nor of Aphik, nor of Rehob: ³² but the Asherites dwelt among the Canaanites, the inhabitants of the land: for they did not drive them out.

³³ ^{Naphtali drive not} Neither did Naphtali drive out the inhabitants of ³Beth-shemesh, nor the inhabitants of Beth-anath; but he dwelt among the Canaanites, the inhabitants of the land: nevertheless the inhabitants of Beth-shemesh and of Beth-anath became ^{tributary} tributaries unto them.

³⁴ ^{And} the Amorites forced the children of Dan into the ^{hill country} hill country: for they would not suffer them to come down to the valley: ³⁵ but the Amorites would dwell in mount ^{Heres} Heres, ⁱⁿ in Aijalon, and in Shaalbim: yet the hand of the house of Joseph ^{prevailed} prevailed, so that they became ^{tributary} tributaries. ³⁶ And the ^{border} border of the Amorites was from ^{the} the ^{going up} going up of Akrabbim, from ^{the} the rock, and upward.

¹ And ^{the} the ^{angel} angel of the **2** LORD came up from Gilgal to ^{Bochim} Bochim. And he said, I made you to go up out of Egypt, and have brought you unto the land which I swear unto your fathers; and I said, ^I I will never break my covenant with you: ² and ye

^a Josh. 18. 10.
¹ Kin. 9. 18.
^b Deut. 12. 2.

^c ver. 21.
^d Cp. Josh. 19. 15.
^e 21. 35.
^f Num. 33. 55.
^g Josh. 23. 13.
^h For ver. 31. 32.
ⁱ see Josh. 19. 24-30.

^j For ver. 33. see Josh. 19. 32-34.

^k For ver. 7-8. see Josh. 24. 26-31.

^l Cp. Josh. 18. 47, 48.

^m Josh. 19. 42.
ⁿ Josh. 19. 50.
^o Josh. 24. 33.

^p Num. 34. 4.
^q Josh. 15. 2.

^r ver. 5.
^s ch. 3. 7.

^t 4. 1.
^u 6. 1.
^v 10. 6.
^w 18. 1.

^x Deut. 31. 16.

^y Gen. 17. 7.
^z Ex. 6. 4.
^{aa} Deut. 31. 16.
^{ab} Deut. 7. 2.

shall make no ^{covenant} covenant with the inhabitants of this land; ^{ye} ye shall ^{break} break down their altars: but ye have not ^{hearkened} hearkened unto my voice: why have ye done this? ³ Wherefore I also said, ^I I will not drive them out from before you; but they ^{shall} shall be ^{as} as ^{thorns} thorns in your sides, and their gods shall be a snare unto you. ⁴ And it came to pass, when the angel of the LORD spake these words unto all the children of Israel, that the people lifted up their voice, and wept. ⁵ And they called the name of that place ^{Bochim} Bochim: and they sacrificed there unto the LORD.

⁶ Now when Joshua had ^{sent} sent the people ^{away} away, the children of Israel went every man unto his inheritance to possess the land. ⁷ ^{And} the people served the LORD all the days of Joshua, and all the days of the elders that ^{outlived} outlived Joshua, who had seen all the great ^{work} work of the LORD, that he ^{had} had wrought ^{for} for Israel. ⁸ And Joshua the son of Nun, the servant of the LORD, died, being an hundred and ten years old. ⁹ And they buried him in the border of ^{his} his inheritance in ^{Timnath-heres} Timnath-heres, ⁱⁿ in the ^{hill country} hill country of Ephraim, on the north ^{side} side of the mountain of ^{Gaash} Gaash. ¹⁰ And also all that generation were gathered unto their fathers: and there arose another generation after them, which knew not the LORD, nor yet the ^{work} work which he had wrought ^{for} for Israel.

¹¹ ^{And} the children of Israel did that which was evil in the sight of the LORD, and served the Baalim: ¹² ^{and} they forsook the LORD, the God of their fathers, which brought them out of the

R.V. ¹ Or, subject to taskwork and so vv. 33, 35. ² That is, Weepers.

A.V. ³ Heb. was heavy. ⁴ Or, Maaleh-akrabim. ⁵ Or, messenger. ⁶ That is, Weepers. ⁷ Heb. prolonged days after Joshua.

⁸ Or, Sela

⁹ Or, a messenger

¹⁰ Some ancient versions have,

land of Egypt, ^aand followed other gods, of the gods of the peoples ^{people} that were round about them, ^cand bowed themselves down unto them: ^eand they provoked the LORD to anger. ¹³ And they forsook the LORD, ^fand served Baal and the Ashtaroth. ¹⁴ ^hAnd the anger of the LORD was kindled against Israel, ⁱand he delivered them into the hands of spoilers that spoiled them, ^jand he sold them into the hands of their enemies round about, ^kso that they could not any longer stand before their enemies. ¹⁵ Whithersoever they went out, the hand of the LORD was against them for evil, as the LORD had spoken, ^land as the LORD had sworn unto them: and they were sore distressed. ¹⁶ ^mAnd the LORD raised up judges, ⁿwhich ^odelivered them out of the hand of those that spoiled them. ¹⁷ And yet they ^pwould not hearken unto their judges, ^qbut they went a whoring after other gods, and bowed themselves down unto them: ^rthey turned aside quickly out of the way ^swherein their fathers walked, ^twhich their fathers walked in, obeying the commandments of the LORD; ^ubut they did not so. ¹⁸ And when the LORD raised them up judges, ^vthen the LORD was with the judge, and ^wdelivered them out of the hand of their enemies all the days of the judge: ^xfor it repented the LORD because of ^ytheir groanings by reason of them that oppressed them and vexed them. ¹⁹ ^zBut And it came to pass, ^{aa}when the judge was dead, that they ^{ab}turned back, and ^{ac}dealt more corruptly ^{ad}corrupted themselves more than their fathers, in following other gods to serve them, and to bow down unto them; ^{ae}they ceased not from their own doings, nor from

their stubborn way. ²⁰ ^bAnd the anger of the LORD was kindled ^chot against Israel; and he said, Because ^dthis nation ^ehave transgressed my covenant which I commanded their fathers, and have not hearkened unto my voice; ²¹ ^fI also will not henceforth drive out any from before them of the nations which Joshua left when he died: ²² ^gthat ^hby them ⁱI may prove Israel, whether they will keep the way of the LORD to walk therein, as their fathers did keep it, or not. ²³ ^jSo the LORD ^kleft those nations, without driving them out hastily; neither delivered he them into the hand of Joshua.

¹ ^lNow these are the nations which the LORD left, to prove Israel by them, even as many ^mof Israel as had not known all the wars of Canaan; ² only that the generations of the children of Israel might know, to teach them war, at the least such as ⁿbeforetime knew nothing thereof; ³ ^onamely, ^pthe five lords of the Philistines, and all the Canaanites, and the ^qZidonians, ^rSidonians, and the Hivites that dwelt in mount Lebanon, from mount Baal-hermon unto the entering in of Hamath. ⁴ And they were for ^sto prove Israel by them, to know whether they would hearken unto the commandments of the LORD, which he commanded their fathers by the hand of Moses. ⁵ And the children of Israel dwelt ^tamong ^uthe Canaanites, the Hittite, and the Amorite, and the Perizzite, and the Hivite, and the Jebusite: ⁶ ^vand they took their daughters to be their wives, and gave their own daughters to their sons, and served their gods.

^a Cp. Deut. 8. 14.
^b ver. 14.

^c ver. 17, 19.
^d Cp. Ex. 20. 5.
^e Deut. 17. 2.
^f Josh. 23. 16.
^g Deut. 31. 28.
^h ch. 2. 7.
ⁱ 10. 6.
^j Ps. 106. 38.
^k Cp. 1 Sam. 7. 4.
^l ver. 3.
^m Josh. 23. 13.
ⁿ ver. 30.
^o 12 Kin. 17. 20.

^p ch. 2. 8.
^q 4. 2.
^r Cp. Deut. 32. 30.
^s 1 Sam. 12. 9.
^t ch. 3. 1. 4.
^u Ex. 15. 26.
^v Cp. Deut. 8. 2. 16.
^w 18. 3.
^x 1 Lev. 26. 37.
^y Josh. 7. 12, 13.

^z See Lev. 26. 14-46.
^{aa} Deut. 23. 15-25.

^{ab} ver. 4.
^{ac} ch. 2. 21, 32.
^{ad} o ch. 3. 9, 15.
^{ae} 1 Sam. 12. 11.
^{af} Acts 13. 20.
^{ag} p ch. 3. 31.
^{ah} 10. 1, 12, 13.
^{ai} 12. 2, 3.
^{aj} 18. 5.
^{ak} Cp. ch. 3. 9.
^{al} & Neh. 9. 27.
^{am} q ch. 3. 33.
^{an} Ex. 34. 13.

^{ar} Deut. 9. 12.
^{as} See Josh. 13. 2-6.

^{at} Cp. Josh. 1. 5.
^{au} ver. 1.

^{av} Gen. 6. 6.
^{aw} Deut. 32. 35.
^{ax} Ps. 106. 46.
^{ay} Jer. 18. 5.
^{az} & 28. 5.
^{ba} Cp. Num. 23. 15.

^{bb} w Ex. 2. 24.
^{bc} & 6. 5.
^{bd} x Ex. 8. 5.
^{be} Ps. 106. 30.
^{bf} Cp. Gen. 15. 30.
^{bg} 21.
^{bh} & Ex. 18. 5.
^{bi} & Ezra 3. 1, al.
^{bj} y Cp. ch. 3. 12.

^{bk} 12.
^{bl} & 4. 1.
^{bm} & 6. 1.
^{bn} & 3. 33.

^{bo} s Cp. Ex. 34. 16.
^{bp} & Deut. 7. 3.
^{bq} & Ezra 9. 12.

R.V. ¹ Heb. they let nothing fall of their doings.

A.V. ² Heb. saved.

³ Or, were corrupt.

⁴ Heb. they let nothing fall of their.

⁵ Or, suffered.

7 ^a And the children of Israel did ^{that which was} evil in the sight of the LORD, and forgot the LORD their God, and served the Baalim and ^{Asheroth.} ^{groves.} 8 Therefore the anger of the LORD was ^{kindled} ^{hot} against Israel, and he sold them into the hand of ^{Cushan-rishathaim} ^{Chushan-rishathaim} king of ¹ Mesopotamia: and the children of Israel served ^{Cushan-rishathaim} ^{Chushan-rishathaim} eight years. 9 And when the children of Israel ^{cried} unto the LORD, the LORD raised up a ^{saviour} ^{deliverer} to the children of Israel, who ^{saved} ^{delivered} them, even ⁴ Othniel the son of Kenaz, Caleb's younger brother. 10 And the ^{spirit} of the LORD ^{came} upon him, and he judged ^{Israel}; and he went out to war; and the LORD delivered ^{Cushan-rishathaim} ^{Chushan-rishathaim} king of ² Mesopotamia into his ^{hand}; and his hand prevailed against ^{Cushan-rishathaim} ^{Chushan-rishathaim}. 11 And the land had rest forty years. And Othniel the son of Kenaz died.

12 ^a And the children of Israel again did ^{that which was} ^{evil} in the sight of the LORD: and the LORD strengthened Eglon ^{the} king of Moab against Israel, because they had done ^{that which was} evil in the sight of the LORD. 13 And he gathered unto him the children of Ammon and ² Amalek; and he went and smote Israel, and they possessed ^{the} city of palm trees. 14 ^{And} ^{so} the children of Israel served Eglon the king of Moab eighteen years. 15 But when the children of Israel ^{cried} unto the LORD, the LORD raised them up ^a ^{saviour} ^{deliverer}, Ehud the son of Gera, ^{the} ^{Benjaminite}, ^a man ^{left-handed}: and ^{by} him the children of Israel sent a present ^{by} him unto Eglon the king of Moab.

a ch. 2. 11-12.
b ch. 6. 25.
Ex. 34. 13.
Deut. 16. 21.
et.
c ch. 2. 14.
d Hab. 2. 7.

e ver. 15.
ch. 4. 3.
f 6. 7.
g 10. 10.
1 Sam. 12. 10.
et.
h ver. 26.
i Josh. 4. 20.
j ver. 15.
ch. 2. 16.
k Neh. 8. 27.
l ch. 1. 12.
m ch. 6. 34.
n 11. 29.
o 12. 25.
p 14. 6, 19.
q 15. 14.
r Amos 8. 15.
s Cp. 3 Sam. 20. 9, 10.

t Cp. ver. 30.
u ch. 5. 31.
v 8. 29.
w Josh. 11. 22.

x ch. 2. 19.

y 1 Sam. 12. 2.

z Cp. 2 Sam. 12. 17, 18.
aa ch. 5. 14.
ab 6. 33.
ac Ps. 82. 7.

ad ch. 1. 16.
ae Deut. 24. 2.
af 1 Sam. 24. 2.

ag See ver. 2.

ah ch. 20. 16.
ai Cp. 1 Chr. 12. 2.

16 ^{And} ^{But} Ehud made him a ^{sword} ^{dagger} which had two edges, of a cubit length; and he ^{girded} ^{it} under his raiment upon his right thigh. 17 And he ^{offered} ^{brought} the present unto Eglon king of Moab: ^{now} ^{and} Eglon was a very fat man. 18 And when he had made an end of ^{offering} ^{to offer} the present, he sent away the people that bare the present. 19 But he himself turned ^{back} ^{again} from ^{the} ^{quarries} that were by Gilgal, and said, I have a secret errand unto thee, O king. And he ^{said}, Keep silence. And all that stood by him went out from him. 20 And Ehud came unto him; and he was sitting ^{by himself alone in} ⁱⁿ ^{his} ^{summer} ^{parlour}; which his ^{summer} ^{parlour} ^{was} ^{for himself alone}. 21 And Ehud said, I have a message from God unto thee. And he arose out of his seat. 22 And Ehud put forth his left hand, and took the ^{sword} ^{dagger} from his right thigh, and thrust it into his belly: 23 and the haft also went in after the blade; and the fat closed upon the blade, ^{for he drew} ^{so that he could} not draw the ^{sword} ^{dagger} out of his belly; and ^{it} ^{came out behind}. 24 Then Ehud went forth ^{into} ^{through} the porch, and shut the doors of the parlour upon him, and locked them. 25 Now when he was gone out, his ^{servants} came; and ^{they saw, and} ^{when they saw that}, behold, the doors of the parlour were ^{locked}; and they said, Surely he ^{covereth} his feet in his summer chamber. 26 And they tarried till they were ashamed: and, behold, he opened not the doors of the parlour; therefore they took ^{the} ^{key}, and opened ^{them}: and, behold, their lord was fallen down dead on the earth. 27 And Ehud escaped

R.V. 1 Heb. Aram-naharaim.
a Or, he went out into the antechamber.
A.V. 1 Heb. Aram-naharaim.
b Heb. shed of his right hand.
c Or, death his anointed.

d Heb. Aram.

e Heb. saviour.
f Or, graven images.

g Or, graven images.

h Heb. was.

i Heb. Aram.

j Heb. upper chamber of cooling.

k Or, the son of Jemini.

l Heb. a parlour of cooling.

m Or, it came out at the fundament.

while they tarried, and passed beyond ^{the} ¹quarries, and escaped unto ^{Seirah.} ²⁷ And it came to pass, when he was come, that ^{he} blew a trumpet in ^{the} ^{hill country} of Ephraim, and the children of Israel went down with him from the ^{hill country,} and he before them. ²⁸ And he said unto them, Follow after me: ^{for} the LORD hath delivered your enemies the Moabites into your hand. And they went down after him, and took ^{the} fords of Jordan ^{against the Moabites,} and suffered not a man to pass over. ²⁹ And they ^{smote} of Moab at that time about ten thousand men, ^{every lusty man, and every man of} all ^{lusty, and all men} valour; and there escaped not a man. ³⁰ So Moab was subdued that day under the hand of Israel. ^{And} the land had rest fourscore years.

³¹ And after him was ^{Shamgar} the son of Anath, which ^{smote} of the Philistines six hundred men ^{with an ox goad:} and he also ^{saved} ^{delivered} Israel.

4 ^{And} the children of Israel again did ^{that which was} evil in the sight of the LORD, when Ehud was dead. ² And the LORD ^{sold} them into the hand of ^{Jabin} king of Canaan, that reigned in ^{Hazor}; the captain of whose host was ^{Sisera}, which dwelt in ^{Harosheth} of the ^{Gentiles}. ³ And the children of Israel ^{cried} unto the LORD: for he had ^{nine} hundred chariots of iron; and twenty years he mightily oppressed the children of Israel.

⁴ ^{Now} ^{And} Deborah, a prophetess, the wife of ^{Lappidoth}, she judged Israel at that time. ⁵ And she ^{dwelt} under the palm tree of

a ver. 19.

b ch. 2. 24.
1 Sam. 13. 2.
c See Josh.
24. 23.
d Heb. 11. 32.
e Josh. 19.
27.

f ch. 4. 7, 14
& 7. 9, 15.
1 Sam. 17. 47.
Chr. 16. 6.
Op. 1 Kin. 22.
12. 15.
g ch. 2. 13.

h ch. 12. 5.
Josh. 2. 7.
Op. ch. 7. 24.
i ver. 12.
ch. 5. 21.
1 Kin. 12. 40.
Ps. 83. 9.

j See ch. 3. 25.

k ver. 11.

l ch. 5. 6.

m See ch. 2. 14.
n Op. ch. 5. 8
& 1 Sam. 13. 19, 22.
o See ch. 2. 16.
p See ch. 2. 19.
q ch. 5. 13.

r ch. 2. 14.
s Op. Josh. 11. 1, 10.
t ch. 1. 16.
u Num. 10. 29.
v 1 Sam. 12. 9.
w Ps. 83. 9.
x ver. 13, 16.
y Josh. 19. 33.
z See ch. 3. 9.
a ver. 13.
Op. ch. 1. 19.

Deborah between Ramah and Beth-el in ^{the hill country of} Ephraim: and the children of Israel came up to her for ^{judgement} ^{judgment}. ⁸ And she sent and called ^{Barak} the son of Abinoam out of ^{Kedesh-naphtali}, and said unto him, Hath not the ^{LORD} ^{the LORD} God of Israel ^{commanded,} ^{saying,} Go and draw ^{unto} ^{toward} mount ^{Tabor}, and take with thee ten thousand men of the children of Naphtali and of the children of Zebulun? ⁷ And I will draw unto thee to the ^{river} Kishon Sisera, the captain of Jabin's army, with his chariots and his multitude; ^{and} I will deliver him into thine hand. ⁸ And Barak said unto her, If thou wilt go with me, then I will go: but if thou wilt not go with me, ^{then} I will not go. ⁹ And she said, I will surely go with thee: notwithstanding the journey that thou takest shall not be for thine honour; for the LORD shall ^{sell} Sisera into the hand of a woman. And Deborah arose, and went with Barak to Kedesh. ¹⁰ And Barak called ^{Zebulun} and Naphtali ^{together} to Kedesh; and ^{there went up} ^{he went up with} ten thousand men at his feet: and Deborah went up with him. ¹¹ Now Heber ^{the Kenite} ^{had severed} ^{Kenite, which was} himself from ^{the} Kenites, even from the children of Hobab the father in law of Moses, ^{and} he severed himself from the Kenites, and had pitched his tent ^{unto} ^{oak in} ^{Zaanannim}, which is by Kedesh. ¹² And they ^{told} ^{showed} Sisera that Barak the son of Abinoam was gone up to mount Tabor. ¹³ And Sisera ^{gathered} together all his chariots, even ^{nine} hundred chariots of iron, and all the people that were with him, from Harosheth of the ^{Gentiles} ^{Gentiles} unto the river of Kishon. ¹⁴ And

R.V. ¹ Or, grassen images
* Or, father in law

A.V. * Heb. fat.

* Or, nations

* Or, sat

* Heb. Kain. See Num. 24. 22.

+ Heb. gathered by cry, or, proclamation.

Deborah said unto Barak, Up; for this is the day in which ^athe LORD hath delivered Sisera into thine hand: ^bis not the LORD gone out before thee? So Barak went down from mount Tabor, and ten thousand men after him. ¹⁵ ^cAnd the LORD discomfited Sisera, and all his chariots, and all his host, with the edge of the sword before Barak; ^dand Sisera lighted down ^efrom off his chariot, and fled away on his feet. ¹⁶ But Barak pursued after the chariots, and after the host, unto Harosheth of the ¹Gentiles: and all the host of Sisera fell ^fby upon the edge of the sword; ^gand there was not ^ha man left.

¹⁷ Howbeit Sisera fled away on his feet to the tent of Jael the wife of Heber the Kenite: for there was peace between Jabin the king of Hazor and the house of Heber the Kenite. ¹⁸ And Jael went out to meet Sisera, and said unto him, Turn in, my lord, turn in to me; fear not. And ⁱwhen he had turned in unto her into the tent, ^jand she covered him with a ^krug, ¹⁹ And he said unto her, Give me, I pray thee, a little water to drink; for I am thirsty. And she opened ^la bottle of milk, and gave him drink, and covered him. ²⁰ And he said unto her, Stand in the door of the tent, and it shall be, when any man doth come and inquire of thee, and say, Is there any man here? that thou shalt say, No. ²¹ Then Jael Heber's wife took a ^mtent-pin, ⁿand ^otook an hammer in her hand, and went softly unto him, and smote the ^ppin ^qinto his temples, and it ^rpierced through ^sthe ground: for he was ^tin a deep sleep; so he swooned and fast asleep and weary. So he

a ver. 7.

b Deut. 2. 2.
2 Sam. 5. 24.
Ps. 68. 7.
Isai. 52. 12.c ver. 23.
Ps. 53. 2.
Cp. Josh. 10. 10.

d ver. 15.

e Cp. Ex. 15. 1.

f ver. 9.
Cp. 2 Chr. 17. 16.g Deut. 22. 2.
Cp. Ps. 68. 7.h 2 Sam. 22. 5.
Ps. 18. 7.
Is. 68. 5.
Nah. 1. 2.
Hab. 2. 10.
Isai. 5. 25.
Isai. 64. 1, 2.i Cp. Ex. 19. 18.
Deut. 4. 11.

j ch. 3. 21.

k ch. 5. 26 (mg.).
n ch. 4. 17.
o Lev. 26. 22.
Isai. 23. 4.
Lam. 1. 4.
p Ps. 125. 5 (for mg.).

died. ²² And, behold, as Barak pursued Sisera, Jael came out to meet him, and said unto him, Come, and I will shew thee the man whom thou seekest. And ^{he came unto her; and, when he came into her tent, he lay dead, and the tent-pin} Sisera lay dead, and the ^qtent-pin ^rwas in his temples. ²³ ^sSo God subdued on that day Jabin the king of Canaan before the children of Israel. ²⁴ And the hand of the children of Israel ^tprevailed more ^uagainst Jabin the king of Canaan, until they had destroyed Jabin king of Canaan.

¹ Then sang Deborah and **5** Barak the son of Abinoam on that day, saying,

² For that the leaders took the lead in Praise ye the LORD for the avenging of Israel,

For that ^vthe people offered themselves ^wwhen willingly, themselves, willingly offered Bless ye the LORD.

³ Hear, O ye kings; give ear, O ye princes;

I, ^xeven I, will sing unto the LORD;

I will sing praise to the ^yLORD, the God of Israel.

⁴ LORD, ^zwhen thou wentest forth out of Seir,

When thou marchedst out of the field of Edom,

^aThe earth trembled, and the heavens ^balso dropped,

Yes, the clouds ^calso dropped water.

⁵ The mountains ^dflowed down at the presence of the LORD,

^eEven ^fyon that Sinai at the presence of the LORD, the God of Israel.

⁶ In the days of ^gShamgar the son of Anath,

In the days of ^hJael, ⁱthe high ways ^jwere unoccupied,

And the ^ktravellers walked through ^lbyways.

⁷ ^mThe rulers ceased in Israel, ⁿthe inhabitants of the villages ceased, ^oceased in Israel,

R.V. ¹ Or, nations
Heb. crooked ways.
A.V. ² Heb. unto one.
Heb. walkers of paths.
³ Or, in a deep sleep and weary; so he died.
⁴ Or, The villages were unoccupied
⁵ Or, rug, or, blanket.
Heb. put.
Heb. crooked ways.

⁶ Or, quaked
⁷ Or, the caravans ceased
Heb. going went and was hard.
Heb. flowed.

Until that I Deborah arose,
That I arose a mother in Is-
rael.

^{8b} They chose new gods;
Then was war in the gates:

^c Was there a shield or spear
seen

Among forty thousand in Is-
rael?

⁹ My heart is toward the
governors of Israel,

¹ That ^{people:} offered themselves will-
ingly among the ^{people:}

Bless ye the LORD.

¹⁰ Tell of ^{it}, ^{ye} that ride on white
asses,

Ye that sit on rich carpets,
in judgment,

And ye that walk by the way.

¹¹ ^{Far} They that are delivered from the noise
of archers, archers
in the places of
drawing water,

There shall they rehearse
the righteous acts of the
LORD,

Even the righteous acts ^{of} toward
his rule Israel:
the inhabitants of his villages in Israel:

Then shall the people of the
LORD ^{go} went down to the gates.

¹² ^a Awake, awake, Deborah:

Awake, awake, utter a song:

Arise, Barak, ^{and} lead thy
captivity captive, thou son
of Abinoam.

¹³ ^{Then} he came down a remnant
made him that remaineth have
of the nobles ^{and} among
the people:

The LORD came down for me ^{against}
made me have dominion over
the mighty.

¹⁴ Out of Ephraim ^{came down} they
was there a root of
whom root is in Amalek;
them against

After thee, Benjamin, among
thy ^{peoples} people;

Out of ^a Machir came down
governors,

And out of Zebulun they that
handle ^{the} marshal's staff.
pen of the writer.

a ch. 4. 14.

b ch. 2. 12.

17. Deut. 32. 16.

c Cp. 1 Sam.

18. 16, 22.

d Gen. 49.

14. Pa. 68. 13.

Cp. Num. 32. 1.

e ver. 2.

f See Josh.

18. 34-38.

g Cp. ch.

10. 4.

& 12. 14.

& Zech. 9. 9.

h Cp. Josh.

19. 46.

i Cp. Josh.

19. 29, 31.

j Gen. 49. 13.

k ch. 4. 10.

l ch. 1. 27.

Josh. 17. 11.

1 K. 4. 12.

m 2 Kin. 9.

27.

& 23. 26, 30.

n Chr. 35. 22.

o Ps. 57. 8.

p Cp. ver. 30.

q Josh. 10.

11.

r Ps. 68. 18.

Eph. 4. 8.

r ch. 4. 7.

s ch. 3. 27.

& 12. 15.

t Cp. ch. 12.

15.

u Num. 32.

30, 40.

¹⁵ And ^a the princes of Issachar
were with Deborah;

As was Issachar, so was ^a Barak;
even
Into the valley they rushed forth at his feet.
he was sent on foot into the valley.

By the watercourses of Reuben

For the divisions of Reuben

There were great ^{resolves} thoughts

of heart.

¹⁶ Why ^{satist} abodest thou ^d among the
sheepfolds,

To hear the ^{beatings} of the flocks?

At the watercourses of Reuben

For the divisions of Reuben

There were great searchings

of heart.

¹⁷ Gilead abode beyond Jordan:

^h And Dan, why did he remain in

ships?

ⁱ Asher sat still at the ^{haven} of the sea,

continued on the sea ^{shore} at shore,

And abode by his ^{breaches} creeks.

¹⁸ ^k Zebulun and Naphtali were a people

that ^{jeopardied} their lives

unto the ^{death} death,

And ^l Naphtali, upon the high places

of the field.

¹⁹ The kings came and ^{fought} fought;

Then fought the kings of

Canaan,

Canaan

In ^l Taanach by the waters of

^m Megiddo:

Megiddo;

ⁿ They took no gain of money.

²⁰ ^p They fought from ^{heaven} heaven;

The stars in their ^{courses} courses

fought against Sisera.

²¹ ^r The river of Kishon swept

them away,

That ancient river, the river

Kishon.

O my soul, ^{thou hast trodden down} march on with

strength.

²² Then did the horsehoofs ^{stamp} stamp

By the means ^{reason} of the ^{pransings} pransings,

the pransings of their ^{strong} mighty

ones.

²³ Curse ye Meroz, said the angel

of the LORD,

Curse ye bitterly the inhabit-

ants thereof;

R.V. ¹ Or, I's that offered yourselves willingly among the people, bless etc. ² Or, Because of the voices of the archers... there let them rehearse ³ Or, toward his villages ⁴ Or, Then made he a remnant to have dominion over the nobles and the people; the LORD made me have dominion over the mighty ⁵ Or, as otherwise read, the people of the LORD came down for me against (or among) the mighty ⁶ Or, among ⁷ Or, lawgivers ⁸ Or, the staff of the scribe ⁹ Or, my princes in Issachar ¹⁰ Or, shore ¹¹ Or, thou hast trodden down strength ¹² Heb. draw with the pen, etc. ¹³ Heb. his feet. ¹⁴ Or, in the divisions, etc. ¹⁵ Heb. impressions of the LORD. ¹⁶ Or, port. ¹⁷ Heb. exposed to reproach. ¹⁸ Heb. paths. ¹⁹ Or, trampling, or, plungings.

- ^aBecause they came not to the help of the LORD,
To the help of the LORD ¹against the mighty.
- 24 Blessed ²above women shall ³Jael be,
The wife of Heber the ^{Kenite},
Blessed shall she be ²above women in the tent.
- 25 ⁴He asked water, *and* she gave him milk;
She brought ^{him} ^{forth} butter in a lordly dish.
- 26 ⁵She put her hand to the ⁶nail,
And her right hand to the workmen's hammer;
And ⁷with the hammer she smote Sisera, she smote through ⁸his head,
⁹Yea, she had pierced and struck through his temples.
- 27 ¹⁰At her feet he bowed, he fell, he lay down:
At her feet he bowed, he fell: Where he bowed, there he fell down ¹¹dead.
- 28 ¹²Through the window she looked forth, The mother of Sisera ¹³cried out at a window,
The mother of Sisera ¹⁴cried through ¹⁵the lattice,
Why is his chariot so long in coming?
Why tarry the ¹⁶wheels of his chariots?
- 29 Her wise ladies answered her, ¹⁷'Yea, she returned ¹⁸answer to herself,
- 30 Have they not ¹⁹found, ²⁰sped? have they not ²¹divided the ²²spoil? ²³A damsel, two damsels to every man; ²⁴To Sisera a ²⁵prey of ²⁶divers colours,
A ²⁷spoil of ²⁸divers colours of ²⁹embroidery, ³⁰needlework,
Of ³¹divers colours of ³²embroidery, ³³needlework on both sides, ³⁴meet for the necks of ³⁵them that take the spoil?

^a Cp. ch. 21. 9, 10.
^b Cp. Ps. 28. 9, 10.

^c Cp. 2 Sam. 23. 4.
^d 1 Sam. 12. 3.
^e 1 Sam. 13. 43.
^f Ps. 12. 5.
^g 37. 6.
^h ch. 4. 17.
ⁱ See ch. 3. 11.
^j See ch. 2. 19.

^k ch. 4. 19.

^l Gen. 25. 2.
^m Num. 25. 17.
ⁿ Heb. 8. 7.
^o ch. 4. 21.

^p 1 Sam. 13. 6.
Heb. 11. 36.

^q ch. 3. 13.
^r ver. 23.
^s ch. 7. 13.
^t 8. 10.
^u Gen. 22. 1.
^v 1 Kin. 4. 30.
^w Job 1. 2.

^x Cp. Lev. 26. 16.
^y See Deut. 28. 30-32, 51.
^z Mic. 3. 15.

^a Cp. 2 Sam. 6. 18.

^b Cp. Prov. 7. 6.
^c ch. 7. 12.

^d See ch. 3. 5.

^e Ex. 15. 9.

^f 1 Sam. 10. 18.

- 31 ¹So let all thine enemies perish, O LORD:
But let them that love him be ²as the sun ³when he goeth forth in his might.
- ⁴And the land had rest forty years.
- 6 ⁵And the children of Israel did ⁶that which was evil in the sight of the LORD: and the LORD delivered them into the hand of ⁷Midian seven years.
- 2 And the hand of Midian ⁸prevailed against Israel: and because of ⁹the Midianites the children of Israel made them the dens which are in the mountains, and ¹⁰the caves, and the strong holds.
- 3 And so it was, when Israel had sown, that the Midianites came up, and ¹¹the Amalekites, and ¹²the children of the ¹³east: ¹⁴they came up against them; ¹⁵and they encamped against them, and destroyed the increase of the earth, till thou come unto Gaza, and left no sustenance ¹⁶in for Israel, neither ¹⁷sheep, nor ox, nor ass. ¹⁸For they came up with their cattle and their tents, and they came ¹⁹as locusts ²⁰for multitude; ²¹for both they and their camels were without number: and they ²²came entered into the land to destroy it. ²³And Israel was ²⁴brought very low ²⁵because of greatly impoverished ²⁶the Midianites; and the children of Israel ²⁷cried unto the LORD.
- 7 And it came to pass, when the children of Israel ²⁸cried unto the LORD because of ²⁹the Midianites, ³⁰that the LORD sent ³¹a prophet unto the children of Israel; and he said unto them, Thus saith the LORD, the God of Israel, ³²I brought you up from Egypt, and brought you forth out of the house of bondage; ³³and I delivered you

R.V. 1 Or, among 2 Or, of 3 Or, tent-pin
her words unto herself.) 7 Or, dyed garments

A.V. 1 Heb. she hammered. 2 Heb. Between.
of a man. 3 Heb. was strong. 4 Or, post.

4 Or, overpowered

5 Heb. steps.

6 Or, / Yet she repealeth

7 Heb. destroyed.

8 Heb. her words.

9 Heb. to the head

11 Heb. a man a prophet.

out of the hand of the Egyptians, and out of the hand of all that oppressed you, and ^adrive them out from before you, and gave you their land; ¹⁰ and I said unto you, I am the LORD your God; ^{ye shall not fear} the gods of the Amorites, in whose land ye dwell: but ye have not hearkened unto my voice.

¹¹ And ^{the angel of the LORD came,} there came an angel of the LORD, and sat under ^{the an} oak which was in Ophrah, that pertained unto Joash ^{the Abiesrite}: and his son ^{was beating out wheat} ^{in by} the winepress, ^{to hide it} from the Midianites. ¹² And ^{the angel of the LORD} appeared unto him, and said unto him, 'The LORD is with thee, thou mighty man of valour.' ¹³ And Gideon said unto him, Oh my Lord, if the LORD be with us, why then is all this befallen us? and where be ^{all his wondrous works} ^{miracles} which our fathers told us of, saying, Did not the LORD bring us up from Egypt? but now the LORD hath ^{cast us off,} and delivered us into the ^{hand of Midian,} hands of the Midianites. ¹⁴ And the LORD ^{looked upon} him, and said, Go in this thy might, and thou shalt save Israel from the hand of the Midianites: ^{have not I sent thee?} ¹⁵ And he said unto him, ^{Oh my Lord,} wherewith shall I save Israel? behold, ^{my family is the poorest} in Manasseh, and I am the least in my father's house. ¹⁶ And the LORD said unto him, 'Surely I will be with thee, and thou shalt smite the Midianites as one man.' ¹⁷ And he said unto him, 'If now I have found grace in thy sight, then ^{show me a sign that it is thou that talkest with me.} ¹⁸ ^{Depart not hence,}

a Ps. 44. 2, 3.

b Gen. 12.

c Josh. 24.

15. See 2 Kin. 17. 36-38.

d ch. 3. 2.

Josh. 17. 2.

e Heb. 11. 32.

f ch. 13. 19.

g Cp. 1 Kin.

18. 33, 34.

h ch. 13. 2.

Luke 1. 11.

Cp. Acts 10. 3.

i Josh. 1. 5.

j Lev. 9. 24.

1 Kin. 18. 38.

3 Chr. 7. 1.

k Ps. 88. 40.

Isai. 63. 15.

l Ps. 44. 1.

m ch. 13. 21.

22.

Cp. Gen. 32. 30.

Ex. 33. 30.

Deut. 5. 26.

n Dan. 10. 19.

o 1 Sam. 12.

11.

Op. Josh. 1. 9.

p Cp. Ex. 3.

11.

q Cp. Gen.

22. 14.

Ex. 17. 15.

Exek. 48. 35.

r 1 Sam. 9. 21.

18. 18.

s Cp. Mic.

5. 2 (for mg.).

t ver. 11.

ch. 3. 27, 32.

u Ex. 3. 12.

Josh. 1. 5.

v Ex. 33. 13.

w 3 Kin. 20.

8. 9.

Isai. 7. 11.

Cp. ver. 36, 37.

See Ex. 4. 1-3.

x ch. 3. 7.

Ex. 34. 13, al.

y ch. 13. 15.

Gen. 18. 3-5.

I pray thee, until I come unto thee, and bring forth my ^{present}, and lay it before thee. And he said, I will tarry until thou come again. ¹⁹ And Gideon went in, ^{and made ready} ^a kid, and unleavened cakes of an ephah of ^{meal} ^{flour}: the flesh he put in a basket, and he put the broth in a pot, and brought it out unto him under the ^{oak}, and presented it. ²⁰ And the angel of God said unto him, Take the flesh and the unleavened cakes, and lay them ^{upon this rock}, and ^{pour out} the broth. And he did so. ²¹ Then the angel of the LORD put forth the end of the staff that was in his hand, and touched the flesh and the unleavened cakes; ^{and there went} ^{rose} up fire out of the rock, and consumed the flesh and the unleavened cakes; and the angel of the LORD departed out of his sight. ²² And ^{when} Gideon ^{saw} perceived that he was the angel of the LORD; and Gideon said, ^{Alas, O Lord God!} ^{forasmuch as} I have seen the angel of the LORD face to face. ²³ And the LORD said unto him, ^{Peace be unto thee;} fear not: thou shalt not die. ²⁴ Then Gideon built an altar there unto the LORD, and called it ^{Jeovah-shalom}: unto this day it is yet in Ophrah of the Abiesrites. ²⁵ And it came to pass the same night, that the LORD said unto him, Take thy father's young bullock, ^{even the second bullock} of seven years old, and throw down the altar of Baal that thy father hath, and cut down ^{the} Asherah that is ^{by it}: ²⁶ and build an altar unto the LORD thy God

R.V. ¹ Or, *terebinth*
Or, and ⁷ Or, upon

A.V. ¹¹ Heb. 11. 32, called Gideon. [†] Heb. to cause it to flee.

† Heb. a kid of the goats.

² Or, turned towards

³ Heb. thousand.

⁴ Or, offering

⁵ That is, The Lord is peace

⁶ That is, The Lord send peace.

[†] Heb. my thousand is the meanest.

[†] Or, meat offering.

†† Or, and.

upon the top of this ^{strong hold,} ^{rock,} ^{in the orderly manner,} and take the second bullock, and offer a burnt offering ^{sacrifice} with the wood of the Asherah ^{grove} which thou shalt cut down. ²⁷ Then Gideon took ten men of his servants, and did as the LORD had ^{spoken} unto him: and ^{it came to pass,} ^{so it was,} because he feared his father's household, and the men of the city, ^{so} that he could not do it by day, that he did it by night. ²⁸ And when the men of the city arose early in the morning, behold, the altar of Baal was ^{broken} ^{cast} down, and the Asherah ^{grove} was cut down that was ^{by} it, and the second bullock was offered upon the altar that was built. ²⁹ And they said one to another, Who hath done this thing? And when they inquired and asked, they said, Gideon the son of Joash hath done this thing. ³⁰ Then the men of the city said unto Joash, Bring out thy son, that he may die: because he hath ^{broken} ^{cast} down the altar of Baal, and because he hath cut down the Asherah ^{grove} that was ^{by} it. ³¹ And Joash said unto all that stood against him, Will ye plead for Baal? or will ye save him? he that will plead for him, let him be put to death whilst it is yet morning: if he be a god, let him plead for himself, because one hath ^{broken} ^{cast} down his altar. ³² Therefore on that day he called him ¹; Jerubbaal, saying, Let Baal plead against him, because he hath ^{broken} ^{thrown} down his altar.

³³ Then ^{all} the Midianites and the Amalekites and the children of the east ^{assembled themselves together;} ^{were gathered together,}

a Dan. 11. 7.
10, 31 (Heb.).
b Josh. 17. 16.
c See ch. 3. 10.
d 1 Chr. 12. 18 (for mg.).
2 Chr. 24. 20 (for mg.).
e ch. 3. 27.
f ch. 7. 24.

g For ver. 36—40, see Ex. 4. 1—7.

h Gen. 18. 22.

i ch. a. 32.

j ch. 7. 1.
1 Sam. 12. 11.
cp. 2 Sam. 11. 21.
k Cp. 1 Sam. 29. 1.
l Gen. 12. 6.
Deut. 11. 30.
m ver. 3.

and they passed ^{went} over, and pitched in ^{the} valley of Jezreel. ³⁴ But ^{the} spirit of the LORD ^{came} upon Gideon; ^{and} he blew a trumpet; and Abiezzer ^{was} gathered together after him. ³⁵ And he sent messengers throughout all Manasseh; ^{and they also were} gathered together after him: ^{and} he sent messengers unto Asher, and unto Zebulun, and unto Naphtali; and they came up to meet them. ³⁶ And Gideon said unto God, If thou wilt save Israel by mine hand, as thou hast ^{spoken,} ^{said,} behold, I will put a fleece of wool on the threshing-floor; ^{if there be dew on the floor; and the dew be on the fleece only, and it be dry upon all the ground, then shall I know that thou wilt save Israel by mine hand, as thou hast} ^{spoken,} ^{said.} ³⁸ And it was so: for he rose up early on the morrow, and ^{pressed} ^{thrust} the fleece together, and wringed the dew out of the fleece, a ^{bowful} ^{bowl full} of water. ³⁹ And Gideon said unto God, Let not thine anger be ^{kindled} ^{hot} against me, and I will speak but this once: let me prove, I pray thee, but this once with the fleece; let it now be dry only upon the fleece, and upon all the ground let there be dew. ⁴⁰ And God did so that night: for it was dry upon the fleece only, and there was dew on all the ground.

¹ Then Jerubbaal, who is Gideon, and all the people that were with him, rose up early, and pitched beside ^{the} spring of Harod: ^{and the camp well so that the host of the Midianites were on the north side of them,} ^{by the hill of Moreh, in the valley.}

² And the LORD said unto Gideon, The people that are

R.V. ¹ Or, with that pertaining to it morning. ² That is, Let Baal plead. ³ That is, Let Baal plead. ⁴ Or, before that is, Trembling. See ver. 3.

A.V. ⁵ Heb. strong place. ⁶ Or, in an orderly manner. ⁷ Heb. clothed. ⁸ Heb. clothed. ⁹ Heb. was called after him.

with thee are too many for me to give the Midianites into their ^{hand,} ^{hands,} ^{lest} Israel vaunt themselves against me, saying, Mine own hand hath saved me. ³ Now therefore go to, proclaim in the ears of the people, saying, ⁴ Who-soever is fearful and ^{trembling,} ^{afraid,} let him return and ¹ depart ^{early} from mount Gilead. And there returned of the people twenty and two thousand; and there remained ten thousand.

⁴ And the LORD said unto Gideon, The people are yet too many; bring them down unto the water, and I will try them for thee there: and it shall be, that of whom I say unto thee, This shall go with thee, the same shall go with thee; and of whomsoever I say unto thee, This shall not go with thee, the same shall not go. ⁵ So he brought down the people unto the water: and the LORD said unto Gideon, Every one that lappeth of the water with his tongue, as a dog lappeth, him shalt thou set by himself; likewise every one that boweth down upon his knees to drink. ⁶ And the number of them that lapped, putting their hand to their mouth, ^{was} ^{were} three hundred men: but all the rest of the people bowed down upon their knees to drink water. ⁷ And the LORD said unto Gideon, ¹ By the three hundred men that lapped will I save you, and deliver the Midianites into thine hand: and let all the ^{other} people go every man unto his place. ⁸ ² So the people took victuals in their hand, and their trumpets: and he sent all ^{the men of} ^{the rest of} Israel every man unto his tent, but ^{the} ^{those} retained three hundred

men: and the ^{camp} ^{host} of Midian was beneath him ⁴ in the valley.

⁹ And it came to pass the same ⁵ night, that the LORD said unto him, Arise, get thee down ³ into the camp, ⁴ unto the host; ⁶ for I have delivered it into thine hand. ¹⁰ But if thou fear to go down, go thou with ^{Purah} ^{Purah} thy servant down to the ^{camp} ^{host}: ¹¹ ⁷ and thou shalt hear what they say; and afterward shall thine hands be strengthened to go down ⁸ into the camp, ⁹ unto the host. ¹² Then went he down with ^{Purah} ^{Purah} his servant unto the ^{outermost part} ^{outside} of the ^{armed} men that were in the ^{camp} ^{host}. ¹³ And the Midianites and the Amalekites and ¹⁴ all the children of the east lay along in the valley like ^{locusts} ^{grasshoppers} for multitude; and their camels were without number, ¹⁵ as the sand ^{which is upon} ^{the sea} ^{shore} ^{side} for multitude. ¹⁶ And when Gideon was come, behold, there was a man that told a dream unto his fellow, and said, Behold, I dreamed a dream, and, lo, a cake of barley bread tumbled into the ^{camp} ^{host} of Midian, and came unto ^{the} ^a tent, and smote it that it fell, and ^{turned it upside down,} ^{overturned it,} that the tent lay along. ¹⁷ And his fellow answered and said, This is nothing else save the sword of Gideon the son of Joash, a man of Israel: ¹⁸ for into his hand ^{God hath} ^{hath} ^{God} delivered ^{for} Midian, and all the host.

¹⁹ And it was so, when Gideon heard the telling of the dream, and ¹ the interpretation thereof, that he ^{worshipped;} ^{worshipped;} and he returned into the ^{camp} ^{host} of Israel, and said, Arise; for the LORD hath delivered into your hand the host of Midian. ²⁰ And he divided the three hundred men into three companies, and he put

R.V. ¹ Or, go round about² According to some ancient versions, So they took the victuals of the people.A.V. ³ Or, ranks by file.⁴ Heb. the breaking thereof.⁵ Or, against

into the hands of all of them trumpets, and
 *a trumpet in every man's hand, with
 empty pitchers, ^{with torches} within
 the pitchers. ^{and lamps} 17 And he said
 unto them, Look on me, and do
 likewise: and, behold, when I
 come to the ^{outermost part}
 camp, it shall be that, as I do,
 so shall ye do. 18 When I blow
 the ^{with} a trumpet, I and all that are
 with me, then blow ye the trum-
 pets also on every side of all the
 camp, and say, ^{For the LORD}
 and for Gideon. ^{The sword of the LORD,}

19 So Gideon, and the hundred
 men that were with him, came
 unto the ^{outermost part}
 in the beginning of the middle
 watch, when they had but newly set
 the watch: and they blew the
 trumpets, and brake ^{in pieces} the
 pitchers that were in their hands.

20 And the three companies blew
 the trumpets, and brake the
 pitchers, and held the ^{torches}
 in their left hands, and the trum-
 pets in their right hands to blow
 withal: and they cried, 1The
 sword of the ^{LORD}
 LORD, and of Gideon.

21 And they stood every man
 in his place round about the
 camp: and all the host ^{ran;}
 and they shouted, and ^{put them to flight.}
 and they fled.

22 And they blew the three hundred
 the three hundred blew the
 trumpets, and the LORD set
 every man's sword against his
 fellow, ^{and against}
 even throughout all the host:
 and the host fled as far as Beth-
 shittah ^{toward Zerah,}
 toward Zerah, as far as the
 border of Abel-meholah, ^{by unto}
 by unto Tabbath. 23 And the men of

Israel ^{were gathered}
 gathered themselves together out
 of Naphtali, and out of Asher,
 and out of all Manasseh, and
 pursued after ^{Midian,}
 the Midianites. 24 And
 Gideon sent messengers through-
 out ^{all the hill country of Ephraim,}
 saying, Come down against
 the ^{Midian,}
 Midianites, and take before them

a John 1. 28
 (mg.).
 b ch. 15. 4
 Gen. 15. 17.
 c Op. ch. 3.
 25.
 d ch. 8. 2.
 Pa. 83. 11.

e Isai. 10. 26.

f Op. Ex. 14.
 13, 14.
 g 2 Chr. 20. 17.
 h ch. 8. 4.
 i Op. ch.
 12. 1.
 k 2 Sam. 19. 41.

l Isai. 24. 13.
 Jer. 40. 9.
 Obad. 5.
 Mic. 7. 1.

j ch. 7. 24, 25.

k Cp. Prov.
 15. 1.

l Cp. 2 Kin.
 7. 7.

m Cp. Josh.
 8. 4, 16, 20.

n ch. 7. 6.

o Cp. Pa. 83. 9
 & Isai. 9. 4.

p 1 Sam. 14.

q Cp. 2 Chr. 20.

r Gen. 22. 17.
 Pa. 60. 6.

s Cp. 1 Kin.
 20. 11.

t ch. 8. 25.

u Cp. 1 Sam.
 25. 11.

v See Josh.
 24. 23.

the waters, as far as ^{as} Beth-barah, ^{even} Jor-
 dan. ^{waters unto Beth-barah and}
 So Then all the men of Ephraim
^{were gathered}
 gathered themselves together, ^{and took}
 the waters ^{as far as} Beth-barah, ^{even}
 unto Beth-barah and
 Jordan. 25 And they took ^{the}
 two princes of the ^{Midian,}
 Midianites, Oreb
 and Zeeb; and they slew Oreb
^{at}
 upon the rock of Oreb, and Zeeb
 they slew at the winepress of
 Zeeb, and pursued ^{Midian;}
 Midian, and
 they brought the heads of Oreb
 and Zeeb to Gideon ^{beyond}
 on the other side
 Jordan.

8 ¹ And the men of Ephraim
 said unto him, 1Why hast
 thou served us thus, that
 thou calledst us not, when thou
 wentest to fight with ^{the Midian}
 the Midianites?
 And they did chide with him
 sharply. 2 And he said unto
 them, What have I ^{now done}
 done now in
 comparison of you? Is not ^{the}
 the gleaning of the grapes of Ephra-
 im better than the vintage of
 Midian, Oreb and Zeeb: and
 what was I able to do in com-
 parison of you? 3 Then their
 anger was abated toward him,
 when he had said that. 4 And
 Gideon came to Jordan, ^{and}
 passed over, he, and ^{the three}
 hundred men that were with
 him, faint, yet ^{pursuing}
 pursuing them. 5 And
 he said unto the men of 6Suc-
 coth, Give, I pray you, loaves
 of bread unto the people that
 follow me; for they be faint,
 and I am pursuing after Zebah
 and Zalmunna, ^{the}
 the kings of
 Midian. 6 And the princes of
 Succoth said, 7Are the hands of
 Zebah and Zalmunna now in
 thine hand, that we should
 give bread unto thine army?
 7 And Gideon said, Therefore
 when the LORD hath delivered

R.V. 1 Or, A sword for &c.
 * Or, to pass

2 Another reading is, fled.

3 Heb. lip.

4 Or, and also

5 Heb. spirit.

A.V. * Heb. trumpets in the hand of all of them.
 1 Heb. What thing is this thou hast done unto us.

† Or, Arebrands, or, torches.
 ** Heb. strongly.

†† Heb. spirit.

‡ Or, toward.

† Heb. lip.

Zebah and Zalmunna into mine hand, ^athen I will ¹tear your flesh with the thorns of the wilderness and with briers. ⁸ And he went up thence to ^cPenuel, and spake unto them in like manner: and the men of Penuel answered him as the men of Succoth had ^{answered} him. ⁹ And he spake also unto the men of Penuel, saying, ^dWhen I come again in peace, ^eI will break down this tower.

¹⁰ Now Zebah and Zalmunna were in Karkor, and their hosts with them, about fifteen thousand men, all that were left of all the ^{host} of ^{hosts} the children of the east: for there fell ¹an hundred and twenty thousand men ^fthat drew sword. ¹¹ And Gideon went up by the way of them that dwell in tents on the east of ^gNobah and Jogbehah, and smote the ^{host} for the host was ^{secure}. ¹² And ^{when} Zebah and Zalmunna fled, and he pursued after them: ^hand he took the two kings of Midian, Zebah and Zalmunna, and ²¹discomfited all the host. ¹³ And Gideon the son of Joash returned from ^{the battle} from the ascent of Heres. ¹⁴ And he caught a young man of the men of Succoth, and inquired of him: and he ^{described} for him the princes of Succoth, and the elders thereof, ^{seventy} even threescore and ^{seven} seventeen men. ¹⁵ And he came unto the men of Succoth, and said, Behold Zebah and Zalmunna, ^{concerning} whom ye did ^{taunt} me, saying, ^{upraised} ²Are the hands of Zebah and Zalmunna now in thine hand, that we should give bread unto thy men that are weary? ¹⁶ And he took the elders of the city, and thorns

of the wilderness and briers, and with them he ¹taught the men of Succoth. ¹⁷ ^hAnd he brake down the tower of Penuel, and slew the men of the city. ¹⁸ Then said he unto Zebah and Zalmunna, What manner of men were they whom ye slew at ^dTabor? And they answered, As thou art, so were they; each one ^{resembled} the children of a king. ¹⁹ And he said, They were my brethren, ^{even} the sons of my mother: ⁹as the LORD liveth, if ye had saved them alive, I would not slay you. ²⁰ And he said unto Jether his firstborn, Up, and slay them. But the youth drew not his sword: for he feared, because he was yet a youth. ²¹ Then Zebah and Zalmunna said, Rise thou, and fall upon us: for as the man is, so is his strength. And Gideon arose, ^hand slew Zebah and Zalmunna, and took ^{the crescents} away the ^{ornaments} that were on their camels' necks.

²² Then the men of Israel said unto Gideon, Rule thou over us, both thou, and thy son, and thy son's son also: for thou hast ^{saved us out of} delivered us from the hand of Midian. ²³ And Gideon said unto them, I will not rule over you, neither shall my son rule over you: ^{the} LORD shall rule over you. ²⁴ And Gideon said unto them, I would desire a request of you, that ye would give me every man the ^{earrings} of his ^{spoils} prey. (For they had golden earrings, ^{because} they were Ishmaelites.) ²⁵ And they answered, We will willingly give them. And they spread a garment, and did cast therein every man the earrings of his ^{spoils} prey. ²⁶ And the weight of the

^a ver. 16.
^b Cp. 1 Kin. 12. 25.

^c Gen. 32. 30, 31.
¹ Kin. 12. 25.

^d Cp. ch. 4. 6.

^e Cp. 1 Kin. 22. 27, 28.
^f ver. 17.

^g See Ruth 3. 12.

^h See ch. 6. 1.

ⁱ ch. 20. 2, 15, 17, 25, 30, 46.
² Sam. 24. 6.
² Kin. 3. 39.
¹ Chr. 21. 6.

^j Num. 32. 36, 42.
^k Ps. 83. 11.
^l ch. 18. 27.

^m ver. 26.
Isa. 3. 18.

ⁿ Cp. 1 Sam. 8. 7.
^o 10. 19.
^p 12. 12, 17, 19.

^q Cp. Gen. 27. 25, 26, 36.
^r 29. 1.
^s ver. 6.

R.V. ¹ Heb. thresh. ² Heb. terrified. ³ Or, wrote down. ⁴ Some ancient authorities read, threshed. See ver. 7.
Or, nose-rings.
A.V. ¹ Heb. thresh. ² Or, an hundred and twenty thousand, every one drawing a sword. ³ Heb. terrified.
⁴ Heb. writ. ⁵ Heb. made to know. ⁶ Heb. according to the form, etc. ⁷ Or, ornaments like the moon.

golden earrings that he requested was a thousand and seven hundred *shekels* of gold; beside ^{the crescents, and the ornaments,} and ^{the pendants, and the collars,} purple raiment that was on the kings of Midian, and beside the chains that were about their camels' necks. ²⁷ And Gideon ^{made} an ephod thereof, and put it in his city, even ⁱⁿ Ophrah: and all Israel ^{went} thither a whoring after ^{it there; and it became} ^{it: which thing} a snare unto Gideon, and to his house. ²⁸ So ^{Thus} was Midian ^{subdued} before the children of Israel, ^{and that} they lifted up their heads no more. ²⁹ And the ^{land had rest} country was in quietness forty years in the days of Gideon.

²⁹ And ^{Jerubbaal} the son of Joash went and dwelt in his own house. ³⁰ And Gideon had ^{threescore and ten sons} of his body begotten: for he had many wives. ³¹ And his concubine ^{that was in Shechem, she also} bare him a son, ^{and he called his name} ^{whose name he called} Abimelech. ³² And Gideon the son of Joash died ^{in a good} old age, and was buried in the sepulchre of Joash his father, ^{in Ophrah of the} ^{Abiesrites.} ^{Abi-esrites.}

³³ And it came to pass, ^{as} soon as Gideon was dead, that the children of Israel turned again, and ^{went} a whoring after ^{the} Baalim, and made ^{Baal-berith} their god. ³⁴ And the children of Israel ^{remembered} not the LORD their God, who had delivered them out of the ^{hand} ^{hands} of all their enemies on every side: ³⁵ ^{neither} shewed they kindness to the house of Jerubbaal, ^{who is} ^{namely,} Gideon, according to all the goodness which he had shewed unto Israel.

a ch. 8. 31.

b ver. 31.

c Isai. 3. 19.

d ch. 17. 5

e 18. 14. 17.

f See Ex. 28.

g 38.

h ch. 6. 34.

i ch. 8. 30.

j ver. 38.

k ch. 2. 17.

l Ex. 24. 18.

m Pa. 108. 39.

n A Ex. 23. 33.

o Deut. 7. 16.

p Gen. 29. 14.

q Cp. ch. 8.

r 11.

s 8. 31.

t ver. 18.

u ch. 6. 32.

v 7. 1.

w ch. 8. 32.

x Cp. ver. 46.

y ch. 8. 2. 5.

z ch. 11. 2.

aa Chr. 13. 7.

ab Cp. Prov. 12. 11.

ac Acts 17. 5.

ad p ch. 9. 1. 2.

ae Cp. 2 Kin.

af 11. 1. 2.

ag Gen. 15. 15.

ah & 25. 8.

ai Job 5. 28.

aj Cp. ch. 2.

ak 19.

al ver. 20.

am Cp. 2 Sam. 5. 9.

an See ver. 27.

ao v ch. 9. 4. 46.

ap Ps. 78. 11.

aq & 106. 13. 31.

ar Deut. 11.

as 29.

at & 27. 12.

au Josh. 8. 33.

av Cp. John 4. 20.

aw See ch. 9.

ax 16-18.

ay Cp. 2 Kin.

az 14. 9.

ba ch. 8. 22.

bb 22.

¹ And Abimelech the son of **9** Jerubbaal went to Shechem unto ^{his} mother's brethren, and ^{spake} ^{communed} with them, and with all the family of the house of his mother's father, saying, ² Speak, I pray you, in the ears of all the men of Shechem, ^{Whether} is better for you, ^{either} that all the sons of Jerubbaal, ^{which} ^{rule} ^{reign} are threescore and ten persons, ^{over} you, or that one ^{rule} ^{reign} over you? remember also that ³ I am ^{your} bone and your flesh. ³ And his mother's brethren ^{spake} of him in the ears of all the men of Shechem all these words: and their hearts inclined ¹ to follow Abimelech; for they said, ² He is our brother. ⁴ And they gave him threescore and ten ^{pieces} of silver out of the house of ^{Baal-berith}, wherewith Abimelech hired ^{vain} and light ^{fellows,} ^{persons,} which followed him. ⁵ And he went unto his father's house at ^{Ophrah}, and slew his brethren the sons of Jerubbaal, being threescore and ten persons, upon one stone: ^{but} notwithstanding yet ^{Jotham} the youngest son of Jerubbaal was left; for he hid himself.

⁶ And all the men of Shechem ^{assembled themselves} ^{gathered} together, and all ^{the} house of Millo, and ^{went} ^{went}, and made Abimelech king, ^{by} the ^{oak} ^{plain} of the ^{pillar} that was in Shechem. ⁷ And when they told it to Jotham, he went and stood in the top of ^{mount} Gerizim, and lifted up his voice, and cried, and said unto them, Harken unto me, ye men of Shechem, that God may hearken unto you. ⁸ ^{The} trees went forth on a time to anoint a king over them; and they said unto the olive tree, ^{Reign} thou over

R.V. ¹ Heb. set.² Or, Beth-millo.³ Or, terebint⁴ Or, garrison⁵ Or, sweet jewels. ⁶ Heb. going out of his thigh.⁷ Heb. set.⁸ Heb. What is good? whether, &c.

us. ⁹ But the olive tree said unto them, Should I leave my fatness, ¹ wherewith by me they honour God and man, and ² go to ³ wave to and fro ⁴ be promoted over the trees? ¹⁰ And the trees said to the fig tree, Come thou, and reign over us. ¹¹ But the fig tree said unto them, Should I ¹² leave forsake my sweetness, and my good fruit, and go to ¹³ wave to and fro ¹⁴ be promoted over the trees? ¹² And the trees said ¹³ Then said the trees unto the vine, Come thou, and reign over us. ¹³ And the vine said unto them, Should I leave my wine, ¹⁴ which cheereth God and man, and go to ¹⁵ wave to and fro ¹⁶ be promoted over the trees? ¹⁴ Then said all the trees unto the ¹⁷ bramble, Come thou, and reign over us. ¹⁵ And the ¹⁸ bramble said unto the trees, If in truth ye anoint me king over you, then come and ¹⁹ put your trust in my shadow: and if not, ²⁰ let fire come out of the ²¹ bramble, and devour ²² the cedars of Lebanon. ¹⁶ Now therefore, if ye have ²³ dealt truly and ²⁴ uprightly, ²⁵ in that ye have made Abimelech king, and if ye have dealt well with ²⁶ Jerubbaal and his house, and have done unto him ²⁷ according to the deserving of his hands; ²⁸ (for my father fought for you, and ²⁹ adventured his ³⁰ life far, and delivered you out of the hand of Midian: ³¹ and ye are risen up against my father's house this day, ³² and have slain his sons, threescore and ten persons, upon one stone, and have made ³³ Abimelech, the son of his maidservant, king over the men of Shechem, ³⁴ because he is your brother;) ³⁵ if ye then have dealt truly and ³⁶ uprightly ³⁷ sincerely with Jerubbaal and with his house this day, then ³⁸ rejoice ye

in Abimelech, and let him also rejoice in you: ²⁰ but if not, ²¹ let fire come out from Abimelech, and devour the men of Shechem, and the house of Millo; and let fire come out from the men of Shechem, and from the house of Millo, and devour Abimelech. ²¹ And Jotham ran away, and fled, and went to ²² Beer, and dwelt there, for fear of Abimelech his brother.

²² And Abimelech was prince over Israel three years. ²³ And God sent an evil spirit between Abimelech and the men of Shechem; and the men of Shechem ²⁴ dealt treacherously with Abimelech: ²⁵ ²⁶ that the ²⁷ violence ²⁸ cruelty done to the threescore and ten sons of Jerubbaal might come, and ²⁹ that their blood might be laid upon Abimelech their brother, which slew ³⁰ them; and upon the men of Shechem, which ³¹ strengthened his hands ³² aided him in the killing of his brethren. ²⁵ And the men of Shechem set liers in wait for him ³³ on the ³⁴ tops of the mountains, and they ³⁵ robbed all that came along that way by them: and it was told Abimelech.

²⁶ And Gaal the son of Ebed came with his brethren, and went over to Shechem: and the men of Shechem put their ²⁷ trust ²⁸ confidence in him. ²⁷ And they went out into the ²⁹ field, ³⁰ fields, and gathered their vineyards, and trode ³¹ the grapes, and ³² held festival, ³³ made merry, and went into ³⁴ the house of their god, and did eat and drink, and cursed Abimelech. ²⁸ And Gaal the son of Ebed said, ²⁹ Who is Abimelech, and who is Shechem, that we should serve him? is not he the son of Jerubbaal? and Zebul his officer? serve ³⁰ the men of ³¹ Hamor the father of Shechem: ³² but ³³ for why

a ver. 15.
Op. ver. 26, 27.

b Num. 21.
16

c Cp. 1 Sam.
18. 14
& 18. 10
& 19. 9.
d Ps. 104. 15.

e Isai. 28. 1.

f ver. 26.
Cp. 1 Kin. 2. 22
& Ezech. 9. 25
& Ps. 7. 16
& Matt. 23. 35,
36.

g Dan. 4. 12.
Hos. 14. 7.
Op. Isai. 30. 2.

h ver. 20.
Cp. Num. 21.
23
& Ezech. 10. 14.
i 1 Kin. 4. 23.
j Kin. 14. 9
& 19. 23.
k Ps. 104. 16.
l Isai. 2. 13
& 37. 34.
m Ezech. 31. 3, 4.

n See ch. 6.
32.

o Prov. 12.
14.
l Isai. 8. 11.
Op. ch. 6. 26.

l ver. 5, 6.
m ver. 4, 46.

n ch. 8. 21.

o Cp. 1 Sam.
25. 10.
p ver. 2.

q Gen. 34.
2, 3.
r Cp. Isai.
8. 6.

s Or, Thorn

t Or, thistle.

u Heb. cast his life before him.

v Heb. cast his life

w Or, offered a

x Heb. strengthened his

R.V. 1 Or, which God and man honour in me
praise offering

A.V. 2 Heb. go up and down for other trees.
hands to kill.

3 Or, songs.

should we serve him? ²⁹ And would to God this people were under my hand! then would I remove Abimelech. And he said ¹ to Abimelech, Increase thine army, and come out. ³⁰ And when Zebul the ruler of the city heard the words of Gaal the son of Ebed, his anger was ² kindled. ³¹ And he sent messengers unto Abimelech ³ ^{craftily} ^{privily}, saying, Behold, Gaal the son of Ebed and his brethren ^{are} ^{to} come to Shechem; and, behold, they ⁴ ^{constrain} ^{fortify} the city ^{to take part} against thee. ³² Now ^{therefore} ^{therefore} up by night, thou and the people that is with thee, and lie in wait in the field: ³³ and it shall be, that in the morning, as soon as the sun is up, thou shalt rise early, and set upon the city: and, behold, when he and the people that is with him come out against thee, then mayest thou do to them ⁵ ^{as} thou shalt find occasion.

³⁴ And Abimelech rose up, and all the people that were with him, by night, and they laid wait against Shechem in four companies. ³⁵ And Gaal the son of Ebed went out, and stood in the entering of the gate of the city: and Abimelech rose up, and the people that were with him, from ^{the ambushment} ^{lying in wait}. ³⁶ And when Gaal saw the people, he said to Zebul, Behold, there come people down from ^{the tops} ^{top} of the mountains. And Zebul said unto him, Thou seest the shadow of the mountains as if they were men. ³⁷ And Gaal spake again and said, ^{See} ^{See} there come people down by the ⁶ ^{middle} of the land, and ^{one} ^{another} company ^{cometh by the way of} ^{the oak} of Meonenim. ³⁸ Then said

Zebul unto him, Where is now thy mouth, ^{that} ^{wherewith} thou saidst, ^a Who is Abimelech, that we should serve him? is not this the people that thou hast despised? go ^{out now} ^{I pray}, and fight with them. ³⁹ And Gaal went out before the men of Shechem, and fought with Abimelech. ⁴⁰ And Abimelech chased him, and he fled before him, and ^{there} ^{many} were overthrown and wounded, even unto the entering of the gate. ⁴¹ And Abimelech dwelt at Arumah: and Zebul ^{drove} ^{thrust} out Gaal and his brethren, that they should not dwell in Shechem. ⁴² And it came to pass on the morrow, that the people went out into the field; and they told Abimelech. ⁴³ And he took the people, and divided them into three companies, and laid wait in the ^{field} ^{field}; and he looked, and, behold, the people ^{came} ^{were} ^{come} forth out of the city; and he rose up against them, and smote them. ⁴⁴ And Abimelech, and the ^{companies} ^{company} that were ^{were} ^{were} with him, ⁷ ^{rushed} forward, and stood in the entering of the gate of the city: and the two ^{other} ^{companies} ^{rushed} ^{ran} upon all ^{the people} ^{that were in the} ^{field} ^{fields}, and ^{smote} ^{slew} them. ⁴⁵ And Abimelech fought against the city all that day; and he took the city, and slew the people that was ^{therein} ^{therein}; and ^{he} ^{beat} down the city, and ^{sowed} it with salt.

⁴⁶ And when all the men of the tower of Shechem heard ^{thereof} ^{that}, they entered into ^{the} ^{an} hold of the house of ⁸ ^{El-berith}. ⁴⁷ And it was told ^{Abimelech} ^{Abimelech}, that all the men of the tower of Shechem were gathered together. ⁴⁸ And Abimelech gat him up to mount ⁹ ^{Zalmon}, he and all the people

a ver. 28, 29.

b 1 Sam. 10.
7 (mg. for mg.)
& 26. 8
(for mg.)
Eccles. 9. 10.

c ch. 20. 37.

d 2 Kin. 3.
26.
e ver. 7. 26.
Deut. 28.
22.

f ver. 46.

g ver. 4.
ch. 3. 23.h Ezek. 28. 12
(for mg.).

i Ps. 68. 14.

R.V. 1 Or, of

Heb. navel.

A.V. Or, hot

regarders of times.

2 Or, in Tormah

3 That is, the augurs' oak or terebinth

4 Heb. craftily, or, to Tormah.

5 Or, oppress the city on thy account

6 Heb. as thine hand shall find.

7 Heb. as thine hand shall find.

8 Heb. navel.

9 Or, The

that were with him; and Abimelech took ^{an} axe in his hand, and cut down a bough from the trees, and took it ^{up} and laid it on his ^{shoulder:} ^{shoulder} and ^{he} said unto the people that were with him, What ye have seen ^{me} do, make haste, and do as I have done. ⁴⁹ And all the people likewise cut down every man his bough, and followed Abimelech, and put them to ^{the} hold, and set the hold on fire upon them; so that all the men of the tower of Shechem died also, about a thousand men and women.

⁵⁰ Then went Abimelech to Thebez, and encamped against Thebez, and took it. ⁵¹ But there was a strong tower within the city, and thither fled all the men and women, and all they of the city, and shut ^{themselves in,} ^{to them,} and gat them up to the ^{roof} ^{top} of the tower. ⁵² And Abimelech came unto the tower, and fought against it, and went hard unto the door of the tower to burn it with fire. ⁵³ ^{And} a certain woman cast ^{an upper} ^{a piece of} a millstone upon Abimelech's head, and all to brake his skull. ⁵⁴ ^{Then} he called hastily unto the young man his armourbearer, and said unto him, Draw thy sword, and ^{kill} ^{slay} me, that men say not of me, A woman slew him. And his young man thrust him through, and he died. ⁵⁵ And when the men of Israel saw that Abimelech was dead, they departed every man unto his place. ⁵⁶ ^{Thus} God ^{requited} ^{rendered} the wickedness of Abimelech, which he did unto his father, in slaying his seventy brethren: ⁵⁷ and all the ^{wickedness} ^{evil} of the men of Shechem did God ^{requite} ^{render} upon their heads: and

a ver. 20.

b ver. 12, 13.
See ch. 2. 16.c See Josh.
24. 32.

d ver. 46.

e ch. 5. 10
& 12. 14.

f Deut. 2. 14.

g See ch. 2.
11.h See ch. 2.
12.i 1 Kin. 11.
5. 7. 22.
2 Kin. 22. 13.j 2 Sam. 11.
21.
k ver. 10, 12.
Deut. 21. 16.l Cp. 1 Sam.
31. 4.
m See ch. 2.
14.n Cp. Job
31. 3
& Ps. 94. 23
& Prov. 24. 22
See ver. 24.o See ch.
8. 9.

upon them came ^{the} curse of Jotham the son of Jerubbaal.

¹ And after Abimelech **IO** there arose to ^{save} ^{defend} Israel Tola the son of Puah, the son of Dodo, a man of Issachar; and he dwelt in Shamir in ^{the} ^{hill} ^{country} ^{of} Ephraim. ² And he judged Israel twenty and three years, and died, and was buried in Shamir.

³ And after him arose Jair, ^{the} ^{Gileadite;} ^a ^{Gileadite,} and he judged Israel twenty and two years. ⁴ And he had thirty sons that ^{rode} on thirty ass colts, and they had thirty cities, ^{which} are called ^{Havvoth-jair} ^{Havvoth-jair} unto this day, which are in the land of Gilead. ⁵ And Jair died, and was buried in ^{Kamon.} ^{Canon.}

⁶ And the children of Israel again did that which was evil ⁱⁿ ^{the} ^{sight} of the LORD, ^{and} served the Baalim, and ^{the} Ashtaroth, and the gods of ³ Syria, and ^{the} gods of Zidon, and the gods of Moab, and the gods of the children of Ammon, and the gods of the ^{Philistines;} ^{Philistines,} and they ^{forsook} the LORD, and served ^{him} ^{not.} ⁷ And the anger of the LORD was ^{kindled} ^{not} against Israel, and ^{he} sold them into the ^{hand} ^{hands} of the Philistines, and into the ^{hand} ^{hands} of the children of Ammon.

⁸ And that year they vexed and ^{oppressed} the children of Israel ^{that} year: ^{eighteen} years ^{oppressed} ^{years,} they all the children of Israel that were ^{on} ^{beyond} ^{the} ^{other} ^{side} Jordan in the land of the Amorites, which is in Gilead. ⁹ ^{And} ^{Moreover} the children of Ammon passed over Jordan to fight also against Judah, and against Benjamin, and against the house of Ephraim; so that Israel was sore distressed. ¹⁰ And the children of Israel ^{cried} unto

R.V. ¹ Heb. the axes.² That is, The towns of Jair. See Num. 22. 41.³ Heb. Aram.A.V. ^o Heb. I have done.[†] Or, deliver.

Heb. save.

[†] Or, The villages of Jair.[†] Heb. crushed.

the LORD, saying, We have sinned against thee, ^{even both} because ^{we} have forsaken our God, and ^{have also} served the Baalim. ¹¹ And the LORD said unto the children of Israel, *Did not I ^{save} deliver you ^b from the Egyptians, and ^c from the Amorites, ^d from the children of Ammon, and ^e from the Philistines?* ¹² The Zidonians also, and ^f the Amalekites, and ^g the Maonites, did oppress you; and ye cried ^{unto} me, and I ^{saved} delivered you out of their hand. ¹³ Yet ye have ^h forsaken me, and served other gods: wherefore I will ^{save} deliver you no more. ¹⁴ Go and cry ⁱ unto the gods which ye have chosen; let them ^{save} deliver you in the time of your tribulation. ¹⁵ And the children of Israel said unto the LORD, We have sinned: do thou unto us whatsoever ^j seemeth good unto thee; ^{only} deliver us, we pray thee, this day. ¹⁶ And they put away the ^k strange gods from among them, and served the LORD: and ^m his soul ⁿ was grieved for the misery of Israel.

¹⁷ Then the children of Ammon were ^o gathered together, and encamped in Gilead. And the children of Israel assembled themselves together, and encamped in ^p Mispeh. ¹⁸ And the people, the princes of Gilead, said one to another, What man is he that will begin to fight against the children of Ammon? ^q He shall be head over all the inhabitants of Gilead.

¹ Now ^r Jephthah the **II** Gileadite was ^s a mighty man of valour, and he was the son of ^t an harlot: and Gilead begat Jephthah. ² And Gilead's wife bare him sons;

a ver. 6, 12.

b Ex. 14, 30.

c See Num. 21, 21-32.

d Cp. ch. 3, 12.

e 2 Sam. 10, 6, 8.

f ch. 3, 31.

g See ch. 9, 4.

Op. 1 Sam. 22, 2.

h Cp. ch. 3, 12.

i 2 S. 14, 2.

j ch. 6, 1, 2 (for mg.).

k See ch. 2, 16.

l ver. 6, 10.

m Cp. Deut. 32, 10.

n Jer. 2, 12.

o Dent. 32, 37, 38.

p ch. 2, 18.

q Imi. 68, 3.

r ch. 10, 18.

s ch. 11, 11.

t 2a.

u Cp. ch. 11, 8, 6, 8, 11.

v Jer. 42, 2.

w Heb. 11, 32.

x ch. 6, 12.

y 2 Kin. 5, 1.

z ver. 6, 8.

aa ch. 10, 18.

and when his wife's sons grew up, and they ^{drive} thrust out Jephthah, and said unto him, Thou shalt not inherit in our father's house; for thou art the son of ^{another} a strange woman. ³ Then Jephthah fled ¹¹ from his brethren, and dwelt in the land of ¹² Tob: and there were gathered ¹³ vain fellows to Jephthah, and they went out with him.

⁴ And it came to pass ^{after a} while, that the children of Ammon made war against Israel. ⁵ And it was so, that when the children of Ammon made war against Israel, the elders of Gilead went to fetch Jephthah out of the land of ⁶ Tob: and they said unto Jephthah, ⁷ and be our ^{chief,} captain, that we may fight with the children of Ammon. ⁷ And Jephthah said unto the elders of Gilead, Did not ye hate me, and ^{drive} expel me out of my father's house? and why are ye come unto me now when ye are in distress? ⁸ And the elders of Gilead said unto Jephthah, Therefore ^{are} we turned ^{we} turn again to thee now, that thou mayest go with us, and fight ^{with} against the children of Ammon, and ^{thou} shalt be our head over all the inhabitants of Gilead. ⁹ And Jephthah said unto the elders of Gilead, If ye bring me home again to fight ^{with} against the children of Ammon, and the LORD deliver them before me, shall I be your head? ¹⁰ And the elders of Gilead said unto Jephthah, ¹¹ The LORD shall ¹² be ¹³ witness between us: surely according to thy word so will we do. ¹⁴ Then Jephthah went with the elders of Gilead, and the people ¹⁵ made him head and ^{chief} captain over them: and Jephthah ¹⁶ uttered all

R.V. ¹ The Sept. has, Midianites.² Heb. hearer.³ Heb. cried together.A.V. ⁴ Heb. is good in thine eyes.⁵ Heb. 11, 22, called Jephthah.⁶ Heb. be the hearer between us.⁷ Heb. gods of strangers.⁸ Heb. a woman an harlot.⁹ Heb. was shortened.¹⁰ Heb. from the face.¹¹ Heb. after days.

his words ^abefore the LORD in ^bMisrah. ^cMispeh.
 12 And Jephthah sent messengers unto the king of the children of Ammon, saying, What hast thou to do with me, that thou art come ^{unto} against me to fight ⁱⁿ my land? ^d13 And the king of the children of Ammon answered unto the messengers of Jephthah, ^e'Because Israel took away my land, when ^{he} they came up out of Egypt, from ^f'Arnon even unto ^g'Jabbok, and unto Jordan: now therefore restore those *lands* again peaceably. ^h14 And Jephthah sent messengers again unto the king of the children of Ammon: ⁱ15 and ^jhe said unto him, Thus saith ^kJephthah: ^l'Israel took not away the land of Moab, nor the land of the children of Ammon: ^m16 but when ⁿthey Israel came up from Egypt, and ^oIsrael walked through the wilderness ^p'unto the Red Sea, and ^q'came to Kadesh; ^r17 then ^s'Israel sent messengers unto the king of Edom, saying, Let me, I pray thee, pass through thy land: ^t18 but the king of Edom ^uhearkened not, ^vwould not hearken ^wthereto. And in like manner ^xhe sent unto the king of Moab: but he would not ^yconsent: and Israel ^z'abode in Kadesh. ^{aa}18 Then ^{ab}he walked ^{ac}through the wilderness, and ^{ad}'compassed the land of Edom, and the land of Moab, and ^{ae}'came by the east side of the land of Moab, and ^{af}'they pitched on the other side of ^{ag}Arnon; but ^{ah}they came not within the border of ^{ai}Moab, for Arnon was the border of Moab. ^{aj}19 'And Israel sent messengers unto Sihon king of the Amorites, the king of Heshbon; and Israel said unto him, Let us pass, we pray thee,

a 1 Sam. 10.
 19, 25
 & 11. 15
 & 12. 7.
 Cp. ch. 20. 1
 & 1 Sam. 10.
 17.
 b ch. 10. 17.

c See Num.
 21. 24—26.

d Num. 21.
 12.
 e Gen. 32. 22.

f Deut. 2. 9.
 16.
 g Num. 21.
 26.
 h 1 Kin. 11. 7.
 i Deut. 2. 5
 & 18. 12.
 j Josh. 2. 10.

k Num. 14.
 25.
 l Deut. 1. 40.
 m Num. 12.
 26.
 n Num. 22. 2.
 o Josh. 24. 9.
 p Mic. 3. 5.
 q Num. 20.
 14.
 r See Num.
 20. 18—21.
 s Num. 21.
 22.
 t Deut. 2. 26.

u Num. 20. 1.
 Deut. 1. 46.

v Num. 21. 4.
 See Deut. 2.
 1—5.

w Num. 21.
 11.
 x Gen. 16. 5
 & 12. 25
 & 31. 63.
 y 1 Sam. 24. 12.
 15.
 z Num. 21. 13
 & 22. 36.

aa For ver.
 19—22, see
 Num. 21. 21—
 26 & Deut. 2. 26—
 27.
 ab See ch. 3.
 10.

through thy land ^{unto} my place.
 20 But Sihon trusted not Israel to pass through his ^{border} coast: but Sihon gathered all his people together, and pitched in Jahaz, and fought against Israel. ²¹ And the ^{LORD, the} God of ^{Israel} delivered Sihon and all his people into the hand of Israel, and they smote them: so Israel possessed all the land of the Amorites, the inhabitants of that country. ²² And they possessed all the ^{border} ^{coasts} of the Amorites, from Arnon even unto Jabbok, and from the wilderness even unto Jordan. ²³ So now the ^{LORD, the} God of ^{Israel} hath dispossessed the Amorites from before his people Israel, and shouldest thou possess ^{them} ^{it}? ²⁴ Wilt not thou possess that which ^{Chemosh} thy god giveth thee to possess? ^aSo whomsoever the LORD our God ^{bath} ^{dispossessed} ^{shall} drive out from before us, ^cthem will we possess. ²⁵ And now art thou any thing better than ^{Balak} the son of Zippor, king of Moab? did he ever strive against Israel, or did he ever fight against ^{them} ^{them}? ²⁶ While Israel dwelt ⁱⁿ Heshbon and her ^{towns}, and ⁱⁿ Aroer and her ^{towns}, and in all the cities that ^{are} ^{be} along by the ^{side} ^{coasts} of Arnon, three hundred ^{years} ^{wherefore} ^{years} ^{why} ^{therefore} did ye not recover them within that time? ²⁷ ^I ^{therefore} ^{wherefore} I have not sinned against thee, but thou doest me wrong to war against me: ^d'the ^{LORD, the} Judge, ^{LORD} the Judge be judge this day between the children of Israel and the children of Ammon. ²⁸ Howbeit the king of the children of Ammon hearkened not unto the words of Jephthah which he sent him.

²⁹ ^{Then} the ^{spirit} ^{Spirit} of the LORD came upon Jephthah, and he

passed over ^{Gilead} ~~Gilead~~ and Manasseh, and passed over Mizpeh of Gilead, and from Mizpeh of Gilead he passed over unto the children of Ammon. ³⁰ And Jephthah ^{vowed a vow unto the LORD,} and said, If thou ^{wilt indeed} ~~shalt~~ without fail deliver the children of Ammon into mine ^{hand,} ~~hands,~~ ³¹ then it shall be, that ¹ *whatsoever cometh forth of the doors of my house to meet me, when I return in peace from the children of Ammon, ^{shall it} ~~shall~~ surely be the LORD'S, ^{and} ¹ I will offer it up for a burnt offering. ³² So Jephthah passed over unto the children of Ammon to fight against them; and the LORD delivered them into his ^{hand,} ~~hands,~~ ³³ And he smote them from ^{Aroer until} ~~Aroer,~~ ^{even till} thou come to ^{Minith,} ~~Minith,~~ even twenty cities, and unto ^{the plain of the vineyards,} ~~the plain of the vineyards,~~ with a very great slaughter. ^{So} ~~Thus~~ the children of Ammon were subdued before the children of Israel.

³⁴ And Jephthah came to ^{Mispeh} ~~Mispeh~~ unto his house, and, behold, his daughter came out to meet him ^{with timbrels and} ~~with~~ dances: and she was his only child; ^{beside her he had} ~~beside her he had~~ neither son nor daughter. ³⁵ And it came to pass, when he saw her, that ^{he rent his clothes, and} ~~he rent his clothes, and~~ said, Alas, my daughter! thou hast brought me very low, and thou art one of them that trouble me: for I have opened my mouth unto the LORD, ^{and I cannot go} ~~and I cannot go~~ back. ³⁶ And she said unto him, My father, ^{thou hast opened} ~~thou hast opened~~ thy mouth unto the LORD; ^{do unto} ~~do unto~~ to me according to that which hath proceeded out of thy mouth; forasmuch as the LORD hath taken vengeance for thee of

thine enemies, even of the children of Ammon. ³⁷ And she said unto her father, Let this thing be done for me: let me alone two months, that I may ^{depart and go} ~~go up and~~ down upon the mountains, and bewail my virginity, I and my ^{companions.} ~~fellows.~~ ³⁸ And he said, Go. And he sent her away for two months: and she ^{departed, she and} ~~went with~~ her companions, and bewailed her virginity upon the mountains. ³⁹ And it came to pass at the end of two months, that she returned unto her father, ^{who did with her} ~~who did with her~~ according to his vow which he had vowed: and she ^{had not known} ~~knew no~~ man. And it was ^a ~~a~~ custom in Israel, ⁴⁰ that the daughters of Israel went ^{yearly} ~~yearly~~ to ^{celebrate} ~~lament~~ the daughter of Jephthah the Gileadite four days in a year.

¹ And the men of Ephraim ¹² ~~im~~ ^{were gathered together,} ~~gathered themselves together, and ^{passed} ~~passed~~ northward; and they ^{went northward,} ~~went northward,~~ said unto Jephthah, Wherefore passedst thou over to fight against the children of Ammon, and didst not call us to go with thee? we will burn thine house upon thee with fire. ² And Jephthah said unto them, I and my people were at great strife with the children of Ammon; and when I called you, ye ^{saved} ~~delivered~~ me not out of their ^{hand,} ~~hands,~~ ³ And when I saw that ye ^{saved} ~~delivered~~ me not, ⁴ I put my life in my ^{hand,} ~~hands,~~ and passed over against the children of Ammon, and the LORD delivered them into my hand: wherefore then are ye come up unto me this day, to fight against me? ⁴ Then Jephthah gathered together all the men of Gilead, and fought with Ephraim: and the men of Gilead~~

^a Gen. 28.
^{20.}
¹ Sam. 1. 11.

^b Cp. Lev.
^{27. 2.}
¹ Sam. 1. 28.
^c Ps. 68. 13.
^d ver. 31.

^e Ezek. 27.
^{17.}

^f ch. 8. 1.

^g ver. 11.
^{ch.} 10. 17.

^h Ex. 15. 20.
¹ Sam. 18. 6.
ⁱ Ps. 68. 26.
^j Jer. 31. 4.

^k Gen. 37. 29.
³⁴
^{44.} 13. 21.

^l 1 Sam. 19. 5.
^{28.} 21.
^m Job 13. 14.
ⁿ Cp. Ps. 119.
^{109.}
^o Num. 30. 2.
^p Cp. Eccles. 5.
^{4.} 5.

R.V. ¹ Or, whatsoever ² That is, The meadows of vineyards.
A.V. ³ Heb. that which cometh forth, which shall come forth.
not of his own either son or daughter. Heb. of himself.
year to year. ¹¹ Or, to talk with. ¹² Heb. were called.

³ Or, an ordinance ⁴ Or, lament ⁵ Or, to Zaphon
[†] Or, or I will offer it, &c. [†] Or, Abol. [†] Or, he had
^{**} Or, ordinance. ^{††} Heb. from

smote Ephraim, because they said, ^aYe are fugitives of Ephraim, ye Gileadites, in the midst of Ephraim, ^band in the midst of Manasseh, among the Ephraimites, the Manassites. ^cAnd the Gileadites took ^dthe fords passages of Jordan ^eagainst before the Ephraimites: and it was so, that when ^fany of the fugitives of Ephraim ^gwhich were escaped said, Let me go over; that the men of Gilead said unto him, Art thou an Ephraimite? If he said, Nay; ^hthen said they unto him, Say now Shibboleth; and he said Sibboleth: for he could not frame to pronounce it right; then they laid hold on him, and slew him at ⁱthe fords passages of Jordan: and there fell at that time of the Ephraim ^jforty and two thousand.

^kAnd Jephthah judged Israel six years. Then died Jephthah the Gileadite, and was buried in ^lone of the cities of Gilead.

^mAnd after him Ibzan of Beth-lehem judged Israel. ⁿAnd he had thirty sons, and thirty daughters, ^owhom he sent abroad, and thirty daughters he brought in ^pfrom abroad took in thirty daughters for his sons. And he judged Israel seven years. ^qAnd Ibzan died, ^rand was buried at Beth-lehem.

^sAnd after him ^tElon the Zebulonite, judged Israel; and he judged Israel ten years. ^uAnd Elon the Zebulonite died, and was buried in Aijalon in the ^vland country of Zebulun.

^wAnd after him Abdon the son of ^xHillel the Pirathonite, judged Israel. ^yAnd he had forty sons and thirty ^zsons' sons, nephews, that rode on threescore and ten ass colts: and he judged Israel eight years. ^{aa}And Abdon the son of Hillel the Pirathonite died, and was buried in Pirathon in the ^{ab}land of Ephraim, in the ^{ac}hill country mount of the Amalekites.

^{ad}And the children of Israel ^{ae}again ^{af}did that which was evil ^{ag}in the sight of the LORD; and the LORD delivered them ^{ah}into the hand of the Philistines forty years.

^{ai}And there was a certain man of Zorah, of the family of the Danites, whose name was Manoah; and his wife was barren, and bare not. ^{aj}And the angel of the LORD appeared unto the woman, and said unto her, Behold now, thou art barren, and bearest not: but thou shalt conceive, and bear a son. ^{ak}Now therefore beware, I pray thee, and drink ^{al}not wine nor strong drink, and eat not any unclean thing: ^{am}for, lo, thou shalt conceive, and bear a son; and no razor shall come ^{an}upon his head: for the child shall be ^{ao}a Nazirite unto God from the womb: and he shall ^{ap}begin to ^{aq}save deliver Israel out of the hand of the Philistines. ^{ar}Then the woman came and told her husband, saying, ^{as}A man of God came unto me, and his countenance was like the countenance of the ^{at}angel of God, very ^{au}terrible: and I asked him not whence he was, neither told he me his name: ^{av}but he said unto me, ^{aw}Behold, thou shalt conceive, and bear a son; and now drink no wine nor strong drink, ^{ax}and eat not any unclean thing: for the child shall be ^{ay}a Nazirite unto God from the womb to the day of his death. ^{az}Then Manoah intreated the LORD, and said, ^{ba}Oh Lord, I pray thee, let the man of God ^{bb}whom thou didst send come again unto us, and teach us what we shall do unto the child that shall be born. ^{bc}And God hearkened to the voice of Manoah; and the angel of God

^a Cp. 1 Sam. 25. 10.
^b See ch. 2. 11.

^c See ch. 3. 23.
^d Cp. ch. 3. 31.

^e 10. 7 & 1 Sam. 12. 9.
^f Josh. 19. 41.
^g Cp. Josh. 15. 33.

^h Cp. 1 Sam. 1. 2
ⁱ Luke 1. 7.
^j ch. 6. 12.
^k Luke 1. 11, 12.

^l ver. 7, 14.
^m Cp. Num. 6. 2, 3
ⁿ & Luke 1. 15.

^o ch. 16. 17.
^p 1 Sam. 1. 11.
^q Cp. Num. 6. 5.

^r Cp. 1 Sam. 7. 12
^s 2 Sam. 2. 1
^t & 1 Chr. 18. 1.

^u See Deut. 33. 1.

^v Cp. ver. 17. 18.

^w ver. 3-5.

^x Job 12. 19.
^y Isai. 14. 22.
^z Cp. 1 Tim. 5. 4.
^{aa} ch. 5. 10.

came again unto the woman as she sat in the field: but Manoah her husband was not with her.

¹⁰ And the woman made haste, and ran, and ^{told shewed} her husband, and said unto him, Behold, the man hath appeared unto me, that came unto me the *other* day. ¹¹ And Manoah arose, and went after his wife, and came to the man, and said unto him, Art thou the man that spakest unto the woman? And he said, I am.

¹² And Manoah said, ^{Now} let thy words come to pass: ^{what pass.} ^{How} shall be the ^{manner of} the child, and ^{we order} ^{what shall be his work} ^{how shall we do unto him?} ¹³ And the angel of the LORD said unto Manoah, Of all that I said unto the woman let her beware. ¹⁴ She may not eat of any thing that cometh of the 'vine, ^{neither} let her drink wine or strong drink, nor eat any unclean ^{thing:} ^{all} that I commanded her let her observe. ¹⁵ And Manoah said unto the angel of the LORD, I pray thee, let us detain thee, ^{that we may make} ^{until we shall have made} ready a kid ^{for thee.} ¹⁶ And the angel of the LORD said unto Manoah, Though thou detain me, I will not eat of thy bread: and if thou wilt ^{make ready} ^{offer} a burnt offering, thou must offer it unto the LORD. For Manoah knew not that he was ^{the} ^{an} angel of the LORD. ¹⁷ And Manoah said unto the angel of the LORD, ^{What} is thy name, that when thy ^{words} ^{sayings} come to pass we may do thee honour? ¹⁸ And the angel of the LORD said unto him, ^{Wherefore askest} ^{Why askest} ^{thou} ^{after my name, seeing} ^{it} ^{is} ^{wonderful?} ¹⁹ So ^{Manoah} took ^{the meal} ^a kid with ^a meat offering, and offered it upon ^{the} ^{rock} unto the LORD: and the angel did ^{wondrously,} ^{wondrously,}

^a Lev. 9. 24.
¹ Chr. 21. 16.
^{Exek.} 1. 28.
^{Matt.} 17. 6, 21.

^b ch. 6. 22.

^c Cp. Luke 1. 62.

^d ver. 4. 7.

^e 1 Sam. 2. 21.
^f 3. 19.
^g Luke 1. 30.
^h Cp. Luke 2. 52.
ⁱ See ch. 3. 10.

^j ch. 6. 19.
^k Cp. Gen. 18. 6-8.
^l ch. 18. 11.
^m Josh. 15. 33.
ⁿ Heb. 11. 32.
^o Gen. 22. 12.
^p Josh. 15. 10
^q & 18. 43.

^r Cp. ver. 6.
^s Cp. Gen. 24. 4.

^t Gen. 22. 28.
^u Cp. Gen. 24. 3, 4.
^v 28. 1, 2.
^w Cp. Isai. 9. 6.
^x ch. 6. 19-21.
^y ch. 15. 18.
^z 1 Sam. 14. 6
^{aa} & 31. 4.
^{ab} 2 Sam. 1. 20.

and Manoah and his wife looked on. ²⁰ For it came to pass, when the flame went up toward heaven from off the altar, that the angel of the LORD ascended in the flame of the ^{altar:} ^{and} ^{altar.} ^{And} Manoah and his wife looked ^{on it,} ^{and} ^{they} fell on their faces to the ground.

²¹ But the angel of the LORD did no more appear to Manoah ^{or} ^{and} to his wife. ²² Then Manoah knew that he was ^{the} ^{an} angel of the LORD.

²³ And Manoah said unto his wife, ^{We} shall surely die, because we have seen God. ²⁴ But his wife said unto him, If the LORD were pleased to kill us, he would not have received a burnt offering and a ^{meal} ^{meat} offering at our ^{hand,} ^{hands,} neither would he have shewed us all these things, nor would ^{as} at this time have told us such things as these. ²⁵ And the woman bare a son, and called his name 'Samson: 'and the child grew, and the LORD blessed him. ²⁶ And the ^{spirit} ^{Spirit} of the LORD began to move him ⁱⁿ ⁱⁿ ^{the} ^{camp} ^{of} ^{Dan} ^{between} ^{Zorah} ^{and} ^{Eshtaol.}

I4 ^{And} ^{Samson} went down ^{to} ^{Timnah,} ^{Timnath,} and saw a woman ⁱⁿ ^{Timnath} ^{Timnath} of the daughters of the Philistines. ² And he came up, and told his father and his mother, and said, I have seen a woman in ^{Timnath} ^{Timnath} of the daughters of the Philistines: 'now therefore get her for me to wife. ³ Then his father and his mother said unto him, Is there never a woman among the daughters ^{of} ^{thy} ^{brethren,} or among all my people, that thou goest to take a wife of the ^{uncircumcised} ^{Philistines?} And Samson said unto his father, Get her for me; for ^{she} ^{pleaseth}

R.V. ¹ Or, Now when thy words come to pass, what etc. ² Or, ordering ³ Or, how shall we do unto him ⁴ Or, grasping. See Num. 6. 4. ⁵ Or, secret ⁶ Heb. Skimashon.

A.V. ⁷ Heb. What shall be the manner of the, etc. ⁸ Or, what shall he do? ⁹ Heb. what shall be his work? ¹⁰ Heb. before thee. ¹¹ Heb. she is right in mine eyes.

me well. ⁴ But his father and his mother knew not that it was ^aof the LORD; for he sought an occasion against the Philistines: ^bNow at that time the Philistines had ^{rule}dominion over Israel.

⁵ Then went Samson down, and his father and his mother, and to ^{Timnah}, and came to the vineyards of ^{Timnah}: and, behold, a young lion roared ^aagainst him.

⁶ And the ^{spirit} of the LORD came mightily upon him, and he rent him as he would have rent a kid; but he had nothing in his hand: but he told not his father or his mother what he had done.

⁷ And he went down, and talked with the woman; and she pleased Samson well. ⁸ And after a ^{while} time he returned to take her, and he turned aside to see the carcase of the lion: and, behold,

there was a swarm of bees in the body of the lion, and honey, and honey in the carcase of the lion. ⁹ And he took ^{it into} his hands, and went on, eating as he went, and he came to his father and mother, and ^{gave} unto them, and they did eat: but he told ^{them not} that he had taken the honey out of the

^{body} of the lion. ¹⁰ And his father went down unto the woman: and Samson made there a feast; for so used the young men to do. ¹¹ And it came to pass, when they saw him, that they brought thirty companions to be with him. ¹² And Samson said unto them, ^aLet ^{me} now put forth a riddle unto you: if ye can ^{certainly} declare it me within ^{the} seven days of the feast, and find it out, then I will give you thirty

^{linen garments} and thirty ^{changes of} ^{raiment}: ¹³ but if ye cannot declare it me, then shall ye give me thirty ^{linen garments} and thirty

^{sheets} ^{change of} ^{garments}

^{raiment}: ¹³ but if ye cannot declare it me, then shall ye give me thirty ^{linen garments} and thirty

^{sheets} ^{change of} ^{garments}

^a Josh. 11. 20.

^b ch. 18. 1 & 18. 11.

^c ver. 19. ch. 15. 14. 1 Sam. 11. 6. Cp. ch. 8. 10. d ch. 19. 5.

^e ch. 15. 6.

^f Cp. ch. 10. 18.

^g Cp. ch. 10. 18.

^h Ezek. 17. 2 Cp. 1 Kin. 10. 1 & Ps. 78. 9 & Prov. 1. 6.

ⁱ Gen. 29. 27.

^j See ver. 6.

^k Gen. 45. 32. 2 Kin. 5. 4, 22. 23.

^l ch. 1. 18.

changes of raiment. And they said unto him, Put forth thy riddle, that we may hear it. ¹⁴ And he said unto them,

Out of the eater came forth meat,

And out of the strong came forth sweetness.

And they could not in three days declare the riddle. ¹⁵ And it came to pass on the ^{seventh} day, that they said unto Samson's wife, ^aEntice thy husband, that he may declare unto us the riddle, ^blest we burn thee and thy father's house with fire: have ye called us ^cto ^dtake that we have? is it not so? ¹⁶ And Samson's wife wept before him, and said, ^eThou dost but hate me, and lovest me not: thou hast put forth a riddle unto the children of my people, and hast not told it me. And he said unto her, Behold, I have not told it my father nor my mother, and shall I tell it thee?

¹⁷ And she wept before him ^fthe seven days, while their feast lasted: and it came to pass on the seventh day, that he told her, because ^gshe ^{pressed him sore}: and she told the riddle to the children of her people. ¹⁸ And the men of the city said unto him on the seventh day before the sun went down, What is sweeter than honey? and what is stronger than a lion? And he said unto them,

If ye had not plowed with my heifer,

Ye had not found out my riddle.

¹⁹ And the ^{spirit} of the LORD came mightily upon him, and he went down to ^{Ashkelon}, and smote thirty men of them, and took their ^{spoils}, and gave

unto him, Put forth thy riddle, that we may hear it. ¹⁴ And he said unto them,

Out of the eater came forth meat,

And out of the strong came forth sweetness.

And they could not in three days declare the riddle. ¹⁵ And it came to pass on the ^{seventh} day, that they said unto Samson's wife, ^aEntice thy husband, that he may declare unto us the riddle, ^blest we burn thee and thy father's house with fire: have ye called us ^cto ^dtake that we have? is it not so? ¹⁶ And Samson's wife wept before him, and said, ^eThou dost but hate me, and lovest me not: thou hast put forth a riddle unto the children of my people, and hast not told it me. And he said unto her, Behold, I have not told it my father nor my mother, and shall I tell it thee?

¹⁷ And she wept before him ^fthe seven days, while their feast lasted: and it came to pass on the seventh day, that he told her, because ^gshe ^{pressed him sore}: and she told the riddle to the children of her people. ¹⁸ And the men of the city said unto him on the seventh day before the sun went down, What is sweeter than honey? and what is stronger than a lion? And he said unto them,

If ye had not plowed with my heifer,

Ye had not found out my riddle.

¹⁹ And the ^{spirit} of the LORD came mightily upon him, and he went down to ^{Ashkelon}, and smote thirty men of them, and took their ^{spoils}, and gave

R.V. 1 The Sept. and Syriac have, fourth. A.V. * Heb. in meeting him. † Or, shirts. seven days, &c. ‡ Or, apparel.

* Or, take that we have to possess us, or, to impoverish us

† Or, the rest of the

the changes of raiment unto them that change of garments declared the riddle. And his expounded anger was kindled, and he went up to his father's house. ²⁰ But Samson's wife was *given* to ^bhis companion, ^cwhom he had used as his friend.

15 ¹ But it came to pass ^{after a while,} ^{within a while after,} in the time of wheat harvest, that Samson visited his wife with ^akid; and he said, I will go in to my wife into the chamber. But her father would not suffer him to go in. ² And her father said, I verily thought that thou hadst utterly hated her; ^atherefore I gave her to thy companion: is not her younger sister fairer than she? ^atake her, I pray thee, instead of her. ³ And Samson

said ^{unto} concerning them, ^{This time} ^{Now} ^{blameless in regard of} ^{more blameless than} I be ^{when} ^{though} I do them a ^{mischief.} ^{displeasure.}

⁴ And Samson went and caught three hundred ²foxes, and took ¹firebrands, and turned tail to tail, and put a firebrand in the midst between ^{every} two tails.

⁵ And when he had set the brands on fire, he let them go into the standing corn of the Philistines, and burnt up both the ^{shocks and} ^{also} the standing corn, ^{and also the oliveyards,} ^{with the vineyards and olives.} ⁶ Then the Philistines said, Who hath done this? And they

said, ^{answered,} Samson, the son in law of the Timnite, because he ^{hath} ^{had} taken his wife, ^aand given her to his companion. And the Philistines came up, ^aand burnt her and her father with fire. ⁷ And

Samson said unto them, ^{If ye} ^{Though ye} ^{do after this manner, surely I will} ^{have done this, yet will I} be avenged of you, and after that I will cease. ⁸ And he smote them hip and thigh with a great

^a ver. 11.
Imi. 2. 21
& 87. 5.

^b ch. 15. 2. &

^c John 8. 20.
^d 2 Sam. 5.
18, 22.

^e ver. 14, 17,
19.

^f Cp. Gen.
28. 17.

^g ch. 13. 1
& 14. 4.

^A ver. 6.
ch. 14. 20.

ⁱ ch. 13. 11.
12.

^j ch. 14. 6.
10.
^k Sam. 11. 6.
Cp. ch. 3. 10.

^l ver. 2.

^m ch. 14. 18.

ⁿ Josh. 23.
10.
Cp. ch. 3. 31
& Lev. 23. 5.

slaughter: and he went down and dwelt in the ^{cleft} ^{top} of the rock of Etam.

⁹ Then the Philistines went up, and pitched in Judah, and ^aspread themselves in ^aLehi.

¹⁰ And the men of Judah said, Why are ye come up against us? And they ^{said,} ^{answered,} To bind Samson are we come up, to do to him as he hath done to us. ¹¹ Then three thousand men of Judah

^{went} ^{down to the} ^{cleft} ^{to the top} of the rock of Etam, and said to Samson,

Knowest thou not that ^athe Philistines are rulers over us? what ^{then} is this that thou hast done unto us? And he said unto them, As they did unto me, so have I done unto them. ¹² And

they said unto him, We are come down to bind thee, that we may deliver thee into the hand of the Philistines. And Samson said unto them, Swear unto me, that ye will not fall upon me yourselves. ¹³ And they spake unto him, saying, No; but we will bind thee fast, and deliver thee into their hand: but surely we will not kill thee. And they

bound him with two ^{new} ^{ropes,} ^{cords,} and brought him up from the rock. ¹⁴ ^{When} ^{And when} he came unto Lehi, the Philistines shouted

^{as they met} ^{against} him: ^aand the ^{spirit} ^{Spirit} of the LORD came mightily upon him, and the ^{ropes} ^{cords} that were upon his arms became as flax that was burnt with fire, and his bands ^{dropped} ^{loosed} from off his hands.

¹⁵ And he found a ^{**}new jawbone of an ass, and put forth his hand, and took it, ^{and} ^{smote} ^{slew} a thousand men therewith. ¹⁶ And Samson said,

With the jawbone of an ass, ^aheaps upon heaps,

R.V. ¹ Or, shall I be quits with
A.V. ¹ Heb. let her be thine.

² Or, jackals

³ Or, torches

⁴ Heb. were melted.

⁵ Heb. an heap, two heaps.

⁶ Heb. went down. ⁷ Heb. were melted.

⁸ Or, Now shall I be blameless from the Philistines, though &c.

⁹ Or, torches.

¹⁰ Heb. motes.

¹¹ Heb. an heap, two heaps.

With the ^{jawbone} ^{of an ass} have
I ^{smitten} ^{slain} a thousand men.

17 And it came to pass, when he had made an end of speaking, that he cast away the jawbone out of his ^{hand}, and ^{that place} ^{was called} ^{that place} ^{called that place} ¹⁸ Ramath-lehi. And he was sore athirst, and called on the LORD, and said, ^dThou hast given this great deliverance ^{by} ^{into} the hand of thy servant: and now shall I die for thirst, and fall into the hand of the ^{uncircumcised} ^{uncircumcised}.
19 But God clave ^{the} ^{an} hollow place that ^{is} ⁱⁿ ^{Lehi}, and there came water thereout; and when he had drunk, ^ehis spirit came again, and he revived: wherefore ^{the name thereof was called} ^{he called the name thereof} ¹En-hakkore, which is in ^{Lehi} ^{Lehi} unto this day. 20 And he judged Israel ⁹in the days of the Philistines twenty years.

¹ And Samson went to ^AGaza, ^{Then went Samson} and saw there ¹an harlot, and went in unto her.
2 And it was told the Gazites, saying, Samson is come hither. And they ^ecompassed him in, and laid wait for him all night in the gate of the city, and were ¹quiet all the night, saying, ^{Let} ^{be till morning light, then} ^{the morning, when it is day, we shall kill him.} 3 And Samson lay till midnight, and arose at midnight, and ^{laid hold of} ^{took} the doors of the gate of the city, and the two posts, and ^{plucked them up,} ^{went away with them,} ⁴bar and all, and put them upon his shoulders, and carried them up to the top of ^{the} ^{an} mountain that is before Hebron.

4 And it came to pass afterward, that he loved a woman ⁷in the valley of Sorek, whose name was Delilah. 5 And ²the lords of the Philistines came up

a ch. 14. 18.

b ver. 9, 14.
c ver. 19.

d Cp. Ps. 5. 7.

e Gen. 45. 27.
f ver. 11, 17.

g ch. 13. 1.

A Josh. 15. 47.

4 Cp. 1 Sam. 23. 26
& Ps. 118. 10-12
& Acts 9. 24.

14 ch. 15. 13.

2 Josh. 18. 2.

unto her, and said unto her, ^eEntice him, and see wherein his great strength lieth, and by what means we may prevail against him, that we may bind him to ⁸afflict him: and we will give thee every one of us eleven hundred ^{pieces} of silver.
6 And Delilah said to Samson, Tell me, I pray thee, wherein thy great strength lieth, and wherewith thou mightest be bound to ^eafflict thee. 7 And Samson said unto her, If they bind me with seven ¹¹green ^{witnes} ^{that were never dried,} ^{witnes} then shall I ^{become} ^{be} weak, and be as ¹another man. 8 Then the lords of the Philistines brought up to her seven ¹green ^{witnes} ^{witnes} which had not been dried, and she bound him with them. 9 Now ^{she had liers in wait} ^{there were men lying in wait,} ^{the inner} ^{her in the} abiding ⁱⁿ ^{with} unto him, The Philistines be upon thee, Samson. And he brake the ^{witnes} ^{as a} ^{string} ^{thread} of tow is broken when it ¹⁰toucheth the fire. So his strength was not known. 10 And Delilah said unto Samson, Behold, thou hast mocked me, and told me lies: now tell me, I pray thee, wherewith thou mightest be bound. 11 And he said unto her, If they only bind me ^{fast} ^{with} ^{new} ^{ropes} ^{where-} ^{that} ^{with no work hath been done,} ^{never were occupied,} ^{then shall I become} ^{be} ^{weak,} and be as another man. 12 ^{So Delilah} ^{Delilah therefore} took new ropes, and bound him therewith, and said unto him, The Philistines be upon thee, Samson. And ^{the liers in wait were} ^{there were liers in wait} ^{the inner} ^{chamber.} abiding in the ^{inner} chamber. And he brake them from off his arms like a thread. 13 And Delilah said unto Samson, Hitherto thou

R.V. 1 Or, he called that place. 2 That is, The hill of the jawbone. 3 Or, the jawbone. 4 Or, he called the name thereof.
5 That is, The spring of him that called. 6 Or, When (or Before) the morning is light. 7 Or, by the brook. 8 Or, humble.
9 Or, new coverings. 10 Heb. smelleth.
A.V. 1 That is, The lifting up of the jawbone, or, casting away of the jawbone. 2 Or, Lehi. 3 That is, The well of him that called, or, cried. 4 Heb. a woman an harlot. 5 Heb. silent. 6 Heb. with the brook. 7 Heb. wherewith work hath not been done.
11 Or, humble. 12 Or, new cords. Heb. moist. 13 Heb. one. 14 Heb. smelleth.

hast mocked me, and told me lies: tell me wherewith thou mightest be bound. And he said unto her, If thou weavest the seven locks of my head with the web. ¹⁴ And she fastened it with the pin, and said unto him, The Philistines be upon thee, Samson. And he awaked out of his sleep, and ^{plucked away} went away with the pin of the beam, and ^{with} the web. ¹⁵ And she said unto him, 'How canst thou say, I love thee, when thine heart is not with me? thou hast mocked me these three times, and hast not told me wherein thy great strength lieth. ¹⁶ And it came to pass, 'when she pressed him daily with her words, and urged him, ^{so} that his soul was 'vexed unto death. ¹⁷ And he told her all his heart, and said unto her, 'There hath not come a razor upon mine head; for I have been a ^{Nazirite} unto God from my mother's womb: if I be shaven, then my strength will go from me, and I shall become weak, and be like any other man. ¹⁸ And when Delilah saw that he had told her all his heart, she sent and called for the lords of the Philistines, saying, Come up this once, for ¹ he hath ^{told} ^{shewed} me all his heart. Then the lords of the Philistines came up unto her, and brought ^{the} money in their hand. ¹⁹ And she made him sleep upon her knees; and she called for ² a man, and ^{shaved} she caused him to shave off the seven locks of his head; and she began ^{to} afflict him, and his strength went from him. ²⁰ And she said, The Philistines be upon thee, Samson. And he awoke out of his sleep, and said, I will go out as at other

a 1 Sam. 28. 15, 16.

b Cp. Ex. 11. 5 & Matt. 24. 41.

c ch. 14. 16.

d 1 Chr. 10. 10. 1 Mac. 10. 53 & 11. 4 See 1 Sam. 5. 3-7.

e Cp. ch. 14. 17. / Cp. Dan. 5. 4.

f Cp. ch. 13. 5.

A ch. 19. 6. Cp. 3 Sam. 12. 22.

4 ver. 5.

/ Cp. Deut. 22. 5 & 3 Sam. 11. 2 & Neh. 8. 16 & Matt. 24. 17 & Mark 13. 15 & Luke 17. 31. & ver. 5, 6.

1 Jer. 15. 15.

times before, and shake myself. But And he wist not that 'the LORD was departed from him. ²¹ And the Philistines ^{laid hold on} took him, and 'put out his ^{eyes}; and they brought him down to Gaza, and bound him with fetters of brass; ² and he did grind in the prison house. ²² Howbeit the hair of his head began to grow again ¹ after he was shaven. ²³ And Then the lords of the Philistines gathered them together for to offer a great sacrifice unto ⁴ Dagon their god, and to rejoice: for they said, Our god hath delivered Samson our enemy into our hand. ²⁴ And when the people saw him, ⁷ they praised their god: for they said, Our god hath delivered into our ^{hand} ^{hands} our enemy, and the destroyer of our country, ¹ which ^{hath slain} ^{slew} many of us. ²⁵ And it came to pass, ¹ when their hearts were merry, that they said, Call for Samson, that he may make us sport. And they called for Samson out of the prison house; and he made ^{sport before them}: and they set him between the pillars. ²⁶ And Samson said unto the lad that held him by the hand, Suffer me that I may feel the pillars whereupon the house ^{resteth}, ^{standeth}, that I may lean upon them. ²⁷ Now the house was full of men and women; and all the lords of the Philistines were there; and there were ¹ upon the roof about three thousand men and women, that beheld while Samson made sport. ²⁸ And Samson called unto the LORD, and said, O Lord God, 'remember me, I pray thee, and strengthen me, I pray thee, only this once, O God, that I may

R.V. A.V. * Heb. shortened. 1 Heb. before them.

1 Or, according to another reading, he had told her
† Heb. bored out. 1 Or, as when he was shaven.

1 Or, the men
1 Heb. and who multiplied our slain.

'be at once avenged of the Philistines for my two eyes. ²⁹ And Samson took hold of the two middle pillars upon which the house ^{rested,} and ^{leaned upon} ^{them,} ^{on which it was borne up,} of the one with his right hand, and of the other with his left. ³⁰ And Samson said, Let me die with the Philistines. And he bowed himself with all his might; and the house fell upon the lords, and upon all the people that were therein. So the dead which he slew at his death were more than they which he slew in his life. ³¹ Then his brethren and all the house of his father came down, and took him, and brought him up, and buried him ^a between Zorah and Eshtaol in the burying place of Manoah his father. And he judged Israel twenty years.

I7 ¹ And there was a man of ^{the hill country of} Ephraim, whose name was Micah. ² And he said unto his mother, The eleven hundred ^{pieces} ^{shekels} of silver that were taken from thee, about which thou ^{didst utter} ^{a curse,} ^{and} ^{didst also speak it} ^{in mine ears,} behold, the silver is with me; I took it. And his mother said, ¹ Blessed ^{be my son of the LORD.} ^{be thou of the LORD, my son.} ³ And ^{when} he had restored the eleven hundred ^{pieces} ^{shekels} of silver to his mother, and his mother said, I ^{verily} ^{dedicate} ^{had wholly dedicated} the silver unto the LORD from my hand for my son, to make ^a graven image and ^a molten image: now therefore I will restore it unto thee. ⁴ And ^{when} ^{Yet} he restored the money unto his ^{mother,} and his mother ^{took} two hundred ^{pieces} ^{shekels} of silver, and gave them to the founder, who made thereof a graven image and a molten

a ch. 8. 27
& 18. 14, 17.
See Ex. 28.
6-35.
b Cp. Gen.
31. 19
& Hos. 3. 4
c ver. 12.
Cp. 1 Kin. 18.
33.
d ch. 18. 1
& 19. 1
& 21. 25.
e Cp. Deut.
12. 8.

/ ch. 12. 1.
 Ruth 1. 1, 2.
 Mic. 5. 2.
 Matt. 2. 1, 5, 6.

g See Josh.
24. 23.
h ch. 18. 25.

4 ver. 8.
ch. 18. 2
See Josh. 24.
33

j ch. 18. 19.

21. 1 Op. Ex. 2.
1 Ruth 8. 10.
1 Sam. 15. 12.

in ver. 5.

30 n Cp. ch. 18.

o Cp. Ex.
20. 4
p Cp. Lev.
18. 4

g ch. 17. 6
& 21. 25.

r Op. Inst.
42. 6.
s Op. ch.
1. 24
& Josh. 12. 47,
48.

image: and ^{it was} ^{they were} in the house of Micah. ⁵ And the man Micah had an house of 'gods, and ^{he} made 'an ephod, ⁶ and teraphim, and ⁷ 'consecrated one of his sons, who became his priest. ⁸ ⁹ In those days there was no king in ^{Israel:} ^{Israel, but} 'every man did that which was right in his own eyes.

7 And there was a young man out of ^{Beth-lehem-judah,} of the family of Judah, who was a Levite, and he sojourned there. 8 And the man departed out of the ^{city, out of Beth-lehem-judah} city from Beth-lehem-judah to sojourn where he could find *a place*: and he came to ^{the hill country of mount} Ephraim to the house of Micah, ^{as he journeyed.} 9 And Micah said unto him, Whence comest thou? And he said unto him, I am a Levite of Beth-lehem-judah, and I go to sojourn where I may find *a place*. 10 And Micah said unto him, Dwell with me, and be unto me ^a father and a priest, and I will give thee ten ^{pieces} ^{shekels} of silver by the year, and ^a suit of apparel, and thy victuals. So the Levite went in. 11 And the Levite ^{was} content to dwell with the man; and the young man was unto him as one of his sons. 12 And Micah ^{consecrated} the ^{Levite,} and the young man ^{became} his priest, and was in the house of Micah. 13 Then said Micah, Now know I that the LORD will do me good, seeing I have a Levite to my priest.

I8 ¹ 'In those days there was no king in Israel: and in those days ² 'the tribe of the Danites sought them an inheritance to dwell in; for unto that day ^{all} *their*

R.V. ¹ Or, be avenged...for one of my two eyes
² Heb. filled the hand of.

A.V. * Or, he leaned on them. † Heb. my soul.
 † Or, a double suit, &c. Heb. an order of garments.

² Or, an adjuration

³ Or, had dedicated

⁴ Or, God

† Heb. *filled the hand*.

§ Heb. *in making his way.*

inheritance had not fallen unto them among the tribes of Israel. ² And the children of Dan sent of their family five men from their whole number, ^a men of valour, ^b from Zorah, and from Eshtaol, ^c to spy out the land, and to search it; and they said unto them, Go, search the land: ^d and they came ^e to the hill country of Ephraim, unto the house of Micah, and they lodged there. ^f When they were by the house of Micah, they knew the voice of the young man the Levite: and they turned ^g thither, and said unto him, Who brought thee hither? and what ^h dost thou in this place? and what hast thou here? ⁱ And he said unto them, Thus and thus ^j hath Micah dealt with me, ^k and he hath hired me, and I am become his priest. ^l And they said unto him, ^m Ask counsel, we pray thee, of God, that we may know whether our way which we go shall be prosperous. ⁿ And the priest said unto them, ^o Go in peace: before the LORD is your way wherein ye go.

⁷ Then the five men departed, and came to ^p Laish, and saw the people that were therein, how they dwelt ^q in security, after the manner of the Zidonians, ^r quiet and secure; ^s for there was none in the land, possessing authority, ^t that might put them to shame in any thing; and ^u they were far from the Zidonians, and had no dealings with any man. ^v And they came unto their brethren to Zorah and Eshtaol: and their brethren said unto them, What say ye? ^w And they said, ^x Arise, and let us go up against them: for we have seen the land, and, behold, it is very good: ^y and are ye still? ^z be not

slothful to go, and to enter ^a in to possess the land. ^b When ye go, ye shall come unto a people ^c secure, and ^d the land is large: for God hath given it into your hands; ^e a place where there is no want of any thing that is in the earth.

¹¹ And there ^f set forth from thence of the family of the Danites, out of Zorah and out of Eshtaol, six hundred men ^g appointed with weapons of war. ¹² And they went up, and ^h encamped in Kirjath-jearim, in Judah: wherefore they called that place ⁱ Mahaneh-dan, Kirjath-jearim. ¹³ And they passed thence unto ^j the hill country of Ephraim, and came unto the house of Micah. ¹⁴ Then answered the five men that went to spy out the country of Laish, and said unto their brethren, Do ye know that ^k there is in these houses an ephod, and teraphim, and a graven image, and a molten image? now therefore consider what ye have to do. ¹⁵ And they turned ^l aside thither, and came to the house of the young man the Levite, even unto the house of Micah, and ^m asked him of his welfare. ¹⁶ And the six hundred men ⁿ appointed with their weapons of war, ^o which were of the children of Dan, stood by the entering of the gate. ¹⁷ And ^p the five men that went to spy out the land went up, and came in thither, and took ^q the graven image, and the ephod, and the teraphim, and the molten image: and the priest stood ^r by in the entering of the gate with the six hundred men ^s that were appointed with weapons of war. ¹⁸ And ^t when these went into Micah's house, and fetched

a ver. 7, 27.

b ver. 8, 11.

ch. 13, 26.

c Cp. Num.

13, 17.

d Josh. 2, 1.

e Cp. ch. 19.

f Deut. 2, 2.

g ch. 17, 1, &

See Josh. 24, 33.

/ ver. 16.

p Josh. 15, 60.

A ch. 18, 26.

f ver. 2.

j ch. 17, 10.

k Num. 27.

l Cp. Isai. 50, 1

d Hos. 4, 13,

al.

f ch. 17, 4, 5.

m 1 Sam. 1.

17.

Cp. 1 Kin.

22, 2.

n Cp. Josh.

19, 47.

o Gen. 48.

27.

p ver. 11.

q ver. 10, 27.

r ver. 2, 14.

s ver. 28.

t ver. 14.

ch. 17, 4, 5.

u ver. 2, 11.

v Cp. Num.

13, 20.

w Josh. 2, 23,

24.

x 1 Kin.

22, 3.

y Cp. Josh.

18, 2.

R.V. 1 Heb. power of restraint.

† Josh. 19, 47, called, Leshem.

* Or, that might do any hurt

† Heb. possessor, or, heir of restraint.

‡ Heb. girded.

A.V. * Heb. some.

1 Heb. asked him of peace.

^athe graven image, the ephod, and the teraphim, and the molten image, the priest said unto them, What do ye? ¹⁹ And they said unto him, Hold thy peace, ^alay thine hand upon thy mouth, and go with us, and be to us ^aa father and a priest: is it better for thee to be ^aa priest unto the house of one man, or that thou be a priest unto a tribe and a family in Israel? ²⁰ And the priest's heart was glad, and he took the ephod, and the teraphim, and the graven image, and went in the midst of the people. ²¹ So they turned and departed, and put the little ones and the cattle and ^{the} goods before them. ²² When they were a good way from the house of Micah, the men that were in the houses near to Micah's house were gathered together, and overtook the children of Dan. ²³ And they cried unto the children of Dan. And they turned their faces, and said unto Micah, What aileth thee, ¹that thou comest with such a company? ²⁴ And he said, ^oYe have taken away my gods which I made, and the priest, and ye are gone away: and what have I more? and ^{how then say ye} what is this that ye say unto me, What aileth thee? ²⁵ And the children of Dan said unto him, Let not thy voice be heard among us, lest ¹angry fellows fall upon you, and thou lose thy life, with the lives of thy household. ²⁶ And the children of Dan went their way: and when Micah saw that they were too strong for him, he turned and went back unto his house. ²⁷ And they took ^{that} which Micah had made, and the priest which he had, and came unto Laish,

unto a people ^{that were at} quiet and ^{secure} and they smote them with the edge of the sword, and they burnt the city with fire. ²⁸ And there was no deliverer, because it was ^afar from Zidon, and they had no ^{dealings} with any man; and it was in the valley that lieth by ^oBeth-rehob. And they built ^{the} city, and dwelt therein. ²⁹ And they called the name of the city ^aDan, after the name of Dan their father, who was born unto Israel: howbeit ^{the}the name of the city was Laish at the first. ³⁰ And the children of Dan set up for themselves the graven image: and Jonathan, the son of Gershom, ^{the}the son of Moses, ^{he}he and his sons were priests to the tribe of the Danites until the day ^{of}the captivity of the land. ³¹ And they set them up Micah's graven image, which he made, ^{all}all the time that the house of God was in Shiloh.

¹ And it came to pass in **I9** those days, ^{when}when there was no king in Israel, that there was a certain Levite sojourning on the ^{farther} side of ^{the}the hill country of Ephraim, who took to him ^aa concubine out of ^oBeth-lehem-judah. ² And his concubine played the ^{harlot} against him, and went away from him unto her father's house to Beth-lehem-judah, and was there ^{the}the space of four months. ³ And her husband arose, and went after her, to speak ^{kindly} unto her, and to bring ^{her}again, having his servant with him, and a couple of asses: and she brought him into her father's house: and when the father of the damsel saw him, he rejoiced to meet him. ⁴ And his father in law,

R.V. ¹ Heb. that thou art gathered together.

--heart. ² Another reading is, it, that is, her heart.

V. ^o Heb. that thou art gathered together.

a year and four months. Heb. days four months.

² Heb. bitter of soul.

³ Heb. bitter of soul.

⁴ Heb. to her heart.

² Another reading is, Manasseh.

³ Heb. a woman a concubine, or, a wife a concubine.

⁴ Heb. to her heart.

the damsel's father, retained him; and he abode with him three days: so they did eat and drink, and lodged there. ⁵ And it came to pass on the fourth day, ^{that} ^{when} they arose early in the morning, ^{and} ^{that} he rose up to depart: and the damsel's father said unto his son in law, ⁶ "Comfort thine heart with a morsel of bread, and afterward ^{ye shall} go your way. ⁶ ^{So} ^{And} they sat down, and did eat and ^{drink} ^{drink} both of them together: ^{and} ^{for} the damsel's father ^{had} said unto the man, Be content, I pray thee, and tarry all night, and ^a let thine heart be merry. ⁷ And ^{when} the man rose up to ^{depart} ^{depart}; but his father in law urged ^{him, and} ^{him, and} him: ^{therefore} ^{therefore} he lodged there again. ⁸ And he arose early in the morning on the fifth day to ^{depart} ^{depart}; and the damsel's father said, ⁷ "Comfort thine heart, I pray ^{thee, and} ^{thee, and} thee. And tarry ^{ye} ^{until} the day declineth; ^{they} ^{tarried} ^{until} ^{afternoon}; and they did ^{eat} ^{eat} both of them. ⁹ And when the man rose up to depart, he, and his concubine, and his servant, his father in law, the damsel's father, said unto him, Behold, now the day ¹ draweth toward evening, I pray you tarry all night: behold, ^{the} day groweth to an end, lodge here, ^{that} thine heart may be merry; and ^{to-morrow} ^{to-morrow} get you early on your way, that thou mayest go ¹¹ home. ¹⁰ But the man would not tarry that night, but he rose up and departed, and came ² over against ³ Jebus ^{the name is Jerusalem}: and there were with him ^a couple of asses saddled, his concubine also was with him. ¹¹ ^{When} ^{And} ^{when} they were by Jebus, the day was far spent; and the servant said unto his master,

Come, I pray thee, and let us turn ^{aside} ⁱⁿ into this city of the Jebusites, and lodge in it. ¹² And his master said unto him, We will not turn aside ^{hither} into the city of a stranger, ^{that} is not of the children of Israel; but we will pass over to ^a Gibeah. ¹³ And he said unto his servant, Come, and let us draw near to one of these ^{places} ^{places}; and we will lodge in Gibeah, or in ^c Ramah. ¹⁴ ^{So} ^{And} they passed on and went their way; and the sun went down upon them ^{near} ^{to} ^{when} ^{they} ^{were} by Gibeah, which belongeth to Benjamin. ¹⁵ And they turned aside thither, to go in ^{and} to lodge in Gibeah: and when he went in, ^{and} ^{he} sat him down in ^{the} ^a street of the city: ^{for} there was no man that took them into his house to ^{lodge} ^{lodge}. ¹⁶ And, behold, there came an old man from his work out of the field at ^{even}; ^{now} ^{the} ^{man} ^{was} of ^{the} ^{hill} ^{country} ^{of} ^{Ephraim}; ^{also} ^{of} ^{mount} ^{Ephraim}; and he sojourned in Gibeah: ^{but} the men of the place were Benjamites. ¹⁷ And ^{when} ^{he} ^{had} ^{lifted} up his eyes, ^{and} ^{he} ^{saw} ^a wayfaring man in the street of the ^{city} ^{city}; and the old man said, Whither goest thou? and whence comest thou? ¹⁸ And he said unto him, We are passing from Beth-lehem-judah unto the farther side of the hill country of Ephraim; from thence am I, and I went to ^{Beth-lehem-judah} ^{and} ^{Beth-lehem-judah}, but I am ^{now} going ^{to} the house of the LORD; ^{and} there is no man that ^{taketh} ^{me} ^{into} ^{his} ^{house}. ¹⁹ Yet there is both straw and provender for our asses; and there is bread and wine also for me, and for thy handmaid, and for the young man which is with thy servants: ^{there} is no want of any thing. ²⁰ And the old

a Josh. 18.

b ver. 5.
Gen. 18. 5.

c Josh. 18.

d ver. 9, 22.
ch. 16. 26.
Ruth 2. 7.
2 Sam. 13. 20.

e ver. 18.

f ver. 5.

g ver. 1.
See Josh. 24.
32.h ver. 14.
ch. 20. 4.

i ch. 18. 31.

j See Josh.
18. 5, 63.k Cp. ch. 18.
10.

REV. 1 Heb. to thy tents.
b my house.

2 Or, where there are none of the children of Israel

3 The Sept. has, and I am going

REV. 1 Heb. Strengthen.
1 Heb. to thy tent.

† Heb. till the day declined.

† Heb. is weak.

§ Heb. It is the pitching time of the day.

20 Heb. to over against.

†† Heb. gathereth.

man said, "Peace be ^{unto} thee; howsoever let all thy wants lie upon me; ^{only} lodge not in the street. ²¹ So he brought him into his house, and gave ^{the asses fodder} provender ^{unto the asses}: ^{and} they washed their feet, and did eat and drink. ²² ^{As} ^{Now as} they were ^{making} their hearts merry, behold, the men of the city, certain ¹⁹sons of ²Belial, ^{beset} the house round about, ^{beating} ^{and beat} at the door, and they spake to the master of the house, the old man, saying, Bring forth the man that came into thine house, that we may know him. ²³ And the man, the master of the house, went out unto them, and said unto them, Nay, my brethren, ^{nay}, I pray you, ^{do} not so wickedly; seeing that this man is come into mine house, ^{do} not this folly. ²⁴ ^{Behold}, here is my daughter a maiden, and his concubine; them I will bring out now, and ^{humble} ye them, and do with them what seemeth good unto you: but unto this man do not ^{"any such folly."} ²⁵ But the men would not hearken to him: so the man ^{laid hold} ^{took} on his concubine, and brought her forth unto them; and they knew her, and abused her all the night until the morning: and when the day began to spring, they let her go. ²⁶ Then came the woman in the dawning of the day, and fell down at the door of the man's house where her lord was, till it was light. ²⁷ And her lord rose up in the morning, and opened the doors of the house, and went out to go his way: and, behold, the woman his concubine was fallen down at the door of the house, ^{with her hands} ^{and her hands were} upon the threshold. ²⁸ And he said unto her,

a Gen. 48.
22.
b Cp. ch.
20. 5.
c Gen. 19. 2.

d Gen. 19. 4
& 24. 31
& 42. 24.
e Cp. John 13. 5.
f ch. 20. 6.
g Cp. 1 Sam.
11. 7.
h See ver. 6.

i See Deut.
18. 13 (for mg.).
A ch. 20. 5.
Bp. Gen. 19. 4.
C Cp. Hos.
2. 9
& 10. 9.

j ch. 20. 7.

k ch. 21. 5.
Cp. Josh. 22.
12.
l 1 Sam. 11. 7.
m Gen. 19. 7.

n 1 Sam. 8.
20.
o 1 Sam. 8. 10
& 24. 2.

p ch. 20. 6.
Gen. 34. 7.
Deut. 22. 31.
q 1 Sam. 18. 15.
Cp. Josh. 7. 15.
r Cp. Gen.
19. 8.
s Cp. 1 Sam.
7. 5
& 10. 17.

t 1 Sam. 14.
28.
u Gen. 34. 2.
Deut. 21. 14.
v ver. 15, 17,
25, 35, 46.
See ch. 8. 10.

f ch. 19. 15.

w ch. 19. 29,
35, 36.

x ch. 19. 29.

Up, and let us be ^{going} ^{unto} thee; ^{answered} ^{then} he ^{answered} ^{the man} took her up upon ^{the ass} ^{and} the man rose up, and gat him unto his place. ²⁹ And when he was come into his house, he took a knife, and laid hold on his concubine, ^{and} divided her, ^{together} ^{with} her bones, into twelve pieces, and sent her throughout ^{all the} ^{borders} ^{coasts} of Israel. ³⁰ ^{And} it was so, that all that saw it said, There was no such deed done nor seen from the day that the children of Israel came up out of the land of Egypt unto this day: ^{consider} of it, take ^{counsel} ^{advice}, and ^{speaking} ^{your} ^{minds}.

¹ Then ^{all} the children of **20** Israel went out, and the congregation was ^{gathered} ^{together} as one man, ^{from} Dan even to Beer-sheba, with the land of Gilead, unto the LORD ^{at} ^{Misphah} ⁱⁿ ^{Misphah}. ² And the ^{chiefs} ^{chief} of all the people, ^{even} of all the tribes of Israel, presented themselves in the assembly of the people of God, four hundred thousand footmen ^{that} drew sword. ³ (Now the children of Benjamin heard that the children of Israel were gone up to ^{Misphah} ^{And} ^{Misphah}.) Then said the children of Israel ^{said}, Tell us, how was this wickedness brought to pass? ⁴ And ^{the} Levite, the husband of the woman that was ^{murdered} ^{slain}, answered and said, ^I came into Gibeah that belongeth to Benjamin, I and my concubine, to lodge. ⁵ ^{And} the men of Gibeah rose against me, and beset the house round about upon me by ^{night}; ^{me} they thought to have ^{slain} ^{me}: and my concubine ^{have} they ^{forced}, ^{and} ^{that} she is dead. ⁶ ^{And} I took my concubine, and cut her in pieces, and sent her throughout all the

¹ Or, base fellows

² That is, worthless.

³ Heb. the matter of this folly.

⁴ Heb. according to her bones.

⁵ Heb. the man the Levite.

⁶ Heb. corners.

⁷ Heb. humbled.

⁸ Or, even all

country of the inheritance of Israel: for they have committed lewdness and ^afolly in Israel.

⁷ Behold, ye ^{children of Israel, all of you, are all children of Israel;}

^agive here your advice and counsel.

⁸ And all the people arose as one man, saying, We will not any of us go to his tent, neither will we any of us turn unto his house.

⁹ But now this ^{is} shall be the thing which we will do to Gibeah; *we will go up against it by lot.* ¹⁰ and we will take ^{by lot against it;} ten men of an hundred throughout all the tribes of Israel, and an hundred of a thousand, and a thousand out of ten thousand, to fetch victual for the people, that they may do, when they come to ¹Gibeah of Benjamin, according to all the folly that they have wrought in Israel.

¹¹ So all the men of Israel were gathered against the city, ^aknit together as one man.

¹² ^aAnd the tribes of Israel sent men through all the ^atribe of Benjamin, saying, What wickedness is this that is ^{come to pass done} among you?

¹³ Now therefore deliver ^{up us} the men, ^athe ^{sons children} of ^aBelial, which are in Gibeah, that we may put them to death, ^aand put away evil from Israel.

But the children of ^aBenjamin would not hearken to the voice of their brethren the children of ^aIsrael.

¹⁴ ^{And But} the children of Benjamin gathered themselves together out of the cities unto Gibeah, to go out to battle against the children of Israel.

¹⁵ And the children of Benjamin were numbered ^{on at that day time} out of the cities ^atwenty and ^asix thousand men ^athat drew sword, ^{besides beside} the inhabitants of Gibeah, which were numbered seven hundred chosen

^a See ch. 19. 22.
^b ch. 8. 15.
Cp. 1 Chr. 12. 2
^c ch. 19. 30.

^d ver. 20, 31.
^e Cp. ch. 1. 1.

^f ver. 26.
^g Cp. Deut. 19. 14.
^h Josh. 22. 13, 16.

ⁱ ch. 19. 22.
See Deut. 18. 13.

^j Deut. 13. 5
& 17. 2
^k ver. 26—28.

^l Cp. Num. 1. 37
& 26. 41.
^m ver. 2.
ⁿ ver. 31.

men. ¹⁶ Among all this people there were seven hundred chosen men ^blefthanded; every one could sling stones at an ^{half-breadth, hair breadth,} and not miss.

¹⁷ And the men of Israel, beside Benjamin, were numbered ^afour hundred thousand men that drew sword: all these were men of war.

¹⁸ And the children of Israel arose, and went up to ^aBeth-el, the house of God, and asked counsel of God; and ^athey said, ^aWho shall go up for us first to the battle against the children of Benjamin?

And the LORD said, ^aJudah *shall go up* first.

¹⁹ And the children of Israel rose up in the morning, and encamped against Gibeah. ²⁰ And the men of Israel went out to battle against Benjamin; and the men of Israel ^{set the battle put themselves} in array to fight against them at Gibeah.

²¹ And the children of Benjamin came forth out of Gibeah, and destroyed down to the ground of the Israelites ^{on} that day twenty and two thousand men.

²² And the ^{people, people} the men of Israel ^aencouraged themselves, and set ^{the} their battle again in array in the place where they ^{set put} themselves in array the first day.

²³ ^a(And the children of Israel went up and wept before the LORD until ^{even; and they asked even, asked} counsel of the LORD, saying, Shall I ^{again go up} draw nigh to battle against the children of Benjamin my brother? And the LORD said, Go up against him.)

²⁴ And the children of Israel came near against the children of Benjamin the second day.

²⁵ And Benjamin ^mwent forth against them out of Gibeah the second day, and destroyed down

^a R.V. ¹ Heb. Gaba. ² Heb. tribes. See Num. 4. 18. 1 Sam. 9. 21.
^b Another reading is, the children of Benjamin.

A.V. ^c Heb. fellows.

^d Or, base fellows

^e That is, worthlessness.

to the ground of the children of Israel again eighteen thousand men; all these ^adrew the sword. ²⁶ Then all the children of Israel, and all the people, went up, and came unto the house of God, and wept, and sat there before the LORD, and fasted that day until even; and they offered burnt offerings and peace offerings before the LORD. ²⁷ And the children of Israel ^{asked} ^{inquired} of the LORD, ^a(for the ark of the covenant of God was there in those days, ²⁸ and ^aPhinehas, the son of Eleazar, the son of Aaron, ¹stood before it in those days,) saying, Shall I yet again go out to battle against the children of Benjamin my brother, or shall I cease? And the LORD said, Go up; for ^{to-morrow} ^{to-morrow} I will deliver ^{him} ^{them} into thine hand. ²⁹ ^aAnd Israel set liers in wait ^{against} ^{round about} ^{round about} Gibeah. ³⁰ And the children of Israel went up against the children of Benjamin on the third day, and ^{set} ^{put} themselves in array against Gibeah, as at other times. ³¹ And the children of Benjamin went out against the people, and were drawn away from the city; and they began ^{to smite} ^{and kill of the people,} ^{the people,} as at other times, in the ^{high ways,} ^{and kill,} ^{highways,} ^aof which one goeth up to ^{the house of God,} ^{the house of God,} and the other to ^{Gibeah,} ^{Gibeah} in the field, about thirty men of Israel. ³² And the children of Benjamin said, ¹They are smitten down before us, as at the first. But the children of Israel said, Let us flee, and draw them ^{away} from the city unto the ^{high ways,} ^{highways.} ³³ And all the men of Israel rose up out of their place, and ^{set} ^{put} themselves in array at Baal-tamar: and the

liers in wait of Israel ^{brake} ^{came} forth out of their ^{place,} ^{places,} even out of the meadows of Gibeah. ³⁴ And there came ^{over} against Gibeah ten thousand chosen men out of all Israel, and the battle was sore: ^cbut they knew not that evil was ^{close} ^{near} upon them. ³⁵ And the LORD smote Benjamin before Israel: and the children of Israel destroyed of ^{Benjamin} ^{the Benjamites} that day twenty and five thousand and an hundred men: all these ^adrew the sword.

³⁶ So the children of Benjamin saw that they were smitten: for the men of Israel gave place to ^{Benjamin,} ^{the Benjamites,} because they trusted unto the liers in wait which they had set ^{against} ^{beside} Gibeah. ³⁷ ^aAnd the liers in wait hastened, and rushed upon Gibeah; and the liers in wait ¹drew themselves along, and smote all the city with the edge of the sword. ³⁸ Now ^{the} ^{there was an} appointed ¹sign between the men of Israel ¹and the liers in wait ^{was}, that they should make a great ^{cloud of} ^{flame with} smoke rise up out of the city. ³⁹ ^aAnd ^{when} the men of Israel ^{turned} ^{retired} in the battle, and Benjamin began ¹¹to smite and kill of the men of Israel about thirty persons: for they said, ¹Surely they are smitten down before us, as in the first battle. ⁴⁰ But when the ^{cloud} ^{flame} began to arise up out of the city ⁱⁿ with a pillar of smoke, the Benjamites looked behind them, and, behold, ¹¹the ^{whole} ^{flame} of the city ^{went up in} ^{ascended up} smoke to heaven. ⁴¹ And ^{when} the men of Israel ^{turned,} ^{turned again,} the men of Benjamin were amazed: ^afor they saw that evil ¹¹was come upon them. ⁴² Therefore they

a ver. 2.

b ver. 18, 31.

c ver. 41.

d Cp. Josh. 18. 1
1 Sam. 4. 5, 6.e Num. 25. 7
1 Sam. 31. 6
Josh. 24. 33.
f Deut. 10. 8
1 Sam. 4. 7.

g Cp. Josh. 8. 19.

h Cp. Josh. 8. 4.

i ch. 21. 18.
j ver. 31, 32.
k ver. 18, 32.l Cp. Josh. 8. 5, 6.
m Cp. Josh. 8. 20.

n ver. 34.

R.V. ¹ Or, the meadow of Geba (or Gibeah. See ver. 10) Benjamin... heaven: and the men etc.

A.V. ^a Heb. to smite of the people wounded as at; etc. time. ¹ Heb. with. ¹¹ Heb. elevation. etc. knocked them.

^a Heb. touching.

³ Or, And the men... battle: / none

† Or, Beth-el.

1 Or, made a long sound with the trumpet.

†† Heb. to smite the wounded.

11 Heb. the whole consumed.

turned their backs before the men of Israel unto "the way of the wilderness; but the battle followed hard after them; and ^{they} overtook ^{them} which came out of the cities ^{they} destroyed them in the midst thereof. ^{They} ^{thus} inclosed the Benjamites round about, and chased them, and ^{trode} them down ^{at their resting place, as far as} ^{with ease} over against Gibeah toward the sun-rising. ⁴⁴ And there fell of Benjamin eighteen thousand men; all these *were* men of valour. ⁴⁵ And they turned "and fled toward the wilderness unto the rock of "Rimmon: and they gleaned of them in the ^{high ways} ^{highways} five thousand men; and hard after them unto Gidom, and smote of them ^{slew} ^{men} two thousand ^{men}. ⁴⁶ So that all which fell that day of Benjamin were twenty and five thousand men that drew the sword; all these *were* men of valour. ⁴⁷ But six hundred men turned and "fled toward the wilderness unto the rock of "Rimmon, and abode in the rock of Rimmon four months. ⁴⁸ And the men of Israel turned again upon the children of Benjamin, and smote them with the edge of the sword, ^{both} ^{the entire} ^{as well the men of every} ^{city,} ^{and the cattle,} ^{and the beast,} and all that they found: moreover all the cities which they came to hand: also they set on fire all the cities that they came to.

21 Now the men of Israel had sworn "in ^{Mispah,} ^{Mispah,} saying, There shall not any of us give his daughter unto Benjamin to wife. ² And the people came to the house of God, and there till even before God, and lifted up their voices, and wept sore. ³ And they said, O LORD, the God of Israel, why is this come to pass in Israel, that

there should be ^{to-day} ^{to-day} one tribe lacking in Israel? ⁴ And it came to pass on the morrow, that the people rose early, and ^{built} there an altar, and offered burnt offerings and peace offerings. ⁵ And the children of Israel said, Who is there among all the tribes of Israel that came not up ^{in the assembly} ^{with the congregation} unto the LORD? ⁶ For they had made a great oath concerning him that came not up ^{unto} ^{to} the LORD to ^{Mispah,} ^{Mispah,} saying, He shall surely be put to death. ⁸ And the children of Israel "repented them for Benjamin their brother, and said, There is one tribe cut off from Israel this day. ⁷ How shall we do for wives for them that remain, seeing we have sworn by the LORD that we will not give them of our daughters to wives? ⁸ And they said, What one is there of the tribes of Israel that came not up ^{unto} ^{to} the LORD to ^{Mispah,} ^{Mispah,} the LORD? And, behold, there came none to the camp from ^{Jabesh-gilead} to the assembly. ⁹ For ^{when} the people were numbered, ^{and,} behold, there were none of the inhabitants of ^{Jabesh-gilead} there. ¹⁰ And the congregation sent thither twelve thousand men of the valiantest, and commanded them, saying, ^{Go} and smite the inhabitants of Jabesh-gilead with the edge of the sword, with the women and the ^{little ones,} ^{children.} ¹¹ And this is the thing that ye shall do; ^{ye} shall utterly destroy every male, and every woman that ^{hath} ^{been} ^{lain} by man. ¹² And they found among the inhabitants of Jabesh-gilead four hundred "young virgins, that had ^{not known} ^{known} no man by lying with ^{him} ^{any male:} and

a Cp. Josh. 8. 15, 24.

b Cp. 2 Sam. 24. 25.

c Op. ch. 5. 22.

d ver. 15.

e ch. 21. 12. Josh. 15. 22.

f ver. 16.

g 1 Sam. 11. 1 & 31. 11-12.

A Op. ver. 5.

i ver. 15. ch. 20. 1.

j Num. 31. 17.

k ch. 20. 18, 20, 21.

R.V. 1 Or, them which came... they destroyed the abashed city. See Deut. 2. 34.

A.V. 2 Or, from Menusah, &c. 3 knoweth the lying with man.

2 Or, overtook them

4 Heb. unto over against. 5 Heb. young women virgins.

5 Or, at Menusah

1 Heb. was found.

4 Or, as otherwise read.

5 Heb. were four

they brought them unto the camp to "Shiloh, which is in the land of Canaan.

¹³ And the whole congregation sent ^{and spake} ^{some} ^{*to speak} to the children of Benjamin that were in the ^{rock} of Rimmon, and ^{proclaimed} ^{to} ^{call} ^{peace} ^{peaceably} unto them. ¹⁴ And Benjamin ^{returned} ^{came again} at that time; and they gave them ^{the women} ^{wives} which they had saved alive of the women of Jabesh-gilead: and yet so they sufficed them not. ¹⁵ And the people ^{repented} them for Benjamin, because that the LORD had made a breach in the tribes of Israel.

¹⁶ Then the elders of the congregation said, 'How shall we do for wives for them that remain, seeing the women are destroyed out of Benjamin?

¹⁷ And they said, There must be an inheritance for them that ^{are} ^{be} escaped of Benjamin, that a tribe be not ^{blotted} ^{destroyed} out from of Israel. ¹⁸ Howbeit we may not give them wives of our daughters: ^{for} the children of Israel ^{had} ^{have} sworn, saying, Cursed be he that giveth a wife to Benjamin.

¹⁹ And ^{Then} they said, Behold, there is ^a feast of the LORD ^{from year} ^{in Shiloh} ^{yearly in a place} which is on the north ^{side} of Beth-el, ^{on the east} side ^{of} ^{the} ^{high way} ^{highway} that goeth

a Josh. 18. 1.

b ch. 20. 6.

c Deut. 20.

10.

d ch. 11. 34.

Ex. 15. 20.

1 Sam. 13. 6, al.

e ver. 6.

f ver. 7.

g Op. ch. 20.

A ver. 1.

i ch. 17. 6

k 12. 1

l 12. 1

j Cp. ch. 20.

al.

up from Beth-el to Shechem, and on the south of Lebonah. ²⁰ And ^{Therefore} they commanded the children of Benjamin, saying, Go and lie in wait in the vineyards; ²¹ and see, and, behold, if the daughters of Shiloh come out to ^d dance in ^{the} dances, then come ye out of the vineyards, and catch you every man his wife of the daughters of Shiloh, and go to the land of Benjamin. ²² And it shall be, when their fathers or their brethren come to ^{complain} unto us, ^{unto us to complain,} that we will say unto them, ^{Grant them graciously} ^{Be favourable unto them for} ^{unto us:} because we ^{took} ^{reserved} not for each man ^{of them} his wife in battle: neither did ye ^{give} them unto the war: for ye did not ^{give} unto them at them; else would ye now be guilty. ²³ And the children of Benjamin did so, and took them wives, according to their number, of them that danced, whom they ^{carried off:} ^{caught} and they went and returned unto their inheritance, ^{and} ^{built} ^{repaired} the cities, and dwelt in them. ²⁴ And the children of Israel departed thence at that time, every man to his tribe and to his family, and they went out from thence every man to his inheritance. ²⁵ 'In those days there was no king in Israel: every man did that which was right in his own eyes.

THE BOOK OF RUTH.

¹ ^{AND} ^{Now} it came to pass in the days ^a when the judges ^{judged,} ^{ruled,} that there was ^a famine in the land. And a certain man of ^d Beth-lehem-judah went to sojourn in the ^e country of Moab, he, and his wife, and his two sons. ² And the name of the

a Judg. 2. 16.

b Gen. 12. 10

c 22. 1

d 23. 1

e Kin. 3. 1.

f Gen. 35. 12.

g See Judg.

17. 7.

man was Elimelech, and the name of his wife ^h Naomi, and the name of his two sons Mahlon and Chilion, ⁱ Ephrathites of Beth-lehem-judah. And they came into the country of Moab, and ^j continued there. ^k And Elimelech Naomi's husband died.

R.V. ¹ Or, the feast ² Or, strive with us ³ Or, as a gift ⁴ Heb. Aeld. ⁵ Heb. Noomd.
⁶ Heb. and spake and called. ⁷ Or, proclaim peace. ⁸ Heb. from year to year. ⁹ Or, toward the evening.
¹⁰ Or, Gratisfy us in them. ¹¹ Heb. judged. ¹² Heb. were.

and she was left, and her two sons. ⁴ And they took them wives of the women of Moab; the name of the one was Orpah, and the name of the other Ruth: and they dwelled there about ten years. ⁵ And Mahlon and Chilion died also both of them; and the woman was left of her two ^{children} sons and of her husband. ⁶ Then she arose with her daughters in law, that she might return from the country of Moab: for she had heard in the country of Moab how that 'the LORD had visited his people' ⁷ in giving them bread. ⁷ And Wherefore she went forth out of the place where she was, and her two daughters in law with her; and they went on the way to return unto the land of Judah. ⁸ And Naomi said unto her two daughters in law, Go, return each of you to her mother's house: the LORD ^adeal kindly with you, as ye have dealt with 'the dead, and with me. ⁹ The LORD grant you that ye may find 'rest, each of you in the house of her husband. Then she kissed them; and they lifted up their voice, and wept. ¹⁰ And they said unto her, ^{Nay, but Surely} we will return with thee unto thy people. ¹¹ And Naomi said, Turn again, my daughters: why will ye go with me? ^{I have I are there yet any more} sons in my womb, ¹² that they may be your husbands? ¹² Turn again, my daughters, go your way; for I am too old to have an husband. If I should say, I have hope, ¹³ if I should even have an husband to-night, also to night, and should also bear sons; ¹³ would ye ^{therefore tarry} till they were grown? would ye ^{there- stay} from having husbands?

nay, my daughters; for ¹⁴ it grieveth me much for your sakes, ^{sakes} that ^athe hand of the LORD is gone forth against me. ¹⁴ And they lifted up their voice, and wept again: and Orpah kissed her mother in law; but Ruth clave unto her. ¹⁵ And she said, Behold, thy sister in law is gone back unto her people, and unto ^bher god gods: return thou after thy sister in law. ¹⁶ And Ruth said, ^cIntreat me not to leave thee, and to return from following after thee: for whither thou goest, I will go; and where thou lodgest, I will lodge: ^d'thy people shall be my people, and thy God my God: ¹⁷ where thou diest, will I die, and there will I be buried: ^ethe LORD do so to me, and more also, if ^{ought} but death part thee and me. ¹⁸ ^{When} And when she saw that she ^fwas stedfastly minded to go with her, ^{then} she left speaking unto her. ¹⁹ So they two went until they came to Beth-lehem. And it came to pass, when they were come to Beth-lehem, that ^gall the city was moved about them, and ^{the women they} said, Is this Naomi? ²⁰ And she said unto them, Call me not ^h'Naomi, call me ⁱ'Mara: for the Almighty hath dealt very bitterly with me. ²¹ ^mI went out full, and the LORD hath brought me home again empty: why ^{then} call ye me Naomi, seeing the LORD hath testified against me, and the Almighty hath afflicted me? ²² So Naomi returned, and Ruth the Moabitess, her daughter in law, with her, which returned out of the country of Moab: and they came to Beth-lehem ^oin the beginning of barley harvest.

^a Judg. 2. 18.
^b Job 19. 21
^c Ps. 32. 4
^d 38. 2
^e 39. 10.

^b Judg. 11.
² 1 Kin. 11. 7.
^{Jer.} 48. 7, 13.
^{46.}

^a Ex. 2. 16
^b 4. 31.
^c Luke 1. 68.
^d Ps. 132. 18.
^e Cp. ch. 2.
^{11, 12.}

^f 1 Sam. 8.
^{17.}
^g 25. 28.
^h 2 Sam. 19. 13.
ⁱ 1 Kin. 2. 23.
^j 2 Kin. 6. 31, 32.
^k Cp. Acts
^{21. 14.}

^l Josh. 2. 12.
^{14.}
^m Judg. 1. 24.
ⁿ ver. 5.
^{ch. 2. 20.}

^o ch. 3. 1.
^p Cp. Matt.
^{21. 10.}

^q Ex. 15. 28.

^r Job 1. 21.

^s Gen. 28.
^{11.}
^t Deut. 25. 5.

^u 2 Sam. 21. 9.
^v Cp. ch. 2. 22.

R.V. ¹ Or, it is far more bitter for me than for you

² That is, Pleasant.

³ That is, Bitter.

A.V. ⁴ Or, if I were with an husband.

⁵ Heb. hope.

⁶ Heb. I have much bitterness.

⁷ Or, Be not against me.

⁸ Heb. strengthened herself.

⁹ That is, Pleasant.

¹⁰ That is, Bitter.

2 And Naomi had ^aa kinsman of her husband's, a mighty man of ¹wealth, of the family of Elimelech; and his name was ²Boaz. ² And Ruth the Moabitess said unto Naomi, Let me now go to the field, and ³glean among the ears of corn after him ⁴in whose sight I shall find grace. And she said unto her, Go, my daughter. ³ And she went, and ^{came}came, and gleaned in the field after the reapers: and her ¹hap was to light on ^{the portion}a part of the field belonging unto Boaz, who was of the ^{family}kindred of Elimelech. ⁴ And, behold, Boaz came from Bethlehem, and said unto the reapers, ¹The LORD be with you. And they answered him, The LORD bless thee. ⁵ Then said Boaz unto his servant that was set over the reapers, Whose damsel is this? ⁶ And the servant that was set over the reapers answered and said, It is the Moabitish damsel ¹that came back with Naomi out of the country of Moab: ⁷ and she said, ^{Let me glean,}I pray you, ^{let me glean,}and gather after the reapers among the sheaves: so she came, and hath continued even from the morning until now, ^{save}that she tarried a little in the house. ⁸ Then said Boaz unto Ruth, Hearkest thou not, my daughter? Go not to glean in another field, neither ^{pass}go from hence, but abide here fast by my ^{maidens}maidens: ⁹ Let thine eyes be on the field that they do reap, and go thou after them: have I not charged the young men that they shall not touch thee? and when thou art athirst, go unto the vessels, and drink of that which the young men have drawn. ¹⁰ Then ¹¹she fell on her

a ch. 2. 2. 12.

b ver. 12.

c ch. 4. 21.
Matt. 1. 5.d Cp. Deut.
24. 19.e ch. 1. 14, 15,
17.
f ver. 10, 12.g Cp. 1 Sam.
24. 18.h Ps. 17. 6
& Ps. 7. 41
& Ps. 122.i ver. 2, 10.
Gen. 22. 15.
1 Sam. 1. 15.k Gen. 24. 3
(mg. for mg.).
Judg. 16. 3
(mg. for mg.).

l ch. 1. 22.

m ver. 18.

n Cp. 1 Sam.
25. 25, 41.

face, and bowed herself to the ground, and said unto him, Why have I found grace ^{in thy sight,}in thine eyes, that thou shouldst ¹take knowledge of me, seeing I am a stranger? ¹¹ And Boaz answered and said unto her, It hath fully been shewed me, ²all that thou hast done unto thy mother in law since the death of thine husband: and how thou hast left thy father and thy mother, and the land of thy nativity, and art come unto a people which thou knewest not heretofore. ¹² ^{The LORD}The LORD recompense thy work, and a full reward be given thee of the ^{LORD,}LORD God of Israel, ³under whose wings thou art come to ^{take refuge,}trust. ¹³ Then she said, ¹⁴Let me find ^{grace}favour in thy sight, my lord; for that thou hast comforted me, and for that thou hast spoken ^{kindly}kindly unto thine handmaid, though I be not ^{like}unto one of thine handmaidens. ¹⁴ And ^{at meal-time}Boaz said unto her, Come ^{Boaz said unto her,}At mealtime come thou hither, and eat of the bread, and dip thy morsel in the vinegar. And she sat beside the reapers: and ^{they}he reached her parched corn, and she did eat, and ^{was}was sufficed, and left ^{thereof}thereof. ¹⁵ And when she was risen up to glean, Boaz commanded his young men, saying, Let her glean even among the sheaves, and ¹reproach her ^{not}. ¹⁶ And ^{also pull out}let her fall also ^{for her from the bundles,}some of the handfuls of purpose for her, and leave ^{it,}and let her glean, and rebuke her not. ¹⁷ So she gleaned in the field until ^{even}even: and ^{she}she beat out that she had ^{gleaned,}gleaned: and it was about an ephah of barley. ¹⁸ And she took it up, and went into the city: and her mother in law saw what she had gleaned: and she brought

R.V. ¹ Or, valour^a Called Boaz, Matt. 1. 5. [†] Heb. hap happened.² Heb. to the heart of.¹ Or, I find favour.³ Or, he[†] Heb. to the heart.[†] Heb. shame her not.

forth and gave to her that she
 had ^{left reserved} "after she was suf-
 ficed. ¹⁹ And her mother in
 law said unto her, Where hast
 thou gleaned ^{to-day}? and where
 wroughtest thou? blessed be he
 that did take knowledge of thee.
 And she shewed her mother in
 law with whom she had wrought,
 and said, The man's name with
 whom I wrought ^{to-day} is Boaz.
²⁰ And Naomi said unto her
 daughter in law, "Blessed be he
 of the LORD, who hath not left
 off his kindness 'to the living
 and to the dead. And Naomi
 said unto her, The man is ^{nigh}
 of kin unto us, ^{near} "one of 'our
^{near} kinsmen. ²¹ And Ruth the
 Moabitess said, ^{Yea, he} said unto
 me, also. Thou shalt keep fast
 by my young men, until they
 have ended all my harvest.
²² And Naomi said unto Ruth
 her daughter in law, It is good,
 my daughter, that thou go out
 with his maidens, and that they
 'meet thee not in any other
 field. ²³ So she kept fast by
 the maidens of Boaz to glean
 unto the end of barley harvest
 and of wheat harvest; and she
 dwelt with her mother in law.

¹ ^{And} ^{Then} Naomi her mother
 3 in law said unto her, My
 daughter, shall I not seek
 'rest for thee, that it may be
 well with thee? ² And now is
 there not Boaz ^{our} kinsman, ^{with}
 not Boaz of ^{kindred,} whose
 maidens thou wast? Be-
 hold, he winnoweth barley ^{to-night}
 in the ^{threshing-floor.} ³ Wash thyself
 therefore, and anoint thee, and
 put thy raiment upon thee, and
 get thee down to the ^{threshing-floor:}
 but make not thyself known unto
 the man, until he shall have done
 eating and drinking. ⁴ And it

a ver. 14.

b ver. 10.

c ch. 2. 10.
 Judg. 17. 2.
 Sam. 15. 13
 & 23. 31.
 2 Sam. 2. 5.
 d See Judg.
 19. 6.
 e ch. 1. 5.

f ch. 2. 9
 & 4. 14.

g Ezek. 16. 2.
 Ch. Deut. 22.

A ch. 2. 20.

i See ch.
 2. 20.

j ch. 1. 9.

k Prov. 12. 4
 & 31. 10.

l ch. 2. 1.
 m ch. 2. 5.
 n ch. 4. 1.

o 2 Sam. 12.
 & 14. 2.

p ch. 4. 5.
 Cp. Deut. 25. 5.

shall be, when he lieth down,
 that thou shalt mark the place
 where he shall lie, and thou
 shalt go in, and 'uncover his
 feet, and lay thee down; and
 he will tell thee what thou shalt
 do. ⁵ And she said unto her,
 All that thou 'sayest unto me I
 will do. ⁶ And she went down
 unto the ^{threshing-floor,}
 and did ac-
 cording to all that her mother
 in law bade her. ⁷ And when
 Boaz had eaten and drunk, and
 'his heart was merry, he went
 to lie down at the end of the
 heap of corn: and she came
 softly, and uncovered his feet,
 and laid her down. ⁸ And
 it came to pass at midnight,
 that the man was 'afraid, and
 'turned himself: and, behold, a
 woman lay at his feet. ⁹ And
 he said, Who art thou? And
 she answered, I am Ruth thine
 handmaid: 'spread therefore
 thy skirt over thine handmaid;
 for thou art ⁵⁴ a near kinsman.
¹⁰ And he said, 'Blessed be thou
 of the LORD, my daughter: ^{for}
 thou hast shewed more kindness
 in the latter end than 'at the
 beginning, inasmuch as thou fol-
 lowedst not young men, whether
 poor or rich. ¹¹ And now, my
 daughter, fear not; I will do to
 thee all that thou ^{sayest} request:
 for all the 'city of my people doth
 know that thou art ² a virtuous
 woman. ¹² And now it is true
 that I am ^{thy} near kinsman: how-
 beit there is a kinsman nearer
 than I. ¹³ Tarry this night, and
 it shall be in the morning, that
 if he will 'perform unto thee
 the part of a kinsman, well; let
 him do the kinsman's part: but
 if he will not do the part of a
 kinsman to thee, then will I do

R.V. ¹ Or, one of them that hath the right to redeem for us. See Lev. 25. 25.
 is, as yet unto me. ² Or, startled. ³ Or, one that hath the right to redeem.

A.V. ⁴ Or, one that hath right to redeem.

⁵ Or, took hold on.

⁶ Heb. gate.

⁷ Or, fall upon thee.

⁸ Or, a resting place.

Heb. pool.

⁹ Another reading
 Heb. gate. See ch. 4. 1, 11.

¹⁰ Or, I'll put the clothes that are on his feet.

the part of a kinsman to thee, ^aas the LORD liveth: lie down until the morning. ¹⁴ And she lay at his feet until the morning: and she rose up before one could discern another. ^{For And} he said, Let it not be known that the woman came to the threshing-floor. ¹⁵ And he said, Bring the mantle that ^{is} upon thee, and hold it: ^{And when} she held it: and he measured six measures of barley, and laid it on her: and ^{he} she went into the city. ¹⁶ And when she came to her mother in law, she said, ²Who art thou, my daughter? And she told her all that the man had done to her. ¹⁷ And she said, These six measures of barley gave he me; for he ^{said,} Go not empty unto thy mother in law. ¹⁸ Then said she, Sit still, my daughter, until thou know how the matter will fall: for the man will not be in rest, until he have finished the thing this day.

¹ Now Boaz went up to ⁴ the gate, and sat him down there: and, behold, the ^{near} kinsman of whom Boaz spake came by; unto whom he said, Ho, such a one! turn aside, sit down here. And he turned aside, and sat down. ² And he took ten men ^{of} the elders of the city, and said, Sit ye down here. And they sat down. ³ And he said unto the ^{near} kinsman, Naomi, that is come again out of the country of Moab, selleth ^{the} a parcel of land, which was our brother Elimelech's: ⁴ and ^I thought to ^{disclose it unto} advertise thee, saying, ^{Buy it before} them that sit here, the inhabitants, and before the elders of my people. If thou wilt redeem it, redeem it: but if ^{thou} wilt not

^a Judg. 8. 19.
¹ Sam. 14. 30.
² Sam. 4. 9
³ 12. 5.
³ Kin. 2. 2, 4.
^{Jer.} 4. 2
⁴ 5. 2, 41.

^b ver. 10.
ch. 3. 13.
Deut. 25. 5, 6.

^c ch. 3. 12.
13.

^d See Deut.
25. 7-10.

^e ver. 11.
ch. 3. 11 (mg.).
² Sam. 15. 2
³ 18. 4, 24, 33
⁴ 19. 8
⁵ Ps. 127. 5.
⁶ ch. 2. 20.
⁷ ch. 1. 2, 4, 5.

⁸ 1 Kin. 21. 8.
Prov. 31. 23.

ⁱ See ver. 1.

^j 1 Sam. 20. 2
(mg. for mg.).
^k Lev. 25. 23.
Cp. Jer. 32.
7, 8.
^l See Gen.
28. 31-30. 34
^m 35. 16-18.
ⁿ Deut.
25. 9.

redeem it, then tell me, that I may know: for there is none to redeem it beside thee; and I am after thee. And he said, I will redeem it. ⁵ Then said Boaz, What day thou buyest the field of the hand of Naomi, thou must buy it also of Ruth the Moabitess, the wife of the dead, ^bto raise up the name of the dead upon his inheritance. ⁶ And the ^{near} kinsman said, I cannot redeem it for myself, lest I mar mine own inheritance: ^{take} thou my right of redemption on thee; ^{to thyself} for I cannot redeem it. ⁷ Now this was ^{the} custom in former time in Israel concerning redeeming and concerning exchanging, ^{changing,} for to confirm all things; a man ^{drew} plucked off his shoe, and gave it to his neighbour: and this was the manner of attestation ^a in Israel. ⁸ So the ^{near} kinsman said unto Boaz, Buy it for ^{thyself} thee. ^{And} he drew off his shoe. ⁹ And Boaz said unto the elders, and unto all the people, Ye are witnesses this day, that I have bought all that was Elimelech's, and all that was ⁹ Chilion's, and Mahlon's, of the hand of Naomi. ¹⁰ Moreover Ruth the Moabitess, the wife of Mahlon, have I purchased to be my wife, ^bto raise up the name of the dead upon his inheritance, that the name of the dead be not cut off from among his brethren, and from the gate of his place: ye are witnesses this day. ¹¹ And all the people that were in the gate, and the elders, said, We are witnesses. The LORD make the woman that is come into thine house like Rachel and like Leah, ¹² which two did ^m build the house of Israel: and ¹³ do thou worthily

R.V. ¹ Or, according to some ancient authorities, she went. ² Or, How hast thou fared. ³ Another reading is, said to me. ⁴ Heb. uncover thine ear. ⁵ So many ancient authorities. The printed Hebrew text has, he will. ⁶ Or, get thee wealth or power.

A.V. ⁷ Or, sheet, or, apron.

⁸ Heb. I said I will reveal in thine ear.

⁹ Or, get thee riches, or, power.

in ^aEphrathah, and ^bbe famous in Beth-lehem: ¹²and let thy house be like the house of ^cPharez, ^dwhom Tamar bare unto Judah, ^eof the seed which the LORD shall give thee of this young woman. ¹³So Boaz took Ruth, and she ^fbecame his wife: and ^gwhen he went in unto her, ^hand the LORD gave her conception, and she bare a son. ¹⁴ⁱAnd the women said unto Naomi, Blessed be the LORD, which hath not ^jleft thee this day without ^ka near ^lkinsman, and let his name ^mmay ⁿbe famous in Israel. ¹⁵And he shall be unto thee a restorer of ^othy life, and ^pa nourisher of ^qthine old age: for thy daughter in law, which

^a Gen. 38. 16, 19.
^b ver. 14.
^c 1 Sam. 1. 8.
^d Gen. 38. 29.
^e 1 Chr. 2. 4.
^f Matt. 1. 2.
^g 1 Sam. 2. 20.
^h Luke 1. 50.

ⁱ Gen. 22. 31 & 32. 5.

^j Op. Luke 1. 50.

^k For ver. 18—22, see 1 Chr. 2. 4—15 & Matt. 1. 3—6.
^l ch. 2. 20.

^m ver. 11.
ⁿ Num. 1. 7.
^o Ex. 6. 23.

loveth thee, ^ewhich is better to thee than seven sons, hath ^fborne him. ¹⁶And Naomi took the child, and laid it in her bosom, and became nurse unto it. ¹⁷And the women her neighbours gave it a name, saying, There is a son born to Naomi; and they called his name Obed: he is the father of ¹Jesse, the father of David.

¹⁸Now these are the generations of ^aPharez: ^bPharez begat ^cHezron; ¹⁹and Hezron begat ^dRam, and Ram begat ^eAmminadab; ²⁰and ^fAmminadab begat ^gNahshon, and Nahshon begat ^hSalmon; ²¹and Salmon begat ⁱBoaz, and Boaz begat ^jObed; ²²and Obed begat Jesse, and Jesse begat David.

THE FIRST BOOK OF SAMUEL.

[A. V.] , OTHERWISE CALLED, THE FIRST BOOK OF THE KINGS.

I Now there was a certain man of ^aRamathaim-zophim, of ^bthe hill country of Ephraim, and his name was Elkanah, the son of Jeroham, the son of Elihu, the son of Tohu, the son of Zuph, ^can Ephraimite: ²and he had two wives; the name of the one was Hannah, and the name of the other Peninnah: and Peninnah had children, but Hannah had no children. ³And this man went up out of his city ^dfrom year to year ^eyearly ^fto worship and to sacrifice unto the LORD of hosts ^gin Shiloh. And the two sons of Eli, Hophni and Phinehas, the priests ^hunto of the

^a Op. ver. 19.

^b See Josh. 24. 32.

^c Deut. 12. 17, 18.

^d 16, 11.

^e Cp. Neh. 8. 10, 12.

^f Cp. 1 Kin. 11. 34.

^g ver. 21.

^h Ex. 23. 14.

ⁱ Deut. 16. 16.

^j Cp. Luke 2. 41.

^k See Deut. 12. 5—7.

^l Cp. Josh. 18. 1.

LORD, were there. ⁴And when the ^aday came that Elkanah ^bsacrificed, ^che gave to Peninnah his wife, and to all her sons and her daughters, portions: ⁵but unto Hannah he gave ^da double portion: ^efor he loved ^fHannah; ⁶but the LORD had shut up her womb. ⁷And her ^grival ^hadversary also ⁱprovoked her sore, for to make her fret, because the LORD had shut up her womb. ⁸And as he did so year by year, ^jwhen she went up to the house of the LORD, so she provoked her; therefore she wept, and did not eat. ⁹And ^kThen said Elkanah her husband ^lsaid unto her,

^a ver. 21.

^b Ex. 23. 14.

^c Deut. 16. 16.

^d Cp. Luke 2. 41.

^e See Deut. 12. 5—7.

^f Cp. Josh. 18. 1.

^g ver. 21.

^h Ex. 23. 14.

ⁱ Deut. 16. 16.

^j Cp. Luke 2. 41.

^k See Deut. 12. 5—7.

^l Cp. Josh. 18. 1.

R.V. ¹ Heb. Isai. Elkanah loved &c.

² Heb. Salmah.

A.V. ^a Heb. proclaim thy name.

^b Heb. caused to cease unto thee.

^c Or, redeemer.

^d Heb. to nourish.

^e Heb. thy gray hairs.

^f Or, Salmah.

^g Heb. from year to year.

^h Or, a double portion.

ⁱ Heb. angered her.

^j Or, from the time that she, &c.

^k Heb. from her going up.

Hannah, why weepest thou? and why eatest thou not? and why is thy heart grieved? ^bam not I better to thee than ten sons? ⁹ So Hannah rose up after they had eaten in Shiloh, and after they had drunk. Now Eli the priest sat upon ^{his} seat by the door post of ^dthe temple of the LORD. ¹⁰ And she was ^ein bitterness of soul, and prayed unto the LORD, and wept sore. ¹¹ And she ^gvowed a vow, and said, O LORD of hosts, if thou wilt indeed ^hlook on the affliction of thine handmaid, and ⁱremember me, and not forget thine handmaid, but wilt give unto thine handmaid ^{11a}a man child, then I will give him unto the LORD all the days of his life, ^kand there shall no razor come upon his head. ¹² And it came to pass, as she ⁱcontinued praying before the LORD, that Eli marked her mouth. ¹³ Now Hannah, she spake in her heart; only her lips moved, but her voice was not heard: therefore Eli thought she had been drunken. ¹⁴ And Eli said unto her, How long wilt thou be drunken? put away thy wine from thee. ¹⁵ And Hannah answered and said, No, my lord, I am a woman ^oof a sorrowful spirit: I have drunk neither wine nor strong drink, but ¹¹have poured out my soul before the LORD. ¹⁶ Count not thine handmaid for ^{2r}a daughter of ³Belial: for out of the abundance of my ¹¹complaint and my provocation have I spoken hitherto. ¹⁷ Then Eli answered and said, ¹¹Go in peace: and the God of Israel ^ugrant ^{thee}thy petition that thou hast asked of him. ¹⁸ And she said, ¹¹Let ^{thy}servant ^{thyne}handmaid find grace in thy

a Cp. Eccles. 9. 7.

b Ruth 4. 15.

c ch. 2. 11. Cp. ver. 1.

d ch. 3. 2. e ver. 11. f Job 7. 11 & 10. 1.

g Gen. 28. 20. Judg. 11. 30.

h Gen. 29. 32.

i ver. 19. Cp. Gen. 30. 22. j ver. 2.

k Judg. 13. 5. Cp. Num. 6. 8.

l ver. 11, 29. Cp. ch. 2. 11, 18 & 3. 1. m Cp. Num. 30. 7.

n 2 Sam. 7. 25.

o Deut. 12. 5, 6, 11.

p Job 30. 16. Ps. 42. 4.

q ver. 3, 9. Cp. Ps. 62. 3.

r ch. 2. 12. Judg. 18. 22.

s 1 Kin. 21. 10, 11.

t ch. 17. 55 & 20. 3.

u Sam. 11. 11. 2 Kin. 2. 2, 4, 6 & 4. 30.

v ch. 20. 42. Judg. 18. 6.

w 2 Kin. 5. 19. Mark 5. 34.

x Luke 7. 30, 31.

y Ps. 20. 4, 5.

z ver. 17. Cp. Ps. 6. 9.

aa Gen. 28. 15.

ab Ruth 2. 13.

sight. So the woman ^awent her way, and did eat, and her countenance was no more ^{sad}. ¹⁹ And they rose up in the morning early, and worshipped before the LORD, and returned, and came to their house to ^cRamah: and Elkanah knew Hannah his wife; and the LORD ^cremembered her. ²⁰ And ²⁰wherefore it came to pass, ²⁰when the time was come ^{about}about, ²⁰that after Hannah had conceived, ²⁰and she bare a ^{son}son; and she called his name ¹¹Samuel, ^{saying}, Because I have asked him of the LORD. ²¹ And the man Elkanah, and all his house, ⁱwent up to offer unto the LORD the yearly sacrifice, and his vow. ²² But Hannah went not up; for she said unto her husband, ⁱI will not go up until the child be weaned, and then I will bring him, that he may appear before the LORD, ⁱand there abide for ever. ²³ ^mAnd Elkanah her husband said unto her, Do what seemeth thee good; tarry until thou have weaned him; ⁿonly the LORD establish his word. So the woman ^{married}abode, and gave her son ^{suck}suck, until she weaned him. ²⁴ And when she had weaned him, ^oshe took him up with her, with ³three bullocks, and one ephah of ^{meal}flour, and a ³bottle of wine, and brought him unto ^{the}house of the LORD in Shiloh: and the child was young. ²⁵ And they slew ^{the}bullock, and brought the child to Eli. ²⁶ And she said, Oh my lord, ^{as}thy soul liveth, my lord, I am the woman that stood by thee here, praying unto the LORD. ²⁷ For this child I prayed; ^{and}the LORD hath given me my petition which I asked of him: ²⁸therefore ^Ialso I

R.V. ¹ Heb. seed of men. ² Or, a wicked woman of three years old.A.V. ^o Heb. bitter of soul.

" meditation.

[†] Heb. seed of men.^{aa} Heb. in revolution of days.³ That is, worthlessness.⁴ The Sept. and Syriac have, a bullock[†] Heb. multiplied to pray.[‡] Heb. hard of spirit.^{††} That is, Asked of God.

have ¹granted him to the LORD; as long as he liveth ¹he ^{is granted} shall be lent to the LORD. ²And ²he worshipped the LORD there.

¹And Hannah prayed, and

2 ^{said:} ^{said:} My heart exulteth in the LORD, rejoiceth

'Mine horn is exalted in the LORD:

My mouth is enlarged over mine enemies;

Because ¹I rejoice in thy salvation.

²'There is none holy as the LORD:

For there is none beside thee: Neither is there ¹any rock like our God.

³Talk no more so exceeding proudly;

Let not ¹arrogancy come out of your mouth:

For the LORD is a God of knowledge,

²And by him actions are weighed.

⁴'The bows of the mighty men are broken,

And they that stumbled are girded with strength.

⁵They that were full have hired out themselves for bread;

And they that were hungry ¹have ceased:

¹Yes, ^{so that} the barren hath borne ^{borne} ^{born} seven;

²And she that hath many children ^{languisheth,} ^{is waxed feeble.}

⁶'The LORD killeth, and maketh alive:

He bringeth down to ¹the grave, and bringeth up.

⁷'The LORD maketh poor, and maketh rich:

²He bringeth low, ^{he also} ^{and} lifteth up.

^a Pa. 118. 7, 8.
^cp. Dan. 4. 17
^d Luke 1. 52.
^e Gen. 24. 26, 27.

^c Job 32. 7.

^d For ver. 1-10.
^{see} Luke 1. 46-53.

^e Cp. Job 32. 4-6.

^f Pa. 24. 2

^g 102. 25

^h 104. 5

ⁱ ver. 10.

^j Pa. 75. 10

^k 89. 17, 34

^l 92. 10

^m 112. 9

ⁿ 145. 14.

^o Pa. 121. 3

^p Prov. 8. 36.

^q Cp. Pa. 91. 11.

^r A Pa. 9. 14

^s 13. 5

^t 22. 5

^u 25. 9.

^v Ex. 15. 11.

^w Pa. 30. 8

^x 29. 6, 8.

^y Deut. 32. 30, 31.

^z Pa. 2. 2.

^{aa} 1 ch. 7. 10.

^{ab} Pa. 12. 13.

^{ac} Cp. 2 Sam. 22. 14.

^{ad} Pa. 92. 10,

^{ae} 13

^{af} & 92. 2.

^{ag} ver. 1.

^{ah} Cp. Pa. 89. 24.

^{ai} Pa. 37. 15

^{aj} & 49. 9

^{ak} & 76. 3

^{al} p ch. 1. 12.

^{am} q ver. 12.

^{an} ch. 3. 1.

^{ao} See ch. 1. 16.

^{ap} Judg. 2. 10.

^{aq} Pa. 112. 9.

^{ar} Isai. 54. 1.

^{as} Jer. 15. 9.

^{at} Deut. 32. 39.

^{au} Cp. Job 1. 21.

^{av} Job 5. 11.

^{aw} Pa. 75. 7.

^{ax} Lev. 3. 5.

^{ay} 16

^{az} & 7. 23, 26, 31.

⁸ ^aHe raiseth up the poor out of the dust,

He ^{and} lifteth up the ^{needy} ^{beggar} from the dunghill,

^cTo make them sit with ^{set them among} princes,

And to make them inherit the throne of glory:

^dFor the pillars of the earth are the LORD's,

And he hath set the world upon them.

^eHe will keep the feet of his ^{holy ones,} ^{saints,}

But ^{and} the wicked shall ^{be put to silence} ^{be silent} in darkness;

For by strength shall no man prevail.

¹⁰ ^fThey that strive with the adversaries of the LORD shall be broken to pieces;

^gAgainst them ^{out of heaven} ^{in heaven} shall he thunder ^{upon them}.

¹¹The LORD shall judge the ends of the earth;

And he shall give strength unto his king,

²And exalt the horn of his anointed.

¹¹ And Elkanah went ²to Ramah to his house. ⁴And the child did minister unto the LORD before Eli the priest.

¹² Now the sons of Eli were

⁷sons of ³Belial; ⁵they knew not the LORD. ¹³ And the ^{custom} ^{of the priests} ^{with the people was,}

that, when any man offered sacrifice, the priest's servant

came, while the flesh was in seething, with a fleshhook of

three teeth in his hand; ¹⁴ and he struck it into the pan, or

kettle, or caldron, or pot; all that the fleshhook brought up

the priest took ¹⁵therewith ^{for himself}. So they did in Shiloh unto all the

Israelites that came thither.

¹⁵ Yes, ^{Also} ¹⁶before they burnt the

R.V. ¹ Or, lent ² According to several ancient authorities, they. ³ Heb. Skeol. ⁴ Or, godly ones. ⁵ Or, they knew not the LORD, nor the due of the priests from the people. When any man &c. is not weighed. ⁶ Or, have rest. ⁷ That is, worthlessness. ⁸ Some ancient authorities read, for himself.

A.V. ⁹ Or, returned him, whom I have obtained by petition, to the LORD. ¹⁰ Heb. hard.

¹¹ Or, he whom I have obtained by petition shall be

fat, the priest's servant came, and said to the man that sacrificed, Give flesh to roast for the priest; for he will not have sodden flesh of thee, but raw.

¹⁶ And if ^{any} the man said unto him, ^{They will surely} Let them not fail to burn the fat ^{presently}, and then take as much as thy soul desireth; then ^{he would} ^{say, Nay} ^{answer him, Nay}; but thou shalt give it me now: and if not, I will take it by force. ¹⁷ And ^{wherefore} the sin of the young men was very great ^{before} the LORD: ^{for} men abhorred the offering of the LORD.

¹⁸ But Samuel ministered before the LORD, being a child, girded with a linen ephod.

¹⁹ Moreover his mother made him a little ^{robe, coat,} and brought it to him from year to year, ^{when} she came up with her husband to offer the yearly sacrifice.

²⁰ And Eli blessed Elkanah and his wife, and said, The LORD give thee seed of this woman ^{for} the loan which ^{was} lent to the LORD. And they went unto their own home. ²¹ And the LORD visited Hannah, ^{and} so that she conceived, and bare three sons and two daughters. ²² And the child Samuel grew before the LORD.

²² Now Eli was very ^{old}; and he heard all that his sons did unto all Israel; and how ^{that} they lay with the women that ^{did} service ^{assembled} at the door of the ^{tent} tabernacle of the meeting ^{congregation}. ²³ And he said unto them, Why do ye such things? for ^I I hear of your evil dealings ^{from} all this people.

²⁴ Nay, my sons; for it is no good report ^{that} I hear: ye make the LORD's people ^{to}

transgress. ²⁵ If one man sin against another, ^{God} the judge shall judge him: but if a man sin against the LORD, who shall intreat for him? Notwithstanding they hearkened not unto the voice of their father, ^{because} the LORD would slay them.

²⁶ And the child Samuel ^{grew} on, and was in favour both with the LORD, and also with men.

²⁷ And there came ^a man of God unto Eli, and said unto him, Thus saith the LORD, ^{Did} I ^{reveal myself} ^{plainly} appear unto the house of thy father, when they were in Egypt ^{in bondage} to Pharaoh's house?

²⁸ And did I choose him out of all the tribes of Israel to be my priest, to ^{go up} ^{unto} mine altar, to burn incense, ^{to} wear an ephod before me? ^{and} did I give unto the house of thy father all the offerings of the children of Israel made by fire? ^{made by fire of the children of Israel}

²⁹ Wherefore ^{kick} ye at my sacrifice and at mine offering, which I have commanded ⁱⁿ ^{my} habitation; and honourest thy sons above me, to make yourselves fat with the chiefest of all the offerings of Israel my people? ³⁰ Therefore the LORD, the God of Israel, ^{saith}, ^I said indeed that thy house, and the house of thy father, should walk before me for ever: ^{but} now the LORD saith, Be it far from me; for them that honour me I will honour, and they that despise me shall be lightly esteemed.

³¹ Behold, ^{the} days come, that I will cut off thine arm, and the arm of thy father's house, that there shall not be an old man in thine house. ³² And thou shalt behold ^{the} affliction of ^{my} habitation, see ^{an} enemy in

^a Cp. Josh. 11. 20.

^b Luke 2. 22.

^c 1 Kin. 12. 1.

^d Cp. Gen. 22. 11.

^e Ex. 4. 14.

^f Cp. Mal. 2. 8.

^g ver. 11.

^h ch. 3. 1.

ⁱ Ex. 28. 1.

^j Num. 18. 1, 7.

^k Ex. 28. 4.

^l Sam. 6. 14.

^m 1 Chr. 15. 27.

ⁿ Cp. ch. 14. 3.

^o 22. 18.

^p ch. 1. 3.

^q Lev. 2. 3, 10.

^r & 6. 16.

^s & 7. 7, 8, 34.

^t & 10. 14, 18.

^u Num. 5. 9, 10.

^v See Num. 18. 8-15.

^w Deut. 22. 18.

^x ch. 1. 28.

^y ver. 22.

^z Deut. 12. 5, 6.

^{aa} & 28. 18.

^{ab} Ps. 28. 8.

^{ac} & 68. 6.

^{ad} p Gen. 21. 1.

^{ae} ver. 28.

^{af} ch. 3. 19.

^{ag} Cp. Judg. 18. 24.

^{ah} & Luke 1. 80.

^{ai} & 2. 40.

^{aj} r Ex. 27. 21.

^{ak} & 29. 2.

^{al} Cp. Jer. 18. 9, 10.

^{am} Ex. 28. 2.

^{an} 1 Kin. 2. 27.

^{ao} Cp. ch. 4. 11.

^{ap} 18. 30.

^{aq} & 22. 18, 19.

^{ar} ch. 4. 11.

^{as} Cp. Judg. 18. 30.

^{at} See Ps. 78. 56-64.

R.V. ¹ Or, first

petition which was asked for the LORD

Or, the judge

ye upon... and upon

A.V. ² Heb. as on the day.

words of you.

³ Another reading is, he would say unto him,

Or, in Pharaoh's house

⁴ Or, And I chose

⁵ Or, an adversary in my habitation

⁶ Or, petition which she asked, &c.

⁷ Or, the affliction of the tabernacle, for all the wealth which God would have given Israel.

Thou &c.

⁸ The Heb. has, For

⁹ Or, which I hear the Lord's people do spread abroad

¹⁰ Or, after upon

¹¹ Or, and gave

¹² Or, I hear evil

¹³ Or, the men despised

¹⁴ Or, for the

¹⁵ Or, I hear the Lord's people do spread abroad

¹⁶ Or, after upon

¹⁷ Or, and gave

¹⁸ Or, I hear evil

¹⁹ Or, the men despised

²⁰ Or, for the

²¹ Or, which I hear the Lord's people do spread abroad

²² Or, after upon

²³ Or, and gave

²⁴ Or, I hear evil

in all the wealth which God shall give Israel: "and there shall not be an old man in thine house for ever. ³³ And the man of thine, *whom* I shall not cut off from mine altar, *shall be* to consume thine eyes, and to grieve thine heart: and all the increase of thine house shall die ²⁴ in the flower of their age. ³⁴ And this shall be ^{the} sign unto thee, that shall come upon thy two sons, on Hophni and Phinehas: "in one day they shall die both of them. ³⁵ And I will raise me up a faithful priest, that shall do according to that which is in mine heart and in my mind: "and I will build him a sure house; and he shall walk before mine anointed for ever. ³⁶ And it shall come to pass, that every one that is left in thine house shall come and bow down to him for a piece of silver and a morsel of bread, and shall say, 'Put me, I pray thee, into 'one of the priests' offices, that I may eat a piece of bread.

3 And the child Samuel ministered unto the LORD before Eli. "And the word of the LORD was 'precious in those days; there was no 'open vision. ² And it came to pass at that time, when Eli was laid down in his place, ^{now} his eyes had begun to wax dim, that he could not see; ³ and the lamp of God was not yet gone out, and Samuel was laid down to sleep. ⁴ In the temple of the LORD, where the ark of God was, and Samuel was laid down to sleep; that the LORD called Samuel: and he answered, Here am I. ⁵ And he ran unto Eli, and said, Here am I; for thou calledst me. And he said, I called not; lie down

again. And he went and lay down. ⁶ And the LORD called yet again, Samuel. And Samuel arose and went to Eli, and said, Here am I; for thou ^{calledst} didst call me. And he answered, I called not, my son; lie down again. ⁷ Now Samuel did not yet know the LORD, neither was the word of the LORD yet revealed unto him. ⁸ And the LORD called Samuel again the third time. And he arose and went to Eli, and said, Here am I; for thou ^{calledst} didst call me. And Eli perceived that the LORD had called the child. ⁹ Therefore Eli said unto Samuel, Go, lie down: and it shall be, if he call thee, that thou shalt say, Speak, LORD; for thy servant heareth. So Samuel went and lay down in his place. ¹⁰ And the LORD came, and stood, and called as at other times, Samuel, Samuel. Then Samuel ^{said,} answered, Speak; for thy servant heareth. ¹¹ And the LORD said to Samuel, Behold, I will do a thing in Israel, 'at which both the ears of every one that heareth it shall tingle. ¹² In that day I will perform against Eli 'all ^{that} things which I have spoken concerning his house, from the beginning even unto the end. ¹³ For I have told him that I will judge his house for ever, for the iniquity which he ^{knew} kneweth: 'because his sons ^{did} bring a curse upon themselves, and made themselves ^{filial} filial, and he ^{restrained} restrained them not. ¹⁴ And therefore I have sworn unto the house of Eli, 'that the iniquity of Eli's house shall not be 'purged with sacrifice nor offering for ever. ¹⁵ And Samuel lay until the morning, and opened the doors of the house of the LORD.

a Cp. Zech. 3. 4

b 1 Kin. 13. 3.

c ch. 4. 11.

d 1 Kin. 2. 26.
1 Chr. 29. 22.e ch. 22. 28.
1 Kin. 11. 38.
Cp. 2 Sam. 7. 11, 27.
f 2 Sam. 22. 51.
Ps. 18. 50.
Cp. Ps. 99. 20.g 2 Kin. 21. 12.
Jer. 19. 3.
h ch. 2. 11.i Cp. ver. 21 & Ps. 74. 9 & Amos 8. 11.
j See ch. 2. 30-34.k ch. 4. 15.
Gen. 27. 1 & 48. 10.
Cp. Deut. 34. 7.
l ch. 2. 12, 17, 22.m Ex. 27. 20, 21.
Lev. 24. 2, 3.
2 Chr. 13. 11.
n ch. 2. 32-25.o ch. 1. 9.
p Cp. Isai. 22. 14.

R.V. 1 Or, 'Yet will I not cut off every man of thine from mine altar, to consume &c.
has, by the sword of men. 2 Or, rare 3 Or, frequent 4 Heb. widely spread.

A.V. * Heb. men. † Heb. Join. ‡ Or, somewhat about the priesthood. § Or, Thus did Samuel before he knew the Lord, and before the word of the Lord was revealed unto him. ¶ Heb. beginning and ending. ** Or, And I will tell him, &c.

†† Or, accused. ‡‡ Heb. frowned not upon them.

And Samuel feared to shew Eli the vision. ¹⁶ Then Eli called Samuel, and said, Samuel, my son. And he ^{said,} answered, Here am I. ¹⁷ And he said, What is the thing that the LORD hath ^{spoken} unto thee? I pray thee hide it not from me: ^bGod do so to thee, and ^cmore also, if thou hide any thing from me of all the things that he ^{said} unto thee. ¹⁸ And Samuel told him every whit, and hid nothing from him. And he said, ^dIt is the LORD: let him do what seemeth him good. ¹⁹ And Samuel grew, and the LORD was with him, and did let none of his words fall to the ground. ²⁰ And all Israel ^efrom Dan even to Beer-sheba knew that Samuel was ^festablished to be a prophet of the LORD. ²¹ And the LORD appeared again in Shiloh: for the LORD revealed himself to Samuel ^hin Shiloh ⁱby the word of the LORD.

¹ And the word of Samuel **4** came to all Israel.

Now Israel went out against the Philistines to battle, and pitched beside ^kEben-ezer: and the Philistines pitched in ^lAphek. ² And the Philistines put themselves in array against Israel: and when ^mthey joined battle, Israel was smitten before the Philistines: and they slew of ⁿthe ^oarmy in the field about four thousand men. ³ And when the people were come into the camp, the elders of Israel said, Wherefore hath the LORD smitten us ^pto-day before the Philistines? Let us ^qfetch the ark of the covenant of the LORD ^rout of Shiloh unto us, ^sthat it may come among us, ^tthat when it cometh, it may save us out of the hand of our enemies.

⁴ So the people sent to Shiloh, ^uand they brought from thence the ark of the covenant of the LORD of hosts, ^vwhich ^wsitteth upon the cherubim: and the two sons of Eli, Hophni and Phinehas, were there with the ark of the covenant of God. ⁵ And when the ark of the covenant of the LORD came into the camp, all Israel ^xshouted with a great shout, so that the earth rang again. ⁶ And when the Philistines heard the noise of the shout, they said, What meaneth the noise of this great shout in the camp of the Hebrews? And they understood that the ark of the LORD was come into the camp. ⁷ And the Philistines were afraid, for they said, God is come into the camp. And they said, Woe unto us! for there hath not been such a thing ^yheretofore. ⁸ Woe unto us! who shall deliver us out of the hand of these mighty ^zgods? these are the ^{aa}gods that smote the Egyptians with all ^{ab}manner of ^{ac}plagues in the wilderness. ⁹ Be strong, and quit yourselves like men, O ye Philistines, that ye be not servants unto the Hebrews, ^{ad}as they have been to you: ^{ae}quit yourselves like men, and fight. ¹⁰ And the Philistines fought, ^{af}and Israel was smitten, ^{ag}and they fled every man ^{ah}into his tent: and there was a very great slaughter; for there fell of Israel thirty thousand footmen. ¹¹ ^{ai}And the ark of God was taken; ^{aj}and the two sons of Eli, Hophni and Phinehas, ^{ak}were slain. ¹² And there ran a man of Benjamin out of the ^{al}army, and came to Shiloh the same day ^{am}with his clothes rent, and with earth upon his head.

^a Ex. 25. 22.
^b Sam. 6. 2.
^c Pa. 80. 1.
^d & 92. 1.
^e Cp. Num. 7. 89.

^b Cp. Ruth 1. 17.

^c Josh. 6. 5, 20.

^d Cp. 2 Sam. 10. 12
& Job 1. 21
& 2. 10
& Ps. 89. 9
& Isai. 50. 9
^e See ch. 2. 31.
^f Cp. ch. 9. 6.
^g See 2 Sam. 3. 10.

^h Cp. Josh. 18. 1.
ⁱ ver. 1. 4.

^j Cited
1 Cor. 10. 12.
Cp. 2 Sam. 10. 12.
^k Cp. ch. 5. 1
& 7. 12.

^l ch. 22. 1.
Josh. 12. 18.
^m Judg. 18. 1.

ⁿ ver. 2.
Pa. 78. 62.
Cp. Lev. 23. 17
& Dent. 23. 25.
^o 2 Sam. 18. 17
& 19. 8.
^p Kin. 14. 12.
^q Chr. 25. 22.

^r Cp. ch. 2. 32
& Pa. 78. 60, 61.
^s ch. 2. 34.
Pa. 78. 64.

^t Josh. 18. 1.

^u See Josh. 7. 6.

R.V. ¹ Or, the battle was spread
A.V. ² Heb. so add. ³ Or, word.
1st day. ⁴ Heb. the battle was spread.
⁵ Heb. be men.

⁶ Heb. array.
⁷ Heb. all the things, or, words.
⁸ Heb. the array.

⁹ Or, dwelleth between
¹⁰ Or, faithful.
¹¹ Heb. take unto us.

¹² Heb. smiting.
¹³ Or, came to pass.
¹⁴ Heb. yesterday, or,

¹³ And when he came, lo, ^aEli sat upon ^{his} seat ^{by the way side} watching: for his heart trembled for the ark of God. And when the man came into the city, and told it, all the city cried out. ¹⁴ And when Eli heard the noise of the crying, he said, What meaneth the noise of this tumult? And the man ^{hasted, and came} ^{came in hastily,} and told Eli. ¹⁵ Now Eli was ninety and eight years old; ^{and his eyes were} ^{set, dim,} that he could not see. ¹⁶ And the man said unto Eli, I am he that came out of the ²army, and I fled ^{to-day} out of the ²army. And he said, ^{How went the matter,} my son? ^{What is there done,} ^{he that brought the tidings} ^{the messenger} answered and said, Israel is fled before the Philistines, and there hath been also a great slaughter among the people, and thy two sons also, Hophni and Phinehas, are dead, and the ark of God is taken. ¹⁸ And it came to pass, when he made mention of the ark of God, that he fell ^{from off his seat} backward by the side of the gate, and his neck brake, and he died: for he was an old man, and heavy. And he had judged Israel forty years. ¹⁹ And his daughter in law, Phinehas' wife, was with child, near ^{to be delivered}: and when she heard the tidings that the ark of God was taken, and that her father in law and her husband were dead, she bowed herself and ^{brought forth} ^{travelled}; for her pains ^{came} upon her. ²⁰ And about the time of her death the women that stood by her said unto her, ²Fear not; for thou hast ^{brought forth} ^{born} a son. But she answered not, ^{neither} did she

^a ver. 18.
ch. 1. 9.
^b ch. 14. 3.
^c Ps. 78. 61.
Cp. Ps. 20. 5.
^d ver. 11.

^e 1 Kin. 14. 4.
Cp. ch. 3. 2.
^f ch. 4. 1.
^g 7. 12.
^h Josh. 18. 2.

ⁱ Judg. 16. 22.

^j 2 Sam. 1. 4.
^k 1. 2.
^l 1 Sam. 46. 1, 2.

^m Cp. Jer. 50. 2.
ⁿ Ezek. 6. 4, 6.
^o Mic. 1. 7.
^p ver. 12.

^q Cp. Zeph. 1. 9.

^r Cp. Ex. 9. 3.
^s Ps. 32. 4.
^t Acts 18. 11.

^u ch. 6. 5.
Deut. 28. 27 (mg.).

^v Gen. 25. 17.

regard it. ²¹ And she named the child ^{Ichabod}, saying, ^{The glory is departed from Israel:} because ^{the ark of God was taken,} and because of her father in law and her husband. ²² And she said, The glory is departed from ^{Israel:} ^{for the ark of God is taken.}

¹ Now ^{And} the Philistines ^{had taken} ^{took} the ark of God, and they brought it from ^{Eben-ezer} unto ^{Ashdod}. ² And ^{When} the Philistines took the ark of God, and they brought it into the house of Dagon, and set it by ^{Dagon}. ³ And when they of Ashdod arose early on the morrow, behold, ^{Dagon} was fallen ^{upon} his face to the ^{ground} ^{earth} before the ark of the LORD. And they took Dagon, and set him in his place again. ⁴ And when they arose early on the morrow morning, behold, Dagon was fallen ^{upon} his face to the ground before the ark of the LORD; ^{and} the head of Dagon and both the palms of his hands ^{lay} ^{were} cut off upon the threshold; only ^{the stump of} ^{Dagon} was left to him. ⁵ Therefore neither the priests of Dagon, nor any that come into Dagon's house, ^{tread} upon the threshold of Dagon in ^{Ashdod} ^{Ashdod} unto this day.

⁶ But the hand of the LORD was heavy upon them of Ashdod, and he destroyed them, and smote them with ^{tumours,} ^{emerods,} ^{even} Ashdod and the ^{borders} ^{coasts} thereof. ⁷ And when the men of Ashdod saw that it was so, they said, The ark of the God of Israel shall not abide with us: for his hand is sore upon us, and upon Dagon our god. ⁸ They sent

^{R.V.} ¹ The Sept. has, beside the gate, watching the way. ² Heb. array. ³ That is, There is no glory. ⁴ Or, before it
⁵ Or, plague boils. As read by the Jews, emered. ⁶ The Sept. has instead, and in the midst of the land thereof mice were brought
⁷ And there was a great and deadly destruction in the city.
^{A.V.} ⁸ Heb. stood. ⁹ Heb. is the thing. ¹⁰ Or, to cry out. ¹¹ Heb. were turned. ¹² Heb. set not her heart.
¹³ That is, Where is the glory? or, There is no glory. ¹⁴ Or, the fish part.

therefore and gathered all ^athe lords of the Philistines unto them, and said, What shall we do with the ark of the God of Israel? And they answered, Let the ark of the God of Israel be carried about unto Gath. And they carried the ark of the God of Israel about *thither*. ⁹ And it was so, that, after they had carried it about, ¹the hand of the LORD was against the city with a very great ^{discomfiture} destruction: and he smote the men of the city, both small and great, and ^{tumours} they had brake out upon them. ¹⁰ So ^{emerods} in their secret parts. Therefore they sent the ark of God to Ekron. And it came to pass, as the ark of God came to Ekron, that the Ekronites cried out, saying, They have brought about the ark of the God of Israel to ^{us}, to slay us and our people. ¹¹ ^{So} They sent therefore and gathered together all the lords of the Philistines, and ^{they} said, Send away the ark of the God of Israel, and let it go again to ^{its} ^{his} own place, that it slay ^{us} not, and our people: for there was a deadly ^{discomfiture} ^{destruction} throughout all the city; ^{the} hand of God was very heavy there. ¹² And the men that died not were smitten with the ^{tumours} ^{emerods}: and the cry of the city went up to heaven.

6 ¹ And the ark of the LORD was in the ¹country of the Philistines seven months. ² And the Philistines called for the priests and ^{the} diviners, saying, What shall we do with the ark of the LORD? ^{shew} ^{to} ^{tell} us wherewith we shall send it to ^{its} ^{his} place. ³ And they said, If ye send away the ark of the God of Israel, send it not empty; but

a Josh. 18. 2.
b Cp. Lev. 5.
16, 16.

c ver. 9.

d ch. 5. 6, 9.
12.
e ver. 17, 18.
Josh. 18. 2.
Judg. 8. 3.

f ch. 7. 13
& 12. 15.
Deut. 2. 18.

g Cp. Josh.
7. 19.

h Cp. ch. 5.
6, 9, 11.
i ch. 5. 3,
4, 7.

j Cp. Ex. 14.
17.
k Ex. 8. 15.
32.
l Cp. Ex. 7. 13
& 9. 7, 20
& 10. 1.
m Ex. 12. 21.

n Cp. 2 Sam.
6. 3.
o Cp. Num.
19. 2.

p See ver. 6.

q ver. 4, 5.

r Josh. 15.
10.

s Deut. 18.
10.
t Gen. 41. 8
& Ex. 7. 11
& Dan. 2. 2
& 5. 7.
u ver. 2.

in any wise return him ^a ^{tumours} ^{emerods} ^{guilt} ^{trespass} offering: then ye shall be healed, and it shall be known to you why ^{his} hand is not removed from you. ⁴ Then said they, What shall be the ^{guilt} ^{trespass} offering which we shall return to him? And they said, Five golden ^{tumours} ^{emerods}, and five golden mice, ^{according} to the number of the lords of the Philistines: for one plague was on ^{us} all, and on your lords. ⁵ Wherefore ye shall make images of your ^{tumours} ^{emerods}, and images of your mice that mar the land; ⁶ and ye shall give glory unto the God of Israel: peradventure ^{he} will lighten his hand from off you, ^{and} from off your gods, and from off your land. ⁶ Wherefore then do ye harden your hearts, as ^{the} Egyptians and ^{Pharaoh} hardened their hearts? when he had ^{wrought} ^{wonder} fully among them, ^{did} they not let ^{the} people go, and they departed? ⁷ Now therefore ^{take} ^{make} and prepare you ^a new cart, and ^a new cart, and ^{two} milch kine, ^{on} which there hath come no yoke, and tie the kine to the cart, and bring their calves home from them: ⁸ and take the ark of the LORD, and lay it upon the cart; and put ^{the} jewels of gold, which ye return him for ^a ^{tumours} ^{emerods} ^{guilt} ^{trespass} offering, in a coffer by the side thereof; and send it away, that it may go. ⁹ And see, if it goeth up by the way of ^{its} ^{his} own ^{border} ^{coast} to ^{Beth-shemesh}, then ^{he} hath done us this great evil: but if not, then we shall know that it is not ^{his} hand that smote us; it was a chance that happened to us. ¹⁰ And the men did so; and took two milch kine, and tied them to the cart, and shut up their calves at home: ¹¹ and

R.V. ¹ Heb. field.
s Or, made a mock of

² The Sept. adds, and their land swarmed with mice.

³ Or, trespass offering

⁴ Heb. them.

⁵ Heb. me, to slay me and my.

⁶ Heb. me not, and my.

⁷ Heb. them.

⁸ Or, reproachfully.

⁹ Or, it.

they ^{put} ^{and} the ark of the LORD upon the cart, and the coffer with the mice of gold and the images of their ^{tumours} ^{emerods}. ¹² And the kine took the straight way by the way ^{to Beth-shemesh; they} ^{of Beth-shemesh, and} went along ^{the high way,} ^{lowing} as they went, and turned not aside to the right hand or to the left; and the lords of the Philistines went after them unto the border of ^{Beth-shemesh}. ¹³ And they of ^{Beth-shemesh} were reaping their wheat harvest in the valley: and they lifted up their eyes, and saw the ark, and rejoiced to see it. ¹⁴ And the cart came into the field of ^{Joshua the} ^{Joshua,} a Beth-shemite, and stood there, where there was ^a great stone: and they clave the wood of the cart, and offered ^{up} the kine ^{for} a burnt offering unto the LORD. ¹⁵ And the Levites took down the ark of the LORD, and the coffer that was with it, wherein the jewels of gold were, and put them on ^{the} great stone: and the men of ^{Beth-shemesh} offered burnt offerings and sacrificed sacrifices the same day unto the LORD. ¹⁶ And when ^{the} five lords of the Philistines had seen it, they returned to Ekron the same day. ¹⁷ And these are the golden ^{tumours} ^{emerods} which the Philistines returned for a ^{guilt} ^{trospass} offering unto the LORD; for Ashdod one, for Gaza one, for ^{Ashkelon} ^{Askelon} one, for Gath one, for Ekron one; ¹⁸ and the golden mice, according to the number of all the cities of the Philistines belonging to the five lords, ^{both} of fenced ^{cities} ^{cities}, and of country ^{villages:} ^{villages}, even unto ^{the} great ^{stone,} ^{stone}, whereon they set down the ark of the LORD. ¹⁹ ^{which stone remaineth unto}

this day in the field of ^{Joshua} ^{Joshua}, the Beth-shemite. ¹⁹ ²⁰ And he smote of the men of Beth-shemesh, because they had looked into the ark of the LORD, even he smote of the people ^{seventy men, and fifty} ^{thousand} ^{score and ten} men: and the people mourned, because the LORD had smitten ^{many of} the people with a great slaughter. ²⁰ And the men of Beth-shemesh said, ^{Who is} ^{able to stand before} ^{the LORD, this holy} ^{this holy LORD} God? and to whom shall he go up from us? ²¹ And they sent messengers to the inhabitants of ^{Kiriath-jearim} ^{Kiriath-jearim}, saying, The Philistines have brought again the ark of the LORD; come ye down, and fetch it up to you. ¹ And ⁷ the men of ^{Kiriath-jearim} ^{Kiriath-jearim} came, and fetched up the ark of the LORD, and brought it into the house of ^{Abinadab} in ^{the} hill, and sanctified Eleazar his son to keep the ark of the LORD. ² And it came to pass, ^{from the} ^{day that} the ark abode in ^{Kiriath-jearim} ^{Kiriath-jearim}, while ^{that} the time was long; for it was twenty years: and all the house of Israel ^{lamented} after the LORD. ³ And Samuel spake unto all the house of Israel, saying, ^{If} ye do return unto the LORD with all your ^{heart,} ^{heart,} then ^{put} away the strange gods and ^{the} ^{Ashtaroth} from among you, and ^{prepare} your hearts unto the LORD, ^{and} serve him only: and he will deliver you out of the hand of the Philistines. ⁴ Then the children of Israel did put away ^{the} Baalim and ^{the} Ash-taroath, and served the LORD only. ⁵ And Samuel said, Gather all Israel to ^{Misphah} ^{Misphah}, and I will pray for you unto the LORD. ⁶ And they gathered together to ^{Misphah} ^{Misphah}, and drew water, and poured it

a Cp. Ex. 19, 21
& Num. 4. 18, 20
& 2 Sam. 6. 7.

b Josh. 21. 18.
c Num. 20. 12.

d Cp. 2 Sam. 6. 9.

e 1 Chr. 13. 5, 6.
Cp. Josh. 2. 17 & 18. 14.

f ver. 18.

g 2 Sam. 6. 3.

h See ver. 4.

i 1 Kin. 8. 45.
Isai. 55. 7.
Hos. 6. 1.
Joel 2. 12.
See Deut. 30. 2-10.

j Gen. 35. 2.
Josh. 24. 14, 23.
Cp. Judg. 10. 16.

k Judg. 2. 13.
l ver. 2. 2.
m Cp. 2 Chr. 19. 3.

n 30. 19.
o Ezra 7. 10.
p Deut. 6. 13 & 10. 20 & 18. 14.

q Cited Matt. 4. 10.
r Luke 4. 8.
s Cp. Deut. 3. 8.

t Cp. Judg. 20. 1.
u ver. 14, 15.

v Cp. 2 Sam. 14. 14.

R.V. ¹ Heb. one raised way. ² So the Sept. and Targum. The Hebrew text has, Abel (that is, a meadow). ³ The Sept. has, And the sons of Jeroniah rejoiced not among the men of Beth-shemesh, because they saw the ark of the LORD; and he smote among them: seventy men, and fifty thousand men.

⁴ Or, Gibeah. ⁵ Or, was drawn together. ⁶ Or, direct

A.V. * Or, great stone.

out before the LORD, "and fasted on that day, and said there, 'We have sinned against the LORD. And Samuel judged the children of Israel in ^{Misphah, Misphah.} 7 And when the Philistines heard that the children of Israel were gathered together to ^{Misphah, Misphah.} the lords of the Philistines went up against Israel. And when the children of Israel heard it, they were afraid of the Philistines. 8 And the children of Israel said to Samuel, 'Cease not to cry unto the LORD our God for us, that he will save us out of the hand of the Philistines. 9 And Samuel took a sucking lamb, and offered it for a whole burnt offering unto the LORD: and 10 Samuel cried unto the LORD for Israel; and the LORD answered ^{heard} him. 10 And as Samuel was offering up the burnt offering, the Philistines drew near to battle against Israel: 11 but the LORD thundered with a great 12 thunder on that day upon the Philistines, and discomfited them; and they were smitten down before Israel. 13 And the men of Israel went out of ^{Misphah, Misphah,} and pursued the Philistines, and smote them, until they came under Beth-car. 14 Then Samuel 15 took a stone, and set it between ^{Misphah, Misphah} and Shen, and called the name of it 16 Eben-ezer, saying, Hitherto hath the LORD helped us. 17 So the Philistines were subdued, and they came no more ^{within into} the border of Israel: and the hand of the LORD was against the Philistines all the days of Samuel. 18 And the cities which the Philistines had taken from Israel were restored to Israel, from Ekron even unto Gath;

and the ^{border} thereof did Israel deliver out of the ^{coasts} of the hand of the Philistines. And there was peace between Israel and the Amorites. 15 And Samuel judged Israel all the days of his life. 16 And he went from year to year 17 in circuit to Beth-el, and Gilgal, and ^{Misphah, Misphah,} and he judged Israel in all those places. 18 And his return was to ^{Ramah, Ramah;} for there was his house; and there he judged Israel: 19 and he built there an altar unto the LORD.

1 And it came to pass, when 8 Samuel was old, that he made his sons judges over Israel. 2 Now the name of his firstborn was 1 Joel; and the name of his second, ^{Abijah, Abijah}: they were judges in Beer-sheba. 3 And his sons walked not in his ways, 4 but turned aside after lucre, and took bribes, and perverted judgement.

5 Then all the elders of Israel gathered themselves together, and came to Samuel unto ^{Ramah, Ramah.} 6 and they said unto him, Behold, thou art old, and thy sons walk not in thy ways: 7 now make us a king to judge us like all the nations. 8 But the thing 9 displeased Samuel, when they said, Give us a king to judge us. And Samuel prayed unto the LORD. 10 And the LORD said unto Samuel, Harken unto the voice of the people in all that they say unto thee: 11 for they have not rejected thee, 12 but they have rejected me, that I should not be king over them. 13 According to all the works which they have done since the day that I brought them up out of Egypt even unto this day, 14 in that ^{wherewith} they have forsaken me, and served other gods,

A.V. * Heb. Be not silent from us from crying.

Vulgate, 1 Chr. 6. 28.

R.V. 1 Heb. voice.

2 That is, The stone of help.

† Or, answered.

† That is, The stone of help.

‡ Heb. and he circuited.

10 Heb. was evil in the eyes of Samuel.

so do they also unto thee. ⁹ Now therefore ^aharken unto their voice: ^bhowbeit ^{thou shalt yet} protest solemnly unto them, ^cand shalt shew them the manner of the king that shall reign over them.

¹⁰ And Samuel told all the words of the LORD unto the people that asked of him a king.

¹¹ And he said, ^aThis will be the manner of the king that shall reign over you: ^bHe will take your sons, and appoint them ^{unto him, for himself,} ^cfor his chariots, and to be his horsemen; and they shall run before his ^dchariots: ^e12 and he will appoint ^fthem unto him for ^ghim captains

^hcaptains of thousands, and captains ⁱof fifties; and ^jhe will set ^ksome ^lto

^mhis ground, and to reap his harvest, and to make his instruments of war, and ⁿthe instruments of his chariots. ¹³ And he will take your daughters to be ^oconfectionaries, and to be cooks, and to be bakers. ¹⁴ ^pAnd he will take your fields, and your vineyards, and your oliveyards, even the best of them, and give them to his servants. ¹⁵ And he will take the tenth of your seed, and of your vineyards, and give to his ^qofficers, and to his servants. ¹⁶ And he will take your menservants, and your maidservants, and your goodliest

^ryoung men, and your asses, and put them to his work. ¹⁷ He will take the tenth of your ^sflocks: ^tand ye shall be his servants. ¹⁸ And ye shall cry out in that day because of your king which ye shall have chosen you; ^uand the LORD will not ^vanswer you in that day. ¹⁹ ^wBut ^xNevertheless the people refused to ^yhearken unto ^zthe voice of Samuel; and they said, Nay; but we will have a king over

^a ver. 5.

^b See ver. 11-18.

^c ver. 7.
Cp. Hos. 13. 11.
^d ch. 10. 25.
See Deut. 17. 16-20.

^e ch. 14. 52.

^f ch. 14. 51.
^g Chr. 8. 33
& 9. 30.

^h See Gen. 45. 6.

ⁱ Cp. ch. 8. 16.

^j ch. 10. 23.

^k 1 Kin. 21. 7.
Cp. Ezek. 45. 16.

^l See Josh. 24. 33.

^m 1 Kin. 4. 42.

ⁿ Prov. 1. 28.
Isa. 1. 15.
^o Mic. 3. 4
^p ch. 10. 2.

^q Dent. 32. 1.
Judg. 13. 6.
^r 1 Kin. 13. 1.

us; ²⁰ ^athat we also may be like all the nations; and that our king may judge us, and go out before us, and fight our battles. ²¹ And Samuel heard all the words of the people, and he rehearsed them in the ears of the LORD. ²² And the LORD said to Samuel, ^bHearken unto their voice, and make them a king. And Samuel said unto the men of Israel, Go ye every man unto his city.

¹ Now there was a man of Benjamin, whose name was ^cKish, the son of Abiel, the son of Zeror, the son of ^dBechorath, the son of Aphiah, the son of ^ea

Benjamite, a mighty man of ^fvalour. ² And he had a son, ^gwhose name was Saul, a choice

^hyoung ⁱman ^jman, and ^ka goodly: and there was not among the children of Israel a goodlier person than he: ^lfrom his shoulders and upward he was higher than any of the people. ³ And the asses of Kish Saul's father were lost.

And Kish said to Saul his son, Take now one of the servants with thee, and arise, go seek the asses. ⁴ And he passed through ^mthe hill country of Ephraim, and passed through the land of

ⁿShallishah, but they found them not: then they passed through the land of ^oShallim, and there they were not: and he passed through the land of the Benjamites, but they found them not. ⁵ ^pWhen ^qAnd when they were come to the land of Zuph, Saul said to his servant that was with him, ^rCome, and let us return; ^slest my father leave caring for the asses, and take thought for us. ⁶ And he said unto him, Behold now, there is in this city ^ta man of God, and

^a RV. ¹ Or, over his chariots, and over his horses

^b Or, choice

^c RV. ¹ Or, obey.

^d See. ¹ Or, eunuchs.

^e Or, notwithstanding when thou hast solemnly protested against them, then thou shalt shew, &c.

^f Or, substance.

^g Or, performers See Ex. 30. 26.

^h Or, eunuchs

ⁱ The Sept. has, herds.

he is ^{a man that is held in honour ;} ^{an honourable man} ; ^aall that he saith cometh surely to pass : now let us go thither ; per-
adventure he can ^{tell us concerning} ^{show us our way} our journey whereon we go. ^{that we should} 7 Then said Saul to his servant, But, behold, if we go, ^awhat shall we bring the man ? for the bread ^{is} spent in our vessels, and there is not a present to bring to the man of God : what ^{have we ?} 8 And the servant answered Saul again, and said, Behold, ^{I have} ^{in my hand} the fourth part of a shekel of silver : that will I give to the man of God, to tell us our way. 9 (Beforetime in Israel, when a man ^{went} to inquire of God, thus he ^{said, Come} ^{spake, Come,} and let us go to the seer : for he that is now called a Prophet was beforetime called ^a Seer.) 10 Then said Saul to his servant, ^{Well} said ; come, let us go. So they went unto the city where the man of God was. 11 ^{As} ^{And as} they went up ^{the ascent} ^{hill} to the city, ^{they} found young maidens going out to draw water, and said unto them, Is the seer here ? 12 And they answered them, and said, He is ; behold, ^{he is} before ^{thee} : make haste now, for he ^{is} come to-day into the city ; for ^{the people have a sacrifice} ^{there is a sacrifice of the people} to-day in ^{the} high place : 13 as soon as ye be come into the city, ye shall straightway find him, before he go up to the high place to eat : for the people will not eat until he come, because he doth bless the sacrifice ; and afterwards they eat that be bidden. Now therefore get you up ; for ^{at} ^{about} ^{this} time ye shall find him. 14 And they went up to the city : ^{and} ^{as} ^{when} they came ^{were} come into the city, behold, Samuel

a ch. 3. 12.

b ch. 15. 1.
Cp. Acts 18. 21.
c ch. 20. 2
(mg. for mg.).
Ruth 4. 4d Cp. 1 Kin.
14. 3
& 2 Kin. 4. 4
& 8. 3
e ch. 10. 1.f Ex. 2. 26
& 3. 7, 9

g Cp. ch. 16.

h Gen. 25. 32.

i Cp. 2 Sam.
15. 27
& 2 Kin. 17. 13
& 1 Chr. 28. 29
& 1 Sam. 20. 10,
et.

j Gen. 24. 11.

k ver. 2.

l ch. 16. 2
& 20. 28
Gen. 31. 54.
m ch. 10. 5.
1 Kin. 3. 2-4n Cp. Judg.
20. 46
& 21. 6
& 1 Sam. 27.
o ch. 15. 17.
Cp. Judg. 6.
15.

came out against them, for to go up to the high place. 15 ^{Now} the LORD ^{revealed} ^{unto Samuel} ^{in his ear} a day before Saul came, saying, ^{to-morrow} ^{to-morrow} about this time I will send thee a man out of the land of Benjamin, and thou shalt anoint him to be ^{prince} ^{captain} over my people Israel, and he shall ^{that he may} save my people out of the hand of the Philistines : ^{for} I have looked upon my people, because their cry is come unto me. 17 And when Samuel saw Saul, the LORD ^{said} unto him, ^{Behold} the man ^{of} whom I spake to thee ^{of} ! this same shall ^{have} ^{authority} ^{reign} over my people. 18 Then Saul drew near to Samuel in the gate, and said, Tell me, I pray thee, where the seer's house is. 19 And Samuel answered Saul, and said, I am the seer : go up before me unto the high ^{place,} ^{place,} for ye shall eat with me ^{to-day,} ^{to-day,} and ^{in the morning} ^{to-morrow} I will let thee go, and will tell thee all that is in thine heart. 20 ^{And} as for thine asses that were lost ^{three} days ago, set not thy mind on them ; for they are found. And ^{for} ^{on} whom is all that is desirable in Israel ? Is it not ^{the desire of} for thee, and ^{for} ^{on} all thy father's house ? 21 And Saul answered and said, Am not I a Benjamite, ^{of} the smallest of the tribes of Israel ? ^{and} my family the least of all the families of the ^{tribe} of Benjamin ? wherefore then speakest thou to me ^{after this manner ?} ^{so} to me ? 22 And Samuel took Saul and his servant, and brought them into the ^{guest-chamber,} ^{parlour,} and made them sit in the chiefest place among them that were bidden, which were about thirty persons.

R.V. ¹ Heb. uncovered the ear of Samuel.
This same &c.² Or, lender³ Heb. answered him.⁴ Or, of whom I said unto⁵ Or, on whom is all the desire of Israel ? Is it not on thee, and on all &c. ?⁶ Heb. tribes.⁷ Heb. gone out of, &c.⁸ Heb. is with us.⁹ Heb. there is found in my hand.¹⁰ Heb. Thy word¹¹ Heb. in the ascent of the city.¹² Or, seest.¹³ Heb. to day.¹⁴ Heb. revealed the ear of Samuel.¹⁵ Heb. restrain in.¹⁶ Heb. to day three days.¹⁷ Heb. according to this word ;

²³ And Samuel said unto the cook, Bring the portion which I gave thee, of which I said unto thee, Set it by thee. ²⁴ And the cook took up ^{the} ¹high, ^{shoulder,} and that which was upon it, and set it before Saul. And Samuel said, Behold that which hath been reserved; set it before thee and eat; because the appointed time hath it been kept for thee, ^{for} ^{these} ^{since} I said, I have invited the people. So Saul did eat with Samuel that day. ²⁵ And when they were come down from the high place into the city, ^{he} Samuel communed with Saul ^{upon} the ^{house-top.} ²⁶ And they arose early: and it came to pass about the spring of the day, that Samuel called to Saul ^{on} the house-top, ^{Saul} to the top of the house, saying, Up, that I may send thee away. And Saul arose, and they went out both of them, he and Samuel, abroad. ²⁷ ^{As} ^{And} as they were going down to the end of the city, Samuel said to Saul, Bid the servant pass on before us, (and he passed on,) but stand thou still ^{at} ^{this} ^{time,} that I may ^{cause} ^{thee} ^{to} ^{hear} ^{shew} ^{thee} the word of God.

IO ¹ ²⁸ Then Samuel took the vial of oil, and poured it upon his head, ^{and} ^{kissed} him, and said, Is it not because the LORD hath anointed thee to be prince ^{captain} over ^{his} inheritance? ² When thou art departed from me ^{to-day,} ^{to} ^{day,} then thou shalt find two men by ^{Rachel's} ^{sepulchre,} ^{sepulchre} in the border of Benjamin at Zelzah; and they will say unto thee, ^{The} ^{asses} ^{which} ^{thou} ^{wentest} ^{to} ^{seek} ^{are} ^{found}: and lo, ^{thy} ^{father} ^{hath} ^{left} ^{the} ^{care} ^{of} ^{the} ^{asses,} and ^{taketh} ^{thought} ^{sorroweth} for you, saying, What shall I do for my son? ³ Then shalt thou

a Gen. 18. 18.

b Cp. Judg. 20. 31.

c Ex. 29. 22, 27.

d Lev. 7. 22, 23.

e 1 Cor. 10. 24, 4.

f Gen. 28. 22.

g 35. 1, 3, 7.

h ver. 10.

i ch. 18. 2, 4.

j Cp. Deut. 22. 8.

k 2 Sam. 11. 2.

l Neh. 8. 16.

m Matt. 24. 17.

n Acts 10. 2.

o Ap. ch. 9. 12.

p ver. 10.

q ch. 11. 6.

r 19. 12.

s Cp. Num. 11. 26.

t Jdg. 8. 10.

u 14. 6, 19.

v ver. 10.

w ch. 18. 23, 24.

x Ex. 4. 8.

y Jdg. 6. 17.

z Luke 2. 12.

aa Josh. 1. 5.

ab Jdg. 6. 12.

ac m. ch. 9. 16.

ad 18. 12.

ae Sam. 2. 4.

af 1 Kin. 1. 34, 39.

ag 2 Kin. 9. 1, 3, 6.

ah Ps. 89. 20, 41.

ai m. ch. 11. 14.

aj 18. 4.

ak Op. Ps. 2. 12.

al p. ch. 11. 18.

am q. Deut. 32. 9.

an Ps. 78. 71.

ao r. ch. 18. 8.

ap Gen. 36. 19.

aq 30.

i ch. 9. 2, 4.

w ch. 9. 5.

v ver. 5.

go on forward from thence, and thou shalt come to the ^{oak} ^{plain} of Tabor, and there shall meet thee ^{there} ^{three} ^{men} ^{going} up ^{to} ^{God} ^{to} ^{Beth-el}, one carrying three kids, and another carrying three loaves of bread, and another carrying a ^{bottle} of wine: ⁴ and they will ^{salute} thee, and give thee two loaves of bread; which thou shalt receive of their ^{hand} ^{hands}. ⁵ After that thou shalt come to ^{the} ^{hill} of God, ^{where} ^{is} ^{the} ^{garrison} of the Philistines: and it shall come to pass, when thou art come thither to the city, that thou shalt meet a ^{band} ^{company} of prophets coming down ^{from} ^{the} ^{high} place with a psaltery, and a timbrel, and a pipe, and a harp, before them; and they shall be prophesying: ⁶ ^{and} ^{the} ^{spirit} ^{Spirit} of the LORD will come mightily upon thee, ^{and} ^{thou} ^{shalt} ^{prophesy} with them, and shalt be turned into another man. ⁷ And ^{let} it be, when ^{these} ^{signs} are come unto thee, ^{that} ^{thou} ^{do} as occasion serve thee; ^{for} ^{God} is with thee. ⁸ And thou shalt go down before me ^{to} ^{Gilgal}; and, behold, I will come down unto thee, to offer burnt offerings, and ^{to} ^{sacrifice} sacrifices of peace offerings: ^{seven} ^{days} shalt thou tarry, till I come ^{unto} ^{to} thee, and shew thee what thou shalt do. ⁹ And it was so, that when he had turned his ^{back} to go from Samuel, God ^{gave} him another heart: and all those signs came to pass that day.

¹⁰ And when they came thither to ^{the} ^{hill}, behold, a ^{band} ^{company} of prophets met him; ^{and} ^{the} ^{spirit} ^{Spirit} of God came mightily upon

R.V. ¹ Or, shoulder. ² Heb. saying. ³ The Sept. has, they spread a couch for Saul on the house-top, and he lay down. ⁴ And it came to pass &c. ⁵ Or, terebinth. ⁶ Or, skias. ⁷ Heb. it shall come to pass, that when these signs &c. ⁸ Heb. do for thee as thine hand shall find. ⁹ Heb. turned. ¹⁰ Heb. the business. ¹¹ Heb. ask thee of peace: as Jdg. 18. 18. ¹² Heb. it shall come to pass, that when these signs, &c. ¹³ Heb. do for thee as thine hand shall find. ¹⁴ Heb. shoulder.

him, and he prophesied among them. ¹¹ And it came to pass, when all that knew him before-time saw that, behold, he prophesied ^{with} among the prophets, then the people said ^{one} to another, What is this that is come unto the son of Kish? ^b Is Saul also among the prophets? ¹² And one ^{of} the same place answered and said, ^{And} ^{But} who is their father? Therefore it became a proverb, ^b Is Saul also among the prophets? ¹³ And when he had made an end of prophesying, he came to the high place.

¹⁴ And ¹ Saul's uncle said unto him and to his servant, Whither went ye? And he said, ⁹ To seek the asses: and when we saw that they were ^{not} found, ^{no} where, we came to Samuel. ¹⁵ And Saul's uncle said, Tell me, I pray thee, what Samuel said unto you. ¹⁶ And Saul said unto his uncle, ¹ He told us plainly that the asses were found. But concerning ^{of} the matter of the kingdom, whereof Samuel spake, he told him not.

¹⁷ And Samuel called the people together ¹ unto the LORD ^{to} ^{Misphah}: ¹⁸ and he said unto the children of Israel, ^o Thus saith the LORD, the God of Israel, I brought up Israel out of Egypt, and ¹ delivered you out of the hand of the Egyptians, and out of the hand of all ^{the} kingdoms, and of them that oppressed you: ¹⁹ ^{but} ye have this day rejected your God, who himself ^{saved} you out of all your calamities ^{adversities} and your distresses; and ye have said unto him, *Nay*, but set a king over us. Now therefore ^{present} yourselves before the LORD by your tribes, and by your thousands. ²⁰ ^{So} And when

^a Josh. 7. 14, 16, 17.

^b ch. 19. 34.
Cp. Matt. 13. 54, 55.
& John 7. 16.
c See ch. 22. 10.

^d Cp. Isai. 54. 13
& John 8. 45.

^e ch. 9. 2.

^f ch. 14. 50.

^g See ch. 9. 4-6.
^h 2 Sam. 21. 6.

ⁱ 2 Sam. 16. 16.
¹ Kin. 1. 25, 39.
² Kin. 11. 12.
³ Chr. 28. 11.
^j ch. 9. 20.
^k See ch. 8. 11-18.
& Deut. 17. 14-20.

^l Cp. ch. 11. 15.
^m ch. 11. 4.
ⁿ ch. 7. 5, 6.
^o Judg. 6. 8, 9.
^p ch. 12. 8.
^q ch. 2. 12.
Deut. 18. 13.
Judg. 19. 22, al.

^r ch. 8. 7, 19
& 12. 12.
^s ch. 12. 12.
^t Judg. 21. 8.

^u Gen. 28. 38.
¹ Kin. 20. 34.
Ezek. 17. 13.
Cp. Ex. 23. 32.
& 34. 12, 16.
& Deut. 7. 2.
^v Josh. 24. 1.

Samuel ¹ brought ^{had} caused all the tribes of Israel ^{near} ^{to} come near, and the tribe of Benjamin was taken. ²¹ ^{When} he brought the tribe of Benjamin ^{had} caused the tribe of Benjamin to come near by their families, and the family of the Matrites was taken: ¹ and Saul the son of Kish was taken: but when they sought him, he could not be found. ²² ^{Therefore} they ^{asked} ^{inquired} of the LORD further, ^{Is} there yet a man to come ^{hither} ^{to} ^{hither}? And the LORD answered, Behold, he hath hid himself among the stuff. ²³ And they ran and fetched him thence: and when he stood among the people, ^{he} was higher than any of the people from his shoulders and upward. ²⁴ And Samuel said to all the people, See ye him ^{whom} the LORD hath chosen, that there is none like him among all the people? And all the people shouted, and said, ²⁵ ^{God} save the king.

²⁵ Then Samuel told the people ^{the} manner of the kingdom, and wrote it in ^a book, and laid it up before the LORD. And Samuel sent all the people away, every man to his house. ²⁶ And Saul also went ^{to} his house ^{home} ^{to} Gibeah; and there went with him ^{the} ^a band ^{host} of men, whose hearts God had touched. ²⁷ But ^{certain} ^{sons} of ^{Belial} said, How shall this man save us? And they despised him, and brought him no ^{present} ^{presente}. ²⁸ But ^{he} held his peace.

¹ ^{Then} Nahash the Ammonite came up, and encamped against ^{Jabesh-gilead}: and all the men of Jabesh said unto Nahash, ^{Make} a covenant with us, and we will serve thee. ² And Nahash the Ammonite ^{said} ^{unto} ^{answered} them, On this condition will I make ^a ^{covenant}

R.V. ¹ The Sept. adds, and the family of the Matrites was brought near man by man. ² Or, Is the man yet come hither? ³ Heb. Let the king live. ⁴ Or, the ⁵ Or, men of valour ⁶ Or, base fellows ⁷ That is, worthlessness. ⁸ Or, But he was as though he had been deaf The Sept. has, And it came to pass after about a month, that Nahash etc. ⁹ A.V. ¹⁰ Heb. a man to his neighbour. ¹¹ Heb. from thence. ¹² Heb. Let the king live. ¹³ Or, he was as though he had been deaf.

with you, ^athat ^ball your right eyes I may thrust out all be put out; and I will ^clay it ^dfor a reproach upon all Israel. ^eAnd the elders of Jabesh said unto him, 'Give us seven days' respite, that we may send messengers unto all the ^fborders ^gcoasts of Israel: and then, if there be ^hnone ⁱno man to save us, we will come out to thee. ^jThen came the messengers to 'Gibeah of Saul, and ^kspoke these words ^ltold the tidings in the ears of the people: ^mand all the people lifted up their ⁿvoice, ^ovoices, and wept. ^pAnd, behold, Saul came ^qfollowing ^rafter the ^soxen ^therd out of the field; and Saul said, What aileth the people that they weep? And they told him the ^uwords ^vtidings of the men of Jabesh. ^w'And the ^xspirit ^ySpirit of God came ^zmightily upon Saul when he heard those ^{aa}words, ^{ab}tidings, and his anger was kindled greatly. ^{ac}And he took a yoke of oxen, ^{ad}and ^{ae}cut ^{af}hewed them in pieces, and sent them throughout all the ^{ag}borders ^{ah}coasts of Israel by the ^{ai}hand ^{aj}hands of messengers, saying, ^{ak}'Who-soever cometh not forth after Saul and after Samuel, so shall it be done unto his oxen. And ^{al}'the ^{am}dread ^{an}fear of the LORD fell on the people, and they came out ^{ao}'as one man. ^{ap}And ^{aq}when he numbered them in 'Bezek, ^{ar}'and the children of Israel were three hundred thousand, and the men of Judah thirty thousand. ^{as}And they said unto the messengers that came, Thus shall ye say unto the men of Jabesh-gilead, ^{at}To-morrow, by the time ^{au}the sun ^{av}is hot, ye shall have ^{aw}'deliverance. ^{ax}And the messengers came and ^{ay}told ^{az}shewed it to the men of Jabesh; and they were glad. ^{ba}Therefore the men of Jabesh said, ^{bb}'To-morrow we will come out unto you, and ye shall do with us all that seemeth

^a Cp. Num. 16. 14.
^b Cp. ch. 31. 11.
^c ch. 17. 26.
^d Gen. 34. 14.
^e Judg. 7. 16.

^f ch. 10. 26.

^g ch. 10. 27.

^h Judg. 2. 4.

ⁱ 21. 2.

^j Cp. Luke 19. 27.

^k 2 Sam. 19. 22.

^l Cp. ch. 19. 5.

^m Ex. 14. 13.

ⁿ ver. 9.

^o See ch. 10. 6. 10.

^p Cp. Judg. 19. 26.

^q ch. 10. 8.

^r ch. 15. 23.

^s Cp. ch. 10. 17.

^t Judg. 11. 11.

^u Judg. 21. 5. 6. 10.

^v Judg. 20. 1.

^w ch. 2. 5, 19.

^x Judg. 1. 5.

^y Cp. Judg. 20. 16-17.

^z 2 Sam. 24. 9.

^{aa} ch. 10. 24.

^{ab} 11. 14, 15.

^{ac} Cp. ch. 8. 20.

^{ad} Num. 27. 17.

^{ae} ch. 8. 1, 5.

^{af} ver. 13.

^{ag} Ecclus. 46. 12.

^{ah} ch. 24. 6.

^{ai} 23. 9, 11, 16.

^{aj} 2 Sam. 1. 14, 16.

^{ak} Cp. ch. 10. 1.

^{al} Cp. Ex. 20. 17.

^{am} Num. 16. 15.

^{an} ver. 3.

good unto you. ¹¹ ^bAnd it was so on the morrow, that Saul put the people ^cin three companies; and they came into the midst of the ^dcamp ^ehost in the morning watch, and ^fsmote ^gslew the Ammonites until the heat of the day: and it came to pass, that they which remained were scattered, so that two of them were not left together. ¹² And the people said unto Samuel, ^h'Who is he that said, Shall Saul reign over us? ⁱ'bring the men, that we may put them to death. ¹³ And Saul said, 'There shall not a man be put to death this day: for ^jto-day ^kthe LORD hath wrought ^l'¹⁴deliverance ^msalvation in Israel.

¹⁴ Then said Samuel to the people, ⁿCome, ^oand let us go to Gilgal, and renew the kingdom there. ¹⁵ And all the people went to 'Gilgal; and there they made Saul king ^p'before the LORD in Gilgal; and there ^q'they sacrificed sacrifices of peace offerings before the LORD; and there Saul and all the men of Israel rejoiced greatly.

I2 ¹ And Samuel said unto all Israel, Behold, I have hearkened unto ^r'your voice in all that ye said unto me, ^s'and have made a king over you. ² And now, behold, the king ^t'walketh before you: ^u'and I am old and grayheaded; and, behold, my sons are with you: and I have walked before you from my ^vyouth ^wchildhood unto this day. ³ ^xHere ^yBehold, here I am: ^z'witness against me before the LORD, and before ^{aa}'his anointed: ^{ab}'whose ox have I taken? or whose ass have I taken? or whom have I defrauded? whom have I oppressed? or of whose hand have I ^{ac}received any ^{ad}'bribe ^{ae}'to

R.V. ¹ Or, a terror from the LORD. ² Heb. salvation.
Sept. has, even a pair of shoes; answer against me and I will do. See Ecclus. 46. 12.
A.V. ³ Heb. Forbear us. ⁴ Heb. as one man. ⁵ Or, deliverance.

⁶ Or, bribe.
See Ecclus. 46. 12.

⁷ Or, that I should hide mine eyes at him. The
⁸ Heb. ransom. ⁹ Or, that I should

blind mine eyes therewith? and I will restore it you. ⁴ And they said, Thou hast not defrauded us, nor oppressed us, neither hast thou taken ^{ought} of any man's hand. ⁵ And he said unto them, The LORD is witness against you, and ⁶his anointed is witness this day, that ye have not found ^{ought} in my hand. And they ^{answered}, He is witness. ⁸ And Samuel said unto the people, ¹It is the LORD that ^{appointed} Moses and Aaron, and that brought your fathers up out of the land of Egypt. ⁷ Now therefore stand still, that I may ^{plead} reason with you before the LORD ^{concerning} all the ^{of} righteous acts of the LORD, which he did ¹to you and to your fathers. ⁸ ²When Jacob was come into Egypt, ¹and your fathers cried unto the LORD, ³then the LORD sent Moses and Aaron, ⁴who brought forth your fathers out of ²Egypt, and made them ^{to} dwell in this place. ⁹ ^{But} And when they forgot the LORD their God, ¹and he sold them into the hand of Sisera, captain of the host of Hazor, ²and into the hand of the Philistines, ³and into the hand of the king of Moab, and they fought against them. ¹⁰ ⁴And they cried unto the LORD, and said, We have sinned, because we have forsaken the LORD, ⁵and have served the Baalim and the Ashtaroth: but now ⁶deliver us out of the hand of our enemies, and we will serve thee. ¹¹ And the LORD sent ¹Jerubbaal, ²and ³Bedan, ⁴and Jephthah, and ⁵Samuel, and delivered you out of the hand of your enemies on every side, and ye dwelled ⁱⁿ safety. ¹² And when ye saw that ¹Na-

hash the king of the children of Ammon came against you, ²ye said unto me, ³Nay; but a king shall reign over us: ⁴when the LORD your God was your king. ¹³ Now therefore ¹behold the king whom ye have chosen, and whom ye have ^{asked} for: and, behold, ²the LORD hath set a king over you. ¹⁴ If ye will ¹fear the LORD, and serve him, and hearken unto ^{his} voice, and not rebel against the ¹commandment of the LORD, ²and then shall both ye and also the king that reigneth over you ^{be} followers of the LORD your God, ¹⁵well: ¹⁵ but ¹if ye will not hearken unto ^{the} voice of the LORD, but rebel against the commandment of the LORD, then ¹shall the hand of the LORD be against you, ¹⁶as it was against your fathers. ¹⁶ Now therefore ¹stand still and see this great thing, which the LORD will do before your eyes. ¹⁷ ¹Is it not wheat harvest ^{to-day}? ²I will call unto the LORD, ³that he may send thunder and rain; ⁴and ye shall know that ye may perceive, and see that ¹your wickedness is great, which ye have done in the sight of the LORD, in asking you a king. ¹⁸ So Samuel called unto the LORD; and the LORD sent thunder and rain that day: ¹⁹and all the people greatly feared the LORD and Samuel. ¹⁹ And all the people said unto Samuel, ¹Pray for thy servants unto the LORD thy God, that we die not: for we have added unto all our sins ¹this evil, to ask us a king. ²⁰ And Samuel said unto the people, Fear not: ye have ^{indeed} done all this ^{evil} wickedness: yet ¹turn not aside from following the LORD, but serve the LORD with all your heart; ²¹ ²and ¹turn ye not

a ch. 8. 5, 19.

b Cp. ch. 8. 7
c 10. 15
Judg. 8. 22.

c ch. 10. 24.

d See ver. 3.

e ch. 9. 16, 17.
Cp. Hos. 13. 11.
f Ex. 21. 16
g 22. 4.g ver. 34.
Deut. 3. 2.
Josh. 24. 14.
h Cp. Mic. 6. 4.i Lev. 23. 14.
Deut. 23. 15.
Josh. 24. 20.

j ch. 5. 9.

k Gen. 46. 5, 6.

l Ex. 2. 23.
m Cp. ver. 9.
n Ex. 14. 12.o Ex. 3. 10
p 4. 14-16.
q Cp. ch. 10. 18.r Judg. 8. 7.
s Cp. Prov. 28. 1.t ch. 7. 9, 10.
Cp. James 5. 16-18.u Judg. 4. 2.
v ch. 8. 7.w Judg. 10. 7
x 18. 1.
y Cp. Judg. 8. 21.
z Judg. 8. 12.aa Judg. 10. 10.
ab Cp. Judg. 8. 9.
ac Ex. 14. 51.
ad Cp. Exa. 10. 9.ae Judg. 2. 13.
af ver. 23.
ag Cp. Ex. 9. 26
ah 10. 17.ai Jer. 15. 1.
aj Judg. 10. 18.ak Judg. 6. 14.
al 22.am Judg. 4. 6.
an 8. 10 (for mg.).
ao Chr. 7. 17.ap Judg. 11. 1.
aq See ch. 7. 10-13.ar Deut. 11. 16.
as ch. 11. 1.R.V. ¹ Or, made⁴ The Sept. has, and against your king.A.V. ² Or, made.² Some ancient authorities read, Barak.³ The Sept. has, and turn ye not aside after the vanities which do.¹ Heb. righteousnesses, or, benefits.³ Or, then shall both ye... the Lord your God: but do.¹ Heb. with.¹ Heb. mouth.¹ Heb. be after.

aside: for *then should ye go* after ^{things} vain which cannot profit nor ^{deliver,} deliver; for they are vain. ²² For the LORD will not forsake his people for his great name's sake: because ^{it} hath pleased the LORD to make you ^{a people unto himself.} ²³ Moreover as for me, God forbid that I should sin against the LORD in ceasing ^{to} pray for you: ^{but I will instruct} ^{teach} you in the good and the right way: ²⁴ Only fear the LORD, and serve him in truth with all your heart: for consider ^{how great things} he hath done for you. ²⁵ But if ye shall still do wickedly, ^{ye} shall be consumed, ^{both ye and} your king.

I3 ¹ Saul was [thirty] years old when he began to reign; and he reigned two years over Israel. ² And Saul chose him three thousand men of Israel; whereof two thousand were with Saul in Michmash and in the mount of Beth-el, and a thousand were with Jonathan in Gibeah of Benjamin: and the rest of the people he sent every man to his tent. ³ And Jonathan smote the garrison of the Philistines that was in Geba, and the Philistines heard of it. And Saul blew the trumpet throughout all the land, saying, Let the Hebrews hear. ⁴ And all Israel heard say that Saul had smitten the garrison of the Philistines, and that Israel also was had in abomination with the Philistines. And the people were gathered together after Saul to Gilgal.

⁵ And the Philistines assembled themselves together to fight with Israel, thirty thousand chariots, and six thousand horsemen, and

a Josh. 11. 4.

b Jer. 19. 19.

Hab. 2. 18.

cp. 1 Cor. 2. 4.

c 1 Kin. 6. 13.

Pa. 94. 14.

cp. 1 Kin. 2. 37.

d ch. 14. 22.

e Josh. 7. 9.

Pa. 103. 5.

Jer. 14. 21.

Ezek. 20. 9, 14.

22.

f Deut. 7. 7.

g 14. 2.

cp. 1 Pet. 2. 9.

h Judg. 6. 2.

Heb. 11. 35.

i See ver. 19.

j 1 Kin. 6. 35.

k Chr. 6. 27.

Pa. 27. 11.

cp. Prov. 4. 11.

l Jer. 6. 14.

m ver. 14.

cp. Eccles. 12. 13.

n Deut. 10. 21.

o Pa. 129. 2, 3.

p Josh. 24. 20.

q Num. 16. 26.

r ch. 10. 8.

s cp. Deut. 22. 26.

t ver. 5, 11.

u ch. 14. 21.

v ver. 18.

w ch. 10. 25.

x ch. 10. 8.

y ver. 18.

z ch. 14. 5.

aa Cp. Judg. 2. 27.

ab Sam. 24. 10.

ac 1 Chr. 21. 5.

ad 2 Chr. 18. 9.

ae ch. 15. 11.

people as the sand which is on the sea shore in multitude: and they came up, and pitched in Michmash, eastward of Beth-aven. ⁶ When the men of Israel saw that they were in a strait, (for the people were distressed,) then the people did hide themselves in caves, and in thickets, and in rocks, and in high places, and in pits. ⁷ Now And some of the Hebrews had gone over Jordan to the land of Gad and Gilead: but as for Saul, he was yet in Gilgal, and all the people followed him trembling.

⁸ And he tarried seven days, according to the set time that Samuel had appointed: but Samuel came not to Gilgal; and the people were scattered from him. ⁹ And Saul said, Bring hither the burnt offering to me, and the peace offerings. And he offered the burnt offering. ¹⁰ And it came to pass that as soon as he had made an end of offering the burnt offering, behold, Samuel came; and Saul went out to meet him, that he might salute him. ¹¹ And Samuel said, What hast thou done? And Saul said, Because I saw that the people were scattered from me, and that thou camest not within the days appointed, and that the Philistines assembled themselves together at Michmash: ¹² therefore said I, Now will the Philistines come down upon me to Gilgal, and I have not intreated the favour of the LORD: I forced myself therefore, and offered the burnt offering. ¹³ And Samuel said to Saul, Thou hast done foolishly: thou hast not kept the commandment of the LORD thy God, which he commanded thee: for now would

R.V. ¹ The Hebrew text has, Saul was a year old. The whole verse is omitted in the unrevised Sept., but in a later recension the number thirty is inserted. ² Or, holes. ³ Or, cisterns. ⁴ Or, bless.
A.V. ⁵ Heb. from ceasing. ⁶ Or, what a great thing, &c. ⁷ Heb. the son of one year in his reigning. ⁸ Or, The hill.
Heb. did drink. ⁹ Heb. trembled after him. ¹⁰ Heb. blessed him. ¹¹ Heb. intreated the face.

the LORD have established thy kingdom upon Israel for ever. ¹⁴ But now ^athy kingdom shall not continue: the LORD hath sought him a man ^bafter his own heart, and the LORD hath appointed him to be prince over his people, because thou hast not kept that which the LORD commanded thee.

¹⁵ And Samuel arose, and gat him up from Gilgal unto ^cGibeah of Benjamin. And Saul numbered the people that were ^dpresent with him, ^eabout six hundred men. ¹⁶ And Saul, and Jonathan his son, and the people that were present with them, abode in ^fGeba of Benjamin: but the Philistines encamped in Michmash. ¹⁷ And ^gthe spoilers came out of the camp of the Philistines in three companies: one company turned unto the way that leadeth to Ophrah, unto the land of Shual: ¹⁸ and another company turned the way to ^hBeth-horon: and another company turned to the way of the border that looketh down upon the valley of ⁱZeboim toward the wilderness.

¹⁹ Now there was no smith found throughout all the land of Israel: for the Philistines said, Lest the Hebrews make them swords or spears: ²⁰ but all the Israelites went down to the Philistines, to sharpen every man his share, and his coultter, and his axe, and his mattock: ²¹ yet they had ^ja file for the mattocks, and for the coulters, and for the forks, and for the axes: and ^kto set sharpen the goads. ²² So it came to pass in the day of battle, that there was neither sword nor spear found in the hand of

any of the people that were with Saul and Jonathan: but with Saul and with Jonathan his son was there found. ²³ And ^lthe ^mgarrison of the Philistines went out unto the ⁿpassage of ^oMichmash.

¹ Now ^pit ^qcame to pass upon a day, that Jonathan the son of Saul said unto the young man that bare his armour, Come, and let us go over to the Philistines' garrison, that is on ^ryonder the other side. But he told not his father. ² And Saul abode in the uttermost part of Gibeah under the pomegranate tree which is in ^sMigron: and the people that were with him were about ^tsix hundred men; ³ and ^uAhijah, the son of Ahitub, ^vIchabod's brother, the son of Phinehas, the son of Eli, the ^wpriest of the LORD ^xin Shiloh, ^ywearing an ephod. And the people knew not that Jonathan was gone. ⁴ And between ^zthe ^{aa}passages, by which Jonathan sought to go over unto the Philistines' garrison, there was a ^{ab}rocky crag sharp rock on the one side, and a ^{ac}rocky crag sharp rock on the other side: and the name of the one was Bozez, and the name of the other Seneh. ⁵ The ^{ad}one crag rose up on the north in ^{ae}front of the one was situate northward over against Michmash, and the other on the south in front of ^{af}Geba. ⁶ And Jonathan said to the young man that bare his armour, Come, and let us go over unto the garrison of these ^{ag}uncircumcised: it may be that the LORD will work for us: ⁷ for there is no restraint to the LORD to save by many or by few. ⁷ And his armourbearer said unto him, Do all that is in thine heart: turn ^{ah}thee, behold ^{ai}thee, behold. I am with thee according to thy heart. ⁸ Then said Jonathan,

a ch. 15. 26.

b Cited Acts 13. 22.
c ch. 14. 1, 4, 6, 11.
d Sam. 23. 14.
e ch. 14. 4, 5.
f Isai. 10. 28, 29.
g Isai. 10. 28.

/ver. 2.

g ch. 14. 2.

h ver. 2.
ch. 14. 5.
i ch. 18. 16.
j ch. 22. 9.
k ch. 14. 15.
l ch. 4. 21.
m See Josh. 18. 1.
n ch. 2. 28.

o ch. 18. 22.

p See Josh. 10. 10.

q Neh. 11. 24.

r Cp. 2 Kin. 24. 14.

s ch. 18. 3.
16.t ch. 17. 26.
Judg. 14. 3.u Cp. Judg. 7. 4, 7.
v 2 Chr. 14. 11.

w Cp. Judg. 5. 8.

R.V. ¹ Or, when the edges of the mattocks... and of the axes were blunt. The Hebrew text is obscure.
A.V. * Heb. found. † Heb. Geba, ver. 3. ‡ Heb. a file with mouths. § Heb. to set. || Or, standing camp.
** Or, there was a day. †† Heb. tooth.

Behold, we will pass over unto ^{these} men, and we will discover ourselves unto them. ⁹ If they say thus unto us, 'Tarry until we come to you; then we will stand still in our place, and will not go up unto them. ¹⁰ But if they say thus, Come up unto us; then we will go up: 'for the LORD hath delivered them into our hand: and this shall be ^a sign unto us. ¹¹ And both of them discovered themselves unto the garrison of the Philistines: and the Philistines said, Behold, the Hebrews come forth 'out of the holes where they had hid themselves. ¹² And the men of the garrison answered Jonathan and his armourbearer, and said, Come up to us, and we will shew you a thing. And Jonathan said unto his armourbearer, Come up after me: 'for the LORD hath delivered them into the hand of Israel. ¹³ And Jonathan climbed up upon his hands and upon his feet, and his armourbearer after him: and they fell before Jonathan; and his armourbearer slew ^{them} after him. ¹⁴ And that first slaughter, which Jonathan and his armourbearer made, was about twenty men, within as it were ^{half a furrow's length in an acre of land} ^{tan half acre of land, which a yoke of oxen might plow.} ¹⁵ And there was ^a trembling in the ^{camp}, in the field, and among all the ^{people}; the garrison, and ^{the} spoils, they also trembled: and the earth ^{quaked}: so there was ^{an exceeding great} trembling. ¹⁶ And the watchmen of Saul in Gibeah of Benjamin looked; and, behold, the multitude ^m melted away, and they went ^{hither and thither.} on beating down one another.

¹⁷ Then said Saul unto the

people that were with him, Number now, and see who is gone from us. And when they had numbered, behold, Jonathan and his armourbearer were not there. ¹⁸ And Saul said unto Ahijah, ^{Bring hither the ark of God.} For the ark of God was ^{there} at that time 'with the children of Israel. ¹⁹ And it came to pass, ^b while Saul talked unto the priest, that the ^{tumult} ^{noise} that was in the ^{camp} ^{host} of the Philistines went on and increased: and Saul said unto the priest, Withdraw thine hand. ²⁰ And Saul and all the people that were with him ^{were gathered together,} ^{assembled themselves,} and they came to the battle: and, behold, ^c every man's sword was against his fellow, ^{and there was} a very great discomfiture. ²¹ ^{Now} ^{Moreover} the Hebrews that were with the Philistines ^{as beforetime,} ^{before that time,} which went up with them 'into the camp ^d from the country round ^{about}; ^e even they also turned to be with the Israelites that were with Saul and Jonathan. ²² Likewise all the men of Israel ^f which had hid themselves ^{in the hill country of Ephraim,} ^{mount} when they heard that the Philistines fled, even they also followed hard after them in the battle. ²³ ^h So the LORD saved Israel that day: and the battle passed over ^{unto} 'Beth-aven. ²⁴ And the men of Israel were distressed that day: ⁱ for Saul had adjured the people, saying, Cursed be the man that eateth any food until ^{it be evening, and I evening, that I may} be avenged on mine enemies. So none of the people tasted ^{any} food. ²⁵ And all ^j the people came into the forest: ^k and they of the land came to a wood; and there was honey upon the ground.

^a 1 Mac. 4.
20.

^b Num. 27.
31.

^c ch. 18. 6.

^d Cp. Judg.
7. 22
& 2 Chr. 20. 22.

^e Cp. ch.
20. 4.

^f ver. 11.
ch. 18. 6.
^g See Josh.
24. 22.

^h Ex. 14. 20.

ⁱ ch. 18. 5.

^j ch. 18. 17.

^k Cp. Josh.
8. 26.

^l Cp. Gen.
23. 6
(mg. for mg.)
p. 85. 5
(for mg.).

^m Josh. 2. 9.

ⁿ Ex. 2. 6, 17
& 18. 5, al.

R.V. ¹ Or, half an acre of land
epod at that time before Israel.
² Heb. the land.

A.V. ³ Heb. Be still.
⁴ Heb. were cried together.

⁵ Heb. a trembling of God.

⁶ Heb. and.

⁷ Or, in the camp, round about

⁸ Or, half a furrow of an acre of land.

⁹ The Sept. has, Bring hither the ephod. For he wore the

¹⁰ The Sept. has, they also turned to be &c.

¹¹ Heb. a trembling of God.

¹² Or, tumult.

²⁶ And when the people were come ^{unto the forest, behold, ^{into the wood,} the honey ^{dropped: but no man put his hand to his ^{mouth:} mouth:} for the people feared the oath. ²⁷ But Jonathan heard not when his father charged the people with the oath: ^bwherefore he put forth the end of the rod that was in his hand, and dipped it in ^{the} ^{an} honeycomb, and put his hand to his mouth; and his eyes were enlightened. ²⁸ Then answered one of the people, and said, Thy father straitly charged the people with an oath, saying, Cursed be the man that eateth ^{any} food this day. And the people were ^dfaint. ²⁹ Then said Jonathan, My father hath troubled the land: see, I pray you, how mine eyes have been enlightened, because I tasted a little of this honey. ³⁰ How much more, if haply the people had eaten freely ^{to-day} ^{to day} of the spoil of their enemies which they found? ²for ^{now} ^{had there not been} ^{been no great} ^{now a much greater} slaughter among the ^{Philistines.} ³¹ And they smote of the Philistines that day from ^{Michmash} to ^{Aijalon}: and the people were very ^dfaint. ³² And the people ^kflew upon the spoil, and took sheep, and oxen, and calves, and slew them on the ground: and the people did eat them ^{with} the blood. ³³ Then they told Saul, saying, Behold, the people sin against the LORD, in that they eat ^{with} the blood. And he said, Ye have dealt treacherously: [†]roll a great stone unto me this day. ³⁴ And Saul said, Disperse yourselves among the people, and say unto them, Bring me hither every man his ox, and every man his sheep,}

and slay them here, and eat; and sin not against the LORD in eating with the blood. And all the people brought every man his ox ^{with him that night, and slew them there.} ³⁵ And Saul ^abuilt an altar unto the LORD: ^bthe same was the first altar that he built unto the LORD.

³⁶ And Saul said, Let us go down after the Philistines by night, and spoil them until the morning light, and let us not leave a man of them. And they said, Do whatsoever seemeth good unto thee. Then said ^cthe priest, Let us draw near hither unto God. ³⁷ And Saul asked counsel of God, Shall I go down after the Philistines? wilt thou deliver them into the hand of Israel? ^eBut he answered him not that day. ³⁸ And Saul said, Draw ^{nigh} ^{ye} ^{near} hither, all ^{ye} ^{chiefs} ^{the} ^{chief} of the people: and know and see wherein this sin hath been this day. ³⁹ For, ^gas the LORD liveth, which saveth Israel, ^hthough it be in Jonathan my son, he shall surely die. But there was not a man among all the people that answered him. ⁴⁰ Then said he unto all Israel, Be ye on one side, and I and Jonathan my son will be on the other side. And the people said unto Saul, Do what seemeth good unto thee. ⁴¹ Therefore Saul said unto the ^{LORD,} ^{the} ^{LORD} God of Israel, [†]Show the right ^{lot.} ⁴² And Jonathan and Saul ^{Give a perfect lot.} ⁴³ And Saul said, [†]Cast lots between me and Jonathan my son. And Jonathan was taken. ⁴⁴ Then Saul said to Jonathan, ⁿTell me what thou hast done. And Jonathan told him, and said, ^oI did ^{certainly} ^{but}

R.V. ¹ Or, a stream of honey

² Or, Give a perfect lot

A.W. ³ Or, went

⁴ Heb. corners.

⁵ Or, dealt treacherously.

⁶ Or, Show the innocent.

⁷ Or, for had there not been now a much greater slaughter &c.

⁸ Heb. corners.

⁹ Heb. in his hand.

¹⁰ Heb. went forth.

taste a little honey with the end of the rod that was in mine ^{hand;} ^{hand;} and, lo, I must die. ⁴⁴ And Saul ^{said,} answered, ¹ God do so and more also: 'for thou shalt surely die, Jonathan. ⁴⁵ And the people said unto Saul, Shall Jonathan die, who hath wrought this great salvation in Israel? God forbid: 'as the LORD liveth, ¹ there shall not one hair of his head fall to the ground; for he hath wrought with God this day. So the people ¹ rescued Jonathan, that he died not. ⁴⁶ Then Saul went up from following the Philistines: and the Philistines went to their own place.

⁴⁷ Now when Saul ^{had taken} ⁸⁰ the kingdom over Israel, ^{he} ^{took} ^{and} fought against all his enemies on every side, against Moab, ¹ and against the children of Ammon, and against Edom, and against the kings of ² Zobah, and against the Philistines: and whithersoever he turned himself, ¹ he vexed them. ⁴⁸ And he ^{did valiantly,} ^{gathered an host,} and smote the Amalekites, and delivered Israel out of the hands of them that spoiled them.

⁴⁹ Now the sons of Saul were Jonathan, and ^{Ishvi,} ^{Malchi-} ^{Ishui,} ^{and Melchi-} ^{shua,} ^{and the names of his two daughters were these; the name of the firstborn ² Merab, and the name of the younger ¹ Michal: ⁵⁰ and the name of Saul's wife was ^{Ahinoam,} ^{Ahinoam,} the daughter of Ahimaaz: "and the name of the captain of his host was ^{Abner,} ^{Abner,} the son of Ner, ¹ Saul's uncle. ⁵¹ ² And Kish was the father of Saul; and Ner the father of Abner was the son of ² Abiel.}

⁵² And there was sore war against the Philistines all the days of Saul: and when Saul

saw any ^{mighty} ^{strong} man, or any valiant man, ¹ he 'took him unto him.

¹ And Samuel ^{Samuel also} said unto Saul, ¹⁵ The LORD sent me to anoint thee to be king over his people, over Israel: now therefore hearken thou unto the voice of the words of the LORD. ² Thus saith the LORD of hosts, I ^{have marked} ^{remember} that which Amalek did to Israel, ¹ how he set himself against him in the way, ^{laid wait for} when he came up ^{out of} ^{from} Egypt. ³ Now go and smite Amalek, and ¹ utterly destroy all that they have, and spare them not; ¹ but slay both man and woman, infant and suckling, ox and sheep, camel and ass.

⁴ And Saul ^{summoned the people,} ^{gathered the people together,} and numbered them in Telaim, two hundred thousand footmen, and ten thousand men of Judah. ⁵ And Saul came to ^{the} city of Amalek, and ¹ laid wait in the valley. ⁶ And Saul said unto ^{the} Kenites, Go, depart, get you down from among the Amalekites, lest I destroy you with them: "for ye shewed kindness to all the children of Israel, when they came up out of Egypt. So the Kenites departed from among the Amalekites. ⁷ And Saul smote the ^{Amalekites,} ^{Amalekites} from ^{Havilah} ²⁸ ^{until} thou ^{goest} ^{comest} to ^{Shur,} ^{that is} ^{before} ^{over} ^{against} Egypt. ⁸ And he took Agag the king of the Amalekites alive, ¹ and utterly destroyed all the people with the edge of the sword. ⁹ But Saul and the people spared Agag, and the best of the sheep, and of the oxen, and ¹ of the fatlings, and the lambs, and all that was good, and would not ¹ utterly destroy them:

a ch. 8. 11.

b See Ruth 1. 17. c ver. 32. d ch. 2. 18.

e See ver. 32. f 2 Sam. 14.

11. Kin. 1. 52. Luke 21. 18. Acts 27. 34. Cp. Matt. 10. 30.

g Luke 12. 7. h See Ex. 17. 8-16 & Deut. 25. 17-18.

i Lev. 27. 28, 29.

j Josh. 8. 17, 21.

k Cp. ch. 22. 18.

l ch. 11. 11.

m 2 Sam. 8. 3 & 10. 6.

n ch. 27. 10. Judg. 1. 16.

o ch. 15. 3, 7.

p Cp. Ex. 18. 10, 19.

q Num. 10. 28, 32.

r Cp. ch. 31. 2 & 2 Sam. 2.

s 10-12 & 1 Chr. 8. 33 & 9. 39.

t ch. 18. 17, 19.

u ch. 14. 48.

v ch. 18. 20.

w 19. 12, 17 & 2 Sam. 6. 30.

x 21. 8, 21.

y Gen. 2. 11 & 25. 18.

z ch. 27. 8.

aa Cp. Gen. 16. 7 & Ex. 15. 22.

ab 2 Sam. 2. 8.

ac Cp. ch. 27. 8.

ad 30. 1.

ae Cp. ch. 10. 14.

af ch. 9. 1.

ag ver. 15, 21.

ah Cp. ch. 28. 18.

R.V. ¹ Heb. ransomed. ² Or, he put them to the sword. The Sept. authorities, And Kish the father of Saul and Ner... were the sons of Abiel.

7 Or, strove. A.V. ¹ Or, wrought mightily. ¹ Heb. Abner.

has, he was victorious. ² According to some ancient Heb. gathered. ³ Or, will visit. ⁴ Heb. devote.

1 Or, fought. 1 Or, of the second sort.

but every thing that was vile and refuse, that they destroyed utterly.

¹⁰ Then came the word of the LORD unto Samuel, saying, ¹¹ ^bIt repenteth me that I have set up Saul to be king: for he is turned back from following me, ^aand hath not performed my commandments. And Samuel was wroth: it grieved Samuel; and he cried unto the LORD all night. ¹² And when Samuel rose early to meet Saul in the morning: and it was told Samuel, saying, Saul came to ^cCarmel, and, behold, he set him up a ^dmonument, and is gone about, and passed on, and gone down to Gilgal.

¹³ And Samuel came to Saul: and Saul said unto him, ^aBlessed be thou of the LORD: I have performed the commandment of the LORD. ¹⁴ And Samuel said, What meaneth then this bleating of the sheep in mine ears, and the lowing of the oxen which I hear? ¹⁵ And Saul said, They have brought them from the Amalekites: ^efor the people spared the best of the sheep and of the oxen, to sacrifice unto the LORD thy God; and the rest we have ^futterly destroyed. ¹⁶ Then Samuel said unto Saul, Stay, and I will tell thee what the LORD hath said to me this night. And he said unto him, Say on. ¹⁷ And Samuel said, ^gThough thou wast little in thine own sight, wast thou not made the head of the tribes of Israel? And the LORD anointed thee king over Israel: ¹⁸ and the LORD sent thee on a journey, and said, Go and utterly destroy the sinners the Amalekites, and fight against them until ^hthey be consumed. ¹⁹ Wherefore then didst thou

not obey the voice of the LORD, ^abut didst fly upon the spoil, and didst ^bthat which was evil in the sight of the LORD? ²⁰ And Saul said unto Samuel, Yea, ^cI have obeyed the voice of the LORD, and have gone the way which the LORD sent me, and have brought Agag the king of Amalek, and have ^dutterly destroyed the Amalekites. ²¹ ^eBut the people took of the spoil, sheep and oxen, the chief of the

things which should have been utterly destroyed, to sacrifice unto the LORD thy God in Gilgal. ²² And Samuel said, ^fHath the LORD as great delight in burnt offerings and sacrifices, as in obeying the voice of the LORD? Behold, ^gto obey is better than sacrifice, and to hearken than the fat of rams.

²³ For rebellion is as the sin of ^hwitchcraft, and stubbornness is as ⁱidolatry and ^jteraphim. Because ^kthou hast rejected the word of the LORD, ^lhe hath also rejected thee from being king. ²⁴ And Saul said unto Samuel, ^mI have sinned: for I have transgressed the commandment of the LORD, and thy words: because I feared the people, and obeyed their voice. ²⁵ Now therefore, I pray thee, pardon my sin, and ⁿturn again with me, that I may worship the LORD. ²⁶ And Samuel said unto Saul, I will not return with thee: ^ofor thou hast rejected the word of the LORD, ^pand the LORD hath rejected thee from being king over Israel.

²⁷ ^qAnd as Samuel turned about to go away, he laid hold upon the skirt of his ^rrobe, and it rent. ²⁸ And Samuel said unto him, ^sThe LORD hath rent the kingdom of Israel from thee this day,

a ch. 14. 22.

b ver. 26.
c ver. 22.
See Gen. 6. 6.
c ver. 12.d ver. 2. 9.
Cp. ch. 12. 12.

e ver. 15.

f Josh. 15.
55.g Ps. 40. 6-8
& 50. 9, 10.
Prov. 21. 3.
Isa. 1. 11-12,
16, 17.h Jer. 7. 22, 23.
Mic. 6. 6-8.
Heb. 10. 6-9.
A See Ruth
2. 30.i Eccles. 5. 1.
Hos. 6. 6.
Matt. 9. 13
& 12. 7.j Mark 12. 33.
f Deut. 18. 10
(for mg.).k See Gen.
31. 19, 24.
l ver. 26.

m ch. 13. 14.

n ver. 9, 21.
o Cp. 2 Sam.
12. 13.

p ver. 30.

q Cp. ch. 9.
21.
r ver. 22.

s ch. 10. 1.

t Cp. 1 Kin.
11. 30, 31.u ch. 28. 17.
18.

R.V. ¹ Heb. hand.
e Heb. divination.

g Heb. devoted.
h Or, iniquity

A.V. ^h Heb. they consume them.

i Or, Though thou be little... art thou not head of the tribes of Israel?

j Heb. divination.

and hath given it to a neighbour of thine, that is better than thou. ²⁹ And also the ¹Strength of Israel ^awill not lie nor repent: for he is not a man, that he should repent. ³⁰ Then he said, I have sinned: yet ^bhonour me now, I pray thee, before the elders of my people, and before Israel, ^cand turn again with me, that I may worship the LORD thy God. ³¹ So Samuel turned again after Saul; and Saul worshipped the LORD.

³² Then said Samuel, Bring ye hither to me Agag the king of the Amalekites. And Agag came unto him ^ddelicately. And Agag said, Surely the bitterness of death is past. ³³ And Samuel said, ^eAs thy sword hath made women childless, so shall thy mother be childless among women. And Samuel hewed Agag in pieces before the LORD ^fin Gilgal.

³⁴ Then Samuel went ^gto Ramah; and Saul went up to his house to ^hGibeah of Saul. ³⁵ ⁱAnd Samuel came no more to see Saul until the day of his death; ^jfor death: ^knevertheless Samuel mourned for Saul: ^land the LORD repented that he had made Saul king over Israel.

16 And the LORD said unto Samuel, ^mHow long wilt thou mourn for Saul, seeing ⁿI have rejected him from being king over Israel? ^ofill thine horn with oil, and go, I will send thee to Jesse the Beth-lehemite: ^pfor I have provided me a king among his sons. ² And Samuel said, How can I go? if Saul hear it, he will kill me. And the LORD said, Take an heifer ^qwith thee, and say, ^rI am come

to sacrifice to the LORD. ³ And call Jesse to the sacrifice, and I will shew thee what thou shalt do: ^sand thou shalt anoint unto me him whom I name unto thee. ⁴ And Samuel did that which the LORD spake, and came to Beth-lehem. And the elders of the city ^tcame to meet him trembling, and said, ^uComest thou peaceably? ⁵ And he said, Peaceably: I am come to sacrifice unto the LORD: ^vsanctify yourselves, and come with me to the sacrifice. And he sanctified Jesse and his sons, and called them to the sacrifice. ⁶ And it came to pass, when they were come, that he looked on ^whis Eliab, and said, Surely the LORD's anointed is before him. ⁷ But the LORD said unto Samuel, ^xLook not on his countenance, or on the height of his stature; because I have ^yrejected refused him: for ^zthe LORD seeth not as man seeth; for man looketh on the ^{aa}outward appearance, ^{ab}but the LORD looketh on the heart. ⁸ Then Jesse called ^{ac}Abinadab, and made him pass before Samuel. And he said, Neither hath the LORD chosen this. ⁹ Then Jesse made ^{ad}Shammah to pass by. And he said, Neither hath the LORD chosen this. ^{ae}And Jesse made seven of his sons to pass before Samuel. And Samuel said unto Jesse, The LORD hath not chosen these. ^{af}And Samuel said unto Jesse, Are here all thy children? And he said, ^{ag}There remaineth yet the youngest, and, behold, he keepeth the sheep. And Samuel said unto Jesse, ^{ah}Send and fetch him: for we will not sit ^{ai}down till he come hither. ¹² And he sent, and brought him in. Now he was ^{aj}ruddy, and

^a Num. 23.

^b Cp. Ezek. 24.

^c ch. 9. 14.

^d Cp. John

^e 44.

^f 12. 48.

^g ch. 21. 1.

^h ver. 28.

ⁱ 1 Kin. 2. 13.

^j 2 Kin. 9.

^k Josh. 8. 5.

^l ch. 17. 12.

^m Cp. Judg.

ⁿ 1. 7.

^o Ps. 147. 10.

^p 11.

^q ver. 12, 21.

^r 1 Cp. ch. 1.

^s 1 Kin. 6.

^t 1 Chr. 28. 9.

^u Pa. 7. 9.

^v Jer. 11. 30.

^w 17. 10.

^x 20. 12.

^y Cp. Acts 1. 24.

^z ch. 11. 4.

^{aa} ch. 17. 12.

^{ab} Cp. ch. 10.

^{ac} ch. 16. 1.

^{ad} ver. 11.

^{ae} ch. 15. 26.

^{af} ch. 15. 26.

^{ag} See ch.

^{ah} 10. 1.

^{ai} ch. 17. 12.

^{aj} Cp. 2 Sam.

^{ak} 18. 3.

^{al} 1 Chr. 2. 13.

^{am} Pa. 78. 70.

^{an} 89. 19, 20.

^{ao} Acts 13. 22.

^{ap} Cp. 2 Sam.

^{aq} 7. 9.

^{ar} Pa. 78. 70, 71.

^{as} Cp. ch. 9.

^{at} 12.

^{au} 20. 26.

^{av} ch. 17. 42.

R.V. ¹ Or, Victory Or, Glory ² Or, cheerfully ³ Or, but
In 1 Chr. 2. 12, Shimea. ⁴ Heb. around.
A.V. ⁵ Or, Eternity, or, Victory. ⁶ Heb. in thine hand.
1 Heb. eyes. ⁷ Shimea, 2 Sam. 12. 3. Shimea, 1 Chr. 2. 13.

⁸ In 1 Chr. 27. 18, Eliu. ⁹ In 2 Sam. 13. 3, Shimeah.
¹⁰ Heb. meeting.
¹¹ Heb. round.
¹² Called Eliu, 1 Chr. 27. 18.

withal ¹¹ of a beautiful countenance, and goodly to look upon. And the LORD said, "Arise, anoint him: for this is he." ¹³ Then Samuel took ^c the horn of oil, ^a and anointed him in the midst of his brethren: ^e and the spirit of the LORD came mightily upon David from that day forward. So Samuel rose up, and went to Ramah.

¹⁴ "Now the spirit of the LORD had departed from Saul, ^a and an evil spirit from the LORD ²¹ troubled him. ¹⁵ And Saul's servants said unto him, Behold now, an evil spirit from God troubleth thee. ¹⁶ Let our lord now command thy servants, ¹ which are before thee, to seek out a man ^{man} who is a cunning player on the harp: and it shall come to pass, when the evil spirit from God is upon thee, that he shall "play with his hand, and thou shalt be well. ¹⁷ And Saul said unto his servants, Provide me now a man that can play well, and bring him to me. ¹⁸ Then answered one of the young men, and said, Behold, I have seen a son of Jesse the Beth-lehemite, that is cunning in playing, ² and a mighty man of valour, ^{valiant man} and a man of war, and ³ prudent in ^{speech} matters, and a comely person, ⁴ and the LORD is with him. ¹⁹ Wherefore Saul sent messengers unto Jesse, and said, Send me David thy son, ⁵ which is with the sheep. ²⁰ "And Jesse took an ass ^{laden} with bread, and a ⁶ bottle of wine, and a kid, and sent them by David his son unto Saul. ²¹ And David came to Saul, ⁷ and stood before him: and he loved him greatly; and he became his armourbearer. ²² And Saul sent to Jesse, saying,

Let David, I pray thee, stand before me; for he hath found favour in my sight. ²³ And it came to pass, ⁸ when the evil spirit from God was upon Saul, that David took ^{an} the harp, ⁹ and played with his hand: so Saul was refreshed, and was well, and the evil spirit departed from him.

¹ Now the Philistines **I7** gathered together their armies to battle, and they were gathered together at ¹⁰ Socoh, which belongeth to Judah, and pitched between ¹¹ Socoh and ¹² Azekah, in ¹³ Ephes-dammim. ² And Saul and the men of Israel were gathered together, and pitched in ¹⁴ the vale of ¹⁵ Elah, and ¹⁶ set the battle in array against the Philistines. ³ And the Philistines stood on ¹⁷ the mountain on the one side, and Israel stood on ¹⁸ the ¹⁹ mountain on the other side: and there was a valley between them. ⁴ And there went out a champion out of the camp of the Philistines, named ²⁰ Goliath, of ²¹ Gath, whose height was six cubits and a span. ⁵ And he had an helmet of brass upon his head, and he was ²² clad with a coat of mail; and the weight of the coat was five thousand shekels of brass. ⁶ And he had greaves of brass upon his legs, and a ²³ javelin of brass between his shoulders. ⁷ And the ²⁴ staff of his spear was like a weaver's beam; and his spear's head ²⁵ weighed six hundred shekels of iron: ⁸ and his shield-bearer ²⁶ went before him. ⁸ And he stood and cried unto the ²⁷ armies of Israel, and said unto them, Why are ye come out to set your battle in array? am not I a Philistine, and ye ²⁸ servants to Saul? choose you

¹⁷ ^a Cp. ch. 9.
^b ver. 14, 16.
^c ver. 1.
^d Cp. ch. 10. 1
^e Ps. 88. 20.
^f ch. 10. 6, 10
^g 11. 6.
^h See Judg. 8. 10.

ⁱ ch. 18. 5.
^j ch. 18. 12
^k & 28. 15, 16.
^l Cp. Judg. 18. 20.
^m ch. 18. 10
ⁿ & 19. 9.
^o Cp. Judg. 9. 28.
^p Josh. 15. 38.
^q Josh. 10. 10.
^r Neh. 11. 30.
^s Cp. 1 Chr. 11. 12.

^t ver. 21, 22.
^u 1 Kin. 10. 6.
^v ver. 19.
^w ch. 21. 9.

^x ch. 18. 10
^y & 19. 9.
^z Cp. 2 Kin. 8. 15.

^a Cp. 2 Sam. 21. 19.
^b 1 Chr. 20. 4.
^c p ver. 52
(mg.).
^d ch. 21. 10.
^e Josh. 11. 22
^f & 13. 3.
^g 2 Sam. 1. 20, 21.

^h See ch. 17. 22, 34-36.

ⁱ ch. 8. 19
^j & 18. 12, 14.
^k ver. 46.

^l ver. 11.
^m ch. 17. 15, 34.
ⁿ Cp. ch. 10. 27
^o & 17. 18.
^p ver. 41.

^q See ver. 16.

^r ch. 8. 17.

R.V. ¹ Heb. fair of eyes. ² Or, terrified. ³ Or, skillful. ⁴ Or, business. ⁵ Or, skin. ⁶ Or, the terrobinth.

⁷ The Sept. and Vulgate have, target. ⁸ Or, according to another reading, blade. ⁹ Heb. raka, and in vv. 10, 21, 22, 24, &c.

A.V. ¹⁰ Heb. fair of eyes. ¹¹ Or, terrified. ¹² Or, speech. ¹³ Or, The coast of Dammim, called Pasdammim.

1 Chr. 11. 13. ¹⁴ Heb. ranged the battle. ¹⁵ Heb. clothed. ¹⁶ Or, gorged.

a man for you, and let him come down to me. ⁹ If he be able to fight with me, and ¹⁰ kill me, then will we be your servants: but if I prevail against him, and kill him, then shall ye be our servants, ¹¹ and serve us. ¹² And the Philistine said, 'I ¹³ defy the armies of Israel this day; give me a man, that we may fight together. ¹⁴ And when ¹⁵ Saul and all Israel heard those words of the Philistine, they were dismayed, and greatly afraid.

¹⁶ Now David was 'the son of that ¹⁷ Ephrathite of Beth-lehem-judah, ¹⁸ whose name was Jesse; and ¹⁹ he had eight sons: and the man ²⁰ went among men for an old man in the days of Saul, stricken in years among men. ²¹ And the three eldest sons of Jesse ²² had gone after Saul to the battle: and ²³ the names of his three sons that went to the battle were Eliab the firstborn, and next unto him Abinadab, and the third Shammah. ²⁴ And David was the youngest: and the three eldest followed Saul. ²⁵ Now ²⁶ But David went ²⁷ to and fro from Saul ²⁸ to feed his father's sheep at Beth-lehem. ²⁹ And the Philistine drew near morning and evening, and presented himself forty days.

³⁰ And Jesse said unto David his son, Take now for thy brethren an ephah of this parched corn, and these ten loaves, and ³¹ carry ³² them quickly to the camp to thy brethren; ³³ and ³⁴ bring ³⁵ these ten ³⁶ cheeses unto the captain of their thousand, and look how thy brethren fare, and take their pledge. ³⁷ Now Saul, and they, and all the men of Israel, ³⁸ were in the ³⁹ vale of Elah, fighting with the Philistines.

⁴⁰ And David rose up early in the morning, and left the sheep with a keeper, and took, and went, as Jesse had commanded him; and he came to ⁴¹ the ⁴² place of the wagons, as the host which ⁴³ trench, was going forth to the ⁴⁴ fight, and shouted for the battle. ⁴⁵ And Israel and the Philistines had put the battle in array, army against army. ⁴⁶ And David left ⁴⁷ his ⁴⁸ baggage carriage in the hand of the keeper of the ⁴⁹ baggage, and ran ⁵⁰ to the army, and came and ⁵¹ saluted his brethren. ⁵² And as he talked with them, behold, there came up ⁵³ the champion, the Philistine of Gath, Goliath by name, out of the ⁵⁴ ranks armies of the Philistines, and spake ⁵⁵ according to the same words: and David heard them. ⁵⁶ And all the men of Israel, when they saw the man, fled ⁵⁷ from him, and were sore afraid. ⁵⁸ And the men of Israel said, Have ye seen this man that is come up? surely to ⁵⁹ defy Israel is he come up: and it shall be, that the man who killeth him, the king will enrich him with great riches, ⁶⁰ and will give him his daughter, and make his father's house free in Israel. ⁶¹ And David spake to the men that stood by him, saying, What shall be done to the man that killeth this Philistine, and taketh away ⁶² the reproach from Israel? for who is this ⁶³ uncircumcised Philistine, that he should ⁶⁴ defy the armies of 'the living God? ⁶⁵ And the people answered him after this manner, saying, "So shall it be done to the man that killeth him. ⁶⁶ And Eliab his eldest brother heard when he spake unto the men; and Eliab's anger was kindled against David,

a ch. 26. 5, 7.

b Cp. ch. 11. 1.

c ver. 35, 36, 38, 45.
Cp. 2 Sam. 21. 21.d Isai. 10. 28.
Acts 21. 15.e ver. 35.
ch. 16. 1, 18.
Ruth 4. 22.
/ Gen. 35. 19.f ver. 35.
ch. 16. 1, 18.
Ruth 4. 22, al.g ver. 4.
h ch. 16. 10.
11.
Cp. 1 Chr. 2. 13-15.
i ver. 8.k ch. 16. 6.
8, 9.
Cp. 1 Chr. 2. 13.l ch. 16. 11.
m ver. 10, 36, 45.n ch. 16. 19.
o Cp. Josh. 15. 14.

p ch. 11. 2.

q See Judg. 14. 3.

r Cp. ch. 16. 20.

s Deut. 5. 26.
Josh. 8. 10.
t Cp. Gen. 37. 14.
u ver. 35.

R.V. 1 Or, reproach

2 The Sept. omits vv. 12-31 and 55-ch. 18. 5.

3 Or, are

4 Or, baggage

5 Or, battle ground

A.V. 6 Heb. cheeses of milk.

7 Heb. captain of a thousand.

8 Or, place of the carriage.

9 Or, battle array, or, place

of fight. 10 Heb. the vessels from upon him.

11 Heb. asked his brethren of peace, as Judg. 18. 15.

12 Heb. from his face.

and he said, Why ^{art thou come} ^{camest thou down} ^{down?} and with whom hast thou ^{hither?} left those few sheep in the wilderness? I know thy pride, and the naughtiness of thine heart; for thou art come down that thou mightest see the battle. ²⁹ And David said, What have I now done? ^{1a} Is there not a cause? ³⁰ And he turned away from him toward another, and spake ^b after the same manner: and the people answered him again after the former manner. ³¹ And when the words were heard which David spake, they rehearsed them before ^{Saul:} ^{Saul:} and he ^{sent} for him. ³² And David said to Saul, ^c Let no man's heart fail ^d because of him; ^e thy servant will go and fight with this Philistine. ³³ And Saul said to David, Thou art not able to go against this Philistine to fight with him: for thou art but a youth, and he a man of war from his youth. ³⁴ And David ^{said} unto Saul, Thy servant kept his father's ^{sheep:} ^{and} ^{when} there came a lion, ^{or} a bear, and took a ^{lamb} out of the ^{flock:} ³⁵ And I went out after him, and smote him, and delivered it out of his mouth: and when he arose against me, I caught him by his beard, and smote him, and slew him. ³⁶ Thy servant ^{smote} ^{slew} both the lion and the bear: and this uncircumcised Philistine shall be as one of them, ^f seeing he hath ^{defied} the armies of the living God. ³⁷ And David said, ^{David said moreover,} ^g The LORD that delivered me out of the paw of the lion, and out of the paw of the bear, he will deliver me out of the hand of this Philistine. And Saul said unto David, Go, ^h and the LORD

shall be with thee. ³⁸ And Saul ^{clad} ^{armed} David with his ^{apparel,} ^{armour,} and he put an helmet of brass upon his ^{head,} ^{and} ^{he} ^{clad} him with a coat of mail. ³⁹ And David girded his sword upon his ^{apparel,} ^{armour,} and he assayed to go; for he had not proved it. And David said unto Saul, I cannot go with these; for I have not proved them: And David put them off him. ⁴⁰ And he took his staff in his hand, and chose him five smooth stones out of the ⁱ brook, and put them in the ^{shepherd's} ^{bag} which he had, even in his scrip; and his sling was in his hand: and he drew near to the Philistine. ⁴¹ And the Philistine came on and drew near unto David; ^{and} the man that bare the shield went before him. ⁴² And when the Philistine looked about, and saw David, he disdained him: for he was but a youth, and ^j ruddy, and ^{withal} of a fair countenance. ⁴³ And the Philistine said unto David, Am I ^a dog, that thou comest to me with staves? And the Philistine cursed David by his gods. ⁴⁴ And the Philistine said to David, Come to me, and I will give thy flesh ^k unto the fowls of the air, and to the beasts of the field. ⁴⁵ Then said David to the Philistine, Thou comest to me with ^a sword, and with a spear, and with ^a ^{javelin:} ^{shield:} but I come to thee in the name of the LORD of hosts, the God of the armies of Israel, ^{whom} thou hast ^{defied}. ⁴⁶ This day will the LORD ^{deliver} thee into mine hand; and I will smite thee, and take thine head from ^{off} thee; ^{and} I will give the carcasses of the host of the Philistines this day ⁿ unto

a ver. 17.

b ver. 26, 27.

c Cp. Deut. 20. 2.
d Cp. ch. 18.
e ver. 7.

f ch. 18. 12.

g ch. 24. 14.
h Sam. 3. 8.
i 2 S. 8.
j 1 S. 17. 4.
k 2 Kin. 8. 12.

A ver. 46.

l ver. 6.
f ver. 10, 26.

k Cp. 2 Tim. 4. 17.

l Deut. 28. 26.
m Cp. ch. 20. 15.
n 1 Chr. 22. 11, 16.
o ver. 44.

R.V. ¹ Or, Was it not but a word?
a Or, reproached.

A.V. ^a Heb. word. ^b Heb. took him.

o Heb. vessel.

†† Heb. about thee up.

² Or, within him

³ Or, hid.

⁴ Or, and there came a lion and a bear... and I went out &c.

⁵ Heb. clothed David with his clothes.

⁶ Or, valley.

the fowls of the air, and to the wild beasts of the earth; ^athat all the earth may know that there is a God in Israel: ⁴⁷ and that all this assembly ^{may} know that ^{shall} the LORD saveth not with sword and spear: ⁴⁸ for the battle is the LORD's, and he will give you into our hands. ⁴⁸ And it came to pass, when the Philistine arose, and came and drew nigh to meet David, that David ^{hastened,} ^{hasted,} and ran toward the army to meet the Philistine. ⁴⁹ And David put his hand in his bag, and took thence a stone, and slang it, and smote the Philistine in his ^{forehead:} ^{and} the stone ^{sank} ^{sunk} into his ^{forehead;} ^{and} he fell upon his face to the earth. ⁵⁰ So David prevailed over the Philistine with a sling and with a stone, and smote the Philistine, and slew him; but there was no sword in the hand of David. ⁵¹ Then David ran, and stood over upon the Philistine, ^{and} took his sword, and drew it out of the sheath thereof, and slew him, and cut off his head therewith. And when the Philistines saw that their ¹ champion was dead, ^{they} fled. ⁵² And the men of Israel and of Judah arose, and shouted, and pursued the Philistines, until thou ^{comest} ^{to} the valley, and to the gates of ^o Ekron. And the wounded of the Philistines fell down by the way to ²q Shara-aim, even unto ^o Gath, and unto Ekron. ⁵³ And the children of Israel returned from chasing after the Philistines, and they spoiled their ^{camp,} ^{tents.} ⁵⁴ And David took ^{the} head of the Philistine, ^{and} brought it to Jerusalem; but he put his armour in his tent.

⁵⁵ And when Saul saw David go forth against the Philistine, he said unto Abner, ^bthe captain of the host, Abner, ^cwhose son is this youth? And Abner said, ^dAs thy soul liveth, O king, I cannot tell. ⁵⁶ And the king said, Inquire thou whose son the stripling is. ⁵⁷ And as David returned from the slaughter of the Philistine, Abner took him, and brought him before Saul ^ewith the head of the Philistine in his hand. ⁵⁸ And Saul said to him, Whose son art thou, thou young man? And David answered, ^fI am the son of thy servant Jesse the Beth-lehemite.

¹ And it came to pass, **18** when he had made an end of speaking unto Saul, ^{that} the soul of Jonathan was knit with the soul of David, and Jonathan ^kloved him as his own soul. ² And Saul took him that day, ^{and} would let him go no more home to his father's house. ³ Then Jonathan and David made a covenant, because ^khe loved him as his own soul. ⁴ And Jonathan stripped himself of the robe that was upon him, and gave it to David, and his ^{apparel,} ^{garments,} even to his sword, and to his bow, and to his girdle. ⁵ And David ⁴went out whithersoever Saul sent him, ^{and} ⁵⁶behaved himself wisely: and Saul set him over the men of war, and ^{it} ^{he} was ^{good} ^{accepted} in the sight of all the people, and also in the sight of Saul's servants.

⁶ And it came to pass as they came, when David ^{was} returned from the slaughter of the ⁶¹Philistine, that ^{the} women came out of all ^{the} cities of Israel, singing and dancing, to meet king Saul,

^a 1 Kin. 18.
³⁶
^{Op.} Josh. 4. 34.
^b 2 Sam. 2. 8.
^c Cp. ch. 18.
^{21, 22.}
^d Hos. 1. 7.
^{Op.} Ps. 44. 6, 7
[&] Zech. 4. 6.
^e See ch.
^{1. 36.}
^f 2 Chr. 20.
^{18.}

^g ver. 54.

^h ver. 12.

ⁱ Eccles. 47.
^{4.}
^{Cp.} 1 Mac. 4.
^{30.}
^j Cp. Gen.
^{44, 30} (mg.).

^k ch. 20. 17.
^{Deut.} 18. 6.
^{Cp.} ch. 19. 2
[&] 2 Sam. 1. 36.
^l Cp. ch. 17.
^{15.}
^m ch. 21. 9.
^{Cp.} 2 Sam. 23.
^{21.}

ⁿ Cp. Heb.
^{11. 34.}

^o Josh. 15.
^{11.}
^p ver. 14, 15,
^{30.}
^q Deut. 29. 9
(mg.).
^r Josh. 15.
^{36.}
^r See ver. 4.

^s ver. 57.

^t Cp. 2 Sam.
^{5. 6, 7.}
^u Ex. 15. 20.
^{Judg.} 11. 34.

R.V. ¹ Or, mighty man
him, he &c. ² Or, prospered

³ The Sept. has, Gath.
⁴ Or, Philistines

⁵ Or, the two gates

⁶ Or, went out; whithersoever Saul sent

A.V. ⁷ Or, prospered.

⁸ Or, Philistines.

with timbrels, with joy, and with
tabrets, ^{music.} ⁷ And the
instruments of music. ⁷ And the
women ^{sang one to another in their play,}
^{answered one another as they played,}
and said,

^a Saul hath slain his thousands,
And David his ten thousands.

^a And Saul was very wroth, and
^{this the} saying ^{displeased} him; and
he said, They have ascribed unto
David ten thousands, and to me
they have ascribed but thou-
sands: and what can he have
more but ^{the} kingdom? ^a And
Saul eyed David from that day
and forward.

¹⁰ And it came to pass on the
morrow, that ^{an} the evil spirit from
God came mightily upon Saul, and
^{he} prophesied in the midst of
the house: and David ^{played}
with his hand, as ^{he did day by day:}
^{at other times} and Saul had his spear in his
hand. ^{there was a javelin in Saul's}
^{spear} ¹¹ And Saul ^{cast} the javelin; for
he said, I will smite David even
to the wall ^{with it}. And David
avoided out of his presence
twice. ¹² And Saul was afraid
of David, because ^{the} LORD
was with him, ^{and} was de-
parted from Saul. ¹³ Therefore
Saul removed him from him,
and made him his captain over
a thousand; ^{and} he went out
and came in before the people.
¹⁴ And David ^{behaved} himself
wisely in all his ways; ^{and} the
LORD was with him. ¹⁵ And
wherefore when Saul saw that he
^{behaved} himself very wisely, he
^{stood in awe} was afraid
of him. ¹⁶ But all Israel and
Judah loved David; for
out and came in before them.

¹⁷ And Saul said to David,
^{Behold,} ^{Behold,} my elder daughter Merab,
^{her} will I give thee to wife:
only be thou ^{valiant} for me,
^{and} fight the LORD's battles.
For Saul said, Let not mine

^a ver. 21, 23.

^b Op. Ex. 15.
21.

^c ver. 22.
² Sam. 7. 12.
^d ch. 21. 11
^e 22. 5.
Op. Eccles.
47. 6.

^f Cp. 2 Sam.
21. 6.
^g Judg. 7. 22.
^h ch. 14. 49.
ⁱ ch. 15. 26.
^j ver. 23.

^k ch. 16. 14.
Op. Judg. 6.
24.

^l Ex. 10. 7.
^m ver. 17.
ⁿ ch. 19. 23.

^o Cp. 1 Kin. 18.
29.

^p Acts 16. 16.
^q See ch.
16. 16.

^r Cp. ver. 28.
^s ch. 19. 2.
^t ch. 19. 10
^u 20. 32.

^v ver. 19, 29.

^w ver. 28.
ch. 16. 18.
^x ch. 16. 14
^y 28. 16.

^z Cp. Num.
16. 2.

^a ver. 16.
Cp. Num. 27.
17.
^b 2 Sam. 5. 2
^c ver. 5.

^d Gen. 24. 12.
Ex. 22. 17.
^e Cp. ver. 5.
^f ch. 14. 24.

^g ver. 17, 21.

^h ch. 14. 49.

ⁱ ch. 17. 28.

^j ch. 25. 28.
^k Cp. ver. 21.

hand be upon him, ^a but let the
hand of the Philistines be upon
him. ¹⁸ And David said unto
Saul, ^{Who} am I; and ^{what} is
my life, ^{or} my father's family in
Israel, that I should be son in
law to the king? ¹⁹ But it came
to pass at the time when Merab
Saul's daughter should have been
given to David, that she was given
unto ^{Adriel} the ^{Meholathite}
to wife. ²⁰ And Michal Saul's
daughter ^{loved} David: and
they told Saul, and the thing
^{pleased} him. ²¹ And Saul said,
I will give him her, that she may
^{be} a snare to him, ^{and} that
the hand of the Philistines may
be against him. Wherefore Saul
said to David, ^{Thou} shalt this
day be my son in law ^{a second}
^{in the one of the} time. ²² And Saul commanded
his servants, ^{saying}, Commune
with David secretly, and say,
Behold, the king hath delight
in thee, and all his servants love
thee: now therefore be the king's
son in law. ²³ And Saul's ser-
vants spake those words in the
ears of David. And David said,
^{Seemeth} it to you a light thing
to be ^{the} king's son in law, seeing
that I am a poor man, and lightly
esteemed? ²⁴ And the servants
of Saul told him, ^{saying}, "On this
manner spake David." ²⁵ And
Saul said, Thus shall ye say to
David, The king desireth not
any ^{dowry}, but an hundred
foreskins of the Philistines, ^{to}
be avenged of the king's enemies.
^{Now} But Saul thought to make David
fall by the hand of the Philistines.
²⁶ And when his servants told
David these words, it pleased
David well to be the king's son
in law. ^{And} ^{the} days were not
^{expired} ²⁷ ^{and} David arose

R.V. ¹ Or, triangles Or, three-stringed instruments
² Or, who are my kinsfolk

A.V. ³ Heb. three-stringed instruments.

⁴ Heb. was right in his eyes.

⁵ Heb. was evil in his eyes.

⁶ Heb. According to these words.

⁷ Or, answered one another

⁸ Or, prospered.

⁹ Heb. fulfilled.

¹⁰ Heb. a son of valour.

and went, he ^aand his men, and slew of the Philistines two hundred men; ^aand David brought their foreskins, and they gave them in full tale to the king, that he might be the king's son in law. And Saul gave him Michal his daughter to wife. ²⁸ And Saul saw and knew that ^athe LORD was with ^{David} David; ^aand ^{Michal} Michal Saul's daughter loved him. ²⁹ And Saul was yet the more afraid of David; and Saul ^{was} David's enemy continually.

³⁰ ^{Then} the princes of the Philistines went forth: and it came to pass, ^{as often as} they went forth, ^{that} David ^{behaved} himself more wisely than all the servants of Saul; so that his name was much ^{set} by.

¹ And Saul spake to Jonathan his son, and to all his servants, that they should

² ^{kill} David. ⁽²⁾ ^{But} Jonathan Saul's son delighted much in ^{David} David:

³ And Jonathan told David, saying, Saul my father seeketh to ^{kill} thee: now therefore, I pray thee, take heed to thyself ⁱⁿ the morning, and abide in a secret place, and hide thyself: ³ and I will go out and stand beside my father in the field where thou art, and I will commune with my father of thee; and ^{if I see aught,} I will tell thee. ^{what I see, that} ⁴ And Jonathan spake good of David unto Saul his father, and said unto him, Let not the king ^{sin} against his servant, against David; because he hath not sinned against thee, and because his works have been to thee-ward very good: ⁵ for

^{he} ^{ad} put his life in his hand, ^{and} ^{smote} the Philistine, ^{and} the LORD wrought a great ^{salvation} for all Israel: thou sawest it,

a ver. 12.

b Matt. 27. 4.

c 2 Sam. 2. 14.

d See Ruth 2. 12.

e ver. 12. f ver. 20.

g ch. 16. 21 & 18. 2, 12.

h ch. 18. 2. Cp. 2 Sam. 11. 1.

i See ch. 16. 14. j ver. 8.

k See ch. 16. 14.

l ch. 18. 11 & 20. 22.

m ch. 18. 1.

n See Ps. 56.

o Cp. Josh. 2. 16. & Acts 9. 24, 25. p See Gen. 31. 12.

q Cp. Gen. 42. 22.

r ch. 22. 21. Judg. 12. 2. Cp. Judg. 9. 17. s ch. 17. 49.

t Cp. ch. 11. 13 & 1 Chr. 11. 14.

and didst rejoice: wherefore then wilt thou sin against ^binnocent blood, to slay David without a cause? ⁶ And Saul hearkened unto the voice of Jonathan: and Saul sware, ^dAs the LORD liveth, he shall not be put to death. ⁷ And Jonathan called David, and Jonathan shewed him all those things. And Jonathan brought David to Saul, and he was in his presence, ^{as} ^{beforetime.} ^{in times past.}

⁸ And there was war again: and David went out, and fought with the Philistines, and slew them with a great slaughter; and they fled ^{before} ^{from} him. ⁹ And ^{an} ^{the} evil spirit from the LORD was upon Saul, as he sat in his house with his ^{spear} ^{javelin} in his hand; ^{and} David played with his hand.

¹⁰ And Saul sought to smite David even to the wall with the ^{spear} ^{javelin}; but he slipped away out of Saul's presence, and he smote the ^{spear} ^{javelin} into the wall: and David fled, and escaped that night.

¹¹ ^{And Saul} ^{Saul also} sent messengers unto David's house, to watch him, and to slay him in the morning: and Michal David's wife told him, saying, If thou save not thy life ^{to-night,} ^{to-morrow} ^{to night,} ^{to-morrow} thou shalt be slain. ¹² ^o So Michal let David down through ^{the} window: and he went, and fled, and escaped.

¹³ And Michal took ^{the} ^{teraphim,} ^{an} ^{image,} and laid it in the bed, and put a ^{pillow} of goats' ^{hair} ^{at the head} ^{for his} thereof, and covered it with ^{the} ^{clothes.} ^{a cloth.}

¹⁴ And when Saul sent messengers to take David, she said, He is sick. ¹⁵ And Saul sent the messengers ^{again} to see David, saying, Bring him up to me in the bed, that I may slay him. ¹⁶ And when the messengers ^{came} ^{were come in,} behold, ^{the} ^{teraphim} ^{was} ^{in the bed,} ^{there was an image}

R.V. ¹ Or, prospered more than
here: Saul ² Or, quill. Or, network
A.V. ³ Heb. precious.

² Heb. precious.

¹ Heb. yesterday third day.

³ Heb. salvation.

¹ Heb. his face.

⁴ Or, the spirit of the Lord was evil

¹ Heb. teraphim.

with the ¹pillow of goats' hair at the head thereof. ¹⁷ And Saul said unto Michal, Why hast thou deceived me thus, and ^{let mine enemy go, so, sent away mine enemy,} that he is escaped? And Michal answered Saul, He said unto me, Let me go; why should I kill thee?

¹⁸ Now David fled, and escaped, and came to Samuel to Ramah, and told him all that Saul had done to him. And he and Samuel went and dwelt in Naioth. ¹⁹ And it was told Saul, saying, Behold, David is at Naioth in Ramah.

²⁰ And Saul sent messengers to take David: and when they saw the company of the prophets prophesying, and Samuel standing as ^{head} appointed over them, ^{the spirit of God came upon the messengers of Saul, and they also prophesied.} ²¹ And when it was told Saul, he sent other messengers, ^{also prophesied, and they prophesied likewise.} And Saul sent messengers again the third time, ^{also} and they prophesied.

²² Then went he also to Ramah, and came to ^{the} great well that is in ^{Secu} Socht: and he asked and said, Where are Samuel and David? And one said, Behold, they be at Naioth in Ramah.

²³ And he went thither to Naioth in Ramah: ^{and the spirit of God came upon him also, and he went on, and prophesied, until he came to Naioth in Ramah.} ²⁴ And he ^{also stripped off his clothes, also, he also prophesied before Samuel, and prophesied before Samuel in like manner,} and lay down naked all that day and all that night. Wherefore they say, Is Saul also among the prophets?

¹ And David fled from Naioth in Ramah, and came and said before Jonathan, What have I done? what

is mine iniquity? and what is my sin before thy father, that he seeketh my life? ² And he said unto him, God forbid; thou shalt not die: behold, my father will do nothing either great or small, but that ^{he} ^{discloseth it unto me: and why should my father hide this thing from me? it is not so.} ³ And David sware moreover, and said, Thy father knoweth well that ^I have found grace in thine eyes; and he saith, Let not Jonathan know this, lest he be grieved: but truly as the LORD liveth, and as thy soul liveth, there is but a step between me and death.

⁴ Then said Jonathan unto David, Whatsoever thy soul desireth, I will even do it for thee. ⁵ And David said unto Jonathan, Behold, ^{to-morrow} is the new moon, and I should not fail to sit with the king at meat: but let me go, that I may hide myself in the field unto the third day at even. ⁶ If thy father miss me at all, at all miss me, then say, David earnestly asked leave of me that he might run to Beth-lehem his city: for ^{it is there} a yearly sacrifice there for all the family. ⁷ If he say thus, It is well; thy servant shall have peace: but if he be very wroth, then ^{know} be sure that evil is determined by him. ⁸ Therefore thou shalt deal kindly with thy servant; for thou hast brought thy servant into a covenant of the LORD with thee: ^{but} notwithstanding, if there be in me iniquity, slay me thyself; for why shouldst thou bring me to thy father? ⁹ And Jonathan said, Far be it from thee: for if I ^{should at all know that} ^{knew certainly} evil were determined by my father to come upon thee, then

a Cp. 2 Sam. 2. 22.
b ch. 9. 15 (mg.).

c 1 Sam. 1. 19.

d See Gen. 22. 15.

e ch. 25. 24.
2 Kin. 2. 2, 4, 6
f 4. 30.
See Ruth 2. 13.
g ch. 1. 20.

h Cp. ch. 10. 5, 6, 10.

i Cp. Num. 11. 25.
j Joel 2. 28.
k ver. 18.
l Num. 10. 10 & 22. 11.

m ch. 19. 2, 3.

n ver. 18.

o ch. 10. 4.

p Cp. ch. 9. 12.

q ch. 25. 17.
Euth. 7. 7.
r Cp. ver. 33.
s Cp. ch. 18. 10.

t Isai. 20. 2.
u Mic. 1. 8.
v Cp. 2 Sam. 6. 20.

w ver. 16, 22.
x ch. 18. 3 & 22. 18.
y Cp. 2 Sam. 21. 7.

z 2 Sam. 14. 22.
aa ch. 10. 11, 12.

ab ch. 1. 19.

R.V. 1 Or, quilt Or, network
b Heb. uncover mine ear.

A.V. c Heb. fell.
or, thinketh.

d Or, feast.

e The Sept. has, the wall of the threshing-floor that is dc.
f Or, What doth thy soul desire, that I should do it for thee?

g Heb. uncover mine ear.

h Or, Say what is thy mind, and I will do, dc.

i Or, cieterm
j Heb. with.

k Heb. with.

l Or, fell
m Heb. speaketh.

would not I tell it thee? ¹⁰ Then said David to Jonathan, Who shall tell ^{me if perchance me? or what if} thy father answer thee roughly? ¹¹ And Jonathan said unto David, ^{Come, Come,} and let us go out into the field. And they went out both of them into the field.

¹² And Jonathan said unto David, ^{The LORD, the O LORD} God of Israel, ^{be witness;} when I have ^{this time to-morrow, to-morrow any time,} sounded my father about ^{or} the third day, and, behold, if there be good toward David, ^{shall I not then send and I then send not disclose it unto thee? I shew it thee;} ¹³ ^d The LORD do ^{to Jonathan, and more also, should it please my father to do thee evil, if I disclose it not unto thee, and send thee away, that thou mayest go in peace: and the LORD be with thee, as he hath been with my father. ¹⁴ And thou shalt not only while yet I live shew me the kindness of the LORD, that I die not: ¹⁵ ^e but also thou shalt not cut off thy kindness from my house for ever: no, not when the LORD hath cut off the enemies of David every one from the face of the earth. ¹⁶ So Jonathan made a covenant with the house of David, saying, ^{And the LORD shall even} require it at the hand of David's enemies. ¹⁷ And Jonathan caused David to swear again, ^{for the love that he had to him: because he loved} for he loved him as he loved his own soul. ¹⁸ Then Jonathan said ^{unto him, To-morrow is the new moon: and thou shalt be missed, because thy seat will be empty. ¹⁹ And when thou hast stayed three days, then thou shalt go down quickly, and come to the place where thou didst hide thyself ^{when the business was in hand, and shalt}}}

remain by ^{the stone} ²⁰ And I will shoot three arrows on the side thereof, as though I shot at a mark. ²¹ And, behold, I will send ^{the} lad, saying, Go, find out the arrows. If I expressly say unto the lad, Behold, the arrows are on this side of thee: take ^{them, and come; them; then come thou; for there is peace to thee, and ²² no hurt, as the LORD liveth. ²³ But if I say thus unto the boy, ^{Behold, the arrows are beyond thee; go thy way: for the LORD hath sent thee away. ²⁴ And as touching the matter which thou and I have spoken of, behold, the LORD is between thee and me for ever.}}

²⁴ So David hid himself in the field: and when the new moon was come, the king sat him down to eat meat. ²⁵ And the king sat upon his seat, as at other times, even upon ^{the} seat by the wall: and Jonathan stood up, ^{and Abner sat by Saul's side: David's place was empty. ²⁶ Nevertheless Saul spake not any thing that day: for he thought, Something hath befallen him, he is not clean; surely he is not clean. ²⁷ And it came to pass on the ^{morrow after the new moon, which was the second day, that David's place was empty: and Saul said unto Jonathan his son, Wherefore cometh not the son of Jesse to meat, neither yesterday, nor ^{to-day?} ²⁸ And Jonathan answered Saul, David earnestly asked leave of me to go to Bethlehem: ²⁹ and he said, Let me go, I pray thee; for our family hath a sacrifice in the city; and my brother, he hath commanded me to be there: and now, if I have found favour in thine}}

a ver. 2.
See Ruth 2. 12.

b ver. 27.

c ver. 14, 15.

d Op. Ruth 1. 17.
e ver. 22.

f Josh. 1. 5, 17.
g Kin. 1. 27.
h Chr. 22. 11, 16.
i Op. ch. 17. 27.

j 2 Sam. 9. 1, 2, 7.
k 21. 7.

l ver. 18.

m Lev. 7. 21.
See Lev. 11. 24-26.
n 16. 1-4.
o Op. ch. 22. 22.
p Josh. 22. 28.
q Op. ver. 24.

r ch. 18. 1, 2.

s ver. 5.

t ver. 6.

u ver. 25, 27.

R.V. 1 Or, by his love toward him
1 Or, as read by the Sept., this mound.

A.V. * Heb. searched. † Heb. uncover thine ear.
- Or, diligently. Heb. greatly. †† Heb. in the day of the business.

2 Heb. missed.
3 Or, him.

4 Heb. greatly.
5 Heb. not any thing.

6 Heb. cut.

7 Or, by his love toward him.

8 Or, that sheweth the way.

9 Heb. missed.

10 Heb. not any thing.

eyes, let me get away, I pray thee, and see my brethren. Therefore he ^{is not come unto the king's table.} ^{cometh not} ³⁰ Then Saul's anger was kindled against Jonathan, and he said unto him, *Thou son of ^{the} perverse rebellious woman, do not I know that thou hast chosen the son of Jesse to thine own ^{shame, confusion,} and unto the ^{shame confusion} of thy mother's nakedness? ³¹ For as long as the son of Jesse liveth upon the ground, thou shalt not be ^{established, established,} nor thy kingdom. Wherefore now send and fetch him unto me, ^bfor he ¹'shall surely die. ³² And Jonathan answered Saul his father, and said unto him, *Wherefore ^{should} he be put to death? ^{what} hath he done? ³³ And Saul cast ^{his spear a javelin} at him to smite him: whereby Jonathan knew that ^{it} was determined of his father to ^{put David to death.} ³⁴ So Jonathan arose from the table in fierce anger, and did eat no meat the second day of the month: for he was grieved for David, because his father had done him shame.

³⁵ And it came to pass in the morning, that Jonathan went out into the field ^{at the time appointed with David,} and a little lad with him. ³⁶ And he said unto his lad, Run, find out now the arrows which I shoot. And as the lad ran, he shot an arrow ¹'beyond him. ³⁷ And when the lad was come to the place of the arrow which Jonathan had shot, Jonathan cried after the lad, and said, ²Is not the arrow beyond thee? ³⁸ And Jonathan cried after the lad, Make speed, haste, stay not. And Jonathan's lad gathered up the arrows, and

came to his master. ³⁹ But the lad knew not any thing: only Jonathan and David knew the matter. ⁴⁰ And Jonathan gave his ^{weapons} ^{artillery} unto ¹his lad, and said unto him, Go, carry them to the city. ⁴¹ And as soon as the lad was gone, David arose ^{out of a place} toward the ^{South, south,} and fell on his face to the ground, and bowed himself three times: and they kissed one another, and wept one with another, until David exceeded. ⁴² And Jonathan said to David, *Go in peace, "forasmuch as we have sworn both of us in the name of the LORD, saying, *The LORD ^{shall} be between me and thee, ^{and} between my seed and thy ^{seed,} ^{seed} for ever. And he arose and departed: and Jonathan went into the city.

¹ Then came David to **21** ^ANob to ^Ahimelech the priest: and Ahimelech ^{came to meet David trembling, was afraid at the meeting of David,} and said unto him, Why art thou alone, and no man with thee? ² And David said unto Ahimelech the priest, The king hath commanded me a business, and hath said unto me, Let no man know any thing of the business whereabout I send thee, and what I have commanded thee: and I have appointed ^{the young men} ^{my servants} to such and such a place. ³ Now therefore what is under thine hand? give me five loaves of bread in mine hand, or ^{whatsoever} ^{what} there is ¹'present. ⁴ And the priest answered David, and said, There is no common bread under mine hand, but there is ^{holy} ^{hallowed} bread; ^{if only} the young men have kept themselves ^{at least} from women. ⁵ And David answered the priest, and said unto him, Of a truth

a ver. 12.
ch. 1. 17.

b ch. 26. 16
(mg. for mg.).
3 Sam. 12. 5
(mg. for mg.).
Cp. 1 Kin. 2. 26
(mg. for mg.).

c ver. 23.
d ver. 15.
e ch. 19. 5.
[Ch. 21. 1
in Heb.]
f ch. 18. 11
& 19. 10.

g ver. 7.
h ch. 22. 9,
11, 19.
Neh. 11. 32.
Isai. 10. 33.
i Cp. ch. 14. 3
& Mark 2. 23.
j Cp. ch. 16. 4.

k ver. 22.
l Ex. 25. 30.
Lev. 24. 5.
Matt. 12. 3. 4.
Mark 2. 23, 26.
Luke 6. 3. 4.
m Ex. 19. 15.

R.V. ¹ Or, is worthy to die. Heb. is a son of death.

² Or, to the place

³ Heb. making it pass over him.

⁴ Heb. from

beside the South. Or, as read by the Sept., from beside the mound.

A.V. ^{*} Or, Thou perverse rebel. Heb. Son of perverse rebellion.

[†] Heb. is the son of death.

^{††} Heb. to pass over him.

^{*} Heb. instruments.

[†] Heb. that was his.

³⁰ Or, the Lord be witness of that which, &c.

^{††} Heb. found.

women have been kept from us about these three ^{days, when I came out, and the vessels of the young men are holy,} ^{1 though it was but a common journey: how much more then to-day shall their common. *yea, though it were sanctified this day vessels be holy?} ⁶ So the priest gave him ^{hallowed} bread: for there was no bread there but ^{the shew-bread,} ^{1 that was taken from before the LORD, to put hot bread in the day when it was taken away.} ⁷ Now a certain man of the servants of Saul was there that day, detained before the LORD; and his name was ^{Doeg the Edomite, the} ^{chieftest of the herdmen that belonged to Saul.} ⁸ And David said unto Ahimelech, And is there not here under thine hand spear or sword? for I have neither brought my sword nor my weapons with me, because the king's business required haste. ⁹ And the priest said, ^{The sword of Goliath the Philistine, whom thou slewest in} ^{the vale of Elah, behold, it is here wrapped in a cloth behind the ephod: if thou wilt take that, take it: for there is no other save that here.} And David said, There is none like that; give it me.

¹⁰ And David arose, and fled that day for fear of Saul, and went to ^{Achish the king of Gath.} ¹¹ And the servants of Achish said unto him, Is not this David the king of the land? ¹² did they not sing one to another of him in dances, saying,

Saul hath slain his thousands, And David his ten thousands?

¹² And David ^{laid up these words in his heart, and was sore afraid of Achish the king of Gath.} ¹³ And he changed his behaviour before them, and feigned himself

mad in their hands, and ^{scrabbled on the doors of the gate, and let his spittle fall down upon his beard.} ¹⁴ Then said Achish unto his servants, Lo, ye see the man ^{is mad: wherefore then have ye brought him to me?} ¹⁵ ^{Do I lack Have I need of mad men, that ye have brought this fellow to play the mad man in my presence? shall this fellow come into my house?}

¹ David therefore departed thence, and escaped to ^{the cave of} ^{Adullam:} and when his brethren and all his father's house heard it, they went down thither to him. ² And every one that was in distress, and every one that ^{was in debt, and every one that was} ^{discontented, gathered themselves unto him; and he became} ^{captain} ^{a captain} over them: and there were with him ^{about four hundred men.}

³ And David went thence to Mizpeh of Moab: and he said unto the king of Moab, Let my father and my mother, I pray thee, come forth, ^{and be with you, till I know what God will do for me.} ⁴ And he brought them before the king of Moab: and they dwelt with him all the while that David was in the hold. ⁵ And the prophet ^{Gad said unto David, Abide not in the hold; depart, and get thee into the land of Judah.} Then David departed, and came into the forest of ^{Hereth.} ^{Hereth.}

⁶ ^{And When} Saul heard that David was discovered, and the men that were with him, ^{now Saul was sitting in Gibeath, under} ^{the tamarisk tree} ^{in Ramah,} ^{with his spear in his hand, and all his servants were}

a See ver. 4

b Lev. 24. 4, 5

c See Ps. 57 & 142.

d 2 Sam. 22. 12.

1 Chr. 11. 15. Mic. 1. 15. al.

e ch. 22. 3. See Ps. 52.

f Cp. Judg. 3. 4 & 11. 2.

g Cp. Judg. 18. 25.

(mg. for mg.) & Prov. 31. 6 (for mg.).

h ch. 17. 51. i Cp. ch. 22. 13.

j ch. 17. 2.

k See Ps. 34.

l 2 Sam. 24. 11, 15, 19.

m 1 Chr. 21. 9, 11, 13, 18, 19 & 29. 29.

n Chr. 29. 25. m ch. 18. 7 & 29. 5.

o Cp. Luke 2. 19.

p Cp. ch. 31. 13 & Gen. 21. 23.

R.V. ¹ Or, and it may be used as common bread; and especially since to-day it will be holy in respect of their vessels. ² Or, mightiest ³ Or, the terebinth ⁴ Or, made marks ⁵ Heb. bitter of soul. ⁶ Or, on the height ⁷ Or, especially when this day there is other sanctified in the vessel. ⁸ Or, made marks. ⁹ Or, playeth the mad man. ¹⁰ Heb. had a creditor. ¹¹ Heb. bitter of soul. ¹² Or, grove in a high place.

standing about ^{him.} ^{him;) 7 And Then} Saul said unto his servants that stood about him, Hear now, ye Benjamites; will the son of Jesse ¹⁴ give every one of you fields and vineyards, ^{will he} make you all captains of ^{thousands} and captains of hundreds; ^{and} that all of you have conspired against me, and ^{there is none that} disclosed to me ^{when} my son ^{maketh} hath made a league with the son of Jesse, and there is none of you ^{that is} sorry for me, or ^{discloseth} unto me that my son hath stirred up my servant against me, ^{to} lie in wait, as at this day? ⁹ Then answered ^{Doeg} the Edomite, which ^{stood by} was set over the servants of Saul, and said, I saw the son of Jesse ^{coming} to Nob, to ^{Ahimelech} the son of Ahitub. ¹⁰ And he inquired of the LORD for him, and gave him victuals, and gave him the sword of Goliath the Philistine. ¹¹ Then the king sent to call Ahimelech the priest, the son of Ahitub, and all his father's house, the priests that were in Nob: and they came all of them to the king. ¹² And Saul said, Hear now, thou son of Ahitub. And he answered, ^{Here} I am, my lord. ¹³ And Saul said unto him, Why have ye conspired against me, thou and the son of Jesse, in that thou hast given him bread, and a sword, and ^{hast} inquired of God for him, that he should rise against me, ^{to} lie in wait, as at this day? ¹⁴ Then Ahimelech answered the king, and said, And who ^{among} all thy servants is so faithful faithful among all thy servants as David, which is the king's son in law, and ^{is taken into thy council,} and is honourable in thine house? ¹⁵ Have I to-day begun ^{to} inquire of

God for him? be it far from me: let not the king impute any thing unto his servant, nor to all the house of my father: for thy servant ^{knoweth} nothing of all this, ^{less or more.} ¹⁶ And the king said, Thou shalt surely die, Ahimelech, thou, and all thy father's house. ¹⁷ And the king said unto ^{the} ^{guard} ^{footmen} that stood about him, Turn, and slay the priests of the LORD; because their hand also is with David, and because they knew ^{that} he fled, and did not ^{disclose} ^{shew} it to me. But the servants of the king would not put forth their hand to fall upon the priests of the LORD. ¹⁸ And the king said to Doeg, Turn thou, and fall upon the priests. And Doeg the Edomite turned, and he fell upon the priests, ^{and} he slew upon that day fourscore and five persons that did wear a linen ephod. ¹⁹ And Nob, the city of the priests, smote he with the edge of the sword, ^{both} men and women, children and sucklings, and ^{oxen} ^{asses} ^{oxen} ^{and} ^{asses} and sheep, with the edge of the sword. ²⁰ And one of the sons of Ahimelech the son of Ahitub, named ^{Abiathar}, escaped, and fled after David. ²¹ And Abiathar ^{told} ^{showed} David that Saul had slain the LORD's priests. ²² And David said unto Abiathar, I knew ^{on} ^{it} that day, ^{when} Doeg the Edomite was there, that he would surely tell Saul: I have occasioned ^{the death} of all the persons of thy father's house. ²³ Abide thou with me, fear ^{not:} ^{not:} for he that seeketh my life seeketh thy life: ^{for} ^{but} with me thou shalt be in safe-guard.

R.V. ¹ Or, there was none that disclosed it to me when my son made etc.² Or, was set over³ Heb. runners.A.V. ⁴ Heb. uncovereth mine ear.⁵ Heb. Behold me.⁶ Heb. little or great.⁷ Or, guard. Heb. runners.

23 ¹ And Then they told David, saying, Behold, the Philistines ^{are fighting} against ^a Keilah, and they rob the ^{threshing-floors} threshing-floors.

² Therefore David ^binquired of the LORD, saying, Shall I go and smite these Philistines? And the LORD said unto David, Go, and smite the Philistines, and save Keilah. ³ And David's men said unto him, Behold, we be afraid here in Judah: how much more then if we ^{go} come to Keilah against the armies of the Philistines? ⁴ Then David ^binquired of the LORD yet again. And the LORD answered him and said, Arise, go down to Keilah; ^cfor I will deliver the Philistines into thine hand. ⁵ And David ^{So} and his men went to Keilah, and fought with the Philistines, and brought away their cattle, and ^{slew} smote them with a great slaughter. So David saved the inhabitants of Keilah.

⁶ And it came to pass, 'when Abiathar the son of Ahimelech fled to David to Keilah, that he came down with an ephod in his hand. ⁷ And it was told Saul that David was come to Keilah. And Saul said, God hath ^ddelivered him into mine hand; for he is shut in, by entering into a town that hath gates and bars.

⁸ And Saul ^{summoned all the people} called all the people together to war, to go down to Keilah, to besiege David and his men.

⁹ And David knew that Saul ^{devised} secretly practised mischief against him; and he said to Abiathar the priest, ^eBring hither the ephod. ¹⁰ Then said David, O LORD, the LORD, thy servant hath ^{surely} certainly heard that Saul seeketh to come to Keilah, to destroy the city for my sake. ¹¹ Will the men of Keilah deliver

me up into his hand? will Saul come down, as thy servant hath heard? O LORD, the LORD, the God of Israel, I beseech thee, tell thy servant. And the LORD said, He will come down. ¹² Then said David, Will the men of Keilah ^{deliver} up me and my men into the hand of Saul? And the LORD said, ^eThey will deliver thee up. ¹³ Then David and his men, ^dwhich were about six hundred, arose and departed out of Keilah, and went ^ewhithersoever they could go. And it was told Saul that David was escaped from Keilah; and he forbore to go forth.

¹⁴ And David abode in the wilderness in ^{the} strong holds, and remained in ^{the hill country} the hill country ⁱⁿ a mountain ⁱⁿ the wilderness of ^aZiph. And Saul sought him every day, but God delivered him not into his hand. ¹⁵ And David saw that Saul was come out to seek his life: and David was in the wilderness of Ziph in ^{the} wood. ¹⁶ And Jonathan Saul's son arose, and went to David into ^{the} wood, and strengthened his hand in God. ¹⁷ And he said unto him, Fear not: for the hand of Saul my father shall not find thee; and thou shalt be king over Israel, and I shall be next unto thee; ^fand that also Saul my father knoweth. ¹⁸ ^gAnd they two made a covenant before the LORD: and David abode in ^{the} wood, and Jonathan went to his house. ¹⁹ ^hThen came up the Ziphites to Saul to Gibeah, saying, Doth not David hide himself with us in ^{the} strong holds in ^{the} wood, in the hill of Hachilah, which is ⁱon the south of ^{the desert} ^jJeshimon? ²⁰ Now therefore, O king, come down, down

^a Josh. 15. 44.

^b See ch. 22. 10.

^c ver. 20.

^d ch. 25. 13 & 27. 2
^e Cp. ch. 22. 3 & 30. 8, 10.
^f Cp. 2 Sam. 15. 20.

^g ver. 14.
Josh. 24. 11.
Judg. 7. 7 & 30. 28.

^h See Ps. 68.

ⁱ Josh. 15. 24.

^j ch. 22. 20.

^k ch. 24. 20.
Cp. ch. 20. 31.
^l ch. 18. 3 & 20. 8, 16, 42.
Cp. 2 Sam. 21. 7.

^m ch. 26. 1.
See Ps. 54.
ⁿ ch. 30. 7.
Cp. Num. 27. 21.

^o Num. 21. 30.

R.V. ¹ Heb. alienated him. The Sept. has, sold.

A.V. ² Heb. shut up.

³ Heb. on the right hand.

⁴ Or, Horeah

⁵ Or, Jeshimon

⁶ Or, The wilderness

according to all the desire of thy soul to come down; and our part shall be to deliver him up into the king's hand. ²¹ And Saul said, 'Blessed be ye of the LORD; for ye have had compassion on me. ²² Go, I pray you, make yet more sure, and know and see his place where his ¹haunt is, and who hath seen him there: for it is told me that he dealeth very subtilly. ²³ See therefore, and take knowledge of all the lurking places where he hideth himself, and come ye again to me ²of the certainty, and I will go with you: and it shall come to pass, if he be in the land, that I will search him out among all the ³thousands of Judah. ²⁴ And they arose, and went to Ziph before Saul: but David and his men were ⁴in the wilderness of Maon, ⁵in the Arabah on the south of ⁶the desert. ²⁵ And Saul and his men went to seek him. And they told David: wherefore he came down to the rock, and abode in the wilderness of Maon. And when Saul heard that, he pursued after David in the wilderness of Maon. ²⁶ And Saul went on this side of the mountain, and David and his men on that side of the mountain: and David made haste to get away for fear of Saul; for Saul and his men compassed David and his men round about to take them. ²⁷ But there came a messenger unto Saul, saying, Haste thee, and come; for the Philistines have made a raid upon the land. ²⁸ So Saul returned from pursuing after David, and went against the Philistines: therefore they called that place ²⁹Selahammahlekoth. ³⁰ And David

a ver. 12.
b Josh. 15.
c Chr. 20. 2.
d of S. 1. 14.
e ch. 23. 28.
f See Ruth 2. 20.
g Cp. ch. 22. 5.

/ ch. 26. 2.

g Judg. 3. 24.

h See Ps. 57 & Ps. 142.
i ver. 7.
j Cp. ch. 23. a.

k ch. 25. 2.
l Josh. 15. 55.
m See Deut. 1. 1.
n ver. 19.

o 2 Sam. 24. 10.

p ch. 26. 11.

q See ch. 12. 3.

r Cp. Ps. 7. 4.

[Ch. 24. 1 in Heb.]

went up from thence, and dwelt in the strong holds of ¹En-gedi.

¹ And it came to pass,

24 when Saul was returned from ¹following the Philistines, that it was told him, saying, Behold, David is in the wilderness of En-gedi. ² Then Saul took ³three thousand chosen men out of all Israel, and went to seek David and his men upon the rocks of the wild goats. ³ And he came to the sheepcotes by the way, where was a cave; and Saul went in ⁴to cover his feet. Now David and his men were ⁵abiding in the innermost parts ⁶of the cave. ⁷ And the men of David said unto him, 'Behold, the day of which the LORD said unto thee, Behold, I will deliver thine enemy into thine hand, and thou shalt do to him as it shall seem good unto thee. Then David arose, and cut off the skirt of "Saul's robe privily. ⁸ And it came to pass afterward, that "David's heart smote him, because he had cut off Saul's skirt. ⁹ And he said unto his men, "The LORD forbid that I should do this thing unto my lord, the LORD's anointed, to ¹⁰stretch forth mine hand against him, seeing he is ¹¹the LORD's anointed. ¹² So David checked his men with these words, ¹³and suffered them not to rise against Saul. And Saul rose up out of the cave, and went on his way. ¹⁴ David also arose afterward, and went out of the cave, and cried after Saul, saying, My lord the king. And when Saul looked behind him, David bowed with his face to the earth, and ¹⁵did obeisance. ¹⁶ And David said to Saul, Wherefore ¹⁷hearkenest thou to men's words,

men were ⁵abiding in the innermost parts ⁶of the cave. ⁷ And the men of David said unto him, 'Behold, the day of which the LORD said unto thee, Behold, I will deliver thine enemy into thine hand, and thou shalt do to him as it shall seem good unto thee. Then David arose, and cut off the skirt of "Saul's robe privily. ⁸ And it came to pass afterward, that "David's heart smote him, because he had cut off Saul's skirt. ⁹ And he said unto his men, "The LORD forbid that I should do this thing unto my lord, the LORD's anointed, to ¹⁰stretch forth mine hand against him, seeing he is ¹¹the LORD's anointed. ¹² So David checked his men with these words, ¹³and suffered them not to rise against Saul. And Saul rose up out of the cave, and went on his way. ¹⁴ David also arose afterward, and went out of the cave, and cried after Saul, saying, My lord the king. And when Saul looked behind him, David bowed with his face to the earth, and ¹⁵did obeisance. ¹⁶ And David said to Saul, Wherefore ¹⁷hearkenest thou to men's words,

men were ⁵abiding in the innermost parts ⁶of the cave. ⁷ And the men of David said unto him, 'Behold, the day of which the LORD said unto thee, Behold, I will deliver thine enemy into thine hand, and thou shalt do to him as it shall seem good unto thee. Then David arose, and cut off the skirt of "Saul's robe privily. ⁸ And it came to pass afterward, that "David's heart smote him, because he had cut off Saul's skirt. ⁹ And he said unto his men, "The LORD forbid that I should do this thing unto my lord, the LORD's anointed, to ¹⁰stretch forth mine hand against him, seeing he is ¹¹the LORD's anointed. ¹² So David checked his men with these words, ¹³and suffered them not to rise against Saul. And Saul rose up out of the cave, and went on his way. ¹⁴ David also arose afterward, and went out of the cave, and cried after Saul, saying, My lord the king. And when Saul looked behind him, David bowed with his face to the earth, and ¹⁵did obeisance. ¹⁶ And David said to Saul, Wherefore ¹⁷hearkenest thou to men's words,

men were ⁵abiding in the innermost parts ⁶of the cave. ⁷ And the men of David said unto him, 'Behold, the day of which the LORD said unto thee, Behold, I will deliver thine enemy into thine hand, and thou shalt do to him as it shall seem good unto thee. Then David arose, and cut off the skirt of "Saul's robe privily. ⁸ And it came to pass afterward, that "David's heart smote him, because he had cut off Saul's skirt. ⁹ And he said unto his men, "The LORD forbid that I should do this thing unto my lord, the LORD's anointed, to ¹⁰stretch forth mine hand against him, seeing he is ¹¹the LORD's anointed. ¹² So David checked his men with these words, ¹³and suffered them not to rise against Saul. And Saul rose up out of the cave, and went on his way. ¹⁴ David also arose afterward, and went out of the cave, and cried after Saul, saying, My lord the king. And when Saul looked behind him, David bowed with his face to the earth, and ¹⁵did obeisance. ¹⁶ And David said to Saul, Wherefore ¹⁷hearkenest thou to men's words,

men were ⁵abiding in the innermost parts ⁶of the cave. ⁷ And the men of David said unto him, 'Behold, the day of which the LORD said unto thee, Behold, I will deliver thine enemy into thine hand, and thou shalt do to him as it shall seem good unto thee. Then David arose, and cut off the skirt of "Saul's robe privily. ⁸ And it came to pass afterward, that "David's heart smote him, because he had cut off Saul's skirt. ⁹ And he said unto his men, "The LORD forbid that I should do this thing unto my lord, the LORD's anointed, to ¹⁰stretch forth mine hand against him, seeing he is ¹¹the LORD's anointed. ¹² So David checked his men with these words, ¹³and suffered them not to rise against Saul. And Saul rose up out of the cave, and went on his way. ¹⁴ David also arose afterward, and went out of the cave, and cried after Saul, saying, My lord the king. And when Saul looked behind him, David bowed with his face to the earth, and ¹⁵did obeisance. ¹⁶ And David said to Saul, Wherefore ¹⁷hearkenest thou to men's words,

men were ⁵abiding in the innermost parts ⁶of the cave. ⁷ And the men of David said unto him, 'Behold, the day of which the LORD said unto thee, Behold, I will deliver thine enemy into thine hand, and thou shalt do to him as it shall seem good unto thee. Then David arose, and cut off the skirt of "Saul's robe privily. ⁸ And it came to pass afterward, that "David's heart smote him, because he had cut off Saul's skirt. ⁹ And he said unto his men, "The LORD forbid that I should do this thing unto my lord, the LORD's anointed, to ¹⁰stretch forth mine hand against him, seeing he is ¹¹the LORD's anointed. ¹² So David checked his men with these words, ¹³and suffered them not to rise against Saul. And Saul rose up out of the cave, and went on his way. ¹⁴ David also arose afterward, and went out of the cave, and cried after Saul, saying, My lord the king. And when Saul looked behind him, David bowed with his face to the earth, and ¹⁵did obeisance. ¹⁶ And David said to Saul, Wherefore ¹⁷hearkenest thou to men's words,

men were ⁵abiding in the innermost parts ⁶of the cave. ⁷ And the men of David said unto him, 'Behold, the day of which the LORD said unto thee, Behold, I will deliver thine enemy into thine hand, and thou shalt do to him as it shall seem good unto thee. Then David arose, and cut off the skirt of "Saul's robe privily. ⁸ And it came to pass afterward, that "David's heart smote him, because he had cut off Saul's skirt. ⁹ And he said unto his men, "The LORD forbid that I should do this thing unto my lord, the LORD's anointed, to ¹⁰stretch forth mine hand against him, seeing he is ¹¹the LORD's anointed. ¹² So David checked his men with these words, ¹³and suffered them not to rise against Saul. And Saul rose up out of the cave, and went on his way. ¹⁴ David also arose afterward, and went out of the cave, and cried after Saul, saying, My lord the king. And when Saul looked behind him, David bowed with his face to the earth, and ¹⁵did obeisance. ¹⁶ And David said to Saul, Wherefore ¹⁷hearkenest thou to men's words,

men were ⁵abiding in the innermost parts ⁶of the cave. ⁷ And the men of David said unto him, 'Behold, the day of which the LORD said unto thee, Behold, I will deliver thine enemy into thine hand, and thou shalt do to him as it shall seem good unto thee. Then David arose, and cut off the skirt of "Saul's robe privily. ⁸ And it came to pass afterward, that "David's heart smote him, because he had cut off Saul's skirt. ⁹ And he said unto his men, "The LORD forbid that I should do this thing unto my lord, the LORD's anointed, to ¹⁰stretch forth mine hand against him, seeing he is ¹¹the LORD's anointed. ¹² So David checked his men with these words, ¹³and suffered them not to rise against Saul. And Saul rose up out of the cave, and went on his way. ¹⁴ David also arose afterward, and went out of the cave, and cried after Saul, saying, My lord the king. And when Saul looked behind him, David bowed with his face to the earth, and ¹⁵did obeisance. ¹⁶ And David said to Saul, Wherefore ¹⁷hearkenest thou to men's words,

men were ⁵abiding in the innermost parts ⁶of the cave. ⁷ And the men of David said unto him, 'Behold, the day of which the LORD said unto thee, Behold, I will deliver thine enemy into thine hand, and thou shalt do to him as it shall seem good unto thee. Then David arose, and cut off the skirt of "Saul's robe privily. ⁸ And it came to pass afterward, that "David's heart smote him, because he had cut off Saul's skirt. ⁹ And he said unto his men, "The LORD forbid that I should do this thing unto my lord, the LORD's anointed, to ¹⁰stretch forth mine hand against him, seeing he is ¹¹the LORD's anointed. ¹² So David checked his men with these words, ¹³and suffered them not to rise against Saul. And Saul rose up out of the cave, and went on his way. ¹⁴ David also arose afterward, and went out of the cave, and cried after Saul, saying, My lord the king. And when Saul looked behind him, David bowed with his face to the earth, and ¹⁵did obeisance. ¹⁶ And David said to Saul, Wherefore ¹⁷hearkenest thou to men's words,

men were ⁵abiding in the innermost parts ⁶of the cave. ⁷ And the men of David said unto him, 'Behold, the day of which the LORD said unto thee, Behold, I will deliver thine enemy into thine hand, and thou shalt do to him as it shall seem good unto thee. Then David arose, and cut off the skirt of "Saul's robe privily. ⁸ And it came to pass afterward, that "David's heart smote him, because he had cut off Saul's skirt. ⁹ And he said unto his men, "The LORD forbid that I should do this thing unto my lord, the LORD's anointed, to ¹⁰stretch forth mine hand against him, seeing he is ¹¹the LORD's anointed. ¹² So David checked his men with these words, ¹³and suffered them not to rise against Saul. And Saul rose up out of the cave, and went on his way. ¹⁴ David also arose afterward, and went out of the cave, and cried after Saul, saying, My lord the king. And when Saul looked behind him, David bowed with his face to the earth, and ¹⁵did obeisance. ¹⁶ And David said to Saul, Wherefore ¹⁷hearkenest thou to men's words,

men were ⁵abiding in the innermost parts ⁶of the cave. ⁷ And the men of David said unto him, 'Behold, the day of which the LORD said unto thee, Behold, I will deliver thine enemy into thine hand, and thou shalt do to him as it shall seem good unto thee. Then David arose, and cut off the skirt of "Saul's robe privily. ⁸ And it came to pass afterward, that "David's heart smote him, because he had cut off Saul's skirt. ⁹ And he said unto his men, "The LORD forbid that I should do this thing unto my lord, the LORD's anointed, to ¹⁰stretch forth mine hand against him, seeing he is ¹¹the LORD's anointed. ¹² So David checked his men with these words, ¹³and suffered them not to rise against Saul. And Saul rose up out of the cave, and went on his way. ¹⁴ David also arose afterward, and went out of the cave, and cried after Saul, saying, My lord the king. And when Saul looked behind him, David bowed with his face to the earth, and ¹⁵did obeisance. ¹⁶ And David said to Saul, Wherefore ¹⁷hearkenest thou to men's words,

R.V. ¹ Heb. foot. ² Or, with the certainty Or, to a set place Or, sitting

A.V. ³ Heb. foot shall be. ⁴ Or, from the rock. ⁵ Heb. spread themselves upon, &c. ⁶ That is, The rock of divisions. ⁷ Heb. after. ⁸ Heb. the robe which was Saul's.

⁹ Heb. spread themselves upon, &c. ¹⁰ Heb. cut off.

saying, Behold, David seeketh thy hurt? ¹⁰ Behold, this day thine eyes have seen how that the LORD had delivered thee ^{to-day to-day} into mine hand in the cave: "and some bade me kill thee: but *mine eye* spared thee; and I said, I will not put forth mine hand against my lord; "for he is the LORD's anointed.

¹¹ Moreover, my father, see, yea, see the skirt of thy robe in my hand: for in that I cut off the skirt of thy robe, and killed thee not, know thou and see that ^{there} is neither evil nor transgression in mine hand, and I have not sinned against thee;

^{though yet} thou ^{yet} huntest after my soul to take it. ¹² "The LORD judge between me and thee, and the LORD avenge me of thee: but mine hand shall not be upon thee.

¹³ As saith the proverb of the ancients, ^{Out of the wicked cometh forth wickedness:} Wickedness proceedeth from the wicked: but mine hand shall not be upon thee. ¹⁴ After whom is the king of Israel come out? after whom dost thou pursue? "after a dead dog, "after a flea. ¹⁵ "The LORD therefore be judge, and ^{give sentence} ^{judge} between me and thee, and see, and "plead my cause, and ² "deliver me out of thine hand. ¹⁶ And it came to pass, when David had made an end of speaking these words unto Saul, that Saul said, "Is this thy voice, my son David? And Saul lifted up his voice, and wept. ¹⁷ And he said to David, Thou art more righteous than I: "for thou hast rendered unto me good, whereas I have rendered unto thee evil. ¹⁸ And thou hast declared this day how that thou hast dealt well with me: forasmuch as when the LORD had "delivered me up

into thine hand, thou killedst me not. ¹⁹ For if a man find his enemy, will he let him go well away? wherefore the LORD reward thee good for that thou hast done unto me this day.

²⁰ And now, behold, ²¹ "I know well that thou shalt surely be king, and that the kingdom of Israel shall be established in thine hand. ²¹ "Swear now therefore unto me by the LORD, "that thou wilt not cut off my seed after me, and that thou wilt not destroy my name out of my father's house. ²² And David sware unto Saul. And Saul went home; but David and his men gat them up ^{unto} the hold.

²³ And Samuel died; and ²⁵ all Israel gathered themselves together, ² and lamented him, and buried him ¹ in his house ^{at} Ramah. And David arose, and went down to "the wilderness of Paran.

² And there was a man in "Maon, whose ¹ "possessions were in ² Carmel; and the man was very great, and he had three thousand sheep, and a thousand goats: "and he was shearing his sheep in Carmel. ³ Now the name of the man was Nabal; and the name of his wife Abigail: and ^{the woman was} ^{she was a woman} of good understanding, and of a beautiful countenance: but the man was churlish and evil in his doings; and he was of "the house of Caleb. ⁴ And David heard in the wilderness that Nabal "did shear his sheep. ⁵ And David sent ^{out} ten young men, and David said unto the young men, Get you up to Carmel, and go to Nabal, and "greet him in my name: ⁶ and "thus

R.V. ¹ Or, largest wait for peace be unto thee etc.

A.V. ² Heb. judge.

³ Heb. give sentence for me.

† Heb. shut up.

⁴ Or, business was

‡ Or, business.

§ Heb. ask him in my name of peace.

shall ye say ¹to him that liveth *in prosperity*, ²Peace be both unto thee, and peace be to thine house, and peace be unto all that thou hast. ⁷And now I have heard that thou hast shearers: now thy shepherds ^{have now been} with us, and we ^{which were} ³did them no hurt, ⁴neither was there ^{hurt them not,} ^{ought} missing unto them, all the while they were in Carmel. ⁸Ask thy young men, and they will tell thee: ^{wherefore} ^{these. Wherefore} let the young men find favour in thine eyes: for we come ⁵in a good day: give, I pray thee, whatsoever cometh to thine ^{hand,} ^{hand} unto thy servants, and to thy son David. ⁹And when David's young men came, they spake to Nabal according to all those words in the name of David, and ⁶ceased. ¹⁰And Nabal answered David's servants, and said, 'Who is David? and who is the son of Jesse?' ⁷there be many servants now a days that break away every man from his master. ¹¹Shall I then take ⁸my bread, and my water, and my ⁹flesh that I have killed for my shearers, and give it unto ^{men of} ^{men} whom I know not whence they be? ¹²So David's young men turned on their way, and went ^{back,} ^{again,} and came and told him ^{according to all} ^{these words.} ¹³And David said unto his men, Gird ye on every man his sword. And they girded on every man his sword; and David also girded on his sword: and there went up after David ¹⁴about four hundred men; ¹⁵and two hundred ¹⁶abode by the stuff. ¹⁴But one of the young men told Abigail, Nabal's wife, saying, Behold, David sent messengers out of the wilderness to ¹⁷salute our

a ch. 14. 22
& 15. 12.
b Cp. 1 Chr. 12. 16
& Matt. 10. 13
& Luke 10. 5.
c ver. 7, 21.

d Cp. Job 1. 10.
e ver. 15, 21.

f Cp. ch. 20. 7.

g Deut. 18. 15.
h Esth. 8. 17
& 9. 19, 23.

i Cp. Judg. 9. 25.

j Cp. Judg. 12. 4.

k Cp. Judg. 8. 6.

l Cp. ch. 22. 2.

m ver. 7, 15.

n Ps. 108. 5.
Cp. Prov. 17. 13.
o See Ruth 1. 17.

p ch. 23. 13
& 27. 2.
q Cp. ch. 22. 2.
r ch. 30. 24.
s Josh. 15. 12.
Judg. 1. 14.
Cp. Gen. 24. 64.
t ver. 41.
Ruth 2. 10.

master; and he ¹⁸few upon them. ¹⁵But the men were very good unto us, and we were not ¹⁹hurt, ²⁰neither missed we any thing, as long as we were conversant with them, when we were in the fields: ¹⁶they were ²¹a wall unto us both by night and ²²by day, all the while we were with them keeping the sheep. ¹⁷Now therefore know and consider what thou wilt do; ²³for evil is determined against our master, and against all his ²⁴household: for he is such ²⁵a ²⁶son of ²⁷Belial, that ²⁸one ²⁹man cannot speak to him. ¹⁸Then Abigail made haste, and took two hundred loaves, and two ³⁰bottles of wine, and five sheep ready dressed, and five measures of parched corn, and an hundred ³¹clusters of raisins, and two hundred cakes of figs, and laid them on asses. ¹⁹And she said unto her young men, servants, Go on before me; behold, I come after you. But she told not her husband Nabal. ²⁰And it was so, as she rode on ²¹her ass, ²²and that she came down by the covert of the ²³mountain, ²⁴that, ²⁵behold, David and his men came down against her; and she met them. ²¹Now David had said, Surely in vain have I kept all that this fellow hath in the wilderness, ²²so that nothing was missed of all that pertained unto him: ²³and he hath ²⁴returned ²⁵me evil for good. ²²So and more also do God ²⁶unto the enemies of David, ²⁷and more also, if I leave of all that pertain to him by the morning light ²⁸so much ²⁹any that ³⁰as one man child. ²³And when Abigail saw David, she hastened, ²⁴and lighted off ²⁵her ass, ²⁶and fell before David on her face, and bowed herself to the ²⁷ground, ²⁸and ²⁹she fell at his feet, and

R.V. ¹ The Vulgate has, to my brethren. ² Heb. put them not to shame. ³ Or, remained quiet. ⁴ Heb. slaughter.
e Heb. Mess. ⁵ Or, rallied on. ⁶ Heb. put to shame. ⁷ Or, base fellow. ⁸ That is, worthless. ⁹ Or, skins.
¹⁰ The Sept. has, unto David. ¹¹ Heb. any that pisseth against the wall. ¹² Heb. few upon them. ¹³ Or, jumps.

A.V. ¹⁴ Heb. shamed.

¹⁵ Heb. rooted.

¹⁶ Heb. slaughter.

¹⁷ Heb. few upon them.

¹⁸ Or, jumps.

said, "Upon me, my lord, upon me ^{be the iniquity} ^{let this iniquity be}: and let thine handmaid, I pray thee, speak in thine ^{ears} ^{audience}, and hear ^{thou} the words of thine handmaid. ²⁵ Let not my lord, I pray thee, regard this ¹⁶ man of ¹ Belial, even Nabal: for as his name is, so is he; ²¹ Nabal is his name, and folly is with him: but I thine handmaid saw not the young men of my lord, whom thou didst send. ²⁶ Now therefore, my lord, ²⁶ as the LORD liveth, and as thy soul liveth, seeing ²⁶ the LORD hath withholden thee ²⁶ from ^{blood-} ^{coming to} ^{guiltiness} ^{shed blood}, and from ²⁶ ^{avenging} thyself with thine own hand, now therefore ²⁶ let thine enemies, and them ^{they} that seek evil to my lord, be as Nabal. ²⁷ And now this ²⁷ ^{present} ^{which} ^{thy servant} ^{thine handmaid} hath brought unto my lord, let it ^{even} be given unto the young men that ²⁷ follow my lord. ²⁸ Forgive, I pray thee, the trespass of thine handmaid: for the LORD will certainly make my lord ²⁸ a sure house, because my lord ²⁸ fighteth the battles of the LORD; and evil shall not ^{been} found in thee all thy days. ²⁹ And though man be risen up to pursue thee, and to seek thy soul, yet the soul of my lord shall be bound in the bundle of ²⁹ life with the LORD thy God; and the souls of thine enemies, ²⁹ them shall he sling out, ^{as from} ^{the hollow} ^{middle} of a sling. ³⁰ And it shall come to pass, when the LORD shall have done to my lord according to all the good that he hath spoken concerning thee, and shall have appointed thee ³⁰ prince over Israel; ³¹ that this shall be ³¹ no ³¹ grief unto thee, nor offence of heart unto my

^a Cp. 2 Sam. 14. 2.

^b ver. 17.
^c Gen. 24. 27.
^d Ps. 41. 13
^e 72. 18.
^f Luke 1. 68.

^d See ch. 20. 3.

^e Cp. Gen. 24. 6.
^f See Ruth 3. 13.
^g Cp. Rom. 12. 19.
^h Heb. 10. 20.

ⁱ Cp. 2 Sam. 18. 22.

^j ch. 30. 26.
^k Gen. 28. 11.
^l Cp. 2 Kin. 5. 15
^m & 18. 31.
ⁿ See ch. 1. 17.

^o 1 Kin. 11. 33.
^p Cp. ch. 2. 26
^q & 2 Sam. 7. 11, 27.
^r 1 Kin. 2. 5
^s & 1 Chr. 17. 10, 26.
^t ch. 18. 17.
^u Cp. 2 Sam. 18. 22.
^v Cp. 2 Sam. 18. 22.
^w 1 Kin. 21. 7.
^x ch. 22. 15.

^y Jer. 10. 18.

^z ch. 20. 10.

^{aa} See ch. 24. 15.

lord, ²⁹ either that thou hast shed blood causeless, or that my lord ²⁹ hath avenged himself: ²⁹ ^{and} ^{but} when the LORD shall have dealt well with my lord, then remember thine handmaid. ³² And David said to Abigail, ³² Blessed be the LORD, the God of Israel, which sent thee this day to meet me: ³³ and blessed be thy ¹⁰ wisdom, ¹¹ and blessed be thou, ¹² which hast kept me this day from ^{bloodguiltiness} ^{coming to shed blood}, ¹³ and from avenging myself with mine own hand. ³⁴ For in very deed, ³⁴ as the LORD, the God of Israel, liveth, ³⁴ which hath withholden me from hurting thee, except thou hadst hastened and come to meet me, surely there had not been left unto Nabal by the morning light ³⁴ ^{so much as one man child} ^{any that pisseth against the wall}. ³⁵ So David received of her hand that which she had brought ³⁵ him: and he said unto her, ³⁵ Go up in peace to thine house; see, I have hearkened to thy voice, and have accepted thy person. ³⁶ And Abigail came to Nabal; and, behold, ³⁶ he held a feast in his house, like the feast of a king; and Nabal's heart ³⁶ was merry within him, for he was very drunken: wherefore she told him nothing, ³⁶ less or more, until the morning light. ³⁷ ^{But} And it came to pass in the morning, when the wine was gone out of Nabal, ³⁷ ^{that his wife} ^{and his wife had} told him these things, ³⁷ ^{and} ^{that} his heart died within him, and he became as a stone. ³⁸ And it came to pass about ten days after, that ³⁸ the LORD smote Nabal, that he died. ³⁹ And when David heard that Nabal was dead, he said, ³⁹ Blessed be the LORD, that hath ³⁹ pleaded the cause of my re-

R.V. ¹ Or, base fellow
own hand saving thee.
shed &c.

² That is, worthlessness.
³ Heb. blessing.
⁴ Or, discretion

⁵ That is, fool.
⁶ Or, the living
⁷ Or, the living

⁸ Heb. from coming into blood.
⁹ Heb. cause of staggering.
¹⁰ Or, so that thou shouldst

¹¹ Heb. thine
¹² Or, so that thou shouldst

A.V. ¹³ Heb. ears.
¹⁴ Heb. walk at the feet of, &c.

¹⁵ Heb. lay it to his heart.
¹⁶ Heb. in the midst of the thought of a sling.

¹⁷ That is, fool.
¹⁸ Heb. no staggering, or, stumbling.

¹⁹ Heb. saving thyself.
²⁰ Heb. no staggering, or, stumbling.

²¹ Or, present.

proach from the hand of Nabal, ^{back} and hath kept his servant from evil: ^{and the evil-doing of Nabal hath} for the LORD hath returned the wickedness of Nabal upon his own head. ^{the LORD returned} And David sent and ^{spoke concerning} Abigail, to take her to him to wife. ^{communed with} And when the servants of David were come to Abigail to Carmel, they spake unto her, saying, David ^{hath} sent us unto thee, to take thee to him to wife. ^{on} And she arose, ^{with} and bowed herself her face to the earth, and said, Behold, ^{thine handmaid is} let thine handmaid be a servant to wash the feet of the servants of my lord. ^{thine handmaid is} And Abigail hasted, and arose, and rode upon an ass, with five damsels of hers that ^{followed} her; and she went after ^{went} the messengers of David, and became his wife. ^{became} David also took Ahinoam of ^{were also} Jezreel; ^{both of them his} and they wives. ^{Now} But Saul had given Michal his daughter, David's wife, to ^{Phalti} ^{Phalti} the son of Laish, which was of Gallim.

26 ^{And the Ziphites came} unto Saul to Gibeah, saying, Doth not David hide himself in the hill of Hachilah, which is before ^{the desert?} ^{Jeshimon} Then Saul arose, and went down to ^{the wilderness of Ziph, having} three thousand chosen men of Israel with him, to seek David in the wilderness of Ziph. ^{And} Saul pitched in the hill of Hachilah, which is before ^{the desert,} ^{Jeshimon} by the way. But David abode in the wilderness, and he saw that Saul came after him into the wilderness. ^{David therefore} sent out spies, and understood that Saul was come ^{of a certainty} ^{in very deed.} ^{And David arose, and came} to the place where Saul had

pitched: and David beheld the place where Saul lay, and ^{Abner the son of Ner, the captain of his host:} and Saul lay ^{within} the place of the wagons, and the people pitched round about him. ^{the trench,} Then answered David and said to Ahimelech the Hittite, and to Abishai the son of Zeruiah, brother to Joab, saying, Who will go down with me to Saul to the camp? And Abishai said, I will go down with thee. ^{So} David and Abishai came to the people by night: and, behold, Saul lay sleeping within ^{the place of the wagons, with} ^{trench, and} his spear stuck in the ground ^{at his} ^{head: and} ^{bolster: but} Abner and the people lay round about him. ^{Then said Abishai} to David, ^{God hath delivered} ^{thine enemy into thine hand} this day: now therefore let me smite him, I pray thee, with the spear ^{even to the earth at} ^{one stroke,} ^{once,} and I will not smite him the second time. ^{And David said} to Abishai, Destroy him not: for who can ^{put} ^{stretch} forth his hand ^{against the LORD's anointed,} and be guiltless? ^{And David said} ^{David said} ^{As the LORD liveth,} ^{the LORD shall smite him;} ^{or} his day shall come to die; ^{or} he shall ^{go down} ^{descend} into battle, and perish. ^{The LORD forbid that} I should ^{put} ^{stretch} forth mine hand ^{against the LORD's anointed:} ^{but now take, I pray thee,} ^{but, I pray thee, take thou now} ^{the spear} ^{that is} ^{at his} ^{head,} ^{bolster,} and the cruse of water, and let us go. ^{So David took the spear and the cruse of water from Saul's} ^{head} ^{bolster;} and they gat them away, and no man saw it, nor knew it, neither ^{did any awake:} ^{awaked} for they were all asleep; because ^{a deep sleep} from the LORD was fallen upon

R.V. ¹ In 2 Sam. 3. 15, *Phalti*.
Or, either

A.V. * Heb. at her feet.

² Or, *Jeshimon*. See ch. 23. 13.

[†] *Phalti*, 2 Sam. 3. 15.

³ Or, to a set place. See ch. 23. 23.

[†] Or, midst of his carriages.

[§] Heb. shut up.

them. ¹³ Then David went over to the other side, and stood on the top of ^{the mountain} ^{an hill} afar off; a great space being between them:

¹⁴ and David cried to the people, and to Abner the son of Ner, saying, Answerest thou not, Abner? Then Abner answered and said, Who art thou that criest to the king? ¹⁵ And David said to Abner, Art not thou a *valiant* man? and who is like to thee in Israel? wherefore then hast thou not kept ^{watch over} thy lord the king? for there came one of the people in to destroy the king thy lord. ¹⁶ This thing is not good that thou hast done. ^c As the LORD liveth, ye are ^{1 d} worthy to die, because ye have not kept ^{watch over} your ^{lord,} ^{master,} the LORD's anointed. And ^{now,} ^{see,} where the king's spear is, and the cruse of water that was ^{at his} ^{head,} ^{bolster.}

¹⁷ And Saul knew David's voice, and said, ^{Is this thy voice,} my son David? And David said, It is my voice, my lord, O king. ¹⁸ And he said, ^{Wherefore doth} my lord ^{thus} pursue after his servant? for what have I done? or what evil is in mine hand? ¹⁹ Now therefore, I pray thee, let my lord the king hear the words of his servant. If ^{it be} ^{the} the LORD that hath ^{stirred thee up} against me, let him ²¹ accept an offering: but if ^{it be} ^{they be} the children of men, cursed be they before the LORD; ² for they have driven me out this day ^{that I should not cleave from abiding} unto ⁱⁿ the inheritance of the LORD, saying, Go, serve other gods. ²⁰ Now therefore, let not my blood fall to the earth ^{away from} before the ^{presence} ^{face} of the LORD: for the king of Israel is come out to seek ⁴⁰ a flea, as when one doth

hunt a partridge in the mountains. ²¹ Then said Saul, ^a I have sinned: return, my son David: for I will no more do thee harm, because my ^{life} ^{soul} was precious in thine eyes this day: behold, I have played the fool, and have erred exceedingly.

²² And David answered and said, Behold ^{the} ^{spear,} ^{O king!} let then ^{king's spear!} ^{and let} one of the young men come over and fetch it. ²³ ^{And the LORD shall} ^{The LORD} render to every man his righteousness and his faithfulness: ^{forasmuch as} ^{for} the LORD delivered thee into my hand ^{to-day,} ^{and} I would not ^{put} ^{stretch} forth mine hand against the LORD's anointed. ²⁴ And, behold, as thy life was much set by this day in mine eyes, so let my life be much set by in the eyes of the LORD, and let him deliver me out of all tribulation. ²⁵ Then Saul said to David, Blessed be thou, my son David: thou shalt both do

^{mightily,} ^{great things,} and ^{shalt surely} ^{also shalt still} ^{prevail.} So David went ^{on} his way, and Saul returned to his place. ¹ And David said in his

27 heart, I shall now ^{perish} one day by the hand of Saul: there is nothing better for me than that I should ^{speedily} escape into the land of the Philistines; and Saul shall despair of me, to seek me any more in all the borders ^{of Israel:} ^{any coast} so shall I escape out of his hand. ² And David arose, and ^{he passed} ^{over,} ^{over} with ^{the} ^{him,} ^{unto} ^{Achish} ^{Achish,} the son of Maach, king of Gath. ³ And David dwelt with Achish at Gath, he and his men, every man with his household, even David with ^{his} ^{two} wives, Ahinoam the Jezreelitess, and

^a ch. 15. 24.
Cp. ch. 24. 17.
16.

^b Cp. Ps. 7. 8
& 18. 30.

^c ver. 10.

^d ch. 20. 31
(mg. for mg.).
2 Sam. 12. 9
(mg. for mg.).
Cp. 1 Kin. 2. 26
(mg. for mg.).

^e ver. 7, 11.

^f ch. 24. 16.

^g Cp. Gen.
22. 21.

^h ch. 24. 9.
11.

ⁱ Gen. 3. 21
(for mg.).
Lev. 25. 31
(for mg.).

^j Cp. Ps.
120. 5.
^k ch. 23. 13.
Cp. 2 Sam. 15.
16.
^l 2 Sam. 14.
16
& 20. 19
& 21. 3.
^m ch. 21. 10.
Cp. 1 Kin. 2.
28.

ⁿ See ch.
25. 43.
^o ch. 24. 14.

R.V. ¹ Heb. sons of death.
reading is, the king's spear.

A.V. ^a Heb. the sons of death.

² Heb. small.

[†] Heb. small.

³ Or, have no share in.

[†] Heb. cleaving.

⁴ The Sept. has, my life.

[§] Heb. be consumed.

⁵ Another

Abigail the Carmelitess, Nabal's wife. ⁴ And it was told Saul that David was fled to Gath: and he sought no more again for him.

⁵ And David said unto Achish, If ^{now} ^{I have} ^{now} found grace in thine eyes, let them give me a place in ^{one of the cities} ^{some town} in the ¹country, that I may dwell there: for why should thy servant dwell in the royal city with thee? ⁶ Then Achish gave him ¹Ziklag that day: wherefore Ziklag pertaineth unto the kings of Judah unto this day.

⁷ And ^{the} ^{number of the days that} ^{time} David dwelt in the ¹country of the Philistines was ¹a full year and four months. ⁸ And David ⁹and his men went up, and made a raid upon ^{the} ^{invaded} Geshurites, and ^{the} ^{Girzites} ^{Geshurites}, and ^{the} ^{Amalekites}: for those ^{nations} were of ^{old} the inhabitants of the land, ^{which} were of old, ^{as} thou goest to Shur, even unto the land of Egypt. ⁹ And David smote the land, and ^{saved} ^{left} neither man nor woman alive, and took away the sheep, and the oxen, and the asses, and the camels, and the ^{apparel}: and he returned, and came to Achish.

¹⁰ And Achish said, ¹¹Whither have ye ^{made} ^{a raid to-day} ^{road to day}? And David said, Against the ^{South} ^{South} ^{South} of Judah, and against the ^{South} ^{South} of ^{the} Jerahmeelites, and against the ^{South} ^{South} of ^{the} Kenites. ¹¹ And David saved neither man nor woman alive, to bring ^{them} ^{tidings} to Gath, saying, Lest they should tell on us, saying, So did David, and so ^{hath been} ^{will be} his manner all the while he ^{hath dwelt} ^{dwelleth} in the ¹country of the Philistines. ¹² And Achish believed David, saying, He hath made his people Israel ¹utterly

to abhor him; therefore he shall be my servant for ever.

¹ And it came to pass **28** in those days, ^athat the Philistines gathered their ^bhosts ^{armies} together for warfare, to fight with Israel. And Achish said unto David, Know thou assuredly, that thou shalt go out with me ^{in the host,} ^{to battle,} thou and thy men. ² And David said to Achish, ^{Therefore} ^{Surely} thou shalt know what thy servant ^{will} ^{can} do. And Achish said to David, Therefore will I make thee keeper of mine head for ever.

³ Now ¹Samuel was dead, and all Israel had lamented him, and buried him ¹in Ramah, even in his own city. And Saul had put away ¹those that had familiar spirits, and the wizards, out of the land. ⁴ And the Philistines gathered themselves together, and came and pitched ¹in Shunem: and Saul gathered all Israel together, and they pitched ¹in Gilboa. ⁵ And when Saul saw the host of the Philistines, he was afraid, and his heart trembled greatly. ⁶ And when Saul inquired of the LORD, ^{the} LORD answered him not, neither ^{by} dreams, nor ^{by} Urim, nor by prophets. ⁷ Then said Saul unto his servants, ¹Seek me a woman that hath a familiar spirit, that I may go to her, and inquire of her. And his servants said to him, Behold, there is a woman that hath a familiar spirit at ¹En-dor. ⁸ And Saul ¹disguised himself, and put on other raiment, and ^{went,} ^{he went,} and two men with him, and they came to the woman by night: and he said, ^{Divine unto me, I pray thee,} ^{I pray thee, divine unto me} by the familiar spirit, and bring

R.V. ¹ Heb. *held*. ² Another reading is, *Girzites*. ³ Heb. *camp*.

A.V. ⁴ Heb. *the number of days*. ⁵ Heb. *a year of days*.

⁶ Heb. *to drink*.

⁷ Some copies of the Sept. have, *from Tola*.

⁸ Or, *Gersites*.

⁹ Or, *Did you not make a road, &c.*

me ^{up whomsoever} I shall name unto thee. ⁸ And the woman said unto him, Behold, thou knowest what Saul hath done, ^b how he hath cut off those that have familiar spirits, and the wizards, out of the land: wherefore then layest thou a snare for my life, to cause me to die? ¹⁰ And Saul sware to her by the LORD, saying, 'As the LORD liveth, there shall no ¹ punishment happen to thee for this thing. ¹¹ Then said the woman, Whom shall I bring up unto thee? And he said, Bring me up Samuel. ¹² And when the woman saw Samuel, she cried with a loud voice: and the woman spake to Saul, saying, Why hast thou deceived me? for thou art Saul. ¹³ And the king said unto her, Be not afraid: for what ^{seest} thou? And the woman said unto Saul, I ^{see} ^a god coming up out of the earth. ¹⁴ And he said unto her, 'What form is he of? And she said, An old man cometh up; and he is covered ^{with} a robe. And Saul perceived that it was Samuel, and he ^{bowed} with his face to the ground, and ^{did} ^{bowed} obedience. ¹⁵ And Samuel said to Saul, Why hast thou disquieted me, to bring me up? And Saul answered, I am sore distressed; for the Philistines make war against me, and ⁹ God is departed from me, and ^h answereth me no more, neither ¹ by prophets, nor by dreams: therefore I have called thee, that thou mayest make known unto me what I shall do. ¹⁶ And Samuel said, 'Wherefore then dost thou ask of me, seeing the LORD is departed from thee, and ^{is} become thine ^{adversary}? ¹⁷ And the LORD hath ^{wrought} for done ^{it} to himself, as he spake by ^{me}: for the

a ch. 15. 2.

b See ver. 3.

c See Ruth 2. 12.

d ch. 21. 2.

e See Judg. 12. 2.

f ch. 15. 27.

g ch. 18. 14 & 18. 12. A ver. 6.

h Ecclus. 42. 20.

i ch. 15. 28.

LORD hath rent the kingdom out of thine hand, and given it to thy neighbour, even to David. ¹⁸ 'Because thou obeyedst not the voice of the LORD, ^{and didst not execute his} ^{nor executedst} his fierce wrath upon Amalek, therefore hath the LORD done this thing unto thee this day. ¹⁹ Moreover the LORD will ^{deliver} Israel ^{also} ^{also} deliver Israel with thee into the hand of the Philistines: and ^{to-morrow} ^{to-morrow} shalt thou ^{and thy sons} be with me: the LORD ^{also} shall deliver the host of Israel ^{also} into the hand of the Philistines. ²⁰ Then Saul ^{fell} straightway ^{his full length} upon the earth, and was sore afraid, because of the words of Samuel: and there was no strength in him; for he had eaten no bread all the day, nor all the night. ²¹ And the woman came unto Saul, and saw that he was sore troubled, and said unto him, Behold, thine handmaid hath ^{hearkened} unto thy voice, and ^{obeyed} 'I have put my life in my hand, and have hearkened unto thy words which thou spakest unto me. ²² Now therefore, I pray thee, hearken thou also unto the voice of thine handmaid, and let me set a morsel of bread before thee; and eat, that thou mayest have strength, when thou goest on thy way. ²³ But he refused, and said, I will not eat. But his servants, together with the woman, ^{constrained} ^{compelled} him; and he hearkened unto their voice. So he arose from the earth, and sat upon the bed. ²⁴ And the woman had a ^{fatted} ^{fat} calf in the house; and she hasted, and killed ^{it}; and ^{she} took flour, and kneaded it, and did bake unleavened bread thereof: ²⁵ and she brought it before Saul, and

R.V. 1 Or, *guilt* come upon thee. 2 Or, *gods*
Some ancient authorities read, *done unto thee*.

A.V. * Heb. *What is his form?*

† Heb. *wrote haste, and felt with the fulness of his stature.*

3 The Sept. has, *is on the side of thy neighbour*.

4 Or, *done unto him*

5 Or, *for himself*.

6 Heb. *mine hand*.

before his servants; and they did eat. Then they rose up, and went away that night.

¹ "Now the Philistines **29** gathered together all their ^{hosts} armies to ^bAphek: and the Israelites pitched by ^{the} fountain which is in ^dJezreel. ² And ^ethe lords of the Philistines passed on by hundreds, and by thousands: ^{and} but David and his men passed on in the ^{rearward} ^{rereward} ^fwith Achish. ³ Then said the princes of the Philistines, What *do* these Hebrews *here*? And Achish said unto the princes of the Philistines, Is not this David, the servant of Saul the king of Israel, which hath been with me ^{these} ^{days} or these years, ^{and} I have found no fault in him since he fell *away* unto me unto this day? ⁴ But ^{And} ^{the} the princes of the Philistines were wroth with him; and the princes of the Philistines said unto him, Make ^{the} ^{man} ^{this} ^{fellow} return, that he may go ^{back} ^{again} ^{to} his place ^{where} ^{which} thou hast appointed him, and let him not go down with us to battle, ^{lest} in the battle he ^{become} ^{be} an adversary to us: for wherewith should ^{this} ^{fellow} ^{he} reconcile himself unto his ^{lord} ^{master}? should it not be with the heads of these men? ⁵ Is not this David, of whom they sang one to another in dances, saying, ⁶ Saul hath slain ^{slew} his thousands, And David his ten thousands? ⁶ Then Achish called David, and said unto him, Surely, ^{as} the LORD liveth, thou hast been upright, and ^{thy} going out and thy coming in with me in the host is good in my sight: for I have not found evil in thee since the day of thy coming unto me unto this day: nevertheless ^{the} the lords

favour thee not. ⁷ Wherefore now return, and go in peace, that thou ^{displease} not the lords of the Philistines. ⁸ And David said unto Achish, But what have I done? and what hast thou found in thy servant so long as I have been ^{before} ^{with} thee unto this day, that I may not go ^{and} fight against the enemies of my lord the king? ⁹ And Achish answered and said to David, I know that thou art good in my sight, ^{as} as an angel of God: notwithstanding ^{the} the princes of the Philistines have said, He shall not go up with us to the battle. ¹⁰ Wherefore now rise up early in the morning ^{with} ^{the} ^{servants} ^{thy} ^{master's} of thy lord ^{servants} that are come with thee: and as soon as ye be up early in the morning, and have light, depart. ¹¹ So David ^{rose} ^{up} ^{early}, ^{he} ^{and} ^{his} ^{men} ^{rose} up early, to depart in the morning, to return into the land of the Philistines. And the Philistines went up to ^dJezreel.

¹ And it came to pass, **30** when David and his men were come to ¹Ziklag on the third day, that ^{the} the Amalekites had ^{made} ^a ^{raid} upon the South, and upon Ziklag, and ^{had} smitten Ziklag, and burned it with fire; ² and had taken ^{captive} the women ^{and} ^{all} that were ^{therein}, both small and captives, ^{therein}: they slew not ^{great}: they slew not any, ^{any}, either great or small, but carried them ^{off}, and went ^{on} their way. ³ And ^{when} David and his men came to the city, ^{and}, behold, it was burned with fire; and their wives, and their sons, and their daughters, were taken captives. ⁴ Then David and the people that were with him lifted up their voice and wept, until they had no more power to weep. ⁵ And David's ^{two} wives were taken captives, Ahinoam the

^a ch. 28. 1.

^b ch. 4. 1.
^c Judg. 7. 1.

^d Josh. 17.
^e Josh. 13. 3.

^f ch. 28. 1, 2.

^g 2 Sam. 14.
^h 17, 20
ⁱ 19. 27.

^A Cp. 1 Chr. 12. 19, 22.
ⁱ Cp. ch. 27. 7.
^j Cp. Dan. 6. 5.

^k ch. 27. 6
^l 30. 1.

^m ch. 28. 4, 11.

ⁿ Cp. ch. 14.
^o ch. 27. 8.
^p Cp. ch. 15. 3, 7.
^q ver. 14.

^r ch. 18. 7
^s 21. 11.

^t See ch. 20. 3.

^u 2 Sam. 3. 26.
^v 1 Kin. 19. 27.
^w 121. 8.
^x 1 Sam. 27. 32.

^y See ch. 25. 42, 43.

¹ V. * Heb. thou art not good in the eyes of the lords.

† Heb. do not evil in the eyes of the lords.

‡ Heb. before thee.

Jezreelitess, and Abigail the wife of Nabal the Carmelite. ⁶ And David was greatly distressed; for the people spake ^b of stoning him, because the soul of all the people was ^cgrieved, every man for his sons and for his daughters: but David ^dstrengthened ^eencouraged himself in the LORD his God.

⁷ And David said to Abiathar the priest, ^fthe son of Ahimelech, I pray thee, bring me hither the ephod. And Abiathar brought thither the ephod to David. ⁸ And David inquired ^gof the LORD, saying, ^hshall I pursue after this ⁱtroop, shall I overtake them? And he answered him, Pursue: for thou shalt surely overtake them, ^jand shalt without fail recover ^kall. ⁹ So David went, he and ^lthe six hundred men that were with him, and came to the brook Besor, where those that were left behind stayed. ¹⁰ But David pursued, he and four hundred men: ^mfor two hundred ⁿstayed ^oabode behind, which were so faint that they could not go over the brook Besor: ^pand they found an Egyptian in the field, and brought him to David, and gave him bread, and he did eat; and they ^qgave him water to drink: ^rand they gave him a piece of a cake of figs, and two clusters of ^sraisins: and when he had eaten, ^this spirit came again to him: for he had eaten no bread, nor drunk any water, three days and three nights. ¹³ And David said unto him, To whom belongeth thou? and whence art thou? And he said, I am a young man of Egypt, servant to an Amalekite; and my master left me, because three days ago I fell sick. ¹⁴ We made ^uan invasion upon

the ^vSouth ^wSouth of ^xthe Cherethites, and upon ^ythat ^zthe coast which belongeth to Judah, and upon the ^{aa}South ^{ab}South of Caleb; and we burned Ziklag with fire. ¹⁵ And David said to him, ^{ac}Will ^{ad}Canst thou bring me down to this ^{ae}troop ^{af}company? And he said, Swear unto me by God, that thou wilt neither kill me, nor deliver me ^{ag}up into the hands of my master, and I will bring thee down to this ^{ah}troop ^{ai}company. ¹⁶ And when he had brought him down, behold, they were spread abroad ^{aj}over ^{ak}upon all the ground, eating and drinking, and feasting, ^{al}dancing, ^{am}because of all the great spoil that they had taken out of the land of the Philistines, and out of the land of Judah. ¹⁷ And David smote them from the twilight even unto the evening of ^{an}the next day: and there escaped not a man of them, save four hundred young men, which rode upon ^{ao}camels ^{ap}and fied. ¹⁸ And David recovered all that the Amalekites had ^{aq}taken ^{ar}carried away: and David rescued his two wives. ¹⁹ And there was nothing lacking to them, neither small nor great, neither sons nor daughters, neither spoil, nor any thing that they had taken to them: ^{as}David brought back ^{at}recovered all. ²⁰ And David took all the flocks and the herds, ^{au}which they drave before those other cattle, and said, This is David's spoil. ²¹ And David came to ^{av}the two hundred men, which were so faint that they could not follow David, whom ^{aw}also they had made ^{ax}to abide ^{ay}at the brook Besor: and they went forth to meet David, and to meet the people that were with him: and when David came near ^{az}to the people, he ^{ba}saluted them. ²² Then answered all the

^a 2 Sam. 2. 18
^b 15. 18
^c 20. 7, 28.
^d 1 Kin. 1. 33, 44.
^e 1 Chr. 18. 17.
^f Cp. Ezek. 25.
^g 14.
^h Zeph. 2. 5.
ⁱ Cp. Ex. 17. 4.
^j Num. 14. 10.

^k ch. 28. 6, 9.

^l Cp. ch. 25. 5.

^m See ch. 22. 10.

ⁿ Cp. 1 Chr. 12. 21.

^o ver. 18.

^p See ch. 28. 13.

^q ver. 8.

^r ver. 21.

^s Judg. 15. 18.
^t Cp. ch. 14. 27.

^u ver. 10.

^v Judg. 18. 18. (for mg.).
^w ver. 1.

R.V. ¹ Or, Shall I pursue

A.V. ² Heb. bitter.

³ Or, amidst

⁴ Heb. their morrow.

⁵ Or, with

⁶ Or, asked them of their welfare

⁷ Or, asked them how they did.

wicked men and ¹⁴men of ²Belial, of ³those that went with David, and said, Because they went not with us, we will not give them ^{ought} of the spoil that we have recovered, save to every man his wife and his children, that they may lead them away, and depart. ²³ Then said David, Ye shall not do so, my brethren, with that which the LORD hath given ^{unto} us, who hath preserved us, and delivered the ^{troop} ^{company} that came against us into our hand. ²⁴ And ^{For} who will hearken unto you in this matter? ⁴for ^{but} as his ^{share} ^{part} is that goeth down to the battle, so shall his ^{share} ^{part} be that tarrieth by the stuff: they shall ^{share} ^{part} alike. ²⁵ And it was so from that day ¹forward, that he made it a statute and an ordinance for ^{Israel} ^{Israel} unto this day.

²⁶ And when David came to Ziklag, he sent of the spoil unto the elders of Judah, even to his friends, saying, Behold a ³¹present for you of the spoil of the enemies of the LORD; ²⁷ to them which were in ^mBeth-el, and to them which were in ^{Ramoth} ^{south} of the South, ^{Ramoth} ^{south} and to them which were in ^{Jattir}; ²⁸ and to them which were in ²Aroer, and to them which were in Siphmoth, and to them which were in ³Eshetmon; ^{Eshetmon} ²⁹ and to them which were in ^{Racal} ^{Racal} ^{Rachal}, and to them which were in the cities of ⁴the Jerahmeelites, and to them which were in the cities of ^{the} ^{Kenites}; ³⁰ and to them which were in ¹Hormah, and to them which were in ^{Cor-ashan} ^{Chor-ashan}, and to them which were in ^{Athach}; ³¹ and to them which were in ⁴Hebron, and to all the places where David himself and his men were wont to haunt.

a See Deut. 12. 13 (for mg.)
b For ver. 1-12, see 1 Chr. 10. 1-12.

c ch. 28. 4
Cp. 2 Sam. 1. 4, 21
d 21. 12.

d 1 Chr. 2. 22
e Cp. ch. 14. 42
f Cp. 2 Sam. 1. 6

g Cp. Judg. 2. 54

A Cp. Num. 21. 27
B Josh. 22. 2
C See Judg. 14. 2

j Cp. 2 Sam. 1. 14

k Cp. 2 Sam. 1. 10

l See ch. 25. 27 (mg. for mg.)

m Gen. 22. 19
See Judg. 1. 22-26

n Cp. Josh. 12. 8

o Josh. 15. 48

p Deut. 2. 38
Josh. 13. 16

q Josh. 15. 50

r ch. 27. 10

s See Judg. 1. 16

t Judg. 1. 17

u Josh. 14. 13-15

v Judg. 1. 10

w 2 Sam. 2. 1-4

x Cp. 2 Sam. 1. 20

y Cp. Judg. 12. 23, 24

z Cp. ch. 21. 9

¹ ^b Now the Philistines ³¹ fought against Israel: and the men of Israel fled from before the Philistines, and fell down ⁶slain ⁶in mount Gilboa. ² And the Philistines followed hard upon Saul and upon his sons; and the Philistines slew ^dJonathan, and ^eAbinadab, and ^fMalchi-shua, the sons of Saul. ³ And the battle went sore against Saul, and the ^harchers ^{overlook} ^{hit} him; and he was ^{greatly} ^{distressed} ^{by} ^{reason} ^{sore} ^{wounded} of the archers. ⁴ Then said Saul ^{unto} his armourbearer, Draw thy sword, and thrust me through therewith; lest these ¹uncircumcised come and thrust me through, and ⁷abuse me. But his armourbearer would not; ¹for he was sore afraid. Therefore Saul took ^{his} sword, ²and fell upon it. ⁵ And when his armourbearer saw that Saul was dead, he ^{likewise} ^{fell} ^{likewise} upon his sword, and died with him. ⁶ So Saul died, and his three sons, and his armourbearer, and all his men, that same day together. ⁷ And when the men of Israel that were on the other side of the valley, and they that were ^{beyond} on the other side Jordan, saw that the men of Israel fled, and that Saul and his sons were dead, they forsook the cities, and fled; and the Philistines came and dwelt in them. ⁸ And it came to pass on the morrow, when the Philistines came to strip the slain, that they found Saul and his three sons fallen in mount Gilboa. ⁹ And they cut off his head, and stripped off his armour, and sent into the land of the Philistines round about, ^{to} ^{publish} ^{it} ⁱⁿ unto the house of their idols, and ^{to} among the people. ¹⁰ And ^{they}

R.V. ¹ Or, base fellows ² That is, worthless.
Bor-ashan. ³ Or, wounded ⁴ In ch. 14. 48, Zebai.

⁵ Heb. men. ⁶ Heb. and forward.
⁷ Heb. found him. ¹¹ Or, mock me.

⁸ Heb. blessing.

⁹ Or, make a mock of me

¹⁰ Heb. blessing.

¹¹ According to many MSS. and versions.

¹² Or, wounded.

¹³ Heb. shooters, men.

put his armour in the house of ^{the} Ashtaroth: and they fastened his body to the wall of ^bBeth-shan. ¹¹ And when the inhabitants of Jabesh-gilead heard ^{of} that which the Philistines had done to ^{Saul}; ¹² all the valiant men arose, and went all

^a See Judg. 2. 13.
^b Josh. 17. 11.
^c 2 Sam. 21. 10.
See ch. 11. 1.—11.
^d Cp. 2 Chr. 16. 14 & 21. 19
& Jer. 34. 5.
^e 2 Sam. 21. 12. 14.
^f 2 Sam. 2. 4—7.
^g Cp. ch. 22. 6.
^h Cp. Gen. 50. 10.

night, and took the body of Saul and the bodies of his sons from the wall of ^{Beth-shan}; and they came to Jabesh, ^{and} burnt them there. ¹³ And they took their bones, ^{and} buried them under ^{the tamarisk tree in} Jabesh, and ^{a tree at} fasted seven days.

THE SECOND BOOK OF SAMUEL.

[4. V.], OTHERWISE CALLED, THE SECOND BOOK OF THE KINGS.

¹ ^{AND} ^{NOW} it came to pass after **I** the death of Saul, when David was returned ^afrom the slaughter of the Amalekites, and David had abode two days in Ziklag; ² it came even to pass on the third day, that, behold, ^ba man came out of the camp from Saul ^cwith his clothes rent, and earth upon his head: and so it was, when he came to David, that ^dhe fell to the earth, and did obeisance. ³ And David said unto him, From whence comest thou? And he said unto him, Out of the camp of Israel am I escaped. ⁴ And David said unto him, ^eHow went the matter? I pray thee, tell me. And he answered, ^fThe people are fled from the battle, and many of the people also are fallen and dead; and Saul and Jonathan his son are dead also. ⁵ And David said unto the young man that told him, How knowest thou that Saul and Jonathan his son be dead? ⁶ And the young man that told him said, ^gAs I happened by chance upon mount

^a See 1 Sam. 30. 17—20.

^b ch. 4. 10.
^c See Josh. 7. 6.
^d Cp. Judg. 8. 54.

^e ch. 14. 4.

^f Cp. 2 Kin. 11. 12.
^g Cp. 1 Sam. 4. 16.

^h ch. 13. 31.
Cp. ch. 3. 31.
See Josh. 7. 6.

ⁱ Cp. ch. 3. 33.

^j For ver. 6—10, see 1 Sam. 31. 1—4
1 Chr. 10. 1—4.

Gilboa, behold, Saul leaned upon his spear; and, lo, the chariots and the horsemen followed hard after him. ⁷ And when he looked behind him, he saw me, and called unto me. And I answered, ¹Here am I. ⁸ And he said unto me, Who art thou? And I answered him, I am an Amalekite. ⁹ And he said unto ^{me}, ^{and} stand, I pray thee, ^{beside} ^{me}, and slay ^{me}; for ²anguish ^{hath} taken hold of me; ^{because} my life is yet whole in me. ¹⁰ So I stood ^{beside} ^{upon} him, and slew him, because I was sure that he could not live after that he was fallen: ^{and} I took the crown that was upon his head, and the bracelet that was on his arm, and have brought them hither unto my lord. ¹¹ Then David took hold on his clothes, and ^{rent} them; and likewise all the men that were with him: ¹² and they mourned, and wept, ^{and} fasted until even, for Saul, and for Jonathan his son, and for the people of the LORD, and for the house of Israel; because they were fallen by the sword.

A.V. * Or, concerning him.
embroidered coat hindereth me, that my, &c.

R.V. † Or, over
† Heb. What was, &c.

* Or, piddiness
† Heb. Behold me.

‡ Or, my coat of mail, or, my

¹³ And David said unto the young man that told him, Whence art thou? And he answered, I am the son of a stranger, an Amalekite. ¹⁴ And David said unto him, How wast thou not ^bafraid to ^{put} stretch forth thine hand to destroy ^dthe LORD's anointed? ¹⁵ And ^eDavid called one of the young men, and said, Go near, and fall upon him. And he smote him that he died. ¹⁶ And David said unto him, ^gThy blood be upon thy head; for thy mouth hath testified against thee, saying, I have slain ^dthe LORD's anointed.

¹⁷ And David ⁱlamented with this lamentation over Saul and over Jonathan his son: ¹⁸ ^{and} ^{(Also} he bade them teach the children of Judah ^{the song} ^{us} of the bow: behold, it is written in ^kthe book ^{of} ¹Jashar. ¹⁹ ²Thy glory, O Israel, The beauty of Israel is slain upon thy high ^{places} ^{places}:

^{How} are the mighty fallen!

²⁰ ^mTell it not in Gath, ^oPublish it not in the streets of Ashkelon; Askelon;

²¹ ^pLest the daughters of the Philistines rejoice, Lest the daughters of ^qthe uncircumcised triumph.

²¹ ^r'Ye mountains of Gilboa, Let there be no ^{dew} ^{neither} ^{let there be} ^{rain} ^{upon you,} ^{neither} ^{fields of} ^{offerings:} ^{rain,} ^{nor}

For there the shield of the mighty ^{was} ^{is} vilely cast away, The shield of Saul, ^{as though he had} ^{'not been} ^{'anointed with oil.}

²² From the blood of the slain, from the fat of the mighty, ^sThe bow of Jonathan turned not back, And the sword of Saul returned not empty.

²³ Saul and Jonathan were lovely and ^{'pleasant} in their lives, And in their death they were not ^{divided:} ^{divided:}

They were ^{'swifter} than eagles, They were ^{'stronger} than lions.

²⁴ Ye daughters of Israel, weep over Saul,

Who clothed you in ^{scarlet} ^{scarlet,} with ^{delicately} ^{other} ^{delights,}

^{'Who} put on ornaments of gold upon your apparel.

²⁵ ^hHow are the mighty fallen in the midst of the battle!

^o Jonathan is slain upon thy high places. ^{Jonathan} ^{is} ^{slain} ^{upon thy} ^{in thine}

²⁶ I am distressed for thee, my brother Jonathan:

Very pleasant hast thou been unto me:

^{'Thy} love to me was wonderful,

Passing the love of women.

²⁷ ^hHow are the mighty fallen, And the weapons of war perished!

¹ And it came to pass after this, that David ^{'inquired} of the LORD, saying, Shall I go up into any of the cities of Judah? And the LORD said unto him, Go up. And David said, Whither shall I go up? And he said, Unto ^{'Hebron.} ² So David went up thither, and ^{'his} two wives also, Ahinoam the Jezreelitess, and Abigail ^{the wife of} ^{Nabal's} ^{Nabal} the Carmelite. ³ And ^{'his} men that were with him did David bring up, every man with his household: and they dwelt in the cities of Hebron. ⁴ And the men of Judah came, and there they anointed David ^{'king} over the house of Judah.

And they told David, saying, ^{'The} ^{That the} men of Jabesh-gilead were they that buried Saul. ⁵ And

^a Cp. Jer. 4. 12.
^b Hab. 1. 8.
^c Cp. 1 Sam. 24. 6, 10.
^d 25. 9.
^e 31. 4.
^f Cp. Judg. 14. 15.
^g See 1 Sam. 12. 3.
^h ch. 4. 10.
ⁱ Cp. Esak. 16. 11.

^j Cp. ch. 3. 29.
^k Josh. 2. 19.
^l 1 Kin. 2. 32, 37.
^m Matt. 27. 35.
ⁿ ver. 19.

^o Cp. ch. 8. 32.
^p 2 Chr. 35. 26.

^q See 1 Sam. 16. 1, 3.

^r Josh. 10. 13.

^s ver. 26, 27.

^t Mic. 1. 10.
^u See 1 Sam. 22. 10.

^v Cp. 1 Sam. 31. 9.

^w Cp. Ex. 15. 20.

^x Judg. 11. 34.

^y See Judg. 14. 3.

^z See Josh. 14. 13.

^{aa} 1 Sam. 31. 1.

^{ab} See 1 Sam. 23. 42, 43.

^{ac} 1 Sam. 27. 2, 3.

^{ad} 30. 1.

^{ae} See 1 Chr. 12. 1-22.

^{af} Cp. 1 Sam. 10. 1.

^{ag} ch. 5. 5.

^{ah} Cp. 1 Sam. 18. 4.

^{ai} 1 Sam. 31. 11-13.

R.V. ¹ Or, The Upright
² Or, O Jonathan, slain &c.

³ Or, The psalle

⁴ Or, defiled

⁵ Or, as of one not anointed

⁶ Heb. with delights

A.V. ⁷ Or, of the upright.

⁸ Or, sweet.

David sent messengers unto the men of Jabesh-gilead, and said unto them, "Blessed be ye of the LORD, that ye have shewed this kindness unto your lord, even unto Saul, and have buried him. ⁶ And now the LORD shew kindness and truth unto you: and I also will requite you this kindness, because ye have done this thing. ⁷ Now therefore let your hands be strengthened, and be ye valiant: for Saul your lord is dead, and also the house of Judah have anointed me king over them.

⁸ Now Abner the son of Ner, captain of Saul's host, had taken Ish-bosheth the son of Saul, and brought him over to Mahanaim; ⁹ and he made him king over Gilead, and over the Ashurites, and over Jezreel, and over Ephraim, and over Benjamin, and over all Israel. ¹⁰ (Ish-bosheth Saul's son was forty years old when he began to reign over Israel, and he reigned two years.) But the house of Judah followed David. ¹¹ And the time that David was king in Hebron over the house of Judah was seven years and six months.

¹² And Abner the son of Ner, and the servants of Ish-bosheth the son of Saul, went out from Mahanaim to Gibeon. ¹³ And Joab the son of Zeruiah, and the servants of David, went out, and met together by the pool of Gibeon: and they sat down, the one on the one side of the pool, and the other on the other side of the pool. ¹⁴ And Abner said to Joab, Let the young men, I pray thee, arise and play before us. And Joab said, Let them arise.

¹⁵ Then they arose and went over by number: twelve of Benjamin, which pertained to Ish-bosheth the son of Saul, and twelve of the servants of David. ¹⁶ And they caught every one his fellow by the head, and thrust his sword in his fellow's side; so they fell down together: wherefore that place was called "Helkath-hazzurim, which is in Gibeon. ¹⁷ And the battle was very sore that day; and Abner was beaten, and the men of Israel, before the servants of David. ¹⁸ And there were three sons of Zeruiah were there, Joab, and Abishai, and Asahel: and Asahel was as light of foot as a wild roe. ¹⁹ And Asahel pursued after Abner; and in going he turned not to the right hand nor to the left from following Abner. ²⁰ Then Abner looked behind him, and said, Is it thou, Asahel? And he answered, I am. ²¹ And Abner said to him, Turn thee aside to thy right hand or to thy left, and lay thee hold on one of the young men, and take thee his armour. But Asahel would not turn aside from following of him. ²² And Abner said again to Asahel, Turn thee aside from following me: wherefore should I smite thee to the ground? how then should I hold up my face to Joab thy brother? ²³ Howbeit he refused to turn aside: wherefore Abner with the hinder end of the spear smote him under the belly, that the spear came out behind him; and he fell down there, and died in the same place: and it came to pass, that as many as came to the place where Asahel fell down

^a See Ruth 2. 20.

^b 1 Chr. 2. 16. Cp. 1 Sam. 26. 6.

^c 1 Sam. 14. 50.

^d Cp. ch. 22. 34.

^e 1 Chr. 12. 8 & Pa. 18. 33 & S. of S. 2. 17 & S. 14 & Hab. 3. 19. ^f See Josh. 13. 26.

^g ch. 5. 1. 1 Kin. 2. 11.

^h ver. 4.

ⁱ Cp. Jer. 41. 12. ^j ch. 2. 27 & 4. 6 & 20. 10.

R.V. ¹ In 1 Chr. 8. 33, 9. 36, *Eshbaal*. The field of the sharp knives.

A.V. ² Heb. be ye the sons of valour. ³ Heb. the host which was Saul's. ⁴ Heb. them together. ⁵ That is, The field of strong men.

⁶ Heb. from after Abner. ⁷ Or, spott.

⁸ The Vulgate and Syriac have, *Gashurites*. ⁹ Heb. as one of the roses that are in the field.

¹⁰ Or, spott. See Judg. 14. 19.

¹¹ Or, *Eshbaal*.

¹² Heb. number of days.

¹³ Heb. as one of the roses that is in the field.

¹⁴ Heb. them together.

¹⁵ Or, spott. See Judg. 14. 19.

¹⁶ Or, *Eshbaal*.

¹⁷ Heb. number of days.

¹⁸ Heb. as one of the roses that is in the field.

and died stood still. ²⁴ But Joab ^{Joab also} and Abishai pursued after Abner: and the sun went down when they were come to the hill of Ammah, that lieth before Giah by the way of the wilderness of Gibeon. ²⁵ And the children of Benjamin gathered themselves together after Abner, and became one ^{band, troop,} and stood on the top of an hill. ²⁶ Then Abner called to Joab, and said, Shall the sword devour for ever? knowest thou not that it will be bitterness in the latter end? how long shall it be then, ere thou bid the people return from following their brethren? ²⁷ And Joab said, As God liveth, ^{if /thou hadst not unless thou hadst spoken,} surely then ^{in the morning} the people had ^{gone away, nor followed up every one from every one following} his brother. ²⁸ So Joab blew ^{the} trumpet, and all the people stood still, and pursued after Israel no more, neither fought they any more. ²⁹ And Abner and his men ^{went, walked} all that night through ^{Arabah: plain,} the night through, and went through all Bithron, and they came to ² Mahanaim. ³⁰ And Joab returned from following Abner: and when he had gathered all the people together, there lacked of David's servants nineteen men and Asahel. ³¹ But the servants of David had smitten of Benjamin, and of Abner's men, ^{so} that three hundred and threescore men died. ³² And they took up Asahel, and buried him in the sepulchre of his father, which was in Beth-lehem. And Joab and his men went all night, and ^{the day brake upon them at Hebron. they came to Hebron at break of day.}

3 Now there was long war between the house of Saul and the house of David: ^{and but} David waxed stronger and

stronger, ^{but and} and the house of Saul waxed weaker and weaker.

² And unto David were sons born in Hebron: and his first-born was Amnon, of ^b Ahinoam the Jezreelitess; ³ and his second, ¹ Chileab, of ^b Abigail the wife of Nabal the Carmelite; and the third, Absalom the son of Maacah ^c the daughter of Talmai king of ^d Geshur; ⁴ and the fourth, ^d Adonijah the son of Haggith; and the fifth, Shephatiah the son of Abital; ⁵ and the sixth, Ithream, ^{of} Eglah David's wife. These were born to David in Hebron.

⁶ And it came to pass, while there was war between the house of Saul and the house of David, that Abner ² made himself strong ^{in for the house of Saul.} ⁷ Now ^{And} Saul had a concubine, whose name was ⁹ Rizpah, the daughter of Aiah: and ^{Ish-bosheth} said to Abner, ^a Wherefore hast thou gone in unto my father's concubine? ⁸ Then was Abner very wroth for the words of Ish-bosheth, and said, Am I ^a dog's head that belongeth to Judah? This day do ^{head, which against Judah do shew} I show kindness ^{kindness this day} unto the house of Saul thy father, to his brethren, and to his friends, and have not delivered thee into the hand of David, ^{and yet} thou chargest me ^{this to} day with ^a fault concerning ^{this woman?} ⁹ ^{God do so} to Abner, and more also, ^{if,} ^{except,} ^{as the} LORD hath sworn to David, I do not even so ^{even so I do} to him; ¹⁰ to translate the kingdom from the house of Saul, and to set up the throne of David over Israel and over Judah, ^{from Dan even to Beer-sheba.} ¹¹ And he could not answer Abner ^{another word, a word again,} because he feared him.

¹² And Abner sent messengers to David ^a on his behalf, saying,

R.V. ¹ Heb. from the morning.² Or, showed himself strong for³ Or, the fault of this woman⁴ Or, where he wasA.V. ⁵ Heb. from the morning.⁶ Or, gone away.⁷ Or, Daniel, 1 Chr. 3. 1

Whose is the land? saying *also*,
 Make thy league with me, and,
 behold, my hand shall be with
 thee, to bring about all Israel
 unto thee. ¹³ And he said, Well;
 I will make a league with thee:
 but one thing I require of thee,
 *that is, ¹⁴thou shalt not see my
 face, except thou first bring
 *Michal Saul's daughter, when
 thou comest to see my face.
¹⁴ And David sent messengers
 to Ish-bosheth Saul's son, say-
 ing, Deliver me my wife Michal,
¹⁵whom I betrothed to me for an
 hundred foreskins of the Philis-
 tines. ¹⁵ And Ish-bosheth sent,
 and took her from her husband,
 even from ¹⁶Phaltiel the son of Laish.
¹⁶ And her husband went with
 her, weeping as he went, and followed
 her ¹⁷along weeping behind her to
 *Bahurim. Then said Abner
 unto him, Go, ¹⁸return: and he re-
 turned.

¹⁷ And Abner had communi-
 cation with the elders of Israel,
 saying, ¹⁸In times past ye sought for David
 to be king over you: ¹⁹now
 then do it: ²⁰for the LORD hath
 spoken of David, saying, By the
 hand of my servant David I will
 save my people Israel out of the
 hand of the Philistines, and out
 of the hand of all their enemies.
¹⁹ And Abner also spake in the
 ears of ²⁰Benjamin: and Abner
 went also to speak in the ears
 of David in Hebron all that
 seemed good to Israel, and
 that seemed good to the whole house
 of Benjamin. ²⁰ So Abner came
 to David to Hebron, and twenty
 men with him. And David made
 Abner and the men that were
 with him a feast. ²¹ And Abner
 said unto David, I will arise and
 go, and ²²will gather all Israel
 unto my lord the king, that

they may make a ^{covenant} ^{league} with
 thee, and that thou mayest
 *reign over all that ^{thy soul} ^{thine heart}
 desireth. And David sent Abner
 away; and he went in peace.
²² And, behold, the servants
 of David and Joab came from
²³a foray, ²⁴pursuing a troop, and brought in a
 great spoil with them: but
 Abner was not with David in
 Hebron; for he had sent him
 away, and he was gone in peace.
²³ When Joab and all the host
 that was with him were come,
 they told Joab, saying, Abner
 the son of Ner came to the king,
 and he hath sent him away, and
 he is gone in peace. ²⁴ Then
 Joab came to the king, and said,
 What hast thou done? behold,
 Abner came unto thee; why is
 it that thou hast sent him away,
 and he is quite gone? ²⁵ Thou
 knowest Abner the son of Ner,
 that he came to deceive thee,
 and to know ²⁶thy going out and
 thy coming in, and to know all
 that thou doest. ²⁶ And when
 Joab was come out from David,
 he sent messengers after Abner,
 and they brought him ^{back} ^{again} from the
²⁷well of Sirah: but David knew
 it not. ²⁷ And when Abner was
 returned to Hebron, Joab took
 him aside ^{into the midst of} ⁱⁿ the gate
 to speak with him ²⁸quietly, and
 smote him there ^{in the belly,} ^{under the fifth rib,}
 that he died, for the blood of
 Asahel his brother. ²⁸ And after-
 ward when David heard it, he
 said, I and my kingdom are
 guiltless before the LORD for
 ever from the ²⁹blood of Abner
 the son of Ner: ³⁰let it ^{fall upon} ^{rest on}
 the head of Joab, and ^{upon} ^{all} his
 father's house; and let there not
³¹fail from the house of Joab
³²one that hath an issue, or that

a 1 Kin. 11.
27.b Cp. Gen.
48. 2.c 1 Sam. 14.
40.d 1 Sam. 18.
26, 27.e ch. 16. 5.
& 17. 18
& 19. 16.
1 Kin. 2. 3.f See 1 Sam.
29. 6.

g See ver. 9.

h Cp. 1 Chr.
12. 20.i 1 Kin. 2. 5.
32.j Cp. ch. 20. 9.
10.k See ch.
2. 23.l See ch.
1. 16.

m ver. 12.

n Lev. 15. 2.

R.V. 1 In 1 Sam. 25. 44, *Phalti*. 2 Heb. the troop. 3 Or, *yestern*.
 A.V. * Heb. saying. 4 1 Sam. 25. 44, *Phalti*. 5 Heb. going and weeping. 6 Heb. both yesterday and the third day.
 1 Or, peacefully. 2 Heb. bloods. 3 Heb. be cut off.

is "a leper, or that leaneth on a staff, or that falleth ^{by} on the sword, or that lacketh bread. ³⁰ So Joab and Abishai his brother slew Abner, because ^b he had killed their brother Asahel at Gibeon in the battle.

³¹ And David said to Joab, and to all the people that were with him, "Rend your clothes, and "gird you with sackcloth, and mourn before Abner. And king David ^{himself} followed the "bier. ³² And they buried Abner in Hebron: and the king lifted up his voice, and wept at the grave of Abner; and all the people wept. ³³ And the king lamented ^{for} over Abner, and said, "Should Abner die ^{as} as a fool dieth? ³⁴ Thy hands were not bound, nor thy feet put into fetters:

As a man falleth before the children of iniquity, so didst thou fall. ³⁵ And all the people wept again over him. ³⁶ And when all the people came "to cause David to eat ^{bread} while it was yet ^{day} day; but David sware, saying, "God do so, ^{So do God} so do God to me, and more also, if I taste bread, or ^{ought} else, ⁹ till the sun be down. ³⁸ And all the people took notice of it, and it pleased them: as whatsoever the king did pleased all the people. ³⁷ ^{So} For all the people and all Israel understood that day that it was not of the king to slay Abner the son of Ner. ³⁸ And the king said unto his servants, Know ye not that there is a prince and a great man fallen this day in Israel? ³⁹ And I am this day "weak, though anointed king; "and these men the sons of Zeruiah be too hard for me: "the LORD

a Lev. 14. 2.

b ch. 2. 22.
c Ezra 4. 4
Isa. 13. 7.
Jer. 6. 24.d See Josh. 7. 6.
e Gen. 37. 34.
1 Kin. 20. 31.
2 Kin. 19. 1, 41.f Josh. 18. 28.
g Ch. 1 Sam. 31. 7.
h Neh. 11. 33.i Cp. ch. 1. 17
j Ch. 35. 25.
k Cp. Eccles. 2. 16.
l Ch. 18. 12.
m 1 Sam. 28. 1, 11.

n ch. 12. 17.

o See Ruth 1. 17.

p Cp. ch. 1. 12.

q See ch. 2. 23.

r Cp. ch. 18. 10.
s ch. 2. 29.
See Deut. 1. 1.
t Cp. Ps. 28. 4.
u 2 Tim. 4. 14.

shall reward the wicked doer according to his wickedness.

¹ And when ^{Ish-bosheth} Saul's son ⁴ heard that Abner was dead in Hebron, "his hands became feeble, and all the Israelites were troubled. ² And ^{Ish-bosheth} Saul's son ^{had} two men that were captains of bands: the name of the one was Baanah, and the name of the "other Rechab, the sons of Rimmon ^{the} a Beerothite, of the children of Benjamin: (⁷for Beeroth also ^{is} was reckoned to Benjamin: ⁸ and the Beerothites fled ^a to Gittaim, and ^{have been} were sojourners there until this day.)

⁴ Now ^{And} Jonathan, Saul's son, had a son that was lame of his feet. He was five years old when the tidings came of Saul and Jonathan ^m out of Jezreel, and his nurse took him up, and fled: and it came to pass, as she made haste to flee, that he fell, and became lame. And his name was ^{1**} Mephibosheth.

⁵ And the sons of Rimmon the Beerothite, Rechab and Baanah, went, and came about the heat of the day to the house of Ish-bosheth, ^{as he took his rest} who lay on a bed at noon. ⁶ And ^{they} came thither into the midst of the house, as though they would have fetched wheat; and they smote him ^{in the belly} under the fifth rib: and Rechab and Baanah his brother escaped. ⁷ ^{Now} For when they came into the house, ^{as} he lay on his bed in his bed-chamber, and they smote him, and slew him, and beheaded him, and took his head, and went by the way of "the Arabah ^{got them away through the plain} all night. ⁸ And they brought the head of Ish-bosheth unto David to

R.V. ¹ In 1 Chr. 8. 34, 9. 40, Merib-baal. ² The Sept. has, And, behold, the woman that kept the door of the house was winnowing wheat, and she slumbered and slept; and the brethren, Rechab and Baanah, went privily into the house. ³ Or, there came... men fetching wheat

A.V. ^a Heb. bed. [†] Heb. children of iniquity. [‡] Heb. was good in their eyes. [§] Heb. tender. ^{||} Heb. second.

^{oo} Or, Merib-baal.

Hebron, and said to the king, Behold the head of Ish-bosheth the son of Saul thine enemy, ^bwhich sought thy life; and the LORD hath avenged my lord the king this day of Saul, and of his seed. ⁹ And David answered Rechab and Baanah his brother, the sons of Rimmon the Beerothite, and said unto them, ^cAs the LORD liveth, ^dwho hath redeemed my soul out of all adversity, ^ewhen one told me, saying, Behold, Saul is dead, ^fthinking to have brought good tidings, ^gI took hold of him, and slew him in Ziklag, ^hwhich was the reward I gave him ⁱwho thought that I would have given him a reward for his tidings: ¹¹ How much more, when wicked men have slain a righteous person in his own house upon his ^{bed}, shall I not ^{therefore} now ^jrequire his blood of your hand, and take you away from the earth? ¹² And David commanded his young men, and they slew them, and cut off their hands and their feet, and hanged them up ^{beside} the pool in Hebron. But they took the head of Ish-bosheth, and buried it ⁱⁿ the ^{grave} of Abner in Hebron.

¹ Then ^ocame all the tribes ⁵ of Israel to David unto Hebron, and spake, saying, Behold, ^rwe are thy bone and thy flesh. ² ^sIn times ^tAlso in time past, when Saul was king over us, ^uit was thou that leddest out and broughtest in Israel: and the LORD said to thee, ^vThou shalt feed my people Israel, and thou shalt be ^wprince ^xa captain over Israel. ³ So all the elders of Israel came to the king to Hebron; ^yand king David made a ^zcovenant ^{aa}league with them in Hebron

^a Judg. 11.
11.
1 Sam. 23. 13.

^b 1 Sam. 19.
10, 11
& 23. 15.
^c 1 Kin. 2. 11.
1 Chr. 2. 4
& 23. 27.
^d ch. 2. 11.

^e For ver.
6-10, see
1 Chr. 11. 4-9.
^f See Ruth
2. 13.
^g 1 Kin. 1. 29.
^h Judg. 19.
11.
Cp. Josh. 15. 63
& Judg. 1. 31.
ⁱ See ch.
1. 4-10.
^j ch. 1. 15.

^k ch. 6. 12.
10.
1 Kin. 2. 10
& 3. 1
& 3. 1
& 3. 24, cf.
1 Cp. Gen.
9. 5, 6.

^m ch. 3. 23.
15. 24
& 11. 27.
2 Kin. 12. 20.
2 Chr. 32. 5.
ⁿ For ver.
1-3, see
1 Chr. 11. 1-3.
^o For ver.
11-23, see
1 Chr. 14. 1-16.
^p 1 Kin. 5
& 6.
^q See Gen.
22. 14.
^r Cp. 1 Sam.
16. 13.

^s ch. 7. 7.
1 Chr. 17. 6.
17. 73, 71, 72.
Cp. Mark 2. 6.

^t ch. 3. 13.
13, 21.
Cp. 2 Kin.
11. 17.
^u Cp. 1 Chr.
3. 9.

^a before the LORD: and they anointed David king over Israel.

⁴ David was thirty years old when he began to reign, and ⁵he reigned forty years. ⁶ In Hebron he reigned over Judah ^dseven years and six months: and in Jerusalem he reigned thirty and three years over all Israel and Judah. ⁶ And the king and his men went to Jerusalem ^{against} the Jebusites, the inhabitants of the land: which spake unto David, saying, ⁷Except thou take away the blind and the lame, thou shalt not come in hither: ⁸thinking, David cannot come in hither. ⁷ Nevertheless David took the strong hold of ^{Zion}: ^kthe same is the city of David. ⁸ And David said on that day, Whosoever ^{smitteth} the Jebusites, let him get up to the watercourse, up to the gutter, and ^{smitteth} the Jebusites, ^{and} ^{smite} the lame and the blind, ^{that} ^{are} ^{hated} of David's ^{soul}.

⁹ Wherefore they ^{said}, ^{There} ^{are} ^{the} ^{blind} ^{and} ^{the} ^{lame}: ^{he} ^{can} ^{not} ^{come} ^{into} ^{the} ^{house}. ⁹ And David dwelt in the ^{strong} ^{hold}, ^{and} ^{called} ^{it} ^{the} ^{city} ^{of} ^{David}. And David built round about from ^{Millo} and inward. ¹⁰ And David ^{waxed} ^{on}, ^{greater} ^{and} ^{greater}: ^{for} ^{the} ^{LORD}, ^{the} ^{GOD} ^{of} ^{hosts}, ^{was} ^{with} ^{him}.

¹¹ ² And ⁹Hiram king of Tyre sent messengers to David, and cedar trees, and carpenters, and ¹¹masons: and they built David an house. ¹² And David perceived that the LORD had established him king over Israel, and that he had exalted his kingdom for his people Israel's sake.

¹³ And David took him more ¹³concubines and wives out of Jerusalem, after he was come

R.V. ¹ Or, leader ² Or, Thou shalt not come in hither, but the blind and the lame shall turn thee away for the lame and the blind, that are hated of David's soul - ³ Or, and as ⁴ Or, the blind and the lame shall not come into the house

A.V. ⁵ Heb. he was in his own eyes as a bringer, &c. ⁶ Or, which was the reward I gave him for his tidings. ⁷ Or, saying, David shall not, &c. ⁸ Or, Because they had said, even the blind and the lame, He shall not come into the house. ⁹ Heb. went going and growing. ¹⁰ Heb. hearers of the stone of the wall.

from Hebron: and there were yet sons and daughters born to David. ¹⁴ ^b And these be the names of those that were born unto him in Jerusalem; ^a Shammua, and Shobab, and Nathan, and Solomon, ¹⁵ and Ithar, and Elishua; ^a Ithar also, and Elishua, and Nepheg, and Japhia; ¹⁶ and Elishama, and ¹ Eliada, and ^a Eliphelet. ^a Eliphalet.

¹⁷ ^a And when the Philistines heard that they had anointed David king over Israel, all the Philistines ^a went came up to seek David; and David heard of it, and went down ^a to the hold. ¹⁸ Now the Philistines ^a had come also came and spread themselves in ^a the valley of Rephaim. ¹⁹ And David inquired of the LORD, saying, Shall I go up ^a against to the Philistines? wilt thou deliver them into mine hand? And the LORD said unto David, Go up: for I will certainly deliver the Philistines into thine hand. ²⁰ And David came to Baal-perazim, and David smote them ^a there; and ^a he said, The LORD hath ^a broken forth upon mine enemies before me, ^a like as the breach of waters. ^a Therefore he called the name of that place ^a Baal-perazim. ²¹ And there they left their images ^a there, and David and his men ^a took them away. ^a burned them.

²² And the Philistines came up yet again, ^a and spread themselves in the valley of Rephaim. ²³ ^a And when David inquired of the LORD, he said, Thou shalt not go up; ^a but fetch a compass behind them, and come upon them over against the ^a mulberry trees. ²⁴ And ^a it shall be, ^a when thou hearest the sound of marching ^a a going in the tops of the mulberry trees,

that then thou shalt bestir thyself: ^a for then ^a shall the LORD ^a go out before ^a thee, to smite the host of the Philistines. ²⁵ And David did so, as the LORD had commanded him; and smote the Philistines from ^a Geba until thou come ^a to Gazer. ^a Gazer.

⁶ ¹ ^a And David ^a again gathered together all the chosen men of Israel, thirty thousand. ² And David arose, and went with all the people that were with him, from ^a Baale of Judah, ^a to bring up from thence the ark of God, ^a which ^a whose name is called by the Name, even the name of the LORD of hosts ^a that ^a dwelleth upon the cherubim. ³ And they ^a set the ark of God ^a upon a new cart, and brought it ^a out of the house of Abinadab that was in ^a the hill: and Uzzah and Ahio, the sons of Abinadab, drave the new cart. ⁴ And they brought it ^a out of the house of Abinadab, which was in ^a the hill, with the ark of God: and Ahio went before the ark. ⁵ And David and all the house of Israel played before the LORD ^a with ^a all manner of instruments made of ^a fir wood, and with harps, and with psalteries, and with timbrels, and with cornets, and cymbals. ⁶ And when they came to ^a the threshing-floor of ^a Nacon, Uzzah ^a put forth his hand to the ark of God, and took hold of it; for the oxen ^a stumbled. ⁷ And the anger of the LORD was kindled against Uzzah; and ^a God smote him there for his ^a error; and there he died by the ark of God. ⁸ And David was displeased, because the LORD had ^a broken forth upon Uzzah: and

R.V. ¹ In 1 Chr. 14. 7, Beiliada.

^a Or, balsam trees ² In 1 Chr. 14. 16, Gibeon.

^a Or, cyprus ³ Or, astra ⁴ Or, were restless

^a Or, Shimeas ⁵ Or, Elishama.

^a Or, at which the name, even the name of the Loss of hosts, was called upon.

^a Or, the hill. ⁶ Heb. with.

^a Heb. broken.

^a Or, broken forth upon mine enemies

^a Heb. whereupon is called the Name.

^a Or, threw it down

^a Or, rashness

^a That is, The place of breaches.

^a 1 Chr. 15. 9, he is called, Chidon.

^a Or, stumbled

^a That is, The place of breaches.

^a Or, dwelleth between

^a Or, Gibeon

^a Or, took them away

^a Or, stumbled

he called ^{that} the name of the place ¹Peres-
^{uzrah} unto this day. ⁹ And David
 was afraid of the LORD that ^{day}
 and he said, How shall the ark
 of the LORD come ^{unto} me? ¹⁰ So
 David would not remove the ark
 of the LORD unto him into the
 city of ^{David}: but David carried
 it aside ^{David} into the house of Obed-
 edom the Gittite. ¹¹ And the ark of
 the LORD ^{remained} in the house
 of Obed-edom the Gittite three
 months: ⁴and the LORD blessed
 Obed-edom, and all his ^{house}
¹² And it was told king David,
 saying, The LORD hath blessed
 the house of Obed-edom, and all
 that pertaineth unto him, be-
 cause of the ark of God. ¹³ And
 David went and brought up the
 ark of God from the house of
 Obed-edom ^{into} the city of
 David with ^{joy} gladness. ¹⁴ And it
 was so, that when ^{they} that
 bare the ark of the LORD had
 gone six paces, ^{he} sacrificed
 an ox and ^a fatling. ¹⁵ And David
 danced before the LORD with
 all his might; and David was
 girded with a linen ephod.
¹⁶ So David and all the house of
 Israel brought up the ark of the
 LORD with shouting, and with
 the sound of the trumpet. ¹⁷ And
 it was so, as the ark of the LORD
 came into the city of David, that
 Michal ^{the daughter of Saul} looked
 out at the ^{Saul's daughter} window, and saw king
 David leaping and dancing be-
 fore the LORD; and she despised
 him in her heart. ¹⁸ And they
 brought in the ark of the LORD,
 and set it ⁱⁿ its place, in the
 midst of the ^{tent} tabernacle that David
 had pitched for it: ⁴and David
 offered burnt offerings and peace
 offerings before the LORD. ¹⁹ And
 when ^{as soon as} David had made an end

a Cp. 1 Kin.
8. 14. 55.

b Cp. 1 Chr.
15. 26.
c 1 Chr. 16.
42.

d 1 Chr. 26. 5.

e ver. 14, 16.
Cp. 1 Sam. 18.
24.

f For ver.
12-19, see
1 Chr. 15. 25-
16. 3.
g Judg. 9. 4.

h Cp. 1 Kin.
8. 1.
i 1 Sam. 18.
14.

j 15. 26.
k Cp. Num.
4. 15.
l Josh. 8. 3.
m 1 Chr. 15. 3.
15.

n Cp. 1 Kin.
8. 5.
o Cp. Ex. 15.
20.

p Ps. 30. 11
q 150. 4.
r 1 Sam. 2.
15.

s For ver.
1-20, see
1 Chr. 17. 1-27.

t See Josh.
11. 23.

u ver. 17.
ch. 12. 1.
v ch. 5. 11.

w Cp. 1 Chr.
15. 1.
x 2 Chr. 1. 4
y Ps. 132. 8.

z Ex. 26. 1.
A Cp. 1 Kin.
8. 5, 62, 63.
B 1 Kin. 8.
17, 18.

C 1 Chr. 22. 7
D 28. 2.
E Cp. Acts 7. 44.

of offering ^{the} burnt offerings and
 the peace offerings, ⁴he blessed
 the people in the name of the
 LORD of hosts. ¹⁹ And he dealt
 among all the people, even a-
 mong the whole multitude of
 Israel, ^{both to men and women,}
 as well to the women as men, to
 every one a cake of bread, and a
 portion ^{of flesh}, and a ^{cake of raisins}
 good piece ^{and a flagon of wine}.
²⁰ So all the people departed every
 one to his house. ²¹ Then David
 returned to bless his household.
 And Michal the daughter of Saul
 came out to meet David, and
 said, How glorious was the king
 of Israel ^{to-day}, who ^{to-day} uncovered
 himself ^{to-day} in the eyes of the
 handmaids of his servants, as
 one of the ^{vain fellows} shame-
 lessly uncovereth himself! ²² And
 David said unto Michal, *It was*
 before the LORD, ^{which} chose
 me ^{above} thy father, and ^{above} all
 his house, to appoint me ^{prince}
 ruler over the people of the LORD,
 over Israel: therefore will I play
 before the LORD. ²³ And I will
 be yet more vile than thus, and
 will be base in mine own sight:
 but ^{of the} ^{handmaids} ^{maid-servants} which thou
 hast spoken of, of them shall
 I be had in honour. ²⁴ And
 Michal the daughter of Saul had
 no child unto the day of her
 death.

¹⁹ And it came to pass, when
 7 the king ^{dwelt} in his house,
 and the LORD ^{had} given
 him rest ^{from all his enemies round about,}
² that the king said unto ² Nathan
 the prophet, See now, I dwell ⁱⁿ
 an house of cedar, but the ark of
 God dwelleth ^{within} curtains.
³ And Nathan said to the king,
 "Go, do all that is in thine heart;
 for the LORD is with thee. ⁴ And
 it came to pass ^{the same} night, that
 the word of the LORD came unto

A.V. * That is, The breach of Uzzah.
my servants.

1 That is, The breach of Uzzah.
† Heb. stretched.

2 Or, of wine
3 Or, openly.

4 Or, of the handmaids of

Nathan, saying, ⁵ Go and tell my servant David, Thus saith the LORD, ⁶ Shalt thou build me an house for me to dwell in? ⁶ ^{for} I have not dwelt in ^{an} ^{any} house ^{since} the ^{day} ^{time} that I brought up the children of Israel out of Egypt, even to this day, but have walked in a tent and in a tabernacle. ⁷ In all the places wherein ⁴ I have walked with all the children of Israel, ⁸ spake I a word with ¹¹ any of the tribes of Israel, whom I commanded ⁹ to feed my people Israel, saying, Why ^{have ye not built} me an house of cedar? ⁸ Now therefore ^{thus} ^{so} shalt thou say unto my servant David, Thus saith the LORD of hosts, ¹ I took thee from the ² sheepcote, ¹ from following the sheep, ^{that thou shouldst be} ^{prince} over my people, over Israel: ⁹ ^{and I have been} ^{was} with thee whithersoever thou wentest, and have cut off all thine enemies ^{from} ^{out} before thee; and I will make thee a great name, like unto the name of the great ^{ones} ^{men} that are in the earth. ¹⁰ ^{And} ^{Moreover} I will appoint a place for my people Israel, ⁹ and will plant them, that they may dwell in ^{their own place,} ^{and be moved} ^{in a place of their own, and move} no more; ^{neither} shall the children of wickedness afflict them anymore, as ^{at the first,} ^{beforetime,} ¹¹ and as ^{from the day} ^{since the time} that I commanded judges to be over my people Israel; and ¹ I will cause ^{have caused} thee to rest from all thine enemies. ^{Moreover} ^{Also} the LORD telleth thee that ^{the} ^{he} ^{will} make thee an house. ¹² ^{When} ^{And when} thy days be fulfilled, and ¹³ thou shalt sleep with thy fathers, ¹ I will set up thy seed after thee, which shall proceed out of thy bowels, and I will establish his kingdom. ¹³ ^d He shall build an

a ver. 16. Ps. 82. 4, 29, 36, 37.
b 1 Kin. 5. 3 & 2. 10.
c 1 Chr. 22. 8 & 28. 3.
d Pa. 82. 26, 27.
e Cited Heb. 1. 3.
f Pa. 82. 32, 33.
g 1 Kin. 8. 16.
h Ex. 40. 18, 19, 34.
i 1 Sam. 15. 23, 25.
j 1 Kin. 11. 13, 34.
k Lev. 25. 11, 12.
l Deut. 23. 14.
m ver. 15.
n Pa. 82. 35, 37.
o Cp. Luke 1. 33.
p Cp. 1 Chr. 17. 6.
q See ch. 5. 2.
r 1 Sam. 16. 11.
s Pa. 78. 70.
t Cp. Gen. 32. 10.
u ch. 5. 10 & 2. 14.
v 1 Sam. 13. 14.
w ver. 12, 13.
x 1 Chr. 17. 17.
y See Pa. 189. 1-4.
z Pa. 44. 2 & 80. 8.
aa Jer. 24. 6.
ab Amos 9. 15.
ac 1 Kin. 21. 8.
ad Cp. Pa. 82. 22.
ae 1 Chr. 16. 25.
af 2 Chr. 2. 5.
ag Pa. 95. 10 & 96. 4.
ah 185. 5, al.
ai See Judg. 2. 14-16.
aj 1 Sam. 12. 9-11.
ak Ex. 15. 11.
al Deut. 3. 24.
am Pa. 86. 8 & 89. 6, 8.
an Isai. 45. 8.
ao Jer. 10. 6.
ap 1 Cor. 2. 5, 6, al.
aq ver. 1.
ar See Josh. 11. 23.
as Deut. 4. 7, 34 & 33. 29.
at Pa. 147. 20.
au ver. 27.
av 1 Kin. 11. 38.
aw Cp. Ex. 1. 31.
ax 1 Sam. 2. 35.
ay Cp. 1 Kin. 2. 1.
az 1 Kin. 1. 21 & 2. 10.
ba Acts 13. 36.
bb Cp. Deut. 31. 16.
bc 1 Kin. 8. 20.
bd Pa. 132. 11.
be Deut. 10. 21.
bf 1 Kin. 5. 5 & 6. 12 & 2. 19.
bg 1 Chr. 22. 10 & 28. 6.
bh Deut. 9. 25.
bi Neh. 1. 10.

house for my name, and ^a I will establish the throne of his kingdom for ever. ¹⁴ ^c I will be his father, and he shall be my ^{son:} ^{if} ^{son.} ¹⁵ he commit iniquity, ^d I will chasten him with the rod of men, and with the stripes of the children of men; ¹⁵ ^d but my mercy shall not depart away from him, ⁹ as I took it from Saul, whom I put away before thee. ¹⁶ ^e And thine house and thy kingdom shall be ^{made sure} ^{established} for ever before thee: ^f thy throne shall be established for ever. ¹⁷ According to all these words, and according to all this vision, so did Nathan speak unto David.

¹⁸ Then ^{David the king went} ^{in,} ^{and} ^{went king David} ^{sat before the} ^{LORD:} ^{and he said,} ^{Who am I,} ^{O Lord} ^{God,} ^{God?} ^{and} ^{what is my house,} ^{that thou} ^{hast brought me} ^{thus far?} ¹⁹ ^{And} ^{this was yet a small thing in} ^{thine eyes,} ^{O Lord God;} ^{but thou} ^{hast spoken also of thy servant's} ^{house for a great while to} ^{come:} ^{come.} ^{And is this} ^{the} ^{manner of} ^{men,} ^{man,} ^{O Lord} ^{God?} ²⁰ ^{And what can} ^{David say more unto thee?} ²¹ ^{for} ^{thou knowest thy servant,} ^{O Lord God.} ²¹ ^{For} ^{thy word's sake,} ^{and according} ^{to thine own heart,} ^{hast thou} ^{wrought all this greatness,} ^{done all these great things,} ^{to make thy} ^{servant know} ^{them.} ²² ^{Wherefore} ^{thou art great,} ^{O LORD God:} ^{for} ^{there is none like thee,} ^{neither} ^{is there any God beside thee,} ^{according to all that we have} ^{heard with our ears.} ²³ ^{And} ^{what one nation in the earth} ^{is like thy people,} ^{even like} ^{Israel,} ^{whom God went to re-} ^{deem} ^{unto himself for a people,} ^{and to} ^{make him a name,} ^{and to do} ^{great things for you,} ^{and terrible things} ^{for thy land,} ^{before thy people,} ^{which} ^{thou redeemedst to thee}

R.V. 1 In 1 Chr. 17. 6, any of the judges.
the law of men, O Lord God!

A.V. Heb. to my servant, to David.

1 Heb. law.

2 Or, pa's ure

3 Or, and who is like thy people, like Israel, a nation that is alone in the earth &c.

4 any of the judges, 1 Chr. 17. 6.

5 Or, leader

6 Or, have caused

7 Heb. from after.

8 Or, and is this

9 Heb. from thy face.

out of Egypt, from the nations
and their gods? ²⁴ And thou
didst establish ^{For} to thyself thy people
Israel to be a people unto thee
for ever: and thou, LORD, art become
their God. ²⁵ And now, O
LORD God, the word that thou
hast spoken concerning thy serv-
ant, and concerning his house,
confirm that it for ever, and do as
thou hast spoken. ²⁶ And let thy
name be magnified for ever,
saying, The LORD of hosts is the
God over Israel: and let the
house of thy servant David shall
be established before thee. ²⁷ For
thou, O LORD of hosts, the God of
Israel, hast revealed to thy serv-
ant, saying, I will build thee an
house: therefore hath thy serv-
ant found in his heart to pray
this prayer unto thee. ²⁸ And
now, O Lord God, thou art that
God, and thy words are truth, and
thou hast promised this good thing
unto thy servant: ²⁹ now therefore
let it please thee to bless the
house of thy servant, that it may
continue for ever before thee:
for thou, O Lord God, hast
spoken it: and with thy bless-
ing let the house of thy servant
be blessed for ever.

8 And after this it came
to pass, that David smote
the Philistines, and subdued
them: and David took ^{the} the bridle
out of the hand of
the Philistines. ² And he smote
Moab, and measured them with
a line, making them to lie down on the
ground; even with two lines measured he
to put to death, and with one full
line to keep alive. And the
Moabites became servants to David,
and brought gifts. ³ David

o Cp. ch. 10.
16, 19
1 Chr. 18. 2.
b ver. 15, 16,
26.
Deut. 28. 18.
c ch. 10. 6.
1 Sam. 14. 47.
1 Kin. 11. 23.
d Cp. 1 Chr.
18. 2 (for mg.).
e Cp. 1 Chr.
18. 4

f See Josh.
11. 6.

g Cp. 1 Kin.
11. 23-25.

A ver. 2, 14.

i ver. 14.

j Cp. 2 Kin.
11. 10.
k 2 Chr. 28. 9
l B. of B. 4. 4

m John 17.
17.

n 1 Kin. 8. 68.
2 Kin. 18. 24.

o ch. 22. 51.
Ps. 80. 28, 29.

p For ver.
1-18, see
1 Chr. 18. 1-17
q Ps. 60.

r Cp. 1 Chr.
18. 1.
s 1 Kin. 7.
51.
t 1 Chr. 26. 28.
u Num. 24.
17.

v ver. 2.
w ch. 10. 14
x 12. 30.

y See ch. 5.
17-25.

z ver. 6, 14.
aa Cp. Ps. 60. 3.
ab 1 Sam. 30.
20.

ac Cp. 1 Sam.
10. 27.
ad 2 Kin. 17. 3
ae Ps. 72. 10.

smote also ^{Hadadezer} the son of
Rehob, king of ^{Zobah}, as he
went to recover his dominion at
the river Euphrates. ⁴ And David
took from him a thousand ^{chariots},
and seven hundred horsemen, and
twenty thousand footmen: and
David houghed all the chariot
horses, but reserved of them for
an hundred chariots. ⁵ And
when the Syrians of Damascus
came to succour ^{Hadadezer}
king of ^{Zobah}, David ^{smote} slew
the Syrians two and twenty
thousand men. ⁶ Then David put
garrisons in ^{Syria} of Damascus:
and the Syrians became serv-
ants to David, and brought
gifts. ⁷ And the LORD ^{gave victory to} preserved David
whithersoever he went. ⁸ And
David took the shields of gold
that were on the servants of
Hadadezer, and brought them
to Jerusalem. ⁹ And from ^{Bethah}
and from ^{Berothai}, cities of
Hadadezer, king David took ex-
ceeding much brass. ¹⁰ And when
Toi king of ^{Hamath} heard that
David had smitten all the host
of Hadadezer, ¹⁰ then Toi sent
Joram his son unto king David,
to salute him, and to bless him,
because he had fought against
Hadadezer, and smitten him: for
Hadadezer had wars with Toi.
And ^{Joram} brought with him
vessels of silver, and vessels of
gold, and vessels of brass: ¹¹ these
also did king David dedicate unto the
LORD, with the silver and gold
that he had dedicated of all the
nations which he subdued; ¹² of
^{Syria}, and of ^{Moab}, and of the
children of Ammon, and of the
Philistines, and of Amalek, and
of the spoil of Hadadezer, son of

24. 1 Or, been bold.

25. Or, saved David.

26. Heb. was a man of wars.

27. Heb. opened the ear.

28. Heb. as 1 Chr. 18. 4.

29. Heb. ask him of peace.

30. Heb. ask him of peace.

31. Heb. in his hand were.

32. Heb. was a man of wars with.

33. Heb. in his hand were.

34. Heb. in his hand were.

35. Heb. in his hand were.

36. Heb. in his hand were.

37. Heb. in his hand were.

38. Heb. in his hand were.

39. Heb. in his hand were.

40. Heb. in his hand were.

41. Heb. in his hand were.

42. Heb. in his hand were.

43. Heb. in his hand were.

44. Heb. in his hand were.

45. Heb. in his hand were.

Rehob, king of ^aZobah. ¹³ And David gat him a name when he returned from ^bsmiting of ¹the Syrians in ^cthe Valley of Salt, even eighteen thousand men. ¹⁴ And he put garrisons in Edom; throughout all Edom put he garrisons, ^dand all the Edomites became servants to David. ^eAnd the LORD ^fgave victory to David whithersoever he went.

¹⁵ And David reigned over all Israel; and David executed judgement and justice unto all his people. ¹⁶ ^gAnd Joab the son of Zeruiah was over the host; and ^hJehoshaphat the son of Ahilud was ⁱrecorder: ¹⁷ and ^jZadok the son of Ahitub, and Ahimelech the son of Abiathar, were the priests; and ^kSeraiah was the ^lscribe; ¹⁸ and ^mBenaiah the son of Jehoiada ⁿwas over both the ^oCherethites and the Pelethites; and David's sons were ^pchief rulers.

¹ And David said, Is there yet any that is left of the house of Saul, that I may ^qshew him kindness for Jonathan's sake? ² And there was of the house of Saul a servant whose name was Ziba. ^rAnd when they had called him unto David, and the king said unto him, Art thou Ziba? And he said, Thy servant is he. ³ And the king said, Is there not yet any of the house of Saul, that I may shew ^sthe kindness of God unto him? And Ziba said unto the king, ^tJonathan hath yet a son, which is lame on his feet. ⁴ And the king said unto him, Where is he? And Ziba said unto the king, Behold, he is in the house of ^uMachir Machir, the son of Ammiel, in Lo-debar. ⁵ Then king David sent, and fetched him out of the house of

Machir, the son of Ammiel, from Lo-debar. ⁶ And ^vMephibosheth, the son of Jonathan, the son of Saul, ^wcame unto David, and fell on his face, and did obeisance. ^xAnd David said, Mephibosheth. And he answered, Behold thy servant! ⁷ And David said unto him, Fear not: for ^yI will surely shew thee kindness for Jonathan thy father's sake, and will restore thee all the ^zland of Saul thy father; and ^{aa}thou shalt eat bread at my table continually. ⁸ And he did obeisance, and said, What is thy servant, that thou shouldest look upon such ^{ab}a dead dog as I am? ⁹ Then the king called to Ziba, Saul's servant, and said unto him, ^{ac}I have given unto thy master's son all that pertained to Saul and to all his house have I given unto thy master's son. ¹⁰ And thou shalt till the land for him, thou, and thy sons, and thy servants; ^{ad}thou therefore, servants, shall till the land for him, and thou shalt bring in ^{ae}the fruits, that thy master's son may have bread to eat: but Mephibosheth thy master's son shall eat bread always at my table. Now Ziba had ^{af}fifteen sons and twenty servants. ¹¹ Then said Ziba unto the king, According to all that my lord the king ^{ag}commandeth, hath commanded his servant, so shall thy servant do. ¹² As for Mephibosheth, ^{ah}said the king, he shall eat at my table, as one of the king's sons. ¹³ And Mephibosheth had a young son, ^{ai}whose name was Mica. And all that dwelt in the house of Ziba were servants unto Mephibosheth. ¹⁴ So Mephibosheth dwelt in Jerusalem: for ^{aj}he did eat continually at the king's table; and ^{ak}he was lame on both his feet.

^a See ver. 2.
^b ch. 18, 4
+ 19, 24, 25, 30
+ 21, 7.
Cp. 1 Chr. 8, 34
+ 9, 40.
^c 2 Kin. 14, 7.
Cp. Josh. 15, 62.

^d Gen. 25, 23
+ 27, 29, 37, 40.
Num. 24, 18.

^e For ver.
16-18, see
ch. 20, 22-26.
^f ch. 18, 28.
^g 1 Kin. 2, 7.
Cp. 2 Kin. 25, 28.

^h 1 Kin. 4, 3.
ⁱ 1 Chr. 24, 3, 6.
^j ch. 18, 9.
^k 1 Sam. 24, 14.
^l Cp. 1 Chr. 18, 16.
^m 1 Kin. 4, 4.
Cp. ch. 28.
ⁿ 20-22.
^o ch. 15, 18
+ 20, 7.
^p 1 Sam. 30, 14.
^q 1 Kin. 1, 38.
^r m ch. 20, 25
(mg. for mg.).

^s 1 Sam. 18, 3
+ 20, 14, 15, 42.

^t ch. 18, 1-4
+ 19, 17, 29.
^u ch. 19, 17.

^v 1 Sam. 20, 14.

^w ch. 4, 4.

^x 1 Chr. 8, 34.

^y ch. 17, 27.

R.V. ¹ Heb. *Aram*. According to some ancient authorities, Edom, as in 1 Chr. 18, 11, 13, Ps. 60, title.
² Or, *chronicles*. ³ Or, *secretary*. ⁴ So in ch. 20, 22, and 1 Chr. 18, 17. The Hebrew text has, and the *Cherethites* etc.
⁵ Or, *chief ministers*. ⁶ Heb. *feld*. ⁷ Or, *But Mephibosheth catch etc.*
A.V. ⁸ Heb. *his smiting*. ⁹ Or, *slaying*. ¹⁰ Or, *remembrancer, or, writer of chronicles*. ¹¹ Or, *secretary*.
¹² Or, *prince*. ¹³ Called, *Merib-baal*, 1 Chr. 8, 34.

IO ¹ And it came to pass after this, that the king of the children of Ammon died, and Hanun his son reigned in his stead. ² And David said, Then said David, I will shew kindness unto Hanun the son of ^b Nahash, as his father shewed kindness unto me. ^{So} And David sent to comfort him by the hand of his servants to comfort him concerning for his father. And David's servants came into the land of the children of Ammon. ³ But And the princes of the children of Ammon said unto Hanun their lord, 'Thinkest thou that David doth honour thy father, that he hath sent comforters unto thee? hath not David rather sent his servants unto thee to search the city, and to spy it out, and to overthrow it? ⁴ ^{So} Wherefore Hanun took David's servants, and shaved off the one half of their beards, and cut off their garments in the middle, even to their buttocks, and sent them away. ⁵ When they told it unto David, he sent to meet them; for the men were greatly ashamed. And the king said, Tarry at Jericho until your beards be grown, and then return. ⁶ And when the children of Ammon saw that they were become odious to David, the children of Ammon sent and hired the Syrians of ^g Beth-rehob, and 'the Syrians of ^{Zobah, Zoba,} twenty thousand footmen, and the king of ^h Maacah with a thousand men, and the men of ⁱ Tob of ^{Jash-tob} twelve thousand men. ⁷ And when David heard of it, he sent Joab, and all the host of ^m the mighty men. ⁸ And the children of Ammon came out, and put the battle in array at the entering in of the gate: and 'the Syrians of ^{Zobah, Zoba,} and of Rehob, and 'the men of Tob ^{Iah-tob,} and Maacah, were by themselves in

the field. ⁹ Now when Joab saw that ¹ the front of the battle was set against him before and behind, he chose of all the choice men of Israel, and put them in array against the Syrians: ¹⁰ and the rest of the people he committed delivered into the hand of ² Abishai his brother, and he put them in array against the children of Ammon. ¹¹ And he said, If the Syrians be too strong for me, then thou shalt help me: but if the children of Ammon be too strong for thee, then I will come and help thee. ¹² 'Be of good courage, and ² let us play the men for our people, and for the cities of our God: and 'the LORD do that which seemeth him good. ¹³ ^{So} Joab And Joab drew nigh, and the people that were with him drew nigh unto the battle against the Syrians: and they fled before him. ¹⁴ And when the children of Ammon saw that the Syrians were fled, they likewise fled before Abishai, and entered into the city. ^{So} Joab returned from the children of Ammon, and came to Jerusalem. ¹⁵ And when the Syrians saw that they were put to the worse smitten before Israel, they gathered themselves together. ¹⁶ And ³ Hadarezer sent, and brought out the Syrians that were beyond ¹⁴ the River: and they came to Helam, with ⁵ Shobach the captain of the host of Hadarezer at their head. ¹⁷ And when it was told David, and he gathered all Israel together, and passed over Jordan, and came to Helam. And the Syrians set themselves in array against David, and fought with him. ¹⁸ And the Syrians fled before Israel; and David slew of the Syrians ⁿ the men of seven hundred chariots, and forty thousand horsemen, and

^a For ver. 1-19, see 1 Chr. 19. 1-19.

^b 1 Sam. 11. 1.

^c See Dent. 31. 6.
^d 1 Sam. 4. 9.
^e 1 Cor. 16. 12.

^f 1 Sam. 3. 18.

^g Cp. Isai. 20. 4.

^h Judg. 18. 26.

ⁱ Cp. ch. 8. 3, 5.
^j Cp. 1 Chr. 16. 16.
^k Cp. Josh. 18. 11, 12.
^l Judg. 11. 3, 4.

^m ch. 23. 8.

ⁿ Cp. 1 Chr. 18. 15.

R.V. ¹ Heb. the face of the battle was against.
A.V. ² Heb. In thine eyes doth David.

³ Or, the men of Tob.

⁴ Heb. Abekah.

⁵ That is, Euphrates.

⁶ In ch. 8. 3, Hadarezer.

⁷ Or, Shophach.

smote "Shobach the captain of their host, ^{that he} died there. ¹⁹ And when all the kings that were servants to Hadarezer saw that they were ^{put to the worse} before Israel, they made peace with Israel, ^{and} served them. So the Syrians feared to help the children of Ammon any more.

II ¹ And it came to pass, ^{at the return of the year,} ^{after the year was expired,} at the time when kings go out forth to battle, that David sent Joab, and his servants with him, and all Israel; and they destroyed the children of Ammon, and besieged "Rabbah. But David tarried still at Jerusalem.

² And it came to pass, ^{in an eventide,} ^{eveningtide,} that David arose from off his bed, and walked upon ^h the roof of the king's house: and from the roof he saw a woman ^{bathing} washing herself; and the woman was very beautiful to look upon. ³ And David sent and inquired after the woman. And one said, Is not this ¹¹ Bath-sheba, the daughter of ¹² Eliam, the wife of ¹³ Uriah the Hittite? ⁴ And David sent messengers, and took her; and she came in unto him, and he lay with her; ⁵ ^{for she was purified from her uncleanness;} and she returned unto her house. ⁵ And the woman ^{conceived;} and she sent and told David, and said, I am with child. ⁶ And David sent to Joab, saying, Send me Uriah the Hittite. And Joab sent Uriah to David. ⁷ And when Uriah was come unto him, David ^{asked} ^{demanded} of him ¹ how Joab did, and how the people ¹ fared, and how the war prospered. ⁸ And David said to Uriah, Go down to thy house, and ² wash thy feet. And Uriah departed out of the king's

a ver. 16.

b ch. 2. 6.

c 1 Chr. 20. 1.

d 1 Kin. 20. 22, 24.

e 1 Chr. 20. 10.

f ch. 7. 2. 6.

g ch. 20. 6.

h 1 Kin. 1. 32.

i ch. 12. 26.

j Deut. 3. 11.

k See 1 Sam.

l 25.

m See 1 Sam.

n 25.

o Cp. 1 Chr.

p 2. 4.

q Cp. Gen.

r 19. 33, 35.

s ch. 22. 36.

t Lev. 15.

u 19. 26.

v 18. 19.

w 1 Kin. 21.

x 2.

y ch. 12. 2.

z See Gen.

aa 18. 4.

house, and there ²² followed him a ²³ mess of meat from the king. ⁹ But Uriah slept at the door of the king's house with all the servants of his lord, and went not down to his house. ¹⁰ And when they had told David, saying, Uriah went not down unto his house, David said unto Uriah, Art thou not come from ²⁴ thy journey? ¹¹ Camest thou not wheresoever ²⁵ why then didst thou not go down unto thine house? ¹² And Uriah said unto David, ²⁶ The ark, and Israel, and Judah, abide in ²⁷ booths, tents, and my lord Joab, and ²⁸ the servants of my lord, are encamped in the open ²⁹ fields; shall I then go into mine house, to eat and to drink, and to lie with my wife? as thou livest, and ³⁰ as thy soul liveth, I will not do this thing. ¹³ And David said to Uriah, Tarry here ³¹ to-day also, and ³² to-morrow I will let thee depart. So Uriah abode in Jerusalem ³³ that day, and the morrow. ¹⁴ And when David had called him, he did eat and drink before him; ³⁴ and he made him drunk: and at even he went out to lie on his bed with ³⁵ the servants of his lord, but went not down to his house. ¹⁵ And it came to pass in the morning, that David ³⁶ wrote a letter to Joab, and sent it by the hand of Uriah. ¹⁶ And he wrote in the letter, saying, Set ye Uriah in the forefront of the ³⁷ hottest battle, and retire ye ³⁸ from him, ³⁹ that he may be smitten, and die. ¹⁷ And it came to pass, when Joab ⁴⁰ kept watch upon the city, that he assigned Uriah unto ⁴¹ the place where he knew that valiant men were. ¹⁸ And the men of the city went out, and fought with Joab: and there fell some

R.V. 1 Or, present from

4 Or, viscered

A.V. 5 Heb. at the return of the year.

she returned.

6 Heb. of the peace of, &c.

7 Or, that day. 8 And on the morrow David called him, and he &c.

9 Or, Bath-sheba.

10 Or, Anmial.

11 Heb. went out after him.

12 Or, and when she had purified herself, &c.

13 Heb. strong.

14 Heb. from after him.

15 Heb. strong.

of the ^{people, even} ~~people~~ of the servants of David; and Uriah the Hittite died also. ¹⁸ Then Joab sent and told David all the things concerning the war; ¹⁹ and he charged the messenger, saying, When thou hast made an end of telling all the things concerning the war unto the king, ²⁰ it shall be that, if the king's wrath arise, and he say unto thee, Wherefore went ye so nigh unto the city when ye did fight? knew ye not that they would shoot from the wall? ²¹ ^dwho smote Abimelech the son of 'Jerubbesheth? did not a woman cast an upper millstone upon him from the wall, that he died at Thebez? why went ye so nigh the wall? then shalt thou say, say thou, Thy servant Uriah the Hittite is dead also. ²² So the messenger went, and came and shewed David all that Joab had sent him for. ²³ And the messenger said unto David, ^{The} Surely the men prevailed against us, and came out unto us into the field, and we were upon them even unto the entering of the gate. ²⁴ And the shooters shot at thy servants from off the wall upon thy servants; and some of the king's servants be dead, and thy servant Uriah the Hittite is dead also. ²⁵ Then David said unto the messenger, Thus shalt thou say unto Joab, Let not this thing *displease thee, for the sword devoureth one as well as another: make thy battle more strong against the city, and overthrow it: and encourage thou him. ²⁶ And when the wife of Uriah heard that Uriah her husband was dead, she ^{made lamentation} ~~mourned~~ for her husband. ²⁷ And when the mourning was past, David sent and ^{took her home} ~~fetched her~~

a ch. 12. 9.

b ver. 7, 12, 15, 23.
ch. 7. 2, 4, 17.
1 Kin. 1. 10, 23, 34
& 4. 5.
1 Chr. 29. 28.
2 Chr. 9. 28.
e Cp. ch. 14.
5-7
& Judg. 9.
8-15.
1 Kin. 20.
36-41.

d Judg. 9. 53.

e See Ruth 3. 13.
f See 1 Sam. 26. 16
(mg. for mg.).

g Cp. Ex. 22. 1
& Luke 19. 8.

h 1 Sam. 16. 13

to his house, and ^ashe became his wife, and bare him a son. But the thing that David had done ¹displeased the LORD.

¹ And the LORD sent **I2** ^bNathan unto David. And he came unto him, and said unto him, ^cThere were two men in one city; the one rich, and the other poor. ² The rich man had exceeding many flocks and herds: ³ but the poor man had nothing, save one little ewe lamb, which he had bought and nourished up: and it grew up together with him, and with his children; it did eat of his own morsel, ⁴ and drank of his own cup, and lay in his bosom, and was unto him as a daughter. ⁵ And there came a traveller unto the rich man, and he spared to take of his own flock and of his own herd, to dress for the wayfaring man that was come unto him; but took the poor man's lamb, and dressed it for the man that was come to him. ⁶ And David's anger was greatly kindled against the man; and he said to Nathan, ^cAs the LORD liveth, the man that hath done this ^{is as} ~~thing~~ ^{is} ~~shall~~ ^{is} surely die: ⁷ and he shall restore the lamb ⁴fourfold, because he did this thing, and because he had no pity.

⁷ And Nathan said to David, Thou art the man. Thus saith the LORD, the God of Israel, ^aI anointed thee king over Israel, and I delivered thee out of the hand of Saul; ⁸ and I gave thee thy master's house, and thy master's wives into thy bosom, and gave thee the house of Israel and of Judah; and if that had been too little, I would ^{have added} ~~moreover~~ have given unto thee such

A.V. * Heb. be evil in thine eyes.
† Or, is worthy to die, or, is a son of death.

R.V. ¹ In Judg. 6. 32, Jerubbahal.
† Heb. so and such.

^a Heb. a son of death.
† Heb. was evil in the eyes of.

§ Heb. morsel.

and such things. ⁹ ^a Wherefore hast thou despised the ^{word} commandment of the LORD, ^b to do that which is evil in his sight? ^c thou hast ^{smitten} killed Uriah the Hittite with the sword, and ^d hast taken his wife to be thy wife, and hast slain him with the sword of the children of Ammon. ¹⁰ Now ^{therefore} the sword shall never depart from thine house; because thou hast despised me, and hast taken the wife of Uriah the Hittite to be thy wife. ¹¹ Thus saith the LORD, Behold, I will raise up evil against thee out of thine own house, and I will take thy wives before thine eyes, and give them unto thy neighbour, and he shall lie with thy wives in the sight of this sun. ¹² For thou didst it secretly: ^e but I will do this thing before all Israel, and before the sun. ¹³ ^f And David said unto Nathan, 'I have sinned against the LORD. And Nathan said unto David, 'The LORD also hath put away thy sin; thou shalt not die. ¹⁴ Howbeit, because by this deed thou hast given great occasion to the enemies of the LORD ^g to blaspheme, the child also that is born unto thee shall surely die. ¹⁵ And Nathan departed unto his house.

And the LORD struck the child that Uriah's wife bare unto David, and it was very sick. ¹⁶ David therefore besought God for the child; and David ^h fasted, and went in, ⁱ and lay all night upon the earth. ¹⁷ And the elders of his house arose, and ^{stood beside} ^{went to} him, to raise him up from the earth: but he would not, neither did he eat bread with them. ¹⁸ And it came to

^a Num. 15. 21.

^b 1 Sam. 15. 19.

^c ch. 11. 15, 17.

^d ch. 11. 27.

^e Ruth 2. 3.

^f Job 1. 30.

^g ch. 16. 22.

^h Cp. 1 Sam. 15. 24.

ⁱ ch. 24. 10. Ps. 32. 5 & 51. 4.

^j Ps. 52. 1. Mic. 7. 18. Zech. 8. 4. Eccles. 47. 11.

^k Isai. 52. 5. Cp. Ezek. 36. 20, 23 & Rom. 2. 24. ^l Cp. Jonah 3. 6.

^m Job 7. 8-10.

ⁿ Cp. 1 Kin. 21. 27.

^o ch. 13. 31. ^p Matt. 1. 6.

^q 1 Chr. 22. 5.

pass on the seventh day, that the child died. And the servants of David feared to tell him that the child was dead: for they said, Behold, while the child was yet alive, we spake unto him, and he ^{hearkened not} ^{would not hearken} unto our voice: ^r how will he then ^s vex himself, if we tell him that the child is dead? ¹⁹ But when David saw that his servants whispered ^t together, David perceived that the child was dead: ^{and} ^{therefore} David said unto his servants, Is the child dead? And they said, He is dead. ²⁰ Then David arose from the earth, ^u and washed, and anointed himself, and changed his ^v apparel; and ^{he} came into the house of the LORD, ^w and worshipped: then he came to his own house; and when he ^{required} ^{required} they set bread before him, and he did eat. ²¹ Then said his servants unto him, What thing is this that thou hast done? thou didst fast and weep for the child, while it was alive; but when the child was dead, thou didst rise and eat bread. ²² And he said, While the child was yet alive, I fasted and wept: for I said, ^x Who ^{knoweth} ^{can tell} whether the LORD will not ^y be gracious to me, that the child may live? ²³ But now he is dead, wherefore should I fast? can I bring him back again? I shall go to him, ^z but he shall not return to me. ²⁴ And David comforted Bath-sheba his wife, and went in unto her, and lay with her: and ^{aa} she bare a son, and ^{ab} he called his name ^{ac} Solomon. And ^{ad} the LORD loved him: ^{ae} and ^{af} he sent by the hand of Nathan the ^{ah} prophet, and he called his name ^{ai} Jedidiah, ^{aj} for the LORD's sake.

R.V. ¹ Or, how then shall we tell him that the child is dead, so that he do himself (some harm) ² That is, Beloved of Jah.

³ Another reading is, she called.

A.V. ⁴ Heb. fasted a fast.

⁵ Heb. do hurt.

⁶ That is, Beloved of the Lord.

26 ^{Now} And Joab ^bfought against Rabbah of the children of Ammon, and took the royal city.

27 And Joab sent messengers to David, and said, I have fought against Rabbah, ^{yes,} ^{and} I have taken the city of waters. 28 Now therefore gather the rest of the people together, and encamp against the city, and take it: lest I take the city, and ¹^d it be called after my name.

29 And David gathered all the people together, and went to Rabbah, and fought against it, and took it. 30 And he took

the crown of ^{their king} from off his head; and the weight thereof was a talent of gold, and in it were precious stones: and it was set on David's head. And he brought forth the spoil of the ^{city} exceeding much.

31 And he brought forth the people that were therein, and put them ³under saws, and

¹under harrows of iron, and ¹under axes of iron, and ¹made them pass through the ¹brick-kiln: and thus did he unto all the cities of the children of Ammon. And ^{So} David and all the people returned unto Jerusalem.

13 ¹And it came to pass after this, that Absalom the son of David had a fair sister, whose name was Tamar; and Amnon the son of David loved her. 2 And Amnon was so vexed that he fell sick because of his sister Tamar; for she was a virgin; and ^{it seemed hard} ^{Amnon thought} ^{to Amnon} ^{it hard for him} to do any thing ^{unto} her. 3 But Amnon had a friend,

whose name was Jonadab, the son of Shimeah David's brother: and Jonadab was a very subtil man. 4 And he said unto him, Why, O son of the king, art thou thus? ^{lean} ^{Why art thou, being the king's son,} ^{'from day to day? wilt thou not}

a For ver. 26-31, see 1 Chr. 20. 1-5. b ch. 11. 1. c Deut. 2. 11.

d Cp. James 2. 7 (for mg.).

e Gen. 12. 6.

f Cp. Gen. 45. 1.

g ch. 2. 2, 3. 1 Chr. 2. 2.

h 1 Chr. 2. 3.

i 1 Chr. 2. 13. Cp. 1 Sam. 16. 9 & 17. 13. j Gen. 34. 2 (for mg.). k Deut. 2. 1 (for mg.). l Lev. 12. 9, 11 & 20. 17. m Gen. 34. 7. n Judg. 12. 33 & 20. 6.

tell me? And Amnon said unto him, I love Tamar, my brother Absalom's sister. 5 And Jonadab

said unto him, Lay thee down on thy bed, and ^{feign} ^{make} thyself sick: and when thy father cometh to see thee, say unto him, ^{Let my sister} ^{I pray thee, let} Tamar come, I pray thee, ^{my sister} ^{Tamar come,} and give me bread to eat, ^{meat,} and dress the ^{food} ^{meat} in my sight, that I may see it, and eat it at her hand. 6 So Amnon

lay down, and ^{feigned} ^{made} himself sick: and when the king was come to see him, Amnon said unto the king, ^{Let my sister} ^{I pray thee, let} Tamar come, I pray thee, ^{my sister} ^{Tamar come,} and ¹make me a couple of cakes

in my sight, that I may eat at her hand. 7 Then David sent home to Tamar, saying, Go now to thy brother Amnon's house, and dress him ^{food} ^{meat}.

8 So Tamar went to her brother Amnon's house; and he was laid down. And she took ^{dough,} ^{flour,} and kneaded it, and made cakes in his sight, and did bake the cakes. 9 And she took ^{the} pan, and poured them out before him; but he refused to eat. And Amnon

said, ¹Have out all men from me. And they went out every man from him. 10 And Amnon

said unto Tamar, Bring the ^{food} ^{meat} into the chamber, that I may eat of thine hand. And Tamar

took the cakes which she had made, and brought them into the chamber to Amnon her brother. 11 And when she had brought them ^{near} unto him to eat, he took hold of her, and

said unto her, Come lie with me, my sister. 12 And she answered him, Nay, my brother, do not

¹force me; for ¹no such thing ought to be done in Israel: do not thou this ¹folly. 13 And I,

whither shall I ^{carry my shame} ^{cause my shame to go?}

R.V. 1 Heb. my name be called upon it. the Hebrew text, made them labour at

A.V. 1 Heb. my name be called upon it. 1 Heb. thin. 1 Heb. morning by morning.

Or, Malcam See Zeph. 1. 5. Or, brickmound

Or, very great. Or, paste.

Or, to

Heb. morning by morning.

Or, with a slight change in Heb. Amble.

1 Heb. it was marvellous, or, hidden in the eyes of Ammon. 1 Heb. humble me. 1 Heb. it ought not so to be done.

and as for thee, thou shalt be as one of ^athe fools in Israel. Now therefore, I pray thee, speak unto the king; for he will not withhold me from thee. ¹⁴ Howbeit he would not hearken unto her voice: ^{but} ^{he} being stronger than she, ^{he} forced her, and lay with her. ¹⁵ Then Amnon hated her ^{with exceeding great hatred; for the} ^{exceedingly; so that} hatred wherewith he hated her was greater than the love wherewith he had loved her. And Amnon said unto her, Arise, be gone. ¹⁶ And she said unto him, ^{Not so, because this great wrong in putting} ^{There is no cause: this evil sending} me forth is ^{worse} ^{greater} than the other that thou didst unto me. But he would not hearken unto her. ¹⁷ Then he called his servant that ministered unto him, and said, Put now this woman out from me, and bolt the door after her. ¹⁸ And she had ^a ^dgarment of divers colours upon her: for with such robes were the king's daughters that were virgins apparelled. Then his servant brought her out, and bolted the door after her. ¹⁹ And Tamar ^{put} ashes on her head, and ^{rent} her garment of divers colours that was on ^{her:} ^{and} ^{she} laid her hand on her head, and went ^{her way, crying aloud as she went} ^{on crying.} ²⁰ And Absalom her brother said unto her, Hath ²¹ Amnon thy brother been with thee? but ^{now hold} ^{hold now} thy peace, my sister: he is thy brother; ^{take not this thing to heart.} ^{regard not this thing.} So Tamar remained ^{desolate} in her brother Absalom's house. ²¹ But when king David heard of all these things, he was very wroth. ²² And Absalom spake unto ^{his brother} Amnon ^{neither} good nor bad: for Absalom

^a Cp. ch. 8.
33.

^b Gen. 31. 19
& 38. 12, 13.
¹ Sam. 25. 4.
36.

^c Cp. Jer. 5.
(for mg.).

^d Gen. 37. 3.
Judg. 8. 30.
Ps. 45. 14.

^e See Judg.
19. 6.

^f See Josh.
7. 6.

^g See ch. 1.
11.

^h Jer. 2. 37.

ⁱ Lk. 12. 36.

^j Gen. 24. 50
& 31. 34.

^k ver. 3.

hated Amnon, because he had forced his sister Tamar.

²³ And it came to pass after two full years, that Absalom had ^bsheepshearers in Baal-hazor, which is beside Ephraim: and Absalom invited all the king's sons. ²⁴ And Absalom came to the king, and said, Behold now, thy servant hath sheepshearers; let the king, I ^{pray} ^{beseech} thee, and his servants go with thy servant. ²⁵ And the king said to Absalom, Nay, my son, let us not all ^{now} go, lest we be ^{burdensome} ^{chargeable} unto thee. And he pressed him: howbeit he would not go, but blessed him. ²⁶ Then said Absalom, If not, I pray thee, let my brother Amnon go with us. And the king said unto him, Why should he go with thee? ²⁷ But Absalom pressed him, that he let Amnon and all the king's sons go with him. ²⁸ ^{And} ^{Now} Absalom had commanded his servants, saying, Mark ye ^{now} ^{when} Amnon's ^{heart} is merry with ^{wine;} ^{wine,} and when I say unto you, Smite Amnon, Amnon; then kill him, fear not: ²⁹ have not I commanded you? be courageous, and be ^{valiant}. ²⁹ And the servants of Absalom did unto Amnon as Absalom had commanded. Then all the king's sons arose, and every man ¹¹gat him up upon his mule, and fled. ³⁰ And it came to pass, while they were in the way, that ^{the} tidings came to David, saying, Absalom hath slain all the king's sons, and there is not one of them left. ³¹ Then the king arose, and ^{rent} ^{tore} his garments, and ^{lay} on the earth; and all his servants stood by with their clothes rent. ³² And ^{Jonadab},

R.V. ¹ Or, Think not there is occasion for this great wrong in putting me forth, which is worse &c.
with sleeves ² Heb. Amnon.

A.V. ³ Heb. with great hatred greatly.
⁴ Or, will you not, since I have commanded you?

⁵ Heb. Amnon.

⁶ Heb. some of valour.

⁷ Heb. set not thine heart.
⁸ Heb. rode.

⁹ Or, a long garment

¹⁰ Heb. and desolate.

the son of Shimeah David's brother, answered and said, Let not my lord suppose that they have ^{killed slain} all the young men the king's sons; for Amnon only is dead: for by the appointment of Absalom this hath been determined from the day that he forced his sister Tamar. ³³ Now therefore let not my lord the king take the thing to his heart, to think that all the king's sons are dead: for Amnon only is dead. ³⁴ But Absalom fled. And the young man that kept the watch lifted up his eyes, and looked, and, behold, there came much people by the way of the hill side behind him. ³⁵ And Jonadab said unto the king, Behold, the king's sons are come: as thy servant said, so it is. ³⁶ And it came to pass, as soon as he had made an end of speaking, that, behold, the king's sons came, and lifted up their voice, and wept: and the king also and all his servants wept ¹very sore. ³⁷ But Absalom fled, and went to ^{Talmal} the son of ^{Amihur} king of ^{Geshur}. And David mourned for his son every day.

³⁸ So Absalom fled, and went to Geshur, and was there three years. ³⁹ And the soul of king David longed to go forth unto Absalom: for he was comforted concerning Amnon, seeing he was dead.

I4 Now Joab the son of Zeruiah perceived that the king's heart was toward Absalom. ² And Joab sent to ^{Tekoa} and fetched thence a wise woman, and said unto her, I pray thee, feign thyself to be a mourner, and put on now mourn-

²⁰ a Op. ch. 12.
& Ruth 2. 2.

b ver. 19.
Op. Ex. 4. 15.

c ch. 1. 2.
1 Sam. 20. 41
& 25. 38, 41.

d ch. 19. 19.
e 2 Kin. 6. 26.

f ver. 27, 28.
g See ch. 12. 1.

A Op. Matt. 21. 28
& Mark 12. 7
& Luke 20. 14.
i ver. 34.

j ch. 3. 2.
1 Chr. 3. 2.
k ch. 14. 23, 24
& 15. 8.
l Op. Gen. 45. 7.

m 1 Sam. 25. 34.
n Gen. 24. 67
& 28. 12
Op. Gen. 37. 24.

o ch. 12. 30.

p 2 Chr. 11. 6
& 20. 20.
Amos 1. 1.
1 Mac. 2. 33, 34.
q Num. 35. 19, 21.
Deut. 19. 12.

ing apparel, I pray thee, and anoint not thyself with oil, but be as a woman that had a long time mourned for the dead: ³ and ^{go in come} to the king, and speak on this manner unto him. So Joab put the words in her mouth. ⁴ And when the woman of ^{Tekoa} spake to the king, she fell on her face to the ground, and did obeisance, and said, Help, O king. ⁵ And the king said unto her, What aileth thee? And she answered, Of a truth I am a widow woman, and mine husband is dead. ⁶ And thy handmaid had two sons, and they two strove together in the field, and there was none to part them, but the one smote the other, and ^{killed slew} him. ⁷ And, behold, the whole family is risen against thine handmaid, and they said, Deliver him that smote his brother, that we may kill him, for the life of his brother whom he ^{slew}; and we will ^{we so} destroy the heir also: thus shall they and so they shall quench my coal which is left, and shall not leave to my husband neither name nor remainder upon the face of the earth. ⁸ And the king said unto the woman, Go to thine house, and I will give charge concerning thee. ⁹ And the woman of ^{Tekoa} said unto the king, My lord, O king, the iniquity be on me, and on my father's house: and the king and his throne be guiltless. ¹⁰ And the king said, Whosoever saith ^{ought} unto thee, bring him to me, and he shall not touch thee any more. ¹¹ Then said she, I pray thee, let the king remember the LORD thy God, that thou wouldest ^{the avenger} not suffer the revengers of blood ^{destroy not} to destroy any more, lest they destroy my son. And he

R.V. ¹ Heb. with a very great weeping. ² Another reading is, Amihur.
A.V. * Heb. mouth. ³ Or, settled. ⁴ Heb. according to the word of thy servant. ⁵ Heb. with a great weeping greatly.
1 Or, Amihur. ⁶ Or, was consumed. ⁷ Heb. Save. ⁸ Heb. no deliverer between them. ⁹ Heb. upon the face of the earth. ¹⁰ Heb. that the revenger of blood do not multiply to destroy.

said, "As the LORD liveth, ^bthere shall not one hair of thy son fall to the earth. ¹² Then the woman said, Let thine handmaid, I pray thee, speak ^a ^{one} word unto my lord the king. And he said, Say on. ¹³ And the woman said, Wherefore then hast thou ^{devised} ^{thought} such a thing against ^d the people of God? for ^{in speaking this word the king is the king doth speak this thing} as one which is ^{guilty,} ^{faulty,} in that the king doth not fetch home again ^e his banished one. ¹⁴ For we must needs die, and are ^f as water spilt on the ground, which cannot be gathered up again; neither doth God ^{take away life,} ^{respect any person:} ^{but deviseth} ^{yet doth he devise} means, ^g that ^{he that is} ^{his} he that is banished be not ^{an outcast} ^{expelled} from him. ¹⁵ Now therefore ^{seeing} ^{this word} ^{of this thing} that I am come to speak unto my lord the king, it is because the people have made me afraid: and thy handmaid said, I will now speak unto the king; it may be that the king will perform the request of his ^{servant,} ^{handmaid.} ¹⁶ For the king will hear, to deliver his ^{servant,} ^{handmaid} out of the hand of the man that would destroy me and my son together out of ^h the inheritance of God. ¹⁷ Then thine handmaid said, Let, I pray thee, the word of my lord the king ^{shall now} ^{be} ⁱ comfortable: for ^{as} ^{an} angel of God, so is my lord the king ^j to discern good and bad: and therefore the LORD thy God ^{will} ^{be} with thee. ¹⁸ Then the king answered and said unto the woman, Hide not from me, I pray thee, ^{ought} ^{the thing} that I shall ask thee. And the woman said, Let my lord the king now speak. ¹⁹ And the king said, ^{Is} ^{not} the hand of Joab with thee in all this? And the woman answered and said, ^o As

^a See Ruth 3. 12.
^b 1 Sam. 14. 45.
^c Acts 27. 24.

^e ver. 3.

^d Judg. 20. 2.

^f Cp. ch. 13. 27, 32.
^g Cp. 1 Sam. 7. 6.

^h Num. 35. 15, 26, 28.
ⁱ 1 Kin. 2. 36.

^j ch. 13. 28.

^k See 1 Sam. 26. 19.

^l Deut. 28. 38.
^m Job 2. 7.
ⁿ Isai. 1. 6.
^o ch. 18. 27.
^p 1 Sam. 29. 2.

^q Ezek. 44. 20.

^r Cp. ch. 13. 12.

^s 1 Sam. 1. 26.

thy soul liveth, my lord the king, none can turn to the right hand or to the left from ^{ought} ^{ought} that my lord the king hath spoken: for thy servant Joab, he bade me, and he put all these words in the mouth of thine handmaid: ²⁰ to ^{change the face of the matter} ^{fetch about this form of speech} hath thy servant Joab done this thing: and my lord is wise, according to the wisdom of ²¹ an angel of God, to know all things that are in the earth. ²¹ And the king said unto Joab, Behold now, 'I have done this thing: go therefore, bring the young man Absalom again. ²² And Joab fell to the ground on his face, and ^{did obeisance,} ^{bowed himself,} ^{and} ^{blessed} ^{thanked} the king: and Joab said, ^{To-day} ^{To day} thy servant knoweth that I have found grace in thy sight, my lord, O king, in that the king hath ^{performed} ^{fulfilled} the request of ²³ his servant. ²³ So Joab arose and went to ²⁴ Geshur, and brought Absalom to Jerusalem. ²⁴ And the king said, Let him turn to his own house, ^{but} ^{and} let him not see my face. So Absalom ^{turned} ^{returned} to his own house, and saw not the king's face.

²⁵ ^{Now} ^{But} in all Israel there was none to be so much praised as Absalom for his beauty: ²⁶ from the sole of his foot even to the crown of his head there was no blemish in him. ²⁶ And when he polled his head, (^{now} ^{for} it was at every year's end that he polled it: because ^{the hair} was heavy on him, therefore he ^m polled it:) he weighed the hair of his head at two hundred ^{shekels,} ^{shekels,} after the king's weight. ²⁷ And ⁿ unto Absalom there were born three sons, and one daughter, whose name was Tamar: she

R.V. ¹ Heb. for rest.
reading is, thy.

² Or, the

³ Heb. to hear.

⁴ Another reading is, thou hast done.

⁵ Another

A.V. ⁶ Or, because God hath not taken away his life, he hath also devised means, &c.
Heb. blessed. ⁷ Or, thy.

⁸ Heb. for rest.

⁹ Heb. to hear.

¹⁰ Heb. And as Absalom there was not a beautiful man in all Israel to praise greatly.

was a woman of a fair countenance.

²⁸ And ³⁰ Absalom dwelt two full years in ^{Jerusalem}; and he saw not the king's face. ²⁹ Then Absalom sent for Joab, to ^{send} him to the king; but he would not come to him: and ^{when} he sent again ^{the} second time, ^{but} he would not come. ³⁰ Therefore he said unto his servants, See, Joab's field is ^{'near} mine, and he hath barley there; go and set it on fire. And Absalom's servants set the field on fire.

³¹ Then Joab arose, and came to Absalom unto his house, and said unto him, Wherefore have thy servants set my field on fire?

³² And Absalom answered Joab, Behold, I sent unto thee, saying, Come hither, that I may send thee to the king, to say, Wherefore am I come from ^{'Geshur}?

^{It were better} ^{it had been good} for me ^{to be} there still: now therefore let me see the king's face; ^{'and} if there be ^{any} iniquity in me, let him kill me.

³³ So Joab came to the king, and told him: and when he had called for Absalom, he came to the king, and bowed himself on his face to the ground before the king: and the king ^{'kissed} Absalom.

¹ And it came to pass **15** after this, that Absalom ^{'prepared} him ^{a chariot} and horses, and fifty men to run before him. ² And Absalom rose up early, and stood beside ^{'the} way of the gate: and it was so, that when any man that had ^{a suit} which should come ^{to} the king for ^{judgement}, then Absalom called unto him, and said, Of what city art thou? And he said, Thy servant is of one of the tribes of Israel. ³ And Absalom said

unto him, See, thy matters are good and right; but ^{'there} is no man deputed of the king to hear thee. ⁴ Absalom said moreover,

⁵ Oh that I were made judge in the land, that every man which hath any suit or cause might come unto me, and I would do him justice! ⁶ And it was so, that when any man came nigh ^{to him} to do him obeisance, he put forth his hand, and took hold of him, and kissed him. ⁶ And on this manner did Absalom to all Israel that came to the king for ^{judgement}: so Absalom stole the hearts of the men of Israel.

⁷ And it came to pass ^{'at the end of} ^{after} ^{forty} years, that Absalom said unto the king, I pray thee, let me go and pay my vow, which I have vowed unto the LORD, in Hebron. ⁸ For thy servant ^{'vowed} a vow ^{'while} I abode at Geshur in ^{'Syria}, saying, If the LORD shall ^{indeed} bring me ^{again} ^{to} Jerusalem, then I will ^{'serve} the LORD. ⁹ And the king said unto him, ^{'Go} in peace. So he arose, and went to Hebron. ¹⁰ But Absalom sent spies throughout all the tribes of Israel, saying, As soon as ye hear the sound of the trumpet, then ye shall say, Absalom ^{is king} ^{reigneth} in Hebron.

¹¹ And with Absalom went two hundred men out of Jerusalem, ^{'that} were ^{invited} ^{called}; and they went ⁱⁿ their ^{simplicity}; and they knew not any thing. ¹² And Absalom ^{'sent} for ^{'Abithophel} the Gilonite, David's counsellor, from his city, even from ^{'Giloh}, while he offered ^{the} sacrifices. And the conspiracy was strong; for the people ^{'increased} continually with Absalom.

¹³ And there came a messenger to David, saying, ^{'The} hearts

a Judg. 9.

32.

b Cp. 1 Sam. 16. 1.

c ver. 22.

d Gen. 28.

20, 21.

1 Sam. 1. 11.

e ch. 18. 26.

f 1 Sam. 20. 1.

g 1 Sam. 1. 17.

h Gen. 28. 13.

i 31. 55.

k Luke 15. 20.

al.

m 1 Kin. 1. 5.

n Cp. 1 Sam. 9. 13.

o 18. 2, 5.

p Cp. Gen. 20. 3.

q 1 Kin. 22. 34.

(mg.).

r See Ruth 4. 1.

s ver. 31.

t ch. 18. 29.

u 17. 1, 14, 23.

v 1 Chr. 27. 33.

w Op. Ps. 41. 9.

x 55. 12-14.

y Josh. 15. 51.

z Ps. 2. 1.

aa

q Judg. 9. 2.

R.V. ¹ According to some ancient authorities, four.

A.V. ² Heb. near my place.

† Heb. to come.

³ Heb. Aram.

⁴ Or, worship

⁵ Or, sent Abithophel

⁶ Or, none will hear thee from the king downward.

of the men of Israel are after Absalom. ¹⁴ And David said unto all his servants that were with him at Jerusalem, Arise, and let us ^{else none of us shall we shall not else} flee; for escape from Absalom: make speed to depart, lest he overtake us ^{quickly}, and ^{suddenly} bring down evil upon us, and smite the city with the edge of the sword. ¹⁵ And the king's servants said unto the king, Behold, thy servants are ready to do whatsoever my lord the king shall choose. ¹⁶ And the king went forth, and all his household ^{after} him. And the king left ^{ten} women, which were concubines, to keep the house. ¹⁷ And the king went forth, and all the people after him; and they ^{tarried} in ^{Beth-him,} ^{merhak} a place that was far off. ¹⁸ And ^{all} his servants passed on beside him; and all the Cherethites, and all the Pelethites, and all the Gittites, six hundred men which came after him from ^{Gath}, passed on before the king. ¹⁹ Then said the king to ^Ittai the Gittite, Wherefore goest thou also with us? ^{return} to thy place, and abide with the king: for thou art a stranger, and also an ^{exile}; ^{return} to thine own place. ²⁰ Whereas thou camest but yesterday, should I this day ^{make} thee go up and down with us, seeing I go ^{whither} I may? ^{return} thou, and take back thy ^{brethren}; ^{brethren} mercy and truth be with thee. ²¹ And Ittai answered the king, and said, ^{As} the LORD liveth, and as my lord the king liveth, ^{surely} in what place my lord the king shall be, whether ^{for} death or ^{for} life, even there also will thy servant be. ²² And David said to Ittai, Go and pass over. And Ittai the Gittite

passed over, and all his men, and all the little ones that were with him. ²³ And all the country wept with a loud voice, and all the people passed over: the king also himself passed over ^{the} brook ^{Kidron}, and all the people passed over, toward the way of ^{the wilderness}. ²⁴ And ^{lo}, ^{Zadok} also ^{came}, and all the Levites ^{were} with him, ^{bearing} the ark of the covenant of ^{God}; and they set down the ark of ^{God}; and ^{Abiathar} went up, until all the people had done passing out of the city. ²⁵ And the king said unto Zadok, Carry back the ark of God into the city: if I shall find favour in the eyes of the LORD, he will ^{bring} me again, and shew me both it, and his ^{habitation}: ²⁶ but if he say thus, I have no ^{delight} in thee; behold, here am I, ^{let} him do to me as seemeth good unto him. ²⁷ The king said also unto Zadok the priest, ^{Art thou not} a ^{seer}? return into the city in peace, and ^{your} two sons with you, Ahimaaz thy son, and Jonathan the son of Abiathar. ²⁸ See, I will tarry ^{at} ⁱⁿ ^{the} ^{for} ^{the} ^{of} the wilderness, until there come word from you to certify me. ²⁹ Zadok therefore and Abiathar carried the ark of God again to Jerusalem: and they ^{abode} ^{tarried} there.

³⁰ And David went up by the ascent of the ^{mount} of ^{Olivet}, ^{and} wept as he went ^{up}; and ^{he} had his head covered, and ^{he} went ^{barefoot}: and all the people that ^{were} with him covered every man his head, and they went up, ^{weeping} as they went up. ³¹ And one told David, saying, Abithophel is among the conspirators with Absalom. And

a ch. 19. 9.
b 1 Kin. 2. 37
& 15. 13.
c 1 Kin. 23. 4.
d ch. 18. 2
& 17. 16, 29.
e ch. 8. 17
& 20. 25.
f Num. 4. 15.

g 1 Sam. 22.
30.

A ch. 16. 21.
32
& 20. 2.

i Ps. 43. 3.

j See ch. 8. 18.
k Ex. 15. 13.
Jer. 25. 30.
l ch. 22. 30.
Num. 14. 8.
m 1 Kin. 10. 9.
n Chr. 6. 8.
o Ps. 18. 19
& 22. 8.
p 1 Sam. 62. 4.
q 1 Sam. 8. 18.
r 1 Sam. 27. 2.
s See 1 Sam. 9. 9.
t ch. 18. 2.
u ch. 17. 17.
v ch. 17. 18.

x Cp. 1 Sam. 28. 13.

y ch. 19. 4.
z Esth. 6. 12.
A Jer. 14. 3, 4.
B See Ruth 3. 13.
C Isai. 20. 3-4.
D Cp. Ruth 1. 16, 17.

E Ps. 128. 6.

R.V. 1 Or, at the Far House
A.V. * Heb. thrust. † Heb. choose.
u 18. 1, Cedron. ** Heb. going up, and weeping.

2 Or, Seest thou?
† Heb. at his feet.

3 Another reading is, in the plains.
† Heb. make thee wander in going.

† Called.

David said, O LORD, I pray thee, "turn the counsel of Ahithophel into foolishness. ³² And it came to pass, that when David was come to the top ^{of the ascent, mount,} where ^{God was worshipped, he worshipped God,} behold, Hushai ^{the} Archite came to meet him "with his coat rent, and "earth upon his head: ³³ and David said unto him, ^{unto whom David said,} If thou passest on with me, then thou shalt be "a burden unto me: ³⁴ but if thou return to the city, and say unto Absalom, "I will be thy servant, O king; as I have been thy father's servant ^{in time past, hitherto,} so will I now ^{also} be thy servant: then shalt thou ^{defeat for me} the counsel of Ahithophel. ³⁵ And hast thou not there with thee Zadok and Abiathar the priests? therefore it shall be, that what thing soever thou shalt hear out of the king's house, ² thou shalt tell it to Zadok and Abiathar the priests. ³⁶ Behold, they have there with them ¹ their two sons, Ahimaaz Zadok's son, and Jonathan Abiathar's son; ³⁷ and by them ye shall send unto me every thing that ye ^{shall} hear. ³⁷ So Hushai "David's friend came into the city: ¹ and Absalom came into Jerusalem.

16 And when David was a little past "the top ^{of the ascent, hill,} behold, "Ziba the servant of Mephibosheth met him, with a couple of asses saddled, and upon them two hundred loaves of bread, "and an hundred ^{clusters} of raisins, and an hundred of summer fruits, and a "bottle of wine. ² And the king said unto Ziba, What meanest thou by these? And Ziba said, "The asses be for the king's household to ride on; and

the bread and summer fruit for the young men to eat; and the wine, that such as be ¹ faint in the wilderness may drink. ³ And the king said, And where is thy master's son? "And Ziba said unto the king, Behold, he abideth at Jerusalem: for he said, ^{To-day To day} shall the house of Israel restore me the kingdom of my father. ⁴ Then said the king to Ziba, Behold, thine ^{is} all that ^{pertaineth} unto Mephibosheth. And Ziba said, "I ^{do} obeisance; let me ^{humbly beseech thee that} I may find ^{favour} grace in thy sight, my lord, O king.

⁵ And when king David came to "Bahurim, behold, ^{there came out thence} there came out a man of the family of the house of Saul, whose name was "Shimei, the son of Gera: ¹ he came ^{out} forth, and "cursed still as he came. ⁶ And he cast stones at David, and at all the servants of king David: and all the people and all the mighty men were on his right hand and on his left. ⁷ And thus said Shimei when he "cursed, ^{Begone, begone,} Come out, come out, thou man of blood, and thou "man of ¹ bloody man, ³ Belial: ⁸ the LORD ^o hath returned upon thee all "the blood of the house of Saul, in whose stead thou hast reigned; and the LORD hath delivered the kingdom into the hand of Absalom thy son: and, ¹ behold, thou art ^{taken} in ^{thy} own mischief, because thou art a ^{man of blood,} bloody man. ⁹ Then said Abishai the son of Zeruiah unto the king, Why should this "dead dog "curse my lord the king? let me go over, I pray thee, and take off his head. ¹⁰ And the king said, "What have I to do with you, ^{ye} sons of Zeruiah? ¹ Because he curseth, and ^{so} let him curse, because the LORD hath said unto

a ch. 16. 28
& 17. 14, 22.
b ver. 14.
ch. 17. 28.

c ch. 19. 26,
27.
d Josh. 10. 2.

e See Josh.
7. 6.

f ch. 19. 28.

g ch. 19. 19.

h See ch.
2. 18.

i ch. 19. 16.
See 1 Kin. 2. 8,
36-44.

j ch. 19. 21.

k ch. 17. 15,
16.

l ver. 27.

m ch. 17. 17.
n See Deut.
18. 13.
o mg. for mg.
p Judg. 9. 24,
36, 37.
q 1 Kin. 2. 22, 23.
r ch. 19. 16.
1 Chr. 27. 23.
s See ch.
1. 16.

t ch. 19. 15.

u ch. 15. 30.

v See ch.
2. 2-13.

w Cp. 1 Sam.
23. 18.

x ch. 9. 2.
1 Sam. 24. 14.
y Cp. ch. 3. 8.
z Cp. Ex.
22. 28.

aa ch. 19. 22.

ab See 1 Sam.
23. 6.

ac Cp. Judg.
5. 10
& 10. 4.

R.V. Or, where he was wont to worship God
when &c. Another reading is, So let him curse, because.
A.V. Heb. I do obeisance.

2 Or, skin

† Or, he still came forth and cursed.

3 That is, worthlessness.

† Heb. man of blood.

4 Or, When he curseth, and

† Heb. behold thee

him, Curse ^{David; who then shall say,} Wherefore hast thou done so?

¹¹ And David said to Abishai, and to all his servants, Behold, ^bmy son, which came forth of my bowels, seeketh my life: how much more ^{may this Benjaminite now do it?} let him alone, and let him curse; for the LORD hath bidden him. ¹² It may be that the LORD will look on ^{the mine} wrong done unto me, and that the LORD will requite me good for ^{his} cursing of me this day. ¹³ ^{So} And as David and his men went by the way: and Shimei went along on the ^{hill} side over against him, and ^ccurled as he went, and threw stones ²at him, and ¹cast dust. ¹⁴ And the king, and all the people that were with him, ¹came ^{weary;} and ^{he refreshed himself} there.

¹⁵ And Absalom, and all the people the men of Israel, came to Jerusalem, and Ahithophel with him. ¹⁶ And it came to pass, when Hushai the Archite, ^{David's friend,} was come unto Absalom, that Hushai said unto Absalom, ¹⁷God save the king, God save the king. ¹⁷ And Absalom said to Hushai, Is this thy kindness to thy friend? ¹⁸why wentest thou not with thy friend? ¹⁸ And Hushai said unto Absalom, Nay; but whom the LORD, and this people, and all the men of ^{Israel have chosen,} his will I be, and with him will I abide. ¹⁹ And again, ^owhom should I serve? ^{should I not serve in the presence of his son?} as I have served in thy father's presence, so will I be in thy presence. ²⁰ Then said Absalom to Ahithophel, Give ^{your counsel} what we shall do. ²¹ And Ahithophel

said unto Absalom, Go in unto ^athy father's concubines, which he hath left to keep the house; and all Israel shall hear that thou art abhorred of thy father: then shall ^ethe hands of all that are with thee be strong. ²² So they spread Absalom a tent ^dupon the top of the house; and Absalom went in unto his father's concubines ^ein the sight of all Israel. ²³ And the counsel of Ahithophel, which he counselled in those days, was as if a man ^{had} inquired at the ⁴oracle of God: so was all the counsel of Ahithophel ⁷both with David and with Absalom.

¹ Moreover Ahithophel **I7** said unto Absalom, Let me now choose out twelve thousand men, and I will arise and pursue after David this night: ² and I will come upon him while he is ⁷weary and weak handed, and will make him afraid: and all the people that are with him shall flee; and ⁴I will smite the king only: ³ and I will bring back all the people unto thee: the man whom thou seekest is as if all returned: so all the people shall be in peace. ⁴ And the saying ¹pleased Absalom well, and all the elders of Israel.

⁵ Then said Absalom, Call now ⁵Hushai the Archite also, and let us hear likewise ²²what he saith. ⁶ And when Hushai was come to Absalom, Absalom spake unto him, saying, Ahithophel hath spoken after this manner: shall we do ^{after} his ¹¹saying? if ^{not;} speak thou. ⁷ And Hushai said unto Absalom, The counsel that Ahithophel hath ¹¹given ^{this} is not good. ⁸ Hushai said moreover, Thou good at this time. For, said Hushai, thou

^a ch. 15. 16
^{20. 1.}

^b ch. 12. 11.

^c ch. 2. 7.
^{Zech. 2. 9, 12.}

^d See 1 Sam. 26.

^e ch. 12. 11,
^{12.}

^f ch. 15. 12.

^g ver. 5.

^A ver. 2.

ⁱ ch. 15. 27.

^j ch. 16. 14.
^{Cp. 19. 25.}

^{18.}

^k Cp. 1 Kin. 22. 31.

¹ 1 Sam. 10.

² 1 Kin. 1. 25, 29.
³ 1 Kin. 11. 12.

^m Cp. ch. 19. 26.

ⁿ ch. 16. 16—
^{15.}

^o ch. 15. 24.

R.V. ¹ Some ancient versions read, *my affliction.*

^a Heb. word.

^b V. Or. *tears.* Heb. *eye.*

^c Heb. was right in the eyes of, &c.

^d Heb. dusted him with dust.

^e Heb. what is in his mouth.

^f Heb. over against.

^g Or, to Azyphim

^h Heb. Let the king live.

ⁱ Heb. Let the king live.

^j Heb. word.

^k Heb. word.

^l Heb. counselled.

knowest thy father and his men, that they be mighty men, and they be ¹chafed in their minds, ²as a bear robbed of her whelps in the field: and thy father is a man of war, and will not lodge with the people. ³Behold, he is hid now in some pit, or in some *other* place: and it will come to pass, ⁴when some of them be ^{fallen} ^{overthrown} at the first, that whosoever heareth it will say, There is a slaughter among the people that follow Absalom. ⁵And ^{even he} ^{he also} that is valiant, whose heart is as the heart of a lion, shall utterly ⁶melt: for all Israel knoweth that thy father is a mighty man, and they which be with him are valiant men. ⁷But I counsel that all Israel be ^{gathered together} ^{generally gathered} unto thee, ⁸from Dan even to Beer-sheba, ⁹as the sand that is by the sea for multitude; and ¹⁰that thou go to battle in thine own person. ¹¹So shall we come upon him in some place where he shall be found, and we will light upon him as the dew falleth on the ground: and of him and of all the men that are with him ^{we will} ^{leave} ^{there shall} ^{be left} so much as one. ¹²Moreover, if he ¹³be gotten into a city, then shall all Israel bring ropes to that city, and we will draw it into the river, until there be not one small stone found there. ¹⁴And Absalom and all the men of Israel said, The counsel of Hushai the Archite is better than the counsel of Ahithophel. ¹⁵For the LORD had ^{ordained} ^{appointed} to defeat the good counsel of Ahithophel, to the intent that the LORD might bring evil upon Absalom.

¹⁵ ¹⁶Then said Hushai unto Za-

dok and to Abiathar the priests, Thus and thus did Ahithophel counsel Absalom and the elders of Israel; and thus and thus have I counselled. ¹⁶Now therefore send quickly, and tell David, saying, Lodge not this night ^{at} ⁱⁿ ^{the} ^{fords} ^{plains} of the wilderness, but ⁱⁿ ^{any} ^{wise} ^{speedily} pass over; lest the king be ¹⁷swallowed up, and all the people that are with him. ¹⁸Now ¹⁹Jonathan and Ahimaaz stayed by ²⁰Enrogel; and a maidservant used to go and ²¹for they might not be seen to come tell them; and they went and told king David: for they might not be seen to come into the city; and they went and told king David. ²²But ²³Nevertheless a lad saw them, and told Absalom: and they went both of them away quickly, and came to ^{the house of a man} ^{a man's house} in ²⁴Bahurim, ²⁵who had a well in his court; and they went down thither. ²⁶And the woman took and spread ^{the} ^a covering over the well's mouth, and ²⁷spread bruised corn thereon; and ²⁸nothing was known. ²⁹And ³⁰when Absalom's servants came to the woman to the ^{house} ^{house}, and they said, Where ³¹are Ahimaaz and Jonathan? And the woman said unto them, They be gone over the brook of water. And when they had sought and could not find them, they returned to Jerusalem. ³²And it came to pass, after they were departed, that they came up out of the well, and went and told king ³³David; and they said unto David, ³⁴Arise ³⁵, and pass quickly over the water: for thus hath Ahithophel counselled against you. ³⁶Then David arose, and all the people that were with him, and they passed over Jordan: by the morning light there lacked not one of them that was not gone over Jordan.

^a Judg. 18. 26
(mg. for mg.).
^b Prov. 17.
12.
Hos. 12. 8.

^c ch. 15. 28.

^d ch. 20. 18.

^e ch. 15. 27.
36.

^f Josh. 15. 7
& 18. 16.

^g See Josh.
2. 11.

^A See ch.
3. 16.

ⁱ See ch.
3. 10.

^j Cp. Josh.
2. 6.

^k See Gen.
22. 17.

^l ver. 15. 18.

^m ch. 18. 31.
34.

ⁿ ch. 15. 25.
36.

R.V. ¹ Heb. bitter of soul.

² Or, when he falleth upon them.

³ Or, withdraw himself. ⁴ Another reading is, in the plains. ⁵ Or, Now Jonathan and Ahimaaz stay by Enrogel; so let the maidservant go and tell them, and tell king David; for they may not be seen to come into the city.

A.V. ⁶ Heb. bitter of soul.

⁷ Heb. fallen.

⁸ Heb. that thy face, or, presence go, &c.

⁹ Heb. commanded.

23 And when Ahithophel saw that his counsel was not ^{followed}, he saddled his ass, and arose, and gat him ^{home, unto} his city, and ^{set} ^{home to his house, to} ^{his} ^{house} ^{household} in order, and ^{hanged} ^{himself}; and he died, and was buried in the sepulchre of his father.

24 Then David came to ^{Mahanaim}. And Absalom passed over Jordan, he and all the men of Israel with him. 25 And Absalom ^{set} ^{made} ^{Amasa} ^{over} ^{captain} of the host instead of ^{Joab}. Now ^{Joab} ^{whom} ^{Amasa} was ^{the son of a man,} whose name was ¹ ^{Ithra} ^{the} ^{an} ^{Israelite}, that went in to ^{Abigail} ^{the daughter} of ^{Nahash}, sister to Zeruiah Joab's mother. 26 And Israel and Absalom pitched in the land of Gilead.

27 And it came to pass, when David was come to Mahanaim, that ^{Shobi} the son of Nahash of ^{Rabbah} of the children of Ammon, and ^{Machir} the son of Ammiel of Lo-debar, and ^{Barzillai} the Gileadite of Rogelim, 28 brought beds, and ^{basons}, and earthen vessels, and wheat, and barley, and ^{meal}, and parched ^{corn}, and beans, and ^{lentils}, and parched ^{pulse}, 29 and honey, and butter, and sheep, and cheese of kine, for David, and for the people that were with him, to eat: for they said, The people is hungry, and ^{weary}, and thirsty, ⁱⁿ the wilderness.

I8 1 And David numbered the people that were with him, and set captains of thousands and captains of hundreds over them. 2 And David sent forth ^{the people, a third part} a third part of the people under the hand of Joab, and a third part under the hand of

a ch. 15. 18.

b ch. 15. 12.
c Cp. 2 Kin. 20. 1.
d Cp. Matt. 27. 5.
e ch. 21. 17.

f See Josh. 18. 36.

g ch. 19. 13.
h 20. 9, 12.
i Kin. 2. 4, 32.

A Cp. 1 Chr. 2. 13, 16.

k Cp. ch. 10. 1, 2.
l ch. 12. 24, 25.
m ver. 12.
n ch. 9. 4.
o ch. 19. 31, 32.
p Kin. 2. 7.
q Cp. Ezra 2. 61.r ver. 17.
s Cp. Josh. 17. 15, 16.

o ch. 16. 2.

p ch. 15. 22.

q Cp. ch. 14. 28.

Abishai the son of Zeruiah, Joab's brother, and a third part under the hand of ^{Ittai} the Gittite. And the king said unto the people, I will surely go forth with you myself also. 3 But the people ^{said}, Thou shalt not go forth: for if we flee away, they will not ^{care} for us; neither if half of us die, will they care for us: ^{but} ^{now} thou art ^{worth} ten thousand of us: therefore now it is better that thou ^{be ready to} ^{succour} us out of the city. 4 And the king said unto them, What seemeth you best I will do. And the king stood by the gate side, and all the people ^{went} out by hundreds and by thousands. 5 And the king commanded Joab and Abishai and Ittai, saying, Deal gently for my sake with the young man, even with Absalom. 6 And all the people heard when the king gave all the captains charge concerning Absalom. 7 So the people went out into the field against Israel: and the battle was in the ^{forest} ^{wood} of Ephraim. 8 And the people of Israel were ^{smitten} ^{there} ^{slain} before the servants of David, and there was ^{there} a great slaughter ^{there} that day of twenty thousand men. 9 For the battle was ^{there} ^{spread} ^{scattered} over the face of all the country: and the ^{forest} ^{wood} ^{devoured} more people that day than the sword devoured. 10 And Absalom ^{chanced to meet} ^{met} the servants of David. And Absalom rode upon ^{his} mule, and the mule went under the thick boughs of a great ^{oak}, and his head caught hold of the oak, and he was taken up between the heaven and the earth; and the mule

R.V. 1 In 1 Chr. 2. 17, *Jether the Ishmaelite*.
text has, for now are there ten thousand such as we.

* Heb. done.

† Heb. gave charge concerning his house.

‡ Heb. set their heart on us.

§ Or, cups.

|| multiplied to devour.

1 In 1 Chr. 2. 16, 17, *Abigail*.

2 Or, *serubbinth*.

3 So some ancient authorities. The Hebrew

1 Or, *Jether an Ishmaelite*.

2 Heb. as ten thousand of us.

3 Heb. *Abigail*.

4 Heb. be to succour.

that was under him went ^{on.} away.
 10 And a certain man saw it, and told Joab, and said, Behold, I saw Absalom ^{hanging} ^{hanged} in an oak.
 11 And Joab said unto the man that told him, And, behold, thou sawest ^{it,} ^{him,} and why didst thou not smite him there to the ground? and I would have given thee ten ^{pieces of} ^{shekels} of silver, and a girdle. 12 And the man said unto Joab, Though I should ^{receive} a thousand ^{pieces of} ^{shekels} of silver in mine hand, yet would I not put forth mine hand against the king's son: for ⁱⁿ our hearing the king charged thee and Abishai and Ittai, saying, ¹ Beware that none touch the young man Absalom. 13 Otherwise ^{if} I ^{had} ^{dealt} ^{falsely} against ^{his} ^{life,} ^{and} mine own life: for there is no matter hid from the ^{king,} ^{and} thou thyself ^{wouldest} have ^{stood} ^{aloof.} ^{set} ^{thyself} ^{against} ^{me.}
 14 Then said Joab, I may not tarry thus ¹ with thee. And he took three ¹ darts in his hand, and thrust them through the heart of Absalom, while he was yet alive in the ¹ midst of the oak. 15 And ten young men that bare Joab's armour compassed about and smote Absalom, and slew him. 16 And Joab blew the trumpet, and the people returned from pursuing after Israel: for Joab ¹ held back the people. 17 And they took Absalom, and cast him into ^{the} great pit in the forest, ^{and} ^{raised} ^{over} ^{him} ^a ^{very} ^{great} ^{heap} ^{of} ^{stones} ^{upon} ^{him}: and all Israel ¹ fled every one to his tent. 18 Now Absalom in his ^{life} ^{time} had taken and reared up for himself ^{the} pillar, which is in ¹ the king's dale: for he said, ¹ I have no son to keep

my name in remembrance: and he called the pillar after his own name: and it is called Absalom's monument, unto this day. ^{unto} ^{this} ^{day,} ^{Absalom's} ^{place.}

19 Then said Ahimaaz the son of Zadok, ¹ Let me now run, and bear the king tidings, how that ^{the} LORD hath ¹ avenged him of his enemies. 20 And Joab said unto him, Thou shalt not ^{be} ^{the} ^{bearer} ^{of} ^{tidings} ^{this} ^{day,} ^{but} ^{thou} ^{shalt} ^{bear} ^{tidings} ^{another} ^{day:} ^{but} ^{this} ^{day} ^{thou} ^{shalt} ^{bear} ^{no} ^{tidings,} ^{because} ^{the} ^{king's} ^{son} ^{is} ^{dead.} 21 Then said Joab to ^{the} ^{Cushite,} ^{Cushi,} Go tell the king what thou hast seen. And ^{the} ^{Cushite} ^{Cushi} bowed himself unto Joab, and ran. 22 Then said Ahimaaz the son of Zadok yet again to Joab, But ^{come} ^{what} ^{may,} ^{howsoever,} let me, I pray thee, also run after ^{the} ^{Cushite.} ^{Cushi.} And Joab said, Wherefore wilt thou run, my son, seeing that thou ¹ wilt have ^{no} reward for the tidings? 23 But ^{come} ^{what} ^{may,} ^{howsoever,} said he, ¹ I will run. And he said unto him, Run. Then Ahimaaz ran by the way of ^{the} ^{Plain,} ^{plain,} and overran ^{the} ^{Cushite.} ^{Cushi.}

24 Now David ¹ sat between the two gates: and ^{the} watchman went up to the roof ^{of} ^{over} the gate unto the wall, and lifted up his eyes, and looked, ^{and} ^{behold,} ^{and} ^{behold} a man running alone. 25 And the watchman cried, and told the king. And the king said, If he be alone, there is tidings in his mouth. And he came apace, and drew near. 26 And the watchman saw another man running: and the watchman called unto the porter, and said, ^{Behold,} ^{Behold} another man running alone. And the king said, He also bringeth tidings. 27 And the watchman

a ch. 18. 26.

b ver. 21.

c ver. 5.

d Cp. Dent. 24. 2.

e ch. 18. 5.

f Cp. ch. 18. 24. & Kin. 9. 17.

g Josh. 7. 26 & 2. 26.

h ch. 18. 5 & 20. 1, 22. 1 Sam. 4. 16. 2 Kin. 8. 21.

i Gen. 28. 18.

j Cp. Gen. 14. 17.

k ch. 14. 27.

R. V. 1 Heb. Have a care, whosoever ye be, of &c.
 against the 2 Heb. slaves.
 sufficient tidings Or, spared
 A. V. 3 Heb. weigh upon mine hand.
 1 Heb. judged him from the hand, &c.

3 Another reading is, my.
 4 Heb. judged him from the hand &c.
 5 Or, wouldst have set thyself/
 6 Heb. hast no
 7 Heb. before thee.
 8 Heb. heart.
 9 Heb. be what may.
 10 Or, convenient.

said, 'Me thinketh the running of the foremost is ^alike the running of Ahimaaz the son of Zadok. And the king said, ^bHe is a good man, and cometh with good tidings. ²⁸ And Ahimaaz called, and said unto the king, ¹All is well. And he ^{bowed himself before the king with his face to the earth upon} ^{fell down to the earth, before the king,} and said, ^cBlessed be the LORD thy God, which hath ^ddelivered up the men that lifted up their hand against my lord the king. ²⁹ And the king said, ²Is it well with the young man Absalom? And Ahimaaz answered, When Joab sent the king's servant, ^{even and} me thy servant, I saw a great tumult, but I knew not what it was. ³⁰ And the king ^{said,} Turn aside, and stand here. And he turned aside, and stood still. ³¹ And, behold, ^{the Cushite} came; and ^{the Cushite} said, ^{Tidings for} my lord the king: for ^{the} LORD hath avenged thee this day of all them that rose up against thee. ³² And the king said unto ^{the Cushite,} ^{Is it well with the young man Absalom?} And ^{the Cushite} answered, ^{The enemies of my lord the king, and all that rise up against thee to do thee hurt, be as that young man is.} ³³ And the king was much moved, and went up ^{to the chamber over the gate,} and wept: and as he went, thus he said, ^{O my son Absalom, my son, my son Absalom!} would God I had died for thee, O Absalom, my son, my son!

19 And it was told Joab, Behold, the king weepeth and mourneth for Absalom. ² And the ^{""}victory that day was turned into mourning unto all the people: for the people heard say that ^{day,} the day how the

^a Cp. 2 Kin. 9. 30.

^b Cp. 1 Kin. 1. 42.

^c ch. 15. 30.

^d ch. 18. 23.

^e See Gen. 14. 20.

^f ch. 20. 9.

^g ver. 19.

^h Gen. 34. 3 (Heb.).

ⁱ 1 Sam. 25. 28.

[Ch. 19. 1 in Heb.]
^j ch. 18. 4, 24, 33.
See Ruth 4. 1.
^k ver. 34.

^l ch. 19. 4.

^m See ch. 18. 17.

ⁿ See ch. 8. 1-14.

^o ch. 5. 30 & 8. 1.

^p ch. 18. 14.

king ^{grieveth} was ^{grieved} for his son. ³ And the people gat them by stealth that day into the city, as people that ^{are} being ^{ashamed} steal away when they flee in battle. ⁴ ^{And But} the king ^ccovered his face, and the king cried with a loud voice, ^dO my son Absalom, O Absalom, my son, my son! ⁵ And Joab came into the house to the king, and said, Thou hast shamed this day the faces of all thy servants, which this day have saved thy life, and the lives of thy sons and of thy daughters, and the lives of thy wives, and the lives of thy concubines; ⁶ ^{in that thou lovest them that hate thee, and hatest them that love thee.} For thou hast declared this day, ^{that} ^{princes and thou} ^{servants are nought unto thee} ^{regardst neither princes nor servants:} for this day I perceive, that if Absalom had lived, and all we had died this day, then it had pleased thee well. ⁷ Now therefore arise, go forth, and speak ^hcomfortably unto thy servants: for I swear by the LORD, if thou go not forth, there will not tarry ^a ^{man one} with thee this night: and that will be worse unto thee than all the evil that ^{hath befallen thee} ^{befell} thee from thy youth until now. ⁸ Then the king arose, and ^{sat} in the gate. And they told unto all the people, saying, Behold, the king doth sit in the ^{gate:} ^{and} ^{gate.} And all the people came before the king. ⁹ Now Israel had ^mfled every man to his tent. ⁹ And all the people were at strife throughout all the tribes of Israel, saying, ⁿThe king delivered ^{us} ^{saved} us out of the hand of our enemies, and ^ohe ^{saved} delivered us out of the hand of the Philistines; and now ^phe is fled out of the land ^{from} ^{for} Absalom. ¹⁰ And Ab-

R.V. ¹ Heb. Peace. ² Heb. Is there peace with thee. ³ Or, and ⁴ Heb. salvation.
^v ^a Heb. I see the running. ^b Or, Peace be to thee. Heb. Peace. ^c Heb. shut up. ^d Heb. Is there peace?
^e Tidings is brought. ^f Heb. salvation, or, deliverance. ^g Heb. By loving, &c. ^h Heb. that prince or

salom, whom we anointed over us, is dead in battle. Now therefore why ^a speak ye not a word of bringing the king back?

¹¹ And king David sent to ^a Zadok and to Abiathar the priests, saying, Speak unto the elders of Judah, saying, Why are ye the last to bring the king back to his house? seeing the speech of all Israel is come to the king, ^{to bring him even} to his house.

¹² Ye are my brethren, ^{ye are my bone and my flesh:} wherefore then are ye the last to bring back the king? ¹³ And say ye to Amasa, ^{Art thou not of my bone, and of my flesh?} ^a God do so to me, and more also, if thou be not ^{captain of the host} before me continually in the room of Joab. ¹⁴ And he bowed the heart of all the men of Judah, ^{even as the heart of one man;} so that they sent ^{unto the king, saying, this word unto the king,} and all thy servants. ¹⁵ So the king returned, and came to Jordan. And Judah came to Gilgal, to go to meet the king, to ^{bring conduct} the king over Jordan.

¹⁶ And ^a Shimei the son of Gera, ^{the} Benjamite, which was of Bahurim, hasted and came down with the men of Judah to meet king David. ¹⁷ And there were a thousand men of Benjamin with him, and ^b Ziba the servant of the house of Saul, and his fifteen sons and his twenty servants with him; and they went ^{through} Jordan ^{in the presence of the king,} ^{before} ¹⁸ And there went over ^a a ferry boat to ^{bring carry} over the king's household, and to do ^{what he thought good.} And Shimei the son of Gera fell down before the king, ^{when he} ^{was come over Jordan;}

^a Cp. 1 Sam. 22. 16.

^b See ch. 16. 8-12.

^c ch. 18. 29.

^d Cp. ch. 16. 5.

^e ch. 5. 1. Cp. Gen. 29. 14.

^f Cp. 1 Kz. 22. 28.

^g ch. 17. 28.

^h See Ruth 1. 17.

ⁱ ch. 16. 10.

^j ch. 8. 16.

^k Cp. 1 Sam. 11. 12.

^l Cp. Judg. 20. 1.

^m Cp. 1 Kin. 2. 8, 9, 37, 44.

ⁿ ch. 9. 6.

^o ch. 16. 5. 1 Kin. 2. 8.

^p ch. 9. 2, 10. See ch. 16. 1-4.

^q Cp. ch. 16. 17.

^r ch. 9. 2. ^s ch. 16. 3.

^t ch. 14. 17. 20. 1 Sam. 22. 2.

¹⁹ And ^{he} said unto the king, ^a Let not my lord impute iniquity unto me, neither do thou remember that which thy servant ^b did perversely the day that my lord the king went out of Jerusalem, that the king should take it to his heart. ²⁰ For thy servant doth know that I have sinned: therefore, behold, I am come ^{this day the first d of all the house of Joseph to go down to meet my lord the king.} ²¹ But Abishai the son of Zeruiah answered and said, Shall not Shimei be put to death for this, because ^{he} cursed the LORD's anointed? ²² And David said, What have I to do with you, ye sons of Zeruiah, that ye should this day be adversaries unto me? ^a shall there any man be put to death this day in Israel? for do not I know that I am this day king over Israel? ²³ ^{And Therefore} the king said unto Shimei, Thou shalt not die. And the king swore unto him.

²⁴ And ^a Mephibosheth the son of Saul came down to meet the ^{king;} and ^{he} had neither dressed his feet, nor trimmed his beard, nor washed his clothes, from the day the king departed until the day he came ^{honor} ^{again} in peace. ²⁵ And it came to pass, ^a when he was come to Jerusalem to meet the king, that the king said unto him, ^q Wherefore wentest not thou with me, Mephibosheth? ²⁶ And he answered, My lord, O king, my servant deceived me: for thy servant said, I will saddle me an ass, that I may ride thereon, and go ^{to} ^{with} the king; because ^r thy servant is lame. ²⁷ And ^{he} hath slandered thy servant unto my lord the king; but my lord the king is ^a as ^a an angel of God: do therefore what is good

R.V. ¹ Or, the convey

² Or, would go over

³ Or, when Jerusalem was come

⁴ Another reading is, to

⁵ Or, the

A.V. ^a Heb. are ye silent?

^b Heb. the good in his eyes.

in thine eyes. ²⁸ For all ^{of} my father's house were ^abut ¹dead men before my lord the king: ^byet didst thou set thy servant among them that did eat at thine own table. What right therefore have I yet ^{that I should} cry any more unto the king? ²⁹ And the king said unto him, Why speakest thou any more of thy matters? I ^{say} have said, Thou and Ziba divide the land. ³⁰ And Mephibosheth said unto the king, Yea, let him take all, forasmuch as my lord the king is come ^{again} in peace unto his own house.

³¹ And ^cBarzillai the Gileadite came down from Rogellim; and he went over Jordan with the king, to conduct him over Jordan. ³² Now Barzillai was a very aged man, even fourscore years old: and ^dhe had provided the king ^{with} sustenance while he lay at Mahanaim; for he was a very great man. ³³ And the king said unto Barzillai, Come thou over with me, and I will ^{sustain} feed thee with me in Jerusalem. ³⁴ And Barzillai said unto the king, [†]^hHow many are the days of the years of my life, that I should go up with the king unto Jerusalem? ³⁵ I am this day ⁱfourscore years old: and can I discern between good and ^{bad} evil? can thy servant taste what I eat or what I drink? can I hear any more the voice of singing men and singing women? wherefore then should thy servant be yet ^aburden unto my lord the king? ³⁶ Thy servant would but just go ^{over} Jordan with the king: and why should the king recompense it me with such a reward? ³⁷ Let thy servant, I pray thee, turn back again, that

I may die in mine own city, and be buried by the grave of my father and ^{of} my mother. But behold, thy servant ^cChimham; let him go over with my lord the king; and do to him what shall seem good unto thee. ³⁸ And the king answered, Chimham shall go over with me, and I will do to him that which shall seem good unto thee: and whatsoever thou shalt ¹require of me, that will I do for thee. ³⁹ And all the people went over Jordan, and the king ^{went over} was come over, ^dthe king kissed Barzillai, and blessed him; and he returned unto his own place.

⁴⁰ ^{So} Then the king went ^{over} on to Gilgal, and ^eChimham went ^{over} on with him: and all the people of Judah ^{brought the king over,} conducted the king, and also half the people of Israel. ⁴¹ And, behold, all the men of Israel came to the king, and said unto the king, Why have our brethren the men of Judah stolen thee away, and ^{have} brought the king, and his household, ^{over} over Jordan, and all David's men with ^{him} him, ^{over} over Jordan? ⁴² And all the men of Judah answered the men of Israel, Because the king is ¹near of kin to us: wherefore then be ye angry for this matter? have we eaten at all of the king's cost? or hath he given us any gift? ⁴³ And the men of Israel answered the men of Judah, and said, We have ^kten parts in the king, and we have also more ^{right} in David than ye: why then did ye ¹despise us, ²that our advice should not be first had in bringing back our king? ⁴⁴ And the words of the men of Judah were fiercer than the words of the men of Israel.

^a Cp. ch. 12.
⁵ (mg. for mg.)
& 1 Sam. 28. 16
(mg. for mg.).
^b ch. 9. 7, 10,
13.
^c 1 Kin. 2. 7.
Jer. 41. 17.

^d See oh.
14. 23.

^e 1 Kin. 2. 7.

^f oh. 17. 27—

^g ver. 15.

^h Gen. 47. 8.

ⁱ ver. 12.

^j Cp. Ps. 90.
10.

^k Cp. 1 Kin.
11. 30, 31.

^l oh. 15. 23.

^m Isai. 9. 21
& 11. 12.

R.V. ¹ Heb. men of death.
back over king?

A.V. ² Heb. men of death.
¹ Heb. set us at light.

² Heb. choose to lay upon.

[†] Heb. How many days are the years of my life.

³ Or, and were not we the first to speak of bringing

¹ Heb. choose.

² Heb. Chimham.

20 ¹ And there happened to be there ^a a man of ¹ Belial, whose name was Sheba, the son of Bichri, a Benjaminite: and he blew ^{the} trumpet, and said, ^b We have no ^{portion} in David, neither have we inheritance in the son of Jesse: ^c every man to his tents, O Israel. ² So all the men of Israel went up from following David, and followed Sheba the son of Bichri: but the men of Judah clave unto their king, from Jordan even to Jerusalem.

³ And David came to his house at Jerusalem; and the king took the ten women ^d his concubines, whom he had left to keep the house, and put them in ^e ward, and ^f provided them with sustenance, but went not in unto them. So they were ^g shut up unto the day of their death, ^h living in widowhood.

⁴ Then said the king to ⁱ Amasa, ^{Call} ^{Assemble} me the men of Judah ^{together} within three days, and be thou here present. ⁵ So Amasa went to ^{assemble} the men of Judah ^{together}: but he tarried longer than the set time which he had appointed him. ⁶ And David said to Abishai, Now shall Sheba the son of Bichri do us more harm than did Absalom: take thou ^k thy lord's servants, and pursue after him, lest he get him fenced cities, and ^l escape out of our sight. ⁷ And there went out after him Joab's men, and the ^m Cherethites, and the Pelethites, and all the mighty men: and they went out of Jerusalem, to pursue after Sheba the son of Bichri. ⁸ When they were at the great stone which is in Gibeon, Amasa ⁿ came to meet them. And Joab was girded with his apparel of war: Joab's garment that he had put on was

that he had put on, and thereon was a girdle girded unto him, and upon it with a sword fastened upon his loins in the sheath thereof; and as he went forth it fell out. ⁹ And Joab said to Amasa, ^{Is it} well with thee, my brother? And Joab took Amasa by the beard with ^{his} right hand ^o to kiss him. ¹⁰ But Amasa took no heed to the sword that was in Joab's hand: ^p so he smote him there-with ^q in the ^{belly}, and shed out his bowels to the ground, and ^r struck him not again; and he died. ^{And} ^{So} Joab and Abishai his brother pursued after Sheba the son of Bichri. ¹¹ And ^{there stood by} ^{one of} him one of Joab's young men, ^{Joab's men stood by him,} and said, He that favoureth Joab, and he that is for David, let him ^{follow} ^{go after} Joab. ¹² And Amasa ^{lay wallowing} ^{wallowed} in his blood in the midst of the ^{high way}. And when the man saw that all the people stood still, he ^{carried} ^{removed} Amasa out of the ^{high way} into the field, and cast a ^{garment over} ^{cloth upon} him, when he saw that every one that came by him stood still. ¹³ When he was removed out of the ^{high way}, all the people went on after Joab, to pursue after Sheba the son of Bichri. ¹⁴ And he went through all the tribes of Israel unto ^s Abel, and to ^t Beth-maschah, and all ^u the Berites: and they were gathered together, and went also after him. ¹⁵ And they came and besieged him in ^v Abel of ^{Beth-maschah}, and they ^w cast up a ^{bank} against the city, and ^x it stood ^{against} the rampart: and all the people that were with Joab ^y battered the wall, to throw it down. ¹⁶ Then cried a wise woman out of the city, Hear, hear; say, I pray you, unto Joab, Come near hither, that I may speak with thee.

^a See Deut. 18. 12.

^b Op. ch. 18. 42.

^c ver. 22.
¹ Kin. 12. 16.
² Chr. 10. 18.
^d Op. Matt. 22. 45.
^e Mark 14. 45.
^f Luke 22. 47.
^g 1 Kin. 2. 5.
^h See ch. 2. 23.

ⁱ ch. 15. 18.
^j 18. 21, 22.

^k ch. 17. 25.
^l 18. 13.

^m Op. 2 Kin. 18. 25.
ⁿ Num. 21. 16.
^o ch. 11. 11.
^p 1 Kin. 1. 83.

^q 2 Kin. 18. 32.
^r Isai. 37. 33.
^s Jer. 3. 4.
^t Jer. 4. 2.
^u 23. 8.
^v ver. 23.
^w See ch. 8. 18.

R.V. ¹ That is, worthlessness.
² Heb. an house of wret.
³ Heb. bound.
⁴ Heb. doubled not his stroke.
A.V. ⁵ Heb. as house of wret.
⁶ Heb. from our eyes.
⁷ Heb. doubled not his stroke.
to throw down

⁸ Heb. in widowhood of life.

⁹ Heb. in widowhood of life.

¹⁰ Or, it stood against the outmost wall.

¹¹ Or, undermined

¹² Heb. Call

¹³ Heb. deliver

¹⁴ Heb. married

17 And ^{he came} when he was come near unto her; and the woman said, Art thou Joab? And he answered, I ^{am} he. Then she said unto him, Hear the words of thine handmaid. And he answered, I do hear. 18 Then she spake, saying, "They were wont to speak in old time, saying, They shall surely ask counsel at ^{Abel}: and so they ended the matter." 19 I am ^{one} of them that are peaceable and faithful in Israel: thou seekest to destroy a city and a mother in Israel: why wilt thou ^{swallow} up ^{the inheritance} of the LORD? 20 And Joab answered and said, Far be it, far be it from me, that I should ^{swallow} up or destroy. 21 The matter is not so: but a man of ^{the hill country of} Ephraim, Sheba the son of Bichri ^{by name}, hath lifted up his hand against the king, even against David: deliver him only, and I will depart from the city. And the woman said unto Joab, Behold, his head shall be thrown to thee over the wall. 22 Then the woman went unto all the people ^{in her wisdom}. And they cut off the head of Sheba the son of Bichri, and ^{threw} it out to Joab. And he blew the trumpet, and they ^{were dispersed} from the city, ^{every} man to his tent. And Joab returned to Jerusalem unto the king.

23 Now Joab was over all the host of Israel: and Benaiah the son of Jehoiada was over the Cherethites and over the Pelethites: 24 and Adoram was over the tribute: and Jehoshaphat the son of Ahilud was the recorder: 25 and Sheva was scribe: and Zadok and Abia-

a Cp. ch. 28. 33.

b Cp. Num. 27. 21.

c ver. 14.
d Cp. 1 Sam. 22. 18, 19 (?).

e See Josh. 8. 3-17.
f ch. 17. 16.

g See 1 Sam. 26. 19.

h See Josh. 24. 33.

i See 1 Sam. 26. 19.

j ver. 16.
k Cp. Eccles. 9. 14, 15.

l See 1 Sam. 4. 10.

m For ver. 23-25, see ch. 8. 16-18.
n 1 Kin. 4. 3-6.
o 1 Sam. 10. 26.

p 1 Sam. 10. 24.
q 1 Kin. 12. 18.

r 1 Sam. 20. 5, 42.
s 23. 18.

t ch. 15. 34.
u 18. 11.

thar were the priests: 26 and Ira also the Jairite was ^{a priest} a chief ruler unto David.

21 And ^{Then} there was a famine in the days of David three years, year after year; and David ^{sought the face of} the LORD. And the LORD ^{answered} said, It is for Saul, and for his bloody house, because ^{he put to death} the Gibeonites. 2 And the king called the Gibeonites, and said unto them; (now the Gibeonites were not of the children of Israel, but ^{of} the remnant of the Amorites; and the children of Israel had sworn unto them: and Saul sought to slay them in his zeal for the children of Israel and Judah.) 3 And ^{Wherefore} David said unto the Gibeonites, What shall I do for you? and wherewith shall I make the atonement, that ye may bless ^{the inheritance of} the LORD? 4 And the Gibeonites said unto him, ^{It is no matter of} silver or gold between us and Saul, or ^{his house}; neither ^{is it for us} to put any man to death in Israel. And he said, What ye shall say, that will I do for you. 5 And they said unto the king, The man that consumed us, and that ^{devised} against us, ^{that} we should be destroyed from remaining in any of the borders of Israel, 6 let seven men of his sons be delivered unto us, and we will hang them up unto the LORD in ^{Gibeah} of Saul, ^{the chosen of the LORD}. And the king said, I will give them. 7 But the king spared Mephibosheth, the son of Jonathan the son of Saul, because of ^{the LORD's oath} that was between them, between David and Jonathan the son of Saul. 8 But the

R.V. 1 Another reading is, *Carites*. See 2 Kings 11. 4. 2 Or, *levy*. 3 Or, *chronicles*. 4 Or, *secretary*. 5 Or, *a chief minister*. See 1 Chr. 18. 17. 6 Or, *neither for us shall thou put any man to death in Israel*. 7 Or, *so that we have been destroyed*. A.V. 8 Or, *They plainly speak in the beginning, saying, Surely they will ask of Abel, and so make an end*. 9 Heb. *by his name*. 10 Heb. *were scattered*. 11 Or, *remembrance*. 12 Or, *a prince*. 13 Heb. *sought the face of*. 14 Or, *not*. 15 It is not silver nor gold that we have to do with Saul or his house, neither pertains it to us to kill, etc. 16 Or, *cut us of*.

king took the two sons of ^aRizpah the daughter of Aiah, whom she bare unto Saul, Armoni and Mephibosheth; and the five sons of ¹Michal the daughter of Saul, whom ^bshe ^cbrought up for ^dAdriel the son of Barzillai the Meholathite: ^eand he delivered them into the hands of the Gibeonites, and they hanged them in the ^fmountain ^ghill before the ^hLORD: and they fell ⁱall seven together: and they were put to death in the days of harvest, in the first days, ^jat the beginning of barley harvest. ^kAnd Rizpah the daughter of Aiah took sackcloth, and spread it for her upon the rock, from the beginning of harvest until water ^lwas poured upon them from ^mheaven: and she suffered neither the birds of the air to rest on them by day, nor the beasts of the field by night. ⁿAnd it was told David what Rizpah the daughter of Aiah, the concubine of Saul, had done. ^oAnd David went and took the bones of Saul and the bones of Jonathan his son from the men of Jabesh-gilead, ^pwhich had stolen them from the ^qstreet of ^rBeth-shan, where the Philistines had hanged them, ^sin the day that the Philistines ^tslaw Saul in Gilboa: ^uand he brought up from thence the bones of Saul and the bones of Jonathan his son; and they gathered the bones of them that were hanged. ^vAnd they buried the bones of Saul and Jonathan his son ^wburied they in the country of Benjamin in ^xZela, in the sepulchre of Kish his father: and they performed all that the king commanded. And after that ^yGod was intreated for the land.

a ch. 8. 7.

b Cp. Gen. 50. 23.

c Cp. 1 Sam. 18. 18.

d ver. 18, 20.

e Ruth 1. 22.

f Cp. Deut. 21. 22.

g Cp. ch. 18. 2.

h ch. 22. 20.

i Kin. 11. 38.

j 15. 4.

k Kin. 8. 18.

l Chr. 21. 7.

m Ps. 132. 17.

n For ver. 18-22, see

o 1 Chr. 20. 4-8.

p 1 Chr. 11. 29.

q 27. 11.

r ch. 28. 27.

s ver. 16, 20.

t Cp. ch. 23. 24.

u 1 Sam. 17. 7.

v 1 Chr. 20. 8.

w 1 Sam. 31. 10-12.

x Cp. ch. 2. 4.

y Josh. 17. 11.

z ver. 16, 18.

a 1 Sam. 17. 10, 26, 28, 36, 46.

b Josh. 18. 28.

c Cp. Ex. 15. 1.

d Judg. 6. 1.

e 1 Chr. 16. 7.

f Josh. 18. 28.

g Cp. Ex. 15. 1.

h Judg. 6. 1.

i 1 Chr. 16. 7.

j ch. 24. 25.

¹⁵ And ^{Moreover} the Philistines had yet war again with Israel; and David went down, and his servants with him, and fought against the Philistines: and David waxed faint. ¹⁶ And Ishbi-benob, which was of the sons ^dof ^ethe ^fgiant, the weight of whose ^gspear ^hwas ⁱweighed three hundred ^jshekels of brass in weight, he being girded with ^ka new sword, thought to have slain David. ¹⁷ But Abishai the son of Zeruiah succoured him, and smote the Philistine, and killed him. Then the men of David sware unto him, saying, ¹⁸Thou shalt go no more out with us to battle, that thou quench not ^lthe ^mlamp of Israel.

¹⁸ And it came to pass after this, that there was again ⁿa war with the Philistines at ^oGob: then ^pSibbecai ^qthe Hushathite slew ^rSaph, which was of the sons ^sof ^tthe ^ugiant. ¹⁹ And there was again ^va war with the Philistines at Gob: where ^wElhanan the son of ^xJaare-oregim, the Beth-lehemite, slew ^yGoliath the Gittite, ^zthe brother of ^awhose spear was like a weaver's beam. ²⁰ And there was ^byet a battle in Gath, where was a man of great stature, that had on every hand six fingers, and on every foot six toes, four and twenty in number; and he also was born ^cto ^dthe ^egiant. ²¹ And when ^fhe ^gdefied Israel, Jonathan the son of ^hShimeah the brother of David slew him. ²² These four were born ⁱto ^jthe ^kgiant in Gath, and they fell by the hand of David, and by the hand of his servants.

²² And David spake ^lunto the LORD the words of this song in the day that the LORD had delivered him out of

R.V. ¹ In 1 Sam. 18. 19, Margb. ² Or, broad place ³ Heb. Raphah. ⁴ Or, new armour ⁵ In 1 Chr. 20. 4, Geser.
⁶ In 1 Chr. 20. 4, Sippek. ⁷ In 1 Chr. 20. 5, the brother of Goliath. ⁸ Or, reproached ⁹ In 1 Sam. 18. 9, Shammas
 in 1 Chr. 2. 13, 20. 7, Shimes.
 A.V. ¹⁰ Or, Michal's sister. ¹¹ Heb. bare to Adriel. ¹² Heb. the staff, or, the head.
¹³ Heb. candle, or, lamp. ¹⁴ Or, Sippek. ¹⁵ Or, Jair. ¹⁶ 1 Sam. 18. 9, Shammas.

the hand of all his enemies, and out of the hand of Saul: ²and he said,

^dThe LORD is my rock, and my fortress, and my ^{deliverer}, even mine;

³The God of my rock, ⁱⁿ him will I trust; trust;

^{My} shield, and ^{the} horn of my salvation, my ^{high} tower, and ^{my} refuge; My saviour, thou savest me from violence.

⁴I will call ^{upon} the LORD, who is ^{worthy} to be praised: So shall I be saved from mine enemies.

⁵For ^{When} the ^{waves} of death compassed me, The floods of ^{ungodliness} made me afraid; ^{ungodly} men

⁶The cords of Sheol were round about me: sorrows of hell compassed me about; The snares of death ^{came} upon me; ^{prevented} me;

⁷In my distress I called upon the LORD, Yea, I called unto my God: And he ^{heard} my voice out of his temple, And my cry ^{came} into his ears; ^{did enter}

⁸Then ^{the} earth shook and trembled; trembled;

^{The} foundations of heaven moved And were shaken, because he was wroth.

⁹There went up a smoke ^{out} of his nostrils, And fire out of his mouth devoured:

^{Coals} were kindled by it. ^{He} bowed the heavens also, and ^{came} down;

^{And} thick darkness was under his feet.

¹¹And he rode upon a cherub, and did fly:

Yea, and he was seen upon ^{the} wings of the wind.

^a Cp. Ex. 20.
¹ 1 Kin. 2. 12
^b Job 38. 22.
^c For ver.

1-51,
see Ps. 18.
2-50.
^d Deut. 32. 4.

Ps. 81. 3
& 71. 3
& 91. 2
& 144. 2

^e ver. 22, 47.
Cited
Heb. 2. 12.

^f ver. 2.
^g ver. 51.
Gen. 15. 1.

^h Luke 1. 68.
ⁱ Job 37. 4.
Ps. 29. 3.

Isai. 30. 30, al.
^k Ps. 9. 9.
& 29. 9, 16, 17
& 32. 2, 6.

Cp. Prov. 18. 10.
^l Ps. 14. 6
& 48. 7, 11
& 71. 2.

Jer. 18. 19.
^m Deut. 32. 22.
Ps. 7. 13

& 77. 17
& 144. 6.
Isai. 8. 11.

ⁿ 1 Chr. 16. 26.
Ps. 48. 1
& 98. 4.

^o Cp. Ps. 42. 7
& 88. 4
& Jonah 2. 3.

^p Ps. 116. 3.
Cp. Gen. 37. 36 (mg.).

^q Ex. 15. 8.
^r Ps. 116. 4
& 120. 1.
Jonah 2. 2.

^s Ps. 144. 7.
^t Ps. 18. 6.

^u Judg. 5. 4.
Ps. 77. 18
& 97. 4.

^v Cp. Job 28. 11.

^w Ps. 81. 5
& 118. 5.

^x See ch. 15. 26.

^y 1 Sam. 26. 22.
^z 1 Kin. 8. 32.
Ps. 7. 8.

^a ver. 12.
^b Cp. Ps. 24. 4.

^c Ps. 144. 5.
^d Isai. 64. 1.

^e Cp. Ex. 20. 31
& 1 Kin. 8. 12
& Ps. 97. 2.

^f Gen. 18. 19.
Prov. 8. 22.

^g Ps. 104. 3.
^h Ps. 119. 30.
102.

¹² And he made ^{darkness} pavilions round about him, Gathering of waters, ^{thick} clouds of the skies.

¹³ At ^{Through} the brightness before him

^{Coals} of fire were kindled.

¹⁴ The LORD thundered from heaven, And the ^{Most} High uttered his voice.

¹⁵ And he sent out ^{arrows}, and scattered them; Lightning, and discomfited them.

¹⁶ Then the channels of the sea appeared,

The foundations of the world were ^{laid bare} discovered,

By the ^{rebuke} of the LORD, At the ^{rebuking} of the breath of his ^{nostrils}.

¹⁷ He sent from ^{on high} above, he took me;

He drew me out of ^{many} waters;

¹⁸ He delivered me from my strong enemy,

From ^{and from} them that hated ^{me}; for they were too ^{mighty} strong for me.

¹⁹ They ^{came upon} prevented me in the day of my calamity:

But the LORD was my stay.

²⁰ He brought me forth also into a large place:

He delivered me, because ^{he} delighted in me.

²¹ The LORD ^{rewarded} me according to my righteousness:

According to the ^{cleanness} of my hands hath he recompensed me.

²² For I have kept the ways of the LORD,

And have not wickedly departed from my God.

²³ For all his ^{judgements} were before me:

A.V. * Or, pangs.
† Or, great.

R.V. ¹ Heb. Belial.
† Heb. Belial. ¹ Or, cords.

² Or, in his wrath
³ Heb. by.

³ Or, great
⁴ Heb. blinding of waters.

** Or, anger.

And as for his statutes, I did not depart from them.

24 I was also ^{perfect toward} ^{upright} ^{before} him, And ^I kept myself from mine iniquity.

25 ^{hath the LORD} ^{the LORD} hath recompensed me according to my righteousness; According to my cleanness ⁱⁿ his ^{eyesight} ^{eye sight}.

26 ^d With the merciful thou wilt shew thyself merciful, With the ^{perfect} ^{upright} man thou wilt shew thyself ^{perfect} ^{upright};

27 With the pure thou wilt shew thyself pure; And with the ^{perverse} ^{froward} thou wilt shew thyself ^{froward} ^{unsavoury}.

28 ^d And the afflicted people thou wilt save: ^d But thine eyes are upon the haughty, ^d that thou mayest bring them down.

29 ^d For thou art my ^d lamp, O LORD: And the LORD will lighten my darkness.

30 For by thee I have ^d run ^d upon a troop: By my God ^{do I leap} ^{have I leaped} over a wall.

31 As for God, ^d his way is ^{perfect} ^{perfect}; ^d The word of the LORD is ^{tried} ^{tried}: He is ^d a shield unto all them that trust in him.

32 For who is God, save the LORD? ^d And who is a rock, save our God?

33 God is my ^{strong fortress} ^{strength and power}: And he ^d guideth the perfect in his way. ^d He ^d maketh ^d his feet like hinds' feet: And setteth me ^d upon my high places.

35 ^d He teacheth my hands ^d to war;

a Cp. Gen. 9. 9
& 17. 1
& Job 1. 1.

b See ver. 21.

c Prov. 4. 12.

d Cp. Matt. 5. 7.

e Cp. Mal. 4. 2.

f Cp. Ps. 72. 15. 12.

g Cp. Isai. 2. 11, 12, 17.

h Luke 1. 51. & Ps. 44. 5 & 50. 1.

i Ex. 23. 27. & Job 29. 2.

j Ps. 27. 1. & Cp. ch. 21. 17.

k 1 Sam. 28. 5.

l Prov. 1. 22. Cp. Isai. 1. 15 & Mic. 3. 4.

m Deut. 32. 4. & Matt. 5. 43.

n 2 Kin. 12. 7.

o Ps. 12. 6 & 119. 140 (mg.).

p Prov. 30. 3 & Isai. 10. 3.

q Mic. 7. 10. & Zech. 10. 5.

r Cp. Deut. 28. 15.

s p ver. 3. & Ps. 5. 13 & 23. 30 & 50. 11 & 84. 9.

t q See ver. 2.

u r ver. 2. & Ps. 22. 5 & 31. 2, 4.

v s See ch. 8. 1-14.

w t See ch. 2. 12.

x s Isai. 55. 5.

y s Deut. 32. 13.

z s Deut. 32. 14.

aa s Deut. 32. 30 (mg. for mg.).

ab Pa. 62. 3 (mg. for mg.).

ac s 31. 15 (mg. for mg.).

ad s Ps. 144. 1.

So that mine arms do bend a bow of brass. a bow of steel is broken by mine arms.

36 Thou hast also given me the shield of thy salvation:

And thy ^d gentleness hath ^d made me great.

37 ^d Thou hast enlarged my steps under ^{me} ^{me};

And ^{so that} my ^d feet ^d have not ^d slipped. ^{me} ^{me} did not ^{alp.} ^{alp.}

38 I have pursued mine enemies, and destroyed them;

Neither did I turn ^d again ^d till they ^d were consumed. ^d until I had ^d consumed them.

39 And I have consumed them, and ^d smitten them through, ^d that they ^d could not ^d arise:

Yea, they are fallen ^d under my feet.

40 For thou hast girded me with strength unto the battle:

Thou hast ^d subdued under me ^d those that ^d rose up against ^d me. ^d hast thou ^d subdued under ^d me.

41 Thou hast also ^d made mine enemies ^d turn their backs unto me, ^d given me the ^d necks of mine enemies.

That I might ^d cut off ^d them that ^d hate me. ^d destroy

42 They looked, but there was none to save;

Even unto the LORD, but ^d he answered them not.

43 Then did I beat them ^d as small ^d as the dust of the earth,

I did stamp them ^d as the mire of the ^d streets, ^d and did spread ^d them abroad.

44 Thou also hast delivered me from the strivings of my ^d people;

Thou hast kept me to be the head of ^d the ^d nations: ^d the ^d heathen:

^d A people ^d whom I have not known ^d which I knew not

shall serve me.

45 The strangers ^d shall ^d submit themselves unto me:

As soon as they hear ^d of me, ^d they shall ^d obey ^d me.

R.V. 1 So Ps. 124. 28. The text has, unsavoury. ^d Or, whom thou wilt bring down. ^d Or, through. ^d Or, condescension. ^d Or, according to another reading, guideth my way in perfectness. ^d Another reading is, mg. ^d Or, condescension. ^d Heb. aniles. ^d Heb. caused to bow. ^d Or, will keep. ^d Or, yield feigned obedience. ^d Heb. He.

A.V. ^d Heb. to him. ^d Heb. before his eyes. ^d Or, wrestle. ^d Or, candle. ^d Or, broken. ^d Heb. multiplied me. ^d Or, refined. ^d Heb. reddish, or, loathsome. ^d Heb. equalled. ^d Heb. for the war. ^d Heb. Sons of the stranger. ^d Or, yield feigned obedience. ^d Heb. He. ^d Heb. aniles. ^d Heb. caused to bow.

46 The strangers shall fade away,
And shall come trembling out of
their close places.

47 The LORD liveth; and blessed
be my rock;

And exalted be ^dthe God of
^ethe rock of my salvation:

48 Even the God that executeth vengeance for
It is ^fme, ^gavengeth

And that ^hbringeth down the people
under me,

49 And that bringeth me forth
from mine enemies:

Yes, thou liftest me up on high
thou also hast lifted me up
above them ⁱthat rise up
against me:

Thou hast delivered me from ^jthe
violent man.

50 Therefore I will give thanks
unto thee, O LORD, among
the nations,

And I will sing praises unto
thy name.

51 ^kGreat deliverance giveth he to his
He is the tower of salvation for his
king:

And sheweth lovingkindness to ^lhis
anointed,

To David, and to his seed, ^mfor
unto David, and to his seed, ⁿfor
evermore.

23 ¹ Now these be the last
words of David.

David the son of Jesse said,
² And the man who was raised
up on high,

^m The anointed of the God of
Jacob,

And ³ the sweet psalmist of
Israel:

⁴ The spirit of the LORD spake
by me,

And his word was upon my
tongue.

⁵ The God of Israel said,
⁶ The Rock of Israel spake to me:

⁷ One that ruleth over men
righteously,

must be just,

^a Ex. 18. 21.
^b Chr. 18. 7. 9.
^c Mic. 7. 17.

^d Cp. Judg.
5. 31
& Prov. 4. 18
& Hos. 6. 3.

^e ver. 3. 32.
^f Deut. 32.
^g Ps. 88. 26
& 98. 1.

^h Ps. 144. 2.
ⁱ ch. 7. 15.
^j Ps. 88. 29.
^k Isai. 55. 3.

^l See ver. 40.
^m Ps. 140. 1.
ⁿ See Deut.
13. 13
(mg. for mg.).
^o Cited
Rom. 15. 2.

^p Cp. Ps. 144.
10.
^q Cp. 1 Sam.
18. 12, 13
& Ps. 89. 20.

^r ch. 7. 12.
^s Ps. 89. 29.
^t For ver. 8—
36, see 1 Chr.
11. 11—47.
^u Cp. 1 Chr.
27. 3. 5.

^v Cp. ch.
7. 8. 9
& Ps. 78. 70, 71.

^w 1 Chr. 27. 4.
^x ver. 23.

^y Cp. 2 Pet.
1. 21.

^z See ch. 22.
2. 3, 32, 47.

^{aa} Heb. slain.

^{ab} Heb. Allad.

^{ac} Heb. Allad.

^{ad} Heb. Allad.

^{ae} Heb. Allad.

^{af} Heb. Allad.

^{ag} Heb. Allad.

^{ah} Heb. Allad.

^{ai} Heb. Allad.

^{aj} Heb. Allad.

^{ak} Heb. Allad.

^{al} Heb. Allad.

^{am} Heb. Allad.

^{an} Heb. Allad.

^{ao} Heb. Allad.

That ruleth ^ain the fear of God.
ruling
And ^bhe shall be as the light of
the morning, when the sun
riseth,

A morning without clouds;
When the tender grass springeth
out of the earth,

Through clear shining after rain.
Verily my house is not so with
God;

Yet he hath made with me
an everlasting covenant,

Ordered in all things, and sure:
For it is all my salvation, and
all my desire,

Although he maketh it not to
grow.

But the ungodly shall be
all of them as thorns to be
thrust away,

For they cannot be taken
with the hand:

But the man that toucheth them
Must be fenced with iron and
the staff of a spear;

And they shall be utterly
burned with fire in the same
place.

These be the names of the
mighty men whom David had:

Joshab-bashebeth a Tahchemonite, chief
of the captains; the same was
Adino the Ezrite,

against eight hundred, whom he slew at
one time. And after him was
Eleazar the son of Dodo the
Ahohite, one of the three mighty
men with David, when they defied
the Philistines that were there
gathered together to battle, and
the men of Israel were gone
away: he arose, and smote
the Philistines until his hand
was weary, and his hand clave
unto the sword: and the LORD
wrought a great victory that
day; and the people returned

¹¹ Joshab-bashebeth a Tahchemonite, chief
of the captains; the same was
Adino the Ezrite,

against eight hundred, whom he slew at
one time. And after him was
Eleazar the son of Dodo the
Ahohite, one of the three mighty
men with David, when they defied
the Philistines that were there
gathered together to battle, and
the men of Israel were gone
away: he arose, and smote
the Philistines until his hand
was weary, and his hand clave
unto the sword: and the LORD
wrought a great victory that
day; and the people returned

Eleazar the son of Dodo the
Ahohite, one of the three mighty
men with David, when they defied
the Philistines that were there
gathered together to battle, and
the men of Israel were gone
away: he arose, and smote
the Philistines until his hand
was weary, and his hand clave
unto the sword: and the LORD
wrought a great victory that
day; and the people returned

Eleazar the son of Dodo the
Ahohite, one of the three mighty
men with David, when they defied
the Philistines that were there
gathered together to battle, and
the men of Israel were gone
away: he arose, and smote
the Philistines until his hand
was weary, and his hand clave
unto the sword: and the LORD
wrought a great victory that
day; and the people returned

Eleazar the son of Dodo the
Ahohite, one of the three mighty
men with David, when they defied
the Philistines that were there
gathered together to battle, and
the men of Israel were gone
away: he arose, and smote
the Philistines until his hand
was weary, and his hand clave
unto the sword: and the LORD
wrought a great victory that
day; and the people returned

Eleazar the son of Dodo the
Ahohite, one of the three mighty
men with David, when they defied
the Philistines that were there
gathered together to battle, and
the men of Israel were gone
away: he arose, and smote
the Philistines until his hand
was weary, and his hand clave
unto the sword: and the LORD
wrought a great victory that
day; and the people returned

Eleazar the son of Dodo the
Ahohite, one of the three mighty
men with David, when they defied
the Philistines that were there
gathered together to battle, and
the men of Israel were gone
away: he arose, and smote
the Philistines until his hand
was weary, and his hand clave
unto the sword: and the LORD
wrought a great victory that
day; and the people returned

Eleazar the son of Dodo the
Ahohite, one of the three mighty
men with David, when they defied
the Philistines that were there
gathered together to battle, and
the men of Israel were gone
away: he arose, and smote
the Philistines until his hand
was weary, and his hand clave
unto the sword: and the LORD
wrought a great victory that
day; and the people returned

Eleazar the son of Dodo the
Ahohite, one of the three mighty
men with David, when they defied
the Philistines that were there
gathered together to battle, and
the men of Israel were gone
away: he arose, and smote
the Philistines until his hand
was weary, and his hand clave
unto the sword: and the LORD
wrought a great victory that
day; and the people returned

Eleazar the son of Dodo the
Ahohite, one of the three mighty
men with David, when they defied
the Philistines that were there
gathered together to battle, and
the men of Israel were gone
away: he arose, and smote
the Philistines until his hand
was weary, and his hand clave
unto the sword: and the LORD
wrought a great victory that
day; and the people returned

Eleazar the son of Dodo the
Ahohite, one of the three mighty
men with David, when they defied
the Philistines that were there
gathered together to battle, and
the men of Israel were gone
away: he arose, and smote
the Philistines until his hand
was weary, and his hand clave
unto the sword: and the LORD
wrought a great victory that
day; and the people returned

Eleazar the son of Dodo the
Ahohite, one of the three mighty
men with David, when they defied
the Philistines that were there
gathered together to battle, and
the men of Israel were gone
away: he arose, and smote
the Philistines until his hand
was weary, and his hand clave
unto the sword: and the LORD
wrought a great victory that
day; and the people returned

R.V. ¹ So Ps. 18. 46. The text has, *gird themselves*.

² Heb. pleasant in the palms of Israel.

³ Or, in the palms of Israel.

⁴ Or, For is not my house so with God? for he ... for all my salvation, and all my desire, will he not make it to grow?

⁵ Heb. righteous one.

⁶ Heb. Allad.

⁷ The verse is probably corrupt. See 1 Chr. 11. 11.

⁸ Heb. went up.

⁹ Heb. Allad.

¹⁰ Heb. Allad.

¹¹ Heb. Allad.

¹² Heb. Allad.

¹³ Heb. Allad.

¹⁴ Heb. Allad.

¹⁵ Heb. Allad.

¹⁶ Heb. Allad.

after him only to spoil. ¹¹ And after him was Shammah the son of Agee ^{the} Hararite. And the Philistines were gathered together ^{into} a troop, where was a ^{plot} piece of ground full of ^{lentils}; and the people fled from the Philistines. ¹² But he stood in the midst of the ^{plot} ground, and defended it, and slew the Philistines: and the LORD wrought a great ^{victory}. ¹³ And ^{three} of the thirty chief went down, and came to David in the harvest time unto the ^{cave} of ^{Adullam}; and the troop of the Philistines were encamped ^{pitched} in the valley of Rephaim. ¹⁴ And David was then ⁱⁿ the ^{an} hold, and ^{the} garrison of the Philistines was then in Beth-lehem. ¹⁵ And David longed, and said, Oh that one would give me ^{water to drink} drink of the water of the well of Beth-lehem, which is by the gate! ¹⁶ And the three mighty men brake through the host of the Philistines, and drew water out of the well of Beth-lehem, that was by the gate, and took it, and brought it to David: ^{but} he would not drink thereof, but poured it out unto the LORD. ¹⁷ And he said, Be it far from me, O LORD, that I should do this: ^{shall I drink} ^{is not this} the blood of the men that went ⁱⁿ jeopardy of their lives? therefore he would not drink it. These things did ^{the} three mighty men. ¹⁸ And Abishai, the brother of Joab, the son of Zeruiah, was chief ^{of the} among three. And he lifted up his spear against three ^{hundred} hundred, and slew them, and had the name among ^{the} three. ¹⁹ Was he not most honourable of the three? therefore he was made

their captain: howbeit he attained not unto ^{the} first three. ²⁰ And ^{Benaiah} the son of Jehoiada, the son of ^a valiant man, of ^{Kabzeel}, ^{who} had done mighty deeds, he slew ^{the two sons of Ariel} two lionlike men of Moab: he went down also and slew a lion in the midst of a pit in time of snow: ²¹ and he slew an Egyptian, ^a goodly man: and the Egyptian had a spear in his hand; but he went down to him with a staff, and plucked the spear out of the Egyptian's hand, and slew him with his own spear. ²² These things did ^{Benaiah} the son of Jehoiada, and had ^{the} name among ^{the} three mighty men. ²³ He was ^{more} honourable than the thirty, but he attained not to ^{the} first three. And David set him over his ^{guard}.

²⁴ Asahel the brother of Joab was one of the thirty; Elhanan the son of Dodo of ^{Beth-lehem} Beth-lehem; ²⁵ Shammah the Harodite, Elikai the ^{Harodite} Harodite; ²⁶ Helez the Paltite, Ira the son of Ikesh the ^{Tekolite} Tekolite; ²⁷ Abiezer ^{the} Anathothite, ²⁸ Zalmun ^{the} Hushathite, ²⁹ Zalmun ^{the} Ahohite, Maharai the ^{Netophathite} Netophathite; ³⁰ Heleb the son of Baanah the ^{Netophathite} Netophathite, Baanah the ^{son of Ribai} son of Ribai; ³¹ Gibeah of the children of Benjamin; ³² Benaiah ^a Pirathonite, Hiddai of the ^{brooks of} brooks of ^{Gaash} Gaash; ³³ Abi-albon the Arbathite, Azmaveth the ^{Barhumite} Barhumite; ³⁴ Eliahba the Shaalbonite, of the sons of Jashen, Jonathan; ³⁵ Shammah the Hararite, ³⁶ Eliphelet the son of Ahasbai, the son of ^{the} the ^{Maachathite} Maachathite, ³⁷ Eliam the son of ^{Gilonite} Gilonite; ³⁸ Hesro ^{the} Hesro

R.V. 1 Or, for foraging reading, Ish-baal. A.V. Or, for foraging.

1 Heb. lions of God. among the thirty.

2 Heb. agitation. Or, counsel.

3 Or, the three captains over the thirty. Heb. a man of countenance, or, eight: called, 1 Chr. 11. 28, a man of great stature.

3 Heb. with their lives.

4 Heb. slain. Or, valleys.

4 Heb. slain.

5 Heb. great of acts.

6 According to another

7 Heb. great of acts.

^athe Carmelite, Paarai the ^{Arbite; Arbite;}
³⁶ Igal the son of Nathan ^bof Gadite; ³⁷ Zelek the Ammonite, ^{Naharai} ^cthe Beer-othite, ^{armourbearer} ^{armourbearer} to Joab the son of Zeruiah; ³⁸ ^dIra the ^eIthrite, Gareb the ^fIthrite; ³⁹ ^gUriah the Hittite: thirty and seven in all.

¹ ^hAnd ⁱagain the anger ^jof the LORD was kindled against Israel, and ^khe moved David against ^{them, saying, them to say,} ^lGo, number Israel and Judah. ² ^{And For} the king said to Joab the captain of the host, which was with him, ^mGo now ^{to and fro} through all the tribes of Israel, ⁿfrom Dan even to Beer-sheba, and number ye the people, that I may know the ^{sum number} of the people. ³ And Joab said unto the king, ^oNow the LORD thy God add unto the people, how many soever they be, an hundredfold, and ^{may that} the eyes of my lord the king ^{may} see it: but why doth my lord the king delight in this thing? ⁴ Notwithstanding the king's word prevailed against Joab, and against the captains of the host. And Joab and the captains of the host went out from the presence of the king, to number the people of Israel.

⁵ And they passed over Jordan, and pitched in ^pAroer, on the right side of the city that ^{is} in the ^{middle} of the ^{valley} ^{of} Gad, and ^{unto} toward ^qJazer: ⁶ then they came to Gilead, and to the ^rland of Tahtim-hodshi; and they came to ^sDan-jaan, and round about to ^tZidon, ⁷ and came to the ^ustrong hold of Tyre, and to all the cities of the ^vHivites, and of ^wthe Canaanites: and they went out to the south of Judah, ^{at} even to Beer-sheba. ⁸ So when they had

^a Josh. 15. 58.
^b ch. 8. 3.

^c ch. 4. 2.

^d Cp. ch. 20. 26.

^e 1 Chr. 2. 53.

^f ch. 11. 3, 6.

^g Judg. 8. 10.

^h For ver. 1-25, see 1 Chr. 21. 1-28.

ⁱ Cp. 1 Chr. 21. 1.

^j 1 Sam. 24. 5.

^k Cp. 1 Chr. 27. 25, 26.

^l ch. 12. 13.

^m ver. 15.

ⁿ See ch. 8. 10.

^o See 1 Sam. 18. 12.

^p Deut. 1. 11.

^q See 1 Sam. 22. 5.

^r See 1 Sam. 24. 5.

^s Cp. 1 Chr. 21. 12.

^t Deut. 2. 35.

^u Josh. 18. 9, 16.

^v Cp. Num. 18. 25.

^w Num. 21. 32.

^x 22. 1, 2.

^y Ps. 119. 106.

^z Josh. 19. 47 (7).

^{aa} Judg. 18. 29 (7).

^{ab} 2 Josh. 19. 28.

^{ac} Judg. 18. 28.

^{ad} 1 Chr. 27. 24.

^{ae} Cp. Josh. 19. 29.

^{af} 22. 1.

^{ag} Cp. Josh. 11. 3.

^{ah} Judg. 3. 3.

^{ai} ver. 2.

^{aj} 2 Kin. 19. 35.

^{ak} 2 Chr. 32. 21.

^{al} Jer. 27. 34.

^{am} Acts 12. 23.

gone to and fro through all the land, they came to Jerusalem at the end of nine months and twenty days. ⁹ And Joab gave up the sum of the ^{numbering number} of the people unto the king: and there were in Israel eight hundred thousand valiant men ⁹ that drew the sword; and the men of Judah were five hundred thousand men.

¹⁰ And ^{David's} heart smote him after that he had numbered the people. And David said unto the LORD, ⁱI have sinned greatly in that I have done: ^{but and} now, ^oLORD, put away, I beseech thee, the iniquity of thy servant; for I have done ^{very} foolishly. ¹¹ ^{And For} when David ^{rose} ^{was} up in the morning, ^{the} word of the LORD came unto ^{the} prophet Gad, David's ^{seer, saying,} ¹² Go and ^{say} unto David, Thus saith the LORD, I ^{offer} thee three things; choose thee one of them, that I may do it unto thee. ¹³ So Gad came to David, and told him, and said unto him, Shall ^{seven} years of famine come unto thee in thy land? or wilt thou flee three months before ^{thy foes} ^{thyne enemies,} while they pursue thee? or ^{shall that} there be three days' pestilence in thy land? now ^{advise thee, and consider} ^{advise,} ^{see} what answer I shall return to him that sent me. ¹⁴ And David said unto Gad, I am in a great strait: let us fall now into the hand of the LORD; ^{for} his mercies are ^{great:} and let me not fall into the hand of man. ¹⁵ ^{So} the LORD sent a pestilence upon Israel from the morning even to the time appointed: and there died of the people from ^{Dan} even to Beer-sheba seventy thousand men. ¹⁶ And when ^{the} angel stretched out his hand

R.V. ¹ Another reading is, armourbearer.
 A.V. ^a Satan. See 1 Chr. 21. 1. ^b Or, Compass.

^c Or, toward
^d Or, valley.

^e Or, lay upon
^f Or, neither land newly inhabited.

^g Or, many.

toward Jerusalem ^ato destroy it, ^bthe LORD repented him of the evil, and said to the angel ^athat destroyed the people, It is enough: now stay thine hand. And ^cthe angel of the LORD was by the threshing-floor of ¹^cAraunah the Jebusite. ¹⁷ And David spake unto the LORD when he saw the angel that smote the people, and said, Lo, I have sinned, and I have done ^dperversely wickedly: but these sheep, what have they done? let thine hand, I pray thee, be against me, and against my father's house.

¹⁸ And Gad came that day to David, and said unto him, Go up, rear an altar unto the LORD in the threshing-floor of ¹^cAraunah the Jebusite. ¹⁹ And David went up according to the saying of Gad, went up as the LORD commanded. ²⁰ And Araunah looked forth, and saw the king and his servants ²coming on toward him: and Araunah went out, and bowed himself before the king ^{with} on his face ^{to} upon the ground. ²¹ And Araunah said, Wherefore is my

^a Ex. 12. 13.
^b Gen. 6. 6.
^c 1 Sam. 15. 11.
^d Joel 2. 13, 14.
^e Jonah 3. 10.

¹ 2 Kin. 19. 35.
² Chr. 32. 21.
³ Isai. 37. 36.
⁴ Acts 12. 23.
⁵ Num. 16. 48, 50.
⁶ Cp. 2 Chr. 3. 1.

⁷ 1 Kin. 19. 21.

⁸ Deut. 32. 11.
⁹ Cp. Ps. 20. 3.

A ch. 21. 14.

lord the king come to his servant? And David said, To buy the threshing-floor of thee, to build an altar unto the LORD, that the plague ^amay be stayed from the people. ²² And Araunah said unto David, Let my lord the king take and offer up what seemeth good unto him: behold, ^bthe oxen for the burnt offering, and ^cthe threshing instruments and ^dthe furniture of the oxen for the wood. ²³ ^aAll this, O king, doth Araunah give unto the king. And Araunah said unto the king, The LORD thy God ^eaccept thee. ²⁴ And the king said unto Araunah, Nay; but I will ^fverily surely buy it of thee at a price: neither will I offer burnt offerings unto the LORD my God of that which doth cost me nothing. So David bought the threshing-floor and the oxen for fifty shekels of silver. ²⁵ And David built there an altar unto the LORD, and offered burnt offerings and peace offerings. ²⁶ So the LORD was intreated for the land, ^gand the plague was stayed from Israel.

THE FIRST BOOK OF THE KINGS.

[A.V.], COMMONLY CALLED, THE THIRD BOOK OF THE KINGS.

¹ Now king David was ^Iold and ¹stricken in years; and they covered him with clothes, but he gat no heat. ² Wherefore his servants said unto him, ¹Let there be sought for my lord the king ¹a young virgin: and let her stand before the king, and ²let her ²cherish him;

^a Josh. 19. 18.

and let her lie in thy bosom, that my lord the king may get heat. ³ So they sought for a fair damsel throughout all the coasts of Israel, and found Abishag ^{the} ³Shunammite, and brought her to the king. ⁴ And the damsel was very ⁴fair; and ⁴she cherished the king, and ministered to ⁴him;

R.V. ¹ Or, Ornah In 1 Chr. 21. 15, Ornah.

² Or, passing over

³ Or, all this did Araunah the king give &c.

A.V. ¹ 1 Chr. 21. 15, Ornah.

² Heb. Arammiah.

³ Heb. entered into days.

⁴ Heb. Let them seek.

¹ Heb. a damsel, a virgin.

² Heb. be a cherisher unto him.

but the king knew her not.
 5 Then ^aAdonijah the son of Haggith exalted himself, saying, I will ^bbe king: ^band he prepared him chariots and horsemen, and fifty men to run before him.
 6 And his father had not displeased him ¹at any time in saying, Why hast thou done so? and he ^{was also a} ^{also was a} very goodly man; ^{and} ^{he was born} ^{his mother bare him} after Absalom. ⁷ And ^che conferred with ^dJoab the son of Zeruiah, and with ^eAbiathar the priest: and they ^ffollowing Adonijah helped him. ⁸ But ^gZadok the priest, and ^hBenaiah the son of Jehoiada, and ⁱNathan the prophet, and ^jShimei, and Rei, and ^kthe mighty men which belonged to David, were not with Adonijah. ⁹ And Adonijah ^lslew sheep and oxen and ^{fatlings} ^{fat cattle} by the stone of Zohaleth, which is ^{beside} ^{En-rogel}; and ^{he} called all his brethren the king's sons, and all the men of Judah the king's servants: ¹⁰ but Nathan the prophet, and Benaiah, and the mighty men, and ^mSolomon his brother, he called not. ¹¹ Then ^{Wherefore} Nathan spake unto Bath-sheba the mother of Solomon, saying, Hast thou not heard that ⁿAdonijah the son of Haggith doth reign, and David our lord knoweth it not? ¹² Now therefore come, let me, I pray thee, give thee counsel, that thou mayest save thine own life, and the life of thy son Solomon.
 13 Go and get thee in unto king David, and say unto him, Didst not thou, my lord, O king, swear unto thine handmaid, saying, ^oAssuredly Solomon thy son shall reign after me, and he shall sit upon my throne? why then

doth Adonijah reign? ¹⁴ Behold, while thou yet talkest there with the king, I also will come in after thee, and ^pconfirm thy words. ¹⁵ And Bath-sheba went in unto the king into the chamber: and the king was very old; and Abishag the Shunammite ministered unto the king.
 16 And Bath-sheba bowed, and did obeisance unto the king. And the king said, ^qWhat wouldest thou? ¹⁷ And she said unto him, My lord, thou swarest by the LORD thy God unto thine handmaid, ^rsaying, ^sAssuredly Solomon thy son shall reign after me, and he shall sit upon my throne. ¹⁸ And now, behold, Adonijah reigneth; ^tand ^{thou,} ^{now,} my lord the king, thou knowest it not: ¹⁹ ^uand he hath ^vslain oxen and ^{fatlings} ^{fat cattle} and sheep in abundance, and hath called all the sons of the king, ^wand Abiathar the priest, and Joab the captain of the host: but ^xSolomon thy servant hath he not called.
 20 And ^ythou, my ^{lord} ^{the} ^{king,} the eyes of all Israel are upon thee, that thou shouldest tell them who shall sit on the throne of my lord the king after him.
 21 Otherwise it shall come to pass, when my lord the king shall ^zsleep with his fathers, that I and my son Solomon shall be counted ^{aa}offenders.
 22 And, lo, while she yet talked with the king, Nathan the prophet ^{also} came in. ²³ And they told the king, saying, ^{Behold,} ^{Behold} Nathan the prophet. And when he was come in before the king, he bowed himself before the king with his face to the ground.
 24 And Nathan said, My lord, O king, hast thou said, Adonijah

a 2 Sam. 3. 4.

b 2 Sam. 15. 1.

c 2 Sam. 3. 3, 4.
1 Chr. 3. 2.d 2 Sam. 2. 13, 18.
e 2 Sam. 20. 26.f 2 Sam. 8. 18.
g 2 Sam. 12. 1.h ch. 4. 18.
i See 2 Sam. 22. 8-30.

j ver. 9.

k Josh. 15. 7.
2 Sam. 17. 17.

l 2 Sam. 12. 24.

m ch. 2. 10.
2 Sam. 7. 12.
n Cp. Deut. 31. 16.o ver. 30.
p 1 Chr. 22. 8.

q Another reading is, and now, my lord the king, thou &c.

r Another

s R.V. 1 Or, all his life.
reading is, now. Heb. sinners.t A.V. Heb. reign.
1 Or, The well Rogel.u Heb. from his days.
Heb. All up.

v Heb. What to thee?

w Heb. his words were with Joab.

x Heb. helped after Adonijah.

shall reign after me, and he shall sit upon my throne? ²⁵ For he is gone down this day, ^band hath ¹slain oxen and ^{fatlings} and sheep in abundance, and hath called all the king's sons, and the captains of the host, and Abiathar the priest; and, behold, they eat and drink before him, and say, ^a"God save king Adonijah. ²⁶ "But me, even me thy servant, and Zadok the priest, and Benaiah the son of Jehoiada, and thy servant Solomon, hath he not called. ²⁷ Is this thing done by my lord the king, and thou hast not shewed ^u unto thy ^{servants} who should sit on the throne of my lord the king after him? ²⁸ Then king David answered and said, Call me Bathsheba. And she came ^tinto the king's presence, and stood before the king. ²⁹ And the king sware, and said, 'As the LORD liveth, ^{who} that hath redeemed my soul out of all ^{adversity}, ³⁰ ^{verily} as I swore unto thee by the LORD, the God of Israel, saying, Assuredly Solomon thy son shall reign after me, and he shall sit upon my throne in my stead; ³¹ ^{verily so will I} ^{even so will I certainly} do this day. ³¹ Then Bathsheba bowed with her face to the earth, and did ^{obedience} ^{reverence} to the king, and said, ³² Let my lord king David live for ever. ³² And king David said, Call me Zadok the priest, and Nathan the prophet, and Benaiah the son of Jehoiada. And they came before the king. ³³ ^{The king also} And the king said unto them, Take with you ^{the} servants of your lord, and cause Solomon my son to ride upon ^{mine} own mule, and bring him down to ^{Gihon}: ³⁴ and let Zadok the priest and Nathan the prophet ^{anoint} him

there king over Israel: ^aand blow ye with the trumpet, and say, ^c"God save king Solomon. ³⁵ Then ye shall come up after him, ^{and he shall} ^{that he may} come and sit upon my throne; for he shall be king in my stead: and I have appointed him to be ^{prince} ^{ruler} over Israel and over Judah. ³⁶ And Benaiah the son of Jehoiada answered the king, and said, Amen: the LORD, the God of my lord the king, say ^{so too}. ³⁷ ^fAs the LORD hath been with my lord the king, even so be he with Solomon, ^gand make his throne greater than the throne of my lord king David. ³⁸ So Zadok the priest, and Nathan the prophet, and Benaiah the son of Jehoiada, ^hand the Cherethites, ^{Cherethites}, and the Pelethites, went down, and caused Solomon to ride upon king David's mule, and brought him to ^{Gihon}. ³⁹ And Zadok the priest took ^{the} ^{an} horn ^kof oil out of the ^{Tent} ^{tabernacle}, ^land anointed Solomon. ^mAnd they blew the trumpet; and all the people said, ^c"God save king Solomon. ⁴⁰ And all the people came up after him, and the people piped with ^{pipes}, and rejoiced with great joy, so that the earth rent with the sound of them. ⁴¹ And Adonijah and all the guests that were with him heard it as they had made an end of eating. And when Joab heard the sound of the trumpet, he said, Wherefore is this noise of the city being in an uproar? ⁴² ^{While} ^{And while} he yet spake, behold, ⁿJonathan the son of Abiathar the priest came: and Adonijah ^osaid unto him, Come in; ^pfor thou art a ^{worthy} ^{valiant} man, and bringest good tidings. ⁴³ And Jonathan answered and said to Adonijah,

a 2 Sam. 15.

b 2 Kin. 9. 13

c 11. 14.

d ver. 19.

e Cp. ver. 35.

f See 1 Sam. 10.

g 24.

h See 1 Sam.

i 10. 24.

j ver. 5, 10.

k 32.

l See 1 Sam.

m 20. 12.

n ver. 47.

o See 2 Sam.

p 18.

q See Ruth

r 12.

s ver. 12, 17.

t Cp. Ps. 20.

u See Ex. 30.

v 23-32.

w 1 Chr. 29.

x 32.

y See Neh. 2. 3.

z Dan. 2. 4.

aa 2. 9.

ab 2. 10.

ac 2. 6, 31.

ad 11. 2 Sam. 11.

ae 20. 4.

af 2 Sam. 16.

ag 27. 36.

ah 17. 17.

ai 2 Sam. 18.

aj 27.

ak 2 Chr. 32.

al 30. 14.

am See 1 Sam.

an 10. 1.

R.V. 1 Or, sacrificed

2 Another reading is, servant.

3 Or, leader

A.V. * Heb. Let king Adonijah live.

† Heb. before the king.

‡ Heb. which belongeth to me.

§ Or, Antea.

Verily our lord king David hath made Solomon ^{king: 44} ^{and} the king hath sent with him Zadok the priest, and Nathan the prophet, and Benaiah the son of Jehoiada, and ^athe ^{Cherethites} ^{Cherethites}, and the Pelethites, and they have caused him to ride upon the king's mule: ⁴⁵ and Zadok the priest and Nathan the prophet have anointed him king in ⁶Gihon: and they are come up from thence rejoicing, so that the city rang again. This is the noise that ye have heard. ⁴⁶ ^fAnd also Solomon sitteth on the throne of the kingdom. ⁴⁷ And moreover the king's servants came to bless our lord king David, saying, ^{1a}Thy God make the name of Solomon better than thy name, and make his throne greater than thy ^{throne:} ^{throne.} ^{And} the king ^bbowed himself upon the bed. ⁴⁸ And also thus said the king, Blessed be the ^{Lord, the} ^{Lord} God of Israel, ^mwhich hath given one to sit on my throne this day, mine eyes even seeing it. ⁴⁹ And all the guests ^{that were} with Adonijah were afraid, and rose up, and went every man his way. ⁵⁰ And Adonijah feared because of ^{Solomon:} ^{Solomon,} and ^{he} arose, and went, ²and caught hold on ⁷the horns of the altar. ⁵¹ And it was told Solomon, saying, Behold, Adonijah feareth king Solomon: for, lo, he hath ^{laid} ^{caught} hold on the horns of the altar, saying, Let king Solomon swear unto me ^{this} ^{to} day that he will not slay his servant with the sword. ⁵² And Solomon said, If he ^{shall} ^{will} shew himself a worthy man, ^uthere shall not an hair of him fall to the earth: but if wickedness ^{shall} be found in him, he shall die. ⁵³ So king Solomon sent, and

they brought him down from the altar. And he came and ^{did obeisance} ^{bowed himself} to king Solomon: and Solomon said unto him, Go to thine house.

¹ Now ^bthe days of David ²drew nigh that he should die; and he charged Solomon his son, saying, ² ¹I go the way of all the earth: ^abe thou strong therefore, and shew thyself a man; ³ and keep the charge of the LORD thy God, to walk in his ways, to keep his statutes, ^{and} his commandments, and his ^{judgements,} ^{judgments,} and his testimonies, according to that which ^{as it} is written in the law of Moses, ⁷that thou mayest ¹¹prosper in all that thou doest, and whithersoever thou turnest thyself: ⁴ that the LORD may ^{establish} ^{continue} his word which he spake concerning me, saying, ⁷If thy children take heed to their way, ¹to walk before me in truth with all their heart and with all their soul, ²there shall not ¹fail thee (said he) a man on the throne of Israel. ⁵ Moreover thou knowest also what Joab the son of Zeruiah ^{did} ^{unto} me, ^{even} what he did to the two captains of the hosts of Israel, ⁷unto Abner the son of Ner, ⁸and unto Amasa the son of Jether, whom he slew, and ⁴shed the blood of war in peace, and put the blood of war upon his girdle that was about his loins, and in his shoes that were on his feet. ⁶ Do therefore ⁴according to thy wisdom, and let not his hoar head go down to ⁵the grave in peace. ⁷ But shew kindness unto the sons of ⁷Barzillai the Gileadite, and let them be ¹⁰of those that eat at thy table: ²for so they came to me when I fled ^{from} ^{because of} Absalom thy

a ver. 38.
b Cp. Gen. 47. 39.

c Josh. 23. 14.
d See Josh. 1. 6, 7.

e See ver. 33.

f 1 Chr. 29. 23.

g Deut. 29. 9.
1 Chr. 22. 12.
h Cp. 1 Sam. 16. 5, 14, 15, 30 & mg.
i ver. 37.

j 2 Sam. 7. 26.
k Ps. 132. 12.
l Cp. Gen. 47. 31.

m Cp. ch. 8. 6 & 9. 4
n 2 Kin. 20. 3.

o ch. 8. 6.
p Ps. 132. 11, 12.
q ch. 8. 26 & 9. 6.
r 2 Sam. 7. 12, 13.

s 2 Sam. 18. 5, 12, 14.
t Cp. 2 Sam. 3. 30.

u ver. 22.
v 2 Sam. 3. 27.
w ch. 2. 23.
x Ex. 27. 2.
y 2 Sam. 20. 10.

z Cp. ver. 9.

aa See 1 Sam. 14. 46.
ab See 2 Sam. 19. 31-33.
ac 2 Sam. 9. 7, 10.
ad 2 Sam. 17. 27-29.

R.V. ¹ Another reading omits Thy.
A.V. ² Or, do wisely.

³ Or, And of all
† Heb. be cut off from thee from the throne.

⁴ Or, do wisely
⁵ Heb. act.
⁶ Heb. past.

brother. ⁸ And, behold, ^{there is thou hast} with thee ^{"Shimei the son of Gera, the Benjaminite, of Bahurim, a Benjaminite} ^{who} cursed me with a ^{"grievous} curse in the day ^{"when I went to Mahanaim: "but he came down to meet me at Jordan, and I swore to him by the LORD, saying, I will not put thee to death with the sword. ⁹ Now therefore hold him not ^{guiltless, guiltless: man; man;} ^{"for thou art a wise man; and thou wilt know what thou oughtest to do unto him, and thou shalt bring him down to the grave with blood. ¹⁰ ^{And So} David slept with his fathers, and was buried in ^{"the city of David. ¹¹ And the days that David reigned over Israel were ^{"forty years: seven years reigned he in Hebron, and thirty and three years reigned he in Jerusalem.}}}}

¹² ^{And Solomon sat Then sat Solomon} upon the throne of David his father; and his kingdom was established greatly. ¹³ ^{Then And} Adonijah the son of Hag-gith came to Bath-sheba the mother of Solomon. And she said, "Comest thou peaceably? And he said, Peaceably. ¹⁴ He said moreover, I have somewhat to say unto thee. And she said, Say on. ¹⁵ And he said, Thou knowest that ^{"the kingdom was mine, and that all Israel set their faces on me, that I should reign: howbeit the kingdom is turned about, and is become my brother's: "for it was his from the LORD. ¹⁶ And now I ask one petition of thee, ^{"I deny me not. And she said unto him, Say on. ¹⁷ And he said, Speak, I pray thee, unto Solomon the king, (for he will not say thee nay,) that he give me ^{"Abishag the Shunammite to wife. ¹⁸ And Bath-sheba said, Well; I will speak}}}

for thee unto the king. ¹⁹ Bath-sheba therefore went unto king Solomon, to speak unto him for Adonijah. And the king rose up to meet her, and bowed himself unto her, and sat down on his throne, and caused a ^{throne seat} to be set for the king's mother; ^{"and she sat on his right hand. ²⁰ Then she said, I ^{ask desire} one small petition of thee; ^{"I deny thee, I pray thee, say me not nay. And the king said unto her, Ask on, my mother: for I will not ^{deny thee, say thee nay. ²¹ And she said, Let ^{"Abishag the Shunammite be given to Adonijah thy brother to wife. ²² And king Solomon answered and said unto his mother, And why dost thou ask ^{"Abishag the Shunammite for Adonijah? ask for him the kingdom also; ^{"for he is mine elder brother; even for him, and ^{"for Abiathar the priest, and for Joab the son of Zeruiah. ²³ Then king Solomon swore by the LORD, saying, "God do so to me, and more also, if Adonijah have not spoken this word against his own life. ²⁴ Now therefore, ^{"as the LORD liveth, who hath established me, and set me on the throne of David my father, and who hath made me an house, ^{"as he promised, surely Adonijah shall be put to death this day. ²⁵ And king Solomon sent by the hand of ^{"Benaiah the son of Jehoiada; and he fell upon ^{him, him} that he died. ²⁶ And unto Abiathar the priest said the king, Get thee to ^{"Anathoth, unto thine own fields; for thou art ^{"worthy of death: but I will not at this time put thee to death, ^{"because thou barest the ark of the Lord God before David my father, ^{"and because thou ^{wasst} hast been afflicted in all}}}}}}}}}}}}}}

a 2 Sam. 10. 5.

b 2 Sam. 17. 24.

c 2 Sam. 19. 18.

d Cp. Ps. 45. 5.

e Cp. ver. 6.

f Cp. Gen. 42. 38.

g ch. 1. 21.

Acts 2. 29.

h 18. 26.

i ch. 8. 1.

j 9. 34.

k Sam. 8. 7, al.

l 2 Sam. 5. 4, 5.

m 1 Chr. 22. 26, 27.

n ch. 1. 6.

o 1 Chr. 8. 2, a.

p 1 Chr. 22. 23.

q 2 Chr. 1. 1.

r ch. 1. 7.

s See Ruth 1. 17.

t 1 Sam. 16. 4.

u See Ruth 8. 13.

v Cp. ch. 1. 5, 25.

w 2 Sam. 7. 11, 13.

x 1 Chr. 22. 10.

y 2 Sam. 8. 18.

z 1 Chr. 22. 9, 10.

aa 22. 5-7.

ab 2 Chr. 6. 42.

ac (for mg.).

ad Pa. 182. 10.

ae (for mg.).

af u Josh. 21. 18.

ag v 1 Sam. 28. 16.

ah (mg. for mg.).

ai w 1 Sam. 23. 6.

aj 2 Sam. 15. 24, 25.

ak x ch. 1. 3, 4.

al y See 1 Sam. 22. 20-23.

R.V. 1 Heb. Sheol.
A.V. * Heb. strong.* Heb. turn not away my face.
† Heb. turn not away my face.* Heb. a man of.
† Heb. a man of death.

wherein my father was afflicted.
 27 ^aSo Solomon thrust out Abiathar from being priest unto the LORD; that he might fulfil ^bthe word of the LORD, which he spake concerning the house of Eli in Shiloh. 28 ^{Then} And the tidings came to Joab: for Joab ^ahad turned after Adonijah, though ^bhe turned not after Absalom. And Joab fled unto the ^{Tent} tabernacle of the LORD, and caught hold on the 'horns of the altar. 29 And it was told king ^{Solomon} Solomon, ^{Solomon} that Joab ^{is} fled unto the ^{Tent} tabernacle of the LORD; and, behold, he is by the altar. Then Solomon sent Benaiah the son of Jehoiada, saying, Go, fall upon him. 30 And Benaiah came to the ^{Tent} tabernacle of the LORD, and said unto him, Thus saith the king, Come forth. And he said, Nay; but I will die here. And Benaiah brought the king word again, saying, Thus said Joab, and thus he answered me. 31 And the king said unto him, 'Do as he hath said, and fall upon him, and bury him; ^cthat thou mayest take away the ^{innocent} blood, which Joab shed without cause, from ^{me} me, and from ^{my father's house} shed, ^{the house of my father}. 32 And the LORD shall ^dreturn his blood upon his own head, ^{because} he fell upon two men ^emore righteous and better than he, and slew them with the sword, ^{and} my father David ^{knew it not, not knowing thereof} to wit, ^fAbner the son of Ner, captain of the host of Israel, and ^gAmasa the son of Jether, captain of the host of Judah. 33 ^hSo shall their blood ⁱreturn upon the head of Joab, and upon the head of his seed for ever: but ^{unto} upon David, and ^{unto} upon his seed, and ^{unto} upon his house, and ^{unto} upon his throne, shall there be peace for ever from the

a Cp. ver. 35.

b See 1 Sam. 2. 27-36.
c ch. 4. 4.d ch. 1. 7.
e 1 Chr. 29. 22.
f ver. 27.
g 2 Sam. 17. 30.
h 18. 2.
i ver. 8.

i ch. 1. 50.

j 2 Sam. 15. 32.

k See 2 Sam. 1. 16.

l Cp. Ex. 21. 14.
m Cp. 1 Sam. 27. 2.
n Num. 35. 33.
o Deut. 19. 12 & 21. 8, 9.

p See Judg. 9. 24.

q 2 Chr. 21. 12.

r ver. 5.
s Sam. 8. 27.

t 2 Sam. 30. 9, 10.

LORD. 34 ^{Then} So Benaiah the son of Jehoiada went up, and fell upon him, and slew ^{him}him; and he was buried in his own house in the wilderness. 35 ^cAnd the king put Benaiah the son of Jehoiada in his room over the host: ^dand Zadok the priest did the king put ^ein the room of Abiathar. 36 And the king sent and called for ^fShimei, and said unto him, Build thee an house in Jerusalem, and dwell there, and go not forth thence any whither. 37 For ^{it shall be, that} On the day thou goest out, and passest over ^{the}the brook Kidron, ^{know thou thou shalt know} for certain that thou shalt surely die: ^hthy blood shall be upon thine own head. 38 And Shimei said unto the king, The saying is good: as my lord the king hath said, so will thy servant do. And Shimei dwelt in Jerusalem many days. 39 And it came to pass at the end of three years, that two of the servants of Shimei ran away unto ⁱAchish, son of ^{Maachah}Maachah, king of Gath. And they told Shimei, saying, Behold, thy servants be in Gath. 40 And Shimei arose, and saddled his ass, and went to Gath to ^{Achish}Achish, to seek his servants: and Shimei went, and brought his servants from Gath. 41 And it was told Solomon that Shimei had gone from Jerusalem to Gath, and was come again. 42 And the king sent and called for Shimei, and said unto him, Did I not make thee to swear by the LORD, and protested unto thee, saying, Know for ^{certain, that} certain, that on the day thou goest out, and walkest abroad any whither, ^{that}that thou shalt surely die? and thou saidst unto me, The ^{saying}word that I have heard is good. 43 Why then hast thou not kept the

oath of the LORD, and the commandment that I have charged thee with? ⁴⁴ The king said moreover to Shimei, Thou knowest ^aall the wickedness which thine heart is privy to, that thou didst to David my father: therefore the LORD shall ^areturn thy wickedness upon thine own head; ⁴⁵ ^{But} ^{And} king Solomon shall be blessed, ^aand the throne of David shall be established before the LORD for ever. ⁴⁶ So the king commanded Benaiah the son of Jehoiada; ^{and he} ^{which} went out, and fell upon him, that he died. ^aAnd the kingdom was established in the hand of Solomon.

3 ¹ And ^aSolomon made affinity with Pharaoh king of Egypt, and took Pharaoh's daughter, and brought her into ^athe city of David, until he had made an end of ^abuilding his own house, ^aand the house of the LORD, ^aand the wall of Jerusalem round about. ² Only ^athe people sacrificed in the high places, because there was no house built ^{for unto} the name of the LORD until those days. ³ And Solomon ^aloved the LORD, ^awalking in the statutes of David his father: only he sacrificed and burnt incense in the high places.

⁴ And the king went to Gibeon to sacrifice there; ^afor that was the great high place: a thousand burnt offerings did Solomon offer upon that altar. ⁵ ^aIn Gibeon the LORD appeared to Solomon ^ain a dream by night: and God said, Ask what I shall give thee. ⁶ And Solomon said, Thou hast shewed unto thy servant David my father great ^akindness, according as ^ahe walked before thee in truth, and in righteousness, and in uprightness of heart with

thee; and thou hast kept for him this great kindness, ^athat thou hast given him a son to sit on his throne, as it is this day. ⁷ And now, O LORD my God, ^athou hast made thy servant king instead of David my father: ^aand I am but a little child; I know not ^ahow to go out or come in. ⁸ ^aAnd thy servant is in the midst of thy people which thou hast chosen, a great people, ^athat cannot be numbered nor counted for multitude. ⁹ ^aGive ^athy servant therefore ^atherefore thy servant an ^aunderstanding heart ^ato judge thy people, that I may ^adiscern between good and evil: ^afor who is able to judge this thy ^agreat people? ¹⁰ And the speech pleased the Lord, that Solomon had asked this thing. ¹¹ And God said unto him, Because thou hast asked this thing, and hast not asked for thyself ^along life; neither hast asked riches for thyself, nor hast asked the life of thine enemies; but hast asked for thyself understanding ^ato ^adiscern judgement; ¹² behold, ^aI have done according to thy word: lo, ^aI have given thee a wise and an ^aunderstanding heart; so that there ^ahath been none like thee before thee, neither after thee shall any arise like unto thee. ¹³ ^aAnd I have also given thee that which thou hast not asked, ^aboth ^ariches and honour: so that there ^ashall not be any among the kings like unto thee, all thy days. ¹⁴ And if thou wilt walk in my ways, to keep my statutes and my commandments, ^aas thy father David did walk, then ^aI will lengthen thy days. ¹⁵ And Solomon ^aawoke, and, behold, it was ^aa dream: and he came to Jerusalem, and stood before

a ch. 1. 48.

b See 2 Sam. 16. 5-14.
c Cp. 1 Chr. 28. 5.d See 1 Sam. 25. 30.
e Cp. 1 Chr. 29. 1.
f Num. 27. 17.g Deut. 7. 6
h Cp. Prov. 25. 5.i Gen. 13. 16
j 15. 5.k Cp. Prov. 2. 5, 9
l James 1. 5.
m Ps. 72. 1, 2.n 1 ver. 12.
o Cp. 2 Chr. 1. 1.
p m Cp. 2 Sam. 14. 17.q Isai. 7. 15
r Heb. 5. 14.s a ch. 7. 8
t 9. 16, 24
u 2 Chr. 8. 11.

v See ch. 2. 10.

p ch. 7. 1.

q See ch. 6.

r ch. 9. 15.

s ch. 22. 43.
t Cp. Deut. 12. 2, 3.

u Cp. 1 John 5. 14, 15.

v Deut. 6. 5
w 30. 16, 20.
x Ps. 81. 23.y ver. 6. 14.
z ch. 4. 29-31.a 5. 12
b 10. 23, 24.
c Eccles. 1. 14.d 2 Chr. 1. 3.
e 15.f Cp. 1 Chr. 16. 30
g 21. 22.h Wisd. 7. 11.
i Matt. 6. 33.j ch. 4. 21-24.
k 10. 23, 27.l Cp. Prov. 8. 16.
m For ver.n 5-14, see
o 2 Chr. 1. 7-12.
p ch. 1. 5.q 11. 8.
r Cp. Num. 12. 6.s Matt. 1. 20
t 2. 13, 19.
u 2 Chr. 6.v ch. 15. 5.
w Cp. Ps. 91. 16.x Prov. 2. 2
y ch. 2. 4
z 9. 4.a Cp. Ps. 15. 2.
b Gen. 41. 7.R.V. ¹ Heb. hearing.
A.V. ^a Or, bounty.² Heb. heavy.
[†] Heb. hearing.³ Heb. many days.
[†] Heb. many days.⁴ Heb. hear.
⁵ Heb. to hear.⁶ Or, hath not been.
[†] Or, hath not been.

the ark of the covenant of the LORD, and offered up burnt offerings, and offered peace offerings, and made a feast to all his servants.

¹⁶ Then came there two women, that were harlots, unto the king, and stood before him. ¹⁷ And the one woman said, ^{Oh} my lord, I and this woman dwell in one house; and I was delivered of a child with her in the house. ¹⁸ And it came to pass the third day after that I was delivered, that this woman was delivered also; and we were together; there was no stranger with us in the house, save we two in the house. ¹⁹ And this woman's child died in the night; because she overlaid it. ²⁰ And she arose at midnight, and took my son from beside me, while thine handmaid slept, and laid it in her bosom, and laid her dead child in my bosom. ²¹ And when I rose in the morning to give my child suck, behold, it was dead: but when I had considered it in the morning, behold, it was not my son, which I did bear. ²² And the other woman said, Nay; but the living is my son, and the dead is thy son. And this said, No; but the dead is thy son, and the living is my son. Thus they spake before the king. ²³ Then said the king, The one saith, This is my son that liveth, and thy son is the dead: and the other saith, Nay; but thy son is the dead, and my son is the living. ²⁴ And the king said, ^{Fetch} me a sword. And they brought a sword before the king. ²⁵ And the king said, Divide the living child in two, and give half to the one, and half to the other.

²⁶ Then spake the woman whose the living child was unto the king, for ^{her} bowels ^{yearned} upon her son, and she said, ^{Oh} my lord, give her the living child, and in no wise slay it. But the other said, ^{It shall be} neither mine nor ^{thine;} ^{Let it} divide it. ²⁷ Then the king answered and said, Give her the living child, and in no wise slay it: she is the mother thereof. ²⁸ And all Israel heard of the ^{judgment} which the king had judged; and they feared the king: for they saw that ^{the} wisdom of God was ⁱⁿ him, to do ^{judgment.}

¹ And ^{So} king Solomon was **4** king over all Israel. ² And these were the princes which he had; Azariah the son of ^{Zadok,} ^{the} priest; ³ Elihoreph and ^{Ahiah,} ^{the} sons of Shisha, ^{scribes;} ⁴ Jehoshaphat the son of Ahilud, ^{the} recorder; ⁵ and ^{Benaiah} the son of Jehoiada was over the host; and ^{Zadok} and Abiathar were ^{priests;} ⁶ and Azariah the son of Nathan was over ^{the} officers; and Zabud the son of Nathan was ^{priest,} ^{principal officer,} and ^{the} king's friend; ⁷ and Ahishar was over the household; and ^{Adoniram} the son of Abda was over ^{the} ^{levy.} ⁸ And Solomon had twelve officers over all Israel, which provided victuals for the king and his household: each man ^{had to} make provision for a month in the year. ⁹ And these are their names: ^{Ben-hur,} ^{the} son of Hur, in mount Ephraim; ⁹ ^{Ben-} ^{dekar,} in Makaz, and in Shaalbim, and Beth-shemesh, and Elon-beth-hanan: ¹⁰ ^{Ben-hesed,} ^{the} son of Hased, in Arubboth; to him ^{pertained} ^{Sochoh,} ^{Sochoh,} and all the land of Hephher: ¹¹ ^{Ben-abinadab,} ^{the} son of Abinadab, in all ^{the} ^{height} ^{region} of Dor; which had Taphath the

R.V. ¹ Or, secretaries

² Or, chronicler

³ Or, chief minister See 2 Sam. 8. 18.

⁴ Or, Naphth-dor

⁵ Or, region

A.V. ⁶ Heb. were hot.

⁷ Heb. in the midst of him.

⁸ Or, the chief officer.

⁹ Or, secretaries.

¹⁰ Or, remembrancer.

¹¹ Or, levy.

¹² Or, Ben-hur.

¹³ Or, Ben-dakar.

¹⁴ Ben-hesed.

¹⁵ Or, Ben-abinadab.

earth, which had heard of his wisdom.

¹ And ^a Hiram king of Tyre sent his servants unto Solomon; for he had heard that they had anointed him king in the room of his father: ^b for Hiram was ever a lover of David. ² And Solomon sent to Hiram, saying, ³ Thou knowest how that David my father could not build an house ^{for} unto the name of the LORD his God ^c for the wars which were about him on every side, until the LORD put them under the soles of his feet. ⁴ But now the LORD my God hath given me rest on every side; ^d so that there is neither adversary, nor evil occurrent. ⁵ And, behold, I ^e purpose to build an house ^{for} unto the name of the LORD my God, ^f as the LORD spake unto David my father, saying, Thy son, whom I will set upon thy throne in thy room, he shall build ^{an} the house ^{for} unto my name. ⁶ Now therefore command thou that they hew me cedar trees out of Lebanon; and my servants shall be with thy servants; and ^g I will give thee hire for thy servants according to all that thou shalt ^{say} appoint: for thou knowest that there is not among us any that can skill to hew timber like unto the ^h Sidonians. ⁷ And it came to pass, when Hiram heard the words of Solomon, that he rejoiced greatly, and said, Blessed be the LORD this day, which hath given unto David a wise son over this great people. ⁸ And Hiram sent to Solomon, saying, I have ⁱ heard the message which thou hast sent unto me: ^j I will do all thy desire concerning timber of cedar, and concerning timber of ^k fir. ⁹ My

servants shall bring them down from Lebanon unto the sea; and I will ^l make them into rafts to go by sea ^m unto the place that thou shalt appoint me, and will cause them to be ⁿ broken up ^o discharged there, and thou shalt receive them: and thou shalt accomplish my desire, ^p in giving food for my household. ¹⁰ So ^q Hiram gave Solomon ^r timber of cedar and ^s timber of fir according to all his desire. ¹¹ And Solomon gave Hiram twenty thousand ^t measures of wheat for food to his household, and twenty measures of ^u pure oil: thus gave Solomon to Hiram year by year. ¹² And the LORD gave Solomon wisdom, ^v as he promised him; and there was peace between Hiram and Solomon; and they two made a league together.

¹³ And king Solomon raised ^w a ^x levy out of all Israel; and the levy was thirty thousand men. ¹⁴ And he sent them to Lebanon, ten thousand a month by courses: a month they were in Lebanon, and two months at home: ^y and Adoniram was over the levy. ¹⁵ And Solomon had ^z threescore and ten thousand that bare burdens, and four-score thousand that were hewers in the mountains; ¹⁶ ^{aa} besides the ^{ab} Solomon's chief officers that were chief of Solomon's officers which were over the work, three thousand and three hundred, ^{ac} which bare rule over the people that wrought in the work. ¹⁷ And the king commanded, ^{ad} and they ^{ae} hewed out great stones, costly stones, and hewed stones, to lay the foundation of the house with wrought stone. ¹⁸ And Solomon's builders and Hiram's builders ^{af} and the ^{ag} Gebalites did fashion them, and the ^{ah} Hittites: and they prepared the timber and the stones to build the house.

[Ch. 5. 15
in Heb.]
a Cp. 2 Chr.
2. 2.

b 2 Sam. 5.
11.
c 1 Chr. 14. 1.
d Cp. Ezra
2. 7.
e Esak. 27. 17
& Acts 12. 20.
f For ver.
g—11. see
2 Chr. 2. 2—16.

h 1 Chr. 22. 6
& 28. 2.

i Cp. ch. 4.
j 1 Chr. 22. 6.

k ch. 3. 12.

l 2 Sam. 7.
12.
m 1 Chr. 17. 12
& 22. 10
& 28. 6.
n ch. 4. 6
& 9. 15.

o See ch. 4. 6.

p 2 Chr. 2. 18.
q Cp. ch. 9. 20—
22.

r ch. 4. 5.

s ch. 2. 28.

t Cp. ch. 6. 7
& 1 Chr. 22. 2.

u Josh. 18. 5.
v Esak. 27. 2.

R.V. ¹ Or, cypress
a Or, brought away

A.V. ² 2 Chr. 2. 2, Hiram. [†] Heb. say.
of men. ^{††} Or, Gubites: as Esak. 27. 9.

² Or, carry them away

³ Heb. Hiram, and in ver. 18.

⁴ Heb. cor.

⁵ Or, basins

⁶ Heb. heard.

⁷ Heb. send.

⁸ Heb. corn.

⁹ Heb. tribute

6 ¹And it came to pass in the four hundred and eightieth year after the children of Israel were come out of the land of Egypt, in the fourth year of Solomon's reign over Israel, in the month ²^{2d}; which is the second month, that ³he ¹began to build the house of the LORD. ²And the house which king Solomon built for the LORD, the length thereof was three-score cubits, and the breadth thereof twenty cubits, and the height thereof thirty cubits. ³And the porch before ²the temple of the house, twenty cubits was the length thereof, according to the breadth of the house; and ten cubits was the breadth thereof before the house. ⁴And for the house ¹he made ²windows of fixed lattice-work. ⁵And ¹against the wall of the house ²he built ³stories round about, against the walls of the house round about, both of the temple and ¹of ²the oracle: and he made ³side-chambers round about: ⁶the nethermost story was five cubits broad, and the middle was six cubits broad, and the third was seven cubits broad: for on the outside he made rebate-ments ⁴without in the wall of the house he made ⁵narrowed rests round about, that ⁶the beams should not have hold in the walls of the house. ⁷And the house, when it was in building, was built of stone made ready ⁸before it was brought thither: so that there was neither hammer nor axe nor any tool of iron heard in the house, while it was in building. ⁸The door for the ⁹middle side-chambers was in the right ¹⁰side of the house: and

¹ a 3 Chr. 3.
² 1, 2

³ b ver. 14, 38.

⁴ c Acts 7. 47.

⁵ d 3 Chr. 3.
⁶ See Ezek. ch. 40-42.

⁷ e ch. 8. 4.
⁸ Cp. ch. 2. 4

⁹ f 2 Sam. 7.

¹⁰ 1 Chr. 22. 10.
¹¹ g Ex. 25. 8.
¹² h Ezek. 40.

¹³ i 41. 16, 26.
¹⁴ j Deut. 31. 5, 8.

¹⁵ k Josh. 1. 5.
¹⁶ l Ezek. 41. 6.
¹⁷ m ver. 9, 38.

¹⁸ n ver. 16, 19.
¹⁹ o 20, 23, 31.
²⁰ p ch. 7. 40.

²¹ q 2 S. 6, 8.
²² r 2 Chr. 3. 16
²³ s 4. 20
²⁴ t 5. 7, 9.
²⁵ u Ps. 28. 2.

²⁶ v m ch. 7. 3
²⁷ w (mg).
²⁸ x Ezek. 41. 5, 6.

²⁹ y Cp. ch. 7. 7.
³⁰ z 2 Chr. 3. 8.

³¹ aa p ch. 5. 12.
³² ab Deut. 27. 5, 6.

³³ ac q ch. 7. 50
³⁴ ad r 2 S. 6.
³⁵ ae Ex. 26. 33, 34.

³⁶ af 2 Chr. 3. 8.
³⁷ ag Ezek. 45. 2.
³⁸ ah Heb. 9. 3.

³⁹ ai r ch. 7. 34.

they went up ¹by with winding stairs into the middle ²chambers, and out of the middle into the third. ³So he built the house, and finished it; and ⁴he covered the house ⁵with beams and ⁶planks boards of cedar. ⁷And ⁸then he built ⁹the stories against all the house, ¹⁰each five cubits high: and ¹¹they rested on the house with timber of cedar.

¹²And the word of the LORD came to Solomon, saying, ¹³Concerning this house which thou art in building, ¹⁴if thou wilt walk in my statutes, and execute my judgements, and keep all my commandments to walk in them; then will I ¹⁵establish perform my word with thee, ¹⁶which I spake unto David thy father. ¹⁷And ¹⁸I will dwell among the children of Israel, and will not forsake my people Israel.

¹⁹So Solomon built the house, and finished it. ²⁰And he built the walls of the house within with boards of cedar; ²¹from the floor of the house unto the ceiling, and the walls of the inside with wood: ²²and he covered the floor of the house with boards of fir. ²³And he built twenty cubits on the ²⁴hinder part of the house with boards of cedar from the floor unto the walls: he even built ²⁵them for it within, ²⁶even for ²⁷an the oracle, even for ²⁸the most holy place. ²⁹And the house, that is, the temple before ³⁰the oracle, was forty cubits long. ³¹And ³²there was cedar of the house ³³within, ³⁴within was carved with ³⁵knops and ³⁶open flowers: all was cedar; there was no stone seen. ³⁷And he prepared an oracle in the midst of the house within, to set

R.V. ¹ Heb. built. ² That is, the holy place.
most holy place. ³ Or, when it was brought away
⁴ Heb. rooms. ⁵ Or, he fastened the house
⁶ Or, against. ⁷ The Sept. has, beams.
A.V. ⁸ Heb. built. ⁹ Or, windows broad within, and narrow without.
joining to. ¹⁰ Heb. floors. ¹¹ Heb. ribs.
¹² Or, the wall-beams and the ceilings with cedar.
¹³ Or, gourd. ¹⁴ Heb. openings of flowers.

¹⁵ Or, windows broad within, and narrow without. ¹⁶ That is, the
¹⁷ The Sept. and Targum have, lowest. ¹⁸ Heb. shoulder.
¹⁹ Or, both the floor of the house and the walls &c. and so ver. 16.
²⁰ Or, gourd.
²¹ Or, and narrow without: or, above and closed.
²² Heb. narrowings, or, rebate-ments. ²³ Or, upon, or,
²⁴ Heb. narrowings, or, rebate-ments. ²⁵ Heb. shoulder.
²⁶ Or, from the floor of the house unto the walls, &c. and so ver. 18.

there the ark of the covenant of the LORD. ²⁰ And ^{within the oracle the oracle in} ^{was a space of the forefront} twenty cubits in length, and twenty cubits in breadth, and twenty cubits in the height ^{thereof}; and he overlaid it with ^{gold} 'pure gold; ^{and he} and he covered the altar ^{with gold} ^{which was of cedar}. ²¹ So Solomon overlaid the house within with pure gold: and he ^{drew chains of gold across} made a partition by the chains of gold before the oracle; and he overlaid it with gold. ²² And the whole house he overlaid with gold, until ^{all the house was finished} he had finished all the house: ^{also} the whole altar that ^{belonged to the} ^{was by} the oracle he overlaid with gold. ²³ And ⁱⁿ ^{within} the oracle ^{he} made ^{two cherubim of olive wood, each} ten cubits high. ²⁴ And five cubits was the one wing of the cherub, and five cubits the other wing of the cherub: from the uttermost part of the one wing unto the uttermost part of the other were ten cubits. ²⁵ And the other cherub was ten cubits: both the ^{cherubim} ^{cherubims} were of one measure and one ^{form} ^{size}. ²⁶ The height of the one cherub was ten cubits, and so was it of the other cherub. ²⁷ And he set the ^{cherubim} ^{cherubims} within the inner house: ^{and} ^{the wings of the cherubim were stretched forth} ^{they stretched forth the wings of the} ^{forth} ^{cherubims}, so that the wing of the one touched the one wall, and the wing of the other cherub touched the other wall; and their wings touched one another in the midst of the house. ²⁸ And he overlaid the ^{cherubim} ^{cherubims} with gold. ²⁹ And he carved all the walls of the house round about with carved figures of ^{cherubim} ^{cherubims} and palm trees and 'open flowers, within and without. ³⁰ And the floor of the house he overlaid

with gold, within and without. ³¹ And for the entering of the oracle he made doors of olive ^{tree} ^{the} 'lintel ^{and} ^{door side} posts were ^{a fifth part of the wall}. ³² So ^{he} made two doors ^{The two doors also were} ^{wood} ^{tree}; and he carved upon them carvings of ^{cherubim} ^{cherubims} and palm trees and 'open flowers, and overlaid them with ^{gold} ^{gold}; and he spread the gold upon the ^{cherubim} ^{cherubims}, and upon the palm trees. ³³ So also made he for the ^{entering of} ^{door} the temple ^{door} posts of olive ^{wood, out of} ^{a fourth part of the wall} ^{tree}. ³⁴ And the two doors were of ^{fir} ^{wood}; ^{the} ^{two} leaves of the one door were folding, and the two leaves of the other door were folding. ³⁵ And he carved ^{thereon} ^{cherubim} ^{cherubims} and palm trees and open flowers: and ^{he overlaid} ^{covered} them with gold fitted upon the ^{graven} ^{carved} work. ³⁶ And he built the inner court with three rows of ^{hewn} ^{hewed} stone, and a row of cedar beams. ³⁷ In the fourth year was the foundation of the house of the LORD laid, in the month ^{Ziv} ^{Zif}. ³⁸ And in the eleventh year, in the month Bul, which is the eighth month, was the house finished ^{throughout} all the parts thereof, and according to all the fashion of it. So was he seven years in building it.

¹ And ^{But} Solomon was ¹ build-
ing his own house thirteen years, and he finished all his house. ² For he built ^{the} ^{house} ^{He built also} the house of the forest of Lebanon; the length thereof was an hundred cubits, and the breadth thereof fifty cubits, and the height thereof thirty cubits, upon four rows of cedar pillars, with cedar beams upon the pillars. ³ And it was covered with cedar above ^{over the} ^{upon the}

a Ex. 30. 1, 2, 6.

b Op. Book. 41. 24.

c For ver. 25-27, see 2 Chr. 3. 10-12.

d Ex. 37. 7-9.

e ch. 7. 12.

f ver. 1.

g ch. 6. 7. Ex. 25. 30 & 37. 9. 2 Chr. 5. 8.

h ch. 3. 1 & 9. 10. 2 Chr. 2. 1.

i ch. 10. 17, 21.

R.V. ¹ Or, he overlaid the altar also, which was of cedar appurtenances thereof, and with all the ordinances thereof A.V. ² Heb. shut up. ³ Or, oil. ⁴ Heb. trees of oil. ⁵ Heb. openings of flowers. ⁶ Or, fivesquare. ⁷ Or, leaves of the doors. thereof, and with all the ordinances thereof.

⁸ Or, posts

⁹ Or, cypress

¹⁰ Or, with all the

¹¹ Or, the cherubims stretched forth their wings.

¹² Heb. openings

¹³ Or, foursquare.

¹⁴ Or, with all the appurtenances

forty and five ¹ beams, that were upon the pillars; ² beams, that lay on forty five pillars, fifteen in a row. ³ And there were ³ prospects in three rows, and ⁴ light was over against light in three ranks. ⁵ And all the ⁶ doors and posts ⁷ were square square, in prospect with the windows: and light was over against light in three ranks. ⁸ And he made ⁹ the porch of pillars; the length thereof was fifty cubits, and the breadth thereof thirty cubits: and the porch was ¹⁰ before them: and the other pillars and the ¹¹ thick beams ¹² before them. ¹³ And he made ¹⁴ the porch of the throne where he might judge, even the porch of judgement. ¹⁵ And it was covered with cedar ¹⁶ from one side of the floor to ¹⁷ the other. ¹⁸ And his house where he might dwell, the other court within the porch, which was of the like work. ¹⁹ He made also an house for Pharaoh's daughter, (whom Solomon had taken ²⁰ to wife,) like unto this porch. ²¹ All these were of costly stones, even of hewn stone, according to measure, the measures of hewed stones, sawed with saws, within and without, even from the foundation unto the coping, and so on the outside ²² toward the great court. ²³ And the foundation was of costly stones, even great stones, stones of ten cubits, and stones of eight cubits. ²⁴ And above were costly stones, even hewn stone, according to measure, after the measures of hewed stones, and cedar wood. ²⁵ And the great court round about ²⁶ had ²⁷ three rows of hewn stone, and a row of cedar beams; ²⁸ like as beams, both for the house of the LORD, and for the porch of the house. ²⁹ And king Solomon sent and fetched ³⁰ Hiram out of Tyre. ³¹ He was the son of a widow woman of ³² a widow's son

^a ch. d. 5 (for mg.).

^b Cp. Ex. 21. 3-5 & 22. 31.

^c For ver. 15-21, see 2 Chr. 2. 15-17.

^d 2 Kin. 25. 17. ¹ Chr. 18. 3. ² Chr. 4. 12. ³ Jer. 52. 11-22. ⁴ Cp. ver. 12. ⁵ ver. 41.

⁶ Exek. 41. 25, 26.

^a ch. 2. 15, 16.

ⁱ ch. 2. 1. ² Chr. 2. 11.

^j ch. 2. 26. ^k Cp. ver. 42 & 2 Chr. 2. 16 & 4. 15 & Jer. 52. 22. ^l 2 Chr. 2. 17.

^m Cp. ver. 6.

ⁿ Cp. 2 Chr. 2. 14.

the tribe of Naphtali, and his father was a man of Tyre, a worker in brass: and he was filled with wisdom, and understanding, and cunning, to work all works in brass. And he came to king Solomon, and wrought all his work. ¹⁵ For he fashioned ¹⁶ the two pillars of brass, ¹⁷ of ¹⁸ eighteen cubits high apiece: and a line of twelve cubits compassed ¹⁹ either of them about. ²⁰ And he made two chapters of molten brass, to set upon the tops of the pillars: the height of the one chapter was five cubits, and ²¹ the height of the other chapter was five cubits. ²² There were ²³ nets of checker work, and wreaths of chain work, for the chapters which were upon the top of the pillars; seven for the one chapter, and seven for the other chapter. ²⁴ So And he made the pillars; and there were two rows round about upon the one network, to cover the chapters that were upon the top of the pillars: and so did he for the other chapter. ²⁵ And the chapters that were upon the top of the pillars ²⁶ in the porch were of lily work, four cubits. ²⁷ And there were ²⁸ chapters above also upon the two pillars, had close by pomegranates also above, over against the belly which was beside the network: and the pomegranates were ²⁹ two hundred, hundred in rows round about upon the other chapter. ³⁰ And he set up the pillars ³¹ in the porch of the temple: and he set up the right pillar, and called the name thereof ³² Jachin: and he set up the left pillar, and called the name thereof ³³ Boaz. ³⁴ And upon the top of the

R.V. ¹ Or, side-chambers Heb. ribs. ² Or, beams ³ Or, were made square with beams ⁴ Or, a threshold ⁵ Or, after divers measures ⁶ Or, both for... and for other pillar. ⁷ Heb. eighteen cubits was the height of one pillar. ⁸ Heb. the perhaps, ⁹ as it is strength. ¹⁰ No some ancient authorities. ¹¹ The text has, pomegranates. ¹² That is, He shall establish. ¹³ That is,

A.V. ¹⁴ Heb. ribs. ¹⁵ Heb. eight against eight. ¹⁶ Heb. from floor to floor. ¹⁷ 2 Chr. 4. 11. ¹⁸ Hiram: See ver. 40. ¹⁹ Or, according to them. ²⁰ That is, He shall establish. ²¹ That is, as it is strength.

pillars was lily work: so was the work of the pillars finished. ²³ And he made ^athe molten sea of ten cubits ^bfrom the brim to the other: ^ccompass round all about, and ^dhis height thereof was five cubits: and a line of thirty cubits ^ecompassed it round about. ²⁴ And under the brim of it round about there were ^fknops ^gwhich did compass it, ^hfor ten cubits, compassing it, ten in a cubit, compassing the sea round about: the knops were ⁱcast in two rows, ^jcast when it was cast. ²⁵ It stood upon ^ktwelve oxen, three looking toward the north, and three looking toward the west, and three looking toward the south, and three looking toward the east: and the sea was set ^lupon them above, and all their hinder parts were inward. ²⁶ And it was an ^mhandbreadth thick; and the brim thereof was wrought like the brim of a cup, ⁿlike the flower of lilies: it contained ^otwo thousand baths. ²⁷ And he made ^pthe ten bases of brass; four cubits was the length of one base, and four cubits the breadth thereof, and three cubits the height of it. ²⁸ And the work of the bases was on this manner: they had ^qborders; ^rand there were borders between the ledges: ^sand on the borders that were between the ledges were lions, oxen, and ^tcherubim; and upon the ledges ^uthere was a ^vpedestal base above: and beneath the lions and oxen were ^wcertain additions of hanging made of thin work. ³⁰ And every base had four brasen wheels, and ^xaxles plates of brass: and the four ^ycorners thereof had ^zundersetters: ^{aa}the lavers were the undersetters molten, ^{ab}with wreaths at the side of ^{ac}each. ³¹ And the mouth of it within the chapter and above was a cubit: ^{ad}and the

^a For ver. 22-23, see ² Chr. 4. 2-3. ^b 2 Kin. 16. 17 & 25. 12. ^c 1 Chr. 18. 8. ^d Jer. 52. 17. ^e Op. Ex. 30. 18.

^f Op. ch. 6. 18.

^g Jer. 52. 20.

^h 2 Kin. 25. 18. ⁱ Chr. 4. 14. ^j Jer. 52. 17.

^k Chr. 4. 6. ^l Op. Ex. 30. 18.

^m For ver. 40-51, see ⁿ Chr. 4. 11-5. 1. ^o Ex. 27. 8 & 38. 3.

mouth thereof was round after the work of a pedestal, ^{the base,} a cubit and an half: and also upon the mouth of it were ^{gravings,} ^{gravings with} their borders were ^{foursquare,} not round. ³² And the four wheels were underneath the ^{under the borders were} borders; and the axletrees of the wheels were ⁱⁿjoined to the base: and the height of a wheel was a cubit and half a cubit. ³³ And the work of the wheels was like the work of a chariot wheel: their axletrees, and their ^{felloes,} ^{spokes,} ^{felloes,} ^{naves,} ^{naves,} ^{spokes,} were all molten. ³⁴ And there were four undersetters ^{at to} the four corners of ^{each one} base: and the undersetters ^{thereof} were of the very base itself. ³⁵ And in the top of the base was there a round compass of half a cubit high: and on the top of the base the ^{stays} ^{ledges} thereof and the borders thereof were of the same. ³⁶ And ^{For} on the plates of the ^{stays} ^{ledges} thereof, and on the borders thereof, he ^{cherubim,} ^{cherubims,} lions, and palm trees, according to the ^{space} ^{proportion} of each, with wreaths of every one, and additions round about. ³⁷ After this manner he made ^{the ten bases:} all of them had one casting, one measure, and one ^{form.} ³⁸ And he made ^{size.} ^{Then made he} ten lavers of brass: one laver contained forty baths: and every laver was four cubits: and upon every one of the ten bases one laver. ³⁹ And he ^{set the bases,} ^{put five bases} on the right ^{side} of the house, and five on the left side of the house: and he set the sea ^{on} the right side of the house ^{eastward, toward eastward over against} the south. ⁴⁰ And ^{Hiram made} ^{the} ^{lavers,} and the shovels, and the basons. So Hiram made an end of doing all the work that he ^{wrought for king} ^{made} Solomon ⁱⁿ for the house of the

R.V. ¹ Or, ten in a cubit. ² Or, panels (and so in ver. 28, &c.) ³ Or, even borders. ⁴ Or, it was in like manner above ⁵ Heb. shoulders. ⁶ Heb. hands. ⁷ Heb. shoulder. ⁸ Heb. Hiram. ⁹ Many ancient authorities read, pots. ¹⁰ A.V. ¹¹ Heb. from his brim to his brim. ¹² Heb. in the base. ¹³ Heb. nakedness. ¹⁴ Heb. shoulder. ¹⁵ Heb. Hiram.

LORD: ⁴¹ the two pillars, and the two bowls of the chapters that were on the top of the two pillars; and the two ^{networks} networks, to cover the two bowls of the chapters ^{that} which were on the top of the pillars; ⁴² and the ^{four} hundred pomegranates for the two ^{networks} networks; ^{each} two rows of pomegranates for ^{each} one network, to cover the two bowls of the chapters that were ¹ upon the pillars; ⁴³ and the ten bases, and the ten lavers on the bases; ⁴⁴ and ^{the} one sea, and ^{the} twelve oxen under the sea; ⁴⁵ and ^{the} pots, and the shovels, and the basons: ^{even} and all ^{these} vessels, which Hiram made ^{for} to king Solomon, in the house of the LORD, were of ^{burnished} brass. ⁴⁶ In the plain of Jordan did the king cast them, ⁱⁿ the clay ground between ¹ Succoth and ^{Zarthan} Zarthan. ⁴⁷ And Solomon left all the vessels ^{unweighed}, ¹ because they were exceeding many: ^{the} neither weight of the brass ^{could} not be ^{found} out. ⁴⁸ And Solomon made all the vessels that ^{were} in ^{pertained} unto the house of the LORD: ^{the} the golden altar, and ^{the} the table of gold, whereupon ^{the} the shewbread was, of gold; ⁴⁹ and the ^{candlesticks} candlesticks, of pure gold, five on the right side, and five on the left, before the oracle, of pure gold; and ^{the} the flowers, and the lamps, and the ^{tongs} tongs of gold; ⁵⁰ and the ^{cups} cups, and the snuffers, and the basons, and the spoons, and the ^{firepans} firepans, of pure gold; and the ^{hinges} hinges, of gold, both for the doors of the inner house, ^{the} the most holy place, and for the doors of the house, ^{to wit}, of the temple, of gold. ⁵¹ Thus ^{So} was ended all the work that king Solomon wrought in

the house of the LORD was finished. And Solomon brought in ^{the} the things which David his father had ^{dedicated} dedicated, ^{even} the silver, and the gold, and the vessels, ^{did he} put ^{them} in the treasuries ^{among} the treasuries of the house of the LORD.

¹ Then Solomon assembled ⁸ the elders of Israel, and all the heads of the tribes, ^{the} the princes ^{chief} of the fathers' houses of the children of Israel, unto king Solomon in Jerusalem, ^{to} that they might bring up the ark of the covenant of the LORD out of ^{the} the city of David, which is Zion. ² And all the men of Israel assembled themselves unto king Solomon at ^{the} the feast, ⁱⁿ in the month Ethanim, which is the seventh month. ³ And all the elders of Israel came, and ^{the} the priests took up the ark. ⁴ And they brought up the ark of the LORD, ^{and} and the ^{tent} tabernacle of the congregation, and all the holy vessels that were in the ^{Tent} Tent; ^{even} even ^{these} these did the priests and the Levites bring up. ⁵ And king Solomon, and all the congregation of Israel, that were assembled unto him, were with him before the ark, ^{sacrificing} sacrificing sheep and oxen, that could not be told nor numbered for multitude. ⁶ And the priests brought in the ark of the covenant of the LORD ^{unto} unto ^{its} his place, into ^{the} the oracle of the house, to the most holy place, even ^{under} under the wings of the cherubim. ⁷ For the cherubim spread forth their two wings over the place of the ark, and the cherubim covered the ark and the staves thereof above. ⁸ And ^{the} the staves were so long, that the ^{ends} ends of the staves were seen ^{from} from ^{out} out in the oracle; but ^{the} the holy place before ^{the} the oracle, and

11. a 2 Sam. 8.

b ver. 17, 18.

c Cp. ver. 30.

d For ver.

1-9, see

2 Chr. 5. 3-10.

e Num. 1. 16.

f Cp. 2 Sam.

a 17.

g ver. 32, 33.

h See 2 Sam.

5. 7.

i See ver. 40.

j ver. 65.

Lev. 23. 34.

See 2 Chr.

7. 8-10.

k Cp. Num.

4. 15.

l Deut. 31. 9.

m Josh. 3. 3, 6.

n 1 Chr. 15. 14, 15.

o Josh. 18.

p Cp. ch.

3. 4.

q 2 Chr. 1. 3.

r Josh. 3. 16.

s Cp. 1 Chr.

22. 3, 14.

t See Ex. 25.

31-33.

u Ex. 25. 33.

v See ch.

6. 5.

w ch. 6. 27.

x Ex. 27. 2.

a See ch.

6. 14.

b Ex. 25.

12-15.

R.V. ¹ Heb. upon the face of the pillars.

* Or, they drew out the staves, so that etc.

A.V. ⁵ Heb. upon the face of the pillars.

† Heb. for the exceeding multitude.

‡ Heb. princes.

§ Heb. heads.

2 Another reading is, the vessels of the Tent.

† Heb. made bright, or, scoured.

‡ Heb. searched, 1 Chr. 22. 14.

§ Heb. ash pans.

3 Or, was not searched out

† Heb. in the thickness of the ground.

‡ Heb. holy things of David.

they were not seen without: and there they ^{are, are} unto this day. ⁹ There was nothing in the ark save ^a the two tables of ^{stone, stone,} which Moses put there at Horeb, ¹⁰ when ^b the LORD made a covenant with the children of Israel, when they came out of the land of Egypt. ¹¹ And it came to pass, when the priests were come out of the holy place, ^c that the cloud filled the house of the LORD, ¹² so that the priests could not stand to minister ^{by reason because} of the cloud: for the glory of the LORD ^{had} filled the house of the LORD.

¹² Then spake Solomon, The LORD ^{hath} said that he would dwell ^d in the thick darkness. ¹³ I have surely built thee an house ^{of habitation, a} place for thee to dwell ^{abide} in for ever. ¹⁴ And the king turned his face about, and ^e blessed all the congregation of Israel: ^{and} all the congregation of Israel ^{stood, stood;} ¹⁵ And he said, ^f Blessed be the LORD, the God of Israel, ^g which spake with his mouth unto David my father, and hath with his hand fulfilled it, saying, ¹⁶ Since the day that I brought forth my people Israel out of Egypt, I chose no city out of all the tribes of Israel to build an house, ^h that my name might be ^{there, therein;} ⁱ but I chose David to be over my people Israel. ¹⁷ Now ^{And} it was in the heart of David my father to build an house for the name of the LORD, the God of Israel. ¹⁸ But ^{And} the LORD said unto David my father, Whereas it was in thine heart to build an house ^{for unto} unto my name, thou didst well that it was in thine ^{heart:} ¹⁹ nevertheless ^{heart.} ²⁰ thou shalt not build the house; but thy son that shall come forth

out of thy loins, he shall build the house ^{for unto} unto my name. ²⁰ And the LORD ^{hath} established ^{performed} his word that he ^{spake; for} spake, and I am risen up in the room of David my father, and sit on the throne of Israel, ^{as} as the LORD promised, and have built ^{the} the house for the name of the LORD, the God of Israel. ²¹ And there have I set ^{I have set there} a place for the ark, ^{wherein} wherein is the covenant of the LORD, which he made with our fathers, when he brought them out of the land of Egypt.

²² And Solomon ^{stood} before the altar of the LORD in the presence of all the congregation of Israel, and ^{spread} forth his hands toward heaven: ²³ and he said, ^o LORD, the God of Israel, ^{there} there is no God like thee, in heaven above, or on earth ^{beneath;} beneath; ^{who} who keepest covenant and mercy ^{with thy servants,} that walk before thee with all their heart: ²⁴ who hast kept with thy servant David my father that ^{which thou didst promise} thou promisedst him: ^{yea,} ^p thou spakest also with thy mouth, and hast fulfilled it with thine hand, as it is this day. ²⁵ Now therefore, ^o LORD, the God of Israel, keep with thy servant David my father that ^{which thou hast promised} thou promisedst him, saying, ²⁶ There shall not fail thee a man in my sight to sit on the throne of Israel; ^{if only} so that thy children take heed to their way, ^{that they} to walk before me as thou hast walked before me. ²⁷ Now therefore, ^o God of Israel, let thy word, I pray thee, be verified, which thou spakest unto thy servant David my father. ²⁸ But will God in ^{very deed} indeed dwell on the earth? behold, ^{the} the heaven and ^{the} the heaven of heavens cannot contain thee; how much less this house that I have ^{builted!} builted! ²⁸ Yet have thou

^a Ex. 25. 21
4. 40. 30.
Deut. 10. 2, 5.
Heb. 9. 4.
^b Ex. 24. 27.
Deut. 4. 12.
^c 1 Chr. 28.
5. 4.

^d Ex. 40.
34. 38.
^e 2 Chr. 5. 12, 14.
^f 7. 1, 2.
Cp. Esak. 10.
3, 4.
^g ver. 9.
Deut. 31. 28.
^h ver. 84.
ⁱ 2 Chr. 6. 12, 13.

^j For ver.
12-20, see
2 Chr. 6. 1-30.
^k Cp. Ex. 9.
29.
Ex. 9. 5.
Isai. 1. 15.
^l Ps. 18. 11.
^m 87. 2.
Cp. Lev. 16. 2.
ⁿ 2 Sam. 7.
12.

^o Ex. 15. 11.
2 Sam. 7. 22.
^p Ex. 15. 17.
Cp. Ps. 132. 14.
^q See Deut.
7. 9.

^r ver. 55.
2 Sam. 6. 18.
^s Luke 1. 68.
^t ch. 6. 12.

^u See 2 Sam.
7. 4-16, 26.

^v See ch. 2. 4.

^w ver. 29.
Deut. 12. 11.
^x 1 Sam. 16. 1.
2 Sam. 7. 8.
1 Chr. 28. 4.

^y 2 Sam. 7.
2. 3.
1 Chr. 17. 1, 2.
^z 2 Sam. 7.
26.

^{aa} 2 Chr. 2. 6.
Cp. Isai. 66. 1.
Jer. 23. 24.
Acts 7. 49.
17. 24.
^{ab} ch. 5. 2, 5.
2 Sam. 7. 5, 12, 13.

R.V. ¹ Or, where
A.V. ² Or, where.

³ Or, for

⁴ Heb. There shall not be cut off unto thee a man from my sight.

⁵ Heb. There shall not be cut off unto thee a man from my sight.

⁶ Heb. only if.

respect unto the prayer of thy servant, and to his supplication, O LORD my God, to hearken unto the cry and to the ^{prayer} ^{prayer,} which thy servant prayeth before thee this day: ²⁹ ^{to} that thine eyes may be open toward this house night and day, even toward the place ^{whereof} ^{of which} thou hast said, 'My name shall be there: that thou mayest hearken unto the ^{to} prayer which thy servant shall ^{make} ^{make} toward this place. ³⁰ And hearken thou to the supplication of thy servant, and of thy people Israel, when they shall pray toward this place: ^{yea} ^{and} hear thou in heaven thy dwelling ^{place;} ^{place:} and when thou hearest, forgive. ³¹ If ^a ^{any} ^{man} ^{sin} ^{trespass} against his neighbour, ^{and} ^{'an} ^{oath} be laid upon him to cause him to swear, and ^{he} ^{come} ^{and} ^{swear} ^{the} ^{oath} ^{come} before thine altar in this house: ³² then hear thou in heaven, and do, and judge thy servants, ^{'condemning} the wicked, to bring his way upon his ^{own} head; and justifying the righteous, to give him according to his righteousness. ³³ When thy people Israel be smitten down before the enemy, because they have sinned against ^{thee;} ^{thee;} and ^{'if} ^{they} ^{shall} turn again to thee, and confess thy name, and make supplication unto thee in this house: ³⁴ then hear thou in heaven, and forgive the sin of thy people Israel, and bring them again unto the land which thou gavest unto their fathers. ³⁵ When heaven is shut up, and there is no rain, because they have sinned against thee; if they pray toward this place, and confess thy name, and turn from their sin, ^{'when} ^{thou} ^{'dost} ^{afflict} ^{afflictest} them: ³⁶ then hear thou in

heaven, and forgive the sin of thy servants, and of thy people Israel, ^{'when} ^{that} ^{'thou} ^{'teachest} ^{teach} them the good way wherein they should ^{walk;} ^{and} ^{send} ^{rain} upon thy land, which thou hast given to thy people for an inheritance. ³⁷ If there be in the land famine, if there be pestilence, ^{if} ^{there} ^{be} ^{blasting} ^{or} ^{mildew,} locust, ^{or} ^{if} ^{there} ^{be} ^{caterpillar;} if their enemy besiege them in the land of their ^{'cities;} whatsoever plague, whatsoever sickness there be; ³⁸ what prayer and supplication soever be made by any man, ^{or} by all thy people Israel, which shall know every man the plague of his own heart, and spread forth his hands toward this house: ³⁹ then hear thou in heaven thy dwelling place, and forgive, and do, and ^{render} ^{unto} ^{give} ^{to} every man according to all his ways, whose heart thou knowest; (^{'for} thou, even thou only, knowest the hearts of all the children of men;) ⁴⁰ that they may fear thee ^{'all} the days that they live in the land which thou gavest unto our fathers. ⁴¹ Moreover concerning ^{the} ^a stranger, that is not of thy people Israel, ^{when} ^{he} ^{shall} ^{come} ^{out} ^{of} ^a ^{far} ^{country} for thy name's sake; ⁴² (for they shall hear of thy great name, ^{'and} of thy mighty ^{strong} hand, and of thy stretched out arm;) when he shall come and pray toward this house; ⁴³ hear thou in heaven thy dwelling place, and do according to all that the stranger calleth to thee for: ^{'that} ^{all} ^{the} ^{peoples} ^{people} of the earth may know thy name, ^{'to} ^{to} fear thee, ^{as} ^{dost} ^{do} thy people Israel; and that they may know that ^{'this} ^{house} ^{house,} which I have ^{built} ^{built,} is called

a Cp. Pa. 25. 4.
b 27. 11
& 36. 11.
c 1 Sam. 12. 23.
d ver. 32.
e 2 Chr. 7. 15
& Neh. 1. 4.
f Cp. Lev. 26. 16, 35, 36
& Deut. 28. 21, 22, 37, 38, 42, 52
& 3 Chr. 20. 9
g ver. 14.
h R. S. 2.
Deut. 12. 11.

i Cp. Ex. 22. 11.

j Deut. 25. 1.
k 1 Chr. 23. 5.
Acta 1. 34.
Cp. 18 am. 16. 7
& Jer. 17. 10.

l Deut. 12. 1.
m Lev. 26. 17.
Deut. 28. 45.

n Lev. 26. 40.
Cp. Neh. 1. 9.

o Deut. 3. 34.
2 Chr. 9. 32.

p Deut. 11. 17.
Lev. 4. 25.
Cp. Lev. 23. 17
& Deut. 28. 25.
q ver. 60.
Cp. Josh. 4. 34.
o Pa. 102. 15.

R.V. 1 Or, Whereinsoever a man shall sin
is called upon this house etc.

A.V. * Or, in this place.

† Heb. and he require an oath of him.

‡ Heb. thy name is called upon this house.

§ Or, because

¶ Or, answered

• Heb. gates.

• Or, thy name

1 Or, toward.

‡ Or, jurisdiction.

by thy name. ⁴⁴ If thy people go out to battle against their enemy, ^{by whatsoever way} thou shalt send them, and ^{whithersoever} they shall pray unto the LORD ^{toward} the city which thou hast chosen, and toward the house ^{which that} I have built for thy name: ⁴⁵ then hear thou in heaven their prayer and their supplication, and maintain their ¹ cause. ⁴⁶ If they sin against thee, (^d for there is no man that sinneth not,) and thou be angry with them, and deliver them to the enemy, so that ^{they} carry them away ^{captive} unto the land of the enemy, far ^{off} or near; ⁴⁷ yet ^{if they shall} bethink themselves in the land whither they ^{are} carried ^{captive}, and ^{turn again} ^{repent}, and make supplication unto thee in the land of them that carried them ^{captive}, saying, ⁴⁸ We have sinned, and have done perversely, we have ^{dealt wickedly} committed wickedness; ⁴⁸ ^{if they} And so return unto thee with all their heart, and with all their ^{soul} soul, in the land of their enemies, which ^{carried them} ^{led them away} captive, and pray unto thee ^{toward} their land, which thou gavest unto their fathers, the city which thou hast chosen, and the house which I have built for thy name: ⁴⁹ then hear thou their prayer and their supplication in heaven thy dwelling place, and maintain their ¹ cause; ⁵⁰ and forgive thy people ^{which that} which have sinned against thee, and all their transgressions wherein they have transgressed against thee; ⁵¹ and ² give them ^{compassion} before ^{those} ^{them} those who carried them captive, that they may have compassion on them: ⁵¹ ³ for they be thy people, and thine inheritance, which thou broughtest forth out of Egypt, ⁴ from

the midst of the furnace of iron: ⁵² ⁵² that thine eyes may be open unto the supplication of thy servant, and unto the supplication of thy people Israel, to hearken unto them ^{whenever they cry} in all that they call for unto thee. ⁵³ For thou didst separate them from among all the ^{peoples} people of the earth, to be thine inheritance, ⁵⁴ as thou spakest by the hand of Moses thy servant, when thou broughtest our fathers out of Egypt, O Lord God.

⁵⁴ And it was so, that when Solomon had made an end of praying all this prayer and supplication unto the LORD, he arose from before the altar of the LORD, from ¹ kneeling on his knees with his hands spread forth ^{toward} ^{up to} heaven. ⁵⁵ And he stood, and ² blessed all the congregation of Israel with a loud voice, saying, ⁵⁶ Blessed be the LORD, that hath given rest unto his people Israel, according to all that he promised: ⁵⁷ there hath not ³ failed one word of all his good promise, which he promised by the hand of Moses his servant. ⁵⁷ The LORD our God be with us, as he was with our fathers: ⁵⁸ let him not leave us, nor forsake us: ⁵⁸ that he may ⁴ incline our hearts unto him, to walk in all his ways, and to keep his commandments, and his statutes, and his judgements, which he commanded our fathers. ⁵⁹ And let these my words, wherewith I have made supplication before the LORD, be nigh unto the LORD our God day and night, that he maintain the cause of his servant, and the cause of his people Israel ⁵ at all times, as the matter shall require: ⁶⁰ that ⁶⁰ all the ^{peoples} people of the earth may know that ⁶¹ the

a Cp. ver. 29.

b Cp. ver. 46.

c Ex. 18. 5, 6.
Deut. 2. 25, 29
14. 2.d Prov. 20. 9.
Eccles. 7. 20.
Rom. 3. 23.
James 3. 2.
1 John 1. 8, 10.
2 Chr. 7. 1.f Lev. 26. 34.
Deut. 28. 36.
64.g Lev. 26. 40.
A Cp. 9 Chr.
6. 12.

i ver. 14.

j Neh. 1. 6.
Ps. 106. 6.
Dan. 9. 5.k 1 Sam. 7. 3.
Jer. 22. 12—14.l Josh. 21. 45
22. 14.m Dan. 6. 10.
Cp. ver. 44
2 Ps. 5. 7
2 Jonah 2. 4.n Cp. Deut.
31. 6
2 Josh. 1. 5
2 1 Sam. 12. 22.
o Ps. 119. 36.

p Ps. 106. 46.

q Deut. 9. 29.
Cp. Neh. 1. 10.
r ver. 43.s Deut. 4. 20.
Jer. 11. 4.
t Deut. 4. 25.
Cp. ch. 18. 38.

R.V. 1 Or, right.

2 Heb. the thing of a day in his day.

A.V. 3 Heb. the way of the city.

thing of a day in his day.

1 Or, right.

2 Heb. bring back to their heart.

3 Heb. to be for compassion.

4 Heb. fallen.

5 Heb. fallen.

6 Heb. fallen.

7 Heb. fallen.

LORD, he is God; there is none else. ⁶¹ ^aLet your heart therefore be perfect with the LORD our God, to walk in his statutes, and to keep his commandments, as at this day. ⁶² ^bAnd ^cthe king, and all Israel with him, offered sacrifice before the LORD. ⁶³ And Solomon offered for the sacrifice of peace offerings, which he offered unto the LORD, two and twenty thousand oxen, and an hundred and twenty thousand sheep. So the king and all the children of Israel dedicated the house of the LORD. ⁶⁴ The same day did the king hallow the middle of the court that was before the house of the LORD: for there he offered the burnt offering, and the meal offering, and the fat of the peace offerings: because ^dthe brasen altar that was before the LORD was too little to receive the burnt offering, and the meal offering, and the fat of the peace offerings. ⁶⁵ So Solomon held ^ethe feast at that time, and all Israel with him, a great congregation, from the ^fentering in of Hamath unto ^gthe brook of Egypt, before the LORD our God, seven days and seven days, even fourteen days. ⁶⁶ On the eighth day he sent the people away; and they ^hblessed the king, and went unto their tents joyful and glad of heart for all the goodness that the LORD had ⁱshewed unto David his servant, and ^jfor Israel his people.

¹ ^kAnd it came to pass, **9** when Solomon had finished the building of the house of the LORD, ^land the king's house, and ^mall Solomon's ⁿdesire which he was pleased to do, ² that ^othe LORD appeared to Solomon the second time, as he had appeared

unto him at Gibeon. ³ And the LORD said unto him, I have heard thy prayer and thy supplication, that thou hast made before me: I have hallowed this house, which thou hast built, ⁴ to put my name there for ever; and ⁵mine eyes and mine heart shall be there perpetually. ⁶ And as for thee, if thou wilt ⁷walk before me, ⁸as David thy father walked, in integrity of heart, and in uprightness, to do according to all that I have commanded thee, and wilt keep my statutes and my ⁹judgements: ¹⁰ ^athen I will establish the throne of thy kingdom ^bover Israel for ever; according ^cas I ^dpromised to David thy father, saying, There shall not fail thee a man upon the throne of Israel. ¹¹ ^eBut if ye shall ^fturn away from following me, ye or your children, and will not keep my commandments and my statutes which I have set before you, but shall go and serve other gods, and worship them: ¹² ^gthen will I cut off Israel out of the land which I have given them; ¹³ and this house, which I have hallowed for my name, will I cast out of my sight; ¹⁴ and Israel shall be a proverb and a byword among all ¹⁵peoples: ¹⁶ ^hand though ⁱthis house be so high, yet shall every one that passeth by it ^jshall be astonished, and shall hiss; and they shall say, ^kWhy hath the LORD done thus unto this land, and to this house? ¹⁷ ^lAnd they shall answer, Because ^mthey forsook the LORD their God, ⁿwhich brought forth their fathers out of the land of Egypt, and ¹⁸have laid hold ¹⁹on other gods, and ²⁰have worshipped them, and served them: therefore hath the LORD brought ²¹all this evil upon them.

^a 2 Kin. 20. 3.
Cp. ch. 11. 4
& 15. 3, 14

^b For ver. 22-23, see 2 Chr. 7. 4-10.
^c Cp. Ezra 6. 16, 17.
^d ch. 8. 16, 20.
^e Deut. 11. 12.
^f Cp. Gen. 17. 1.
^g ch. 11. 4.
^h 20.
ⁱ 14, 8
& 15. 5.

^j ch. 6. 12.
1 Chr. 22. 10.
See ch. 2. 4

^k Cp. 2 Sam. 7. 14
& Ps. 89. 20, 32.

^l See 2 Chr. 4. 1.

^m ver. 3.
Lev. 23. 34.
ⁿ 1 Deut. 4. 38.
2 Kin. 17. 37
& 25. 21.
^o Num. 13. 21
& 24. 8.
Josh. 18. 5, al.
^p Jer. 7. 14.
^q Num. 24. 5.
2 Kin. 24. 7.
^r Deut. 28. 37.
Cp. Ps. 44. 14.

^s Deut. 28. 24-26.
Jer. 22. 8, 9.

^t For ver. 1-9, see 2 Chr. 7. 11-22.
^u ch. 18. 18.
^v ch. 7. 1.
2 Chr. 6. 1.
^w ver. 19.
3 Chr. 8. 6.
^x ch. 8. 5
& 11. 8.

R.V. ¹ Or, delight² Or, spake concerningA.V. ³ Or, thanked.⁴ Or, and this house shall be high; every one etc.

¹⁰ "And it came to pass at the end of ^btwenty years, ^{wherein} when Solomon had built the two houses, the house of the ^{LORD} LORD, and the king's house, ¹¹ (now Hiram the king of Tyre had furnished Solomon with cedar trees and fir trees, and with gold, according to all his desire,) that then king Solomon gave Hiram twenty cities in the land of Galilee. ¹² And Hiram came out from Tyre to see the cities which Solomon had given him; and they ^{*}pleased him not. ¹³ And he said, What cities are these which thou hast given me, my brother? And ¹he called them the land of [†]Cabul, unto this day. ¹⁴ And Hiram sent to the king sixscore talents of gold.

¹⁵ And this is the ^{*}reason of ^mthe levy which king Solomon raised; for to build the house of the LORD, and his own house, and ^oMillo, and the wall of Jerusalem, and ^pHazor, and ^qMe-giddo, and Gezer. ¹⁶ ^{For} Pharaoh king of Egypt had gone up, and taken Gezer, and burnt it with fire, and slain ^rthe Canaanites that dwelt in the city, and given it for a ^{portion} unto ^{present} his daughter, Solomon's wife. ¹⁷ And Solomon built Gezer, and ^uBeth-horon the nether, ¹⁸ and Baalath, and ^{Tadmor} Tadmor in the wilderness, in the land, ¹⁹ and all the ^{store cities} cities of store that Solomon had, and ^vthe cities for his chariots, and the cities for ^whis horsemen, and ¹that which Solomon ^xdesired to build for his pleasure in Jerusalem, and in Lebanon, and in all the land of his dominion. ²⁰ ^{As for} And all the people that were left of the Amorites, the Hittites, the Perizzites, the Hivites, and the Jebusites, which

were not of the children of ^{Israel} Israel; ²¹ [†]their children that were left after them in the land, ⁴whom the children of Israel also were not able utterly to destroy, ^{of} upon them did Solomon ^{levy} raise a levy of ^{those} those ^{levy} a tribute of ^{bondservants} bondservice unto this day. ²² But ^{of} of the children of Israel did Solomon make no ^{bondservants} bondmen: but they were the men of war, and his servants, and his princes, and his captains, and rulers of his ^{chariots} chariots, and ^{of} of his horsemen. ²³ These were the chief of the officers that were over Solomon's work, ^afive hundred and fifty, [†]which bare rule over the people that wrought in the work. ²⁴ But [†]Pharaoh's daughter came up out of the city of David unto ^{her} her house which Solomon had built for her: ¹then did he build ^oMillo. ²⁵ And three times in a year did Solomon offer burnt offerings and peace offerings upon the altar which he built unto the LORD, ^{burning incense therewith,} and he burnt incense ^{upon the altar} upon the altar that was before the LORD. So he finished the house.

²⁶ And king Solomon made a navy of ships in [†]Ezion-geber, which is beside Eloth, on the ^{shore} shore of the Red ^{Sea} Sea, in the land of Edom. ²⁷ And Hiram sent ⁱⁿ in the navy his servants, shipmen that had knowledge of the sea, with the servants of Solomon. ²⁸ And they came to ^oOphir, and fetched from thence gold, four hundred and twenty talents, and brought it to king Solomon.

¹ "And when ^bthe queen **IO** of ^oSheba heard of the fame of Solomon concerning the name of the LORD, she came ^dto prove him with hard questions. ² And she came to

a For ver. 10-26, see 2 Chr. 8, 1-15
b Cp. ch. 6, 37, 38 & 7, 1
c Cp. Judg. 1, 21, 37, 39 & 8, 1
d Cp. Josh. 15, 63 & 17, 12
e Judg. 1, 28, f Exra 2, 55-58
g Neh. 7, 57-60 & 11, 3
h Ecd. 5, 33-35
i Lev. 25, 39.

A Cp. 2 Chr. 8, 10.
† ch. 5, 16.

† Cp. Josh. 18, 27.

k ch. 7, 8.

l ch. 11, 27.
m Cp. 2 Sam. 8, 9 & 2 Chr. 32, 6.
n ch. 8, 18.
o See ver. 15.

p ver. 34.
q See 2 Sam. 8, 9 & Josh. 11, 1.
r Josh. 17, 11.

s Josh. 16, 10.
t ch. 22, 48.
u Num. 33, 35.
v Dent. 2, 8.
w ch. 3, 1 & 7, 8.
x See Josh. 10, 10.
y ch. 10, 11.
z ch. 10, 26.
aa Ch. 1, 14 & 9, 26.
ab x ch. 10, 11 & 22, 43.
ac 1 Chr. 28, 4.
ad Job 22, 34 & 23, 16.
ae Pa. 45, 9.
af Isai. 18, 12.
ag Ecclus. 7, 18.
ah y ch. 4, 26.
ai s ver. 1.

aj a For ver. 1-13, see 2 Chr. 9, 1-12.
ak b Cp. Matt. 12, 42.
al & Luke 11, 31.
am c Pa. 72, 10, 18.
an Isai. 60, 6.
ao Jer. 6, 30.
ap Ezek. 27, 22, 23 & 38, 13.
aq Joel 3, 6.
ar d See Judg. 14, 12.

R.V. ¹ Or, they were called ² Or, account ³ Another reading is, Tadmor. So 2 Chr. 8, 4.
A.V. ^o Heb. were not right in his eyes. [†] That is, Displeasing, or, Dirty. [†] Heb. the desire of Solomon which he desired.
† Heb. upon it. [†] Heb. lip.

Jerusalem with a very great train, with camels ^bthat bare spices, and very much gold, and precious stones: and when she was come to Solomon, she communed with him of all that was in her heart. ³ And Solomon told her all her ^aquestions: there was not any thing hid from the ^{king}king, which he told her not. ⁴ And when the queen of Sheba had seen all ^{the wisdom of Solomon,}the wisdom of Solomon, and the house that he had built, ⁵ and the meat of his table, and the sitting of his servants, and the ¹attendance of his ministers, and their apparel, and his ²cupbearers, ²and ³his ascent by which he went up unto the house of the LORD; there was no more spirit in her. ⁶ And she said to the king, It was a true ¹report that I heard in mine own land of ^{thy}thy ²acts, ²and of thy wisdom. ⁷ Howbeit I believed not the words, until I came, and mine eyes had seen it: and, behold, the half was not told me: ⁸thy wisdom and prosperity exceedeth the fame which I heard. ⁹ Happy are thy men, happy are these thy servants, which stand continually before thee, ^{and}and that hear thy wisdom. ⁹ ^aBlessed be the LORD thy God, which delighted in thee, to set thee on the throne of Israel: ¹because the LORD loved Israel for ever, therefore made he thee king, ²to do ^{judgement}judgement and justice. ¹⁰ And she gave the king an hundred and twenty talents of gold, and of spices very great store, and precious stones: there came no more such abundance of spices as these which the queen of Sheba gave to king Solomon.

a ch. 2. 27.

b ver. 10.

c See ch. 2. 26.

d Cp. 1 Chr.

26. 16.

e For ver.

14—26, see

f Chr. 2. 12—

26.

g Cp. Prov.

2. 24.

h ch. 14. 26.

i ch. 5. 7.

j ch. 7. 2.

k 2 Chr. 2. 11.

l 2 Sam.

8. 16.

m Cp. Ps. 72. 2.

n ver. 2.

¹¹ And ^athe navy also of Hiram, that brought ^cgold from Ophir, brought in from Ophir great plenty of ¹¹almug ^{traces}traces and precious stones. ¹² And the king made of the almug trees ¹¹pillars for the house of the LORD, and for the king's house, harps also and psalteries for ^{the}singers: there came no such almug trees, nor were ^{seen,}seen unto this day. ¹³ And king Solomon gave ^{to}unto the queen of Sheba all her desire, whatsoever she asked, beside that which ⁷Solomon gave her ¹¹of his royal bounty. So she ^{turned,}turned and went to her own ^{land,}land, country, she and her servants.

¹⁴ Now the weight of gold that came to Solomon in one year was six hundred threescore and six talents of gold, ¹⁵ beside ^{that}that ^{which the chapmen brought, and he had of the merchantmen, and of the traffic}of the ^{spice}merchants, and of all the kings of ^{the mingled people,}the mingled people, Arabia, and of the ^{governors}governors of the country. ¹⁶ And king Solomon made two hundred targets of beaten gold: six hundred ^{shekels}shekels of gold went to one target. ¹⁷ And ^{he}he made three hundred ¹shields of beaten gold; three ¹pound of gold went to one shield: and the king put them in ^{the}the house of the forest of Lebanon. ¹⁸ Moreover the king made a great throne of ivory, and overlaid it with the ^{finest}finest ^{best}best gold. ¹⁹ There were six steps to the throne, ^{The throne had six steps,}The throne had six steps, and the top of the throne was round ¹behind: and there were ¹stays on either side ^{by}on the place of the seat, and two lions ^{standing}standing ^{stood}stood beside the stays. ²⁰ And twelve lions stood there on the one side and on the other upon the six steps: there was not

R.V. ¹ Heb. standing. ² Or, his burnt offering which he offered in ²⁶. ³ Or, sayings. ⁴ Heb. thou hast added wisdom and goodness to the fame. ⁵ In 2 Chr. 2. 8, 9, 10, almug trees. Perhaps, sandal wood. ⁶ Or, a railing. Heb. a prop. ⁷ Heb. which he gave her according to the hand of king Solomon. ⁸ Heb. maneh. ⁹ Or, arms. Heb. hands. ¹⁰ Heb. words. ¹¹ Heb. standing. ¹² Or, buffers. ¹³ Heb. word. ¹⁴ Or, sayings. ¹⁵ Heb. thou hast added wisdom and goodness to the fame. ¹⁶ Almug trees, 2 Chr. 2. 8 & 9, 10, 11. ¹⁷ Or, rails. Heb. a prop. ¹⁸ Heb. according to the hand of king Solomon. ¹⁹ Or, captives. ²⁰ Heb. on the hinder part thereof. ²¹ Heb. hands.

*the like made in any kingdom.
 21 And all king Solomon's drinking vessels were of gold, and all the vessels of ^bthe house of the forest of Lebanon were of pure gold: ^cnone were of silver: it was nothing accounted of in the days of Solomon. 22 For the king had at sea ^aa navy of ^{Tarshish} Tarshish with the navy of Hiram: once every in ^{Tarshish} Tarshish, bringing gold, and silver, ^divory, and apes, and peacocks. 23 ^eSo king Solomon exceeded all the kings of the earth in riches and in wisdom. 24 And all the earth ^fsought the presence of Solomon, to hear his wisdom, which God had put in his heart. 25 And they brought every man his present, vessels of silver, and vessels of gold, and ^{raiment} garments, and armour, and spices, horses, and mules, a rate year by year. 26 ^hAnd Solomon gathered together ⁱchariots and horsemen: and he had a thousand and four hundred chariots, and twelve thousand horsemen, which he bestowed in the ^{cities} chariot cities for ^{cities} chariots, and with the king at Jerusalem. 27 And the king ^jmade silver to be in Jerusalem as stones, and cedars made he to be as ^kthe sycomore trees that are in the ^{lowland} vale, for abundance. 28 ^lAnd ^mthe horses which Solomon had were brought out of ⁿEgypt: and ^othe king's merchants received them in droves, each drove at a price. 29 And a chariot came up and went out of Egypt for six hundred *shekels* of silver, and an horse for an hundred and fifty: and so for all the kings of ^pthe Hittites, and for the kings of Syria, did they bring them out ^qby their means.

^a Neh. 13. 36.
 Cp. Deut. 17.
 17 & Ecclus. 47.
 18.

^b ver. 17.

^c ch. 22. 48.
 Gen. 10. 4.
 1 Chr. 1. 7.
 2 Chr. 20. 36.
 37.
 Ps. 48. 7.
 & 72. 10.
 Isai. 2. 16
 & 23. 1, 6,
 10, al.
 d See Ex.
 34. 16.
 e Cp. ch. 8.
 13, 15
 & 4. 30.

^f Cp. ch. 8.
 al.

^g ch. 8. 4.

^h For ver.
 26-29, see
 3 Chr. 1. 14-17.
 i ver. 23.
 Judg. 2. 13.
 2 Kin. 23. 13.
 j Cp. ch. 4.
 26.
 k 2 Chr. 9. 25.
 l Cp. ver. 7.
 1 ch. 9. 19.

^m Num. 21.
 26.
 n Kin. 23. 13.

^o 1 Chr. 27.

^p Lev. 18. 21
 & 20. 2-4.
 3 Kin. 23. 10.
 Acts 7. 43.
 Cp. ver. 1.
 q 2 Chr. 9. 26.
 Cp. Deut. 17.
 14.

^q ver. 2. 4.

^r ch. 8. 5
 & 9. 2.
 s Judg. 1. 36.
 t ch. 8. 13
 & 9. 6.

¹ Now ² king Solomon loved

II many strange women, ³ together with the daughter of Pharaoh, women of the Moabites, Ammonites, Edomites, Zidonians, and Hittites; ⁴ of the nations concerning which the LORD said unto the children of Israel, ⁵ Ye shall not go among to them, neither shall they come among in unto you: for surely they will turn away your heart after their gods: Solomon clave unto these in love. ⁶ And he had seven hundred wives, princesses, and three hundred concubines: and his wives turned away his heart. ⁷ For it came to pass, when Solomon was old, that his wives turned away his heart after other gods: and ⁸his heart was not perfect with the LORD his God, ⁹as was the heart of David his father. ¹⁰ For Solomon went after ¹¹Ashtoreth the goddess of the Zidonians, and after ¹²Milcom the abomination of the Ammonites. ¹³ And Solomon did ¹⁴that which was evil in the sight of the LORD, and ¹⁵went not fully after the LORD, as did David his father. ¹⁶ Then did Solomon build an high place for ¹⁷Chemosh the abomination of Moab, in the ¹⁸mount hill that is before Jerusalem, and for ¹⁹Molech the abomination of the children of Ammon. ²⁰ And ²¹likewise did he for all his strange wives, which burnt incense and sacrificed unto their gods. ²² And the LORD was angry with Solomon, because ²³his heart was turned away from the LORD, the God of Israel, ²⁴which had appeared unto him twice, ²⁵and ²⁶had commanded him concerning this thing, that he should not go after other gods: but he

R.V. ¹ Heb. in their hand.

² Or, besides

A.V. ^a Heb. so. ^b Heb. And the going forth of the horses which was Solomon's.

¹ Or, elephants' teeth.

³ Heb. sought the face of.

¹ Heb. gave. ² Heb. fulfilled not after.

¹¹ Heb. by their hand.

¹¹ Or, beside.

kept not that which the LORD commanded. ¹¹ Wherefore the LORD said unto Solomon, Forasmuch as this ¹¹ is done of thee, and thou hast not kept my covenant and my statutes, which I have commanded thee, ^b I will surely rend the kingdom from thee, and will give it to thy servant. ¹² Notwithstanding in thy days I will not do ¹² for David thy father's sake: but I will rend it out of the hand of thy son. ¹³ Howbeit ^c I will not rend away all the kingdom; but ^d I will give one tribe to thy son, for David my servant's sake, and for Jerusalem's sake ^e which I have chosen.

¹⁴ And the LORD ^f raised up an adversary unto Solomon, Hadad the Edomite: he was of the king's seed in Edom. ¹⁵ For it came to pass, ^g when David ^h was in Edom, and Joab the captain of the host was gone up to bury the slain, ⁱ and he had smitten every male in Edom; ¹⁶ (for ^j Joab and all Israel remained there six months, six months did Joab remain there with all Israel, until he had cut off every male in Edom:) ¹⁷ that Hadad fled, he and certain Edomites of his father's servants with him, to go into Egypt; Hadad being yet a little child. ¹⁸ And they arose out of Midian, and came to ^k Paran: and they took men with them out of Paran, and they came to Egypt, unto Pharaoh king of Egypt; which gave him an house, and appointed him victuals, and gave him land. ¹⁹ And Hadad found great favour in the sight of Pharaoh, so that he gave him to wife the sister of his own wife, the sister of Tahpenes the queen. ²⁰ And the sister of Tahpenes bare him Genubath his son,

whom Tahpenes weaned in Pharaoh's house: and Genubath was in Pharaoh's ^{house} household among the sons of Pharaoh. ²¹ And when Hadad heard in Egypt ^a that David slept with his fathers, and that Joab the captain of the host was dead, Hadad said to Pharaoh, ^b Let me depart, that I may go to mine own country. ²² Then Pharaoh said unto him, But what hast thou lacked with me, that, behold, thou seekest to go to thine own country? And he answered, ^c Nothing: howbeit let me ^d depart in any wise.

²³ And God ^e raised up ^f another adversary unto him, Rezon the son of Eliada, which ^g had fled from his lord ^h Hadadezer king of Zobah: ²⁴ and he gathered men unto him, and became captain over a ⁱ troop, ^j when David slew them of Zobah: and they went to Damascus, and dwelt therein, and reigned in Damascus. ²⁵ And he was an adversary to Israel all the days of Solomon, beside the mischief that Hadad ^k did: and he abhorred Israel, and reigned over Syria.

²⁶ And ^l Jeroboam the son of Nebat, ^m an Ephraimite of Zeredah, ⁿ a servant of Solomon, whose mother's name was Zeruah, a widow woman, ^o he also ^p lifted up his hand against the king. ²⁷ And this was the cause that he lifted up his hand against the king: ^q Solomon built Millo, and ^r repaired the ^s breach of the city of David his father. ²⁸ And the man Jeroboam was a mighty man of valour: and Solomon ^t saw the young man that he ^u was industrious, and he ^v gave him charge over all the ^w labour of the house of Joseph. ²⁹ And it came

a ch. 2. 10.

b ver. 31.
c ch. 12. 15, 16c Cp. 2 Sam. 7. 15
d Ps. 60. 33.d ver. 32, 33.
e ch. 12. 30.

e Deut. 12. 5, 11.

f Cp. 2 Sam. 10. 14.

g 2 Sam. 8. 14.
h 1 Chr. 18. 12, 13.
i 2 Sam. 8. 3 & 10. 3, 14.j ch. 12. 2.
k 1 Chr. 18. 6.
l 1 Sam. 1. 1.m Num. 10. 12.
n Deut. 33. 2.
o 2 Sam. 20. 21.p ch. 9. 34.
q 2 Sam. 5. 9.R.V. ¹ Heb. is with thee.² The Sept. and Syr. read, destroyed Edom.³ Heb. closed up.⁴ Heb. burden.A.V. ⁵ Heb. is with thee.⁶ Heb. Send me away.⁷ Heb. Not.⁸ Heb. closed.⁹ Heb. did work.¹⁰ Heb. burden.

to pass at that ^{time}, when Jeroboam went out of Jerusalem, that the prophet "Ahiyah the Shilonite found him in the way; ^{now Ahiyah and he} had clad himself with a new garment; and they two were alone in the field. ³⁰ And Ahiyah ^{laid hold of caught} the new garment that was on him, ^{"and rent it in twelve pieces.} ³¹ And he said to Jeroboam, Take thee ten pieces: for thus saith the LORD, the God of Israel, Behold, 'I will rend the kingdom out of the hand of Solomon, and will give ten tribes to thee: ³² (but 'he shall have one tribe for my servant David's sake, and for Jerusalem's sake, 'the city which I have chosen out of all the tribes of Israel:) ³³ because that they have forsaken me, 'and have worshipped Ashtoreth the goddess of the Zidonians, Chemosh the god of the Moabites, and Milcom the god of the children of Ammon; and they have not walked in my ways, to do that which is right in mine eyes, and to keep my statutes and my judgements, as did David his father. ³⁴ Howbeit I will not take the whole kingdom out of his hand: but I will make him prince all the days of his life for David my servant's sake, whom I chose, 'because he kept my commandments and my statutes: ³⁵ 'but I will take the kingdom out of his son's hand, and will give it unto thee, even ten tribes. ³⁶ And unto his son 'will I give one tribe, that David my servant may have 'a lamp ^{light} alway before me in Jerusalem, 'the city which I have chosen me to put my name there. ³⁷ And I will take thee, and thou shalt reign 'according to all that thy soul desireth, and shalt be king over Israel. ³⁸ And

it shall be, if thou wilt hearken unto all that I command thee, and wilt walk in my ways, and do that ^{which} is right in ^{mine eyes,} my sight, to keep my statutes and my commandments, as David my servant did; that ^o I will be with thee, and ^{will} build thee a sure house, as I built for David, and will give Israel unto thee. ³⁹ And I will for this afflict the seed of David, but not for ever. ⁴⁰ Solomon sought therefore to kill ^{Jeroboam; but Jeroboam. And} Jeroboam arose, and fled into Egypt, unto ^o Shishak king of Egypt, and was in Egypt until the death of Solomon.

41 ^{Now} And the rest of the ¹acts of Solomon, and all that he did, and his wisdom, are they not written in the book of the acts of Solomon? 42 And the ¹time that Solomon reigned in Jerusalem over all Israel was forty years. 43 And Solomon ⁸slept with his fathers, and was buried in the city of David his father: and ¹Rehoboam his son reigned in his stead.

I2 ¹And Rehoboam went to ²Shechem: for all Israel were come to Shechem to make him king. ³And it came to pass, when ⁴Jeroboam the son of Nebat heard of it, ⁵(for he was yet in Egypt, ⁶Nebat, who was yet in Egypt, heard of it, ⁷whither he had fled from the presence of king Solomon, and Jeroboam dwelt in Egypt, ⁸and they sent him;) ⁹that he called ¹⁰him. ¹¹And Jeroboam and all the congregation of Israel came, and spake unto Rehoboam, saying, ¹²'Thy father made our yoke grievous: now therefore make thou the grievous service of thy father, and his heavy yoke which he put upon us, lighter, and we will serve thee. ¹³And he said unto them,

A.V. R.V. ¹ Or, who kept ² Or, over all
 * Heb. lamp, or, candle. † Or, words, or, things.

³ Or, words Or, matters
 † Heb. days. § Matt. 1, 7, called Robours.

"Depart yet for three days, then come again to me. And the people departed. ⁶ And king Rehoboam ^{took counsel} ^{consulted} with the old men, that ^{had} stood before Solomon his father while he yet lived, ^{saying, What counsel give ye me to} ^{and said, How do ye advise that I} ^{return} ^{may} answer to this people? ⁷ And they spake unto him, saying, If thou wilt be a servant unto this people this day, and wilt serve them, and answer them, and speak good words to them, then they will be thy servants for ever. ⁸ But he forsook the counsel of the old ^{men,} which they had given him, and ^{took counsel} ^{consulted} with the young men that were grown up with him, ^{and} ^{that} ^{which} stood before ^{him.} ⁹ And he said unto them, What counsel give ^{ye} that we may ^{return} answer to this people, who have spoken to me, saying, Make the yoke ^{that} ^{which} thy father did put upon us lighter? ¹⁰ And the young men that were grown up with him spake unto him, saying, Thus shalt thou ^{say} ^{speak} unto this people that spake unto thee, saying, Thy father made our yoke heavy, but make thou it lighter unto us; thus shalt thou ^{speak} ^{say} unto them, My little finger ^{is} ^{shall be} thicker than my father's loins. ¹¹ And now whereas ¹ my father did lade you with a heavy yoke, I will add to your yoke: my father ^{hath} chastised you with whips, but I will chastise you with scorpions. ¹² So Jeroboam and all the people came to Rehoboam the third day, as the king ^{bad,} ^{had appointed,} saying, ² Come to me again the third day. ¹³ And the king answered the people ^{roughly,} and forsook the ^{counsel} ^{old} of the old men which ^{they} ^{had given} ^{him;} ^{men's counsel that} ^{they} ^{gave} ^{him;} ¹⁴ and spake to them after the counsel of the young men, say-

a ver. 12.

b ver. 24.

c ch. 11. 11.

d See 2 Sam. 20. 1.

e ch. 11. 12.

f ch. 4. 6 & 5. 14.

g 2 Kin. 17.

h See ver. 4.

i ch. 11. 12, 22, 26.

j For ver. 21-24, see 2 Chr. 11. 1-4.

k ver. 5.

ing, ¹ My father made your yoke heavy, ^{but} ^{and} I will add to your yoke: my father ^{also} chastised you with whips, but I will chastise you with scorpions. ¹⁵ ^{So} ^{Wherefore} the king hearkened not unto the people; for ¹⁶ ^{it was a thing brought about of the cause was from} the LORD, that he might ^{establish} ^{perform} his ^{word,} which ^{the LORD} spake by ^{the hand of} Ahijah the Shilonite ^{to} ^{unto} Jeroboam the son of Nebat. ¹⁸ ^{And} ^{So} when all Israel saw that the king hearkened not unto them, the people answered the king, saying, What portion have we in David? neither have we inheritance in the son of Jesse: ¹⁹ to your tents, O Israel: now see to thine own house, David. So Israel departed unto their tents. ¹⁷ But ^{as} for the children of Israel which dwelt in the cities of Judah, Rehoboam reigned over them. ¹⁸ Then king Rehoboam sent ¹ Adoram, who was over the ^{levy,} ^{tribute;} and all Israel stoned him with stones, that he died. ^{And} ^{Therefore} king Rehoboam ¹ made speed to get him up to his chariot, to flee to Jerusalem. ¹⁹ ^{So} Israel ^{re-} ^{belled} against the house of ^{David,} ^{David} unto this day. ²⁰ And it came to pass, when all Israel heard that Jeroboam was ^{returned,} ^{come again,} that they sent and called him unto the congregation, and made him king over all Israel: there was none that followed the house of David, but ¹ the tribe of Judah only. ²¹ And when Rehoboam was come to Jerusalem, he assembled all the house of Judah, ^{and} ^{with} the tribe of Benjamin, an hundred and fourscore thousand chosen men, which were warriors, to fight against the house of Israel, to bring the kingdom again to Rehoboam the son of Solomon.

22 But the word of God came unto ^{Rehoboam} Shemaiah the man of God, saying, ^{Rehoboam} 23 Speak unto the son of Solomon, king of Judah, and unto all the house of Judah and Benjamin, and to the ^{remnant} of the people, saying, 24 Thus saith the LORD, Ye shall not go up, nor fight against your brethren the children of Israel: return every man to his house; ^{of} for this thing is ^{from} me. ^{So they} They hearkened ^{unto} therefore to the word of the LORD, and returned ^{and went} to their way, according to the word of the LORD.

25 Then Jeroboam ^{built} Shechem in the hill country of Ephraim, and dwelt therein; and he went out from thence, and ^{built} Penuel. 26 And Jeroboam said in his heart, Now shall the kingdom return to the house of David: 27 if this people ^{go up to offer sacrifices} do sacrifice in the house of the LORD at Jerusalem, then shall the heart of this people turn again unto their lord, even unto Rehoboam king of ^{Judah} Judah; and they shall kill me, and ^{return} go again to Rehoboam king of Judah. 28 Whereupon the king took counsel, and ^{made} two calves of gold; and he said unto them, ^{It is too much} for you to go up to Jerusalem: ^{behold thy gods, O Israel, which} brought thee up out of the land of Egypt. 29 And he set the one in Beth-el, and the other put he in Dan. 30 And ^{this thing became a sin: for the people went to worship before the one, even unto Dan.} 31 And he made ^{houses} an house of high places, and ^{made} priests from among all of the lowest of the people, which were not of the sons of Levi. 32 And Jeroboam ordained a feast in the

eighth month, on the fifteenth day of the month, like unto ^{the} feast that is in Judah, and he ^{went up unto the altar: so} did he in Beth-el, ^{offered upon the altar:} ^{sacrificing} unto the calves that he had made: and he placed in Beth-el ^{the} priests of the high places which he had made. 33 And ^{he} he ^{went up unto the altar which he had made in Beth-el on the fifteenth day of the eighth month, even in the month which he had devised of his own heart: and he ordained a feast for unto the children of Israel: and he offered upon the altar, and burnt incense.}

1 And, behold, there came **I3** ^a a man of God out of Judah by the word of the LORD unto Beth-el: and Jeroboam ^{was standing} stood by the altar ^{to burn incense.} 2 And he cried against the altar ⁱⁿ the word of the LORD, and said, O altar, altar, thus saith the LORD: Behold, a child shall be born unto the house of David, ^{Josiah} Josiah by name; and upon thee shall he ^{sacrifices} offer; they burn upon thee. 3 And he gave ^a a sign the same day, saying, This is the sign which the LORD hath ^{spoken:} spoken; Behold, the altar shall be rent, and the ashes that are upon it shall be poured out. 4 And it came to pass, when ^{the king} king Jeroboam heard the saying of the man of God, which ^{he} he had cried against the altar in Beth-el, that ^{Jeroboam} he put forth his hand from the altar, saying, Lay hold on him. And his hand, which he put forth against him, dried up, so that he could not draw ^{back} it in again to him. 5 The

R.V. 1 Or, Ye have gone up long enough.
 Another reading is, apart.

A.V. Or, went up to the altar, &c.

2 Or, each of them

† Or, to sacrifice.

3 Or, offered upon

† Heb. to burn incense.

4 Or, to sacrifice

† Or, to offer.

altar also was rent, and the ashes poured out from the altar, according to the sign which the man of God had given by the word of the LORD. ⁶ And the king answered and said unto the man of God, ^bIntreat now the ^{favoured} face of the LORD thy God, and pray for me, that my hand may be restored me again. And the man of God ^{intreated} ^{besought} the LORD, and the king's hand was restored him again, and became as it was before. ⁷ And the king said unto the man of God, Come home with me, and refresh thyself, and ^dI will give thee a reward. ⁸ And the man of God said unto the king, 'If thou wilt give me half thine house, ^fI will not go in with thee, neither will I eat bread nor drink water in this place: ⁹ for so was it charged me by the word of the LORD, saying, ^{Thou shalt eat} ^{Eat} no bread, nor drink water, ^{neither return} ^{nor turn again} by the same way that thou camest. ¹⁰ So he went another way, and returned not by the way that he came to Beth-el.

¹¹ Now there dwelt ^{an} old prophet in Beth-el; and ^{one} of his ^{sons} came and told him all the works that the man of God had done that day in Beth-el: the words which he had spoken unto the king, them ^{also they told} ^{unto} their father. ¹² And their father said unto them, What way went he? ^{Now} ^{For} his sons had seen what way the man of God went, which came from Judah. ¹³ And he said unto his sons, Saddle me the ass. So they saddled him the ass: and he rode ^{thereon} ^{thereon}. ¹⁴ And ^{he} went after the man of God, and found him sitting under an ^{oak}: and he

said unto him, Art thou the man of God that camest from Judah? And he said, I am. ¹⁵ Then he said unto him, Come home with me, and eat bread. ¹⁶ And he said, 'I may not return with thee, nor go in with thee: neither will I eat bread nor drink water with thee in this place: ¹⁷ for ^{it was said to me} ^{by the word of the LORD}, Thou shalt eat no bread nor drink water there, nor turn again to go by the way that thou camest. ¹⁸ ^{And he} ^{He} said unto him, I ^{also} am a prophet also as thou art; and an angel spake unto me by the word of the LORD, saying, Bring him back with thee into thine house, that he may eat bread and drink water. *But* he lied unto him. ¹⁹ So he went back with him, and did eat bread in his house, and drank water. ²⁰ And it came to pass, as they sat at the table, that the word of the LORD came unto the prophet that brought him back: ²¹ and he cried unto the man of God that came from Judah, saying, Thus saith the LORD, Forasmuch as thou hast ^{'been disobedient unto the} ^{disobeyed} the mouth of the LORD, and hast not kept the commandment which the LORD thy God commanded thee, ²² but camest back, and hast eaten bread and drunk water in the ^{place} ^{place}, of the which ^{he said} ^{the LORD did say} to thee, Eat no bread, and drink no water; thy carcase shall not come unto the sepulchre of thy fathers. ²³ And it came to pass, after he had eaten bread, and after he had drunk, that he saddled for him the ass, *to wit*, for the prophet whom he had brought back. ²⁴ And when he was gone, ^aa

a ver. 6, 9.

b Ex. 3. 8
A. 9. 28
10. 17.
Num. 21. 7.
Acts 9. 24.c ch. 20. 25.
1 Thess. 4. 15.d Cp. 1 Sam.
9. 7
2 Kin. 5. 15.e Num. 22.
18
24. 12.
f ver. 16, 17.g ver. 26.
Cp. 2 Kin.
23. 15.

h ch. 20. 25.

R.V. ¹ Heb. his son.
⁶ Or, rebelled against the wordA.V. ⁶ Heb. the face of the Lord.² According to some ancient versions, And his sons shewed him.⁷ Heb. son.¹⁸ Heb. a word was.³ Or, tarabitha

lion met him by the way, and slew him: and his carcase was cast in the way, and the ass stood by it: the lion also stood by the carcase. ²⁵ And, behold, men passed by, and saw the carcase cast in the way, and the lion standing by the carcase: and they came and told it in the city where ^athe old prophet dwelt. ²⁶ And when the prophet that brought him back from the way heard thereof, he said, It is the man of God, who ¹was disobedient unto the ^{mouth word} of the LORD: therefore the LORD hath delivered him unto the lion, which hath ²torn him, and slain him, according to the word of the LORD, which he spake unto him. ²⁷ And he spake to his sons, saying, Saddle me the ass. And they saddled ^{it} him. ²⁸ And he went and found his carcase cast in the way, and the ass and the lion standing by the carcase: the lion had not eaten the carcase, nor ³torn the ass. ²⁹ And the prophet took up the carcase of the man of God, and laid it upon the ass, and brought it back: and ⁴he came to the city of the old prophet, and ⁵the old prophet came to the prophet, to ⁶mourn, and to bury him. ³⁰ And he laid his carcase in his own grave; and they mourned over him, saying, ⁷Alas, my brother! ³¹ And it came to pass, after he had buried him, that he spake to his sons, saying, When I am dead, then bury me in the sepulchre wherein the man of God is buried; ⁸lay my bones beside his ^{bones}. ³² For the saying which he cried by the word of the LORD against the altar in Beth-el, and against ⁹all the houses of the high places which are in the cities

^a Cp. ch. 18. 24.

^b Judg. 17. 5 (& mg.).

^c ch. 12. 20.
² Kin. 17. 21.
^d ver. 11.

^e ch. 14. 10.
Cp. ch. 15. 29, 30.

^f See Josh. 18. 1.

^g See ch. 11. 20-21.

^h Cp. 1 Sam. 8. 7, 8.

ⁱ ch. 11. 20.

^j Cp. Jer. 22. 18.

^k Cp. 2 Kin. 23. 17, 18.
¹ ver. 2.
² See 2 Kin. 23. 16-18.

^m ch. 12. 31.

of "Samaria, shall surely come to pass.

³³ After this thing Jeroboam returned not from his evil way, but ¹made again ^{from among all of the lowest of} the people priests of the high places: ²whosoever would, ³he ⁴consecrated him, ⁵and ⁶there might be priests of the high places. ³⁴ ^cAnd ⁷this thing became sin unto the house of Jeroboam, ⁸even to cut it off, and to destroy it from off the face of the earth.

¹ At that time Abijah **I**4 the son of Jeroboam fell sick. ² And Jeroboam said to his wife, Arise, I pray thee, and disguise thyself, that thou be not known to be the wife of Jeroboam: and get thee to ³Shiloh: behold, there is Ahijah the prophet, ⁴which ⁵spake concerning me that I should be king over this people. ⁶ ^aAnd take ⁷with thee ten loaves, and ⁸cracknels, and a ⁹cruse of honey, and go to him: he shall tell thee what shall become of the child. ⁴ And Jeroboam's wife did so, and arose, and went to ⁵Shiloh, and came to the house of ⁶Ahijah. Now ⁷Ahijah could not see; for his eyes ⁸were set by reason of his age. ⁵ And the LORD said unto ⁶Ahijah, Behold, the wife of Jeroboam cometh to ⁹inquire of thee ¹⁰concerning her son; for he is sick: thus and thus shalt thou say unto her: for it shall be, when she cometh in, that she shall feign herself to be another woman. ⁶ And it was so, when ⁷Ahijah heard the sound of her feet, as she came in at the door, that he said, Come in, thou wife of Jeroboam; why feignest thou thyself to be another? for I am sent to thee with ¹¹heavy tidings.

R.V. ¹ Or, rebelled against the word ² Or, whosoever he would ³ Or, by this thing he became ⁴ Or, bottle
A.V. ⁵ Heb. broken. ⁶ Heb. returned and made. ⁷ Heb. filled his hand. ⁸ Heb. in thine hand. ⁹ Or, cakes.
¹⁰ Or, bottle. ¹¹ Heb. stood for his hoariness. ¹² Heb. hard.

7 Go, tell Jeroboam, Thus saith the LORD, the God of Israel: ^bForasmuch as I exalted thee from among the people, and made thee prince over my people Israel, ^cand ^drent the kingdom away from the house of David, and gave it thee: and yet thou hast not been ^eas my servant David, who kept my commandments, and who followed me with all his heart, to do that only which was right in mine eyes; ^fbut hast done evil above all that were before thee, and hast gone and ^gmade thee other gods, and ^hmolten images, to provoke me to anger, and ⁱhast cast me behind thy back: ^jtherefore, behold, I will bring evil upon the house of Jeroboam, and ^kwill cut off from Jeroboam every man child, him that pisseth against the wall, and ^lhim that is shut up and him that is left at large in Israel, and ^mwill utterly sweep away take away the remnant of the house of Jeroboam, as a man sweepeth away dung, till it be all gone. ⁿ11 Him that dieth of Jeroboam in the city shall the dogs eat; and him that dieth in the field shall the fowls of the air eat: for the LORD hath spoken it. ^o12 Arise thou therefore, get thee to thine own house: ^pand when thy feet enter into the city, the child shall die. ^q13 And all Israel shall mourn for him, and bury him: for he only of Jeroboam shall come to the grave: because in him ^rthere is found some good thing toward the LORD, the God of Israel in the house of Jeroboam. ^s14 More-over the LORD shall raise him up a king over Israel, who shall cut off the house of Jeroboam that day: ^tbut what? even now. ^u15 For the LORD shall smite Israel, as a reed is shaken in

^a Deut. 22.
^b Ps. 52. 5.
^c Prov. 2. 22.
^d 1 ch. 16. 2.
^e Cp. 2 Sam.
12. 7. 8.
^f 1 Josh. 22.
15. 16.
^g 2 Cp. 2 Kin.
15. 28.
^h 1 ch. 11. 31.
ⁱ Ex. 34. 13.
Deut. 12. 2.

^j 1 ch. 11. 25.
^k 15. 8.
^l Cp. ch. 9. 4.
^m 1 ch. 12. 30.
ⁿ 15. 34.
^o 15. 3, 15, 26, 31.
^p 1 ch. 15. 21.
^q 15. 6, 8, 15, 23.
^r 1 ver. 12.

^s 1 ch. 12. 28.
^t 2 Chr. 11. 15.
^u 1 ver. 12.
^v m Cp. Ex.
34. 17.
^w 1 Ezek. 23.
^x Cp. Neh. 9. 36.
^y 1 Pa. 60. 17.
^z 1 See 2 Chr.
15. 2-28.
^{aa} 1 ch. 21. 21.
^{ab} 2 Kin. 9. 8.
^{ac} 1 q Deut. 32.
36.
^{ad} 2 Kin. 14. 28.

^{ae} 1 ch. 16. 2.
^{af} 2 Chr. 12.
15.
^{ag} 1 ch. 16. 4.
^{ah} 21. 24.

^{ai} 2 Chr. 12.
15.

^{aj} 1 ver. 17.
^{ak} 1 ch. 11. 22.
36.

^{al} 1 Cp. 2 Chr.
12. 1, 14.
^{am} 2 2 Chr. 12.
15.
^{an} 1 19. 2.
^{ao} 1 y See Num.
25. 11.

^{ap} 1 See ch. 15.
27-28.

^{aq} 1 See Deut.
12. 2.
^{ar} 1 See Ex.
23. 24.

^{as} 1 ver. 15.
^{at} 1 Deut. 12. 2.
^{au} 2 Kin. 16. 4.
^{av} 1 Isai. 57. 5.
^{aw} 1 Jer. 2. 20.
^{ax} 1 See Deut.
23. 17.

the water; and ^ahe shall root up Israel out of ^bthis good land, which he gave to their fathers, and shall scatter them ^cbeyond the River; because they have made their ^dAsherim, provoking the LORD to anger. ^e16 And he shall give Israel up because of the sins of Jeroboam, ^fwhich he hath sinned, and wherewith ^ghe hath made Israel to sin. ^h17 And Jeroboam's wife arose, and departed, and came to ⁱTirzah: and ^jas when she came to the threshold of the house, the child died. ^k18 And all Israel buried him; and all Israel mourned for him; ^laccording to the word of the LORD, which he spake by the hand of his servant Ahijah the prophet. ^m19 And the rest of the acts of Jeroboam, ⁿhow he warred, and how he reigned, behold, they are written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Israel. ^o20 And the days which Jeroboam reigned were two and twenty years: and he ^pslept with his fathers, and Nadab his son reigned in his stead.

^q21 And Rehoboam the son of Solomon reigned in Judah. Rehoboam was forty and one years old when he began to reign, and he reigned seventeen years in Jerusalem, ^rthe city which the LORD had chosen out of all the tribes of Israel, to put his name there: and ^shis mother's name was Naamah the Ammonitess. ^t22 And Judah did that which was evil in the sight of the LORD; and they ^uprovoked him to jealousy with their sins which they had committed, above all that their fathers had done. ^v23 For they also built them ^whigh places, ^xand ^ypillars, and ^zAsherim, on every high hill, and ^{aa}under every green tree; ^{ab}24 And there were also ^{ac}sodom-

R.V. ¹ Or, leader² Or, and what even now?A.V. ³ Heb. lay down.⁴ Or, who did sin, and who made do.⁵ Or, standing images, or, statues.⁶ Or, obelisks

ites in the land: ^{and} they did according to all the abominations of the nations which the LORD ^{drave} ^{cast} out before the children of Israel. ²⁵ "And it came to pass in the fifth year of king Rehoboam, that Shishak king of Egypt came up against Jerusalem: ²⁶ and he took away the treasures of the house of the LORD, and the treasures of the king's house; ²⁷ he even took away all: and he took away all the shields of gold ^{which} Solomon had made. ²⁷ And king Rehoboam made in their stead shields of brass, ^{and} committed them to the hands of the captains of the ¹ guard, which kept the door of the king's house. ²⁸ And it was so, ^{that} as oft as the king went into the house of the LORD, ^{that} the guard bare them, and brought them back into the guard chamber. ²⁹ "Now the rest of the acts of Rehoboam, and all that he did, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah? ³⁰ "And there was war between Rehoboam and Jeroboam ^{continually}. ³¹ And Rehoboam slept with his fathers, and was buried with his fathers in the city of David: ^{and} his mother's name was Naamah the Ammonitess. And ²¹ Abijam his son reigned in his stead.

15 "Now in the eighteenth year of king Jeroboam the son of Nebat ^{began} ^{reigned} Abijam over Judah. ² Three years reigned he in Jerusalem: ^{and} his mother's name was ^{Maachab} ^{Maachab}, the daughter of ⁴ Abishalom. ³ And he walked in all the sins of his father, which he had done before him: ^{and} ^{his} heart was not

perfect with the LORD his God, as the heart of David his father. ⁴ Nevertheless for David's sake did the LORD his God give him ⁵ a lamp in Jerusalem, to set up his son after him, and to establish Jerusalem: ⁵ because ⁶ David did that which was right in the eyes of the LORD, and turned not aside from any thing that he commanded him all the days of his life, ⁶ save only in the matter of Uriah the Hittite. ⁶ "Now And there was war between ⁹ Rehoboam and Jeroboam all the days of his life. ⁷ "And Now the rest of the acts of Abijam, and all that he did, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah? ⁷ And there was war between Abijam and Jeroboam. ⁸ "And Abijam slept with his fathers; and they buried him in the city of David: and Asa his son reigned in his stead. ⁹ And in the twentieth year of Jeroboam king of Israel ^{began} ^{reigned} Asa to reign over Judah. ¹⁰ And forty and one years reigned he in Jerusalem: ^{and} his ¹¹ mother's name was ^{Maachab} ^{Maachab}, the daughter of Abishalom. ¹¹ "And Asa did that which was right in the eyes of the LORD, as did David his father. ¹² And he ^{put} ^{took} away the ¹² sodomites out of the land, and removed ^{all} the idols that his fathers had made. ¹³ "And also ^{Maachab} ^{Maachab} his ^{mother} ^{mother}, even her ^{he} removed from being ⁶ queen, because she had made an abominable image ^{for} an Aserah; ^{idol} in a grove; ^{and} Asa ^{cut down} ^{destroyed} her ^{image} ^{idol}, and ^{burnt} it ^{at} the brook Kidron. ¹⁴ "But the high places were not taken away: ^{nevertheless} ^{the heart of Asa} ^{Asa's heart} was perfect with the LORD all his days. ¹⁵ And ² he brought into the house of the LORD the ¹¹ things

a 2 Chr. 12.
2, 2-11.
b See ch.
11, 26.
c ch. 6, 4
& 14, 8.

d Cp. ch.
15, 18.
e 2 Sam. 11.
4, 15
& 12, 9.
f ch. 14, 30.
g ch. 10, 17.
h Cp. 2 Chr.
15, 22.

i 1 Sam. 22.
17
(mg. for mg.).
j See 2 Chr.
15, 2-20.

k 2 Chr. 14, 1.

l For ver.
29-31, see
2 Chr. 12, 15,
16.

m ch. 15, 6.
Cp. ch. 12, 21-
24.

n 2 Chr. 14, 2.

o ver. 21.
p See ch.
14, 24.

q Cp. Matt.
1, 7.
r Cp. 2 Chr.
15, 3.

s For ver.
12-15, see
2 Chr. 15, 16-
18.

t 2 Chr. 18.
1, 2.

u Cp. Ex.
32, 30.

v ch. 22, 43.
Cp. 2 Kin. 12, 3
& 14, 4.

w Cp. ver. 2.
x Cp. ch.
7, 31.

y ch. 11, 4.
Cp. ver. 14
& ch. 6, 61.

R.V. 1 Heb. runners.

21, Abishalom. 2 According to some authorities, Abijam.

A.V. 6 Heb. runners.

2 Chr. 11, 21, Abishalom.

1 In 2 Chr. 12, 16, Abijah.

2 Chr. 12, 16, Abijah, Matt. 1, 7, Abia.

2 Chr. 12, 16, Abijah, Matt. 1, 7, Abia.

2 Chr. 12, 16, Abijah, Matt. 1, 7, Abia.

2 Chr. 12, 16, Abijah, Matt. 1, 7, Abia.

2 Chr. 12, 16, Abijah, Matt. 1, 7, Abia.

1 In 2 Chr. 13, 2, Michah the daughter of Uriah.

2 Chr. 13, 2, Michah the daughter of Uriah.

2 Chr. 13, 2, Michah the daughter of Uriah.

2 Chr. 13, 2, Michah the daughter of Uriah.

2 Chr. 13, 2, Michah the daughter of Uriah.

2 Chr. 13, 2, Michah the daughter of Uriah.

1 In 2 Chr. 11, 29,

1 In 2 Chr. 11, 29,

1 In 2 Chr. 11, 29,

1 In 2 Chr. 11, 29,

1 In 2 Chr. 11, 29,

1 In 2 Chr. 11, 29,

that which his father had dedicated, and the things that which himself had dedicated, into the house of the LORD, silver, and gold, and vessels. ¹⁶ ^a And there was war between Asa and Baasha king of Israel all their days. ¹⁷ ^b And Baasha king of Israel went up against Judah, and ^c built Ramah, ^d that he might not suffer any to go out or come in to Asa king of Judah. ¹⁸ Then Asa took all the silver and the gold ^e that were left in the treasures of the house of the LORD, and the treasures of the king's house, and delivered them into the hand of his servants: ^f and king Asa sent them to Ben-hadad, the son of ^g Tabrimmon, the son of Hezion, king of Syria, ^h that dwelt at Damascus, saying, ⁱ ¹⁹ ¹ There is ^m a league between me and thee, ⁿ and between my father and thy father: behold, I have sent unto thee a present of silver and gold; ^o come and break thy league with Baasha king of Israel, that he may ^p depart from me. ²⁰ ²⁰ ²⁰ And Ben-hadad hearkened unto king Asa, and sent the captains of ^q his armies the hosts which he had against the cities of Israel, and smote ^r Ijon, and ^s Dan, and ^t Abel-beth-maacah, and all ^u Cinneroth, with all the land of Naphtali. ²¹ And it came to pass, when Baasha heard thereof, that ^v he left off building of Ramah, and dwelt in ^w Tirzah. ²² Then king Asa made a proclamation ^x unto all Judah; none was ^y exempted: and they ^z carried away the stones of Ramah, and the timber thereof, wherewith Baasha had builded; and king Asa built ^{aa} therewith ^{ab} Geba of Benjamin, and ^{ac} Mizpah. ²³ ²³ ²³ Now the rest of all the acts of Asa, and all his might, and all that he did, and the

cities which he built, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah? ²⁴ ²⁴ ²⁴ Nevertheless in the time of his old age he was diseased in his feet. ²⁵ And Asa slept with his fathers, and was buried with his fathers in the city of David his father: and ²⁶ ²⁶ ²⁶ Jehoshaphat his son reigned in his stead.

²⁵ And ²⁵ ²⁵ Nadab the son of Jeroboam ²⁵ began to reign over Israel in the second year of Asa king of Judah, and ²⁶ he reigned over Israel two years. ²⁶ And he did ²⁷ that which was evil in the sight of the LORD, ²⁸ and walked in the way of his father, and in his sin ²⁹ wherewith he made Israel to sin. ³⁰ ³⁰ ³⁰ And Baasha the son of Ahijah, of the house of Issachar, conspired against him; and Baasha smote him at ³¹ Gibbethon, which belonged to the Philistines; for Nadab and all Israel ³² were laying siege to Gibbethon. ³³ Even in the third year of Asa king of Judah did Baasha slay him, and reigned in his stead. ³⁴ And it came to ³⁵ pass that, as soon as he was king, ³⁶ when he reigned, ³⁷ that he smote all the house of Jeroboam; he left not to Jeroboam any that breathed, until he had destroyed ³⁸ him; ³⁹ according unto the saying of the LORD, which he spake by ⁴⁰ the hand of his servant Ahijah the Shilonite: ⁴¹ ⁴¹ ⁴¹ Because of the sins of Jeroboam which he sinned, and ⁴² wherewith he made Israel to sin; ⁴³ because of his provocation wherewith he provoked the ⁴⁴ LORD, the God of Israel, to anger. ⁴⁵ ⁴⁵ ⁴⁵ Now the rest of the acts of Nadab, and all that he did, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Israel? ⁴⁶ ⁴⁶ ⁴⁶ And there was war between Asa and Baasha king of Israel all their days.

a ver. 22.

b For ver. 17-22, see 2 Chr. 16. 1-6.

c ver. 21, 22. d Cp. ch. 12. 27.

e 2 Chr. 17. 1. Cp. Matt. 1. 8. f ch. 14. 20.

g ch. 14. 20.

A Cp. ver. 34.

b Cp. 2 Kin. 12. 18.

f ver. 30. ch. 12. 30. g 14. 18.

h ch. 14. 14. i ch. 11. 34.

m Cp. 2 Chr. 16. 7.

n ch. 16. 15. Josh. 19. 44. o 21. 22.

p 2 Kin. 15. 29.

q Judg. 18. 20.

r 2 Sam. 20. 14.

s 2 Kin. 15. 29.

t See Josh. 11. 2.

u ch. 14. 10.

v ch. 14. 10.

w ver. 17.

x ch. 14. 17.

y 16. 6, 9.

z Josh. 21. 17.

aa Josh. 18. 26.

ab For ver. 23, 24, see 2 Chr. 16. 11-14.

ac ver. 16.

1 Or, Let there be

1 Matt. 1. 8, called Josaphat.

1 Heb. reigned.

A.V. * Heb. go up.

† Heb. /res.

³³ In the third year of Asa king of Judah began Baasha the son of Ahijah to reign over all Israel in Tirzah, ^{and reigned} twenty and four years. ³⁴ And he did ^{that which was} evil in the sight of the LORD, ^{and} walked in the way of Jeroboam, and in his sin wherewith he made Israel to sin. ¹ ^{And Then}

16 the LORD came to ² Jehu the son of ³ Hanani against Baasha, saying, ² Forasmuch as I ⁴ exalted thee out of the dust, and made thee ⁵ prince over my people Israel; and ⁶ thou hast walked in the way of Jeroboam, and hast made my people Israel to sin, to provoke me to anger with their sins; ³ behold, I will utterly ⁷ sweep away ⁸ the posterity of Baasha, ⁹ and ¹⁰ the posterity of his house; and will make thy house ¹¹ like the house of Jeroboam the son of Nebat.

⁴ "Him that dieth of Baasha in the city shall the dogs eat; and him that dieth of his in the ¹² field shall the fowls of the air eat. ⁵ Now the rest of the acts of Baasha, and what he did, and his might, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Israel?

⁶ And Baasha slept with his fathers, and was buried in ¹³ Tirzah; and Elah his son reigned in his stead. ⁷ And ¹⁴ moreover by the hand of the prophet ¹⁵ Jehu the son of Hanani came the word of the LORD against Baasha, and against his house, ¹⁶ both because of all the evil that he did in the sight of the LORD, ¹⁷ to provoke him to anger with the work of his hands, in being like the house of ¹⁸ Jeroboam; and because ¹⁹ he ²⁰ smote ²¹ killed him.

⁸ In the twenty and sixth year of Asa king of Judah began Elah the son of Baasha

to reign over Israel in Tirzah, ²² and reigned two years. ⁹ And his servant ²³ Zimri, captain of half his chariots, conspired against him: ²⁴ now he was in Tirzah, drinking himself drunk in the house of ²⁵ Arza, ²⁶ which was over the household in Tirzah: ²⁷ Arza ²⁸ steward of his house. ¹⁰ And Zimri went in and smote him, and killed him, in the twenty and seventh year of Asa king of Judah, and reigned in his stead. ¹¹ And it came to pass, when he began to reign, as soon as he sat on his throne, that he ²⁹ smote ³⁰ slew all the house of Baasha: he left him ³¹ not ³² a single ³³ man child, that pisseth against a wall, ³⁴ neither of his kinsfolks, nor of his friends. ¹² Thus did Zimri destroy all the house of Baasha, ³⁵ according to the word of the LORD, which he spake against Baasha ³⁶ by ³⁷ Jehu the prophet, ¹³ for all the sins of Baasha, and the sins of Elah his son, ³⁸ by which they sinned, ³⁹ wherewith they made Israel to sin, ⁴⁰ to provoke the LORD, the God of Israel, ⁴¹ in provoking the LORD, to anger with their vanities. ¹⁴ Now the rest of the acts of Elah, and all that he did, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Israel?

¹⁵ In the twenty and seventh year of Asa king of Judah did Zimri reign seven days in Tirzah. ⁴² Now And the people were encamped against ⁴³ Gibbethon, which belonged to the Philistines. ¹⁶ And the people that were encamped heard say, Zimri hath conspired, and hath also ⁴⁴ smitten ⁴⁵ slain the king: wherefore all Israel made Omri, the captain of the host, king over Israel that day in the camp. ¹⁷ And Omri went up from Gibbethon, and all Israel with him, and they besieged Tirzah. ¹⁸ And it came to pass, when Zimri saw

a 2 Kin. 9. 31.

b Cp. ver. 26. c Cp. ch. 12.

d 2 Chr. 19. 2 & 20. 34.

e 2 Chr. 19. 7.

f Cp. ch. 14. 7.

g Cp. ver. 2.

h ch. 15. 24.

i Cp. 1 Sam. 22. 24.

j ver. 2.

k Cp. ch. 14.

l 21. 31.

m ver. 11.

n Cp. ch. 15.

o Cp. ch. 14.

p 21. 24.

q ver. 26.

Deut. 32. 21.

r ch. 14. 17.

s 15. 21.

t ch. 15. 27.

u ch. 15. 27.

v Cp. Hos. 1. 4.

R.V. 1 Or, leader

2 Or, it

A.V. * Heb. which was over.

† Or, both his kinsmen and his friends.

; Heb. by the hand of.

that the city was taken, that he went into ^athe ^{castle} ^{palace} of the king's house, and burnt the king's house over him with fire, and died, ¹⁹ for his sins which he sinned in doing that which was evil in the sight of the LORD, in ^bwalking in the way of Jeroboam, and in his sin which he did, to make Israel to sin. ²⁰ Now the rest of the acts of Zimri, and his treason that he wrought, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Israel?

²¹ Then were the people of Israel divided into two parts: half of the people followed Tibni the son of Ginath, to make him king; and half followed Omri.

²² But the people that followed Omri prevailed against the people that followed Tibni the son of Ginath: so Tibni died, and Omri reigned. ²³ In the thirty and first year of Asa king of Judah began Omri to reign over Israel, and reigned twelve years: six years reigned he in Tirzah.

²⁴ And he bought the hill ²⁵Samaria of Shemer for two talents of silver; and he ²⁶built on the hill, and called the name of the city which he built, after the name of Shemer, the owner of the hill, ²⁷Samaria.

²⁸ And ²⁹Omri did that which was evil in the sight of the LORD, and dealt wickedly ³⁰above all that were before him. ³¹ For

³²he walked in all the way of Jeroboam the son of Nebat, and in his ³³sins ³⁴sin wherewith he made Israel to sin, ³⁵to provoke the LORD, the God of Israel, to anger with their vanities. ³⁶ Now the rest of the acts of Omri which he did, and his might that he shewed, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of

the kings of Israel? ²⁸ So Omri slept with his fathers, and was buried in Samaria: and Ahab his son reigned in his stead.

²⁹ And in the thirty and eighth year of Asa king of Judah began Ahab the son of Omri to reign over Israel: and Ahab the son of Omri reigned over Israel in Samaria twenty and two years.

³⁰ And Ahab the son of Omri did that which was evil in the sight of the LORD ³¹above all that were before him. ³² And it came to pass, ³³as if it had been a light thing for him to walk in the sins of Jeroboam the son of Nebat, that ³⁴he took to wife ³⁵Jezebel the daughter of Ethbaal king of the ³⁶Zidonians, ³⁷and went and served Baal, and worshipped him.

³⁸ And he reared up an altar for Baal in ³⁹the house of Baal, which he had built in Samaria. ⁴⁰ And Ahab made the ⁴¹Aserah; ⁴²and Ahab did ⁴³yet more to provoke the LORD, the God of Israel, to anger ⁴⁴than all the kings of Israel that were before him. ⁴⁵ In his days

did Hiel the Beth-elite build ⁴⁶Jericho: he laid the foundation thereof with the loss of Abiram his firstborn, and set up the gates thereof with the loss of his youngest son ⁴⁷Segub; according to the word of the LORD, which he spake by the hand of Joshua the son of Nun.

¹ And ²Elijah the Tishbite, who was ³of the ⁴sojourners ⁵inhabitants of Gilead, said unto Ahab, ⁶As the LORD, the God of Israel, liveth, ⁷before whom I stand, ⁸there shall not be dew nor rain these years, but according to my word. ⁹ And the word of the LORD came unto him, saying, ¹⁰Get thee hence, and turn

^a 2 Kin. 15.
²⁵ (mg. for mg.).

^b Cp. ch. 15.
^{33, 34}

^c ch. 21. 35.
³⁶ Cp. ver. 26.

^d Cp. Ex. 34.
¹⁶ & Deut. 7. 5.

^e Judg. 18. 7.
³⁵ / ch. 21. 25.

³⁶ Cp. 2 Kin. 3. 2
& 10. 18
& 17. 16.
³⁷ & 21. 3.
³⁸ Cp. Ex. 10.
³⁹ 21, 26, 27.

⁴⁰ A ch. 18. 19.
⁴¹ 2 Kin. 18. 6
& 17. 10
& 21. 3.
⁴² 2 Chr. 14. 3.
⁴³ Cp. Ex. 34. 13
& Jer. 17. 2.

⁴⁴ Cp. ch. 18.
⁴⁵ & Cp. Josh. 6.

⁴⁶ & See 2 Kin.
⁴⁷ 2. 4, 12-22.

ⁱ ver. 28, 29.
³²

^m Mic. 6. 16.

ⁿ ver. 30.

^o Cp. Judg.
^{12. 4}

^p ver. 12.
¹⁹ & ch. 18. 10.

¹⁹ & 22. 14.

²⁰ 2 Kin. 3. 14
& 5. 16.

²¹ See Ruth 3. 13.

²² & ch. 18. 16.

²³ Cp. Deut. 10. 8
& Eccles. 48.

²⁴ Luke 4. 25.
²⁵ James 5. 17.
²⁶ Cp. ch. 18. 1.

R.V. ¹ Or, palace
Tishbek of Gilead.

² Heb. Shomeron.

³ Or, fortified the hill

⁴ Heb. Isabel.

⁵ According to the Sept., of

A.V. ⁶ Heb. Shomeron.

⁷ Heb. was it a light thing, &c.

⁸ Heb. Eljahu.

thee eastward, and hide thyself by the brook Cherith, that is before Jordan. ⁴ And it shall be, that thou shalt drink of the brook; and I have commanded the ravens to feed thee there. ⁵ So he went and did according unto the word of the LORD: for he went and dwelt by the brook Cherith, that is before Jordan. ⁶ And the ravens brought him bread and flesh in the morning, and bread and flesh in the evening; and he drank of the brook. ⁷ And it came to pass ^aafter a while, that the brook dried up, because there ^{was} had been no rain in the land.

⁸ And the word of the LORD came unto him, saying, ⁹ Arise, get thee to ^aZarephath, which belongeth to Zidon, and dwell there: behold, I have commanded a widow woman there to sustain thee. ¹⁰ So he arose and went to ^aZarephath: and when he came to the gate of the city, behold, ^athe widow woman was there ^agathering of sticks: and he called to her, and said, Fetch me, I pray thee, a little water in a vessel, that I may drink. ¹¹ And as she was going to fetch it, he called to her, and said, Bring me, I pray thee, a morsel of bread in thine hand. ¹² And she said, ^aAs the LORD thy God liveth, I have not a cake, but an handful of meal in ^athe barrel, and a little oil in ^athe cruse: and, behold, I am gathering two sticks, that I may go in and dress it for me and my son, that we may eat it, and die. ¹³ And Elijah said unto her, Fear not; go and do as thou hast said: but make me thereof a little cake first, and bring it

forth unto me, and ^{afterward} after make for thee and for thy son. ¹⁴ For thus saith the ^{LORD, the} LORD, the God of Israel, The barrel of meal shall not waste, neither shall the cruse of oil fail, until the day that the LORD ¹sendeth rain upon the earth. ¹⁵ And she went and did according to the saying of Elijah: and she, and he, and her house, did eat ¹many days. ¹⁶ ^{The} And the barrel of meal wasted not, neither did the cruse of oil fail, according to the word of the LORD, which he spake ¹by Elijah. ¹⁷ And it came to pass after these things, that the son of the woman, the mistress of the house, fell sick; and his sickness was so sore, that there was no breath left in him. ¹⁸ And she said unto Elijah, ^bWhat have I to do with thee, O thou ^cman of God? ¹thou art come unto me to ^{bring} call my sin to remembrance, and to slay my son! ¹⁹ And he said unto her, Give me thy son. And he took him out of her bosom, and carried him up into ^{the} chamber, ^aloft, where he abode, and laid him upon his own bed. ²⁰ And he cried unto the LORD, and said, O LORD my God, hast thou also brought evil upon the widow with whom I sojourn, by slaying her son? ²¹ ^aAnd he ¹stretched himself upon the child three times, and cried unto the LORD, and said, O LORD my God, I pray thee, let this child's soul come ^ainto him again. ²² And the LORD ^{hearkened unto} heard the voice of Elijah; and the soul of the child came into him again, and ¹he revived. ²³ And Elijah took the child, and brought him down out of the chamber into the house, and delivered him unto his mother:

^a Obad. 20.
Luke 4. 26.
^b Cp. Luke 4. 34.
^c 5. 8.
^d See Deut. 32. 1.

^d Num. 15. 32, 33.

^e 2 Kin. 4. 24, 25.
Acts 20. 10.
^f See ver. 1.

^g Cp. Heb. 11. 35.

^a A.V. ^a Heb. at the end of days.
^b Heb. into his inward parts.

R.V. ^c Heb. growth.

¹ Or, art thou &c.
² Or, a full year.

³ Heb. by the hand of.

⁴ Heb. measured.

and Elijah said, See, thy son liveth. ²⁴ And the woman said to Elijah, ^aNow by this I know that thou art a man of God, and that the word of the LORD in thy mouth is truth.

18 ¹ And it came to pass ^bafter many days, that the word of the LORD came to

^{Elijah} ~~Elijah~~ in the third year, saying, Go, shew thyself unto Ahab; and I will send rain upon the earth. ² And Elijah went to shew himself unto Ahab. And ^cthe famine was sore there was a sore famine in Samaria.

³ And Ahab called ^dObadiah, which was ^ethe governor of his house.

(Now Obadiah feared the LORD greatly: ⁴ for it was so, ^fwhen Jezebel cut off the prophets of the LORD, that Obadiah took an hundred prophets, and hid them by fifty in a cave, and fed them with bread and water.) ⁵ And Ahab said unto Obadiah, Go

^gthrough ^hinto the land, unto all the fountains of water, and unto all the brooks: peradventure we may find grass ⁱand ^jto save the horses and mules alive, ^kthat we lose not all the beasts. ⁶ So they divided the land between them to pass throughout it: Ahab went one way by himself, and Obadiah went another way by himself. ⁷ And as Obadiah was in the way, behold, Elijah met him: and he knew him, and fell on his face, and said, ^lIs it thou, ^mArt thou that my lord Elijah? ⁸ And he answered him, ⁿI am I: go, tell thy lord, Behold, Elijah is here.

⁹ And he said, ^oWherein have I sinned, that thou wouldest deliver thy servant into the hand of Ahab, to slay me? ¹⁰ ^pAs the LORD thy God liveth, there is no nation or kingdom, whither my lord hath not sent to seek

thee: and when they said, He is not ^qhere, ^rhe took an oath of the kingdom and nation, that they found thee not. ¹¹ And now thou sayest, Go, tell thy lord, Behold, Elijah ^sis here. ¹² And it shall come to pass, as soon as I am gone from thee, that ^tthe ^uspirit of the LORD shall carry thee whither I know not; and so when I come and tell Ahab, and he cannot find thee, he shall slay me: but I thy servant fear the LORD from my youth. ¹³ Was it not told my lord what I did ^vwhen Jezebel slew the prophets of the LORD, how I hid an hundred men of the LORD's prophets by fifty in a cave, and fed them with bread and water? ¹⁴ And now thou sayest, Go, tell thy lord, Behold, Elijah ^wis here: and he shall slay me. ¹⁵ And Elijah said, ^xAs the LORD of hosts liveth, before whom I stand, I will surely shew myself unto him ^yto-day. ¹⁶ So Obadiah went to meet Ahab, and told him: and Ahab went to meet Elijah. ¹⁷ And it came to pass, when Ahab saw Elijah, that Ahab said unto him, ^zIs it thou, thou ^{aa}troubler of Israel? ¹⁸ And he answered, I have not troubled Israel; but thou, and thy father's house, in that ye have ^{ab}forsaken the commandments of the LORD, and ^{ac}thou hast followed ^{ad}the Baalim. ¹⁹ Now therefore send, and gather to me all Israel unto mount ^{ae}Carmel, and the prophets of Baal ^{af}four hundred and fifty, and the prophets of ^{ag}the ^{ah}Asherah ^{ai}groves ^{aj}four hundred, ^{ak}which eat at Jezebel's table. ²⁰ So Ahab sent unto all the children of Israel, and gathered the prophets together unto mount Carmel. ²¹ And Elijah came ^{al}near unto all the

a Cp. John 8. 2

b See ch. 17. 1.
c 2 Kin. 2. 16.
Ezek. 8. 12, 14
d 2. 2.
Acts 8. 39.

d ver. 4.

e ch. 16. 9.

f ver. 12.

g Cp. ch. 21.

h Cp. Josh. 7. 25.

i ch. 2. 9.
2 Chr. 15. 2
j 24. 20.

k ch. 16. 31.

l See Josh. 10. 26.

m ver. 22.
n See ch. 16. 35.
o Cp. 2 Kin. 8. 12.

p See ch. 17. 1.

R.V.

1 Or, and lose none of

2 Heb. Isabel.

3 Heb. that we cut not off ourselves from the beasts.

A.V. • Heb. Obadiah.

† Heb. over his house.

people, and said, How long ^ahalt ye between two ^bopinions? ^cif the LORD be God, follow him: but if Baal, then follow him. And the people answered him not a word. ^dThen said Elijah unto the people, ^eI, even I only, ^fam left remain a prophet of the LORD; but Baal's prophets are ^gfour hundred and fifty men. ^hLet them therefore give us two bullocks; and let them choose one bullock for themselves, and cut it in pieces, and lay it on ⁱthe wood, and put no fire under: and I will dress the other bullock, and lay it on ^jthe wood, and put no fire ^kunder: ^lAnd call ye on the name of your ^mgod, and I will call on the name of the LORD: and the God that ⁿanswereth by fire, let him be God. And all the people answered and said, ^oIt is well spoken. ^pAnd Elijah said unto the prophets of Baal, Chose you one bullock for yourselves, and dress it first; for ye are many; and call on the name of your ^qgod, but put no fire under. ^rAnd they took the bullock which was given them, and they dressed it, and called on the name of Baal from morning even until noon, saying, O Baal, ^shear us. But there was no voice, nor any that ^tanswered. And they ^uleaped ^vabout upon the altar which was made. ^wAnd it came to pass at noon, that Elijah mocked them, and said, Cry ^xaloud: for he is a god; either ^yhe is ^zmissing, or he ^{aa}is gone aside, or he is in a journey, or peradventure he sleepeth, and must be awaked. ^{ab}And they cried aloud, and ^{ac}cut themselves after their manner with ^{ad}knives

and ^{ae}lances, till ^{af}the blood gushed out upon them. ^{ag}And it ^{ah}was came that ^{ai}so, when midday was past, they prophesied until the time of ^{aj}the ^{ak}offering of the ^{al}evening oblation; but ^{am}there was neither voice, nor any to answer, nor any ^{an}that regarded. ^{ao}And Elijah said unto all the people, Come near unto ^{ap}me; and ^{aq}me. And all the people came near unto him. And he repaired the altar of the LORD that was ^{ar}thrown down. ^{as}And Elijah took twelve stones, according to the number of the tribes of the sons of Jacob, unto whom the word of the LORD came, saying, ^{at}Israel shall be thy ^{au}name. ^{av}And with the stones he built an altar in the name of the ^{aw}LORD; and he made a trench about the altar, as great as would contain ^{ax}two measures of seed. ^{ay}And he put the wood in order, and cut the bullock in pieces, and laid ^{az}it on the wood. And he ^{ba}said, Fill four barrels with water, and ^{bb}pour it on the burnt ^{bc}offering, and on the wood. ^{bd}And he said, Do it the second ^{be}time; and they did it the second time. And he said, Do it the third ^{bf}time; and they did it the third time. ^{bg}And the water ^{bh}ran round about the altar; and he filled the trench also with water. ^{bi}And it came to pass at the time of ^{bj}the offering of the ^{bk}evening oblation, that Elijah the prophet came near, and said, ^{bl}O LORD, ^{bm}the God of Abraham, of Isaac, and of Israel, let it be known this day that ^{bn}thou art God in Israel, and that I am thy servant, and that ^{bo}I have done all these things at thy word. ^{bp}Hear me, O LORD, hear me, that this people may

R.V. 1 Or, answer 2 Or, limped 3 Or, swords 4 Heb. attention. 5 Or, a two-each measure
A.V. * Or, thoughts † Heb. The word is good. ‡ Or, answer. § Or, heard. ¶ Or, leaped up and down
at the altar. ** Heb. with a great voice. †† Or, he meditated. ‡‡ Heb. hath a pursuit. §§ Heb. poured out
blood upon them. * Heb. ascending. † Heb. attention. ‡ Heb. went.

know that ^{thou, LORD, art} ^{thou art the LORD} God, and that thou hast turned their heart back again. ³⁸ Then the fire of the LORD fell, and consumed the burnt ^{offering,} ^{sacrifice,} and the wood, and the stones, and the dust, and licked up the water that was in the trench. ³⁹ And when all the people saw it, they fell on their faces: and they said, 'The LORD, he is the God; the LORD, he is the God. ⁴⁰ And Elijah said unto them, 'Take the prophets of Baal; let not one of them escape. And they took them: and Elijah brought them down to 'the brook Kishon, and slew them there. ⁴¹ And Elijah said unto Ahab, Get thee up, eat and drink; for there is ^{is} sound of abundance of rain. ⁴² So Ahab went up to eat and to drink. And Elijah went up to the top of Carmel; and he bowed ^{bowed} ^{cast} himself down upon the earth, and put his face between his ^{knees,} ^{knees,} ⁴³ And he said to his servant, Go up now, look toward the sea. And he went up, and looked, and said, There is nothing. And he said, Go again seven times. ⁴⁴ And it came to pass at the seventh time, that he said, Behold, ^{there} ariseth a ^{little} cloud out of the sea, ^{as small} ^{like} as a man's hand. And he said, Go up, say unto Ahab, 'Make ready ^{thy} chariot, and get thee down, that the rain stop thee not. ⁴⁵ And it came to pass in ^{a little} ^{the mean} while, that the heaven ^{grew} ^{was} black with clouds and wind, and there was a great rain. And Ahab rode, and went to 'Jezreel. ⁴⁶ And the hand of the LORD was on Elijah; and he girded up his loins, and ran before Ahab 'to the entrance of 'Jezreel.

a ver. 34.
See Lev. 2. 34.
b ch. 18. 40.

c Cp. ch. 20.
10.
See Ruth 1. 17.

d ver. 34.

e See Gen.
21. 31.

f Judg. 4. 7.

g Cp. 2 Kin.
10. 25.

h Cp. Num.
11. 15
i Jonah 4. 3, 8.

j Cp. James
5. 17, 18.

k Cp. Luke
12. 54.

l Ex. 24. 18
& 34. 28.
Deut. 9. 9, 18.
Matt. 4. 2.
Mark 1. 13.
Luke 4. 2.

m Ex. 3. 1.
n Josh. 17.
15.

o 2 Kin. 3.
15.
Ezek. 1. 3
& 3. 14.

p ver. 13.
q Ex. 12. 11.
2 Kin. 4. 39.

r 9. 1.
Jer. 1. 17.
s Num. 25.
11, 13.

19 And Ahab told Jezebel all that Elijah had done, and withal how ^{he} had slain all the prophets with the sword. ² Then Jezebel sent a messenger unto Elijah, saying, 'So let the gods do to me, and more also, if I make not thy life as the life of one of them by ^{to-morrow} ^{to-morrow} about this time. ³ And when he saw that, he arose, and went for his life, and came to 'Beer-sheba, which belongeth to Judah, and left his servant there. ⁴ But he himself went a day's journey into the wilderness, and came and sat down under a 'juniper tree: ⁵ and he requested ^{for} himself that he might die; and said, It is enough; now, O LORD, take away my life; for I am not better than my fathers. ⁶ And he lay down ^{as he lay} and slept under a juniper ^{tree; and, behold,} ^{tree, behold, then} an angel touched him, and said unto him, Arise and eat. ⁷ And he looked, and, behold, there was ^{at his head} a cake baken on the ^{coals,} and a cruse of ^{water.} ^{water at his} ^{head.} And he did eat and drink, and laid him down again. ⁸ And the angel of the LORD came again the second time, and touched him, and said, Arise and eat; because the journey is too great for thee. ⁹ And he arose, and did eat and drink, and went in the strength of that meat ⁴⁰ forty days and forty nights unto 'Horeb the mount of God. ¹⁰ And he came thither unto a cave, and lodged there; and, behold, ^{the} word of the LORD came to him, and he said unto him, What doest thou here, Elijah? ¹¹ And he said, I have been very ^{jealous} for the LORD, the LORD

R.V. 1 Or, for thou didst turn their heart backward.
and arose. 2 Or, broom 3 Or, hot stones

4 Or, Apprehend. 5 Or, a sound of a noise of rain.
Heb. for his life. 6 Heb. bolster.

7 Or, Foke

8 Heb. Tie, or, Bind.

9 According to some ancient authorities, And he

10 Heb. still thou come to Jezreel.

God of ^{hosts:} for the children of Israel have forsaken thy covenant, ^{hosts:} 'thrown down thine altars, and ^{and} slain thy prophets with the sword; ^{and} I, even I only, am left; and they seek my life, to take it away. ¹¹ And he said, Go forth, and ⁹stand upon the mount before the LORD. And, behold, the LORD passed by, and ^aa great and strong wind rent the mountains, and brake in pieces the rocks before the LORD; but the LORD was not in the wind: and after the wind ¹'an earthquake; but the LORD was not in the earthquake: ¹² and after the earthquake a fire; but the LORD was not in the fire: and after the fire ¹'a still small voice. ¹³ And it was so, when Elijah heard it, that ^mhe wrapped his face in his mantle, and went out, and stood in the entering in of the cave. And, behold, ^othere came a voice unto him, and said, What doest thou here, Elijah? ¹⁴ And he said, ^qI have been very jealous for the LORD, the God of ^{hosts:} for the children of Israel have forsaken thy covenant, ^{hosts:} 'thrown down thine altars, and slain thy prophets with the sword; and I, even I only, am left; and they seek my life, to take it away. ¹⁵ And the LORD said unto him, Go, return on thy way ²to the wilderness of Damascus: and when thou comest, ^{thou shalt} anoint Hazael to be king over Syria: ¹⁶ ^vand Jehu the son of Nimshi shalt thou anoint to be king over Israel: and ^wElisha the son of Shaphat of Abel-meholah shalt thou anoint to be prophet in thy room. ¹⁷ And it shall come to pass, that him that escapeth from ^xthe sword of Hazael ^yshall Jehu slay: and him

that escapeth from the sword of Jehu ^a'shall Elisha slay. ¹⁸ ^bYet will I leave ^c'I have left ^{me} seven thousand in Israel, all the knees which have not bowed unto Baal, and every mouth which hath not ^d'kissed him. ¹⁹ So he departed thence, and found Elisha the son of Shaphat, who was ^eplowing, with twelve yoke of ^foxen before him, and he with the twelfth: and Elijah passed ^gover unto him, and cast ^h'his mantle upon him. ²⁰ And he left the oxen, and ran after Elijah, and said, ⁱ'Let me, I pray thee, kiss my father and my mother, and then I will follow thee. And he said unto him, ^j'Go back ^{again:} for what have I done to thee? ²¹ And he returned from following him, and took ^kthe yoke of oxen, and slew them, and ^l'boiled their flesh ^m'with the instruments of the oxen, and gave unto the people, and they did eat. Then he arose, and went after Elijah, and ⁿ'ministered unto him.

¹ And ^o'Ben-hadad the king of Syria gathered all his host together: and there were ^p'thirty and two kings with him, and ^qhorses and chariots: and he went up and besieged ^r'Samaria, and ^sfought against it. ² And he sent messengers to Ahab king of ^tIsrael, and said unto him, Thus saith Ben-hadad, ³ Thy silver and thy gold is mine, even the goodliest, are mine. ⁴ And the king of Israel answered and said, ^u'It is according to thy saying, my lord, ^vO king, according to thy saying, I am thine, and all that I have. ⁵ And the messengers came again, and said, Thus speaketh Ben-hadad, saying, ^wAlthough I have sent unto thee, saying, Thou shalt deliver me

a Cp. Hos. 6. 5.
b Cited Rom. 11. 4.
c ch. 18. 30. Cited Rom. 11. 2.
d ch. 18. 4.
e ch. 18. 22.
f Cp. Hos. 12. 2.

g Ex. 24. 12 & 24. 2.

A Ezek. 1. 4.

i 2 Kin. 2. 6.

j Ezek. 37. 7.
k Cp. Matt. 9. 21, 22 & Luke 9. 61, 62.

l Job 4. 16 (mg.).

m Cp. Ex. 3. 6.
n Cp. 2 Sam. 24. 22.

o ver. 9.

p Cp. 2 Kin. 6. 15 (mg.).

q ver. 10.

r 2 Kin. 6. 24 & 7. 1.
s Cp. ch. 15. 12.

t ch. 22. 31.

u ch. 16. 24.

v Cp. Eccl. 48. 8.
w See 2 Kin. 9. 1-4.

x Cp. ver. 19-21.
y 2 Kin. 2. 9, 12.

z 2 Kin. 8. 12 & 13. 3, 22.
a See 2 Kin. ch. 9 & 10.

R.V. ¹ Heb. a sound of gentle stillness.

A.V. ^o Or, I will leave.

² Or, by the wilderness to

¹ Heb. Go return.

³ Or, roasted

thy silver, and thy gold, and thy wives, and thy children; ⁶ ^{but yet} I will send my servants unto thee ^{to-morrow} ^{to-morrow} about this time, and they shall search thine house, and the houses of thy servants; and it shall be, that ¹⁶ whatsoever is ^{pleasant} in thine eyes, they shall put it in their hand, and take it away. ⁷ Then the king of Israel called all the ^{elders} of the land, and said, ⁶ Mark, I pray you, and see how this man seeketh mischief: for he sent unto me for my wives, and for my children, and for my silver, and for my gold; and ¹ I denied him not. ⁸ And all the elders and all the people said unto him, Harken ^{thou} ^{not unto} him, nor consent. ⁹ Wherefore he said unto the messengers of Ben-hadad, Tell my lord the king, All that thou didst send for to thy servant at the first I will do: but this thing I may not do. And the messengers departed, and brought him word again. ¹⁰ And Ben-hadad sent unto him, and said, ⁷ The gods do so unto me, and more also, if the dust of Samaria shall suffice for handfuls for all the people ⁹ that ¹¹ follow me. ¹¹ And the king of Israel answered and said, Tell him, Let not him that girdeth on ^{his} ^{armour} ^{harness} boast himself as he that putteth it off. ¹² And it came to pass, when *Ben-hadad* heard this ⁸ message, as ⁴ he was drinking, he and the ¹ kings, ¹ in the ¹¹ pavilions, that he said unto his servants, ¹³ Set yourselves in array. And they set themselves in array against the city. ¹³ And, behold, ¹⁴ ^{a prophet} ^{came near} ^{there} ^{came} ^{a prophet} ^{unto} ^{Ahab} ^{king} ^{of} ^{Israel}, and said, Thus saith the LORD, Hast

a ver. 20.

b Cp. ch. 18. 20.

c Ezek. 24. 16, 21, 25 (for mg.).

d ch. 21. 8.

e Cp. 2 Kin. 8. 7.

f ch. 19. 2.

g Judg. 4. 10 (for mg.). Cp. Ex. 11. 8.

h Cp. ch. 16. 9.

i ver. 12.

thou seen all this great multitude? behold, ¹⁵ I will deliver it into thine hand this day; ¹⁶ and thou shalt know that I am the LORD. ¹⁴ And Ahab said, By whom? And he said, Thus saith the LORD, ¹⁷ ^{By} ^{from} by the ¹⁸ young men of the princes of the provinces. Then he said, Who shall ¹⁹ ^{begin} ^{the} ^{order} the battle? And he answered, Thou. ¹⁵ Then he ¹⁶ ^{mustered} ^{numbered} the young men of the princes of the provinces, and they were two hundred and thirty two: and after them he ¹⁷ ^{mustered} ^{numbered} all the people, even all the children of Israel, being seven thousand. ¹⁸ And they went out at noon. But Ben-hadad ¹⁹ was drinking himself drunk in the ²⁰ pavilions, he and the kings, the thirty and two kings that helped him. ²¹ And the young men of the princes of the provinces went out first; and Ben-hadad sent out, and they told him, saying, There are men come out ²² ^{from} of Samaria. ²³ And he said, Whether they be come out for peace, take them alive; or whether they be come out for war, take them alive. ²⁴ So these ²⁵ ^{went out of the city, the} young men of the princes of the ²⁶ ^{provinces,} ^{came out of the city, and} the army which followed them. ²⁷ And they slew every one his ²⁸ ^{man:} ^{and the Syrians} ^{slew,} ^{and} Israel pursued them: and Ben-hadad the king of Syria escaped ²⁹ ^{on an horse with the} horsemen. ³⁰ And the king of Israel went out, and smote the horses and chariots, and slew the Syrians with a great slaughter. ³¹ And ³² the prophet came ³³ ^{near} to the king of Israel, and said unto him, Go, strengthen thyself, and mark, and see what thou doest:

R.V. ¹ Heb. all the desire of thine eyes. ² Heb. are at my feet.

placed the engines

³ Or, servants⁴ Heb. blind.⁵ Or, with horse and horsemen⁶ Or, Place the engines. ⁷ Or, tents

A.V.

⁸ Heb. desirable.⁹ Heb. I kept not back from him.¹⁰ Heb. are at my feet.¹¹ Heb. sword.¹² Or, tent.¹³ Or, Place the engines: And they placed engines.¹⁴ Heb. approached.¹⁵ Or, servants.¹⁶ Heb. blind, or, lie.

for "at the return of the year the king of Syria will come up against thee.

²³ And the servants of the king of Syria said unto him, Their ^{god is a god} of the hills; therefore they were stronger than ^{we}; but let us fight against them in the plain, and surely we shall be stronger than they.

²⁴ And do this ^{thing: take} the kings away, every man out of his place, and put ^{captains} in their ^{rooms}: ²⁵ and number thee an army, like the army ^{that} thou hast lost, horse for horse, and chariot for chariot: and we will fight against them in the plain, and surely we shall be stronger than they. And he hearkened unto their voice, and did so. ²⁶ And it came to pass

"at the return of the year, that Ben-hadad ^{mustered} ^{numbered} the Syrians, and went up to ^dAphek, ^{to} fight against Israel. ²⁷ And the children of Israel were ^{mustered} ^{numbered}, and ^{were} ^{victualled}, and went against them: and the children of Israel ^{encamped} ^{pitched} before them like two little flocks of kids; but the Syrians filled the country. ²⁸ And

^a man of God came near there came a man of God, and spake unto the king of Israel, and said, Thus saith the LORD, Because the Syrians have said,

^hThe LORD is ^agod of the hills, but he is not ^agod of the valleys; therefore ^{'will} I deliver all this great multitude into thine hand, and ye shall know that I am the LORD. ²⁹ And they ^{encamped} ^{pitched} one over against the other seven days. And so it was, that in the seventh day the battle was joined: and the children of Israel slew of the Syrians an hundred thousand footmen in one day.

¹ ^a 2 Sam. 11.

^b ch. 22. 25.
² Kin. 9. 2.
³ Chr. 18. 24.

^c See 2 Sam. 8. 21.

^d 2 Kin. 18. 17.

^e ch. 15. 20.

^f ch. 17. 18.

^g Op. ch. 11.

^A ver. 22.

ⁱ ver. 12.

^j 2 Kin. 2. 3.

^k ch. 18. 17.

³⁰ But the rest fled to ^dAphek, into the city; and ^{there} a wall fell upon twenty and seven thousand of the men that were left. And Ben-hadad fled, and came into the city, ^hinto ^ban inner chamber.

³¹ And his servants said unto him, Behold now, we have heard that the kings of the house of Israel are merciful kings: let us, ^w pray thee, ^{'put} sackcloth on our loins, and ropes upon our heads, and go out to the king of Israel: peradventure he will save thy life. ³² So they ^{'girded} sackcloth on their loins, and ^{put} ropes on their heads, and came to the king of Israel, and said, Thy servant Ben-hadad saith, I pray thee, let me live. And he said, Is he yet alive? he is my brother.

³³ Now the men ^{observed} ^{diligently}, ^{did} ^{diligently} observe ^{and} ^{hasted} ^{to} catch whether ^{any} ^{thing} ^{would} ^{come} ^{from} ^{him}, and ^{did} ^{hastily} ^{catch} ^{it}: and they said, Thy brother Ben-hadad. Then he said, Go ye, bring him. Then Ben-hadad came forth to him; and he caused him to come up into the chariot. ³⁴ And ^{Ben-hadad} said unto him, ^{'The} ^{cities} ^{cities}, which my father took from thy father, I will restore; and thou shalt make streets for thee in ^dDamascus, as my father made in Samaria. ^{And} ^I ^{said} ^{Ahab}, ^{Then} ^{said} ^{Ahab}, ^I ^{will}

^{let} ^{thee} ^{go} ^{send} ^{thee} ^{away} ^{with} ^{this} ^{covenant}. So he made a covenant with him, and ^{let} ^{sent} ^{him} ^{go} ^{away}.

³⁵ And a certain man of ^{'the} sons of the prophets said unto his fellow ^{'by} ^{his} ^{neighbour} in the word of the LORD, Smite me, I pray thee. And the man refused to smite him. ³⁶ Then said he unto him, Because thou hast not obeyed the voice of the LORD, behold, as soon as thou art departed from me, a lion shall slay thee.

R.V. ¹ Or, governors. See ch. 10. 15.

(Heb. ^{divined}), and ^{hasted}

A.V. ^a Heb. that was fallen.

to chamber. Heb. into a chamber within a chamber.

^b Another reading is, to catch it from him.

^c Heb. to the war with Israel.

^d Or, the

^e Or, from chamber to chamber

^f Heb. from him.

^g Or, were victualled.

^h Or, took it as an oven

ⁱ Or, from chamber

And as soon as he was departed from him, ^aa lion found him, and slew him. ³⁷ Then he found another man, and said, Smite me, I pray thee. And the man smote him, ^bso that in smiting he wounded him. ³⁸ So the prophet departed, and waited for the king by the way, and ^cdisguised himself with his headband over his eyes. ³⁹ And as the king passed by, he cried unto the king: and he said, Thy servant went out into the midst of the battle; and, behold, a man turned aside, and brought a man unto me, and said, Keep this man: if by any means he be missing, ^dthen shall thy life be for his life, or else thou shalt pay a talent of silver. ⁴⁰ And as thy servant was busy here and there, ^ehe was gone. And the king of Israel said unto him, So shall thy judgement be; thyself hast decided it. ⁴¹ And he hasted, and took the headband away from his eyes; and the king of Israel discerned him that he was of the prophets. ⁴² And he said unto him, Thus saith the Lord, Because thou hast let go out of thy hand ^fthe man whom I had devoted to utter destruction, therefore ^gthy life shall go for his life, and thy people for his people. ⁴³ And the king of Israel ^hwent to his house heavy and displeased, and came to Samaria.

21 And it came to pass after these things, that Naboth the Jezreelite had a vineyard, which was in Jezreel, hard by the palace of Ahab king of Samaria. ² And Ahab spake unto Naboth, saying, Give me thy vineyard, that I may have it for a garden of herbs, because it is near unto my house: and

^a Cp. ch. 13.

^b Lev. 24. 23.
Num. 35. 7.
Ezek. 43. 18.

^c ch. 20. 43.

^d 1 Sam. 28.

^e Cp. 2 Kin. 10. 32.

^f Cp. Ruth. 3. 12.

^g ch. 21. 4.

^h ch. 20. 7.
Ruth 4. 2.

ⁱ ch. 18. 45.

^j See Deut. 18. 13.
^k Cp. 1 Sam. 8. 14.

^l Ex. 22. 28.
Lev. 24. 16.
Cp. Acts 8. 11
& 23. 5.

I will give thee for it a better vineyard than ^mthis; or, if it seem good to thee, I will give thee the worth of it in money. ³ And Naboth said to Ahab, The Lord forbid it me, ⁿthat I should give the inheritance of my fathers unto thee. ⁴ And Ahab came into his house heavy and displeased because of the word which Naboth the Jezreelite had spoken to him: for he had said, I will not give thee the inheritance of my fathers. And he laid him down upon his bed, and turned away his face, and would eat no bread. ⁵ But Jezebel his wife came to him, and said unto him, Why is thy spirit so sad, that thou eatest no bread? ⁶ And he said unto her, Because I spake unto Naboth the Jezreelite, and said unto him, Give me thy vineyard for money; or else, if it please thee, I will give thee another vineyard for it: and he answered, I will not give thee my vineyard. ⁷ And Jezebel his wife said unto him, Dost thou now govern the kingdom of Israel? arise, and eat bread, and let thine heart be merry: I will give thee the vineyard of Naboth the Jezreelite. ⁸ So she wrote letters in Ahab's name, and sealed them with his seal, and sent the letters unto ^othe elders and to the nobles that were in his city, ^pand that dwell with Naboth. ⁹ And she wrote in the letters, saying, Proclaim a fast, and set Naboth ^qon high among the people: ¹⁰ and set two men, ^rsons of Belial, before him, ^sand let them bear witness against him, saying, Thou didst curse God and the king. And then carry him out, and stone

RV. ¹ Or, a letter
² Heb. smiting and wounding.
Heb. in the top of the people.

³ Or, at the head of
† Heb. weigh.

⁴ That is, worthlessness.
† Heb. he was not.

⁵ Or, remembrance
† Heb. be good in thine eyes.

him, that he ^{may} die. ¹¹ And the men of his city, even ^{the} elders and the nobles who ^{dwelt} were the inhabitants in his city, did as Jezebel had sent unto them, ^{according} as it was written in the letters which she had sent unto them. ¹² ^{They} proclaimed a fast, and set Naboth ^{on} high among the people. ¹³ And ^{there} came in two men, children of Belial, ^{and} sat before him: and the men of Belial ^{bare witness} against him, even against Naboth, in the presence of the people, saying, Naboth did ^{blaspheme} God and the king. Then they carried him forth out of the city, and stoned him with stones, that he died. ¹⁴ Then they sent to Jezebel, saying, Naboth is stoned, and is dead. ¹⁵ And it came to pass, when Jezebel heard that Naboth was stoned, and was dead, that Jezebel said to Ahab, Arise, take possession of the vineyard of Naboth the Jezreelite, which he refused to give thee for money: for Naboth is not alive, but dead. ¹⁶ And it came to pass, when Ahab heard that Naboth was dead, that Ahab rose up to go down to the vineyard of Naboth the Jezreelite, to take possession of it.

¹⁷ ^{And} the word of the LORD came to Elijah the Tishbite, saying, ¹⁸ Arise, go down to meet Ahab king of Israel, which ^{dwelleth} is in ^{Samaria}: behold, he is in the vineyard of Naboth, whither he is gone down to ^{take possession of} possess it. ¹⁹ And thou shalt speak unto him, saying, Thus saith the LORD, Hast thou killed, and also taken possession? ^{and} thou shalt speak unto him, saying, Thus saith the LORD, ^{In} the place where dogs licked the blood of Naboth shall dogs lick thy blood, even thine.

²⁰ And Ahab said to Elijah, ^{Hast} thou found me, O mine enemy? And he answered, I have found thee: because ^{thou} hast sold thyself to ^{do that which is} evil in the sight of the LORD. ²¹ Behold, I will bring evil upon thee, and will ^{utterly sweep thee away,} and ^{take away thy posterity,} and ^{will} cut off from Ahab ^{every man child,} him that pisseth against the wall, and him that is shut up and him that is left at large in ^{Israel}: ²² and I will make thine house like ^{the} house of Jeroboam the son of Nebat, and like ^{the} house of Baasha the son of Ahijah, for the provocation wherewith thou hast provoked me to anger, ^{and} ^{hast} made Israel to sin. ²³ And of Jezebel also spake the LORD, saying, ^{The} dogs shall eat Jezebel ^{by} ^{the} ^{rampart} ^{wall} of Jezreel. ²⁴ ^{Him} that dieth of Ahab in the city the dogs shall eat; and him that dieth in the field shall the fowls of the air eat. ²⁵ ^{But} ^{But} ^{there} was none like unto Ahab, which did sell himself to ^{do that} work which was evil ^{wickedness} in the sight of the LORD, whom Jezebel his wife ^{stirred} up. ²⁶ And he did very abominably in following ^{idols}, according to ^{all} ^{that the} ^{Amorites did,} ^{whom the LORD cast} out before the children of ^{Israel}. ²⁷ And it came to pass, when Ahab heard those words, that he ^{rent} his clothes, and ^{put} sackcloth upon his flesh, and ^{fasted}, and lay in sackcloth, and went softly. ²⁸ And the word of the LORD came to Elijah the Tishbite, saying, ²⁹ Seest thou how Ahab humbleth himself before me? because he humbleth himself before me, I will not bring the evil in his days: ^{but} in his son's days will I bring the evil upon his house.

^a See ver. 8.
^b Op. ch. 18.
¹⁷.

^c ver. 26.
² Kin. 17. 17.
^{Rom.} 7. 14.

^d Cp. Iml.
^{58.} 4.

^e 2 Kin. 9. 8.
^{Op.} ch. 14. 10.

^f ch. 15. 28.

^g ch. 16. 5, 11.

^h ch. 14. 16.

ⁱ 2 Kin. 9. 36.

^j 2 Sam. 20.

^k Op. ch. 14.

¹¹ & 18. 4.

¹ See ch. 16.
^{30-32.}

^m Op. ch. 15.

¹² 2 Kin. 17. 12

^{21.} 11.

ⁿ Gen. 15. 16.

^o Cp. Ps. 9.

¹².

^p 2 Kin. 6.

^{30.}

^q See 2 Sam.

^{8.} 31.

^r ch. 16. 24.

^s 2 Sam. 12.

^{16.}

^t ch. 22. 28.

² Kin. 9. 24.

^u 2 Kin. 9.

^{28.}

R.V. ¹ Or, at the head of

¹ Or, renounces

A.V.

³ According to some ancient authorities, in the portion, as in 2 Kings 9. 10, 26.

⁴ Or, ditch.

[†] Or, incited.

22 ¹ And they continued three years without war between Syria and Israel.

² And it came to pass in the third year, that ^c Jehoshaphat the king of Judah came down to the king of Israel. ³ And the king of Israel said unto his servants, Know ye that ^d Ramoth-gilead is ours, and we ^e be still, and take it not out of the hand of the king of Syria? ⁴ And he said unto Jehoshaphat, Wilt thou go with me to battle to Ramoth-gilead? And Jehoshaphat said to the king of Israel, ^f I am as thou art, my people as thy people, my horses as thy horses.

⁵ And Jehoshaphat said unto the king of Israel, Inquire, I pray thee, at the word of the LORD ^{to-day}. ⁶ Then the king of Israel gathered the prophets together, about four hundred men, and said unto them, Shall I go against Ramoth-gilead to battle, or shall I forbear? And they said, Go up; for the LORD shall deliver it into the hand of the king. ⁷ But ^g Jehoshaphat said, Is there not here ^h besides a prophet of the LORD, that we might inquire of him? ⁸ And the king of Israel said unto Jehoshaphat, There is yet one ⁱ man, Micaiah the son of Imlah, by whom we may inquire of the LORD, Micaiah the son of Imlah: but I hate him; for he doth not prophesy good concerning me, but evil. And Jehoshaphat said, Let not the king say so. ⁹ Then the king of Israel called an ^j officer, and said, Fetch quickly Micaiah the son of Imlah. ¹⁰ Now and the king of Israel and Jehoshaphat the king of Judah sat each on his throne, ^k arrayed in their robes, in ^l an open place ^m at the entrance of the gate of Samaria;

and all the prophets prophesied before them. ⁿ And Zedekiah the son of Chenaanah made him ^o horns of iron; and he said, Thus saith the LORD, With these ^p shalt thou push the Syrians, until they be consumed. ¹² And all the prophets prophesied so, saying, Go up to Ramoth-gilead, and prosper: for the LORD shall deliver it into the ^q hand of the king.

¹³ And the messenger that ^r was gone to call Micaiah spake unto him, saying, Behold now, the words of the prophets ^s declare good unto the king with one mouth: let thy word, I pray thee, be like the word of one of them, and speak ^t that which is good. ¹⁴ And Micaiah said, ^u As the LORD liveth, ^v what the LORD saith unto me, that will I speak. ¹⁵ And when he ^w was come to the king, ^x the king said unto him, Micaiah, shall we go ^y against Ramoth-gilead to battle, or shall we forbear? And he answered him, Go ^z up, and prosper; and the LORD shall deliver it into the hand of the king. ¹⁶ And the king said unto him, How many times shall I adjure thee that thou ^{aa} speak unto me nothing but ^{ab} the truth that which is true in the name of the LORD? ¹⁷ And he said, I saw all Israel scattered upon the ^{ac} mountains, hills, ^{ad} as sheep that have no shepherd: and the LORD said, These have no ^{ae} master: let them return every man to his house in peace. ¹⁸ And the king of Israel said ^{af} unto Jehoshaphat, Did I not tell thee that he would ^{ag} not prophesy no good concerning me, but evil? ¹⁹ And he said, ^{ah} Therefore hear thou the word of the LORD: ^{ai} I saw the LORD sitting on his throne, and all the host of heaven standing by him on his right

^a For ver. 1-35, see 2 Chr. 18. 2-34. ^b Op. Zech. 1. 18, 19. ^c ch. 15. 34. ^d Op. Deut. 33. 17.

^e Deut. 4. 43. Josh. 21. 23. ^f 2 Kin. 3. 28. ^g 2 S. 1. 14. ^h 2 Chr. 22. 5.

ⁱ 2 Kin. 3. 7.

^j See ch. 17. 1. ^k Num. 22. 18. ^l 24. 12.

^m ch. 18. 19.

ⁿ 2 Kin. 3. 11.

^o Num. 27. 17. ^p Matt. 9. 36.

^q ver. 8.

^r 1 Sam. 6. 1. Dan. 7. 2. Rev. 4. 2. ^s See Ruth 4. 1. ^t Op. Deut. 33. 3. ^u Job 1. 6. ^v 2. 1. ^w Ps. 103. 21. ^x Dan. 7. 10. ^y Heb. 12. 22.

R.V. ¹ Or, keep silence. ² Or, smuck. ³ Heb. a threshing-floor.

A.V. ⁴ Heb. silent from taking it. ⁵ Or, smuck. ⁶ Heb. floor.

hand and on his left. ²⁰ And the LORD said, Who shall ¹entice Ahab, that he may go up and fall at Ramoth-gilead? And one said on this ^{manner;} manner; and another said on that manner. ²¹ And there came forth ^a a spirit, and stood before the LORD, and said, I will ^{entice} persuade him. ²² And the LORD said unto him, Wherewith? And he said, I will go forth, and I will be ^a a lying spirit in the mouth of all his prophets. And he said, Thou shalt ^{entice} persuade him, and shalt prevail also: go forth, and do so. ²³ Now therefore, behold, the LORD hath put a lying spirit in the mouth of all these thy ^{prophets;} prophets; and the LORD hath spoken evil concerning thee. ²⁴ Then ^{But} Zedekiah the son of Chenaanah ^{came} went near, ^d and smote Micaiah on the cheek, and said, Which way went the ^{spirit} Spirit of the LORD from me to speak unto thee? ²⁵ And Micaiah said, Behold, thou shalt see ^{on} in that day, when thou shalt go ^{into} into an inner chamber to hide thyself. ²⁶ And the king of Israel said, Take Micaiah, and carry him back unto Amon the governor of the city, and to Joash the king's son; ²⁷ and say, Thus saith the king, ^a Put this fellow in the prison, and feed him with bread of affliction and with water of affliction, ^{until} until I come in peace. ²⁸ And Micaiah said, If thou return at all in peace, ^{the} the LORD hath not spoken by me. And he said, ^{Hear, ye peoples, all} Harken, O people, every one of you.

²⁹ So the king of Israel and Jehoshaphat the king of Judah went up to Ramoth-gilead. ³⁰ And the king of Israel said

^a 2 Chr. 25.

^b Op. ch. 20. 1, 16, 34.

^c Op. Judg. 2, 22 & Ezek. 14, 9 & 2 Thess. 2, 11.

^d Cp. Lam. 2, 30 & Mic. 6, 1 & Matt. 5, 30 & Acts 23, 2 & 3 Sam. 15, 11 (for mg.).

^f ch. 20, 30. ^g Cp. 2 Chr. 25, 23.

^h Op. 2 Chr. 16, 10.

ⁱ Cp. Judg. 2, 2.

^j Cp. Num. 16, 36 & Deut. 18, 22.

^k Mic. 1, 2.

unto Jehoshaphat, ^a I will disguise myself, and ^{go} enter into the battle; but put thou on thy robes. And the king of Israel disguised himself, and went into the battle. ³¹ Now ^{But} the king of Syria ^{had} commanded ^{his} thirty and two captains ^{that had rule over} his chariots, saying, Fight neither with small nor great, save only with the king of Israel. ³² And it came to pass, when the captains of the chariots saw Jehoshaphat, that they said, Surely it is the king of Israel; and they turned aside to fight against him: and Jehoshaphat cried out. ³³ And it came to pass, when the captains of the chariots ^{saw} perceived that it was not the king of Israel, that they turned back from pursuing him. ³⁴ And a certain man drew ^{his} bow ^{at} at a venture, and smote the king of Israel between ^{the} the joints of the harness: wherefore he said unto the driver of his chariot, Turn thine hand, and carry me out of the host; ^{for} for I am ^{sore} wounded. ³⁵ And the battle ^{increased} increased that day: and the king was stayed up in his chariot against the Syrians, and died at even: and the blood ran out of the wound into the ^{bottom} midst of the chariot. ³⁶ And there went a ^{cry} proclamation throughout the host about the going down of the sun, saying, Every man to his city, and every man to his ^{own} country. ³⁷ So the king died, and ^{was} was brought to Samaria; and they buried the king in Samaria. ³⁸ And ^{they} one washed the chariot ⁱⁿ in the pool of Samaria; and the dogs licked up his blood; ^(now the harlots washed themselves there; and they washed his armour;)

R.V. ¹ Or, deceive. ² Heb. the spirit. ³ Or, from chamber to chamber.

lower armour and the breastplate. ⁴ Or, and they washed the armour.

A.V. ⁵ Or, deceive. ⁶ Or, from chamber to chamber.

disputes himself, and enter into the battle.

¹¹ Heb. ascended.

¹² Heb. doom.

¹³ Heb. came.

¹⁴ Heb. a chamber in a chamber.

¹⁵ Heb. joints and the breastplate.

¹⁶ Or, when he was to

¹⁷ Heb. made sick.

“according unto the word of the LORD which he spake. ³⁹ Now the rest of the acts of Ahab, and all that he did, and ^{the ivory house which he built, made, and all the cities that he built, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Israel?} ⁴⁰ So Ahab slept with his fathers; and Ahaziah his son reigned in his stead.

⁴¹ ^{And Jehoshaphat the son of Asa began to reign over Judah in the fourth year of Ahab king of Israel.} ⁴² Jehoshaphat was thirty and five years old when he began to reign; and he reigned twenty and five years in Jerusalem. And his mother's name was Azubah the daughter of Shilhi. ⁴³ ^{And he walked in all the way of Asa his father; he turned not aside from it, doing that which was right in the eyes of the LORD: nevertheless the high places were not taken away; for the people still sacrificed and burnt incense yet in the high places.} ⁴⁴ ^{And Jehoshaphat made peace with the king of Israel.} ⁴⁵ Now the rest of the acts of Jehoshaphat, and his might that he shewed, and how he warred, are they not written ^{in the book of the chronicles of the kings of}

a ch. 21. 18.
b ch. 14. 24
& 15. 12.

c Cp. Amos 3. 15.
d Cp. 2 Sam. 9. 14.
e 2 Kin. 3. 9
& 21. 22.
f See ch. 10. 22.
g See ch. 9. 23.

h See ch. 9. 23.

A For ver. 41—43, see 2 Chr. 20. 31—33.
i ver. 51.

j 2 Chr. 21. 1.

k Cp. 2 Chr. 17. 3.
l ver. 40.

m Cp. ch. 15. 14.
n 2 Kin. 12. 3.

o Cp. ch. 15. 25.

p Cp. 2 Chr. 18. 1
& 20. 25, 33.

q ch. 16. 30.

r Cp. 2 Chr. 20. 34.
s Cp. ch. 16. 31, 32.

Judah? ⁴⁶ And the remnant ^{of the sodomites, which remained in the days of his father Asa, he put away out of the land.} ⁴⁷ ^{And there was no king in Edom: a deputy was king.} ⁴⁸ Jehoshaphat ^{made ships of Tarshish} to go to Ophir for gold: but they went not; for the ships were broken at Ezion-geber. ⁴⁹ Then said Ahaziah the son of Ahab unto Jehoshaphat, Let my servants go with thy servants in the ships. But Jehoshaphat slept with his fathers, and was buried with his fathers in the city of David his father: and Jehoram his son reigned in his stead.

⁵¹ Ahaziah the son of Ahab ^{began to reign over Israel in Samaria in the seventeenth year of Jehoshaphat king of Judah, and he reigned two years over Israel.} ⁵² And he did ^{that which was evil in the sight of the LORD,} and walked in the way of his father, and in the way of his mother, and in the way of Jeroboam the son of Nebat, ^{wherein he made Israel to sin.} ⁵³ ^{And he served Baal, and worshipped him, and provoked to anger the LORD, the God of Israel, according to all that his father had done.}

THE SECOND BOOK OF THE KINGS.

[A. V.] , COMMONLY CALLED, THE FOURTH BOOK OF THE KINGS.

¹ ^{AND THEN} Moab ^{rebelled against Israel after the death of Ahab.} ² And Ahaziah fell down through ^{the} lattice in his upper chamber that was in

a Cp. 2 Sam. 8. 2.
b ch. 9. 5.
c Cp. Matt. 10. 25 & 12. 24.
d 27 & Mark 9. 22
& Luke 11. 15, 18, 19.
e Cp. ch. 9. 8.
f Cp. Judg. 3. 20 (mg.).

Samaria, and was sick: and he sent messengers, and said unto them, Go, inquire of Baal-zebub the god of Ekron ^{whether I shall recover of this sickness.} ³ But

R.V. ¹ Or, who made
A.V. ² Or, had few ships.

the angel of the LORD said to Elijah ^athe Tishbite, Arise, go up to meet the messengers of the king of Samaria, and say unto them, Is it ^{not} because there is ^{no} ^{not} a God in Israel, that ye go to inquire of ^bBaal-zebub the god of Ekron? ⁴ Now therefore thus saith the LORD, ^c"Thou shalt not come down from ^{the} ^{that} bed ^{whither} ^{on which} thou art gone up, but shalt surely die. And Elijah departed. ⁵ And ^{when} the messengers ^{returned} ^{turned back} unto him, and he said unto them, Why ^{is it} ^{are ye} ^{ye are returned?} ⁶ And they said unto him, There came ^{up} ^{a man} ^{a man} up to meet us, and said unto us, Go, turn again unto the king that sent you, and say unto him, Thus saith the LORD, Is it ^{not} because there is ^{no} ^{not} a God in Israel, that thou sendest to inquire of ^bBaal-zebub the god of Ekron? therefore thou shalt not come down from ^{the} ^{that} bed ^{whither} ^{on which} thou art gone up, but shalt surely die. ⁷ And he said unto them, ¹What manner of man was he which came up to meet you, and told you these words? ⁸ And they answered him, ¹He was ¹an hairy man, and girt with a girdle of leather about his loins. And he said, It is Elijah the Tishbite. ⁹ Then ^{the king} sent unto him a captain of fifty with his fifty. And he went up to him: and behold, he ³sat on the top of the ^{an} hill. And he spake unto him, ¹⁰Thou man of God, the king hath said, Come down. ¹⁰ And Elijah answered and said to the captain of fifty, If I be a man of God, ^{then} ¹let fire come down from heaven, and consume thee and thy fifty. And there came down fire from heaven, and consumed

^a 1 Kin. 17. 1
& 21. 17.

^b See ver. 2.

^c ver. 6, 16.

^d Job 1. 16.

^e Cp. 1 Sam. 28. 21
& Ps. 72. 14.

^f Cp. Zech. 13. 4
& Matt. 8. 4
& Mark 1. 6.

^g Deut. 32. 1
Judg. 13. 6
1 Sam. 2. 27
& 9. 6.

^h Cp. ch. 8. 1
& 8. 16.

ⁱ Luke 9. 24.

him and his fifty. ¹¹ And ^{again} ^{Again also} he sent unto him another captain of fifty with his fifty. And he answered and said unto him, O man of God, thus hath the king said, Come down quickly. ¹² And Elijah answered and said unto them, If I be a man of God, let fire come down from heaven, and consume thee and thy fifty. And ¹³the fire of God came down from heaven, and consumed him and his fifty. ¹³ And ^{again} ^{he sent the} ^{he sent again} captain of ^{the} third fifty with his fifty. And the third captain of fifty went up, and came and ¹fell on his knees before Elijah, and besought him, and said unto him, O man of God, I pray thee, let my life, and the life of these fifty thy servants, ¹be precious in thy sight. ¹⁴ Behold, there came fire down from heaven, and ^{consumed} ^{burnt up} the two ^{former captains of fifty} ^{captains of the former fifties} with their fifties: ^{but now} ^{therefore} let my life ^{now} be precious in thy sight. ¹⁵ And the angel of the LORD said unto Elijah, Go down with him: be not afraid of him. And he arose, and went down with him unto the king. ¹⁶ And he said unto him, Thus saith the LORD, Forasmuch as thou hast sent messengers to inquire of ^bBaal-zebub the god of Ekron, is it ^{not} because there is no God in Israel to inquire of his word? therefore thou shalt not come down from ^{the} ^{that} bed ^{whither} ^{on which} thou art gone up, but shalt surely die. ¹⁷ So he died according to the word of the LORD which Elijah had spoken. And Jehoram ^{began to reign} ^{reigned} in his stead ¹in the second year of Jehoram the son of Jehoshaphat king of Judah; because he had no son. ¹⁸ Now the rest of the acts of Ahaziah

R.V. ¹ Or, a man with a garment of hair
A.V. ² Heb. The bed whither thou art gone up, thou shalt not come down from it.
³ Heb. bowed.

¹ Or, dwell
² Heb. What was the manner of the man.

which he did, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Israel?

¹ And it came to pass, when **2** the LORD would ^atake up Elijah by a whirlwind into heaven, ^bthat Elijah went with Elisha from Gilgal. ² And Elijah said unto Elisha, ^cTarry here, I pray thee; for the LORD hath sent me as far as Beth-el. And Elisha ^dsaid unto him, ^eAs the LORD liveth, and as thy soul liveth, I will not leave thee. So they went down to Beth-el. ³ And ^fthe sons of the prophets that were at Beth-el came forth to Elisha, and said unto him, Knowest thou that the LORD will take away thy master ^gfrom thy head ^hto-day? And he said, Yea, I know it; hold ye your peace. ⁴ And Elijah said unto him, Elisha, ⁱtarry here, I pray thee; for the LORD hath sent me to Jericho. And he said, ^jAs the LORD liveth, and as thy soul liveth, I will not leave thee. So they came to Jericho. ⁵ And ^kthe sons of the prophets that were at Jericho came ^lnear to Elisha, and said unto him, Knowest thou that the LORD will take away thy master ^mfrom thy head ⁿto-day? And he answered, Yea, I know it; hold ye your peace. ⁶ And Elijah said unto him, ^oTarry here, I pray thee; for the LORD hath sent me to Jordan. And he said, As the LORD liveth, and as thy soul liveth, I will not leave thee. And they two went on. ⁷ And fifty men of ^pthe sons of the prophets went, and stood ^qover against them ^rto view afar off: and they two stood by Jordan. ⁸ And Elijah ^stook his mantle, and wrapped it together, and smote the waters, ^tand they were

divided hither and thither, so that they two went over on dry ground. ⁹ And it came to pass, when they were gone over, that Elijah said unto Elisha, Ask what I shall do for thee, before I be taken ^uaway from thee. And Elisha said, I pray thee, let ^va double portion of thy spirit be upon me. ¹⁰ And he said, ^wThou hast asked a hard thing: ^xnevertheless, if thou see me when I am taken from thee, it shall be so unto thee; but if not, it shall not be so. ¹¹ And it came to pass, as they still went on, and talked, that, behold, ^ythere appeared ^za chariot of fire, and horses of fire, ^{aa}which parted them both asunder; ^{ab}and Elijah went up by a whirlwind into heaven. ¹² And Elisha saw it, and he cried, My father, my father, ^{ac}the ^{ad}chariots of Israel, and the horsemen thereof. And he saw him no more: and he took hold of his own clothes, ^{ae}and rent them in two pieces. ¹³ He took up also the mantle of Elijah that fell from him, and went back, and stood by the ^{af}bank of Jordan. ¹⁴ And he took the mantle of Elijah that fell from him, and smote the waters, and said, Where is the ^{ag}LORD, ^{ah}the God of Elijah? and when he also had smitten the waters, ^{ai}they were divided ^{aj}hither and thither: and Elisha went over. ¹⁵ And when ^{ak}the sons of the prophets which were at Jericho over against him ^{al}saw him, they said, The spirit of Elijah doth rest on Elisha. And they came to meet him, and bowed themselves to the ground before him. ¹⁶ And they said unto him, Behold now, there be with thy servants fifty ^{am}strong men; let them go, we pray thee, and seek

^a Cp. Gen. 5. 24.

^b See 1 Kin. 19. 19-21.
^c ch. 4. 38.
^d Cp. Josh. 5. 9.
^e Cp. Ruth 1. 15, 16.

^f See Ruth 2. 12.

^g ch. 4. 1, 28.
^h 5. 22.
ⁱ 5. 1.
^j 5. 1.
^k 1 Kin. 20. 28.
^l See ch. 9. 17.

^m Ecclus. 48. 9.
ⁿ Mac. 2. 56.
^o See ch. 4. 38.

^p ch. 18. 14.

^q Cp. Josh. 2. 26.
^r 1 Kin. 16. 34.
^s Cp. 1 Kin. 11. 30.

^t Cp. 1 Kin. 19. 19.

^u Cp. Ex. 14. 27.
^v Josh. 3. 16.

R.V. ¹ Or, as they went. ² That is, the portion of the firstborn. See Deut. 21. 17.
³ Or, the God of Elijah, even he; and when he had smitten etc.
A.V. ⁴ Heb. in sight, or, over against. ⁵ Heb. Thou hast done hard in asking.

⁶ Or, chariots.
⁷ Heb. Hp.

⁸ Or, chariot.
⁹ Heb. sons

thy master: lest peradventure ^athe ^{spirit} of the LORD hath taken him up, and cast him upon ^bsome mountain, or into some valley. And he said, Ye shall not send. ¹⁷ And when they urged him ^ctill he was ashamed, he said, Send. They sent therefore fifty men; and they sought three days, but found him not. ¹⁸ And when they came back to him, ^dwhile ^ehe tarried at Jericho: and ^fhe said unto them, Did I not say unto you, Go not?

¹⁹ And the men of the city said unto Elisha, Behold, ^gI pray thee, the situation of this city is pleasant, as my lord seeth: but the water is naught, and the land ^hmiscarrieth. ²⁰ And he said, Bring me a new cruse, and put salt therein. And they brought it to him. ²¹ And he went forth unto the spring of the waters, and ⁱcast the salt ^jtherein, and said, Thus saith the LORD, I have healed these waters; there shall not be from thence any more death or ^kmiscarrying. ²² So the waters were healed unto this day, according to the ^lword saying of Elisha which he spake.

²³ And he went up from thence unto Beth-el: and as he was going up by the way, there came forth ^mlittle children out of the city, and mocked him, and said unto him, Go up, thou bald head; go up, thou bald head. ²⁴ And he looked behind him and saw them, ⁿand cursed them in the name of the LORD. And there came forth two ^oshe-bears out of the wood, and tare forty and two children of them. ²⁵ And he went from thence to ^pmount Carmel, and from thence he returned ^qto Samaria.

¹ Now Jehoram the son of **3** Ahab began to reign over Israel in Samaria ^rin the eighteenth year of Jehoshaphat king of Judah, and reigned twelve years. ² And he ^sdid that which was evil in the sight of the LORD; but not like his father, and like his mother: for he put away the ^tpillar ^uimage of Baal ^vthat his father had made. ³ Nevertheless he cleaved unto ^wthe sins of Jeroboam the son of Nebat, ^xwhereby he made Israel to sin; he departed not therefrom.

⁴ Now Mesha king of Moab was ^ya sheepmaster, ^zand he rendered unto the king of Israel ^{aa}the wool of an hundred thousand lambs, and ^{ab}of an hundred thousand ^{ac}rams, ^{ad}with the wool. ⁵ But it came to pass, ^{ae}when Ahab was dead, that the king of Moab rebelled against the king of Israel. ⁶ And king Jehoram went out of Samaria ^{af}at that same time, and ^{ag}mustered all Israel. ⁷ And he went and sent to Jehoshaphat the king of Judah, saying, The king of Moab hath rebelled against me: wilt thou go with me against Moab to battle? And he said, I will go up: ^{ah}I am as thou art, my people as thy people, ^{ai}and my horses as thy horses. ⁸ And he said, Which way shall we go up? And he answered, The way ^{aj}of through the wilderness of Edom. ⁹ So the king of Israel went, and the king of Judah, and ^{ak}the king of Edom: and they ^{al}made a circuit of seven days' journey: and there was no water for the host, ^{am}nor for the ^{an}beasts ^{ao}cattle: ^{ap}that followed them. ¹⁰ And the king of Israel said, Alas! ^{aq}for that ^{ar}the LORD hath called these three ^{as}together together, to deliver them into

R.V. ¹ Or, casteth her fruit ² Or, casting of fruit
thousand lambs, and an hundred thousand rams, with the wool

A.V. ^o Heb. one of the mountains.

^f Heb. causing to miscarry.

³ Or, young lady

⁴ Or, obelisk

⁵ Or, an hundred

¹ Heb. statue.

¹ Heb. at their feet.

the hand of ^{Moab.} ^{Moabi.} 11 "But Jehoshaphat said, Is there not here a prophet of the LORD, that we may inquire of the LORD by him? And one of the king of Israel's servants answered and said, ^{Here is} ^{is here,} 12 "Elisha the son of Shaphat ^{is here,} which poured water on the hands of Elijah. 13 And Jehoshaphat said, The word of the LORD is with him. So the king of Israel and Jehoshaphat and the king of Edom went down to him. 14 And Elisha said unto the king of Israel, What have I to do with thee? get thee to ^{the} prophets of thy father, and to ^{the} prophets of thy mother. And the king of Israel said unto him, Nay: for ^{the} LORD hath called these three kings ^{together} to deliver them into the hand of Moab. 15 And Elisha said, As the LORD of hosts liveth, before whom I stand, surely, were it not that I regard the presence of Jehoshaphat the king of Judah, I would not look toward thee, nor see thee. 16 But now ^{bring} me a minstrel. And it came to pass, when the minstrel played, that ^{the} hand of the LORD came upon him. 17 And he said, Thus saith the LORD, Make this valley full of ^{trenches.} ^{ditches.} 18 For thus saith the LORD, Ye shall not see wind, neither shall ye see ^{rain,} ^{rain:} yet that valley shall be filled with ^{water:} ^{water,} and ye shall drink, both ye ^{ye,} ^{ye,} and your cattle ^{may} ^{may} and your beasts. 19 And this is but a light thing in the sight of the LORD: he will ^{also} ^{also} deliver the Moabites ^{also} into your hand. 20 And ye shall smite every fenced city, and every choice city, and shall fell every good tree, and stop all

e 1 Kin. 22.
 7. b Op. ver. 25
 & Isai. 23. 2.
 c Op. Ex. 22.
 36, 40.
 d Op. ch. 2.
 25.
 e Op. 1 Kin.
 18, 31.
 & John 13. 4, 5.
 f Op. Esek.
 14. 3.
 g 1 Kin. 22. 6.
 h 1 Kin. 18.
 19.
 i ver. 10.
 j ch. 5. 16.
 1 Kin. 17. 1.
 k Op. 1 Sam.
 10. 8.
 & 1 Chr. 25. 1.
 l Op. ver. 19.
 m 1 Kin. 18.
 46.
 Esek. 1. 3
 & 3. 14, 22
 & 3. 1.
 & 37. 1
 & 40. 1.
 n Isai. 16. 7.
 Op. Isai. 15. 1
 & 16. 11
 & Jer. 48. 31,
 36.
 o Op. Judg.
 20. 2.
 p Amos 2. 1.
 Op. Mic. 6. 7.

fountains
wells

of water, ¹and ²mar every good piece of land with stones.

²⁰ And it came to pass in the morning, ^{about the time of} ^{offering the oblation,} ^{when the meat offering was offered,} that, behold, there came water by the way of Edom, and the country was filled with water.

²¹ ^{Now} ^{And} when all the Moabites heard that the kings were come up to fight against them, they ¹gathered ^{themselves} together, all that were able to ²put on armour, and upward, and stood ^{on} the border.

²² And they rose up early in the morning, and the sun shone upon the water, and the Moabites saw the water ^{over against them} ^{on the other side} as red as blood: ²³ and they said, This is blood: ^{the kings} ^{are surely destroyed,} and they have smitten each man his fellow: ^{now} therefore, Moab, to the spoil.

²⁴ And when they came to the camp of Israel, the Israelites rose up and smote the Moabites, so that they fled before them: ^{and} ¹they went forward ^{into the land} ^{smitten the Moabites,} ^{even in their country.}

²⁵ And they beat down the cities, and ²on every good piece of land ^{they} cast every man his stone, and filled it; and they stopped all the fountains ^{wells} of water, and felled all the good trees: ^{until} ^{in Kir-hareseth} ^{only they left the stones thereof;} ^{howbeit} the slingers went about it, and smote it.

²⁶ And when the king of Moab saw that the battle was too sore for him, he took with him seven hundred men ^{that} drew ^{sword,} ^{swords,} to break through ^{even} unto the king of Edom: but they could not.

²⁷ Then he took his eldest son that should have reigned in his stead, ²and offered him for a burnt offering upon the wall.

R.V. ¹ Or, were called together
⁴ Heb. into it.

² Heb. gird themselves with a girdle.

³ Or, have surely fought together

A.V. • Heb. 97:14.

† Heb. were cried together.

: Heb. gird himself with a girdle.

‡ Heb. *destroyed*.

1 Or, they smile in it even smiting.

⁶⁶ Heb. until he left the stones thereof in Kir-harasheth.

taken him, and brought him to his mother, he sat on her knees till noon, and then died. ²¹ And she went up, ^band laid him on the bed of 'the man of God, and shut *the door* upon him, and went out. ²² And she called unto her husband, and said, Send me, I pray thee, one of the ^{servants, young men,} and one of the asses, that I may run to 'the man of God, and come again. ²³ And he said, Wherefore wilt thou go to him ^{to-day?} it is neither 'new moon, nor sabbath. And she said, ¹It shall be 'well. ²⁴ Then she saddled an ass, and said to her servant, Drive, and go forward; ^{slacken me not the riding, falack not thy riding for me,} except I bid thee. ²⁵ So she ^{went, went} and came unto the man of God ^{to} to mount Carmel. And it came to pass, when the man of God saw her afar off, that he said to Gehazi his servant, Behold, yonder is ^{the} that Shunammite: ²⁶ ^{Run now,} I pray thee, ^{now} to meet her, and say unto her, Is it well with thee? is it well with thy husband? is it well with the child? And she answered, It is well. ²⁷ And when she came to the man of God ^{to} to the hill, she caught hold of his feet. And ^{him by the feet: but} Gehazi came near to thrust her ^{away; but away.} And the man of God said, Let her ^{alone: alone;} for her soul is ²⁸ 'vexed within her: and the LORD hath hid it from me, and hath not told me. ²⁹ Then she said, Did I desire a son of my lord? ³⁰ 'did I not say, Do not deceive me? ³¹ Then he said to Gehazi, ^oGird up thy loins, and ^qtake my staff in thine hand, and go thy way: if thou meet any man, ^ssalute him not; and if any salute thee, answer him not again: and ^qlay my

staff upon the face of the child. ³⁰ And the mother of the child said, 'As the LORD liveth, and as thy soul liveth, I will not leave thee. And he arose, and followed her. ³¹ And Gehazi passed on before them, and laid the staff upon the face of the child; but there was neither voice, nor ³¹hearing. Wherefore he ^{returned went again} to meet him, and told him, saying, The child ⁴is not awaked. ³² And when Elisha was come into the house, behold, the child was dead, and laid upon his bed. ³³ He went in therefore, and ⁷shut the door upon them twain, ⁹and prayed unto the LORD. ³⁴ And he went up, and lay upon the child, and put his mouth upon his mouth, and his eyes upon his eyes, and his hands upon his hands: and ¹he ^{stretched himself upon} him ^{the child;} and the flesh of the child waxed warm. ³⁵ Then he returned, and walked in the house ^{once} ^{to and fro;} and went up, ^{and} ^{stretched himself upon} him: ^{and the child sneezed seven times,} and the child opened his eyes. ³⁶ And he called Gehazi, and said, Call this Shunammite. So he called her. And when she was come in unto him, he said, Take up thy son. ³⁷ Then she went in, and fell at his feet, and bowed herself to the ^{ground; ground;} ^{and she} took up her son, and went out.

³⁸ And Elisha came again to ^mGilgal: and ⁿthere was a dearth in the land; and ^pthe sons of the prophets ^rwere sitting before him: and he said unto his servant, ^sSet on the great pot, and seethe pottage for the sons of the prophets. ³⁹ And one

^a See Ruth 2. 12.
^b ver. 22.
^c ver. 7.

^d Cp. John 11. 11.

^e Op. Num. 22. 11.

^f ver. 4.
Matt. 9. 9.
Cp. Matt. 9. 36
& Mark 6. 37.
& Luke 9. 51.
^g 1 Kin. 17. 20.
^h ch. 2. 28.

ⁱ 1 Kin. 17. 21.
Cp. Acts 20. 10.

^j ver. 28.

^k 1 Kin. 17. 22.
Heb. 11. 38.
Cp. ch. 5. 1, 5.
^l ver. 18.
m ch. 2. 1.
n ch. 8. 1.
^o See 1 Kin. 18. 28.
^p See ch. 2. 2.
^q Cp. Ex. 7. 19
& 14. 16
& Acts 19. 12.
^r Deut. 33. 2.
Luke 10. 20.
Acts 22. 3.
Cp. ch. 2. 3, 5.
^s Luke 10. 4.
^t Ezek. 24. 2.

R.V. ¹ Heb. Peace. ² Heb. bitter. ³ Heb. attention.
A.V. ⁴ Heb. peace. ⁵ Heb. restrain not for me to ride.
⁶ Heb. once hither, and once thither.

⁴ Or, bowed himself. ⁵ Or, and embraced the child.
¹ Heb. by his feet. ² Heb. bitter. ³ Heb. attention.

went out into the field to gather herbs, and found a wild vine, and gathered thereof wild gourds his lap full, and came and shred them into the pot of pottage: for they knew them not. ⁴⁰ So they poured out for the men to eat. And it came to pass, as they were eating of the pottage, that they cried out, and said, O ^{thou} man of God, there is death in the pot. And they could not eat thereof. ⁴¹ But he said, Then bring meal. And he cast it into the pot; and he said, Pour out for the people, that they may eat. And there was no ¹harm in the pot.

⁴² And there came a man from ^aBaal-shalishah, ^eand brought the man of God bread of the first-fruits, twenty loaves of barley, and ^{fresh} full ears of corn ¹in ^{his} sack. And he said, ^gGive unto the people, that they may eat. ⁴³ And his ^hservant ⁱsaid, What, should I set this before an hundred men? ^{But he said,} ^{He said again,} Give the people, that they may ^{eat}: for thus saith the LORD, They shall eat, and shall leave thereof. ⁴⁴ So he set it before them, and they did eat, and left thereof, according to the word of the LORD.

¹ Now ²Naaman, ¹captain of the host of the king of Syria, was a great man ¹with his master, and ¹honourable, because by him the LORD had given ¹victory ¹deliverance unto Syria: he was also a mighty man ¹of valour, ^{but he was} a leper. ² And the Syrians had gone out ¹in bands, and had brought away captive out of the land of Israel a little maid; and she ¹waited on Naaman's wife. ³ And she said unto her mistress,

Would God my lord were ¹with the prophet that is in Samaria! ^{then would he} ^{for he would} ¹recover him of his leprosy. ⁴ And ¹one went in, and told his lord, saying, Thus and thus said the maid that is of the land of Israel. ⁵ And the king of Syria said, Go to, go, and I will send a letter unto the king of Israel. And he departed, ^{and took} ¹with him ten talents of silver, and six thousand ¹pieces of gold, and ten ¹changes of raiment. ⁶ And he brought the letter to the king of Israel, saying, ^{And now} ^{Now} when this letter is come unto thee, behold, I have ^{therewith} sent Naaman my servant to thee, that thou mayest recover him of his leprosy. ⁷ And it came to pass, when the king of Israel had read the letter, that ¹he rent his clothes, and said, ^hAm I God, to kill and to make alive, that this man doth send unto me to recover a man of his leprosy? ^{but} ^{wherefore} ¹consider, I pray you, and see how he seeketh ¹a quarrel against me. ⁸ And it was so, when Elisha the ¹man of God ^{had} heard that the king of Israel had rent his clothes, that he sent to the king, saying, Wherefore hast thou rent thy clothes? let him come now to me, and he shall know that there is a prophet in Israel. ⁹ So Naaman came with his horses and with his ^{chariots,} ^{chariot,} and stood at the door of the house of Elisha. ¹⁰ And Elisha sent a messenger unto him, saying, ¹¹Go and wash in Jordan seven times, and thy flesh shall come again to thee, and ¹²thou shalt be clean. ¹¹ But Naaman was wroth, and went away, and said,

^a Cp. ch. 4.
^b 2. 5, 9
^c 1 Sam. 9. 7.
^d ver. 28, 29.
^e Cp. Judg. 14.
^f Cp. ch. 2.
^g Ex. 15. 25.

^d Cp. 1 Sam. 9. 4.
^e Cp. 1 Sam. 9. 7.

^f See Gen. 44. 13.
^g See Matt. 14. 16-21.
^h 15. 32-38.
ⁱ Mark 6. 37-44.
^j 3. 4-9.
^k Luke 9. 13-17.
^l John 6. 5-13.
^m Cp. Gen. 30. 2.
ⁿ Deut. 32. 39.
^o 1 Sam. 2. 6.
^p Cp. 1 Kin. 20. 7.
^q See Deut. 28. 1.

^r Luke 4. 27.
^s Cp. ch. 4. 13.

^m ch. 3. 23.
ⁿ Cp. John 9. 7.

R.V. ¹ Heb. evil thing, Or, he

A.V. ² Heb. evil thing.
Heb. lifted up, or, accepted in countenance.
11 Heb. in his hand.

³ Or, the husk thereof

⁴ Or, shakele

⁵ Or, in his scrip, or, garment.

⁶ Or, victory.

⁷ Or, minister

⁸ Or, an occasion

⁹ Heb. before.

¹⁰ Heb. be thou clean.

¹¹ Heb. before.

¹² Heb. was before.

¹³ Heb. salvation.

¹⁴ Or, gracious.

¹⁵ Heb. pusher in.

Behold, ¹I thought, He will surely come out to me, and stand, and call on the name of the LORD his God, and ²strike his hand over the place, and recover the leper. ¹²Are not ¹³Absenah and Pharpar, the rivers of ¹⁴Damascus, better than all the waters of Israel? may I not wash in them, and be clean? So he turned and went away in a rage. ¹³And his servants came near, and spake unto him, and said, ¹⁴My father, if the prophet had bid thee do some great thing, wouldest thou not have done it? how much rather then, when he saith to thee, Wash, and be clean? ¹⁴Then went he down, and dipped ¹⁵himself seven times in Jordan, according to the saying of the man of God: ¹⁶and his flesh came again like unto the flesh of a little child, ¹⁷and he was clean. ¹⁵And he returned to the man of God, he and all his company, and came, and stood before him: and he said, Behold now, I know that ¹⁸there is no God in all the earth, but in Israel: now therefore, I pray thee, ¹⁹take a ²⁰present blessing of thy servant. ¹⁶But he said, ²¹As the LORD liveth, before whom I stand, ²²I will receive none. And he urged him to take it; but he refused. ¹⁷And Naaman said, If not, yet I pray thee let there be given to thy servant two mules' burden of ²³earth; for thy servant will henceforth offer neither burnt offering nor sacrifice unto other gods, but unto the LORD. ¹⁸In this thing the LORD pardon thy ²⁴servant; when my master goeth into the house of ²⁵Rimmon to worship there, and ²⁶he leaneth on my hand, and I bow myself

in the house of ²⁷Rimmon: when I bow ²⁸down myself in the house of Rimmon, the LORD pardon thy servant in this thing. ¹⁹And he said unto him, ²⁰Go in peace. So he departed from him ²¹a little way.

²⁰But ²¹Gehazi, the servant of Elisha the man of God, said, Behold, my master hath spared ²²this Naaman the Syrian, in not receiving at his hands that which he brought: ²³but, ²⁴as the LORD liveth, I will run after him, and take somewhat of him. ²¹So Gehazi followed after Naaman. And when Naaman saw ²⁵one running after him, he lighted down from the chariot to meet him, and said, ²⁶Is all well? ²²And he said, All is well. My master hath sent me, saying, Behold, even now there be come to me from ²⁷the hill country of Ephraim two young men of the sons of the prophets: ²⁸give them, I pray thee, a talent of silver, and ²⁹two changes of ³⁰raiment. ²³And Naaman said, ³¹Be content, take two talents. And he urged him, and bound two talents of silver in two bags, with two changes of ³²raiment, and laid them upon two of his servants; and they bare them before him. ²⁴And when he came to ³³the ³⁴hill, he took them from their hand, and bestowed them in the house: and he let the men go, and they departed. ²⁵But he went in, and stood before his master. And Elisha said unto him, Whence comest thou, Gehazi? And he said, Thy servant went ³⁵no whither. ²⁶And he said unto him, ³⁶Went not mine heart ³⁷with thee, when the man turned again from his chariot to meet thee? Is it a time

^a 1 Sam. 1.
^b Cp. 8. of 8.
^c 8 (for mg.).
^d Cp. 1 Kin.
^e 11. 24.
^f ch. 4. 12.

^g Cp. ch. 6.
^h 2. 9.
ⁱ Judg. 17. 10.
^j See Ruth
^k 2. 13.

^l ch. 9. 11.

^m ver. 10.
ⁿ Cp. Job 33. 25.

^o Luke 4. 27.
^p See Josh.
^q 24. 23.

^r ver. 5.

^s Cp. Dan. 2.
^t 2. 20.
^u 2. 26, 27.
^v ch. 6. 2.

^w Cp. Gen.
^x 33. 11.
^y ch. 2. 14.
^z 1 Kin. 17. 1.

^{aa} Cp. Gen.
^{ab} 14. 22.
^{ac} Cp. 2 Chr.
^{ad} 27. 8 (for mg.).

^{ae} Cp. 1 Kin.
^{af} 15. 18.
^{ag} Zech. 12. 11.
^{ah} ch. 7. 2, 17.

R.V. ¹ Another reading is, *Amanah*.
went not from me, when, &c.

² Heb. *blessing*.

³ Or, *some way*.

⁴ Heb. *Ophel*.

⁵ Or, *Mine heart*.

A.V. ⁶ Heb. *I said*. Or, *I said with myself, He will surely come out, &c.*

⁷ Heb. *more up and down*.

⁸ Or, *Amana*.

⁹ Heb. *a little piece of ground*.

¹⁰ Heb. *Is there peace?*

¹¹ Or, *secret place*.

¹² Heb. *not hither or thither*.

to receive money, and to receive garments, and vineyards, and ^{oliveyards} ^{sheep} and oxen, and ^{menservants} ^{sheep} and maidservants? ^{menservants} ^{sheep} 27 The leprosy therefore of Naaman shall cleave unto thee, and unto thy seed for ever. And he went out from his presence *“a leper as white as snow.”*

6 ¹ And ^{the} sons of the prophets said unto Elisha, Behold now, the place where we dwell ^{before} ^{with} thee is too strait for us. ² Let us go, we pray thee, unto Jordan, and take thence every man a beam, and let us make us a place there, where we may dwell. And he answered, Go ye. ³ And one said, Be content, I pray thee, and go with thy servants. And he answered, I will go. ⁴ So he went with them. And when they came to Jordan, they cut down wood. ⁵ But as one was felling a beam, the ^{axe-head} ^{axe head} fell into the water: and he cried, and said, Alas, ^{my} master! for it was borrowed. ⁶ And the man of God said, Where fell it? And he shewed him the place. ⁷ And he cut down a stick, and cast it in ^{thither}, and ^{made the iron did} ^{the iron did} it swim. ⁸ And he said, ^{Therefore} ^{said he}, Take it up to thee. ⁹ And ^{So} ^{And} he put out his hand, and took it.

⁸ Now ^{Then} the king of Syria warred against ^{Israel} ^{Israel}; and ^{he} took counsel with his servants, saying, In such and such a place shall be my ²¹ camp. ⁹ And the man of God sent unto the king of Israel, saying, Beware that thou pass not such a place; for thither the Syrians are ^{coming} ^{come} down. ¹⁰ And the king of Israel sent to the place which the man of God told him and warned him ^{of}, ^{or}, and ^{he} saved himself there, not

once nor twice. ¹¹ ^{And} ^{Therefore} the heart of the king of Syria was sore troubled for this thing; and he called his servants, and said unto them, Will ye not shew me which of us is for the king of Israel? ¹² And one of his servants said, ¹³ ^{Nay} ^{None}, my lord, O king: but Elisha, the prophet that is in Israel, telleth the king of Israel the words that thou speakest in thy bedchamber. ¹⁴ And he said, Go and ^{see} ^{spy} where he is, that I may send and fetch him. And it was told him, saying, Behold, he is in ⁶ Dothan. ¹⁵ Therefore sent he ^{thither} horses, and chariots, and a ¹⁶ great host: and they came by night, and compassed the city about. ¹⁷ And when ^{the} ²¹ servant of the man of God was risen early, and gone forth, behold, an ^{host} ^{with horses and chariots was round about} ^{compassed the city both with horses and the city.} ¹⁸ And his servant said unto him, Alas, my master! how shall we do? ¹⁹ And he answered, Fear not: ²⁰ for they that be with us are more than they that be with them. ²¹ And Elisha prayed, and said, LORD, I pray thee, ²² open his eyes, that he may see. And the LORD opened the eyes of the young man; and he saw: and, behold, the mountain was full of ²³ horses and chariots of fire round about Elisha. ²⁴ And when they came down to him, Elisha prayed unto the LORD, and said, Smite this ²⁵ people, I pray thee, with blindness. ²⁶ And he smote them with blindness according to the word of Elisha. ²⁷ And Elisha said unto them, This is not the way, neither is this the city: ²⁸ follow me, and I will bring you to the man whom ye seek. ²⁹ ^{And} ^{But} he led them to Samaria. ³⁰ And it came to pass, when

^a Ex. 4. 6.
Num. 12. 10.
Cp. ch. 15. 5.
^b See ch.
2. 1

^c Gen. 37. 17.

^d ch. 4. 43
(mg. for mg.).

^e 2 Chr. 32. 7.
Cp. Ps. 55. 18
& Rom. 8. 31.

^f Cp. ch. 2.
xl.
^g var. 20.

^h ch. 2. 11.
Cp. Ps. 34. 7
& 68. 17.
See Zech. 1.
8-10
& 6. 1-7.

ⁱ Cp. Gen.
19. 11.

R.V.
A.V. * Heb. iron.

¹ Or, the iron did swim
† Or, encompassing.

² Or, encompassing
‡ Heb. No.

³ Or, minister

‡ Heb. heavy.

‡ Or, minister.

⁴ Heb. nation.

⁵ Heb. come ye after me.

they were come into Samaria, that Elisha said, LORD, "open the eyes of these men, that they may see. And the LORD opened their eyes, and they saw; and, behold, they were in the midst of Samaria. ²¹ And the king of Israel said unto Elisha, when he saw them, "My father, shall I smite them? shall I smite them? ²² And he answered, Thou shalt not smite them: wouldest thou smite those whom thou hast taken captive 'with thy sword and with thy bow? 'set bread and water before them, that they may eat and drink, and go to their master. ²³ And he prepared great provision for them: and when they had eaten and drunk, he sent them away, and they went to their master. ^{And so} 'the bands of Syria came no more into the land of Israel.

²⁴ And it came to pass after this, that 'Ben-hadad king of Syria gathered all his host, and went up, and besieged Samaria. ²⁵ And there was a great famine in Samaria: and, behold, they besieged it, until an ass's head was sold for fourscore 'pieces of silver, and the fourth part of a ^{hab} ^{and} ^{of} dove's dung for five 'pieces of silver. ²⁶ And as the king of Israel was passing by upon the wall, there cried a woman unto him, saying, Help, my lord, O king. ²⁷ And he said, "If the LORD do not help thee, whence shall I help thee? out of the ^{threshing-floor,} ^{barndoor,} or out of the wine-press? ²⁸ And the king said unto her, What aileth thee? And she answered, This woman said unto me, Give thy son, that we may eat him ^{to-day,} ^{to-day,} and we will eat my son ^{to-morrow,} ^{to-morrow.} ²⁹ "So we boiled my son, and did eat

a ver. 17.

b 1 Kin. 21. 27.

c ch. 5. 13
& 8. 9.
Judg. 17. 10.d Cp. 1 Kin. 19. 2.
See Ruth 1. 17.e Gen. 48. 22.
f Rom. 12. 20.
g Ezek. 4. 1
& 14. 1
& 20. 1.h Cp. 1 Kin. 19. 4
& 21. 12.i ver. 8. 9.
ch. 5. 2
& 24. 2.

j 1 Kin. 20. 1.

k Cp. Job 2. 9.

l ver. 18.

m ver. 17, 19.
Cp. ch. 5. 12.n Mal. 3. 10.
Cp. Gen. 7. 11.o Cp. Lev. 28. 26
& Deut. 28. 63.
p Cp. Lev. 12. 46.
& Ezek. 5. 10.

him: and I said unto her on the 'next day, Give thy son, that we may eat him: and she hath hid her son. ³⁰ And it came to pass, when the king heard the words of the woman, that 'he rent his clothes; ^(now he was passing by upon the wall, and he had sackcloth within upon his flesh.) ³¹ Then he said, "God do so ^{to me, and more also.} ^{if the head of Elisha the son of Shaphat shall stand on him this day.} ³² But Elisha sat in his house, and the elders sat with him; and the king sent a man from before him: but ere the messenger came to him, he said to the elders, See ye how this son of 'a murderer hath sent to take away mine head? look, when the messenger cometh, shut the door, and 'hold ^{the door fast against him: is him fast at the door} not the sound of his master's feet behind him? ³³ And while he yet talked with them, behold, the messenger came down unto him: and he said, Behold, this evil is of the LORD; 'why should I wait for the LORD any longer?

¹ And Then Elisha said, Hear ye the word of the LORD: ^{thus} ^{the LORD:} ^{saith} ^{the LORD,} ^{to-morrow} ^{the LORD,} ^{to-morrow} about this time shall a 'measure of fine flour be sold for a shekel, and two measures of barley for a shekel, in the gate of Samaria. ² Then ^{the captain} ^{is a lord} on whose hand the king leaned answered the man of God, and said, Behold, "if the LORD ^{should} ^{would} make windows in heaven, might this thing be? And he said, Behold, thou shalt see it with thine eyes, but shalt not eat thereof.

³ Now And there were four leprous men ^{at the entering in of the gate:} and they said one to

R.V. ¹ Or, shekels ² Or, Nay, let the Lord help thee!
A.V. * Or, Let not the Lord save thee. † Heb. other.

³ Heb. thrust him back with the door. ⁴ Heb. seek.
† Heb. a lord which belonged to the king leaning upon his hand.

another, Why sit we here until we die? ⁴ If we say, We will enter into the city, then the famine is in the city, and we shall die there: and if we sit still here, we die also. Now therefore come, and let us fall unto the host of the Syrians: if they save us alive, we shall live; and if they kill us, we shall but die. ⁵ And they rose up in the twilight, to go unto the camp of the Syrians: and when they were come to the ^{outermost} ^{uttermost} part of the camp of the Syrians, behold, there was no man there. ⁶ For the Lord had made the host of the Syrians ^ato hear a noise of chariots, and a noise of horses, even the noise of a great host: and they said one to another, Lo, the king of Israel hath hired against us ^bthe kings of the Hittites, and the kings of the Egyptians, to come upon us. ⁷ Wherefore they arose and fled in the twilight, and left their tents, and their horses, and their asses, even the camp as it was, and fled for their life. ⁸ And when these lepers came to the ^{outermost} ^{uttermost} part of the camp, they went into one tent, and did eat and drink, and carried thence silver, and gold, and raiment, and went and hid it; and they came ^{back} ^{again}, and entered into another tent, and carried thence also, and went and hid it. ⁹ Then they said one to another, We do not well: this day is a day of good tidings, and we hold our peace: if we tarry till the morning light, ¹punishment ^{some mischief} will overtake us: now therefore come, ^{let us} ^{that we may} go and tell the king's household. ¹⁰ So they came and called unto the ²porter of the city: and they

told them, saying, We came to the camp of the Syrians, and, behold, there was no man there, neither voice of man, but ^{the} horses tied, and ^{the} asses tied, and the tents as they were. ¹¹ And ^{he} called the porters; and they told it to the king's ^{household} ^{house} within. ¹² And the king arose in the night, and said unto his servants, I will now shew you what the Syrians have done to us. They know that we be hungry; therefore are they gone out of the camp to hide themselves in the field, saying, When they come out of the city, we shall ^{take} ^{catch} them alive, and get into the city. ¹³ And one of his servants answered and said, Let some take, I pray thee, five of the horses that remain, which are left ⁴in the city, (behold, they are as all the multitude of Israel that are left in it: behold, ^{I say}, they are ^{even} as all the multitude of the ^{Israel} ^{Israelites} that are consumed:) and let us send and see. ¹⁴ They took therefore two ^{chariots} ^{with} ^{chariot} horses; and the king sent after the host of the Syrians, saying, Go and see. ¹⁵ And they went after them unto Jordan: and, lo, all the way was full of garments and vessels, which the Syrians had cast away in their haste. And the messengers returned, and told the king. ¹⁶ And the people went out, and spoiled the ^{camp} ^{tents} of the Syrians. So a measure of fine flour was ^{sold} for a shekel, and two measures of barley for a shekel, ^aaccording to the word of the LORD. ¹⁷ And the king appointed ^{the} ^{captain} ^{lord} on whose hand he leaned to have the charge of the gate: and the people trode upon him in the gate, and he ^{died} ^{died}, as the

¹⁷ ^a Cp. ch. 6.
⁴ ² Sam. 8. 24
² Job 15. 21.

^b Cp. 1 Kin.
 10. 20.

^c Cp. Ps. 48.
⁴⁻⁶
² Prov. 28. 1.

^d ver. 1.

^e ver. 2.

R.V. ¹ Or, our iniquity will find us out

A.V. ^a Heb. we shall find punishment.

² Or, porters

³ Or, the porters called

† Heb. in it.

⁴ Heb. in it.

man of God had said, "who spake when the king came down to him." ¹⁸ And it came to pass, as the man of God had spoken to the king, saying, Two measures of barley for a shekel, and a measure of fine flour for a shekel, shall be ^{to-morrow} about this time in the gate of ^{Samaria:} ^{Samaria:} ¹⁹ and ^{that} ^{captain} ^{lord} answered the man of God, and said, Now, behold, if the LORD should make windows in heaven, might such a thing be? ^{and} he said, ^{Behold}, thou shalt see it with thine eyes, but shalt not eat thereof: ²⁰ it came ^{thereof} ^{And} ^{to pass even so} ^{so it fell out} unto him: ^{for the people} trode upon him in the gate, and he died.

¹ Now Elisha had spoken unto the woman, ^{whose son he had} restored to life, saying, Arise, and go thou and thine household, and sojourn wheresoever thou canst sojourn: for the LORD 'hath called for a famine; and it shall also come upon the land ^{seven years.} ² And the woman arose, and did ^{according to the word} ^{after the saying} of the man of God: and she went with her household, and sojourned in the land of the Philistines seven years. ³ And it came to pass at the seven years' end, that the woman returned out of the land of the Philistines: and she went forth to cry unto the king for her house and for her land. ⁴ Now ^{the king was talking} ^{talked} with ^{Gehazi} the servant of the man of God, saying, Tell me, I pray thee, all the great things that Elisha hath done. ⁵ And it came to pass, as he was telling the king how ^{he had restored} ^{to life him that was dead,} ^{a dead body to life,} that, behold, the woman, whose son he had restored to life, cried

a ch. 6. 28.

b ver. 2.

c Cp. 1 Kin. 11. 24.
d ch. 6. 24.
1 Kin. 20. 1.e 1 Kin. 19. 15, 17.
f See 1 Sam. 9. 7.g ch. 4. 25.
h Cp. ch. 1. 2.i Ps. 105. 14.
Hag. 1. 11.j Cp. Gen. 41. 27.
k Cp. ch. 5. 12.

l ver. 14.

m ver. 15.

n ch. 2. 17.

o See ch. 4. 12.
p ch. 10. 22
& 12. 17.
& 13. 3, 7, 22.
Amos 1. 3, 4.q Isai. 13. 16.
Hos. 13. 16.
Nah. 3. 10.
Cp. Ps. 137. 9
& Hos. 10. 14.

to the king for her house and for her land. And Gehazi said, My lord, O king, this is the woman, and this is her son, whom Elisha restored to life. ⁶ And when the king asked the woman, she told him. So the king appointed unto her a certain ¹ officer, saying, Restore all that was hers, and all the fruits of the field since the day that she left the land, even until now.

⁷ And Elisha came to 'Damascus; and ² Ben-hadad the king of Syria was sick; and it was told him, saying, The man of God is come hither. ⁸ And the king said unto 'Hazeal, 'Take a present in thine hand, and ^{go} ^{go} meet the man of God, ^{and} ^{inquire of the LORD by} him, saying, Shall I recover of this ^{sickness?} ^{disease?} ⁹ So Hazeal went to meet him, and took a present ²¹ with him, ^{even of every good} thing of Damascus, forty camels' burden, and came and stood before him, and said, ^{Thy son} Ben-hadad king of Syria hath sent me to thee, saying, Shall I recover of this ^{sickness?} ^{disease?} ¹⁰ And Elisha said unto him, ^{Go,} ^{say} unto him, Thou ^{shalt surely recover;} ^{mayest certainly recover:} howbeit the LORD hath shewed me that ^{he shall surely die.} ¹¹ And he settled his countenance ^{steadfastly} ^{upon him,} ^{until he was} ashamed: and the man of God wept. ¹² And Hazeal said, Why weepeth my lord? And he answered, Because I know ^{the} the evil that thou wilt do unto the children of Israel: their strong holds wilt thou set on fire, and their young men wilt thou slay with the sword, ^{and wilt dash} ^{in pieces their} ^{little ones,} ^{children,} and rip up their women with child. ¹³ And

R.V. ¹ Or, enough
recover: for the LORD etc.

S. Heb. in his hand.

S Or, and

S According to another reading, say, Thou shalt not

A.V. S Or, enough.

† Heb. in his hand.

† Heb. and set it.

Hazael said, But ^{what} ^{what} is thy servant, ^{which is but} a dog, that he should do this great thing? And Elisha answered, ^bThe LORD hath shewed me that thou shalt be king over Syria. ¹⁴ Then he departed from Elisha, and came to his master; who said to him, What said Elisha to thee? And he answered, He told me ^cthat thou shouldest surely recover. ¹⁵ And it came to pass on the morrow, that he took ^{the coverlet,} a thick cloth, and dipped it in water, and spread it on his face, so that he died: and Hazael reigned in his stead.

¹⁶ And in the fifth year of Joram the son of Ahab king of Israel, ¹Jehoshaphat being then king of Judah, Jehoram the son of Jehoshaphat king of Judah ^dbegan to reign. ¹⁷ ^eThirty and two years old was he when he began to reign; and he reigned eight years in Jerusalem. ¹⁸ And he walked in the way of the kings of Israel, as did the house of Ahab: for ^fhe had ^gthe daughter of Ahab ^hto his wife: and he did that which was evil in the sight of the LORD. ¹⁹ ⁱHowbeit the LORD would not destroy Judah for David his servant's sake, ^jas he promised him to give ^kunto him ^la lamp him ^malways ⁿa light, ^ofor his children ^palways. ²⁰ In his days Edom revolted from under the hand of Judah, and made ^qa king over themselves. ²¹ Then Joram ^rpassed ^sover to Zair, and all his chariots with him: and he rose ^tup by night, and smote the Edomites which compassed him about, and the captains of the chariots: and the people ^ufled ^vinto their tents. ²² ^wSo Edom revolted from under the hand of Judah, unto this day. Then ^xLibnah revolted.

R.V. ¹ Some ancient authorities omit the words *Jehoshaphat being then king of Judah*.

children. ² Or, *granddaughter* See ver. 18.

A.V. ^o Heb. *reigned*. Began to reign in consort with his father.

^p Heb. *wherewith the Syrians had wounded*.

^q Heb. *wounded*.

at the same time. ²³ And the rest of the acts of Joram, and all that he did, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah? ²⁴ And Joram slept with his fathers, and was buried ^awith his fathers in the city of David: and ^bAhaziah his son reigned in his stead.

²⁵ In the ^ctwelfth year of Joram the son of Ahab king of Israel did Ahaziah the son of Jehoram king of Judah begin to reign. ²⁶ ^dTwo and twenty years old was Ahaziah when he began to reign; and he reigned one year in Jerusalem. And his mother's name was ^eAthaliah, ^fthe ^gdaughter of Omri king of Israel. ²⁷ And he walked in the way of the house of Ahab, and did that which was evil in the sight of the LORD, as did the house of Ahab: for he was the son in law of the house of Ahab. ²⁸ And he went with Joram the son of Ahab to the war against ^hHazael king of Syria ⁱat ^jRamoth-gilead: ^kand the Syrians wounded Joram. ²⁹ ^lAnd king Joram ^mreturned ⁿback to be healed in Jezreel of the wounds ^owhich the Syrians had given him at ^pRamah, when he fought against Hazael king of Syria. And ^qAhaziah the son of Jehoram king of Judah went down to see Joram the son of Ahab in Jezreel, because he was ^rsick.

¹ And Elisha the prophet ^scalled one of ^tthe ^usons children of the prophets, and said unto him, ^vGird up thy loins, and take this ^wvial of oil in thine hand, and go to ^xRamoth-gilead. ² And when thou comest thither, look out there Jehu ^ythe son of Jeho-

^a See 1 Sam. 17. 43.

^b Cp. 1 Kin. 19. 15.

^c Cp. 2 Chr. 21. 20.

^d Cp. 2 Chr. 21. 17.

^e 22. 6.

^f 23. 25.

^g ver. 10.

^h For ver. 25-26, see 2 Chr. 22. 1-6.

ⁱ Cp. ch. 9. 28.

^j Cp. 2 Chr. 22. 2.

^k Cp. ch. 1. 17.

^l Cp. 1 Kin. 15. 10.

^m For ver. 17-24, see 2 Chr. 21. 5-10.

ⁿ ver. 14.

^o Cp. ver. 26.

^p Cp. 1 Kin. 22. 2.

^q ch. 9. 15.

^r 2 Sam. 7. 12, 13.

^s Pa. 132. 11.

^t 2 Chr. 22. 6.

^u Cp. ver. 26.

^v 2 Chr. 22. 5.

^w 1 Kin. 11. 36.

^x 15. 4.

^y Cp. 2 Sam. 21. 17.

^z ch. 9. 16.

^{aa} ch. 9. 9.

^{ab} 1 Kin. 22. 47.

^{ac} See ch. 2. 3.

^{ad} See 1 Kin. 18. 46.

^{ae} See 2 Sam. 18. 17.

^{af} 1 Sam. 10. 1.

^{ag} Cp. Gen. 27. 40.

^{ah} ch. 9. 36.

^{ai} Cp. 1 Kin. 22. 2.

^{aj} 2 Josh. 10. 26, 30.

^{ak} ver. 14.

^{al} Cp. ver. 26.

^{am} 1 Kin. 19. 16.

shaphat the son of Nimshi, and go in, and make him arise up from among ^{his brethren,} and carry him to an ^{inner chamber;} ^{chamber;} ³ Then take the ^{vial} of oil, and pour it on his head, and say, Thus saith the LORD, ¹ I have anointed thee king over Israel. Then open the door, and flee, and tarry not. ⁴ So the young man, even the young man the prophet, went to Ramoth-gilead. ⁵ And when he came, behold, the captains of the host were sitting; and he said, I have an errand to thee, O captain. And Jehu said, Unto which of all us? And he said, To thee, O captain. ⁶ And he arose, and went into the house; and he poured the oil on his head, and said unto him, Thus saith the LORD, the God of Israel, ¹ I have anointed thee king over the people of the LORD, even over Israel. ⁷ And thou shalt smite the house of Ahab thy master, that I may avenge the blood of my servants the prophets, and the blood of all the servants of the LORD, ⁸ at the hand of Jezebel. ⁸ For the whole house of Ahab shall perish: ⁹ and I will cut off from Ahab ^{every man child,} him that ^{placeth} against the wall, and ^{him} that is shut up and ^{him} that is left at large in Israel. ⁹ And I will make the house of Ahab like ¹ the house of Jeroboam the son of Nebat, and like ² the house of Baasha the son of Ahijah. ¹⁰ And the dogs shall eat Jezebel in the portion of Jezreel, and there shall be none to bury her. And he opened the door, and fled. ¹¹ Then Jehu came forth to the servants of his lord: and one said unto him, ⁹ Is all well? wherefore came ² this mad fellow to thee? And he said unto them, Ye know

the ^{man} man, and ^{what his talk was.} ¹² And they said, It is false; tell us now. And he said, Thus and thus spake he to me, saying, Thus saith the LORD, I have anointed thee king over Israel. ¹³ Then they hasted, and took every man his garment, and put it under him ^{on the top} of the stairs, and blew ^{the trumpet,} saying, ⁴ Jehu ^{is king.} ¹⁴ So Jehu the son of Jehoshaphat the son of Nimshi conspired against Joram. (¹ Now Joram had kept Ramoth-gilead, he and all Israel, because of ¹ Hazael king of Syria: ¹⁵ ⁹ but king ² Joram was returned to be healed in Jezreel of the wounds which the Syrians ¹ had given him, when he fought with Hazael king of Syria.) And Jehu said, If ^{this} be your ^{mind,} then ¹ let none ^{escape} go forth out of the ^{city} to go to tell it in Jezreel. ¹⁶ So Jehu rode in a chariot, and went to Jezreel; for Joram lay there. And Ahaziah king of Judah was come down to see Joram. ¹⁷ Now the watchman stood ^{And there stood a watchman} on the tower in Jezreel, and he spied the company of Jehu as he came, and said, I see a company. And Joram said, Take an horseman, and send to meet them, and let him say, ¹ Is it peace? ¹⁸ So there went one on horseback to meet him, and said, Thus saith the king, Is it peace? And Jehu said, What hast thou to do with peace? turn thee behind me. And the watchman told, saying, The messenger came to them, but he cometh not again. ¹⁹ Then he sent out a second on horseback, which came to them, and said, Thus saith the king, Is it peace? And Jehu answered, What hast thou to do with peace? turn thee behind me.

11. a Cp. ver. 5.

b Cp. 1 Kin. 19. 16.
c Chr. 22. 7.
c Cp. Matt. 21. 9.
d Mark 11. 8.
d Cp. 1 Kin. 1. 34.

e Cp. ch. 2.

f Cp. 1 Kin. 19. 17.
g ch. 2. 28.A Cp. 1 Kin. 18. 4.
Bee 1 Kin. 21. 5-15.i ch. 10. 17.
1 Kin. 21. 21.
Cp. 1 Kin. 14. 10.

j See 1 Sam. 25. 22.

k Deut. 32. 34.

l 1 Kin. 14. 10.

m 15. 20.
n 21. 22.

o 1 Kin. 16. 3. 11.

p 21. 22.

q ver. 35, 36.

r 1 Kin. 21. 23.

s ch. 5. 21.

p Jer. 29. 28.
Eos. 9. 7.Cp. John 10. 20
& Acts 23. 34.R.V. ¹ Or, on the bare steps² Heb. Jehoram, and in vv. 17, 21, 22, 23, 34.³ Or, Is all well?A.V. ⁹ Heb. chamber in a chamber.¹ Heb. reigneth.¹ Heb. Jehoram.¹ Heb. smote.¹ Heb. let no escaper go, &c.

20 And the watchman told, saying, He came even unto them, and cometh not again: and the driving ^{his} is like the driving of Jehu ^{the son of Nimshi}; for he driveth ^{furiously}. 21 And Joram said, ¹¹Make ready. And ^{they} made ready his chariot. ^{And} Joram king of Israel and Ahaziah king of Judah went out, each in his chariot, and they went out to meet against Jehu, and ^{found} him ⁱⁿ the portion of Naboth the Jezreelite. 22 And it came to pass, when Joram saw Jehu, that he said, Is it peace, Jehu? And he answered, What peace, so long as ^{the} whoredoms of thy mother Jezebel and her witchcrafts are so many? 23 And Joram turned his hands, and fled, and said to Ahaziah, There is treachery, O Ahaziah. 24 And Jehu ¹drew his bow with his full strength, and smote ^{Joram} ^{Jehoram} between his arms, and the arrow went out at his heart, and he ²sunk down in his chariot. 25 Then said Jehu to Bidkar ^{his} captain, Take up, and cast him ⁱⁿ the portion of the field of Naboth the Jezreelite: for remember how that, when I and thou rode together after Ahab his father, ^{the} LORD ³laid this ^{burden} upon him; 26 Surely I have seen yesterday the ¹¹blood of Naboth, and the blood of his sons, saith the LORD; and I will requite thee in this ¹¹plat, saith the LORD. Now therefore take and cast him into the plat ^{of} ground, according to the word of the LORD. 27 ^{But} when Ahaziah the king of Judah saw this, he fled by the way of the garden house. And Jehu followed after him, and said,

Smite him also in the chariot: ^{and} ^{they} ^{smote} him ^{at} the ^{ascend} ^{of} ^{going up to} Gur, which is by ¹Ibleam. And he fled to ¹Megiddo, and died there. 28 ^{And} his servants carried him in a chariot to Jerusalem, and buried him in his sepulchre with his fathers in the city of David.

29 And in the ¹¹eleventh year of Joram the son of Ahab began Ahaziah to reign over Judah.

30 And when Jehu was come to Jezreel, Jezebel heard of it; and ^{she} ¹painted her ^{eyes}, and tired her head, and looked out at ^{the} window. 31 And as Jehu entered in at the gate, she said, ¹¹Is it peace, thou Zimri, thy master's murderer? ^{Had} Zimri peace, who slew his master?

32 And he lifted up his face to the window, and said, Who is on my side? who? And there looked out to him two or three ¹eunuchs. 33 And he said, Throw her down. So they threw her down: and some of her blood was sprinkled on the wall, and on the horses: and he trode her under foot. 34 And when he was come in, he did eat and drink: and he said, ^{See} ^{Go, see now to} this cursed woman, and bury her: ^{for} she is a king's daughter. 35 And they went to bury her: but they found no more of her than the skull, and the feet, and the palms of her hands.

36 Wherefore they came again, and told him. And he said, This is the word of the LORD, which he spake ¹by his servant Elijah the Tishbite, saying, ⁹In the portion of Jezreel shall ^{the} dogs eat the flesh of Jezebel: 37 and the carcase of Jezebel shall be ^{as} dung upon the face of the field in the portion of Jezreel;

a Josh. 17.

11.

b Cp. 2 Sam.

18. 27.

c 1 Kin. 18.

17.

Cp. ver. 2, 14.

d Cp. 2 Kin.

23. 30.

e 2 Chr. 35. 24.

f 1 Kin. 18.

44.

g 2 Chr. 22. 7.

h Cp. ch. 8.

i 2 Chr. 21.

17-19.

k 1 Kin. 21. 1.

Cp. ver. 25.

l Jer. 4.

20.

m Ezech. 23. 40.

n Cp. 2 Chr.

21. 12.

o See 1 Kin.

18. 9-20.

p Cp. ch. 7. 2.

q 1 Kin. 18.

21.

r 1 Kin. 21.

13. 20.

s See Isai.

18. 1.

t ver. 21. 25

(for mg.).

u ver. 25

(mg.).

v 1 Kin. 21. 23.

w Cp. 2 Chr.

22. 8.

x Cp. Ps. 82.

10.

y Jer. 8. 2

z Is. 22

aa Is. 4

ab 25. 22.

F.V. 1 Or, 'I'ose

2 Heb. filled his hand with the bow.

3 Or, uttered this oracle against him

4 Or, portion

c Or, Is it well?

A.V. * Or, marching.

† Heb. in madness.

‡ Heb. Blind.

§ Heb. found.

|| Heb. filled his hand with a bow.

ee Heb. bowed.

ff Heb. bloods.

gg Or, portion.

hh Heb. put her eyes in painting.

ii Or, chamberlaine.

† Heb. by the hand of.

so that they shall not say, This is Jezebel.

¹ Now And Ahab had seventy **IO** sons in ^aSamaria. And Jehu wrote letters, and sent to Samaria, unto the rulers of Jezreel, ^{even} to the elders, and unto ^bthem that brought up the sons of Ahab, saying, ² And now as soon as this letter cometh to you, seeing your master's sons are with you, and there are with you chariots and horses, a fenced city also, and armour; ³ look ^{ye} even out the best and meetest of your master's sons, and set him on his father's throne, and fight for your master's house. ⁴ But they were exceedingly afraid, and said, Behold, ^{the} two kings stood not before him: how then shall we stand? ⁵ And he that was over the ^{household, house,} and he that was over the city, the elders also, and they that brought up ^{the} the children, sent to Jehu, saying, ⁶ We are thy servants, and will do all that thou shalt bid us; we will not make any ^{man} king: do thou that which is good in thine eyes. ⁶ Then he wrote a letter the second time to them, saying, If ye be ^{on my side, mine,} and if ye will hearken unto my voice, take ye the heads of the men your master's sons, and come to me to Jezreel by ^{to-morrow to-morrow} this time. Now the king's sons, being seventy persons, were with the great men of the city, ^bwhich brought them up. ⁷ And it came to pass, when the letter came to them, that they took the king's sons, ^{and} slew them, ^{even} seventy persons, and put their heads in baskets, and sent ^{them} unto him to Jezreel. ⁸ And there came a messenger, and told him, saying,

^a 1 Kin. 16. 24.

^b Cp. Esth. 2. 7.
^c ch. 9. 14, 24.

^d Cp. 1 Sam. 8. 19.

^e 1 Kin. 21. 19, 21, 28.

^f Josh. 9. 8, 11.

^g Cp. ch. 8. 29.
^h 9. 16
ⁱ 2 Chr. 21. 17
^j 22. 8.

^k See Jer. 35. 6-10, 14, 16, 18.
^l 1 Chr. 2. 55.

^m Cp. 1 Kin. 21. 21.

ⁿ Ezra 10. 19.
^o Ezek. 17. 18.
^p 1 Chr. 29. 34 (mg.).

They have brought the heads of the king's sons. And he said, Lay ye them in two heaps at the entering in of the gate until the morning. ⁹ And it came to pass in the morning, that he went out, and stood, and said to all the people, Ye be righteous: behold, ¹⁰ I conspired against my master, and slew him: but who ^{smote} ^{slew} all these? ¹⁰ Know now that there shall ^qfall unto the earth nothing of the word of the LORD, which the LORD spake concerning the house of Ahab: for the LORD hath done that ^rwhich he spake ^sby his servant Elijah. ¹¹ So Jehu ^{smote} ^{slew} all that remained of the house of Ahab in Jezreel, and all his great men, and his familiar friends, ^tkinsfolks, and his priests, until he left him none remaining. ¹² And he arose and departed, and ^{went} ^{came} to Samaria. And as he was at the ^ushearing house of the shepherds in the way, ¹³ Jehu ^vmet with ^wthe brethren of Ahaziah king of Judah, and said, Who are ye? And they answered, We are the brethren of Ahaziah: and we go down ^xto salute the children of the king and the children of the queen. ¹⁴ And he said, Take them alive. And they took them alive, and slew them at the ^ypit of the ^zshearing house, even two and forty men; neither left he any of them.

¹⁵ And when he was departed thence, he ^{aa}lighted on ^{ab}Jehonadab the son of ^{ac}Rechab coming to meet him: and he ^{ad}saluted him, and said to him, Is thine heart right, as my heart is with thy heart? And Jehonadab answered, It is. If it be, ^{ae}give me thine hand. And he gave him his hand; and he took him up

A.V. * Heb. nourishers, shepherds binding sheep.

R.V. † Heb. for me. ** Heb. found.

† Or, house of gathering. ‡ Heb. by the hand of. †† Heb. to the peace of, &c.

† Or, sisters. †† Or, acquaintance. ‡ Heb. house of

§ Heb. blessed.

to him into the chariot. ¹⁶ And he said, Come with me, and see ^amy zeal for the LORD. So they made him ride in his chariot. ¹⁷ And when he came to Samaria, ^ahe smote ^{new} all that remained unto Ahab in Samaria, till he had destroyed him, according to the word saying of the LORD, ^awhich he spake to Elijah. ¹⁸ And Jehu gathered all the people together, and said unto them, ^aAhab served Baal a little; but Jehu shall serve him much. ¹⁹ Now therefore call unto me all the ^aprophets of Baal, all his worshippers, ^aservants, and all his priests; let none be wanting: for I have a great sacrifice to do to Baal; whosoever shall be wanting, he shall not live. But Jehu did it in subtilty, to the intent that he might destroy the worshippers of Baal. ²⁰ And Jehu said, ^aSanctify ^aProclaim ^ama solemn assembly for Baal. And ^athey proclaimed it. ²¹ And Jehu sent through all Israel: and all the worshippers of Baal came, so that there was not a man left that came not. And they came into ^athe house of Baal; and the house of Baal was filled ^afull from one end to another. ²² And he said unto him that was over the vestry, Bring forth vestments for all the worshippers of Baal. And he brought them forth vestments. ²³ And Jehu went, and Jehonadab the son of Rechab, into the house of Baal; and he said unto the worshippers of Baal, Search, and look that there be here with you none of the servants of the LORD, but the worshippers of Baal only. ²⁴ And when they went in to offer sacrifices and burnt offerings, ^aNow Jehu had ap-

pointed ^ahim fourscore men without, and said, If any of the men whom I ^abring brought into your hands escape, ^ahe that letteth him go, ^ahis life shall be for the life of him. ²⁵ And it came to pass, as soon as he had made an end of offering the burnt offering, that Jehu said to ^athe ^aguard and to the captains, ^aGo in, and slay them; let none come forth. And they smote them with ^athe edge of the sword; and the guard and the captains cast them out, and went to the city of the house of Baal. ²⁶ And they brought forth the ^apillars that were in ^athe house of Baal, and burned them. ²⁷ And they brake down the ^apillar image of Baal, and brake down the house of Baal, and made it ^aa draught house, unto this day. ²⁸ Thus Jehu destroyed Baal out of Israel. ²⁹ Howbeit from ^athe sins of Jeroboam the son of Nebat, ^awherewith he made Israel to sin, Jehu departed not from after them, ^ato wit, the golden calves that were in Beth-el, and that were in Dan. ³⁰ And the LORD said unto Jehu, Because thou hast ^adone well in executing that which is right in mine eyes, and hast done unto the house of Ahab according to all that was in mine heart, ^athy ^asons children of the fourth generation shall sit on the throne of Israel. ³¹ But Jehu ^atook no heed to walk in the law of the LORD, the God of Israel, with all his heart: ^afor ^ahe departed not from the sins of Jeroboam, ^awherewith he made Israel to sin.

³² In those days the LORD ^abegan ^ato cut Israel short: and ^aHazael smote them in all the coasts of Israel; ³³ from Jordan

^a Cp. 1 Kin. 19. 10.

^b Cp. 1 Kin. 20. 30, 42.

^c ch. 9. 8.

^d Chr. 22. 8.

^d ver. 10.

^e ch. 11. 4, 6.

(mg. for mg.).

1 Sam. 22. 17.

(mg. for mg.).

^f Cp. 1 Kin. 16. 40.

^g 1 Kin. 16. 31, 32.

^A 1 Kin. 16. 19.

^B 22. 8.

^C ch. 3. 2.

1 Kin. 14. 22.

^J Cp. Ezra 6. 11.

^K Dan. 2. 5.

^L 22. 8.

^M Cp. Lev. 23. 36.

^N Cp. Ex. 32. 6.

^O See 1 Kin. 14. 16.

^P ch. 11. 18.

1 Kin. 16. 32.

^Q ch. 15. 12.

Cp. ver. 26.

^R ch. 13. 1, 10.

^S 14. 23.

^T 15. 3.

^V ver. 20.

^U Cp. ch. 13. 22.

^W 14. 23.

^X Cp. ch. 8. 12.

^Y 1 Kin. 19. 17.

A.V. ^a Heb. Sanctify. ^b Heb. runners. ^c Or, obelisk. ^d Or, who. ^e Or, executed well. ^f Heb. the mouth. ^g Heb. statues. ^h Heb. observed not. ⁱ Or, so full, that they stood mouth to mouth. ^j Heb. to cut off the ends.

*eastward, all the land of Gilead, the Gadites, and the Reubenites, and the Manassites, from ^bAroer, which is by the ^{valley of} river Arnon, ^ceven ^cGilead and Bashan. ³⁴ Now the rest of the acts of Jehu, and all that he did, and all his might, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Israel? ³⁵ And Jehu slept with his fathers: and they buried him in Samaria. And Jehoahaz his son reigned in his stead. ³⁶ And ¹the time that Jehu reigned over Israel in Samaria was twenty and eight years.

II ¹Now when ^{And} Athaliah the mother of Ahaziah saw that her son was dead, she arose and destroyed all the ²seed royal. ² But Jehosheba, the daughter of king Joram, sister of Ahaziah, took ¹¹Joash the son of Ahaziah, and stole him ^{away} from among the king's sons ^{that} which were slain; and they hid him, even him and his nurse, ¹and put them in the ²bedchamber; and they hid him from Athaliah, so that he was not slain. ³ And he was with her hid in the house of the LORD six years: and Athaliah ^{reigned} did reign over the land.

⁴ And ⁱⁿ the seventh year Jehoiada sent and fetched the ^{captains} over hundreds, of ²the ³Carites, rulers with the captains, and ^{of} the 'guard, and brought them to him into the house of the LORD; and ^{he} made a covenant with them, and took an oath of them in the house of the LORD, and shewed them the king's son. ⁵ And he commanded them, saying, This is the thing that ye shall ^{do}: A ^{third} part of you, ^othat come in on the sabbath, shall even be

^a Cp. 2 Chr. 23. 5.
^b Deut. 2. 36.

^c Cp. Amos 1. 3, 4.

^d Cp. Num. 27. 17.

^e For ver. 1—2, see 2 Chr. 22. 10—12.
^f ch. 8. 26.

^g Cp. ver. 21 & ch. 12. 1.

^h 2 Sam. 8. 7. 1 Chr. 18. 7.

ⁱ For ver. 4—20, see 2 Chr. 23. 1—21.

^j ver. 9.

^k ver. 19. 2 Sam. 20. 28 (ing.).

^l Cp. 2 Sam. 1. 10.

^m Ex. 25. 16 & 31. 18.

See Deut. 17. 18—20.

ⁿ 1 Sam. 10. 24.

^o 2 Sam. 16. 16. 1 Kin. 1. 30.

^p Cp. 1 Chr. 8. 28.

keepers of the watch of the king's house; ⁶ and ^aa third part shall be at the gate of Sur; and a third part at the gate behind the guard: so shall ye keep the watch of the house, and be a barrier. ⁷ And ^{that} it be not broken down. ⁷ And the two companies of you, even all ^{parts of all you} that go forth on the sabbath, even they shall keep the watch of the house of the LORD about the king. ⁸ And ye shall compass the king round about, every man with his weapons in his ^{hand}; and he that cometh within the ^{hand} ranks, let him be slain: and be ye with the king ^{when} as he goeth ^{out}, and when ^{as} he cometh in. ⁹ And the captains over the hundreds did according to all ^{things} that Jehoiada the priest commanded: and they took every man his men, those that were to come in on the sabbath, with ^{those} that were to go out on the sabbath, and came to Jehoiada the priest. ¹⁰ And the priest delivered to the captains

over hundreds the spears and ²shields ^{which} did the priest give king that had been king David's, which were in the ^{house} temple of the LORD. ¹¹ And the guard stood, every man with his weapons in his hand, ^{from} round about the king, from the ^{right} side ^{right} corner of the ^{house} temple to the left ^{side} corner of the ^{house} temple, along by the altar and the house, by the king round about. ¹² Then

he brought ^{out} forth the king's son, and ^{put} the crown upon him, and ^{gave} him ^mthe testimony; and they made him king, and anointed him; and they clapped their hands, and said, ⁷¹¹God save the king. ¹³ And when Athaliah heard the noise of the guard ^{and of} the people, she came to the people into the ^{house} temple of the LORD: ¹⁴ and she looked ^{and}, and when she looked,

R.V. ¹ Or, who were ² Or, chamber for the beds ³ Or, executioners
Or, put upon him the crown and the testimony ⁷ Heb. Let the king live.

A.V. ⁶ Heb. toward the rising of the sun. ⁷ Or, even to Gilead and Bashan. ⁸ Heb. the days were.

insignia. ¹ Or, Jehoahaz. ²² Or, from breaking up. ¹¹ Or, companies. Heb. hands.

¹¹ Heb. Let the king live.

⁵ Heb. shoulder.

¹ Heb. seed of the ¹¹ Heb. shoulder.

behold, the king stood ^{1a}by the ^athe pillar, as the manner was, and the ^{captains}princes and the ^{trumpets}trumpeters by the ^{king}king; and all the people of the land rejoiced, ^cand blew with ^{trumpets}trumpets. Then Athaliah ^drent her clothes, and cried, Treason, ^{treason}treason. ¹⁵And Jehoiada the priest commanded the captains of hundreds that were set over the hundreds, the officers of the host, and said unto them, Have her forth ^{between the ranks}between the ranks: and him that followeth her ^{slay}kill with the sword: ^{for}For the priest had said, Let her not be slain in the house of the LORD. ¹⁸So they made way for her; and she went by the way ^{of}of the horses' entry to the king's house: and there was she slain.

¹⁷And Jehoiada ^emade a covenant between the LORD and the king and the people, that they should be the LORD's people; ^fbetween the king also and the people. ¹⁸And all the people of the land went ^{into}into the house of Baal, and brake it down; ^hhis altars and his images brake they in pieces thoroughly, and slew Mattan the priest of Baal before the altars. And the priest appointed ²⁰officers over the house of the LORD. ¹⁹And he took the ^{captains}captains over hundreds, and ^{the}the rulers, Carites, and the guard, and all the people of the land; and they brought down the king from the house of the LORD, and came by the way of ^{the}the gate of the guard ^{unto}unto the king's house. And he sat on the throne of the kings. ²⁰So all the people of the land rejoiced, and the city was ⁱⁿin quiet: and they slew Athaliah with the sword ^{at}beside the king's house.

[Ch. 12. 1
in Heb.]
a ch. 23. 3.
b For ch. 11.
c ch. 12. 15,
see 2 Chr. 24.
1-14.
d 1 Kin. 1. 34.
e See Gen.
44. 12.

f ch. 14. 4
& 15. 30.
g 1 Kin. 15. 14
& 22. 23.

h ch. 22. 4.

i Cp. Josh.
24. 25.
j Cp. Ex.
23. 5.
k 1 Chr. 22. 3.

l 2 Sam. 5. 3.

m ch. 10. 21,
23, 26.
n Cp. Deut.
12. 3.

o ver. 4.

p ver. 6.
q 2 Chr. 22.
24.

r Cp. Mark
12. 41.
s Luke 21. 1.

²¹Jehoash was seven years old when he began to reign. ¹In the seventh year of Jehu he began Jehoash to reign; and he reigned ^{forty}forty years in Jerusalem: and his mother's name was Zibiah of Beer-sheba. ²And Jehoash did that which was right in the eyesight of the LORD all his days wherein Jehoada the priest instructed him. ³Howbeit ^{the}the high places were not taken away: the people still sacrificed and burnt incense in the high places.

⁴And Jehoash said to the priests, All the money of the hallowed things ^{that}that is brought into the house of the LORD, ⁱⁿin current money, ^{the}the money of the even the money of every one that passeth the persons for whom each man is rated, ^{account}account, ^{the}the money that every man is set at, and all ^{the}the money that ^{cometh}cometh into any man's heart to bring into the house of the LORD, ⁵let the priests take it to them, every man ^{from}from his acquaintance: and they shall ^{repair}repair the breaches of the house, wheresoever any breach shall be found. ⁶But it was so, that ⁱⁿin the three and twentieth year of king Jehoash the priests had not repaired the breaches of the house. ⁷Then king Jehoash called for Jehoada the priest, and ^{for}for the other priests, and said unto them, Why repair ye not the breaches of the house? now therefore ^{take}take no more money from ^{of}of your acquaintance, but deliver it for the breaches of the house. ⁸And the priests consented ^{that}that they should take no more money ^{from}from of the people, neither to repair the breaches of the house. ⁹But Jehoiada the priest took ^aa chest, and bored a hole in the lid of it, and set it beside the altar, on the right side as one

R.V. ¹ Or, on the platform. ² Heb. offices. ³ Or, even the money of every one that passeth the numbering. See Ex. 30. 13. ⁴ Heb. each man the money of the souls of his estimation. See Lev. 27. 2.

A.V. ⁵ Heb. offices. ⁶ Heb. holinesses. ⁷ Heb. the money of the souls of his estimation. ⁸ Heb. ascendeth upon the heart of a man. ⁹ Heb. in the twentieth year and third year.

cometh into the house of the LORD: and the priests that kept the ¹door put therein all the money that was brought into the house of the LORD. ¹⁰ And it was so, when they saw that there was much money in the chest, that the king's ¹¹scribe and the high priest came up, and they ¹²put up in ^{bags} and told ^{the} money that was found in the house of the LORD. ¹¹ And they gave the ^{money that was weighed out} money, being told, into the hands of them that did the work, that had the oversight of the house of the LORD: and they ¹²paid it out to the carpenters and ^{the} builders, that wrought upon the house of the LORD, ¹² and ^{to} the masons ^{and} the hewers of stone, and ^{for buying} to buy timber and ^{hewn} stone to repair the breaches of the house of the LORD, and for all that ¹³was laid out for the house to repair it. ¹³ ^{But} Howbeit there were not made for the house of the LORD ¹⁴ cups of silver, snuffers, basons, trumpets, any vessels of gold, or vessels of silver, of the money that was brought into the house of the LORD: ¹⁴ ^{for} they gave that to ^{them that did the work,} the workmen, and repaired therewith the house of the LORD. ¹⁵ Moreover ¹⁶they reckoned not with the men, into whose hand they delivered the money to ^{give to them that did the work:} be bestowed on workmen: for they dealt faithfully. ¹⁶ The money for ^{the} the guilt offerings, and the money for ^{the} the sin offerings, ^{was not brought} was not brought into the house of the LORD: ¹⁷ it was the priests'.

¹⁷ Then ¹⁸Hazael king of Syria went up, and fought against Gath, and took it: and Hazael set his face ¹⁹to go up to Jerusalem. ¹⁸ And Jehoash king of Judah ¹⁹took all the hallowed

things that Jehoshaphat, and Jehoram, and Ahaziah, his fathers, kings of Judah, had dedicated, ²⁰and his own hallowed things, and all the gold that was found in the treasures of the house of the LORD, and ²¹of the king's house, and sent it to Hazael king of Syria: and he ²²went away from Jerusalem. ¹⁹ ^{Now} And the rest of the acts of Joash, and all that he did, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah? ²⁰ ²¹And his servants arose, and made a conspiracy, ²²and ^{smote} smote Joash ^{at} in ^{the} the house of Millo, ^{on the way that} goeth down to Silla. ²¹ For ^{Joasac} Josacar the son of Shimeath, and Jehozabad the son of ¹¹Shomer, his servants, smote him, and he died; and they buried him with his fathers in the city of David: ²²and Amaziah his son reigned in his stead.

¹ In ²³the three and twentieth year of Joash the son of ^{Abasiah} Abasiah king of Judah Jehoahaz the son of Jehu began to reign over Israel in Samaria, ²⁴and ²⁵reigned seventeen years. ² And he did that which was evil in the sight of the LORD, and ²⁶followed the sins of Jeroboam the son of Nebat, ²⁷wherewith he made Israel to sin; he departed not therefrom. ³ And the anger of the LORD was kindled against Israel, and he delivered them into the hand of ²⁸Hazael king of Syria, and into the hand of ²⁹Ben-hadad the son of Hazael, ³⁰continually. ⁴ And Jehoahaz ³¹besought the LORD, and the LORD hearkened unto him: ³²for he saw the oppression of Israel, ³³how that the king of Syria oppressed them. ⁵ (And the LORD gave Israel ³⁴a saviour, so that

a ver. 4.

b 1 Kin. 4. 3
(8 mg. for mg.)

c Op. ch. 22.

d For ver. 20,
21, see 2 Chr.
24. 26-27.

e ch. 14. 5.

f Op. 2 Sam.
5. 9.g Op. 2 Chr.
24. 26.h Op. ch. 22.
5. 6.

i ch. 14. 1.

j Op. 2 Chr.
24. 14.

k 1 Kin. 7. 50.

l ch. 22. 7.
m See 1 Kin.
14. 16.n Op. Judg.
2. 14.o Lev. 5. 15,
18.p ch. 8. 12.
q 1 Kin. 19.
17.r Lev. 4. 24,
26.s Lev. 7. 7.
Num. 18. 19.t ver. 24, 25.
u ver. 22
(for mg.)v Ex. 22. 11.
Op. Ps. 34.w ch. 8. 12.
Op. 1 Kin. 19.
17.x ch. 14. 28.
Ex. 3. 7, 8.y 2 Chr.
24. 24, 25.z 1 Kin. 19. 8
19. 15, 16.1 Kin. 15. 18.
Op. ch. 14. 14.1 Kin. 14. 25.
2. 9.3. 9.
Op. Judg.
3. 9.3. 9.
Neh. 9. 27.R.V. ¹ Heb. threshold.
Heb. all the days.

2 Or, secretary

3 Heb. bound up and etc.

4 Heb. brought it forth.

5 Heb. went forth.

A.V. ⁶ Heb. threshold.
Heb. went up.

† Or, secretary.

1 Heb. bound up.

5 Heb. brought it forth.

• Heb. went forth.

†† Or, Beth-millo.

‡† Or, Shmirith.

‡ Heb. the twentieth year and third year.

• Heb. walked after.

they went out from under the hand of the Syrians: and the children of Israel dwelt in ^atheir tents, ^bas beforetime. ^cNevertheless they departed not from the sins of the house of Jeroboam, ^dwherewith he made Israel to sin, but ^ewalked therein: and there ^fremained ^gthe Asherah ^halso in Samaria.) ⁱFor he left not to Neither did he leave Jehoahaz of the people save the people to Jehoahaz but fifty horsemen, and ten chariots, and ten thousand footmen; for the king of Syria ^jhad destroyed them, and ^kmade them like the dust ^lby threshing. ^mNow the rest of the acts of Jehoahaz, and all that he did, and his might, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Israel? ⁿAnd Jehoahaz slept with his fathers; and they buried him in Samaria: and Joash his son reigned in his stead.

^o10 In the thirty and seventh year of Joash king of Judah began Jehoash the son of Jehoahaz to reign over Israel in Samaria, *and reigned sixteen years.* ^p11 And he did that which was evil in the sight of the LORD; he departed not from all the sins of Jeroboam the son of Nebat, ^qwherewith he made Israel to sin: but he walked therein. ^r12 ^sNow And the rest of the acts of Joash, ^tand all that he did, ^uand his might wherewith he fought against Amaziah king of Judah, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Israel? ^v13 And Joash slept with his fathers; and Jeroboam sat upon his throne: and Joash was buried in Samaria with the kings of Israel.

^w14 Now Elisha was fallen sick of his sickness whereof he died:

^a See 2 Sam. 18. 17.
^b ch. 2. 12.

^c ver. 2.

^d 1 Kin. 18. 28.

^e Op. Amos 1. 2.

^f 1 Kin. 20. 28.

^g See Deut. 28. 1.

^h ver. 25.

ⁱ ch. 1. 1 & 2. 7
^j ch. 14. 18.
^k See ver. 14-19, 28.
^l See ch. 14. 9-14.

^m Ecclus. 48. 13, 14.

ⁿ ch. 8. 12.

^o ch. 14. 27.

and And Joash the king of Israel came down unto him, and wept over ^{him}his face, and said, ^{my}O my father, my father, the ^{chariot}chariot of Israel, and the horsemen ^{thereof}thereof: ¹⁵And

Elisha said unto him, Take bow and arrows: and he took unto him bow and arrows. ¹⁶And he said to the king of Israel, ^{Put}Put thine hand upon the bow: and ^{he}he put his hand upon ^{it}it: and Elisha laid put his hands upon the king's hands.

¹⁷And he said, Open the window eastward: and he opened it. Then Elisha said, Shoot: and he shot. And he said, The LORD's arrow

^{of}of victory, even the LORD's deliverance, and the arrow of ^{victory}victory over deliverance from Syria: for thou shalt smite the Syrians in ^{Aphek}Aphek, till thou have consumed them. ¹⁸And he said, Take the arrows: and he took them. And he said unto the king of Israel, Smite upon the ground: and he smote thrice, and stayed. ¹⁹And ^{the}the man of God was wroth with him, and said, Thou shouldest have smitten five or six times; then hadst thou smitten Syria till thou hadst consumed it: whereas now thou shalt smite Syria but ^{thrice}thrice.

²⁰And Elisha died, and they buried him. Now And the bands of ^{the}the Moabites invaded the land at the coming in of the year.

²¹And it came to pass, as they were burying a man, that, behold, they spied a band ^{of men}of men; and they cast the man into the sepulchre of Elisha: and ^{as soon as}as soon as when the man ^{was}was let down, and touched the bones of Elisha, ^{he}he revived, and stood up on his feet.

²²And But Hazael king of Syria oppressed Israel all the days of Jehoahaz. ²³But And the LORD was gracious unto them, and had

R.V. ¹ Heb. he walked. ² Or, to trample on.
³ Or, against. ⁴ Heb. when the man went and touched.
A.V. ⁵ Heb. as yesterday, and third day. ⁶ Heb. he walked.
⁷ Heb. went down.

⁸ Heb. his face. ⁹ Or, chariot. ¹⁰ Heb. salvation.
¹¹ Heb. stood. ¹² Heb. Make thine hand to ride.

compassion on them, "and had respect unto them, "because of his covenant with Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob, and would not destroy them, neither cast he them from his "presence 'as yet. ²⁴ And ⁸⁰ Hazael king of Syria died; and Ben-hadad his son reigned in his stead. ²⁵ And Jehoash the son of Jehoahaz "took again out of the hand of Ben-hadad the son of Hazael the ^{cities} ^{cities} "which he had taken out of the hand of Jehoahaz his father by war. "Three times did Joash ^{smite} ^{beat} him, and recovered the cities of Israel.

14 ¹ "In the 'second year of Joash son of Jehoahaz ^{Jehoahaz} ^{began} ^{reigned} "Amaziah the son of Joash king of Judah to reign. ² He was twenty and five years old when he began to reign; and ^{he} ^{reigned} twenty and nine years in ^{Jerusalem} ^{and} ^{his} ^{mother's} ^{name} ^{was} ^{Jehoaddin} ^{Jehoaddan} of Jerusalem. ³ And he did that which was right in the ^{eyes} ^{sight} of the LORD, yet not like David his father: he did according to all ^{that} ^{things} ^{as} Joash his father ^{had} ^{done}. ⁴ "Howbeit the high places were not taken away: ^{as} ^{yet} ^{the} ^{people} ^{still} ^{sacrificed} ^{and} ^{burnt} ^{incense} ^{on} the high places. ⁵ And it came to pass, as soon as the kingdom was ^{established} ^{confirmed} in his hand, that he slew his servants "which had slain the king his ^{father}: ⁶ ^{but} ^{the} ^{children} ^{of} ^{the} ^{murderers} ^{he} ^{put} ^{not} ^{to} ^{death}: ^{according} ^{unto} ^{that} ^{which} ^{is} ^{written} ⁱⁿ ^{the} ^{book} ^{of} ^{the} ^{law} ^{of} ^{Moses}, ^{wherein} ^{the} ^{LORD} ^{commanded}, saying, "The fathers shall not be put to death for the children, nor the children be put to death for the fathers; but every man shall ^{die} ^{be} ^{put} ^{to} ^{death} ^{for} ^{his} ^{own} ^{sin}. ⁷ "He slew of Edom

in ^{the} ^{Valley} ^{of} ^{Salt} ^{ten} ^{thousand}, and took ^{the} ^{valley} ^{of} ^{Salt} ^{by} ^{war}, and called the name of it ^{Joktheel} ^{Joktheel} unto this day.

⁸ "Then Amaziah sent messengers to Jehoash, the son of Jehoahaz son of Jehu, king of Israel, saying, Come, "let us look one another in the face. ⁹ And Jehoash the king of Israel sent to Amaziah king of Judah, saying, "The "thistle that was in Lebanon sent to the cedar that was in Lebanon, saying, Give thy daughter to my son to wife: and there passed by a wild beast that was in Lebanon, and trode down the thistle. ¹⁰ Thou hast indeed ^{smitten} ^{Edom}, "and thine heart hath lifted thee up: glory ^{thereof} ^{of} ^{this}, and abide ^{at} ^{home}: ^{for} ^{why} ^{shouldest} ^{thou} ^{meddle} ^{to} ^{thy} ^{hurt}, that thou shouldst fall, even thou, and Judah with thee? ¹¹ But Amaziah would not hear. ^{Therefore} ^{So} Jehoash king of Israel went up; and he and Amaziah king of Judah "looked one another in the face at ^{Beth-shemesh}, which belongeth to Judah. ¹² And Judah "was put to the worse before Israel; "and they fled every man to ^{his} ^{tent} ^{their} ^{tents}. ¹³ And Jehoash king of Israel took Amaziah king of Judah, the son of Jehoash the son of Ahaziah, at Beth-shemesh, and came to Jerusalem, and brake down the wall of Jerusalem from "the gate of Ephraim unto "the corner gate, four hundred cubits. ¹⁴ And he took ^{all} ^{the} ^{gold} ^{and} ^{silver}, and all the vessels that were found in the house of the LORD, and in the treasures of the king's house, ^{the} ^{hostages} ^{also}, and returned to Samaria. ¹⁵ "Now the rest of the acts of Jehoash which he

a Cp. Ex. 2. 24, 25.
b 2 Sam. 8. 12.
c Ex. 22. 13.
d Isai. 16. 1.
e Cp. Josh. 15. 36.
f For ver. 8-14, see 2 Chr. 25. 17-24.
g Cp. ch. 23. 25.

A Cp. Judg. 2. 8-15.
B Cp. ch. 10. 33.
C 14. 25.
D ver. 18, 19.
E Amos 1. 4.

F For ver. 1-4, see 2 Chr. 25. 1-4.
G Cp. ch. 13. 10.
H ver. 7.
I Deut. 2. 14.
J 2 Chr. 25. 16.
K 22. 25.
L 22. 2, 5, 17.
M ch. 12. 31.

N Josh. 15. 10.

O See ch. 12. 3.
P Cp. ch. 13. 4.
Q See 1 Sam. 4. 10.

R Cp. ch. 15. 12.
S ch. 12. 20.

T Neh. 2. 15.
U 12. 30.
V 2 Chr. 25. 23.
W 28. 9.
X Jer. 31. 38.
Y Zech. 14. 10.
Z ch. 12. 18.
1 Kin. 7. 51.
2 Deut. 24. 16.
3 Cp. Jer. 31. 30.
4 Ezek. 18. 4, 20.

5 ch. 13. 12.
6 13.
7 2 Chr. 25. 11.

R.V. 1 Heb. until now. 2 Or, the rock 3 Or, thorn 4 Or, provoke calamity
A.V. 5 Heb. face. 6 Heb. returned and took. 7 Or, The rock. 8 Heb. at thy house. 9 Heb. was omitted.

did, and his might, and how he fought with Amaziah king of Judah, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Israel? ¹⁶ And Jehoash slept with his fathers, and was buried in Samaria with the kings of Israel; and Jeroboam his son reigned in his stead.

¹⁷ And Amaziah the son of Joash king of Judah lived after the death of Jehoash son of Jehoahaz king of Israel fifteen years. ¹⁸ ^{Now} And the rest of the acts of Amaziah, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah?

¹⁹ ^{Now} And they made a conspiracy against him in Jerusalem; and he fled to ^{Lachish} ^{Lachish}; but they sent after him to Lachish, and slew him there. ²⁰ And they brought him ^{upon} ^{on} horses: and he was buried at Jerusalem with his fathers in the city of David. ²¹ And all the people of Judah took ¹ Azariah, ^{who} ^{which} was sixteen years old, and made him king ^{in the room} ^{instead} of his father Amaziah. ²² He built ¹ Elath, and restored it to Judah, after that the king slept with his fathers.

²³ In the fifteenth year of Amaziah the son of Joash king of Judah Jeroboam the son of Joash king of Israel began to reign in Samaria, and reigned forty and one years. ²⁴ And he did that which was evil in the sight of the LORD: he departed not from all the sins of Jeroboam the son of Nebat, ^{where} ^{with} he made Israel to sin. ²⁵ ^{He} restored the ^{border} ^{coast} of Israel ^{from} the entering ⁱⁿ of Hamath unto the sea of ^{the} ^{Arabah} ^{plain}, according to the word of the LORD, the God of Israel, which he spake by the hand of his servant ^{Jonah} ^{Jonah}, the son

a Josh. 10.
13.
b Ex. 2. 7.
Cp. ch. 13. 4.

c See Deut.
32. 36.

d Cp. ch. 13.
5, 23.

e For ver.
17-22, see
2 Chr. 25. 26-
26. 2.

f Cp. 2 Sam.
2. 6
g 1 Kin. 11. 24
h 1 Chr. 13. 5, 6
i 2 Chr. 8. 3.

k See Josh.
10. 3.

l Cp. ch. 14.
17.

m Cp. ver. 13,
20, 22, 34
n 2 Chr. 26. 1.

o 2 Chr. 26.
3, 4.

p ch. 16. 6
Deut. 2. 8.
Cp. 2 Chr. 8. 17
q 26. 2.

r See ch.
12. 3.

s For ver.
5-7, see 2 Chr.
26. 21-22.

t See 1 Kin.
14. 16.

u Cp. ch. 10.
20.

v 13. 26.

w See Lev.
13. 46.

x See 1 Kin.
8. 66.

y See Deut.
3. 17.

z Jonah 1. 1.
Cp. Matt. 12.
39, 40.

of Amittai, the prophet, which was of ^aGath-hepher. ²⁶ For the LORD ^bsaw the affliction of Israel, that it was very bitter: ^cfor there was ^{none} ^{shut up} ^{nor} ^{left at} ^{large}, neither was there ^{any} ^{left} ^{nor} ^{any helper} for Israel. ²⁷ ^dAnd the LORD said not that he would blot out the name of Israel from under heaven: but he saved them by the hand of Jeroboam the son of Joash. ²⁸ Now the rest of the acts of Jeroboam, and all that he did, and his might, how he warred, and how he recovered ¹Damascus, and ²Hamath, ^{which} ^{had} ^{belonged} to Judah, for Israel, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Israel? ²⁹ And Jeroboam slept with his fathers, even with the kings of Israel; and ^{Zachariah} ^{Zachariah} his son reigned in his stead.

¹ In the twenty and **15** seventh year of Jeroboam king of Israel began ¹Azariah son of Amaziah king of Judah to reign. ² Sixteen years old was he when he began to reign; and he reigned two and fifty years in ^{Jerusalem} ^{and} ^{Jerusalem}; and his mother's name was ^{Jecholiah} ^{Jecholiah} of Jerusalem. ³ And he did that which was right in the ^{eyes} ^{sight} of the LORD, according to all that his father Amaziah had ^{done} ^{done}; ⁴ ^{Howbeit} ^{Save} ^{that} the high places were not ^{taken} ^{away}; the people ^{still} ^{removed} sacrificed and burnt incense ⁱⁿ ^{on} the high places. ⁵ ^{And} the LORD smote the king, so that he was a leper unto the day of his death, ^{and} dwelt in a ^{several} house. And Jotham the king's son was over the household, ^{judging} ^{the} people of the land. ⁶ ^{Now} ^{And} the rest of the acts of Azariah, and all that he did, are they not written in the

R.V. ¹ In ch. 15. 13, and 2 Chr. 26. 1, *Uzziah*.
A.V. ² ch. 15. 13, and 2 Chr. 26. 1, he is called *Uzziah*.

³ In verses 13, 30, &c., *Uzziah*.

⁴ Or, *leper's house*.

⁵ Called *Cesiah*, ver. 13, 30, &c.

Digitized by Google

7 ^aSo Ahaz sent messengers to ^bTiglath-pileser king of Assyria, saying, I am thy servant and thy son: come up, and save me out of the hand of the king of Syria, and out of the hand of the king of Israel, which rise up against me. ⁸ And Ahaz ^dtook the silver and gold that was found in the house of the LORD, and in the treasures of the king's house, and sent it for a present to the king of Assyria. ⁹ And the king of Assyria hearkened unto him: ^{and for} the king of Assyria went up against ^eDamascus, ^fand took it, and carried *the people of it* captive to ^gKir, and slew Rezin. ¹⁰ And king Ahaz went to Damascus to meet ^bTiglath-pileser king of Assyria, and saw ^{the an} altar that was at Damascus: and king Ahaz sent to ^hUrijah the priest the fashion of the altar, and the pattern of it, according to all the workmanship thereof. ¹¹ And Urijah the priest built an ^{altar:} altar according to all that king Ahaz had sent from ^{Damascus, so did} Urijah the priest ^{make} ^{made} it against king Ahaz came from Damascus. ¹² And when the king was come from Damascus, the king saw the altar: ^{and the king} ^{drew near} ^{unto} ^{to} the altar, and ¹offered thereon. ¹³ And he burnt his burnt offering and his ^{meal} ^{meat} offering, and poured his drink offering, and sprinkled the blood of ²his peace offerings, upon the altar. ¹⁴ And ^{he brought also} ^{the} brassen altar, which was before the LORD, ^{he brought} ^{from} the forefront of the house, from between ^{his} ^{the} altar and the house of the LORD, and put it on the north side of ^{his} ^{the} altar. ¹⁵ And king Ahaz commanded Urijah the

priest, saying, Upon the great altar burn ^ethe morning burnt offering, and the evening ^{meal} ^{meat} offering, and the king's burnt offering, and his ^{meal} ^{meat} offering, with the burnt offering of all the people of the land, and their ^{meal} ^{meat} offering, and their drink offerings; and sprinkle upon it all the blood of the burnt offering, and all the blood of the sacrifice: ^{but} ^{and} ^{the} brassen altar shall be for me to inquire by. ¹⁶ Thus did Urijah the priest, according to all that king Ahaz commanded. ¹⁷ And king Ahaz cut off the ³h borders of the bases, and removed the laver from off them; and took down ^{the} sea from off the brassen oxen that were under it, and put it upon a pavement of ^{stone.} ¹⁸ And the ^{covered way} ^{covert} for the sabbath that they had built in the house, and the king's entry without, turned he ^{unto} ^{from} the house of the LORD, ^{because of} ^{for} the king of Assyria. ¹⁹ Now the rest of the acts of Ahaz which he did, are they not written ⁱⁿ the book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah? ²⁰ And Ahaz slept with his fathers, and ^{was} buried with his fathers in the city of David: and Hezekiah his son reigned in his stead.

¹ In the twelfth year of **I7** Ahaz king of Judah ^o began Hoshea the son of Elah to reign in Samaria over Israel, ^{and reigned} ^{Israel} nine years. ² And he did that which was evil in the sight of the LORD, ^{yet} ^{but} not as the kings of Israel that were before him. ³ Against him came up ^{Shalmaneser} king of Assyria; and Hoshea became his servant, and ^{brought} ^{gave} him ³presents. ⁴ And

^a See 2 Chr.

28. 16.

^b See ch. 15.

22.

^c Rx. 29.

30-41.

^d See ch. 12.

12.

^e ver. 14.^f Cp. 2 Chr.

28. 21.

^g Cp. Amos

1. 6.

^h 1 Kin. 7.

27. 20, 26

ⁱ mg. for mg. 1.^j Isai. 22. 6.^k Amos 1. 5^l 9. 7.^m 1 Kin. 7.

22. 26.

ⁿ Isai. 2. 2.^o Cp. 2 Chr.

28. 26.

^p Cp. 2 Chr.

28. 27.

^q See 2 Chr.

28. 16-19.

^r Cp. ch. 15.

30.

^s 2 Chr. 4. 1.^t Cp. Ex. 40.

6. 26.

^u ver. 11.^v For ver.

3-7, see ch.

18. 9-12.

^w Cp. Hos.

10. 14.

^a R.V. ¹ Or, went up unto it^a Or, round^b Heb. the peace offerings which were his.^c Or, panels^d Or, covered placeA.V. ^e Heb. Damascus.^f Heb. which were his.^g Heb. rendered.^h Or, tribute.

the king of Assyria found conspiracy in ^{Hoshea:} for he had sent messengers to So king of Egypt, and ^{offered brought} no present to the king of Assyria, as he had done year by year: therefore the king of Assyria shut him up, and bound him in prison. ⁵ Then the king of Assyria came up throughout all the land, and went up to Samaria, and besieged it three years. ⁶ In the ninth year of ^{Hoshea} the king of Assyria 'took Samaria, ⁷ and carried Israel away ^{unto} Assyria, ⁸ and placed them in ^{Halah} and in ^{Habor, on} the river of 'Gozan, and in the cities of 'the Medes. ⁷ And it was so, because ^{For so it was, that} the children of Israel had sinned against the LORD their God, ⁹ which ^{had} brought them up out of the land of ^{Egypt} Egypt, from under the hand of Pharaoh king of Egypt, and had feared other gods, ⁸ and walked in the statutes of the ^{nations, heathen,} whom the LORD cast out from before the children of Israel, ⁹ and of the kings of Israel, which they had ¹made. ⁹ And the children of Israel did secretly ^{those} things that were not right against the LORD their God, and they built them high places in all their cities, ⁹ from the tower of the watchmen to the fenced city. ¹⁰ And they set them up ^{pillars} images and ^{Asherim} upon every high hill, and under every green tree: ¹¹ and there they burnt incense in all the high places, as did the ^{nations heathen} whom the LORD carried away before them; and wrought wicked things to provoke the LORD to anger: ¹² and ^{For} they served idols, ⁴ whereof the LORD had said unto them, Ye shall not do this thing. ¹³ Yet the LORD ^{testified} unto Israel, and ^{unto} against

a ver. 22.

b See 1 Sam. 9. 9.
c Jer. 18. 11
& 25. 5
& 35. 15.

d Deut. 9. 6.
2 Chr. 30. 8.
e Cp. Deut. 31. 27
& Acts 7. 51.

f Cp. Hos. 13. 16.
g Cp. Lev. 26. 32, 33
& Deut. 28. 36, 64
& 28. 27, 28.
h Deut. 28. 28.

i Ach. 18. 11.
j Cp. 1 Chr. 6. 32.
k Isai. 37. 12.

l Extra 6. 2.
Isai. 13. 17
& 21. 2.
m Jer. 31. 11, 28.
Dan. 5. 26, 31, 62.

n Deut. 32. 21.
o Cp. 1 Kin. 16. 15.

p Jer. 2. 5.
Rom. 1. 21.

q ver. 36.
Lev. 25. 38.
See Ex. 20. 2.

r Deut. 12. 30, 31.
s Cp. Lev. 18. 3.
Deut. 18. 9.
p See 1 Kin. 12. 28.

t q ver. 19.
oh. 16. 3.
r 1 Kin. 14. 15, 23.

u s 15. 12
& 16. 33.
v ch. 21. 3

w 22. 5.
Cp. Deut. 4. 19.
x ch. 11. 18.

y 1 Kin. 16. 31
& 22. 53.
z ch. 16. 3.

aa Cp. Lev. 18. 21
& Ezek. 23. 37.

ab Cp. Deut. 18. 10.
ac Cp. Lev. 19. 26.

ad 2 See 1 Kin. 21. 20.
ae ch. 18. 3.

af See Ex. 23. 24.
ag Cp. Ex. 34. 13.

ah 1 Kin. 14. 23
& Mic. 6. 14, 6f.
ai Cp. 1 Kin. 11. 13, 32

aj & 12. 30.
ak Cp. Jer. 8. 1.

al See Ex. 20. 4.
am Judg. 2. 14.
an Cp. 18. 3.

ao & 15. 23.
ap Neh. 9. 30.

Judah, ¹ by the hand of every prophet, ^{all the propheta} and ^{of every seer,} saying, ^{by all the seers,} "Turn ye from your evil ways, and keep my commandments and my statutes, according to all the law which I commanded your fathers, and which I sent to you by the hand of my servants the prophets. ¹⁴ Notwithstanding they would not hear, ¹⁵ but hardened their ^{neck,} like to the neck of their fathers, ^{who believed not,} that did not believe in the LORD their God. ¹⁵ And they rejected his statutes, ¹⁶ and his covenant that he made with their fathers, and his testimonies which he testified ^{unto} against them; and they followed ^{vanity,} and became vain, and ^{went} after the ^{nations heathen} that were round about them, concerning whom the LORD had charged ^{them,} that they should not do like them. ¹⁶ And they ^{forsook} left all the commandments of the LORD their God, and made them molten images, even ^{two} calves, and ^{made} an ^{Asherah,} and ^{worshipped} all the host of heaven, and served ^{Baal}. ¹⁷ And they caused their sons and their daughters to pass through the fire, and used ^{divination} and ^{enchantments}, and ^{sold} themselves to do ^{that which was} evil in the sight of the LORD, to provoke him to anger. ¹⁸ Therefore the LORD was very angry with Israel, and removed them out of his sight: there was none left but ^{the} tribe of Judah only. ¹⁹ Also Judah kept not the commandments of the LORD their God, but walked in the statutes of Israel which they ¹made. ²⁰ And the LORD rejected all the seed of Israel, and afflicted them, and delivered them into the hand of spoilers, until he had cast them

out of his sight. ²¹ ^aFor he rent Israel from the house of David; ^cand they made Jeroboam the son of Nebat king: and Jeroboam ^ddrave Israel from following the LORD, ^eand made them sin a great sin. ²² ^fAnd ^gthe children of Israel walked in all the sins of Jeroboam which he did; they departed not from them; ²³ until the LORD removed Israel out of his sight, ^has he ⁱspake by the hand of all his servants the prophets. ^kSo ^lIsrael was ^mcarried away out of their own land to ⁿAssyria, ^ounto this day.

²⁴ ^pAnd the king of Assyria brought men from ^qBabylon, and from Cuthah, and from ^rAvva, and from ^sHamath, and from ^tSepharvaim, and placed them in the cities of Samaria instead of the children of Israel: and they possessed Samaria, and dwelt in the cities thereof. ²⁵ And so it ^uwas ^vat the beginning of their dwelling there, that they feared not the LORD: therefore the LORD sent lions among them, which ^wkilled ^xsome of them. ²⁶ Wherefore they spake to the king of Assyria, saying, The nations which thou hast ^ycarried away, ^zand placed in the cities of Samaria, know not the manner of the God of the land: therefore he hath sent lions among them, and, behold, they slay them, because they know not the manner of the God of the land. ²⁷ Then the king of Assyria commanded, saying, Carry thither one of the priests whom ye brought from thence; and let them go and dwell there, and let him teach them the manner of the God of the land. ²⁸ ^{aa}So ^{ab}Then one of the priests whom they had carried away from Samaria came and

dwelt in ^bBeth-el, and taught them how they should fear the LORD. ²⁹ Howbeit every nation made gods of their own, and put them ^cin the houses of the high places which the Samaritans had made, every nation in their cities wherein they dwelt. ³⁰ And the men of ^dBabylon made Succoth-benoth, and the men of Cuth made Nergal, and the men of Hamath made Ashima, ³¹ and the ^eAvvites made Nibhaz and Tartak, and the Sepharvites ^fburnt their children in the fire to ^gAdrammelech and Anammelech, the ^hgods of ⁱSepharvaim. ³² ^mSo they feared the LORD, ⁿand made unto ^othemselves from among themselves the lowest of them priests of the high places, which sacrificed for them in ^pthe houses of the high places. ³³ They feared the LORD, and served their own gods, after the manner of the nations from among whom they had been carried away. ³⁴ ^qUnto this day they do after the former manners: they fear not the LORD, neither do they after their statutes, or after their ordinances, or after the law or after the ^rcommandment which the LORD commanded the children of Jacob, ^swhom he named Israel; ³⁵ with whom the LORD had made a covenant, and charged them, saying, ^tYe shall not fear other gods, ^unor bow yourselves to them, nor serve them, nor sacrifice to them: ³⁶ but the LORD, ^vwho brought you up out of the land of Egypt with great power and ^wwith a stretched out arm, ^xhim shall ye fear, and ^yunto him shall ye ^zbow yourselves, ^{aa}and to him shall ye ^{ab}do sacrifice. ³⁷ ^{ac}And the ^{ad}statutes, ^{ae}and the ordinances, and the ^{af}law, ^{ag}and the commandment, which he wrote for you, ^{ah}ye shall observe to do for ever-

a 1 Kin. 11.
11, 31.
b 1 Kin. 12.
28.
c 1 Kin. 12.
26.
d 1 Kin. 12.
28 & 12. 32.
e See 1 Kin.
14. 10.

f ver. 24.

g ver. 13.

h ver. 6.
i See ver. 17.
j Cp. ch. 19.
37.

k Extra 4. 2.
10.
l ver. 34.
m Cp. Zeph.
1. 3.
n ver. 30.
o See 1 Kin.
12. 31.
p Cp. ch. 18.
34.
q See 1 Kin.
8. 35.
r ver. 31.
ch. 18. 34
& 19. 13.
s ver. 29.

t Gen. 32. 26
& 35. 10.
1 Kin. 18. 31.

u Judg. 6.
10.
v See Ex. 20.
5.

w ver. 7.

x Ex. 9. 6.
Deut. 4. 34.
y Deut. 6. 13.

z Deut. 5. 32.

R.V. ¹ According to another reading, drew Israel away.
A.V. ² Or, who carried them away from thence.

³ Or, god

more; ^aand ye shall not fear other ^{gods:} ³⁸ And the covenant that I have made with you ^{ye} shall not forget; ^{neither} shall ye fear other ^{gods:} ³⁹ But the LORD your God shall ye fear; and he shall deliver you out of the hand of all your enemies. ⁴⁰ Howbeit they did not hearken, but they did after their former manner. ⁴¹ So these nations feared the LORD, and served their graven ^{images:} ^{their children} images, both their ^{likewise,} and their children's ^{children:} children: as did their fathers, so do they unto this day.

I8 ¹ Now it came to pass in the third year of Hoshea son of Elah king of Israel, that ⁷Hezekiah the son of Ahaz king of Judah began to reign. ² Twenty and five years old was he when he began to reign; and he reigned twenty and nine years in ^{Jerusalem:} ^{and his} Jerusalem. His mother's name ^{also} was ^{Abi,} the daughter of ^{Zachariah,} ^{Zachariah.} ³ And he did that which was right in the ^{eyes} of the LORD, according to all that David his father ^{had done.} ⁴ He removed the high places, and brake the ^{pillars,} ^{images,} and cut down ^{the} Asherah: ^{and} he brake in pieces ^{the} brasen serpent that Moses had ^{made:} for unto those days the children of Israel did burn incense to it: and ¹he called it ²¹Nehushtan. ⁵ He trusted in the ^{LORD,} the God of Israel; ⁶so that after him was none like him among all the kings of Judah, nor ^{among them} that were before him. ⁶ For he clave to the LORD, ^{he,} and departed not ¹from following him, but kept his commandments, which the LORD commanded Moses. ⁷ And the LORD was with him; ^{whithersoever} ^{and he} he went forth he prospered ^{whithersoever} he went forth: and

a ver. 35.
b Cp. ch. 16.
7.

c Deut. 4. 29.
d Cp. Isai.
14. 29.

e ver. 38.
f ch. 17. 9.

g ver. 32.
h For ver.
9-12, see
ch. 17. 2-7.

i Cp. ch. 16. 3
& 17. 1.

j 2 Chr. 28.
27.
Matt. 1. 9.
k ch. 17. 6.
l Chr. 5. 26.
m For ver.
2, 3, see 2 Chr.
28. 1, 2.

n Cp. 2 Chr.
28. 1.
o ch. 20. 3.
2 Chr. 31. 20.

p For ver.
13-37, see
2 Chr. 32. 1-30
& Isai. 36. 1-22.
q ver. 22.
2 Chr. 31. 1.
r Ecclus. 48.
18.

s ch. 17. 10.
See Ex. 23. 24.
t ch. 17. 16.
See Deut. 16.
21.

u Num. 21.
8, 9.

v ch. 19. 10.

w ch. 23. 36.
x Cp. ch. 23.
33.

y Cp. Deut.
10. 20.
z Josh. 23. 8.
aa Cp. ch. 12.
18.
ab Is. 2.

ac 2 Chr. 15. 2.

^bhe rebelled against the king of Assyria, and served him not. ⁸ ^dHe smote the ^{Philistines} ^{Philistines,} even unto ^{Gaza,} ^{and the borders thereof,} from the tower of the watchmen to the fenced city.

⁹ And it came to pass in the fourth year of king Hezekiah, which was the seventh year of Hoshea son of Elah king of Israel, that ^aShalmaneser king of Assyria came up against Samaria, and besieged it. ¹⁰ And at the end of three years they took it: even in the sixth year of Hezekiah, ^{which was} ^{that} the ninth year of Hoshea king of Israel, Samaria was taken. ¹¹ And the king of Assyria ^{carried Israel away} ^{did carry away} Israel unto Assyria, and put them in ^{Halah,} ^{Halah} and in ^{Habor,} ^{Habor} on ^{the} the river of Gozan, and in the cities of the Medes: ¹² because they obeyed not the voice of the LORD their God, but transgressed his covenant, ^{even} ^{and} all that Moses the servant of the LORD commanded, and would not hear ^{it,} ^{them,} nor do ^{it,} ^{them.}

¹³ Now in the fourteenth year of king Hezekiah ¹did ¹³Sennacherib king of Assyria come up against all the fenced cities of Judah, and took them. ¹⁴ And Hezekiah king of Judah sent to the king of Assyria to Lachish, saying, I have offended; return from me: that which thou putttest on me will I bear. ¹⁵ And the king of Assyria appointed unto Hezekiah king of Judah three hundred talents of silver and thirty talents of gold. ¹⁶ And Hezekiah ^{gave him} all the silver that was found in the house of the LORD, and in the treasures of the king's house. ¹⁶ At that time did Hezekiah cut off ^{the} gold from the doors of the

A.V. * Heb. statues.

R.V. 1 Or, it was called

† That is, A piece of brass.

2 That is, A piece of brass.

‡ Heb. from after him.

3 Heb. Sankerib.

§ Heb. Asah.

|| Heb. Sankerib.

temple of the LORD, and *from* the pillars which Hezekiah king of Judah had overlaid, and gave it to the king of Assyria. ¹⁷ And the king of Assyria sent ^{2a} Tartan and ^{Rab-saris} Rab-saris and ^{Rabshakeh} Rabshakeh from Lachish to king Hezekiah with a ^{great} army unto Jerusalem. And they went up and came to Jerusalem. And when they were come up, they came and stood by ^{the} conduit of the upper pool, which is in the ^{high way} highway of the fuller's field. ¹⁸ And when they had called to the king, there came out to them ^{Eliakim} Eliakim the son of Hilkiah, which was over the household, and ^{Shebna} Shebna the ^{scribe} scribe, and Joash the son of Asaph the ^{recorder} recorder. ¹⁹ And ^{Rabshakeh} Rabshakeh said unto them, ^{Say} ye now to Hezekiah, Thus saith the great king, the king of Assyria, What confidence is this wherein thou trustest? ²⁰ Thou ^{sayest} sayest, ^{but} (but they are but ^{vain} vain words,) ^{we} have counsel and strength for the war. Now on whom dost thou trust, that thou ^{hast rebelled} rebelled against me? ²¹ Now, behold, thou ^{trustest} trustest upon ^{the} the staff of this bruised reed, even upon ^{Egypt} Egypt; whereon if a man lean, it will go into his hand, and pierce it: so is Pharaoh king of Egypt unto all that trust on him. ²² But if ye say unto me, We trust in the LORD our God: is not that he, ^{whose} whose high places and whose altars Hezekiah hath taken away, and hath said to Judah and ^{to} Jerusalem, Ye shall worship before this altar in Jerusalem? ²³ Now therefore, I pray thee, ^{give} give ^{pledges} pledges to my ^{master} master lord the king of Assyria, and I will ^{give} deliver thee two thousand horses,

a Isai. 20. 1.

b Isai. 7. 2.
Cp. ch. 20. 20.c Cp. Ezra
4. 7.
d Dan. 2. 4

d Isai. 22. 20.

e Isai. 22. 15.

f Cp. Ezek.
26. 6, 7.
See Isai. 50. 2,
3, 7.g Cp. ver. 4.
h Chr. 31. 1.A Cp. 1 Kin.
4. 25.

if thou be able on thy part to set riders upon them. ²⁴ How then ^{canst} wilt thou turn away the face of one captain of the least of my master's servants, and put thy trust on Egypt for chariots and for horsemen? ²⁵ Am I now come up without the LORD against this place to destroy it? The LORD said ^{unto} me, Go up against this land, and destroy it. ²⁶ Then said ^{Eliakim} Eliakim the son of Hilkiah, and ^{Shebna} Shebna, and Joash, unto ^{Rabshakeh} Rabshakeh, Speak, I pray thee, to thy servants in the ^{Syrian} Syrian language; for we understand it: and ^{speak} talk not with us in the Jews' language, in the ears of the people that are on the wall. ²⁷ But ^{Rabshakeh} Rabshakeh said unto them, Hath my master sent me to thy master, and to thee, to speak these words? *hath he not sent me to the men which sit on the wall, that they may eat their own dung, and to drink ^{their} their own water with you?* ²⁸ Then ^{Rabshakeh} Rabshakeh stood and cried with a loud voice in the Jews' language, and spake, saying, Hear ^{the} the word of the great king, the king of Assyria. ²⁹ Thus saith the king, Let not Hezekiah deceive ^{you} you; for he shall not be able to deliver you out of his hand: ³⁰ neither let Hezekiah make you trust in the LORD, saying, The LORD will surely deliver us, and this city shall not be ^{given} delivered into the hand of the king of Assyria. ³¹ Harken not to Hezekiah: for thus saith the king of Assyria, ^{Make} Make ^{your} your ^{peace} peace with me, and come out to ^{me} me; and ^{eat} eat ye ^{every} every one of his ^{own} own vine, and every one of his fig tree, and drink ye every one the waters of his

R.V. ¹ Or, door posts ² The titles of Assyrian officers.
of the lips. ³ Or, make a sager with ⁴ Heb. Aramean.
A.V. ⁵ Heb. them. ⁶ Heb. heavy. ⁷ Or, secretary.
counsel and strength are for the war. ⁸ Heb. trustest thee.
⁹ Or, keep my favour. Heb. Make with me a blessing.

¹⁰ Or, secretary ¹¹ Or, chronicler ¹² Heb. a word
¹³ Heb. Make with me a blessing.
¹⁴ Or, talkest. ¹⁵ Heb. word of the lips. ¹⁶ Or, But
¹⁷ Or, hostages. ¹⁸ Heb. the water of their feet.

own cistern; ³² until I come and take you away to a land like your own land, ^a a land of corn and wine, a land of bread and vineyards, a land of oil olive and ^c of honey, that ye may live, and not die: and hearken not unto Hezekiah, when he [†]persuadeth you, saying, The LORD will deliver us. ³³ ^e Hath any of the gods of the nations ever delivered his land out of the hand of the king of Assyria? ³⁴ ^g Where are the gods of ^h Hamath, and of ⁱ Arpad? where are the gods of Sepharvaim, of Hena, and ^j Ivah? have they delivered Samaria out of ^k mine hand? ³⁵ Who are they among all the gods of the countries, that have delivered their country out of ^l my mine hand, ⁿ that the LORD should deliver Jerusalem out of ^o my mine hand? ³⁶ But the people held their peace, and answered him not a word: for the king's commandment was, saying, Answer him not. ³⁷ Then came ^q Eliakim the son of Hilkiah, which was over the household, and Shebna the scribe, and Joah the son of Asaph the recorder, to Hezekiah [†]with their clothes rent, and told him the words of ^r Rabshakeh.

19 ¹ ^u And it came to pass, when king Hezekiah heard it, that ^v he rent his clothes, and ^w covered himself with sackcloth, and went into the house of the LORD. ² And he sent Eliakim, which was over the household, and Shebna the scribe, and the elders of the priests, ^w covered with sackcloth, ^{unto} ^x Isaiah the prophet the son of Amoz. ³ And they said unto him, Thus saith Hezekiah, This day is a day of trouble, and of rebuke, and of contumely: for the children are ^y blasphemous.

^a Cp. 2 Sam. 10. 12.

^b Deut. 2. 7.

^c

^c See Ex. 3. 8.

^d ver. 16. Cp. ch. 18. 36 & 1 Sam. 17. 26 (mg.).

^e ch. 18. 12. Cp. Isai. 10. 10, 11.

^f Cp. Isai. 1. 9.

^g Cp. ch. 18. 12.

^h See 1 Kin. 2. 65.

ⁱ Isai. 10. 9.

^j Cp. ch. 17. 24.

^k ch. 18. 17.

^l See ch. 18. 22-25, 30-35.

^m ver. 9.

ⁿ Cp. Dan. 3. 15.

^o ver. 37.

^p Josh. 10. 25.

^q ver. 18, 36. ch. 18. 2.

^r ch. 18. 14. Josh. 10. 31.

^s Cp. 1 Sam. 22. 27.

^t See Josh. 7. 6.

^u For ver. 1-37, see 2 Chr. 32. 20-22.

^v Isai. 37. 1-38.

^w ch. 18. 5.

^x See 2 Sam. 3. 31.

^y ch. 18. 30.

^z ch. 18. 38.

^a ch. 17. 6.

^b Gen. 11. 31.

^c Esek. 27. 21.

^d Esek. 27. 23.

^e Amos 1. 5.

come to the birth, and there is not strength to bring forth. ⁴ ^a It may be the LORD thy God will hear all the words of ^{Rabshakeh, Rab-shakeh,} [†] whom the king of Assyria his master hath sent ^a to reproach the living ^{God,} ^{rebuks} ^{reprove} God; and will ^{rebuks} ^{reprove} the words which the LORD thy God hath heard: wherefore lift up thy prayer for [†] the remnant that ^{is} ^{are} left. ⁵ So the servants of king Hezekiah came to Isaiah. ⁶ And Isaiah said unto them, Thus shall ye say to your master, Thus saith the LORD, Be not afraid of the words ^{that} ^{which} thou hast heard, ^{wherewith} ^{with which} ^k the servants of the king of Assyria have [†] blasphemed me. ⁷ Behold, I will ^{put a spirit in} ^{send a blast upon} him, and ^m he shall hear a rumour, and shall return to his own land; and I will cause him ^o to fall by the sword in his own land.

⁸ So ^{Rabshakeh, Rab-shakeh,} [†] returned, and found the king of Assyria warring against [†] Libnah: for he had heard that he was departed from [†] Lachish. ⁹ [†] And when he heard say of Tirhakah king of Ethiopia, Behold, he is come out to fight against thee: he sent messengers again unto Hezekiah, saying, ¹⁰ Thus shall ye speak to Hezekiah king of Judah, saying, Let not thy God ⁿ in whom thou trustest deceive thee, saying, [†] Jerusalem shall not be ^{given} ^{delivered} into the hand of the king of Assyria. ¹¹ Behold, thou hast heard what the kings of Assyria have done to all lands, by [†] destroying them utterly: and shalt thou be delivered? ¹² [†] Have the gods of the nations delivered them, ^{them} ^{which} [†] my fathers have ^{destroyed,} ^{destroyed;} ^{as} [†] Gozan, and [†] Haran, and Rezep, and the children of [†] Eden which were in [†] Telassar?

A.V. * Or, pit.

R.V.

† Or, wherewith the king of Assyria hath sent him

† Or, deceiveth. † Luke 2. 4, called Esaias.

† Heb. devoting them.

† Or, provocation.

† Heb. found.

13 Where is the king of Hamath, and the king of Arpad, and the king of the city of Sepharvaim, of Hena, and ^{Ivrah?} 14 And Hezekiah received ^{the letter} ^{from the hand of the messengers}, and read it: and Hezekiah went up ^{unto} ^{into} the house of the LORD, and spread it before the LORD. 15 And Hezekiah prayed before the LORD, and said, O LORD, the God of Israel, ^{that I sit} ^{between the cherubims}, ^{which dwell} ^{between the cherubims}, ^{thou art the God}, even thou alone, of all the kingdoms of the earth; thou hast made heaven and earth. 16 Incline thine ear, O LORD, LORD, bow down thine ear, and hear; ^{open thine eyes}, O LORD, and see: and hear the words of Sennacherib, ^{where with he} ^{which} hath sent him ^{to} ^{reproach} the living God. 17 Of a truth, LORD, the kings of Assyria have ^{laid waste} ^{destroyed} the nations and their lands, 18 and have ^{cast} their gods into the fire: for they were no gods, ^{but} the work of men's hands, wood and ^{stone}; therefore they have destroyed them. 19 Now therefore, O LORD our God, ^{save thou us}, I beseech thee, ^{save thou us} out of his hand, ^{that} all the kingdoms of the earth may know ^{that} ^{thou art} the LORD God, even thou only.

20 Then Isaiah the son of Amoz sent to Hezekiah, saying, Thus saith the LORD, the God of Israel, ^{Whereas} ^{That which} thou hast prayed to me against Sennacherib king of Assyria, ^{I have heard} ^{thee}. 21 This is the word that the LORD hath spoken concerning him: ^{the virgin} ^{the daughter of Zion} hath despised ^{thee} ^{thee} and laughed thee to scorn; the daughter of Jerusalem ^{hath shaken} ^{her head} at thee. 22 Whom hast thou ^{reproached} ^{and} ^{blasphemed}?

a ch. 18. 34.

b Pa. 71. 22.
Isai. 5. 24
& 80. 9.
Jer. 51. 5.c ch. 18. 17.
d Cp. 2 Chr.
82. 17.
e Pa. 20. 7.f See Judg.
8. 15.g See Ex.
25. 22.

h 1 Kin. 18.

i Neh. 9. 6.
Pa. 86. 10.
Isai. 37. 16, 30
& 44. 6.Jer. 10. 10, 12.
j 2 Chr. 28.k Cp. Isai. 10. 18.
l Pa. 81. 2.m Dan. 9. 18.
n 2 Chr. 6.o Dan. 9. 18.
p Isai. 19. 6.q ver. 4.
r Cp. Isai.
45. 7.s Cp. Isai.
10. 5.t 2 Chr. 32.
18.

u Pa. 115. 4.

v Pa. 129. 6.

w Josh. 4. 24.
Pa. 83. 18.x Cp. 1 Sam.
29. 6.y Cp. ch. 20.
z Ezech. 29. 4.a & 88. 4.
b Cp. Job 41. 2
& Isai. 30. 28.c Amos 4. 2.
d ver. 35, 36.e Lam. 2. 13.
f ch. 20. 5, 9.g Sam. 2. 34.
h Isai. 7. 11, 14.i Luke 2. 12, al.
j Job 18. 4.k Pa. 22. 7.
l 109. 26.m Lam. 2. 15.
n ver. 4.

o ver. 6.

and against whom hast thou exalted thy ^{voice} ^{voice}, and lifted up thine eyes on high? ^{even} against ^{the Holy One of Israel}. 23 By thy messengers thou hast reproached the Lord, and hast said, 'With the multitude of my chariots ^{I am} ^{I am} I come up to the height of the mountains, to the innermost parts of ^{Lebanon}; and ^{I will} cut down ^{the tall} ^{cedars} ^{thereof}; and the choice ^{fir trees} thereof: and I will enter into ^{his farthest lodging place}, the lodgings of his borders, and into ^{the forest of his fruitful field}. 24 I have digged and drunk strange waters, and with the sole of my feet ^{will} have I ^{dried} up all the rivers ^{of} ^{Egypt}. 25 Hast thou not heard ^{how} ^{long ago} ^{how} ^{I have done} ^{it long ago}, and formed it of ancient times? ^{it and of ancient times that I have formed it?} 26 Now have I brought it to pass, that thou shouldest be to lay waste fenced cities into ruinous heaps. 27 Therefore their inhabitants were ^{of} ^{small power}, they were dismayed and confounded; they were ^{as} the grass of the field, and as the green herb, as the grass on the housetops, and as corn blasted before it be grown up. 28 But I know thy ^{sitting down}, ^{Abode}, and thy going out, and thy coming in, and thy ^{rage} ^{against me}. 29 Because ^{of thy rage} ^{against me} ^{and} ^{for that} ^{thyne arrogance} ^{is come up} ^{into mine ears}, therefore ^{I will} ^{I will} "put my hook in thy nose, and my bridle in thy lips, and I will turn thee back by the way by which thou camest. 29 And this shall be ^{the sign} ^{unto thee} ^{ye} ^{shall eat} ^{this year} ^{that which growth} ^{as grow} ^{of itself}, and in the second year that which springeth of the same; and in the third year sow

R.V. 1 Or, dwell between driving. 2 Or cypress

A.V. 3 Heb. given. 4 Heb. By the howl of.

1 Or, fenced. 2 Or, Hast thou not heard how I have made it long ago, and formed it of ancient times? should I now bring it to be aid waste, and fenced cities to be ruinous heaps?

3 Or, that thou, O Lord, art God. 4 Or, defence. Heb. Masor.

5 Heb. By the howl of. 6 Heb. the tallness, etc.

7 Heb. short of hand.

8 Heb. after.

9 Or, thy careless ease

10 According to another reading,

11 Or, the forest and his fruitful field.

12 Or, sitting.

ye, and reap, and plant vineyards, and eat the ^{fruit} thereof. ³⁰ ^bAnd ¹the remnant that is escaped of the house of Judah shall ^{yet} again take root downward, and bear fruit upward. ³¹ For out of Jerusalem shall go forth a remnant, and ^{out} of mount Zion ^{they that shall escape}: ^{they} that escape out of mount Zion the zeal ^{of} the LORD ^{of hosts} shall perform ^{do} this. ³² Therefore thus saith the LORD concerning the king of Assyria, He shall not come ^{unto} ^{into} this city, nor shoot an arrow there, ^{neither shall he} ^{nor} come before it with shield, nor ^{cast} a ^{mount} ^{bank} against it. ³³ By the way that he came, by the same shall he return, and ^{he} shall not come ^{unto} ^{into} this city, saith the LORD. ³⁴ For I will defend this ^{city} ^{city}, to save it, for mine own sake, ^{and} for my servant David's sake.

³⁵ And it came to pass that night, that ^{the} angel of the LORD went ^{forth} ^{out}, and smote in the camp of the Assyrians an hundred fourscore and five thousand: and when ^{men} ^{they} arose early in the morning, behold, they were all dead corpses. ³⁶ So Sennacherib king of Assyria departed, and went and returned, and dwelt at ^{Nineveh}. ³⁷ And it came to pass, as he was worshipping in the house of Nisroch his god, that ^{Adrammelech} and Sharezer ^{his sons} smote him with the sword: ^{and} they escaped into the land of ^{Ararat} ^{Armenia}. And ^{Eзар-haddon} ^{Eзар-haddon} his son reigned in his stead.

¹ ¹ In those days was **20** ^{Hezekiah} sick unto death. And ^{Isaiah the prophet} ^{the prophet} ^{Isaiah} the son of Amoz came to him, and said

unto him, Thus saith the LORD, ¹Set thine house in order; for thou shalt die, and not live. ² Then he turned his face to the wall, and prayed unto the LORD, saying, ³ ^{Remember now,} ^{I beseech thee,} ^{remember now} how I have walked before thee in truth and ^{with} a perfect heart, ^{and} have done that which is good in thy sight. ⁴ And Hezekiah wept ^{sore}. ⁵ And it came to pass, afore Isaiah was gone ^{out into} ^{the} middle ^{part of the city,} ^{that} the word of the LORD came to him, saying, ⁶ Turn again, and ^{say to} ^{Hezekiah} ^{the} ^{prince} ^{captain} of my people, Thus saith the LORD, the God of David thy father, ⁷ I have heard thy prayer, ⁸ I have seen thy tears: behold, I will heal thee: on the third day thou shalt go up unto the house of the LORD. ⁹ And I will add unto thy days fifteen years; and I will deliver thee and this city out of the hand of the king of Assyria; ^{and} I will defend this city for mine own sake, and for my servant David's sake. ¹⁰ And Isaiah said, Take ^{a cake} ^{jump} of figs. And they took and laid it on the boil, and he recovered. ¹¹ And Hezekiah said unto Isaiah, What shall be the sign that the LORD will heal me, and that I shall go up ^{unto} ^{into} the house of the LORD the third day? ¹² And Isaiah said, This shall be ^{the sign} ^{unto thee} ^{from the LORD,} ^{sign shalt thou have of} that the LORD will do the thing that he hath spoken: ¹³ ^{shall} ^{the} shadow go forward ten ^{steps,} ^{degrees,} or go back ten ^{steps,} ^{degrees?} ¹⁴ And Hezekiah answered, It is a light thing for the shadow ^{to} ^{decline} ^{to go down} ten ^{steps} ^{degrees:} nay, but let the shadow return backward ten ^{steps} ^{degrees.} ¹⁵ And

a Cp. 2 Sam.

17, 23.

b Cp. 2 Chr.

32, 24, 23.

c Cp. Neh. 5.

19 & 18, 14, 22, 21.

d See 1 Kin.

8, 61.

e Cp. Isai.

10, 30.

f Isai. 9, 7.

g ch. 18, 2.

h Cp. Ps. 39.

12, 18.

i 2 Sam. 20.

18.

j ver. 28.

k 1 Sam. 9.

16 & 10, 1.

l ch. 19, 20.

m Ps. 65, 2.

n Ps. 39, 13.

o 28, 8.

p ch. 20, 8.

q Isai. 31, 5.

r 1 Kin. 11.

18.

p Eoclus. 48.

31.

q Man. 7, 41.

r Mac. 6, 19.

s Cp. Ex. 12, 23.

t 2 Sam. 24, 16.

u ch. 19, 34.

v Gen. 10, 11.

Jonah 1, 2.

Nah. 1, 1, 21.

w Cp. ch. 17.

31.

x Tobit 1, 21.

y See ch. 19.

29.

z Gen. 8, 4.

Jer. 51, 27.

aa Eoclus.

48, 23.

ab Ezra 4, 2.

ac For ver.

1-11, see Isai.

33, 1-22.

ad 2 Chr. 32.

ae 24.

af Ps. 102, 11.

R.V. ¹ Heb. the escaped of the house of Judah that remain.

Is. 37, 32.

² According to another reading, Adrammelech and Sharezer his sons, and so in Is. 37, 34.

³ According to another reading, the middle court.

⁴ Or, degrees.

R.V. ⁵ Heb. the escaping of the house of Judah that remaineth.

⁶ Heb. Give charge concerning thine house.

⁷ Heb. with a great weeping.

⁸ Heb. the escaping.

⁹ Or, city.

¹⁰ Heb. Ararat.

Isaiah the prophet cried unto the LORD: ^{and} he brought the shadow ten ^{steps} ^{degrees} backward, by which it had gone down ^{on} in the ^{1st} dial of Ahaz.

¹² ^a At that time ^{2^d} Berodach-baladan, [†] Berodach-baladan, the son of Baladan, king of Babylon, ⁹ sent letters and a present unto Hezekiah: for he had heard that Hezekiah had been sick. ¹³ And Hezekiah hearkened unto them, and shewed them ^{all} the house of his ^{3^d} precious things, the silver, and the gold, and the spices, and the precious ^{oil}, and ^{all} the house of his ^{8th} armour, and all that was found in his treasures: there was nothing in his house, nor in all his dominion, that Hezekiah shewed them not. ¹⁴ Then came Isaiah the prophet unto king Hezekiah, and said unto him, What said these men? and from whence came they unto thee? And Hezekiah said, They are come from a far country, even from Babylon. ¹⁵ And he said, What have they seen in thine house? And Hezekiah answered, All ^{that is} ^{the things that are} in mine house have they seen: there is nothing among my treasures that I have not shewed them. ¹⁶ And Isaiah said unto Hezekiah, Hear the word of the LORD. ¹⁷ Behold, the days come, that ^{all} that is in thine house, and that which thy fathers have laid up in store unto this day, shall be carried ^{into} Babylon: nothing shall be left, saith the LORD. ¹⁸ ¹⁹ And of thy sons that shall issue from thee, which thou shalt beget, shall they take away; ^{2^d} and they shall be eunuchs in the palace of the king of Babylon. ¹⁹ Then said Hezekiah unto

^a 1 Sam. 8. 18.
[†] Cp. 2 Chr. 32. 26, 28.
^b Cp. Josh. 10. 12, 13.

^c Cp. 2 Chr. 32. 32.

^d For ver. 12-19, see Isai. 38. 1-8.

^e Cp. Isai. 38. 1.

^f ch. 18. 17. Neh. 2. 14 & 3. 16.

^g Cp. 2 Chr. 32. 31.

^h 2 Chr. 32. 11.

ⁱ Cp. Isai. 22. 9, 11.

^j 2 Chr. 32. 33.

^k Cp. 2 Chr. 32. 27.

^l For ver. 1-9, see

^m 2 Chr. 33. 1-8.

ⁿ ch. 18. 4.

^o See Deut. 18. 21.

^p 1 Kin. 18. 32, 33.

^q ch. 17. 16 & 23. 5.

^r Cp. Deut. 4. 19.

^s Jer. 7. 30 & 32. 34.

^t ver. 7.

^u ch. 23. 27.

^v Sam. 7. 13.

^w 1 Kin. 8. 29 & 9. 3.

^x Cp. Deut. 12. 11.

^y ch. 24. 13.

^z Jer. 20. 5.

^{aa} Cp. ch. 25. 13.

^{ab} See Jer. 27. 19-22.

^{ac} ch. 23. 12.

^{ad} 1 Kin. 6. 36 & 7. 12.

^{ae} See Lev. 18. 21.

^{af} See Lev. 18. 26.

^{ag} ch. 17. 17.

^{ah} ch. 23. 34.

^{ai} See Lev. 19. 31.

^{aj} ch. 24. 12.

^{ak} 2 Chr. 33. 11.

^{al} Cp. Dan. 1. 2.

Isaiah, ^a Good is the word of the LORD which thou hast spoken. He said moreover, ¹ Is it not ^{so}, if peace and truth shall be in my days? ²⁰ ^{Now} And the rest of the acts of Hezekiah, and all his might, and how he made ^{the} pool, and ^{the} conduit, ^{and} brought water into the city, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah? ²¹ And Hezekiah slept with his fathers: and Manasseh his son reigned in his stead.

¹ Manasseh was twelve **21** years old when he began to reign; and he reigned

five and fifty years in Jerusalem: and his mother's name was Hephzi-bah.

² And he did that which was evil in the sight of the LORD, ^{after} the abominations of the heathen, whom the LORD cast out before the children of Israel.

³ For he built ^{up} again the high places ^{which} Hezekiah his father had destroyed; and he reared up altars for Baal, and made ^{an} Asherah, ^{as} did Ahab king of Israel; ^{and} worshipped all the host of heaven, and served them.

⁴ And he built altars in the house of the LORD, ^{whereof} of which the LORD said, ^{In} Jerusalem will I put my name.

⁵ And he built altars ^{for} all the host of heaven in ^{the} two courts of the house of the LORD. ⁶ And he made his son ^{to} pass through the fire, and ^{practised} augury, ^{observed} times, and ^{used} enchantments, and ^{dealt} with them that had familiar spirits, and with wizards: he wrought much

^{evil} wickedness in the sight of the LORD, to provoke him to anger. ⁷ And he set ^{the} graven image of ^{Asherah}, ^{the} grove that he had ^{made} in the ^{house} house, of which the LORD said to David, and

R.V. ¹ Heb. steps. ² In Is. 38. 1, Merodach-baladan.
Or, jewels. Or, appointed Heb. made.
A.V. ³ Heb. degrees. Or, Merodach-baladan.
Or, Shall there not be peace and truth, &c.

³ Or, spicery

⁴ Another reading is, all the house.

¹ Or, spicery

¹ Or, jewels. Heb. vessels.

to Solomon his son, In this house, "and in Jerusalem, which I have chosen out of all the tribes of Israel, will I put my name for ever: ⁸ "neither will I ^{cause} ^{make} the feet of Israel to wander ^{move} any more out of the land which I gave their fathers; ^{if} ^{only} ^{if} they will observe to do according to all that I have commanded them, and according to all the law that my servant Moses commanded them. ⁹ But they hearkened not: and Manasseh seduced them to do ^{that which is evil more} ^{more evil} than did the ^{nations,} ^{nations} whom the LORD destroyed before the children of Israel. ¹⁰ And the LORD spake by his servants the prophets, saying, ¹¹ "Because Manasseh king of Judah hath done these abominations, and hath done wickedly ^h above all that the Amorites did, which were before him, 'and hath made Judah also to sin ^h with his idols: ¹² therefore thus saith the LORD, the God of Israel, Behold, I ^{am} ^{bring} such evil upon Jerusalem and Judah, that whosoever heareth of it, "both his ears shall tingle. ¹³ "And I will stretch over Jerusalem the line of Samaria, and the plummet of the house of Ahab: and I will wipe Jerusalem as a man wipeth a dish, 'wiping ^{it} and turning it upside down. ¹⁴ And I will ^{cast off} ^{forsake} the remnant of mine inheritance, and deliver them into the hand of their enemies; and they shall become a prey and a spoil to all their enemies; ¹⁵ because they have done that which ^{is} ^{was} evil in my sight, and have provoked me to anger, since the day their fathers came forth out of Egypt, even unto this day. ¹⁶ "Moreover Manasseh shed

a See ver. 4.

b ver. 11.

c Cp. 2 Sam. 7. 10.

d See 2 Chr. 33. 11-19.

e For ver. 16-24, see 2 Chr. 33. 20-28.

f ver. 26.

g ver. 2 ch. 23. 26 & 24. 3, 4 Jer. 15. 4.

h 1 Kin. 21. 26.

i ver. 16. j See ver. 3-4, 11. k ver. 21.

l ver. 11.

m ch. 22. 17. Cp. 1 Kin. 11. 24.

n 1 Sam. 2. 11. Jer. 19. 2.

o Isai. 34. 11. Cp. Isai. 28. 17 & Lam. 2. 8 & Amos 7. 7, 8.

p ver. 18.

q ch. 24. 4.

innocent blood very much, till he had filled Jerusalem 'from one end to another; beside his sin ^b wherewith he made Judah to sin, in doing that which was evil in the sight of the LORD. ¹⁷ "Now the rest of the acts of Manasseh, and all that he did, and his sin that he sinned, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah? ¹⁸ "And Manasseh slept with his fathers, and was buried in the garden of his own house, 'in the garden of Uzza: and Amon his son reigned in his stead.

¹⁹ Amon was twenty and two years old when he began to ^{reign:} ^{reign,} and he reigned two years in Jerusalem: and his mother's name was Meehullemeth, the daughter of Haruz of Jotbah. ²⁰ And he did that which was evil in the sight of the LORD, 'as ^{did} ^{his} Manasseh his father. ²¹ And he walked in all the way that his father walked in, and served 'the idols that his father served, and worshipped them: ²² "and he forsook the LORD, the God of his fathers, and walked not in the way of the LORD. ²³ And the servants of Amon conspired against him, and ^{put the king to death} ^{slew the king} in his own house. ²⁴ But the people of the land slew all them that had conspired against king Amon; and the people of the land made Josiah his son king in his stead. ²⁵ Now the rest of the acts of Amon which he did, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah? ²⁶ And he was buried in his sepulchre ^p in the garden of Uzza: and Josiah his son reigned in his stead.

A.V. * Heb. he wipeth and turneth it upon the face thereof.

† Heb. from mouth to mouth.

22 ¹ "Josiah was eight years old when he began to reign; and he reigned thirty and one years in Jerusalem. And his mother's name was Jedidah the daughter of Adaiah of Boscath. ² And he did that which was right in the eyes of the LORD, and walked in all the way of David his father, and turned not aside to the right hand or to the left.

³ And it came to pass in the eighteenth year of king Josiah, that the king sent Shaphan the son of Azaliah, the son of Meshullam, the scribe, to the house of the LORD, saying, ⁴ Go up to Hilkiah the high priest, that he may sum the money ^{silver} which is brought into the house of the LORD, which the keepers of the door have gathered of the people: ⁵ and let them deliver it into the hand of the workmen that have the oversight of the house of the LORD: and let them give it to the workmen which are in the house of the LORD, to repair the breaches of the house; ⁶ unto the carpenters, and to the builders, and to the masons; and for buying timber and hewn stone to repair the house. ⁷ Howbeit there was no reckoning made with them of the money that was delivered into their hand; for they dealt faithfully. ⁸ And Hilkiah the high priest said unto Shaphan the scribe, I have found the book of the law in the house of the LORD. And Hilkiah delivered the book to Shaphan, and he read it. ⁹ And Shaphan the scribe came to the king, and brought the king word again, and said, Thy servants have emptied out the money that was

^a See 2 Chr. 24. 1, 2.

^b Josh. 15. 30.

^c See 1 Jer. 4. 32.

^d See Josh. 7. 4.

^e ch. 25. 22. Jer. 26. 24 & 30. 14 & 40. 5. ^f Cp. 2 Chr. 24. 30.

^g Cp. ch. 12. 10.

^h ch. 12. 4.

ⁱ ch. 12. 9. ^j Deut. 22. 27.

^k ch. 12. 11. 13, 14.

^l Cp. 2 Chr. 24. 22.

^m ch. 12. 15. ⁿ Zeph. 1. 10. Cp. ch. 20. 4.

^o Deut. 31. 24-26. ^p Chr. 24. 14.

^q ch. 21. 22. Deut. 22. 26, 28.

found in the house, and have delivered it into the hand of the workmen that do the work, that have the oversight of the house of the LORD. ¹⁰ And Shaphan the scribe told the king, saying, Hilkiah the priest hath delivered me a book. And Shaphan read it before the king. ¹¹ And it came to pass, when the king had heard the words of the book of the law, that he rent his clothes. ¹² And the king commanded Hilkiah the priest, and Ahikam the son of Shaphan, and Achbor the son of Micalah, and Shaphan the scribe, and Asahiah the king's servant, saying, ¹³ Go ye, inquire of the LORD for me, and for the people, and for all Judah, concerning the words of this book that is found: for great is the wrath of the LORD that is kindled against us, because our fathers have not hearkened unto the words of this book, to do according unto all that which is written concerning us. ¹⁴ So Hilkiah the priest, and Ahikam, and Achbor, and Shaphan, and Asahiah, went unto Huldah the prophetess, the wife of Shallum the son of Tikvah, the son of Harhas, keeper of the wardrobe; (now she dwelt in Jerusalem in the second quarter;) and they communed with her. ¹⁵ And she said unto them, Thus saith the LORD, the God of Israel: Tell ye the man that sent you unto me, ¹⁶ Thus saith the LORD, Behold, I will bring evil upon this place, and upon the inhabitants thereof, even all the words of the book which the king of Judah hath read: ¹⁷ because they have forsaken me, and have burned incense unto other gods, that

R.V. ¹ Heb. threshold. ² Or, poured out. ³ Or, enjoined us. ⁴ Heb. Mishnah. ⁵ Heb. garments. ⁶ Or, in the second part.

⁷ Heb. melted.

⁸ Or, Micaah.

⁹ Or, Haarah.

they might provoke me to anger with all the ^{work} of their hands; therefore ^amy wrath shall be kindled against this place, and ^bshall not be quenched. ¹⁸ But unto the king of Judah, who sent you to inquire of the LORD, thus shall ye say to him, Thus saith the LORD, the God of Israel: As touching the words which thou hast heard, ¹⁹ ^cbecause thine heart was tender, and thou didst humble thyself before the LORD, when thou heardest what I spake against this place, and against the inhabitants thereof, that they should become ^{1a} a desolation and ^a a curse, and ^b hast rent thy clothes, and wept before me; I also have heard thee, saith the LORD. ²⁰ Therefore, behold, I will gather thee ^{to} unto thy fathers, and ^c thou shalt be gathered ^{to} into thy grave in peace, neither shall thine eyes see peace; and thine eyes shall not see all the evil which I will bring upon this place. And they brought the king word again.

^{1m} And the king sent, and **23** they gathered unto him all the elders of Judah and of Jerusalem. ² And the king went up ^{into} the house of the LORD, and all the men of Judah and all the inhabitants of Jerusalem with him, and the priests, and the prophets, and all the people, ^a both small and great: and ^b he read in their ears all the words of the book of the covenant ^c which was found in the house of the LORD. ³ And the king stood ²ⁱ by the pillar, and ^a made a covenant before the LORD, ^b to walk after the LORD, and to keep his commandments, and his ^{testimonies} and his ^{statutes} with all ^{their} heart and

a ver. 13.

b Cp. ch. 25.

c Jer. 52. 34.

c Cp. Pa. 51.

17 Isai. 57. 15.

d ch. 21. 3.

e See Deut.

16. 21.

f Cp. 1 Kin.

21. 35.

g ver. 15.

h Lev. 26.

31. 22.

i Chr. 30. 7.

Jer. 25. 18.

j 44. 22.

k Micah 6. 16.

l Cp. 2 Chr. 29. 8.

(for mg.)

m Jer. 25. 9.

n 29. 18.

o Jer. 24. 9.

p 22. 5.

q 44. 22.

r ver. 11.

s Pa. 57. 37.

t Isai. 57. 1, 2.

u ch. 21. 3.

v For ver.

1-3, see 2 Chr.

34. 29-32.

w ver. 15.

x Cp. 2 Chr. 15.

y 16.

z Cp. 3 Chr.

34. 4.

aa 1 Kin. 14.

ab 15. 12.

ac See Deut. 23.

ad 17.

ae Cp. Ezek.

16. 16.

af See Deut.

31. 11.

ag ch. 22. 3.

ah ch. 11. 14.

ai Cp. 2 Chr. 6. 13.

(for mg.)

aj 1 Kin. 15.

ak 22.

al Cp. ch. 11.

am 17.

an Deut. 18. 4.

all ^{his} ^{their} soul, to ^{confirm} ^{perform} the words of this covenant that were written in this ^{book} ^{and} ^{book}. And all the people stood to the covenant. ⁴ And the king commanded Hilkiah the high priest, and the priests ^b of the second order, and the keepers of the ^d door, to bring forth out of the temple of the LORD all the vessels that were made for ^d Baal, and for ^e the Asherah, and for all the host of heaven: and ^f he burned them without Jerusalem in the fields of Kidron, and carried the ashes of them unto Beth-el. ⁵ And he ^g put down the ^h idolatrous priests, whom the kings of Judah had ordained to burn incense in the high places in the cities of Judah, and in the places round about Jerusalem; them also that burned incense unto Baal, to the sun, and to the moon, and to the ⁱ planets, ^j and to all the host of heaven. ⁶ And he brought out ^k the Asherah from the house of the LORD, without Jerusalem, unto the brook Kidron, ^l and burned it at the brook Kidron, ^m and stamped it small to powder, and cast the powder thereof upon the graves ⁿ of the ^{common} children of the people. ⁷ And he brake down the houses of ^p the sodomites, that were ⁱⁿ ^{by} the house of the LORD, ^q where the women wove ^r hangings for ^s the Asherah. ⁸ And he brought all the priests out of the cities of Judah, and defiled the high places where the priests had burned incense, from ^t Geba to Beer-sheba; and he brake down the high places of the gates that were ^{at} ⁱⁿ the entering in of the gate of Joshua the governor of the city, which were on a man's

R.V. 1 Or, an astonishment.
See Hos. 10. 5, Zeph. 1. 4.

2 Or, on the platform.

3 Or, twelve signs

4 Or, perform

5 Heb. children of the people.

6 Heb. threshold.

7 Or, tents Heb. houses.

8 Heb. Chemarim.

9 Heb. from small even unto great.

10 scallations.

11 Heb. houses.

12 Heb. caused to cease.

13 Heb. Chemarim.

14 Or, twelve signs.

left hand at the gate of the city. ⁹ Nevertheless the priests of the high places came not up to the altar of the LORD in Jerusalem, but they did eat of the unleavened bread among their brethren. ¹⁰ And he defiled ^aTopheth, which is ^ain the valley of the ¹children of Hinnom, ^athat no man might make his son or his daughter to pass through the fire to ^aMolech. ¹¹ And he took away the horses that the kings of Judah had given to the sun, at the entering in of the house of the LORD, by ^athe chamber of Nathan-melech the ^achamberlain, which was in ^athe precincts, and ^ahe burned the chariots of the sun with fire. ¹² And the altars that were ^aon the roof top of the upper chamber of Ahaz, which the kings of Judah had made, and the altars ^awhich Manasseh had made in the two courts of the house of the LORD, did the king ^abreak down, and ^abeat ^abrake ^athem down from thence, and cast the dust of them ^ainto the brook Kidron. ¹³ And the high places that were before Jerusalem, which were on the right hand of ^athe mount of ^acorruption, which Solomon the king of Israel had builded for ^aAshtoreth the abomination of the Zidonians, and for ^aChemosh the abomination of the Moab, ^athe Moabites, and for ^aMilcom the abomination of the children of Ammon, did the king defile. ¹⁴ And he brake in pieces the ^apillars, and cut down the ^aAsherim, ^aand filled their places with the bones of men. ¹⁵ Moreover the altar that was at Beth-el, and the high place ^awhich Jeroboam the son of Nebat,

^a See 1 Kin. 14. 16.
^b See Ezek. 44. 10—14.
^c ver. 6.

^d Isai. 30. 33.
Jer. 7. 31, 32.
& 19. 6, 11—14.
^e See Josh. 18. 8.
^f See Lev. 18. 21.

^g See 1 Kin. 11. 7.
^h 1 Kin. 18. 2.

ⁱ Cp. 1 Chr. 9. 28, 33.
& 28. 18.
^j 2 Chr. 31. 11, 12.
^k 1 Chr. 28. 18 (mg.).
^l 1 Kin. 18. 1, 30.

^m Cp. Jer. 19. 12.
& 32. 29.
& Zeph. 1. 5.

ⁿ ch. 21. 5.

^o 1 Kin. 18. 11, 31.

^p ver. 4, 6.
^q Cp. 2 Chr. 34. 6, 7.

^r Cp. 1 Kin. 11. 7.
^s See 1 Kin. 11. 5.
^t Cp. ch. 11. 18.
^u Ex. 22. 20.
& 1 Kin. 18. 40.
^v Cp. Num. 21. 28.
^w 2 Chr. 34. 5.
^x Cp. 1 Kin. 11. 5.
^y See Ex. 23. 24.
^z See 2 Chr. 35. 1—17.
& 1 Ed. 1. 1—18.
^{aa} See Ex. 12. 1—11.
& Lev. 23. 5, 8.
& Num. 9. 2—4.
& Deut. 16. 5—6.
^{ab} 2 Chr. 35. 18, 19.
^{ac} 1 Ed. 1. 30—32.
^{ad} 1 Kin. 12. 38, 39, 33.

^awho made Israel to sin, had made, ^aeven both that altar and the high place he brake down; ^aand he burned the high place, and stamped it small to powder, and burned the ^aAsherah. ¹⁶ And as Josiah turned himself, he spied the sepulchres that were there in the ^amount; and he sent, and took the bones out of the sepulchres, and burned them upon the altar, and defiled it, ^aaccording to the word of the LORD which the man of God proclaimed, who proclaimed these things. ¹⁷ Then he said, What monument is that ^awhich that I see? And the men of the city told him, ^aIt is the sepulchre of the man of God, which came from Judah, and proclaimed these things that thou hast done against the altar of Beth-el. ¹⁸ And he said, Let him ^abe alone; let no man move his bones. So they let his bones ^aalone, with the bones ^aof the prophet that came out of Samaria. ¹⁹ And all the houses also of the high places that were ^ain the cities of Samaria, which the kings of Israel had made to provoke ^athe LORD to anger, Josiah took away, and did to them according to all the acts that he had done in Beth-el. ²⁰ And ^ahe ^aslew all the priests of the high places that were there, upon the altars, ^aand burned men's bones upon ^athem; and he returned to Jerusalem.

²¹ And the king commanded all the people, saying, ^aKeep the passover unto the LORD your God, ^aas it is written in ^athis the book of ^athis covenant. ²² Surely there was not ^akept holden such a pass-over from the days of the judges

R.V. ¹ According to another reading, son.
² Or, sacerdos.

³ Or, ran from thence.

⁴ Or, destruction.

⁵ Or, obelisks.

A.V. ⁶ Or, encuch, or, officer.
⁷ Heb. to escape.

⁸ Or, ran from thence.

⁹ That is, the mount of Olives.

¹⁰ Heb. statues.

24 ¹ In his days Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon came up, and Jehoiakim became his servant three years: then he turned and rebelled against him. ² And the LORD sent against him bands of ^athe Chaldeans, Chaldees, and ^bbands of the Syrians, and bands of the Moabites, and bands of the children of Ammon, and sent them against Judah to destroy it, ^caccording to the word of the LORD, which he spake ^dby the hand of his servants the prophets. ³ Surely at the commandment of the LORD came this upon Judah, to remove them out of his sight, ^efor the sins of Manasseh, according to all that he did; ^fand also ^gfor the innocent blood that he shed; ^hfor he filled Jerusalem with innocent blood; ⁱwhich the LORD would not pardon. ⁵ Now the rest of the acts of Jehoiakim, and all that he did, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah? ⁶ So Jehoiakim ^jslept with his fathers: and Jehoiachin his son reigned in his stead. ⁷ And the king of Egypt came not again any more out of his land: ^kfor the king of Babylon had taken ^lfrom ^mthe brook river of Egypt unto the river Euphrates, all that pertained to the king of Egypt.

⁸ Jehoiachin was ⁿeighteen years old when he began to reign; and he reigned in Jerusalem three months: ^oand his mother's name was ^pNehushta, the daughter of Elnathan of Jerusalem. ⁹ And he did that which was evil in the sight of the LORD, ^qaccording to all that his father had done. ¹⁰ At that time the servants

^a 2 Chr. 36. 5.
Jer. 25. 1, 2.
Dan. 1. 1.
^b Dan. 1. 1.

^c Cp. Jer. 24. 1.
^d 25. 1, 2.
^e & Esch. 17. 12.
^f & ch. 23. 4.
^g Jer. 32. 30, 29
^h & 35. 11.
ⁱ Cp. Esch. 10. 8.
^j Jer. 35. 11.

^k Cp. 2 Chr. 36. 10.
^l Cp. ch. 23. 27.
^m & ch. 20. 17
ⁿ & 21. 12-14
^o & 23. 27.
^p & ch. 20. 17.
^q Lml. 30. 6.

^r 2 Chr. 36. 7.
Ezra. 1. 7.
Dan. 1. 2.
^s & 5. 2, 3.
^t & See 1 Kin. 7. 38-50.
^u 1 ch. 21. 11
^v & 23. 30.
^w m. Jer. 20. 5.
^x n. ch. 21. 16.
^y o. Jer. 24. 1.

^z Cp. ver. 16
^{aa} & Jer. 52. 26.
^{ab} q. Jer. 24. 1
^{ac} & 20. 2.
^{ad} Cp. 1 Sam. 18. 19, 22.
^{ae} r. 2 Chr. 36. 8.
^{af} s. ch. 25. 12.
^{ag} t. 2 Chr. 36.

^{ah} 10. Esch. 2. 6.
^{ai} Cp. Jer. 22. 24-26.

^{aj} u. Cp. 2 Chr. 36. 5.
^{ak} v. Jer. 22. 19, 19
^{al} & 36. 30.
^{am} w. Esch. 17. 13 (for mg.).
^{an} x. Jer. 37. 5-7.

^{ao} y. Cp. Jer. 40. 2, 30, 24, 26.
^{ap} z. See Num. 34. 5.

^{aq} Cp. ver. 14.
^{ar} a. Cp. 1 Chr. 3. 16
^{as} b. Jer. 22. 24, 23
^{at} & 24. 1
^{au} & 37. 1
^{av} & Esch. 2. 6.

^{aw} b. Cp. 2 Chr. 36. 8.
^{ax} c. For ver. 17-20, see 2 Chr. 36. 10-13.
^{ay} d. Cp. Jer. 37. 1.

^{az} e. Cp. 1 Chr. 3. 18.
^{ba} f. Cp. ch. 23. 34
^{bb} g. 2 Chr. 36. 4.
^{bc} h. For ch. 24. 18-ch. 25. 21, see Jer. 52. 1-27.

^{bd} i. ch. 23. 37.

of ^bNebuchadnezzar king of Babylon came up ^cto against Jerusalem, and the city ^dwas besieged. ¹¹ And ^eNebuchadnezzar king of Babylon came ^funto against the city, ^gwhile his servants were besieging it; ¹² ^hand Jehoiachin the king of Judah went out to the king of Babylon, he, and his mother, and his servants, and his princes, and his ⁱofficers: ^jand the king of Babylon took him ^kin the eighth year of his reign. ¹³ And he carried out thence all the treasures of the house of the LORD, ^land the treasures of the king's house, ^mand cut in pieces all the vessels of gold ⁿwhich Solomon king of Israel had made in the temple of the LORD, ^oas the LORD had said. ¹⁴ And he carried away all Jerusalem, and all the princes, and all the mighty men of valour, even ^pten thousand captives, ^qand all the craftsmen and the smiths: ^rnone remained, ^ssave the poorest sort of the people of the land. ¹⁵ And he carried away Jehoiachin to Babylon: ^tand the king's mother, and the king's wives, and his ^uofficers, ^vand the ^wchief men of the land, ^xthose carried he into captivity from Jerusalem to Babylon. ¹⁶ And all the men of might, even ^yseven thousand, and ^zthe craftsmen and ^{aa}the smiths a thousand, all ^{ab}of them that were strong and apt for war, even them the king of Babylon brought captive to Babylon. ¹⁷ And the king of Babylon ^{ac}made Mattaniah ^{ad}his father's brother king in his stead, ^{ae}and changed his name to Zedekiah.

¹⁸ Zedekiah was twenty and one years old when he began to reign: ^{af}and he reigned eleven years in Jerusalem: ^{ag}and his mother's

R.V. ¹ Or, eunuchs ² Or, mighty

A.V. ^a Heb. by the hand of.

^b Heb. came into siege.

^c Or, eunuchs.

name was ¹Hamutal ^{Hamutal} the daughter of Jeremiah of Libnah. ¹⁹ And he did that which was evil in the sight of the LORD, ²⁰ according to all that Jehoiakim had done. ²⁰ For through the anger of the LORD ^{it came} to pass in Jerusalem and Judah, until he had cast them out from his ^{presence: / and} presence, that Zedekiah rebelled against the

king of Babylon. ¹ **25** And it came to pass in the ninth year of his reign, in the tenth month, in the tenth day of the month, ¹ that Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon came, ^{he} and all his ^{army} host, against Jerusalem, and ^{encamped} pitched against it; ² and they built forts against it round about. ² ^{So} And the city was besieged unto the eleventh year of king Zedekiah. ³ ^{On} And on the ninth day of the ^{fourth} month ^{the} famine ^{was} sore prevailed in the city, ^{so that} and there was no bread for the people of the land. ⁴ Then a breach was made in the city, ^{And the city was broken up,} and all the men of war ^{fled} by night by the way of the gate between the two walls, which ^{was} by ^{the} king's garden: (now ^{the} Chaldeans Chaldees were against the city round about:) and the king went ^{by} the way ^{of the} "Arabah. ⁵ But ^{And} the army of the ^{Chaldeans} Chaldees pursued after the king, and overtook him in the plains of Jericho: and all his ^{army} was scattered from him. ⁶ Then ^{So} they took the king, ^{and} and ^{carried} brought him up ^{unto} to the king of Babylon to ^{"Riblah}; and they ^{gave} judgement upon him. ⁷ And they slew the sons of Zedekiah before his eyes, ^{and} and ^{put} out the eyes of Zedekiah, and bound him ^{in fetters,} and carried him ^{with} fetters of brass, and carried him to Babylon.

⁸ ^{Now} And in the fifth month, on

^a ch. 23. 31.
^b Cp. Jer. 52. 12.

^c ch. 23. 37.

^d 2 Chr. 36.
¹⁹ Pa. 79. 1.

^e Cp. Hos. 8.
¹⁴ & Amos 2. 5.
^f Esek. 17.

^g For ver. 1-7, see 2 Chr. 36. 17-20
& Jer. 39. 1-7
& 52. 4-11.
^h Neh. 1. 3.

ⁱ Jer. 34. 1, 2
& 39. 1, 2.
^j 2 Chr. 36. 30.

^k Cp. Esek. 21. 22
& 26. 8.

^l ch. 24. 14.
Jer. 40. 7.
^m Cp. Lam. 4. 9, 10.

ⁿ Cp. Jer. 27. 16, 22.
For ver. 13-17, see 2 Chr. 36. 18-20
& Jer. 52. 17-23.

^o 1 Kin. 7. 15.
^p 1 Kin. 7. 27.
^q 1 Kin. 7. 23.
^r Neh. 3. 15.

^s See ch. 24. 2.
^t Ex. 27. 3.
^u 1 Kin. 7. 45, 50.

^v See Deut. 1. 1.

^w Jer. 32. 4.

^x Cp. ch. 23. 33.

^z 1 Kin. 7. 47.
^y Cp. Esek. 12. 13.

¹ Cp. 1 Kin. 7. 15-18
& 2 Chr. 8. 15.

^a For ver. 8-12, see Jer. 39. 8-12
& 52. 12-16.

^b the seventh day of the month, which ^{was} the nineteenth year of king Nebuchadnezzar: king of Babylon, came ^{Nebuchadnezzar} Nebuzaradan the ^{captain} of the guard, a servant of the king of Babylon, unto Jerusalem: ⁹ ^d and he burnt the house of the LORD, ^e and the king's ^{house;} house, and all the houses of Jerusalem, ^{even} and every great ^{house,} man's house burnt he with fire. ¹⁰ And all the army of the Chaldeans, that were ^{with} the captain of the guard, ^a brake down the walls of Jerusalem round about. ¹¹ ^{And} Now the ^{residue} rest of the people that were left in the city, and the ^{those} fugitives that fell away, ^{that} fell away ^{with} the residue of the multitude, did Nebuzaradan the captain of the guard carry away ^{captives}. ¹² But the captain of the guard left ^{of} the poorest ^{poor} of the land to be vinedressers and husbandmen. ¹³ ^{And} The pillars ^{of} of brass that were in the house of the LORD, and ^{the} bases, and ^{the} brassen sea that ^{was} in the house of the LORD, did the ^{Chaldeans} Chaldees break in pieces, and carried the brass of them to Babylon. ¹⁴ ^{And} the pots, and the shovels, and the snuffers, and the spoons, and all the vessels of brass wherewith they ministered, took they away. ¹⁵ And the firepans, and the basins; that which ^{was} of gold, bowls, and such things ^{as} were of silver, in gold, and ^{that} which ^{was} of silver, in silver, the captain of the guard took away. ¹⁶ The two pillars, ^{the} one sea, and the ^{basins,} basins which Solomon had made for the house of the LORD; ^{the} the brass of all these vessels was without weight. ¹⁷ ^{The} The height of the one pillar was eighteen cubits, and a ^{chapter} of brass was upon it: ^{upon} upon it was brass: and the height of the chapter

R.V. ¹ Heb. Hamital.

² Or, spake with him of judgement

A.V. ^{*} Heb. spake judgment with him.
¹ Heb. the one sea.

[†] Heb. made blind.

[‡] Or, chief marshal.

[§] Heb. fallen away.

was three cubits; and the wreathen work, and pomegranates upon the chapter round about, all of brass: and like unto these had the second pillar with network.

¹⁸ And the captain of the guard took ^bSeraiah the chief priest, and ^cZephaniah the second priest, and the three keepers of the ¹⁹door: ¹⁹ and out of the city he took an ²⁰officer that was set over the men of war; and ²¹five men of them that

new were in the king's face, presence, which were found in the city; and the

²²scribe, the captain of the host, which mustered the people of the land; and threescore men of the people

of the land that were found in the city: ²⁰ And Nebuzaradan the

captain of the guard took them, and brought them to the king of Babylon to ^aRiblah:

²¹ And the king of Babylon smote them, and put them to death at ^aRiblah in the land of Hamath.

²² So Judah was carried away captive out of his land.

²² And as for the people that were left remained of Judah, whom Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon had left, even

over them he made ^mGedaliah the son of ⁿAhikam, the son of Shaphan,

governor. ²³ Now when all the captains of the forces, they and their men,

heard that the king of Babylon had made Gedaliah governor, they came to Gedaliah to ²⁴Mizpah, even Ishmael the son of Nethaniah, and Johanan the son of Kareah, and Seraiah the son of Tanhumeth the Netophathite,

and Jaazaniah the son of the Maacathite, they and their men.

²⁴ And Gedaliah sware to them, and to their men, and said unto them, Fear not

because of the servants of the Chaldeans: dwell in the land, and serve the king of Babylon; and it shall be well with you.

²⁵ But it came to pass in the seventh month, that Ishmael the son of Nethaniah, the son of Elishama,

of the seed ¹royal, came, and ten men with him, and smote Gedaliah, that he died, and the Jews and the Chaldeans that were with him at Mizpah.

²⁶ And all the people, both small and great, and the captains of the forces, arose, and came to Egypt: for they were afraid of the Chaldeans.

²⁷ And it came to pass in the seven and thirtieth year of the captivity of Jehoiachin king of Judah, in the twelfth month, on the seven and twentieth day of the month, that Evil-merodach king of Babylon, in the year that he began to reign, did lift up the head of Jehoiachin king of Judah out of prison; ²⁸ and he spake kindly to him, and set his throne above the throne of the kings that were with him in Babylon.

²⁹ And he changed his garments, and he did eat bread before him continually all the days of his life.

³⁰ And for his allowance, there was a continual allowance given him of the king, every day a portion, a daily rate for every day, all the days of his life.

^a For ver. 18-21, see Jer. 52, 34-37.

^b 1 Chr. 6, 14. Ezra 7, 1.

^c Jer. 21, 1 & 20, 25 & 37, 3.

^d Jer. 41, 1, 2 & Jer. 40, 14, 15.

^f Beth. 1, 14. Cp. Jer. 52, 25.

^g See Jer. 42, 4-7.

^h ch. 23, 23.

ⁱ For ver. 27-30, see Jer. 52, 31-34.

^j ch. 24, 12, 13.

^k Cp. ch. 23, 27.

^l Lev. 23, 23 & Deut. 22, 64.

^m Gen. 40, 13, 20.

ⁿ Jer. 39, 14 & 40, 5.

^o ch. 22, 12.

^p For ver. 23, 24, see Jer. 40, 7-9.

^q 2 Sam. 9, 7, 13.

^r Josh. 18, 25.

^s Cp. Jer. 40, 5 (for mg.).

R.V. ¹ Heb. threshold.
A.V. ² Heb. threshold.
³ Heb. of the kingdom.

⁴ Or, sunnuch.
⁵ Heb. good things with him.

⁶ Or, sunnuch.
⁷ Heb. saw the king's face.

⁸ Or, scribe of the captain of the host.
⁹ Or, scribe of the captain of the host.

THE FIRST BOOK OF THE CHRONICLES.

¹ **ADAM**, ^{Seth, Enosh;} ² **Ke-**
I nan, ^{Mahalelel, Jared;} ³ **Enoch,**
^{Methuselah, Lamech;} ⁴ **Noah,**
⁵ **Shem, Ham, and Japheth.**

⁶ **The sons of Japheth;** Gomer,
and Magog, and Madai, and Javan,
and Tubal, and Meshech, and
Tiras. ⁷ **And the sons of Gomer;**
^{Askenaz, Ashchenaz,} and ¹ **Dipphath,** and **Togar-**
mah. ⁷ **And the sons of Javan;**
Elishah, and Tarshish, Kittim,
and ² **Rodanim.**

⁸ **The sons of Ham;** Cush,
and Mizraim, Put, and Canaan.

⁹ **And the sons of Cush;** Seba,
and Havilah, and Sabta, and
^{Raama, Raamah,} and ^{Sabteca, Sabteca.} **And the sons**
of Raamah; Sheba, and Dedan.

¹⁰ **And Cush begat Nimrod;** he
began to be ^a **mighty one in the earth.**

¹¹ **And Mizraim begat Ludim,**
and Anamim, and Lehabim, and
Naphthuhim, ¹² **and Pathrusim,**
and Casluhim ^{(from whence} ^{of whom} ^{came}
^{the Philistines),} and ^{Caphtorim.}

¹³ **And Canaan begat Zidon his**
firstborn, and ^{Heth;} ¹⁴ **and the Jebusite,**
and the Amorite, and the ^{Girgashite;}
¹⁵ **and the Hivite, and the Arkite,**
and the ^{Sinite;} ¹⁶ **and the Arvadite,**
and the Zemarite, and the Ha-
mathite.

¹⁷ **The sons of Shem;** Elam,
and Asshur, and ^{Arpachshad, Arphaxad,} and
Lud, and Aram, and Uz, and
Hul, and Gether, and ¹⁸ **Meshech.**

¹⁸ **And Arpachshad** ^{Arphaxad} **begat Shelah, and**
Shelah begat Eber. ¹⁹ **And unto**

^a Gen. 4. 25.
²⁶ ^{5. 2, 4.}
^b For ver.
2-4, see Gen.
5. 9-32.
^c Gen. 6. 10
& 9. 18.
^d For ver.
5-7, see Gen.
10. 2-4.

^e For ver.
8-10, see Gen.
10. 6-8.
^f For ver.
24, 27, see Gen.
11. 10-26
& Luke 3. 34-
38.
^g Gen. 21. 2.
^{3.}
^h Gen. 16. 11,
15.
ⁱ For ver.
29-31, see Gen.
25. 13-16.
^j For ver.
11-16, see Gen.
10. 13-18.

^k For ver.
22, 23, see Gen.
25. 1-4.

^l For ver.
17-23, see Gen.
10. 23-28.

^m Gen. 25.
25. 26.
ⁿ Gen. 32.
32.

Eber were born two sons: the
name of the one was **Peleg;**
for ^{because} ^{divided;} ^{divided;} in his days the earth was
divided; and his brother's name
was Joktan. ²⁰ **And Joktan**
begat Almodad, and Sheleph,
and **Hazarmaveth,** and ^{Jerah;}
²¹ **and Hadoram,** and **Uzal,** and ^{Diklah;}
^{Hadoram also,} ²² **and Ebal, and Abimael, and**
Sheba; ²³ **and Ophir, and Havilah,**
and **Jobab.** All these were the
sons of Joktan.

²⁴ **Shem,** ^{Arpachshad, Arphaxad, Shelah,} ²⁵ **Eber,**
Peleg, ^{Ren;} ²⁶ **Serug, Nahor,** ^{Terah;}
²⁷ **Abram (the same is Abraham),** ²⁸ **The**
sons of Abraham; ²⁹ **Isaac, and**
1 **Ishmael.**

²⁹ **These are their genera-**
tions: ^{the} ^{firstborn of Ishmael,}
Nebaioth; then **Kedar,** and **Ad-**
beel, and **Mibsam,** ³⁰ **Mishma,**
and **Dumah,** ^{Massa,} ¹ **Hadad, and**
Tema, ³¹ **Jetur, Naphish, and**
Kedemah. These are the sons
of Ishmael.

³² **And the sons of Keturah,**
Abraham's concubine: she bare
Zimran, and Jokshan, and Medan,
and **Midian, and Ishbak, and**
Shuah. And the sons of **Jok-**
shan; **Sheba, and Dedan.** ³³ **And**
the sons of Midian; **Ephah, and**
Epher, and Hanoah, and Abida,
and **Eldaah.** All these ^{were} ^{are} the
sons of Keturah.

³⁴ **And Abraham begat Isaac.**
The sons of Isaac; ¹ **Esau, and**
2 **Israel.**

R.V. ¹ In Gen. 10. 2, **Ripphath.**
² In Gen. 10. 28, **Obal.**

A.V. ³ Or, **Dipphath**, as it is in some copies.
⁴ Or, **Hadar.**

⁵ In Gen. 10. 4, **Dodanim.**

⁶ Or, **Rodanim**, according to some copies.

⁷ Heb. **Peliashim.**

⁸ In Gen. 10. 25, **Massa.**

⁹ Or, **Massa.**

¹⁰ That is,

35 ^aThe sons of Esau; Eliphaz, Reuel, and Jeush, and Korah. 36 The sons of Eliphaz; Teman, and Omar, 1^a Zephi, and Gatam, Kenaz, and Timna, and Amalek. 37 The sons of Reuel; Nahath, Zerah, Shammah, and Mizzah. 38 ^bAnd the sons of Seir; Lotan, and Anah, and Dishan. 39 And the sons of Lotan; and 40 Timna was Lotan's sister. 41 The sons of Anah; Dishon. And the sons of Dishon; Cheran. 42 The sons of Ezer; Bilhan, and Zavan, and Jakan. 43 ^mNow these are the kings that reigned in the land of Edom, before there reigned any king over the children of Israel: Bela the son of Beor, and the name of his city was Dinhabah. 44 And the son of Zerah; Bozrah reigned in his stead. 45 And Husham of the land of the Temanites reigned in his stead. 46 And Hadad the son of Bedad, which smote Midian in the field of Moab, reigned in his stead: and the name of his city was Avith. 47 And Samlah of Masrekah reigned in his stead. 48 And Shaul of Rehoboth by the river reigned in his stead. 49 And Baal-hanan the son of Achbor reigned in his stead. 50 And Hadad reigned in his

^a For ver. 35-37, see Gen. 36. 4, 6, 8-13.

^b For ver. 38-42, see Gen. 36. 30-38.

^c ch. i. 34.
^d Gen. 29. 32-35.
^e Gen. 30. 18-30.
^f Gen. 30. 6.
^g Gen. 30. 23-24.
^h Gen. 35. 12.
ⁱ Gen. 30. 8.
^j Gen. 30. 10-13.
^k Gen. 38. 2-5.
^l Gen. 38. 7.
^m For ver. 43-54, see Gen. 36. 31-43.

ⁿ Gen. 38. 11, 14, 20, 30.
^o Ruth 4. 12.
^p Matt. i. 3.
^q Gen. 46. 12.
^r Ruth 4. 18.

^s 1 Sam. 24. 6.
^t 1 Sam. 24. 12.
^u Jer. 40. 13, 22, 41.

^v Gen. 36. 11.
^w Job 2. 11.
^x Jer. 40. 7, 20.
^y Exek. 25. 13.
^z Obad. 9, 11.
^{aa} 1 Sam. 16. 6, 9.
^{ab} 1 Sam. 16. 7, 11.

^{ac} Ruth 4. 18.
^{ad} Matt. i. 3, 4.
^{ae} Cp. ver. 18, 42.

^{af} Ruth 4. 18.
^{ag} Matt. i. 4.
^{ah} Num. i. 7.
^{ai} 2. 2.

^{aj} Cp. Ruth 4. 20, 21.
^{ak} & Matt. i. 4.
^{al} & Ruth 4. 21, 22.
^{am} Matt. i. 5, 6.
^{an} & 1 Sam. 16. 6, 9.
^{ao} & 17. 13.

the name of his city was Pal; and his wife's name was Mehetabel, the daughter of Matred, the daughter of Mezahab. 51 And Hadad died also. And the dukes of Edom were; duke Timna, duke Alish, duke Jetheth, 52 duke Obolibamah, duke Elah, duke Pinon, 53 duke Kenaz, duke Teman, duke Magdiel, duke Iram. These are the dukes of Edom.

1 These are the sons of 2 ^aIsrael; ^aReuben, Simeon, Levi, and Judah, ^bIssachar, Zebulun; 2 ^cDan, ^cJoseph, ^cBenjamin, ^dNaphtali, ^dGad, and Asher.

3 ^kThe sons of Judah; Er, and Onan, and Shelah: which three were born unto him of Bath-shua the daughter of Shua the Canaanitess. 4 And Er, the firstborn of Judah, was wicked in the sight of the LORD; and he slew him. 5 And Tamar his daughter in law bare him Peres and Zerah. All the sons of Judah were five. 6 The sons of Peres; Hezron, and Hamul. 7 And the sons of Zerah; 10 ⁱZimri, and Calcol, and 11 ^jDara: five of them in all. 7 And the sons of Carmi; 12 ^kAchar, the troubler of Israel, who committed a trespass in the devoted thing, transgressed thing accursed. 8 And the sons of Ethan; Azariah. 9 The sons also of Hezron, that were born unto him; Jerahmeel, and 10 ^lRam, and 11 ^mChelubai. 10 And 12 ⁿRam begat Amminadab; 13 ^oand Amminadab begat 14 ^pNahshon, prince of the children of Judah; 15 ^qand Nahshon begat 16 ^rSalma, and Salma begat 17 ^sBoaz, 12 and Boaz begat 18 ^tObed, and Obed begat 19 ^uJesse; 13 and 20 ^vJesse begat his firstborn Eliab, and Abinadab

R.V. 1 In Gen. 36. 11, Zephi.
2 In Gen. 36. 29, Hemdan.
3 In Gen. 36. 40, Alish.
4 In Josh. 7. 1, Achan.

A.V. Or, Zephi. Or, Hemdan.
Or, Hadar. Or, Pasa.
Or, Arem. Or, Calob.

5 In Gen. 36. 22, Hemam.
6 In Gen. 36. 37, and Alish.
7 In Josh. 7. 1, Zabdi.

8 Or, Hemam. Or, Alish.
9 Or, Jacob.
10 Or, Shepho. Or, Zabdi.
11 Or, Hemdan. Or, Darda.

12 In Gen. 36. 23, Shepho.
13 In Gen. 36. 39, Hadar.

14 Many ancient authorities read, Darda. See 1 Kings 4. 31.

15 Or, Shepho. Or, Zabdi.
16 Or, Hemdan. Or, Darda.
17 Or, Achan.

THE FIRST BOOK OF CHRONICLES

¹ **ADAM**, ^{Seth, Enosh;} ² **KE-**
nan, ^{Mahaleel, Jared;} ³ **Enoch**,
^{Methuselah, Lamech;} ⁴ **Noah**,
⁵ **Shem, Ham, and Japheth.**

⁶ **The sons of Japheth;** Gomer,
and Magog, and Madai, and Javan,
and Tubal, and Meshech, and
Tiras. ⁷ **And the sons of Gomer;**
^{Ashkenaz, Ashchenaz, and} ¹ **Diphat,** and **Togar-**
mah. ² **And the sons of Javan;**
Elishah, and Tarshish, Kittim
and ³ **Rodanim.**

⁸ **The sons of Ham;** Cu-
and Mizraim, Put, and Can-
⁹ **And the sons of Cush;** S-
and Havilah, and Sabta-
^{Raamah, and Sabteca, And t}
^{Raamah, Sabteca, And t}
of Raamah; Sheba, and

¹⁰ **And Cush begat Ni-**
began to be ^a mighty one in
mighty upon
¹¹ **And Mizraim be-**
and Ananiam, and J-
Naphthum, ¹² and
and Casluhim (1
¹³ **the Philistines;**

¹³ **And Canaan**
firstborn, and
and the Amo-
¹⁵ **and the H**
and the ^{Sin}
and the ^{Sin}
mathite. ¹⁶ **And**

¹⁷ **Th**
sons of Ram the
and A ¹⁸ **Jerahmeel**
Lud, ¹⁹ **min, and Eker.** ²⁰ **And**

²¹ **Hul.** ²² **And**
sons of Onam ²³ **Shammai,**
²⁴ **Shadab, and Abishur.** ²⁵ **And the**
²⁶ **name of the wife of Abishur was**

^a Gen. 4. 25.
²⁶
²⁷ 5. 2, 4.
²⁸ For ver.
2-4, see Gen.
5. 9-32.
²⁹ Gen. 6. 10.
³⁰ 9. 18.
³¹ For ver.
5-7, see
10. 1-4.

^q ch. 4. a.
^r See Josh.
14. 13.
^s ver. 2.

F

² **And**
^{Now}

brother of Jerahmeel ^{were} Mesha
his firstborn, which was the
father of Ziph; and the sons of
Mareshah the father of Hebron.
⁴³ **And the sons of Hebron;**
Korah, and Tappuah, and Rekem,
and Shema. ⁴⁴ **And Shema begat**
Raham, the father of ^{Jorkeam;}
^{Jorkeam;} **and**
Rekem begat Shammai. ⁴⁵ **And**
the son of Shammai was ^{Maon;}
^{Maon;} **and**
Maon was the father of Beth-zur.
⁴⁶ **And Ephah, Caleb's concu-**
bine, bare Haran, and Moza,
and Gazez: and Haran begat
Gazez. ⁴⁷ **And the sons of Jah-**
dai; Regem, and Jotham, and
^{Gesham,}
^{Gesham,} **and Pelet, and Ephah, and**
Shaaph. ⁴⁸ **Maasah, Caleb's con-**

combine, bare Shebe¹ and Tirhanah.
 She bare also Shaaph the
 of Madmannah, Sheva
 of Machbena, and the
 and the daughter
 Achsa. 50 These
 f Caleb; the son
 of Ephraim;
 c Kiriath-jearim;
 Kirjath-jearim;
 of Beth-
 her of
 the
 18;
 7.
 And
 which
 arathites,
 ne Suchathites,
 and Suchathites.
 Kenites that
 the father of
 of Rechab.
 Now these were the sons
 David, which were born
 unto him in Hebron: the firstborn,
 Hebron; the firstborn
 Amnon, of Ahinoam the Jezreel-
 itess; the second, ¹ Daniel, of
 Abigail the Carmelitess; ² the third,
 Absalom the son of Maacah
 the daughter of Talmai king of Geshur;
 the fourth, Adonijah the son of
 Hagith; ³ the fifth, Shephatiah of
 Hagith; ⁴ the sixth, Ithream by Eglah
 his wife. ⁵ These six were born
 unto him in Hebron; and there
 he reigned seven years and six
 months: and in Jerusalem he
 reigned thirty and three years.
⁶ And these were born unto
 him in Jerusalem: ⁷ Shimea, and

a 2 Sam. 12.
 b Cp. 2 Sam.
 11. 3.
 c Cp. ch. 14. 5
 & 2 Sam. 5. 15.
 d Cp. Josh.
 15. 7.
 e Judg. 1. 13.
 f Cp. ch. 14.
 7.
 g ch. 4. 4.
 Cp. ver. 13.
 h 2 Sam. 13.
 1.
 i Cp. ch. 4. 4.
 j 1 Kin. 11.
 43.
 k Cp. 1 Kin.
 14. 31.
 l 1 Kin. 15. 8.
 m 1 Kin. 15.
 34.
 n 2 Kin. 8.
 16.
 o 2 Kin. 8. 24.
 Cp. 2 Chr. 21.
 17.
 p 22. 6.
 q Cp. ch. 4. 2.
 Kin. 11. 2.
 r n. 12.
 s in.
 t in.
 u 15.
 v 7.
 w Kin. 16.
 x 2 Kin. 20.
 y 2 Kin. 21.
 18.
 z ch. 4. 2.
 aa 2 Kin. 21.
 26.
 ab Cp. 2 Kin.
 23. 30.
 ac Cp. 2 Kin.
 23. 34.
 ad Cp. 2 Kin.
 24. 17.
 ae Cp. Matt.
 1. 11.
 af Cp. 2 Kin.
 24. 6.
 ag Jer. 22. 34.
 ah Cp. 2 Kin.
 24. 17.
 ai 2 Kin. 24.
 15.
 aj Exa. 3. 2
 & 5. 2.
 ak Hag. 1. 1, 12, 14
 & 2. 2, 23.
 al Matt. 1. 12.
 am Luke 3. 37.
 an a Judg. 1. 16.
 42 Kin. 10.
 15.
 ao Jer. 35. 2.
 ap f For ver.
 1-4, see 2 Sam.
 3. 2-5.
 aq k Exa. 2. 2.
 ar Hag. 1. 1, 12, 14.
 as Zech. 4. 6.
 at Ecclus. 49. 11.
 au al.
 av i Cp. 2 Sam.
 3. 3.
 aw m 2 Sam. 2.
 11.
 ax n Neh. 8. 29.
 ay o Exa. 8. 2.
 az p 2 Sam. 5. 6.
 ba q For ver.
 1-5, see ch. 14.
 4-7.
 bb s 2 Sam. 5.
 14-16.
 bc r Cp. ch. 14. 4.
 bd s 2 Sam. 5. 14.

Shobab, and Nathan, and ^a Solomon, four, of ^b Bath-shua the daughter of ^c Ammiel: ^d and Ishar, ^e and ^f Elishama, and ^g Eliphelet; ^h and ⁱ Nogah, and ^j Nepheg, and ^k Eliada, and ^l Eliphelet, nine. ^m All these were the sons of David, beside the sons of the concubines; ⁿ and Tamar was their sister. ^o And Solomon's son was Rehoboam, ^p Abijah his son, ^q Asa his son, ^r Jehoshaphat his son; ^s ^t Joram his son, ^u Ahaziah his son, ^v Joash his son; ^w ^x Amaziah his son, ^y Azariah his son, ^z Jotham his son; ^{aa} Ahaz his son, ^{ab} Hezekiah his son, ^{ac} Manasseh his son, ^{ad} Amon his son, ^{ae} Josiah his son. ^{af} And the sons of Josiah were, the firstborn ^{ag} Jehoiakim, the second ^{ah} Jehoiakim, the third ^{ai} Zedekiah, the fourth Shallum. ^{aj} And the sons of ^{ak} Jehoiakim: ^{al} Jeconiah his son, ^{am} Zedekiah his son. ^{an} And the sons of Jeconiah, ^{ao} the captive; ^{ap} Shealtiel Jeconiah; ^{aq} Assir, ^{ar} Salathiel his son, ^{as} Malchiram, and ^{at} Pedaiiah, and ^{au} Malchiram also, ^{av} Shenazzar, ^{aw} Jekamiah, ^{ax} Hoshamah, and ^{ay} Nedabiah. ^{az} And the sons of Pedaiiah; ^{ba} Zerubabel, and ^{bb} Shimei: and the ^{bc} sons of ^{bd} Zerubbabel; Meshullam, and ^{be} Hananiah, and ^{bf} Shelomith was their sister: ^{bg} ^{bh} and Hashubah, and ^{bi} Ohel, and ^{bj} Berechiah, and ^{bk} Hasadiah, ^{bl} Jushab-hesed, five. ^{bm} And the ^{bn} sons of Hananiah; ^{bo} Pelatiah, and ^{bp} Jeshaiab: the sons of Rephaiah, the sons of Arnan, the sons of Obadiah, the sons of ^{bs} Shecaniah. ^{bt} And the sons of ^{bu} Shecaniah; ^{bv} Shemaiah: and the sons of ^{bw} Shemaiah; ^{bx} Hattush, and ^{by} Igeal, and ^{bz} Bariah, and ^{ca} Neariah, and ^{cb} Shaphat, six. ^{cc} And the ^{cd} sons of ^{ce} Neariah; ^{cf} Elioenai, and ^{cg} Hiskiah, and ^{ch} Azrikam, three. ^{ci} And the

A.V. * Or, Ephraim. R.V. 1 The Sept. has, sons. 2 Or, Assir. 3 Heb. son.
 or, crown of the house of Josh. † Or, Reniah. ‡ Or, half of the Menuchites, or, Hattsi-hammenuchoth. § Or, Atarties.
 || Or, Elishama. ¶ Or, Beiliada. ** Or, Abijam. †† Or, Shammua. ‡‡ Or, Bath-shaba. §§ Or, Eltam.
 ||| Or, Elikam. **** Or, Mattaniah. ††† Or, Jehoiakim, or, Coniah. †††† Or, Assirah, or, Jehuaz. ††††† Or, Uziah. †††††† Or, Jehohanan.
 ††††††† Heb. Shealtiel. (¶) Heb. Hiskiah.

the second, and ^aShimes the third; ¹⁴ ^{Nethanel} the fourth, Raddai the fifth; ¹⁵ Ozem the sixth, ^bDavid the seventh: ¹⁶ and their ^{Whose} sisters were Zeruiah, and Abigail. ^cAnd the sons of Zeruiah; ¹Abishai, and Joab, and Asahel, three. ¹⁷And Abigail bare Amasa: and the father of Amasa was ¹Jether the ^{Iehmaelita} ¹⁸And ^{Ishmeelita} Caleb begat *children* of Azubah *his* wife, and of Jerioth: and these were her sons: ¹⁹ Jeshur, and Shobab, and Ardon. ²⁰ And when Azubah died, and ²¹ Caleb took unto him ²Ephrath, which bare him ²²Hur. ²³ And Hur begat Uri, and Uri begat ²⁴Bezaleel. ²⁵ And afterward Hezron went in to the daughter of ²⁶Machir the father of Gilead; whom he ²⁷took to wife when he was threescore years old; and she bare him Segub. ²⁸ And Segub begat Jair, who had three and twenty cities in the land of Gilead. ²⁹ ^mAnd ^{Geshur} he took Geshur, and Aram took ³⁰the towns of ³¹Jair, from them, with Kenath, and the ³²villages thereof, even threescore cities. All these ³³were ³⁴belonged to the sons of Machir the father of Gilead. ³⁵ And after that Hezron was dead in ³⁶Caleb-ephraiah, then ³⁷Abijah Hezron's wife bare him ³⁸Ashhur the father of Tekoa. ³⁹ And the sons of ⁴⁰Jerahmeel the firstborn of Hezron ⁴¹were, Ram the firstborn, and Bunah, and Oren, and Ozem, and Ahijah. ⁴² And Jerahmeel had ⁴³also another wife, whose name was Atarah; she was the mother of Onam. ⁴⁴ And the sons of Ram the firstborn of Jerahmeel ⁴⁵were, Maaz, and Jamin, and Eker. ⁴⁶ And the sons of Onam ⁴⁷were, Shammai, and ⁴⁸Jada: and the sons of Shammai; Nadab, and Abishur. ⁴⁹ And the name of the wife of Abishur was

^a Cp. 1 Sam. 16. 9. & 17. 13.

^b Cp. 1 Sam. 16. 10. & 17. 13, 14.

^c 2 Sam. 2. 18.

^d Cp. ver. 34, 35. ^e Cp. 2 Sam. 17. 28.

^f Cp. ver. 9.

^g Cp. ver. 30.

^h Ex. 17. 10, 13. & 24. 14. & Ex. 31. 2.

ⁱ Num. 27. 1.

^k ch. 11. 41.

^l Cp. 2 Chr. 28. 1.

^m Cp. Num. 32. 41, 42. & Deut. 8. 14. & Josh. 18. 30.

ⁿ 2 Kin. 25. 26(?)

^o Cp. ver. 9.

^p ver. 19, 30.

^q ch. 4. 2. ^r See Josh. 14. 13. & ver. 9.

Abihail; and she bare him Ahban, and Molid. ³⁰ And the sons of Nadab; Seled, and Appaim: but Seled died without ³¹children. ³² And the sons of Appaim; Ishi. And the sons of Ishi; Sheshan. ³³ And the ³⁴sons of Sheshan; Ahlai. ³⁵ And the sons of Jada the brother of Shammai; Jether, and Jonathan: and Jether died without ³⁶children. ³⁷ And the sons of Jonathan; Peleth, and Zaza. These were the sons of Jerahmeel. ³⁸ Now Sheshan had no sons, but daughters. And Sheshan had a servant, an Egyptian, whose name was Jarha. ³⁹ And Sheshan gave his daughter to Jarha his servant to wife; and she bare him Attai. ⁴⁰ And Attai begat Nathan, and Nathan begat ⁴¹Zabad. ⁴² And ⁴³Zabad begat Ephlal, and Ephlal begat ⁴⁴Obed. ⁴⁵ And Obed begat Jehu, and Jehu begat ⁴⁶Azariah. ⁴⁷ And Azariah begat Helez, and Helez begat Eleasah. ⁴⁸ And Eleasah begat Eleasah, and Eleasah begat ⁴⁹Shallum. ⁵⁰ And Shallum begat Jekamiah, and Jekamiah begat ⁵¹Elishama. ⁵² And ⁵³Now the sons of ⁵⁴Caleb the brother of Jerahmeel ⁵⁵were, Mesha his firstborn, which was the father of Ziph; and the sons of Mareshah the father of ⁵⁶Hebron. ⁵⁷ And the sons of Hebron; Korah, and Tappuah, and Rekem, and Shema. ⁵⁸ And Shema begat Raham, the father of ⁵⁹Jorkam. ⁶⁰ And Rekem begat Shammai. ⁶¹ And the son of Shammai was ⁶²Maon. ⁶³ And Maon was the father of Beth-zur. ⁶⁴ And Ephah, Caleb's concubine, bare Haran, and Moza, and Gazez: and Haran begat Gazez. ⁶⁵ And the sons of Jahdai; Regem, and Jotham, and Geshan, and Pelet, and Ephah, and Shaaph. ⁶⁶ ⁶⁷Maachab, Caleb's con-

R.V. ¹ Heb. Abikai. ² Or, Havoth-jair.
A.V. ³ Or, Shammah. 1 Sam. 16. 9.

⁴ Heb. daughters.
⁵ 2 Sam. 17. 25, ⁶ *Itira* an Israelite.

⁷ Or, sons.
⁸ Heb. took.

cubine, bare ^{Sheber} Sheber, and Tirhanah.

⁴⁹ She bare also Shaaph the father of Madmannah, Sheva the father of ^{Machbena} Machbena, and the father of ^{Gibea} Gibea; ⁵⁰ and the daughter of Caleb was ^{Achsah} Achsah.

⁵¹ These were the sons of Caleb: the ^{son} son of Hur, the firstborn of ^{Ephraim} Ephraim; Shobal the father of ^{Kiriath-jearim} Kiriath-jearim;

⁵² Salma the father of Bethlehem, Hareph the father of Beth-gader.

⁵³ And Shobal the father of ^{Kiriath-jearim} Kiriath-jearim had sons; ¹⁰ Haroeh, and ¹¹ half of the ^{Menu-} Menu-

⁵⁴ And the families of ^{Kiriath-jearim} Kiriath-jearim, the Ithrites, and the ^{Puthites} Puthites, and the Shumathites, and the Mishraites; of them came the ^{Zorathites} Zorathites, and the ^{Reathaites} Reathaites.

⁵⁵ The sons of Salma; Bethlehem, and the Netophathites,

⁵⁶ and half of the ^{Atroth-beth-Joab} Atroth-beth-Joab, and half of the ^{Manahathites} Manahathites, the Zorites.

⁵⁷ And the families of the scribes which dwelt at Jabez; the Tirathites, the Shimeathites, and the Suchathites. These are ^{the} the Kenites that came of ^{Hamath} Hamath, the father of ^{the} the house of Rechab.

¹ Now these were the sons of David, which were born unto him in ^{Hebron} Hebron: the firstborn, ^{Amnon} Amnon, of Ahinoam the Jezreelitess; the second, ^{Daniel} Daniel, of Abigail the son of Nabal;

³ the third, Absalom the son of Maacah, the daughter of Talmi king of Geshur; the fourth, Adonijah the son of ^{Hagith} Hagith;

⁵ the fifth, Shephatiah of Abial; the sixth, Ithream by Eglah his wife.

⁶ These six were born unto him in Hebron; ⁷ and there he reigned seven years and six months: ⁸ and in Jerusalem he reigned thirty and three years.

⁹ And these were born unto him in Jerusalem; ¹⁰ Shimea, and

^a 2 Sam. 12.

^b Cp. 2 Sam. 11. 3.

^c Cp. ch. 14. 5.

^d 2 Sam. 5. 15.

^e Cp. Josh. 15. 7.

^f Judg. 1. 12.

^g Cp. ch. 14.

^h Cp. ch. 4.

ⁱ Cp. ver. 13.

^j 2 Sam. 18.

^k Cp. ch. 4. 4.

^l 1 Kin. 11.

^m Cp. 1 Kin. 14. 31.

ⁿ 1 Kin. 15. 8.

^o 1 Kin. 15.

^p 2 Kin. 8.

^q 2 Kin. 8. 24.

^r 2 Chr. 21.

^s 22. 6.

^t Cp. ch. 4. 2.

^u 2 Kin. 11. 2.

^v 2 Kin. 12.

^w Cp. 2 Kin. 15. 30.

^x 2 Kin. 15. 7.

^y 2 Kin. 15.

^z 2 Kin. 16.

^{aa} 2 Kin. 20.

^{ab} 2 Kin. 21.

^{ac} 2 Kin. 21.

^{ad} 2 Kin. 21.

^{ae} Cp. 2 Kin. 23. 30.

^{af} Cp. 2 Kin. 23. 34.

^{ag} Cp. 2 Kin. 24. 17.

^{ah} Cp. Matt. 1. 11.

^{ai} Cp. 2 Kin. 24. 6.

^{aj} Jer. 22. 24.

^{ak} Cp. 2 Kin. 24. 17.

^{al} 2 Kin. 24.

^{am} 2 Kin. 24.

^{an} 2 Kin. 24.

^{ao} 2 Kin. 24.

^{ap} 2 Kin. 24.

^{aq} 2 Kin. 24.

^{ar} 2 Kin. 24.

^{as} 2 Kin. 24.

^{at} 2 Kin. 24.

^{au} 2 Kin. 24.

^{av} 2 Kin. 24.

^{aw} 2 Kin. 24.

^{ax} 2 Kin. 24.

^{ay} 2 Kin. 24.

^{az} 2 Kin. 24.

^{ba} 2 Kin. 24.

^{bb} 2 Kin. 24.

^{bc} 2 Kin. 24.

^{bd} 2 Kin. 24.

^{be} 2 Kin. 24.

^{bf} 2 Kin. 24.

^{bg} 2 Kin. 24.

^{bh} 2 Kin. 24.

^{bi} 2 Kin. 24.

^{bj} 2 Kin. 24.

^{bk} 2 Kin. 24.

^{bl} 2 Kin. 24.

^{bm} 2 Kin. 24.

^{bn} 2 Kin. 24.

^{bo} 2 Kin. 24.

^{bp} 2 Kin. 24.

^{bq} 2 Kin. 24.

^{br} 2 Kin. 24.

^{bs} 2 Kin. 24.

^{bt} 2 Kin. 24.

^{bu} 2 Kin. 24.

^{bv} 2 Kin. 24.

^{bw} 2 Kin. 24.

^{bx} 2 Kin. 24.

^{by} 2 Kin. 24.

^{bz} 2 Kin. 24.

Shobab, and Nathan, and ^a Solomon, four, of ^{11b} Bath-shua the daughter of ^{11b} Ammiel: ⁶ and ^{11b} Ithar, ^{11b} Ithar also, and ^{11b} Elishama, and ^{11b} Eliphelet; ⁷ and ^{11b} Nogah, and ^{11b} Nepheg, and ^{11b} Japhia, ⁸ and ^{11b} Elishama, and ^{11b} Eliada, and ^{11b} Eliphelet, nine.

⁹ All these were the sons of David, beside the sons of the concubines; ¹⁰ and Tamar was their sister.

¹¹ And Solomon's son was ^{11b} Rehoboam, ^{11b} Abiah his son, ^{11b} Jehoshaphat his son; ¹¹ ^{11b} Joram his son, ^{11b} Ahaziah his son, ^{11b} Joash his son; ¹² ^{11b} Amaziah his son, ^{11b} Azariah his son, ^{11b} Jotham his son; ¹³ ^{11b} Ahaz his son, ^{11b} Hezekiah his son, ^{11b} Manasseh his son; ¹⁴ ^{11b} Amon his son, ^{11b} Josiah his son.

¹⁵ And the sons of ^{11b} Josiah were, the firstborn ^{11b} Jehoiakim, the second ^{11b} Jehoiakim, the third ^{11b} Zedekiah, the fourth ^{11b} Shallum.

¹⁶ And the sons of ^{11b} Jehoiakim: ^{11b} Jeconiah his son, ^{11b} Zedekiah his son.

¹⁷ And the sons of ^{11b} Jeconiah, ^{11b} the captive; ^{11b} Shealtiel his son, ^{11b} Jeconiah: ^{11b} Assir, ^{11b} Salathiel his son, ^{11b} Malchiram, and ^{11b} Pedaiiah, and ^{11b} Shenazzar, ^{11b} Jekamiah, ^{11b} Hoshamah, and ^{11b} Nedabiah.

¹⁸ And the sons of ^{11b} Pedaiiah were, ^{11b} Zerubabel, and ^{11b} Shimei: and the ^{11b} sons of ^{11b} Zerubbabel; ^{11b} Meshullam, and ^{11b} Hananiah, and ^{11b} Shelomith was their sister: ²⁰ and ^{11b} Hashubah, and ^{11b} Berechiah, and ^{11b} Hasadiah, ^{11b} Jushab-hesed, five.

²¹ And the ^{11b} sons of ^{11b} Hananiah; ^{11b} Pelatiah, and ^{11b} Jeshaiab: the sons of ^{11b} Rephaiah, the sons of ^{11b} Arnan, the sons of ^{11b} Obadiah, the sons of ^{11b} Shecaniah, ^{11b} Shecaniah, ^{11b} Shecaniah; ²² and the sons of ^{11b} Shemaiah: and the sons of ^{11b} Shemaiah; ^{11b} Hattush, and ^{11b} Igal, ^{11b} Igal, and ^{11b} Bariah, and ^{11b} Neariah, and ^{11b} Shaphat, six.

²³ And the ^{11b} sons of ^{11b} Neariah; ^{11b} Elioenai, and ^{11b} Hizkiah, ^{11b} Hizekiah, and ^{11b} Azrikam, three.

²⁴ And the

A.V. * Or, Ephraim. † Or, Reath. ‡ Or, half of the Menchites, or, Hatz-hammenuchoth. § Or, Atarites. || Or, crown of the house of Joab. ¶ Or, Beatiada. ** Or, Abijam. *** Or, Shammua. †† Or, Bath-shua. ††† Or, Elishama. †††† Or, Ussiah. ††††† Or, Mattaniah. †††††† Or, Jehoiachin, or, Coniah. ††††††† Or, Hatz-hammenuchoth. †††††††† Or, Hizekiah. ††††††††† Or, Hizekiah.

sons of ^{Elioanai; Hodaviah,} ^{Elioanai were, Hodaviah,} and Eliashib, and Pelaiah, and Akub, and Johanan, and ^{Delaiah,} ^{Delaiah,} and Anani, seven.

¹ The sons of Judah; ² Perez, ³ Hezron, and ⁴ Carmi, and Hur, and Shobal. ² And ¹ Reaiah the son of Shobal begat Jahath; and Jahath begat Ahumai, and Lahad. These are the families of the ¹ Zorathites. ³ And these ^{were the sons} ^{were} of the father of Etam; Jezreel, and Ishma, and Idbash: and the name of their sister was ^{Hazeleponi:} ^{Hazeleponi:} ⁴ and ¹ Penuel the father of ² Gedor, and Ezer the father of Hushah. These are the sons of Hur, the firstborn of ¹ Ephrathah, ^{Ephrathah,} the father of Beth-lehem. ⁵ And ¹ Ashhur the father of Tekoa had two wives, Helah and Naarah. ⁶ And Naarah bare him ^{Ahuzzam,} ^{Ahuzzam,} and Hephher, and Temeni, and Haahashtari. These were the sons of Naarah. ⁷ And the sons of Helah ^{were,} ^{were,} Zereth, ¹ Ishar, and Jecor, and Ethnan. ⁸ And ^{Hakkos} ^{Hakkos} begat Anub, and Zobebah, and the families of Aharhel the son of Harum. ⁹ And Jabez was ^{more} ^{more} honourable than his brethren: and his mother called his name ¹ Jabez, saying, Because I bare him with sorrow. ¹⁰ And Jabez called on the God of Israel, saying, ¹ Oh that thou wouldest bless me indeed, and enlarge my ^{border,} ^{border,} coast, and that thine hand might be with me, and that thou wouldest ¹ keep me from evil, that it ^{be not to my sorrow} ^{may not grieve me}! And God granted him that which he requested. ¹¹ And Chelub the brother of ^{Shubah} ^{Shubah} begat Mehir, which was the father of Eshton. ¹² And Eshton begat Beth-rapha, and Paseah, and Tehinnah the

father of ³ Ir-nahash. These are the men of ^{Recah,} ^{Recah,} ¹³ And the sons of ¹ Kenaz; ² Othniel, and Seraiah: and the sons of Othniel; ¹ Hathath. ¹⁴ And Meonothai begat Ophrah: and Seraiah begat ^{Joab} ^{Joab}, the father of the men of ¹ the valley of ¹ Charashim; ² for they were craftsmen. ¹⁵ And the sons of ¹ Caleb the son of Jephunneh; Iru, Elah, and Naam: and the sons of ¹ Elah; ² and ¹ Kenaz. ¹⁶ And the sons of ¹ Jehallelel, ^{Jehallelel,} Ziph, and Ziphah, Tiria, and ¹ Asarel. ¹⁷ And the sons of ¹ Erah; ² Jether, and Mered, and Ephher, and Jalon: and she bare Miriam, and Shammai, and Ishbah the father of Eshtemoa. ¹⁸ And his wife ¹ the Jewess ¹ Jered the father of Gedor, and Heber the father of Zanoah. And these are the sons of Bithiah the daughter of Pharaoh, which Mered took. ¹⁹ And the sons of ¹ the wife of Hodiah, ^{his wife} ¹ Hodiah, the sister of Naham, ^{were} ^{were} the father of Keilah the Garmite, and Eshtemoa the ¹ Maschithite, ¹ Maschithite. ²⁰ And the sons of ¹ Shimon, ^{Shimon} ^{were}, Amnon, and Rinnah, Ben-hanan, and Tilon. And the sons of ¹ Ishi; ¹ Ishi ^{were}, Zoheth, and Ben-zoheth. ²¹ The sons of ¹ Shelah the son of Judah; Er the father of Lecah, and Laadah the father of Marreshah, and the families of the house of them that wrought fine linen, of the house of ¹ Ashbes; ¹ Ashbes; ²² and Jokim, and the men of ¹ Coseba, ¹ Coseba, and Joash, and Saraph, who had the dominion in Moab, and Jashubi-lehem. And ¹ the ¹ records are ancient. ²³ These were the potters, and ¹ the inhabitants of those that dwell among plants and hedges: there they dwelt with the king for his work.

a Josh. 15.
17.
b Judg. 1. 13
& 3. 9, 11.
c Cp. Gen.
46. 12.
d Gen. 38. 20.
e ch. 2. 7.

f Cp. ch. 2.
35.
g Neh. 11. 25
(for mg.).
h Num. 18. 6.
i ch. 2. 58.

j Cp. ver. 18.
k ver. 18, 30.

l Cp. Gen.
35. 19
& ch. 2. 50, 51.
m ch. 2. 94.
n Cp. ver. 4.

o Cp. Gen.
34. 19.

p ch. 2. 3.
Gen. 38. 1, 5
& 46. 12.
Num. 26. 20.

R.V. ¹ Another reading is, and Zohar. ² Or, the city of Nahash
Heb. words. ³ Or, those that dwell among plantations and hedges
A.V. ⁴ Or, Chelubai, or, Caleb. ⁵ Or, Harosh. ⁶ That is, Sorrowful.
Or, the city of Nahash. ⁷ Or, Hathath, and Meonothai, who begat, &c. ⁸ Heb. If thou wilt, &c.
Or, Ulmas. ⁹ Or, the Jewess. ¹⁰ Or, Jehudijah, mentioned before.

¹¹ Or, the valley of craftsmen. ¹² Or, He-jehudijah

¹³ Heb. do me.
¹⁴ That is,

²⁴ *The sons of Simeon; ¹Nemuel, and Jamin, ²¹Jarib, ²²Zerah, and Shaul: ²⁵ Shallum his son, Mibsam his son, Mishma his son. ²⁶ And the sons of Mishma; ²⁷ Hammuel his son, ²⁸ Zaccor his son, Shimei his son. ²⁷ And Shimei had sixteen sons and six daughters; but his brethren had not many children, ²⁸ neither did all their family multiply, ²⁹ like to the children of Judah. ²⁸ *And they dwelt at Beer-sheba, and Moladah, and ²⁹ Hasar-shual, and at ³⁰ Bilhah, and at Ezem, and at ³¹ Bethuel, and at Hormah, and at ³² Ziklag, and at Beth-marcaboth, and ³³ Hasar-susim, and at ³⁴ Beth-biri, and at ³⁵ Shaaraim. These were their cities unto the reign of David. ³² And their villages were ³³ Etam, and Ain, Rimmon, and Tochen, and Ashan, five cities: ³³ and all their villages that were round about the same cities, unto ³⁴ Baal. These were their habitations, and they have ³⁵ their genealogy. ³⁴ And Meshobab, and Jamlech, and Joshah the son of ³⁵ Amariah, and Joel, and Jehu the son of ³⁶ Joshibiah, and Jehu the son of Seraiah, the son of ³⁷ Asiel, and Elieoenai, and Jaakobah, and Jeshohaiiah, and Asaiah, and Adiel, and Jesimiel, and ³⁸ Benaiah, and Ziza the son of Shiphi, the son of Allon, the son of Jedaiah, the son of Shimri, the son of Shemaiah; ³⁸ these ³⁹ mentioned by ⁴⁰ their names were princes in their families: ⁴⁰ and ⁴¹ their fathers' houses increased greatly. ⁴⁰ And they went to the ⁴² entering of Gedor, even unto the east side of the valley, to seek pasture for their flocks. ⁴⁰ And they

found fat pasture and good, and the land was wide, ⁴¹ and quiet, and peaceable; for they ⁴² that dwelt there ⁴³ aforetime were of Ham. ⁴¹ *And these written by name came in the days of Hezekiah king of Judah, and smote their tents, and the ⁴⁴ Meunim habitations that were found there, and ⁴⁵ destroyed them utterly, unto this day, ⁴⁶ and dwelt in their stead rooms: because there was pasture there for their flocks. ⁴² And some of them, even of the sons of Simeon, five hundred men, went to ⁴⁷ mount Seir, having for their captains Pelatiah, and Neariah, and Rephaiah, and Uzziel, the sons of Ishi. ⁴³ And they smote ⁴⁸ the remnant of the Amalekites that were escaped, and dwelt ⁴⁹ there, unto this day.

¹ And Now the sons of Reuben ⁵ the firstborn of Israel, (⁶ for he was the firstborn; but, forasmuch as ⁷ he defiled his father's couch, ⁸ his birthright was given unto the sons of Joseph the son of ⁹ Israel; and the genealogy is not to be reckoned after the birthright. ² *For Judah prevailed above his brethren, and of him came ³ the ⁴ prince; chief ruler; but the birthright was Joseph's.) ³ *the sons, ⁴ I say, of Reuben the firstborn of ⁵ Israel; Hanoch, and Pallu, Hezron, and Carmi. ⁴ The sons of Joel; Shemaiah his son, Gog his son, ⁵ Shimei his son; ⁶ Micah his son, ⁷ Reaiah his son, Baal his son; ⁸ Beerah his son, whom ⁹ Tigath-pilneser king of Assyria carried away captive: ¹⁰ he was prince of the Reubenites. ⁷ And his brethren by their families, ⁸ when the genealogy of their generations was ⁹ reckoned; the chief, Jeiel, and Zechariah,

R.V. ¹ In Gen. 46, 10, Ex. 6, 15, *Jemuel*.
 * Or, *leader*.
 A.V. ² In 2 Kin. 15, 29, 16, 7, *Tiglath-pileser*.
 * Or, *Jemuel*.
 * Or, *Ether*.
 * Or, *prince*.

³ In Gen. 46, 10, *Jachin*.
 * Or, *unto*.
 * Or, *as they divided themselves by nations among them*.
 * Or, *Balah*.
 * Or, *Ettolad*.

⁴ Heb. devoted them.
 * Or, *Hasar-susim*.
 * Heb. coming.

⁸ and Bela the son of Azaz, the son of ^aShema, the son of Joel, who dwelt in ^dAroer, even unto ^eNebo and ^fBaal-meon: ⁹ and eastward he ^{dwelt even inhabited} unto the entering in of the wilderness from the river Euphrates: because their cattle were multiplied ^{in the land of Gilead}. ¹⁰ And in the days of Saul they made war with the ^gHagrites, Hagrites, who fell by their hand: and they dwelt in their tents ^{throughout all the land east east land} of Gilead.

¹¹ And the ^hsons children of Gad dwelt over against them, in the land of Bashan unto ⁱSalcah: ¹² Joel the chief, and Shapham the second, and Janai next, and Jaana, and Shaphat in Bashan: ¹³ and ^jtheir brethren of their fathers' houses; Michael, and Meshullam, and Sheba, and Jorai, and ^kJacan, Jacan, and Zia, and Eber, Heber, seven. ¹⁴ These ^lwere the sons are the children of Abihail the son of Huri, the son of Jaroah, the son of Gilead, the son of Michael, the son of Jeshishai, the son of Jahdo, the son of Buz; ¹⁵ Ahi the son of Abdiel, the son of Guni, chief of ^mtheir fathers' houses. ¹⁶ And they dwelt in Gilead in Bashan, and in her ⁿtowns, and in all the ^osuburbs of ^pSharon, as far as ^qtheir ^rborders. ¹⁷ All these were reckoned by genealogies in the days of ^sJotham king of Judah, and in the days of ^tJeroboam king of Israel.

¹⁸ The sons of Reuben, and the Gadites, and ^uthe half half the tribe of Manasseh, ^vof valiant men, men able to bear buckler and sword, and to shoot with bow, and skilful in war, were ^wforty and four thousand seven hundred and threescore, ^xthat ^ywere able to go forth went out to the war. ¹⁹ And they made war with

^a See ver. 10.
^b ch. 1. 21.
^c Op. Gen. 25. 18.
^d Op. ver. 4.
^e Deut. 2. 36.
^f Josh. 13. 16.
^g Num. 22. 3.
^h Num. 32. 22.

ⁱ Op. 2 Chr. 14. 11.
^j & 18. 21.

^k Pa. 22. 4. 5.

^l Josh. 22. 9.

^m ver. 19, 30.
ⁿ ch. 11. 38.
^o & 27. 31.
^p Pa. 68. 6 (ing.).

^q Josh. 12. 5.
^r & 13. 11.

^s ch. 4. 41.
^t m ver. 6.
^u 2 Kin. 15. 39.
^v & 17. 6.

^w Deut. 3. 9.
^x Ezek. 27. 5.

^y See Ex. 34. 15.

^z 2 Kin. 17. 7.

^{aa} ch. 27. 20.

^{ab} 2 Kin. 15. 19.

^{ac} 2 Kin. 15. 5, 32.

^{ad} See ver. 6.
^{ae} 2 Kin. 14. 16, 28.

^{af} 2 Kin. 17. 6.
^{ag} & 18. 11.

^{ah} ch. 23. 6.
^{ai} Gen. 46. 11.
^{aj} Ex. 6. 16.
^{ak} Num. 26. 57.
^{al} [Ch. 5. 27 in Heb.]

^{am} Num. 1. 3.
^{an} y Ex. 6. 18.
^{ao} p ver. 22.

the ^{ap}Hagrites, Hagrites, with ^{aq}Jetur, and Naphish, and Nodab. ²⁰ And they were helped against them, and the ^{ar}Hagrites were delivered into their hand, and all that were with them: ²¹ for they cried to God in the battle, and he was intreated of them; ²² because they put their trust in him. ²³ And they ^{as}took away their cattle; of their camels fifty thousand, and of sheep two hundred and fifty thousand, and of asses two thousand, and of ^{at}men an hundred thousand. ²⁴ For there fell down many slain, because the war was of God. And they dwelt ^{au}in their ^{av}stead steads until ^{aw}the captivity.

²⁵ And the children of the half tribe of Manasseh dwelt in the land: they increased from Bashan unto Baal-hermon and ^{ax}Senir, and unto mount Hermon. ²⁶ And these were the heads of ^{ay}their fathers' houses; the house of their fathers, even Ephraim, and Ishi, and Eliel, and Azriel, and Jeremiah, and Hodaviah, and Jahdiel, mighty men of valour, ^{az}famous men, and heads of ^{ba}their fathers' houses.

²⁷ And they ^{bb}trespassed transgressed against the God of their fathers, and ^{bc}went a whoring ^{bd}after the gods of the ^{be}peoples people of the land, whom God destroyed before them. ²⁸ And the God of Israel stirred up the spirit of ^{bf}Pul king of Assyria, and the spirit of ^{bg}Tilgath-pilneser king of Assyria, and he carried them away, even the Reubenites, and the Gadites, and the half tribe of Manasseh, and brought them ^{bh}unto Halah, and ^{bi}Habor, and Hara, and to ^{bj}the river of Gozan, unto this day.

⁶ ^{bk}The sons of Levi; ^{bl}Ger-shon, Kohath, and Merari. ² ^{bm}And the sons of Kohath; Amram, Izhar, and Hebron, and

¹ R.V. ¹ Heb. daughters.

² In ver. 16, *Girshon*.

³ A.V. ³ Or, Shemaiah.

⁴ Heb. led captive.

⁵ Or, pasture lands

⁶ Heb. upon all the face of the east.

⁷ Heb. souls of men.

⁸ Heb. men of names.

⁹ Heb. going forth.

¹⁰ Heb. their going forth.

¹¹ Or, Gershom.

¹² Heb. sons of valour.

Asaph the son of ^{Berochiah, the son of Shimea; 40} the son of Michael, the son of Baaseiah, the son of Malchijah; ⁴¹ the son of Ethni, the son of Zerah, the son of ^{Adasiah; 42} the son of Ethan, the son of Zimmah, the son of ^{Shimei; 43} the son of Jahath, the son of Gershon, the son of Levi. ⁴⁴ And on the left hand their brethren the sons of Merari ^{stood on the left hand: 1} Ethan the son of ² Kishi, the son of Abdi, the son of ^{Malluch; 45} the son of Hashabiah, the son of Amaziah, the son of ^{Hilkiah; 46} the son of Amzi, the son of Bani, the son of ^{Shemer; 47} the son of Mahli, the son of Mushi, the son of Merari, the son of Levi. ⁴⁸ And their brethren the Levites were ^{appointed for all the manner of service of the tabernacle of the house of God.}

⁴⁹ But Aaron and his sons ^{offered upon the altar of the burnt offering, and upon d the altar of incense, and were appointed for all the work of the most holy place, and to make an atonement for Israel, according to all that Moses the servant of God had commanded. 50} And these are the sons of Aaron; Eleazar his son, Phinehas his son, Abishua his son; ⁵¹ Bukki his son, Uzzi his son, Zerahiah his son; ⁵² Meraioth his son, Amariah his son, Ahitub his son; ⁵³ Zadok his son, Ahimaaz his son.

⁵⁴ Now these are their dwelling places ^{according to their encampments in their borders; to the sons of Aaron, of the families of the Kohathites, for theirs was the first lot, 55} to them they gave Hebron in the land of Judah, and the suburbs thereof round about it; ⁵⁶ but the fields of the city, and the villages

thereof, they gave to Caleb the son of Jephunneh. ⁵⁷ And to the sons of Aaron they gave the cities of ^{refuge, Hebron; Libnah also with her suburbs, and Jattir, and Eshtemoa, with her suburbs; 58} and ⁵⁹ Hilen with her suburbs, Debir with her suburbs; ⁵⁹ and ⁶⁰ Ashan with her suburbs, and Beth-shemesh with her suburbs; ⁶⁰ and out of the tribe of Benjamin; Geba with her suburbs, and ⁷ Allemeth with her suburbs, and Anathoth with her suburbs. All their cities throughout their families were thirteen cities. ⁶¹ And unto the rest of the sons of Kohath ^{which were left of the family of the tribe, were cities given out of the half tribe, namely, out of the half tribe of Manasseh, by lot, ten cities. 62} And to the sons of Gershon, according to their families, out of the tribe of Issachar, and out of the tribe of Asher, and out of the tribe of Naphtali, and out of the tribe of Manasseh in Bashan, thirteen cities. ⁶³ Unto the sons of Merari ^{were given by lot, according to their families, out of the tribe of Reuben, and out of the tribe of Gad, and out of the tribe of Zebulun, twelve cities. 64} And the children of Israel gave to the Levites ^{the these} cities with their suburbs. ⁶⁵ And they gave by lot out of the tribe of the children of Judah, and out of the tribe of the children of Simeon, and out of the tribe of the children of Benjamin, ^{these cities, which are mentioned by their names. 66} And ^{some the residue} of the families of the sons of Kohath had cities of their borders out of the tribe of Ephraim. ⁶⁷ And they gave unto ^{them, of} the cities of refuge, Shechem in

a For ver. 57-60, see Josh. 21. 12-18

b Cp. ver. 66-70 & Josh. 21. 8

c Lev. 1. 7, 8 d Ex. 30. 7

e Ex. 30. 10 & Lev. 4. 20. f Josh. 21. 7

g For ver. 50-55, see ver. 4-8

h Josh. 21. 3

i Gen. 25. 18. Num. 31. 10. j See ver. 57-60.

k Josh. 21. 4, 10.

l For ver. 66-70, see Josh. 21. 20-28.

m Cp. Josh. 14. 13 & 15. 13.

R.V. 1 In ch. 9. 16, Jeduthun.

2 In Josh. 21. 15, Holon.

A.V. * Called Jeduthun, ch. 9. 16, and 25. 1, 3, 6.

3 In ch. 15. 17, Kishath.

4 In Josh. 21. 16, Aia.

5 In Josh. 21. 18, Almon.

6 Or, Kishath.

7 Heb. given. See Num. 2. 8.

8 Or, Holon.

9 Or, Aia.

10 Or, Almon.

o Num. 21.
32
Josh. 21. 32

⁶ *The sons of Benjamin; Bela,*
and Becher, and Jediael, three.
⁷ And the sons of Bela; Ezbon,
and Uzzi, and Uzziel, and Jeri-
moth, and Iri, five; heads of
the house of ^{fathers' houses} their fathers, mighty men
of valour; and they were reckoned
by their genealogies ^{genealogy} twenty and two
thousand and thirty and four.
⁸ And the sons of Becher; ^{Zemirah,}
and Joash, and Eliezer, and ^{Zemira,}
Elieonai, and Omri, and ^{Jeremoth,}
^{Jerimoth,} Abijah, and ^{Ablah,} Anathoth, and
Alemeth. All these ^{were are} the sons
of Becher. ⁹ And ^{they were} reckoned by genealogy, after ^{the number of them,}
after their genealogy by ^{their fathers'} their genera-
tions, heads of ^{the house of their} the house of their
house, fathers, mighty men of valour, was
twenty thousand and two hun-
dred. ¹⁰ And the sons ^{The sons also} of Jediael;
Bilhan: and the sons of Bilhan;
Jeush, and Benjamin, and Ehud,
and Chenaanah, and Zethan, and
^{Tarshish,} and Ahishahar. ¹¹ All

these ^{the} sons of Jediahel, according to ^{the} heads of their ^{by} fathers' houses, fathers, mighty men of valour, ^{were} seven-
teen thousand and two hundred, that
were able to go forth in the host for war.
^{soldiers, fit} out for war and battle.
12 ¹ Shuppim also, and Huppim,
the ^{sons} of ^{children} Ir, and Hushim, the
sons of ^{1b} Aher.

13 ^o The sons of Naphtali;
^{1d} Jahziel, and Guni, and Jezer,
and ^{1e} Shallum, the sons of
Bilhah.

14 ⁹ The sons of Manasseh;
Ashriel, ^{whom} ^{his wife} she bare: (but his
concubine the Aramitess bare
Machir the father of Gilead:
15 and Machir took ^a wife ^{the sister}
of Huppim and Shuppim, ^{whose}
sister's name was ^{Maschah} Maschah;) and
the name of the second was
Zelophehad: ¹ and Zelophehad
had daughters. 16 And ^{Maschah} Maschah
the wife of Machir bare a son,
and she called his name Peresh;
and the name of his brother
was Sheresh; and his sons were
Ulam and Rakem. 17 And the
sons of Ulam; ^o Bedan. These
were the sons of ^{Gilead} Gilead, the son
of Machir, the son of Manasseh.
18 And his sister ^{Hammolecheth} Hammolecheth bare
Ishhod, and ¹ Abiezer, and ^{Mahlah} Mahlah.
19 And the sons of ^{Shemida were} Shemida were,
Ahian, and Shechem, and Likhi,
and Aniam.

20 ⁹ And the sons of Ephraim;
Shuthelah, and Bered his son,
and Tahath his son, and ^{Eleadah} Eleadah
his son, and Tahath his son,
21 and Zabad his son, and Shu-
thelah his son, and Ezer, and
Elead, whom the men of Gath
that were born in ^{the} that land slew,
because they came down to
take away their cattle. 22 And
Ephraim their father mourned
many days, and his brethren

came to comfort him. 23 And
when he went in to his wife, and
she conceived, and bare a son,
and he called his name Beriah,
because it went evil with his
house. 24 And his daughter was
Sheerah, who built ^{Beth-horon} Beth-horon the
upper, and the upper; and ^{Usser} Usser-
nether, and the upper; and ^{Usser} Usser-
sheerah. 25 And Rephah was his son,
and Resheph, and Telah his son,
and Tahan his son: 26 Ladan
his son, Ammihud his son, ^{Elishama} Elishama
his son; 27 ¹⁰ Nun his son, ^{Joshua} Joshua
his son, ¹¹ Nehemiah his son, ^{Jehoshuah} Jehoshuah
his son. 28 And their possessions
and habitations were, Beth-el and
the ¹¹ towns thereof, and east-
ward ¹² Naaran, and westward
¹³ Gezer, with the ¹ towns thereof;
Shechem also and the towns
thereof, unto ^{Azzah} Azzah
and the towns
thereof: 29 and by ^{the} the borders
of the children of Manasseh,
¹ Beth-shean and her towns,
Taanach and her towns, Me-
giddo and her towns, Dor and
her towns. In these dwelt the
children of Joseph the son of
Israel.

30 ⁹ The sons of Asher; Imnah,
and Ishvah, and Ishvi, and Beriah,
and Serah their sister. 31 And
the sons of Beriah; Heber, and
Malchiel, who was the father of
Birzaith. 32 And Heber begat Japh-
let, and ¹⁴ Shomer, and Hotham,
and Shua their sister. 33 And
the sons of Japhlet; Pasach, and
Bimhal, and Ashvath. These
are the children of Japhlet.
34 And the sons of ¹⁵ Shemer
Shemer; Ahi,
and Rohgah, Jehubbah, and
Aram. 35 And the ¹⁶ sons of
Helem his brother; Zophah, and Imna,
and Shelesh, and Amal. 36 The
sons of Zophah; Suah, and Har-
nephher, and Shual, and Beri,
and Imrah: 37 Bezer, and Hod,

^a See Josh.
10. 10, 11.

^b Cp. ch. 8. 1.

^c Num. 26.
48-50.

^d Cp. Num.
26. 48.

^e Cp. Num.
26. 48.

^f Num. 1. 10
7. 42.

^g For ver.
14-19, see
Num. 26. 29-
33.

^h Num. 18.
8, 15.

ⁱ Josh. 16.
2, 3.

^j See Josh.
17. 1.

^k Josh. 16. 2.

^l Num. 27. 1
2. 38. 11.

^m Josh. 17. 2.

ⁿ Josh. 17. 7.

^o Josh. 17.
11.

^p 1 Sam. 12.
11 (7).

^q Gen. 46.
17.

^r Num. 26. 44.

^s Num. 26.
35.

R.V. ¹ In Num. 26. 36, *Shephupham and Hupham*.

² Or, for ³ In Gen. 46. 24, *Shilem*.

⁴ Or, for ⁵ In Num. 26. 36, *Jezer*.

⁶ Many MSS. read, *Ayyah*. ⁷ In ver. 34, *Shemer*.

A.V. ⁸ Or, *Iri*. ⁹ Or, *Ahram*.

¹⁰ In ver. 7, *Iri*.

¹¹ According to the Sept., *whom his concubine the Aramitess bare; she bare a c.*

¹² Heb. *Non*.

¹³ In ver. 24, *Shomer*.

¹⁴ Gen. 46. 24, *Shilem*.

¹⁵ In Num. 26. 38, *Ahram*.

¹⁶ Heb. *Shamer*.

¹⁷ Heb. *daughters*.

¹⁸ In Josh. 16. 7, *Naaran*.

¹⁹ Or, *Nun*. ²⁰ Heb. *daughters*.

and Shamma, and Shilshah, and Ithran, and Beera. ³⁸ And the sons of Jether; Jephunneh, and Pispah, and Ara. ³⁹ And the sons of Ulla; Arah, and Haniel, and Risa. ⁴⁰ All these were the children of Asher, heads of the fathers' houses, choice and mighty men of valour, chief of the princes. And the number of them reckoned by the genealogy of them that were apt in the war and to battle was twenty and six thousand men.

8 ¹And Now Benjamin begat Bela his firstborn, Ashbel the second, and ^bAharah the third; ² Nohah the fourth, and ^cRapha the fifth. ³ And the sons of Bela were, ¹Addar, and Gera, and Abihud, ⁴ and Abishua, and ^eNaaman, and ^fAhoah; ⁵ and Gera, and ^gShephuphan, and Hiram. ⁶ And these are the sons of Ehud; these are the heads of fathers' houses of the inhabitants of Gaba, and they carried them captive to ^hManahath: ⁷ and Naaman, and ⁱAhijah, and Gera, he carried them captive; and he begat ^jUzza, and ^kAhihud. ⁸ And Shaharaim begat children in the field of Moab, after he had ^lsent them away; Hushim and Baara were his wives. ⁹ And he begat of Hodesh his wife, Jobah, and Zibia, and Mesha, and ^mMalcam; ¹⁰ and Jeuz, and Shachia, and ⁿMirmah. These were his sons, heads of fathers' houses. ¹¹ And of Hushim he begat ^oAbitab, and Elpaal. ¹² And the sons of Elpaal; Eber, and Misham, and ^pShemed, who built ^qOno, and ^rLod, with the towns thereof: ¹³ and Beriah, and ^sShema, who were heads of fathers' houses of the inhabitants of ^tAijalon, who put to flight the inhabitants of Gath: ¹⁴ and Ahio, Shashak, and Jeremoth; ¹⁵ and Zebadiah, and Arad, and Eder; ¹⁶ and Michael, and ^uIshpah, and ^vJoha, the sons of Beriah; ¹⁷ and Zebadiah, and Meshullam, and ^wHizki, and ^xHeber; ¹⁸ and Ishmerai, and ^yJesiah, and ^zJobab, the sons of Elpaal; ¹⁹ and Jakim, and Zichri, and ^{aa}Zabdi; ²⁰ and Elienai, and ^{ab}Zillothai, and ^{ac}Eliel; ²¹ and Adaiah, and Beraiah, and Shim-rath, the sons of ^{ad}Shimei; ²² and Ishpan, and ^{ae}Eber, and ^{af}Eliel; ²³ and Abdon, and ^{ag}Zichri, and ^{ah}Hanan; ²⁴ and Hananiah, and Elam, and Anthothijah; ²⁵ and Iphdeliah, and Pen-nuel, the sons of Shashak; ²⁶ and Shamsherai, and Shehariah, and Athallah; ²⁷ and Jaareeshiah, and ^{ai}Elijah, and ^{aj}Zichri, the sons of Jero-ham. ²⁸ These were heads of fathers' houses throughout their generations, chief men: these dwelt in Jerusalem. ²⁹ And in at Gibeon there dwelt the ^{ak}father of Gibeon, ^{al}Jziel, whose wife's name was ^{am}Maachah: ³⁰ and his firstborn son Abdon, and Zur, and Kish, and Baal, and ^{an}Nadab; ³¹ and Gedor, and Ahio, and ^{ao}Zecher. ³² And Mikloth begat ^{ap}Shimeah. And they also dwelt with their brethren in Jerusalem, over against their brethren. ³³ And Ner begat ^{aq}Kish, and Kish begat ^{ar}Saul; and Saul begat ^{as}Jonathan, and Malchi-shua, and ^{at}Abinadab, and ^{au}Ebbeal. ³⁴ And the son of Jonathan was ^{av}Merib-baal; and Merib-baal begat ^{aw}Micah. ³⁵ And the sons of Micah; ^{ax}Pithon, and Melech, and ^{ay}Tarea, and Ahaz. ³⁶ And Ahaz begat ^{az}Jehoaddah, and ^{ba}Jehoaddah begat ^{bb}Alemeth, and Azmaveth, and Zimri; and Zimri begat ^{bc}Moza, ³⁷ and Moza begat ^{bd}Binea; ³⁸ and Binea; ³⁹ and Binea; ⁴⁰ and Binea; ⁴¹ and Binea; ⁴² and Binea; ⁴³ and Binea; ⁴⁴ and Binea; ⁴⁵ and Binea; ⁴⁶ and Binea; ⁴⁷ and Binea; ⁴⁸ and Binea; ⁴⁹ and Binea; ⁵⁰ and Binea; ⁵¹ and Binea; ⁵² and Binea; ⁵³ and Binea; ⁵⁴ and Binea; ⁵⁵ and Binea; ⁵⁶ and Binea; ⁵⁷ and Binea; ⁵⁸ and Binea; ⁵⁹ and Binea; ⁶⁰ and Binea; ⁶¹ and Binea; ⁶² and Binea; ⁶³ and Binea; ⁶⁴ and Binea; ⁶⁵ and Binea; ⁶⁶ and Binea; ⁶⁷ and Binea; ⁶⁸ and Binea; ⁶⁹ and Binea; ⁷⁰ and Binea; ⁷¹ and Binea; ⁷² and Binea; ⁷³ and Binea; ⁷⁴ and Binea; ⁷⁵ and Binea; ⁷⁶ and Binea; ⁷⁷ and Binea; ⁷⁸ and Binea; ⁷⁹ and Binea; ⁸⁰ and Binea; ⁸¹ and Binea; ⁸² and Binea; ⁸³ and Binea; ⁸⁴ and Binea; ⁸⁵ and Binea; ⁸⁶ and Binea; ⁸⁷ and Binea; ⁸⁸ and Binea; ⁸⁹ and Binea; ⁹⁰ and Binea; ⁹¹ and Binea; ⁹² and Binea; ⁹³ and Binea; ⁹⁴ and Binea; ⁹⁵ and Binea; ⁹⁶ and Binea; ⁹⁷ and Binea; ⁹⁸ and Binea; ⁹⁹ and Binea; ¹⁰⁰ and Binea; ¹⁰¹ and Binea; ¹⁰² and Binea; ¹⁰³ and Binea; ¹⁰⁴ and Binea; ¹⁰⁵ and Binea; ¹⁰⁶ and Binea; ¹⁰⁷ and Binea; ¹⁰⁸ and Binea; ¹⁰⁹ and Binea; ¹¹⁰ and Binea; ¹¹¹ and Binea; ¹¹² and Binea; ¹¹³ and Binea; ¹¹⁴ and Binea; ¹¹⁵ and Binea; ¹¹⁶ and Binea; ¹¹⁷ and Binea; ¹¹⁸ and Binea; ¹¹⁹ and Binea; ¹²⁰ and Binea; ¹²¹ and Binea; ¹²² and Binea; ¹²³ and Binea; ¹²⁴ and Binea; ¹²⁵ and Binea; ¹²⁶ and Binea; ¹²⁷ and Binea; ¹²⁸ and Binea; ¹²⁹ and Binea; ¹³⁰ and Binea; ¹³¹ and Binea; ¹³² and Binea; ¹³³ and Binea; ¹³⁴ and Binea; ¹³⁵ and Binea; ¹³⁶ and Binea; ¹³⁷ and Binea; ¹³⁸ and Binea; ¹³⁹ and Binea; ¹⁴⁰ and Binea; ¹⁴¹ and Binea; ¹⁴² and Binea; ¹⁴³ and Binea; ¹⁴⁴ and Binea; ¹⁴⁵ and Binea; ¹⁴⁶ and Binea; ¹⁴⁷ and Binea; ¹⁴⁸ and Binea; ¹⁴⁹ and Binea; ¹⁵⁰ and Binea; ¹⁵¹ and Binea; ¹⁵² and Binea; ¹⁵³ and Binea; ¹⁵⁴ and Binea; ¹⁵⁵ and Binea; ¹⁵⁶ and Binea; ¹⁵⁷ and Binea; ¹⁵⁸ and Binea; ¹⁵⁹ and Binea; ¹⁶⁰ and Binea; ¹⁶¹ and Binea; ¹⁶² and Binea; ¹⁶³ and Binea; ¹⁶⁴ and Binea; ¹⁶⁵ and Binea; ¹⁶⁶ and Binea; ¹⁶⁷ and Binea; ¹⁶⁸ and Binea; ¹⁶⁹ and Binea; ¹⁷⁰ and Binea; ¹⁷¹ and Binea; ¹⁷² and Binea; ¹⁷³ and Binea; ¹⁷⁴ and Binea; ¹⁷⁵ and Binea; ¹⁷⁶ and Binea; ¹⁷⁷ and Binea; ¹⁷⁸ and Binea; ¹⁷⁹ and Binea; ¹⁸⁰ and Binea; ¹⁸¹ and Binea; ¹⁸² and Binea; ¹⁸³ and Binea; ¹⁸⁴ and Binea; ¹⁸⁵ and Binea; ¹⁸⁶ and Binea; ¹⁸⁷ and Binea; ¹⁸⁸ and Binea; ¹⁸⁹ and Binea; ¹⁹⁰ and Binea; ¹⁹¹ and Binea; ¹⁹² and Binea; ¹⁹³ and Binea; ¹⁹⁴ and Binea; ¹⁹⁵ and Binea; ¹⁹⁶ and Binea; ¹⁹⁷ and Binea; ¹⁹⁸ and Binea; ¹⁹⁹ and Binea; ²⁰⁰ and Binea; ²⁰¹ and Binea; ²⁰² and Binea; ²⁰³ and Binea; ²⁰⁴ and Binea; ²⁰⁵ and Binea; ²⁰⁶ and Binea; ²⁰⁷ and Binea; ²⁰⁸ and Binea; ²⁰⁹ and Binea; ²¹⁰ and Binea; ²¹¹ and Binea; ²¹² and Binea; ²¹³ and Binea; ²¹⁴ and Binea; ²¹⁵ and Binea; ²¹⁶ and Binea; ²¹⁷ and Binea; ²¹⁸ and Binea; ²¹⁹ and Binea; ²²⁰ and Binea; ²²¹ and Binea; ²²² and Binea; ²²³ and Binea; ²²⁴ and Binea; ²²⁵ and Binea; ²²⁶ and Binea; ²²⁷ and Binea; ²²⁸ and Binea; ²²⁹ and Binea; ²³⁰ and Binea; ²³¹ and Binea; ²³² and Binea; ²³³ and Binea; ²³⁴ and Binea; ²³⁵ and Binea; ²³⁶ and Binea; ²³⁷ and Binea; ²³⁸ and Binea; ²³⁹ and Binea; ²⁴⁰ and Binea; ²⁴¹ and Binea; ²⁴² and Binea; ²⁴³ and Binea; ²⁴⁴ and Binea; ²⁴⁵ and Binea; ²⁴⁶ and Binea; ²⁴⁷ and Binea; ²⁴⁸ and Binea; ²⁴⁹ and Binea; ²⁵⁰ and Binea; ²⁵¹ and Binea; ²⁵² and Binea; ²⁵³ and Binea; ²⁵⁴ and Binea; ²⁵⁵ and Binea; ²⁵⁶ and Binea; ²⁵⁷ and Binea; ²⁵⁸ and Binea; ²⁵⁹ and Binea; ²⁶⁰ and Binea; ²⁶¹ and Binea; ²⁶² and Binea; ²⁶³ and Binea; ²⁶⁴ and Binea; ²⁶⁵ and Binea; ²⁶⁶ and Binea; ²⁶⁷ and Binea; ²⁶⁸ and Binea; ²⁶⁹ and Binea; ²⁷⁰ and Binea; ²⁷¹ and Binea; ²⁷² and Binea; ²⁷³ and Binea; ²⁷⁴ and Binea; ²⁷⁵ and Binea; ²⁷⁶ and Binea; ²⁷⁷ and Binea; ²⁷⁸ and Binea; ²⁷⁹ and Binea; ²⁸⁰ and Binea; ²⁸¹ and Binea; ²⁸² and Binea; ²⁸³ and Binea; ²⁸⁴ and Binea; ²⁸⁵ and Binea; ²⁸⁶ and Binea; ²⁸⁷ and Binea; ²⁸⁸ and Binea; ²⁸⁹ and Binea; ²⁹⁰ and Binea; ²⁹¹ and Binea; ²⁹² and Binea; ²⁹³ and Binea; ²⁹⁴ and Binea; ²⁹⁵ and Binea; ²⁹⁶ and Binea; ²⁹⁷ and Binea; ²⁹⁸ and Binea; ²⁹⁹ and Binea; ³⁰⁰ and Binea; ³⁰¹ and Binea; ³⁰² and Binea; ³⁰³ and Binea; ³⁰⁴ and Binea; ³⁰⁵ and Binea; ³⁰⁶ and Binea; ³⁰⁷ and Binea; ³⁰⁸ and Binea; ³⁰⁹ and Binea; ³¹⁰ and Binea; ³¹¹ and Binea; ³¹² and Binea; ³¹³ and Binea; ³¹⁴ and Binea; ³¹⁵ and Binea; ³¹⁶ and Binea; ³¹⁷ and Binea; ³¹⁸ and Binea; ³¹⁹ and Binea; ³²⁰ and Binea; ³²¹ and Binea; ³²² and Binea; ³²³ and Binea; ³²⁴ and Binea; ³²⁵ and Binea; ³²⁶ and Binea; ³²⁷ and Binea; ³²⁸ and Binea; ³²⁹ and Binea; ³³⁰ and Binea; ³³¹ and Binea; ³³² and Binea; ³³³ and Binea; ³³⁴ and Binea; ³³⁵ and Binea; ³³⁶ and Binea; ³³⁷ and Binea; ³³⁸ and Binea; ³³⁹ and Binea; ³⁴⁰ and Binea; ³⁴¹ and Binea; ³⁴² and Binea; ³⁴³ and Binea; ³⁴⁴ and Binea; ³⁴⁵ and Binea; ³⁴⁶ and Binea; ³⁴⁷ and Binea; ³⁴⁸ and Binea; ³⁴⁹ and Binea; ³⁵⁰ and Binea; ³⁵¹ and Binea; ³⁵² and Binea; ³⁵³ and Binea; ³⁵⁴ and Binea; ³⁵⁵ and Binea; ³⁵⁶ and Binea; ³⁵⁷ and Binea; ³⁵⁸ and Binea; ³⁵⁹ and Binea; ³⁶⁰ and Binea; ³⁶¹ and Binea; ³⁶² and Binea; ³⁶³ and Binea; ³⁶⁴ and Binea; ³⁶⁵ and Binea; ³⁶⁶ and Binea; ³⁶⁷ and Binea; ³⁶⁸ and Binea; ³⁶⁹ and Binea; ³⁷⁰ and Binea; ³⁷¹ and Binea; ³⁷² and Binea; ³⁷³ and Binea; ³⁷⁴ and Binea; ³⁷⁵ and Binea; ³⁷⁶ and Binea; ³⁷⁷ and Binea; ³⁷⁸ and Binea; ³⁷⁹ and Binea; ³⁸⁰ and Binea; ³⁸¹ and Binea; ³⁸² and Binea; ³⁸³ and Binea; ³⁸⁴ and Binea; ³⁸⁵ and Binea; ³⁸⁶ and Binea; ³⁸⁷ and Binea; ³⁸⁸ and Binea; ³⁸⁹ and Binea; ³⁹⁰ and Binea; ³⁹¹ and Binea; ³⁹² and Binea; ³⁹³ and Binea; ³⁹⁴ and Binea; ³⁹⁵ and Binea; ³⁹⁶ and Binea; ³⁹⁷ and Binea; ³⁹⁸ and Binea; ³⁹⁹ and Binea; ⁴⁰⁰ and Binea; ⁴⁰¹ and Binea; ⁴⁰² and Binea; ⁴⁰³ and Binea; ⁴⁰⁴ and Binea; ⁴⁰⁵ and Binea; ⁴⁰⁶ and Binea; ⁴⁰⁷ and Binea; ⁴⁰⁸ and Binea; ⁴⁰⁹ and Binea; ⁴¹⁰ and Binea; ⁴¹¹ and Binea; ⁴¹² and Binea; ⁴¹³ and Binea; ⁴¹⁴ and Binea; ⁴¹⁵ and Binea; ⁴¹⁶ and Binea; ⁴¹⁷ and Binea; ⁴¹⁸ and Binea; ⁴¹⁹ and Binea; ⁴²⁰ and Binea; ⁴²¹ and Binea; ⁴²² and Binea; ⁴²³ and Binea; ⁴²⁴ and Binea; ⁴²⁵ and Binea; ⁴²⁶ and Binea; ⁴²⁷ and Binea; ⁴²⁸ and Binea; ⁴²⁹ and Binea; ⁴³⁰ and Binea; ⁴³¹ and Binea; ⁴³² and Binea; ⁴³³ and Binea; ⁴³⁴ and Binea; ⁴³⁵ and Binea; ⁴³⁶ and Binea; ⁴³⁷ and Binea; ⁴³⁸ and Binea; ⁴³⁹ and Binea; ⁴⁴⁰ and Binea; ⁴⁴¹ and Binea; ⁴⁴² and Binea; ⁴⁴³ and Binea; ⁴⁴⁴ and Binea; ⁴⁴⁵ and Binea; ⁴⁴⁶ and Binea; ⁴⁴⁷ and Binea; ⁴⁴⁸ and Binea; ⁴⁴⁹ and Binea; ⁴⁵⁰ and Binea; ⁴⁵¹ and Binea; ⁴⁵² and Binea; ⁴⁵³ and Binea; ⁴⁵⁴ and Binea; ⁴⁵⁵ and Binea; ⁴⁵⁶ and Binea; ⁴⁵⁷ and Binea; ⁴⁵⁸ and Binea; ⁴⁵⁹ and Binea; ⁴⁶⁰ and Binea; ⁴⁶¹ and Binea; ⁴⁶² and Binea; ⁴⁶³ and Binea; ⁴⁶⁴ and Binea; ⁴⁶⁵ and Binea; ⁴⁶⁶ and Binea; ⁴⁶⁷ and Binea; ⁴⁶⁸ and Binea; ⁴⁶⁹ and Binea; ⁴⁷⁰ and Binea; ⁴⁷¹ and Binea; ⁴⁷² and Binea; ⁴⁷³ and Binea; ⁴⁷⁴ and Binea; ⁴⁷⁵ and Binea; ⁴⁷⁶ and Binea; ⁴⁷⁷ and Binea; ⁴⁷⁸ and Binea; ⁴⁷⁹ and Binea; ⁴⁸⁰ and Binea; ⁴⁸¹ and Binea; ⁴⁸² and Binea; ⁴⁸³ and Binea; ⁴⁸⁴ and Binea; ⁴⁸⁵ and Binea; ⁴⁸⁶ and Binea; ⁴⁸⁷ and Binea; ⁴⁸⁸ and Binea; ⁴⁸⁹ and Binea; ⁴⁹⁰ and Binea; ⁴⁹¹ and Binea; ⁴⁹² and Binea; ⁴⁹³ and Binea; ⁴⁹⁴ and Binea; ⁴⁹⁵ and Binea; ⁴⁹⁶ and Binea; ⁴⁹⁷ and Binea; ⁴⁹⁸ and Binea; ⁴⁹⁹ and Binea; ⁵⁰⁰ and Binea; ⁵⁰¹ and Binea; ⁵⁰² and Binea; ⁵⁰³ and Binea; ⁵⁰⁴ and Binea; ⁵⁰⁵ and Binea; ⁵⁰⁶ and Binea; ⁵⁰⁷ and Binea; ⁵⁰⁸ and Binea; ⁵⁰⁹ and Binea; ⁵¹⁰ and Binea; ⁵¹¹ and Binea; ⁵¹² and Binea; ⁵¹³ and Binea; ⁵¹⁴ and Binea; ⁵¹⁵ and Binea; ⁵¹⁶ and Binea; ⁵¹⁷ and Binea; ⁵¹⁸ and Binea; ⁵¹⁹ and Binea; ⁵²⁰ and Binea; ⁵²¹ and Binea; ⁵²² and Binea; ⁵²³ and Binea; ⁵²⁴ and Binea; ⁵²⁵ and Binea; ⁵²⁶ and Binea; ⁵²⁷ and Binea; ⁵²⁸ and Binea; ⁵²⁹ and Binea; ⁵³⁰ and Binea; ⁵³¹ and Binea; ⁵³² and Binea; ⁵³³ and Binea; ⁵³⁴ and Binea; ⁵³⁵ and Binea; ⁵³⁶ and Binea; ⁵³⁷ and Binea; ⁵³⁸ and Binea; ⁵³⁹ and Binea; ⁵⁴⁰ and Binea; ⁵⁴¹ and Binea; ⁵⁴² and Binea; ⁵⁴³ and Binea; ⁵⁴⁴ and Binea; ⁵⁴⁵ and Binea; ⁵⁴⁶ and Binea; ⁵⁴⁷ and Binea; ⁵⁴⁸ and Binea; ⁵⁴⁹ and Binea; ⁵⁵⁰ and Binea; ⁵⁵¹ and Binea; ⁵⁵² and Binea; ⁵⁵³ and Binea; ⁵⁵⁴ and Binea; ⁵⁵⁵ and Binea; ⁵⁵⁶ and Binea; ⁵⁵⁷ and Binea; ⁵⁵⁸ and Binea; ⁵⁵⁹ and Binea; ⁵⁶⁰ and Binea; ⁵⁶¹ and Binea; ⁵⁶² and Binea; ⁵⁶³ and Binea; ⁵⁶⁴ and Binea; ⁵⁶⁵ and Binea; ⁵⁶⁶ and Binea; ⁵⁶⁷ and Binea; ⁵⁶⁸ and Binea; ⁵⁶⁹ and Binea; ⁵⁷⁰ and Binea; ⁵⁷¹ and Binea; ⁵⁷² and Binea; ⁵⁷³ and Binea; ⁵⁷⁴ and Binea; ⁵⁷⁵ and Binea; ⁵⁷⁶ and Binea; ⁵⁷⁷ and Binea; ⁵⁷⁸ and Binea; ⁵⁷⁹ and Binea; ⁵⁸⁰ and Binea; ⁵⁸¹ and Binea; ⁵⁸² and Binea; ⁵⁸³ and Binea; ⁵⁸⁴ and Binea; ⁵⁸⁵ and Binea; ⁵⁸⁶ and Binea; ⁵⁸⁷ and Binea; ⁵⁸⁸ and Binea; ⁵⁸⁹ and Binea; ⁵⁹⁰ and Binea; ⁵⁹¹ and Binea; ⁵⁹² and Binea; ⁵⁹³ and Binea; ⁵⁹⁴ and Binea; ⁵⁹⁵ and Binea; ⁵⁹⁶ and Binea; ⁵⁹⁷ and Binea; ⁵⁹⁸ and Binea; ⁵⁹⁹ and Binea; ⁶⁰⁰ and Binea; ⁶⁰¹ and Binea; ⁶⁰² and Binea; ⁶⁰³ and Binea; ⁶⁰⁴ and Binea; ⁶⁰⁵ and Binea; ⁶⁰⁶ and Binea; ⁶⁰⁷ and Binea; ⁶⁰⁸ and Binea; ⁶⁰⁹ and Binea; ⁶¹⁰ and Binea; ⁶¹¹ and Binea; ⁶¹² and Binea; ⁶¹³ and Binea; ⁶¹⁴ and Binea; ⁶¹⁵ and Binea; ⁶¹⁶ and Binea; ⁶¹⁷ and Binea; ⁶¹⁸ and Binea; ⁶¹⁹ and Binea; ⁶²⁰ and Binea; ⁶²¹ and Binea; ⁶²² and Binea; ⁶²³ and Binea; ⁶²⁴ and Binea; ⁶²⁵ and Binea; ⁶²⁶ and Binea; ⁶²⁷ and Binea; ⁶²⁸ and Binea; ⁶²⁹ and Binea; ⁶³⁰ and Binea; ⁶³¹ and Binea; ⁶³² and Binea; ⁶³³ and Binea; ⁶³⁴ and Binea; ⁶³⁵ and Binea; ⁶³⁶ and Binea; ⁶³⁷ and Binea; ⁶³⁸ and Binea; ⁶³⁹ and Binea; ⁶⁴⁰ and Binea; ⁶⁴¹ and Binea; ⁶⁴² and Binea; ⁶⁴³ and Binea; ⁶⁴⁴ and Binea; ⁶⁴⁵ and Binea; ⁶⁴⁶ and Binea; ⁶⁴⁷ and Binea; ⁶⁴⁸ and Binea; ⁶⁴⁹ and Binea; ⁶⁵⁰ and Binea; ⁶⁵¹ and Binea; ⁶⁵² and Binea; ⁶⁵³ and Binea; ⁶⁵⁴ and Binea; ⁶⁵⁵ and Binea; ⁶⁵⁶ and Binea; ⁶⁵⁷ and Binea; ⁶⁵⁸ and Binea; ⁶⁵⁹ and Binea; ⁶⁶⁰ and Binea; ⁶⁶¹ and Binea; ⁶⁶² and Binea; ⁶⁶³ and Binea; ⁶⁶⁴ and Binea; ⁶⁶⁵ and Binea; ⁶⁶⁶ and Binea; ⁶⁶⁷ and Binea; ⁶⁶⁸ and Binea; ⁶⁶⁹ and Binea; ⁶⁷⁰ and Binea; ⁶⁷¹ and Binea; ⁶⁷² and Binea; ⁶⁷³ and Binea; ⁶⁷⁴ and Binea; ⁶⁷⁵ and Binea; ⁶⁷⁶ and Binea; ⁶⁷⁷ and Binea; ⁶⁷⁸ and Binea; ⁶⁷⁹ and Binea; ⁶⁸⁰ and Binea; ⁶⁸¹ and Binea; ⁶⁸² and Binea; ⁶⁸³ and Binea; ⁶⁸⁴ and Binea; ⁶⁸⁵ and Binea; ⁶⁸⁶ and Binea; ⁶⁸⁷ and Binea; ⁶⁸⁸ and Binea; ⁶⁸⁹ and Binea; ⁶⁹⁰ and Binea; ⁶⁹¹ and Binea; ⁶⁹² and Binea; ⁶⁹³ and Binea; ⁶⁹⁴ and Binea; ⁶⁹⁵ and Binea; ⁶⁹⁶ and Binea; ⁶⁹⁷ and Binea; ⁶⁹⁸ and Binea; ⁶⁹⁹ and Binea; ⁷⁰⁰ and Binea; ⁷⁰¹ and Binea; ⁷⁰² and Binea; ⁷⁰³ and Binea; ⁷⁰⁴ and Binea; ⁷⁰⁵ and Binea; ⁷⁰⁶ and Binea; ⁷⁰⁷ and Binea; ⁷⁰⁸ and Binea; ⁷⁰⁹ and Binea; ⁷¹⁰ and Binea; ⁷¹¹ and Binea; ⁷¹² and Binea; ⁷¹³ and Binea; ⁷¹⁴ and Binea; ⁷¹⁵ and Binea; ⁷¹⁶ and Binea; ⁷¹⁷ and Binea; ⁷¹⁸ and Binea; ⁷¹⁹ and Binea; ⁷²⁰ and Binea; ⁷²¹ and Binea; ⁷²² and Binea; ⁷²³ and Binea; ⁷²⁴ and Binea; ⁷²⁵ and Binea; ⁷²⁶ and Binea; ⁷²⁷ and Binea; ⁷²⁸ and Binea; ⁷²⁹ and Binea; ⁷³⁰ and Binea; ⁷³¹ and Binea; ⁷³² and Binea; ⁷³³ and Binea; ⁷³⁴ and Binea; ⁷³⁵ and Binea; ⁷³⁶ and Binea; ⁷³⁷ and Binea; ⁷³⁸ and Binea; ⁷³⁹ and Binea; ⁷⁴⁰ and Binea; ⁷⁴¹ and Binea; ⁷⁴² and Binea; ⁷⁴³ and Binea; ⁷⁴⁴ and Binea; ⁷⁴⁵ and Binea; ⁷⁴⁶ and Binea; ⁷⁴⁷ and Binea; ⁷⁴⁸ and Binea; ⁷⁴⁹ and Binea; ⁷⁵⁰ and Binea; ⁷⁵¹ and Binea; ⁷⁵² and Binea; ⁷⁵³ and Binea; ⁷⁵⁴ and Binea; ⁷⁵⁵ and Binea; ⁷⁵⁶ and Binea; ⁷⁵⁷ and Binea; ⁷⁵⁸ and Binea; ⁷⁵⁹ and Binea; ⁷⁶⁰ and Binea; ⁷⁶¹ and Binea; ⁷⁶² and Binea; ⁷⁶³ and Binea; ⁷⁶⁴ and Binea; ⁷⁶⁵ and Binea; ⁷⁶⁶ and Binea; ⁷⁶⁷ and Binea; ⁷⁶⁸ and Binea; ⁷⁶⁹ and Binea; ⁷⁷⁰ and Binea; ⁷⁷¹ and Binea; ⁷⁷² and Binea; ⁷⁷³ and Binea; ⁷⁷⁴ and Binea; ⁷⁷⁵ and Binea; ⁷⁷⁶ and Binea; ⁷⁷⁷ and Binea; ⁷⁷⁸ and Binea; ⁷⁷⁹ and Binea; ⁷⁸⁰ and Binea; ⁷⁸¹ and Binea; ⁷⁸² and Binea; ⁷⁸³ and Binea; ⁷⁸⁴ and Binea; ⁷⁸⁵ and Binea; ⁷⁸⁶ and Binea; ⁷⁸⁷ and Binea; ⁷⁸⁸ and Binea; ⁷⁸⁹ and Binea; ⁷⁹⁰ and Binea; ⁷⁹¹ and Binea; ⁷⁹² and Binea; ⁷⁹³ and Binea; ⁷⁹⁴ and Binea; ⁷⁹⁵ and Binea; ⁷⁹⁶ and Binea; ⁷⁹⁷ and Binea; ⁷⁹⁸ and Binea; ⁷⁹⁹ and Binea; ⁸⁰⁰ and Binea; ⁸⁰¹ and Binea; ⁸⁰² and Binea; ⁸⁰³ and Binea; ⁸⁰⁴ and Binea; ⁸⁰⁵ and Binea; ⁸⁰⁶ and Binea; ⁸⁰⁷ and Binea; ⁸⁰⁸ and Binea; ⁸⁰⁹ and Binea; ⁸¹⁰ and Binea; ⁸¹¹ and Binea; ⁸¹² and Binea; ⁸¹³ and Binea; ⁸¹⁴ and Binea; ⁸¹⁵ and Binea; ⁸¹⁶ and Binea; ⁸¹⁷ and Binea; ⁸¹⁸ and Binea; ⁸¹⁹ and Binea; ⁸²⁰ and Binea; ⁸²¹ and Binea; ⁸²² and Binea; ⁸²³ and Binea; ⁸²⁴ and Binea; ⁸²⁵ and Binea; ⁸²⁶ and Binea; ⁸²⁷ and Binea; ⁸²⁸ and Binea; ⁸²⁹ and Binea; ⁸³⁰ and Binea; ⁸³¹ and Binea; ⁸³² and Binea; ⁸³³ and Binea; ⁸³⁴ and Binea; ⁸³⁵ and Binea; ⁸³⁶ and Binea; ⁸³⁷ and Binea; ⁸³⁸ and Binea; ⁸³⁹ and Binea; ⁸⁴⁰ and Binea; ⁸⁴¹ and Binea; ⁸⁴² and Binea; ⁸⁴³ and Binea; ⁸⁴⁴ and Binea; ⁸⁴⁵ and Binea; ⁸⁴⁶ and Binea; ⁸⁴⁷ and Binea; ⁸⁴⁸ and Binea; ⁸⁴⁹ and Binea; ⁸⁵⁰ and Binea; ⁸⁵¹ and Binea; ⁸⁵² and Binea; ⁸⁵³ and Binea; ⁸⁵⁴ and Binea; ⁸⁵⁵ and Binea; ⁸⁵⁶ and Binea; ⁸⁵⁷ and Binea; ⁸⁵⁸ and Binea; ⁸⁵⁹ and Binea; ⁸⁶⁰ and Binea; ⁸⁶¹ and Binea; ⁸⁶

his son: ³⁸ and Azel had six sons, whose names are ^{these:} Azrikam, Bocheru, and Ishmael, and Sheariah, and Obadiah, and Hanan. All these were the sons of Azel. ³⁹ And the sons of Eshek his ^{brother:} Ulam his firstborn, ^{Jeush the second,} and Eliphelet the third. ⁴⁰ And the sons of Ulam were mighty men of valour, archers, and had many sons, and sons' sons, an hundred and fifty. All these ^{were} of the sons of Benjamin.

¹ So all Israel were reckoned by genealogies; and, behold, they ^{were} written in the book of the kings of Israel: and ^{Judah} ^{was} carried away captive to Babylon for their transgression.

² Now the first inhabitants that dwelt in their possessions in their cities were, the Israelites, the priests, the Levites, and ^{the} ^{Nethinims.} ³ And in Jerusalem dwelt of the children of Judah,

and of the children of Benjamin, and of the children of Ephraim, and Manasseh; ⁴ Uthai the son of Ammihud, the son of Omri, the son of Imri, the son of Bani, of the children of ^{Perez} ^{Pharez} the son of Judah. ⁵ And of the Shilonites; Asaiah the firstborn, and his sons. ⁶ And of the sons of Zerah; Jeuel, and their brethren, six hundred and ninety. ⁷ And of the sons of Benjamin; Sallu the son of Meshullam, the son of Hodaviah, the son of ^{Hasseenuah;} ^{Hasenuah;}

⁸ and Ibneiah the son of Jeroham, and Elah the son of Uzzi, the son of Michri, and Meshullam the son of ^{Shephathiah,} ^{Shephathiah,} the son of Reuel, the son of Ibnijah; ⁹ and their brethren, according to their generations, ^m nine hundred and fifty and six. All these men

^a Cp. 2 Chr. 35. 4, 5.

^b For ver. 10-13, see Neh. 11. 10-14.

^c Cp. Jer. 20. 1 Mac. 2. 4 & Acts 4. 1

^d ch. 5. 25, 26.

^e For ver. 2-22, see Neh. 11. 3-22.

^f For ver. 14-17, see Neh. 11. 15-19.

^g Ezra 2. 70. Neh. 7. 73.

^h Ezra 2. 43, 58 & 7. 7 & 8. 17, 30. Neh. 9. 22 & 7. 60, 73 & 10. 28 & 11. 3, 21. Cp. Josh. 9. 27.

ⁱ Cp. ch. 2. 5, 6.

^j Ezek. 46. 1, 2.

^k Cp. ch. 28. 1.

^l ch. 12. 6. Num. 26. 58. 2 Chr. 20. 19.

^m Cp. Neh. 11. 8.

were ^{heads of fathers' houses} ^{by} chief of the fathers in the house of their fathers.

¹⁰ And of the priests; Jedaiah, and Jehoiarib, and ^{Jachin;} ^{Jachin;} and

¹¹ Azariah the son of Hilkiah, the son of Meshullam, the son of Zadok, the son of Meraioth, the son of Ahitub, ^{the ruler of} the house of God; ¹² and Adaiah the son of Jeroham, the son of Pashhur, the son of Malchijah, and ^{Pashur,} ^{Maasai} ^{Maasai} the son of Adiel, the son of Jahzerah, the son of Meshullam, the son of Meshillemith, the son of Immer; ¹³ and their brethren, ^{heads of} ^{their fathers'} ^{houses,} ^{fathers,} a thousand and seven hundred and threescore; ¹⁴ very able men for the work of the service of the house of God.

¹⁵ And of the Levites; Shemaiah the son of Hasshub, the son of Azrikam, the son of Hashabiah, of the sons of Merari; ¹⁶ and Bakbakkar, Heresh, and Galal, and Mattaniah the son of ^{Mica,} ^{Micah,} the son of ² Zichri, the son of Asaph; ¹⁷ and ³ Obadiah the son of ⁴ Shemaiah, the son of Galal, the son of Jeduthun, and Berechiah the son of Asa, the son of Elkanah, that dwelt in the villages of the Netophathites.

¹⁸ And the ^{porters;} ^{porters were,} Shallum, and Akkub, and Talmon, and Ahiman, and their brethren: Shallum was the chief; ¹⁹ who hitherto waited in ^{the} king's gate eastward: they were ^{the} porters ^{for the camp} ^{in the companies} of the children of Levi. ²⁰ And Shallum the son of Kore, the son of ² Ebi-asaph, the son of Korah, and his brethren, of ^{his father's house,} ^{the} ^{house of his father,} the Korahites, were over the work of the service, keepers of the ²¹ gates of the ² tabernacle: and their ^{fathers had been} ^{fathers, being} over the camp host

R.V. ¹ In Neh. 11. 11, ^{Seraiah.} ² Heb. thresholds.

³ In Neh. 11. 17, ^{Zabdi.}

⁴ In Neh. 11. 17, ^{Abda.}

⁵ In Neh. 11. 17, ^{Shamsere.}

A.V. ⁶ Neh. 11. 11, ^{Seraiah.}

⁷ Heb. mighty men of valour.

⁸ Heb. thresholds.

of the LORD, ^{entry: 20 and} ^{entry.} ^{And} ^{were} keepers of the ^{entry.} ^{And} ^{Phinehas} the son of Eleazar was the ruler over them in time past, ²¹ ^{And} ^{'Zechariah} the son of Meshelemiah was porter of the door of the ^{tent} tabernacle of the meeting. ²² All these which were chosen to be porters in the ¹ gates were two hundred and twelve. These were reckoned by their genealogy in their villages, whom ^{'David} and Samuel ^{'the seer} did ordain in their ²¹ ^{'set} office. ²³ So they and their children had the oversight of the gates of the house of the LORD, ^{even} ^{n amely,} the house of the ^{'tabernacle,} by wards. ²⁴ ^{'On} the four ^{sides} ^{quarters} were the porters, toward the east, west, north, and south. ²⁵ And their brethren, ^{which were} ^{'in} their villages, were to come ^{'in} ^{every} ^{after} seven days from time to time to be with them: ²⁶ ^{For} ^{for} these Levites, ^{who were} ^{Levites,} were in ^{'set} office, and were over ^{'the} ^{'chambers} and over the ^{'treasuries} of the house of God. ²⁷ And they lodged round about the house of God, because ^{'the} charge ^{thereof} was upon them, and ^{to them pertained} the opening thereof every morning by morning. ²⁸ And certain of them had the charge of the ^{vessels of service;} for by tale were they brought ministering vessels, that they should bring them in and ^{by tale} were they taken out. ²⁹ Some of them also were appointed over the furniture, and over all the ^{vessels} of the sanctuary, and over ^{'the} fine flour, and the wine, and the oil, and the frankincense, and the spices. ³⁰ And some of the sons of the priests ^{'prepared} made the ^{confection} of the spices. ³¹ And ^{Mattithiah,} one of the Levites,

a ver. 19.
b Op. Num.
25. 11-12.
c See ver. 19.
d ch. 28. 29.

6 ch. 23. 2.
f See Lev.
24. 5-8.

9 ch. 6. 31
 & 25. 1.

k Cp. ch. 28.
 1, 2
 i See 1 Sam.
 9. 9.
 j Ps. 134. 1.
 k 2 Chr. 31.
 15, 18
 (& mg. for mg.)

1 For ver.
35-38, see ch.
8. 29-32.

no ver. 16.
no Cp. 2 Kin.
11. 5.

o Cp. 1 Kin.
a. 5, 8.
p For ver.
39—44, see ch.
a. 33—38.

g See Num.
1. 53.
r Cp. 2 Sam.
4. 4
& 9. 6, 10.

^g ch. 8. 25.
^h Cp. ch. 8.
26.

u Cp. ch. 8.
87.
v ch. 23. 29.
Lev. 6. 20, 21.

w See Ex.
80, 23-25.

who was the firstborn of "Shal-
lum "the Korahite, had the ^{1st} set
office over ^athe things that were
baked ^{made} ^{**}in the pans. ³² And ^{some} of
their brethren, of the sons of
the Kohathites, were ^{over} the
¹¹shewbread, to prepare it every
sabbath. ³³ And these are ^{the}
singers, ^{heads of fathers' houses} of the Le-
vites, ^{chief of the fathers} who ^{dwelt} in the cham-
bers ^{and} ^{remaining} were free ^{from other service}.
for ¹¹they were employed in ^{their}
work ^{that} ¹day and night. ³⁴ These
were heads of fathers' ^{houses} of the
^{chief fathers} Levites,
Levites were chief ^{throughout} their
generations, chief men: ^{these dwelt at}
generations;
Jerusalem.

35 ¹ And in Gibeon ^{there} dwelt the father of Gibeon, ^{Jethiel} whose wife's name was ^{Maachab}: 36 and his firstborn son Abdon, ^{and then} Zur, and Kish, and Baal, and Ner, and ^{Nadab}: 37 and Gedor, and ^{Nadab} Ahio, and Zechariah, and Mikloth. 38 And Mikloth begat Shimeam. And they also dwelt with their brethren ⁱⁿ at Jerusalem, over against their brethren. 39 ^p And Ner begat Kish; and Kish begat Saul; and Saul begat Jonathan, and Malchi-shua, and Abinadab, and ^{Eshbaal}: 40 And the son of Jonathan was ^{Merib-baal}: ^{Merib-baal}: and ^{Merib-baal} begat Micah. 41 And the sons of ^{Micah}: Micah were, Pithon, and Melech, and Tahrea, ^{and Ahaz}. 42 And Ahaz begat ^{Jarah}; and Jarah begat Ale-meth, and Azmaveth, and Zimri; and Zimri begat ^{Moza}: 43 and Moza begat Binea; and ^{Rephaiah} his son, Eleasah his son, Azel his son. 44 And Azel had six sons, whose names are ^{these}: Azrikam, Bocheru, and Ishmael, and She-ariah, and Obadiah, and Hanan: these were the sons of Azel.

R.V. ¹ Heb. thresholds.

² Or, trust

³ Heb. *Tent*.

⁴ Heb. *Towards the four winds.*

A.V. • Heb. *founded*.

† Or, trust.

Or, on flat plates, or, slices.

§ Heb. bring them in by tale, and carry

Men out by tale.
 ¶ Heb. upon them.

1 Or, vessels.

•• Or, on flat plates, or, slices.

†† Heb. bread of ordering.

¹ "Now the Philistines fought against Israel; and the men of Israel fled from before the Philistines, and fell down ¹ slain in mount Gilboa. ² And the Philistines followed hard after Saul, and after his sons; and the Philistines slew Jonathan, and ² Abinadab, and Malchi-shua, the sons of Saul. ³ And the battle went sore against Saul, and the archers overtook him; and he was distressed by reason of the archers. ⁴ Then said Saul unto his armourbearer, Draw thy sword, and thrust me through therewith; lest these uncircumcised come and ³ abuse me. But his armourbearer would not; for he was sore afraid. Therefore Saul took his sword, and fell upon it. ⁵ And when his armourbearer saw that Saul was dead, he likewise fell upon his sword, and died. ⁶ So Saul died, and his three sons; and all his house died together. ⁷ And when all the men of Israel that were in the valley saw that they fled, and that Saul and his sons were dead, then they forsook their cities, and fled; and the Philistines came and dwelt in them.

⁸ And it came to pass on the morrow, when the Philistines came to strip the slain, that they found Saul and his sons fallen in mount Gilboa. ⁹ And when they had stripped him, and they took his head, and his armour, and sent into the land of the Philistines round about, to carry the tidings unto their idols, and to the people. ¹⁰ And they put his armour in the house of their gods, and fastened his head in the house of Dagon. ¹¹ And when all Jabesh-gilead heard all that

^a For ver. 1-12, see 1 Sam. 31. 1-12.

^b 1 Sam. 13. 13, 14 & 15. 23.

^c 1 Sam. 28. 7.

^d Cp. 1 Sam. 28. 6.

^e ch. 12. 22. 1 Sam. 15. 32. 2 Sam. 8. 9, 10.

^f For ver. 1-9, see 2 Sam. 2. 1-3 & 6-10.

^g Ezek. 34. 22.

^h ver. 10. ch. 12. 22. 1 Sam. 16. 1, 3, 12, 13.

ⁱ See Josh. 15. 8. ^j Judg. 1. 21.

^k 2 Sam. 8. 16.

the Philistines had done to Saul, ¹² all the valiant men arose. They arose, all the valiant men, and took away the body of Saul, and the bodies of his sons, and brought them to Jabesh, and buried their bones under the oak in Jabesh, and fasted seven days. ¹³ So Saul died ¹⁴ for his trespass which he committed against the LORD, because of even against the word of the LORD, which he kept not; and also for that he asked counsel of one that had a familiar spirit, to inquire thereof. ¹⁴ and ^a inquired not of the LORD: therefore he slew him, and turned the kingdom unto David the son of Jesse.

¹ Then all Israel gathered themselves to David unto Hebron, saying, Behold, we are thy bone and thy flesh. ² In times moreover ¹ in time past, even when Saul was king, thou wast he that leddest out and broughtest in Israel: and the LORD thy God said unto thee, Thou shalt feed my people Israel, and thou shalt be prince over my people Israel. ³ So all the elders of Israel came. Therefore came all the elders of Israel to the king to Hebron; and David made a covenant with them in Hebron before the LORD; and they anointed David king over Israel, according to the word of the LORD by the hand of Samuel. ⁴ And David and all Israel went to Jerusalem (the same is Jebus); and the Jebusites, which is Jebus; where Jebusites were, the inhabitants of the land, were there. ⁵ And the inhabitants of Jebus said to David, Thou shalt not come in hither. Nevertheless David took the strong hold of Zion; the same is the city of David. ⁶ And David said, Whosoever smiteth the Jebusites first shall be chief and captain. ⁷ And So Joab the son of Zeruiah went up first, and was

R.V. ¹ Or, wounded

A.V. ² Or, wounded.

³ Heb. transgressed.

⁴ Heb. head.

⁵ In 1 Sam. 14. 49, Ishvi.

⁶ Or, Ishvi.

⁷ Heb. Isai.

⁸ Or, make a mock of me

⁹ Heb. shooters with bows.

¹⁰ Heb. both yesterday and the third day.

¹¹ Or, treachery

¹² Heb. found him.

¹³ Or, rule.

¹⁴ Or, in

¹⁵ Or, leader

¹⁶ Or, mock me.

¹⁷ Heb. by the hand of.

28 Also the mighty ^{valiant} men of the armies; ^aAsahel the brother of Joab, Elhanan the son of Dodo of Beth-lehem; 27 ¹Shammoth the ¹Harorite, Helez the ¹Pelonite; 28 Ira the son of Ikkeah the Tekoite, Abieser the Anathothite; 29 ³Sibbecai the Hushathite, ⁴Itai the Ahohite; 30 Maharai the Netophathite, ⁵Heled the son of Baanah the Netophathite, the son of Ribai of Gibeah, that pertained to the children of Benjamin, Benaiah the Pirathonite; 32 ⁶Hurai of the brooks of Gaash, ⁷Abiel the Arbathite; 33 Azmaveth the Baharumite, Eliahba the Shaalbonite; 34 the sons of ⁸Hashem the Gizonite, Jonathan the son of Shageh the Hararite; 35 Ahiam the son of Hararite, ⁹Sacar the Hararite, ¹⁰Eliphal the son of ¹¹Uri; 36 Hephher the Mecherathite, Ahijah the Pelonite; 37 ¹²Hezro the Carmelite, ¹³Nararai the son of Esbaj; 38 Joel the brother of Nathan, Mibhar ¹⁴the son of Hagri; 39 Zelek the Ammonite, Naharai the Berothite, the armourbearer of Joab the son of Zeruijah; 40 Ira the Ithrite, Gareb the Ithrite; 41 Uriah the Hittite, ¹⁵Zabad the son of Ahial; 42 Adina the son of Shizha the Reubenite, a ¹⁶chief captain of the Reubenites, and thirty with him; 43 Hanan the son of Maasch, and Joshaphat the Mithnite; 44 Uzziash the Ashterathite, Shama and Jehiel the sons of Hothan the Aroerite; 45 Jedaiel the ¹⁷son of Shimri, and Joha his brother, the Tizite; 46 Eliel the Mahavite, and Jeribai, and Joshaviah, the sons of Elnaam, and Ithmah the Moabite,

47 Eliel, and Obed, and Jaasiel the Mesobalite. ¹⁸Now these are they that came to David to Ziklag, ¹⁹while he yet kept himself close because of Saul the son of Kish: and they were among the mighty men, his helpers in war. ²⁰They were armed with bows, and could use both the right hand ²¹and the left in slinging stones and in shooting arrows from the bow; they were of Saul's brethren of Benjamin. ²²The chief was Ahiezer, then Joash, the sons of ²³Shemaah the Gibeathite; and Jeziel, and Pelet, the sons of Azmaveth; and Beraah, and Jehu the ²⁴Anathothite; ²⁵and Ishmahah ²⁶the Gibeonite, a mighty man among the thirty, and over the thirty; and Jeremiah, and Jahaziel, and Johanan, and Josabab the Gederathite; ²⁷Eluzai, and Jerimoth, and Bealiah, and Shemariah, and Shephatiah the Haruphite; ²⁸Elkanah, and Ishiah, Haruphite, and Jesiah, ²⁹Azarel, and Joezer, and Jashobeam, ³⁰the Korhites; ³¹and Joelah, and Zebadiah, the sons of Jeroham of Gedor. ³²And of the Gadites there separated themselves unto David ³³into the wilderness, mighty men of valour, ³⁴trained for war, that could handle shield and spear; whose faces were like the faces of lions, and they were ³⁵as swift as the roes upon the mountains; ³⁶Ezer the ³⁷chief, Obadiah the second, Eliab the ³⁸third, Mishmannah the fourth, Jeremiah the ³⁹fifth; ⁴⁰Attai the sixth, Elie the seventh; ⁴¹Johanan the eighth, Elzabab the ninth; ⁴²Jeremiah

R.V. ¹ In 2 Sam. 23. 26, Shammah the Harodite. ² In 2 Sam. 23. 28, Zaimon. ³ In 2 Sam. 23. 32, Jaashen. ⁴ In 2 Sam. 23. 33, Sharar. ⁵ Heb. being yet shut up. ⁶ Or, Shammah. ⁷ Or, Harodite. ⁸ Or, Hiddai. ⁹ Or, Abi-albon. ¹⁰ Or, Paarat the Arbite. ¹¹ Heb. being yet shut up. ¹² Heb. being yet shut up. ¹³ Heb. being yet shut up. ¹⁴ Heb. being yet shut up. ¹⁵ Heb. being yet shut up. ¹⁶ Heb. being yet shut up. ¹⁷ Heb. being yet shut up. ¹⁸ Heb. being yet shut up. ¹⁹ Heb. being yet shut up. ²⁰ Heb. being yet shut up. ²¹ Heb. being yet shut up. ²² Heb. being yet shut up. ²³ Heb. being yet shut up. ²⁴ Heb. being yet shut up. ²⁵ Heb. being yet shut up. ²⁶ Heb. being yet shut up. ²⁷ Heb. being yet shut up. ²⁸ Heb. being yet shut up. ²⁹ Heb. being yet shut up. ³⁰ Heb. being yet shut up. ³¹ Heb. being yet shut up. ³² Heb. being yet shut up. ³³ Heb. being yet shut up. ³⁴ Heb. being yet shut up. ³⁵ Heb. being yet shut up. ³⁶ Heb. being yet shut up. ³⁷ Heb. being yet shut up. ³⁸ Heb. being yet shut up. ³⁹ Heb. being yet shut up. ⁴⁰ Heb. being yet shut up. ⁴¹ Heb. being yet shut up. ⁴² Heb. being yet shut up.

¹ In 2 Sam. 23. 26, Pallite. ² In 2 Sam. 23. 30, Hiddai. ³ In 2 Sam. 23. 34, Eitphelet the son of Ahasbai. ⁴ In 2 Sam. 23. 37, Mebunnai. ⁵ In 2 Sam. 23. 31, Abi-albon. ⁶ In 2 Sam. 23. 32, Jaashen. ⁷ In 2 Sam. 23. 33, Sharar. ⁸ In 2 Sam. 23. 34, Eitphelet the son of Ahasbai. ⁹ In 2 Sam. 23. 35, Jaashen. ¹⁰ In 2 Sam. 23. 36, Jaashen. ¹¹ In 2 Sam. 23. 37, Mebunnai. ¹² In 2 Sam. 23. 38, Jaashen. ¹³ In 2 Sam. 23. 39, Jaashen. ¹⁴ In 2 Sam. 23. 40, Jaashen. ¹⁵ In 2 Sam. 23. 41, Jaashen. ¹⁶ In 2 Sam. 23. 42, Jaashen. ¹⁷ In 2 Sam. 23. 43, Jaashen. ¹⁸ In 2 Sam. 23. 44, Jaashen. ¹⁹ In 2 Sam. 23. 45, Jaashen. ²⁰ In 2 Sam. 23. 46, Jaashen. ²¹ In 2 Sam. 23. 47, Jaashen. ²² In 2 Sam. 23. 48, Jaashen. ²³ In 2 Sam. 23. 49, Jaashen. ²⁴ In 2 Sam. 23. 50, Jaashen. ²⁵ In 2 Sam. 23. 51, Jaashen. ²⁶ In 2 Sam. 23. 52, Jaashen. ²⁷ In 2 Sam. 23. 53, Jaashen. ²⁸ In 2 Sam. 23. 54, Jaashen. ²⁹ In 2 Sam. 23. 55, Jaashen. ³⁰ In 2 Sam. 23. 56, Jaashen. ³¹ In 2 Sam. 23. 57, Jaashen. ³² In 2 Sam. 23. 58, Jaashen. ³³ In 2 Sam. 23. 59, Jaashen. ³⁴ In 2 Sam. 23. 60, Jaashen. ³⁵ In 2 Sam. 23. 61, Jaashen. ³⁶ In 2 Sam. 23. 62, Jaashen. ³⁷ In 2 Sam. 23. 63, Jaashen. ³⁸ In 2 Sam. 23. 64, Jaashen. ³⁹ In 2 Sam. 23. 65, Jaashen. ⁴⁰ In 2 Sam. 23. 66, Jaashen. ⁴¹ In 2 Sam. 23. 67, Jaashen. ⁴² In 2 Sam. 23. 68, Jaashen. ⁴³ In 2 Sam. 23. 69, Jaashen. ⁴⁴ In 2 Sam. 23. 70, Jaashen. ⁴⁵ In 2 Sam. 23. 71, Jaashen. ⁴⁶ In 2 Sam. 23. 72, Jaashen. ⁴⁷ In 2 Sam. 23. 73, Jaashen. ⁴⁸ In 2 Sam. 23. 74, Jaashen. ⁴⁹ In 2 Sam. 23. 75, Jaashen. ⁵⁰ In 2 Sam. 23. 76, Jaashen. ⁵¹ In 2 Sam. 23. 77, Jaashen. ⁵² In 2 Sam. 23. 78, Jaashen. ⁵³ In 2 Sam. 23. 79, Jaashen. ⁵⁴ In 2 Sam. 23. 80, Jaashen. ⁵⁵ In 2 Sam. 23. 81, Jaashen. ⁵⁶ In 2 Sam. 23. 82, Jaashen. ⁵⁷ In 2 Sam. 23. 83, Jaashen. ⁵⁸ In 2 Sam. 23. 84, Jaashen. ⁵⁹ In 2 Sam. 23. 85, Jaashen. ⁶⁰ In 2 Sam. 23. 86, Jaashen. ⁶¹ In 2 Sam. 23. 87, Jaashen. ⁶² In 2 Sam. 23. 88, Jaashen. ⁶³ In 2 Sam. 23. 89, Jaashen. ⁶⁴ In 2 Sam. 23. 90, Jaashen. ⁶⁵ In 2 Sam. 23. 91, Jaashen. ⁶⁶ In 2 Sam. 23. 92, Jaashen. ⁶⁷ In 2 Sam. 23. 93, Jaashen. ⁶⁸ In 2 Sam. 23. 94, Jaashen. ⁶⁹ In 2 Sam. 23. 95, Jaashen. ⁷⁰ In 2 Sam. 23. 96, Jaashen. ⁷¹ In 2 Sam. 23. 97, Jaashen. ⁷² In 2 Sam. 23. 98, Jaashen. ⁷³ In 2 Sam. 23. 99, Jaashen. ⁷⁴ In 2 Sam. 23. 100, Jaashen.

the tenth, ¹⁴ ~~These~~ ^{of the sons of Gad were} ~~the eleventh.~~ ^{captains} ~~of the host:~~ ^{he that was} ~~one of the~~ ^{least was} ~~equal to~~ ^{an} ~~over~~ ^{hundred, and the} ~~greatest~~ ^{to} ~~over~~ ^{a thousand.} ¹⁵ These are they that went over Jordan in the first month, ^{when it had} ^{overflowed} ^{all} ^{its} ^{banks;} and they put to flight all them of the valleys, both toward the east, and toward the west. ¹⁶ And there came of the children of Benjamin and Judah to the hold unto David. ¹⁷ And David went out ^{to} ^{meet} ^{them,} and answered and said unto them, If ye be come peaceably unto me to help me, mine heart shall ^{be} ^{knit} unto you: but if *ye be come* to betray me to mine ^{adversaries,} ^{enemies,} seeing there is no ²¹ wrong in mine hands, the God of our fathers look thereon, and rebuke it. ¹⁸ Then ^{the} ^{spirit} ^{came} ^{upon} ^{Amasai,} who was chief of ^{the} ^{thirty,} ^{captains,} *and he said,* Thine are we, David, and on thy side, thou son of Jesse: ^{peace,} ^{peace} be unto thee, and peace be to thine helpers; for thy God helpeth thee. Then David received them, and made them captains of the band. ¹⁹ Of Manasseh also there fell away ^{And there fell some of} ^{some} ^{Manasseh} to David, ^{when he came} with the Philistines against Saul to ^{battle,} ^{battle:} but they helped them not: for the lords of the Philistines upon advisement sent him away, saying, He will fall away to his master Saul ^{to} ^{the} ^{jeopardy} of our heads. ²⁰ As he went to Ziklag, there fell to him of Manasseh, Adnah, and Jozabad, and Jedaiel, and Michael, and Jozabad, and Elihu, and ^{Zillethai,} ^{Zilthai,} captains of the thousands that were of Manasseh. ²¹ And they helped

1. a 1 Sam. 30.

b Cp. Lev. 23. 2.

c See Josh. 3. 15.

d Cp. Gen. 23. 6.

(mg. for mg.)

e 1 Sam. 14. 15.

(mg. for mg.).

f ch. 11. 1.

g 2 Sam. 2. 3, 4

h 2 Sam. 2. 3, 4

i ch. 10. 14.

j ch. 11. 3, 10.

k 1 Sam. 10. 1, 2.

l See Judg. 3. 15.

m Cp. 2 Sam. 17. 25.

n ch. 11. 11.

(s mg. for mg.).

o ch. 6. 3.

p 2 Sam. 8. 17.

q Cp. 1 Sam. 23. 6.

m ver. 2.

n Cp. 2 Sam. 2. 3, 9.

o See 1 Sam. 22. 2-9.

p Cp. 1 Sam. 23. 4.

q See Num. 1. 17.

r Cp. Esth. 1. 12.

David ²² against ^{the} ^{band} of the rovers: for they were all mighty men of valour, and were captains in the host. ²² For ^{from} ^{at that time} day ^{by} day there came to David to help him, until it was a great host, like ^{the} ^{host} of God.

²³ And these are the numbers of the ^{heads} ^{of them} ^{bands} that were ready armed ^{for} ^{the} ^{war,} ^{which} ^{came} to David to Hebron, ^{to} ^{turn} the kingdom of Saul to him, ^{according} to the word of the LORD.

²⁴ The children of Judah that bare shield and spear were six thousand and eight hundred, ^{ready} ^{armed} ^{for} ^{the} ^{war.} ²⁵ Of the children of Simeon, mighty men of valour for the war, seven thousand and one hundred. ²⁶ Of the children of Levi four thousand and six hundred. ²⁷ And Jehoiada was the leader of ^{the} ^{house} of Aaron, and with him were three thousand and seven hundred; ²⁸ and ^{Zadok,} a young man mighty of valour, and of his father's house twenty and two captains. ²⁹ And of the children of Benjamin, ^{the} ^{brethren} ^{kindred} of Saul, three thousand: for hitherto ^{the} ^{greatest} part of them had ^{kept} ^{their} ^{allegiance} to the house of Saul. ³⁰ And of the children of Ephraim twenty thousand and eight hundred, mighty men of valour, ^{famous} ^{men} ⁱⁿ ^{their} ^{fathers'} ^{houses.} ³¹ And of the half tribe of Manasseh eighteen thousand, which were ^{expressed} by name, to come and make David king. ³² And of the children of Issachar, ^{men} ^{which} ^{were} ^{men} that had understanding of the times, to know what Israel ought to do; the heads of them were two hundred;

R.V. 1 Or, over

A.V. 1 Or, over

1 Or, over

1 Or, over

1 Or, over

1 Or, over

1 Or, over

1 Or, over

1 Or, over

2 Or, violence

3 Heb. clothed.

4 Another reading is, captains.

5 Heb. kept the

6 Or, one that was least an hundred, and the greatest a thousand.

7 Heb. filled over.

8 Heb. before them.

9 Or, violence.

10 Heb. the spirit clothed Amasai.

11 Heb. on our heads.

12 Or, with a band.

13 Heb. heads.

14 Or, prepared.

15 Heb. brethren.

16 Heb. a multitude of them.

and all their brethren were at their commandment. ³³ Of Zebulun, "such as were able to go out in the host, that could set the battle in array, to battle, [†]expert in war, with all manner of instruments of war, fifty thousand; and that could order the battle array, and were [†]not of double heart. ³⁴ And of Naphtali a thousand captains, and with them with shield and spear thirty and seven thousand. ³⁵ And of the Danites that could set the battle in array, [†]expert twenty and eight thousand and six hundred. ³⁶ And of Asher, "such as were able to go out in the host, that could set the battle in array, to battle, [†]expert in war, forty thousand. ³⁷ And on the other side of Jordan, of the Reubenites, and the Gadites, and of the half tribe of Manasseh, with all manner of instruments of war for the battle, an hundred and twenty thousand. ³⁸ All these, being men of war, that could order the battle array, [†]keep rank, came with a ^mperfect heart to Hebron, to make David king over all Israel: and all the rest also of Israel were of one heart to make David king. ³⁹ And they were there with David three days, eating and drinking: for their brethren had made preparation [†]prepared for them. ⁴⁰ Moreover they that were nigh unto them, even as far as Issachar and Zebulun and Naphtali, brought bread on asses, and on camels, and on mules, and on oxen, and victual of meat, [†]clusters of figs, and bunches of raisins, and wine, and oil, and oxen, and sheep in abundance: for there was joy in Israel.

I3 ¹ And David consulted with the captains of thousands and of hundreds, and with every leader. ² And David

said unto all the assembly congregation of Israel, If it seem good unto you, and [†]that it be of the LORD our God, [†]let us send abroad every where unto our brethren ^bthat are left in all the ¹land of Israel, and ²with whom [†]also to the priests and Levites which are [†]in their cities that have ³suburbs, that they may gather themselves unto us: ³ and let us [†]bring again the ark of our God to us: ⁴ for we [†]sought, inquired not unto it in the days of Saul. ⁴ And all the assembly congregation said that they would do so: for the thing was right in the eyes of all the people. ⁵ So David assembled all Israel together, ⁶ from Shihor the brook of Egypt even unto the entering in of Hamath, to bring the ark of God [†]from Kirjath-jearim. ⁶ And David went up, and all Israel, to Baalah, [†]that is, to Kirjath-jearim, which belonged to Judah, to bring up from thence the ark of God, the LORD, that dwelleth upon the cherubim, [†]whose name is called by the Name. ⁷ And they [†]carried the ark of God upon a new cart, and brought it out of the house of [†]Abinadab: and Uzza and Ahio drave the cart. ⁸ And David and all Israel played before God with all their might: even with songs, and with harps, and with psalteries, and with timbrels, and with cymbals, and with trumpets. ⁹ And when they came unto the threshing-floor of [†]Chidon, Uzza put forth his hand to hold the ark; for the oxen [†]stumbled. ¹⁰ And the anger of the LORD was kindled against Uzza, and he smote him, because he put forth his hand to the ark: and there [†]he died before God. ¹¹ And David was displeased, because the LORD

R.V. ¹ Heb. lands.

² Or, and with them to the priests and Levites which are etc.

³ Or, where the Name is called on.

⁴ Or, were ravine.

⁵ Or, pasture lands.

⁶ Or, dwellings.

A.V. ⁷ Or, rangers of battle, or, ranged in battle.

⁸ Or, set the battle in array.

⁹ Heb. without a heart and a heart.

¹⁰ Or, keeping their rank.

¹¹ Or, victual of meat.

¹² Heb. let us break forth and send.

¹³ Heb. in the cities of their suburbs.

¹⁴ Heb. bring about.

¹⁵ Heb. made the ark to ride.

¹⁶ Heb. songs.

¹⁷ Called Nachon, 2 Sam. 6. 6.

had broken forth upon Uzza: and he made a breach there: wherefore called that place ¹Perez-uzza, unto this day. ¹² And David was afraid of God that day, saying, How shall I bring the ark of God home to me? ¹³ So David removed brought unto him into the city of David, but carried it aside into the house ^aof Obed-edom the Gittite. ¹⁴ And the ark of God remained with the family of Obed-edom in his house three months: ^aand the LORD blessed the house of Obed-edom, and all that he had.

¹ And Now Hiram king of Tyre sent messengers to David, and cedar trees, and masons, and carpenters, to build him an house. ² And David perceived that the LORD had established him king over Israel, for his kingdom was exalted up on high, for his people Israel's sake.

³ And David took more wives at Jerusalem: and David begat more sons and daughters.

⁴ And these are the names of the children which he had in Jerusalem; ¹Shammua, and Shobab, Nathan, and Solomon; ⁵ and Ithar, and Elishua, and Eliphelet; ⁶ and Nogah, and Nepheg, and Japhia, ⁷ and Elishama, and ⁸Beeliada, and Eliphelet, and Eliphalet.

⁸ And when the Philistines heard that David was anointed king over all Israel, all the Philistines went up to seek David: and David heard of it, and went out against them. ⁹ Now And the Philistines had come and made spread a raid themselves in the valley of Rephaim.

¹⁰ And David inquired of God, saying, Shall I go up against the Philistines? and wilt thou deliver them into mine hand? And the LORD said unto him,

^a Cp. 2 Chr. 28. 24

^b Cp. ch. 28. 4, 5.
^c ver. 2

^d For ver. 1-16, see 2 Sam. 5. 11-24

^e For ver. 4-7, see ch. 3. 5-8

^f Cp. ch. 3. 5

^g Cp. Deut. 2. 25

^h Cp. ch. 3. 5 & 2 Sam. 5. 16

ⁱ ch. 18. 1

^j ver. 15, 26. Num. 4. 2, 15. Deut. 10. 8, et.

^k ver. 15.

^l ch. 11. 15. m ch. 13. 5. Cp. 1 Kin. 5. 1.

ⁿ ver. 1, 12. 2 Sam. 6. 17.

^o See ch. 6. 16-30.

Go up; for I will deliver them into thine hand. ¹¹ So they came up to Baal-perazim; and David smote them there: and then David said, God hath broken up upon mine enemies by mine hand, like the breach of waters. Therefore they called the name of that place ^aBaal-perazim. ¹² And when they had left their gods there; and David gave a commandment, and they were burned with fire. ¹³ And the Philistines yet again made a raid selves abroad in the valley. ¹⁴ Therefore David inquired again of God; and God said unto him, Thou shalt not go up after them; turn away from them, and come upon them over against the mulberry trees. ¹⁵ And it shall be, when thou hearest the sound of marching in the tops of the mulberry trees, that then thou shalt go out to battle: for God is gone out before thee to smite the host of the Philistines. ¹⁶ And David did as God commanded him: and they smote the host of the Philistines from Gibeon even to Gazer. ¹⁷ And the fame of David went out into all lands; and the LORD brought the fear of him upon all nations.

¹ And David made him houses in the city of David; and he prepared a place for the ark of God, and pitched for it a tent. ² Then David said, "None ought to carry the ark of God but the Levites: for them hath the LORD chosen to carry the ark of God, and to minister unto him for ever. ³ And David assembled gathered all Israel together to Jerusalem, to bring up the ark of the LORD unto its place, which he had prepared for it. ⁴ And David gathered together assembled the sons of Aaron, and the

R.V. ¹ That is, The breach of Uzza. ² Or, before breakings forth.

R.V. ³ That is, The breach of Uzza.

⁴ Or, before

⁵ In 2 Sam. 5. 25, Gaba.

⁶ Heb. removed

⁷ Heb. yet

⁸ Heb. It is not to carry the ark of God, but for the Levites.

⁹ Or, Elada, 2 Sam. 5. 16.

¹⁰ That is, The place of

¹¹ That is, A place

Levites: ⁵ of the sons of Kohath; Uriel the chief, and his ⁶brethren an hundred and twenty: ⁶ of the sons of Merari; Asaiah the chief, and his brethren two hundred and twenty: ⁷ of the sons of Gershom; Joel the chief, and his brethren an hundred and thirty: ⁸ of the sons of Elizaphan; Shemaiah the chief, and his brethren two hundred: ⁹ of the sons of Hebron; Eliel the chief, and his brethren fourscore: ¹⁰ of the sons of Uzziel; Amminadab the chief, and his brethren an hundred and twelve. ¹¹ And David called for ^aZadok and ^aAbiathar the priests, and for the Levites, for Uriel, Asaiah, and Joel, Shemaiah, and Eliel, and Amminadab, ¹² and said unto them, Ye are the ^{heads} ^{chief} of the ^{fathers' houses} ^{fathers} of the Levites: ^asanctify yourselves, both ye and your brethren, that ye may bring up the ark of the ^{LORD} ^{the LORD} God of Israel: ^kunto the ^{place} that I have prepared for it. ¹³ ^{For} because ye ^{bare} ^{did} it not at the first, the LORD our God ^mmade a breach upon us, for that we sought him not ^{according to} ^{after} the ^{ordinance.} ^{due order.} ¹⁴ So the priests and the Levites sanctified themselves to bring up the ark of the ^{LORD} ^{the LORD} God of Israel. ¹⁵ And the children of the Levites bare the ark of God upon their shoulders ^pwith the staves thereon, ^{as} as Moses commanded according to the word of the LORD. ¹⁶ And David spake to the chief of the Levites to appoint their brethren ^{to be} the singers, ^rwith instruments of ^{music,} ^{singers} ^{psalteries} and harps and cymbals, ^{sounding aloud and} ^{sounding,} by lifting up the voice with joy. ¹⁷ So the Levites appointed ^aHeman the son of

a ch. a. 30.

b ch. a. 44.

c Cp. ver. 18.

d ch. a. 8

& 16. 30.

e 1 Sam. 22.

30.

1 Kin. 2. 28.

f See Ps. 48.

g ch. 28. 4

A See Ps. 6.

title.

i 2 Chr. 35. 4

j ver. 27

(mg. for mg.).

k ver. 1. 2.

l ch. 13. 7.

2 Sam. 6. 3.

m ch. 13. 11

(& mg.).

2 Sam. 6. 5

(& mg.).

n ver. 28.

ch. 16. 6.

Num. 10. 8.

o For ver.

28—29, see

2 Sam. 6. 12—

13.

p Ex. 25. 14

g Num. 4. 15

& 7. 9.

r Cp. ch. 13. 8

& 16. 5, 42

& 25. 1, 6, 41.

s Num. 23. 1.

Job 42. 8.

t ch. 6. 33.

Joel; and of his brethren, ^aAsaph the son of Berechiah; and of the sons of Merari their brethren, ^bEthan the son of Kushaiah; ¹⁸ and with them their brethren of the second degree, Zechariah, Ben, and Jaaziel, and Shemiramoth, and Jehiel, and Unni, Eliab, and Benaiah, and Maaseiah, and Mattithiah, and ^{Eliphelehu,} ^{Elipheleh,} and Mikneiah, and Obed-edom, and Jeiel, the ^{doorkeepers.} ^{porters.} ¹⁹ So the singers, Heman, Asaph, and Ethan, ^{were} ^{appointed.} ^{appointed} to sound with cymbals of brass ^{to sound aloud.} ²⁰ and Zechariah, and ^tAziel, and Shemiramoth, and Jehiel, and Unni, and Eliab, and Maaseiah, and Benaiah, with psalteries ^{set to} ^{on} ^{Alamoth;} ²¹ and Mattithiah, and ^{Eliphelehu,} ^{Elipheleh,} and Mikneiah, and ²²Obed-edom, and Jeiel, and Azaziah, with harps ^{set to} ^{the} ^{Sheminith,} ^{Sheminith} ²³ And Chenaniah, chief of the Levites, ^{was} ^{over} ^{the} ¹song: he instructed about ^{the} song, because he was skilful. ²³ And Berechiah and Elkanah were doorkeepers for the ark. ²⁴ And Shebaniah, and ^{Joshaphat,} ^{Jehoshaphat,} and Nathanel, and Amasai, and Zechariah, and Benaiah, and Eliezer, the priests, ^{did} blow with the trumpets before the ark of God: and ²⁵Obed-edom and Jehiah were doorkeepers for the ark. ²⁵ So David, and the elders of Israel, and the captains over thousands, went to bring up the ark of the covenant of the LORD out of the house of ²⁶Obed-edom with ^{joy:} ²⁸ and it came to pass, when God helped the Levites that bare the ark of the covenant of the LORD, that they ^{sacrificed} ^{offered} ²⁷seven bullocks and seven rams. And David was clothed with a robe of fine linen, and all the

A.V. * Or, kinsmen.
about the carriage.R.V. 1 Or, the carrying of the ark
† ver. 13, Jaaziel.
1 Heb. lifting up.

2 Or, on the eighth to oversee.

3 Or, was for the carriage: he instructed

Levites that bare the ark, and the singers, and Chenaniah the master of ^{1b} the song *with* the singers: ^{and David also} David had upon him an ephod of linen. ²⁸ Thus all Israel brought up the ark of the covenant of the LORD with shouting, and with sound of the cornet, ^{and with trumpets, and with cymbals, ^{sounding aloud} making a noise} with psalteries and harps. ²⁹ And it came to pass, as the ark of the covenant of the LORD came to the city of David, that Michal the daughter of Saul ^{looked out at the window, and} saw king David dancing and playing: and she despised him in her heart. ^{† And so}

16 brought ⁱⁿ the ark of God, and set it in the midst of ^{the} tent that David had pitched for it: and they offered burnt offerings and peace offerings before God. ² And when David had made an end of offering the burnt offerings and the peace offerings, he blessed the people in the name of the LORD. ³ And he dealt to every one of Israel, both man and woman, to every one a loaf of bread, and a ^{portion good piece of raisins, of wine,} ² of flesh, and a cake and a flagon.

⁴ And he appointed certain of the Levites to minister before the ark of the LORD, and to celebrate record, and to thank and praise the LORD, the God of Israel: ⁵ Asaph the chief, and ^{second next} to him Zechariah, [†] Jeiel, and Shemiramoth, and Jehiel, and Mattithiah, and Eliab, and Benaiah, and ^{Obed-edom, Obed-edom:} and ^{Jeiel, Jeiel} with psalteries and with harps; and Asaph with cymbals, ^{sounding aloud.} ⁶ and Benaiah with cymbals, ^{Benaliah also} and Jahaziel the priests with trumpets continually, before the ark of the covenant of God.

^a Cp. 2 Sam. 22. 1 & 28. 1.

^b ver. 28 (mg. for mg.).

^c For ver. 8-23, see Ps. 103. 1-15.

^d Isai. 12. 4.

^e Cp. Ps. 143. 11, 12.

^f Cp. ver. 24.

^g ver. 14.

^h Ps. 24. 6 & 27. 5.

ⁱ Cp. Ps. 77. 11 & 148. 5.

^j Ps. 78. 42.

^k ch. 15. 1.

^l Isai. 26. 2.

^m Gen. 17. 2

ⁿ 22. 16 & 26. 5

^o 22. 12

^p Cp. Luke 1. 72.

^q Gen. 28. 11, 12.

^r ch. 9. 26.

^s Gen. 12. 15 & 15. 18-21.

^t Deut. 7. 7 & 26. 5.

^u Heb. 11. 9.

⁷ Then on that day ^{did David delivered} first ordain to give thanks unto the LORD, by ^{this psalm} the hand of Asaph and his brethren.

⁸ Give thanks unto the LORD, call upon his name;

Make known his ^{name,} ^{deeds,} among the people.

Sing unto him, sing praises unto him;

Talk ye of all his ^{marvellous} ^{wondrous} works.

Glory ye in his holy name: Let the heart of them rejoice that seek the LORD.

Seek ^{the} the LORD and his ^{strength;} ^{strength,}

Seek his face ^{evermore,} ^{continually.}

Remember his ^{done;} ^{done,} ^{judgements} ^{judgements} marvellous works that he hath of his mouth;

O ye seed of Israel his servant, Ye children of Jacob, his chosen ones.

He is the LORD our ^{God:} ^{God;}

His ^{judgements} ^{judgements} are in all the earth.

Remember his covenant for ever, Be ye mindful always of his covenant: The word which he commanded to a thousand generations;

^{The} ^{Even of the} ^{covenant} which he made with Abraham,

And of his oath unto Isaac;

And ^{hath} confirmed the same unto Jacob for a ^{statute,} ^{law,}

To Israel for an everlasting ^{covenant:} ^{covenant:}

Saying, ^{Unto thee will I give} the land of Canaan,

The ^{inheritance:} ^{inheritance:} lot of your inheritance;

When ye were but ^{a few men} in number;

Yea, ^{very} ^{few,} ^{and} ^{sojourners} ^{in it;} ^{strangers} ^{in it;}

And ^{when} they went about from nation to nation, And from one kingdom to another ^{people.} ^{people;}

R.V. ¹ Or, the carrying of the ark Heb. the lifting up.

A.V. ² Or, Meditate ³ Heb. cord, or, line.

A.V. ⁴ Or, carriage. [†] Heb. with instruments of psalteries and harps.

⁵ Or, of wine

⁶ In ch. 15. 18, Jaasiel.

⁷ Or, make it

⁸ Heb. the cord.

⁹ Heb. men of number.

- 21 He suffered no man to do
 them ^{wrong:}
 Yea, ^{wrong:} he reproved kings for
 their ^{sakes:}
 22 ^{sakes,} Saying, Touch not mine an-
 ointed ones,
 And do my ^cprophets no harm.
 23 Sing unto the LORD, all the
 earth;
 Shew forth ^{his salvation from day to day.}
 24 Declare his glory among the
 nations, ^{from day to day his salvation.}
 heathen;
 His marvellous works among
 all the peoples.
 25 For ^{highly} great is the LORD, and
^{greatly} to be praised:
 He also is to be feared ^aabove
 all gods.
 26 For all the gods of the peoples
 are ¹idols:
 But the LORD made the
 heavens.
 27 Honour and majesty ^{before him:}
 are ^{in his presence;}
 Strength and gladness are in
 his place.
 28 Give unto the LORD, ye kin-
 dreds of the peoples,
 29 Give unto the LORD glory
 and strength.
 30 Give unto the LORD the glory
 due unto his name:
 Bring an offering, and come
 before him:
 'Worship the LORD ²in the
 beauty of holiness.
 31 Tremble ^{before him,} all the earth:
 Fear ^{is established}
 The world also ^{shall be stable,} that
 it ^{cannot be} moved.
 32 Let the heavens be glad, and
 let the earth ^{rejoice:}
 And let them ^{men} say among the
 nations, 'The LORD reigneth.
 33 Let the sea roar, and the
 fulness thereof;
 Let the ^{field} exult, and all that
 is therein ^{rejoice,}
 34 Then shall the trees of the
 wood sing ^{for joy before}
 out ^{at the presence of}
 the LORD,

a Cp. Gen.
12. 17
& 20. 2
b Pa. 108. 1
& 107. 1
& 118. 1
& 136. 1, al.

c Cp. Gen.
20. 7.
d For ver.
35, 36, see Pa.
108. 27, 28.
e For ver.
22-33, see Pa.
96. 1-13.

f Pa. 41. 13.
g Pa. 145. 2.

A Cp. Pa. 95.
2.
i Cp. Dent.
27. 15
& Pa. 108. 48.

j ver. 4, 5.
k Lev. 19. 4
(& mg. for mg.).
l Cp. Pa. 115.
& Isai. 42. 5
& 44. 24
& Jer. 10. 11,
12.
m 2 Chr. 81.
16.
n ch. 26. 4

o ch. 28. 10,
16.
p Cp. Pa. 29.
1.
q ch. 15. 11.

r See 1 Kin.
3. 4.
s Ex. 27. 1.
t Pa. 28. 2
(& mg. for mg.)
& 98. 9
(& mg. for mg.).
u Cp. 2 Chr. 20.
21 (mg.).
v Pa. 110. 2.
w See Ex. 29.
38-41
& Num. 28.
3-8.

x Cp. Isai.
48. 15.
y See ch. 6.
z Cp. ch. 25.
1, 3, 6.
y Num. 1. 17.
a Pa. 98. 1
& 97. 1
& 98. 1.
b Cp. Isai. 52. 7
& Rev. 11. 15, 17
& 19. 6.

c Pa. 98. 7.
d 2 Chr. 5. 13
& 7. 6
& 20. 21.
e Exa. 3. 11.
Jer. 33. 11.
See ver. 34.
f Cp. 1 Chr.
25. 7
& 2 Chr. 7. 6
(mg.).
& 29. 27.

- For ^{because} he cometh to judge the
 earth.
 34 O give thanks unto the LORD;
 for he is ^{good:}
 good;
 For his mercy *endureth* for
 ever.
 35 And say ye, Save us, O God
 of our salvation,
 And gather us ^{together,}
 together, and
 deliver us from the ^{nations,}
 heathen,
 To ^{unto} thy
 that we may give thanks ^{holy}
 name,
 And to triumph ^{in thy praise.}
 glory
 36 Blessed be the LORD, the God
 of Israel,
 From everlasting even to everlasting.
 for ever and ever.
 And all the people said, Amen,
 and praised the LORD.
 37 So he left ^{there,} before the
 there
 ark of the covenant of the
 LORD, Asaph and his brethren, to
 minister before the ark con-
 tinually, ^{as} every day's work
 required: ³⁸ and ³⁹ "Obed-edom
 with their brethren, threescore
 and eight; ⁴⁰ "Obed-edom also the
 son of Jeduthun and ⁴¹ "Hosah to
 be doorkeepers: ³⁹ and ⁴² "Zadok the
 priest, and his brethren the
 priests, before the tabernacle of
 the LORD ^{in the high place} that
 was at Gibeon, ⁴⁰ to offer burnt
 offerings unto the LORD upon ^{the}
 altar of the burnt offering ^{continually}
 morning and evening,
 and ^{even} to do according to all that
 is written in the law of the
 LORD, which he commanded unto
 Israel; ⁴¹ and with them ⁴² "Heman
 and Jeduthun, ⁴³ and the rest
 that were chosen, ⁴⁴ who were
 expressed by name, to give
 thanks to the LORD, ^{because} his
 mercy *endureth* for ever; ⁴² and
 with them Heman and Jeduthun
 with trumpets and cymbals for
 those that should ^{sound aloud,}
 and ^{make a sound,}
 with ^{the songs}
 instruments for ^{musical instruments}
 God: and the sons of Jeduthun

R.V. 1 Or, things of nought

1 Or, in holy array

A.V. 2 Heb. in the morning, and in the evening.

to be at the gate. ⁴³ ^a And all the people departed every man to his house: and David returned to bless his house.

¹ And it came to pass, when ^{Now} David ^{dwelt} ^{sat} in his house, that David said to Nathan the prophet, Lo, I dwell in an house of cedar, but the ark of the covenant of the LORD ^{dwelleth} ^{remaineth} under curtains. ² And Then Nathan said unto David, Do all that is in thine heart; for God is with thee. ³ And it came to pass the same night, that the word of God came to Nathan, saying, ⁴ Go and tell David my servant, Thus saith the LORD, 'Thou shalt not build me an house to dwell in: ⁵ for I have not dwelt in an house since the day that I brought up ^{Israel} ^{Israel} unto this day; ⁶ but ¹ have gone from tent to tent, and from *one* tabernacle to *another*. ⁶ In all places wherein I have walked with all Israel, spake I a word ^{with} ^{to} any of the ^a judges of Israel, whom I commanded to feed my people, saying, Why have ye not built me an house of cedar? ⁷ Now therefore thus shalt thou say unto my servant David, Thus saith the LORD of hosts, I took thee from the ² sheepcote, ^{even} ¹ from following the sheep, that thou shouldest be ² prince ^{ruler} over my people Israel: ⁸ and I have been with thee whithersoever thou ^{wentest} ^{hast walked}, and have cut off all thine enemies from before thee; and I will make thee a ^{name} ^{name} like unto the name of the great ^{ones} ^{men} that are in the earth. ⁹ And Also I will appoint ^{ordain} a place for my people Israel, and will plant them, ^{that} ^{and} they ^{may} ^{shall} dwell in their own place, and shall be moved no more; neither shall the children of wickedness waste

^a 2 Sam. 8. 19. 20.

^b Cp. 2 Sam. 7. 11.
^c For ver. 1-27, see 2 Sam. 7. 1-20.

^d Cited Heb. 1. 2.

^e ch. 28. 2.
^f Cp. 1 Sam. 16. 23, 23.

^g Cp. 2 Sam. 7. 4.

^h Cp. 2 Sam. 7. 7 (& mg.).

ⁱ Cp. 2 Sam. 7. 21.

them any more, as at the ^{first} ^{beginning}. ¹⁰ and ^{as} ^{from} ^{the} ^{day} ^{time} that I commanded judges to be over my people ^{Israel}; and ^{Israel}. Moreover I ¹¹ will subdue all thine enemies. ¹² I tell thee that the LORD will build thee an house. ¹³ And it shall come to pass, when thy days be ^{fulfilled} ^{expired} that thou must go to be with thy fathers, that I will ^{set} ^{raise} up thy seed after thee, which shall be of thy sons; and I will establish his kingdom. ¹⁴ He shall build me an house, and I will ^{establish} ^{stablish} his throne for ever. ¹⁵ ^a I will be his father, and he shall be my son: and I will not take my mercy away from him, ¹⁶ as I took it from him that was before thee: ¹⁷ but I will settle him in mine house and in my kingdom for ever: and his throne shall be established for ^{ever} ^{evermore}. ¹⁸ According to all these words, and according to all this vision, so did Nathan speak unto David. ¹⁹ Then And David the king ^{went} ^{came} in, and sat before the LORD: and he said, Who am I, O LORD God, and what is ^{my} ^{mine} house, that thou hast brought me ^{thus} ^{far}? ²⁰ And ^{yet} ^{but} ^{for} this was a small thing in thine eyes, O God; ²¹ thou hast ^{also} spoken of thy servant's house for a great while to come, and hast regarded me according to the estate of a man of high degree, O LORD God. ²² What can David ^{say} ^{yet} ^{more} ^{unto} ^{thee} concerning the honour ^{which} ^{is} ^{done} ^{to} ^{of} thy servant? for thou knowest thy servant. ²³ O LORD, for thy servant's sake, and according to thine own heart, hast thou ^{wrought} ^{done} all this greatness, ²⁴ to make ^{known} all these ¹ great things. ²⁵ O LORD, there is none like thee, neither is there any God beside thee,

R.V. ¹ Heb. have been.
A.V. ² Heb. for the gate.

³ Or, pasture
⁴ Heb. have been.

⁵ Or, leader
⁶ Heb. from after.
⁷ Or, have subdued
⁸ Heb. greatnesses.

according to all that we have heard with our ears. ²¹ And what one nation in the earth is like thy people Israel, whom God went to redeem ^{unto himself for a to be his own} people, to make thee a name ^{of great and terrible things, in driving out nations from before thy people, which thou redeemedst out of Egypt?} ²² For thy people Israel didst thou make thine own people for ever; and thou, LORD, becamest their God. ²³ And now, O LORD, let the word that thou hast spoken concerning thy servant, and concerning his house, be established for ever, and do as thou hast spoken. ²⁴ And let thy name be established and established, that thy name may be magnified for ever, saying, The LORD of hosts is the God of Israel, even a God to Israel: and let the house of David thy servant ^{be} established before thee. ²⁵ For thou, O my God, ^{hast revealed to thy servant that thou wilt build him an house: therefore hath thy servant thy servant} found in his heart to pray before thee. ²⁶ And now, O LORD, thou art God, and hast promised this good thing unto thy servant: ²⁷ and now it hath pleased thee to bless the house of thy servant, that it may continue for ever before thee: for thou, O LORD, hast blessed, and it shall be blessed for ever.

18 ¹ And after this it came to pass, that David smote the Philistines, and subdued them, and took Gath and her towns out of the hand of the Philistines. ² And he smote Moab; and the Moabites became servants to David, and brought presents. ³ And David smote ¹Hadarezer king of Zobah ²unto ³Hamath, as he went to establish his dominion

by the river Euphrates. ⁴ And David took from him a thousand chariots, and ⁵seven thousand horsemen, and twenty thousand footmen: ⁶ and David houghed all the chariot horses, but reserved of them for an hundred chariots. ⁷ And when the Syrians of ⁸Damascus came to ⁹Hadarezer king ¹⁰of Zobah, David smote of the Syrians two and twenty thousand men. ¹¹ Then David put garrisons in ¹²Syria of ¹³Damascus; and the Syrians became servants to David, and brought presents. ¹⁴ And the LORD gave victory to David whithersoever he went. ¹⁵ And David took the shields of gold that were on the servants of ¹⁶Hadarezer, and brought them to Jerusalem. ¹⁷ And from ¹⁸Tibbath, and from ¹⁹Cun, and from ²⁰Chun, cities of Hadarezer, David took very much brass, wherewith Solomon made the brasen sea, and the pillars, and the vessels of brass. ²¹ And when ²²Tou king of Hamath heard that David had smitten all the host of Hadarezer king ²³of Zobah, ²⁴he sent ²⁵Hadoram his son to king David, ²⁶to salute him, and to inquire of his welfare, and to congratulate him, because he had fought against ²⁷Hadarezer, and smitten him; ²⁸for ²⁹Hadarezer had wars with ³⁰Tou; and he had ³¹with him all manner of vessels of gold and silver and brass. ³² These also did king David dedicate unto the LORD, with the silver and the gold that he brought from all these nations; from ³³Edom, and from Moab, and from the children of Ammon, and from the Philistines, and from Amalek. ³⁴ Moreover ³⁵Abishai the son of Zeruiah smote of the Edomites in the Valley of Salt eighteen thousand.

a. 4 Cp. 2 Sam.

b. ch. 19. 6.

c. Cp. 2 Sam. 8. 5.

d. 1 Kin. 7. 15, 23. 2 Chr. 4. 12, 15, 16.

e. Cp. 2 Sam. 8. 5.

f. Cp. 2 Sam. 8. 10.

g. For ver. 1-17, see 2 Sam. 8. 1-18.

h. Cp. 2 Sam. 8. 12 (& mg.).

i. Cp. 2 Sam. 8. 3. j. ch. 19. 11 (& mg. for mg.). 1 Sam. 28. 6. Cp. 2 Sam. 8. 12. k. See 1 Kin. 8. 63.

R.V. ¹ Or, And who is like thy people Israel, a nation that is alone in the earth &c. name be magnified &c. ² Or, by ³ Heb. Aram.A.V. ⁴ Heb. hast revealed the ear of thy servant.in hundred. ⁵ Heb. Damascus. ⁶ Called in the book of Samuel, Jehai, and Jerubai.

r. Joram, 2 Sam. 8. 10.

11 Or, to salute.

12 Heb. to bless.

13 Or, Yem, let it be established, and let thy Or, saved David. ¹⁴ Heb. Abishai.

15 Or, Hadadezer.

16 1 Sam. 8. 4. 17 Or, Tou, 2 Sam. 8. 5. 18 Heb. Abishai.

¹³ And he put garrisons in Edom; and all the Edomites became ^{servants to David.} And the LORD ^{gave victory to} David whithersoever he went.

¹⁴ And ^{So} David reigned over all Israel; and he executed ^{judgement} judgment and justice ^{unto} among all his people.

¹⁵ And ^aJoab the son of Zeruiah was over the host; and Jehoshaphat the son of Ahitub ^{Ahitub was} Ahitub,

² recorder. ¹⁶ And Zadok the son of Ahitub, and ^{1d} Abimelech the son of Abiathar, were the priests; and ^{1f} Shavsha was scribe; ¹⁷ and Benaiah the son of Jehoiada was over the Cherethites and the Pelethites; and the sons of David were ^h chief about the king.

¹ And ^{Now} it came to pass **I9** after this, that Nahash the king of the children of Ammon died, and his son reigned in his stead. ² And David said, I will shew kindness unto Hanun the son of Nahash, because his father shewed kindness to me. ^{So} And David sent messengers to comfort him concerning his father. ^{And David's} ^{So the servants of} servants came into the land of the children of Ammon to Hanun, to comfort him. ³ But the princes of the children of Ammon said to Hanun, ¹ Thinkest thou that David doth honour thy father, that he hath sent comforters unto thee? are not his servants come unto thee for to search, and to overthrow, and to spy out the land? ⁴ ^{So} ^{Wherefore} Hanun took David's servants, and shaved them, and cut off their garments in the ^{middle, even to} ^{midst} hard by their buttocks, and sent them away. ⁵ Then there went certain, and told David how the men were served.

And he sent to meet ^{them;} ^{them!} for the men were greatly ashamed. And the king said, Tarry at Jericho until your beards be grown, and then return. ⁶ And when the children of Ammon saw that they had made themselves ^{**} odious to David, Hanun and the children of Ammon sent a thousand talents of silver to hire them chariots and horsemen ^{out of Mesopotamia, and out of} ^{Aram-masach,} ^{Syria-masach,} and out of ⁷ ^{So} they hired ^{thirty and two thousand chariots, and the king of} ^{Masach} ^{Maschah} and his people; who came and pitched before ⁹ Medeba. And the children of Ammon gathered themselves together from their cities, and came to battle. ⁸ And when David heard of it, he sent Joab, and all the host of the mighty men. ⁹ And the children of Ammon came out, and put the battle in array ^{at} ^{before} the gate of the city: and the kings that were come were by themselves in the field. ¹⁰ Now when Joab saw that ¹¹ the battle was set against him before and behind, he chose ^{out} of all the ¹² choice men of Israel, and put them in array against the Syrians. ¹¹ And the rest of the people he ^{committed} ^{delivered} into the hand of ¹² ^{Abishai} his brother, and they ^{put} ^{set} themselves in array against the children of Ammon. ¹² And he said, If the Syrians be too strong for me, then thou shalt help me: but if the children of Ammon be too strong for thee, then I will help thee. ¹³ Be of good courage, and let us ^{play the men} ^{behave ourselves valiantly} for our people, and for the cities of our God: and ^{let} the LORD do ^{that which seemeth him good.} ¹⁴ So ^{that which is good in his sight.}

^a Cp. ch. 11.

^b Cp. 2 Sam. 8. 17.

^c Cp. 2 Sam. 10. 6.

^d Cp. ch. 24. 3, 6.

^e ch. 12. 5, 8.

^f Cp. 2 Sam. 8. 17.

^g 1 Kin. 4. 2.

^h Num. 21. 20.

ⁱ Josh. 12. 9, 16.

^j Mac. 2. 26.

^k Cp. 2 Sam. 8. 18 (mg.).

^l For ver. 1-18, see

^m 2 Sam. 10. 1-12.

ⁿ ch. 12. 12.

R.V. ¹ Or, saved David.
A.V. ² Or, remembrance.
³ Heb. at the hand of the king.
⁴ battle was.

⁵ Or, chronicler

⁶ Or, secretary

⁷ Called Abimelech, 2 Sam. 8. 17.
⁸ Heb. in thine eyes doth David, &c.
⁹ Heb. Abshai.

¹⁰ Heb. the face of the battle was against.

¹¹ Called Seratah, 2 Sam. 8. 17, and Shihah, 1 Kin. 4. 2.
¹² Heb. to stink.

¹³ Heb. the face of the

Joab and the people that were with him drew nigh before the Syrians unto the battle; and they fled before him. ¹⁵ And when the children of Ammon saw that the Syrians were fled, they likewise fled before ^aAbishai his brother, and entered into the city. Then Joab came to Jerusalem. ¹⁶ And when the Syrians saw that they were put to the worse before Israel, they sent messengers, and drew forth the Syrians that were beyond the River, with ^bShophach the captain of the host of ^cHadarezer at their head. ¹⁷ And it was told David; and he gathered all Israel together, and passed over Jordan, and came upon them, and set the battle in array against them. So when David had put the battle in array against the Syrians, they fought with him. ¹⁸ And the Syrians fled before Israel; and David slew of the Syrians ^dseven thousand men of ^eseven thousand thousand men which fought in chariots, and forty thousand ^ffootmen, and killed ^gShophach the captain of the host. ¹⁹ And when the servants of ^hHadarezer saw that they were put to the worse before Israel, they made peace with David, and ⁱbecame his servants: neither would the Syrians help the children of Ammon any more.

20 ¹And it came to pass, at the time of the return of the year, that ^jlater the year was expired, at the time that ^kkings go out to battle, that Joab led forth the power of the army, and wasted the country of the children of Ammon, and came and besieged Rabbah. But David tarried at Jerusalem. And ^lJoab smote Rabbah, and ^moverthrew destroyed it. ² And David took the crown

a ver. 11.

b Cp. 2 Sam. 12. 31.

c Cp. 2 Sam. 10. 16, 18.

d For ver. 4-8, see 2 Sam. 21. 18-32.

e 2 Sam. 10. 16.

f Cp. 2 Sam. 21. 19.

g Cp. 2 Sam. 10. 16.

h ch. 2. 13. 2 Sam. 13. 2. Cp. 1 Sam. 16. 9 & 17. 13.

i 2 Sam. 11. 1.

j For ver. 1-26, see 2 Sam. 24. 1-26.

k Zech. 8. 1.

l Cp. 2 Sam. 24. 1. See Job 1. 6-13 & 2. 1-7.

m 2 Sam. 12. 31.

n For ver. 2 & 3, see 2 Sam. 12. 30, 31.

of ¹their king from off his head, and found it ²to weigh a talent of gold, and there were precious stones in it; and it was set upon David's head: and he brought forth the spoil of the city, exceeding much, also exceeding much spoil out of the city. ³ And he brought forth the people that were therein, and ⁴cut them with saws, and with harrows of iron, and with axes. And thus did David unto all the cities of the children of Ammon. And David and all the people returned to Jerusalem.

⁴ And it came to pass after this, that there ⁵arose war at Gezer with the Philistines: at which time ⁶Sibbechai the Hushathite slew ⁷Sippai, that was of the children of the ⁸giant: and they were subdued. ⁹ And there was again war with the Philistines; and Elhanan the son of ¹⁰Jair slew Lahmi the brother of Goliath the Gittite, the staff of whose spear was like a weaver's beam. ¹¹ And there was again there was war at Gath, where was ¹²a man of great stature, whose fingers and toes were four and twenty, six on each hand, and six on each foot: and he also was born unto the ¹³giant. ¹⁴ And when he ¹⁵defied Israel, Jonathan the son of ¹⁶Shimea David's brother slew him. ¹⁷ These were born unto the ¹⁸giant in Gath; and they fell by the hand of David, and by the hand of his servants.

¹⁹ And ²⁰Satan stood up against Israel, and ²¹David to number Israel.

² And David said to Joab and to the princes of the people, Go, number Israel from Beer-sheba even to Dan; and bring the number word, that I may know of them to me, the sum of them. ³ And Joab answered,

R.V. ¹ Or, Malcom. See Zeph. 1. 8. Heb. Rephaim. ² Heb. Rappha.A.V. ³ That is, Surphites.

1. Or, continued. Heb. stood.

crr-origm, 2 Sam. 21. 19.

lled Shammah, 1 Sam. 16. 9.

⁴ In 2 Sam. 21. 18, Gob.⁵ Or, reproached.⁶ Or, Shobach.⁷ Or, Gob.⁸ Heb. a man of measure.⁹ Or, an adversary.¹⁰ Heb. at the return of the year.¹¹ Or, Suph, 2 Sam. 21. 18.¹² Or, Rappha.¹³ Heb. born to the giant, or, Rappha.¹⁴ Heb. the weight of.¹⁵ Heb. called him.¹⁶ Or, reproached.

According to another reading, giants

¹⁷ Heb. Rappha.¹⁸ Heb. the weight of.¹⁹ Heb. called him.²⁰ Or, reproached.²¹ Heb. the weight of.²² Heb. called him.²³ Or, reproached.

The LORD make his people an hundred times so many more as they be: but, my lord the king, are they not all my lord's servants? why then doth my lord require this thing? why will he be a cause of ^{guilt unto} ^{trespass to} Israel? ^a Nevertheless the king's word prevailed against Joab. Wherefore Joab departed, and went throughout all Israel, and came to Jerusalem. ^b And Joab gave ^{the sum of the numbering} ^{number} of the people unto David. And all they of Israel were ^a a thousand thousand and an hundred thousand men that drew sword: and Judah was ^a four hundred threescore and ten thousand men that drew sword. ^c But Levi and Benjamin counted he not among them: for the king's word was abominable to Joab. ^d And God was displeased with this thing; therefore he smote Israel. ^e And David said unto God, I have sinned greatly, ^{in that} ^{because} I have done this thing: but now, ^{put away, I beseech thee,} ^{I beseech thee, do away} the iniquity of thy servant; for I have done very foolishly. ^f And the LORD spake unto Gad, David's seer, saying, ^g Go and ^{speak unto} ^{tell} David, saying, Thus saith the LORD, I ^{offer thee three things;} ^{things:} choose thee one of them, that I may do it unto thee. ^h So Gad came to David, and said unto him, Thus saith the LORD, ^{Take, which thou wilt;} ⁱ Choose thee ^{years of} ^{years} ^{consumed} ^{destroyed} either ^a three years of famine; or three months to be before thy foes, while that the sword of thine enemies overtaketh thee; or else three days the sword of the LORD, ^{even} ^{pestilence} ^{the pestilence,} in the land, and the angel of the LORD destroying throughout all the coasts of

Israel. Now therefore ^{consider} ^{advise thyself} what ^{answer} ^{word} I shall ^{return} ^{bring again} to him that sent me. ¹³ And David said unto Gad, I am in a great strait: let me fall now into the hand of the LORD; for very ^{great} are his mercies: ^{and} ^{but} let me not fall into the hand of man. ¹⁴ So the LORD sent ^a pestilence upon Israel: and there fell of Israel seventy thousand men. ¹⁵ And God sent an angel unto Jerusalem to destroy it: and as he was ^{about to destroy,} ^{destroying,} the LORD beheld, and ^b he repented him of the evil, and said to the ^{destroying} ^{angel that} angel, ^{destroyed,} It is enough; now stay thine hand. And the angel of the LORD stood by the ^{threshing-floor} ^{threshing-floor} of ^{Ornan the Jebusite.} ¹⁶ And David lifted up his eyes, and saw the angel of the LORD stand between the earth and the heaven, having a drawn sword in his hand stretched out over Jerusalem. Then David and the ^{elders,} ^{elders of Israel, who were} ^a clothed in sackcloth, fell upon their faces. ¹⁷ And David said unto God, Is it not I that commanded the people to be numbered? even I it is that have sinned and done ^{very wickedly;} ^{evil indeed;} but ^{as for} these sheep, what have they done? let thine hand, I pray thee, O LORD my God, be ^{against} ^{on} me, and ^{against} ^{on} my father's house; but not ^{against} ^{on} thy people, that they should be plagued. ¹⁸ Then the angel of the LORD commanded Gad to say to David, that David should go up, and ^{rear} ^{set up} an altar unto the LORD in the ^{threshing-floor} ^{threshing-floor} of Ornan the Jebusite. ¹⁹ And David went up at the saying of Gad, which he spake in the name of the LORD. ²⁰ And Ornan turned back, and saw

^a Cp. 2 Sam. 24. 2.
^b See Gen. 22. 14.

^c ch. 27. 24.

^d 1 Kin. 20. 31.
^e See 2 Sam. 3. 31.
^f Cp. 2 Sam. 12. 13.

^g ch. 29. 28.
^h See 1 Sam. 9. 2.

ⁱ Cp. 2 Chr. 3. 1.
^a Cp. 2 Sam. 24. 12.

R.V. ¹ Heb. stretch out unto. ² Or, and ³ Or, many ⁴ In 2 Sam. 24. 16, &c., Aramnah.
A.V. ⁵ Heb. And it was evil in the eyes of the Lord concerning this thing. ⁶ Heb. stretch out. ⁷ Heb. Take to thee.
⁸ Or, many. ⁹ Or, Aramnah, 2 Sam. 24. 18. ¹⁰ Or, When Ornan turned back and saw the angel, then he and his four sons with him hid themselves.

the angel; and his four sons that were with him hid themselves.

Now Ornan was threshing wheat.

²¹ And as David came to Ornan, Ornan looked and saw David, and went out of the ^{threshing-floor, threshingfloor,} and bowed himself to David with his face to the ground. ²² Then

David said to Ornan, ^{Give me the place of this threshing-floor, that I may build thereon an altar unto the LORD: for the full price shalt thou give it me. thou shalt grant it me for the full price:} that the plague may be stayed from the people. ²³ And Ornan

said unto David, Take it to thee, and let my lord the king do that which is good in his eyes: lo, I give thee the oxen ^{also} for burnt offerings, and the threshing instruments for wood, and the wheat for the ^{meal meat} offering; I give it all. ²⁴ And king David

said to Ornan, Nay; but I will verily buy it for the full price: for I will not take that which is thine for the LORD, nor offer ^{a burnt offering without cost.} ²⁵ So

David gave to Ornan for the place ^{six hundred shekels of gold by weight.} ²⁶ And David

built there an altar unto the LORD, and offered burnt offerings and peace offerings, and called upon the LORD; ^{and he answered him from heaven by fire upon the altar of burnt offering.} ²⁷ And the LORD commanded the angel; and he put up his sword again into the sheath thereof.

²⁸ At that ^{time, time} when David saw that the LORD had answered him in the ^{threshing-floor threshingfloor} of Ornan the Jebusite, then he sacrificed there. ²⁹ For the tabernacle of the LORD, which Moses made in the wilderness, and the altar of

the ^{burnt offering,} ^{were at that time season} in the high place at Gibeon.

³⁰ But David could not go be-

fore it to inquire of God: for he was afraid because of the sword of the angel of the LORD.

¹ Then David said, ²² This is the house of the LORD God, and this is the altar of the burnt offering for Israel.

² And David commanded to gather together ^{the strangers} that were in the land of Israel; and he set masons ^{to} hew wrought stones to build the house of God. ³ And David prepared iron in abundance for the nails for the doors of the gates, and for the ^{couplings, joinings;} ⁴ and brass in abundance without weight; ⁴ ^{and} ^{also} cedar trees ^{without in} abundance: ⁵ for the Zidonians and they of Tyre brought ^{cedar trees in much cedar abundance wood} to David. ⁵ And David

said, ^{Solomon my son is young and tender, and the house that is to be build for the LORD must be exceeding magnifical, of fame and of glory throughout all countries: I will therefore now make preparation for it.} So David prepared abundantly before his death.

⁶ Then he called for Solomon his son, and charged him to build an house for the ^{LORD, the} God of Israel. ⁷ And David said to

Solomon ^{this} son, ^{As} for me, 'it was in my ^{heart, mind} to build an house unto the name of the LORD my God. ⁸ But the word of the LORD

came to me, saying, ^{Thou hast shed blood abundantly, and hast made great wars: thou shalt not build an house unto my name, because thou hast shed much blood upon the earth in my sight: behold, behold,} ⁹ a son shall be born to thee, who shall be a man of rest; ^{and I will give him rest from all his enemies round about: for his name shall be}

^a ch. 21. 18, 19, 20, 28.
³ Chr. 2. 1.
³ Cp. Dent. 12. 5.

^b Cp. 1 Kin. 9. 20, 21.
³ & 3 Chr. 2. 17.
^c Cp. 1 Kin. 5. 17.

^d ver. 14.
¹ Kin. 7. 47.

^e Cp. 1 Kin. 5. 6.

^f ch. 22. 1.
¹ Cp. 1 Kin. 5. 7.
⁴ & Prov. 4. 2.

²⁴ Cp. 2 Sam. 24. 21.

^A See Lev. 9. 24.
¹ ch. 17. 1, 2 & 28. 2.
² Sam. 7. 2, 3.
¹ Kin. 8. 17.
See Ps. 132. 1-5.

^f ch. 22. 3.
¹ Cp. 1 Kin. 5. 3.

^g ch. 19. 30.
³ Chr. 1. 3.
¹ Kin. 8. 4.
¹ Kin. 5. 4.
¹ Cp. ver. 18.
¹ & 1 Kin. 4. 28.
²⁴ 2 Sam. 12.

R.V. ¹ According to another reading, *My son, as for me &c.*

A.V. * Heb. Give.

¹⁰ Solomon, and I will give peace and quietness unto Israel in his days: ¹⁰ ^{He} shall build an house for my name; and he shall be my son, and I will be his father; and I will establish the throne of his kingdom over Israel for ever. ¹¹ Now, my son, the LORD be with thee; and prosper thou, and build the house of the LORD thy God, as he hath ^{spoken concerning said of} thee. ¹² Only the LORD give thee ^{discretion wisdom} and understanding, and give thee charge concerning Israel; that ^{so} thou mayest keep the law of the LORD thy God. ¹³ Then shalt thou prosper, if thou ^{observe to do} takest heed to fulfil the statutes and the judgments which the LORD charged Moses with concerning Israel: be strong, and of good courage; ^{fear not, neither dread nor} be dismayed. ¹⁴ Now, behold, in my ^{affliction trouble} I have prepared for the house of the LORD an hundred thousand talents of gold, and a thousand thousand talents of silver; and of brass and iron without weight; for it is in abundance: timber also and stone have I prepared; and thou mayest add thereto. ¹⁵ Moreover there are workmen with thee in abundance, hewers and workers of stone and timber, and all men that are cunning in manner of cunning men for any manner of work: ¹⁶ Of the gold, the silver, and the brass, and the iron, there is no number; and be doing, ^{arise therefore} and the LORD be with thee. ¹⁷ David also commanded all the princes of Israel to help Solomon his son, saying, ¹⁸ Is not the LORD your God with you? and hath he not given you rest on every side? for he hath ^{delivered given} the inhabitants of the land into mine

hand; and the land is subdued before the LORD, and before his people. ¹⁹ Now ^{set} your heart and your soul to seek after the LORD your God; arise therefore, and build ye the sanctuary of the LORD God, to bring the ark of the covenant of the LORD, and the holy vessels of God, into the house that is to be built to the name of the LORD.

¹ Now David ^{was} old ^{So when} and full of days; and he made Solomon his son king over Israel. ² And he gathered together all the princes of Israel, with the priests and the Levites. ³ And ^{Now} the Levites were numbered ^{from thirty years the age of} old thirty years and upward; and their number ^{by} their polls, man by man, was ^{thirty and eight} thousand. ⁴ Of these, ^{which} twenty and four thousand were ^{to set forward} to oversee the work of the house of the LORD; and six thousand were officers and judges: ⁵ and ^{Moreover} four thousand were ^{doorkeepers porters}; and four thousand praised the LORD with the instruments which I made, ^{said David}, to praise therewith. ⁶ And David divided them into ^{courses} according to the sons of ^{Levi} Levi; Gershon, Kohath, and Merari. ⁷ Of the ^{Gershonites} Gershonites; ⁸ The ^{Ladan} were, ^{Ladan} Ladan; ⁹ Jehiel the chief, and Zetham, and Joel, three. ¹⁰ The sons of Shimei; ^{Shelomoth, Shelomith} Shimei, and Haziël, and Haran, three. These were the ^{heads chief} of the fathers' houses of Ladan. ¹¹ And the sons of Shimei were, Jahath, ¹² Zina, and Jeush, and Beriah. These four were the sons of Shimei. ¹³ And Jahath was the chief, and Zizah the second: but Jeush and Beriah ^{had not many sons};

a See 2 Sam.

7. 12.

b Cp. 2 Chr.

20. 2.

c ch. 22. 6.

2 Sam. 7. 14.

Hob. 1. 4.

d 1 Kin. 8.

6. 21.

e 2 Chr. 6. 7.

f 2 Chr. 11.

g ver. 16.

h Cp. 1 Sam. 20.

i ver. 12.

j 1 Kin. 6. 3.

k Cp. 1 Kin.

2. 9. 12.

l Ps. 72. 1.

m ch. 22. 28.

n Cp. ch. 22. 5.

o 22. 27. 28.

p See 1 Kin. 1.

23-30.

q ch. 22. 7.

r Num. 4. 3.

s 1 ch. 22. 20.

Cp. Deut. 31.

6. 7.

t Josh. 1. 6, 7.

u.

v ver. 24.

w Num. 1. 2.

x Cp. Num.

4. 47. 48.

y Cp. 2 Chr.

2. 2. 18.

z 24. 13.

aa Exa. 8. 8, 9.

b Cp. ch. 22.

c.

d ch. 22. 28.

e Cp. Deut. 16.

f 16.

g 2 Chr. 19. 8.

h ver. 3.

i 2 Chr. 29.

j Neh. 12. 36.

k Amos 6. 5.

l Cp. 2 Chr.

9. 14.

m 22. 18.

n 35. 4.

o Exa. 8. 18.

p w. ch. 6. 1, 16.

q Ex. 6. 16.

r Num. 26. 57.

s ch. 22. 21.

t w. ch. 15. 18.

u 22. 5.

v Cp. ch. 22. 21.

x ver. 11.

y See ch. 22.

1-4.

z ch. 22. 26.

Op. Deut. 12.

10.

a Josh. 21. 44.

b 22. 1.

c 2 Sam. 7. 1.

See ver. 9.

R.V. 1 That is, Peaceful.

2 Or, low estate

3 Heb. divisions.

4 In ch. 17, Libni.

5 In ver. 11, Zizah.

A.V. 6 That is, Peaceable.

7 Or, in my poverty.

8 That is, masons and carpenters.

9 Or, to oversee.

1 Heb. divisions. 10 Or, Libni. 11 Or, Zizah.

12 Heb. did not multiply sons.

therefore they became a father's house in one reckoning. ¹² ^aThe sons of Kohath; Amram, Izhar, Hebron, and Uzziel, four. ¹³ ^cThe sons of Amram; Aaron and Moses: ^dand Aaron was separated, ^ethat he should sanctify the most holy things, he and his sons, for ever, ^fto burn incense before the LORD, ^gto minister unto him, ^hand to bless in his name, for ever. ¹⁴ But as for Moses ⁱthe man of God, ^jhis sons were named among of the tribe of Levi. ¹⁵ The sons of Moses; Gershom and Eliezer. ¹⁶ ^kThe sons of Gershom; ^lShebuel was the chief. ¹⁷ And the sons of Eliezer were, Rehabiah ^mthe chief. And Eliezer had none other sons; but the sons of Rehabiah ⁿwere very many. ¹⁸ ^oThe sons of Izhar; ^pShelomith the chief. ¹⁹ ^qThe sons of Hebron; Jeriah the chief, Amariah the second, Jahaziel the third, and Jekameam the fourth. ²⁰ ^rThe sons of Uzziel; Micah the chief, and Ishiah the second. ²¹ ^sThe sons of Merari; Mahli and Mushi. The sons of Mahli; Eleazar and Kish. ²² And Eleazar died, ^tand had no sons, but daughters only: ^uand their brethren the sons of Kish took them to wife. ²³ ^vThe sons of Mushi; Mahli, and Eder, and Jeremoth, three. ²⁴ ^wThese were the sons of Levi after their fathers' houses, even the heads of the fathers' houses of those of them that were counted, in the number of names ^xby their polls, who did the work for the service of the house of the LORD, ^yfrom twenty years old and upward. ²⁵ For David said, The LORD, the God of Israel, ^zhath given rest unto his people, ^{aa}and he dwelleth in Jerusalem, ^{ab}that they may dwell

for ever: ²⁶ and also unto the Levites shall no more have need to carry the tabernacle and all the vessels of it for the service thereof. ²⁷ For ^{ac}by the last words of David the sons of Levi were numbered, ^{ad}from twenty years old and upward: ^{ae}For ^{af}their office was to wait on the sons of Aaron for the service of the house of the LORD, in the courts, and in the chambers, and in the purifying of all holy things, even and the work of the service of the house of God; ²⁹ Both ^{ag}for the shewbread also, ^{ah}and for the fine flour for a meal offering, whether of the unleavened wafers, or of cakes, and for that which is baked in the ^{ai}pan, or of that which is ^{aj}soaked, and for all manner ^{ak}of measure and size; ³⁰ and to stand every morning to thank and praise the LORD, and likewise at even; ³¹ and to offer all burnt offerings unto the LORD ^{al}in the sabbaths, ^{am}in the new moons, ^{an}and on the set feasts, by number, according to the ordinance concerning them, continually before the LORD: ³² ^{ao}and that they should keep the charge of the tent of meeting, ^{ap}and the charge of the congregation, and the charge of the holy place, ^{aq}and the charge of the sons of Aaron their brethren, ^{ar}in the service of the house of the LORD.

¹ And the courses Now these are the divisions of **24** the sons of Aaron were these. ² ^{as}The sons of Aaron; Nadab, and Abihu, Eleazar, and Ithamar. ³ ^{at}But Nadab and Abihu died before their father, and had no children: therefore Eleazar and Ithamar executed the priest's office. ⁴ ^{au}And David ^{av}distributed them, both Zadok of the sons of Eleazar, and Ahimelech of the sons of Ithamar, ^{aw}divided them according to

R.V. ¹ Or, to sanctify as most holy him etc.

^b Heb. their station was at the hand of the sons of Aaron. See Neh. 11. 24.

A.V. ^c Shebuel, ch. 24. 30. ^d Or, the first.

^e Heb. were highly multiplied.

^f Heb. number.

^g In ch. 24. 20, Shebuel.

^h Or, And David divided them, even Zadok etc.

ⁱ Heb. their station was at the hand of the sons of Aaron.

^j Or, kinmen.

^k Heb. their station was at the hand of the sons of Aaron.

their ordering offices in their service.

4 And there were more chief men found of the sons of Eleazar than of the sons of Ithamar; and thus were they divided: of the sons of Eleazar there were sixteen heads of the house of their fathers; and eight among the sons of Ithamar according to their fathers' houses, eight the house of their fathers.

5 Thus were they divided by lot, one sort with another; for there were princes of the sanctuary, the governors of the house of God, both of the sons of Eleazar, and of the sons of Ithamar.

6 And Shemaiah the son of Nethanel the scribe, who was one of the Levites, wrote them in the presence of the king, and the princes, and Zadok the priest, and Ahimelech the son of Abiathar, and the heads chief of the fathers' houses of the priests and of the Levites: one fathers' house being taken for Eleazar, and one taken for Ithamar.

7 Now the first lot came forth to Jehoiarib, the second to Jedaiab; 8 the third to Harim, the fourth to Seorim; 9 the fifth to Malchijah, the sixth to Mijamin; 10 the seventh to Hakkoz, the eighth to Abijah; 11 the ninth to Jehush, the tenth to Shecaniah, 12 the eleventh to Eliashib, the twelfth to Jakim; 13 the thirteenth to Huppah, the fourteenth to Joshebad; 14 the fifteenth to Bilgah, the sixteenth to Immer; 15 the seventeenth to Hezir, the eighteenth to Happizes; 16 the nineteenth to Pethahiah, the twentieth to Jehzekel; 17 the one and twentieth to Jachin, the two and twentieth to Gamul; 18 the three and twentieth to Delaiah, the four and twentieth to Maaziah.

19 This was the ordering of them in their service, to come into the house of the LORD according to the LORD.

the ordinance given unto them by the hand of their manner, under Aaron their father, as the LORD, the God of Israel, had commanded him.

20 And of the rest of the sons of Levi: of the sons of Amram, Shubael; of the sons of Shubael, Jehdeiah. 21 Of Rehobiah: of the sons of Rehobiah, Issiah the chief. 22 Of the Issarites, the first was Issiah.

23 And the sons of Jahath. 24 The sons of Uzziel, Micah; of the sons of Uzziel, Micah; of the sons of Micah, Shamir. 25 The brother of Micah, Issiah: of the sons of Issiah, Zechariah.

26 The sons of Merari: Mahli and Mushi: the sons of Jaaziah; Beno. 27 The sons of Merari; Jaaziah, Beno, and Shoham, and Zaccur, and Ibri. 28 Of Mahli: Eleazar, who had no sons. 29 Of Kish, the sons of Kish, cerning Kish: the son of Kish was Jerahmeel. 30 And the sons of Mushi; Mahli, and Eder, and Jerimoth.

These were the sons of the Levites after their fathers' houses. 31 These likewise cast lots over against their brethren the sons of Aaron in the presence of David the king, and Zadok, and Ahimelech, and the heads chief of the fathers' houses of the priests and of the Levites: the fathers' houses of the chief Levites, even as those of his younger brethren.

Moreover David and 25 the captains of the host separated for the service certain of the sons of Asaph, and of Heman, and of Jeduthun, who should prophesy with harps, with psalteries, and with cymbals: and the number of them that did the work according to their service was: 2 of the sons of Asaph; Zaccur, and Joseph, and Nethaniah, and Ashareliah, and

a ch. 23. 13.

b ch. 23. 17.

c ver. 21.

d ch. 23. 13.

e ch. 23. 30.

f ch. 23. 31.

g 2 Sam. 8.

h 1 Sam. 18. 16.

i 1 Sam. 22. 30.

j 23. 6.

k ch. 23. 22.

l ch. 23. 33.

m ver. 5.

n ch. 25. 8.

o 23. 13. 14.

p Neh. 11. 1.

q Luke 1. 5.

r ver. 6.

s See ch. 6. 33.

t See ch. 6. 33.

u ch. 18. 41.

v Cp. Ex. 15. 20.

w 2 Kin. 3. 15.

x ch. 15. 16.

y Neh. 12. 27.

z ch. 9. 33.

R.V. 1 The Hebrew text has, taken, taken.

2 In ch. 23. 16, Shubael.

3 In ch. 23. 18, Shelomith.

4 In ver. 14, Jeshareliah.

A.V. 5 Heb. house of the father.

6 ch. 23. 16, Shubael.

7 ch. 23. 16, Shelomith.

8 Otherwise called Jeshareliah, ver. 14.

sons of Asaph; under the ^{hand} of Asaph, ^{who} ^{Asaph} ^{after} ^{prophesied}. ^{According} to the order of the king. ³ Of Jeduthun: the sons of Jeduthun; Gedaliah, and ²¹ Zeri, and Jeshaiiah, Hashabiah, and Mattithiah, ^{six}; under the hands of their father ^{Jeduthun with the harp, who} ^{Jeduthun, who prophesied} ^{prophesied in giving thanks and to praise} ^{with a harp, to give} the LORD. ⁴ Of Heman: the sons of Heman; Bukkiah, Mattaniah, ⁴⁸ Uzziel, ⁵¹ Shebuel, and Jerimoth, Hananiah, Hanani, Eliathah, Giddalti, and Romamti-ezer, Joshbekashah, Mallothi, Hothir, and Mahazioth: ⁵ all these were the sons of Heman ⁶ the king's seer in the ^{words of God}, to lift up the horn. And God gave to Heman fourteen sons and three daughters. ⁶ All these were under the hands of their father for song in the house of the LORD, ^{with} cymbals, psalteries, and harps, for the service of the house of God. ⁷ ^{Asaph, Jeduthun, and Heman being under the order of} ^{to the king's order to Asaph, Jeduthun, and} ^{the king.} ⁷ And the number of them, ^{So} with their brethren that were instructed in ^{singing unto} the LORD, even all that were ^{skilful, cunning,} was ^{two} hundred fourscore and eight. ⁸ And they cast ^{lots} ^{7 for} their charges, all alike, ^{as} well the small as the great, the teacher as the scholar. ⁹ Now the first lot came forth for Asaph to Joseph: the second to ^{Gedaliah: Gedaliah,} ^{he and} ^{who with} his brethren and sons were twelve: ¹⁰ the third to Zaccur, ^{he,} ^{his} ^{sons} and his brethren, ^{were} twelve: ¹¹ the fourth to Izri, ^{he,} ^{his} ^{sons} and his brethren, ^{were} twelve: ¹² the fifth to Nathaniah, ^{he,} ^{his} ^{sons} and his brethren, ^{were} twelve: ¹³ the sixth to Bukkiah, ^{he,} ^{his} ^{sons} and his

a See ver. 1.

b Cp. 2 Sam. 24. 11.

c Cp. ch. 23.

d ch. 23. 12.

brethren, ^{were} twelve: ¹⁴ the seventh to Jesharelah, ^{he,} ^{his} ^{sons} and his brethren, ^{were} twelve: ¹⁵ the eighth to Jeshaiiah, ^{he,} ^{his} ^{sons} and his brethren, ^{were} twelve: ¹⁶ the ninth to Mattaniah, ^{he,} ^{his} ^{sons} and his brethren, ^{were} twelve: ¹⁷ the tenth to Shimei, ^{he,} ^{his} ^{sons} and his brethren, ^{were} twelve: ¹⁸ the eleventh to ^{Azarel, Azarel,} ^{he,} ^{his} ^{sons} and his brethren, ^{were} twelve: ¹⁹ the twelfth to Hashabiah, ^{he,} ^{his} ^{sons} and his brethren, ^{were} twelve: ²⁰ for the ^{thirteenth, thirteenth} to Shubael, ^{he,} ^{his} ^{sons} and his brethren, ^{were} twelve: ²¹ for the ^{fourteenth, fourteenth} to Mattithiah, ^{he,} ^{his} ^{sons} and his brethren, ^{were} twelve: ²² for the ^{fifteenth, fifteenth} to Jerimoth, ^{he,} ^{his} ^{sons} and his brethren, ^{were} twelve: ²³ for the ^{sixteenth, sixteenth} to Hananiah, ^{he,} ^{his} ^{sons} and his brethren, ^{were} twelve: ²⁴ for the ^{seventeenth, seventeenth} to Joshbekashah, ^{he,} ^{his} ^{sons} and his brethren, ^{were} twelve: ²⁵ for the ^{eighteenth, eighteenth} to Hanani, ^{he,} ^{his} ^{sons} and his brethren, ^{were} twelve: ²⁶ for the ^{nineteenth, nineteenth} to Mallothi, ^{he,} ^{his} ^{sons} and his brethren, ^{were} twelve: ²⁷ for the ^{twentieth, twentieth} to Eliathah, ^{he,} ^{his} ^{sons} and his brethren, ^{were} twelve: ²⁸ for the ^{one and twentieth, one and twentieth} to Hothir, ^{he,} ^{his} ^{sons} and his brethren, ^{were} twelve: ²⁹ for the ^{two and twentieth, two and twentieth} to Giddalti, ^{he,} ^{his} ^{sons} and his brethren, ^{were} twelve: ³⁰ for the ^{three and twentieth, three and twentieth} to Mahazioth, ^{he,} ^{his} ^{sons} and his brethren, ^{were} twelve: ³¹ for the ^{four and twentieth, four and twentieth} to Romamti-ezer, ^{he,} ^{his} ^{sons} and his brethren, ^{were} twelve.

26 ¹ For the courses ^{Concerning the divisions} of the doorkeepers: of the Korahites: ² ^{Of the Korahites was} Me-shalemiah the son of Kore, of the sons of ³ ^{Asaph.} ² And

R.V. ¹ Heb. by the hands of the king.¹ In ver. 30, Shabbar.² Or, after the order of the king, even Asaph &c.³ In ch. 2. 19, Ebi-asaph.⁴ Heb. by the hands of the king.⁵ Or, matters.⁶ Or, Izri, ver. 11.⁷ With Shimei mentioned, ver. 17.⁸ Heb. by the hands of the king.⁹ Or, Azarel, ver. 18.¹⁰ Or, Shalemiah, ver. 14.¹ In ver. 11, Izri.² With Shimei, mentioned in ver. 17.³ Or, ward against ward, as well &c.⁴ In ver. 14.⁵ Or, Izri, ver. 11.⁶ With Shimei mentioned, ver. 17.⁷ Heb. by the hands of the king.⁸ Or, Azarel, ver. 18.⁹ Or, Shalemiah, ver. 14.

Meshelemiah had sons; the sons of Meshelemiah were, the firstborn, Jedaiel the second, Zebadiah the third, Jathniel the fourth; 3 Elam the fifth, Jehohanan the sixth, Elihoenai the seventh.

4 And Obed-edom had sons; Moreover the sons of Obed-edom were, Shemaiah the firstborn, Jehoza-bad the second, Joash the third, and Sacar the fourth, and Nethanel the fifth; 5 Ammiel the sixth, Issa-char the seventh, Peulthai the eighth: 6 for God blessed him.

7 Also unto Shemaiah his son were sons born, that ruled over the house of their father: for they were mighty men of valour. 7 The sons of Shemaiah; Othni, and Rephael, and Obed, Elzabad, whose brethren were valiant men, Elihu, and Semachiah.

8 All these were of the sons of Obed-edom: they and their sons and their brethren, able men for strength for the service; three-score and two of Obed-edom.

9 And Meshelemiah had sons and brethren, valiant strong men, eighteen.

10 Also Hosah, of the children of Merari, had sons; Shimri the chief, (for though he was not the firstborn, yet his father made him the chief;) 11 Hilkiah the second, Tebaliah the third, Zechariah the fourth: all the sons and brethren of Hosah were thirteen. 12 Of these were the courses of the doorkeepers, even among the chief men, having charges like as their brethren, wards one against another, to minister in the house of the LORD. 13 And they cast lots, 14 as well the small as the great, according to the house fathers' houses, for every gate. 14 And the lot eastward fell to 15 Shel-emiah. Then for Zechariah his son, a discreet counsellor, they cast lots; and his lot came out north-

a ch. 9. 21.

b Neh. 12. 25.
c 1 Chr. 25. 24.

d ch. 15. 18.
e 16. 23.

f 1 Kin. 10.

g Chr. 9. 4.
h Neh. 8. 21.

i 2 Kin. 23. 11 (for mg.).

j ch. 18. 14.
k Sam. 6. 11.

l ver. 23. 24.

m ch. 22. 12.
n Ezra 2. 69.
o Neh. 10. 38.
p Mal. 8. 10.
q 1.

r Cp. ch. 23.

s Cp. ch. 23.

t ch. 23. 12.

u ch. 16. 28.

v ch. 23. 16.

w Cp. ch. 24. 20.

x Cp. ch. 23.

y Cp. ch. 24.

z Cp. ch. 22.

aa Cp. ch. 22.

ab ch. 25. 8.

ac 2 Sam. 8.

ad 11.

ae ch. 22. 22.

af See 1 Sam. 9. 2.

ward. 15 To Obed-edom south-ward; and to his sons the store-house. 16 To Shuppim and Hosah the lot came forth westward, by the gate of 17 Shallecheth, at the causeway that goeth up, ward against ward. 17 Eastward were six Levites, northward four a day, southward four a day, and for the storehouse toward Asuppim two and two. 18 For 19 Parbar westward, four 20 at the causeway, and two at 21 Parbar.

22 These were the courses of the door-keepers; of the divisions of the porters among the sons of the Koraites, and among the sons of Merari.

23 And of the Levites, Ahijah was over the treasures of the house of God, and over the treasures of the dedicated things.

24 The sons of 25 Ladan; As concerning the sons of 26 Ladan; the sons of the Gershonites belonging to Ladan, the heads of the fathers' houses belonging chief fathers, even of Ladan to Ladan the Gershonite; 27 28 Jehieli.

29 The sons of Jehieli; Zetham, and Joel his brother, which were over the treasures of the house of the LORD. 23 Of the Amramites, of the Izharites, of the Hebron-ites, and the Uzzielites: 24 and 25 Shebuel the son of Gershom, the son of Moses, was ruler over the treasures. 25 And his brethren; 26 of Eleazar came Rehabiah his son, and 27 Jeshaiiah his son, and Jo-ram his son, and Zichri his son, and 28 Shelomoth his son. 29 This Which Shelomoth and his brethren were over all the treasures of the dedi-cated things, which David the king, and the heads of the fathers' houses, chief fathers, the captains over thousands and hundreds, and the captains of the host, 30 had dedicated. 27 31 Out of the spoil won in battles did they dedicate to repair maintain the house of the LORD. 28 And all that 29 Samuel the seer, and Saul the

R.V. 1 Or, wards over against their brethren

2 According to the Sept., And the Levites their brethren were over etc.

3 In ch. 23. 4, Velei.

A.V. 4 That is, Obed-edom, as ch. 12. 14

5 Heb. Gatekeepers. 1 Heb. holy things.

2 In ver. 1, Meshelemiah.

3 That is, Casting forth.

4 Heb. holy things.

5 Or, the Precinct

6 In ch. 6. 17, Libit.

7 Or, as well for the small as for the great.

8 Or, Libit.

9 Or, Jehiel.

1 Called Meshelemiah, ver. 1.

11 Heb. Out of the battles and spoils.

was "Benaiah the Pirathonite, of the children of Ephraim: and in his course were twenty and four thousand. ¹⁵ The twelfth captain for the twelfth month was ¹⁶ Heldai the Netophathite, of "Othniel: and in his course were twenty and four thousand.

¹⁶ Furthermore over the tribes of Israel: the ruler of the Reubenites was Eliezer the son of Zichri the ruler: of the Simeonites, Shephatiah the son of Maasach ¹⁷ of the Levites, "Hashabiah the son of Kemuel: of the Aaronites, "Zadok: ¹⁸ of Judah, "Elihu, one of the brethren of David: of Issachar, Omri the son of Michael: ¹⁹ of Zebulun, Ishmaiah the son of Obadiah: of Naphtali, Jeremoth the son of Azriel: ²⁰ of the children of Ephraim, Hoshea the son of Azariah: of the half tribe of Manasseh, Joel the son of Pedaiiah: ²¹ of the half tribe of Manasseh in Gilead, Iddo the son of Zechariah: of Benjamin, Jaasiel the son of Abner: ²² of Dan, "Aarel the son of Jeroham. These were the captains of the tribes of Israel. ²³ But David took not the number of them from twenty years old and under: because "the LORD had said he would increase Israel like to the stars of the heavens. ²⁴ Joab the son of Zeruiah began to number, "but he finished not: and there came wrath for this upon Israel; neither was the number put into the account of the chronicles of king David.

²⁵ And over the king's treasures was "Azmaveth the son of Adiel: and over the treasures in the fields, in the cities, and in the villages, and in the castles, was Jonathan the son of Uziah: ²⁶ and

a ch. 11. 31.

b Cp. 2 Sam. 23. 28.

c ch. 4. 13
Judg. 1. 13
4 S. 5.

d 1 Kin. 10. 27.

e Chr. 1. 15
4 S. 27.f ch. 26. 30.
f ch. 5. 16.
g ch. 24. 2.

h See ch. 5. 10.

i See 2 Sam. 15. 12.

j ch. 28. 1.

k See 2 Sam. 15. 37.

l See Gen. 15. 5.

m Cp. ver. 5.

n 1 Kin. 1. 7.
Cp. ch. 24. 6.

o Cp. ch. 11. 6.

p ch. 28. 2.
q Cp. ch. 21. 5, 6.r ch. 21. 7.
2 Sam. 24. 12—15.

s See ch. 27. 16—22.

t See ch. 27. 1—15.

u ch. 11. 33(?)
2 Sam. 23. 31(?)

v See ch. 27. 25—31.

w See ch. 11. 10—47.

over them that did the work of the field for tillage of the ground was Ezri the son of Chelub: ²⁷ and over the vineyards was Shimei the Ramathite: and ²⁸ over the increase of the vineyards for the wine cellars was Zabdi the Shiphmite: ²⁸ and over the olive trees and "the sycamore trees that were in the lowland ²⁹ was Baal-hanan the Gederite: and over the cellars of oil was Joash: ²⁹ and over the herds that fed in "Sharon was Shitrai the Sharonite: and over the herds that were in the valleys was Shaphat the son of Adlai: ³⁰ and over the camels also was Obil the Ishmaelite: and over the asses was Jehdeiah the Meronothite: ³¹ and over the flocks was Jaziz the Hagrite. All these were the rulers of the substance which was king David's.

³² Also Jonathan David's "uncle was a counsellor, a man of understanding, and a "scribe: and Jehiel the "son of Hachmoni was with the king's sons: ³³ and "Ahithophel was the king's counsellor: and Hushai the Archite was ³⁴ the king's friend: and after Ahithophel was Jehoiada the son of "Benaiah, and "Abiathar: ³⁵ and the captain of the king's host was Joab.

¹ ² And David assembled **28** all the princes of Israel, "the princes of the tribes, "and the captains of the companies that ³ ministered to the king by course, and the captains of the thousands, and the captains of the hundreds, "and the rulers over all the substance and ⁴ possessions of the king: ⁵ and of his sons, with the "officers, "and with the mighty men, and with all the mighty men of valour, and with all the valiant men,

R.V. 1 In ch. 11. 30, *Heled*. 2 In 1 Sam. 16. 6, *Eliab*. 3 Or, brother's son 4 Or, cattle 5 Or, eunuchs
A.V. 6 Or, *Heled*. 7 1 Sam. 16. 6, *Eliab*. 8 Heb. ascended. 9 Heb. over that which was of the vineyards.
10 Or, secretary. 11 Or, Hachmoniite. 12 Or, cattle. 13 Or, and his sons. 14 Or, eunuchs.

unto Jerusalem. ² Then David the king stood up upon his feet, and said, Hear me, my brethren, and my people: ^{as} for me, ^{it was} I had in mine heart to build an house of rest for the ark of the covenant of the LORD, and for ^{the} footstool of our God; and ^I had made ready for the ^{building} building: ³ But God said unto me, 'Thou shalt not build an house for my name, because thou ^{art} ^{has been} a man of war, and hast shed ^{blood}. ⁴ Howbeit the LORD, the God of Israel, ^{chose} me ^{out of} before all the house of my father to be king over Israel ^{for ever}: ^{for} he hath chosen Judah to be ^{prince} the ruler; and ⁱⁿ the house of Judah, ^{the} house of my father; ^{and} among the sons of my father he ^{took pleasure in} me to make me king over all Israel: ⁵ and of ^{all} my sons, (for the LORD hath given me many sons,) ^{he} hath chosen Solomon my son to sit upon the throne of the kingdom of the LORD over Israel. ⁶ And he said unto me, 'Solomon thy son, he shall build my house and my courts: for I have chosen him to be my son, and I will be his father. ⁷ ^{And} Moreover I will establish his kingdom ^{for ever}, 'if he be ^{constant} to do my commandments and my ^{judgements} judgments, ^{as at} this day. ⁸ Now ^{therefore} in the sight of all ^{Israel} Israel, the congregation of the LORD, and in the audience of our God, ^{observe} and seek ^{for} all the commandments of the LORD your God: that ye may possess this good land, and leave it for an inheritance ^{to} your children after you for ever. ⁹ And thou, Solomon my son, know thou the God of thy father, and serve him ^{with a perfect heart} and with a willing mind: ^{for} the

LORD searcheth all hearts, and understandeth all the imaginations of the thoughts: 'if thou seek him, he will be found of thee; but if thou forsake him, he will cast thee off for ever. ¹⁰ Take heed now; for the LORD hath chosen thee to build an house for the sanctuary: ^{be} strong, and do it.

¹¹ Then David gave to Solomon his son ^{the} pattern of ^{the} porch ^{of the temple}, and of the houses thereof, and of the treasures thereof, and of the upper ^{rooms} chambers thereof, and of the inner ^{chambers} chambers ^{parlours} thereof, and of the ^{place} of ^{the} mercy-seat: ¹² and the pattern ^{of} all that he had ^{by the spirit}, ^{for} the courts of the house of the LORD, and ^{for} all the chambers round about, ^{of} the treasures of the house of God, and ^{for} the treasures of the dedicated things: ¹³ also for ^{the} courses of the priests and ^{the} Levites, and for all the work of the service of the house of the LORD, and for all the vessels of service in the house of the LORD: ¹⁴ ^{He gave} of gold by weight ^{the vessels of} for all ^{the vessels of} vessels of every kind of gold, for all ^{instruments of all manner} instruments of all manner of service; ^{silver also} for all ^{the vessels} vessels of silver by weight, for all ^{instruments} instruments of every kind of service: ¹⁵ ^{Even the} weight ^{also} for the ^{candlesticks} candlesticks of gold, and for ^{the lamps thereof} the lamps thereof, of gold, by weight for every ^{candlestick} candlestick, and for the lamps thereof: and for the candlesticks of silver, ^{silver} by weight, ^{both for the candlestick, and also} for the lamps thereof, according to the use of every ^{candlestick} candlestick. ¹⁶ ^{And by weight he gave gold} and the gold by weight ^{for the} for the tables of shewbread, for every table; and ^{likewise} silver for the tables of silver: ¹⁷ ^{Also pure gold for} the fleshhooks, and the ^{basins, and} cups, of pure gold: and for the

^a See 2 Chr. 15. 2.
^b See ch. 22. 7.

^c Ps. 98. 5
^d 132. 7.
^e 1 Sam. 2. 1.
^f Op. Ps. 110. 1.
^g ver. 20.
^h 1 Sam. 10. 4.
ⁱ Hag. 2. 4.

^j See 2 Sam. 7. 5, 13.

^k ver. 19.
^l See Ex. 25. 40.
^m 1 Kin. 6. 3.
ⁿ 2 Chr. 3. 4.

^o 1 Sam. 16. 12, 13.

^p ch. 17. 23, 27.
^q ch. 3. 2.
^r Gen. 49. 3.
^s Ps. 78. 68.
^t Ex. 25. 17.
^u 1 Sam. 16. 1.

^v See ch. 26. 20.

^w See ch. 3. 1-9.
^x 14. 3-7.

^y ch. 22. 9
^z 23. 1.
^{aa} ch. 24. 1.
^{ab} ch. 23. 6.

^{ac} See 2 Sam. 7. 13, 14.

^{ad} Cp. ch. 22. 13.

^{ae} See Ex. 25. 31-37.

^{af} Cp. 1 Kin. 8. 61.

^{ag} See 1 Sam. 16. 7.

R.V. ¹ Or, leader. ² Heb. houses.
A.V. ³ Heb. bloods. ⁴ Heb. strong.

⁵ Or, in his spirit.
⁶ Heb. of all that was with him.

golden ^{basins} ^{bowls} ^{he gave} gold by weight for every ^{basin} ^{and} ^{for the silver bowls} ^{likewise} ^{silver} by weight for every ^{basin} ^{of silver}: ¹⁸ and for ^{the altar of incense} refined gold by ^{weight}; and gold for the pattern of ^{the} ^{chariot, even} ^{chariot of} ^{the} cherubim, ^{cherubims}, that spread out *their wings*, and covered the ark of the covenant of the LORD. ¹⁹ All this, *said David*, ¹ have I been the LORD made to understand in writing from the ^{me} hand of the LORD, ^{even} all the works of this pattern. ²⁰ And David said to Solomon his son, ² Be strong and of good courage, and do it: fear not, nor be dismayed: for the LORD God, even my God, ^{will} be with thee; ³ he will not fail thee, nor forsake thee, until thou hast finished all the work for the service of the house of the LORD be finished. ²¹ And, behold, there are ⁴ the courses of the priests and the Levites, ^{even} *they shall be with thee* for all the service of the house of God: and there shall be with thee ⁱⁿ for all manner of ^{work} ^{workmanship} every willing ^{man that} ^{skillful} man, ^{for} any manner of service: also the ^{captains} ^{princes} and all the people will be wholly at thy commandment.

¹ **29** ^{And} Furthermore David the king said unto all the congregation, Solomon my son, whom alone God hath chosen, ^{is} yet young and tender, and the work is great: for ² the palace is not for man, but for the LORD God. ² Now I have prepared with all my might for the house of my God the gold ^{the things of} ^{things to be made of} gold, and the silver ^{the things of} ^{things of} silver, and the brass ^{the things of} ^{things of} brass, the iron ^{the things of} ^{things of} iron, and wood ^{the things of} ^{things of} wood; ³ onyx stones, and stones to be set, ^{stones for inlaid work}, and of divers ^{glistening} stones.

^a See Ex. 30. 1.

^b Cp. Eccles. 49. 5.

^c See Ex. 26. 19-27 & 1 Kin. 6. 21-23.

^d Cp. ch. 22. 14.

^e ver. 11, 12. Ex. 25. 40. ^f See 1 Kin. 6. 28.

^g See ch. 22. 12.

^A Josh. 1. 5.

ⁱ ch. 27. 1 & 28. 1.

^j ver. 13. See ch. 24-26.

^k See ch. 27. 28-31.

^l Cp. Ex. 35. 25, 26 & 36. 1, 2. ^m Ezra 2. 60 & 8. 27. Neh. 7. 70-72.

ⁿ ch. 22. 5. Cp. 1 Kin. 8. 7.

^o ch. 22. 8. Cp. ch. 28. 21. ^p ver. 12.

^q Cp. 2 Kin. 12. & 3 Cor. 2. 7.

^r Luke 1. 68. ^s Cp. Isai. 54. 11, 19 & Rev. 21. 19-21.

^t Cp. 1 Tim. 1. 17 & Rev. 5. 12.

colours, and all manner of precious stones, and marble stones in abundance. ³ Moreover also, because I have set my affection to the house of my God, ^{seeing} that I have ^a treasure of mine own ^{of mine own} proper good, of gold and silver, ¹ give I unto the house of my God, over and above all that I have prepared for the holy ^{house}; ⁴ ^d even three thousand talents of gold, of the gold of Ophir, and seven thousand talents of refined silver, to overlay the walls of the houses withal: ⁵ ^e the gold for ^{the things of} gold, and ^f the silver for ^{the things of} silver, and for all manner of work *to be made* by the hands of artificers.

Who then offereth willingly ³² to consecrate ^{himself} ^{his service} this day unto the LORD? ⁶ Then ^{the} ^{princes} ^{chief} of the fathers' houses, ^{and} the princes of the tribes of Israel, and the captains of thousands and of hundreds, with ^{the} rulers ^{over} the king's work, offered ^{willingly}; ⁷ and they gave for the service of the house of God of gold five thousand talents and ten thousand ^{darics}, ^{dracmas}, and of silver ten thousand talents, and of brass eighteen thousand talents, and of iron ^{of iron} ^{one} hundred thousand ^{talents} ^{of iron}. ⁸ And they with whom *precious* stones were found gave them to the treasure of the house of the LORD, ^{under} ^{by} the hand of ⁹ Jehiel the Gershonite. ⁹ Then the people rejoiced, for that they offered willingly, because ^{with} ^a perfect heart they offered willingly to the LORD: and David the king also rejoiced with great joy. ¹⁰ Wherefore David blessed the LORD before all the congregation: and David said, ¹ Blessed be thou, ^O LORD, the God of Israel our father, for ever and ever. ¹¹ ^{Thine}, O LORD, is the great-

R.V. ¹ Or, the LORD made me understand in writing by his hand upon me, even &c. A.V. ² Heb. to all his hand.

³ Or, beryl

³ Heb. to all his hand.

ness, and the power, and the glory, and the victory, and the majesty: for all that is in the heaven and in the earth is *thine*; *thine* is the kingdom, O LORD, and thou art exalted as head above all. ¹² Both riches and honour come of thee, and thou ^{rulest} ^{reignest} over all; and in thine hand is power and might; and in thine hand it is to make great, and to give strength unto all. ¹³ Now therefore, our God, we thank thee, and praise thy glorious name. ¹⁴ But who am I, and what is my people, that we should ¹ be able to offer so willingly after this sort? for all things come of thee, and ² of thine own have we given thee. ¹⁵ For we are strangers before thee, and sojourners, as ^{all our fathers were} ^{our fathers}: our days on the earth are ^{as} a shadow, and there is ^{no} ^{none} ^{abiding}. ¹⁶ O LORD our God, all this store that we have prepared to build thee an house for thine holy name cometh of thine hand, and is all thine own. ¹⁷ I know also, my God, that ^{thou} triest the heart, and hast pleasure in uprightness. As for me, in the uprightness of mine heart I have willingly offered all these things: and now have I seen with joy thy people, which are ^{present} here, to offer willingly unto thee. ¹⁸ O LORD, the God of Abraham, of Isaac, and of Israel, our fathers, keep this for ever in the imagination of the thoughts of the heart of thy people, and ¹ prepare their heart unto thee: ² and give unto Solomon my son a perfect heart, to keep thy commandments, thy testimonies, and thy statutes, and to do all these things, and

a ch. 22. 14.

b See Josh. 22. 33.
c Cp. 1 Kin. 3. 13.
d 2 Chr. 1. 12.
e Rom. 11. 35.
f See Ex. 4. 31.
g 2 Chr. 29. 6.

f Gen. 35. 14.

g See Lev. 23. 32.
h Cp. ch. 28. 1.
i See 1 Kin. 1. 33-36.
j Job 14. 2.
k Ps. 102. 11.
l 144. 4.
m 1 Kin. 2. 35.
n 1 Kin. 2. 12.
o ch. 28. 6.
p Cp. 2 Chr. 9. 8.

q ch. 28. 2.
r Prov. 17. 2.
s Cp. 1 Sam. 16. 7.
t Cp. Prov. 11. 20.

u 2 Chr. 1. 1.
v Cp. Josh. 8. 7.

w 1 Kin. 3. 13.
x 2 Chr. 1. 12.
y Cp. Eccles. 2. 9.

z 2 Sam. 5. 4, 5.
aa 1 Kin. 2. 11.

ab Cp. Ps. 72. 1.

ac Cp. Gen. 15. 15.
ad 28. 8.
ae ch. 23. 1.
af ver. 1, 2.

to build the palace, ^a for the which I have made provision. ²⁰ And David said to all the congregation, Now bless the LORD your God. And all the congregation ^b blessed the LORD, the God of their fathers, ^c and bowed down their heads, and worshipped the LORD, and the king. ²¹ And they sacrificed sacrifices unto the LORD, and offered burnt offerings unto the LORD, on the morrow after that day, even a thousand bullocks, a thousand rams, and a thousand lambs, with their ^d drink offerings, and sacrifices in abundance for all Israel: ²² and did eat and drink before the LORD on that day with great gladness. And they made Solomon the son of David king ^e the second time, and ^f anointed him unto the LORD to be ^g the chief governor, and ^h Zadok to be priest. ²³ Then Solomon sat on the ⁱ throne of the LORD as king instead of David his father, and prospered; and all Israel obeyed him. ²⁴ And all the princes, and the mighty men, and all the sons likewise of king David, ^j submitted themselves unto Solomon the king. ²⁵ And the LORD ^k magnified Solomon exceedingly in the sight of all Israel, ^l and bestowed upon him such royal majesty as had not been on any king before him in Israel.

²⁶ Now ^{Thus} David the son of Jesse reigned over all Israel. ²⁷ And the time that he reigned over Israel was forty years; seven years reigned he in Hebron, and thirty and three years reigned he in Jerusalem. ²⁸ And he died ^m in a good old age, ⁿ full of days, riches, and honour: and

R.V. ¹ Heb. retain strength.
* Heb. gave the hand under Solomon.

² Heb. retain, or, obtain strength.
* Heb. gave the hand under Solomon.

³ Heb. of thine hand.

⁴ Heb. of thine hand.

⁵ Heb. hope.

⁶ Or, establish.

⁷ Or, leader.

⁸ Heb. expectation.

⁹ Or, found.

Solomon his son reigned in his stead. ²⁹ Now the acts of David the king, first and last, behold, they are written in the ¹history ^{book} of Samuel the seer, and in the ¹history ^{book} of Nathan the

^a See 1 Sam. 22. 5.
^b Cp. Dan. 4. 22, 23.
^c ch. 26. 28.
Cp. 1 Sam. 9. 9.
^d See 2 Sam. 12. 1.

prophet, and in the ¹history ^{book} of Gad the seer; ³⁰ with all his reign and his might, and the times ^bthat went over him, and over Israel, and over all the kingdoms of the countries.

THE SECOND BOOK OF THE CHRONICLES.

¹ AND "Solomon the son of I David was strengthened in his kingdom, and the LORD his God was with him, and magnified him exceedingly. ² And Then Solomon spake unto all Israel, to "the captains of thousands and of hundreds, and to the judges, and to every prince governor in all Israel, the heads chief of the fathers' houses. ³ So Solomon, and all the congregation with him, went to "the high place that was at Gibeon; "for there was "the tent of meeting of the congregation of God, which Moses the servant of the LORD had made in the wilderness. ⁴ "But the ark of God had David brought up from Kirjath-jearim to the place ^{that} which David had prepared for it: for he had pitched a tent for it at Jerusalem. ⁵ Moreover "the brasen altar, that "Bezalel the son of Uri, the son of Hur, had made, "was there put before the tabernacle of the LORD: and Solomon and the congregation "sought unto it. ⁶ And Solomon "went up thither to the brasen altar before the LORD, which was at the tent of meeting of the congregation, "and offered a thousand burnt offerings upon it.

^a 1 Kin. 2. 46.
^b For ver. 7-12, see 1 Kin. 2. 5-14.
^c 1 Chr. 29. 26.
^d 1 Chr. 27. 1.
^e 1 Chr. 28. 5.
^f ch. 9. 17.
^g 1 Kin. 2. 26.
^h Gen. 12. 16.
ⁱ See 1 Kin. 2. 4.
^j 1 Chr. 16. 39 & 21. 28.
^k Ex. 29. 10.
Lev. 10. 7.
Num. 14. 10.
Josh. 18. 1, & 24.
^l Cp. Num. 27. 17.
^m Deut. 31. 2.
ⁿ See 2 Sam. 6. 2-17 & 1 Chr. 15. 25-16. 1.
^o Eccles. 5. 19 & 6. 2.
^p Ex. 27. 1, 2 & 38. 1, 2.
^q Ex. 31. 2.
^r Cp. 1 Chr. 18. 2.
^s ch. 9. 22.
Cp. 1 Chr. 29. 26.
^t 1 Kin. 2. 4.

⁷ ^bIn that night did God appear unto Solomon, and said unto him, Ask what I shall give thee. ⁸ And Solomon said unto God, Thou hast shewed great kindness ^{mercy} unto David my father, and hast made me ^{king} to reign in his stead. ⁹ Now, O LORD God, "let thy promise unto David my father be established: for thou hast made me king over a people "like the dust of the earth in multitude. ¹⁰ Give me now wisdom and knowledge, that I may "go out and come in before this people: for who can judge this thy people, that is so great? ¹¹ And God said to Solomon, Because this was in thine heart, and thou hast not asked "riches, wealth, or honour, nor the life of them that hate thee, neither yet hast asked long life; but hast asked wisdom and knowledge for thyself, that thou mayest judge my people, over whom I have made thee king: ¹² wisdom and knowledge is granted unto thee; and I will give thee "riches, and wealth, and honour, "such as none of the kings have had that have been before thee, neither shall there any after thee have the like. ¹³ ^{So} Then Solomon "came

R.V. ¹ Heb. words. ² Or, as otherwise read, he had put and Vulgate have, came from the high place.
A.V. ³ Or, history. Heb. words.

† Or, was there.

³ Or, offered there, upon... yea, he offered

⁴ The Sept.

⁵ Heb. much as the dust of the earth.

from his journey to the "high place that was at Gibeon, from before "the tent of meeting, unto Jerusalem; and he reigned over Israel.

¹⁴ And Solomon gathered chariots and horsemen: "and he had a thousand and four hundred chariots, and twelve thousand horsemen, which he placed "in the chariot cities, and with the king at Jerusalem. ¹⁵ And the king "made silver and gold to be in Jerusalem as plentiful as stones, and cedars made he to be as the sycamore trees that are in the lowland, for abundance. ¹⁶ And the horses which Solomon had were brought out of Egypt; and linen yarn: the king's merchants received them in droves, each drove at a price. ¹⁷ And they fetched up, and brought forth out of Egypt a chariot for six hundred *shekels* of silver, and an horse for an hundred and fifty: and so brought they out horses for all the kings of the Hittites, and for the kings of Syria, did they bring them out: "by their means.

¹ Now And Solomon purposed to build an house for the name of the LORD, and an house for his kingdom. ² And Solomon told out threescore and ten thousand men to bear burdens, and fourscore thousand men that were hewers in the mountains, and "three thousand and six hundred to oversee them. ³ And Solomon sent to "Hiram the king of Tyre, saying, "As thou didst deal with David my father, and didst send him cedars to build him an house to dwell therein, even so deal with me. ⁴ Behold, I build an house for the name of the LORD my God, to dedicate it to him, and to burn before him

a ver. 3
b See Ex. 30. 7.
c See Lev. 24. 1-5.
d See Num. 28. 3-5.
e ch. 3. 18.
Num. 28. 9, 11, 19, 25.
f For ver. 14-17, see ch. 3. 25-29 & 1 Kin. 10. 26-29.
g Cp. 1 Kin. 4. 26.
h Cp. 1 Kin. 9. 19.
i Pa. 185. 5.
j Cp. Ex. 15. 11 & 1 Chr. 10. 26 & Pa. 89. 5.
k ch. 3. 18.
l Kin. 8. 27.
m 1 Chr. 2. 1.
Acts 7. 45.

k ver. 13, 14.

11 Chr. 22.

15.

[Ch. 1. 18
in Heb.]
m 1 Kin. 5. 5.

n ch. 9. 10.
[Ch. 2. 1
in Heb.]

o ver. 18.
1 Kin. 5. 15, 16.
p Cp. ch. 3. 7, 8 & 1 Kin. 9. 20, 21.

q Cp. 1 Kin. 5. 11.
r Cp. 1 Kin. 5. 16.

s For ver. 2-16, see 1 Kin. 5. 2-11.

t 1 Chr. 14. 1.

u ch. 3. 8.
1 Kin. 10. 5.

"incense of sweet spices, and for "the continual shewbread, and for "the burnt offerings morning and evening, "on the sabbaths, and on the new moons, and on the ^{set} solemn feasts of the LORD our God. This is an ordinance for ever to Israel. ⁵ And the house which I build is great: "for great is our God above all gods. ⁶ But who "is able to build him an house, seeing "the heaven and the heaven of heavens cannot contain him? who am I then, that I should build him an house, save only to burn ^{incense} sacrifice before him? ⁷ Now therefore "send me a man cunning to work in gold, and in silver, and in brass, and in iron, and in purple, and crimson, and blue, and that can skill "to grave all manner of gravings, to be with the cunning men that are with me in Judah and in Jerusalem, "whom David my father did provide. ⁸ Send me also cedar trees, "fir trees, and "al-gum trees, out of Lebanon: for I know that thy servants can skill to cut timber in Lebanon; and, behold, "my servants shall be with thy servants, "even to prepare me timber in abundance: for the house which I am about to build shall be "wonderful great. ¹⁰ And, behold, "I will give to thy servants, the hewers that cut timber, twenty thousand "measures of beaten wheat, and twenty thousand "measures of barley, and twenty thousand baths of wine, and twenty thousand baths of oil. ¹¹ Then Hiram the king of Tyre answered in writing, which he sent to Solomon, "Because the LORD loveth his people, he hath made

R.V. ¹ In 1 Kings 5. 1, Hiram.

² Heb. retaineth strength.

³ Or, cypress

⁴ In 1 Kings 10. 11, alms trees.

A.V. ⁵ Heb. gave.

⁶ Heb. the going forth of the horses which was Solomon's.

⁷ Heb. by their hand.

⁸ Or, Hiram.

1 Kin. 5. 1.

⁹ Heb. incense of spices.

¹⁰ Heb. hath retained, or, obtained strength.

¹¹ Heb. to grave gravings.

¹² Or, almuqim, 1 Kin. 10. 11.

¹³ Heb. great and wonderful.

thee king over them. ¹² Hiram said moreover, Blessed be the LORD, the God of Israel, ^b that made heaven and earth, who hath given to David the king a wise son, ^c endued with discretion and understanding, ^d that should build an house for the LORD, and an house for his kingdom. ¹³ And now I have sent a cunning man, endued with understanding, ^e of Hiram my father's, ^f the son of a woman of the daughters of Dan, and his father was a man of Tyre, ^g skilful to work in gold, and in silver, in brass, in iron, in stone, and in timber, in purple, in blue, and in fine linen, and in crimson; also to grave any manner of graving, and to ^h devise any device: that there may be a place appointed unto him, with thy cunning men, and with the cunning men of my lord David thy father. ¹⁵ Now therefore the wheat and the barley, the oil, and the wine, ⁱ which my lord hath spoken of, let him send unto his servants: ¹⁶ and we will cut wood out of Lebanon, ^j as much as thou shalt need: and we will bring it to thee in floats by sea to ^k Joppa; and thou shalt carry it up to Jerusalem. ¹⁷ And Solomon numbered all ^l the strangers that were in the land of Israel, ^m after the numbering wherewith David his father had numbered them; and they were found an hundred and fifty thousand and three thousand and six hundred. ¹⁸ And he set threescore and ten thousand of them ⁿ to bear burdens, and fourscore thousand ^o that were hewers in the mountains, and three thousand and six hundred overseers to set the people ^p a work.

^a For ver. 1, 2, see 1 Kin. 6. 1.

^b See Gen. 1. 1.
^c Gen. 22. 2, 14.

^d Cp. ver. 1.
^e Cp. 1 Chr. 21. 15, 16, 28.

^f 1 Kin. 7. 14.
^g Cp. Ezra 8. 11.

^h For ver. 3, 4, see 1 Kin. 6. 2, 3.
ⁱ Cp. ver. 7.

^j 1 Kin. 6. 17.

^k Cp. 1 Kin. 5. 8
(^l mg. for mg.)
^m of 8. 1. 17
(ⁿ mg. for mg.)
^o ver. 10.
^p 1 Kin. 6. 26, 32.
^q Cp. 1 Kin. 6. 2.

^r See Josh. 19. 46.

^s Cp. 1 Chr. 22. 2.
^t Cp. 1 Kin. 6. 16.

^u See ver. 2.

^v 1 Chr. 28. 11.

^w For ver. 10-13, see 1 Kin. 6. 32-38.

¹ Then Solomon began to build the house of the LORD at Jerusalem ^a in mount Moriah, ^b where the LORD appeared unto David his father, ^c which he made ready ^d in the place that David had appointed, ^e in the threshing-floor prepared ^f in the threshing-floor ^g Ornan the Jebusite. ² And he began to build in the second day of the second month, in the fourth year of his reign. ³ Now these ^h are the foundations which Solomon ⁱ was instructed for the building of the house of God. ⁴ The length by cubits after the first measure was threescore cubits, and the breadth twenty cubits. ⁵ And the porch that was ^j in the front of the house, the length ^k of it was according to the breadth of the house, ^l was twenty cubits, and the height ^m was an hundred and twenty: and he overlaid it within with pure gold. ⁶ And the greater house he cieled ⁿ with ^o fir tree, which he overlaid with fine gold, ^p and wrought ^q thereon palm trees and chains. ⁷ And he ^r garnished the house with precious stones for beauty: and the gold was gold of Parvaim. ⁸ He overlaid also the house, the beams, the thresholds, ^s and the walls thereof, and the doors thereof, with gold; ^t and graved ^u cherubim ^v cherubims on the walls. ⁹ And he made the most holy house: the length ^w thereof, according to the breadth ^x whereof was ^y twenty cubits, and the breadth thereof twenty cubits: and he overlaid it with fine gold, amounting to six hundred talents. ¹⁰ And the weight of the nails was fifty shekels of gold. And he overlaid ^z the upper chambers with gold. ¹¹ And in the most holy house he made two ^{aa} cherubim

R.V. ¹ Or, even Hiram my father. See ch. 4. 14.

² David had prepared, in the threshing-floor &c.

³ Or, these are the things wherein Solomon was instructed for &c.

A.V. ⁴ Heb. knowing prudence and understanding.

⁵ Heb. the men the strangers.

⁶ Heb. covered.

⁷ Or, which was seen of David his father.

⁸ Heb. Japho.

⁹ Heb. in the place of David.

¹⁰ Or, cyprus

¹¹ Heb. according to all thy need.

¹² Or, Araunah.

¹³ Heb. Japho.

¹⁴ Heb. founded.

*of image ^{work:} and ^{they} overlaid them with gold. ¹¹ And the wings of the ^{cherubim} were twenty cubits long: ^{the} one wing of the one ^{cherub} was five cubits, reaching to the wall of the ^{house;} and the other wing was ^{likewise} five cubits, reaching to the wing of the other cherub. ¹² And ^{the} wing of the other cherub was five cubits, reaching to the wall of the house: and the other wing was five cubits ^{also}, joining to the wing of the other cherub. ¹³ The wings of these ^{cherubim} spread themselves forth twenty cubits: and they stood on their feet, and their faces were ¹⁴ toward the house. ¹⁴ And he made the veil of blue, and purple, and crimson, and fine linen, and wrought cherubim thereon. ¹⁵ Also he made before the house ^{two} pillars of thirty and five cubits ^{high}, and the chapter that was on the top of each of them was five cubits. ¹⁶ And he made ^{chains} as in the oracle, and put ^{them} on the tops of the pillars; and he made an hundred pomegranates, and put them on the chains. ¹⁷ And he ^{set} up the pillars before the temple, one on the right hand, and the other on the left; and called the name of that on the right hand ¹⁸ Jachin, and the name of that on the left ¹⁹ Boaz.

¹ Moreover he made ^{an} altar of brass, twenty cubits the length thereof, and twenty cubits the breadth thereof, and ten cubits the height thereof. ² Also he made the molten sea of ten cubits ^{from} brim to brim, round in compass, and the height thereof was five cubits. ³ And a line of thirty cubits ^{compassed} did compass

it round about. ³ And under it was the similitude of ⁴ oxen, which did compass it round about, ⁵ for ten cubits, about: ten in a cubit, compassing the sea round about. ⁶ The oxen were in two rows, cast when it was cast. ⁷ It stood upon twelve oxen, three looking toward the north, and three looking toward the west, and three looking toward the south, and three looking toward the east: and the sea was set upon them above, and all their hinder parts were inward. ⁸ And it was an handbreadth thick; the thickness of it was an handbreadth, and the brim thereof was wrought like the brim of a cup, like the flower of a lily: and it received ⁹ and held three thousand baths. ¹⁰ He made also ten lavers, and put five on the right hand, and five on the left, to wash in them: ¹¹ such things as belonged to the burnt offering they washed in them; but the sea was for the priests to wash in. ¹² And he made the ten candlesticks of gold ¹³ according to the ordinance concerning them; and he set them in the temple, five on the right hand, and five on the left. ¹⁴ He made also ten tables, and placed them in the temple, five on the right side, and five on the left. And he made an hundred ¹⁵ basons of gold. ¹⁶ Furthermore he made ¹⁷ the court of the priests, ¹⁸ and the great court, and doors for the court, and overlaid the doors of them with brass. ¹⁹ And he set the sea on the right side of the house eastward, toward the south. ²⁰ And ²¹ Huram made the pots, and the shovels, and the ²² basons. ²³ And Huram made an end of doing the work that he wrought for king Solomon in the house of God: ²⁴ To wit, the

a Ezek. 40. 9.

b Cp. 1 Kin.

7. 26.

c See Ex. 26.

d 1 Kin. 7.

28, 30.

e For ver.

18, 16, see

1 Kin. 7. 15-

20.

f Cp. 1 Kin.

7. 18.

g 3 Kin. 25. 17

h Jer. 52. 31.

i ver. 30.

j 1 Kin. 7. 40.

k See Ex. 25.

31-39.

l 27. 30, 31.

m 1 Kin. 7.

21.

n ver. 19.

o Cp. 1 Kin. 7. 40.

p 1 Kin. 6. 30.

q Cp. ch. 6.

r 2 Kin. 21. 8.

s 1 ch. 7. 7.

t 8. 12.

u Cp. ch. 15. 8.

v 1 Kin. 8. 64.

w 3 Kin. 16. 14.

x See Ezek. 43.

y 12-17.

z 1 Kin. 7.

aa 30.

ab For ver.

11- ch. 5. 1, see

1 Kin. 7. 40-51.

ac Cp. 1 Kin.

7. 12, 14.

ad For ver.

2-5, see 1 Kin.

7. 23-25.

R.V. 1 Or, inward

Or, ten in a cubit

A.V. Or, (as some think) of moveable work.

1 is. He shall establish.

the work of burnt offering.

2 That is, He shall establish.

3 That is, in it is strength.

4 Or, toward the house.

5 Heb. curved to ascend.

6 Heb. long.

7 Heb. from his brim to his brim.

8 Heb. finished to make.

9 That is, perhaps, in it is strength.

10 In 1 Kin. 7. 24, 25, 26.

11 Heb. curved to ascend.

12 Heb. long.

13 Heb. from his brim to his brim.

14 Heb. finished to make.

15 Heb. long.

two pillars, ^{and the bowls, pommels, and} the two chapters which were on the top of the ^{pillars; and the two networks} ^{wreaths} to cover the two bowls pommels of the chapters ^{that} were on the top of the pillars; ^{and} the four hundred pomegranates for on the two networks; two rows of pomegranates for each network, to cover the two bowls pommels of the chapters ^{that} were ^{upon} the pillars. ^{He made also the} bases, and the ^{flavers} made he upon the bases; ^{one sea, and} the twelve oxen under it. ^{The} pots also, and the shovels, ^{and the fleshhooks, and all the vessels} thereof, ^{did} Hiram his father make ^{to} king Solomon for the house of the LORD of ^{bright} brass. ^{In the plain of Jordan} did the king cast them, in the ^{clay} ground between Succoth and ^{Zeredah} ^{Zeredathah}. ^{Thus} Solomon made all these vessels in great abundance: for the weight of the brass ^{could not be found} out. ^{And} Solomon made all the vessels that were in for the house of God, the golden altar also, ^{and the tables whereon} ^{was the shewbread}. ^{Moreover} the candlesticks with their lamps, ^{that they should burn} according to the ordinance ^{before the oracle, of} ^{manner} pure gold; ^{and the flowers, and the lamps, and the tongs,} ^{made of} gold, and that ^{perfect} gold; ^{and the snuffers, and the basons, and the spoons, and the censers,} of pure gold: and the entry of the house, the inner doors thereof for the most holy place, and the doors of the house, ^{to wit, of the temple, were} of gold. ^{Thus} all the work that Solomon wrought made for the house of the LORD

a 1 Kin. 7.

b Cp. 1 Kin. 7. 20.

c ver. 6.

d 2 Sam. 6. 12.

e 1 Chr. 28. 17.

f ch. 2. 13 (& mg.).
Cp. 1 Kin. 7. 14.
g ver. 11.
h Cp. ver. 7 & 1 Kin. 8. 2.i 1 Kin. 7. 47.
j ch. 28. 18 & 30. 37.

k ver. 6.

l ver. 7.

m Cp. 1 Kin. 8. 8.

n For ver. 1-10, see 1 Kin. 8. 1-9.
o Deut. 10. 2, 5.
p Cp. ch. 6. 11.

was ^{finished. And} finished: and Solomon brought in ^{all} the things that David his father had dedicated; ^{even} and the silver, and the gold, and all the vessels, and ^{them in} ^{he among} the treasures of the house of God.

^{Then} Solomon assembled the elders of Israel, and all the heads of the tribes, the ^{princes} ^{chief} of the ^{fathers' houses} ^{fathers} of the children of Israel, unto Jerusalem, to bring up the ark of the covenant of the LORD out of ^{the city of} David, which is Zion. ^{And} ^{Wherefore} all the men of Israel assembled themselves unto the king ^{at} in the ^{feast} ^{feast}, which was ⁱⁿ the seventh month. ^{And} all the elders of Israel ^{came, and} the Levites took up the ark. ^{And} they brought up the ark, and the ^{tent} ^{tabernacle} of the ^{meeting} ^{the congregation}, and all the holy vessels that were in the ^{Tent} ^{tabernacle}, these did ^{the} priests ^{and} the Levites bring up. ^{And} ^{Also} king Solomon, and all the congregation of Israel, that were assembled unto him, were ^{before} the ark, ^{sacrificing} ^{sacrificed} sheep and oxen, ^{that} ^{which} could not be told nor numbered for multitude. ^{And} the priests brought in the ark of the covenant of the LORD unto ^{its} ^{place, into} the oracle of the house, ^{into} the most holy place, even under the wings of the cherubim. ^{For} the cherubim ^{cherubims} spread forth their wings over the place of the ark, and the cherubim ^{cherubims} covered the ark and the staves thereof above. ^{And} ^{the staves were so long} they drew out ^{the staves of} the ark, that the ends of the staves were seen ^{from} the ark before the oracle; but they were not seen without: and ^{there it is} unto this day. ^{There} was nothing in the ark save the two tables, ^{which} Moses put ^{there} at Horeb,

R.V. ¹ Heb. upon the face of the pillars.² Or, was not searched out.³ Or, they drew out the staves, so that &c.A.V. ¹ Heb. upon the face.² Or, gold.³ Heb. made bright, or, accorded.⁴ Heb. thicknesses of the ground.⁵ Heb. perfections of gold.⁶ Or, bowls.⁷ Or, they are there, as 1 Kin. 8. 8.

¹*when the LORD made a covenant with the children of Israel, when they came out of Egypt. ¹¹ And it came to pass, when the priests were come out of the holy place: (for all the priests that were ^{place:} present had sanctified themselves, and did not ^{keep} ^{their} ^{then} wait by course; ¹² also the Levites which were the singers, all of them, ^{even} ^{Asaph}, of ^{Heman}, of ^{Jeduthun}, and their sons and their brethren, ^{being} arrayed in fine linen, with ^{white} ^{having} ^{cymbals} and psalteries and harps, stood at the east end of the altar, and with them an hundred and twenty ¹³ priests sounding with trumpets: ¹⁴ it came even to pass, ^{when} ^{as} the trumpeters and singers were as one, to make one sound to be heard in praising and thanking the LORD; and when they lifted up their voice ¹⁵ with the trumpets and cymbals and instruments ² of ^{music} ^{music}, and praised the LORD, saying, ¹⁶ For he is good; for his mercy endureth for ever: that then the house was filled with a cloud, even the house of the LORD; ¹⁷ so that the priests could not stand to minister by reason of the cloud: ¹⁸ for the glory of the LORD had filled the house of God.

¹ ¹⁹ Then ^{spake} ^{said} Solomon, The LORD hath said that ²⁰ he would dwell in the thick darkness. ²¹ But I have built ²² ^{thee} ^{an} ^{house} ^{of} ^{habitation}, and a place for thee to dwell in for ever. ²³ And the king turned his face, and blessed ²⁴ ^{all} ^{the} ^{whole} congregation of Israel: and all the congregation of Israel stood. ²⁵ And he said, Blessed be the LORD, the God of Israel, which ²⁶ ^{spake} ^{with} ^{his} ^{mouth} ^{unto} David my father, and hath ²⁷ ^{fulfilled} ^{that} ^{which} ^{he} ^{spake} ^{with} ^{his} ^{mouth} to my father David, saying, ²⁸ Since the day that I brought forth my

people out of the land of ²⁹ ^{Egypt} ³⁰ I chose no city ³¹ ^{out} ^{of} ^{among} all the tribes of Israel to build an house in, that my name might be there; neither chose I any man to be ³² ^{prince} ^{over} ^{my} ^{people} ^{Israel}: ³³ ^{but} I have chosen Jerusalem, that my name might be there; ³⁴ and have chosen David to be over my people Israel. ³⁵ Now it was in the heart of David my father to build an house for the name of the LORD, the God of Israel. ³⁶ But the LORD said ³⁷ ^{unto} ^{David} my father, ³⁸ ^{Whereas} ^{Forasmuch} ^{as} it was in thine heart to build an house for my name, thou didst well in that it was in thine heart: ³⁹ nevertheless thou shalt not build the house; but thy son ⁴⁰ ^{that} ^{which} shall come forth out of thy loins, he shall build the house for my name. ⁴¹ And the LORD ⁴² ^{The} ^{LORD} ^{therefore} hath performed his word that he ⁴³ ^{spake}: ⁴⁴ ^{hath} ^{spoken}: for I am risen up in the room of David my father, and ⁴⁵ ^{am} ^{set} on the throne of Israel, as the LORD promised, and have built the house for the name of the LORD, the God of Israel. ⁴⁶ And there ⁴⁷ ⁱⁿ ^{it} have I ⁴⁸ ^{set} ^{put} the ark, ⁴⁹ wherein is the covenant of the LORD, ⁵⁰ ^{which} ^{that} he made with the children of Israel.

⁵¹ And he stood before the altar of the LORD in the presence of all the congregation of Israel, and spread forth his hands: ⁵² ¹³ ^{for} ^{For} Solomon had made a brazen scaffold, of five cubits ⁵³ ^{long}, and five cubits broad, and three cubits high, and had set it in the midst of the ⁵⁴ ^{court}: and upon it he stood, ⁵⁵ and kneeled down upon his knees before all the congregation of Israel, and spread forth his hands toward ⁵⁶ ^{heaven}: ⁵⁷ and he said, O LORD, the God of Israel, ⁵⁸ ^{there} ^{is} ^{no} ^{God} ^{like} ^{thee}, ⁵⁹ ^{these}

a ch. 12. 18.
Pa. 78. 68.

b 1 Chr. 24.

1. 4.

c Luke 1. 5.

c 1 Chr. 28. 4.

See 1 Sam. 16.

11-13.

d See 1 Chr.

25. 1-4.

e See 1 Chr.

6. 39.

f See 1 Chr.

6. 33.

g 2 Sam. 7. 2.

1 Chr. 17. 1.

& 28. 2.

h 1 Chr. 15.

16.

Pa. 150. 3-5.

i ch. 7. 6.

1 Chr. 15. 24.

j 1 Chr. 16.

42.

k See 1 Chr.

16. 34.

l Cp. ch. 5.

10.

m ch. 7. 2.

1 Kin. 8. 11.

Cp. Ex. 40. 35.

& Ezek. 10. 3, 4.

n For ver.

1-30, see

1 Kin. 8. 12-

50.

o Cp. Ex. 20.

22.

p Heb. 12. 18.

p Cp. 2 Kin.

11. 14 (mg.).

& 28. 3 (mg.).

q Cp. Pa. 185.

21.

r Cp. 1 Kin.

8. 54.

s See Ex. 15.

11.

R.V. 1 Or, where
A.V. * Or, where.

† Heb. found.

3 Or, leader
† Heb. the length thereof, &c.

in the heaven, ^{or} in the earth; ^{who} ^{which} ^{keapest} ^{covenant} ^{and} ^{shewest} ^{mercy} ^{unto} ^{thy} ^{servants}, that walk before thee with all their heart: ¹⁵ ^{who} ^{hast} ^{kept} ^{with} ^{thy} ^{servant} ^{David} ^{my} ^{father} ^{that} ^{which} ^{thou} ^{didst} ^{promise} ^{him}: ^{hast} ^{promised} ^{him}: ^{yes}, ^{thou} ^{and} ^{spakest} ^{with} ^{thy} ^{mouth}, and hast fulfilled it with thine hand, as it is this day. ¹⁶ Now therefore, O ^{LORD}, the ^{LORD} God of Israel, keep with thy servant David my father that which thou hast promised him, saying, ²⁰ "There shall not fail thee a man in my sight to sit ^{on} ^{upon} the throne of Israel; ^{if} ^{only} ^{yet} ^{so} ^{that} thy children take heed to their way to walk in my law, as thou hast walked before me. ¹⁷ Now therefore, O ^{LORD}, the ^{LORD} God of Israel, let thy word be verified, which thou ^{spakest} ^{unto} ^{thy} ^{servant} ^{David}. ¹⁸ But will God in very deed dwell with men on the earth? behold, ¹ heaven and the heaven of heavens cannot contain thee; how much less this house which I have ^{built}! ¹⁹ Yet have thou respect ^{unto} ^{the} ^{prayer} of thy servant, and to his supplication, O ^{LORD} my God, to hearken unto the cry and ^{to} the prayer which thy servant prayeth before thee: ²⁰ ^{that} thine eyes may be open ^{toward} ^{upon} this house day and night, ^{even} ^{toward} ^{upon} the place whereof thou hast said that thou wouldst put thy name there; to hearken unto the prayer which thy servant shall pray ^{toward} ^{this} ^{place}. ²¹ And hearken thou to the supplications of thy servant, and of thy people Israel, ^{when} ^{they} ^{shall} ^{pray} ^{toward} ^{this} ^{place}: ^{yes}, hear thou from thy dwelling place, even from heaven; ^{and} ^{when} ^{thou} ^{hearest}, ^{forgive}. ²² ³ If a man sin against his neighbour,

^{and} ^{an} ^{oath} ^{be} ^{laid} ^{upon} ^{him} ^{to} ^{cause} ^{him} ^{to} ^{swear}, ^{and} ^{he} ^{come} ^{and} ^{swear} ^{the} ^{oath} ^{con-} ^{house} ^{before} ^{thine} ^{altar} ⁱⁿ ^{this} ^{house}; ²³ ^{then} ^{hear} ^{thou} ^{from} ^{heaven}, and do, and judge thy servants, requiring the wicked, ^{to} ^{bring} ^{by} ^{recompensing} his way upon his own head; and ^{by} ^{justifying} the righteous, ^{to} ^{give} ^{by} ^{giving} him according to his righteousness. ²⁴ And if thy people Israel ^{be} ^{amitten} ^{down} ^{put} ^{to} ^{the} ^{worse} before the enemy, because they have sinned against thee; and shall ^{turn} ^{again} ^{and} ^{con-} ^{return} ^{fess} thy name, and pray and make supplication before thee ^{"in} ^{this} ^{house}; ²⁵ ^{then} ^{hear} ^{thou} ^{from} ^{the} ^{heaven}, and forgive the sin of thy people Israel, and bring them again unto the land which thou gavest to them and to their fathers. ²⁶ "When the heaven is shut up, and there is no rain, because they have sinned against thee; ^{yet} ^{if} ^{they} ^{pray} ^{toward} ^{this} ^{place}, and confess thy name, and turn from their sin, ^{"when} ^{thou} ^{"dost} ^{afflict} ^{them}: ²⁷ ^{then} ^{hear} ^{thou} ⁱⁿ ^{from} ^{heaven}, and forgive the sin of thy servants, and of thy people Israel, ^{"when} ^{thou} ^{teachest} ^{hast} ^{taught} ^{them} ^{the} ^{good} ^{way}, wherein they should walk; and send rain upon thy land, which thou hast given ^{unto} ^{thy} ^{people} ^{for} ^{an} ^{inheritance}. ²⁸ ¹ If there be ⁱⁿ ^{the} ^{land} ^{famine}, ^{if} ^{there} ^{be} ^{pestilence}, ^{if} ^{there} ^{be} ^{blasting}, ^{or} ^{mildew}, ^{locust}, ^{or} ^{caterpillar}; ^{blasting}, ^{locusts}, ^{or} ^{caterpillars}; ^{if} ^{their} ^{enemies} ^{besiege} ^{them} ⁱⁿ ^{the} ^{land} ^{of} ^{their} ^{cities}; ^{whatsoever} ^{plague} ^{sore} ^{or} ^{whatsoever} ^{sickness} ^{there} ^{be}: ²⁹ ^{Then} ^{what} ^{prayer} ^{and} ^{supplication} ^{soever} ^{shall} ^{be} ^{made} ^{by} ^{any} ^{man}, ^{or} ^{by} ^{all} ^{thy} ^{people} ^{Israel}, ^{which} ^{shall} ^{know} ^{every} ^{man} ^{his} ^{own} ^{plague} ^{sore} ^{and} ^{his} ^{own} ^{sorrow}, ^{and} ^{shall} ^{spread} ^{forth} ^{his} ^{hands} ^{toward} ⁱⁿ ^{this} ^{house}: ³⁰ ^{then} ^{hear} ^{thou}

a See Deut. 7, 8.

b 1 Chr. 22, 9, 10.

c ch. 7, 18. See 1 Kin. 2, 4.

d Ps. 132, 12.

e ch. 7, 18. Cp. 1 Kin. 17, 1.

f See ch. 2, 6.

g Cp. ver. 40.

h Cp. ch. 20.

i Cp. Dan. 9, 19.

R.V. 1 Or, for 2 Heb. There shall not be cut off unto thee a man from my sight.

Or, because 3 Or, answerest

A.V. 1 Heb. There shall not a man be cut off.

Or, be smitten.

Or, in this place.

1 Heb. in the land of their gates.

2 Heb. pray.

3 Or, Whereinsoever a man shall sin

1 Heb. and he require as

2 Or, toward this house.

from heaven thy dwelling place, and forgive, and render unto every man according to all his ways, whose heart thou knowest; (^afor thou, even thou only, knowest the hearts of the children of men;) ³¹ that they may fear thee, to walk in thy ways, ^{so} long as they live ⁱⁿ the land which thou gavest unto our fathers. ³² Moreover concerning the stranger, ^{that} is not of thy people Israel, ^{when} he shall come from a far country for thy great name's sake, and thy mighty hand, and thy stretched out arm; ^{when} they shall come and pray ^{toward} this house; ³³ then hear thou from the heavens, even from thy dwelling place, and do according to all that the stranger calleth to thee for; that all the peoples of the earth may know thy name, and fear thee, as doth thy people Israel, and that they may know that ¹ this house ^{which} I have built is called by thy name. ³⁴ If thy people go out to battle against their enemies by whatsoever way thou shalt send them, and they pray unto thee toward this city which thou hast chosen, and the house which I have built for thy name; ³⁵ then hear thou from the heavens their prayer and their supplication, and maintain their ² cause. ³⁶ If they sin against thee, ^m(for there is no man ^{that} which sinneth not,) and thou be angry with them, and deliver them ^{to} the enemy, ^{so} that ³¹ they carry them away ^{enemies, and} unto a land far off or near; ³⁷ yet if they shall ² bethink themselves in the land whither they are carried captive, and turn again, and make supplication ^{pray} unto thee in the land of their captivity, saying, We have sinned, we have

done ^{perversely,} and have dealt wickedly; ³⁸ if they return ^{unto} thee with all their heart and with all their soul in the land of their captivity, whither they have carried them ^{captive,} and pray toward their land, which thou gavest unto their fathers, and ^{toward} the city which thou hast chosen, and toward the house which I have built for thy name: ³⁹ then hear thou from the heavens, even from thy dwelling place, their prayer and their supplications, and maintain their ^{cause;} and forgive thy people which have sinned against thee. ⁴⁰ Now, ^o my God, ^{let} I beseech thee, thine eyes be open, ^{and} let thine ears be ^{attent,} ^{unto} the prayer that is made in this place. ⁴¹ Now therefore arise, O LORD God, into thy ^{resting} place, thou, and the ark of thy strength: let thy priests, O LORD God, be ^{clothed} with salvation, and let thy saints ^{rejoice} in goodness. ⁴² O LORD God, ^{turn} not away the face of thine anointed: ^{remember} the ^{mercies} of David thy servant.

¹ Now when Solomon had made an end of praying, ^{the} fire came down from heaven, and consumed the burnt offering and the sacrifices; ^{and} the glory of the LORD filled the house. ² And the priests could not enter into the house of the LORD, because the glory of the LORD had filled the LORD's house. ³ And ^{when} all the children of Israel looked on, ^{when} the fire came down, ^{saw} how ^{and} the glory of the LORD was upon the ^{house;} and they bowed themselves with their faces to the ground upon the pavement, and worshipped, and ^{gave} thanks unto ^{praised}

^a See 1 Sam. 16. 7.

^b Neh. 1. 6.
^{11.} Cp. ver. 20
& ch. 7. 15.
^c Ps. 130. 2.

^d Ps. 132. 8.
^e Cp. 1 Chr. 22. 2

^e ch. 7. 14
(mg. for mg.),
Cp. James 2. 7
(mg. for mg.).
^f Cp. Isai. 61. 10.

^g Cp. ch. 7.
¹⁰
& Neh. 9. 25.
^h Ps. 132. 10.
ⁱ Cp. Ps. 132. 1.

^j 1 Kin. 8. 54.
^k Lev. 9. 24.
^l 1 Kin. 18. 38.
^m 1 Chr. 21. 26.

ⁿ See ch. 5.
^{12.} In Eccles. 7.
^{20.} James 8. 2.
¹ John 1. 8.

R.V. ¹ Or, thy name is called upon this house &c.
A.V. ¹ Or, good ² Or, good deeds See ch. 32. 32.

A.V. ² Heb. all the days which. ³ Heb. upon the face of the land.
Heb. they that take them captives carry them away.

² Or, right

² Heb. bring back to their heart.

² Heb. they that take them captive carry them away.

³ Heb. thy name is called upon this house.

³ Or, right.

¹¹ Heb. to the prayer of this place.

the LORD, *saying*, For he is good; ^afor his mercy *endureth* for ever.

4 ^bThen the king and all the people offered ^{sacrifice} sacrifices before the LORD. ⁵And king Solomon offered a sacrifice of twenty and two thousand oxen, and an hundred and twenty thousand ^{sheep} sheep. ^{So} ^{sheep} ^{so} the king and all the people dedicated the house of God. ⁶And the priests ^{stood, according to} ^{waited on.} their offices: ^{the Levites also with instruments} ^{of music} ^{music} of the LORD, which David the king had made to give thanks unto the LORD, ^{for} ^{because} his mercy *endureth* for ever, when David praised ^{by} their ministry: ^{and the priests sounded trumpets before} ^{them;} ^{and all Israel stood.} ⁷ ^{Moreover} Solomon hallowed the middle of the court that was before the house of the LORD; for there he offered the burnt offerings, and the fat of the peace offerings, because the brasen altar which Solomon had made was not able to receive the burnt offering, and the meal offering, and the fat. ⁸ ^{Also} at the same time Solomon held the feast ^{at that time} ^{seven} days, and all Israel with him, a very great congregation, from the entering in of ^{Hamath} ^{unto} ^{the} ^{brook} ^{river} of Egypt. ⁹ ^{And} ^{on} ⁱⁿ the eighth day they held ^a ²¹ ^{solemn} assembly: for they kept the dedication of the altar seven days, and the feast seven days.

10 And on the three and twentieth day of the seventh month he sent the people away ^{unto} ^{into} their tents, ^{joyful} ^{and} ^{glad} ^{of} ^{glad} ⁱⁿ heart for the goodness that the LORD had shewed unto David, and to Solomon, and to Israel his people.

11 ²² Thus Solomon finished the house of the LORD, and the king's house: and all that came

into Solomon's heart to make in the house of the LORD, and in his own house, he prosperously effected. ¹² And the LORD appeared to Solomon by night, and said unto him, I have heard thy prayer, ^{and} have chosen this place to myself for an house of sacrifice. ¹³ ^d If I shut up heaven that there be no rain, or if I command the ^{locust} ^{locusts} to devour the land, or if I send pestilence among my people; ¹⁴ if my people, ¹¹ which are called by my name, shall ^{humble} ^{themselves}, and pray, and seek my face, and turn from their wicked ways; then will I hear from heaven, and will forgive their sin, and will heal their land.

15 ^e Now mine eyes shall be open, and mine ears ^{attent} ^{attent} unto the prayer that is made in this place.

16 ^e For now have I chosen and ^{hallowed} ^{sanctified} this house, that my name may be there for ever: and mine eyes and mine heart shall be there perpetually. ¹⁷ And as for thee, if thou wilt walk before ^{me} ^{as} David thy father walked, and do according to all that I have commanded thee, and ^{wilt} ^{shalt} keep my statutes and my ^{judgements} ^{judgments}; ¹⁸ then ^I ^{will} ^{establish} ^{will} ^I ^{establish} the throne of thy kingdom, according as I have covenanted with David thy father, saying, ¹⁹ ²⁰ There shall not fail thee a man to be ruler in Israel. ¹⁹ ²⁰ But if ye turn away, and forsake my statutes and my ^{commandments} ^{commandments}, which I have set before you, and shall go and serve other gods, and worship ^{them} ²⁰ ²⁰ then will I pluck them up by the roots out of my land which I have given them; and this house, which I have ^{hallowed} ^{sanctified} for my name, will I cast out of

R.V. ¹ Or, for the song of the Lord
A.V. ^a Heb. by their hand. [†] Heb. a restraint.
this place. [‡] Heb. There shall not be cut off to thee.

² Or, closing festival

³ Heb. upon whom my name is called.

⁴ Heb. upon whom my name is called.

⁵ Heb. to the prayer of

my sight, and ^{I will make it} ^{will make it to be} ^a a proverb and a byword among all ^{peoples} ^{nations}. ²¹ And this house, which is ^{so high} ^{high}, shall be an astonishment to every one that passeth by it: ^{it shall be astonished, and} ^{so that he} shall say, 'Why hath the LORD done thus unto this land, and unto this house?' ²² And ^{they shall answer,} ^{it shall be answered,} 'Because they forsook the LORD, the God of their fathers, which brought them forth out of the land of Egypt, and laid hold on other gods, and worshipped them, and served them: therefore hath he brought all this evil upon them.'

8 ¹ And it came to pass at the end of twenty years, wherein Solomon had built the house of the LORD, and his own house, ² that the cities which Hiram had ^{given} ^{restored} to Solomon, Solomon built them, and caused the children of Israel to dwell there.

³ And Solomon went to Hamath-zobah, and prevailed against it. ⁴ And he built Tadmor in the wilderness, and all the store cities, which he built in Hamath. ⁵ Also he built ¹ Beth-horon the upper, and Beth-horon the nether, ² fenced cities, ³ with walls, gates, and bars; ⁶ and Baalath, and all the store cities that Solomon had, and all the ^{cities for his chariots,} ^{chariot cities,} and the cities ^{for his} ^{horsemen,} and 'all that Solomon desired to build ^{for his pleasure} in Jerusalem, and in Lebanon, and ⁱⁿ ^{throughout} all the land of his dominion. ⁷ As for all the people that were left of the Hittites, and the Amorites, and the Perizzites, and the Hivites, and the Jebusites, which were not of ^{Israel;} ^{Israel,} ⁸ But of their children that children, who were left after them in

^a See Deut. 28. 37.

^b ch. 10. 16.
¹ Kin. 4. 6
² 9. 21
³ 12. 18.
Cp. Josh. 16. 10.

^c Deut. 29. 24.
Jer. 22. 6, 9.

^d 1 Kin. 3. 1
² 7. 8
³ 9. 24.

^e For var. 1-16, see 1 Kin. 9. 10-28.

^f ch. 4. 1
² 15. 8.

^g Cp. Ex. 29. 38.
^h Num. 28. 3, 9, 11, 35
² 29. 2.

ⁱ Ex. 23. 14.
Deut. 16. 16.
^j See Josh. 16. 2, 5.
^k ch. 14. 7.
Deut. 3. 5.

^l See 1 Chr. 24.
^m See 1 Chr. 25.

ⁿ ch. 7. 6.

^o See Gen. 15. 16-21.
^p See 1 Chr. 9. 17-23.
^q 1 Chr. 26.
^r Neh. 12. 34, 36.

the land, whom the children of Israel consumed not, ^a of them did Solomon ^{raise} ^{a levy of bondservants, unto} ^{make to pay tribute until} this day. ⁹ But of the children of Israel did Solomon make no servants for his work; but they were men of war, and chief of his captains, and ^{rulers} ^{captains} of his chariots and of his horsemen. ¹⁰ And these were the chief officers of king Solomon, of king Solomon's officers, even two hundred and fifty, that bare rule over the people. ¹¹ And Solomon brought up the daughter of Pharaoh out of the city of David unto the house that he had built for her: for he said, My wife shall not dwell in the house of David king of Israel, because ¹ the places are ¹ holy, whereunto the ark of the LORD hath come.

¹² Then Solomon offered burnt offerings unto the LORD on the altar of the LORD, ¹ which he had built before the porch, ¹³ even ^{as the duty of every day required,} ^{after a certain rate every day,} offering ^a according to the commandment of Moses, on the sabbaths, and on the new moons, and on the ^{set} ^{solo} solemn feasts, ¹ three times in the year, ^{even} in the feast of unleavened bread, and in the feast of weeks, and in the feast of tabernacles. ¹⁴ And he appointed, according to the ^{ordinance} ^{order} of David his father, ¹ the courses of the priests to their service, ^{and} the Levites to their charges, to ^{praise,} ^{praise} and ^{and} ^{to} minister before the priests, ^{as the duty of every day required:} ^{the doorkeepers} ^{porters} also by their courses at every gate: for ¹ so had David ^{the man of God} commanded. ¹⁵ And they departed not from the commandment of the king unto the priests and Levites concerning any mat-

A.V. * Heb. all the desire of Solomon which he desired to build.
David the man of God.

R.V. ¹ Heb. they are.
† Heb. holiness.

‡ Heb. so was the commandment of

ter, or concerning the treasures.
 16 Now all the work of Solomon was prepared unto the day of the foundation of the house of the LORD, and until it was finished. So the house of the LORD was perfected.

17 Then went Solomon to ^aEzion-geber, and to ^bEloth, ^{on} ^{at} the sea ^{shore} ^{side} in the land of Edom.
 18 And Hiram sent him by the hands of his servants ships, and servants that had knowledge of the sea; and they ^{came} ^{went} with the servants of Solomon to Ophir, and ^{fetched from} ^{took} thence ^cfour hundred and fifty talents of gold, and brought them to king Solomon.

9 And when ^dthe queen of Sheba heard of the fame of Solomon, she came to prove Solomon with hard questions at Jerusalem, with a very great ^{train,} ^{company,} and camels that bare spices, and gold in abundance, and precious stones: and when she was come to Solomon, she communed with him of all that was in her heart. 2 And Solomon told her all her questions: and there was ^{not any thing} ^{nothing} hid from Solomon which he told her not. 3 And when ^ethe queen of Sheba had seen the wisdom of Solomon, and the house that he had built, 4 and the meat of his table, and the sitting of his servants, and the ^fattendance of his ministers, and their apparel; his ^gcup-bearers also, and their apparel; and his ascent by which he went up ^{unto} ^{into} the house of the LORD; there was no more spirit in her. 5 And she said to the king, It was a true ^hreport ^{that} ^{which} I heard in mine own land of thine ⁱacts, and of thy ^{wisdom.} 6 Howbeit I believed not their words, until I

came, and mine eyes had seen it: and, behold, the ^{one} half of the greatness of thy wisdom was not told me: ^{for} thou exceedest the fame that I heard. 7 Happy are thy men, and happy are these thy servants, which stand continually before thee, and hear thy wisdom. 8 Blessed be the LORD thy God, which delighted in thee, ^{to} ^{to} set thee on his throne, to be king for the LORD thy God: ^jbecause thy God loved Israel, to establish them for ever, therefore made he thee king over them, to do ^{judgment} ^{judgment} and justice. 9 And she gave the king an hundred and twenty talents of gold, and ^{spices in} ^{of} great abundance, and precious stones: neither was there any such spice as the queen of Sheba gave ^kto king Solomon. 10 And the servants also of Hiram, and the servants of Solomon, ^lwhich brought gold from Ophir, brought ^malgum trees and precious stones. 11 And the king made of the algum trees ⁿterraces ^{for} to the house of the LORD, and ^{for} ^{to} the king's ^{house,} ^{palace,} and harps and psalteries for ^{the} singers: and there were none such seen before in the land of Judah. 12 And king Solomon gave to the queen of Sheba all her desire, whatsoever she asked, ^obeside that which she had brought unto the king. So she turned, and went ^paway to her own land, she and her servants.

13 ^qNow the weight of gold that came to Solomon in one year was six hundred and threescore and six talents of gold; 14 beside that which ^rthe chapmen and merchants ^{brought:} ^{and} ^{brought.} And all the kings of Arabia and ^sthe ^{governors} of the country brought gold

^a 1 Kin. 9.

^b Cp. Deut.

^c 2 S.

^d 2 Kin. 14, 22.

^e 1 Chr. 28.

^f ch. 2. 11.

^g ch. 9. 10.

^h Cp. 1 Kin. 9.

ⁱ 2 S.

^j For ver.

^k 1-12, see

^l 1 Kin. 10. 1-

^m 12.

ⁿ Cp. Matt.

^o 12, 23.

^p Luke 11. 31.

^q ch. 9. 18.

^r Cp. 1 Kin.

^s 10. 12.

^t Cp. 1 Kin.

^u 10. 13.

^v For ver.

^w 13-25, see

^x 1 Kin. 10. 14-

^y 25.

^z 1 Pa. 68. 20

^{aa} & 72. 10.

R.V. ¹ Heb. standing.

[†] Or, butlers.

^{††} Or, captains.

² Or, sayings

[;] Heb. word.

³ In 1 Kings 10. 11, ^{algum} trees.

[§] Or, sayings.

^{||} 1 Kin. 10. 11, ^{algum} trees.

A.V. [°] Or, Elath.

^{°°} Or, stairs. Heb. highways.

the people departed. ⁶ And king Rehoboam took counsel with the old ^{men} ^{men} that had stood before Solomon his father while he yet lived, saying, What counsel give ye me to return answer to this people? ⁷ And they spake unto him, saying, ⁸ If thou be kind to this people, and please them, and speak good words to them, ^{then} they will be thy servants for ever. ⁸ But he forsook the counsel ^{of} the old men ^{which they had given} ^{gave} him, and took counsel with the young men that were ^{grown} ^{brought} up with him, that stood before him.

⁹ And he said unto them, What ^{counsel} ^{advice} give ^{ye} ^{ye} that we may return answer to this people, ^{who} ^{which} have spoken to me, saying, ^{Make} ^{Ease} ^{somewhat} the yoke that thy father did put upon us ^{lighter}? ¹⁰ And the young men that were ^{grown} ^{brought} up with him spake unto him, saying, Thus shalt thou ^{say} ^{unto} ^{answer} the people that spake unto thee, saying, Thy father made our yoke heavy, but make thou it ^{somewhat} ^{lighter} unto us; thus shalt thou say unto them, My little finger ^{is} shall be thicker than my father's loins.

¹¹ And ^{now} ^{for} whereas my father did lade you with a heavy yoke, ^{put} ^{a heavy yoke upon you}, I will ^{add} ^{put more} to your yoke: my father chastised you with whips, but I

will chastise you with scorpions.

¹² So Jeroboam and all the people came to Rehoboam ^{on} the third day, as the king bade, saying, Come ^{to me again} ^{again to me on} the third day.

¹³ And the king answered them roughly; and king Rehoboam forsook the counsel of the old men, ¹⁴ and ^{spake to} ^{answered} them after the ^{counsel} ^{advice} of the young men, saying, My father made your yoke heavy, but I will add there-

to: my father chastised you with

^a See 1 Kin. 11. 29-30.

^b Cp. 1 Kin. 12. 7.

^c See 2 Sam. 20. 1.

^d Cp. 1 Kin. 4. 4 & 5. 14.

^e For ver. 1-4, see 1 Kin. 12. 21-24.

^f ch. 12. 5, 15.

¹¹ ^g ch. 28. 8.

whips, but I *will chastise you* with scorpions. ¹⁵ So the king hearkened not unto the ^{people:} ^{people:} for ^{it was brought about} ^{the cause was} of God, that the LORD might ^{establish} ^{perform} his word, ^{which he spake by the hand of} Ahijah the Shilonite to Jeroboam the son of Nebat. ¹⁶ And when all Israel saw that the king ^{hearkened not} ^{would not hearken} unto them, the people answered the king, saying, What portion have we in David? ^{neither have we} ^{and we have none} inheritance in the son of Jesse: every man to your tents, O Israel: ^{and now} ^{now} ^{David} ^{see to thine own} ^{house, David.} ^{departed unto} ^{house.} ^{went to} So all Israel ^{went to} their tents. ¹⁷ But as for the children of Israel that dwelt in the cities of Judah, Rehoboam reigned over them. ¹⁸ Then king Rehoboam sent ^{Hadoram, who} ^{was over the} ^{levy} ^{tribute;} and the children of Israel stoned him with stones, that he died. ^{And} ^{But} king Rehoboam ^{made speed to} get him up to his chariot, to flee to Jerusalem. ¹⁹ ^{So} ^{And} Israel rebelled against the house of ^{David} ^{David} unto this day.

¹ And when Rehoboam **II** was come to Jerusalem, ^{he} ^{assembled} ^{gathered of} the house of Judah and ^{Benjamin,} ^{Benjamin} an hundred and fourscore thousand chosen men, which were warriors, to fight against Israel, ^{that he to might} bring the kingdom again to Rehoboam. ² But the word of the LORD came to ^{Shemaiah} the man of God, saying, ³ Speak unto Rehoboam the son of Solomon, king of Judah, and to all Israel in Judah and Benjamin, saying, ⁴ Thus saith the LORD, Ye shall not go up, nor fight against ^{your} brethren: return every man to his ^{house:} ^{house:} for this thing is ^{done} ^{of me.} ^{So} ^{And} they

hearkened unto the words of the LORD, and returned from going against Jeroboam. ⁵ And Rehoboam dwelt in Jerusalem, and built cities for defence in Judah. ⁶ He built even Beth-lehem, and Etam, and Tekoa, ⁷ and Beth-zur, and ^{Soco, Shoco,} and Adullam, ⁸ and Gath, and ⁹ Mareshah, and Ziph, ⁹ and Adoraim, and Lachish, and Azekah, ¹⁰ and Zorah, and Aijalon, and Hebron, which are in Judah and in Benjamin, fenced cities. ¹¹ And he fortified the strong holds, and put captains in them, and store of victual, and of oil and wine. ¹² And in every several city he put shields and spears, and made them exceeding strong. And Judah and Benjamin ^{strong, having} belonged to him. ¹³ And the priests and the Levites that were in all Israel resorted to him out of all their border. ¹⁴ For the Levites left their suburbs and their possession, and came to Judah and Jerusalem: ¹⁵ for Jeroboam and his sons had cast them off, that they should not execute the priest's office unto the LORD: ¹⁵ and he appointed him priests for the high places, and for the ^{he-goats, devils,} and for the calves which he had made. ¹⁶ And after them, out of all the tribes of Israel, such as set their hearts to seek the LORD, the God of Israel, came to Jerusalem, to sacrifice unto the LORD, the God of their fathers. ¹⁷ So they strengthened the kingdom of Judah, and made Rehoboam the son of Solomon strong, three years: for they walked three years in the way of David and Solomon. ¹⁸ And Rehoboam took him a wife, Mahalath the daughter of Jerimoth the son of David, and Abihail the

a 1 Sam. 16. 6
b 17. 12, 28.
c 1 Chr. 27. 14.

b 1 Kin. 15. 2.
ch. 2. 5
d 12. 4
e 14. 6
f 17. 2, 19
g 21. 3
h Cp. 1 Kin. 14. 31.
i ch. 14. 9.

j Cp. Deut. 21. 15-17.

k Num. 35. 2.

l ch. 13. 9.
m ch. 11. 17.
n ch. 26. 14.
o See 1 Kin. 14. 22-24.

p 1 Kin. 12. 31.
q 13. 22.
r 1 Kin. 14. 25.
s See 1 Kin. 12. 31.
t 1 Kin. 11. 40.
u ch. 15. 9.

v Cp. ch. 12. 1.
w ch. 16. 8.
x Nah. 3. 9.
y Cp. Dan. 11. 45.

z See ch. 11. 5-12.

aa ch. 11. 9.
ab 1 Kin. 12. 32.

daughter of Eliab the son of Jesse; ¹⁹ and she bare him ^{sons} children; Jeush, and ^{Which} Shemariah, and Zerah. ²⁰ And after her he took the daughter of Absalom; bare him Abijah, and Attai, and Ziza, and Shelomith. ²¹ And Rehoboam loved the daughter of Absalom above all his wives and his concubines: (for he took eighteen wives, and threescore concubines, and begat twenty and eight sons, and threescore daughters.) ²² And Rehoboam appointed Abijah the son of Maachah the chief, even the prince among his brethren: for he was minded to make him king. ²³ And he dealt wisely, and dispersed of all his sons throughout all the lands of Judah and Benjamin, unto every fenced city: and he gave them victual in abundance. And he sought for them many wives.

I2 And it came to pass, when the kingdom of Rehoboam was established, and he was strong, that he strengthened himself, he forsook the law of the LORD, and all Israel with him. ² And it came to pass, that in the fifth year of king Rehoboam, that Shishak king of Egypt came up against Jerusalem, because they had trespassed against the LORD, ³ with twelve hundred chariots, and threescore thousand horsemen: and the people were without number that came with him out of Egypt; the Lubim, the Sukkithim, and the Ethiopians. ⁴ And he took the fenced cities which pertained to Judah, and came unto Jerusalem. ⁵ Now Shemalah the prophet came to Rehoboam, and to the princes of Judah, that were gathered together

R.V. ¹ Or, *entrys* See Lev. 17. 7.
a multitude of wives

A.V. ⁶ Heb. *presented themselves to him.*
iltitude of wives.

² Or, and Abihail

³ In ch. 13. 2, *Michal* the daughter of Uriel.

⁴ Or, *sought*

⁵ She is called *Michal* the daughter of Uriel, ch. 13. 2.

⁶ Heb. *a*

to Jerusalem because of Shishak, and said unto them, Thus saith the LORD, "Ye have forsaken me, and therefore have I also left you in the hand of Shishak. ⁶ Then Whereupon the princes of Israel and the king humbled themselves; and they said, "The LORD is righteous. ⁷ And when the LORD saw that they humbled themselves, the word of the LORD came to Shemaiah, saying, "They have humbled themselves; therefore I will not destroy them; but I will grant them ¹ some deliverance. ² and my wrath shall not be poured out upon Jerusalem by the hand of Shishak. ³ Nevertheless they shall be his servants; that they may know my service, and the service of the kingdoms of the countries. ⁹ "So Shishak king of Egypt came up against Jerusalem, and took away the treasures of the house of the LORD, and the treasures of the king's house; he took all away: he took away also the shields of gold which Solomon had made. ¹⁰ And king Rehoboam made in their stead shields of brass, and committed them to the hands of the ^{captains} chief of the guard, that kept the ^{door} entrance of the king's house. ¹¹ And it was so, that as oft as when the king entered into the house of the LORD, the guard came and ^{here fetched} them, and brought them back again into the guard chamber. ¹² And when he humbled himself, the wrath of the LORD turned from him, that he would not destroy him altogether: [†] and moreover in Judah ^{there were} also good things found. ¹³ "So king Rehoboam strengthened himself in Jerusalem, and reigned: for Rehoboam was ^{forty and one} one and forty years old

when he began to reign, and he reigned seventeen years in Jerusalem, the city which the LORD had chosen out of all the tribes of Israel, to put his name ^{there:} there. ¹⁴ And he did that which was evil, ^{because he} ^{set} ^{prepared} not his heart to seek the LORD. ¹⁵ "Now the acts of Rehoboam, ^{first and last, are} they not written in the ^{histories} ^{book} of Shemaiah the ^{prophet} prophet, and of Iddo ^{the seer,} ^{after the manner of} the seer concerning genealogies? And there were wars between Rehoboam and Jeroboam continually. ¹⁶ And Rehoboam slept with his fathers, and was buried in the city of David: and ^{Abijah} his son reigned in his stead.

¹ Now in the eighteenth **I3** year of king Jeroboam began ^{Abijah} his son to reign over Judah. ² Three years reigned he in Jerusalem: and his mother's name was ^{Micahiah} ^{Micahiah} the daughter of Uriel of Gibeah. ³ And there was war between Abijah and Jeroboam. ⁴ And Abijah ^{joined} ^{set} the battle in array with an army of valiant men of war, even four hundred thousand chosen men: and Jeroboam ^{also} set the battle in array against him with eight hundred thousand chosen men, who were ^{being} mighty men of valour. ⁵ And Abijah stood up upon mount ^{Zemaraim}, which is in ^{the hill country of} Ephraim, and said, Hear me, ^{thou} Jeroboam, and all Israel; ⁵ ought ye not to know that the ^{LORD} ^{LORD} the God of Israel ^{gave} the kingdom over Israel to David for ever, even to him and to his sons by ^a covenant of salt? ⁶ Yet Jeroboam the son of Nebat, the servant of

R. V. ¹ Or, deliverance within a little while. Or, a few that shall escape.

* Or, as reckoning the genealogies.

R. V. * Or, a little while.

† 1 Kings 14. 31. Abijah.

† Or, and yet in Judah there were good things.

** Heb. bound together.

* Heb. runners.

* Heb. words.

† Or, Ased.

† Heb. words.

Solomon the son of David, ^{rose} ^{is risen} up, ^{and hath} rebelled against his lord. ⁷ And there ^{were} ^{are} gathered unto him ^{vain} men, the children of ^{Belial,} ^{which} ^{and have} strengthened themselves against Rehoboam the son of Solomon, when Rehoboam was ^{young} and tender-hearted, and could not withstand them. ⁸ And now ye think to withstand the kingdom of the LORD in the hand of the sons of David; and ye be a great multitude, and there are with you ^{the} golden calves, which Jeroboam made you for gods. ⁹ Have ye not ^{driven} ^{cast} out the priests of the LORD, the sons of Aaron, and the Levites, and have made you priests after the manner of the ^{peoples} ^{nations} of *other* lands? so that whosoever cometh ^{to} to consecrate himself with a young bullock and seven rams, the same may be a priest of *them that are* 'no gods. ¹⁰ But as for us, the LORD is our God, and we have not forsaken him; and ^{we have} ^{priests ministering} ^{the priests, which minister} unto the LORD, ^{are} the sons of Aaron, and the Levites ^{in their work} wait upon their business: ¹¹ and they burn unto the LORD ^{every morning} and every evening burnt ^{offerings} ^{sacrifices} and sweet incense: ¹² the shewbread also *set they* in order upon the pure table; and the candlestick of gold with the lamps thereof, ^{to} to burn every evening: for we ^{keep} the charge of the LORD our God; but ye have forsaken him. ¹² And, behold, God ^{at our head,} ^{himself} is with us for our captain, and his priests with ^{the} ^{sounding} trumpets of alarm to sound an alarm against you. O children of Israel, ^{fight} ye not against the LORD, the God of your fathers; for ye shall not prosper. ¹³ But Jeroboam

a Cp. Josh. 8. 2.

b 1 Kin. 11. 26
c 12. 19, 20.

c See Judg. 9. 4.

d See Dent. 18. 15 (for mag.).

e ch. 14. 11.

f Cp. ch. 12.

g 1 Kin. 14. 21.

h ch. 14. 12.

A See 1 Kin. 12. 28.

i ch. 16. 8.

j ch. 11. 14. 15.

k ch. 22. 31.

l Jer. 5. 7.

m Cp. ch. 14.

n 16. 7, 8.

o Cp. ch. 15.

p 17. 2.

q Josh. 15.

r ch. 2. 4.

s See Lev. 24. 5-9.

t 1 Sam. 25.

u 1 Kin. 14.

v See Ex. 25.

w 31-32.

x Ex. 27. 20.

y Lev. 24. 2-4.

z Num. 1. 33.

w Num. 10. 9.

x ch. 24. 27.

y ch. 9. 29.

z 12. 15.

[Ch. 13. 23

in Heb.]

a Cp. 1 Kin.

15. 8.

b Cp. Acts

5. 30.

caused ^{an} ^{ambushment} to come about behind them: so they were before Judah, and the ambushment was behind them. ¹⁴ And when Judah looked back, behold, the battle was before and behind them: ^{and they} cried unto the LORD, and the priests ^{sounded} with the trumpets. ¹⁵ Then the men of Judah gave a shout: and as the men of Judah shouted, it came to pass, that ^{God} smote Jeroboam and all Israel before Abijah and Judah. ¹⁶ And the children of Israel fled before Judah: ^{and} God delivered them into their hand. ¹⁷ And Abijah and his people slew them with a great slaughter: so there fell down slain of Israel five hundred thousand chosen men. ¹⁸ Thus the children of Israel were brought under at that time, and the children of Judah prevailed, ^{because they} relied upon the LORD, the God of their fathers. ¹⁹ And Abijah pursued after Jeroboam, ^{and} took cities from him, Beth-el with the towns thereof, and Jeshanah with the towns thereof, and ^{Ephron} ^{Ephraim} with the towns thereof. ²⁰ Neither did Jeroboam recover strength again in the days of Abijah: and ^{the LORD} smote ^{him,} ^{and} he died. ²¹ But Abijah waxed mighty, and ^{took unto himself} ^{married} fourteen wives, and begat twenty and two sons, and sixteen daughters. ²² And the rest of the acts of Abijah, and his ways, and his sayings, are written in the ^{commentary} ^{of the prophet} ^{Iddo.} ¹ ²³ So Abijah slept with his fathers, and they buried him in the city of David, and Asa his son reigned in his stead: in his days the land was quiet ten

R.V. 1 That is, worthlessness.

A.V. * Heb. to fill his hand.

* Another reading is, Ephraim.

† Or, commentary.

years. ² And Asa did that which was good and right in the eyes of the LORD his God: ³ for he took away ^{the strange altars,} the altars of the strange gods, and ^{the high places,} the high places, and brake down the ^{pillars,} pillars, and hewed down the ^{images,} images; ⁴ and commanded Judah to seek the LORD, the God of their fathers, and to do the law and the commandment. ⁵ Also he took away out of all the cities of Judah ^{the high places and the} sun-images: and the kingdom was quiet before him. ⁶ And he built ^{fenced} cities in Judah: for the land ^{was quiet,} and he had no war in those years; ⁷ because the LORD had given him rest. ⁷ For ^{Therefore} he said unto Judah, Let us build these cities, and make about them ^{walls,} walls, and towers, gates, and ^{bars,} bars, while the land is yet before ^{us,} us; because we have sought the LORD our God: we have sought him, and he hath given us rest on every side. So they built and prospered. ⁸ And Asa had an army ^{of men} that bare ^{backlers} bucklers and spears, out of Judah ^{three hundred thousand;} three hundred thousand; and out of Benjamin, that bare shields and drew bows, two hundred and fourscore thousand: all these were mighty men of valour. ⁹ And there came out against them Zerah ^{the Ethiopian} the Ethiopian with an ^{army} army of a thousand thousand, and three hundred chariots; and he came unto ^{Mareshah.} Mareshah. ¹⁰ Then Asa went out ^{to meet} against him, and ^{they} they set the battle in array in the valley of Zephathah at ^{Mareshah.} Mareshah. ¹¹ And Asa ^{cried} cried unto the LORD his God, and said, LORD, ^{there is none} there is none ^{if it is nothing} if it is nothing ^{beside thee to help,} beside thee to help, ^{between the mighty} between the mighty ^{with him} with him ^{hath} hath ^{strength} strength, or with them that have no power: help us, O LORD our God; ^{for we} for we ^{rely} rely

[Ch. 14. 1 in Heb.]
a Cp. 1 Sam. 17. 45.

b Cp. ch. 15. 17
c 1 Kin. 15. 14
d ch. 13. 15
e See Ex. 23. 24.
f Ex. 24. 12.

g Gen. 10. 19
h 23. 1, 6

i ch. 24. 4, 7
j Lev. 23. 30.
k Lev. 17. 8
l 27. 2.
m Ezek. 6. 4, 6
n See ch. 11. 5.

o ch. 17. 10
p 20. 30.
q Cp. Gen. 25. 5.
r ch. 15. 15
s 20. 30.

t ch. 8. 5.

u ch. 20. 14
v 24. 20.
w Num. 24. 2.
x Judg. 3. 10.
y Cp. ver. 8.

z Cp. ch. 13. 2
a ch. 20. 17.

b 1 Chr. 22. 9.
c Imi. 55. 6.
d Jer. 29. 13.
e q ch. 12. 5
f 24. 30.

g ch. 12. 3
h 16. 3.
i Cp. Hos. 3. 4.

j ch. 17. 5, 9
k 35. 3.
l Cp. Lev. 10. 11.
m Deut. 4. 30, 31.

n ch. 11. 3.
o Josh. 15. 44.
p ch. 13. 3.

q ch. 13. 14.
r Ex. 14. 10.
s Pa. 22. 5, 6.
t Judg. 5. 6.

u ch. 13. 13.

on thee, and in thy name ^{are we} we come against this multitude. O LORD, thou art our God; let not ^{man} man prevail against thee. ¹² So the LORD smote the Ethiopians before Asa, and before Judah; and the Ethiopians fled. ¹³ And Asa and the people that were with him pursued them unto ^{Gerar:} Gerar: and ^{there fell of the} the Ethiopians ^{Ethiopians} Ethiopians ^{so many} so many that they could not recover themselves; for they were ^{destroyed} destroyed before the LORD, and before his host; and they carried away very much booty. ¹⁴ And they smote all the cities round about ^{Gerar:} Gerar; ^{for} for the fear of the LORD came upon them: and they spoiled all the cities; for there was ^{exceeding} much spoil in them. ¹⁵ They smote also the tents of cattle, and carried away sheep ^{in abundance} in abundance and camels, and returned to Jerusalem.

¹ And ^{the spirit} the spirit of God came upon ^{Azariah} Azariah the son of Oded: ² and he went out ^{to meet} to meet Asa, and said unto him, Hear ye me, Asa, and all Judah and ^{Benjamin:} Benjamin: ^{the LORD} the LORD is with you, while ye be with him; ^{and if ye seek him,} and if ye seek him, he will be found of you; ^{but if ye forsake him,} but if ye forsake him, he will forsake you. ³ Now for ^{long seasons} long seasons Israel hath been without the true God, and without ^{a teaching priest,} a teaching priest, and without ^{law:} law: ⁴ but when ^{in their distress they turned} in their distress they turned ^{they in their trouble did turn} they in their trouble did turn ^{unto the} unto the LORD, the God of Israel, and sought him, he was found of them. ⁵ And in those times there was no peace ^{to him that went out,} to him that went out, nor to him that came in, but great vexations were upon all the inhabitants of the ^{lands.} lands. ⁶ And they were broken in pieces, nation against nation was ^{destroyed} destroyed of na-

R.V. 1 Or, obelisks
2 Or, so that none remained alive
3 V. * Heb. statues.
4 Heb. beaten in pieces.

5 Or, there is no difference with thee to help, whether the mighty or him &c.
6 Heb. broken.
7 Heb. sun images.

8 Or, mortal men.

9 Heb. broken.

10 Or, like
11 Or, a long season
12 Heb. before Asa.

tion, and city ^{against} of city: for God did vex them with all adversity. ⁷ But be ye strong, and let not your hands be ^{weak}: ⁸ for your work shall be rewarded. ⁹ And when Asa heard these words, ¹ and the prophecy of ¹⁰ Oded the prophet, he took courage, and put away the ^{abominations} ^{abominable} idols out of all the land of Judah and Benjamin, and out of ^{the} the cities which he had taken from ^{the} the hill country of Ephraim; and he renewed the altar of the LORD, ^{that} that was before the porch of the LORD. ⁹ And he gathered all Judah and Benjamin, ^{and} and them that sojourned the strangers with them out of Ephraim and Manasseh, and out of Simeon: for they fell to him out of Israel in abundance, when they saw that the LORD his God was with him. ¹⁰ So they gathered themselves together at Jerusalem in the third month, in the fifteenth year of the reign of Asa. ¹¹ And they ^{sacrificed} ^{offered} unto the LORD ^{in that day,} ^{the same time,} of the spoil which they had brought, seven hundred oxen and seven thousand sheep. ¹² And they entered into ^{the} the covenant to seek the LORD, the God of their fathers, with all their heart and with all their soul; ¹³ and that whosoever would not seek the LORD, the God of Israel, ^{should} should be put to death, whether small or great, whether man or woman. ¹⁴ And they sware unto the LORD with a loud voice, and with shouting, and with trumpets, and with cornets. ¹⁵ And all Judah rejoiced at the oath: for they had sworn with all their heart, and sought him with their whole desire; and he was found of them: "and the LORD gave them

rest round about. ¹⁶ And also Maacah ^{the} the mother of Asa the king, he removed her from being ^{queen} queen, because she had made an ^{abominable} ^{image} ^{for} ^{an} idol in a ^{grove} ^{Aserah} ^{and} ^{Asa} ^{cut} ^{down} ^{her} ^{image} ^{and} ^{made} ^{dust} ^{of} ^{it} ^{and} ^{burnt} ^{it} ^{at} ^{the} ^{brook} ^{Kidron}. ¹⁷ But the high places were not taken away out of Israel: nevertheless the heart of Asa was perfect all his days. ¹⁸ And he brought into the house of God the things that his father had dedicated, and that he himself had dedicated, silver, and gold, and vessels. ¹⁹ And there was no more war unto the five and thirtieth year of the reign of Asa.

¹⁹ In the six and thirtieth year of the reign of Asa, Baasha king of Israel ^{went} ^{came} up against Judah, and built Ramah, ^{that} ^{he} ^{might} ^{not} ^{suffer} ^{any} ^{to} ^{go} ^{out} ^{or} ^{come} ⁱⁿ ^{to} ^{Asa} ^{king} ^{of} ^{Judah}. ² Then Asa brought out silver and gold out of the treasures of the house of the LORD and of the king's house, and sent to Ben-hadad king of Syria, that dwelt at ¹¹ Damascus, saying, ³ There is a league between me and thee, as ^{there} ^{was} between my father and thy father: behold, I have sent thee silver and gold; go, break thy league with Baasha king of Israel, that he may depart from me. ⁴ And Ben-hadad hearkened unto king Asa, and sent the captains of ^{his} his armies against the cities of Israel; and they smote Ijon, and Dan, and Abel-maim, and all the ^{store} ^{cities} ^{of} ^{Naphtali}. ⁵ And it came to pass, when Baasha heard ^{thereof} ^{that} ^{he} ^{left} ^{off} ^{building} ^{of} ^{Ramah}, and let his work cease.

R.V. ¹ Or, even⁶ Heb. storehouses of the cities.A.V. ⁹ Heb. abominations.¹⁰ Heb. which were his.² Or, queen mother[†] Heb. in that day.³ Or, for Aserah[†] That is, grandmother.⁴ Heb. Damascus.[†] Heb. horror.⁵ Or, Let there be[†] Heb. Damascus.

6 Then Asa the king took all Judah; and they carried away the stones of Ramah, and the timber thereof, wherewith Basasha ^{had builded} ^{was building} and he built therewith Geba and Mizpah. 7 And at that time ^oHanani ^athe seer came to Asa king of Judah, and said unto him, ^eBecause thou hast relied on the king of Syria, and ^{hast} not relied on the LORD thy God, therefore is the host of the king of Syria escaped out of thine hand. 8 Were not ^othe Ethiopians and ⁱthe Lubim ^{Lubims} ^a huge host, with chariots and horsemen exceeding many? yet, ^jbecause thou didst rely on the LORD, he delivered them into thine hand. 9 ^kFor the eyes of the LORD run to and fro throughout the whole earth, ^lto shew himself strong in the behalf of them ^mwhose heart is perfect toward him. Herein ⁿthou hast done ^{foolishly} ^{foolishly}; for ^{foolishly} ^{therefore} from henceforth ^othou shalt have wars. 10 Then Asa was wroth with the seer, and put him ^pin ^{the} ¹prison house; for he was in a rage with him because of this thing. And Asa ^qoppressed some of the people the same time. 11 ^rAnd, behold, the acts of Asa, first and last, lo, they are written in the book of the kings of Judah and Israel. 12 And Asa in the thirty and ninth year of his reign ^sAsa was diseased in his ^{feet} ^{feet}; ^{feet} ^{until} his disease was exceeding great: yet in his disease he sought not to the LORD, but to the physicians. 13 And Asa slept with his fathers, and died in the one and fortieth year of his reign. 14 And they buried him in his own sepulchres, which he had ^tmade ^{hewn out} ^{made} for him-

self in the city of David, and laid him in the bed ^uwhich was filled with sweet odours and divers kinds of ^vspices prepared by the apothecaries' art: ^wand they made a very great burning for him.

^x1 And Jehoshaphat his son reigned in his stead, and strengthened himself against Israel. ^y2 And he placed forces in all the ^zfenced cities of Judah, and set garrisons in the land of Judah, and in the cities of Ephraim, ^{aa}which Asa his father had taken. ^{ab}3 And the LORD was with Jehoshaphat, because he walked in the first ways ^{ac}of his father David, and sought not unto ^{ad}the Baalim; ^{ae}4 but sought to the ^{af}LORD God of his father, and walked in his commandments, ^{ag}and not after the doings of Israel. ^{ah}5 Therefore the LORD stablished the kingdom in his hand; and all Judah ^{ai}brought to Jehoshaphat presents; ^{aj}and he had riches and honour in abundance. ^{ak}6 And his heart ^{al}was lifted up in the ways of the LORD: ^{am}and furthermore ^{an}moreover ^{ao}he took away the high places and the Asherim ^{ap}groves out of Judah. ^{aq}7 Also in the third year of his reign he sent ^{ar}to his princes, even to Ben-hail, and to Obadiah, and to Zechariah, and to ^{as}Nethanel, and to ^{at}Nethanel, and ^{au}Micah, ^{av}to Michah, ^{aw}to teach in the cities of Judah; ^{ax}8 ^{ay}and with them ^{az}the ^{ba}he sent Levites, even Shemaiah, and Nethaniah, and Zebadiah, and Asahel, and Shemiramoth, and Jehonathan, and Adonijah, and Tobijah, and Tob-adonijah, ^{bb}the Levites; and with them Elishama and Jehoram, ^{bc}the priests. ^{bd}9 And ^{be}they taught in Judah, ^{bf}and ^{bg}had ^{bh}the book of the law of the

A.V. ^o Heb. in abundance.
 i Or, of his father, and of David.

R.V. ¹ Heb. house of the stocks.
 † Or, strongly to hold with them, &c.
 † Heb. gave.

† Heb. crushed.

† Heb. digged.

LORD with ^{them;} and they went about throughout all the cities of Judah, and taught among the people. ¹⁰ And ^{the} fear of the LORD ^{fell} upon all the kingdoms of the lands that were round about Judah, so that they made no war against Jehoshaphat. ¹¹ And ^{also} some of the Philistines ^{brought} Jehoshaphat presents, ^{and} tribute silver; ^{and} the Arabians ^{also} brought him flocks, seven thousand and seven hundred rams, and seven thousand and seven hundred ^{he-goats.} ¹² And Jehoshaphat waxed great exceedingly; and he built in Judah ^{castles,} and cities of store. ¹³ And he had ^{many works} much business in the cities of Judah; ^{and} the men of war, mighty men of valour, ^{were} in Jerusalem. ¹⁴ And ^{this was} the numbering of them according to ^{their fathers' houses:} of the house of their fathers: Of Judah, the captains of thousands; Adnah the ^{captain,} chief, and with him mighty men of valour three hundred thousand: ¹⁵ and ^{next} to him ^{was} Jehohanan the captain, and with him two hundred and four-score thousand: ¹⁶ and ^{next} to him ^{was} Amasiah the son of Zichri, ^{who} willingly offered himself unto the LORD; and with him two hundred thousand mighty men of valour: ¹⁷ And of Benjamin; Eliada a mighty man of valour, and with him ^{two} hundred thousand ^{armed} with bow and ^{men} shield: ¹⁸ And ^{next} to him ^{was} Jehozabad, and with him an hundred and fourscore thousand ready prepared for the war. ¹⁹ These ^{were} they that waited on the king, beside ^{those} whom the king put in the fenced cities throughout all Judah.

a ch. 17. 5.

b ch. 21. 6.
2 Kin. 3. 18.
c ch. 14. 14
& 20. 28.
d For ver.
2-34, see
1 Kin. 22. 2-35.

e Cp. ch. 28.
f 2 Sam. 8. 2

f Judg. 6. 2.
g Neh. 11. 2

h Cp. 1 Chr. 12. 1

A ver. 2.

i See Ruth 4. 1.

18 ¹ Now Jehoshaphat ^{had} riches and honour in abundance; ^{and} he joined affinity with Ahab. ² And ^{after} certain years he went down to Ahab to Samaria. And Ahab killed sheep and oxen for him in abundance, and for the people that ^{were} with him, and ^{moved} persuaded him to go up ^{with him} to Ramoth-gilead. ³ And Ahab king of Israel said unto Jehoshaphat king of Judah, Wilt thou go with me to Ramoth-gilead? And he answered him, I am as thou art, and my people as thy people; and *we will be* with thee in the war. ⁴ And Jehoshaphat said unto the king of Israel, Inquire, I pray thee, at the word of the LORD ^{to-day.} ⁵ ^{Then} Therefore the king of Israel gathered ^{the prophets together,} together of prophets four hundred men, and said unto them, Shall we go to Ramoth-gilead to battle, or shall I forbear? And they said, Go up; for God ^{shall} deliver it into the ^{hand of the king.} ⁶ But Jehoshaphat said, Is there not here ^{besides a} prophet of the LORD, ^{besides a} that we might inquire of him? ⁷ And the king of Israel said unto Jehoshaphat, There is yet one ^{man} by whom we may inquire of the LORD: but I hate him; for he never ^{prophesieth} good concerning me, but ^{always} evil: the same is Micaiah the son of Imla. And Jehoshaphat said, Let not the king say so. ⁸ ^{Then} And the king of Israel called ^{an officer,} for one of his ^{officers,} and said, ^{Fetch} quickly Micaiah the son of Imla. ⁹ ^{Now} And the king of Israel and Jehoshaphat ^{the} king of Judah sat ^{each} either of them on his throne, arrayed in their robes, and they sat in ^{an open} a ^{void} place ^{at the}

R.V. ¹ Or, a terror from the Lord ² Or, sunuck ³ Heb. a threshing-floor.
A.V. ⁴ Heb. was. ⁵ Or, palaces. ⁶ Heb. at his hand. ⁷ Heb. at the end of years. ⁸ Heb. yet, or, more.
Or, sunuck. ⁹ Heb. Hagies. ¹⁰ Or, floor.

entrance entering in of the gate of Samaria; and all the prophets prophesied before them. ¹⁰ And Zedekiah the son of Chenaanah ^{had} made him horns of iron, and said, Thus saith the LORD, With these shalt thou push the Syrians, until they be consumed. ¹¹ And all the prophets prophesied so, saying, Go up to Ramoth-gilead, and prosper: for the LORD shall deliver it into the hand of the king. ¹² And the messenger that went to call Micaiah spake to him, saying, Behold, the words of the prophets declare good to the king with one mouth: let thy word therefore, I pray thee, be like one of theirs, and speak thou good. ¹³ And Micaiah said, As the LORD liveth, even what my God saith, that will I speak. ¹⁴ And when he was come to the king, the king said unto him, Micaiah, shall we go to Ramoth-gilead to battle, or shall I forbear? And he said, Go ye up, and prosper; and they shall be delivered into your hand. ¹⁵ And the king said to him, How many times shall I adjure thee that thou speak unto me nothing but the truth in the name of the LORD? ¹⁶ And then he said, I saw all Israel scattered upon the mountains, as sheep that have no shepherd: and the LORD said, These have no master; let them return therefore every man to his house in peace. ¹⁷ And the king of Israel said to Jehoshaphat, Did I not tell thee that he would not prophesy good concerning me, but evil? ¹⁸ And again he said, Therefore hear ye the word of the LORD: I saw the LORD sitting upon his throne, and all the host of heaven standing on his right hand and on his left.

^a See 1 Kin. 22. 22.

^b 1 Kin. 17. 1.
^c Num. 22.
^d 24. 13.
^e See 1 Kin. 22. 24.

^f ch. 24. 8.

^g See ch. 18. 10.
^h Num. 27. 17.
ⁱ Matt. 9. 36.

A Micah 1. 2

^j See 1 Kin. 22. 19.

¹⁹ And the LORD said, Who shall entice Ahab king of Israel, that he may go up and fall at Ramoth-gilead? And one spake saying after this manner, and another saying after that manner. ²⁰ And then there came forth a spirit, and stood before the LORD, and said, I will entice him. And the LORD said unto him, Wherewith? ²¹ And he said, I will go forth, and will be a lying spirit in the mouth of all his prophets. And the LORD said, Thou shalt entice him, and thou shalt prevail also: go forth, and do so. ²² Now therefore, behold, the LORD hath put a lying spirit in the mouth of these thy prophets, and the LORD hath spoken evil concerning thee. ²³ Then Zedekiah the son of Chenaanah came near, and smote Micaiah upon the cheek, and said, Which way went the spirit of the LORD from me to speak unto thee? ²⁴ And Micaiah said, Behold, thou shalt see on that day, when thou shalt go into an inner chamber to hide thyself. ²⁵ And then the king of Israel said, Take ye Micaiah, and carry him back unto Amon the governor of the city, and to Joash the king's son; ²⁶ and say, Thus saith the king, Put this fellow in the prison, and feed him with bread of affliction and with water of affliction, until I return in peace. ²⁷ And Micaiah said, If thou return at all in peace, the LORD hath not spoken by me. And he said, Hear, ye peoples, all of you. Harken, all ye people. ²⁸ So the king of Israel and Jehoshaphat the king of Judah went up to Ramoth-gilead. ²⁹ And the king of Israel said unto Jehoshaphat, I will disguise myself, and will go into the battle; but put thou on thy robes. So the king

R.V. ¹ Heb. Micah.
A.V. ² Heb. thou consume them.
Heb. a chamber in a chamber.

³ Or, deceive
Heb. with one mouth.

⁴ Heb. the spirit.

⁵ Or, from chamber to chamber

⁶ Or, but for evil

⁷ Or, from chamber to chamber.

of Israel disguised himself; and they went ^{into} the battle. ³⁰ Now the king of Syria had commanded the captains of ^{his} the chariots that were with him, saying, Fight ^{neither} with small ^{or} great, save only with the king of Israel. ³¹ And it came to pass, when the captains of the chariots saw Jehoshaphat, that they said, It is the king of Israel. Therefore they ^{turned about to fight} ^{compassed about him to} against him: but Jehoshaphat cried out, and the LORD helped him; and God moved them ^{to depart} from him. ³² And ^{For} it came to pass, that, when the captains of the chariots ^{saw} ^{perceived} that it was not the king of Israel, that they turned back ^{again} ^{from pursuing} him. ³³ And a certain man drew his bow ^{at} a venture, and smote the king of Israel ^{between} ^{the} joints of the harness: ^{wherefore} ^{therefore} he said to ^{the driver of the chariot} ^{and} ^{his chariot man}, Turn thine hand, that thou mayest carry me out of the host; for I am ^{sore} wounded. ³⁴ And the battle increased that day: howbeit the king of Israel stayed himself up in his chariot against the Syrians until the even: and about the time of the ^{going down of the sun} ^{sun going down} he died.

I9 ¹ And Jehoshaphat the king of Judah returned to his house in peace to Jerusalem. ² And ² Jehu the son of ^m Hanani ^{the seer} went out to meet him, and said to king Jehoshaphat, Shouldest thou ^{help} the wicked, and love them that hate the LORD? ^{for this} ^{therefore} thing ^{wrath} is upon thee from before the LORD. ³ Nevertheless ^{there} are good things found in thee, in that ^{thou} hast ^{put} away the Asheroth groves ^{set} ^{prepared} thine heart to seek God.

⁴ And Jehoshaphat dwelt at Jerusalem: and ^{he} went out again ^{among} ^{through} the people from Beer-sheba to ^{the hill country of} ^{mount} Ephraim, and brought them back unto the LORD, ^{the} ^{LORD} the God of their fathers. ⁵ And he set ^{judges} in the land throughout all ^{the} fenced cities of Judah, city by city, ⁶ and said to the judges, Consider ^{Take heed} what ye do: ⁴ for ye judge not for man, but for the LORD; and ^{he} ^{is} with you ⁱⁿ the judgement. ⁷ Now therefore ^{Wherefore now} let the fear of the LORD be upon you; take heed and do it: for ^{there} is no iniquity with the LORD our God, nor respect of persons, nor taking of gifts. ⁸ Moreover in Jerusalem did Jehoshaphat ^{set} of the Levites and ^{of} the priests, and of the ^{heads} ^{chief} of the fathers' houses of Israel, ^{for} the judgement of the LORD, and for ^{controversies} ^{judgement} ^{And} ^{controversies, when} they returned to Jerusalem. ⁹ And he charged them, saying, ^{Thus} shall ye do in the fear of the LORD, faithfully, ^{and} with a perfect heart. ¹⁰ ^{And} ^{whensoever} ^{what} ^{any controversy} ^{cause} ^{soever} shall come to you from your brethren that dwell in their cities, between blood and blood, between law and commandment, statutes and ^{judgements} ^{judgments}, ye shall ^{even} ^{warn} ^{them} ^{that} they be not guilty towards the LORD, and so ^{wrath} come upon you, and upon your brethren: this do, and ye shall not be guilty. ¹¹ And, behold, Amariah the chief priest is over you ⁱⁿ all matters of the LORD; and Zebadiah the son of Ishmael, the ruler of the house of Judah, ⁱⁿ ^{for} all the king's matters: also the Levites shall be officers before you. ¹² Deal courageously, and the LORD ^{shall} be with the good.

^a See Josh. 24. 23.

^b Cp. Deut. 16. 18.

^c See ch. 11. 5.

^d Deut. 1. 17.

^e Deut. 32. 4
Job 8. 3
& 34. 10.
Cp. Gen. 18. 25
& Rom. 9. 14
^f See Deut. 16. 17.

^g ch. 17. 5, 9.

^h 2 Sam. 23.

ⁱ 1 Kin. 8. 61.

^j See Deut. 17. 5.

^k ch. 20. 34
1 Kin. 16. 1.
^l ver. 2.
m ch. 16. 7.
ⁿ See 1 Sam. 9. 2.

^o Cp. ch. 18. 1
& 20. 37
& Ps. 139. 21.
^p 1 Chr. 23. 30, 32.

^q ver. 10.
ch. 24. 18
& 32. 38.

^r ch. 12. 13.
1 Kin. 14. 13.

^s ch. 17. 6.
^t 1 Chr. 22. 10

(for mg.)
Cp. Ezra 10. 4.

^u ch. 30. 19.
Ezra 7. 10.

R.V. ¹ Heb. in his simplicity.

² Or, the lower armour and the breastplate

³ Or, in giving judgement Heb. in the

matter of judgement. Heb. Be strong and do.

A.V. ⁴ Heb. from after him. ⁵ Heb. in his simplicity.

⁶ Heb. between the joints and between the breastplate.

⁷ Heb. made sick. ⁸ Heb. he returned and went out.

⁹ Heb. in the matter of judgment.

¹⁰ Heb. Take courage and do.

20 ¹ And it came to pass after ^{this} ^{that} ^{the} children of Moab, and the children of Ammon, and with them ^{some} ^{other} ^{beside} the ^{Ammonites}, came against Jehoshaphat to battle. ² Then there came some that told Jehoshaphat, saying, There cometh a great multitude against thee from beyond the sea ^{on this side} Syria; and, behold, they be in ^{Hazon-tamar} ^(the same is En-gedi). ³ And Jehoshaphat feared, and set ^{himself} ^{to} seek ^{unto} the LORD; and he ^{proclaimed} a fast throughout all Judah. ⁴ And Judah gathered themselves together, to ^{seek} ^{ask} help of the LORD: even out of all the cities of Judah they came to seek the LORD. ⁵ And Jehoshaphat stood in the congregation of Judah and Jerusalem, in the house of the LORD, before the new ^{court}; ⁶ and he said, O LORD, the God of our fathers, art not thou ^{God} in heaven? and art not thou ^{ruler} ^{over} all the kingdoms of the ^{nations} ^{heathen}? and ⁱⁿ thine hand is ^{there} ^{not} power and might, so that none is able to withstand thee? ⁷ Didst not thou, O our God, ^{art} ^{not} thou our God, ^{who} ^{didst} drive out the inhabitants of this land before thy people Israel, and gavest it to the seed of Abraham thy friend for ever? ⁸ And they dwelt therein, and have built thee a sanctuary therein for thy name, saying, ⁹ If ^{evil} come upon us, as ^{the sword}, ^{judgment}, or pestilence, or famine, ^{we} will stand before this house, and ⁱⁿ thy presence, ^{(for} thy name is in this house,) and cry unto thee in our affliction, and thou wilt hear and ^{save}. ¹⁰ And now, behold, the children of ^{Ammon} and Moab and ^{mount} Seir, whom ^{thou} wouldst not let Israel invade, when they came out

^a Num. 20.
^b 2 Kin. 1. 1 & 2. 4, 7.
^c Pa. 23. 6, 7.
^d Cp. 1 Sam. 8. 13.
^e Gen. 14. 7. / See 1 Sam. 23. 29.
^f Pa. 25. 15 & 123. 1, 2 & 141. 8.
^g ch. 19. 3. Cp. 1 Chr. 22. 19.
^h Exra. 3. 21. Jer. 36. 9. Jonah 3. 4. Cp. Joel 1. 14 & 2. 15.
ⁱ See ch. 15. 1.
^j See Deut. 4. 30.
^k ch. 32. 7. Cp. Deut. 1. 29, 30 & 31. 6, 8.
^l Cp. Dan. 4. 17, 25, 32.
^m 1 Chr. 29. 12.
ⁿ 1 Sam. 17. 47.
^o Pa. 44. 2.
^p Num. 13. 22.
^q Isai. 41. 8. James 2. 23.
^r Cp. Ex. 14. 13, 14.
^s ch. 6. 26—30.
^t 1 Kin. 8. 33, 37. Cp. Esai. 14. 21.
^u Cp. Exra. 10. 1.
^v ch. 15. 2 & 32. 8.
^w Cp. Num. 14. 9. & ch. 6. 30.
^x ch. 29. 29, Ex. 4. 31. Neh. 8. 6.
^y ver. 1, 22, 23.
^z ch. 25. 11, 14.
^{aa} Gen. 32. 3 & 36. 8.
^{ab} Deut. 2. 4, 5, 9, 19.
^{ac} Ex. 6. 16, 18.

of the land of Egypt, but ^{they} turned ^{aside} from them, and destroyed them not; ¹¹ behold, ^I say, how they reward us, ^{to} come to cast us out of thy possession, which thou hast given us to inherit. ¹² O our God, wilt thou not ^{judge} them? for we have no might against this great company that cometh against us; neither know we what to do: but ^{our} eyes are upon thee. ¹³ And all Judah stood before the LORD, with their little ones, their wives, and their children. ¹⁴ Then upon Jahaziel the son of Zechariah, the son of Benaiah, the son of Jeiel, the son of Mattaniah, ^{the Levite}, ^a ^{Levite} of the sons of Asaph, ^{came} the ^{spirit} ^{of} the LORD in the midst of the congregation; ¹⁵ and he said, Harken ye, all Judah, and ye inhabitants of Jerusalem, and thou king ^{Jehoshaphat}; ^{thus} ^{Jehoshaphat}, ^{saith} the LORD unto you, ^{Fear} ^{not} ye, ^{Be} ^{not} ^{afraid} neither be ^{dismayed} by reason of this great multitude; ^{for} the battle is not yours, but God's. ¹⁶ To-morrow go ye down against them: behold, they come up by the ^{accant} ^{valley} of Ziz; and ye shall find them at the end of ^{the} ^{valley}, ^{before} the wilderness of Jeruel. ¹⁷ Ye shall not need to fight in this battle: set yourselves, stand ye still, and see the salvation of the LORD with you, O Judah and Jerusalem: ¹⁸ fear not, nor be ^{dismayed}: ^{to-morrow} go out against them: ^{for} the LORD ^{will} ^{be} with you. ¹⁹ And Jehoshaphat ^{bowed} his head with his face to the ground: and all Judah and the inhabitants of Jerusalem fell ^{down} before the LORD, worshipping the LORD. ²⁰ And the Levites, of the children of the ^{Kohathites} ^{Kohathites}, and of the children

R.V. ¹ Perhaps an error for Meunims. So the Sept. See ch. 25. 7. ¹ Or, the sword of judgement
A.V. ² Heb. his face. ³ Heb. thou. ⁴ Heb. account. ⁵ Or, valley.

of the ^{Korahites,} stood up to praise the ^{LORD,} the God of Israel, with an exceeding loud voice. ²⁰ And they rose early in the morning, and went forth into ^b the wilderness of Tekoa: and as they went forth, Jehoshaphat stood and said, Hear me, O Judah, and ye inhabitants of Jerusalem; ^c believe in the LORD your God, so shall ye be established; believe his prophets, so shall ye prosper. ²¹ And when he had ^d taken counsel with the people, he appointed them that should sing unto the LORD, and ^e that should praise ^f the beauty of holiness, as they went out before the army, and to say, ^g Give thanks unto the LORD; for his mercy endureth for ever. ²² And when they began ^h to sing and to praise, the LORD set ⁱ allers in wait against the children of ^j Ammon, Moab, and mount Seir, which were come against Judah; and ^k they were smitten. ²³ For the children of Ammon and Moab stood up against the inhabitants of mount Seir, utterly to slay and destroy them: and when they had made an end of the inhabitants of Seir, every one helped ^l to destroy another. ²⁴ And when Judah came ^m toward the watch-tower of the wilderness, they looked ⁿ upon the multitude; and, behold, they were dead bodies fallen to the earth, and ^o there were none that escaped. ²⁵ And when Jehoshaphat and his people came to take ^p away the spoil of them, they found among them in abundance both riches and ^q dead bodies, and precious jewels, which they stripped off for themselves, more than they could carry away: and they were three days

^a See 1 Chr. 9. 19.

^b 1 Mac. 9. 33.
^c 2 Sam. 14. 2.

^d 1ml. 7. 9.

^e Neh. 12. 48.

^f See 1 Chr. 16. 29.
^g ch. 14. 14 & 17. 10.

^h See 1 Chr. 16. 34.

ⁱ Cp. ch. 13.

^j ver. 10.
^k Cp. ch. 14.

^l 5, 7 & 15. 18.
^m For ver. 31-34, see 1 Kin. 22. 41-43.

ⁿ Cp. Judg. 7. 22
& 1 Sam. 14. 20.

^o Cp. ch. 17. 6.
^p ch. 12. 14.

^q ch. 10. 2.
^r 1 Kin. 16. 1, 7.

^s 1 Kin. 22. 48, 49.

in ^{taking} gathering of the spoil, it was so much. ²⁶ And on the fourth day they assembled themselves in the valley of ^u Berachah; for there they blessed the LORD: therefore the name of ^v that place was called ^w The valley of Berachah, unto this day. ²⁷ Then they returned, every man of Judah and Jerusalem, and Jehoshaphat in the ^x forefront of them, to go again to Jerusalem with joy; ^y for the LORD had made them to rejoice over their enemies. ²⁸ And they came to Jerusalem with psalteries and harps and trumpets unto the house of the LORD. ²⁹ And the fear of God was on all the kingdoms of ^z those countries, when they had heard that the LORD fought against the enemies of Israel. ³⁰ So the realm of Jehoshaphat was quiet: ^{aa} for his God gave him rest round about.

³¹ And Jehoshaphat reigned over Judah: he was thirty and five years old when he began to reign; and he reigned twenty and five years in ^{ab} Jerusalem: and his mother's name was Azubah the daughter of Shilhi. ³² And he walked in the way of Asa his father, and ^{ac} turned not aside from it, doing that which was right in the ^{ad} eyes of the LORD. ³³ Howbeit ^{ae} the high places were not taken away: ^{af} neither as yet had the people set away: for as yet the people had not prepared their hearts unto the God of their fathers. ³⁴ Now the rest of the acts of Jehoshaphat, first and last, behold, they are written in the ^{ag} history of ^{ah} Jehu the son of Hanani, ^{ai} which ^{aj} is inserted in the book of the kings of Israel. ³⁵ And after this did Jehoshaphat king of Judah join himself with Ahaziah king of

^{R.V.} ¹ Or, in the beauty of holiness
⁴ Heb. words. ² Or, who is mentioned

^{A.V.} ³ Heb. praises. ⁴ Heb. And in the time that they, &c.

⁵ Heb. for the destruction. ⁶ Heb. there was not an escaping.

⁷ Heb. words.

⁸ Heb. was made to ascend.

⁹ According to some ancient authorities, *parments*.

¹⁰ That is, *Blessing*.

¹¹ Heb. in singing and praise.

¹² That is, *Blessing*.

¹³ Or, they smote

¹⁴ Heb. hand.

Israel: the same Israel, who did very wickedly: ³⁶ and he joined himself with him to make ships to go to ^bTarshish: and they made the ships in ^{Edon-geber}. ³⁷ Then Eliezer the son of ^{Dodavahu} Mareshah prophesied against Jehoshaphat, saying, "Because thou hast joined thyself with Ahaziah, the LORD hath ^{destroyed} thy works. And the ships were broken, that they were not able to go to ^bTarshish.

¹ And Now **21** Jehoshaphat slept with his fathers, and was buried with his fathers in the city of ^{David}: and Jehoram his son reigned in his stead. ² And he had brethren the sons of Jehoshaphat, Azariah, and Jehiel, and Zechariah, and Azariah, and Michael, and Shephatiah: all these were the sons of Jehoshaphat king of ^aIsrael. ³ And their father gave them great ^{gifts} of silver, and of gold, and of precious things, with ¹fenced cities in Judah: but the kingdom gave he to ^{Jehoram} Jehoram: because he was the firstborn. ⁴ Now when Jehoram was risen up ^{over} the kingdom of his father, and ^{he} had strengthened himself, he ^{and} slew all his brethren with the sword, and divers also of the princes of ^aIsrael. ⁵ ^mJehoram was ^{thirty} and two years old when he began to ^{reign}: and he reigned eight years in Jerusalem. ⁶ And he walked in the way of the kings of Israel, ^{like} as did the house of Ahab: for he had ^{the} daughter of Ahab to wife: and he ^{did} wrought that which was evil in the ^{sight} of the LORD. ⁷ Howbeit the LORD would not destroy the house of David, because of the covenant that he had made with David, and as he promised to give ^a ^{lamp} ^{light} to him

and to his children alway. ⁸ In his days ^{the} ^{Edomites} revolted from under the ^{hand} of Judah, and made ^a king over themselves. ⁹ Then Jehoram ^{passed over} with his captains, and all his chariots with him: and he rose up by night, and smote the Edomites which compassed him ^{about}, and the captains of the chariots. ¹⁰ So ^{the} ^{Edomites} revolted from under ^a the hand of Judah, unto this day: then did Libnah revolt at the same time ^{also} did Libnah revolt from under his hand: because he had forsaken the LORD, the God of his fathers. ¹¹ Moreover he made high places in the ²mountains of Judah, and made ^{the} inhabitants of Jerusalem ^{to} go a whoring, and ^{led} to commit fornication, and compelled Judah ^{thereto}. ¹² And there came a writing to him from Elijah the prophet, saying, Thus saith the LORD, the God of David thy father, Because thou hast not walked ^a in the ways of Jehoshaphat thy father, nor ^j in the ways of Asa king of Judah, ¹³ but hast walked in the way of the kings of Israel, and hast made Judah and the inhabitants of Jerusalem ^{to} go a whoring, ^{like} as the house of Ahab ^{did}: and also ¹ hast slain thy brethren of thy father's house, which were better than thyself: ¹⁴ behold, the LORD will smite with ^a great ^{plague} thy people, and thy children, and thy wives, and all thy ^{substance}: ¹⁵ and thou shalt have great sickness ² by disease of thy bowels, until thy bowels fall out by reason of the ^{sickness}. ¹⁶ ^{And} day by day. ¹⁷ Moreover the LORD stirred up against Jehoram the spirit of the Philistines, and of ^a the ^{Arabs} which are beside the Ethiopians: ¹⁷ and they came up ^{against} into Judah, and brake into it, and ¹ carried away all the substance

a ver. 10.

b ch. 9. 21.

2 c Cp. ch. 18.

d ver. 8.

e 1 Kin. 22. 50.

f Ex. 24. 18. Lev. 17. 7 & 20. 5.

g ch. 12. 6 & 23. 2 & 24. 5, 16, al.

h ch. 17. 3.

i See ch. 11.

j ch. 14. 2-5.

k See 1 Kin. 15. 31-33.

l ver. 4.

m For ver. 5-10, see 2 Kin. 8. 17-22.

n Cp. ver. 20.

o See 1 Kin. 12. 26-30 & 16. 31-33. p ver. 18, 19.

q ch. 18. 1. 2 Kin. 8. 18. r Cp. 1 Kin. 11. 14, 25.

s ch. 17. 11 & 22. 1 & 20. 7.

t See 1 Kin. 11. 36. Cp. 2 Sam. 21. 17.

R.V. ¹ Or, made a breach in. ² According to some ancient authorities, cities. ³ Or, compelled Judah thereto. ⁴ Heb. made to go a whoring. ⁵ Heb. stroke. ⁶ Or, year after year. ⁷ Heb. lamp, or, candle. ⁸ Heb. a great stroke.

⁹ Or, compelled Judah thereto. ¹⁰ Heb. carried captives.

that was found ¹in the king's house, and his sons also, and his wives; so that there was never a son left him, save ²“^a Jehoahaz, the youngest of his sons. ¹⁸ And after all this the LORD smote him ^bin his bowels with an incurable disease. ¹⁹ And it came to pass, ^cthat in process of time, ^dat the end of two years, ^ethat his bowels fell out by reason of his sickness, and he died of sore diseases. And his people made no burning for him, ^f“like the burning of his fathers. ²⁰ “Thirty and two years old was he when he began to reign, and he reigned in Jerusalem eight years; and he departed ^gwithout being desired. ^hHowbeit they buried him in the city of David, but not in the sepulchres of the kings.

22 ¹And the inhabitants of Jerusalem made ⁱAhaziah his youngest son king in his stead: for the band of men that came with ^jthe Arabians to the camp had slain all the eldest. So Ahaziah the son of Jehoram king of Judah reigned. ² “Forty and two years old was Ahaziah when he began to reign; and he reigned one year in Jerusalem: and his mother's name also was Athaliah ^kthe daughter of Omri. ³ He also walked in the ways of the house of Ahab: for his mother was his counsellor to do wickedly. ⁴ And he did that which was evil in the sight of the LORD, ^las did the house of Ahab: for they were his counsellors after the death of his father, to his destruction. ⁵ He walked also after their counsel, and went with Jehoram the son of Ahab king of Israel to war against Hazael

king of Syria at Ramoth-gilead: and the Syrians ^mwounded Joram. ⁶ And he returned to be healed in Jezreel ⁿbecause of the wounds which they had given him at Ramah, when he fought against Hazael king of Syria. And ⁷“Azariah the son of Jehoram king of Judah went down to see Jehoram the son of Ahab ^oin Jezreel, because he was sick. ⁸ Now ^pthe destruction of Ahaziah was of God, ^qin that he went unto God by coming to Joram: for when he was come, ^r“he went out with Jehoram against Jehu the son of Nimshi, ^swhom the LORD had anointed to cut off the house of Ahab. ⁹ “And it came to pass, ^tthat when Jehu was ^uexecuting judgment upon the house of Ahab, ^vthat he found the princes of Judah, and the sons of the brethren of Ahaziah, ^wministering that ministered to Ahaziah, ^xand he slew them. ¹⁰ “And he sought ^yAhaziah: and they caught him, ^z(^{aa}for he was ^{ab}hiding ^{ac}hid in Samaria,) and they brought him to Jehu: and ^{ad}slew him; ^{ae}and he buried him: ^{af}because they said they, ^{ag}he is the son of Jehoshaphat, ^{ah}“who sought the LORD with all his heart. ^{ai}And ^{aj}so the house of Ahaziah had no power to ^{ak}hold ^{al}still the kingdom.

¹¹ Now ^{am}when Athaliah the mother of Ahaziah saw that her son was dead, she arose and destroyed all the seed royal of the house of Judah. ¹² But ^{an}“Jehoshabeath, the daughter of the king, took Joash the son of Ahaziah, and stole him ^{ao}away from among the king's sons that were slain, and put him and his nurse in ^{ap}the ^{aq}“bedchamber. So Jehoshabeath, the daughter of king Jehoram, the wife of Jehoiada

^a ch. 25. 22.
^c ch. 22. 6.

^b ver. 15.

^c ch. 16. 14.
^d 2 Kin. 9.
^e Cp. ver. 5.
^f 2 Kin. 9. 6.

^g See 2 Kin. 10. 11-14.
^h Cp. Jer. 22. 18.
ⁱ Cp. ch. 24. 25.
^j 22. 27.
^k Cp. ch. 24. 24.

^l For ver. 1-6, see 2 Kin. 9. 34-36.
^m Cp. 2 Kin. 9. 27.

ⁿ See ch. 21. 15.

^o 2 Kin. 9. 28.

^p ch. 17. 4.

^q Cp. ch. 21. 6.

^r For ver. 10-12, see 2 Kin. 11. 1-3.

R.V. ¹ Or, belonging to

² Or, granddaughter

³ In ver. 1, Ahaziah

⁴ In 2 Kings 11. 2, Jehoahaz

⁵ Or, Ahaziah, ch. 22. 1, or, Azariah, ch. 22. 6.

⁶ Otherwise called Ahaziah, ver. 1, and Jehoahaz, ch. 21. 17.

⁷ In ch. 22. 1, Ahaziah.

⁸ So in 2 Kings 9. 29, and in the Sept. and Syriac versions.

⁹ Heb. treading down.

¹⁰ Or, chamber for the beds

¹¹ Heb. without desire.

¹² Heb. treading down.

¹³ In ch. 21. 17, Jehoahaz.

¹⁴ In 2 Kings 9. 25, Two and twenty.

¹⁵ The text has, because the wounds which etc.

¹⁶ Or, And there was none of the house of Ahaziah that had power etc.

¹⁷ Heb. wherewith they wounded him.

the priest, (for she was the sister of Ahaziah,) hid him from Athaliah, so that she slew him not. ¹² And he was with them hid in the house of God six years: and Athaliah reigned over the land.

^{1a} And in the seventh year **23** Jehoiada strengthened himself, and took the captains of hundreds, Azariah the son of Jeroham, and Ishmael the son of Jehohanan, and Azariah the son of Obed, and Maaseiah the son of Adaiah, and Elishaphat the son of Zichri, into covenant with him. ² And they went about in Judah, and gathered the Levites out of all the cities of Judah, and the ^{heads of fathers' houses} chief of the fathers of Israel, and they came to Jerusalem. ³ And all the congregation made a covenant with the king in the house of God. And he said unto them, Behold, the king's son shall reign, ^a as the LORD hath ^{spoken concerning the sons of David.} ⁴ This is the thing that ye shall ^{do:} ^a A third part of you, ^{that come in} ^{you entering} on the sabbath, of the priests and of the Levites, shall be porters of the ^{1a} doors; ⁵ and a third part shall be at the king's house; and a third part at the gate of the foundation: and all the people shall be in the courts of the house of the LORD. ⁶ But let none come into the house of the LORD, save the priests, ^a and they that minister of the Levites; they shall ^{come} in, for they are holy: but all the people shall keep the watch of the LORD. ⁷ And the Levites shall compass the king round about, every man with his weapons in his hand; and whosoever ^{let him be slain:} ^{and} ^{he shall be put to death:} but be ye with

the king when he cometh in, and when he goeth out. ⁸ So the Levites and all Judah did according to all things that Jehoiada the priest ^{commanded:} ^{had commanded,} and they took every man his ^{men, those} ^{men} that were to come in on the sabbath, with ^{those} ^{them} that were to go out on the sabbath: for Jehoiada the priest dismissed not ^b the courses. ⁹ And ^{Moreover} Jehoiada the priest delivered to the captains of hundreds ^{the} spears, and bucklers, and shields, that had been king David's, which were in the house of God. ¹⁰ And he set all the people, every man ^{with} ^{having} his weapon in his hand, from the right ^{3a} side of the ^{house} ^{temple} to the left side of the ^{house} ^{temple}, along by the altar and the ^{house} ^{temple}, by the king round about. ¹¹ Then they brought out the king's son, and ³ put ^{the crown upon him,} ^{upon him the crown,} and ^{gave} him ^{the} testimony, and made him ^{king:} ^{king.} And Jehoiada and his sons anointed ^{him:} ^{him,} and they said, ¹² God save the king. ¹² And ^{Now} when Athaliah heard the noise ⁵ of the people running and praising the king, she came to the people into the house of the LORD: ¹³ and she looked, and, behold, the king stood ^{at} his pillar at the ^{entrance,} ^{entering in,} and the captains ^{princes} ^{king:} ^{king:} and all the people of the land rejoiced, and ^{blew} ^{sounded} with trumpets; the singers also ^{played on} ^{trumpets,} ^{also the singers with} instruments of music, and ^{led the singing of} ^{music,} ^{such as taught to sing} praise. Then Athaliah rent her clothes, and said, ¹⁴ Treason, ^{Treason.} ¹⁴ And ^{Then} Jehoiada the priest brought out the captains of hundreds that were set over the host, and said unto them, Have her forth ^{between} ^{of} the ^{rank:} ^{range:} and whoso followeth her, let him be slain with the

^a For ver. 1-21, see ² Kin. 11. 4-20.

^b See 1 Chr. 24.

^c See ch. 21.

^d See ch. 9. ^{16.} ^e Deut. 17. 18, 19.

^f Cp. 1 Chr. 24. 4. ^g See 1 Sam. 10. 24. (⁴ mg. for mg.). ^h Cp. 1 Chr. 9. 25.

ⁱ See 1 Chr. 23. 37-39.

R.V. ¹ Heb. thresholds. ² Heb. shoulder.

king live. ³ Or, of the people, of the guard, and of those who praised the king.

A.V. ⁴ Heb. thresholds.

⁵ Heb. shoulder.

⁶ Or, put upon him the crown and the testimony

⁷ Heb. house.

⁸ Heb. Let the king live.

⁹ Heb. Let the

¹⁰ Heb. Conspiracy.

sword: for the priest said, Slay her not in the house of the LORD.
 15 So they ^{made way for} laid hands on her; and ^{she went} when she was come to the ^{entry} horse gate ^{to the king's} house: and they slew her there.

16 And Jehoiada made a covenant between ^{himself,} him, and ^{between} all the people, and ^{between} the king, that they should be the LORD's people. 17 ^{And} Then all the people went to the house of Baal, and brake it down, and brake his altars and his images in pieces, and slew Mattan the priest of Baal before the altars. 18 ^{And} Also Jehoiada appointed the offices of the house of the LORD ^{under} by the hand of ^{the} priests the Levites, ^{whom} whom David had distributed in the house of the LORD, to offer the burnt offerings of the LORD, ^{as} as it is written in the law of Moses, with rejoicing and with singing, ^{according to the order of} as it was ordained ^{by} David. 19 And he set ^{the} the porters at the gates of the house of the LORD, that none which was unclean in any thing should enter in. 20 And he took the captains of hundreds, and the nobles, and the governors of the people, and all the people of the land, and brought down the king from the house of the LORD: and they came ^{through} the ^{upper} high gate ^{unto} into the king's house, and set the king upon the throne of the kingdom. 21 ^{So} And all the people of the land ^{rejoiced,} rejoiced: and the city was ^{quiet;} quiet; and they ^{slew} had slain Athaliah with the sword.

24 ^{Joash was seven years} old when he began to ^{reign;} reign: and he reigned forty years in Jerusalem: and his ^{mother's} mother's name ^{also} was Zibiah of Beer-sheba. 2 And Joash did that which was right in the ^{eyes} sight of the LORD all the days of Jehoiada

the priest. 3 And Jehoiada took for him two wives; and he begat sons and daughters. 4 And it came to pass after this, that Joash was ^{minded} minded ^{to} to ^{restore} repair the house of the LORD. 5 And he gathered together the priests and the Levites, and said to them, Go out unto the cities of Judah, and gather of all ^{Israel} money to repair the house of your God from year to year, and see that ye hasten the matter. Howbeit the Levites hastened it not. 6 And the king called for Jehoiada the chief, and said unto him, Why hast thou not required of the Levites to bring in out of Judah and out of Jerusalem ^{the} the ^{tax} collection, according to the commandment of Moses the servant of the LORD, and of the congregation ^{of} of Israel, for ^{the} the ^{tent of the testimony} tent of the testimony? 7 For ^{the} the sons of Athaliah, that wicked woman, had broken up the house of God; and also all ^{the} the dedicated things of the house of the LORD did they bestow upon the Baalim. 8 ^{So the king commanded, and} And at the king's commandment they made a chest, and set it without at the gate of the house of the LORD. 9 And ^{they} they made ^a a proclamation through Judah and Jerusalem, to bring in ^{for} for the LORD ^{the} the ^{tax} collection ^{that} that Moses the servant of God laid upon Israel in the wilderness. 10 And all the princes and all the people rejoiced, and brought in, and cast into the chest, until they had made an end. 11 ^{And} And it ^{was so,} was so, that at what time the chest was brought unto the king's ^{office} office ^{by} by the hand of the Levites, and when they saw that there was much money, the king's ^{scribe} scribe and the ^{chief} chief ^{high} high priest's officer came and emptied the

a Neh. 3. 28.
Jer. 31. 40.
cp. 2 Kin. 11.
16.

b Cp. 1 Chr. 22. 7.
c ver. 12.

d See ch. 21.

e Deut. 18. 9.

f ch. 5. 5
& 30. 27.
g 1 Chr. 23.
6, 30, 31
& 24. 1.
h See Ex. 30.
12-16.

i Num. 28. 2

j See Num. 17. 7, 8.
k Cp. 1 Chr. 23. 2
(& mg. for mg.).
l Cp. ch. 21.
17.
m See 1 Chr. 23. 1-18.
n Cp. 1 Kin. 18. 16.

o Cp. Ezra 1. 1.

p Cp. 2 Kin. 11. 19
& 15. 26.

q For ver. 1-14, see 2 Kin. 11. 21-12. 15.

r Cp. ch. 28.

R.V. 1 Heb. by the hands of David.

2 Or, for Israel

3 Or, officers

4 Or, which was under the hand

5 Or, secretary

A.V. * Heb. by the hands of David.

† Heb. to remove.

‡ Heb. a voice.

chest, and took it, and carried it to ^{its} place again. Thus they did day by day, and gathered money in abundance. ¹² And the king and Jehoiada gave it to such as did the work of the service of the house of the LORD; and they hired masons and carpenters to ^{restore} ^{repair} the house of the LORD, and also such as wrought iron and brass to ^{repair} ^{mend} the house of the LORD. ¹³ So the workmen wrought, and ¹⁴ the work was perfected by them, and they set up the house of God ⁱⁿ ^{its} state, and strengthened it. ¹⁴ And when they had ^{made an end,} ^{finished it,} they brought the rest of the money before the king and Jehoiada, whereof ¹⁵ were made vessels for the house of the LORD, even vessels to minister, and ¹⁶ to offer withal, and spoons, and vessels of gold and silver. And they offered burnt offerings in the house of the LORD continually all the days of Jehoiada. ¹⁵ But Jehoiada waxed ^{old} ^{old}, and was full of ^{days,} ^{and} ^{he} ^{died}; an hundred and thirty years old was he when he died. ¹⁶ And they buried him in the city of David ¹⁷ among the kings, because he had done good in ¹⁸ Israel, and toward God, and toward his house. ¹⁷ Now after the death of Jehoiada came the princes of Judah, and made obeisance to the king. Then the king hearkened unto them. ¹⁸ And they ^{forsook} ^{left} the house of the LORD, the God of their fathers, and served ^{the Asherim} ^{groves} and the idols: and ¹⁹ wrath came upon Judah and Jerusalem for this their ^{sulliness} ^{treachery}. ¹⁹ Yet he sent prophets to them, to bring them again unto the LORD; and they testified against them:

but they would not give ear. ²⁰ And the ^{spirit} ^{of} God ^{came} upon Zechariah ^{the son of} ^{Jehoiada} the priest; and he stood above the people, and said unto them, Thus saith God, Why transgress ye the commandments of the LORD, that ye cannot prosper? ²¹ because ye have forsaken the LORD, he hath also forsaken you. ²¹ And they conspired against him, and stoned him with stones at the commandment of the king in the court of the house of the LORD. ²² Thus Joash the king remembered not the kindness which Jehoiada his father had done to him, but slew his son. And when he died, he said, The LORD look upon it, and require it. ²³ And it came to pass at the end of the year, that the army of the Syrians came up against him: and they came to Judah and Jerusalem, and destroyed all the princes of the people from among the people, and sent all the spoil of them unto the king of Damascus. ²⁴ For the army of the Syrians came with a small company of men, and the LORD delivered a very great host into their hand, because they had forsaken the LORD, the God of their fathers. So they executed ^{judgement} ^{upon} Joash. ²⁵ And when they were departed from him, (for they left him in great diseases,) his own servants conspired against him for the blood of the sons of Jehoiada the priest, and slew him on his bed, and he died: and they buried him in the city of David, but they buried him not in the sepulchres of the kings. ²⁶ And these are they that conspired against him;

R.V. ¹ Heb. *hurling went up upon the work.*A.V. ² Heb. *resolution.*of the year. ³ Heb. *the healing went up upon the work.*⁴ Heb. *Darniseek.*⁵ Or, *according to the proportion thereof*⁶ Heb. *judgements.*⁷ The Sept. and Vulgate read, *son.*⁸ Or, *pestils.*⁹ Or, *pestiles*¹⁰ Heb. *clothed*¹¹ Heb. *clothed.*¹² Heb. *in the revolution*

¹* Zabad the son of Shimeath the ^{an} Ammonitess, and Jehozabad the son of ^{the} Shimrith ^{the} Moabitess. ²⁷ Now concerning his sons, and the greatness of the burdens ^{laid} upon him, and ^a the ^{rebuilding} ^{repairing} of the house of God, behold, they are written in the ^{commentary} ^{story} of the book of the kings. And Amaziah his son reigned in his stead.

25 ¹ ^d Amaziah was twenty and five years old when he began to ^{reign} ^{reign}; and he reigned twenty and nine years in ^{Jerusalem} ^{and} his mother's name was Jehoaddan of Jerusalem. ² And he did that which was right in the ^{eyes} ^{sight} of the LORD, ⁶ but not with a perfect heart. ³ Now it came to pass, when the kingdom was ^{established} unto him, that he slew his servants ^{which} ^{that} had killed the king his father. ⁴ But he ^{put} not their children to death, ^{slew} not their children, but did ^{according to that which} ^{as it} is written in the law in the book of Moses, ^{as} ^{where} the LORD commanded, saying, ⁴ The fathers shall not die for the children, neither shall the children die for the ^{fathers} ^{fathers}, but every man shall die for his own sin. ⁵ Moreover Amaziah gathered Judah together, and ^{ordered} ^{made} them ^{according to their fathers'} ^{captains over thousands, and} ^{houses, under captains of thousands and} ^{captains over hundreds, according to the houses} ^{captains of hundreds, even} ^{of their fathers, throughout} all Judah and Benjamin: and he numbered them ^{from} ^{upward} ^{above} twenty years old and upward, and found them ^{three} ^{hundred thousand} ^{chosen} ^{choice} men, able to go forth to war, ¹ that could handle spear and shield. ⁶ He hired also an hundred thousand mighty men of valour out of Israel for an hundred talents of silver. ⁷ But there came ^a man of God to him,

saying, O king, let not the army of Israel go with thee; for the LORD is not with Israel, ^{to wit}, with all the children of Ephraim. ⁸ But ^{if} thou wilt go, do ^{valiantly}, be strong for the battle: God shall ^{cast} ^{make} thee ^{down} ^{fall} before the enemy: ⁹ for God hath power to help, and to cast down. ⁹ And Amaziah said to the man of God, But what shall we do for the hundred talents which I have given to the ^{army} ^{army} of Israel? And the man of God answered, The LORD is able to give thee much more than this. ¹⁰ Then Amaziah separated them, ^{to wit}, the ^{army} that was come to him out of Ephraim, to go ^{home} again: wherefore their anger was greatly kindled against Judah, and they returned home ⁱⁿ ⁱⁿ fierce anger. ¹¹ And Amaziah ^{strengthened} ^{took courage} himself, and led forth his people, and went to ^{the} ^{Valley of Salt} ^{valley of salt}, and smote of ^{the} children of Seir ten thousand. ¹² And ^{other} ten thousand ^{left} ^{alive} did the children of Judah carry away ^{alive} ^{captive}, and brought them unto the top of ^{the} rock, and cast them down from the top of ^{the} rock, that they all were broken in pieces. ¹³ But ^{the} ^{men} ^{soldiers} of the army which Amaziah sent back, that they should not go with him to battle, fell upon the cities of Judah, ^{from} Samaria even unto Beth-horon, and smote ^{of them three} ^{three thousand of} them, and took much spoil. ¹⁴ Now it came to pass, after that Amaziah was come from the slaughter of the Edomites, that ^{he} brought the gods ^{of} the children of Seir, and set them up to be his gods, and bowed down himself before

a ver. 12.
b Cp. ch. 20.
c ch. 18. 22.

d For ver. 1-4, see
2 Kin. 14. 1-6.

e Cp. ver. 14.

f 2 Kin. 14. 7.
g ch. 20. 10.

h Deut. 24.
16.
Cp. Jer. 21. 20
& Ezek. 18. 20.

i Num. 1. 3.
j Cp. ch. 15. 3
& 19. 4
k Cp. ch. 11. 1
& 13. 3
& 17. 14-18
& 22. 13.
l 1 Chr. 12. 8.

m Cp. ch. 28. 23.

n Deut. 23. 1.
Judg. 13. 6, et.

R.V. 1 In 2 Kings 19. 21, Josacar.
5 Or, go thou
A.V. * Or, Josacar, 2 Kin. 12. 31.
upon him. ** Heb. band.

1 In 2 Kings 12. 21, Shomer.
7 Or, Sala
1 Or, Shomer.
11 Heb. to their place.

2 Or, uttered against
3 Heb. the sons of the troop.
4 Heb. founding.
5 Heb. in heat of anger.

6 Or, commentary.
7 Heb. the sons of the band.
8 Heb. founding.
9 Heb. confirmed.

them, and burned incense unto them. ¹⁵ Wherefore the anger of the LORD was kindled against Amaziah, and he sent unto him a prophet, which said unto him, Why hast thou sought after the gods of the people, ^awhich ^{have} could not ^{delivered} deliver their own people out of thine hand? ¹⁶ And it came to pass, as he talked with him, that *the king* said unto him, ^bHave we made thee ^{Art thou made} of the king's counsel? forbear; why shouldst thou be smitten? Then the prophet forbore, and said, I know that ^cGod hath ^ddetermined to destroy thee, because thou hast done this, and hast not hearkened unto my counsel.

¹⁷ Then Amaziah king of Judah took advice, and sent to Joash, the son of Jehoahaz, the son of Jehu, king of Israel, saying, Come, let us ^elook ^{see} one another in the face. ¹⁸ And Joash king of Israel sent to Amaziah king of Judah, saying, ^fThe ¹†thistle that was in Lebanon sent to the cedar that was in Lebanon, saying, Give thy daughter to my son to wife: and there passed by ^{1a} a wild beast that was in Lebanon, and trode down the thistle. ¹⁹ Thou sayest, Lo, thou hast smitten ^{Edom} the Edomites; and ^gthine heart lifteth thee up to boast: abide now at home; why shouldst thou ^hmeddle to ^{thy}hurt, that thou shouldst fall, even thou, and Judah with thee? ²⁰ But Amaziah would not hear; for it ^{was} came of God, that he might deliver them into the hand of *their enemies*, ⁱbecause they ^{had} sought after the gods of Edom. ²¹ So Joash ^{he and Amaziah} the king of Israel went up; and they saw one another

king of Judah looked one another in the face, ^{both} he and Amaziah king of Judah, at Beth-shemesh, which belongeth to Judah. ²² And Judah was ^{put} to the worse before ^{Israel} Israel; and they fled every man to his tent. ²³ And Joash ^{the king of} Israel took Amaziah king of Judah, the son of ^{Joash} Jehoahaz, the son of ^{Joash} Jehoahaz, at Beth-shemesh, and brought him to Jerusalem, and brake down the wall of Jerusalem from ^{the} the gate of Ephraim unto ^{to} the corner gate, four hundred cubits. ²⁴ And *he took* all the gold and ^{the} silver, and all the vessels that were found in the house of God with ^{Ob}Obed-edom, and the treasures of the king's house, the hostages also, and returned to Samaria.

²⁵ And Amaziah the son of Joash king of Judah lived after the death of Joash son of Jehoahaz king of Israel fifteen years. ²⁶ Now the rest of the acts of Amaziah, first and last, behold, are they not written in the book of the kings of Judah and Israel? ²⁷ Now ^{from} after the time that Amaziah did turn away ^{from} from following the LORD they ^{made} made a conspiracy against him in Jerusalem; and he fled to Lachish: but they sent ^{after} after him to Lachish, and slew him there. ²⁸ And they brought him upon horses, and buried him with his fathers in ^{the} the city of ¹¹Judah.

¹ And ^{Then} Then all the people of **26** Judah took ⁵⁴⁴Uzziah, who was sixteen years old, and made him king in the room of his father Amaziah. ² He built Eloth, and restored it to Judah, after that the king slept with his fathers. ³ ¹⁶Sixteen years old was Uzziah when he began

a Cp. ver. 11.

b ch. 21. 17.

c Neh. 8. 16.

d Cp. Josh. 11. 20.

e 1 Chr. 28. 16.

f For ver. 17-24, see 2 Kin. 14. 8-14.

g For ver. 25 to ch. 26. 2, see 2 Kin. 14. 17-22.

h Cp. Judg. 9. 8.

i See ch. 26. 16.

j ver. 14. 15.

k For ver. 3, 4, see 2 Kin. 15. 2, 3.

R.V. ¹ Or, thorn
^a In 2 Kings 14. 20, the city of David.

A.V. ^o Heb. counselled.
ⁱ Heb. the gate of it that looketh
 of David, as it is 2 Kings 14. 20.

² Or, provokes calamity
^b In 2 Kings 14. 21, Asariah.

† Or, fierce bush, or, thorn.
[†] Heb. from after.
^{††} Or, Asariah.

³ So in 2 Kings 14. 13. The text has, the gate that looketh.

† Heb. a beast of the field.
 †† Heb. conspired a conspiracy.

† Heb. smitten.
 †† That is, The city

to reign; and he reigned fifty and two years in Jerusalem: and his mother's name also WAS Jechiah of Jerusalem. ⁴ And he did that which was right in the eyes of the LORD, according to all that his father Amaziah had done. ⁵ And he set himself to seek God in the days of Zechariah, who had understanding in the vision of God: and as long as he sought the LORD, God made him to prosper. ⁶ And he went forth and warred against the Philistines, and brake down the wall of Gath, and the wall of Jabneh, and the wall of Ashdod; and he built cities in the country of Ashdod, and among the Philistines. ⁷ And God helped him against the Philistines, and against the Arabians that dwelt in Gur-baal, and the Meunims. ⁸ And the Ammonites gave gifts to Uziah: and his name spread abroad even to the entering in of Egypt; for he waxed exceeding strong. ⁹ Moreover Uziah built towers in Jerusalem at the corner gate, and at the valley gate, and at the turning of the wall, and fortified them. ¹⁰ And he built towers in the wilderness, and hewed out many cisterns, for he had much cattle, both in the lowland also, and in the plain: and he had husbandmen and vinedressers in the mountains, and in the fruitful fields; for he loved husbandry. ¹¹ Moreover Uziah had an army of fighting men, that went out to war by bands, according to the number of their reckoning made by the hand of Jeiel the scribe and Maaseiah the officer, under the hand of Hananiah, one of the king's captains. ¹² The whole number of the heads chief of

fathers' houses, even the mighty men of valour, was two thousand and six hundred. ¹³ And under their hand was a trained army, three hundred thousand and seven thousand and five hundred, that made war with mighty power, to help the king against the enemy. ¹⁴ And Uziah prepared for them, even for all the host, shields, and spears, and helmets, and coats of mail, and bows, and stones for slinging. ¹⁵ And he made in Jerusalem engines, invented by cunning men, to be on the towers and upon the battlements, to shoot arrows and great stones withal. And his name spread far abroad; for he was marvelously helped, till he was strong. ¹⁶ But when he was strong, his heart was lifted up so that he did corruptly, and he trespassed against the LORD his God, for he went into the temple of the LORD to burn incense upon the altar of incense. ¹⁷ And Azariah the priest went in after him, and with him fourscore priests of the LORD, that were valiant men: ¹⁸ and they withstood Uziah the king, and said unto him, It pertaineth not unto thee, Uziah, to burn incense unto the LORD, but to the priests the sons of Aaron, that are consecrated to burn incense: go out of the sanctuary; for thou hast trespassed; neither shall it be for thine honour from the LORD God. ¹⁹ Then Uziah was wroth; and he had a censer in his hand to burn incense: and while he was wroth with the priests, the leprosy brake forth even rose up in his forehead before the priests in the house of the LORD, from beside the altar of incense. ²⁰ And

R.V. ¹ Or, gave instruction

² Or, Carmel See 1 Sam. 26. 2

³ Heb. rose (as the sun).

A.V. ⁴ Heb. in the seeing of God.

⁵ Or, fruitful fields.

⁶ Heb. went forth.

⁷ Heb. the seeing. Many ancient authorities have, the fear.

⁸ Or, the power of an army

⁹ Or, corner towers

¹⁰ Or, able land

¹¹ Or, to his destruction

¹² Heb. went.

¹³ Or, repaired.

¹⁴ Or, cut

¹⁵ Heb. the power of an army.

¹⁶ Heb. stones

Azariah the chief priest, and all the priests, looked upon him, and, behold, he was leprous in his forehead, and they thrust him out quickly from thence; yea, himself hastened also to go out, because the LORD had smitten him. ²¹ And Uziah the king was a leper unto the day of his death, and dwelt in a ¹ several house, being a leper; for he was cut off from the house of the LORD: and Jotham his son was over the king's house, judging the people of the land. ²² Now the rest of the acts of Uziah, first and last, did ¹ Isaiah the prophet, the son of Amoz, write. ²³ So Uziah slept with his ¹ fathers; and they buried him with his fathers in the field of the burial which belonged to the kings; for they said, He is a leper: and Jotham his son reigned in his stead.

²⁷ Jotham was twenty and five years old when he began to ¹ reign; and he reigned sixteen years in ¹ Jerusalem: and his mother's name also was ¹ the daughter of Zadok. ² And he did that which was right in the ¹ eyes of the LORD, according to all that his father Uziah ¹ had done: ² howbeit he entered not into the temple of the LORD. And the people did yet corruptly. ³ He built the ¹ upper gate of the house of the LORD, and on the wall of ¹ Ophel he built much. ⁴ Moreover he built cities in the ¹ hill country of Judah, and in the forests he built castles and towers. ⁵ He fought also with the king of the children of Ammon, and prevailed against them. And the children of Ammon gave him the same year an hundred talents of silver,

and ten thousand ¹ measures of wheat, and ten thousand of barley. ¹ So much did the children of Ammon ¹ render unto him, ¹ in the second year also, and ¹ in the third year. ⁶ So Jotham became mighty, because he ¹ ordered his ways before the LORD his God. ⁷ Now the rest of the acts of Jotham, and all his wars, and his ways, ¹ behold, they are written in the book of the kings of Israel and Judah. ⁸ He was ¹ five and twenty years old when he began to reign, and reigned sixteen years in Jerusalem. ⁹ And Jotham slept with his fathers, and they buried him in the city of David: and Ahaz his son reigned in his stead.

²⁸ Ahaz was twenty years old when he began to ¹ reign; and he reigned sixteen years in Jerusalem: ¹ and he did not that which was right in the ¹ eyes of the LORD, like David his father: ² but ¹ he walked in the ways of the kings of Israel, and made also ¹ molten images for ¹ the Baalim. ³ Moreover ¹ he burnt incense in ¹ the valley of the son of Hinnom, and ¹ burnt his children in the fire, ¹ according to ¹ the abominations of the ¹ heathen, whom the LORD ¹ had cast out before the children of Israel. ⁴ And ¹ he sacrificed also and ¹ burnt incense in the high places, and on the hills, and under every green tree. ⁵ Wherefore the LORD his God delivered him into the hand of the king of Syria; and they smote him, and carried away of ¹ his a great multitude of ¹ them captives, and brought them to ¹ Damascus. And he was also delivered into the hand of the king of Israel, who smote him with a great slaughter. ⁶ For

^a For ver. 21-23, see 2 Kin. 15. 5-7. ^b Cp. 2 Kin. 15. 26. ^c Cp. Lev. 19. 46 & Num. 5. 2

^d ver. 1.

^e Isai. 1. 1 & 2. 1.

^f For ver. 1-4, see 2 Kin. 16. 2-4.

^g For ver. 1-3, see 2 Kin. 16. 23-33.

^h Cp. Ex. 34. 17.

ⁱ Judg. 2. 11. ^j ver. 25.

^k See Josh. 15. 8.

^l Ch. 32. 4. ^m Cp. Lev. 18. 21.

ⁿ ch. 33. 2. ^o Deut. 18. 9.

^p Cp. ch. 28. 16.

^q ch. 33. 14. ^r Neh. 3. 28, 27 & 11. 21.

^s Isai. 7. 1. ^t Cp. 2 Kin. 16. 5, 6.

R.V. ¹ Or, Isaac house

¹ Heb. This.

² Heb. covs.

³ Or, established.

⁴ Or, offered sacrificial.

⁵ Heb. Damascus.

A.V. ^a Heb. free.

^b Or, The tower.

*Pekah the son of Remaliah slew in Judah an hundred and twenty thousand in one day, ^{all of them} ^{which were all} *valiant men; because they had forsaken the ^{LORD} the God of their fathers. ⁷ And Zichri, a mighty man of Ephraim, slew Maaseiah the king's son, and Azrikam the ^{ruler} ^{governor} of the house, and Elkanah that was ¹next to the king. ⁸ And the children of Israel carried away captive ^oof their brethren two hundred thousand, women, sons, and daughters, and took also away much spoil from them, and brought the spoil to Samaria. ⁹ But a prophet of the LORD was there, whose name was Oded: and he went out to meet ^{before} the host that came to Samaria, and said unto them, Behold, because the ^{LORD} the God of your ^{fathers} ^{fathers} ^owas wroth with Judah, he hath delivered them into your hand, and ye have slain them in a rage ^{which hath reached reacheth} up unto heaven. ¹⁰ And now ye purpose to keep under the children of Judah and Jerusalem for bondmen and bondwomen unto you: ^{but} are there not ^{even with you} ^{trespases of your own} ^{with you, even with you, sins} against the LORD your God? ¹¹ Now hear me therefore, and ^{send back the captives,} ^{deliver the captives again,} which ye have taken captive ^oof your brethren: for the fierce wrath of the LORD is upon you. ¹² Then certain of the heads of the children of Ephraim, Azariah the son of Johanan, Berechiah the son of Meshillemoth, and Jehizkiah the son of Shallum, and Amasa the son of Hadlai, stood up against them that came from the war, ¹³ and said unto them, Ye shall not bring in the captives

^a 2 Kin. 15.
²⁷ & 16. 5.

^b ver. 12.
Cp. ch. 31. 19
& Num. 1. 17.

^c ch. 11. 4.

^d 2 Kin. 6.
²² Prov. 25. 21,
²² Rom. 12. 20.

^e Deut. 24. 3.
Judg. 1. 16.

^f Cp. 2 Kin.
16. 7, 8.

^g Isai. 47. 6.
Ezek. 25. 12, 15
& 26. 2.

^h Ezra 9. 6.
Rev. 18. 3.

ⁱ Cp. Ezek.
16. 27, 27.

^j See Joel.
1. 32-33.

^k Cp. Num.
21. 25
(mg. for mg.).

^l See ch. 21.
²

^m Cp. 2 Kin.
15. 29
& 16. 7.

ⁿ 2 Kin. 16.
8, 9.

hither: for ^{ye purpose that which will} ^{whereas we have offended} ^{bring upon us} ^a ^{trespas against the LORD} ^{against the LORD already, ye intend} to add ^{unto} ^{more to} our sins and to our ³ ^{trespas} ^{for our} ² ^{trespas} is great, and there is fierce wrath against Israel. ¹⁴ So the armed men left the captives and the spoil before the princes and all the congregation. ¹⁵ And ^b the men which ^{have been} ^{were} expressed by name rose up, and took the captives, and with the spoil clothed all that were naked among them, and arrayed them, and shod them, and ^d gave them to eat and to drink, and anointed them, and carried all the feeble of them upon asses, and brought them to Jericho, ^e the city of palm trees, ^{unto} ^{to} their brethren: then they returned to Samaria.

¹⁶ At that time did king Ahas send unto the ^f kings of Assyria to help him. ¹⁷ For again the Edomites had come and smitten Judah, and carried away ¹ ^{captives}. ¹⁸ The Philistines also had invaded ^g the cities of the ^{lowland,} ^{low country,} and of the ^{South} ^{south} of Judah, and had taken Beth-shemesh, and Ajalon, and Gederor, and ^h ^{Ajalon,} ^{Ajalon,} and with the ⁱ ^{villages} thereof, and Timnah with the ^j ^{villages} thereof, Gimzo also and the ^k ^{villages} thereof: and they dwelt there.

¹⁹ For the LORD brought Judah low because of Ahas king of ^l Israel; for he had ^{dealt} ^{wantonly} ⁱⁿ ^{Judah,} ^{naked,} and ^{trespas} ^{transgressed} ^{sore} against the LORD. ²⁰ And ^m Tilgath-pilneser king of Assyria came ^{unto} him, and distressed him, but ⁿ strengthened him not. ²¹ For Ahas took away a portion out of the house of the LORD, and out of the house of the ^{king} ^{king,} and of the princes, and gave it ^{unto} the king of Assyria: but ^{he} ^{helped}

R.V. ¹ Heb. second.
² Heb. a captivity.
³ against him.

⁴ Heb. guillemesses.
⁵ Heb. daughters.

⁶ Or, guif
⁷ Or, cast away restraint

⁸ Many ancient authorities read, king.
⁹ Or, against
¹⁰ Or, prevailed

A.V. ¹¹ Heb. sons of valour.

¹² Heb. the second to the king.

¹³ Heb. a captivity.

him not. ²² And in the time ¹ of his distress did he trespass yet more against the LORD: ²³ For ² he sacrificed unto the gods of ³ Damascus, which smote him: and he said, 'Because the gods of the kings of Syria help them, *therefore* will I sacrifice to them, that they may help me. But they were the ruin of him, and of all Israel. ²⁴ And Ahaz gathered together the vessels of the house of God, and ⁴ cut in pieces the vessels of the house of God, and ⁵ shut up the doors of the house of the LORD; and he made him ⁶ altars in every corner of Jerusalem. ²⁵ And in every several city of Judah he made high places ⁷ to burn incense unto other gods, and provoked to anger the LORD, the God of his fathers. ²⁶ ⁸ Now the rest of his ⁹ acts, and of all his ways, first and last, behold, they are written in the book of the kings of Judah and Israel. ²⁷ And Ahaz slept with his fathers, and they buried him in the city, even in Jerusalem: for ¹⁰ they brought him not into the sepulchres of the kings of Israel: and Hezekiah his son reigned in his stead.

¹ ²⁸ Hezekiah began to reign when he was five and twenty years ¹¹ old: and he reigned nine and twenty years in Jerusalem: and his mother's name was Abijah, the daughter of Zechariah. ² And he did that which was right in the ¹² eyes of the LORD, according to all that David his father had done. ³ He in the first year of his reign, in the first month, ¹³ opened the doors of the house of the LORD, and repaired them. ⁴ And he

brought in the priests and the Levites, and gathered them together into the ¹⁴ broad place on the east, ⁵ and said unto them, Hear me, ye Levites; now ¹⁵ sanctify yourselves, and sanctify the house of the LORD, the God of your fathers, and carry forth the filthiness out of the holy place. ⁶ For our fathers have trespassed, and done that which was evil in the ¹⁶ sight of the LORD our God, and have forsaken him, and ⁷ have turned away their faces from the habitation of the LORD, and ¹⁷ turned their backs. ⁷ Also they have ⁸ shut up the doors of the porch, and put out the lamps, and have not burned incense nor offered burnt offerings in the holy place unto the God of Israel. ⁸ Wherefore ⁹ the wrath of the LORD was upon Judah and Jerusalem, and he hath delivered them to be ¹⁸ tossed to and fro, to be an astonishment, and ¹⁰ hissing, as ye see with your eyes. ⁹ For, lo, "our fathers have fallen by the sword, and our sons and our daughters and our wives are in captivity for this. ¹⁰ Now ¹¹ it is in mine heart ¹² to make a covenant with the LORD, the God of Israel, that his fierce ¹⁹ anger may turn away from us. ¹¹ My sons, ¹³ be not now negligent: ¹⁴ for the LORD hath chosen you to stand before him, to ²⁰ minister unto him, and that ye should ²¹ be his ministers, minister unto him, and ²² burn incense.

¹² Then the Levites arose, ²³ Mahath the son of Amasai, and Joel the son of Azariah, of the sons of ²⁴ the Kohathites: and of the sons of ²⁵ Merari, Kish the son of Abdi, and Azariah the son of Jehallelel: and of the ²⁶ Gershonites, Gershonites; Joah the son of Zimmah, and

A.V. ¹ Heb. Darmasek. ² Heb. Darmasek. ³ Or, a terror. ⁴ Heb. given the neck. ⁵ Heb. commotion. ⁶ Or, be not now deceived. ⁷ Or, after sacrifice.

Eden the son of Joah: ¹³ and of the sons of [†]Elizaphan, Shimri, and Jemel: and of the sons of [†]Asaph, Zechariah, and Mattaniah: ¹⁴ and of the sons of [†]Heman, Jehuel, and Shimei: and of the sons of [†]Jeduthun, Shemaiah, and Uzziel. ¹⁵ And they gathered their brethren, and sanctified themselves, and [†]went in, [†]came, according to the commandment of the [†]king, [†]king, by the words of the LORD, [†]to cleanse the house of the LORD. ¹⁶ And the priests went [†]in [†]unto [†]into the inner part of the house of the LORD, to cleanse it, and brought out all the uncleanness that they found in the temple of the LORD into the court of the house of the LORD. And the Levites took it, to carry it out abroad [†]into [†]the brook Kidron. ¹⁷ Now they began [†]on the first [†]day of the first month to sanctify, and on the eighth day of the month came they to the porch of the LORD: and they sanctified the house of the LORD in eight days; and on the sixteenth day of the first month they made an end. ¹⁸ Then they went in to Hezekiah the [†]king [†]within the palace, and said, We have cleansed all the house of the LORD, and the altar of burnt offering, with all the vessels thereof, and the [†]table of shewbread, [†]shewbread table, with all the vessels thereof. ¹⁹ Moreover all the vessels, [†]which king Ahaz in his reign did cast away [†]when he trespassed, [†]in his transgression, have we prepared and sanctified; and, behold, they are before the altar of the LORD.

²⁰ Then Hezekiah the king [†]arose [†]rose early, and gathered the [†]princes [†]princes of the city, and went up to the house of the LORD. ²¹ And they brought seven bullocks, and seven rams, and seven

a Lev. 4. 14.

b 1 Chr. 15. 8.

c 1 Chr. 6. 20.

d 1 Chr. 6. 23.

e 1 Chr. 9. 16.

f See ver. 8.

g Lev. 8. 15,

10, 24.

h Heb. 2. 31.

i Cp. ch. 25. 11.

j A ch. 30. 12.

k Cp. Neh.

13. 8.

l Lev. 4. 15.

m See 2 Sam.

15. 23.

n Lev. 4. 26.

o ver. 3.

p 1 Chr. 16. 4.

q 25. 6.

r Cp. 1 Chr. 15.

16.

s o ch. 8. 14.

t 1 Chr. 23. 5.

u & 25. 1.

v See 1 Sam.

8. 9.

w q 2 Sam. 12.

1.

x 1 Chr. 23. 5.

y Cp. Amos 6. 5.

z See 1 Chr.

15. 24.

aa Cp. ch. 28.

24.

ab Cp. ch. 28.

18.

lambs, and seven he-goats, [†]for a sin offering for the [†]kingdom, [†]kingdom, and for the [†]sanctuary, [†]sanctuary, and for Judah. And he commanded the priests the sons of Aaron to offer them on the altar of the LORD. ²² So they killed the bullocks, and the priests received the blood, and sprinkled it on the altar: [†]likewise, [†]when they had killed the rams, [†]and they sprinkled the blood upon the altar: they killed also the lambs, and they sprinkled the blood upon the altar. ²³ And they brought [†]near [†]the [†]he-goats, [†]he-goats for the sin offering before the king and the congregation; and they laid their hands upon them: ²⁴ and the priests killed them, and they made [†]a sin offering [†]reconciliation with their blood upon the altar, [†]to make an atonement for all Israel: for the king commanded [†]that the burnt offering and the sin offering [†]should be made for all Israel. ²⁵ And he set the Levites in the house of the LORD with cymbals, with psalteries, and with harps, [†]according to the commandment of David, and of Gad [†]the king's seer, and [†]Nathan the prophet: for [†]the commandment was [†]so was the commandment [†]of the LORD [†]by his prophets. ²⁶ And the Levites stood with [†]the instruments of David, and the priests with the trumpets. ²⁷ And Hezekiah commanded to offer the burnt offering upon the altar. And [†]when the burnt offering began, [†]the song of the LORD began [†]also, [†]and also with the trumpets, together with the [†]instruments [†]of David king of Israel. ²⁸ And all the congregation worshipped, and the [†]singers sang, and the trumpeters [†]sounded: [†]sounded: [†]and all this [†]continued until the burnt offering was finished. ²⁹ And

A.V. * Or, in the business of the Loaz.

† Heb. in the time.

† Heb. near.

† Heb. hands of instruments.

† Heb. by the hand of the Loaz.

† Heb. song.

† Heb. by the hand of.

when they had made an end of offering, ^athe king and all that were ^bpresent with him bowed ^cthemselves and worshipped. ³⁰ Moreover Hezekiah the king and the princes commanded the Levites to sing ^dpraises unto the LORD with the words of David, and of Asaph the seer. And they sang praises with gladness, and they bowed their heads and worshipped. ³¹ Then Hezekiah answered and said, Now ^eye have ^fconsecrated yourselves unto the LORD, come near and bring sacrifices and thank offerings into the house of the LORD. And the congregation brought in sacrifices and thank offerings; and as many as were ^gof a ^hwilling heart ⁱbrought burnt offerings. ³² And the number of the burnt offerings, which the congregation brought, was three-score and ten bullocks, an hundred rams, and two hundred lambs: all these were for a burnt offering to the LORD. ³³ And the consecrated things were six hundred oxen and three thousand sheep. ³⁴ But the priests were too few, so that they could not flay all the burnt offerings: wherefore ^jtheir brethren the Levites ^kdid help them, till the work was ended, and until the ^lother priests had sanctified themselves: ^mfor the Levites were more upright in heart to sanctify themselves than the priests. ³⁵ And also the burnt offerings were in abundance, with ⁿthe fat of the peace offerings, and with ^othe drink offerings for every burnt offering. So the service of the house of the LORD was set in order. ³⁶ And Hezekiah re-

joiced, and all the people, because of that which God had prepared for the people: for the thing was done suddenly.

¹ And Hezekiah sent to **30** all Israel and Judah, and wrote letters also to Ephraim and Manasseh, that they should come to the house of the LORD at Jerusalem, to keep the passover unto the ^{LORD} God of Israel. ² For the king had taken counsel, and his princes, and all the congregation in Jerusalem, to keep the passover ^cin the second month. ³ For they could not keep it ^dat that time, ^ebecause the priests had not sanctified themselves ^fin sufficient number, ^gneither had the people gathered themselves together to Jerusalem. ⁴ And the thing ^hwas right in the eyes of the king and ⁱof all the congregation. ⁵ So they established a decree to make proclamation throughout all Israel, ^jfrom Beer-sheba even to Dan, that they should come to keep the passover unto the ^{LORD} God of Israel at Jerusalem: for they had not ^kkept done it ^lin great numbers ^mof a long time ⁿin such sort as it ^owas written. ⁶ ^pSo the posts went with the letters ^qfrom the king and his princes throughout all Israel and Judah, and according to the commandment of the king, saying, Ye children of Israel, ^rturn again unto the ^{LORD} God of Abraham, Isaac, and Israel, ^sthat he ^twill return to the remnant ^uthat are escaped of you, that are escaped out of the hand of ^vthe kings of Assyria. ⁷ And ^wbe not ye like your fathers, and like your brethren, which trespassed against the ^{LORD} God of their fathers, ^xso that he ^ytherefore gave them up

¹⁸ ^a Cp. ch. 20.

^b ch. 13. 9.
^c Cp. Ex. 28. 41
(mg. for mg.).

^d ver. 13, 15.
^e Num. 9. 10, 11.

^f Cp. ch. 29.
¹⁷ ^g Ex. 12. 6, 13.
^h ch. 29. 34.
ⁱ Cp. ver. 24.
^j Ex. 35. 5.

^k See 2 Sam. 3. 10.

^l Cp. Esth. 3. 13, 15.
^m 3. 10, 14
ⁿ Jer. 51. 31.
^o Cp. ch. 35. 11.

^p Cp. ch. 30.

^q Jer. 4. 1.
^r Joel 2. 12, 13.

^s Lev. 2. 1, 16.
^t m 2 Kin. 15. 19, 20.
^u Num. 15. 5, 7, 10.
^v Cp. Ezek. 20. 14.

R.V. ¹ Heb. filled your hand.

[†] Or, filled your hand.

[‡] Heb. from the hand.

[§] Or, of a long time

^{||} Heb. strengthened them.

[¶] Heb. was right in the

A.V. ^{*} Heb. found.
^{apex} of the king.

^{1a}to desolation, as ye see. ⁸ Now ^abe ye not stiffnecked, as your fathers were; but ^{2d}yield yourselves unto the LORD, and enter into his sanctuary, which he hath sanctified for ever, and serve the LORD your God, ¹that his fierce anger may turn away from you. ⁹ For ⁹if ye turn again unto the LORD, your brethren and your children ^ashall find compassion before them that led them captive, and so that they shall come again into this land: for ¹the LORD your God is gracious and merciful, and will not turn away his face from you, ^kif ye return unto him. ¹⁰ So the posts passed from city to city through the country of ^mEphraim and ^{Manasseh}, even unto Zebulun: but ^othey laughed them to scorn, and mocked them. ¹¹ Nevertheless ²divers of Asher and Manasseh and of Zebulun humbled themselves, and came to Jerusalem. ¹² Also in Judah ^{was the hand of God to do the commandment of the king and of the princes} ⁷by the word of the LORD. ¹³ And there assembled at Jerusalem much people to keep the feast of unleavened bread ¹in the second month, a very great congregation. ¹⁴ And they arose and took away ^uthe altars that were in Jerusalem, and all the ¹altars for incense took they away, ²and cast them into the brook Kidron. ¹⁵ Then they killed the passover on the fourteenth day of the second month: ^vand the priests and the Levites were ashamed, ^aand sanctified themselves, and brought ^{in the} burnt offerings into the house of the LORD.

a Cp. ch. 29. 8 (for mg.).
2 Kin. 22. 19 (mg. for mg.).
b ch. 33. 10.
c Ex. 32. 9.
Deut. 9. 6
& 10. 16.
2 Kin. 17. 14.
Neh. 9. 16, 29.
& 17. 23.
Cp. Acts 7. 51.
d 1 Chr. 29. 24 (mg. for mg.).
e Deut. 33. 1.
f ch. 29. 10.
g See ver. 6.

A Cp. Ps. 106. 46.

i ver. 11, 26.
j Ex. 24. 6.
Dan. 9. 9.

k See 1 Sam. 7. 3.
l See Ex. 12. 43-49.

m ver. 1.
n ch. 19. 3.
o Cp. ch. 33. 16.

p ver. 18, 21, 25.

q Ex. 12. 15
& 13. 6.
Ezra 6. 22.
r Cp. ch. 29. 15.

s ver. 2.
t ch. 32. 6.
1 Sam. 40. 2.
u ch. 28. 24.

v Cp. ch. 15. 16.
2 Kin. 23. 6.
w ch. 35. 11.
x Cp. Lev. 2. 5.
Ezra 10. 11.
y Cp. ch. 29. 34.
z Cp. 1 Kin. 8. 65.
a Cp. Ezra 6. 20.
b Cp. ch. 35. 7-9.

¹⁶ And ^bthey stood in ¹their place after their order, according to the law of Moses ^{the man of} God: the priests sprinkled the blood, ^{which they received of} the hand of the Levites. ¹⁷ For there were many in the congregation that ^{had not sanctified themselves:} therefore the Levites had the charge of the killing of the passovers for every one that was not clean, to sanctify them unto the LORD. ¹⁸ For a multitude of the people, ^{even many of} Ephraim and Manasseh, ^{Issachar}, and Zebulun, had not cleansed themselves, yet did they eat the passover otherwise ^{than it was} written. ^{For} But Hezekiah ^{had} prayed for them, saying, The good LORD pardon ^{every one} ¹⁹that ^{setteth} his heart to seek God, the LORD God of his fathers, though ^{he be} not cleansed according to the purification of the sanctuary. ²⁰ And the LORD hearkened to Hezekiah, and healed the people. ²¹ And the children of Israel that were ¹present at Jerusalem kept ^{the} feast of unleavened bread seven days with great gladness: and the Levites and the priests praised the LORD day by day, ^{singing} with ¹loud instruments unto the LORD. ²² And Hezekiah spake ²comfortably unto all the Levites that ^{were well skilled in the service} taught the good knowledge of the LORD. ^{So} LORD: and they did eat throughout the feast ^{for the} seven days, offering ^{sacrifices of} peace offerings, ²and ¹making confession to the LORD, the God of their fathers. ²³ And the whole congregation ^{assembly} took counsel to keep ²other seven days: and they kept ^{other} seven days with gladness. ²⁴ For Hezekiah king of Judah ²did ^bgive to the con-

R.V. 1 Or, to be an astonishment
a Or, giving thanks
A.V. 2 Heb. harden not your necks.
1 Heb. instruments of strength.

2 Heb. give the hand.

† Heb. give the hand.
** Heb. to the heart of all, &c.

2 Or, vessels

Or, him that setteth his whole heart

† Heb. their standing.
†† Heb. lifted up, or, offered.

† Heb. found.

gregation for offerings a thousand bullocks and seven thousand sheep; and the princes gave to the congregation a thousand bullocks and ten thousand sheep: and a great number of priests ^{sanctified} themselves. ²⁵ And all the congregation of Judah, with the priests and the Levites, ²⁶ and all the congregation that came out of Israel, and the strangers that came out of the land of Israel, and that dwelt in Judah, rejoiced. ²⁸ So there was great joy in Jerusalem: for ²⁹ since the time of Solomon the son of David king of Israel there was not the like in Jerusalem. ³⁰ Then ³¹ the priests the Levites arose and ³² blessed the people: and their voice was heard, and their prayer came up to ³³ his holy ^{habitation, dwelling place.} even unto heaven.

31 Now when all this was finished, all Israel that were ¹ present went out to the cities of Judah, and ² brake in pieces ^{the pillars,} and ^{hewed cut} the images in pieces, ^{the Asherim,} and ^{brake threw} down the high places and the altars out of all Judah and Benjamin, in Ephraim also and Manasseh, ³ until they had ^{utterly} destroyed them all. Then all the children of Israel returned, every man to his possession, into their own cities. ⁴ And Hezekiah appointed ⁵ the courses of the priests and the Levites after their courses, every man according to his service, ⁶ both the priests and the Levites, ⁷ for burnt offerings and for peace offerings, to minister, and to give thanks, and to praise in the gates of the ^{camp tents} of the LORD. ⁸ He appointed also ⁹ the king's portion of his substance for the burnt

offerings, ¹⁰ to wit, for the morning and evening burnt offerings, and the burnt offerings for the sabbaths, and for the new moons, and for the set feasts, ¹¹ as it is written in the law of the LORD. ¹² Moreover he commanded the people that dwelt in Jerusalem to give ¹³ the portion of the priests and the Levites, that they might ¹⁴ give themselves to the law of the LORD. ¹⁵ And as soon as the commandment ¹⁶ came abroad, the children of Israel ^{gave brought} in abundance the firstfruits of corn, wine, and oil, and ¹⁷ honey, and of all the increase of the field; and ¹⁸ the tithe of all things brought they in abundantly. ¹⁹ And ^{concerning} the children of Israel and Judah, that dwelt in the cities of Judah, they also brought in the tithe of oxen and sheep, and ²⁰ the tithe of ^{dedicated holy} things which were consecrated unto the LORD their God, and laid them ²¹ by heaps. ²² In the third month they began to lay the foundation of the heaps, and finished them in the seventh month. ²³ And when Hezekiah and the princes came and saw the heaps, they blessed the LORD, and his people Israel. ²⁴ Then Hezekiah questioned with the priests and the Levites concerning the heaps. ²⁵ And Azariah the chief ^{priest,} ²⁶ of the house of Zadok, answered ^{him him,} and said, Since ²⁷ the people began to bring the ^{oblations offerings} into the house of the LORD, we have ²⁸ eaten and had enough, and have left plenty: ²⁹ for the LORD hath blessed his people; and that which is left is this great store. ³⁰ Then Hezekiah commanded to prepare ³¹ chambers in the house of the LORD; and they prepared ³² them. ³³ And they

^a See Num. 28. 3—29. 40.

^b ver. 1. ch. 29. 34.

^c Cp. Neh. 12. 10. See Num. 18. 8—21. ^d ver. 11, 18.

^e See ch. 7. 8—10.

^f Neh. 12. 12.

^g ch. 5. 5 & 23. 18. ^h See Num. 6. 23—27.

ⁱ Deut. 28. 12. Ps. 68. 5. ^j Lev. 27. 30. Deut. 14. 28.

^k 2 Kin. 18. 4.

^l Ex. 23. 24 (& mg. formg.). See Deut. 16. 22.

^m See Deut. 16. 21.

ⁿ 1 Chr. 6. 8.

^o 1 Chr. 23. 6 & 24. 1.

^p 1 Chr. 23. 30, 31.

^q Cp. Mal. 3. 10.

^r 1 Chr. 9. 26.

^s Cp. 2 Kin. 23. 11.

^t Neh. 10. 39.

^u Cp. ch. 35. 7.

^v Heb. be strong in.

^w Heb. statues.

^x Heb. until to make an end.

A.V. * Heb. the habitation of his holiness. ¹ Heb. brake forth. ² Or, dates.

R.V. ³ Or, obelisks. ⁴ Heb. found. ⁵ Heb. heaps, heaps.

brought in the oblations ^{offerings} and the tithes and the dedicated things faithfully: ^{and over them} Conaniah ^{over which} the Levite was ruler, and ^{second} Shimei his brother was ^{the next}. ¹³ And Jehiel, and Azaziah, and Nahath, and Asahel, and Jerimoth, and Jozabad, and Eliel, and Ismachiah, and Mahath, and Benaiah, were overseers ^{under the hand of} Conaniah and Shimei his brother, ^{by appointment at the commandment} of Hezekiah the king, and Azariah the ruler of the house of God. ¹⁴ And Kore the son of Imnah the Levite, the porter ^{at the east gate, toward the east,} was over the freewill offerings of God, to distribute the oblations of the LORD, and the most holy things. ¹⁵ And under him were Eden, and Miniamin, and Jeshua, and Shemaiah, Amariah, and Shecaniah, in ^{the} cities of the priests, ⁱⁿ their ¹¹ set office, to give to their brethren by courses, as well to the great as to the small: ¹⁶ beside them that were reckoned by ^{their} genealogy of males, from three years old and upward, even ^{unto} every one that entered ^{entereth} into the house of the LORD, ^{as the duty of every day required,} for their ^{his daily portion} service in their charges according to their courses; ¹⁷ and them that were reckoned by ^{genealogy} of the priests ^{to the} ^{their fathers' houses,} and the Levites ^{from the house of their fathers,} ^{from} twenty years old and upward, in their charges by their courses; ¹⁸ and ^{to} them that were reckoned by ^{the} genealogy of all their little ones, their wives, and their sons, and their daughters, through all the congregation: for in their ¹¹ set office they sanctified themselves in holiness: ¹⁹ also ^{for} the sons of Aaron the priests, which were in ^{the} fields of the suburbs of their cities, in

every several city, ^{there were} men that were ^{the} expressed by name, to give portions to all the males among the priests, and to all that were reckoned by ^{genealogy} ^{genealogies} among the Levites. ²⁰ And thus did Hezekiah throughout all Judah; ^{and he} wrought that which was good and right and ^{faithful} ^{truth} before the LORD his God. ²¹ And in every work that he began in the service of the house of God, and in the law, and in the commandments, to seek his God, he did it with all his heart, and prospered.

32 ¹ After these things, and ^{this faithfulness,} ^{the establishment thereof,} Sennacherib king of Assyria came, and entered into Judah, and encamped against the fenced cities, and thought ^{to} win them for himself. ² And when Hezekiah saw that Sennacherib was come, and that ^{he} was purposed to fight against Jerusalem, ³ he took counsel with his princes and his mighty men to stop the waters of the fountains which were without the ^{city;} and they ^{helped} him. ⁴ So there was gathered much people together, ^{and they} ^{who,} stopped all the fountains, and ^{the} brook that flowed ^{ran} through the midst of the land, saying, Why should the kings of Assyria come, and find much water? ⁵ ^{And he took} ^{Also he strengthened} himself, and built up ^{all} the wall that was broken ^{down,} and ^{raised} it up to the towers, and ^{the other} ^{another} wall without, and ^{strengthened} ^{repaired} Millo in the city of David, and made weapons ^{and shields} in abundance. ⁶ And he set captains of war over the people, and gathered them together to him in the ^{broad} ^{street}

R.V. 1 Or, trust

break them up. 2 Or, for his daily portion

built towers thereon.

A.V. Heb. at the hand. Heb. overflooded.

was to war.

3 Or, another

4 Heb. at his hand

5 Or, swords, or, weapons.

6 Or, even to give to them &c.

7 Or, heightened the towers Or, went up upon the towers The Vulgate has,

8 Or, trust

9 Heb. to break them up.

10 Heb. his face

place at the gate of the city, and
 "spake" comfortably to them, say-
 ing, ^{7b} Be strong and of a good courage,
 "be not afraid nor dismayed for
 the king of Assyria, nor for all
 the multitude that is with him:
^d for there is a greater ^{there is a greater} with us than
 with him: ⁸ with him is "an arm
 of flesh; ⁷ but with us is the
 LORD our God to help us, and
 to fight our battles. And the
 people ¹ rested themselves upon
 the words of Hezekiah king of
 Judah.

⁹ After this did Sennacherib
 king of Assyria send his servants
 to Jerusalem, (but he himself ^{now he was} laid siege
 before ^{against} Lachish, and all his ¹ power
 with him,) unto Hezekiah king
 of Judah, and unto all Judah
 that were at Jerusalem, saying,
¹⁰ Thus saith Sennacherib king
 of Assyria, Whereon do ye trust,
 that ye abide ⁱⁿ ² the siege in
 Jerusalem? ¹¹ Doth not Hez-
 ekiah persuade ^{you,} ^{you} to give ^{you}
 over ^{yourself} to die by famine
 and by thirst, saying, The LORD
 our God shall deliver us out of
 the hand of the king of Assyria?
¹² Hath not the same Hezekiah
 taken away his high places and
 his altars, and commanded Judah
 and Jerusalem, saying, Ye shall
 worship before one altar, and
 upon ^{it shall ye burn incense?} ¹³ Know
 ye not what I and my fathers
 have done unto all the ^{peoples} people
 of the ^{other} lands? ^{Were} ^{were} the gods of the
 nations of ^{those} lands any ways
 able to deliver their ^{land} ^{lands} out of
 mine hand? ¹⁴ Who was there
 among all the gods of those
 nations ^{which} ^{that} my fathers ³ utterly
 destroyed, that could deliver his
 people out of mine hand, that
 your God should be able to
 deliver you out of mine hand?

a ch. 30. 22.
 Imi. 40. 2.
 b See Deut.
 31. 6.
 c ch. 20. 15.

d = Kin. 6. 16
 (for ing.).
 e Jer. 17. 5.
 f ch. 15. 2
 & 20. 17.

L = Cp. ch. 31.

A Cl. Ps. 44.
 15 & Jer. 7. 19.

¹⁵ Now therefore let not Hezek-
 iah deceive you, nor persuade
 you on this manner, neither
 believe ^{ye} ^{yet} believe
 him: for no god of any
 nation or kingdom was able to
 deliver his people out of mine
 hand, and out of the hand of
 my fathers: how much less shall
 your "God deliver you out of
 mine hand? ¹⁶ And his servants
 spake yet more against the LORD
 God, and against his servant
 Hezekiah. ¹⁷ He wrote also
^a letters, ^{to} ^{to} rail on the ^{LORD,} ^{the} ^{LORD} God
 of Israel, and to speak against
 him, saying, As the gods of the
 nations of ^{the} ^{lands,} ^{which} ^{other} ^{lands} have not
 delivered their people out of
 mine hand, so shall not the
 God of Hezekiah deliver his
 people out of mine hand. ¹⁸ And
 they cried with a loud voice in
 the Jews' ^{language} ^{speech} unto the people
 of Jerusalem that were on the
 wall, to affright them, and to
 trouble them; that they might
 take the city. ¹⁹ And they spake
^{of} ^{against} ^{of} ^{against} the God of Jerusalem, as
 the gods of the ^{peoples} ^{people}
 of the earth, which ^{are} ^{were} the work
 of ^{men's} ^{hands} ^{of} ^{the} ^{hands} ^{of} ^{man}. ²⁰ And ^{for} ^{this} ^{cause}
 Hezekiah the king, and ^{Isaiah} ^{the} ^{prophet}
^{prophet} ^{Isaiah} the son of Amoz, prayed
^{because} ^{of} ^{this}, and cried to heaven.
²¹ And the LORD sent an angel,
 which cut off all the mighty
 men of valour, and the leaders
 and ^{captains,} ^{captains} in the camp of the
 king of Assyria. So he returned
 with ^a shame of face to his own
 land. And when he was come
 into the house of his god, they
 that came forth of his own
 bowels ¹ slew him there with
 the sword. ²² Thus the LORD
 saved Hezekiah and the in-
 habitants of Jerusalem from the
 hand of Sennacherib the king

R.V. ¹ Or, there be more
 Heb. caused him to fall.

A.V. ² Heb. spake to their heart.

³ Heb. made him fall.

⁴ Or, in the strong hold

⁵ Heb. leamed.

⁶ Heb. devoted.

⁷ Heb. dominion.

⁸ Or, gods

⁹ Or, a letter

¹⁰ Or, in the strong hold.

of Assyria, and from the hand of all *other*, and guided them on every side. ²⁸ And many ^{brought gifts unto the LORD to Jerusalem, and precious things} presents to Hezekiah king of Judah: so that he was ^{exalted} magnified in the sight of all nations from thenceforth.

²⁴ In those days Hezekiah was sick ^{even unto death}: and he prayed unto the LORD: and he spake unto him, and he ^{gave} him a ^{sign}. ²⁵ But Hezekiah rendered not again according to the benefit done unto him; for ^{his heart was lifted up}: therefore ^{there was wrath upon him}, and upon Judah and Jerusalem. ²⁶ Notwithstanding ^{Hezekiah humbled himself for} the pride of his heart, both he and the inhabitants of Jerusalem, so that the wrath of the LORD came not upon them in the days of Hezekiah. ²⁷ And Hezekiah had exceeding much riches and honour: and he ^{provided him} made himself ^{treasuries for silver, and for gold, and for precious stones, and for spices, and for shields, and for all manner of} goodly vessels; ²⁸ storehouses also for the increase of ^{corn, and wine, and oil}; and stalls for all manner of ^{beasts, and flocks in folds}. ²⁹ Moreover he provided him cities, and possessions of flocks and herds in abundance: for God had given him ^{very much substance}. ³⁰ This same Hezekiah also ^{stopped the upper spring of the waters} of "Gihon, and brought them ^{it} straight down ^{on to} the west side of the city of David. And Hezekiah prospered in all his works. ³¹ Howbeit in the business of the ^{ambassadors of the princes of Babylon, who sent unto him to inquire of} the wonder that was done in the

a Deut. 8. 2

b Cp. ch. 17.

5.

c See 1mi. 30—32.
d See 2 Kin. 18—20.e See 2 Kin. 20, 1—11.
f 1mi. 32. 1—8.

g Cp. 2 Sam. 15. 30 (Heb.).

h Cp. Pa. 116.

12.

i See ch. 29.

16.

j ch. 19. 3.
k 24. 18.

l For ver. 1—9, see 2 Kin. 21. 1—9.

m Jer. 29. 18.
n Cp. ch. 23. 12.

o ch. 28. 2.

p ch. 20. 14.
q 21. 1.
r 2 Kin. 18. 4.

s See Deut. 16. 21 (7).

t Cp. Deut. 17. 2.

u ch. 29. 10.

v ch. 8. 6.

w ch. 4. 2.

x ch. 28. 2.

y 2 Kin. 20. 20.

z Cp. 1mi. 22. 9, 11.

aa 1 Kin. 1. 32.

ab See Josh. 15. 8.

ac Deut. 18. 10.

ad See 1 Sam. 28. 3 (7).

ae 2 Kin. 20. 12.

af 1mi. 32. 1.

ag ver. 24.

ah ver. 18.

land, God left him, ^{to try him}, that he might know all that was in his heart. ³² Now the rest of the acts of Hezekiah, and his ^{good deeds}, behold, they are written ^{in the vision of Isaiah the prophet} the son of Amoz, and ^{in the book of the kings of Judah and Israel}. ³³ And Hezekiah slept with his fathers, and they buried him in the ^{ascend} ^{chiefest} of the sepulchres of the sons of David: and all Judah and the inhabitants of Jerusalem did him honour at his death. And Manasseh his son reigned in his stead.

¹ Manasseh was twelve **33** years old when he began to reign: and he reigned ^{Jerusalem.} ^{Jerusalem:} fifty and five years in Jerusalem: ² And he did that which was evil in the sight of the LORD, ^{after} like unto ^{the abominations of the heathen}, whom the LORD ^{had} cast out before the children of Israel. ³ For ^{he built again the high places} which Hezekiah his father had ^{broken down}: and he reared up altars for the Baalim, and made ^{Asheroth, groves,} and ^{worshipped} all the host of heaven, and served them. ⁴ And he built altars in the house of the LORD, whereof the LORD ^{had} said, ^{In Jerusalem shall my name be for ever}. ⁵ And he built altars for all the host of heaven in ^{the two courts of the house of the LORD}. ⁶ He also made ^{and he caused} his children to pass through the fire ^{in the valley of the son of Hinnom}: and he ^{practised augury, and observed times,} and used enchantments, and ^{practised} sorcery, ^{and dealt with} ^{them that had} familiar spirits, and with wizards: he wrought much evil in the sight of the LORD, to provoke him to anger. ⁷ And he set ^{the graven image of the idol}, which he

A.V. of desire. R.V. Heb. precious things. Or, wonder. Heb. interpreters.

† Or, wrought a miracle for him. Heb. kindness. Heb. the lifting up.

Heb. interpreters.

Heb. the lifting up.

Or, highest.

Heb. instruments. Heb. he returned and built.

had made, in the house of God, of which God ^{had} said to David and to Solomon his son, In this house, and in Jerusalem, which I have chosen ^{out of} ^{before} all the tribes of Israel, ^awill I put my name for ever: ^bneither will I any more remove the foot of Israel from ^{off} ^{out of} the land ^bwhich I have appointed for your fathers; ^{if only} ^{so that} they will ^{observe} ^{take heed} to do all that I have commanded them, ^{even all the} ^{according to the whole} law and the statutes and the ordinances by the hand of Moses. ⁹ And ^{So} Manasseh made Judah and the inhabitants of Jerusalem to err, so that they did evil more than did the nations, ^{and to do worse than the heathen,} whom the LORD ^{had} destroyed before the children of Israel. ¹⁰ And the LORD spake to Manasseh, and to his people: but they ^{gave no heed.} ¹¹ Wherefore the LORD brought upon them the captains of the host ^{of} the king of Assyria, which took Manasseh ^{in chains,} among the thorns, and ^{bound} him with ^{fetters,} and ^{carried} him to Babylon. ¹² And when he was in ^{distress,} ^{affliction,} he besought the LORD his God, ^{and} humbled himself greatly before the God of his ^{father,} ^{father.} ¹³ And he prayed unto him: and ^{he} was intreated of him, and heard his supplication, and brought him again to Jerusalem into his kingdom. ¹⁴ Then Manasseh knew that the LORD he was God. ¹⁵ Now after this he built an outer wall to the city of David, on the west side of ^{Gihon,} in the valley, even to the entering in at ^{the fish gate,} and he compassed about ^{Ophel,} and raised it up a very great ^{height,} and he put ^{valiant captains} ^{captains of war} in all the fenced cities of Judah. ¹⁶ And ^{he} took

a ver. 4.
b 2 Sam. 7.
c Cp. ch. 32.
d ver. 15, 19.
e See 1 Sam. 9. 9 (7).
f See ch. 21.
g Cp. Deut. 28. 30.
h ver. 3.
i Cp. ch. 33. 4 & Judg. 16. 31.
j Cp. 2 Kin. 20. 17.
k Cp. ch. 32. 30.
l 1 Chr. 5. 20.
m For ver. 21-25, see 2 Kin. 21. 19-24.
n Cp. Dan. 4. 25.
o 1 Kin. 1. 33.
p ver. 7.
q Neh. 8. 3 & 12. 29.
r Zeph. 1. 10.
s ch. 27. 2.
t ver. 12.
u ver. 2, 5, 7.

away the strange gods, and the idol out of the house of the LORD, and all the altars that he had built in the mount of the house of the LORD, and in Jerusalem, and cast them out of the city. ¹⁶ And he ^{built up} ^{repaired} the altar of the LORD, and ^{offered} ^{sacrificed} thereon ^{sacrifices of} ^{peace} offerings and ^{of thanksgiving,} ^{thank offerings,} and commanded Judah to serve the LORD, the God of Israel. ¹⁷ Nevertheless the people did sacrifice still in the high places, ^{but only} ^{yet} unto the LORD their ^{God only.} ¹⁸ Now the rest of the acts of Manasseh, and ^{his} prayer unto his God, and the words of ^{the} seers that spake to him in the name of the LORD, the God of Israel, behold, they are written ^{among} ⁱⁿ the ^{acts} ^{book} of the kings ^{of} Israel. ¹⁹ His prayer also, and how ^{God} was intreated of him, and all his ^{sin} ^{sins,} and his trespass, and the places ^{wherein} he built high places, and set up ^{the} ^{Asherim} ^{groves} and the graven images, before ^{he} ^{humbled himself:} ^{was} ^{humbled} ^{in the history of} ^{the seers.} ²⁰ So Manasseh slept with his fathers, and they buried him in his own house: and Amon his son reigned in his stead. ²¹ Amon was ^{twenty and two} ^{two and twenty} years old when he began to ^{reign:} ^{reign,} and he reigned two years in Jerusalem. ²² And ^{he} did that which was evil in the sight of the LORD, as did Manasseh his father: ^{and} ^{for} ^{graven} ^{carved} ^{images} ^{which} Manasseh his father had made, and served ^{them.} ²³ And he humbled not himself before the LORD, ^{as} Manasseh his father had humbled himself; but ^{this same} Amon ^{trespassed} more and more. ²⁴ And his servants

R.V. 1 Or, with hooks 2 Or, captains of the army 3 According to another reading, prepared. 4 Or, the seers
So the Sept. 5 Or, became guilty 6 Or, the tower. 7 Or, Hosts.
A.V. 8 Heb. which were the king's 9 Or, chains. 10 Or, the tower. 11 Or, Hosts.
1 Heb. multiplied trespasses.

conspired against him, and ^{put him} ^{slow} to death ^{him} in his own house. ²⁵ But the people of the land slew all them that had conspired against king Amon; and the people of the land made Josiah his son king in his stead.

¹ ^d Josiah was eight years old when he began to reign; and he reigned ^{thirty and} ^{in Jerusalem} one and thirty years. ² And he did that which was right in the eyes of the LORD, and walked in the ways of David his father, and turned not aside to the right hand, nor to the left. ³ For in the eighth year of his reign, while he was yet young, he began to seek after the God of David his father: and in the twelfth year he began to purge Judah and Jerusalem from the high places, and the ^{Asherim,} ^{groves,} and the graven images, and the molten images. ⁴ And they brake down the altars of the Baalim in his presence; and the ^{sun-images,} ^{images,} that were on high above them, he hewed ^{cut} down; and the ^{Asherim,} ^{groves,} and the graven images, and the molten images, he brake in pieces, and made dust of them, and ^{strowed} it upon the ^{graves} of them that had sacrificed unto them. ⁵ And ^{he} burnt the bones of the priests upon their altars, and ^{purged} ^{cleansed} Judah and Jerusalem. ⁶ And ^{so did he} in the ^{cities} of Manasseh and Ephraim, and Simeon, even unto Naphtali, ⁱⁿ ^{with} their ruins; ^{mattocks} round about. ⁷ And ^{when} ^{he} brake down the altars, and beat the ^{Asherim} ^{and} the graven images ^{into} powder, and hewed cut down all the ^{sun-images} ^{idols} throughout all the land of Israel, and he returned to Jerusalem.

⁸ Now in the eighteenth year of his reign, when he had purged

the land, and the house, he sent Shaphan the son of Azaliah, and Maaseiah the ^{governor} of the city, and Joah the son of Joahaz ^{the recorder}, to repair the house of the LORD his God. ⁹ And ^{when} they came to ^{Hilkiah} the high priest, and they delivered the money that was brought into the house of God, which the ^{Levites,} ^{the keepers of the door,} ^{Levites that kept the doors} had gathered of the hand of ^{Manasseh} and Ephraim, and of all the remnant of Israel, and of all Judah and ^{Benjamin,} ^{Benjamin;} and of the inhabitants of Jerusalem. ¹⁰ And they delivered ^{it} ⁱⁿ the hand of the workmen that had the oversight of the house of the LORD; and they gave it to ^{the} workmen that wrought in the house of the LORD, ^{to amend} ^{repair} the house; ¹¹ even to the carpenters and to the builders gave they it, to buy hewn stone, and timber for couplings, and ^{to} make beams for the floor of the houses which the kings of Judah had destroyed. ¹² And the men did the work faithfully: and the overseers of them were Jahath and Obadiah, the Levites, of the sons of Merari; and Zechariah and Meshullam, of the sons of the Kohathites, ^{to set it forward:} ^{forward:} and ^{other} of the Levites, all that could skill of instruments of music. ¹³ Also they were over ^{the} bearers of burdens, and ^{set forward} ^{all that} ^{did} ^{wrought} the work in every manner of service: and of the Levites there were scribes, and officers, and porters. ¹⁴ And when they brought out the money that was brought into the house of the LORD, ^{Hilkiah} the priest found ^{the} ^a book of the law of the LORD

a ch. 18. 20.

b 2 Sam. 8. 14.

c ch. 25. 5.

d For ver. 1, 2, see 2 Kin. 22. 1, 2.

e See ch. 14.

f Neh. 2. 8.

g Cp. 2 Kin. 22. 5.

h 2 Kin. 22. 30.

i Cp. 1 Kin. 18. 2.

j 1 Chr. 28. 5.

k 2 Kin. 23. 15, 19.

l ch. 2. 2, 18. Neh. 4. 10.

m Cp. Deut. 5. 21.

n For ver. 8-23, see 2 Kin. 22. 3-25.

R.V. ¹ Or, as otherwise read, with their axes. The text is probably corrupt.

⁴ Another reading is, and they returned to Jerusalem.

⁶ Or, to provide over it.

A.V. ⁶ Or, sun images.

⁷ Heb. face of the graves.

¹ Or, masons.

¹ Heb. to make powder.

¹ Or, to repair.

'given 'by Moses. ¹⁵ And Hilkiah answered and said to Shaphan the scribe, I have found the book of the law in the house of the LORD. And Hilkiah delivered the book to Shaphan. ¹⁶ And Shaphan carried the book to the king, and moreover brought the king word back again, saying, All that was committed 'to thy servants, they do it. ¹⁷ And they have ^{emptied out} gathered together the money that was found in the house of the LORD, and have delivered it into the hand of the overseers, and into the hand of the workmen. ¹⁸ And Shaphan the scribe told the king, saying, Hilkiah the priest hath delivered me a book. And Shaphan read ^{therein} it before the king. ¹⁹ And it came to pass, when the king had heard the words of the law, that ^bhe rent his clothes. ²⁰ And the king commanded Hilkiah, and Ahikam the son of Shaphan, and ²¹ Abdon the son of Micah, and Shaphan the scribe, and Asaiah ^{the king's servant,} a servant of the king's, saying, ²¹ Go ye, inquire of the LORD for me, and for them that are left in Israel and in Judah, concerning the words of the book that is found: for great is ^cthe wrath of the LORD that is poured out upon us, because our fathers have not kept the word of the LORD, to do according unto ^{after} all that is written in this book. ²² So ^{And} Hilkiah, and they ^{whom} the king ^{had} commanded, ^{that} appointed, went to Huldah the prophetess, the wife of Shallum the son of 'Takhath, the son of ^{***}Hasrah, keeper of the 'wardrobe; (now she dwelt in Jerusalem ^{in the} ^{second quarter;}) and they spake to her to that effect. ²³ And she

said unto them, Thus saith the LORD, the God of Israel: Tell ye the man that sent you unto me, ²⁴ Thus saith the LORD, Behold, I will bring evil upon this place, and upon the inhabitants thereof, even all the curses that are written in the book which they have read before the king of Judah: ²⁵ because they have forsaken me, and ^ehave burned incense unto other gods, that they might provoke me to anger with all the works of their hands; therefore ^{is} ^{my wrath} my wrath shall be poured out upon this place, and ^{it} shall not be quenched. ²⁶ But unto ^{And as for} the king of Judah, who sent you to inquire of the LORD, ^{thus} shall ye say unto him, Thus saith the LORD, the God of Israel: As touching ^{Israel concerning} the words which thou hast heard, ²⁷ because ^{heard;} thine heart was tender, and thou didst humble thyself before God, when thou heardest his words against this place, and against the inhabitants thereof, and ^{hast humbled} humbledst thyself before me, and ^{hast rent} didst rend thy clothes, and ^{wept} weep before me; I ^{also have} heard ^{thee,} ^{that also,} saith the LORD. ²⁸ Behold, I will gather thee to thy fathers, and thou shalt be gathered to thy grave in peace, neither shall thine eyes see all the evil that I will bring upon this place, and upon the inhabitants thereof. ^{And} ^{of the same.} So they brought the king word again.

²⁹ ^dThen the king sent and gathered together all the elders of Judah and Jerusalem. ³⁰ And the king went up ^{into} the house of the LORD, and all the men of Judah, and the inhabitants of Jerusalem, and the priests, and the Levites, and all the people, both ^{great and small:} and he read

^a ch. 22. 2, 4.

^b See Josh. 7. 6.

^c ch. 12. 7.

^d For ver. 20-22, see 2 Kin. 23. 1-3.

R.V. ¹ Heb. by the hand of.

Tiber. ² In 2 Kings 22. 14, Harkas.

A.V. ³ Heb. by the hand of.

¹ Or, Ashor, 2 Kin. 22. 12.

² Heb. from great even to small.

³ Or, poured out

⁴ Heb. Miskah.

⁵ Heb. to the hand of.

⁶ Or, Harkas.

⁷ In 2 Kings 22. 12, Ashor the son of Micah.

⁸ Heb. poured out, or, melted.

⁹ Heb. garments.

¹⁰ Or, in the school, or, in the second part.

¹¹ In 2 Kings 22. 14,

¹² Heb. in it.

¹³ Heb. in it.

¹⁴ Or, in the school, or, in the second part.

in their ears all the words of the book of the covenant that was found in the house of the LORD. ³¹ And the king ^b stood in his place, ^a and made a covenant before the LORD, to walk after the LORD, and to keep his commandments, and his testimonies, and his statutes, with all his heart, and with all his soul, to perform the words of the covenant ^{that were written in this book.} ³² And he caused all that were ^{found present} in Jerusalem and Benjamin to stand *to it*. And the inhabitants of Jerusalem did according to the covenant of God, the God of their fathers. ³³ And Josiah took away ^a all the abominations out of all the countries that pertained to the children of Israel, and made all that were ^{found present} in Israel to serve, even to serve the LORD their God. ^{All} And ^{his} days they departed not ^{from} following the LORD, the God of their fathers.

¹ And ^{Moreover} Josiah kept a **35** passover unto the LORD in Jerusalem: and they killed the passover ^k on the fourteenth *day* of the first month. ² And he set the priests in their charges, ^l and encouraged them to the service of the house of the LORD. ³ And he said unto the Levites ^m that taught all Israel, which were holy unto the LORD, Put the holy ark in the house which Solomon the son of David king of Israel did build; ^{there shall no more be a burden upon your shoulders:} ^{now serve now} the LORD your God, and his people ^{Israel.} ⁴ And prepare yourselves ^{after your fathers' houses by the houses of your fathers,} according to your courses, "according to

the writing of David king of Israel, "and according to the writing of Solomon his son. ⁵ And ^c stand in the holy place ^d according to the divisions of ^{the fathers' houses} the families of the fathers of your brethren ^{the children of} the people, ^{and let there be for each a portion of the fathers' house after the division of the families of the Levites.} ⁶ And ^{kill} the passover, and ^{sanctify} yourselves, and prepare ^{for your brethren,} that ^{they may} do according to the word of the LORD by the hand of Moses. ⁷ And Josiah ^{gave} to the children of the people, of the flock, lambs and kids, all of them for the passover offerings, ^{unto for} all that were present, to the number of thirty thousand, and three thousand bullocks: ^h these were of the king's substance. ⁸ And his princes ⁱ gave ^{for a freewill offering willingly} unto the people, to the priests, and to the ^{Levites:} ^j Hilkiah and Zechariah and Jehiel, the rulers of the house of God, gave unto the priests for the passover offerings two thousand and six hundred *small cattle*, and three hundred oxen. ⁹ Conaniah also, and Shemaiah and ^{Nethanel, Nethaneel,} his brethren, and Hashabiah and Jeiel and Joabad, ^{the chiefs chief} of the Levites, ^k gave unto the Levites for the passover offerings five thousand *small cattle*, and five hundred oxen. ¹⁰ So the service was prepared, and the priests ^{stood} in their place, ^{and the Levites} in their courses, according to the king's commandment. ¹¹ ^{And} they killed the passover, and the priests ^l sprinkled ^{the blood, which they received from} ^{their hand, hands,} and the Levites flayed them. ¹² And they removed the burnt offerings, that they might give them

a ch. 8. 14.

b ch. 6. 13.
2 Kin. 11. 14.
c ch. 30. 15.
d Pa. 134. 1.
e See ch. 15. 12.
f Cp. Ezra 6. 18.

g See ch. 29.

h ch. 28. 3
& 28. 2.
i Cp. ch. 31. 1.j ch. 34. 9.
14.

k 2 Kin. 23. 21-23.

l Ex. 12. 6.
Ezra 6. 19.

m ch. 29. 11.

n ch. 17. 9.
Neh. 8. 7, 9.
o ch. 15. 3
& 30. 22
& Lev. 10. 11
& Deut. 33. 10
& Ezra 7. 10
& Mal. 2. 7.
p ch. 30. 16.
q Ezra 6. 18.
r ch. 30. 15.
Ezra 6. 20.
s 1 Chr. 28. 28.
t See ch. 29. 2.
u Cp. ch. 29. 24.
v 1 Chr. 9. 9.
w See 1 Chr. ch. 28—ch. 29.R.V. ¹ Or, and according to the distribution of each father's house
ch. 30. 24. ² Or, willinglyA.V. ^a Heb. found. ^b Heb. from after.

i Heb. offered.

^c Or, gave for offerings and so in verses 8, 9. See

j Heb. the house of the fathers.

k Heb. the sons of the people.

according to the divisions of the ^{fathers' houses of the children families} of the people, to offer unto the LORD, as it is written in the book of Moses. And so did they with the oxen. ¹³ ^bAnd they roasted the passover with fire according to the ordinance: ^{and} but the ^{other} holy offerings ^aso^d they in pots, and in caldrons, and in pans, and ^{carried} ^{divided} them ^{quickly} to all the children of the people. ¹⁴ And afterward they ^{prepared} ^{made ready} for themselves, and for the ^{priests} ^{priests}: because the priests the sons of Aaron ^{were} ^{busy} in offering ^{the} of burnt offerings and the fat until ^{night}; therefore the Levites prepared for themselves, and for the priests the sons of Aaron. ¹⁵ And the singers the sons of Asaph were in their ^{place}, ^{according} to the commandment of David, and Asaph, and Heman, and Jeduthun the king's ^{seer}; ^{and} the porters ^{were} ^{watched} at every ^{gate}; they ^{needed} ^{might not} depart from their ^{service} ^{service}; for their brethren the Levites prepared for them. ¹⁶ So all the service of the LORD was prepared the same day, to keep the passover, and to offer burnt offerings upon the altar of the LORD, according to the commandment of king Josiah. ¹⁷ And the children of Israel that were ^{present} kept the passover at that time, ^{and} and the feast of unleavened bread seven days. ¹⁸ ^aAnd there was no passover like to that kept in Israel from the days of Samuel the prophet; neither did ^{any} of the kings of Israel keep such a passover as Josiah kept, and the priests, and the Levites, and all Judah and Israel that were present, and the inhabit-

ants of Jerusalem. ¹⁹ In the eighteenth year of the reign of Josiah was this passover kept.

²⁰ ^aAfter all this, when Josiah had prepared the ^{temple}, ^{Neco} ^{Neco} king of Egypt ^{went} ^{came} up to fight against ^{Carchemish} ^{Carchemish} by Euphrates: and Josiah went out against him.

²¹ But he sent ambassadors to him, saying, What have I to do with thee, thou king of Judah? *I come not against thee this day, but against ^{the} the house wherewith I have ^{war} ^{and} war: for God ^{hath} ^{commanded} me to make haste: forbear thee from *meddling with* God, who is with me, that he destroy thee not.*

²² Nevertheless Josiah would not turn his face from him, but ^{disguised} himself, that he might fight with him, and hearkened not unto the words of ^{Neco} ^{Neco} from the mouth of God, and came to fight in the valley of ^{Megiddo}.

²³ And the archers shot at king Josiah; and the king said to his servants, ^{Have} me away; for I am sore ^{wounded}. ²⁴ ^{So} ^{his} ^{servants} ^{therefore} took him out of ^{the} ^{that} chariot, and put him in the second chariot that he ^{had} ^{had}; and they brought him to ^{Jerusalem} ^{Jerusalem}; and he died, and was buried ⁱⁿ ^{one of} the sepulchres of his fathers.

²⁵ And all Judah and Jerusalem mourned for Josiah. ²⁶ And Jeremiah lamented for Josiah: and all ^{the} the singing men and the singing women spake of Josiah in their ^{lamentations} ^{unto} ^{this} ^{day}; and they made them an ordinance in Israel: and, behold, they are written in the lamentations. ²⁷ Now the rest of the acts of Josiah, and his ^{good} ^{deeds} ^{goodness}, according to that which ^{is} ^{was} written in the law of the LORD, ^{and} his

^a 2 Kin. 23. 23, 24.

^b Ex. 12. 5, 6. Deut. 16. 7.

^c Cp. Jer. 46. 2.

^d Cp. 1 Sam. 2. 12-15.

^e Cp. 1 Kin. 22. 30.

^f See 1 Chr. 25.

^g See 1 Sam. 8. 2.

^h See 1 Chr. 2. 17-20.

ⁱ 23. 1-19. (Judg. 5. 19.)

^j Cp. 1 Kin. 22. 34.

^k Cp. Zech. 12. 11.

^l Lam. 4. 20. Cp. 3 Sam. 1. 17.

^m See ch. 30. 21.

ⁿ 2 Sam. 19. 25.

^o Esai. 2. 65. Neh. 7. 67.

^p Cp. Matt. 9. 23.

^q 2 Kin. 23. 23, 24.

^a A.V. ^b Heb. made them run.

^c Heb. made sick.

^d R.V. ^e Or, hath given command to speed me.

^f Heb. found.

^g Heb. kindnesses.

^h Heb. houses.

ⁱ Heb. the house of my war.

^j Or, among the sepulchres.

acts, first and last, behold, they are written in the book of the kings of Israel and Judah.

36 ¹ Then the people of the land took Jehoahaz the son of Josiah, and made him king in his father's stead in Jerusalem. ² Jehoahaz was twenty and three years old when he began to reign; and he reigned three months in Jerusalem. ³ And the king of Egypt deposed him down at Jerusalem, and ⁴ ^{amerced} ^{condemned} the land in an hundred talents of silver and a talent of gold. ⁴ And the king of Egypt made Eliakim his brother king over Judah and Jerusalem, and changed turned his name to Jehoiakim. And ^{Necho} ^{Necho} took Jehoahaz his brother, and carried him to Egypt.

⁵ Jehoiakim was twenty and five years old when he began to reign; and he reigned eleven years in Jerusalem: and he did that which was evil in the sight of the LORD his God. ⁶ Against him came up Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon, and bound him in fetters, to carry him to Babylon. ⁷ Nebuchadnezzar also carried of the vessels of the house of the LORD to Babylon, and put them in his temple at Babylon. ⁸ Now the rest of the acts of Jehoiakim, and his abominations which he did, and that which was found in him, behold, they are written in the book of the kings of Israel and Judah: and ⁹ Jehoiachin his son reigned in his stead.

⁹ Jehoiachin was eight years old when he began to reign; and he reigned three months and ten days in Jerusalem: and he did that which was evil in the

a 2 Sam. 11.

1.

b For ver.

1-4, see 2 Kin.

23, 30-34.

c Cp. ver. 7.

18.

d Jer. 37. 1.

e Cp. 2 Kin. 24.

17.

f For ver.

11-13, see

2 Kin. 24. 18-

20.

g Jer. 52. 1, 2.

18.

h Dcut. 22.

i See Jer.

21. 3-7.

j 27. 19-22.

k 32. 1-5.

l 37. 6-10.

m 38. 17-38.

n Jer. 52. 3.

Book. 17. 18.

o See ch. 30.

p

q 2 Kin. 23.

26, 37.

r 2 Kin. 24.

s

t Cp. ch. 33.

u

v Jer. 7. 13.

w

x 25. 3, 4.

y 25. 5.

z 25. 19.

aa 35. 15.

ab 44. 4.

ac Cp. Jer. 11. 7.

ad 32. 33.

ae Cp. 2 Kin.

24. 6.

af Jer. 22. 18.

ag 36. 20.

ah 2 Kin. 24.

ai

aj Eza. 1. 7.

ak Dan. 1. 1, 2.

al 5. 2.

am Op. ver. 30, 18.

an Cp. Jer. 5.

ao 12, 18.

ap 2 Kin. 24.

aq 5, 8.

ar Cp. Prov.

1. 25, 30.

as Cp. Ezra

5. 13.

at For ver.

17-20, see

2 Kin. 22. 1-7.

au Cp. Deut. 32.

av

aw Eza. 2. 7.

ax For ver. 6.

ay 10, see 2 Kin.

24. 9-17.

az 1 Ecd. 1. 45.

ba

bb 2 Kin. 25.

bc 12-15.

bd Cp. ver. 7, 10.

sight of the LORD. ¹⁰ And ^{at} ^{when} the return of the year king Nebuchadnezzar sent, and brought him to Babylon, with the goodly vessels of the house of the LORD, and made ¹¹ ¹² Zedekiah his brother king over Judah and Jerusalem.

¹¹ Zedekiah was twenty and one years old when he began to reign; and he reigned eleven years in Jerusalem: ¹² and he did that which was evil in the sight of the LORD his God; ¹³ and he humbled not himself before Jeremiah the prophet speaking from the mouth of the LORD. ¹³ And he also rebelled against king Nebuchadnezzar, who had made him swear by God: but he stiffened his neck, and hardened his heart from turning unto the LORD, the God of Israel. ¹⁴ Moreover all the chiefs of the priests, and the people, trespassed transgressed very greatly after all the abominations of the heathen; and they polluted the house of the LORD which he had hallowed in Jerusalem. ¹⁵ And the LORD, the God of their fathers, sent to them by his messengers, rising up early, and sending; because he had compassion on his people, and on his dwelling place: ¹⁶ but they mocked the messengers of God, and despised his words, and scoffed at his prophets, until the wrath of the LORD arose against his people, till there was no remedy. ¹⁷ Therefore he brought upon them the king of the Chaldeans, who slew their young men with the sword in the house of their sanctuary, and had no compassion upon young man or maiden, old man, or him that stooped for age: he gave them all into his hand. ¹⁸ And

R.V. 1 Or, palace
Heb. strengthening.

2 Or, against
Heb. healing.

3 In 1 Chr. 3. 16, Jeconiah. In Jer. 22. 24, Coniah.

4 In 2 Kings 24. 8, eighteen.

A.V. 5 Heb. removed him.
Heb. at the return of the year.
hand of his messengers.

6 Heb. melted.

7 Heb. vessels of desire.

8 That is, continually and carefully.

9 Or, chariot.

10 Or, Jeconiah, 1 Chr. 3. 16, or, Coniah, Jer. 22. 24.

11 Or, Mattaniah, his father's brother.

12 Heb. by the

all the vessels of the house of God, great and small, and the treasures of the house of the LORD, and the treasures of the king, and of his princes; all these he brought to Babylon. ¹⁹ And they burnt the house of God, and brake down the wall of Jerusalem, and burnt all the palaces thereof with fire, and destroyed all the goodly vessels thereof. ²⁰ And ^{and where} them that had escaped from the sword ^{carried} he away to Babylon; ^{and} they were servants to him and his sons until the reign of the kingdom of Persia: ²¹ to fulfil ^{the} word of the LORD by the mouth of Jeremiah, until the land had ^{enjoyed} her sabbaths: ^{for} as long as she lay desolate ^{she}

a For ver. 22, 23, see Ezra 1. 1-3.
b Jer. 25. 12, 13
c 28. 10
d 33. 10, 11, 14.
e 2 Kin. 25.
f Imi. 44. 26.
g 2 Kin. 25.
h Jer. 27. 7.
i Jer. 22. 10.
j See Jer. 25. 9-12.
k Lev. 26. 34, 35, 43.
l Cp. Dan. 9. 2.
m Cp. Lev. 25. 4, 5.

kept sabbath, to fulfil threescore and ten years.

²² Now in the first year of ¹ Cyrus king of Persia, ^{that} the word of the LORD ^{spoken} by the mouth of Jeremiah might be accomplished, ^{the} LORD stirred up the spirit of Cyrus king of Persia, that he made a proclamation throughout all his kingdom, and ^{put} it also in writing, saying, ²³ Thus saith Cyrus king of Persia, All the kingdoms of the earth hath the LORD, the God of heaven, given me; and he hath charged me to build him an house in Jerusalem, which is in Judah. ^{Whoever there is} among you of all his ^{people, the} LORD his God be with him, and let him go up.

EZRA.

¹ Now in the first year of ^I ¹ Cyrus king of Persia, ^{that} the word of the LORD by the mouth of Jeremiah might be accomplished, ^{fulfilled} the LORD stirred up the spirit of Cyrus king of Persia, ^{that} he ^{made} a proclamation throughout all his kingdom, and ^{put} it also in writing, saying, ² Thus saith Cyrus king of Persia, ^{All the kingdoms of the earth, the LORD, the God of heaven, hath given me all the kingdoms} ^{of the earth;} ^{and} he hath charged me to build him an house ⁱⁿ Jerusalem, which is in Judah. ³ ^{Whoever there is} among you of all his ^{people, the} LORD his God be with him, and let him go up to Jerusalem, which is in Judah, and build the house of the LORD, the God of Israel, ^{he is the God,}

a For ver. 1-3, see 2 Chr. 36. 22, 23.
b Jer. 25. 12, 13
c 28. 10.
d Cp. Phil. 2. 13.
e Imi. 44. 26.
f Imi. 45. 1, 13.
g ver. 1.
h Cp. ch. 4. 4.
i Jer. 38. 4.
j Dan. 6. 26.
k ch. 5. 14
l & c. 5.

which is in Jerusalem. ⁴ And whosoever ^{is left, remaineth} in any place where he sojourneth, let the men of his place ^{help} him with silver, and with gold, and with goods, and with beasts, beside the freewill offering for the house of God ^{which that} is in Jerusalem. ⁵ Then rose up the ^{heads chief} of ^{fathers' houses} of Judah and Benjamin, and the priests, and the Levites, ^{even} with all ^{them} whose spirit ^{God had stirred raised,} to go up to build the house of the LORD which is in Jerusalem. ⁶ And all they that were ^{round} about them ^{strengthened} their hands with vessels of silver, with gold, with goods, and with beasts, and with precious things, beside all that was willingly offered. ⁷ Also

R.V. ¹ Heb. Coraah. ² Or, he is the God which is in Jerusalem. ³ Heb. caused a voice to pass. ⁴ Heb. lift him up. ⁵ That is, helped them. ⁶ Heb. the remainder from the sword.

Cyrus the king brought forth the vessels of the house of the LORD, ^a which Nebuchadnezzar had brought forth out of Jerusalem, and had put them in the house of his gods; ^b even those did Cyrus king of Persia bring forth by the hand of ^c Mithredath the treasurer, and numbered them unto ^d Sheshbazzar, the prince of Judah. ^e And this is the number of them: ^f thirty chargers of gold, a thousand chargers of silver, nine and twenty ^{knives} ^{bowls} ^{basons} of gold, silver ^{basons} of a second sort four hundred and ten, and other vessels a thousand. ^g All the vessels of gold and of silver were five thousand and four hundred. All these did Sheshbazzar bring ^{up, when they} ^{up with them} of ^h the captivity that were brought up from Babylon unto Jerusalem.

ⁱ Now these are the ^j children of the ^{provinces} that went up out of the ^{captivity} ^{captivity}, of those which had been carried away, ^k whom ^l Nebuchadnezzar the king of Babylon had carried away unto Babylon, and ^m that came returned again unto Jerusalem and Judah, every one unto his city; ⁿ which came with ^{Jerubbabel} ^{Jerubbabel} Jeshua, Nehemiah, ^o Seraiah, ^p Reelaiah, ^q Mordecai, Bilshan, ^r Mispar, ^s Bigvai, ^t Rehum, Baanah. The number of the men of the people of Israel: ^u the children of Parosh, two thousand an hundred seventy and two. ^v The children of Shephatiah, three hundred seventy and two. ^w The children of Arah, seven hundred seventy and five. ^x The children of Pahath-moab, of the children of Jeshua and Joab, two thousand

eight hundred and twelve. ^y The children of Elam, a thousand two hundred fifty and four. ^z The children of Zattu, nine hundred forty and five. ^{aa} The children of Zaccai, seven hundred and threescore. ^{ab} The children of ^{ac} Bani, six hundred forty and two. ^{ad} The children of Bebai, six hundred twenty and three. ^{ae} The children of Azgad, a thousand two hundred twenty and two. ^{af} The children of Adonikam, six hundred sixty and six. ^{ag} The children of Bigvai, two thousand fifty and six. ^{ah} The children of Adin, four hundred fifty and four. ^{ai} The children of ^{aj} ^{Ater} ^{Ater} Hezekiah, ninety and eight. ^{ak} The children of Bezai, three hundred twenty and three. ^{al} The children of ^{am} ^{am} Jorah, an hundred and twelve. ^{an} The children of Hashum, two hundred twenty and three. ^{ao} The children of ^{ap} ^{ap} Gibbar, ninety and five. ^{aq} The children of Beth-lehem, an hundred twenty and three. ^{ar} The men of Netophah, fifty and six. ^{as} The men of Anathoth, an hundred twenty and eight. ^{at} The children of ^{au} ^{au} Azmaveth, forty and two. ^{av} The children of ^{aw} ^{Kiriath-arim} ^{Kiriath-arim} Chephirah, and Beeroth, seven hundred and forty and three. ^{ax} The children of Ramah and ^{ay} ^{Geba} ^{Geba} six hundred twenty and one. ^{az} The men of Michmas, an hundred twenty and two. ^{ba} The men of Beth-el and Ai, two hundred twenty and three. ^{bb} The children of Nebo, fifty and two. ^{bc} The children of Magbish, an hundred fifty and six. ^{bd} The children of the other Elam, a thousand

^a 2 Kin. 24.
¹²
³ Chr. 36. 7.

^b ch. 4. 7.

^c ch. 5. 14.

^d Cp. ch. 8.
²⁷
¹ Chr. 28. 17
¹ Ecd. 2. 12.

^e For ver.
1-70, see
Neh. 7. 6-73
¹ Ecd. 5. 4-
46.

^f 2 Kin. 24.
14-16
¹ 22. 11.
³ Chr. 36. 20.

^g Esth. 2. 5.

^h ch. 8. 3
¹ 10. 25.

ⁱ Cp. ver. 7.

R.V. ¹ Heb. *Nebuchadnezzar*.

^a In Neh. 7. 7. *Nehum*.

^z In Neh. 7. 28. *Beth-amaveth*.

A.V. ^o Heb. *the transportation*.

¹ Or, *Nehum*.

¹¹ Or, *Beth-amaveth*, Neh. 7. 28.

² In Neh. 7. 7. *Amriah*.

³ In Neh. 7. 15. *Binnui*.

¹⁰ In Neh. 7. 20. *Kiriath-jearim*.

¹ Or, *Asariak*, Neh. 7. 7.

¹¹ Or, *Hariph*, Neh. 7. 24.

² In Neh. 7. 7. *Raamiah*.

⁷ In Neh. 7. 24. *Hariph*.

¹ Or, *Raamiah*.

¹¹ Or, *Gibson*, Neh. 7. 28.

¹ In Neh. 7. 7. *Misparuth*.

² In Neh. 7. 28. *Gibson*.

¹ Or, *Misparuth*.

¹¹ Or, *Gibson*, Neh. 7. 28.

two hundred fifty and four.
³² The children of Harim, three hundred and twenty.
³³ The children of Lod, *Hadid, and Ono, seven hundred twenty and five.
³⁴ The children of Jericho, three hundred forty and five.
³⁵ The children of Senaah, three thousand and six hundred and thirty.
³⁶ The priests: the children of Jedaiah, of the house of Jeshua, nine hundred seventy and three.
³⁷ The children of Immer, a thousand fifty and two.
³⁸ The children of ^{Pashhur, Pashhur,} a thousand two hundred forty and seven.
³⁹ The children of Harim, a thousand and seventeen.
⁴⁰ The Levites: the children of ^{Jeshua and Kadmiel,} of the children of ^{Hodaviah,} seventy and four.
⁴¹ The singers: the children of ^{Asaph,} an hundred twenty and eight.
⁴² The children of ^{the porters:} the children of Shallum, the children of Ater, the children of Talmon, the children of Akkub, the children of Hatita, the children of Shobai, in all an hundred thirty and nine.
⁴³ ^{The} ^{Nethinim} ^{Nethinims:} the children of Ziha, the children of Hasupha, the children of ^{Tabbaoth,} ^{Tabbath,} the children of Keros, the children of ^{Siaha,} the children of ^{Padon,} ^{Padon,} the children of Lebanah, the children of Hagabah, the children of ^{Akkub,} ^{Akkub,} the children of Hagab, the children of ^{Shamlai,} ^{Shalmal,} the children of ^{Hanan,} ^{Hanan,} the children of Giddel, the children of Gahar, the children of ^{Rezin,} ^{Rezin,} the children of Rezai, the children of Rezai, the children of Rezai, the children of Nekoda, the children of ^{Gazman,} ^{Gazman,} the children of Uzza, the children of Paseah,

the children of ^{Besai,} ^{Besai,} ⁵⁰ the children of Asnah, the children of ^{Mounim,} ^{Mounim,} the children of ^{Nephthim,} ^{Nephthim,} ⁵¹ the children of Bakkuk, the children of Hakupha, the children of ^{Harbur,} ^{Harbur,} ⁵² the children of ^{Bazluth,} ^{Bazluth,} the children of Mehida, the children of ^{Harsha,} ^{Harsha,} ⁵³ the children of Barkos, the children of Sisera, the children of ^{Temah,} ^{Temah,} ⁵⁴ the children of Nezhiah, the children of Hatipha. ⁵⁵ ^{The} children of Solomon's servants: the children of Sotai, the children of ^{Hassophereth,} ^{Sophereth,} the children of ^{Peruda,} ^{Peruda,} ⁵⁶ the children of Jaalah, the children of Darkon, the children of ^{Giddel,} ^{Giddel,} ⁵⁷ the children of Shephatiah, the children of Hatil, the children of ^{Pochereth-hassebaim,} ^{Pochereth of Zebaim,} ⁵⁸ ^{Ami,} ^{Ami,} ⁵⁹ All the ^{Nethinim,} ^{Nethinims,} and the children of Solomon's servants, were three hundred ninety and two.
⁶⁰ And these were they which went up from Tel-melah, Tel-harsa, ⁶¹ ^{Addan,} ^{Addan,} and Immer: ⁶² ^{but} they could not shew their ^{father's} ^{houses,} ^{father's} house, and their ^{seed,} ^{whether} they were of Israel: ⁶³ the children of Delaiah, the children of Tobiah, the children of Nekoda, six hundred fifty and two.
⁶⁴ And of the children of the priests: the children of ^{Habaiah,} ^{Habaiah,} the children of ^{Hakkos,} ^{Kos,} the children of ^{Barzillai,} ^{Barzillai,} which took a wife of the daughters of ^{Barzillai} the Gileadite, and was called after their ^{name,} ^{name:} ⁶⁵ These sought their register ^{among} those that were reckoned by genealogy, but they were not found: ⁶⁶ ^{therefore} ¹¹ ^{were} they deemed polluted and ^{put} from the priesthood. ⁶⁷ And the ¹² ^{Tirshatha} said unto them, ¹³ ^{that}

R.V. ¹ In ch. 2, 9, Judah. In Neh. 7, 43, Hodevah. ² In Neh. 7, 47, Sia. ³ In Neh. 7, 48, Salumi. ⁴ Another reading is, Nephthim. In Neh. 7, 53, Nephthimim. ⁵ In Neh. 7, 54, Basith. ⁶ In Neh. 7, 57, Sophereth. ⁷ In Neh. 7, 57, Peruda. ⁸ In Neh. 7, 58, Amon. ⁹ In Neh. 7, 61, Addon. ¹⁰ In Neh. 7, 62, Hobaiah. ¹¹ Heb. they were polluted from the priesthood. ¹² Or, governor

A.V. ¹ Or, Harid, as it is in some copies. ² Or, Jadaiah, ch. 2, 9, called also Hodevah, Neh. 7, 43. ³ Or, Sia. ⁴ Or, Shamlai. ⁵ Or, Nephthimim. ⁶ Or, Basith, Neh. 7, 54. ⁷ Or, Peruda, Neh. 7, 57. ⁸ Or, Amon. ⁹ Or, Addon, Neh. 7, 61. ¹⁰ Or, pedigree. ¹¹ Heb. they were polluted from the priesthood.

they should not eat of the most holy things, till there stood up a priest with ^bUrim and with Thummin. ⁶⁴ ^dThe whole congregation together was forty and two thousand three hundred and threescore, ⁶⁵ beside their menservants and their ^{mal}servants, of whom there were seven thousand three hundred thirty and seven: and ^{they had} ^{there were among them} two hundred ^{singing} men and singing women. ⁶⁶ Their horses were seven hundred thirty and six; their mules, two hundred forty and five; ⁶⁷ their camels, four hundred thirty and five; ^{their} asses, six thousand seven hundred and twenty. ⁶⁸ ^{And} some of the ^{heads of fathers' houses,} ^{chief of the fathers,} when they came to the house of the LORD which is ⁱⁿ ^{at} Jerusalem, offered ^{willingly} ^{freely} for the house of God to set it up in ^{its} ^{his} place: ⁶⁹ they gave after their ability ^{into} ^{unto} ^{the} ^{treasury} ^{treasure} of the work threescore and one thousand ^{darics} ^{drams} of gold, and five thousand ¹ pound of silver, and one hundred priests' garments. ⁷⁰ ^{So} the priests, and the Levites, and some of the people, and the singers, and the porters, and the ^{Nethinim,} ^{Nethinims,} dwelt in their cities, and all Israel in their cities.

¹ ^{And} when the seventh **3** month was come, and the children of Israel were in the cities, the people gathered themselves together as one man to Jerusalem. ² Then stood up ² ^{Jeshua} the son of Jozadak, and his brethren the priests, and ¹⁴ ^{Zerubbabel} the son of ¹⁰ ^{Shealtiel}, and his brethren, and builded the altar of the God of Israel, to offer burnt offerings thereon, ^{as} it is written in the

a See Deut. 33. 1.
b See Ex. 28. 30.
c Cp. ch. 4. 4.
d Neh. 7. 68.
e 1 Esd. 5. 41.
f Ex. 28. 30.
g Num. 28. 3, 4.
h Zech. 14. 16.
i See Neh. 8. 14-17.
j Ex. 28. 16.
k Lev. 28. 24.
l See Num. 28. 13-38.
m See 2 Chr. 28. 28.
n See Num. 28. 11-15.
o Num. 28. 30.
p Neh. 7. 70-72.
q Cp. 1 Chr. 28. 20.
r 1 Kin. 5. 6.
s 2 Chr. 2. 10.
t Neh. 7. 73.
u 2 Chr. 2. 16.
v ch. 1. 2, 4.
w 2. 1.
x Neh. 7. 73.
y 2. 1.
z ch. 2. 2.
aa 4. 2.
ab Neh. 12. 1.
ac Cp. Hag. 1. 1, 12, 14.
ad 2. 2, 4.
ae Zech. 8. 1, 2, 6, 8, 9.
af Matt. 1. 12.
ag Luke 3. 27.
ah Cp. 1 Esd. 4. 12.
ai 1 Chr. 28. 24.
aj 1 Chr. 3. 17.
ak Matt. 1. 12.
al Luke 3. 27.
am 2 Chr. 28. 4.
an Deut. 12. 5.
ao

law of Moses ^athe man of God. ³ And they set the altar ^{upon} ^{its base} ^{his bases}; ^{for} fear was upon them because of the people of ^{the} ^{those} the countries: ^{and} they offered burnt offerings thereon unto the LORD, even burnt offerings morning and evening. ⁴ ^{And} they kept ^{the} ^{They kept also} the feast of tabernacles, ^{as} it is written, ^{and} offered the daily burnt offerings by number, according to the ^{ordinance,} ^{custom,} ^{as} the duty of every day required; ⁵ and afterward offered the continual burnt offering, ^{and} ^{the offerings} ^{both} of the new moons, ^{and} of all the set feasts of the LORD that were consecrated, and of every one that willingly offered a free-will offering unto the LORD. ⁶ From the first day of the seventh month began they to offer burnt offerings unto the LORD: ^{but} ^{the} the foundation of the temple of the LORD was not yet laid. ⁷ They gave money also unto the ¹ masons, and to the ² carpenters; ^{and} meat, and drink, and oil, unto them of Zidon, and to them of Tyre, ^{to} bring cedar trees from Lebanon to the ^{sea,} ^{unto} ^{sea,} ^{of} Joppa, ^{according} to the grant that they had of Cyrus king of Persia.

⁸ Now in the second year of their coming unto the house of God at Jerusalem, in the second month, began ¹ ^{Zerubbabel} the son of Shealtiel, and ² ^{Jeshua} the son of Jozadak, and the ^{rest} ^{remnant} of their brethren the priests and the Levites, and all they that were come out of the captivity unto Jerusalem; ^{and} appointed the Levites, from twenty years old and upward, ^{to} ^{have the oversight of} ^{set forward} the work of the house of the LORD. ⁹ Then

R.V. ¹ Heb. maneh. ² Or, in its place. ³ Or, houses. ⁴ Or, set forward the work.
A.V. ¹ Or, Joshua. ² Called Zerubbabel, Matt. 1. 12, Luke 3. 27. ³ Matt. 1. 12, & Luke 3. 27, called Salathiel.
⁴ Heb. the matter of the day in his day. ⁵ Heb. the temple of the LORD was not yet founded. ⁶ Or, workmen.

stood ^aJeshua with his sons and his brethren, Kadmiel and his sons, the sons of ¹Judah, ²together, ^cto have the oversight of the workmen in the house of God: ^dthe sons of Henadad, with their sons and their brethren the Levites. ¹⁰And when the builders laid the foundation of the temple of the LORD, ^ethey set the priests in their apparel with trumpets, and the Levites the sons of Asaph with cymbals, to praise the LORD, ^fafter the order ordinance of David king of Israel. ¹¹And they sang ^gone to another in praising and giving thanks unto the LORD, ^hsaying, ⁱFor he is good, for his mercy endureth for ever toward Israel. And all the people shouted with a great shout, when they praised the LORD, because the foundation of the house of the LORD was laid. ¹²But many of the priests and Levites and heads of fathers' houses, ^jthat had seen ^kthe first house, when the foundation of this house was laid before their eyes, wept with a loud voice; and many shouted aloud for joy: ¹³so that the people could not discern the noise of the shout of joy from the noise of the weeping of the people: for the people shouted with a loud shout, and the noise was heard afar off.

4 Now when ¹the adversaries of Judah and Benjamin heard that ²the children of the captivity builded ³the temple unto the LORD, the God of Israel; ⁴then they ⁵drew near to Zerubbabel, and to the heads of fathers' houses, and said unto them, Let us build with you: for we seek your God, as ye do; ⁶and we do sacrifice un-

to him ⁷since the days of ⁸Esarhaddon king of Assyria, ⁹which brought us up hither. ³But Zerubbabel, and Jeshua, and the rest of the heads of fathers' houses of Israel, said unto them, ¹⁰Ye have nothing to do with us to build an house unto our God; but we ourselves together will build unto the LORD, the God of Israel, ¹¹as king Cyrus the king of Persia hath commanded us. ⁴Then ¹²the people of the land weakened the hands of the people of Judah, and ¹³troubled them in building, ¹⁴and hired counsellors against them, to frustrate their purpose, all the days of Cyrus king of Persia, even until the reign of Darius king of Persia. ⁶And in the reign of ⁷M^hAhasuerus, in the beginning of his reign, wrote they ⁸unto him an accusation against the inhabitants of Judah and Jerusalem.

⁷And in the days of ⁸Artaxerxes ⁹wrote ¹⁰Bishlam, ¹¹Mithredath, Tabeel, and the rest of ¹²his companions, unto Artaxerxes king of Persia; and the writing of the letter was written in the ¹³Syrian character, and ¹⁴set forth ¹⁵in the ¹⁶Syrian tongue, ¹⁷and interpreted ¹⁸in the ¹⁹Syrian tongue. ⁸Rehum the chancellor and Shimshai the scribe wrote a letter against Jerusalem to Artaxerxes the king in this sort: ⁹then wrote Rehum the chancellor, and Shimshai the scribe, and the rest of their ¹⁰companions; ¹¹the Dinaites, and the ¹²Apharsathchites, the Tarpelites, the Apharsites, the Archevites, the Babylonians, the Shushanichites, the Dehaites, the Susanchites, the Dehavites, and ¹³the Elamites, ¹⁴and the rest of the nations whom the great and noble ¹⁵Omnapper Asnapper brought over, and

^a See ver. 2.
^b 2 Kin. 17.
^c 2 Kin. 19.
^d Cp. ver. 10.
^e ver. 8.

^f Neh. 10. 10.
^g Neh. 2. 20.

^h ch. 1. 1-3.

ⁱ ch. 2. 2.
^j 1 Chr. 6. 31
^k 16. 4-6
^l 25. 1, 2

^m Cp. 1 Sam. 18. 7.
ⁿ Cp. Neh. 12. 24.

^o See 1 Chr. 16. 34, 41.

^p Esth. 1. 1.
^q Dan. 3. 1.

^r Hag. 2. 3.

^s Cp. 1 Esth. 2. 16.
^t ch. 1. 8.

^u Cp. 2 Kin. 18. 26.

^v See ver. 7-10.

^w Cp. 2 Kin. 17. 24, 25, 31.
^x Cp. ch. 5. 6
^y 6. 6.

^z Isai. 11. 11.

^{aa} Cp. ver. 2.

^{R.V.} ¹ In ch. 2. 40. ^{Hodaviah}.
² Or, the first house standing on its foundation, when this house was before their eyes.
³ Or, terrified.
⁴ Ch. 4. 8-6. 18 is in Aramaic.

^{A.V.} ⁵ Or, ^{Hodaviah}, ch. 2. 40.
⁶ Or, in peace.
⁷ Heb. societies.

⁸ Heb. as one.

⁹ Or, Xerxes Heb. ^{Ahasuerus}.

¹⁰ Or, secretary.

¹¹ Heb. as one.

¹² According to some MSS. and ancient versions, the priests stood.

¹³ Another reading is, yet we do no sacrifices.

¹⁴ Heb. ^{Artaxerxes}.

¹⁵ Heb. ^{Ahasuerus}.

¹⁶ Heb. the sons of the transportation.

¹⁷ Chald. societies.

set in the ^{city} of Samaria, and in the rest ^{of the country beyond the river, that are on this side} ^{so forth.} ^{at such a time.} ¹¹ This is the copy of the letter that they sent unto him, ^{even} unto Artaxerxes the king; Thy servants the men ^{beyond the river, and so forth.} ¹² Be it known unto the king, that the Jews which came up from thee ^{are come to us to us are come} unto Jerusalem: they are building the rebellious and the bad city, ^{and have finished the walls, and set up the walls thereof, and repaired the foundations.} ¹³ Be it known now unto the king, that, if this city be builded, and the walls ^{finished, they will set up again, then will they not pay tribute, custom, or toll, and in the end it will endamage the revenue of the kings.} ¹⁴ Now because ^{we eat} we have the salt of the maintenance from the king's palace, and it ^{is} not meet for us to see the king's dishonour, therefore have we sent and certified the king; ¹⁵ that search may be made in the book of the records of thy fathers: so shalt thou find in the book of the records, and know that this city is a rebellious city, and hurtful unto kings and provinces, and that they have ¹⁶ moved sedition ^{within} the same of old time: for which cause was this city ^{laid waste, destroyed.} ¹⁶ We certify the king that, if this city be ^{builded, again, and the walls finished, thereof set up, by this means thou shalt have no portion beyond the river.} ¹⁷ Then sent the king an answer unto Rehum the chancellor, and to Shimshai the scribe, and to the rest of their ¹⁸ companions that dwell in Samaria, and ¹⁹ unto the rest of the country ^{beyond the river, Peace, and so forth.} ¹⁸ The letter which ye sent unto us hath been ²⁰ plainly read before me. ¹⁹ And

a ch. 7. 12.

b 1 Kin. 4. 22.
Pa. 72. 8.
Op. Gen. 15. 18.
& Josh. 1. 4.
& ver. 13.
Op. ch. 7. 24.

d ch. 5. 2, 9.

e ver. 20.
ch. 7. 24.

f Hag. 1. 1.

g Zech. 1. 1.

h ch. 5. 2.

i See ch. 5. 2.

j Cp. ch. 5. 14.

k ch. 5. 6, 12.

l ch. 4. 12.
m Cp. Neh. 8. 8.
(& mg. for mg. 1)

"I ^{decree, commanded,} and search hath been made, and it is found that this city of old time hath ^{made} insurrection against kings, and that rebellion and sedition have been made therein. ²⁰ There have been mighty kings also over Jerusalem, ^{which have ruled over all the country beyond the river; and tribute, custom, and toll, tribute, and custom, and toll, tribute, and custom, was paid unto them.} ²¹ ^{Give ye} now ^{a decree} ^{commandment} to cause these men to cease, and that this city be not builded, until ^{another decree shall be made by me.} ²² And take heed ^{now} that ye ^{be not slack herein. fail not to do this.} why should damage grow to the hurt of the kings? ²³ Then when the copy of king Artaxerxes' letter was read before Rehum, and Shimshai the scribe, and their companions, they went up in haste to Jerusalem unto the Jews, and made them to cease ^{by force and power.} ²⁴ Then ceased the work of the house of God which is at Jerusalem; and it ceased unto the second year of the reign of Darius king of Persia.

¹ Now the prophets, ^{Then} Haggai the prophet, and ² Zechariah the son of Iddo, prophesied unto the Jews that were in Judah and ^{Jerusalem; in the name of the God of Israel; prophesied they unto them.} ² ^{Then} rose up Zerubbabel the son of Shealtiel, and ³ Jeshua the son of Jozadak, and began to build the house of God which is at Jerusalem; ⁴ and with them were the prophets of God, helping them. ⁵ At the same time came to them ⁶ Tatnai, the governor ^{beyond the river, and Shethar-bosnai, and their companions, and said thus unto them, Who gave you a decree hath commanded you to build this}

R.V. 1 Or, unto the rest beyond &c.

2 Or, translated

3 Or, which was upon them

A.V. * Chald. Cheereth.

† Or, finished.

‡ Chald. ceased together.

§ Chald. give.

|| Or, strength.

** Chald. we are called with the salt of the palace.

†† Chald. made.

‡‡ Chald. in the midst thereof.

§§ Chald. societies.

• Chald. by me a decree is set.

† Chald. lifted up itself.

‡ Chald. Make a decree.

§ Chald. by arm and power.

house, and to ^{finish} ^{make up} this wall? ⁴ ¹ Then ^{spoke} ^{said} we unto them after this manner, What are the names of the men ^{that} make this building? ⁵ But ^{the} eye of their God was upon the elders of the Jews, and ^{they} ^{did} not ^{make} ^{them} ^{cease}, till the matter ^{came} ^{to} Darius, and then ^{answer} ^{should} ^{be} ^{returned} by letter concerning this matter.

⁶ The copy of the letter that ^{Tatnai}, the governor ^{beyond} ^{on this side} the river, and ^{Shethar-bosnai}, ^{Shethar-bosnai}, and his companions ^{the} Apharsachites, which were ^{beyond} ^{on this side} the river, sent unto Darius the king: ⁷ they sent a letter unto him, wherein was written thus; Unto Darius the king, all peace. ⁸ Be it known unto the king, that we went into the province of ^{Judah}, ^{Judea}, to the house of the great God, which is builded with ^{great} stones, and timber is laid in the walls, and this work goeth ^{on} ^{with diligence} ^{fast on}, and prospereth in their hands. ⁹ Then asked we those elders, and said unto them thus, ^{Who} ^{gave you a decree} ^{commanded you} to build this house, and to ^{finish} ^{make up} these walls? ¹⁰ We asked ^{them} their names also, to certify thee, that we might write the names of the men that were ^{at the head} ^{the chief} of them. ¹¹ And thus they returned us answer, saying, We are the servants of the God of heaven and earth, and build the house that was builded these many years ago, ^{which} a great king of Israel builded and ^{finished} ^{set up}. ¹² ^m But ^{after} that our fathers had provoked the God of heaven unto wrath, ^{he} gave them into the hand of Nebuchadnezzar the king of Babylon, the Chaldean,

who destroyed this house, and carried the people away into Babylon. ¹³ ^a But in the first year of Cyrus the king of ^{Babylon}, ^{Babylon} ^{Cyrus} the king ^{the same king} Cyrus made a decree to build this house of God. ¹⁴ ^e And the ^{gold and silver vessels also} ^{vessels also of gold and silver} of the house of God, which Nebuchadnezzar took out of the temple that was in Jerusalem, and brought them into the temple of Babylon, those did Cyrus the king take out of the temple of Babylon, and they were delivered unto ^{one} ^{whose} name was ^{Sheshbazzar}, whom he had made ^{governor}; ¹⁵ and ^{he} said unto him, Take these vessels, go, ^{put} ^{carry} them ⁱⁿ ^{into} the temple that is in Jerusalem, and let the house of God be builded in ^{its} ^{his} place. ¹⁶ Then came the same ^{Sheshbazzar}, ^{and} laid the ^{foundations} ^{foundation} of the house of God which is in Jerusalem: and since that time even until now hath it been in building, ^{and} yet it is not ^{completed} ^{finished}. ¹⁷ Now therefore, if it seem good to the king, let there be search made in the king's treasure house, which is there at Babylon, whether it be so, that a decree was made of Cyrus the king to build this house of God at Jerusalem, and let the king send his pleasure to us concerning this matter.

¹ Then Darius the king made a decree, ^{and} search was made in the house of the ^{archives} ^{rolls}, where the treasures were ^{laid up} in Babylon. ² And there was found at ¹¹ ⁿ Achmetha, in the palace that is ⁱⁿ the province of ^{Media}, ^{the Medes}, a roll, and therein was ^{thus written} ^{a record} ^{thus written}. ³ In the first year of Cyrus the

a ch. 1. 1.

b Pa. 33. 16.
Op. ch. 7. 6, 22.
c ch. 1. 7, 8
& d. 5.

d ver. 3.

e Cp. ch. 4. 2.

f ch. 1. 8.
Cp. ver. 2
& ch. 2. 3, 4f.

g ch. 3. 8, 10.

h Cp. ch. 5.
15.

i ch. 6. 1, 2.

j ch. 5. 17.

k 1 Kin. 6. 1.
l ch. 4. 12.m 2 Chr. 36.
16, 17.n Tobit 8. 7
(for mg.).o Cp. 2 Kin.
17. 6.

p 2 Kin. 24.

q See 2 Kin. 25.
8-11.

R.V. ¹ Or, Then spoke we unto them after this manner. What, said they, are the names of the men that make this building? Or, according to some ancient versions, Then spoke they unto them &c. See ver. 10. ² Or, they returned answer

A.V. ¹ Chald. that build this building? ² Chald. made to descend.

³ Chald. in the midst whereof.

⁴ Chald. stones of rolling.

⁵ Or, deputy.

⁶ Or, Babakana, or, in a coffer.

king, ^{the same} Cyrus the king made a decree; ^{Concerning} the house of God at Jerusalem, ^{let} the house be builded, the place where they ^{offer} sacrifices, and let the foundations thereof be strongly laid; the height thereof threescore cubits, and the breadth thereof threescore cubits; ⁴ with three rows of great stones, and ¹ a row of new timber: and let the ^{expenses} be given out of the king's house: ⁵ and also ^{let} the gold and silver vessels of the house of God, which Nebuchadnezzar took forth out of the temple which is at Jerusalem, and brought unto Babylon, be restored, and ^{brought} again unto the temple which is at Jerusalem, every one to ^{his} place, and ^{thou shalt put} them in the house of God. ⁶ Now therefore, ^{Tattenai,} governor beyond the river, ^{Shethar-bosnai,} ^{and} ² your companions the Apharsachites, which are beyond the river, be ye far from thence: ⁷ let the work of this house of God alone; let the governor of the Jews and the elders of the Jews build this house of God in ^{his} place. ⁸ Moreover ¹¹ I make a decree what ye shall do to ^{these} elders of ^{the} Jews for the building of this house of God: that of the king's goods, even of the tribute beyond the river, ^{expenses be given with all diligence} unto these men, that they be not ^{hindered}. ⁹ And that which they have need of, both young bullocks, and rams, and lambs, for the burnt offerings ^{of} the God of heaven, wheat, salt, wine, and oil, according to the ^{word} appointment of the priests which are at Jerusalem, let it be given them day by day without fail: ¹⁰ that

they may offer sacrifices ^{of} sweet savour unto the God of heaven, ^{and} pray for the life of the king, and of his sons. ¹¹ Also I have made a decree, that whosoever shall alter this word, let ^{a beam} be pulled ^{out} from his house, and ^{let him be lifted up and fastened} thereon; ^{and} let his house be made a dunghill for ^{this:} ¹² and the God ^{that} hath caused his name to dwell there ^{overthrow} all kings and ^{people,} that shall put forth ^{to} their hand to alter ^{the same,} to destroy this house of God which is at Jerusalem. I Darius have made a decree; let it be done with all diligence.

¹³ Then ^{Tattenai,} the governor beyond the river, ^{Shethar-bosnai,} and their companions, ^{because that} according to that which Darius the king had sent, ^{did} accordingly with all diligence. ¹⁴ And the elders of the Jews ^{built} and ^{built} and prospered, they prospered through the prophesying of Haggai the prophet and Zechariah the son of Iddo. And they ^{built} and finished it, according to the commandment of the God of Israel, and according to ^{the} ^{decree} commandment of Cyrus, ^{and} Darius, ^{and} Artaxerxes king of Persia. ¹⁵ And this house was finished on the third day of ^{the} month Adar, which was in the sixth year of the reign of Darius the king. ¹⁶ And the children of Israel, the ^{priests} and the Levites, and the rest of ^{the} children of the captivity, ^{kept} the dedication of this house of God with ^{joy}. ¹⁷ And they offered at the dedication of this house of God an hundred bullocks, two hundred rams, four hundred lambs; and for a sin offering for all Israel, ^{twelve} ^{be-goats,} according to the number of the

^a Jer. 29. 7.
^{Op. 1} Tim. 2. 2.

^b 1 Kin. 6. 36.
^c Dan. 2. 5
^d 3. 29.
^d 1 Kin. 9. 3.

^e ch. 1. 7, 8
^f 5. 14.

^g ch. 5. 3, 6
^g ch. 5. 1, 2.

^h ch. 5. 6.

ⁱ ver. 3.
^{ch. 1. 1}
^f 5. 12.
^{Op. ch. 4. 94.}
^h ch. 7. 1.
ⁱ ch. 7. 15, 21.
^m Esth. 3. 7.

ⁿ 1 Kin. 6. 63.
² Chr. 7. 5.

^o Op. ch. 8. 35.

R.V. ¹ According to the Sept., one row of timber.
A.V. ^a Chald. go. [†] Chald. their societies.
¹ Chald. of rest. [∞] Chald. let him be destroyed.

² Aram. their.

³ Or, because of that which etc.

[†] Chald. by me a decree is made.

[†] Chald. made to cease.

^{††} Chald. decree.

^{††} Chald. the sons of the transportation.

tribes of Israel. ¹⁸ And they set the priests ^ain their divisions, and the Levites ^cin their courses, for the service of God, which is at Jerusalem; ^eas it is written in the book of Moses.

¹⁹ And the children of the captivity kept the passover ^fupon the fourteenth *day* of the first month. ²⁰ For the priests and the Levites ^ghad purified themselves together; ^hall of them were ⁱpure; ^jand they killed the passover for all the children of the captivity, and for their brethren the priests, and for themselves. ²¹ And the children of Israel, which were come again out of ^kthe captivity, and ^lall such as had separated themselves unto them ^mfrom the filthiness of the heathen of the land, to seek the LORD, the God of Israel, did eat, ²² and kept the feast of unleavened bread ⁿseven days with joy: for the LORD had made them joyful, ^oand had turned the heart of ^pthe king of Assyria unto them, to strengthen their hands in the work of the house of God, the God of Israel.

⁷ Now after these things, ¹in the reign of Artaxerxes king of Persia, ²Ezra the son of Seraiah, the son of Azariah, the son of Hilkiah, ³the son of Shallum, the son of Zadok, the son of Ahitub, ⁴the son of Amariah, the son of Azariah, the son of Meraioth, ⁵the son of Zerariah, the son of Uzzi, the son of Bukki, ⁶the son of Abishua, the son of Phinehas, the son of Eleazar, the son of Aaron the chief priest: ⁷this Ezra went up from Babylon; and he was ⁸a ready scribe in the law of Moses, which the LORD, the God of Israel, had given:

and the king granted him all his request, ⁹according to the hand of the LORD his God upon him. ⁷ And there went up ^asome of the children of Israel, and of the priests, ^fand the Levites, and the singers, and the porters, and ^hthe ⁱNethinims, unto Jerusalem, in the seventh year of Artaxerxes the king. ⁸ And he came to Jerusalem in the fifth month, which was in the seventh year of the king. ⁹ For upon the first *day* of the first month ^jhe began he to go up from Babylon, and on the first *day* of the fifth month came he to Jerusalem, ^kaccording to the good hand of his God upon him. ¹⁰ For Ezra had ^lset ^mprepared his heart to seek the law of the LORD, and to do it, ⁿand to teach in Israel statutes and judgements.

¹¹ Now this is the copy of the letter that the king Artaxerxes gave unto Ezra the priest, the scribe, even ^othe ^pscribe of the words of the commandments of the LORD, and of his statutes to Israel. ¹² Artaxerxes, ^qking of kings, ^runto Ezra the priest, ^sthe ^tscribe of the law of the God of heaven, perfect ^upeace, ^vand ^wso ^xforth. ¹³ I make a decree, that all they of the people of Israel, and ^ytheir ^zof his priests and the Levites, in my realm, which are minded of their own ^{aa}free will ^{ab}freewill to go ^{ac}up to Jerusalem, go with thee. ¹⁴ Forasmuch as thou art sent ^{ad}of the king ^{ae}king, ^{af}and ^{ag}of his seven counsellors, to inquire concerning Judah and Jerusalem, according to the law of thy God which is in thine hand; ¹⁵ and to carry the silver and gold, which the king and ^{ah}his counsellors have freely offered unto the God of Israel, ^{ai}whose

^a 1 Chr. 24. 1
^b 1 Chr. 25. 5
^c ver. 9, 20,
ch. 8. 13, 22, 31.
^d Neh. 2. 4, 18.
^e Cp. ch. 5. 5.
^f 1 Chr. 23. 6.
^g See ch. 8.
^h 1-14.
ⁱ Num. 8. 6
& 8. 2.
^j ch. 8. 15-
^k Ex. 12. 6.
^l & ch. 8. 17.
^m Cp. ch. 2. 48.
ⁿ 12 Chr. 30.
^o 15.
^p 2 Chr. 35.
^q 11.

^k See ver. 6.
^l 1 Neh. 9. 2
& 10. 28.
^m Cp. ch. 9. 1.
ⁿ m ch. 9. 11.

^o ver. 28.
^p Cp. Deut. 33.
^q & 2 Chr. 17. 7
& Mal. 2. 7
& Matt. 23. 2, 3.
^r See Neh. 8. 1-8.
^s Ex. 12. 15
& 13. 6.
^t 2 Chr. 30. 21
& 35. 17.
^u p ch. 7. 37.
^v Cp. Prov. 21. 1.
^w Cp. Neh. 12. 6.
^x Ezek. 28. 7.
^y Dan. 2. 37.

^z See ver. 6.
^{aa} Neh. 2. 1.
^{ab} For ver.
1-5, see 1 Chr.
6. 4-14.
^{ac} p ch. 4. 10, 11,
17.
^{ad} w ch. 6. 8.

^{ae} ver. 15, 28.
^{af} ch. 8. 26.
^{ag} Cp. Esth. 1. 14.

^{ah} ver. 11, 12,
21.
^{ai} Neh. 8. 1, 4, 13
& 12. 28, 36.
^{aj} 2 Chr. 6. 2
Cp. Ps. 135. 31.

R.V. ¹ Heb. as one.
before the king.

A.V. ² Chald. according to the writing.
scribe of the law of the God of heaven, peace, &c.

³ Heb. was the foundation of the going up.
⁴ Chald. from before the king.

⁵ Ch. 7. 13-26 is in Aramaic.

⁶ Aram. from

⁷ Or, to Ezra the priest, a perfect

habitation is in Jerusalem, ^{16a} and all the silver and gold that thou shalt find in all the province of Babylon, ^{with the freewill offering of the people, and of the priests, offering willingly for the house of their God which is in Jerusalem:} ¹⁷ therefore thou shalt with all diligence buy with this money bullocks, rams, lambs, ^{with their drink offerings, and shalt offer them upon the altar of the house of your God which is in Jerusalem.} ¹⁸ And whatsoever shall seem good to thee, and to thy brethren, to do with the rest of the silver and the gold, that do ¹⁹ after the will of your God. ^{And the vessels that are given thee for the service of the house of thy God, those deliver thou before the God of Jerusalem.} ²⁰ And whatsoever more shall be needful for the house of thy God, which thou shalt have occasion to bestow, bestow it out of the king's treasure house. ²¹ And I, even I Artaxerxes the king, do make a decree to all the treasurers which are beyond the river, that whatsoever Ezra the priest, ^{the scribe of the law of the God of heaven, shall require of you, it be done with all diligence, speedily,} ²² unto an hundred talents of silver, and to an hundred ^{1c} measures of wheat, and to an hundred baths of wine, and to an hundred baths of oil, and salt without prescribing how much. ²³ ^{Whatsoever is commanded by the God of heaven, let it be done exactly, diligently done for the house of the God of heaven:} for why should there be wrath against the realm of the king and his sons? ²⁴ Also we certify you, that touching any of the priests and Levites, ^{the} singers,

a ch. 2. 25.

b ch. 4. 12.

c 1 Chr. 29. 4, 5.

d Ex. 18. 21.

Deut. 16. 18.

e See Num. 18. 4—12.

f See ver. 10.

g Deut. 12. 5.

h

i 1 Chr. 29. 10.

j ch. 6. 22.

k ch. 9. 9.

l ver. 6.

m 1 Chr. 24. 3, 4.

n Op. 1 Chr. 8. 22.

o For ver. 3, see ch. 2. 2—14.

p ch. 10. 20.

porters, ^{Nethinim, Nethinims,} or servants of this house of God, it shall not be lawful to impose ^{tribute, custom, or toll, toll, tribute, or custom,} upon them. ²⁵ And thou, Ezra, after the wisdom of thy God, that is in thine hand, ^{appoint} magistrates and judges, which may judge all the people that are beyond the river, all such as know the laws of thy God; and teach ye ^{him} them that ^{knoweth} know them not. ²⁶ And whosoever will not do the law of thy God, and the law of the king, let judgement be executed upon him with all diligence, ^{speedily upon} whether it be unto death, or ^{1b} to banishment, or to confiscation of goods, or to imprisonment.

²⁷ ^{Blessed be the Lord, the God of our fathers, which hath put such a thing as this in the king's heart, to beautify the house of the LORD which is in Jerusalem:} ²⁸ and hath extended mercy unto me before the king, and his counsellors, and before all the king's mighty princes. And I was strengthened ^{according to the} hand of the LORD my God ^{was} upon me, and I gathered together out of Israel chief men to go up with me.

¹ Now these are the heads of their fathers' houses, and this is the genealogy of them that went up with me from Babylon, in the reign of Artaxerxes the king. ² Of the sons of ^{Phinehas, Phinehas:} Gershom: of the sons of ^{Shimon, Shimon:} Daniel: of the sons of ^{David, David:} ³ ^{Hattush.} ⁴ Of the sons of ^{Shecaniah, Shecaniah:} Zechariah: and with him were reckoned by genealogy of the males an hundred and fifty. ⁵ ⁶ Of the sons of ^{Phath-moab, Phath-moab:} Elihoenai the son of ^{Zerahiah, Zerahiah:} and with him two hundred males.

R.V. ¹ Aram. cors. ² Aram. roofing out.
A.V. * Chald. cors. [†] Heb. Whatsoever is of the decree. [‡] Chald. to roofing out.

⁵ Of the sons of ^{Shecaniah, Shecaniah;} the son of ^{Jahaziel, Jahaziel;} and with him three hundred males. ⁶ And of the sons of ^{Adin, Adin;} Ebed the son of ^{Jonathan, Jonathan;} and with him fifty males. ⁷ And of the sons of ^{Eliam, Eliam;} Jeshaiiah the son of ^{Athaliah, Athaliah;} and with him seventy males. ⁸ And of the sons of ^{Shephatiah, Shephatiah;} Zebadiah the son of ^{Michael, Michael;} and with him four-score males. ⁹ Of the sons of ^{Joab, Joab;} Obadiah the son of ^{Jehiel, Jehiel;} and with him two hundred and eighteen males. ¹⁰ And of the sons of ^{Shelomith, Shelomith;} the son of ^{Josiphiah, Josiphiah;} and with him an hundred and threescore males. ¹¹ And of the sons of ^{Bebai, Bebai;} Zechariah the son of ^{Bebai, Bebai;} and with him twenty and eight males. ¹² And of the sons of ^{Asgad, Asgad;} Johanan the son of ^{Hakkatan, Hakkatan;} and with him an hundred and ten males. ¹³ And of the sons of ^{Adonikam, that were the last; last sons of Adonikam,} and these are their names, ^{Jenei, whose names are these,} Eliphelet, Jenei, and Shemaiah, and with them threescore males. ¹⁴ And of the sons of ^{Bigvai, Uthai, and Zabbud, Zabbud;} and with them seventy males.

¹⁵ And I gathered them together to the river that runneth to ^{Abode we encamped in tents} Ahava; and there ^{abode we} three days: and I viewed the people, and the priests, and found there ^{none of the sons of Levi.} ¹⁶ Then sent I for Eliezer, for Ariel, for Shemaiah, and for Elnathan, and for Jarib, and for Elnathan, and for Nathan, and for Zechariah, and for ^{Meshullam, chief men; also for Joarib, and for Elnathan,} ^{which were teachers, men of understanding.} ¹⁷ And ^{I sent them with commandment forth} unto Iddo the chief at the place ^{Casiphia, and I told them what they should say unto Iddo, and to his brethren the} ^{Nethinim, Nethinims,} at the place Casiphia, that they

should bring unto us ministers for the house of our God. ¹⁸ And ^{according to the good hand of our God upon us they brought us} a man of ^{discretion, understanding,} of the sons of ^{Mahli, the son of Levi, the son of Israel; and Sherebiah, with his sons and his brethren, eighteen; and Hashabiah, and with him Jeshaiiah} of the sons of Merari, his brethren and their sons, twenty; ²⁰ ^{and Also} of the ^{Nethinim, Nethinims,} whom David and the princes had ^{given appointed} for the service of the Levites, two hundred and twenty ^{Nethinim, Nethinims:} all of them ^{were expressed by name.} ²¹ Then I proclaimed a fast there, at the river of ^{Abava, that we might humble afflict} ourselves before our God, ^{to seek of him a straight way, for us, and for our little ones, and for all our substance.} ²² For I was ashamed to ^{ask require} of the king a band of soldiers and horsemen to help us against the enemy in the way: because we had spoken unto the king, saying, ^{The hand of our God is upon all them that seek him, for good; for good that seek him;} but his power and his wrath is against all them that forsake him. ²³ So we fasted and besought our God for this: and he was intreated of us. ²⁴ Then I separated twelve of the ^{chiefs of the priests, even} ^{Sherebiah, Hashabiah, and ten of their brethren with them,} ²⁵ and weighed unto them the ^{silver, and the gold, and the vessels, even the offering of the house of our God, which the king, and his counsellors, and his} ^{princes, lords,} and all Israel there present, had offered: ²⁶ I even weighed ^{into unto} their hand six hundred and fifty talents of silver, and silver vessels an hundred

a See ch. 7. 6.

b 1 Chr. 6. 12.

c Neh. 12. 24.

d 1 Chr. 6. 1, 16.

e ch. 2. 48 & 7. 7.

f Num. 1. 17.

g ch. 10. 26. & See 2 Chr. 20. 2.

h ver. 15, 31.

i Cp. Ps. 5. 8.

k See ch. 7. 6.

l Cp. 2 Chr. 15. 2.

m ver. 21, 31.

n Cp. ch. 7. 7.

o ch. 10. 15. p ch. 7. 15, 16.

q See ch. 7. 14.

r Cp. ch. 1. 9-11.

R.V. 1 Another reading is, Zaccur.

The text as pointed has, Iddo, his brother.

A.V. 2 Or, the youngest son.

3 Or, which had understanding.

4 Or, Jah-echel.

5 Or, Zaccur, as some read.

6 Another reading is, I gave them commandment.

7 In Neh. 12. 24, Levites.

8 Or, besides.

9 Or, pitched.

10 Heb. I put words in their mouth.

talents; ^{talents; and} of gold an hundred talents; ²⁷ and ^{Also} twenty ^{bows} of gold, of a thousand ^{darics}; and two vessels of ^{fine} bright brass, ^{precious} as gold. ²⁸ And I said unto them, ^{Ye} are holy unto the LORD, ^{and} the vessels are holy ^{also}; and the silver and the gold are a freewill offering unto the LORD, the God of your fathers. ²⁹ Watch ye, and keep them, until ye weigh them before the chiefs of the priests and the Levites, and the ^{princes} of the fathers' houses of Israel, at Jerusalem, ⁱⁿ the chambers of the house of the LORD. ³⁰ So ^{took} the priests and the Levites ^{received} the weight of the ^{silver} silver, and the gold, and the vessels, to bring them to Jerusalem unto the house of our God.

³¹ Then we departed from the river of Ahava ^{on} the twelfth day of the first month, to go unto Jerusalem: ^{and} the hand of our God was upon us, and he delivered us from the hand of the enemy, and ^{the} the ^{liar} in wait by the way. ³² And we came to Jerusalem, and abode there three days. ³³ And ^{Now} on the fourth day was the silver and the gold and the vessels ^{weighed} in the house of our God ^{into} the hand of Meremoth the son of Uriah the priest; and with him was Eleazar the son of Phinehas; and with them was Jozabad the son of Jeshua, and Noadiah the son of Binnui, the Levites;

³⁴ the whole by number and by weight: ^{By number and by weight of every one:} and all the weight was written at that time. ³⁵ ^{The} children of those that had been carried away, which were come out of the ^{exile}, offered burnt offerings unto the God of Israel, ^{twelve} bullocks for all Israel, ninety and six rams, seventy and seven lambs,

twelve ^{he-goats} for a sin offering: all this was a burnt offering unto the LORD. ³⁶ And they delivered the king's commissions unto the king's ^{satraps}, and to the governors ^{beyond} the river: and they furthered the people, and the house of God.

¹ Now when these things were done, the princes ^{drew} came near unto me, saying, The people of Israel, and the ^{priests} priests, and the Levites, ^{have} not separated themselves from the ^{peoples} people of the lands, ^{doing} according to their abominations, even of ^{the} the Canaanites, the Hittites, the Perizzites, the Jebusites, the Ammonites, the Moabites, the Egyptians, and the Amorites. ² For they have taken of their daughters for themselves, and for their ^{sons} sons: so that ^{the} the holy seed ^{have} mingled themselves with the ^{peoples} people of ^{the} those lands: yea, the hand of the princes and ^{rulers} hath been ^{chief} in this trespass. ³ And when I heard this thing, ^I rent my garment and my mantle, and plucked off the hair of my head and of my beard, ^{and} sat down astonished. ⁴ Then were assembled unto me every one ^{that} trembled at the words of the God of Israel, because of the ^{transgression} of those that had been ^{carried} away; and I sat astonished until ^{the} the evening ^{oblation}. ⁵ And at ^{the} the evening ^{oblation} I arose up from my ^{humiliation}, even with ^{heaviness}; and having rent my garment ^{and} my ^{mantle}, and I fell upon my knees, ^{and} spread out my hands unto the LORD my God: ⁶ and I said, O my God, I am ashamed and blush to lift up my face to thee, my God: for our iniquities ^{are} increased over our head, and our ^{guiltiness} is ^{grown} up unto the heavens.

R.V. 1 Or, by 2 Or, deputies 3 Or, first 4 Or, fasting
A.V. * Heb. yellow, or, shining brass. † Heb. desirable. ‡ Or, affliction. § Or, guiltiness.

7 ^aSince the days of our fathers we have been ¹exceeding ²guilty unto this day; and for our iniquities have we, our kings, and our priests, been delivered into the hand of the kings of the lands, to the sword, to captivity, and to ³spoiling, ⁴and to confusion of face, as it is this day. ⁵And now for a ⁶little ⁷moment ⁸space grace hath been shewed from the LORD our God, to leave us ⁹a remnant to escape, and to give us ¹⁰a ¹¹nail in his holy place, that our God may ¹²lighten our eyes, and give us a little reviving in our bondage. ¹³For we are ¹⁴bondmen; yet our God hath not forsaken us in our bondage, ¹⁵but hath extended mercy unto us in the sight of the kings of Persia, to give us a reviving, to set up the house of our God, and ¹⁶to repair the ¹⁷ruins thereof, and to give us a ¹⁸wall in Judah and in Jerusalem. ¹⁹And now, O our God, what shall we say after this? for we have forsaken thy commandments, ²⁰which thou hast commanded ²¹by thy servants the prophets, saying, The land, unto which ye go to possess it, is an unclean land ²²through the uncleanness of the ²³peoples of the lands, ²⁴filthiness through their abominations, which have filled it ²⁵from one end to another ²⁶with their ²⁷filthiness. ²⁸Now therefore give not your daughters unto their sons, neither take their daughters unto your sons, nor seek their peace or their ²⁹prosperity ³⁰wealth for ever: that ye may be strong, and eat the good of the land, ³¹and leave it for an inheritance to your children for ever. ³²And after all that is come upon us for our evil deeds, and for ³³our great ³⁴guilt, ³⁵trespass,

a Pa. 106. 6.
Dan. 9. 5, 6.
b Job 11. 6.
Pa. 103. 10.
c See ver. 6.

d ver. 8.

e Dan. 9. 7, 8.
f Cp. Deut. 9. 2.

g ver. 13, 14.
h A Neh. 9. 23.
Pa. 119. 137.
Jer. 12. 1.
Dan. 9. 14.
i Isai. 22. 23.
j Pa. 12. 3.
k ver. 6, 7.
l Pa. 130. 3.
m Cp. Neh. 9. 26.

n Neh. 1. 4, 5.

o ch. 7. 28.
p Neh. 1. 6.
Dan. 9. 25.
q Deut. 9. 18.
r Cp. 2 Chr. 20. 2.

s See ch. 9. 2.

t 2 Chr. 34. 31.

u Cp. ch. 10. 44.

v ch. 9. 21.

w See ver. 2.

x ch. 9. 4.

y Deut. 7. 2.

z ch. 9. 4.

1 Deut. 7. 2.

2 Deut. 7. 2.

3 Deut. 7. 2.

4 Deut. 7. 2.

5 Deut. 7. 2.

6 Deut. 7. 2.

7 Deut. 7. 2.

8 Deut. 7. 2.

9 Deut. 7. 2.

10 Deut. 7. 2.

11 Deut. 7. 2.

12 Deut. 7. 2.

13 Deut. 7. 2.

14 Deut. 7. 2.

15 Deut. 7. 2.

16 Deut. 7. 2.

17 Deut. 7. 2.

18 Deut. 7. 2.

19 Deut. 7. 2.

20 Deut. 7. 2.

seeing that thou ¹our God ²hast punished us less than our iniquities deserve, and hast given us such ³remnant, ⁴deliverance as this: ⁵Should we again break thy commandments, ⁶and join in affinity with the peoples that do these abominations? ⁷wouldst not thou be angry with us till thou hadst consumed us, so that there should be no ⁸remnant, ⁹nor any to escape? ¹⁰O LORD, the God of Israel, ¹¹thou art righteous: for we are left a ¹²remnant that is righteous: as it is this day: behold, we are before thee in our ¹³guiltiness: ¹⁴for none can stand before thee because of this.

¹Now ²while Ezra ³prayed, ⁴and ⁵when he had confessed, weeping and ⁶casting himself down ⁷before the house of God, there ⁸was gathered together ⁹unto him out of Israel a very great congregation of men and women and children: for the people ¹⁰wept very sore. ¹¹And ¹²Shecaniah ¹³Shecaniah the son of Jehiel, one of the sons of Elam, answered and said unto Ezra, ¹⁴We have trespassed against our God, and have ¹⁵married ¹⁶strange ¹⁷women ¹⁸wives of the ¹⁹peoples of the land: yet now there is hope ²⁰for in Israel concerning this thing. ²¹Now therefore ²²let us make a covenant with our God ²³to put away all the wives, and ²⁴such as are born of them, according to the counsel of ²⁵my lord, and of ²⁶those that tremble at the commandment of our God; and let it be done ²⁷according to the law. ²⁸Arise; for ²⁹the matter ³⁰belongeth unto ³¹thee, and we are with thee: ³²be of good courage, and do it. ³³Then arose Ezra, and made the ³⁴chiefs of the ³⁵priests, the Levites, and all Israel, ³⁶to swear that they ³⁷would ³⁸do according

R.V. 1 Heb. in great guiltiness. 2 Or, waste places. 3 Or, fence. 4 Or, the Lord. A.V. * Heb. moment. † Or, a pin: that is, a constant and sure abode. 5 Heb. to set up. 6 Heb. by the hand of thy servants. 7 Heb. from mouth to mouth: as 2 Kin. 21. 16. 8 Heb. hast witheld beneath our iniquities. 9 Heb. wept a great weeping. 10 Heb. to bring forth.

to this word. ^{So} And they swear.
 6 Then Ezra rose up ^afrom before the house of God, and went into ^bthe chamber of ^{Jehohanan} the son of ^{Jehanan} Eliashib: ¹and when he came thither, ^che did eat no bread, nor drink water: for he mourned because of the ^{trespass} transgression of them ^{of the captivity.} that had been carried away. ⁷ And they made proclamation throughout Judah and Jerusalem unto all the children of the captivity, that they should gather themselves together unto Jerusalem; ⁸ and that whosoever ^{came not} would not come within three days, according to the counsel of the princes and the elders, all his substance should be ²² forfeited, and himself separated from the congregation of ^{the captivity.} those that had been carried away. ⁹ Then all the men of Judah and Benjamin gathered themselves together unto Jerusalem within ^{the three days: it} the three days. ¹⁰ It was the ninth month, on the twentieth ^{day} of the month: and all the people sat in the ^{broad place before} street of the house of God, trembling because of this matter, ¹¹ and for ¹² the great rain. ¹⁰ And Ezra the priest stood up, and said unto them, Ye have ^{trespassed,} transgressed, and ¹¹ have ^{married} taken strange ^{women,} women, to increase the ^{guilt} trespass of Israel. ¹¹ Now therefore ¹² "make confession unto the ^{LORD, the} LORD God of your fathers, and do his pleasure: ¹³ and separate yourselves from the ^{peoples} people of the land, and from the ^{strange} women. ¹² Then all the congregation answered and said with a loud voice, ¹⁴ As thou hast said concerning us, so must we do. ¹³ But the people are many, and it is a time of much rain, and we are not able to stand without, neither is this a work of one day

a ver. 1.

b ch. 8. 29.
c Neh. 12. 22.d Neh. 9. 1.
e Deut. 9. 18.
f Neh. 13. 31.

g 2 Chr. 29.

h 30. 3.
i Num. 25. 4.
j Cp. 1 Eed. 9. 14.k ch. 8. 16.
l Neh. 11. 16.m Cp. 1 Sam. 12. 18.
n ch. 3. 2.

o See 2 Kin. 10. 15.

p Cp. Josh. 7. 19.
q Lev. 24. 14.r ver. 3.
s For ver. 30, 31, see ch. 2. 3, 4.
t Cp. ver. 31.

or two: for ^{we} we are many that have ^{transgressed} transgressed in this ^{matter.} thing. ¹⁴ Let now our ^{princes} princes be appointed for all the ^{congregation,} congregation, and let all ^{them} them that are in our cities which have married ^{strange women} in our cities come ^{at} appointed times, and with them the elders of every city, and the judges thereof, ¹⁵ until the fierce wrath of our God be ^{turned from us,} turned from us, ¹⁶ until this ^{matter} be ^{despatched,} dispatched. ¹⁵ Only Jonathan the son of Asahel and ^{Jahzeiah} the son of Tikvah ^{stood up against} were appointed about this ^{matter:} matter: and ^{Meshullam} Meshullam and ^{Shabbethai} Shabbethai the Levite helped them. ¹⁶ And the children of the captivity did so. And Ezra the priest, ^{with} certain ^{heads of fathers' houses,} heads of fathers' houses, ^{chief of the fathers,} chief of the fathers, ^{their fathers' houses,} their fathers' houses, ^{the house of their fathers,} the house of their fathers, ^{separated,} separated, by their names, were ^{separated,} separated: and they sat down in the first day of the tenth month to examine the matter. ¹⁷ And they made an end with all the men that had ^{married} taken ^{strange} women ^{wives} by the first day of the first month. ¹⁸ And among the sons of the priests there were found that had ^{married} taken ^{strange} women ^{wives}: ^{namely,} namely, of the sons of ^{Jehoshua} Jehoshua, the son of Jozadak, and his ^{brethren,} brethren, ^{Maaseiah,} Maaseiah, and ^{Eliezer,} Eliezer, and ^{Jarib,} Jarib, and ^{Gedaliah,} Gedaliah. ¹⁹ And they ^{gave} gave ^{hand} hands that they would put away their wives; and being guilty, ¹⁹ they offered a ram of the flock for their ^{guilt.} trespass. ²⁰ And of the sons of Immer; ^{Hananan} Hanan, and ^{Zebadiah,} Zebadiah. ²¹ And ^{of} of the sons of Harim; ^{Maaseiah,} Maaseiah, and ^{Elijah,} Elijah, and ^{Shemaiah,} Shemaiah, and ^{Jehiel,} Jehiel, and ^{Uzziah.} Uzziah. ²² And of the sons of ^{Pashhur} Pashur; ^{Elioenai,} Elioenai, ^{Maaseiah,} Maaseiah, ^{Ishmael,} Ishmael, ^{Nethanel,} Nethanel, ^{Jozabad,} Jozabad, and ^{Elasah.} 23 And of the Levites; ^{Jozabad,} Jozabad, and ^{Shimei,} Shimei, and ^{Kelaiah} (the same is Kelita), Pethahiah,

R.V. ¹ According to some ancient versions, and he lodged there. ² Heb. devoted. ³ Heb. the rats. ⁴ Or, give thanks.
 A.V. ⁵ As thou hast said, so it behooveth us to do. ⁶ Heb. stand. ⁷ Or, as touching this matter. ⁸ Or, were appointed over this.
 A.V. ⁹ Heb. devoted. ¹⁰ Heb. the showers. ¹¹ Heb. have caused to dwell, or, have brought back. ¹² Or, we have greatly offended in this thing. ¹³ Or, till this matter be dispatched. ¹⁴ Heb. stood.

Judah, and Eliezer. ²⁴ And of the singers also; Eliashib: and of the porters; Shallum, and Telem, and Uri. ²⁵ And Moreover of Israel: of the sons of Parosh; Ramiah, and Israh, and Jeriah, and Malchiah, and Eleazar, and Malchijah, and Benaiah. ²⁶ And of the sons of Elam; Mattaniah, Zechariah, and Jehiel, and Abdi, and Jeremoth, and Elijah. ²⁷ And of the sons of Zattu; Elioenai, Eliashib, Mattaniah, and Jeremoth, and Zabad, and Aziza. ²⁸ And of the sons also of Bebai; Jehohanan, Hananiah, Zabbai, and Athlai. ²⁹ And of the sons of Bani; Meshullam, Malluch, and Adaiah, Jashub, and Sheal, ¹Jeremoth, and Ramoth. ³⁰ And of the sons of Pahath-moab; Adna, and Chelal, Benaiah, Maaseiah, Mattaniah, ²Bazaleel, and Binnui, and Manasseh. ³¹ And

a ver. 21.

b Cp. ver. 28.

c Cp. ver. 2.

of the sons of Harim; Eliezer, Ishiah, Malchiah, Shemaiah, ³² Benjamin, Malluch, and Shem-ariah. ³³ Of the sons of Hashum; Mattanai, ¹Mattathab, Zabad, Eli- phelet, Jeremai, Manasseh, and Shimei. ³⁴ Of the sons of Bani; Maadai, Amram, and Uri; ³⁵ Benaiah, Bedeiah, ¹Cheluh, ²Chelluh, ³⁶ Vaniah, Meremoth, ³⁷ Mattaniah, Mattanai, and ³⁸ Bani, and Binnui, ³⁹ and Shelemiah, and Nathan, and Adaiah: ⁴⁰ Machnadebai, Shashai, ⁴¹ Azarel, and Shelemiah, ⁴² Shallum, Amariah, and Joseph. ⁴³ Of the sons of Nebo; Jeiel, Mattithiah, Zabad, Zebina, ¹Iddo, ²Jadau, and Joel, Benaiah. ⁴⁴ All these had taken strange wives: and some of them had wives by whom they had children.

THE BOOK OF NEHEMIAH.

I THE words of Nehemiah the son of Hachaliah. Now it came to pass in the month ¹Chisleu, ²din the twentieth year, as I was in Shushan the palace, that Hanani, one of my brethren, came, he and certain men out of Judah; and I asked them concerning the Jews that had escaped, which were left of the captivity, and concerning Jerusalem. ³ And they said unto me, The remnant that are left of the captivity there in the province are in great affliction and reproach: the wall of Jerusalem also is broken down, and the gates thereof are burned with fire. ⁴ And it came to pass,

a ch. 10. 1.

b Cp. Ezra

a. 2.

c Zech. 7. 1.

d Mac. 1. 54.

e ch. 2. 1.

f Esth. 1. 2, 5

g ch. 7. 2.

h ch. 9. 32.

i Dan. 9. 4.

j Cp. Deut. 7. 21.

k Dan. 9. 18.

l 1 Kin. 8. 29

m 2 Chr. 8. 40.

n ch. 2. 17.

o ch. 2. 12.

p Kin. 25. 10.

q Ezra 10. 1.

r Dan. 9. 20.

s ch. 2. 9, 15.

t Cp. Ps.

102. 4.

when I heard these words, that I sat down and wept, and mourned certain days; and I fasted and prayed before the God of heaven, and said, I beseech thee, O LORD, the God of heaven, the great and terrible God, that keepeth covenant and mercy with them that love him and for keep his commandments: let thine ear now be attentive, and thine eyes open, that thou mayest hearken unto the prayer of thy servant, which I pray before thee at this time, day and night, for the children of Israel thy servants, while I confess the sins of the children of Israel, which we have sinned against thee: ¹yes, both I and

R.V. ¹ Another reading is, and Ramoth. ² Or, some of the wives had borne children.

A.V. ³ Or, Machnadebai, according to some copies.

⁴ Another reading is, Jassau.

⁵ Or, castle.

⁶ Another

my father's house have sinned. ⁷ We have dealt very corruptly against thee, and have not kept the commandments, nor the statutes, nor the ^{judgements,} ^c which thou commandedst thy servant Moses. ⁸ Remember, I beseech thee, the word that thou commandedst thy servant Moses, saying, If ye ^{trespass,} ^d I will scatter you abroad among the peoples. ⁹ ^e but if ye ^{return} unto me, and keep my ^{commandments,} and do them, ^g though ^{your outcasts were in them;} ^h though there were of you cast out unto the uttermost part of the heaven, yet will I gather them from thence, and will bring them ^h unto the place that I have chosen to cause my name to dwell ^{set my name} there. ¹⁰ ^j Now these are thy servants and thy people, whom thou hast redeemed by thy great power, and by thy strong hand. ¹¹ O Lord, I beseech thee, ¹ let now thine ear be attentive to the prayer of thy servant, and to the prayer of thy servants, who ^{delight} ^{desire} to fear thy name: and prosper, I pray thee, thy servant this day, and grant him mercy in the sight of this man. (Now I was ^{cupbearer to the king.} ^{For I was the king's cupbearer.})

2 And it came to pass in the month Nisan, ² in the twentieth year of ^{Arta-} ^{xerxes} the king, ^{when} ^{that} wine was before ^{him,} ^{that} I took up the wine, and gave it unto the king. Now I had not been ^{beforetime} sad in his presence. ² ^{And} ^{Wherefore} the king said unto me, Why is thy countenance sad, seeing thou art not sick? this is nothing else but ^{sorrow} of heart. Then I was very sore ^{afraid,} ^{afraid.} ³ And ¹ said unto the king, ² Let the king live for ever: why should not my countenance be sad, ^{when} the city, the place of my fathers' sepulchres, lieth waste, and the

gates thereof are consumed with fire? ⁴ Then the king said unto me, For what dost thou make request? So I prayed ^b to the God of heaven. ⁵ And I said unto the king, If it please the king, and if thy servant have found favour in thy sight, that thou wouldest send me unto Judah, unto the city of my fathers' sepulchres, that I may build it. ⁶ And the king said unto me, (^{the} ^{queen} also sitting by him,) For how long shall thy journey be? and when wilt thou return? So it pleased the king to send me; ^{and} I set him a time. ⁷ Moreover I said unto the king, If it please the king, let letters be given me ^{to} the governors beyond the river, that they may ^{let me pass through} ^{convey me over} till I come ^{unto} ^{into} Judah; ⁸ and a letter unto Asaph the keeper of the king's ^{1m} forest, that he may give me timber to make beams for the gates of ^{the} ^{castle} ^{which} ^{appertaineth} ^{appertaineth} to the house, and for the wall of the city, and for the house that I shall enter into. And the king granted me, ^{according to} the good hand of my God upon me. ⁹ Then I came to ^{the} governors beyond the river, and gave them the king's letters. Now the king had sent with me ^{captains} of the army and ^{horsemen} ^{with me.} ¹⁰ ^{And} ^{when} ^{Sanballat} the Horonite, and ^{Tobiah} the servant, the Ammonite, heard of it, it grieved them ^{exceedingly,} ^{for} that there was come a man to seek the welfare of the children of Israel. ¹¹ ^{So} I came to Jerusalem, and was there three days. ¹² And I arose in the night, I and some few men with me; neither told I any man what my God ^{put into} ^{had put in}

a Dan. 9. 5.

b ver. 20.
ch. i. 4, 5.
Ezra 5. 12.
Dan. 2. 18.
c Deut. 28. 15.d Lev. 26. 33.
Deut. 28. 64.
See Deut. 4. 25-27.e Lev. 26. 33-35.
Deut. 4. 29-31.
f 30. 2, 3.
g Cp. Ps. 45. 9.
h Deut. 30. 4.i Deut. 12. 5.
j Cp. ch. 5. 14.
k 13. 6.

j Deut. 9. 29.

k Ezra 8. 35.

l See ver. 6.
m Eccles. 2. 5, 6 (for mg.).
n of 8. 4. 13 (mg. for mg.).

n ch. 7. 2.

o Cp. ch. 2. 1.
p ver. 18.
See Ezra 7. 6.
q ch. 1. 1.
r 5. 14.

r Ezra 7. 1.

s Cp. ch. 1. 11.

t ver. 18.
ch. 4. 1, 7.
u 5. 1, 2, 5, 12, 14.
v 18. 22.
w ch. 12. 4.

x Prov. 15. 13.

y Ezra 8. 32.

z 1 Kin. 1. 31.
Dan. 2. 4.
a 5. 10.
b 6. 21.
c ver. 12, 17.
ch. 1. 2.R.V. i Or, part
A.V. * Heb. w/s.

my heart to do ^{for} at Jerusalem: neither was there any beast with me, save the beast that I rode upon. ¹³ And I went out by night by ^{the} valley gate, ^{toward} the dragon's well, and to ^{before} the dung gate, ^{and} viewed the walls of Jerusalem, ^{which} were broken down, ^{and} the gates thereof were consumed with fire. ¹⁴ Then I went on to ^{the} fountain gate, ^{and} to ^{the} king's pool: but there was no place for the beast that was under me to pass. ¹⁵ Then went I up in the night ^{by} the brook, and viewed the wall, ^{and} I turned back, and entered by the valley gate, ^{and} so returned. ¹⁶ And the rulers knew not whither I went, or what I did; neither had I as yet told it to the Jews, nor to the priests, nor to the nobles, nor to the rulers, nor to the rest that did the work. ¹⁷ Then said I unto them, Ye see the evil case ^{distress} that we are in, ^{how} Jerusalem lieth waste, and the gates thereof are burned with fire: ^{come} and let us build up the wall of Jerusalem, that we be no more ^a reproach. ¹⁸ And then I told them "of the hand of my God which was good upon me; as also of the king's words that he had spoken unto me. And they said, Let us rise up and build. ¹⁹ So they strengthened their hands for ^{this} good work. ²⁰ But when Sanballat the Hironite, and Tobiah the servant, the Ammonite, and ^a Geshem the Arabian, heard it, ^{they} laughed us to scorn, and despised us, and said, What is this thing that ye do? ^a will ye rebel against the king? ²⁰ Then answered I them, and said unto them, ^b The

God of heaven, he will prosper us; therefore we his servants will arise and build: but ye have no portion, nor right, nor memorial, in Jerusalem.

¹ Then ^b Eliashib the high priest rose up with his brethren the priests, and they builded ^{the} sheep gate; they sanctified it, and ^{set} up the doors of it; even unto ^{the} tower of ^{Hammeh} Meah they sanctified it, unto the ^{tower of} Hananel. ² And ^{next} unto him builded ^{the} men of Jericho. And next to ^{them} builded Zaccur the son of Imri. ³ And ^{the} fish gate; ^{they} builded; ^{they} laid the beams thereof, and ^{set} up the doors thereof, the bolts thereof, and the bars thereof. ⁴ And next unto them repaired ^{Meremoth} the son of ^{Uriah} Urijah, the son of ^{Hakkox} Koe. And next unto them repaired ^{Meshullam} the son of Berechiah, the son of Mesheazabel. And next unto them repaired Zadok the son of Baana. ⁵ And next unto them ^{the} Tekoites repaired; but their nobles put not their necks to the work of their ^{lord} Lord. ⁶ And ^{Moreover} Jolada the son of ^{Paseah} Paseah, and Meshullam the son of Besodeiah; ^{they} laid the beams thereof, and ^{set} up the doors thereof, and the bolts thereof, and the bars thereof. ⁷ And next unto them repaired Melatiah the Gibeonite, and Jadon the Meronothite, the men of Gibeon, and of Mizpah, ^{which appertained to the throne of} the governor ^{beyond} on this side the river. ⁸ Next unto him repaired Uzziel the son of Harhaiah, ^{of the goldsmiths.} And next unto him ^{Next unto him also} repaired Hananiah the son of one of the

g ch. 3. 13.
2 Chr. 20. 9.
b ver. 30, 31.
ch. 13. 4, 7, 35.
g ch. 3. 15, 14
& 12. 31.
d ch. 1. 3.

g ver. 3. 17.
ver. 32.
ch. 12. 30.
John 5. 2.
g ch. 3. 1
& 7. 1.
d ch. 3. 15
& 12. 37.

ch. 12. 30.
(& mg. for mg.).
2 Kin. 20. 20.
Cp. ch. 3. 16
& 2 Chr. 32. 3, 30.
Jer. 31. 38.
Zech. 14. 10.
1 Extra 2. 34.
2 Sam. 15. 33.

g ch. 12. 30.
2 Chr. 32. 14.
Zeph. 1. 10.
Cp. ch. 2. 8.

p ver. 21.
Extra 3. 33.

g ver. 30.
Extra 3. 14.

r ver. 3. 13.
ch. 1. 3.

g ver. 27.
Op. 2 Sam. 14. 2.

g ch. 1. 3.
Ps. 44. 13
g 73. 4.
Jer. 24. 9.
Ezek. 5. 14, 15
& 22. 4.

u ver. 8.
v ch. 12. 30.

u Cp. 2 Sam.
2. 7.

u Cp. ch. 3. 6.

y ch. 4. 1.
Ps. 44. 13.
ch. 2. 7, 8.

a ch. 3. 6.

b ver. 4.

R.V. 1 Or, *deputies*
the old city or, of the old wall

2 Or, *The hundred*

3 Heb. *Men.*

4 Or, *lords* Or, *Lord*

5 Or, *the gate of*

A.V. • Heb. *at his hand.*

¹apothecaries, and they ²fortified Jerusalem even unto ³the broad wall. ⁹And next unto them repaired Rephaiah the son of Hur, ⁴the ruler of ⁵half the district the half part of Jerusalem. ¹⁰And next unto them repaired Jedaiah the son of Harumaph, even over against his house. And next unto him repaired Hattush the son of Hashabneiah. ¹¹Malchijah the son of Harim, and ¹²Hashub the son of Pahath-moab, repaired ¹³another the portion, and ¹⁴the tower of the furnaces. ¹²And next unto him repaired Shallum the son of Hallohesh, ¹⁵the ruler of ¹⁶half the district the half part of Jerusalem, he and his daughters. ¹³¹⁷The valley gate repaired Hanan, and the inhabitants of Zanoah; they built it, and ¹⁸set up the doors thereof, the bolts locks thereof, and the bars thereof, and a thousand cubits ¹⁹of the wall unto ²⁰the dung gate. ¹⁴And ²¹But ²²the dung gate repaired Malchijah the son of Rechab, the ruler of the district of ²³Beth-haacharem part of Beth-haacharem; he built it, and ²⁴set up the doors thereof, the bolts locks thereof, and the bars thereof. ¹⁵And ²⁵the fountain gate repaired Shallum the son of Col-hozeh, the ruler of the district part of Mizpah; he built it, and covered it, and ²⁶set up the doors thereof, the bolts locks thereof, and the bars thereof, and the wall of ²⁷the pool of ²⁸Shelah Siloah by ²⁹the king's garden, and unto ³⁰the stairs that go down from the city of David. ¹⁶After him repaired Nehemiah the son of Azbuk, the ruler of ³¹half the district the half part of Beth-zur, unto the place over against ³²the sepulchres of David, and unto ³³the pool that was made, and unto the house of the mighty men. ¹⁷After him repaired the Levites,

a ch. 12. 28.

b ver. 12.

c 2 Chr. 28. 9.

d ch. 12. 36.

e ver. 9.
f ver. 1.
g ver. 4.h ch. 2. 13, 15.
i Chr. 28. 9.

j See ver. 1.

k ch. 12. 28.
l ch. 2. 13
m 12. 31.

n Jer. 6. 1.

o ch. 2. 14.

p Cp. 2 Kin. 14. 13.

q Cp. Luke 12. 4.
r John 8. 7, 11.
s 2 Kin. 23. 4.t Jer. 22. 3
u 23. 1
v 37. 21
w 38. 6, 13, 26
x 39. 14
y Cp. ch. 12. 36.
z ch. 12. 37.
aa ch. 11. 21.
ab 2 Chr. 27. 3.
ac wh. 8. 1, 3.ad 12. 27.
ae 1 Kin. 2. 10.
af Acts 2. 29.
ag ver. 6.
ah 2 Kin. 20. 20.
ai 1 Sam. 22. 11.

Rehum the son of Bani. Next unto him repaired Hashabiah, the ruler of ³⁴half the district the half part of Keilah, for his ³⁵district part. ¹⁸After him repaired their brethren, Bavaï the son of Henadad, the ruler of ³⁶half the district the half part of Keilah. ¹⁹And next to him repaired Ezer the son of Jeshua, the ruler of Mizpah, another portion, ³⁷over against the going up to the armoury at ³⁸the turning of the wall. ²⁰After him Baruch the son of ³⁹Zabbai earnestly repaired ⁴⁰another portion, the other piece, from ⁴¹the turning of the wall unto the door of the house of ⁴²Eliashib the high priest. ²¹After him repaired ⁴³Meremoth the son of ⁴⁴Uriah Uriah the son of ⁴⁵Hakkos Hakkos another portion, from the door of the house of ⁴⁶Eliashib even to the end of the house of ⁴⁷Eliashib. ²²And after him repaired the priests, the men of the ⁴⁸plain. ²³After ⁴⁹them him repaired Benjamin and ⁵⁰Hashub Hashub over against their house. After ⁵¹them him repaired Azariah the son of Maaseiah the son of Ananiah ⁵²beside his own house by his. ²⁴After him repaired Binnui the son of Henadad another portion, from the house of Azariah unto ⁵³the turning of the wall, and unto ⁵⁴the corner. ²⁵Palal the son of ⁵⁵Uzal Uzal repaired over against ⁵⁶the turning of the wall, and ⁵⁷the tower that standeth out from the upper house of the king, which is by ⁵⁸the king's high house, that was the court of the guard. ²⁶After him repaired ⁵⁹Pedaiah the son of ⁶⁰Parosh Parosh repaired. ²⁷Moreover the Nethinims ⁶¹dwelt in ⁶²Ophel, unto the place over against ⁶³the water gate toward the east, and the tower that standeth out. ²⁷After ⁶⁴him them repaired the Tekoites another portion, over against the great tower that ⁶⁵standeth out, and unto the

R.V. ¹ Or, perfumers ² Or, left ³ In Isai. 8. 6, Silloah.
 Heb. him. ⁴ Or, the upper tower... from the house of the king ⁵ Or, Pedaiah the son of Parosh (now... Ophel) repaired unto etc.
 A.V. ⁶ Or, left Jerusalem unto the broad wall. ⁷ Heb. second measure. ⁸ Or, Zaccat. ⁹ Or, which dwelt in Ophel, repaired unto. ¹⁰ Or, the tower.

wall of ^aOphel. ²⁸ Above ^bthe
From above
horse gate repaired the priests,
every one over against his ^{own}
house. ²⁹ After ¹them repaired
Zadok the son of Immer over
against his ^{own} house. And after
him repaired ^{also} Shemaiah the
son of ^{Shecaniah,} the keeper of the
east gate. ³⁰ After him repaired
Hananiah the son of Shelemiah,
and Hanun the sixth son of
Zalaph, another ^{portion.}
piece. After
him repaired ^cMeshullam the
son of Berechiah over against
^dhis chamber. ³¹ After him re-
paired ^{Malchiah} one of the goldsmiths
unto the ^{house} of the ^{Nethinim,}
place and
of the merchants, over against
the gate of Hammiphkad, and to the
²ascend
³going up of ^{the} corner. ³² And
between the ²ascend
³going up of ^{the} corner
and ⁴unto the sheep gate repaired the
goldsmiths and the merchants.

4 ¹ But it came to ^{pass that,}
pass, that
when ^aSanballat heard that
we builded the wall, he was
wroth, and took great indignation,
and mocked the Jews. ² And
he spake before his brethren
and the army of ¹Samaria, and
said, What do these feeble Jews?
³ will they ¹fortify themselves?
will they sacrifice? will they
make an end in a day? will
they revive the stones out of
the heaps of ^{rubbish,} seeing they
are
burned? ³ Now ¹Tobiah the
Ammonite was by him, and he
said, Even that which they build,
⁴ if a ¹fox go up, he shall ^{even}
break down their stone wall.
⁴ ¹Hear, O our God; for we are
¹despised: ² and turn ^{back} their
reproach upon their own head,
and give them ^{up to} spoiling in ^a
land of captivity: ⁵ ² and cover
not their iniquity, and let not

a ver. 28.
b See 2 Chr.
28. 15.

[Ch. 4. 1
in Heb.]

c ver. 4.
d 2 Chr. 24.
13 (mg. for
mg.).
e Cp. ch. 12.
44
f 18. 7.
g See Pa. 68.
3-5.

g ver. 24.

h See ver. 1.

[Ch. 3. 28
in Heb.]
i ver. 7.
ch. 2. 10, 19.

j 1 Kin. 16.
24.

k Cp. Lam.
5. 18.

l Pa. 128. 3, 4.

m Pa. 79. 12.

n Pa. 69. 27.

o 100. 14, 15.
Jer. 18. 23.
p Cp. Num.
14. 9.
Deut. 1. 22.

their sin be blotted out from
before thee: for they have pro-
voked ^{thee} to anger before the
builders. ⁶ So ^{we built}
built we the wall;
and all the wall was joined
together unto ^{half the height}
thereof: for the people had a mind to
work.

⁷ But it came to ^{pass that,}
pass, that
when ^aSanballat, and Tobiah, and the
Arabians, and the Ammonites,
and the Ashdodites, heard that
⁸ the repairing of the walls of Jeru-
salem ^{went forward,}
were made up, and that the
breaches began to be stopped,
then they were very wroth; ⁸ and
they conspired all of them together
to come and to fight against
Jerusalem, and ¹ to cause confusion
therein. ⁹ But
it. Nevertheless we made our
prayer unto our God, and set a
watch against them day and
night, because of them. ¹⁰ And
Judah said, The strength of the
bearers of burdens is decayed,
and there is much rubbish; so
that we are not able to build
the wall. ¹¹ And our adversaries
said, They shall not know, neither
see, till we come ^{into}
in the midst
of among them, and slay them, and
cause the work to cease. ¹² And
it came to ^{pass that,}
pass, that
when the Jews
which dwelt by them came,
they said unto us ten ^{times}
times, ¹³ From
all ^{places,} Ye must
return unto
us. ¹³ Therefore
set I ¹¹ in the ^{lowest}
parts of the space
behind the wall, ⁱⁿ
in the ^{open}
higher
places, I even set the people
after their families with their
swords, their spears, and their
bows. ¹⁴ And I looked, and rose
up, and said unto the nobles,
and to the ⁷rulers, and to the
rest of the people, ¹⁵ Be not ye
afraid of them: remember the

R.V. ¹ Heb. him. ² Or, upper chamber
⁴ Or, jackal. ⁵ Heb. healing went up upon the walls.
⁷ Or, deputies
A.V. ⁸ Or, corner chamber. ⁹ Heb. leave to themselves.
make an error to it. ¹⁰ Or, That from all places ye must return to us.

³ Or, will they leave to themselves aught? ¹ Or, will men let them alone?
⁸ Or, From all places whence ye shall return they will be upon us

¹ Heb. despite. ² Heb. ascended. ³ Heb. to
¹¹ Heb. from the lower parts of the place, &c.

Lord,^a which is great and terrible,^b and fight for your brethren, your sons, and your daughters, your wives, and your houses.¹⁵ And it came to pass, when our enemies heard that it was known unto us, ^cand God had brought their counsel to nought, that we returned all of us to the wall, every one unto his work.¹⁶ And it came to pass from that time forth, that the half of my servants wrought in the work, and the other half of them held both the spears, the shields, and the bows, and ^dthe coats of mail; and the rulers were behind ^eall the house of Judah.¹⁷ They ^fthat builded on the wall and they that bare burdens laded themselves, those that laded, every one with one of his hands wrought in the work, and with the other ^ghand held his weapon: ^h18 and ⁱa weapon. For every one had his sword girded ^jby his side, and so builded. And he that sounded the trumpet was by me.¹⁹ And I said unto ^kthe nobles, and to the ^lrulers, and to the rest of the people, The work is great and large, and we are separated upon the wall, one far from another: ^m20 in what place ⁿsoever ye hear the sound of the trumpet, resort ye thither unto us: ^oour God shall fight for us.²¹ So we wrought laboured in the work: and half of them held the spears from the rising of the morning till the stars appeared.²² Likewise at the same time said I unto the people, Let every one with his servant lodge within Jerusalem, that in the night they may be a guard to us, and ^pmay labour ^qin on the day.²³ So neither I, nor my brethren, nor my servants, nor the men of the

guard which followed me, none of us put off our clothes, ^rsaving that ^severy one ^twent with his weapon to the water. ^u1 Then there arose ^va great cry of the people and of their wives ^wagainst their brethren the Jews.² For there were that said, We, our sons, and our daughters, are many: therefore let us get corn, that we may eat, and live.³ Some also there were that said, We are mortgaging our fields, and our vineyards, and our houses: let us get houses, that we might buy corn, because of the dearth.⁴ There were also that said, We have borrowed money for ^xthe king's tribute, and that ^yupon our fields and our vineyards.⁵ Yet now ^zour flesh is as the flesh of our brethren, our children as their children: and, lo, ^{aa}we bring into bondage our sons and our daughters to be servants, and some of our daughters are brought ^{ab}into unto bondage ^{ac}already: neither is it in our power to ^{ad}help it ^{ae}redeem them; for other men have our fields and our vineyards.⁶ And I was very angry when I heard ^{af}their cry and these words.⁷ Then ^{ag}I consulted with myself, and ^{ah}contended with the nobles, and the ^{ai}rulers, and said unto them, ^{aj}Ye exact usury, every one of his brother. And I held ^{ak}a great assembly against them.⁸ And I said unto them, We after our ability ^{al}have ^{am}redeemed our brethren the Jews, which were sold unto the heathen; and ^{an}would ye even sell your brethren, and should ^{ao}they be sold unto us? Then held they their peace, and found ^{ap}never a word.⁹ Also I said, The ^{aq}nothing that ye do ^{ar}it is not good ^{as}is not good: that ye do: ought ye not to walk ^{at}in the fear of our God? ^{au}because

R.V.
faulty.
A.V.

¹ Or, all the house of Judah that builded the wall. And they that do.

^a Heb. bought.

^b Heb. on his loins.

^c Or, every one went with his weapon for water.

^d Or, deputies

^e The text is probably

^f Heb. my heart consulted in me.

of the reproach of the heathen our enemies? ¹⁰ And I likewise, my brethren, and my servants, might exact of them money and corn on usury. I pray you, let us leave off this usury. ¹¹ Restore, I pray you, to them, even this day, their fields, lands, their vineyards, their oliveyards, and their houses, also the hundredth part of the money, and of the corn, the wine, and the oil, that ye exact of them. ¹² Then said they, We will restore them, and will require nothing of them; so will we do, even as thou sayest. Then I called the priests, and took an oath of them, that they should do according to this promise. ¹³ Also I shook out my lap, and said, So God shake out every man from his house, and from his labour, that performeth not this promise; even thus be he shaken out, and emptied. And all the congregation said, Amen, and praised the LORD. And the people did according to this promise. ¹⁴ Moreover from the time that I was appointed to be their governor in the land of Judah, from the twentieth year even unto the two and thirtieth year of Artaxerxes the king, that is, twelve years, I and my brethren have not eaten the bread of the governor. ¹⁵ But the former governors that were had been before me were chargeable unto the people, and had taken of them bread and wine, beside forty shekels of silver; yea, even their servants bare rule over the people: but so did not I, because of the fear of God. ¹⁶ Yea, also I continued in the work of this wall, neither bought we any land: and all my servants were

gathered thither unto the work. ¹⁷ Moreover there were at my table an hundred and fifty of the Jews and the rulers an hundred and fifty men, beside those that came unto us from among the heathen that were round about us. ¹⁸ Now that which was prepared for one day was one ox and six choice sheep; also fowls were prepared for me, and once in ten days store of all sorts of wine: yet for all this I demanded not the bread of the governor, because the bondage was heavy upon this people. ¹⁹ Remember unto me, O my God, for good, according to all that I have done for this people.

¹ Now it came to pass, when it was reported to Sanballat and Tobiah, and to Geshem the Arabian, and unto the rest of our enemies, heard that I had builded the wall, and that there was no breach left therein; (though even unto that time I had not set up the doors upon the gates;) ² that Sanballat and Geshem sent unto me, saying, Come, let us meet together in some one of the villages in the plain of Ono. But they thought to do me mischief. ³ And I sent messengers unto them, saying, I am doing a great work, so that I cannot come down: why should the work cease, whilst I leave it, and come down to you? ⁴ And yet they sent unto me four times after this sort; and I answered them after the same manner. ⁵ Then sent Sanballat his servant unto me in like manner the fifth time with an open letter in his hand; ⁶ wherein was written, It is reported among the nations, and heathen, and Gashmu saith it, that thou and the Jews

^a Cp. 2 Sam. 9, 7, 10.
¹ Kin. 18. 19.

^b Cp. 1 Kin. 4. 22, 23.

^c Cp. ch. 10. 31.

^d ch. 13. 14, 23, 31.

^e Ezra 10. 5.

^f Jer. 34. 8.

^g Cp. Acts 18. 6.

^h ch. 2. 10, 19 & 4. 1, 7.

ⁱ Cp. ver. 4.

^j ch. 3. 6.

^k Cp. Deut. 27. 15.

^l Chr. 16. 36.

^m Pa. 103. 46.

ⁿ Cp. ch. 3. 1, 3.

^o ch. 2. 1.

^p 1 Chr. 3. 12.

^q ch. 13. 6.

^r Cp. 2 Thess. 3. 3.

^s ver. 9.

^t ch. 2. 13.

R.V. ¹ Or, laid burdens upon
² Or, deputies
³ In ver. 1, and elsewhere, Gashmu.

A.V. ⁴ Heb. empty, or, void.

⁵ Or, Gashmu, ver. 6.

⁶ Or, lorded over

⁷ Or, Gashmu, ver. 1.

⁸ Heb. held fast to.

think to ^{rebel:} rebel: for which cause thou buildest the wall: and thou ^{wouldst} be their king, according to these words. ^{mayest} And thou hast also appointed prophets to preach of thee at Jerusalem, saying, There is a king in Judah: and now shall it be reported to the king according to these words. Come now therefore, and let us take counsel together. ⁸ Then I sent unto him, saying, There are no such things done as thou sayest, but thou feignest them out of thine own heart. ⁹ For they all would have made us afraid, saying, Their hands shall be weakened from the work, that it be not done. But now, ¹⁰ *O God*, strengthen thou my hands.

¹⁰ And I went ^{Afterward} I came unto the house of Shemaiah the son of Delaiah the son of ^{Mehetabel,} ^{Mehetabeel,} who was shut up; and he said, Let us meet together in the house of God, within the temple, and let us shut the doors of the temple: for they will come to slay thee; yea, in the night will they come to slay thee. ¹¹ And I said, Should such a man as I flee? and who is there, that, being such as I, ^{as I am,} would go into the temple to save his life? I will not go in. ¹² And I discerned, and, lo, God had not sent him: ^{And, lo, I perceived that} but that he pronounced this prophecy against me: ^{and for} for Tobiah and Sanballat had hired him. ¹³ For this cause was he hired, that I should be afraid, and do so, and sin, and that they might have matter for an evil report, that they might reproach me. ¹⁴ Remember, O my God, My God, think thou upon Tobiah and Sanballat according to these their works, and also on ^m the prophetess Noadiah, and the rest of the prophets,

that would have put me in fear.

¹⁵ So the wall was finished in the twenty and fifth *day of the month* ^a Elul, in fifty and two days. ¹⁶ And it came to pass, that ^b when all our enemies heard thereof, ^{that} and all the heathen that were about us ^c saw these things, they were much cast down in their own eyes: ^d for they perceived that this work was wrought of our God. ¹⁷ Moreover in those days the nobles of Judah sent many letters unto Tobiah, and the letters of Tobiah came unto them. ¹⁸ For there were many in Judah sworn unto him, because he was the son in law of Shechaniah the son of ^e Arah; and his son ^f Jehohanan had taken the daughter of ^g Meshullam the son of Berechiah to wife. ¹⁹ Also they spoke of his good deeds before me, and ^h reported my words to him. And Tobiah sent letters to put me in fear.

¹ Now it came to pass, ⁷ when the wall was built, and I had set up the doors, and the porters and the singers and the Levites were appointed, ² that I gave ⁱ my brother Hanani, and Hananiah the ^j governor ruler of the castle, charge over Jerusalem: for he was ^k a faithful man, and feared God above many. ³ And I said unto them, Let not the gates of Jerusalem be opened until the sun be hot; and while they stand ^l on guard, let them shut the doors, and bar ^m them: and appoint watches of the inhabitants of Jerusalem, every one in his watch, and every one to be over against his house. ⁴ Now the city was ⁿ wide and large, but the people were few therein, and the houses were not builded.

a 1 Mac. 14. 27.

b ch. 2. 10 & 4. 1, 7.

c Cp. Ps. 126. 2.

d Ezra 2. 5.

e Ezra 8. 16.

f Jer. 36. 5.

g Cp. ch. 6. 1.

h ch. 1. 2.

i ch. 2. 8.

j Cp. ch. 13.

k Cp. Ezek. 13. 17, 22.

l ch. 13. 29.

m Cp. Ezek. 13. 17.

R.V. ¹ Or, I will strengthen my hands

A.V. ² Heb. multiplied their letters passing to Tobiah.

³ Or, could go into the temple and live

† Or, matters.

⁴ According to another reading, *arm*.

‡ Heb. broad in space.

⁵ And my God put into ^{my} mine heart to gather together the nobles, and the ¹rulers, and the people, that they might be reckoned by genealogy. And I found ^{the book & registers} of the genealogy of ^{them} which came up at the first, and ¹ found written therein: ^{therein}, ⁶ "These are the children of the province, that went up out of the ^{captivity} captivity, of those that had been carried away, whom Nebuchadnezzar the king of Babylon had carried away, and ^{that returned came again} unto Jerusalem and to Judah, every one unto his city; ⁷ who came with Zerubbabel, Jeshua, Nehemiah, ⁸ "Azariah, Raamiah, Nahamani, Mordecai, Bilshan, Mispereth, Bigvai, Nehum, Baanah. The ^{number} number, ^{I say} I say, of the men of the people of ^{Israel} Israel: ⁸ the children of Parosh, two thousand an hundred and seventy and two. ⁹ The children of Shephatiah, three hundred seventy and two. ¹⁰ The children of Arah, ⁶ six hundred fifty and two. ¹¹ The children of Pahath-moab, of the children of Jeshua and Joab, two thousand and eight hundred and eighteen. ¹² The children of ¹Elam, a thousand two hundred fifty and four. ¹³ The children of Zattu, eight hundred forty and five. ¹⁴ The children of Zaccai, seven hundred and threescore. ¹⁵ The children of ¹¹Binnui, six hundred forty and eight. ¹⁶ The children of Bebai, six hundred twenty and eight. ¹⁷ The children of Azgad, two thousand three hundred twenty and two. ¹⁸ The children of Adonikam, six hundred threescore and seven. ¹⁹ The children of Bigvai, two thousand threescore and seven. ²⁰ The children of Adin, six

hundred fifty and five. ²¹ The children of ^{Ater} Ater, of Hezekiah, ninety and eight. ²² The children of Hashum, three hundred twenty and eight. ²³ The children of Bezai, three hundred twenty and four. ²⁴ The children of ^{1b}Hariph, an hundred and twelve. ²⁵ The children of ^{1d}Gibeon, ninety and five. ²⁶ The men of Beth-lehem and Netophah, an hundred four-score and eight. ²⁷ The men of Anathoth, an hundred twenty and eight. ²⁸ The men ^{of} of ¹Beth-azmaveth, forty and two. ²⁹ The men of ^{Kiriath-jearim} Kiriath-jearim, Chephirah, and Beeroth, seven hundred forty and three. ³⁰ The men of Ramah and ^{Geba} Geba, six hundred twenty and one. ³¹ The men of Michmas, an hundred and twenty and two. ³² The men of Beth-el and Ai, an hundred twenty and three. ³³ The men of the other Nebo, fifty and two. ³⁴ The children of ¹the other Elam, a thousand two hundred fifty and four. ³⁵ The children of Harim, three hundred and twenty. ³⁶ The children of Jericho, three hundred forty and five. ³⁷ The children of Lod, Hadid, and Ono, seven hundred twenty and one. ³⁸ The children of Senaah, three thousand nine hundred and thirty. ³⁹ The priests: the children of ¹Jedaiah, of the house of Jeshua, nine hundred seventy and three. ⁴⁰ The children of ^mImmer, a thousand fifty and two. ⁴¹ The children of ^{Pashhur} Pashhur, a thousand two hundred forty and seven. ⁴² The children of ^oHarim, a thousand and seventeen. ⁴³ The Levites: the children of Jeshua, of Kadmiel, ^{and} and of the children of ^{2††p}Hodevah, seventy and four.

^a Ezra i. 11.
^b Cp. Ezra
2. 17.

^c For ver. 6-73, see Ezra
2. 1-70.
^d Cp. Ezra
2. 30.

^e Cp. Ezra
2. 24.

^f Cp. Ezra
2. 20.

^g Cp. Ezra
2. 2.

^A Cp. ver. 12.

ⁱ Cp. Ezra
2. 5.

^j Cp. ver. 34.

^k 1 Chr. 9. 10
& 24. 7.

^l Cp. Ezra
2. 10.

^m 1 Chr. 9. 12
& 24. 14.

ⁿ 1 Chr. 9. 12.

^o 1 Chr. 24. 8.

^p Cp. Ezra
2. 40
& 3. 9.

A.V. * Or, Seratah. † Or, Bani. † Or, Jora.
†† Or, Hodaviah, Ezra 1. 40, or, Judah, Ezra 2. 9.

² Another reading is, Hodeiah.
† Or, Gibbar. † Or, Asmaveth.

** Or, Kirjath-arim.

44 The singers: the children of Asaph, an hundred forty and eight. 45 The porters: the children of Shallum, the children of Ater, the children of Talmon, the children of Akkub, the children of Hatita, the children of Shobai, an hundred thirty and eight. 46 The ^{Nethinim} ~~Nethinims~~: the children of Ziha, the children of ^{Hachupha} ~~Tabbaath~~, 47 the children of Keros, the children of ^{Padon} ~~Sia~~, the children of ^{Padon} ~~Lebana~~, the children of ^{Hagaba} ~~Hagaba~~, the children of ^{Salmal} ~~Salmal~~; 49 the children of Hanan, the children of Giddel, the children of Reaiah, the children of Rezin, the children of ^{Nekoda} ~~Nekoda~~, 51 the children of Gazzam, the children of Uzza, the children of ^{Phaseah} ~~Phaseah~~, 52 the children of Besai, the children of Meunim, the children of ^{Nephushesim} ~~Nephushesim~~; 53 the children of Bakkuk, the children of ^{Harhur} ~~Harhur~~, 54 the children of ^{Bazlith} ~~Bazlith~~, the children of Mehida, the children of ^{Harsha} ~~Harsha~~, 55 the children of Bar-kos, the children of Sisera, the children of ^{Temah} ~~Temah~~, 56 the children of Neziaha, the children of Hatipha. 57 The children of Solomon's servants: the children of Sotai, the children of Sophereth, the children of ^{Perida} ~~Perida~~, 58 the children of Jaala, the children of Darkon, the children of ^{Giddel} ~~Giddel~~, 59 the children of Shephatiah, the children of Hattil, the children of ^{Pochereth-hazzebam} ~~Pochereth-hazzebam~~, the children of ^{Pochereth-hazzebam} ~~Pochereth-hazzebam~~, 60 ^{Amon} ~~Amon~~. 60 All the ^{Nethinim} ~~Nethinims~~, and the children of Solomon's servants, were three hundred ninety and two. 61 And these were they which went up ^{also} from Tel-melah, ^{Tel-harsha} ~~Tel-harsha~~, Cherub, ^{Addon} ~~Addon~~,

and Immer: but they could not shew their ^{fathers' houses} ~~fathers' houses~~, nor their ^{seed} ~~seed~~, whether they were of ^{Israel} ~~Israel~~. 62 The children of Delaiah, the children of Tobiah, the children of Nekoda, six hundred forty and two. 63 And of the priests: the children of ^{Hobai} ~~Hobai~~, the children of ^{Hakko} ~~Hakko, the children of Barzillai, which took ^{a wife} ~~one~~ of the daughters of Barzillai the ^{Gileadite} ~~Gileadite~~ to wife, and was called after their name. 64 These sought their register *among* those that were reckoned by genealogy, but it was not found: therefore ^{they were deemed} ~~they were deemed~~ ^{polluted and} ~~polluted~~, put from the priesthood. 65 And ^{the} ~~the ^{Tirshatha} ~~Tirshatha~~ said unto them, that they should not eat of the most holy things, till there stood up a priest with Urim and Thummim. 66 The whole congregation together was forty and two thousand three hundred and threescore, 67 beside their ^{menservants} ~~menservants~~ and their ^{maidservants} ~~maidservants~~, of whom there were seven thousand three hundred thirty and seven: and they had two hundred forty and five singing men and singing women. 68 Their ^{horses} ~~horses~~, seven hundred thirty and ^{six} ~~six~~: their mules, two hundred forty and ^{five} ~~five~~; 69 ^{their} ~~their~~ camels, four hundred thirty and ^{five} ~~five~~; ^{their asses} ~~their asses~~, six thousand seven hundred and ^{twenty} ~~twenty~~. 70 And ^{some from among the heads of fathers' houses} ~~some from among the heads of fathers' houses~~ gave unto the work. 71 The Tirshatha gave to the ^{treasury} ~~treasury~~ ^a ~~a~~ thousand ^{daries} ~~daries~~ of gold, fifty ^{basons} ~~basons~~, five hundred and thirty ^{priests' garments} ~~priests' garments~~. 72 And some of the ^{heads of fathers' houses} ~~heads of fathers' houses~~ gave into the ^{treasury} ~~treasury~~ of the work twenty thousand ^{daries} ~~daries~~ of gold, and two thousand and two hundred ^{pound} ~~pound~~ of silver. 72 And that which~~~~

R.V. 1 Another reading is, *Nephishesim*.4 Heb. *manah*.A.V. * Or, *Siaka*.† Or, *Shamlat*.†† Or, *Addan*.† Or, *Shamlat*.†† Or, *pediye*.* Or, *Nepkustm*.† Or, *the governor*.* Or, *Bazluth*.† Heb. *part*.† Or, *Perida*.* Or, *And*.* Heb. *they were polluted from the priesthood*.* Or, *governor*.

the rest of the people gave was twenty thousand ^{darics} ^{dracms} of gold, and two thousand pound of silver, and threescore and seven priests' garments. ⁷³ So the priests, and the Levites, and the porters, and the singers, and some of the people, and the ^{Nethinims} ^{Nethinims}, and all Israel, dwelt in their ^{cities} ^{cities};

^{And} ^{and} ^{was} ^{come} ^{came}, when the seventh month were in their cities. ¹ And

8 all the people gathered themselves together as one man into the ^{broad place} ^{street} that was before ^{the} water gate; and they spake unto 'Ezra the scribe to bring the book of the law of Moses, which the LORD had commanded to Israel. ² And Ezra the priest 'brought the law before the ^{congregation} ^{congregation} both of men and women, and all ^{that} could hear with understanding, ^{upon} the first day of the seventh month.

³ And he read therein before the ^{broad place} ^{street} that was before ^{the} water gate ^{from} ^{early} the morning until midday, ^{in the presence of} ^{before} the men and the women, and of those that could understand; and the ears of all the people were *attentive* unto the book of the law. ⁴ And 'Ezra the scribe stood upon a ^{pulpit} ^{pulpit} of wood, which they had made for the purpose; and beside him stood Mattithiah, and Shema, and Anaiah, and ^{Uriah} ^{Uriah}, and Hilkiah, and Maaseiah, on his right hand; and on his left hand, Pedaiah, and Mishaël, and ^{Malchiah} ^{Malchiah}, and Hashum, and ^{Hashbaddanah} ^{Hashbaddanah}, Zechariah, and Meshullam. ⁵ And Ezra opened the book in the ^{sight} ^{sight} of all the people; (for he was above all the people;) and when he opened it, all the people

stood up: ⁶ and Ezra blessed the LORD, the great God. And all the people answered, ^{amen} ^{amen}, Amen, ^{with} ^{the} lifting up of their hands: ^{and} they bowed their heads, and worshipped the LORD with their faces to the ground. ⁷ Also Jeshua, and Bani, and Sherebiah, Jamin, Akkub, Shabbethai, ^{Hodiah} ^{Hodiah}, Maaseiah, Kelita, Azariah, Jozabad, Hanan, Pelai-iah, and the Levites, ^{caused} ^{caused} the people to understand the law: ^{and} the people *stood* in their place. ⁸ And they read in the ^{book} ^{book} in the law of God, ^{distinctly} ^{distinctly}, and they gave the sense, ^{so} ^{so} that they understood ^{them} ^{them} to understand the reading. ⁹ And Nehemiah, which ^{was} ^{is} the Tirshatha, and Ezra ^{the} ^{the} priest the scribe, and the Levites that taught the people, said unto all the people, ^{this} ^{this} day is holy unto the LORD your God; ^{mourn} ^{mourn} not, nor weep. For all the people wept, when they heard the words of the law. ¹⁰ Then he said unto them, Go your way, eat the fat, and drink the sweet, and ^{send} ^{send} portions unto ^{him} ^{them} for whom nothing is prepared: for this day is holy unto our Lord: neither be ye ^{grieved} ^{sorry}; for the joy of the LORD is your ^{strength} ^{strength}. ¹¹ So the Levites stilled all the people, saying, Hold your peace, for the day is holy; neither be ye ^{grieved} ^{grieved}. ¹² And all the people went their way to eat, and to drink, and to ^{send} ^{send} portions, and to make great mirth, because they had understood the words that were declared unto them.

¹³ And on the second day were gathered together the ^{heads} ^{chief} of ^{fathers' houses} ^{fathers} of all the people, the priests, and the Levites, unto Ezra the scribe, even ^{to} ^{to}

R.V. ¹ Heb. from the light.

² Heb. tower.

³ Or, with an interpretation

⁴ Or, and caused them to understand

⁵ Or, strong hold.

A.V. ⁶ Heb. that understood in hearing.

⁷ Heb. from the light.

⁸ Heb. tower of wood.

⁹ Heb. eyes.

¹⁰ Or, the governor.

¹¹ Or, that they might instruct in the words of the law.

give attention to the words of the law. ¹⁴ And they found written in the law, how that the LORD had commanded ^{by Moses,} "that the children of Israel should dwell in booths in the feast of the seventh month: ¹⁵ and that they should ^bpublish and proclaim in all their cities, ^dand in Jerusalem, saying, Go forth unto the mount, and fetch ^eolive branches, and branches of wild olive, ^fpine branches, and myrtle branches, and palm branches, and branches of thick trees, to make booths, as it is written. ¹⁶ So the people went forth, and brought them, and made themselves booths, every one ^gupon the roof of his house, and in their courts, and in the courts of the house of God, and in the ^hbroad place of ⁱthe water gate, and in the ^jbroad place of ^kthe gate of Ephraim. ¹⁷ And all the congregation of them that were come again out of the captivity made booths, and ^ldwelt in ^msat under the booths: for since the days of Jeshua the son of Nun unto that day ⁿhad not the children of Israel done so. And there was ^overy great gladness. ¹⁸ Also day by day, from the first day unto the last day, ^phe read in the book of the law of God. And they kept the feast seven days; and ^qon the eighth day was ^ra ^ssolemn assembly, according unto the ordinance manner.

⁹ Now in the twenty and fourth day of ^tthis month the children of Israel were assembled ^uwith fasting, ^vand with sackcloth, ^wand earth upon them. ² And the seed of Israel separated themselves from all ^xstrangers, and stood and confessed their sins, and the iniquities of their fathers. ³ And

they stood up in their place, and read in the book of the law of the LORD their God ^aone fourth part of the day; and ^banother fourth part they confessed, and worshipped the LORD their God. ⁴ Then stood up upon the ^cstairs of the Levites, ^dJeshua, and Bani, Kadmiel, Shebaniah, Bunni, Sherebiah, Bani, ^eand Chenani, and cried with a loud voice unto the LORD their God. ⁵ Then the Levites, ^fJeshua, and Kadmiel, Bani, ^gHashabneiah, Sherebiah, ^hHodiah, Shebaniah, ⁱand Pethahiah, said, Stand up and bless the LORD your God ^jfrom everlasting to everlasting: ^kfor ever and ever. ⁶ And ^lblessed be thy glorious name, which is exalted above all blessing and praise. ⁷ ^mThou art the LORD, ⁿeven thou art the LORD alone; ^othou hast made heaven, ^pthe heaven of heavens, ^qwith all their host, ^rthe earth, and all things that are thereon, ^sthe seas, and all that is in them, ^tand thou preservest them all; and the host of heaven worshippeth thee. ⁸ Thou art ^uthe LORD the God, ^vwho didst choose Abram, and broughtest him forth out of ^wUr of the Chaldees, ^xand gavest him the name of Abraham; ^yand foundest his heart faithful before thee, ^zand madest a covenant with him to give ^athe land of the Canaanites, the Hittites, the Amorites, the Perizzites, and the Jebusites, and the Gishgathites, ^beven to give it unto his seed, ^cand hast performed thy words; for thou art ^drighteous. ^e And thou sawest the affliction of our fathers in Egypt, and heardest ^ftheir cry by the Red Sea; ^gand shewedst signs and wonders upon Pharaoh, and on all his servants, and on all the people of his land; for thou knewest that ^hthey dealt proudly

^a Lev. 23. 34.
40, 42.

^b Lev. 23. 4.
^c Cp. ch. 8. 7.
^d Deut. 16. 15.

^e Cp. Lev. 23. 40.

^f See 1 Sam. 9. 35.

^g Cp. 1 Chr. 23. 13.

^h See 2 Kin. 18. 12.

ⁱ See Gen. 1. 1.

^j ver. 1. 5.
^k ch. 3. 26.

^l See Deut. 10. 14.

^m ch. 12. 30.

ⁿ Kin. 14. 13.

^o Chr. 25. 22.

^p See Gen. 2. 1.

^q Cp. Ps. 33. 6.

^r See Gen. 11. 31.

^s Cp. 1 Kin. 8. 2.

^t 2 Chr. 7. 9.

^u Exa. 3. 4.

^v Gen. 11. 31.

^w Cp. 2 Chr. 30. 21.

^x Gen. 17. 5.

^y Gen. 15. 6.

^z Deut. 31. 10, 11.

^a Gen. 12. 7.

^b 15. 18.

^c 17. 7-9.

^d See Ex. 13. 5.

^e Lev. 23. 35.

^f Num. 29. 35.

^g Cp. Josh. 23. 14.

^h Cp. ch. 8. 2.

ⁱ Ex. 8. 7.

^j Cp. 1 Sam. 7. 6.

^k See 2 Sam. 8. 31.

^l See Josh. 7. 6.

^m Ex. 14. 10.

ⁿ ch. 10. 30.

^o ch. 12. 3. 30.

^p Cp. Exa. 6. 21.

^q & 10. 11.

^r See Ex. ch. 7-14.

^s ch. 8. 7. 8.

^t Ex. 16. 11.

R.V. ¹ Or, closing festival
A.V. ² Heb. by the hand of.

³ Heb. a restraint.

⁴ Or, let them bless

⁵ Heb. strange children.

⁶ Or, O Loaz

⁷ Or, sea-fold.

against ^{them; and} ^{them.} So ^{thou} ^{get} thee a name, as it is this day.
 11 And thou didst divide the sea before them, so that they went through the midst of the sea on the dry land; and their ^{pursuers} ^{persecutors} thou ^{didst cast} ^{threwest} into the depths, ^{as a} ^{stone} into the mighty waters.
 12 Moreover thou leddest them in a pillar of cloud by day; and in a pillar of fire by night, to give them light in the way wherein they should go.
 13 Thou camest down also upon mount Sinai, and spakest with them from heaven, and gavest them ^{right} ^{judgements} ^{and} ^{true} laws, good statutes and commandments:
 14 and madest known unto them thy holy sabbath, and commandedst them ^{commandments, and} ^{precepts,} statutes, and laws, by the hand of Moses thy servant:
 15 and gavest them bread from heaven for their hunger, and broughtest forth water for them out of the rock for their thirst, and ^{commandedst} ^{promisedst} them that they should go in to possess the land ^{which} ^{thou} ^{hadst} ^{lifted up thine hand} ^{to give them.}
 16 But they and our fathers ^{dealt} ^{proudly,} and hardened their ^{neck,} ^{necks,} and hearkened not to thy commandments, ^{and} refused to obey, ^{neither} were mindful of thy wonders that thou didst among them; ^{but} hardened their ^{neck,} ^{necks,} and in their rebellion appointed a captain to return to their bondage: but thou art ^a God ready to pardon, ^{gracious} and ^{merciful,} slow to anger, and ^{plenteous} ⁱⁿ ^{mercy,} and forsookest them not.
 18 Yea, when they had made them a molten calf, and said, This is thy God that brought thee up out of Egypt, and had wrought

14. ^a Isai. 63. 12.
 Jer. 32. 20.
 Dan. 9. 15.
 Op. Ex. 2. 16.
 15. ^b ver. 27, 31.
 Ps. 103. 4.
 c Ex. 14. 21.
 22, 27, 32.
 Ps. 78. 13.
 d See ver. 12.
 e Ex. 15. 5, 10.
 f ver. 12.
 Ex. 13. 21, 22.
 Num. 14. 14.
 1 Cor. 10. 1.
 g Isai. 63. 11.
 Cp. Num. 11. 17.
 h Op. Ex. 16. 35.
 See ver. 15.
 i Ex. 19. 20.
 j See Ex. 20. 1-17.
 k Deut. 2. 7.
 l Ps. 119. 8, 9.
 Cp. Rom. 7. 12.
 See Ps. 119.
 m Ex. 16. 28 & 20. 8-11.
 Op. Gen. 2. 2, 3 & Exek. 30. 12, 20.
 n See Num. 21. 31-31.
 o Cp. Ex. 16. 14, 15.
 p Ps. 78. 25 & 103. 40.
 q 1 Cor. 10. 2.
 Cited John 6. 31.
 r See Num. 21. 33-35.
 s Ex. 17. 6.
 Num. 20. 10.
 Ps. 78. 13-17 & 103. 41.
 t Cor. 10. 4.
 u Deut. 1. 8.
 v Gen. 15. 5 & 22. 17.
 w See Josh. ch. 1-12.
 x ver. 10.
 y ver. 22.
 Op. Deut. 31. 27 & 2 Chr. 30. 5.
 z Acts 7. 51, 52.
 aa Ps. 44. 2, 3, 42, 43.
 ab Deut. 2. 5 & 9. 1.
 ac Josh. 10. 30 & 14. 12.
 ad ver. 36.
 ae Cp. Num. 12. 30, 37.
 af Deut. 8. 7, 8 & Exek. 20. 6.
 ag Deut. 6. 11.
 ah ver. 21.
 ai Ex. 34. 6.
 aj Num. 14. 18.
 ak Ps. 84. 13.
 al Joel 2. 13.
 am Ex. 32. 4.
 an Ps. 103. 19, 30.
 ao Acts 7. 41.
 ap Deut. 32. 18.
 aq ver. 25.
 ar Hos. 8. 5.
 as Judg. 2. 11, 12.
 at Exek. 20. 21.
 au ver. 28.
 av Ps. 78. 41, 83.
 aw Cp. Heb. 3. 13.

great provocations; ^{yet} ^{thou} ⁱⁿ thy manifold mercies forsookest them not in the wilderness: ^{the} ^{pillar} of the cloud departed not from over them by day, to lead them in the way; ^{neither} the pillar of fire by night, to shew them light, and the way wherein they should go.
 20 Thou gavest also thy good spirit to instruct them, ^{and} withheldst not thy manna from their mouth, and gavest them water for their thirst.
 21 Yea, forty years didst thou sustain them in the wilderness, ^{and} they lacked nothing; their clothes waxed not old, and their feet swelled not.
 22 Moreover thou gavest them kingdoms and ^{peoples,} ^{nations,} ^{which} ^{thou} ^{didst allot} ^{after} ^{their} ^{portions,} ^{and} ^{divide} ^{them} ^{into} ^{corners.}
 23 So they possessed the land of Sihon, ^{even} ^{and} the land of the king of Heshbon, ^{and} the land of Og king of Bashan.
 24 Their children also multipliedst thou ^{as} the stars of heaven, and broughtest them into the land, concerning which thou ^{didst say} ^{hadst promised} to their fathers, that they should go in to possess it.
 25 So the children went in and possessed the land, ^{and} thou subduedst before them the inhabitants of the land, the Canaanites, and gavest them into their hands, with their kings, and the ^{peoples} ^{people} of the land, that they might do with them ^{as} they would.
 26 And they took ^{fenced} ^{strong} cities, and ^a fat land, and possessed ^{houses} full of all good things, ^{cisterns} ^{hewn} ^{out,} ^{vine-} ^{yards,} ^{and} ^{oliveyards,} ^{and} ^{fruit} ^{trees} ⁱⁿ ^{abundance:} so they did eat, and were filled, ^{and} became fat, and delighted themselves in ^{thy} ^{great} ^{goodness.}
 27 Nevertheless they were disobedient,

R.V. 1 The Sept. has, and appointed a captain to return to their bondage in Egypt. See Num. 14. 4
 A.V. 2 Or, and didst distribute them into every corner

3 Heb. laws of truth. 4 Heb. which thou hadst lift up thine hand to give them.
 5 Heb. according to their will. 6 Or, cisterns. 7 Heb. free of food.

8 Heb. a God of God

9 Heb. a God of pardons.

and rebelled against thee, ^aand cast thy law behind their ^{back,} ^band slew thy prophets which ^{back,} ^ctestified against them to turn them ^{again unto} thee, ^dand they wrought great provocations. ²⁷ ^eTherefore thou deliveredst them into the hand of their ^{adversaries,} ^fwho distressed them: ^gand in the time of their trouble, when they cried unto thee, thou heardest ^{them} from heaven; and according to thy manifold mercies thou gavest them ^{saviours,} ^hwho saved them out of the hand of their ^{adversaries.} ²⁸ ⁱBut after they had rest, ^jthey did evil again before thee: therefore leftest thou them in the hand of their enemies, so that they had the dominion over them: yet when they returned, and cried unto thee, thou heardest ^{them} from heaven; ^kand many times didst thou deliver them according to thy mercies; ²⁹ ^land testifiedst against them, that thou mightest bring them again unto thy law: yet ^mthey dealt proudly, and hearkened not unto thy commandments, but sinned against thy ^{judgements,} ⁿ(which if a man do, he shall live in ^{them,} ^oand ¹¹withdrew the shoulder, ^pand hardened their neck, and would not hear. ³⁰ Yet many years ^qdidst thou ^{bear with} ^rforbear them, ^sand testifiedst against them ^tby thy spirit ^{through} ⁱⁿ thy prophets: ^uyet would they not give ear: ^vtherefore gavest thou them into the hand of the ^{peoples} ^wof the lands. ³¹ Nevertheless ^xin thy ^ymanifest ^zgreat ^{aa}mercies ^{ab}make ^{ac}thou didst not ^{ad}utterly ^{ae}consume ^{af}them, nor forsake ^{ag}them: ^{ah}for thou art a gracious and merciful God. ³² Now therefore, our God, ⁱthe great, the mighty,

a Pr. 50. 17.
Cp. 1 Kin. 14. 9.

b 1 Kin. 18. 4
 & 19. 10.
 2 Chr. 24. 20,
 21.
 Matt. 23. 37.
 Acts 7. 52.

c See ver. 30.
d See ver. 18.
e Judg. 2. 14.
Ps. 108. 41, 42.

f 2 Kin. 17. 2.
e Pa. 108. 44.

A Soc Extra
9. 15.

4 Ps. 108. 6.
Dan. 9. 5.

j Judg. 2. 16
& 8. 9.

k Judg. 8. 11.
 12, 30
 k 4. 1
 k 5. 31
 k 6. 1.

1 Deut. 28.
47.

194 OCT. 25

in Pr. 106. 43.

• Extra 9. 9.

p ver. 10, 16.
q Deut. 28.
33, 51.

See Lev.
18. 5.
Exh. 7. 21

s Zech. 7. 11.
t See ver. 16.
u Cp. Acts
12. 18.

18. 1A
 v ver. 28, 29,
 24

2 Kin. 17. 12.
1 Pet. 1. 10.

11.
2 Pet. 1, 21.
23 K 12, 23, 2

2 Chr. 29. 10
& 34. 31.

Exra 10. 8.
Cp. ch. 10. 29.

[Ch. 10, 1
in Heb.]

y Acts 7. 51.
s Ezra 9. 7.

Cp. Isai. 42. 24.
a Cp. ch. 10.

1. b ch. 9. 38.

c ver. 19, 27.
d See ch. 8, 9.
e Lev. 4, 27.

& Jer. 4, 27
& 5, 10, 18.
(ch. 1, 1)

9 For ver.
2-27, see ch.

12. 2-21.
A ver. 17.

i Extra 8. 2
 j ch. 1. 5.
 Dent. 3. 27

and the terrible God, who keepest covenant and mercy, let not all the ^{travell} ^{trouble} seem little before thee, ^{that} hath come upon us, on our kings, on our princes, and on our priests, and on our prophets, and on our fathers, and on all thy people, ^{since} the time of the kings of Assyria unto this day. ³³ ^{Howbeit} thou art just in all that is ^{come} ^{truly} upon us; for thou hast ^{dealt} ^{rightly} ^{done} ^{right} ^{done} wickedly: ³⁴ neither have our kings, our princes, our priests, nor our fathers, kept thy law, nor hearkened unto thy commandments and thy testimonies, wherewith thou didst testify against them. ³⁵ ^{For} they have not served thee in their kingdom, and ⁱⁿ thy great goodness that thou gavest them, and in the large and ^{fat} land which thou gavest before them, neither turned they from their wicked works. ³⁶ Behold, ^{we} are servants this day, and ^{for} the land that thou gavest unto our fathers to eat the fruit thereof and the good thereof, behold, we are servants in it: ³⁷ ^{And} it yieldeth much increase unto the kings whom thou hast set over us because of our sins: also they have ^{power} ^{dominion} over our bodies, and over our cattle, at their pleasure, and we are in great distress. ³⁸ ^{And} ^{yet} ^{for} ^{because} ^{of} all this ^{we} make a ^{sure} covenant, and write it; and our princes, ^{our} Levites, ^{and} ^{our} priests, ^{shall} ^{seal} ^{unto} it.

IO ¹Now ^{2b}those that sealed ³were, ⁴Nehemiah, ⁵the Tir-
shathah, ⁶the son of ⁷Hachaliah,
and ⁸Zedeiah; ⁹2 ¹⁰Seraiah, ¹¹Azariah,
Jeremiah; ¹²3 ¹³Pashhur, ¹⁴Amariah, ¹⁵Malchiah;
Jeremiah, ¹⁶Pashhur, ¹⁷Malchiah;
¹⁸4 ¹⁹Hattush, ²⁰Shebaniah, ²¹Malchiah;
²²5 ²³Harim, ²⁴Meremoth, ²⁵Obadiah.

R.V. ¹ Heb. *they gave a stubborn shoulder.*
 A.V. * Heb. *they returned to do evil.*
 § Heb. *in the hand of thy prophets.* | Heb.
 or, *sealed.* || Heb. *at the sealings.*

² Or, because of
eb. they gave a w
ess. ^{ee}]
the governor.

³ Or, faithful
wing shoulder.
that hath found us

6 Heb. are at the sealing.
 † Heb. protract over them.
 †† Heb. are at the sealing.

6 Daniel, Ginnethon, Baruch;
 7 Meshullam, Abijah, Mithamun;
 8 Maaziah, Bilgai, Shemaiah;
 these were the priests. 9 And the Levites: namely, Jeshua the son of Azaniah, Binnui of the sons of Henadad, Kadmiel; 10 and their brethren, Shebaniah, Hodiah, Kelita, Pelaiah, Hanan; 11 Micha, Rehob, Hashabiah; 12 Zaccur, Sherebiah, Shebaniah; 13 Hodiah, Bani, Beninu. 14 The chiefs of the people; Parosh, Pahath-moab, Elam, Zattu, Bani; 15 Bunni, Azgad, Babel, Zattu, Bani, Adin; 17 Ater, Hezekiah, Azzur; 18 Hodiah, Hashum, Hizkiah, Azzur; 19 Hariph, Anathoth, Nehai, Bani; 20 Magpiash, Meshullam, Meshezabel, Zadok, Jaddua; 22 Pelatiah, Hanan, Ananiah; 23 Hoshea, Hananiah, Hashub; 24 Hallohesh, Pilha, Shobek; 25 Rehum, Hashabnah, Maaseiah; 26 and Abiah, Hanan, Anan, Maaseiah; 27 Malluch, Harim, Baanah. 28 And the rest of the people, the priests, the Levites, the porters, the singers, the Nethinims, and all they that had separated themselves from the people of the lands unto the law of God, and their wives, their sons, and their daughters, every one that had knowledge, and having understanding; 29 they clave to their brethren, their nobles, and entered into a curse, and into an oath, to walk in God's law, which was given by Moses the servant of God, and to observe and do all the commandments of the LORD our Lord, and his judgments and his statutes; 30 and that we would not give our daughters unto the people of the land, nor take their daughters for our sons: 31 and if the people of the land bring ware or any victuals on the sabbath day to sell, that we would not buy it of them on

a Bara 2. 2.

b Ex. 22. 10,
Lev. 25. 4,
c Deut. 15. 1.2,
Op. ch. 5. 12.
d Exra 2. 40.
e Cp. Matt. 17. 24.f Exra 2. 2.
g Chr. 2. 4.
h Cp. 1 Chr. 9. 32.
i See Lev. 24. 8-9.

j See Num. 28 & 29.

k See ch. 7. 2-3.
l Exra 2. 3-35.

m Cp. ch. 11. 1.

n ch. 12. 31.
o Isai. 40. 16.

p See Exra 2. 36-37.

q Lev. 6. 12.
r Ex. 22. 19 & 24. 26.
s Lev. 19. 23, 24.
t Num. 18. 12.
u Deut. 28. 2.
v See ch. 9. 2.w Ex. 18. 2, 15, 16.
x Lev. 27. 26, 27.
y Num. 18. 15, 16.z ch. 5. 12, 13.
aa Deut. 28. 13, 14.
ab Cp. Ps. 119. 106.
ac Op. 2 Kin. 23. 2.
ad 2 Chr. 34. 31.
ae Lev. 23. 17.
af Num. 15. 20, 21 & 12. 13.
ag Deut. 18. 4.ah Ex. 34. 16.
ai Deut. 7. 3.
aj Exra 9. 13, 14.
ak 1 Chr. 9. 35.
al 2 Chr. 31. 11.am Ex. 20. 10.
an Lev. 22. 3.
ao Deut. 5. 12.
ap See ch. 12. 15-22.

the sabbath, or on the holy day: and that we would forgo the seventh year, and the exaction of every debt. 32 Also we made ordinances for us, to charge ourselves yearly with the third part of a shekel for the service of the house of our God; 33 for the shewbread, and for the continual offering, and for the continual burnt offering, of the sabbaths, of the new moons, for the set feasts, and for the holy things, and for the sin offerings to make an atonement for Israel, and for all the work of the house of our God. 34 And we cast the lots among the priests, the Levites, and the people, for the wood offering, to bring it into the house of our God, according to our fathers' houses, after the houses of our fathers, appointed year by year, to burn upon the altar of the LORD our God, as it is written in the law: 35 and to bring the firstfruits of our ground, and the firstfruits of all fruit of all manner of trees, year by year, unto the house of the LORD: 36 also the firstborn of our sons, and of our cattle, as it is written in the law, and the firstlings of our herds and of our flocks, to bring to the house of our God, unto the priests that minister in the house of our God: 37 and that we should bring the firstfruits of our dough, and our offerings, and the fruit of all manner of trees, of wine and the oil, unto the priests, to the chambers of the house of our God; and the tithes of our ground unto the Levites; for they, the Levites, take the tithes in all the cities of our tillage. 38 And the priest the son of Aaron shall be with the Levites, when the

R.V. 1 Another reading is, Nebai.

2 Or, coarse meal

3 Or, the vintage

A.V. 6 Heb. by the hand of.

† Heb. every hand.

Levites take tithes: and the Levites shall bring up the tithe of the tithes unto the house of our God, ^ato the chambers, into ^bthe treasure house. ³⁸ For the children of Israel and the children of Levi ^cshall bring the ^{heave} offering of the corn, of ¹the new wine, and ^dthe oil, unto the chambers, where are the vessels of the sanctuary, and the priests that minister, and the porters, and the singers: ^eand we will not forsake the house of our God.

II ¹And the ^{princes} rulers of the people ^{dwelt} in Jerusalem: the rest of the people also ^fcast lots, to bring one of ten to dwell in Jerusalem ^gthe holy city, and nine parts ^hto dwell in ^{the} other cities. ² And the people blessed all the ^{men} men, ⁱthat willingly offered themselves to dwell ⁱⁿ Jerusalem. ³ Now these are the ^{chiefs} chiefs of the province that ^{dwelt} in Jerusalem: but in the cities of Judah dwelt ^jevery one in his possession in their cities, ^{to wit}, Israel, the priests, and the Levites, ^kand the ^{Nethinim} Nethinims, ^land the children of Solomon's servants. ⁴ And ⁱⁿ at Jerusalem dwelt certain of the children of Judah, and of the children of Benjamin. Of the children of Judah: Athaiah the son of Uziah, the son of Zechariah, the son of Amariah, the son of Shephatiah, the son of ^{Mahalaiah} Mahalaiah, ^{Mahalaiah} the son of the children of Perez; ⁵ and Maaseiah the son of Baruch, the son of Col-hozeh, the son of Hazaiah, the son of Adaiah, the son of Joiarib, the son of Zechariah, the son of the ^{Shilonite} Shilonite. ⁶ All the sons of Perez that dwelt ⁱⁿ at Jerusalem were four hundred threescore and eight valiant men. ⁷ And

these are the sons of Benjamin: Sallu the son of Meshullam, the son of Joed, the son of Pedaiah, the son of Kolaiah, the son of Maaseiah, the son of Ithiel, the son of ^{Jeshaiiah} Jeshaiiah. ⁸ And after him Gabbai, Sallai, nine hundred twenty and eight. ⁹ And Joel the son of Zichri was their overseer: and Judah the son of Hassenuah ^{Senuah} was second over the city. ¹⁰ Of the priests: Jedaiah the son of Joiarib, ^{Jachin} Jachin. ¹¹ Seraiah the son of Hilkiyah, the son of Meshullam, the son of Zadok, the son of Meraioth, the son of Ahitub, ^{was} the ruler of the house of God: ¹² and their brethren that did the work of the ^{house} house, were eight hundred twenty and two: and Adaiah the son of Jeroham, the son of Pelaliah, the son of Amzi, the son of Zechariah, the son of Pashhur, the son of ^{Malchijah} Malchijah, ¹³ and his brethren, ^{chiefs} chiefs of ^{the} fathers' the ^{houses} houses, two hundred forty and two: and ^{Amashai} Amashai the son of Azarel, ^{Ahsai} the son of Ahsai, the son of Meshillemoth, the son of Immer, ¹⁴ and their brethren, mighty men of valour, an hundred twenty and eight: and their overseer was Zabdiel, ¹⁵ the son of ^{Haggadolim} Haggadolim. ¹⁶ And ^{Also} of the Levites: Shemaiah the son of Hasshub, the son of Azrikam, the son of Hashabiah, the son of Bunni; ¹⁷ and Shabbethai and ¹⁸ Jozabad, of the ^{chiefs} chiefs of the Levites, ^{who} who had the oversight of ^{the} the outward business of the house of God: ¹⁷ and ¹⁹ Mattaniah the son of ^{Mica} Mica, the son of Zabdi, the son of Asaph, ^{who} who was the ^{chief} chief principal in prayer, and ^{Bakbukiah} Bakbukiah, the second among his ^{brethren} brethren; and Abda the son of Shammua, the son of Galal, the son of Jeduthun.

a See ver. 37.

b 1 Chr. 28. 20.

c Cp. ch. 18.

d Deut. 12. 6.

e 2 Chr. 31. 12.

f Cp. ch. 18.

g Cp. 1 Chr. 2. 2.

h ch. 10. 24.

i ver. 18.

j Lm. 48. 2.

k 52. 1.

l Matt. 4. 5.

m 27. 33.

n Cp. Judg. 5. 9.

o 2 Chr. 17. 16.

p For ver. 3-18, see 1 Chr. 2. 2-34.

q ver. 20.

r Ezra 2. 42.

s Ezra 2. 55.

t Ezra 2. 32.

u Cp. Gen. 32. 26.

v 1 Chr. 28. 22.

w ch. 12. 6, 24.

R.V. ¹ Or, the vintage
A.V. ² Or, the son of Haggadolim.³ Or, one of the great men
† Heb. were over.

¹⁸ All the Levites in ^athe holy city were two hundred four-score and four. ¹⁹ Moreover the porters, Akkub, Talmon, and their brethren, ^bthat kept watch at ^cthe gates, were an hundred seventy and two. ²⁰ And the residue of Israel, of the priests, and the Levites, were in all the cities of Judah, ^devery one in his inheritance. ²¹ But the ^eNethinims dwelt in ^fOphel: and Ziba and Gishpa were over the ^gNethinims. ²² The overseer also of the Levites at Jerusalem was Uzzi the son of Bani, the son of Hashabiah, the son of Mattaniah, the son of Mica, ^hof the sons of Asaph, the ⁱsingers, over the business of the house of God. ²³ For ^jthere was a commandment from the king concerning them, and ^ksettled provision that ^lcertain portion should be for the singers, ^mas every day required. ²⁴ And Pethahiah the son of Meshebeel, of the children of Zerah the son of Judah, was ⁿat the king's hand in all matters concerning the people. ²⁵ And for the villages, with their fields, some of the children of Judah dwelt in ^oKiriath-arba and in the ^pvillages thereof, and in ^qDibon, and in the ^rvillages thereof, and in ^sJekabzeel, and in the ^tvillages thereof, and in ^uJeshua, and in ^vMoladah, and in ^wBeth-pelet, and in ^xHazar-shual, and in ^yBear-sheba, and in the ^zvillages thereof; ²⁸ and in ^{aa}Ziklag, and in ^{ab}the ^{ac}villages thereof, and in the ^{ad}villages thereof; ²⁹ and in ^{ae}En-rimmon, and in ^{af}Zareah, and in ^{ag}Jarmuth, ³⁰ Zanoah, Adullam, and in ^{ah}their villages, at ^{ai}Lachish, and the fields thereof, at ^{aj}Askekah, in the ^{ak}villages thereof. ³¹ And they encamped from Beer-sheba unto ^{al}the valley of Hinnom. ³¹ The

a See ver. 1.

b ch. 2. 2.
1 Chr. 2. 12.c ver. 2.
d Ezra 2. 1, 2.
e ch. 2. 28.f ver. 47.
See 1 Chr. 2. 12.g See Ezra 2. 2.
A For ver. 1-7, see ver. 12-21.
h ch. 10. 2-4.i Ezra 2. 2, 9
& 7. 20.j ch. 12. 47.
2 Chr. 31. 16.k ver. 24.
ch. 11. 17.
l Cp. 2 Chr. 2. 12.
m Cp. 1 Chr. 22. 28 (mg.).

n Cp. ver. 24.

o Josh. 14. 15
& 21. 11.p Cp. Num. 21. 26
(mg. for mg.).

q ver. 28.

r See Josh. 15. 2.

s Heb. daughters.

children of Benjamin also dwelt ^afrom Geba ^bonward, at ^cMichmash, and Aija, and at ^dBeth-el, and in ^ethe ^fvillages thereof; ³² And at ^gAnathoth, Nob, ^hAnaniah; ³³ Hazor, Ramah, ⁱGittaim; ³⁴ Hadid, Zeboim, ^jNeballat; ³⁵ Lod, and ^kOno, ³⁶ the valley of craftsmen. ³⁶ And of the ^lLevites, certain courses ^mLevites were divisions in Judah, ⁿwere joined to Benjamin.

¹ Now these are ^athe **I2** priests and the Levites that went up with ^bZerubbabel the son of Shealtiel, and ^cJeshua: ^dSeraiah, Jeremiah, ^eEzra; ^fAmariah, ^gMalluch, ^hHattush; ⁱShecaniah, ^jRehum, ^kMeremoth; ^lIddo, ^mGinnethoi, ⁿAbijah, ^oMijamin, ^pBilgah, ^qShemaiah, and ^rJoiarib, ^sJedaiah, ^tSallu, Amok, ^uHilkiah, ^vJedaiah. These were the ^wchiefs of the priests and of their brethren in the days of Jeshua. ⁸ Moreover the Levites: Jeshua, Binnui, Kadmiel, She-rebiah, Judah, and Mattaniah, ^kwhich was over ^lthe thanksgiving, he and his brethren. ⁹ Also Bakkukiah and ^mUnno, ⁿnni, their brethren, were over against them ^oin the wards. ¹⁰ And Jeshua begat ^pJoiakim, and ^qJoiakim also begat Eliashib, and Eliashib begat Joiada, ¹¹ and Joiada begat Jonathan, and Jonathan begat Jaddua. ¹² And in the days of Joiakim were priests, ^rheads, ^sthe chief of fathers' houses: of Seraiah, Meraiah; of Jeremiah, Hananiah; ¹³ of Ezra, Meshullam; of Amariah, Jehohanan; ¹⁴ of ^tMalluchi, ^uMalluch, Jonathan; of Shebaniah, Joseph; ¹⁵ of Harim, Adna; of Meraioth, Helkai; ¹⁶ of Iddo, Zechariah; of Ginnethon, Meshullam; ¹⁷ of Abijah, Zichri; of Miniamin, of Moadiah, Piltai; ¹⁸ of Bilgah, Shammua; of Shemaiah, Je-

R.V. Or, a sure ordinance concerning
Another reading is, Melchior.

A.V. Heb. at the gates.

Or, Melchior, ver. 14.

Or, Ginnethon, ver. 16.

That is, the psalms of thanksgiving.

Or, the tower.

Or, Shebaniah, ver. 14.

Or, Miniamin, ver. 17.

Or, a sure ordinance.

Or, Harim, ver. 15.

Or, Moadiah, ver. 17.

Or, Gohakaraahim. See 1 Chr. 4. 14.

Or, of Geba.

Or, Meraioth, ver. 15.

Or, Sallu, ver. 20.

Or, the choir.

Or, Meraioth, ver. 15.

Or, Sallu, ver. 20.

honathan; ¹⁹ and of Joiarib, Mattenai; of Jedaiah, Uzzi; ²⁰ of Sallai, Kallai; of Amok, Eber; ²¹ of Hilkiah, Hashabiah; of Jedaiah, ^{Nethanel} ²² The Levites in the days of Eliashib, Joiada, and Johanan, and Jaddua, were recorded ^{heads} ^{of fathers' houses} ^{chiefs} ^{of the fathers}: also the priests, ⁱⁿ ^{to} the reign of Darius the Persian. ²³ The sons of Levi, ^{heads of fathers' houses} ^{the chief of the fathers}, ^d were written in the book of the chronicles, even until the days of Johanan the son of Eliashib. ²⁴ And the chiefs of the Levites: Hashabiah, Sherebiah, and 'Jeshua the son of Kadmiel, with their brethren over against them, ^g to praise and ^{to} give thanks, ^h according to the commandment of David 'the man of God, ^j ward over against ward. ²⁵ Mattaniah, and Bakbukiah, Obadiah, Meshullam, Talmon, Akkub, were porters keeping the ward at ^{the} ^{storehouses} ^{thresholds} of the gates. ²⁶ These were in the days of Joiakim the son of Jeshua, the son of Jozadak, and in the days of 'Nehemiah the governor, and of 'Ezra the priest priest, the scribe.

²⁷ And at ^g the dedication of the wall of Jerusalem they sought the Levites out of all their places, to bring them to Jerusalem, to keep the dedication with gladness, both with thanksgivings, and with singing, ^u with cymbals, psalteries, and with harps. ²⁸ And the sons of the singers gathered themselves together, both out of the ^z plain country round about Jerusalem, and from the villages of the Netophathites; ²⁹ also from the ^{Netophathi} ^{Beth-gilgal} ^{the house of Gilgal}, and out of the fields of Geba and Azmaveth: for the singers had builded them villages round about Jerusalem.

³⁰ And the priests and the Levites

a ch. 12. 22, 23.

b Cp. ver. 28.

c ch. 2. 13 & 8. 12.

d See 1 Chr. 9. 14-16.

e ch. 10. 9 & Ezra 2. 40. f See 1 Chr. 15. 24.

g See ver. 8.

h See 1 Chr. 25.

i ver. 36. j Cp. ver. 9 & Ezra 3. 11. k 1 Chr. 22. 5.

l Cp. 1 Chr. 28. 18.

m ver. 24.

n ch. 2. 14 & 8. 15.

o ch. 8. 9. p ch. 8. 15.

q See Num. 7. 10. r ch. 8. 26 & 8. 1, 2, 16. s Cp. ver. 21.

t ch. 8. 11.

u See 1 Chr. 15. 16.

v ch. 2. 8.

w See ch. 8. 16.

x ch. 2. 6.

y See ch. 3. 3.

z ch. 2. 22 (& mg. foring.).

a ch. 8. 1.

b See ch. 8. 1.

c See ch. 8. 2.

d See ch. 8. 2.

e See ch. 8. 2.

f See ch. 8. 2.

g See ch. 8. 2.

h See ch. 8. 2.

i See ch. 8. 2.

j See ch. 8. 2.

k See ch. 8. 2.

l See ch. 8. 2.

m See ch. 8. 2.

n See ch. 8. 2.

o See ch. 8. 2.

p See ch. 8. 2.

q See ch. 8. 2.

r See ch. 8. 2.

s See ch. 8. 2.

^a purified themselves; and they purified themselves; the people, and the gates, and the wall. ³¹ Then I brought up the princes of Judah upon the wall, and appointed two great companies ^{of them} that gave thanks and went in procession; ^b ^{whereof} ^{one} went on the right hand upon the wall toward 'the dung gate: ³² and after them went Hoshaiah, and half of the princes of Judah, ³³ and Azariah, Ezra, and Meshullam, ³⁴ Judah, and Benjamin, and Shemaiah, and Jeremiah, ³⁵ and certain of the priests' sons ^j with trumpets; ^{trumpets}; ^{namely}, Zechariah the son of Jonathan, the son of Shemaiah, the son of Mattaniah, the son of ^{Michah} ^{Michah}, the son of Zaccur, the son of ^{Asaph} ^{Asaph}; ³⁶ and his brethren, Shemaiah, and ^{Asarel} ^{Asarel}, Milalai, Gilalai, Maai, ^{Nethanel} ^{Nethanel}, and Judah, Hanani, ^k with the musical instruments of David ^m the man of God; and Ezra the scribe ^{was} before them: ³⁷ And by ⁿ the fountain gate, ^{and straight} ^{at} ^{before} ^{against} them, they went up by ^p the stairs of the city of David, at the going up of the wall, above the house of David, even unto ^r the water gate eastward. ³⁸ 'And the other company of them that gave thanks went ^{to meet} ^{over against} ^{with} ^{the half of the people} ^{and} ^{upon} ^{the wall}, ^{above} ^{from beyond} ^{the tower of the furnaces} ^{even unto} ^{the broad wall}; ³⁹ and ^{from above} ^{the gate of Ephraim}, and ^{by} ^{above} ^{the old gate}, and ^{by} ^{above} ^{the fish gate}, and ^{the tower of Hananel} ^{Hananel}, and ^{the tower of Hammeah} ^{Hammeah}, ^{even unto} ^b the sheep gate: and they stood still in ^c the ^{gate of the guard} ^{prison gate}. ⁴⁰ So stood the two companies of them that gave thanks in the house of God, and I, and the half of the ^d rulers with me: ⁴¹ and the ^e priests, priests:

R.V. ¹ Or, to

² Or, Circuit

³ Or, The hundred

⁴ Or, deputies

A.V. ⁵ Or, treasures, or, assemblies.

Eliakim, Maaseiah, Miniamin, ^{Michaiah, Michael, Michaiah,} Elioenai, Zechariah, and Hananiah, ^{with trumpets;} ⁴² and Maaseiah, and Shemaiah, and Eleazar, and Uzzi, and Jehohanan, and Malchijah, and Elam, and Ezer. And the singers sang loud, with Jezrahiah their overseer. ⁴³ ^{Also that day, they offered great sacrifices that day, and rejoiced: for God had made them rejoice with great joy; and the women also and the children rejoiced: so that the joy of Jerusalem was heard even afar off.}

⁴⁴ And ^{on at that day} ^{men some} were appointed over the chambers for the treasures, for the offerings, for the firstfruits, and for the tithes, to gather into them, according to the fields of the cities, the portions ^{appointed by the law} for the priests and Levites: ¹ for Judah rejoiced for the priests and for the Levites ^{that} waited.

⁴⁵ And ^{they} both the singers and the porters kept the ward of their God, and the ward of the purification, and so did the singers and the porters, according to the commandment of David, and of Solomon his son. ⁴⁶ For in the days of David and Asaph of old ^{there was a} ^{were} chief of the singers, and songs of praise and thanksgiving unto God.

⁴⁷ And all Israel in the days of Zerubbabel, and in the days of Nehemiah, gave the portions of the singers and the porters, ^{as} every day ^{required} his portion: ^{and they} ^{sanctified} ^{for} ^{holy things} unto the Levites; ^{and the Levites sanctified} ^{for} ^{them} unto the ^{sons} children of Aaron.

¹ On that day ^{they} read in the book of Moses in the ^{audience} of the people; and therein was found written, ^{that} ^{an} the Ammonite and

^{the} Moabite should not ^{enter} ^{come} into the ^{assembly} ^{congregation} of God for ever; ² because they met not the children of Israel with bread and with water, but hired Balaam against them, ^{that he should} ^{to} curse them: howbeit our God turned the curse into a blessing. ³ ^{And} ^{Now} it came to pass, when they had heard the law, that ^{they} separated from Israel all ^{the} mixed multitude.

⁴ ^{Now} before this, ^{And} ^{Eliashib} the priest, ^{who} ^{was appointed over the} ^{chambers} of the house of our God, ^{being} ^{allied unto} ^{Tobiah,} ⁵ ^{And he} had prepared for him a great chamber, ^{where} ^{aforetime} they laid the ^{meal} ^{meat} offerings, the frankincense, and the vessels, and the tithes of the corn, the ^{new} wine, and the oil, ^{which} ^{were given by} ^{commandment} ^{to be given} to the Levites, and the singers, and the porters; and the ^{heave} offerings ^{for} of the priests. ⁶ But in all this time ^{I was not} ^{was not} at Jerusalem: for ⁱⁿ the two and thirtieth year of Artaxerxes ^{king} of Babylon ^{I went} ^{came} ^I unto the king, and ^{after} certain days ^{asked} ^{obtained} I leave of the king: ⁷ and I came to Jerusalem, and understood of the evil that Eliashib ^{had done} ^{did} for Tobiah, ⁱⁿ preparing him a chamber in the courts of the house of God. ⁸ And it grieved me sore: therefore I cast forth all the household stuff of Tobiah out of the chamber. ⁹ Then I commanded, and they ^{cleansed} the chambers: and thither brought I again the vessels of the house of God, with the ^{meal offerings} ^{meat offering} and the frankincense. ¹⁰ And I perceived that ^{the} portions of the Levites had not been given ^{them; so that} ^{the Levites}

a ver. 35.

b See ch. 9. 2.

c Cp. Ex. 12.

d Num. 11. 4.

d ver. 38.

ch. 2. 1.

e Cp. ch. 12.

44.

f ch. 12. 5, 12.

g Cp. 2 Chr. 31.

11, 12.

h ch. 2. 10.

i Num. 18.

21, 24.

i ch. 5. 14.

j See 1 Chr.

25 & 26.

k Cp. Ezra

6. 22.

l 1 Chr. 25. 1.

2 Chr. 26. 20.

m ver. 5.

n ch. 11. 23.

2 Chr. 31. 15.

o Num. 18.

24.

p 2 Chr. 29.

15. 12.

q See Num.

18. 26-28.

r ch. 2. 3, 8.

s 18.

t G. 2.

u Cp. Deut. 31.

v 2 Kin. 23. 2.

w 2 Chr. 31. 4.

x Cp. Mal. 3. 3.

y See Deut.

28. 3-5.

R.V. 1 Heb. of the law.

2 Heb. stood.

A.V. 1 Heb. made their voice to be heard.

1 Heb. that stood.

1 That is, set apart.

16 Heb. the commandment of the Levites.

* Heb. at the end of days.

3 Another reading is, there were chiefs.

† That is, appointed by the law.

** Heb. there was read.

†† Heb. said.

† Or, I earnestly requested.

4 Heb. chamber.

5 Heb. for the joy of Judah.

11 Heb. being set over.

and the singers, that did the work, were fled every one ^ato his field. ¹¹ ^bThen contended I with the rulers, and said, ^cWhy is the house of God forsaken? And I gathered them together, and set them in their place. ¹² Then brought all Judah ^ethe tithe of the corn and the ^{new} wine and the oil unto the treasuries. ¹³ And ^fI made treasurers over the treasuries, Shelemiah the priest, and Zadok the scribe, and of the Levites, Pedaiah: and ^gnext to them was Hanan the son of Zaccur, the son of Mattaniah: ^hfor they were counted faithful, and ⁱtheir ^{business office} was to distribute unto their brethren. ¹⁴ Remember me, O my God, concerning this, and wipe not out my ^jgood deeds that I have done for the house of my God, and for the ^{observances} thereof.

¹⁵ In those days saw I in Judah some treading ^kwinepresses ^lwine presses ^mon the sabbath, and bringing in ⁿsheaves, and lading asses ^{therewith}; as also wine, grapes, and figs, and all manner of burdens, ^owhich they brought into Jerusalem on the sabbath day: and ^pI testified *against them* in the day wherein they sold victuals. ¹⁶ There dwelt men of Tyre also therein, which brought ⁱⁿ fish, and all manner of ware, and sold on the sabbath unto the children of Judah, and in Jerusalem. ¹⁷ Then I contended with the nobles of Judah, and said unto them, What evil thing is this that ye do, and ^qprofane the sabbath day? ¹⁸ Did not your fathers thus, and did not our God bring all this evil upon

us, and upon this city? yet ye bring more wrath upon Israel by ^rprofaning the sabbath. ¹⁹ And it came to ^{pass that} when the gates of Jerusalem ^sbegan to be dark before the sabbath, I commanded that the ^{doors} ^{gates} should be shut, and commanded ^tthat they should not be opened till after the sabbath: and some of my servants set I ^{over} at the gates, that there should no burden be brought in on the sabbath day. ²⁰ So the merchants and sellers of all kind of ware lodged without Jerusalem once or twice. ²¹ Then I testified against them, and said unto them, Why lodge ye ^uabout the wall? if ye do so again, I will lay hands on you. From that time forth came they no more on the sabbath. ²² And I commanded the Levites ^vthat they should ^{purify} ^{cleanse} themselves, and that they should come and keep the gates, to sanctify the sabbath day. ²³ Remember ^{unto me} me, O my God, ^wconcerning this also, and spare me according to the ^xgreatness of thy mercy.

²³ In those days also saw I the Jews ^ythat ^zhad married women ^{of} of Ashdod, ^{of} of Ammon, and ^{of} of Moab: ²⁴ and their children spake half in the speech of Ashdod, and ^{could} not speak in the Jews' language, but according to the language ^{of} of each people. ²⁵ And I contended with them, and ^{and} cursed them, and smote certain of them, and plucked off their hair, ^{and} made them swear by God, ^{saying}, Ye shall not give your daughters unto their sons, nor take their daughters ^{for} ^{unt} your sons, or for yourselves. ²⁶ Did not Solomon

^a ch. 12. 28.
^b ver. 17, 25.
^c Cp. ch. 10.
^d Lev. 23. 32.

^e Cp. ch. 10.
^f 20, 30
^g 12. 44.

^h Cp. 2 Chr.
ⁱ 12. 12.

^j ver. 1A.
^k ch. 7. 2.
^l Cp. 1 Cor. 4. 2.

^m ver. 22, 21.
ⁿ ch. 5. 18.

^o ch. 12. 30.

^p Cp. ver. 14.
^q 31.
^r Cp. Ex. 20.
^s 10.

^t See ch. 10.
^u 21.
^v Ezra 9. 2
^w 10. 10.
^x Cp. ch. 4. 7.
^y Cp. ver. 1
^z Ezra 9. 1.
^{aa} ver. 21.

^{aa} ver. 11.

^{ab} Ezra 10. 5.
^{ac} Cp. ch. 10. 28.
^{ad} 21.

^{ae} Cp. Matt.
^{af} 12. 5.
^{ag} See Jer.
^{ah} 17. 19-23.

^{ai} See 1 Kin.
^{aj} 11. 1-8.

R.V. ¹ Or, deputies ² Heb. kindnesses.
dwell with them. ³ Or, reviled

A.V. ⁴ Heb. standing.

⁵ Or, observations. ⁶ Or, storehouses. ⁷ Heb. at their hand.

⁸ Heb. they discerned not to speak. ⁹ Heb. before the wall? ¹⁰ Heb. multitude.

¹¹ Heb. of people and people. ¹² Or, reviled them.

¹³ Or, heaps of corn

¹⁴ Heb. before.

¹⁵ Heb. had made to

¹⁶ Heb. it was upon them.

¹⁷ Heb. kindnesses.

¹⁸ Heb. had made to dwell with them.

¹⁹ Or, reviled them.

¹chamberlains that ^{ministered} ^{served} in the presence of Ahasuerus the king, ¹¹ to bring Vashti the queen before the king with ^{the crown} royal, to shew the ^{peoples} ^{people} and the princes her beauty: for she was ¹fair to look on. ¹² But the queen Vashti refused to come at the king's commandment ¹by ^{the} ^{his} chamberlains: therefore was the king very wroth, and his anger burned in him. ¹³ Then the king said to ^{the} wise men, ²which knew the times, (for so was the king's manner toward all that knew law and ^{judgement:} ^{judgment:} ¹⁴ and the next unto him was Carshena, Shethar, Admatha, Tarshish, Meres, Marsena, and ¹Memucan, ²the seven princes of Persia and Media, ³which saw the king's face, and ^{which} sat ^{the} first in the ^{kingdom:} ^{kingdom:} ¹⁵ ⁸What shall we do unto the queen Vashti according to law, because she hath not ^{done} ^{the bidding} performed the commandment of the king Ahasuerus by the chamberlains? ¹⁶ And Memucan answered before the king and the princes, Vashti the queen hath not done wrong to the king only, but also to all the princes, and to all the ^{peoples} ^{people} that are in all the provinces of the king Ahasuerus. ¹⁷ For this deed of the queen shall come abroad unto all women, ^{to make} ^{their husbands contemptible} so that they shall despise their husbands in their eyes, when it shall be reported, The king Ahasuerus commanded Vashti the queen to be brought in before him, but she came not. ¹⁸ And this day ^{Likewise} shall the ^{princesses} ^{ladies} of Persia and Media ^{which have heard of the deed of the queen} ^{say} ^{this day} unto all the king's princes, ^{queen} ^{say} ^{the like} unto all the king's princes. So ^{which have heard of the deed of the queen} ^{shall there arise} ^{too} ^{much} con-

tempt and wrath. ¹⁹ ¹If it please the king, let there go ^{forth} a royal commandment ^{from him}, and let it be written among the laws of the Persians and the Medes, ^{that} ^{that} ^{that} that it be not altered, ^{that} ^{that} ^{that} Vashti come no more before king Ahasuerus; and let the king give her royal estate ¹¹unto another that is better than she. ²⁰ And when the king's decree which he shall make shall be published throughout all his kingdom, (for it is great,) ^{all} ^{the} ^{wives} shall give to their husbands honour, both to great and small. ²¹ And the saying ²pleased the king and the princes; and the king did according to the word of Memucan: ²² for he sent letters into all the king's provinces, ^{into} every province according to the writing thereof, and to every people after their language, that every man should bear rule in his own house, and ^{should} ^{that} ^{it} ^{publish} ^{it} ^{should} ^{be published} according to the language of ^{his} ^{every} people.

¹After these things, ^{when} ²the wrath of king Ahasuerus was ^{pacified} ^{appeased}, he remembered Vashti, and what she had done, ^{and} what was decreed against her. ² Then said the king's servants that ministered unto him, Let there be fair young virgins sought for the king: ³ and let the king appoint officers in all the provinces of his kingdom, that they may gather together all the fair young virgins unto Shushan the palace, to the house of the women, ¹unto the custody of ^{Hegai} ^{Hego} the king's chamberlain, keeper of the women; ^{and} let their things for purification be given them: ⁴ and let the maiden

⁸ B.V. ¹ Or, eunuchs (and so in ver. 12, &c.)

⁹ Heb. unto her companion.

¹⁰ A.V. ¹ Or, eunuchs. ² Heb. good of countenance.

¹¹ Heb. If it be good with the king.

¹² Heb. was good in the eyes of the king.

¹³ the hand.

¹⁴ Or, Hagoi, ver. 8.

¹⁵ Or, tell it

¹⁶ Or, enough

¹⁷ Heb. that it pass not away.

¹⁸ Heb. which was by the hand of his eunuchs.

¹⁹ Heb. that it pass not away.

²⁰ Heb. unto her companion.

²¹ Heb. that one should publish it according to the language of his people.

²² Heb. unto

which pleaseth the king be queen instead of Vashti. And the thing pleased the king; and he did so.

⁵ There was a certain Jew in Shushan the palace, whose name was ⁶ Mordecai, the son of Jair, the son of Shimei, the son of ⁷ Kish, a Benjamite; ⁸ who had been carried away from Jerusalem with the ⁹ captives which had been carried away with ¹⁰ Jeconiah king of Judah, whom Nebuchadnezzar the king of Babylon had carried away. ¹¹ And he ¹² brought up Hadassah, that is, Esther, ¹³ his uncle's daughter: for she had neither father nor mother, and the ¹⁴ maiden was fair and beautiful; and whom Mordecai, when her father and mother were dead, Mordecai took her for his own daughter. ¹⁵ So it came to pass, when the king's commandment and his decree was heard, and when many maidens were gathered together unto Shushan the palace, to the custody of ¹⁶ Hegai, that Esther ¹⁷ was brought also unto the custody of Hegai, keeper of the women. ¹⁸ And the maiden pleased him, and she obtained kindness of him; and he speedily gave her her ¹⁹ things for purification, with ²⁰ such things as belonged to her, and the ²¹ seven maidens, which were meet to be given her, out of the king's house: and ²² he removed her and her maidens unto the best place of the house of the women. ²³ ²⁴ Esther had not shewed her people nor her kindred: for Mordecai had charged her that she should not shew it. ²⁵ And Mordecai walked every day before the court of the women's house, ²⁶ to know how Esther did, and what should become of her. ²⁷ Now when

the turn of every maiden every maid's turn was come to go in to king Ahasuerus, after that ¹ it had been done to her ² twelve months, according to the ³ law for manner of the women, ⁴ (for so were the days of their purifications accomplished, *to wit*, six months with oil of myrrh, and six months with sweet odours, and with ⁵ the other things for the purifying of the women,) ⁶ then ⁷ in this wise came ⁸ the every maiden unto the ⁹ king, ¹⁰ whatsoever she desired was given her to go with her out of the house of the women unto the king's house. ¹¹ In the evening she went, and on the morrow she returned into the second house of the women, to the custody of Shaashgaz, the king's chamberlain, which kept the concubines: she came in unto the king no more, except the king delighted in her, and that she were called by name. ¹² Now when the turn of Esther, ¹³ the daughter of Abihail the uncle of Mordecai, who had taken her for his daughter, was come to go in unto the king, she required nothing but what ¹⁴ Hegai the king's chamberlain, the keeper of the women, appointed. And Esther obtained favour in the sight of all them that looked upon her. ¹⁵ So Esther was taken unto king Ahasuerus into his house royal in the tenth month, which is the month Tebeth, in the seventh year of his reign. ¹⁶ And the king loved Esther above all the women, and she obtained grace and ¹⁷ favour ¹⁸ in his sight more than all the virgins; so that he set ¹⁹ the royal crown upon her head, and made her queen instead of Vashti. ²⁰ Then the king ²¹ made

^a Ezra 2. 2.

^b Cp. 1 Sam. 9. 1 (f).
^c 2 Kin. 24. 14, 15.
^d Chr. 36. 10, 20.
^e Jer. 24. 1 & 29. 1, 2.

^d ver. 15.

^e ver. 2.

^f ver. 7.
^g ch. 2. 20.
^h ver. 2.

^A ver. 3, 8.

ⁱ ver. 2, 12.

^j ver. 20.

^k ch. 1. 11 & c. 2.

^l See ch. 1. 2.

^m Heb. nourished.

ⁿ Heb. fair of form, and good of countenance.

^{oo} Heb. to know the peace.

^{tt} Or, kindness.

R.V. ¹ In 2 Kings 24. 6, Jehoiachin.
² Heb. fair of form, and good of countenance.
³ Heb. her portions.
⁴ Heb. he changed her.

⁵ Heb. before him.

a great feast unto all his princes and his servants, even Esther's feast; and he made a ¹release to the provinces, and gave gifts, ²according to the ³bounty state of the king. ¹⁹ And when the virgins were gathered together ⁴the second time, then Mordecai sat ⁵in the king's gate. ²⁰ ⁶Esther had not yet shewed her kindred nor her people; as Mordecai had charged her: for Esther did the commandment of Mordecai, like ⁷as when she was brought up with him. ²¹ In those days, while Mordecai sat in the king's gate, two of the king's chamberlains, ⁸Bigthan and ⁹Teresh, of those which kept ¹⁰the ¹¹door, were wroth, and sought to lay ¹²hands on the king Ahasuerus. ²² And the thing was known to Mordecai, ¹³who ¹⁴shewed it unto Esther the queen; and Esther ¹⁵certified the king ¹⁶thereof in Mordecai's name. ²³ And when inquisition was made of the matter, and it was found ¹⁷out, ¹⁸to be so, therefore they were both hanged on a tree: and it was written in ¹⁹the book of the chronicles before the king.

¹ After these things did **3** king Ahasuerus ²promote Haman the son of Hammedatha ³the Agagite, ⁴and advanced him, and set his seat above all the princes that were with him. ⁵ And all the king's servants, that were in the king's gate, ⁶bowed down, and ⁷did reverence to Haman: for the king had so commanded concerning him. ⁸ But Mordecai bowed ⁹not down, nor did him reverence. ¹⁰ Then the king's servants, ¹¹which were ¹²in the king's gate, said unto Mordecai, Why transgressest

a ver. 2.

b ch. 1. 7
(& mg. for mg.)

c ver. 3, 4.

d ver. 21.
ch. 3. 2, 3
& 5. 9, 12
& 6. 16, 12.
e ver. 10.
f Dan. 3. 12.

g ver. 7.

h Cp. ch. 1. 10
& 3. 2
i ch. 3. 2.j ch. 3. 24, 25.
k ch. 3. 2.
Op. ch. 7. 2.

l Ezra 6. 15.

m ch. 6. 1
& 10. 2.n Cp. Ezra
4. 12, 13
& Acts 13. 20,
21.

o ch. 5. 11.

p ver. 10.
ch. 3. 2, 5
& 5. 24.
q ch. 5. 11.r ch. 3. 2.
Gen. 41. 42.
s ch. 5. 9.t ver. 1.
u See ch. 2.
18.
v ch. 7. 6
& 2. 1
& 3. 10, 24.

thou ¹the king's commandment? ⁴ Now it came to pass, when they spake daily unto him, and he hearkened not unto them, that they told Haman, to see whether Mordecai's ²matters would stand: for he had told them that he was a Jew. ⁵ And when Haman saw that ³Mordecai bowed ⁴not down, nor did him reverence, then was Haman ⁵full of wrath. ⁶ But ⁷And he thought scorn to lay hands on Mordecai alone; for they had shewed him the people of Mordecai: wherefore Haman sought to destroy all the Jews that were throughout the whole kingdom of Ahasuerus, even the people of Mordecai. ⁷ In the first month, ⁸which is the month Nisan, in the twelfth year of king Ahasuerus, ⁹they cast Pur, that is, the lot, before Haman from day to day, and from month to month, ¹⁰to the twelfth month, ¹¹which is the month Adar. ⁸ And Haman said unto king Ahasuerus, There is a certain people scattered abroad and ¹²dispersed among the ¹³peoples in all the provinces of thy kingdom; ¹⁴and their laws are diverse from ¹⁵those of every people; neither keep they the king's laws: therefore it is not ¹⁶for the king's profit to suffer them. ⁹ If it please the king, let it be written ¹⁷that they ¹⁸may be destroyed: and I will ¹⁹pay ten thousand talents of silver ²⁰into the hands of those that have the charge of the ²¹king's business, to bring it into the king's treasuries. ¹⁰ And the king took his ring from his hand, and gave it unto Haman the son of Hammedatha ²²the Agagite, ¹¹the Jews' ¹²enemy. ¹¹ And the king said unto Haman, The silver

R.V. ¹ Heb. reel.
for the kingv. ¹ Heb. reel.
v them.² Heb. hand.† Or, Bigthana, ch. 3. 2.
Heb. weigh.³ Heb. threshold.

†† Or, oppressor.

⁴ Or, words

‡ Heb. the threshold.

⁵ Or, separated

‡ Heb. meet, or, equal.

⁶ Or, meet

‡ Heb. do

is given to thee, the people also, to do with them as it seemeth good to thee. ¹² Then were the king's ¹ scribes called in on the first month, on the thirteenth day thereof, and there was written according to all that Haman had commanded unto the king's ² satraps, ³ lieutenants, and to the governors that were over every province, and to the ⁴ people of every province according to the writing thereof, and to every people after their language; ⁵ in the name of king Ahasuerus was it written, ⁶ and it was sealed with the king's ring. ¹³ And the letters were sent ⁷ by posts into all the king's provinces, ⁸ to destroy, to ⁹ kill, and to cause to perish, all Jews, both young and old, little children and women, ¹⁰ in one day, even upon the thirteenth day of the twelfth month, which is the month Adar, ¹¹ and to take the spoil of them for a prey. ¹⁴ ¹² A copy of the writing, ¹³ that the decree should be given out in every province, was published unto all the ¹⁴ people, that they should be ready against that day. ¹⁵ The posts went out, being hastened by the king's commandment, and the decree was given out in Shushan the ¹⁶ palace: and the king and Haman sat down to drink; ¹⁷ but the city of Shushan was perplexed.

¹ Now when Mordecai knew all that was done, Mordecai ² rent his clothes, ³ and put on sackcloth with ashes, and went out into the midst of the city, and cried with a loud and a bitter cry; ⁴ and he came even before the king's gate: for none might enter ⁵ into the king's gate clothed with sackcloth. ⁶ And in every province, whithersoever

the king's commandment and his decree came, there was great mourning among the Jews, ⁷ and fasting, and weeping, and wailing; and ⁸ many ⁹ lay in sackcloth and ashes. ¹⁰ And Esther's ¹¹ maidens and her ¹² chamberlains came and told it ¹³ her; and the queen was exceedingly ¹⁴ grieved; and she sent raiment to clothe Mordecai, and to take away his sackcloth from ¹⁵ him: but he received it not. ¹⁶ Then called Esther for ¹⁷ Hathach, ¹⁸ one of the king's chamberlains, ¹⁹ whom he had appointed to attend upon her, and ²⁰ charged him ²¹ to go to Mordecai, to know what ²² it was, and why it was. ²³ So ²⁴ Hathach went forth to Mordecai into the broad place of the city, which was before the king's gate. ²⁵ And Mordecai told him of all that had happened unto him, ²⁶ and the exact of the sum of the money that Haman had promised to pay to the king's treasuries for the Jews, to destroy them. ²⁷ Also he gave him ²⁸ the copy of the writing of the decree that was given out in Shushan to destroy them, to shew it unto Esther, and to declare it unto ²⁹ her; and to charge her that she should go in unto the king, to make supplication unto him, and to make request before ³⁰ him, for her people. ³¹ And ³² Hathach came and told Esther the words of Mordecai. ³³ Then ³⁴ Esther spake unto ³⁵ Mordecai, saying: ³⁶ All the king's servants, and the people of the king's provinces, do know, that whosoever, whether man or woman, shall come unto the king into ³⁷ the inner court, who is not called, ³⁸ there is one law for him, that he be put to death, except

a ch. 2. 2.
b ver. 16.
ch. 2. 11.
c Dan. 2. 2.
cp. 1 Sam. 5. 5.

d See Ezra 8. 26.

e ch. 1. 22
& 2. 2.

f ch. 2. 2. 10.
cp. 1 Kin. 21. 2.
g ch. 2. 2. 10.

h ch. 2. 10.
cp. 2 Chr. 30. 2.

i ch. 7. 4
& 2. 11.

j ch. 2. 12.
cp. ch. 2. 1.
k ch. 2. 2.

l ch. 2. 11.
m ch. 2. 12.
14.

n ch. 2. 14
& 2. 12.

o cp. ch. 2. 12.

p See Josh. 7. 6 (7).
q See 2 Sam. 3. 31.

r ch. 2. 1.
cp. ch. 2. 4.
s Dan. 2. 2.

R.V. ¹ Or, secretaries
A.V. ² Or, secretaries.
And set before her.

³ Or, to be given out for a decree
† Heb. sackcloth and ashes were laid under many.

⁷ Heb. sackcloth and ashes were spread under many.

† Heb. eunuchs.

† Heb. whom he

such "to whom the king shall hold out the golden sceptre, that he may live: but I have not been called to come in unto the king these thirty days. ¹² And they told to Mordecai Esther's words. ¹³ Then Mordecai ^{bade them return} ^{unto} Esther, ^{commanded to} Think not with thyself that thou shalt escape in the king's house, more than all the Jews. ¹⁴ For if thou altogether holdest thy peace at this time, then shall ^{there} ^{relief} ^{*enlargement} and deliverance arise to the Jews from another ^{place,} ^{place;} but thou and thy father's house shall ^{perish} ^{be destroyed}: and who knoweth whether thou art ^{not} come to the kingdom for such a time as this? ¹⁵ Then Esther bade them return ^{unto Mordecai,} ^{Mordecai this answer,} ¹⁶ Go, gather together all the Jews that are ^{present} in Shushan, and fast ye for me, and neither eat nor drink ^{three} days, night or day: I also and my maidens will fast ^{in like manner,} ^{likewise}; and so will I go in unto the king, which is not according to the law: ^{and} if I perish, I perish. ¹⁷ So Mordecai ^{went} his way, and did according to all that Esther had commanded him.

5 ¹ Now it came to pass ¹on the third day, that Esther put on her royal apparel, and stood in ^mthe inner court of the king's house, over against the king's house: and the king sat upon his royal throne in the royal house, over against the ^{entrance gate} of the house. ² And it was so, when the king saw Esther the queen standing in the court, that ²she obtained favour in his sight: ³and the king held out to Esther the golden sceptre that was in his hand. So Esther drew near, and touched the top

a ch. 5. 3
 & 8. 4

b ch. 7. 2
 Cp. Mark 6. 22

coh. 7.2

d ver. 3.
ch. 7. 2
& 9. 12

ch. 7.3
8.8.8

f Cp. ch. 5, l.

9 ch. 8. 14.
A Cp. Gen.
48. 14.

41 Kin. 8. 03.

j Cp. ch. 4.
16
k See ch. 2.
19.
l ch. 3. 5.
m ch. 4. 11.
Cp. ch. 6. 4

7 ch. 6, 12.

o See ch. 9.
7-10.
p ch. 8. 1.
q Cp. ch. 2.
r ch. 4. 11
& 8. 4.

of the sceptre. ³ Then said the king unto her, What wilt thou, queen Esther? and what is thy request? it shall be ^{given thee even} ^{even given thee} to the half of the kingdom. ⁴ And Esther ^{said,} ^{answered,} If it seem good unto the king, let the king and Haman come this day unto the banquet that I have prepared for him. ⁵ Then the king said, Cause Haman to make haste, that ^{he} ^{may} ^{be} ^{done} ^{do} as Esther hath said. So the king and Haman came to the banquet that Esther had prepared. ⁶ And the king said unto Esther at the banquet of wine, ^a What is thy petition? and it shall be granted thee: and what is thy request? ^b even to the half of the kingdom it shall be performed. ⁷ Then answered Esther, and said, My petition and my request is; ⁸ ^{if} I have found favour in the sight of the king, and if it please the king to grant my petition, and ^c to perform my request, let the king and Haman come to ^d the banquet that I shall prepare for them, and I will do ^{to-morrow} ^{to morrow} as the king hath said. ⁹ Then went Haman forth that day ^{joyful} and ^{glad} ^{with a glad} heart: but when Haman saw Mordecai ^e in the king's gate, ^f that he stood not ^{up} ^{up}, nor ^g moved for him, he was ^{filled with wrath} ^{full of indignation} against Mordecai. ¹⁰ Nevertheless Haman refrained himself, and ^h went home: and ⁱ when he came home, he sent ^j and ^k fetched ^{called for} his friends, and ^l Zeresh his wife. ¹¹ And Haman ^{recounted} ^{told} unto them of the glory of his riches, ^m and the multitude of his children, and all the things wherein ⁿ the king had promoted him, and how he had advanced him above the princes and servants of the king. ¹² Haman said moreover, Yea, Esther the queen did let

A.V. • Heb. respiration.

† Heb. *foamed*.

¹ Or, trembled before him
† Heb. passed.

6 Heb. to do.

1 Heb. caused to serve.

no man come in with the king unto the banquet that she had prepared but myself; and ^{to-morrow also} am I invited ^{by} her ^{to-morrow} with the king. ^{together also} ^{also} 13 Yet all this availeth me nothing, so long as I see Mordecai the Jew sitting ^{at the king's gate}. 14 Then said Zeresh his wife and all his friends unto him, 15 Let a ^{gallows} be made of fifty cubits high, and ^{in the morning} ^{to-morrow} speak thou unto the king that Mordecai may be hanged thereon: then go thou in merrily with the king unto the banquet. And the thing pleased Haman; and he caused the gallows to be made.

6 On that night ^{could} ^{sleep;} ^{sleep.} not the king ^{commanded to bring} ^{the} book of records of the ^{chronicles,} ^{chronicles;} and they were read before the king. 2 And it was found written, that 3 Mordecai had told of 4 Bigthana and 5 Teresh, two of the king's chamberlains, ^{of those} ^{the} that kept ^{the} ^{that kept} ^{keepers of} the ^{door,} ^{who} ^{sought} to lay ^{hands} ^{hand} on the king Ahasuerus. 3 And the king said, What honour and dignity hath been done to Mordecai for this? Then said the king's servants that ministered unto him, There is nothing done for him. 4 And the king said, Who is in the court? Now Haman was come into ^{the} ^{outward} ^{court} of the king's house, to speak unto the king to hang Mordecai on ^{the} ^{gallows} that he had prepared for him. 5 And the king's servants said unto him, Behold, Haman standeth in the court. And the king said, Let him come in. 6 So Haman came in. And the king said unto him,

a ver. 7, 9, 11.

b ver. 9.

c ver. 10.

d ch. 6. 4

e 7. 9, 10.

f ch. 8. 7

g 9. 13, 34.

h Cp. 1 Kin.

i 32.

j ch. 1. 11

k 2. 17.

l Cp. Gen.

m 31. 40 (for mg.).

n Dan. 6. 18

o (for mg.).

p ch. 2. 33

q 10. 2

r Cp. Gen.

s 41. 43.

t ch. 2. 22.

u Cp. ch. 1.

v 10.

w 2. 21.

x ch. 2. 21.

y See ch. 2.

z 18.

aa Cp. ch. 4.

ab 5. 1.

ac ch. 5. 14.

ad See 2 Sam.

ae 15. 30.

af ch. 5. 10.

ag 14.

What shall be done unto the man ^{1a} whom the king delighteth to honour? Now Haman ^{said} ^{thought} in his heart, To whom would the king delight to do honour more than to myself? 7 And Haman ^{said unto} ^{answered} the king, For the man ^{1b} whom the king delighteth to honour, ⁸ ^{let} the royal apparel be brought ^{1c} which the king useth to wear, ^{and} the horse that the king rideth upon, ^{and} ^{on the head of} ^{the crown royal} which ^{is set} ^{is set upon his head.} ⁹ and let ^{this} ^{the} apparel and the horse be delivered to the hand of one of the king's most noble princes, that they may array the man withal whom the king delighteth to honour, and ^{cause him to ride} ^{bringing him} on horseback through the street of the city, ^{and} proclaim before him, Thus shall it be done to the man whom the king delighteth to honour. 10 Then the king said to Haman, Make haste, and take the apparel and the horse, as thou hast said, and do even so to Mordecai the Jew, that sitteth ^{at} ^{the king's gate}: 11 let nothing fail of all that thou hast spoken. 12 Then took Haman the apparel and the horse, and arrayed Mordecai, and ^{caused} ^{brought} him ^{to ride} ^{on horseback} through the street of the city, and proclaimed before him, Thus shall it be done unto the man whom the king delighteth to honour. 13 And Mordecai came again to the king's gate. But Haman hastened to his ^{house,} ^{house} mourning mourning, ² and having his head covered. 14 And Haman ^{recounted unto} ^{told} Zeresh his wife and all his friends every thing that had befallen him. Then said his wise men and Zeresh his wife unto him, If ^{Mordecai,} ^{before whom thou} ^{Mordecai} be of the seed of

R.V. 1 Heb. tree.
as upon his head.

2 Heb. the king's sleep fled from him.

3 Heb. threshold.

4 Or, and the crown royal which is

A.V. 5 Heb. tree.
where honour the king delighteth.

† Heb. the king's sleep fled away.

1 Or, Bigthana, ch. 2. 21.

† Heb. threshold.

1 Heb. in

11 Heb. caused him to ride.

12 Heb. let them bring the royal apparel.

†† Heb. wherewith the king clotheth himself.

13 Heb. suffer not a whit to fall.

hast begun to fall, be of the seed of the Jews, the Jews, before whom thou hast begun to fall, thou shalt not prevail against him, but shalt surely fall before him. ¹⁴ ^{While} And while they were yet talking with him, came the king's chamberlains, and hastened to bring Haman ^bunto the banquet that Esther had prepared.

¹ So the king and Haman ⁷ came ^{1*} to banquet with Esther the queen. ² And the king said again unto Esther on the second day at the banquet of wine, 'What is thy petition, queen Esther? and it shall be granted thee: and what is thy request? ^{even to the half of the kingdom} and it shall be performed, ^{even to the half of the kingdom.} ³ Then Esther the queen answered and said, 'If I have found favour in thy sight, O king, and if it please the king, let my life be given me at my petition, and my people at my request: ⁴ ^kfor we are sold, I and my people, ¹to be destroyed, to be slain, and to perish. But if we had been sold for bondmen and bondwomen, I had held my ^{peace,} ²although the adversary ^{enemy} could not have compensated for ^{countervail} the king's damage. ⁵ Then

^{spake} the king Ahasuerus the king Ahasuerus answered and said unto Esther the queen, Who is he, and where is he, ¹that durst presume in his heart to do so? ⁶ And Esther said, ^{An} ¹⁰ ^{The} adversary and ^{an enemy, even} ¹² ^{this} wicked Haman. Then Haman was afraid ¹before the king and the queen. ⁷ And the king ^{arose in his wrath} ^{arising} from the banquet of wine ^{in his wrath} ^{and} went into ^{the} palace garden: and Haman stood up to make request for his life to Esther the queen; for he saw that there was evil determined against him by the king. ⁸ Then the king returned

out of ^{the} palace garden into the place of the banquet of wine; and Haman was fallen upon ^{the} ^{couch} ^{bed} whereon Esther was. Then said the king, Will he ^{even force the queen} ^{force the queen also} ¹¹ before me in the house? As the word went out of the king's mouth, they covered Haman's face. ⁹ Then said ^{And} ¹⁰ ^{Harbonah}, one of the ^{chamberlains} ^{chamberlains} that were ^{said} before the king, Behold also, ^{the} ¹¹ ^{gallows} fifty cubits high, which Haman ^{hath} ^{had} made for Mordecai, ^{who} ^{spake} ^{had} spoken good for the king, standeth in the house of Haman. ^{And} ^{Then} the king said, Hang him thereon. ¹⁰ ¹² So they hanged Haman on the gallows that he had prepared for Mordecai. ¹ Then was the king's wrath pacified.

¹ On that day did the king ⁸ Ahasuerus give the house of Haman ^{the} Jews' enemy unto Esther the queen. And Mordecai came before the king; for Esther had told ^m what he was unto her. ² And the king took off his ring, which he had taken from Haman, and gave it unto Mordecai. And Esther set Mordecai over the house of Haman. ³ And Esther spake yet again before the king, and fell down at his feet, ¹¹ and besought him with tears to put away the mischief of Haman ^p the Agagite, and his device that he had devised against the Jews. ⁴ ¹ Then the king held out ^{to Esther the golden sceptre} ^{the golden sceptre toward Esther}. So Esther arose, and stood before the ^{king} ^{king}. ⁵ And ^{she} said, If it please the king, ^{and} if I have found favour in his sight, and the thing seem right before the king, and I be pleasing in his eyes, let it be written to reverse

R.V. ¹ Heb. to drink.A.V. ¹⁰ Heb. to drink.
¹ Heb. The man adversary, and besought him.² Or, for our affliction is not to be compared with the king's damage¹ Heb. that they should destroy, and kill, and cause to perish.¹ Or, at the presence of.¹⁰ Heb. with me.¹¹ Heb. true.¹² Heb. true.¹ Heb. whose heart hath filled him.¹¹ Heb. and she wept.

*the letters devised by Haman the son of Hammedatha the Agagite, which he wrote to destroy the Jews which are in all the king's provinces: ⁶ for how can I endure to see the evil that shall come unto my people? or how can I endure to see the destruction of my kindred? ⁷ Then the king Ahasuerus said unto Esther the queen and to Mordecai the Jew, Behold, ¹ I have given Esther the house of Haman, and him they have hanged upon the gallows, because he laid his hand upon the Jews. ⁸ Write ye also ¹⁰ to the Jews, as it liketh you, in the king's name, and seal it with the king's ring: for the writing which is written in the king's name, and sealed with the king's ring, may no man reverse. ⁹ Then were the king's scribes called at that time, in the third month, which is that is, the month Sivan, on the three and twentieth day thereof; and it was written according to all that Mordecai commanded unto the Jews, and to the satraps, and the governors and princes of the provinces which are from India unto Ethiopia, an hundred twenty and seven provinces, unto every province according to the writing thereof, and unto every people after their language, and to the Jews according to their writing, and according to their language. ¹⁰ And he wrote in the name of king Ahasuerus, and sealed it with the king's ring, and sent letters by posts on horseback, riding on swift steeds that were used in the king's service, bred of the stud: camels, and young dromedaries: wherein the king granted the Jews which were in every city

to gather themselves together, and to stand for their life, to destroy, to slay, and to cause to perish, all the power of the people and province that would assault them, their little ones and women, and to take the spoil of them for a prey, upon one day in all the provinces of king Ahasuerus, namely, upon the thirteenth day of the twelfth month, which is the month Adar. ¹³ The copy of the writing, that the decree should be given out in every province, was published unto all the people, and that the Jews should be ready against that day to avenge themselves on their enemies. ¹⁴ So the posts that rode upon swift steeds that were used in the king's service and camels went out, being hastened and pressed on by the king's commandment; and the decree was given out in Shushan the palace. ¹⁵ And Mordecai went forth from the presence of the king in royal apparel of blue and white, and with a great crown of gold, and with a robe of fine linen and purple; and the city of Shushan shouted and rejoiced and was glad. ¹⁶ The Jews had light and gladness, and joy, and honour. ¹⁷ And in every province, and in every city, whithersoever the king's commandment and his decree came, the Jews had gladness and joy, gladness, a feast and a good day. ¹⁸ And many from among the peoples of the land became Jews; for the fear of the Jews was fallen upon them.

¹ Now in the twelfth month, which is the month Adar, on the thirteenth day of the same, when the king's commandment and his decree drew near to be put in

a Cp. ch. 2.
b ch. 2, 15,
16, 18.
c See ver. 2.
d ch. 3, 12
& 7, 4.

e Cp. ch. 7, 4.
f Cp. ch. 2,
16, 18, 19.
g ch. 3, 12
& 9, 1.

A ver. 1.
i ch. 3, 14
& 4, 8.

j ver. 10.
ch. 3, 12.

k Cp. ch. 1.
l Dan. 6, 5, 12,
15.
m ch. 3, 12.

n Baruch 1.
o Cp. Gen.
41, 42.

p Dan. 5, 29.
q Cp. 1 Chr.
15, 27.

r Cp. ch. 3.
s See Ezra
8, 36.

t Cp. Ps. 67.
u ch. 1, 1.

v ch. 1, 28
& 3, 12.

w ch. 3, 19,
1 Sam. 25, 8
x ch. 3, 27.
y ch. 3, 2.

z ch. 3, 12,
13.

aa ch. 3, 12.

ab 1 Kin. 4.
ac a ver. 17.
ad ch. 3, 12.

R.V. ¹ Or, concerning
A.V. ² Heb. the device.
Or, violet.

³ Or, swift steeds, mules, and young dromedaries
† Or, who wrote.

⁴ Or, to be given out for a decree
‡ Heb. revealed.

execution, "in the day that the enemies of the Jews hoped to have ^{rule} over ^{them; whereas} ^{power} ^{them; (though} it was turned to the contrary, that the Jews had rule over them that hated ^{them; 2} the Jews gathered themselves together in their cities throughout all the provinces of the king Ahasuerus, to lay hand on such as sought their hurt: and no man could withstand them; "for the fear of them ^{was fallen upon all the peoples.} ^{fell upon all the people.} ³ And all the ^{princes} ^{rulers} of the provinces, and ^{the} ^{satraps,} ^{the} ^{governors,} ^{deputies,} ^{and} ^{they that did the king's business,} ^{king,} helped the Jews; because the fear of Mordecai ^{was fallen upon them.} ⁴ For Mordecai was great in the king's house, and his fame went ^{forth out} throughout all the provinces: for ^{the} ^{this} man Mordecai "waxed greater and greater. ⁵ And ^{thus} the Jews smote all their enemies with the stroke of the sword, and ^{with slaughter} ^{slaughter,} and destruction, and did "what they would unto ^{them those} that hated them. ⁶ And in Shushan the palace the Jews slew and destroyed five hundred men. ⁷ And Parshandatha, and Dalphon, and Aspatha, ⁸ and Poratha, and Adalia, and Aridatha, ⁹ and Parmashta, and Arisai, and Aridai, and ^{Vaisatha,} ^{Vajeratha,} ¹⁰ "the ten sons of Haman the son of Hammedatha, "the ^{Jews' enemy,} ^{enemy of the Jews,} slew they; "but on the spoil ^{they laid} ^{laid they} not their hand. ¹¹ On that day the number of those that were slain in Shushan the palace "was brought before the king. ¹² And the king said unto Esther the queen, The Jews have slain and destroyed five hundred men in Shushan the palace, and the ten sons of Haman; what ^{then} have they done in the rest of the

a See ch. 8.
12.
b ch. 8. 6
& 7. 2

c ver. 15, 16.
18.
ch. 8. 11.

d ver. 18.
ch. 8. 11.

e ch. 8. 17.

f See Ezra
8. 25.

g Cp. 2 Mac.
15. 24.

A ver. 2.

h Cp. 2 Sam.
3. 1.

i Chr. 11. 2.
j ver. 2.
Cp. ch. 8. 11.

k ver. 1.

l ver. 21.

m ch. 8. 12.
14.
Op. ch. 8. 11.
n See ch. 8.
18.
o Cp. ch. 8.
11.

p Deut. 2. 5.
Ezek. 38. 11.
Zech. 2. 4.

q ch. 8. 17.
r Neh. 8. 10.
12.

king's provinces! "Now what is thy petition? and it shall be granted thee: or what is thy request further? and it shall be done. ¹³ Then said Esther, If it please the king, let it be granted to the Jews which are in Shushan to do ^{to-morrow} ^{to-morrow} also according unto this day's decree, and "let Haman's ten sons be hanged upon the gallows. ¹⁴ And the king commanded it so to be done: and the decree was given out in Shushan; and they hanged ^{at} ^{For} Haman's ten sons. ¹⁵ And for the Jews that were in Shushan "gathered themselves together on the fourteenth day also of the month Adar, and slew three hundred men ⁱⁿ ^{at} Shushan; "but on the ^{spoil} ^{prey} they laid not their hand. ¹⁶ And ^{But} the other Jews that were in the king's provinces "gathered themselves together, and stood for their lives, and had rest from their enemies, and slew of ^{them that hated them} ^{their foes} seventy and five ^{thousand;} ^{thousand,} "but on the ^{spoil} ^{hand,} they laid not their hands on the ^{prey.} ¹⁷ This was done ^{on} ^{On} the thirteenth day of the month Adar; and "on the fourteenth day "of the same ^{they rested,} ^{rested they,} and made it a day of feasting and gladness. ¹⁸ But the Jews that were ⁱⁿ ^{at} Shushan "assembled together ^{on} the thirteenth ^{day} thereof, and "on the fourteenth thereof; and "on the fifteenth ^{day} of the same they rested, and made it a day of feasting and gladness. ¹⁹ Therefore ^{do} the Jews of the villages, that ^{dwell} ^{dwell} in "the un-walled towns, ^{make} ^{made} the fourteenth day of the month Adar ^{a day} of gladness and feasting, and "a good day, and "of sending portions one to another.

²⁰ And Mordecai wrote these

A. V. * Heb. those which did the business that belonged to the king.
† Heb. let men hang. ‡ Heb. in it.

† Heb. according to their will.

‡ Heb. came.

things, and sent letters unto all the Jews that were in all the provinces of the king Ahasuerus, both nigh and far, ²¹ to ^{enjoin} ^{among them} ^{that they should keep} ^{the fourteenth day of the month} ^{Adar}, and the fifteenth day of the same, yearly, ²² as the days wherein the Jews ^{had rest} ^{from their enemies}, and the month which was turned unto them from sorrow to ^{gladness} ^{joy}, and from mourning into ^{a good day}: that they should make them days of feasting and ^{gladness} ^{joy}, and ^{of sending portions one to another}, and gifts to the poor. ²³ And the Jews undertook to do as they had begun, and as Mordecai had written unto them; ²⁴ because Haman the son of Hammedatha, the Agagite, ^{the enemy of all the Jews}, ^{had devised against the Jews to destroy them}, and ^{had cast Pur}, that is, the lot, to ^{consume them}, and to destroy them; ²⁵ but ^{when the matter} ^{Esther} came before the king, he commanded by letters ^{that his wicked device}, which he ^{had devised against the Jews}, ^{should return upon his own head}; and that he and his sons should be hanged on the gallows. ²⁶ Wherefore they called these days ^{Purim} ^{Purim} after the name ^{of Pur}. Therefore ^{because of all the words of this letter}, and of that which they had seen concerning this matter, and ^{that} which had come unto them, ²⁷ the Jews ordained, and took upon them, and upon their seed, and upon ^{all such as joined themselves unto them}, so as it should not ^{fail}, that they would keep ^{these two days according to the writing thereof}, and according

a ver. 18.

b ch. 2. 18.

c ver. 19.
d ver. 20.
ch. 8. 10.e ch. 1. 1
& 8. 2.f See ch. 3.
g ch. 3. 6, 7.

h ch. 3. 7.

i ch. 4. 3.

j ver. 26.
k ch. 7. 9, 10
& 8. 3, 7.l Cp. Ps. 7.
m Isai. 11. 11
& 24. 15.n ch. 2. 15
& 8. 4.
o ver. 30.
p ch. 2. 23
& 8. 1.q 2 Chr. 28. 7.
Op. Gen. 41. 40.r Cp. Isai.
26. 3, 6
& Zech. 2. 11.
s Op. Neh. 2.
10
& Ps. 122. 8, 9.
t ver. 21.

to ^{the} ^{their} appointed time ^{thereof}, every year; ²⁸ and that these days should be remembered and kept throughout every generation, every family, every province, and every city; and that these days of Purim should not ^{fail} from among the Jews, nor the memorial of them ^{perish} from their seed. ²⁹ Then Esther the queen, ^{the daughter of Abihail}, and Mordecai the Jew, wrote with ^{all authority} ^{authority} to confirm ^{this second letter of Purim}. ³⁰ And he sent ^{the} letters unto all the Jews, ^{to the hundred twenty and seven provinces of the kingdom of Ahasuerus}, with words of peace and truth, ³¹ to confirm these days of Purim in their ^{appointed times} ^{times appointed}, according as Mordecai the Jew and Esther the queen had enjoined them, and as they had ^{ordained} ^{decreed} ^{for themselves and for their seed}, in the ^{matter} ^{matters} of ^{the fastings and their cry}. ³² And the ^{commandment} ^{decrees} of Esther confirmed these matters of ^{Purim}; and it was written in the book.

¹ And the king Ahasuerus **IO** laid a tribute upon the land, and upon ^{the isles} of the sea. ² And all the acts of his power and of his might, and the ^{full account} ^{declaration} of the greatness of Mordecai, ^{whereunto the king} ^{advanced him}, are they not written in ^{the book of the chronicles of the kings of Media and Persia}? ³ For Mordecai the Jew was ^{next unto king Ahasuerus}, and great among the Jews, and accepted of the multitude of his ^{brethren}; ^{seeking the good} ^{wealth} of his people, and speaking peace to all his seed.

A.V. * Heb. crush.
** Heb. all strength.

R.V. † Heb. be ended.
† Heb. when she came.
†† Heb. for their souls.

‡ Heb. strength.
§ That is, lot.
|| Heb. made him great.

I Heb. be ended.

THE BOOK OF JOB.

I ¹THERE was a man in the land of ^aUz, whose name was ^{1d}Job; and that man was ^aperfect and upright, and one that ^afeared God, and ^aeschewed evil. ²And there were born unto him ^aseven sons and three daughters. ³His ^asubstance also was seven thousand sheep, and three thousand camels, and five hundred yoke of oxen, and five hundred ^ashe-asses, ^ashe asses, and a very great ^ahousehold; so that this man was the greatest of all ^athe ^achildren of the east. ⁴And his sons went and ^aheld a feast ^ain the house of each ^aone upon his day; and ^athey sent and called for their three sisters to eat and to drink with them. ⁵And it was so, when the days of their feasting were gone about, that Job sent and ^asanctified them, and rose up early in the morning, and ^aoffered burnt offerings according to the number of them all: for Job said, It may be that my sons have sinned, and ^arenounced God in their hearts. Thus did Job ^acontinually.

⁶Now there was a day when ^athe sons of God came to present themselves before the LORD, and ^a"Satan came also ^aamong them. ⁷And the LORD said unto Satan, Whence comest thou? Then Satan answered the LORD, and said, From ^agoing to and fro in the earth, and from walking up and down in it. ⁸And the LORD

said unto Satan, ^a"Hast thou ^aconsidered my ^aservant ^aJob? ^afor there is none like him in the earth, ^aa perfect and an upright man, one that feareth God, and escheweth ^aevil. ⁹Then Satan answered the LORD, and said, Doth Job fear God for nought? ¹⁰Hast not thou made ^aan hedge about him, and about his house, and about all that he ^ahath on every side? thou hast ^ablessed the work of his hands, and his ^asubstance is increased in the land. ¹¹But ^aput forth thine hand now, and ^atouch all that he hath, ^aand he will ^arenounce thee ^ato thy face. ¹²And the LORD said unto Satan, Behold, all that he hath is in thy ^apower; only upon himself put not forth thine hand. So Satan went forth from the presence of the LORD.

¹³And ^ait fell on a day when his sons and his daughters were eating and drinking wine in their eldest brother's ^ahouse, ¹⁴that there came a messenger unto Job, and said, The oxen were plowing, and the asses feeding beside them: ¹⁵and ^a"the Sabeans fell upon them, and took them away; yea, they have slain the ^aservants with the edge of the sword; and I only am escaped alone to tell thee. ¹⁶While he was yet speaking, there came also another, and said, ^a"The fire of God is fallen from heaven, and hath burned up the sheep, and

^a Jer. 25. 30.
Lam. 4. 21.
^b ch. 2. 3.
^c Num. 12. 7.
^d Sam. 7. 5.
Isai. 20. 3.
^e Ezek. 14.
14. 20.
James 5. 11.
^f ver. 3.
ch. 2. 3.
Cp. ch. 9. 20
& Gen. 8. 9
& 17. 1.
^g ver. 1.
^h ch. 4. 6.
Prov. 16. 6.
A Cp. ch. 28.
28.
& Ps. 84. 14.
ⁱ ch. 42. 13.
Cp. Ps. 8. 3
& 34. 7.
& Cp. Ps. 122.
1. 2.
^j See Judg.
a. 2.
^k ch. 2. 5.
^l ch. 18. 21.
Isai. 55. 4.
(Heb.).
^m ver. 5.
ⁿ Isai. 65. 3.

^a 1 Sam. 16.
^r ch. 42. 5.
Gen. 8. 20.

^s ch. 2. 5.
1 Kin. 21. 10.
13 (& mg. for mg.).
Cp. Ps. 10. 2.

^t ch. 2. 12.
See 1 Kin. 10. 1.
^u ch. 2. 1
& 38. 7.
Gen. 6. 2. 4.
Cp. 1 Kin. 22.
19.
& Ps. 89. 6
(mg.).
^v Cp. 1 Chr.
21. 1
& Zech. 3. 1
& Rev. 12. 9. 10.

^w ch. 2. 2.
Cp. 1 Pet. 5. 8.
^x 2 Kin. 1. 13.
Cp. Gen. 19. 24
& Ps. 11. 6, et.

R.V. ¹ Heb. *lyph*. ² Or, *cattle*. ³ Or, *blasphemed*. So ver. 11, ch. 2. 5, 9. ⁴ That is, the *Adversary*. ⁵ Or, *that*
^a Heb. *hand*. ^b Heb. *Sheba*.
A.V. ⁶ Or, *cattle*. ⁷ Or, *husbandry*. ⁸ Heb. *sons of the east*. ⁹ Heb. *all the days*. ¹⁰ Heb. *the Adversary*.
¹¹ Heb. *in the midst of them*. ¹² Heb. *Hast thou set thy heart on*. ¹³ Heb. *if he curses thee not to thy face*. ¹⁴ Heb. *hand*.
¹⁵ Or, *A great fire*.

the ¹servants, and consumed them; and I only am escaped alone to tell thee. ¹⁷ While he was yet speaking, there came also another, and said, ^bThe Chaldeans made out ^cthree bands, and ^dfell upon the camels, and have ^etaken ^fcarried them away, yea, and slain the ¹servants with the edge of the sword; and I only am escaped alone to tell thee. ¹⁸ While he was yet speaking, there came also another, and said, ^gThy sons and thy daughters were eating and drinking wine in their eldest brother's house: ¹⁹ and, behold, there came a great wind ^hfrom ⁱthe wilderness, and smote the four corners of the house, and it fell upon the young men, and they are dead; and I only am escaped alone to tell thee. ²⁰ Then Job arose, and ^jrent his ^kmantle, and ^lshaved his head, ^mand fell down upon the ground, and worshipped; ²¹ and he said, ⁿNaked came I out of my mother's womb, and naked shall I ^oreturn thither: the LORD ^pgave, and the LORD hath taken away; ^qblessed be the name of the LORD. ²² In all this Job sinned not, nor ^rcharged God with ^sfoolishness.

Again ^tthere was a day **2** when the sons of God came to present themselves before the LORD, and Satan came also among them to present himself before the LORD. ² And the LORD said unto Satan, From whence comest thou? And Satan answered the LORD, and said, From going to and fro in the earth, and from walking up and down in it. ³ And the LORD said unto Satan, Hast thou considered my servant Job? ⁴for Job, that

there is none like him in the earth, a perfect and an upright man, one that feareth God, and escheweth ^uevil; and ^vhe still ^wholdeth fast his integrity, although thou movedst me against him, ^xto destroy him ^ywithout cause. ⁴ And Satan answered the LORD, and said, Skin for skin, yea, all that a man hath will he give for his life. ⁵ But ^zput forth thine hand now, and touch his bone and his flesh, and he will ^{aa}renounce thee to thy face. ⁶ And the LORD said unto Satan, Behold, he is in thine hand; ^{ab}only spare his life. ⁷ So ^{ac}Satan went ^{ad}forth from the presence of the LORD, and smote Job with sore ^{ae}boils from ^{af}the sole of his foot unto his crown. ⁸ And he took him ^{ag}a potsherd to scrape himself withal; and he sat ^{ah}down among ^{ai}the ashes. ⁹ Then said his wife unto him, Dost thou still ^{aj}hold fast ^{ak}thy integrity? ^{al}renounce ^{am}curse God, and die. ¹⁰ But he said unto her, Thou speakest as one of the ^{an}foolish women speaketh. What? ^{ao}shall we receive good at the hand of God, and shall we not receive evil? ^{ap}In all this did not Job ^{aq}sin with his lips.

¹¹ Now when Job's three ^{ar}friends heard of all this evil that was come upon him, they came every one from his own place; Eliphaz ^{as}the Temanite, and Bildad ^{at}the Shuhite, and Zophar the Naamathite: ^{au}and ^{av}for they ^{aw}had made an appointment together to come to ^{ax}comfort him ^{ay}and to comfort him. ¹² And when they lifted up their eyes afar off, and knew him not, they lifted up their voice, and wept; and they ^{az}rent every one his mantle, and sprinkled ^{ba}dust upon their

a ver. 2.
Op. ch. 27. 5, 6.
b Gen. 11. 28.
c Kin. 24. 2.
Dan. 1. 4, al.
d Op. Judg. 7. 16.
e 1 Sam. 11. 11.
f ch. 9. 17.

g ch. 1. 11.

h ch. 1. 5.

i ver. 4. 13.

j Isai. 21. 1.
Jer. 4. 11.
Hos. 13. 15.
k Ex. 6. 9.
Lev. 13. 18.
Op. Deut. 28. 27.
l Deut. 28. 32.

m Isai. 1. 6.
n ch. 41. 30.
o ch. 42. 6.
p Eze. 27. 30.
Jonah 3. 6.
q Mat. 11. 21.
r See Gen. 37. 29.

s Exa. 9. 3.
o Jer. 7. 29.
Op. Isai. 15. 1.
p 22. 12, al.
q Op. 1 Pet. 5. 6.

r ver. 3.
7 Eccles. 5. 15.
Op. Ps. 49. 17.
s 1 Tim. 6. 7.

t Op. Ps. 74. 18, 22.

u Op. Gen. 3. 19.
v Ps. 90. 3.
w Eccles. 12. 7.
x Op. Ps. 39. 1.

y James 5. 10, 11.

z Op. Eccles. 5. 19.

aa James 1. 17.

ab Ps. 118. 2.

ac Dan. 2. 30.

ad Op. Eph. 5. 30.

ae 1 Thess. 5. 18.

af z ch. 2. 10.

ag y ch. 1. 22.

ah z Op. Ps. 39. 1.

ai a ch. 24. 12.

aj b Op. Prov. 17. 17.

ak c ch. 1. 6.

al d See 1 Chr. 1. 45.

am e Gen. 25. 2.

an f Chr. 1. 32.

ao g ch. 42. 11.

ap Op. Rom. 12. 16.

aq r See Gen. 37. 29.

ar s See Josh. 7. 5.

as t Neh. 4. 1.

at u Lam. 2. 10.

au v Eze. 27. 30.

R.V. ¹ Heb. young men.

² Or, impious.

A.V. ³ Heb. rushed.

then up. ⁴ Or, only.

⁵ Or, made a raid

⁶ Heb. from aside, &c.

⁷ Or, over

⁸ Or, robe.

⁹ Or, that

¹⁰ Or, attributed folly to God.

¹¹ Heb. to swallow him up.

¹² Heb. to swallow

heads toward heaven. ¹³ So they sat down with him upon the ground ^bseven days and seven nights, and none spake a word unto him: for they saw that his ¹grief was very great.

¹ After this ^dopened Job his mouth, and cursed his day. ² And Job ^{answered} ^{spake}, and

³ ^{said:} ^{said.} Let the day perish wherein I was born, And the night ^{in which it was said,} There is a man child conceived.

⁴ Let that day be darkness; Let not God ^{regard} it from above, Neither let the light shine upon it.

⁵ Let darkness and ^{the} shadow of death ^{claim it for their own;} [†]stain it; Let a cloud dwell upon it; [†]Let all that maketh black the blackness of the day terrify it.

⁶ As for that night, let thick darkness seize upon it; [†]Let it not ^{rejoice among} ^{be joined unto} the days of the ^{year;} ^{year;} Let it not come into the number of the months.

⁷ Lo, let that night be ^{barren;} ^{solitary,} Let no joyful voice come therein.

⁸ Let them curse it that curse the day, Who are ^{ready to rouse} ^{raise} up [†]Leviathan, [†]their mourning.

⁹ Let the stars of the twilight thereof be ^{dark;} ^{dark;} Let it look for light, but have none; Neither let it ^{behold} ^{see} ^{the} ^{eyelids} ^{dawning} of the morning: day.

¹⁰ Because it shut not up the doors of my ^{mother's} womb,

^a ch. 10. 18.
^b Esak. 2. 18.
Cp. Gen. 50. 10.

^c Gen. 30. 3
& 50. 23.
Isai. 53. 12.
^d ch. 23. 2.
Pa. 78. 2.

^e Cp. ch. 10. 15, 19.
See Jer. 20. 14-18.

^f Cp. Isai. 53. 12.

^g ch. 10. 21.
^h 12. 22
& 24. 17
& 28. 3
& 34. 22
& 38. 17.
Ps. 23. 4.
Isai. 9. 2.
Matt. 4. 16.
Luka. 1. 79. at.

ⁱ Pa. 58. 3.
Eccies. 6. 3.
Cp. 1 Cor. 15. 3.
^j ch. 17. 16.

^k Ex. 2. 7.

^l ch. 41. 1.
^m Prov. 31. 6.
Cp. ch. 10. 1
& 1 Sam. 1. 10
& 2 Kin. 4. 27
(mg.).
ⁿ Rev. 8. 6.

^o ch. 41. 18.
^p Prov. 2. 4.

Nor hid ^{trouble} ^{sorrow} from mine eyes. ¹¹ Why ^{died} I not from the womb?

Why did I not give up the ghost when I came out of the belly?

¹² Why did ^{the} knees ^{receive} ^{prevent} me?

Or why the ^{breasts,} ^{breasts} that I should suck?

¹³ For now should I have ^{lie} ^{down} ⁱⁿ ^{still} and been ^{quiet;} ^{quiet;}

I should have ^{sleep;} ^{sleep;} then had I been at ^{rest;} ^{rest;}

¹⁴ With kings and counsellors of the earth, Which ^{built} ^{up} ^{waste} ^{desolate} places for themselves;

¹⁵ Or with princes that had gold, Who filled their houses with silver:

¹⁶ Or as an hidden ^{untimely} birth I had not been; As infants which never saw light.

¹⁷ There the wicked cease from ^{troubling;} ^{troubling;} And there the ^{weary} ^{be} ^{at} ^{rest.}

¹⁸ There the prisoners ^{are} ^{at} ^{ease} ^{rest} together; They hear not the voice of ^{the} ^{taskmaster.} ^{oppressor.}

¹⁹ The small and great are there; And the servant is free from his master.

²⁰ Wherefore is light given to him that is in misery, And life unto ^{the} ^{bitter} in soul;

²¹ Which ^{long} ^{for} ^{death,} but it cometh not; And dig for it more than for ^{hid} ^{treasures;}

²² Which rejoice ^{exceedingly,} And are glad, when they can find the grave?

R.V. ¹ Or, pain ² Or, inquires after ³ Or, deep darkness (and so elsewhere) ⁴ Some ancient versions read, be joined unto ⁵ Or, solitary ⁶ Or, still/sil ⁷ Or, built solitary piles ⁸ Or, raging ⁹ Heb. wait.

A.V. ¹⁰ Heb. answered. ¹¹ Or, challenge it. ¹² Or, a Leviathan. ¹³ Heb. wait.

¹⁴ Or, let them terrify it, as those who have a bitter day. ¹⁵ Or, let it be ¹⁶ Heb. the eyelids of the morning. ¹⁷ Heb. wearied in strength.

²³ Why is light given to a man
whose way is hid,
And whom God hath hedged
in?

²⁴ For my sighing cometh ¹ before
I eat,
And my roarings are poured
out like the water.

²⁵ For ² the thing which I fear
cometh greatly
feared is come upon me,
And that which I am afraid of
cometh unto me.

²⁶ I am not at ease, neither am I quiet,
neither have I rest;
But yet trouble cometh.
am I quiet, had I rest,

4 ¹ Then answered Eliphaz the
Temanite,
Temanite answered and said,

² If ^{one} we assay ^{to} commune with
thee, wilt thou be grieved?
But ^{who} can withhold him-
self from speaking?

³ Behold, thou hast instructed
many,
And thou hast strengthened
the weak hands.

⁴ Thy words have upholden him
that was falling,
And thou hast confirmed ^{strengthened} the
feeble knees.

⁵ But now it is come unto thee,
and thou faintest;
It toucheth thee, and thou
art troubled.

⁶ Is not thy fear of God thy confidence,
and thy hope and the integrity of thy
ways?

⁷ Remember, I pray thee, ^{who}
ever perished, being in-
nocent?

Or where were the upright cut
off?

⁸ According as I have seen, they
that plow iniquity,
And sow trouble, reap the
same.

a Isai. 30. 23.

b Isai. 40. 27.

c Cp. ch. 1.

10. See ch. 19. 8.

d ch. 15. 30.

Ex. 15. 8.

Ps. 18. 15.

Cp. Isai. 11. 4.

e 2 Thess. 2. 8.

f Cp. Ps. 42. 3.

g SO. 5.

h 102. 9.

i Ps. 22. 1.

j Ps. 55. 6.

k Cp. ch. 28. 17.

l Ps. 8. 7.

m Cp. Prov. 10. 24.

n ch. 26. 14.

o ch. 20. 2.

p ch. 33. 15.

q Gen. 2. 21.

r 15. 13.

s Sam. 26. 12.

t Isai. 29. 10.

u Isai. 25. 2.

v Cp. Heb. 12. 12.

w Num. 12.

x Ps. 17. 15.

y (sq.).

z Cp. 1 Kin. 10. 12.

aa ch. 9. 3.

ab 10. 4.

ac 25. 4.

ad 32. 2.

ae ch. 1. 1.

af ch. 31. 24.

ag Prov. 3. 26.

ah ch. 15. 15.

ai Cp. Ps. 37.

aj Ecclus. 2. 10.

ak ch. 10. 9.

al 12. 12.

am 33. 6.

an Isai. 64. 8.

ao Wisd. 9. 15.

ap 2 Cor. 4. 7.

aq 5. 1.

ar Gen. 2. 7.

as 3. 19.

at 18. 27.

au Hos. 10. 13.

av Cp. Ps. 7. 14.

aw Prov. 22. 8.

ax Gal. 6. 7, 8.

ay Cp. ch. 13. 28.

⁹ By the breath of God they
perish,
And by the blast of his anger
are they consumed.

¹⁰ The roaring of the lion, and
the voice of the fierce lion,
And the teeth of the young
lions, are broken.

¹¹ The old lion perisheth for
lack of prey,
And the whelps of the lioness
are scattered abroad.

¹² Now a thing was secretly
brought to me,
And mine ear received a
whisper thereof.

¹³ In thoughts from the visions
of the night,
When deep sleep falleth on
men,

¹⁴ Fear came upon me, and
trembling,
Which made all my bones
to shake.

¹⁵ Then a spirit passed before
my face;
The hair of my flesh stood
up.

¹⁶ It stood still, but I could not
discern the appearance thereof;
The form thereof:
A form was before mine eyes;
An image.

¹⁷ There was silence, and I
heard a voice, saying,
Shall mortal man be more
just than God?

Shall a man be more pure
than his Maker?
Behold, he putteth no trust in
his servants;

And his angels he chargeth
with folly:

¹⁹ How much more than they
dwell in houses of clay,
Whose foundation is in the
dust,

Which are crushed before
the moth!

R.V. ¹ Or, like my meat ² Or, the thing which I feared is come etc. ³ Or, I was not at ease... yet trouble came
Heb. bowing. ⁴ Or, art grieved ⁵ Or, mischief ⁶ Heb. brought by stealth. ⁷ Or, a breath passed over
Or, I heard a still voice ⁸ Or, be just before God ⁹ Or, be pure before his Maker ¹⁰ Or, like
A.V. ¹¹ Heb. before my meat ¹² Heb. I feared a fear, and it came upon me. ¹³ Heb. a word. ¹⁴ Heb. who can
rejoice from words! ¹⁵ Heb. the bowing knees. ¹⁶ That is, by his anger: as Isai. 30. 28. ¹⁷ Heb. who can
Heb. met me. ¹⁸ Heb. the multitude of my bones. ¹⁹ Or, I heard a still voice. ²⁰ Or, nor in his angels, in whom he put light.

20¹ Betwixt ^{morning and evening} they are
They are ^{destroyed} from morning to
evening.

They perish for ever ^{without}
any regarding it.

21 ^{Is} not their ^{tent-cord} plucked up
Doth ^{within them} ^{excellency} which is in
them go away?

^{They die,} and ^{that} without
wisdom.

5 ^{Call} now, ^{if there be} any that
will answer ^{thee?}
And to which of ^{the} ^{holy ones}
wilt thou ^{turn?}

2 For ^{vengeance} ^{wrath} killeth the foolish
man,

And ^{jealousy} ^{envy} slayeth the silly one.

3 ^{I have seen} the foolish taking
root:

But suddenly I cursed his
habitation.

4 His children are ^{far} from
safety,
And they are crushed in ^{the}
gate,
Neither is there any to de-
liver them.

5 Whose harvest the hungry
eateth up,
And taketh it even out of
the thorns,
And ^{the} ^{spare gapeth} for
robber swalloweth up their
substance.

6 For ^{Although} ^{affliction} cometh not
forth of the dust,
Neither doth trouble spring
out of the ground;

7 Yet ^{man is} "born unto" trouble,
As ^{the sparks} fly upward.

8 But as for me, I would seek unto
God,
And unto God would I com-
mit my cause:

9 Which ^{doeth} great things
and ^{unsearchable};
Marvellous things ^{without}
number:

10 Who giveth ^{rain} upon the
earth,

a Cp. Pa. 90.
5. & Isai. 32. 12.

b Cp. Isai.
42. 25.
& 57. 1.
c 1 Sam. 2. 7.
Cp. Pa. 113. 7.

d ch. 32. 12.
Prov. 5. 23.
& 10. 21.
Cp. Hos. 4. 6.
e Cp. Pa. 33.
10.
& Isai. 8. 10.
Cp. Neh. 4. 15.
f ch. 15. 15.
Pa. 33. 5, 7.
Zech. 14. 5.
g Cited.
1 Cor. 3. 12.
Cp. Pa. 9. 15, 16.

A Jer. 12. 2, 3.
Cp. Pa. 37. 35,
36.
& 78. 18-20.
i ch. 12. 35.
Deut. 28. 23.
Cp. Isai. 59. 10.
j Pa. 35. 10.
k Cp. Pa. 119.
155.

l ch. 22. 7.
Pa. 127. 5.
Prov. 22. 22.
Cp. Josh. 20. 4.
& Amos 5. 12.
See Ruth 4. 1.
m Pa. 107. 42.
Cp. Pa. 63. 11.
n Pa. 94. 12.
Op. James 1. 12.
o Prov. 3. 11.
Heb. 12. 5.
Rev. 3. 18.
p Gen. 17. 1.
q Isai. 30. 25.
& 51. 1.
Hos. 6. 1.
r Cp. Deut.
32. 36.
s Pa. 34. 19.
& 91. 3.
1 Cor. 10. 12.
t Cp. Prov.
24. 16.
& 30. 15, 18, 31.
& Amos 1. 6, 9,
11, 21.
u ch. 14. 1.
Gen. 3. 17-19.
Eccles. 2. 23.
v Pa. 91. 10.
w Pa. 33. 19.
& 37. 19.
x ch. 9. 10.
Cp. ch. 37. 5.
& 40. 5.
& 72. 15.
& Rom. 11. 28.
& Rev. 15. 2.
y Cp. Pa. 31.
20.

z ch. 9. 10.
& 11. 7.
& 24. 24.
a Cp. ch. 10.
16.
b Pa. 65. 9, 10.
& 147. 8.
Jer. 5. 24.
& 14. 22.
Acts 14. 17.
Cp. Pa. 104. 10,
13.
& Matt. 5. 45.

And sendeth waters upon the
fields:

11 So that he ^{setteth} up on high those
that be low;
And those which mourn ^{are}
that ^{may be}
exalted to safety.

12 He ^{frustrateth} ^{disappointeth} the devices of
the crafty,
So that their hands ^{cannot}
perform their enterprise.

13 He ^{taketh} the wise in their
own craftiness:
And the counsel of the fro-
ward is carried headlong.

14 They ^{meet} with darkness in
the ^{day-time} ^{daytime},
And ^{grope} ^{at} in the noonday as
in the night.

15 But he ^{saveth} the poor from
the ^{sword} ^{of} their mouth,
Even the needy from the hand of
the mighty.

16 So the poor hath hope,
And ^{iniquity} stoppeth her
mouth.

17 Behold, ^{happy} is the man
whom God ^{correcteth}:
Therefore ^{despise} not thou
the chastening of the ^{Almighty} ^{Almighty}:

18 For he maketh sore, and
^{bindeth} ^{up}:
He ^{woundeth}, and his hands
make whole.

19 He shall ^{deliver} thee in ^{six}
troubles;
Yea, in ^{seven} there shall no
^{evil} touch thee.

20 ^{In} famine he shall redeem
thee from ^{death} ^{death}:
And in war ^{from} the power
of the sword.

21 Thou shalt be ^{hid} ^{from} the
scourge of the ^{tongue} ^{tongue}:
Neither shalt thou be afraid of
destruction when it cometh.

22 At destruction and ^{dearth} ^{famine} thou
shalt ^{laugh} ^{laugh}:

R.V. ¹ Or, From morning to evening.

⁴ Or, indignation. ⁵ According to many ancient versions, the virgins swallow up.

⁶ Or, can perform nothing of worth.

⁷ Or, look! ⁸ Or, indignation.

⁹ Heb. and there is no search.

¹⁰ Or, run into.

¹¹ Heb. broken in pieces.

¹² Or, Is not their excellency which is in them removed?

¹³ Or, indignity. See ch. 4. 1.

¹⁴ Heb. the sons of fame or of lightning.

¹⁵ Or, reproveth.

¹⁶ Heb. the same.

¹⁷ Heb. outplaces.

¹⁸ Or, when the tongue scourgeth.

¹⁹ Heb. broken in pieces.

²⁰ Or, Is not their excellency which is in them removed?

²¹ Or, indignity. See ch. 4. 1.

²² Heb. the sons of fame or of lightning.

²³ Or, reproveth.

²⁴ Heb. the same.

²⁵ Heb. outplaces.

²⁶ Or, when the tongue scourgeth.

²⁷ Or, indignity. See ch. 4. 1.

²⁸ Heb. the sons of fame or of lightning.

²⁹ Or, reproveth.

³⁰ Heb. the same.

³¹ Heb. outplaces.

³² Or, when the tongue scourgeth.

Neither shalt thou be afraid
of ^athe beasts of the earth.
23 For thou shalt be in league
with the stones of the field:
And the beasts of the field
shall be at peace with thee.
24 And thou shalt know ^athat
thy ^btabernacle ^cshall be in peace;
And thou shalt visit thy
^dfold, ^ehabitation, and ^fshalt ^gmiss nothing.
25 Thou shalt know also that
thy ^hseed shall be ⁱgreat,
And thine offspring as ^jthe
grass of the earth.
26 Thou shalt come to thy grave
in ^ka full age,
Like as a shock of corn
^lcometh in in ^mhis season.
27 Lo this, we have ⁿsearched
it, so it is;
Hear it, and know thou it
^ofor thy good.

6 ¹ Then ² But Job answered and
said,
2 Oh that my ³ vexation ⁴ were ⁵ but
weighed, ⁶grief ⁷ thoroughly
And my calamity ⁸ laid in the
balances together!
3 For now it would be heavier
than ⁹the sand of the ¹⁰ seas.
Therefore ¹¹ have ¹² my words ¹³ been
¹⁴ rash, ¹⁵swallowed up.
4 For ¹⁶the arrows of the Al-
mighty are within me,
The poison whereof ¹⁷ my spirit
drinketh up: ¹⁸my spirit
¹⁹The terrors of God do set
themselves in array against
me.
5 Doth the wild ass bray ²⁰when
he hath grass?
Or loweth the ox over his
fodder?
6 Can that which ²¹ hath no savour
²²is unsavoury ²³ be
eaten without salt?

Or is there any taste in ²⁴the
white of an egg?

7 ²⁵ My soul refuseth to touch them;
The things ²⁶ that my soul refused to touch
They are as ²⁷ loathsome meat to me.
8 Oh that I might have my
request;
And that God would grant
²⁸ me ²⁹ the thing that I long
for!
9 Even that it would ³⁰ please
God to ³¹ crush ³² destroy me;
That he would let loose his
hand, and ³³ cut me off!
10 Then should I yet have com-
fort;
³⁴ Yea, I would ³⁵ harden myself in
³⁶ pain ³⁷ that ³⁸ spareth not:
sorrow: let him not spare ³⁹ denied
⁴⁰ For I have not ⁴¹ concealed the
words of ⁴² the Holy One.
11 What is my strength, that I
should ⁴³ wait?
And what is mine end, that
I should ⁴⁴ be patient
⁴⁵ prolong my life?
12 Is my strength the strength
of stones?
Or is my flesh ⁴⁶ of brass?
13 Is it not that I have no ⁴⁷ help in me,
And that ⁴⁸ my ⁴⁹ effectual working ⁵⁰ is
is wisdom
quite from me?
14 ⁵¹ To him that is ⁵² ready to faint kindness
⁵³ should be ⁵⁴ shewed from his
⁵⁵ friend;
⁵⁶ Even to him that forsaketh the fear
of the Almighty.
15 My ⁵⁷ brethren have ⁵⁸ dealt de-
ceitfully as a brook,
⁵⁹ As ⁶⁰ the channel
and as ⁶¹ the stream of ⁶² brooks that
they
pass away;
16 Which are ⁶³ black
blackish by reason
of the ice,
And wherein the snow ⁶⁴ hideth
⁶⁵ itself.
17 What time they ⁶⁶ wax warm,
⁶⁷ they vanish:
⁶⁸ When it is hot, they are ⁶⁹ con-
sumed out of their place.

R.V. ¹ Or, habitation ² Or, shalt not err ³ Heb. for thyself. ⁴ Or, the fates of perdition. ⁵ Or, What
things my soul refused to touch, these are as my loathsome meat. ⁶ Or, Though I shrink back. ⁷ Or, harden myself.
Or, though he spurns not ⁸ Or, That ⁹ Or, concealed ¹⁰ Or, sound wisdom ¹¹ Or, Else might he forsake
Or, But he forsaketh ¹² Or, shrink ¹³ Or, err. ¹⁴ Or, much. ¹⁵ Heb. ascendeth. ¹⁶ Heb. for thyself.
A.V. ¹⁷ Or, that peace is the tabernacle. ¹⁸ Or, err. ¹⁹ Or, much. ²⁰ Heb. ascendeth. ²¹ Heb. my expectation.
Heb. lifted up. ²² That is, I want words to express my grief. ²³ Heb. they are cut off. ²⁴ Heb. in the heat thereof.
Heb. drunken. ²⁵ Heb. To him that melteth. ²⁶ Heb. they are cut off. ²⁷ Heb. in the heat thereof.
Heb. extinguished.

- 18 ¹The caravans that travel by the way
of them turn aside;
They go up into ²the waste, and
perish.
- 19 The caravans of ³Tema looked,
The companies of ⁴Sheba
waited for them.
- 20 They were ⁵ashamed because
they had hoped;
They came thither, and were
⁶confounded.
- 21 ⁷For now ye ⁸are ⁹nothing;
Ye see ¹⁰my casting down, and are
afraid.
- 22 Did I say, Give unto me?
Or, Offer a present for me of your
substance?
- 23 Or, Deliver me from the ¹¹adversary's
hand?
Or, Redeem me from the hand
of ¹²the oppressors?
- 24 Teach me, and I will hold my
peace:
And cause me to understand
wherein I have erred.
- 25 How forcible are ¹³words of uprightness!
But what doth your arguing
reprove?
- 26 Do ye imagine to reprove
words?
Seeing that ¹⁴the speeches of one
that is ¹⁵desperate, which are ¹⁶as
wind?
- 27 Yea, ¹⁷ye would ¹⁸cast lots upon the
fatherless,
And make merchandise of your friend.
ye dig a pit for
- 28 Now therefore be pleased to look
upon me;
For surely I shall not lie to your face.
¹⁹It is evident unto you if I lie.
- 29 ²⁰Return, I pray you, let ²¹it not
be injustice,
Yea, return again, ²²my cause is
righteous.
- 30 Is there ²³injustice on my tongue?
Cannot ²⁴my taste discern
mischievous things?

a ch. 14. 14.
Isai. 40. 2.b Op. Gen.
1. 3.c Jer. 4. 23.
e ch. 14. 5.Pa. 33. 4.
d Gen. 25. 15.1 Chr. 1. 24.
Isai. 21. 14.Jer. 23. 32.
e ch. 1. 15.(mg.).
See 1 Kin. 10. 1.f 8. of 8. 2. 17.
g 4. 6.Jer. 2. 4.
g ch. 14. 6.h Isai. 1. 29.
Jer. 14. 3.i Lev. 19. 12.
j ver. 16.k Cp. ch. 30.
17.l Deut. 28.
67.

m Isai. 14. 11.

n Cp. ch. 2. 8.

o ch. 15. 20.
p 27. 13.

q Cp. ch. 2. 7.

r ch. 9. 23.
s Cp. Isai.
32. 12.t ch. 6. 26.
Pa. 78. 36.u ch. 20. 2.
v Cp. ch. 8. 18.

w Pa. 37. 36.

x ch. 7. 7.
Isai. 41. 29.y Cp. ver. 21.
z Joel 3. 3.Nah. 3. 10.
a ch. 30. 15.b See ch. 21.
12.c ch. 10. 21.
2 Sam. 12. 23.

d ch. 17. 10.

e ch. 20. 2.
Pa. 103. 16.

f Cp. ch. 8. 15.

g Pa. 40. 2.

- 7 ¹Is there not ²than appointed time
to man upon earth?
And are not his ³days also like
the days of an hireling?
- 2 As a servant that ⁴earnestly
desireth ⁵the shadow,
And as ⁶an hireling that looketh
for ⁷his wages
for the reward of his work:
- 3 So am I made to possess
months of ⁸vanity,
And wearisome nights are
appointed to me.
- 4 ⁹When I lie down, I say,
¹⁰When shall I arise? but ¹¹the
night ¹²is long;
And I am full of tossings to
and fro unto the dawning
of the day.
- 5 My flesh is clothed with ¹³worms
and clods of ¹⁴dust;
My skin ¹⁵cleaveth up, and ¹⁶breaketh
out afresh.
loathsome.
- 6 My days are ¹⁷swifter than ¹⁸a
weaver's shuttle,
And are spent without hope.
- 7 ¹⁹Remember that my life is
as ²⁰wind:
Mine eye ²¹shall no more ²²see
good.
- 8 ²³The eye of him that ²⁴seeth
me shall ²⁵behold me no more:
Thine eyes ²⁶shall be upon me,
but ²⁷I shall not be,
and ²⁸I am not.
- 9 As ²⁹the cloud is consumed
and vanisheth away,
So he that ³⁰goeth down to
the grave ³¹shall come up no
more.
- 10 He shall ³²return no more to
his house,
Neither shall his ³³place know
him any more.
- 11 Therefore I will not ³⁴refrain
my mouth;
I will speak in the anguish of
my spirit;

R.V. ¹ Or, The paths of their way are turned aside.
d Or, And it will be evident unto you if I lie
shall I arise, and the night be gone.

A.V. ² Or, For now ye are like to them.
your face. ³ That is, in this matter.
Hob. the evening be measured!
lies no longer.

⁴ Heb. my righteousness is in it.
Or, is broken and become loathsome.
Hob. to fit. ⁵ Heb. not.
Hob. my palate.
Hob. shall not return.

⁶ Another reading is, are like thereto.

⁷ Or, time of service.

⁸ Or, the grave.

⁹ Heb. ye cease to full upon.

¹⁰ Or, a warfare.

¹¹ to see, that is, to enjoy.

¹² Or, for the wind.

¹³ Or, When

¹⁴ Heb. before

¹⁵ Heb. grasp after.

¹⁶ That is, I can

I will ^acomplain in ^bthe bitterness of my soul.
 12 Am I a sea, or ^da ^{sea-monster,} whale,
 That thou settest a watch over me?
 13 When I say, My bed shall comfort me,
 My couch shall ease my complaint;
 14 Then thou scarest me with dreams,
 And terrifiest me through visions:
 15 So that my soul chooseth strangling,
 And death rather ^cthan ^{these} my ^{bones} life.
 16 I ^{loathe} ^{my} ^{bones}; I ^{would} not live alway:
 Let me alone; for my days are ^{vanity}.
 17 What is man, that thou shouldst magnify ^{him},
 And that thou shouldst ^{set} thine heart upon ^{him}?
 18 And that thou shouldst ^{visit} him every morning,
 And ^{try} him every moment?
 19 How long wilt thou not ^{look away} from me,
 Nor let me alone till I swallow down my spittle?
 20 I have ^{sinned}; what ^{do} I do unto thee, O thou ^{watcher} ^{preserver} of men?
 Why hast thou set me as ^a mark ^{for} ^{against} thee,
 So that I am a burden to myself?
 21 And why dost thou not pardon my transgression, and take away mine iniquity?
 For now shall I ^{lie down} in ^{the} dust;
 And thou shalt ^{seek} me ^{diligently}, ^{in the morning}, but I shall not be.

8 ¹ Then answered ^{Bildad} the Shuhite, and said,
 2 How long wilt thou seek these things?
 And *how long* shall the words of thy mouth be *like* ^a mighty ^{strong} wind?
 3 Doth God pervert ^{judgement?} ^{judgment} Or doth the Almighty pervert justice?
 4 If thy ^{children} have sinned against him,
 And he have ^{delivered} ^{cast} them into the hand of their ^{transgression}; away ^{for} ^{transgression}! unto God, ^{betimes}.
 5 If thou wouldest ^{seek} ^{diligently} unto God,
 And make thy ^{supplication} to the Almighty;
 6 If thou wert pure and upright; Surely now he would ^{awake} for thee,
 And ^{make} the habitation of thy righteousness prosperous.
 7 And though thy beginning was small,
 Yet thy latter end should greatly increase.
 8 For ^{inquire}, I pray thee, of the former age,
 And ^{apply} ^{prepare} thyself to ^{that which} ^{the search of} ^{their fathers} ^{have searched out}.
 9 (For we are but of yesterday, and know ^{nothing},
 Because our days upon earth are ^a shadow:)
 10 Shall not they teach thee, and tell thee,
 And utter words out of their heart?
 11 Can ^{the} ^{rush} grow up without mire?
 Can ^{the} ^{flag} grow without water?
 12 Whilst it is yet in ^{its} ^{greenness}, and not cut down,

R.V. ¹ Or, I waste away children sinned... he delivered etc.² Or, shall Or, papyrus³ Or, as a breath Or, reed-grass⁴ Or, can I do⁵ Or, preserver⁶ Or, If thyA.V. ^a Heb. than my bones.^b Heb. in the hand of their transgression.^c Heb. not.

- It "withereth before any *other* herb.
- ¹³ So are the paths of all that "forget God;
d And the ^{hope of 'the godless man} shall
^{hypocrite's hope} perish:
- ¹⁴ Whose ^{confidence} shall ^{break in}
^{hope} ^{be out}
 sunder,
 off,
 And whose trust shall be "a spider's "web.
- ¹⁵ He shall lean upon his "house,
 but it shall not stand:
 He shall hold ^{fast thereby,} but it
 shall not endure.
- ¹⁶ He is green before the sun,
 And his ^{shoots go} forth ^{over}
 his garden.
- ¹⁷ His roots are wrapped "about
 the heap,
 He beholdeth ^{and seeth} the place of stones.
- ¹⁸ If he ^{be destroyed} from his "place,
 Then it shall deny him, *saying*,
 I have not "seen thee.
- ¹⁹ Behold, this is the joy of his
 way,
 And out of "the "earth shall
 others ^{spring.}
- ²⁰ Behold, God will not cast away
 a perfect man,
 Neither will he ^{uphold} the
^{evil-doers.} ^{help}
- ²¹ "He will yet "fill thy mouth with
^{evil doers:}
 "Till he
 laughter,
 laughing.
- And thy lips with ^{shouting.}
^{rejoicing.}
- ²² They that hate thee shall be
 "clothed with shame;
 And the ^{tent} place of the
 wicked "shall ^{be no more,}
 come to nought.
- 9** ¹ Then Job answered and
 said,
² Of a truth I know that it is so:
 I know it is so of a truth.
 "But how ^{can} should man be "just
 "with God?
³ "If he ^{be pleased to} ^d contend with
 him,

a Cp. Ps. 57.
 & 129. 6.
 b Cp. ch. 12.
 & 32. 6.
 c See Ps. 9.
 17.
 d Prov. 10. 28
 & 11. 7.
 e ch. 18. 16
 & 15. 34
 & 27. 8.
 f Cp. Ex. 7.
 15.
 & 32. 9.
 g Cp. Isai.
 50. 6, 7.
 h ch. 27. 16.
 i Isai. 2. 19.
 21.
 & 18. 12.
 Hag. 2. 6, 21.
 Heb. 12. 34.
 j ch. 26. 11.
 Ps. 73. 2.
 k Ps. 80. 11.
 l ch. 26. 7.
 Ps. 104. 2.
 Isai. 40. 26, 41.
 Jer. 10. 12
 & 51. 15.
 Zech. 12. 1.
 Cp. Gen. 1. 6,
 4.
 m See ch. 7.
 10.
 n ch. 7. 8.
 o Gen. 1. 16.
 p ch. 38. 32.
 q ch. 38. 31.
 Amos 5. 8.
 r ch. 37. 9.
 s Cp. ch. 36.
 24.
 t Sam. 2. 7, 8
 & Ps. 108. 16
 & 118. 7.
 u See ch. 5. 9.
 v ch. 28. 5, 9.
 w Ps. 136. 2.
 x ch. 11. 10
 & 28. 12.
 y Ps. 35. 26
 & 132. 18.
 Cp. Ps. 109. 29.
 z Isai. 45. 9.
 Cp. Jer. 18. 6
 & Rom. 9. 20.
 aa ch. 28. 12.
 Pa. 40. 4.
 & 32. 4.
 & 38. 10.
 Isai. 50. 7
 & 51. 9.
 ab ch. 4. 17.
 b ch. 18. 16.
 c ver. 3.
 d Cp. ch. 10.
 2.
 Cp. Ps. 143. 2
 & Rom. 2. 20.

- He cannot answer him one of
 a thousand.
- ⁴ He is ^b wise in heart, and
 mighty in strength:
 Who hath ^c hardened himself
 against him, and hath prospered?
- ⁵ Which removeth the mount-
 ains, and they know ^{it not,}
^{When he} ^{which} overturneth them in
 his anger.
- ⁶ Which "shaketh the earth out
 of her place,
 And "the pillars thereof
 tremble.
- ⁷ Which commandeth the sun,
 and it riseth not;
 And sealeth up the stars.
- ⁸ Which alone "stretcheth ^{spreadeth} out the
 heavens,
 And treadeth upon the "waves
 of the sea.
- ⁹ Which "maketh ^{the Bear,} "Orion,
^{Arcturus,} and the Pleiades,
 "And the chambers of the
 south.
- ¹⁰ Which doeth "great things
 past finding out;
 Yea, ^{marvellous things} without
 number.
- ¹¹ Lo, he goeth by me, and I "see
 him not:
 He passeth on also, but I
 perceive him not.
- ¹² Behold, he ^{seizeth the prey,} ^{takeeth away,} ^{who}
 can "hinder him?
 "Who will say unto him, What
 doest thou?
- ¹³ ^{God} will not withdraw his
 anger;
 The helpers of ¹¹ "Rahab ¹² do stoop
 under him.
- ¹⁴ ^b How much less shall I "answer
 him,
 And choose out my words to
 reason with him?

R.V. ¹ Or, be cut off. ² Heb. house. ³ Or, beside the spring. ⁴ Or, dust. ⁵ Or, till he fill. ⁶ Or, for
 7 Or, before. ⁸ Or, if one should desire... he could not do. ⁹ Heb. high places. ¹⁰ Or, turn him back. ¹¹ Or, arraying
 See Isai. 30. 7. ¹² Or, did.
 A.V. ¹ Heb. a spider's house. ² Heb. take the ungodly by the hand. ³ Heb. shouting for joy. ⁴ Heb. shall
 not be. ⁵ Or, before God. ⁶ Heb. heights. ⁷ Heb. Ash, Oseel, and Oseel. ⁸ Heb. who can turn him away?
 11 Heb. helpers of pride, or, strength.

- 15 Whom, ^{though} I were righteous, yet would I not ^{answer;} ^{but} I would make ^{supplication} to ^{mine adversary.} ^{my judge.}
- 16 If I had called, and he had answered me;
Yet would I not believe that he had hearkened unto my voice.
- 17 For he breaketh me with a tempest,
And multiplieth my wounds without cause.
- 18 He will not suffer me to take my breath,
But filleth me with bitterness.
- 19 If ^{I speak of} ^{the strength of the mighty,} ^{there!} ^{strength,} ^{lo, he is} ^{strong;}
And if of ^{judgement,} ^{who will} ^{appoint} ^{me a time} ^{to plead?}
- 20 Though I be ^{righteous,} ^{mine own} ^{mouth shall condemn me:}
If I justify myself,
Though I be ^{perfect,} ^{it shall} ^{also} ^{prove me perverse.}
- 21 ^{I am} ^{perfect;} ^{I regard} ^{Though I were perfect,} ^{yet would I not} ^{know my soul;}
I would ^{despise my life.}
- 22 ^{It is all one;} ^{therefore I say,} ^{This is one thing,} ^{He} ^{destroyeth the perfect} ^{and the wicked.}
- 23 If ^{the scourge} ^{slay suddenly,} ^{He will} ^{mook} ^{at the} ^{trial of} ^{the innocent.}
- 24 The earth is given into the hand of the wicked:
He ^{covereth the faces of the} ^{judges thereof;}
- ^{if he be not he,} ^{then is it?} ^{not, where, and who} ^{is he?}
25 Now my ^{days} ^{are swifter} ^{than} ^a ^{post:}
They flee away, they see no good.
- 26 They are passed away as ^{the} ^{swift ships:}
As ^{the eagle that} ^{swoopeth on} ^{hasteth to} ^{the prey.}

a ch. 10. 15.
d Ch. ch. 7.
12.
e ch. 2. 5.
d ch. 10. 30.
(mg. for mg.).
Pa. 28. 12.
e Ch. Pa. 119.
120.
f ch. 10. 14.
g Ch. ch. 10.
2.
A Isai. 1. 26.
Jer. 2. 22.
See ch. 22. 30.
i ch. 2. 2.
Ch. ch. 24. 6.
f ch. 10. 19.
d 30. 10.
k Ch. ver. 4.
l Jer. 40. 19.
d 50. 44.
m Eccles. 6. 10.
Rom. 9. 20.
n ch. 15. 6.
o ver. 12.
p Sam. 2. 25.
Ch. ch. 16. 21.
q ch. 1. 1.
r Ch. Pa. 28.
10.
s ch. 21. 9.
Pa. 89. 32.
Isai. 10. 24.
t ch. 7. 16.
(Heb.).
Ch. ch. 10. 1.
u Ch. ch. 12.
21.
v 33. 7.
w Eccles. 9. 2.
x Ezech. 21. 3.
y Isai. 10. 25.
z Ch. ch. 7.
16.
a 2. 2.
b Num. 11. 15.
c 1 Kin. 19. 4.
d Ch. ch. 10.
3.
e ch. 21. 4.
f 23. 2.
g See ch. 7.
11.
h See ch. 12.
17.
i Ch. ch. 24.
26.
j ch. 2. 29.
k ch. 7. 6.
l Ch. 2 Chr. 30. 6.
m Jer. 51. 31.
n Wisd. 5. 9.
o ch. 9. 3.
p ch. 13. 9.
q Ch. Isai. 18. 2.
r Pa. 89. 33.
s ch. 14. 15.
t Pa. 132. 2.
u Isai. 64. 8.
v Hab. 1. 8.
w Ch. ch. 9.
24.

- 27 If I say, ^{I will forget my} ^{complaint,}
I will ^{put} ^{leave off my} ^{sad countenance,} ^{and} ^{be of good cheer.} ^{heaviness,} ^{comfort myself.}
- 28 I am ^{afraid of all my sorrows,}
I know that thou wilt not ^{hold me innocent.}
- 29 I shall be ^{condemned;} ^{If I be wicked,}
Why then ^{do I labour} ^{in vain?} ^{labour I}
- 30 If I wash myself ^{with snow} ^{water,}
And ^{make my hands never} ^{so clean;}
- 31 Yet ^{wilt} ^{thou plunge me in} ^{the ditch,}
And mine own clothes shall ^{abhor me.}
- 32 For he is not a man, as I am,
that I should answer him,
That ^{we should} ^{come together} ^{in judgement.}
- 33 ^{There is there} ^{no} ^{daysman} ^{betwixt us,}
That might lay his hand upon us both.
- 34 Let him take his ^{rod away} ^{from me,}
And let ^{not his} ^{terror make me} ^{fear} ^{terrify} ^{me.}
- 35 Then would I speak, and not fear him;
For I am ^{not so} ^{in myself,} ^{but it is} ^{with me.}
My soul is ^{weary of my} ^{life;}
- I will ^{give free course to my} ^{complaint.} ^{leave my complaint upon myself;}
I will speak in ^{the bitterness} ^{of my soul.}
- 2 I will say unto God, Do not ^{condemn me;}
Shew me wherefore thou ^{contendest with me.}
- 3 Is it good unto thee that thou shouldest oppress,
That thou shouldest ^{despise} ^{the} ^{work of thine hands,}
And shine upon the counsel of the wicked?

R.V. 1 Or, him that would judge me here am I, smite he; and if of judgement, Who do?
2 Or, runner
my hands with life.
A.V. 3 Heb. ships of desire. Or, ships of Ehek.
4 Heb. but I am not so with myself.
5 Or, umpire.

6 Heb. He who.
7 Or, he
8 Heb. broken up.
9 Heb. labor.

10 Or, If we speak of strength, lo, he is mighty
11 Or, Though I be perfect, I will not regard etc.
12 Another reading is, with snow.

13 Or, Lo,
14 Or, calamity
15 Heb. cleanse

16 Or, make me to be abhorred.
17 Or, cut off while I live.

18 Heb. one that should argue.
19 Heb. the labour of thine hands.

- 4 Hast thou ^{flesh,} eyes of ^{flesh?}
Or 'seest thou as man seeth?
- 5 Are thy days as the days of
^{man,}
Or thy ^{man?} years as man's days,
6 That thou ^{inquirest} after
mine iniquity,
And searchest after my ^{sin,}
7 Although thou ^{knowest} that I am
^{Thou} not wicked;
And there is ^{none} that can
deliver out of thine ^{hand?}
8 ^{Thine} hands ^{have} framed ^{made} me
and fashioned me
Together round about; yet
thou dost destroy me.
- 9 Remember, I beseech thee,
that thou hast ^{fashioned} me
as the ^{clay};
And wilt thou bring me into
^{dust} again?
- 10 Hast thou not poured me out
as milk,
And curdled me like cheese?
- 11 Thou hast clothed me with
skin and flesh,
And ^{knt} me ^{together} with bones
and sinews.
- 12 Thou hast granted me life and
favour,
And thy ^{visitation} hath pre-
served my spirit.
- 13 Yet these things ^{thou} didst ^{hide} in
thine ^{heart;}
I know that ^{this} is with ^{thee:}
14 If I sin, then thou ^{markest}
me,
And thou wilt not ^{acquit} me
from mine iniquity.
- 15 If I be wicked, woe unto me;
And if I be ^{righteous}, yet
shall I not lift up my ^{head;}
^{will}
^{Being filled with ignominy}
And ^{looking upon} mine ^{affliction.}
16 And if my ^{head} exalt ^{itself,} thou ^{huntest}
me as ^a ^{ferocious} lion:
And again thou shewest thy-
self ^{marvellous} upon me.

a Cp. John
8. 18.
b Cp. ch. 16. 8
& Ruth 1. 21.
c 1 Sam. 16.
7.

d ch. 22. 22.
Ps. 77. 19.
e Cp. Ps. 90. 4
& 2 Pet. 3. 6.
f Cp. ch. 19.
12.
g Cp. ch. 14.
16.
h ch. 3. 11.
i Cp. ch. 3.
A Cp. ch. 2.
3, 9.
j Deut. 32.
39.
k Isai. 43. 12.
l Jobad. 16.
m Ps. 119. 72.

i See ch. 14. 1.
m See ch. 7.
16.

n See ch. 4.
17.
o ch. 9. 27.
Ps. 89. 13.
p ch. 24. 15.
Gen. 2. 7
q A. 13.
Ps. 140. 4.
Ruth. 12. 7.
r Cp. ch. 16.
22.
s 2 Sam. 12. 23.
t ch. 30. 26.
Ps. 88. 12.
u See ch. 3. 8.

t ch. 2. 11.

w ch. 23. 14
& 27. 11.
x Prov. 10. 19.
Eccles. 5. 3.
y ch. 18. 27
& 33. 11.
z Ps. 180. 2.
a ch. 9. 28.

y Isai. 3. 11.

s ch. 9. 15.

a ch. 10. 7.
b Deut. 32. 2.
Prov. 4. 2.
Isai. 29. 24.
c Cp. Ps. 25.
18.
d ch. 28. 8.
Ecc. 5. 14
& 12. 7.
e Cp. Isai. 38. 13.
f Cp. ch. 5. 9.

- 17 Thou renewest ^{thy} ^{witnesses}
against me,
And increasest thine indigna-
tion upon me;
^{Changes} and ^{warfare} are ^{with}
me. ^{war} ^{against}
- 18 Wherefore then hast thou
brought me forth out of the
womb?
Oh that I had given up the ghost,
and no eye had seen ^{me,}
19 I should have been as though ^{me!}
I had not been;
I should have been carried
from the womb to the
grave.
- 20 Are not my days few? ^{cease}
then,
And let me alone, ^{that} I may
^{take} comfort a little,
- 21 Before I go whence ^I shall
not return,
Even to the land of ^{dark-}
ness and of ^{the} shadow of
death;
- 22 A land of thick darkness, as
darkness ^{itself};
^{A land} of the shadow of death,
and
without any order,
And where the light is as
darkness.

- II ^{Then} answered ^{Zophar}
the Naamathite, and said,
2 Should not ^{the} multitude of
words be answered?
And should ^a man full of talk
be justified?
- 3 Should thy ^{boastings} ^{lies} make men
hold their peace?
And when thou mockest, shall
no man make thee ashamed?
- 4 For ^{thou} ^{sayest,} ^{hast said,} My ^{doctrine}
is pure,
And I am clean in thine eyes.
- 5 But ^{Oh} that God would speak,
And open his lips against
thee;

R.V. 1 Or, care
against me

A.V. * Heb. It is upon thy knowledge.
1 Heb. a man of lips.

2 Or, I am filled with ignominy, but look thou...for it increaseth: thou dost
Another reading is, let him cease, and leave me alone.

* Heb. brighten up.
† Heb. took pains about me.

‡ Heb. hedged.

3 Or, Host after host is

§ That is, thy plagues.

- ⁶ And that he would shew thee the secrets of wisdom,
¹ That it is manifold in effectual working | they are double to that which is
 Know therefore that God
² exacteth of thee less than thine iniquity deserveth.
⁷ Canst thou by searching find out God?
 Canst thou find out the Almighty unto perfection?
⁸ It is as high as heaven; what canst thou do?
 Deeper than Sheol; what canst thou know?
⁹ The measure thereof is longer than the earth,
 And broader than the sea.
¹⁰ If he pass through, and shut up,
 And call unto judgement, then who can hinder him?
¹¹ For he knoweth vain men: He seeth iniquity also, even though he wickedness also; will he not then consider it?
¹² But vain man is void of understanding, For he is born as a wild ass's colt.
¹³ If thou set thine heart aright, And stretch out thine hands toward him;
¹⁴ If iniquity be in thine hand, put it far away,
 And let not unrighteousness dwell in thy tents;
¹⁵ Surely then shalt thou lift up thy face without spot;
 Yea, thou shalt be stedfast, and shalt not fear:
¹⁶ For thou shalt forget thy misery; Thou shalt remember it as waters that are passed away:
¹⁷ And thy life shall be clearer than the noonday;
 Though there be darkness, it shall thou shalt shine forth, thou shalt be as the morning.

- ¹⁸ And thou shalt be secure, because there is hope;
 Yea, thou shalt search about thee, and thou shalt take thy rest in safety.
¹⁹ Also thou shalt lie down, and none shall make thee afraid;
 Yea, many shall make suit unto thee.
²⁰ But the eyes of the wicked shall fail,
 And they shall have no way to flee, not escape.
 And their hope shall be as the giving up of the ghost.

12 Then Job answered and said,

- ² No doubt but ye are the people,
 And wisdom shall die with you.
³ But I have understanding as well as you;
 I am not inferior to you:
 Yea, who knoweth not such things as these?
⁴ I am as one that is a laughing-stock to his neighbour,
 A man that is called upon God, and he answered him:
 The just, the perfect man is a laughing-stock.
⁵ In the thought of him that is at ease there is contempt for misfortune; it is ready for them whose foot slippeth.
⁶ The tents of robbers prosper, And they that provoke God are secure;
 Into whose hand God bringeth abundantly.
⁷ But ask now the beasts, and they shall teach thee;
 And the fowls of the air, and they shall tell thee:

R.V. ¹ Or, For sound wisdom is manifold
² Or, Canst thou find out the deep things of God?
³ Or, and him that considereth not
⁴ Heb. call an
⁵ Heb. arise above
⁶ Heb. arise above
⁷ Heb. arise above
⁸ Heb. arise above
⁹ Heb. arise above
¹⁰ Heb. arise above
¹¹ Heb. arise above
¹² Heb. arise above
¹³ Heb. arise above
¹⁴ Heb. arise above
¹⁵ Heb. arise above
¹⁶ Heb. arise above
¹⁷ Heb. arise above
¹⁸ Heb. arise above
¹⁹ Heb. arise above
²⁰ Heb. arise above
²¹ Heb. arise above
²² Heb. arise above
²³ Heb. arise above
²⁴ Heb. arise above
²⁵ Heb. arise above
²⁶ Heb. arise above
²⁷ Heb. arise above
²⁸ Heb. arise above
²⁹ Heb. arise above
³⁰ Heb. arise above
³¹ Heb. arise above
³² Heb. arise above
³³ Heb. arise above
³⁴ Heb. arise above
³⁵ Heb. arise above
³⁶ Heb. arise above
³⁷ Heb. arise above
³⁸ Heb. arise above
³⁹ Heb. arise above
⁴⁰ Heb. arise above
⁴¹ Heb. arise above
⁴² Heb. arise above
⁴³ Heb. arise above
⁴⁴ Heb. arise above
⁴⁵ Heb. arise above
⁴⁶ Heb. arise above
⁴⁷ Heb. arise above
⁴⁸ Heb. arise above
⁴⁹ Heb. arise above
⁵⁰ Heb. arise above
⁵¹ Heb. arise above
⁵² Heb. arise above
⁵³ Heb. arise above
⁵⁴ Heb. arise above
⁵⁵ Heb. arise above
⁵⁶ Heb. arise above
⁵⁷ Heb. arise above
⁵⁸ Heb. arise above
⁵⁹ Heb. arise above
⁶⁰ Heb. arise above
⁶¹ Heb. arise above
⁶² Heb. arise above
⁶³ Heb. arise above
⁶⁴ Heb. arise above
⁶⁵ Heb. arise above
⁶⁶ Heb. arise above
⁶⁷ Heb. arise above
⁶⁸ Heb. arise above
⁶⁹ Heb. arise above
⁷⁰ Heb. arise above
⁷¹ Heb. arise above
⁷² Heb. arise above
⁷³ Heb. arise above
⁷⁴ Heb. arise above
⁷⁵ Heb. arise above
⁷⁶ Heb. arise above
⁷⁷ Heb. arise above
⁷⁸ Heb. arise above
⁷⁹ Heb. arise above
⁸⁰ Heb. arise above
⁸¹ Heb. arise above
⁸² Heb. arise above
⁸³ Heb. arise above
⁸⁴ Heb. arise above
⁸⁵ Heb. arise above
⁸⁶ Heb. arise above
⁸⁷ Heb. arise above
⁸⁸ Heb. arise above
⁸⁹ Heb. arise above
⁹⁰ Heb. arise above
⁹¹ Heb. arise above
⁹² Heb. arise above
⁹³ Heb. arise above
⁹⁴ Heb. arise above
⁹⁵ Heb. arise above
⁹⁶ Heb. arise above
⁹⁷ Heb. arise above
⁹⁸ Heb. arise above
⁹⁹ Heb. arise above
¹⁰⁰ Heb. arise above

¹ Or, remitteth (Heb. causeth to be forgotten) unto thee of thine iniquity
² Heb. The heights of heaven.
³ Or, the grave
⁴ Or, But an empty man will get understanding, when a wild ass's
⁵ Heb. refuge is perished from them.
⁶ Or, That bring their
⁷ Heb. who can turn him away
⁸ Heb. might shall perish from them.
⁹ Heb. with whom are not such as these
¹⁰ Heb. empty.
¹¹ Or, a puff
¹² Or, a puff
¹³ Or, a puff
¹⁴ Or, a puff
¹⁵ Or, a puff
¹⁶ Or, a puff
¹⁷ Or, a puff
¹⁸ Or, a puff
¹⁹ Or, a puff
²⁰ Or, a puff
²¹ Or, a puff
²² Or, a puff
²³ Or, a puff
²⁴ Or, a puff
²⁵ Or, a puff
²⁶ Or, a puff
²⁷ Or, a puff
²⁸ Or, a puff
²⁹ Or, a puff
³⁰ Or, a puff
³¹ Or, a puff
³² Or, a puff
³³ Or, a puff
³⁴ Or, a puff
³⁵ Or, a puff
³⁶ Or, a puff
³⁷ Or, a puff
³⁸ Or, a puff
³⁹ Or, a puff
⁴⁰ Or, a puff
⁴¹ Or, a puff
⁴² Or, a puff
⁴³ Or, a puff
⁴⁴ Or, a puff
⁴⁵ Or, a puff
⁴⁶ Or, a puff
⁴⁷ Or, a puff
⁴⁸ Or, a puff
⁴⁹ Or, a puff
⁵⁰ Or, a puff
⁵¹ Or, a puff
⁵² Or, a puff
⁵³ Or, a puff
⁵⁴ Or, a puff
⁵⁵ Or, a puff
⁵⁶ Or, a puff
⁵⁷ Or, a puff
⁵⁸ Or, a puff
⁵⁹ Or, a puff
⁶⁰ Or, a puff
⁶¹ Or, a puff
⁶² Or, a puff
⁶³ Or, a puff
⁶⁴ Or, a puff
⁶⁵ Or, a puff
⁶⁶ Or, a puff
⁶⁷ Or, a puff
⁶⁸ Or, a puff
⁶⁹ Or, a puff
⁷⁰ Or, a puff
⁷¹ Or, a puff
⁷² Or, a puff
⁷³ Or, a puff
⁷⁴ Or, a puff
⁷⁵ Or, a puff
⁷⁶ Or, a puff
⁷⁷ Or, a puff
⁷⁸ Or, a puff
⁷⁹ Or, a puff
⁸⁰ Or, a puff
⁸¹ Or, a puff
⁸² Or, a puff
⁸³ Or, a puff
⁸⁴ Or, a puff
⁸⁵ Or, a puff
⁸⁶ Or, a puff
⁸⁷ Or, a puff
⁸⁸ Or, a puff
⁸⁹ Or, a puff
⁹⁰ Or, a puff
⁹¹ Or, a puff
⁹² Or, a puff
⁹³ Or, a puff
⁹⁴ Or, a puff
⁹⁵ Or, a puff
⁹⁶ Or, a puff
⁹⁷ Or, a puff
⁹⁸ Or, a puff
⁹⁹ Or, a puff
¹⁰⁰ Or, a puff

⁸ Or speak to the earth, and it shall teach thee;
And the fishes of the sea shall declare unto thee.

⁹ Who knoweth not ^{these, these} 'in all That 'the hand of the LORD hath wrought this?

¹⁰ In 'whose hand is the 'soul of every living thing,
And the 'breath of 'all mankind.

¹¹ Doth not 'the ear try words, Even as the palate tasteth its meat?

¹² 'With 'aged man is wisdom, And in length of days understanding.

¹³ 'With him is wisdom and might;
He hath counsel and understanding.

¹⁴ Behold, he breaketh down, and it cannot be built again;
He 'shutteth 'up a man, and there can be no opening.

¹⁵ Behold, he 'withholdeth the waters, and they dry up;
Again, he 'sendeth them out, and they overturn the earth.

¹⁶ With him is strength and wisdom;
The deceived and the deceiver are his.

¹⁷ He leadeth 'counsellors away spoiled,
And 'Judges maketh he fools.

¹⁸ He 'looseth the bond of kings, And blindeth their loins with a girdle.

¹⁹ He leadeth 'priests away spoiled, And overthroweth the mighty.

²⁰ He removeth away 'the speech of the trusty,

'And taketh away the understanding of the elders.

²¹ He 'poureth contempt upon princes,

And 'looseth the belt of the strong, mighty.

²² He 'discovereth deep things out of darkness,
And bringeth out to light 'the shadow of death.

²³ He 'increaseth the nations, and destroyeth them:
He 'spreadeth the nations abroad, and 'bringeth them in again.

²⁴ He taketh away the heart of the chiefs of the people of the 'earth,
And 'causeth them to wander in a wilderness where there is no way.

²⁵ They 'grope in the dark without light,
And he maketh them to 'stagger like a drunken man.

¹ Lo, mine eye hath seen I3 all this,
Mine ear hath heard and understood it.

² 'What ye know, the same do I know also:
I am not inferior unto you.

³ 'Surely I would speak to the Almighty,
And I desire to 'reason with God.

⁴ But ye are 'forgers of lies,
Ye 'are all physicians of no value.

⁵ 'Oh that ye would altogether 'hold your peace!
And it should be your wisdom.

⁶ Hear now my reasoning,
And hearken to the pleadings of my lips.

⁷ Will ye 'speak unrighteously for God,
And talk 'deceitfully for him?

⁸ Will ye 'respect his person? Will ye 'contend for God?

⁹ Is it good that he should 'search you out?

^a Dan. 2. 22.
¹ Cor. 4. 5.

^b See ch. 3. 5.

^c Isai. 41. 20.

^d Isai. 1. 21.

^e Isai. 9. 3

^f 26. 15.

^g Num. 16.

^h Dan. 5. 23.

ⁱ Acts 17. 23.

^j Cp. 2 Kin. 18. 11.

^k ch. 34. 2.

^l Ps. 107. 40.

^m ch. 6. 18.

ⁿ ch. 32. 7.

^o Ps. 118. 100.

^p See ch. 5. 14.

^q Cp. ch. 9. 4

^r 38. 5.

^s Ps. 107. 27.

^t Isai. 19. 14.

^u ch. 11. 10.

^v Cp. Isai. 22. 22

^w & Rev. 8. 7.

^x Cp. Deut. 11. 17.

^y 1 Kin. 8. 35

^z & 17. 1.

^{aa} Cp. ch. 12. 3

^{ab} & 15. 9.

^{ac} Cp. Gen. 7. 11-24

^{ad} & Ps. 147. 18

^{ae} & Amos 9. 6.

^{af} q ch. 22. 4

^{ag} & 31. 25.

^{ah} r Cp. ver. 15.

^{ai} 18.

^{aj} Cp. ch. 5. 12.

^{ak} Ps. 118. 69.

^{al} Cp. ch. 16. 2.

^{am} Cp. 2 Sam. 17. 23.

^{an} q ch. 9. 24.

^{ao} Isai. 40. 25.

^{ap} Cp. Isai. 29. 14

^{aq} & 44. 25

^{ar} & 1 Cor. 1. 19.

^{as} & Prov. 17. 28.

^{at} y Ps. 116. 16.

^{au} ch. 27. 4.

^{av} Cp. ch. 32.

^{aw} b Cp. Judg. 6. 31.

^{ax} c Ps. 107. 40.

^{ay} d Prov. 28. 11.

R.V. ¹ Or, by ² Or, spirit ³ Or, With aged men, ye say, is wisdom

them away ⁴ Or, land ⁵ Heb. wander. ⁶ Or, show him favour

A.V. ⁷ Or, life. ⁸ Heb. all flesh of man. ⁹ Heb. palate.

¹⁰ Heb. the lip of the faith/sul. ¹¹ Or, looseth the girdle of the strong.

¹² Or, sound wisdom

¹³ Or, leadeth in. ¹⁴ Heb. upon.

Or as one ¹deceiveth a man, ²will
³deceive him? ⁴man mocketh another, do ye
 10 He will surely reprove you,
 If ye do secretly ⁵respect persons.
 11 Shall not his ⁶excellency make
 you afraid, afraid?
 And his dread fall upon you?
 12 Your ⁷memorable sayings ⁸are ⁹proverbs of
 remembrances like unto
 ashes,
 Your ¹⁰defences ¹¹are defences
 bodies to bodies of clay.
 13 Hold your peace, let me alone,
 that I may speak,
 And let come on me what will.
 14 Wherefore ¹²should I take my
 flesh in my teeth,
 And ¹³put my life in mine
 hand?
 15 ¹⁴Though he slay me, yet will
 I ¹⁵wait for him:
 Nevertheless ¹⁶I will ¹⁷maintain
 my ¹⁸mine own ways before him.
 16 This ¹⁹also shall be my ²⁰salvation:
 He ²¹shall also be my ²²salvation:
 For a godless man ²³an hypocrite
 shall not come
 before him.
 17 Hear diligently my speech,
 And let my declaration ²⁴be in
 your ears.
 18 Behold now, I have ²⁵ordered
 my cause;
 I know that I ²⁶am righteous,
 shall be justified.
 19 Who is he that will contend
 with me?
 For now ²⁷shall I hold my ²⁸peace
 and ²⁹now, if I shall give up the ghost.
 20 Only do not two things unto
 me:
 Then will I not ³⁰hide myself
 from thy face:
 21 Withdraw thine hand far
 from me:
 And let not thy ³¹terror
 dread make
 me afraid.
 22 Then call thou, and I will
 answer:
 answer:
 Or let me speak, and answer
 thou me.

a Gal. 6. 7.

b Cp. Ps. 18.
12.c ch. 31. 23.
d Deut. 32.e ch. 18. 1
f 44. 24
g 33. 14, al.h ch. 19. 11
i 33. 10.j Lam. 2. 5.
k Isai. 44. 20.

l Lev. 26. 36.

m ch. 21. 18.
n Ps. 33. 13.o Cp. Ps. 149.
pq Ps. 25. 7.
r See Judg.s 2. 3.
t Cp. ch. 20.u 33. 11.
v Cp. Prov.w 14. 22.
x See ch. 10.y ch. 14. 14.
z Cp. ver. 3aa ch. 37. 5.
ab Prov. 12. 4ac 14. 30.
ad Hab. 3. 16.ae ch. 4. 19.
af ch. 21. 2ag ch. 15. 14
ah 25. 4.ai Matt. 11. 11.
aj w ch. 10. 30ak 16. 22.
al Gen. 47. 9.am Ps. 33. 5
an 80. 47.ao See ch. 5. 7.
ap See ch. 33.aq z Ps. 103. 15.
ar Isai. 40. 6, 7.as James 1. 10.
at 1 Pet. 1. 24.au y Ps. 37. 3
av 50. 6.aw s Isai. 50. 8, 9.
ax See ch. 8. 9ay 17. 7.
az Ps. 103. 23.ba Eccles. 6. 12,
al.bb Cp. Ps. 8. 4
bc 144. 3.bd ch. 22. 4.
be Ps. 143. 2.bf Cp. Gen. 3.
bgbh ch. 15. 14.
bi Cp. Ps. 51. 5bj & John 8. 6.
bk f ch. 9. 34.bl Ps. 39. 10.
bm Cp. ch. 7. 1bn & Ps. 30. 4.
bo A ch. 9. 34bp & 33. 7.
bq ch. 21. 21.br j ch. 14. 15.
bs k ch. 7. 19.

23 How many are mine iniquities
 and sins?
 b Make me to know my trans-
 gression and my sin.
 24 Wherefore ¹hidest thou thy
 face,
 And ²holdest me for thine
 enemy?
 25 Wilt thou ³harass ⁴a
 leaf ⁵to and fro?
 And wilt thou pursue the dry
 stubble?
 26 For thou ⁶writest bitter things
 against me,
 And makest me to ⁷inherit ⁸the
 iniquities of my ⁹youth:
 27 Thou puttest my feet also in ¹⁰the
 stocks, and ¹¹lookest narrowly unto
 all my paths;
 Thou ¹²drawest thee a line about the
 soles ¹³of my feet:
 28 ¹⁴Though I am like ¹⁵a rotten thing that
 And he, as
 consumeth,
 Like ¹⁶a garment that is ¹⁷moth-eaten.
 as ¹⁸moth eaten.
 1 Man that is ¹⁹born of a
 woman
 Is ²⁰of few days, and ²¹full
 of trouble.
 2 He cometh forth like ²²a flower,
 and ²³is ²⁴cut down:
 He fleeth also as ²⁵a shadow,
 and continueth not.
 3 And dost thou ²⁶open thine
 eyes upon such an one,
 And ²⁷bringest me into ²⁸judgement
 judgement
 with thee?
 4 ²⁹Who can bring ³⁰a clean
 thing out of an unclean?
 not one.
 5 Seeing his ³¹days are deter-
 mined, ³²the number of his
 months ³³is with thee,
 And thou hast appointed his
 bounds that he cannot pass;
 6 ³⁴Look away from him, that he
 Turn
 may ³⁵rest,

R.V. ¹ Or, mocketh ² Or, mock ³ Or, show favour
 he will slay me; ⁴ I wait for him or, according to another reading, I will not wait or, I have no hope
⁵ Or, He ⁶ Or, That ⁷ Or, shall be justified
 he is like. ⁸ Heb. cease. ⁹ Heb. Be silent from me.
 of days. ¹⁰ Heb. Who will give.

† Heb. prove, or, argue.
 †† Heb. cease.

¹¹ Or, At all adventures I will take etc.
¹² Or, if I hold my peace, I shall give up etc.
¹³ Or, Oh that a clean thing could come out of an unclean! not one can

† Heb. observe. † Heb. roots. † Heb. short

Till he shall 'accomplish, as
 'an hireling, his day.
 7 For there is hope of a tree, if
 it be cut down, that it will
 sprout again,
 And that the tender branch
 thereof will not cease.
 8 Though the root thereof wax
 old in the earth,
 And 'the stock thereof die in
 the ground;
 9 Yet through the scent of water
 it will bud,
 And ^{put} ^{bring} forth 'boughs like
 a plant.
 10 But man dieth, and 'wasteth
 away:
 Yea, man giveth up the ghost,
 and 'where is he?
 11 ^jAs the waters 'fail from the
 sea,
 And the ^{river} ^{flood} decayeth and
 drieth ^{up:} ^{up:}
 12 So man lieth ^{down}, and riseth
 not:
 Till 'the heavens be no more,
 they shall not awake,
 Nor be 'roused ^{raised} out of their
 sleep.
 13 ^o that thou wouldest 'hide
 me in ^{the grave,}
 That thou wouldest 'keep me
 secret, 'until thy wrath be
 past,
 That thou wouldest appoint
 me a set time, and remember
 me!
 14 If a man die, shall he live
 again?
 All the days of my 'warfare 'would
 I 'wait, appointed time will
 Till my 'release ^{should} ^{change} come.
 15 ⁷Thou ^{shouldst} ^{call,} and I ^{would} ^{will}
 answer thee:
 Thou ^{wouldest} ^{will} have a desire
 to the 'work of thine
 hands.

a ch. 31. 4
 & 34. 21.
 b ch. 7. 1.
 c Cp. ch. 10. 6.
 d Deut. 32.
 24.
 Cp. Hos. 13. 12.

e Isai. 11. 1.
 f Isai. 34. 4.
 g ch. 13. 4.

h Cp. ch. 29.
 12.

i ch. 20. 7.

j Isai. 12. 5.

k Cp. Eccles.
 9. 5.

l Deut. 11. 21.
 Ps. 89. 28.
 Cp. Ps. 72. 5
 & Matt. 5. 18.
 m Cp. John
 11. 11.

n Cp. Ps. 27.
 5
 & 31. 20.

o See ch. 21.
 13.

p ch. 2. 11.
 q Cp. Isai.
 26. 20.

r Cp. ch. 12. 3.

s ch. 16. 3.

t ver. 26.
 u ch. 6. 26
 & 5. 2.

v ch. 12. 1.

w ch. 7. 1.

x ch. 13. 18.

y Pa. 119. 97
 (for mg.).

z See ch. 10. 3.

16 But now thou 'numberest my
 steps:
 Dost thou not 'watch over
 my sin?
 17 My transgression is 'sealed
 up in a bag,
 And thou ^{fastenest} ^{sowest} up mine
 iniquity.
 18 And surely the mountain
 falling ¹¹ cometh to nought,
 And 'the rock is removed out
 of ^{its} ^{place;}
 19 The waters wear the ^{stones:}
 stones:
 The overflowing thereof ^{wash}
 thou 'wastest away the things which ^{grow}
 away ^{out of} the dust of the ^{earth:}
 earth:
 And thou destroyest the hope
 of man.
 20 Thou prevailest for ever
 against him, and he ^{passeth:}
 passeth:
 Thou changest his counten-
 ance, and sendest him away.
 21 His sons come to honour, and
 he 'knoweth it not;
 And they are brought low,
 but he perceiveth it not of
 them.
 22 But his flesh upon him ^{hath}
 shall have
 pain,
 And his soul within him
^{mourneth.}
 shall mourn.

15 'Then answered ²Eliphaz
 the Temanite, and said,
 2 Should 'a wise man ^{make answer with}
 utter
 'vain knowledge,
 And fill his 'belly with 'the
 east wind?
 3 Should he reason with un-
 profitable ^{talk,}
 talk:
 Or with speeches wherewith
 he can do no good?
 4 Yea, 'thou doest away with fear,
 And 'restrainest ^{castest off}
 'devotion ^{prayer} be-
 fore God.
 5 For ¹³thine iniquity teacheth thy mouth.
 thy mouth ¹¹uttereth thine iniquity.
 And thou chooseth the tongue
 of the crafty.

R.V. 1 Or, have pleasure in
 6 Or, change
 for himself/his soul mourneth
 mouth teacheth thine iniquity

A.V. 1 Heb. is weakened, or, cut off.
 1b. thou makest void.

2 Or, lieth low
 7 Or, I thou shalt call, and I will do.

10 Heb. knowledge of wind.

3 Heb. are gone.
 4 Heb. fadeth away.

11 Heb. diminisheth.

6 Or, the grave
 9 Or, Only for himself/his flesh hath pain, and

12 Or, thy

13 Or, will... shall come

1 Heb. overfloweth.

1 Heb. knowledge of wind.

6 Thine own mouth condemneth thee, and not I:
Yea, 'thine own lips testify against thee.

7 Art thou the first man that was born?
Or wast thou brought forth before the hills?

8 Hast thou heard the secret counsel of God?
And dost thou restrain wisdom to thyself?

9 What knowest thou, that we know not?
What understandest thou, which is not in us?

10 With us are both the gray-headed and the very aged men,
Much elder than thy father.

11 Are the consolations of God too small for thee, with thee?
And the word that dealeth gently is there any secret thing with thee?

12 Why doth thine heart carry thee away?
And why do thine eyes wink?

13 That thou turnest thy spirit against God,
And lettest such words go out of thy mouth?

14 What is man, that he should be clean?
And he which is born of a woman, that he should be righteous?

15 Behold, he putteth no trust in his holy ones;
Yea, the heavens are not clean in his sight.

16 How much less one that is abominable and corrupt, filthy
A man that is man, which drinketh iniquity like water!

17 I will shew thee, hear thou me;
And that which I have seen I will declare:

18 Which wise men have told

a ch. 9. 20.
Luke 19. 22.
b Cp. ch. 8. a.
See Ps. 44. 1.
c 2 Sam. 1. 16.
d Cp. ch. 38. 21.
e Joel 2. 17.
f Prov. 8. 25.
g Pa. 90. 2.
h ch. 29. 4.
Jer. 23. 15.
Rom. 1. 34.
1 Cor. 2. 11.
i Cp. Gen. 1. 26 & 2. 22.
j Cp. ch. 21. 19.
k 24. 1.
l f ch. 6. 23 & 27. 12.
m See ch. 18. 11.
n Cp. 1 Them. 5. 3.
o ch. 12. 3 & 13. 2.
p Cp. ch. 12. 12 & 32. 6, 7.
q Pa. 50. 15 & 106. 10.
r Cp. ch. 16. 14.
s Dan. 8. 6.
t Pa. 75. 5.
u For ver. 14-16, see ch. 25. 4-6.
v Cp. ch. 14. 4 & Pa. 14. 3 & Prov. 20. 9 & Eccles. 7. 30 & 1 John 1. 6, 10.
w Seech. 14. 1. & See Pa. 17. 10.
x ch. 4. 18.
y See ch. 5. 1.
z ch. 9. 14.
a Cp. Pa. 14. 3 & 58. 1.
b ch. 34. 7.
c Cp. Prov. 19. 28 & 26. 6.

b From their fathers, and have not hid it:

19 Unto whom alone the land was given,
And no stranger passed among them:

20 The wicked man travaileth with pain all his days,
Even the number of years that are laid up for the oppressor.

21 A sound of terrors is in his ears;
In prosperity the spoiler shall come upon him:

22 He believeth not that he shall return out of darkness,
And he is waited for of the sword:

23 He wandereth abroad for bread, saying, Where is it?
He knoweth that the day of darkness is ready at his hand:

24 Distress and anguish shall make him afraid;
They shall prevail against him, as a king ready to the battle:

25 Because he hath stretched out his hand against God,
And behaveth himself proudly against the Almighty;

26 He runneth upon him with a staff neck,
With the thick bosses of his bucklers:

27 Because he hath covered his face with his fatness,
And made maketh collops of fat on his flanks;

28 And he hath dwelt in desolate cities,
In houses which no man inhabiteth,

Which were ready to become heaps.

29 He shall not be rich, neither shall his substance continue,
Neither shall he prolong the perfection thereof upon the earth.

R.V. 1 Or, Dost thou hearken in the council.
2 Or, And years that are numbered are laid up &c.
3 Or, would inhabit 4 Or, their possessions be extended on the earth.
5 Or, Or is there any secret thing with thee? 6 Or, Upon 7 Or, that which is Heb. cut off.
A.V. 8 Heb. A sound of fears.

- ³⁰ He shall not depart out of darkness;
The flame shall dry up his branches,
And by ^athe breath of his mouth shall he go away.
- ³¹ Let ^bhim not ^ctrust in vanity, deceiving not him that is deceived trust in himself.
For vanity shall be his recompence.
- ³² It shall be ^daccomplished before his time,
And his branch shall not be green.
- ³³ He shall shake off his unripe grape as the vine,
And shall cast off his flower as the olive.
- ³⁴ For ^ethe company of the godless shall be ^fbarren, desolate,
And ^gfire shall consume the tents of bribery.
- ³⁵ They ^hconceive mischief, and bring forth ⁱiniquity, vanity,
And their ^jbelly prepareth deceit.

16 ¹Then Job answered and said,

- ² I have heard ^kmany such things:
³ Miserable comforters are ye all.
- ³ Shall ^lvain words have an end?
Or what ^mprovoketh thee that thou answerest?
- ⁴ I also could speak as ye ⁿdo:
If your soul were in my soul's stead,
I could ^ojoin words together against you,
And ^pshake mine head at you.
- ⁵ But I would strengthen you with my mouth,
And the ^qsolace of my lips should ^rassuage ^syour grief.

- ⁶ Though I speak, my grief is not ^tassuaged:
And though I forbear, ^u'what am I eased?
- ⁷ But now he hath made me weary:
^v'Thou hast made desolate all my company.
- ⁸ And thou hast ^wfilled me with wrinkles, which is ^xa witness against me:
- And my ^y'leanness ^zriseth up against me, it testifieth in me ^{aa}beareth witness to my face.
- ⁹ He ^{ab}hath ^{ac}torn me in his wrath, ^{ad}and persecuted me; who hateth me:
He ^{ae}hath ^{af}gnashed upon me with his ^{ag}teeth;
Mine ^{ah}adversary sharpeneth his eyes upon me.
- ¹⁰ They have ^{ai}'gaped upon me with their mouth;
They have ^{aj}'smitten me upon the cheek ^{ak}reproachfully;
They have ^{al}gathered themselves together against me.
- ¹¹ God ^{am}'hath delivered me to the ungodly,
And ^{an}casteth me over into the hands of the wicked.
- ¹² I was at ease, ^{ao}and but he ^{ap}brake me ^{aq}asunder;
Yea, he ^{ar}hath ^{as}assundered me; he hath also ^{at}taken me by the neck, and ^{au}dashed me to pieces;
He hath also ^{av}set me up for his ^{aw}'mark.
- ¹³ His ^{ax}'archers compass me round about,
He cleaveth my reins asunder, ^{ay}'and doth not spare;
He ^{az}'poureth out my gall upon the ground.
- ¹⁴ He breaketh me with ^{ba}'breach upon ^{bb}breach;
He ^{bc}'runneth upon me like a ^{bd}'giant.
- ¹⁵ I have sewed ^{be}'sackcloth upon my skin,

a ch. 4. 9.

b Cp. Isai.

59. 4.

c Cp. ch. 15.

34.

d See ch. 1. 15—

19.

e ch. 10. 17.

Cp. Ruth 1. 21.

f ch. 22. 16.

Eccles. 7. 17.

g Cp. Ps. 53. 22

h 102. 24.

i Cp. Ps. 109.

24.

j ch. 18. 4.

Hos. 6. 1.

k Amos 1. 11.

l ch. 30. 21.

m Ps. 35. 16

n S7. 12

o 112. 10.

p Lam. 2. 16.

q Acts 7. 54.

r ch. 16. 7.

s Ps. 22. 13.

t Cp. ch. 20.

26.

u m Ps. 3. 7.

v Isai. 50. 6.

w Lam. 3. 30.

x Mic. 1. 7.

y Cp. 1 Kin. 22.

z 24.

aa Acts 28. 2.

ab n Ps. 7. 14.

ac Isai. 59. 4.

ad Cp. Hos. 10. 13.

ae o Ps. 35. 15.

af p See ver. 2.

ag q Cp. ch. 12. 3.

ah r Cp. ch. 13. 4.

ai s Cp. ch. 15. 2.

aj t Lam. 2. 12.

ak Cp. ch. 7. 20.

al u Jer. 50. 29.

am Cp. ch. 6. 4.

an (for mg.).

ao v ch. 27. 22.

ap w ch. 20. 25.

aq Cp. Lam. 2. 11.

ar x ch. 30. 14.

as y 2 Kin. 19.

at z1.

au Pa. 22. 7.

av 109. 26.

aw Isai. 57. 22.

ax Jer. 18. 16.

ay Lam. 2. 15.

az Ecclus. 12. 18.

ba Matt. 27. 38.

bb Mark 15. 29.

bc s ch. 15. 26.

bd a See 2 Sam.

be 3. 21.

R.V. ¹ Or, paid in full
Or, shrivelled me up² Or, Wearisome
Or, hated³ Heb. words of wind.
Or, arrows Or, mighty ones⁴ Heb. what departeth from me?
Or, mighty manA.V. ⁵ Or, cut off.
Heb. hath shut me up.⁶ Or, troublesome.⁷ Heb. words of wind.⁸ Heb. what goeth

And have ¹laid ^amy horn ^bin the dust.
¹⁶ My face is ²foul with weeping,
 And on my eyelids is ^athe shadow of death;
¹⁷ Although there is no ³violence in mine
 hands,
 And also my prayer is pure.
¹⁸ O earth, ^acover not thou my blood,
 And let my ⁴cry ⁵have no resting place.
¹⁹ Even now, behold, my ^awitness
 is in heaven,
 And he that voucheth for me is ^aon
 high.
²⁰ My friends ⁶scorn me:
 But mine eye poureth out
 tears unto God;
²¹ That he would ^amaintain the right of a
 man with God,
 And of a son of man ^awith his
 neighbour!
²² For when ^aa few years are come,
 then I shall go the way ^awhence
 I shall not return.
¹⁷ My ^abreath is consumed, my
 days are ^aextinct,
² Surely there are ^amockers with me,
 And doth not mine eye ^aabide in
 their provocation?
³ Give now a pledge, be ^asurety
 Lay down now, put me in a ^asurety
 for me with thee;
 Who is ^athere that will ^astrike
 hands with me?
⁴ For thou hast hid their heart
 from understanding:
 Therefore shalt thou not exalt
 them.
⁵ He that ^adenounceth his friends for a ^aprey,
 speaketh flattery to his friends,
 Even the ^aeyes of his children
 shall fail.
⁶ He hath made me also ^aa
 byword of the people;
 And I am become ^aan open abhorring.
^aforetime I was as a tabret.

^a Cp. Ps. 72.
^b Ps. 7. 5.
^c Cp. Ps. 6. 7
 & 31. 2.
^d See ch. 2. 5.
^e See ch. 14. 2.
^f Lmi. 32. 14.
^g Lmi. 33. 2.
^h Lmi. 29. 31.
ⁱ Job. 24. 7.
^j Cp. Gen. 4.
^k See ch. 22.
^l Ps. 89. 37.
^m Rom. 1. 2.
ⁿ Job. 6. 29.
^o Cp. Ps.
 148. 1.
^p Cp. ch. 12. 5.
^q ch. 7. 6
 & 23. 25.
^r Cp. ch. 31.
^s Cp. ch. 11.
^t See ch. 10.
^u See ch. 21.
^v Cp. Eccles.
 12. 5.
^w Cp. ch. 13.
^x Job. 13. 5, 6.
^y Cp. Ps. 82.
 3, 4.
^z 1 Sam. 1.
 6, 7.
^{aa} Cp. ch. 12. 6.
^{ab} Ps. 119. 122.
^{ac} Lmi. 32. 14.
^{ad} Heb. 7. 22.
^{ae} Prov. 6. 1
 & 17. 18
 & 22. 26, et.
^{af} Cp. ch. 3.
 17-18.
^{ag} ch. 21. 26
 & 40. 12.
^{ah} ch. 2. 11
 & 3. 1.
^{ai} Cp. ch. 11.
 3 & 31. 18.
^{aj} Cp. Matt.
 23. 15.
^{ak} Mark 12. 13
 & Luke 20. 20.
^{al} ch. 30. 2.
^{am} Deut. 23. 37.
^{an} Cp. Ps. 44. 14
 & 69. 11.
^{ao} Cp. ch. 30.
 10 (for mg.).

⁷ Mine ^aeye also is dim by
 reason of sorrow,
 And all ^amy members are as
 a shadow.
⁸ Upright men shall be ^aastonied
 at this,
 And the innocent shall stir up
 himself against the ^agodless.
⁹ Yet shall the righteous ^ahold on his
 way,
 And he that hath ^aclean hands
 shall ^abe stronger and
 stronger.
¹⁰ But ^areturn ye, all of you, and
 come now:
 And I shall not ^afind ^aone wise man
 among you.
¹¹ My ^adays are past, my pur-
 poses are broken off,
 Even ^athe ^athoughts of my
 heart.
¹² They ^achange the night into
 day:
 The ^alight, say they, is near ^aunto the
 light ^ais short because of
 darkness.
¹³ If I look for ^aShool as ^amine house;
 walk, the grave is ^amine house:
 If I have ^aspread my couch in the
 darkness;
¹⁴ If I have ^asaid to ^acorruption,
 Thou art my ^afather:
 To the worm, ^aThou art my
 mother, and my ^asister:
¹⁵ Where then is ^amy hope?
 And where is now ^amy hope?
 And as for my hope, who shall
 see it?
¹⁶ It shall go down to the bars
 of ^athe pit,
 When ^aonce there is ^arest ^ain the
 dust.

¹⁸ ¹ Then answered ^aBildad
 the Shuhite, and said,
² How long ^awill ^ait be ere ye ^amake an
 end of words?
 Consider, and afterwards we will
 speak.

R.V. ¹ Or, ^ared
 son of man pleads for his neighbor.
² Or, For I, and not
 have said... and where now is my hope?
 A.V. ³ Heb. in the high places.
⁴ Or, spirit is spent.
⁵ Heb. the possessions.

⁶ Heb. mockers.
⁷ Heb. because of
 Or, the grave
⁸ Heb. are my scorners.
⁹ Or, before them.
¹⁰ Heb. cried, or, called.

¹¹ Or, have no more place
 Heb. mockery.
¹² Or, because of
 Or, the pit
¹³ Or, friend.
¹⁴ Or, my thoughts.

¹⁵ Or, That one might plead for a man with God, as a
 Heb. portion. Or, one in whose face they spit
¹⁶ Or, If I hope, Shool is mine house; I have spread... I
¹⁷ Or, the pit
¹⁸ Or, friend.
¹⁹ Or, my thoughts.
²⁰ Heb. years of number.
²¹ Heb. shall add strength.

³ Wherefore are we counted as
"beasts,
And are become unclean
reputed vile in your
sight?
⁴ Thou that "tearest thyself in thine anger,
He teareth "himself in his anger:
Shall the earth be forsaken
for thee?
Or shall "the rock be removed
out of its place?
⁵ Yea, "the light of the wicked
shall be put out,
And the "spark of his fire shall
not shine.
⁶ The light shall be "dark in
his tent,
And his lamp[†] above him shall be
put out with him.
⁷ The steps of his strength shall
be straitened,
And his "own counsel shall
cast him down.
⁸ For he is cast into "a net by
his own feet,
And he walketh upon the toils.
⁹ The gin shall take him by the
heel,
And a snare shall lay hold on
the robber shall prevail against
him.
¹⁰ A noose is hid for him in the
ground,
And a trap for him in the
way.
¹¹ "Terrors shall make him afraid
on every side,
And shall chase him to his heels.
¹² His strength shall be hunger-
bitten,
And calamity shall be "ready
for his halting
at his side.
¹³ It shall devour the "members
of his body,
Yea, even "the firstborn of death
shall devour his members.
¹⁴ His confidence shall be rooted out
of his tent wherein he trusteth;
And "he shall be brought to "the
king of terrors.

a Pa. 73. 22.
b See Pa. 11. 6
& Ezek. 38. 22.

c ch. 16. 9.
d ch. 29. 19.
Hos. 9. 16.
Mal. 4. 1, et

e ch. 14. 18.
f ch. 14. 2.
g Pa. 84. 16.
Prov. 10. 7.
Cp. Pa. 106. 13.
15.

Prov. 13. 17.
20. 20.
24. 20.
See Pa. 18. 28.
h Cp. ch. 30.
i ch. 10. 21.
j ch. 10. 22.
l Isai. 14. 22.

m Cp. ch. 5.
13.

n Pa. 87. 13.
Jer. 50. 27.
Ezek. 21. 25.
23.
Obad. 12.
Cp. 1 Sam. 26.
10.

o Pa. 9. 15
p 10. 9
q 35. 8
r 57. 6
s 141. 9, 10, et
t Cp. ch. 21.
6.

u Pa. 140. 5.
v Judg. 2. 10.
Jer. 2. 5
w 10. 25.
x 1 Thess. 4. 8.
y 2 Thess. 1. 8.

z ch. 15. 21
a 20. 25
b 27. 30
c 30. 15
d Jer. 6. 26
e 48. 5
f 49. 29.
g Gen. 31. 7.

h ch. 15. 22
(for mg.).
Pa. 88. 17.

i Isai. 14. 20.
j Pa. 35. 26
k 38. 16
l 55. 13.

m Cp. Rev.
9. 11.
n Cp. ch. 3.
o 34. 13
p Lam. 3. 36.

¹⁵ "There shall dwell in his tent that
it which is none of his:
"Brimstone shall be scattered
upon his habitation.
¹⁶ His "roots shall be dried up
beneath,
And above shall his branch
"be cut off.
¹⁷ His "remembrance shall perish
from the earth,
"And he shall have no name
in the street.
¹⁸ "He shall be driven from
light into darkness,
And chased out of the world.
¹⁹ He shall have neither
son nor
son's son
nephew among his people,
Nor any remaining where he
is in his
sojourn.
²⁰ "They that come after him shall
be astounded at his "day,
As they that "went before
"were affrighted.
²¹ Surely such are the dwellings
of the unrighteous,
wicked,
And this is the place of him
that "knoweth not God.

I9 ¹ Then Job answered and
said,
² How long will ye vex my soul,
And break me in pieces with
words?
³ These "ten times have ye re-
proached me:
Ye are not ashamed that ye
deal hardly with
"make yourselves strange to me.
⁴ And be it indeed that I have
erred,
Mine error remaineth with
myself.
⁵ ¹⁰ If indeed ye will "magnify
yourselves against me,
And plead against me my
reproach:
⁶ Know now that God hath
subverted me in my cause,
overthrown me,

R.V. 1 Or, flame 2 Or, beside 3 Or, at his side 4 Heb. bars of his skin. 5 Heb. it shall (or thou shalt) bring him. 6 Or, they that dwell in the tent, that it be no more his or, because it is none of his 7 Or, with 8 Or, they that dwell in the tent, that it be no more his or, because it is none of his 9 Heb. laid hold on horror. 10 Or, will ye indeed... reprove me 11 Heb. his soul. 12 Or, lamp. 13 Heb. hiddden. 14 Heb. scatter him. 15 Heb. bars. 16 Heb. they see him. 17 Or, kneed with him. 18 Heb. laid hold on horror. 19 Or, harden yourselves against me.

- And hath compassed me with his net.
- ⁷ Behold, I ^{1b} cry out of ¹ wrong, but I am not heard:
I cry ^{for help} aloud, but there is no judgement.
- ⁸ He hath ² fenced up my way that I cannot pass,
And ^{he} hath set darkness in my paths.
- ⁹ He hath ³ stripped me of my glory,
And taken the ⁴ crown from my head.
- ¹⁰ He hath ^{broken me down} destroyed me on every side, and I ⁵ am gone:
And mine hope hath he plucked up ^{removed} like a tree.
- ¹¹ He hath also kindled his wrath against me,
And he ⁶ counteth me unto him as ^{one of his} adversaries.
- ¹² His ⁷ troops come on together, and ^{cast} raise up their way against me,
And encamp round about my tent.
- ¹³ He hath put my ⁸ brethren far from me,
And mine ⁹ acquaintance are wholly estranged from me.
- ¹⁴ My kinsfolk ¹⁰ have failed, and my familiar ¹¹ friends have forgotten me.
- ¹⁵ They that ¹² dwell in mine house, and my maids, count me for a stranger:
I am an alien in their sight.
- ¹⁶ I call unto my servant, and he ¹³ giveth me no answer;
Though I intreat him with my mouth.
- ¹⁷ My breath is strange to my wife,
And ¹⁴ my supplication to the children ¹⁵ though I intreated for the children's sake ¹⁶ Of ¹⁷ mine own body.

a Cp. 2 Kin. 2. 23.

b ch. 24. 12. Hab. 1. 2. Cp. Lam. 3. 8. c Cp. Ps. 41. 9 & 55. 13, 14.

d Lam. 3. 7. Hos. 2. 6. Cp. ch. 3. 23 & 15. 27. e Ps. 102. 5. Cp. Lam. 4. 8. f Ps. 89. 44.

g Ps. 89. 39. Lam. 5. 16. Cp. ch. 23. 14. h ch. 1. 11. Isai. 53. 4 (Heb.). i ch. 27. 21. Cp. ch. 10. 21 & 14. 20. j Cp. Ps. 69. 25.

k See ch. 13. 24. l Isai. 30. 8. m Cp. ch. 10. 17 & 25. 2. n Cp. ch. 31. 36 (mg.). o ch. 30. 12. p Jer. 17. 1.

q Ps. 69. 8. Cp. ch. 3. 15. r ch. 30. 23. s Isai. 43. 14 & 44. 6, 24 & 49. 7. Cp. Gen. 49. 16 & Ps. 19. 14 & 103. 4.

t 1 Thess. 1. 10. u Cp. Ps. 31. 11 & 88. 8, 18. v ch. 41. 33. w Ps. 38. 11. x Ps. 85. 13. y Ps. 17. 15. z 1 Cor. 15. 12. 1 John 3. 2. a Cp. Gen. 17. 27. b Math. 10. 36. c Cp. Prov. 27. 2. d Cp. Ps. 73. 25.

b ch. 2. 9.

c ch. 3. 10. Cp. Mic. 6. 7 (for mg.).

- ¹⁸ Even ¹⁸ young ¹⁹ children ²⁰ despise me;
If I arise, ²¹ they speak against me.
- ¹⁹ All ²² my ²³ inward friends ²⁴ abhor me:
- And they whom I loved are turned against me.
- ²⁰ My ²⁵ bone cleaveth to my skin ²⁶ and to my flesh,
And I am escaped with the skin of my teeth.
- ²¹ Have pity upon me, have pity upon me, O ye my friends;
For the hand of God hath ²⁷ touched me.
- ²² Why do ye ²⁸ persecute me as God,
And are not satisfied with my flesh?
- ²³ "Oh that my words were now written!
Oh that they were ²⁹ inscribed in ³⁰ a book!
- ²⁴ That ³¹ they were graven with an iron ³² pen and lead
They were graven in the rock for ever!
- ²⁵ "But I ³³ know that my ³⁴ redeemer liveth,
And that he shall stand ³⁵ up at the ³⁶ last day upon the ³⁷ earth:
- ²⁶ "And ³⁸ though ³⁹ after my skin ⁴⁰ hath worms ⁴¹ been thus destroyed, ⁴² destroy this body,
Yet ⁴³ from ⁴⁴ in my flesh shall I ⁴⁵ see God:
- ²⁷ Whom I shall see ⁴⁶ for myself,
And mine eyes shall behold, and not ⁴⁷ another.
My ⁴⁸ reins be ⁴⁹ consumed ⁵⁰ within me.
- ²⁸ If ⁵¹ ye should say, ⁵² How we will ⁵³ persecute we him! ⁵⁴ Why persecute we him!
- ²⁹ Seeing that the root of the matter is found in ⁵⁵ me;
Be ye afraid of the sword:

R.V. 1 Or, cry out, Violence! 2 Or, sojourn. 3 Or, I make supplication. Or, I am loathsome. 4 Or, of my body
5 Heb. the men of my council. 6 Or, For. 7 Or, vindicator. Heb. goet. 8 Heb. dust. 9 Or, And after my skin
hath been destroyed, this shall be, even from dec. Or, And though after my skin this body be destroyed, yet from dec. 10 Or, without
11 Or, on my side. 12 Or, as a stranger. 13 Or, And that. 14 Many ancient authorities read, him.
15 Or, violence. 16 Heb. my belly. 17 Or, the wicked. 18 Heb. the men of my secret. 19 Or, as.
20 Heb. Who will give, dec. 21 Or, After I shall awake, though this body be destroyed, yet out of my flesh shall I see God.
22 Heb. a stranger. 23 Or, my reins within me are consumed with earnest desire [for that day.] 24 Heb. in my bosom.
25 Or, and what root of matter is found in me?

For 'wrath *bringeth* the punishments of the sword,
That ye may know there is
^a judgment.
^b judgment.

20 ¹Then answered ^cZophar the Naamathite, and said,

²Therefore do my ^dthoughts
give answer to me,
cause me to answer,

³Even by reason of my haste that is in me
and for this ^eI make

³I have heard the reproof which
putteth me to shame,
my reproach,

⁴And the spirit of my understanding
answereth me.
causeth me to answer.

⁴Knowest thou *not* this of
old time,

⁵Since man was placed upon
earth,

⁵That the triumphing of the
wicked is ^fshort,
And the joy of the godless
for a moment?

⁶Though his excellency mount
up to the heavens,
And his head reach unto the
clouds;

⁷Yet he shall perish for ever
like his own ^gdung:

They which have seen him
shall say, ^hWhere is he?

⁸He shall fly away as ⁱa dream,
and shall not be found:

Yea, he shall be chased away
as a vision of the night.

⁹The eye ^jalso which saw him
shall see him no more;

Neither shall his place any
more behold him.

¹⁰^kHis children shall seek
the favour of the poor,

And his hands shall ^lgive back his
wealth.
goods.

¹¹His bones are full of the sin of
his ^myouth,

But ⁿit shall lie ^odown with him
which
in the dust.

^a Pa. 10. 7.

^b Eccles. 12.

^c See Pa. 58. 11.

^d ch. 2. 11.

^e ch. 4. 18.

^f Deut. 32.

^g Pa. 140. 2.

^h Cp. Deut. 4. 21.

ⁱ Pa. 37. 25.

^j Isai. 59. 8.
Cp. Prov. 28. 22.

^k Cp. Pa. 38. 5.

^l Jer. 17. 6.

^m Cp. Isai. 14. 13, 14.

ⁿ Obad. 3. 4.

^o Deut. 32. 13, 14.

^p Cp. ch. 29. 6.

^q ver. 10.

^r Pa. 88. 10.

^s Zeph. 1. 17.

^t Cp. 1 Kin. 14. 10.

^u 2 Kin. 9. 27.

^v ver. 18.

^w p. ch. 14. 10.

^x Pa. 73. 20.

^y Isai. 29. 7, 8.

^z See ch. 7. 8, 10.

^{aa} Isai. 59. 8.

^{ab} Prov. 17. 1.

^{ac} Cp. Eccles. 5. 12, 14.

^{ad} ver. 18.

^{ae} Cp. ch. 18. 26.

^{af} Pa. 25. 7.

^{ag} x ch. 21. 28.

¹² Though wickedness be sweet
in his mouth,
Though he hide it ^{ah}under his
tongue;

¹³ Though he spare it, and ^{ai}will not let
it ^{aj}go,
not;
But keep it still ^{ak}within his
mouth;
mouth:

¹⁴ Yet his meat in his bowels is
turned,

It is the gall of ^{al}asps within
him.

¹⁵ He hath swallowed down
riches, and he shall vomit
them up again:

God shall cast them out of his
belly.

¹⁶ He shall suck the poison of
asps:

¹⁷ The viper's tongue shall slay
him.

¹⁸ He shall not ^{am}look upon ^{an}the
rivers,

¹⁹ The ^{ao}floods, the brooks of ^{ap}honey
and ^{aq}butter.

²⁰ That which he laboured for
shall he ^{ar}restore, and shall
not ^{as}swallow it ^{at}down:

²¹ According to the ^{au}substance
^{av}that he hath gotten,
shall the restitution be, and he shall
not ^{aw}rejoice therein.

²² For ^{ax}Because he hath ^{ay}oppressed and
forsaken the poor;

He ^{az}because he hath violently taken
away ^{ba}an house, ^{bb}and he shall
not build it up.

²³ Because he ^{bc}shall not ^{bd}feel ^{be}'quietness
within him,
in his belly,

²⁴ He shall not save ^{bf}ought of that
wherein he delighteth,
which he desired.

²⁵ There ^{bg}was nothing left that he devoured
shall none of his meat be
not left;

Therefore ^{bh}his prosperity shall not
endure.
goods.

²⁶ In the fulness of his sufficiency
he shall be in straits:

R.V. ¹ Or, *wrathful are* ² Or, *And by reason of this my haste is within me*
spirit answereth me ³ Or, *as otherwise read, The poor shall oppress his children*
he buildeth not ⁴ Or, *in his greed* ⁵ Heb. *in his belly*.

^a Heb. *my haste is in me*.

^b The midst of his palate.

^c Heb. *know*.

^d Heb. *from near*.

^e Or, *streaming brooks*.

^f Or, *There shall be none left for his meat*.

^g Heb. *cloud*.

^h Heb. *according to the substance of his exchange*.

ⁱ Or, *But out of my understanding my*
^j Heb. *of his exchange*.

^k Or, *which*

^l Or, *The poor shall oppress his children*.

^m Heb. *according to the substance of his exchange*.

The hand of every one that is in misery
every the wicked
shall come upon him.

23¹ When he is about to fill his belly,
God shall cast the fierceness of
his wrath upon him,
And shall rain it upon him
while he is eating.

24² He shall flee from the iron
weapon,
And the bow of brass shall
strike him through.

25 He draweth it forth, and it cometh
out of his body:
It is drawn, the body;
Yea, the glittering point cometh
out of his gall;
gall:

Terrors are upon him.

26 All darkness is laid up for his
treasures shall be hid in his
secret places:

A fire not blown by man shall
devour him;
consume

It shall consume that which is left
in his tent.
tabernacle.

27 The heavens shall reveal his
iniquity,
iniquity;
And the earth shall rise up
against him.

28 The increase of his house shall
depart,
His
and his goods shall flow a-
way in the day of his
wrath.

29 This is the portion of a wicked
man from God,
And the heritage appointed
unto him by God.

21 ¹ Then Job answered and
said,

2 Hear diligently my speech;
And let this be your consolations.

3 Suffer me, and I also will speak;
And after that I have spoken,
mock on.

4 As for me, is my complaint
to man?

a Cp. Ex. 6.
9 (mg.).

b ch. 29. 9
& 40. 4.
Judg. 18. 19.

c Cp. Num.
11. 33
& Pa. 78. 30.
31.

d Cp. Isai.
24. 18
& Jer. 48. 44
& Amos 5. 18.

e ch. 12. 6.
Pa. 17. 14
& 37. 1, 35
& 73. 5
& 92. 7.
Eccles. 8. 14
Jer. 12. 1, 2
Hab. 1. 13, 16
Mic. 2. 14, 15.
2 Sam. 22.

f Judg. 5. 26.
A Judg. 3. 22.
i Cp. ch. 5.

j Deut. 32.
41.
k ch. 18. 18.
l See ch. 18.

m Cp. ch. 5.
n See ch. 9.

o Cp. ch. 15.
24
& Pa. 21. a.

p Ex. 23. 26.
q Cp. ch. 16.
18, 19.

r Cp. Pa. 17.
14.
s Ex. 15. 20.

t ch. 30. 31.
Gen. 4. 21.

w ch. 36. 11.
x ch. 27. 13.
Cp. ch. 18. 21
& 31. 2, 3.

y ch. 34. 20.
Cp. ch. 24. 19.
z ch. 7. 9

aa 14. 13
& 17. 13.
Gen. 37. 35
(mg.).
See Pa. 16. 10.
y ch. 22. 17.

a ch. 18. 17.
a Cp. Ex. 5. 2

b See ch.
34. 2.

c Cp. ch. 16.
10, 20
& 17. 2.

d ch. 10. 1
& 23. 2.
e ch. 22. 18.
Cp. Pa. 1. 1.

And if it were so, why should
I not be impatient?
not my spirit be troubled?

5⁶ Mark me, and be astonished,
And lay your hand upon your
mouth.

6 Even when I remember I am
troubled,
afraid,
And horror taketh hold on my
flesh.

7 Wherefore do the wicked live,
Become old, yea, wax mighty
in power?

8 Their seed is established
with them in their sight,
in their sight with them,
And their offspring before
their eyes.

9 Their houses are safe from
fear,
Neither is the rod of God
upon them.

10 Their bull gendereth, and
faileth not;
Their cow calveth, and casteth
not her calf.

11 They send forth their little
ones like a flock,
And their children dance.

12 They sing to the timbrel and
harp,
And rejoice at the sound of
the pipe.
organ.

13 They spend their days in
prosperity,
wealth,
And in a moment they go down
to the grave.

14 Yet therefore they said unto God,
Depart from us;
For we desire not the know-
ledge of thy ways.

15 What is the Almighty, that
we should serve him?
And what profit should we
have, if we pray unto him?

16 Lo, their prosperity is not in
their hand:
The counsel of the wicked is
far from me.

R.V. 1 Or, Let it be for the filling of his belly that God shall cast etc.
that is left up the voice. 2 Or, thou shalt mock 3 Or, the grave 4 Or, of 5 Heb. Look unto me.

A.V. 6 Or, troublesome. 7 Or, Ye say, Lo etc. 8 Heb. of his decrees from God. 9 Or, in mirth.

10 Or, as his food

11 Or, in peace, without fear

12 Heb. shortened

13 Heb. Look unto me.

- 17 ¹How oft is ^{it that a the} lamp ^{of} the wicked ^{is put out?} ^{That their calamity cometh and how oft cometh their destruction upon them!} ^{That God distributeth sorrows in his anger?} ^{anger.}
- 18 That they are as ^{stubble} before the wind, And as ^{chaff} that the storm ^{carrieth away?} ^{away.}
- 19 ^{Ye say,} God ^{layeth up} his iniquity for his ^{children.} ^{children;} Let him recompense it unto himself, that he rewardeth him, and he may ^{know it.} ^{shall}
- 20 Let his own eyes see his destruction, And let him ^{drink of the wrath of the Almighty.} ^{he shall}
- 21 For what pleasure hath he in his house after him, When ^{the number of his months is cut off in the midst?} ^{he shall}
- 22 ^{Shall any teach God knowledge?} Seeing he ^{judgeth} those that are high.
- 23 One dieth ^{in his full strength,} Being wholly at ease and ^{quiet:} ^{quiet.}
- 24 His ^{breasts are full of milk,} And ^{the marrow of his bones is moistened.} ^{his bones are moistened with marrow.}
- 25 And another dieth in the ^{bitterness of his soul,} And never ^{eateth with pleasure.} ^{teasteth of good.}
- 26 They shall ^{lie down alike in the dust,} And ^{the worm covereth them.} ^{worms shall cover}
- 27 Behold, I know your thoughts, And the devices which ye wrongfully imagine against me.
- 28 For ye say, ^{Where is the house of the prince?} ^{Where is the tent wherein} ^{dwelling places of the wicked dwell?}

a See ch. 18. 5, 6.

b Cp. Prov. 10. 4 & 2 Pet. 2. 9.

c ch. 12. 25. Ps. 63. 13.

d Ps. 1. 4 & 35. 5. Isai. 17. 13 & 29. 5, 21.

e Deut. 7. 10. Hos. 6. 5. Gal. 2. 11. f ch. 15. 30. g Deut. 7. 10. h Ex. 20. 5. i ch. 10. 12. j Isai. 9. 9. Jer. 25. 16. Obad. 16. Rev. 14. 10. k ch. 33. 23. m Cp. ch. 30. 23 & Heb. 9. 27. n ch. 14. 5.

o Isai. 40. 14. Rom. 11. 24. 1 Cor. 2. 16.

p Cp. ch. 4. 18 & 15. 15.

q ch. 2. 11.

r See ch. 35. 7.

s Prov. 3. 8. Cp. Isai. 58. 11 & 60. 14. t See ch. 7. 11.

u ch. 20. 11. Cp. Eccles. 9. 2.

v Isai. 14. 11.

w See Ps. 18. 22.

x Cp. ch. 20. 6, 7. y ch. 14. 3. Cp. Ps. 143. 2. z Cp. ch. 8. 22 & 15. 34.

- 29 Have ye not asked them that go by the way? And do ye not know their ^{tokens?} ^{tokens.}
- 30 That ^{the evil man} is ^{reserved} to the day of ^{calamity?} ^{destruction?} ^{That they are led forth to the day of wrath?} ^{wrath.}
- 31 Who shall declare his way ^{to his face?} And who shall ^{repay him} what he hath done?
- 32 ^{Yet shall he be} ^{borne brought to the grave,} And ^{shall} ^{keep watch over the tomb.} ^{remain in}
- 33 ^{The clods of the valley shall be sweet unto him,} And ^{all men} shall draw after him, As ^{there were} ^{there are} innumerable before him.
- 34 How then comfort ye me ^{in vain,} Seeing in your answers there remaineth ^{only} ^{falsehood?}
- 22 ^{Then answered} ^{Eliphaz the Temanite,} ^{and said,} ^{Can a man be profitable unto God?} ^{God?} ^{Surely} ^{as} he that is wise ^{is} ^{may be} profitable unto ^{himself,} ^{himself?}
- 3 Is it any pleasure to the Almighty, that thou art righteous? Or is it gain ^{to him,} that thou ^{makest} thy ways perfect?
- 4 Is it ^{for thy fear of him that he reproveth thee?} ^{Will he reprove thee for fear of thee?} ^{Thou wilt} ^{he entereth} ^{enter} ^{judgement?} ^{judgment?} with thee into ^{judgment?}
- 5 Is not thy wickedness great? Neither is there any end to thine iniquities, and thine iniquities infinite?

R.V. ¹ Or, How oft is the lamp of the wicked put out, and how oft cometh their calamity upon them! God distributeth sorrows in his anger. They are as stubble... away. ² Or, God layeth up his iniquity for his children: he rewardeth him, and he shall know it. His eyes shall see his destruction, and he shall drink it away in it. ³ Or, Moreover he is borne to the grave, and keepeth watch over his tomb. The clods of the valley are sweet unto him; and all men draw to him. ⁴ Or, they shall keep ¹ Or, with vanity ² Or, for fear of thee

A.V. ¹ Or, lamp. ² Heb. stealth away. ³ Or, milk pails. ⁴ Heb. the tent of the tabernacles of the wicked. ⁵ Heb. watch in the heap. ⁶ Heb. transgression! ⁷ Or, if he

1 That is, the punishment of his iniquity. ² Heb. in his very perfection, or, in the strength of his perfection. ³ Heb. grasses. ⁴ Heb. may be profitable, doth his good success depend thereon!

- 6 For thou hast ^ataken ^{pledges of} thy brother for nought,
 7 And ^astripped the naked of their clothing.
 8 Thou hast not given water to the weary to drink,
 And thou hast ^awithholden bread from the hungry.
 9 But as for ¹¹the mighty man, he had the ^aearth;
 And ^athe ^ahonourable ^{man, he} dwelt in it.
 10 Thou hast ^asent widows away empty,
 And ^athe arms of ^athe fatherless have been broken.
 11 Therefore ^asnare are round about thee,
 And sudden fear troubleth ^{thee, thee;}
 12 Or ^adarkness, that thou canst not ^{see, see;}
 And ^aabundance of ^awaters cover thee.
 13 Is not God in the height of heaven?
 And behold ^athe ^aheight of the stars, how high they are!
 14 And thou sayest, ^aWhat doth God know?
 Can he judge through ^athe thick darkness ^{dark cloud}?
 15 Thick clouds are a covering to him, that he seeth not;
 And he walketh ^ain ^athe circuit of heaven.
 16 Will thou ^akeep ^amarked the old way
 Which wicked men have trodden?
 17 Who ^awere ^asnatched away ^abefore their time,
 Which ^awere ^acut down out of time,
 18 Whose foundation was ^apoured out as ^astream :
 With ^a flood :
 19 Who ^asaid unto God, 'Depart from ^aus :
 And ^aWhat can the Almighty do ^afor ^aus ?

a ch. 24. 3, 6.
 Ex. 22. 26.
 1. Gen. 24. 17.
 Ezek. 18. 12, 16.
 b Cp. ch. 31.
 14.
 c ch. 21. 16.
 d Ps. 52. 6.
 e 58. 10.
 f 107. 42.
 Cp. Ps. 64. 10.
 g Cp. ch. 31.
 17.
 h Isai. 58. 7.
 i Ezek. 18. 7, 16.
 j Mat. 22. 42.
 k Ps. 2. 4.
 l Cp. ch. 33. 9.
 m 2 Kin. 6. 1.
 n Isai. 9. 15.
 o ch. 1. 16.
 p Cp. Luke 1. 53.
 q Ps. 139. 2.
 r Cp. Prov. 3. 2.
 s Cp. ch. 33. 15.
 t ch. 31. 21.
 u Isai. 10. 2.
 v Ezek. 22. 7.
 w ch. 18.
 x 10.
 y Prov. 2. 6.
 z Cp. Mal. 2. 7.
 aa Ps. 119. 11.
 ab Cp. Ex. 10. 22, 23.
 ac Cp. ch. 8. 5, 6.
 ad 11. 13, 14.
 ae Mal. 3. 7.
 af ch. 33. 24.
 ag Cp. ch. 27.
 ah Ps. 69. 1, 2, 14, 16.
 ai 124. 5.
 aj Jam. 5. 14.
 ak 2. 2, 5.
 al Jer. 24. 6.
 am 38. 7.
 an ch. 11. 14.
 ao Cp. ch. 11. 8.
 ap ch. 30. 11.
 aq 21. 26.
 ar Ps. 78. 11.
 as Cp. Ps. 10. 11.
 at 56. 7.
 au 64. 5.
 av 64. 7.
 aw Isai. 29. 15.
 ax Ezek. 8. 12.
 ay 9. 9.
 az See 1 Kin. 9. 25.
 ba ch. 33. 9.
 bb Cp. Ps. 139. 11, 12.
 bc d. ch. 27. 10.
 bd Ps. 37. 4.
 be Isai. 58. 14.
 bf Cp. Prov. 8. 27.
 bg Isai. 40. 22.
 bh See ch. 11. 15.
 bi ch. 33. 26.
 bj Ps. 50. 14, 15.
 bk Isai. 58. 9.
 bl See ch. 15. 32.
 bm Ps. 50. 14.
 bn ch. 21. 14.
 bo Cp. Ps. 4. 6.
 bp Prov. 4. 18.

- 18 Yet he filled their houses with good things:
 But ^athe counsel of the wicked is far from me.
 19 The righteous see it, and are glad:
 And the innocent laugh them to scorn:
 20 Saying, Surely they that did rise up against us are cut off,
 And ^athe remnant of them ^athe fire hath consumed.
 21 Acquaint now thyself ^awith him, and ^abe at peace:
 22 Thereby good shall come unto thee.
 23 Receive, I pray thee, ^athe law from ^ahis mouth,
 And ^alay up his words in thine heart.
 24 If thou ^areturn to the Almighty, thou shalt be ^abuilt up;
 If thou ^aput away ^aunrighteousness thou shalt ^ainiquity
 far from thy ^atents.
 25 And lay ^athy ^atreasure ^ain ^athe dust,
 And the gold of ^aOphir among the stones of the ^abrooks:
 26 And the Almighty shall be thy ^atreasure,
 And thou shalt have ^aplenty of silver.
 27 For then shalt thou ^adelight thyself in the Almighty,
 And shalt ^alift up thy face unto God.
 28 Thou shalt ^amake thy prayer unto him, and he shall hear thee;
 And thou shalt ^apay thy vows.
 29 Thou shalt also decree a thing, and it shall be established unto thee;
 And the ^alight shall shine upon thy ways.

R.V. 1 Heb. the man of arm. 2 Or, land darkness, and the flood of waters that covereth thee) 3 Heb. head. 4 Or, on the vault 5 Or, doest thou not see the dark- 6 Heb. them. 7 Or, that which remained to them. 8 Or, their abundance 9 Or, as otherwise read, Thereby shall thine increase be good. 10 Or, instruction 11 Or, Thou shalt put away... and shalt lay up 12 Heb. ore. 13 Or, on the earth 14 Or, precious silver shall be thine 15 A.V. 16 Heb. stripped the clothes of the naked. 17 Heb. the head of the stars. 18 Or, What. 19 Heb. the man of arm. 20 Heb. eminent, or, accepted for countenance. 21 Heb. a flood was poured upon their foundation. 22 Or, to them. 23 Or, estate. 24 Or, their excellency. 25 That is, with God. 26 Or, on the dust. 27 Or, gold. 28 Heb. silver of strength.

29 When they ^{cast thee} ^{men are cast} down, then thou shalt say, *There is lifting up;*
And ^{the humble person he shall save.} ^{he shall save} ^{the humble person.}
30 ^{He shall} ^{deliver} ^{even him that} ^{is not} ^{the} ^{innocent:}
Yea, he shall be delivered through ^{and it is} ^{cleanness} ^{purity} of thine hands.

23 ¹ Then Job answered and said,
2 Even ^{to-day} ^{is my} ^{'complaint}
^{'rebellious} ^{bitter}.
3 ^{My} ^{'stroke} ^{is heavier than} ^{my groaning.}
4 Oh ^{that} ^{I knew where I might} ^{find} ^{him,} ^{him!}
That I might come even to his ^{'seat!}
5 I would ^{'order} my cause before him,
And fill my mouth with arguments.
6 I would know the words which he would answer me,
And understand what he would say unto me.
7 Would he ^{'contend with} ^{me in the} ^{Will} ^{plead against} ^{me with} ^{greatness of his} ^{power?}
Nay; ^{but he would} ^{give heed unto} ^{No;} ^{put strength in} ^{me.}
8 There the ^{upright} ^{righteous} might ^{reason} ^{dispute} with him;
So should I be delivered for ever from my judge.
9 Behold, ^{I go forward,} but he is not ^{there;}
And backward, but I cannot perceive him:
10 On the left hand, ^{when} ^{where} he doth work, but I cannot behold him:
He ^{'hideth} himself on the right hand, that I cannot see ^{him:} ^{him:}
11 But he ^{'knoweth} ^{'the way} ^{that I} ^{take:} ^{take:}

a Pa. 17. 3
& 28. 2
& 38. 10
& 189. 23.
Zech. 13. 9.
Mal. 3. 2.
1 Pet. 1. 7.
Rev. 3. 18.
Cp. James 1. 12.
b Pa. 17. 5
& 44. 18.
c Pa. 189. 6.
Prov. 3. 34
& 23. 23.
Matt. 23. 12.
Luke 1. 52.
James 4. 6.
1 Pet. 5. 5.
d Cp. Gen. 18. 26.
e Pa. 125. 5.
f ch. 17. 9.
g Pa. 18. 30, 34
& 24. 4
& 25. 4
Cp. ch. 9. 30.
h Cp. Pa. 119. 11.
i Cp. Pa. 119. 103
& John 4. 22, 24.
j ch. 10. 1
& 21. 4.
k Cp. ch. 9. 13
& 12. 14.
l Cp. Pa. 82. 4.
m Pa. 115. 2.
n Cp. ch. 13. 3
& 18. 21.
o Cp. 1 Thess. 3. 3.
p Cp. Pa. 9. 7, 8
& Isai. 57. 15, 16.
q Cp. ch. 10. 13
& 27. 11.
r See ch. 33. 5.
s Deut. 20. 3.
Cp. Pa. 22. 14.
t Cp. ch. 9. 34
& 18. 21.
u Eccles. 9. 12.
Isai. 18. 22.
Jer. 27. 7.
Ezek. 22. 3
& 30. 3.
v Isai. 15. 20.
w Isai. 2. 12
& 13. 6, 9.
Joel 1. 15
& 2. 1.
Amos 5. 18.
See ch. 18. 30.
x See Deut. 19. 14.
y ch. 9. 11
& 35. 14.
z See ch. 22. 6.
a Amos 2. 7
& 5. 12.
Mal. 3. 5.
b Pa. 189. 1-3.
c Pa. 189. 24.
d Cp. Pa. 78. 9
(for mg.).
& Zeph. 2. 3
(for mg.).
e Cp. ch. 9. 25.
f Prov. 23. 28.
g Cp. ch. 30. 5, 6.

When he hath ^{'tried} me, I shall come forth as gold.
11 My foot ^{'hath} held ^{fast} to his ^{steps;} ^{steps,}
His way have I kept, and ^{'turned not aside.} ^{not declined.}
12 I have ^{gone back from the} ^{commandment of his lips;}
Neither have I ^{'treasured up} ^{esteemed} the words of his mouth ^{more than} ^{'my} ^{'necessary food.}
13 But ^{he is in one} ^{mind,} and ^{who can turn him?}
And what his ^{'soul} desireth, even that he doeth.
14 For he performeth ^{the thing that is} ^{'appointed for me:}
And many such things are ^{'with him.}
15 Therefore am I troubled at his ^{presence;} ^{presence:}
When I consider, I am afraid of him.
16 For God ^{hath made} ^{maketh} my ^{'heart} faint, ^{soft,} ^{hath troubled} ^{troubleth} ^{me:}
And the Almighty ^{hath troubled} ^{troubleth} ^{me:}
17 ^{Because I was not cut off} ^{before the darkness,}
Neither did he ^{cover} ^{the thick} ^{darkness from my face.}
24 ¹ ^{Why are} ^{times} ^{not} ^{'laid up} ^{Why, seeing} ^{by the} ^{Almighty?} ^{from the} ^{Almighty,} ^{And why do not they which know him} ^{do they that know him not} ^{see his} ^{'days?}
2 There are that ^{Some} ^{remove} ^{'the land-} ^{marks;}
They violently take away flocks, and ^{'feed} ^{them.} ^{thereof.}
3 They drive away the ass of the fatherless,
They ^{'take} the widow's ox for a pledge.
4 They ^{'turn} the needy out of the way:
^{'The} ^{poor} of the earth hide ^{'themselves} ^{together.}

R.V. 1 Or, are made low
4 Or, bitter. Or, accounted rebellion
5 Or, he would I only give heed
6 Or, more than my own law. The Sept. and Vulgate have, in my bosom.
7 Or, I am not dismayed because of the darkness, nor because thick darkness covereth my face
8 Or, for I am not dismayed because of the darkness, nor because thick darkness covereth my face
9 Or, he is one are not hidden from the Almighty, that they which know him see not his days
10 A.V. 1 Heb. him that hath low eyes. 1 Or, The innocent shall deliver the island.
11 Heb. my hand. 1 Heb. the way that is with me. 1 Heb. I have hid, or, laid up.
12 Or, my appointed portion.
13 Heb. my hand. 1 Heb. the way that is with me. 1 Heb. I have hid, or, laid up.
14 Or, my appointed portion.
15 Heb. my hand. 1 Heb. the way that is with me. 1 Heb. I have hid, or, laid up.
16 Or, my appointed portion.
17 Heb. my hand. 1 Heb. the way that is with me. 1 Heb. I have hid, or, laid up.
18 Or, my appointed portion.
19 Heb. my hand. 1 Heb. the way that is with me. 1 Heb. I have hid, or, laid up.
20 Or, my appointed portion.
21 Heb. my hand. 1 Heb. the way that is with me. 1 Heb. I have hid, or, laid up.
22 Or, my appointed portion.
23 Heb. my hand. 1 Heb. the way that is with me. 1 Heb. I have hid, or, laid up.
24 Or, my appointed portion.

- ⁵ Behold, as wild asses in the desert,
They go forth to their work, seeking diligently for meat;
The wilderness *yieldeth* them food for them and for their children.
- ⁶ They cut their provender in the field;
And they glean the vintage of the wicked.
- ⁷ They lie all night naked without clothing,
And have no covering in the cold.
- ⁸ They are wet with the showers of the mountains,
And embrace the rock for want of a shelter.
- ⁹ There are that pluck the fatherless from the breast,
And take a pledge of the poor.
- ¹⁰ So that they go about naked without clothing,
And being an-hungred they carry the sheaves;
They make oil within the walls of these men;
They tread their winepresses, and suffer thirst.
- ¹² From out of the populous city men groan,
And the soul of the wounded crieth out:
Yet God imputeth it not for folly.
- ¹³ These are of them that rebel against the light;
They know not the ways thereof,
Nor abide in the paths thereof.
- ¹⁴ The murderer riseth with the light, he killeth the poor and needy;
And in the night he is as a thief.
- ¹⁵ The eye also of the adulterer waiteth for the twilight,

a Pa. 10. 11.

b Pa. 104. 23.
c Pa. 104. 21.
d Ex. 22. 2.
Matt. 6. 20.
Op. ch. 31. 2.

e See ch. 2. 8.

f Op. Ex. 22. 26, 27.
g Deut. 24. 12, 13.h Op. ch. 9. 26.
i Hos. 10. 7.

A Lam. 4. 8.

j See ch. 21. 12.

k Op. 2 Tim. 2. 9.
l James 5. 4.

m Op. Prov. 10. 7.

n Op. ch. 18. 16.

o Jer. 51. 52.
Ezek. 30. 24.

p ch. 1. 22.

q John 3. 19, 20.

r See Ps. 11. 4.
s Prov. 15. 2.
t Op. Ps. 10. 8.u Ps. 37. 10.
v Op. ch. 27. 19.

w Prov. 7. 9.

Saying, No eye shall see me:

And he disguiseth his face.

In the dark they dig through houses:

They shut themselves which they had marked for up in the day-time:

They know not the light.

For the morning is to all of them as the shadow of death:

For they know them, they are in the terrors of the shadow of death.

He is swift upon the face of the waters;

Their portion is cursed in the earth:

He turneth not by the way of the vineyards.

Drought and heat consume the snow waters:

So doth the grave those which have sinned.

The womb shall forget him; the worm shall feed sweetly on him;

He shall be no more remembered: And unrighteousness shall be broken as a tree.

He devoureth the barren that beareth not:
And doeth not good to the widow.

He draweth away the mighty also by his power:

He riseth up, and no man is sure of life.

God giveth them to be in safety, though it be given him and they rest thereon;

whereon he resteth, yet his eyes are upon their ways.

They are exalted; yet a little while, and they are gone:

Yea, they are brought low; they are taken out of the way as all other,

R.V. 1 Heb. prey. 2 Or, Me 3 Or, take in pledge that which is on the poor 4 Heb. city of men. 5 Or, pulleth a covering on his face 6 Or, Which they had marked for themselves 7 Or, Ye say, He is etc. 8 Heb. violently take away. 9 Or, the grave 10 Or, as a tree; even he that devoureth etc. 11 Or, I set God by his power maketh the mighty to continue: they rise up, when they believed not that they should live 12 Or, But 13 Or, And when they are etc. 14 Or, gathered in 15 A.V. 16 Heb. mingled corn, or, dredge. 17 Heb. the wicked gather the vintage. 18 Heb. are not. 19 Heb. setteth his face in secret. 20 Heb. closed up.

And are ^acut off ^aas the tops of
the ears of corn.

²⁵ And if it be ^anot so now, who
will ^{prove} make me a liar,
And make my speech nothing
worth?

²⁵ ¹ Then answered ⁹ Bildad
the Shuhite, and said,

² Dominion and fear are with ^{him};
He maketh peace in his high
places.

³ Is there any number of his
^aarmies?
And upon whom doth not his
^alight arise?

⁴ How then can man be ^{just} justified
¹ with God?

Or how can he be ^aclean that
is ² born of a woman?

⁵ Behold, even to the moon hath no
brightness,
And ^{yea} the stars are not pure in
his sight.

⁶ How much less man, that is
^a worm!
And ^a the son of man, which is
^a worm!

²⁶ ¹ Then ^{But} Job answered and
said,

² How hast thou ^ahelped him
that is without ^{power}!

How hast thou saved ^a the arm that
hath no ^{strength}!

³ How hast thou ^acounselled
him that hath no ^{wisdom},
And ^{how} hast thou plentifully de-
clared ^{sound knowledge}!

⁴ To whom hast thou uttered
words?

And whose ^aspirit ^acame forth
from thee?

⁵ ^aThey that are ^adeceased tremble
Dead things are formed
Beneath the waters, ^aand the in-
habitants thereof.

⁶ ^aSheol ^{is} ^anaked before him,

^a ch. 14. 2.
^b ch. 28. 22
(mg.).
& 31. 12 (mg.).
Ps. 88. 11
(mg.).
Rev. 9. 11.
^c See ch. 2. 8.
^d Cp. ch. 9.
24.
^e Cp. Gen. 1.
2.
/ Prov. 30. 4.
^f ch. 2. 11.

^A Cp. ch. 38.
28.
ⁱ ch. 18. 12.
Ps. 108. 21.
/ Prov. 8. 28.
Cp. ch. 38.
8-11
& Ps. 33. 7
& Jer. 5. 22.
^j Math. 5. 45.
James 1. 17.
^k 1 ch. 4. 17-19
& 9. 2
& 15. 14-16.
Ps. 130. 3
& 143. 2.
^m ch. 9. 6.
Ps. 75. 3.
ⁿ ch. 14. 4.
^o Ps. 104. 7.
^p See ch. 14.
1.
^q Isai. 51. 15.
Jer. 31. 35.
^r See ch. 9.
13.
^s Cp. Ps. 38.
6.
^t ch. 9. 14
& 15. 18.
^u Ps. 22. 6.
Isai. 41. 14.
^v Isai. 27. 1.
^w ch. 35. 8.
^x ch. 40. 19.
^y ch. 4. 12.

^z Isai. 40. 29.

^a Gen. 48.
24.
Hos. 7. 15.
^b ch. 29. 1.
See Num. 23.
7.
^c Ps. 78. 34.
James 1. 5.
^d ch. 34. 5.

^e Cp. Ruth
1. 20.
& 2 Kin. 4. 37.
^f Gen. 2. 7.
^g ch. 38. 4.
Cp. Gen. 2. 7.

^A Ps. 88. 10.
ⁱ ch. 18. 7.
^j See ch. 21.
13.
& Isai. 14. 9
(mg.).
^k Ps. 139. 8.
Prov. 15. 11.

And ^aAbaddon ^{destruction} hath no covering.
⁷ He ^astretcheth out the north
over the ^{empty} space,
And hangeth the earth ^{upon}
nothing.

⁸ He ^abindeth up the waters in
his thick clouds;
And the cloud is not rent
under them.

⁹ He ^{closeth in} holdeth back the face of his
throne,
And ^aspreadeth his cloud
upon it.

¹⁰ He hath ^{described} ^a boundary upon the
compassed the waters
face of the waters,
with bounds,
Unto the confines of light and darkness.
† until the day and night come to an end.

¹¹ ^aThe pillars of heaven tremble
And are astonished at his
^arebuke.
reproof.

¹² He ^astretcheth up ^{divideth} the sea with his
power,
And by his understanding he
smiteth through ^{Rahab};

¹³ ^aBy his spirit ^{the heavens are} he hath garnished
^agarnished ^{the heavens};
His hand hath ^{pierced} ^{formed} the
^aswift ^{crooked} serpent.

¹⁴ Lo, these are ^{but the outskirts of}
his ^aways:
And ^{how} small ^a a whisper ^{do we hear}
but ^{little} a portion is heard
of ^{him}!

But the thunder of his ^apower
who can understand?

²⁷ ¹ Moreover Job ^{again} ^{took up}
his parable, and said, ^{continued}

² As God liveth, who hath ^ataken
away my ^{right} judgment;
And the Almighty, who hath
^avexed my soul;

³ ^aFor my life is yet whole
All the while my breath ^{is} in me,
And ^athe spirit of God is in
my nostrils;

⁴ Surely my lips ^ashall not speak
My ^aunrighteousness,
Neither ^ashall ^{wickedness} my tongue utter
nor ^adeceit.

R.V. ¹ Or, before ² Heb. breath. ³ Or, The shades Heb. The Rephaim. ⁴ Or, The grave ⁵ Or, Destruction
^a Or, over ⁶ Or, stillness ⁷ Heb. beauty. ⁸ Or, seeing ⁹ Or, gliding ¹⁰ Or, how little a portion ¹¹ Or, is
heard ¹² Or, mighty deeds ¹³ Heb. made my soul bitter. ¹⁴ Or, All the while my breath is in me... nostrils; surely
¹⁵ Or, do ¹⁶ Or, doth
A.V. ¹ Or, with the inhabitants. ² Heb. until the end of light with darkness. ³ Heb. pride. ⁴ Heb. added to
take up. ⁵ Heb. made my soul bitter.

- ⁵ God forbid that I should justify you:
Till I die I will not ^{put away} ^{remove} mine ^{integrity} from me.
- ⁶ My righteousness I ^{hold} fast, and will not let it go:
My heart ^{shall} not ^{reproach} me ^{so long} as I live.
- ⁷ Let mine enemy be as the wicked,
And let him ^{that} riseth up against me ^{as} the unrighteous.
- ⁸ For what is the hope of the godless, ^{though} he ^{get} him gain, hypocrite, hath gained,
When God taketh away his soul?
- ⁹ Will God hear his ^{cry}, ^{cry}
When trouble cometh upon him?
- ¹⁰ Will he ^{delight} himself in the ^{Almighty}, ^{Almighty}?
And call upon God at all times?
Will he always call upon God?
- ¹¹ I will teach you ^{concerning} the hand of ^{God}, ^{God}:
That which is with the Almighty will I not conceal.
- ¹² Behold, all ye yourselves have seen it;
Why then are ye ^{become} ^{thus} altogether vain?
- ¹³ This is the portion of a wicked man with God,
And the heritage of ^{oppressors}, which they shall receive ^{from} of the Almighty.
- ¹⁴ If his ^{children} be multiplied, it is for ^{the} sword:
And his offspring shall not be satisfied with bread.
- ¹⁵ Those that remain of him shall be buried in ^{death}, ^{death}:
And his ^{widows} shall ^{make} ^{no} ^{lamentation}, ^{weep}.
And his ^{widows} shall ^{make} ^{no} ^{lamentation}, ^{weep}.
- ¹⁶ Though he ^{heap} up silver as the dust,

a ch. 2. 3, 2.
Cp. ch. 18. 18.
b ch. 2. 2.
c Cp. Prov. 18. 22.
d Eccles. 2. 26.
e Cp. Acts 23. 1.
f 1 Cor. 4. 4.
g ch. 8. 14, 15.
h Isai. 1. 8.
i Lam. 2. 6 (mg.).
j 8. of 8. 1. 6.
k 8. 11, 12.
l Jer. 8. 2.
m Ezech. 28. 5.
n ch. 24. 24.

o See ch. 8. 12.
p Matt. 16. 26.
q Cp. Luke 12. 20.
r See ch. 18. 11.
s See ch. 22. 11.
t ch. 84. 20.
u 36. 20.
v Ps. 48. 41.
w Prov. 1. 28.
x 15. 29.
y Isai. 1. 15.
z Jer. 11. 11.
aa 14. 12.
ab Ezech. 8. 18.
ac Mic. 3. 4.
ad Zech. 7. 13.
ae (Cp. ch. 35. 13. 13.
af See Ps. 66. 18.
ag Cp. ch. 30. 22.
ah ch. 8. 18.
ai See ch. 22. 26.
aj ch. 16. 13.
ak ch. 10. 13.
al 23. 14.

am Lam. 2. 18.
an Ezech. 28. 6.
ao Nah. 2. 18.
ap Cp. 2 Chr. 28. 1.
aq Jer. 46. 17.
ar Lam. 2. 15.
as Ezech. 27. 36.
at Zeph. 2. 18.
au ch. 20. 29.
av Cp. ch. 18. 21.
aw 31. 2.
ax Cp. Mal. 3. 2.
ay ch. 6. 23.
az 15. 20.
ba Deut. 28. 41.
bb Hos. 9. 13, 16.
bc Jer. 15. 2.

b ch. 10. 22.
c See ch. 8. 8.
d Ps. 78. 64.

e Zech. 9. 2.

- And prepare raiment as the clay;
- ¹⁷ He may prepare it, but the just shall put it on,
And ^{the} innocent shall divide the silver.
- ¹⁸ He buildeth his ^{house} as ^{the} ^{moth},
And as ^a booth ^{which} ^{that} ^{the} keeper maketh.
- ¹⁹ The rich man shall lie down rich, but he ^{shall} not be ^{gathered}, ^{gathered}:
He openeth his eyes, and ^{he} is not.
- ²⁰ ^{Terrors} overtake him ^{like} ^{waters}, ^{take hold on} ^{as} ^{waters}:
A tempest ^{stealeth} him away in the night.
- ²¹ The east wind carrieth him away, and he ^{departeth}, ^{departeth}:
And ^{it} ^{sweepeth} ^{as} a storm hurieth him out of his place.
- ²² For ^{God} shall ^{hurl} at him, ^{cast upon} ^{him},
And not spare:
He would fain flee out of his hand.
- ²³ Men shall ^{clap} their hands at him,
And shall ^{hiss} him out of his place.

- 28** ¹ Surely there is ^a mine vein for the silver,
And a place for gold ^{where} ^{they} ^{refine} ^{fine it}.
- ² Iron is taken out of the ^{earth},
And brass is molten out of the stone.
- ³ ^{Man} setteth an end to darkness, ^{He} ^{bound} ^{perfection}:
And searcheth out ^{to the furthest} ^{all} ^{bound} ^{perfection}:
The stones of ^{thick} ^{darkness} ^{darkness} and of ^{the} ^{shadow} of death.
- ⁴ ^{He} breaketh open a shaft away from ^{where} ^{men sojourn}, ^{the inhabitant};
They are ^{even the waters} ^{foot that passeth by} ^{foot} forgotten of the ^{foot}.

R.V. ¹ Or, doth not reproach me for any of my days
ancient versions have, ^{epider}.

² Or, when God cutteth him off, when he taketh etc.
³ Some ancient versions have, shall do so no more.

⁴ Or, The flood breaketh out from where men sojourn; even the waters forgotten of the foot: they are minished, they are gone away from man.

A.V. ⁵ Heb. from my days.

⁶ Or, being in the hand, etc.

⁷ Heb. in fleeing he would flee.

⁸ Or, a mine.

They hang afar from men, they ^{are dried up,} ^{are gone}
 to and fro, away from men.
 5 As for the earth, "out of it cometh bread:
 And underneath it is turned up as it were by fire.
 6 The stones ^{thereof} are the place of ^{sapphires,} sapphires:
 7 And it hath ^{dust of gold.} dust of gold.
 That ^{There is a path} which no ^{bird of prey} fowl
 knoweth,
 Neither hath ^{and which} the falcon's eye seen
 and which the vulture's eye hath not
 seen:
 8 The ^{proud beasts} have not trodden it,
 Nor hath ^{the} fierce lion passed by it.
 9 He putteth forth his hand upon ^{the} flinty ^{rock;} rock;
 He overturneth the mountains by the roots.
 10 He cutteth out ^{channels} among the rocks;
 And his eye seeth every precious thing.
 11 He bindeth the ^{streams} ^{that they} floods ^{if from} ^{trickle not,} ^{overflowing;}
 And the thing that is hid bringeth he forth to light.
 12 But where shall wisdom be found?
 And where is the place of understanding?
 13 Man knoweth not the price thereof;
 Neither is it found in ^{the} land of the living.
 14 The ^{deep} saith, It is not in me:
 And the sea saith, It is not with me.
 15 It cannot be gotten for ^{gold,} gold,
 Neither shall silver be weighed for the price thereof.
 16 It cannot be valued with ^{the} gold of ^{"Ophir,} Ophir,
 With the precious ^{"onyx,} onyx, or ^{"the sapphire.} the sapphire.

a Ps. 104. 14.

b Ezek. 27. 16.

c Ex. 24. 10. d Prov. 8. 15

e 8. 11

f 22. 15

g 31. 10

h Lam. 4. 7.

i Ex. 28. 17

j 39. 10

k Ezek. 28. 13.

l Job. 48. 34.

m Job. 10. 16.

n Job. 12. 10

o Job. 23.

p Deut. 8. 15

q 32. 13

r Ps. 114. 5

s See ch. 28. 6.

t For ver.

28-29, see

Prov. 8. 22-31.

u Cp. Prov.

15. 3

v Zech. 4. 10.

w Cp. Prov.

16. 16

x Eccles. 7. 24.

y Cp. Ps.

135. 7.

z See Ps. 27.

aa 12.

bb Job. 38. 25.

cc Gen. 48. 25.

dd Prov. 8. 14

ee 8. 10, 11, 19

ff 16. 16

gg Ps. 45. 9

hh Ps. 45. 9

ii Lam. 13. 12

jj Deut. 4. 6

kk Ps. 111. 10.

ll Prov. 1. 7.

mm Cp. Eccles. 12.

nn 12.

oo See 1 Kin.

pp 9. 28.

qq Gen. 2. 12

rr Job. 3. 7

ss 14. 16

tt 16. 6.

17 Gold and the glass cannot equal it:
 Neither shall the exchange thereof be ^{"jewels of fine gold.} jewels of fine gold.
 18 No mention shall be made of ^{"coral} coral, or of ^{"crystal} crystal:
 Yes, for the price of wisdom is above ^{"rubies.} rubies.
 19 The topaz of Ethiopia shall not equal it,
 Neither shall it be valued with pure gold.
 20 Whence then cometh wisdom?
 And where is the place of understanding?
 21 Seeing it is hid from the eyes of ^{"all living,} all living,
 And kept close from the fowls of the ^{"air.} air.
 22 Destruction and ^{Death} say,
 We have heard a rumour thereof with our ears.
 23 God understandeth the way thereof,
 And he knoweth the place thereof.
 24 For he ^{"looketh} to the ends of the earth,
 And seeth under the whole heaven;
 25 To ^{"make} the weight for the wind,
 Yes, and he ^{meteth out} weigheth the waters by measure.
 26 When he made a decree for the rain,
 And ^{"a way} for the lightning of the thunder:
 27 Then did he see it, and ^{"declare} it;
 He ^{established} prepared it, yea, and searched it out.
 28 And unto man he said,
 Behold, ^{"the fear of the Lord,} that is wisdom;
 And to ^{"depart} from evil is understanding.

R.V. 1 Or, All 2 Or, And he winnoweth tump of gold 3 Heb. sons of pride 4 Or, passages 5 Heb. from weeping.
 6 Or, treasure 7 Or, berry 8 Or, vessels 9 Or, red coral 10 Or, pearls 11 Heb. Abaddon. 12 Or, When
 he maketh 13 Or, recount

A.V. 1 Or, gold ore. 2 Or, Mint. 3 Or, Ranuth. 4 Heb. from weeping. 5 Heb. Fine gold shall not be given for it.
 6 Or, vessels of fine gold. 7 Or, heaven. 8 Or, number it.

- 29 ¹ And ² Moreover Job again ³ took up his parable, and said, ⁴ Oh that I were as in the months of old, past, As in the days when God watched over me; ⁵ When his ⁶ lamp shined upon my head, And ⁷ when by his light I walked through darkness; ⁸ As I was in ⁹ the ripeness of my days, youth, When the ¹⁰ secret of God was upon my ¹¹ tent; ¹² When the Almighty was yet with me, And ¹³ when my ¹⁴ children were about me; ¹⁵ When my steps were ¹⁶ washed with ¹⁷ butter, And ¹⁸ the rock poured ¹⁹ me out rivers of ²⁰ oil; ²¹ When I went ²² forth to ²³ the gate unto the city, When I prepared my seat in the ²⁴ street, street; ²⁵ The young men saw me, and hid themselves, themselves; And the aged ²⁶ rose up, and stood up, stood up, ²⁷ The princes refrained talking, And ²⁸ laid their hand on their mouth; ²⁹ The voice of the nobles was ³⁰ hushed, nobles held their peace, And their ³¹ tongue cleaved to the roof of their mouth. ³² For when the ear heard me, then it blessed me; And when the eye saw me, it gave witness unto me: ³³ Because I ³⁴ delivered the poor that cried, The fatherless also, ³⁵ that had and the fatherless, and him that had none to help him. ³⁶ The blessing of him that was ³⁷ ready to perish came upon me:

a Cp. Ruth 2. 30.
b ch. 27. 1.
See Num. 23. 7.
c Ps. 132. 9.
Isai. 50. 17
& 61. 10.
d Ps. 111. 5.
e ch. 6. 14
& 1 Thess. 5. 8.
f Isai. 62. 2.
Zech. 3. 5.
g ch. 10. 9.
h Num. 10. 21.
i ch. 18. 6.
j Sam. 21. 17.
k Ps. 18. 25.
l Cp. Prov. 25. 7.
m Ps. 5. 7.
n Ps. 58. 6.
Prov. 30. 14.
o Ps. 25. 14.
Prov. 3. 22.
See ch. 15. 8.
p Cp. Ps. 30. 6.
q Num. 24. 21.
See ch. 30. 27.
r ch. 1. 2.
Cp. Ps. 128. 2.
s Gen. 22. 17.
t Cp. Gen. 48. 11.
u ch. 18. 16.
v ch. 20. 17.
w See Ps. 1. 2.
x Deut. 32. 13, 14.
y Ps. 81. 16.
z Cp. Deut. 33. 24.
aa Cp. ch. 14. 9.
ab See ch. 5. 4.
ac Gen. 48. 24.
ad z Cp. Isai. 40. 31.
& 41. 1.
ae See ch. 21. 5.
af Cp. Deut. 32. 2.
& 33. 28.
ag Ps. 22. 15
& 137. 6.
Isai. 4. 4.
Ezek. 3. 26.
ah Ps. 119. 151.
Cp. Isai. 5. 14.
ai Prov. 16. 15.
aj ch. 3. 2.
Zech. 10. 1.
ak Cp. Deut. 11. 14.
al Prov. 16. 18.
am Gen. 4. 5.
an Ps. 72. 12.
ao ch. 15. 24.
ap ch. 31. 30.
aq Deut. 28. 5.
Prov. 31. 6.
Isai. 27. 13.

- And I caused ¹ the widow's heart to sing for joy. ² I ³ put on righteousness, and it ⁴ clothed me: My ⁵ justice judgment was as a robe and ⁶ a ⁷ diadem. ⁸ I was ⁹ eyes to the blind, And feet was I to the lame. ¹⁰ I was a father to the needy: And ¹¹ the cause of ¹² the poor: I knew not I searched out. ¹³ And I ¹⁴ brake ¹⁵ the ¹⁶ jaws of the unrighteous, wicked, And ¹⁷ plucked the ¹⁸ prey out of his teeth. ¹⁹ Then I said, I shall die ²⁰ in my ²¹ nest, And I shall multiply my days as ²² the sand: ²³ My ²⁴ root ²⁵ was ²⁶ spread out ²⁷ to the waters, And the dew ²⁸ lieth ²⁹ all night upon my ³⁰ branch: ³¹ My glory ³² was ³³ fresh in me, And my ³⁴ bow ³⁵ was ³⁶ renewed in my hand. ³⁷ Unto me men gave ear, and waited, And kept silence ³⁸ for my counsel. ³⁹ After my words they spake not again; And my speech ⁴⁰ dropped upon them. ⁴¹ And they waited for me as for the rain; And they ⁴² opened their mouth wide as for the ⁴³ latter rain. ⁴⁴ If I laughed on them, they ⁴⁵ believed ⁴⁶ it not; And ⁴⁷ the light of my ⁴⁸ countenance they cast not down. ⁴⁹ I chose out their way, and sat ⁵⁰ as chief, And dwelt as ⁵¹ a king in the army, As one that comforteth the mourners.

R.V. ¹ Or, above ² Heb. my days of autumn. ³ Or, counsel ⁴ Or, friendship ⁵ Or, broad place ⁶ Heb. hid. ⁷ Or, and him that had etc. ⁸ Or, beside ⁹ Or, clothed itself with me ¹⁰ Or, turban ¹¹ Or, the cause which I knew not ¹² Heb. great truth. ¹³ Heb. with. ¹⁴ Or, the phariz ¹⁵ Heb. opened. ¹⁶ Or, by ¹⁷ Or, I smiled on them when they had no confidence. ¹⁸ Or, were not confident ¹⁹ Heb. with me. ²⁰ Heb. The voice of the nobles was hid. ²¹ A.V. ²² Heb. added to take up. ²³ Or, lamp. ²⁴ Heb. opened. ²⁵ Heb. new. ²⁶ Heb. changed. ²⁷ Heb. the jawteeth, or, the grinders. ²⁸ Heb. cast. ²⁹ Heb. changed.

30 ¹But now they that are
²younger than I have
me in ³derision,

Whose fathers I would have dis-
dained to have set with the
dogs of my flock.

²Yea, whereto might the strength
of their hands, whereto should it

profit me?
³Men in whom ⁴ripe age is
perished, old age was
perished?

³They are gaunt with want and famine;
For want and famine they were ⁴solitary;
⁵They ⁶gnaw ⁷the dry ground, ⁸in the gloom
seeing into the wilderness ⁹in former time
of ¹⁰wasteness and desolation.

⁴They pluck salt-wort by the bushes;
Who cut up mallows by the bushes;
And the roots of the broom are ⁵their
meat, juniper roots for

⁵They are driven forth from
the midst of men;
among men,
They cry after them as after a
thief,

⁶In the clefts of the valleys must they dwell,
To dwell in the cliffs of the valleys,
In holes of the earth, and of ⁷the
rocks, in ⁸scaves of the earth, and in ⁹the

⁷Among the bushes they ⁸bray;
Under ⁹the ¹⁰nettles they ¹¹are
gathered together, brayed; were

⁸They ⁹are children of fools, yea,
children of ¹⁰base men;
They ¹¹were scourged out of
the land, viler than the
earth.

⁹And now I am become their ¹⁰song,
Yea, I am ¹¹a byword unto them.
their byword.

¹⁰They ¹¹abhor me, they stand aloof
from me, see far

¹²And spare not to ¹³spit ¹⁴in my
face.

¹¹For he hath loosed ¹²his
cord, and afflicted me, my
And they have ¹³cast off the
bridle before me, also let loose

¹²Upon my ¹³right hand rise the
youth, ¹⁴rabble.
They thrust aside my feet,
push away

a ch. 19. 12.

b ch. 22. 6.
Cp. ch. 22. 4.
c See ch. 12.

d ch. 3. 2.

e ch. 16. 14.

f See ch. 18.
11.g For ver.
2-3, see
ch. 24. 4-8.

h Cp. ch. 5.

i Cp. ver. 17.

j Ps. 78. 17
(mg.).

k ch. 7. 2.

l Isai. 44. 22.

m ch. 28. 27.

n Zeph. 1. 18.

o 1 Sam. 1.

p Cp. ch. 10. 1.

q Cp. 1 Sam.

28. 19.

r Cp. ch. 7. 3.

s ch. 28. 19.

t ver. 2.

u 1 Sam. 18.

v Jer. 4. 20.

w Cp. 1 Sam.

28. 8.

x 1 Kin. 20. 38.

y ch. 6. 5.

z Prov. 24.

aa Zeph. 2. 9.

ab Cp. ch. 18.

ac 17 (for mg.).

ad ch. 42. 6.

ae Cp. Gen. 18. 27.

af Ps. 69. 12.

ag Lam. 3. 14. 68.

ah See ch. 17.

ai Ps. 28. 8.

aj Cp. ch. 17. 6.

ak Lam. 4. 3.

al Cp. Isai. 63. 10.

am Num. 12.

an Isai. 50. 6.

ao Matt. 23. 67.

ap 27. 30.

aq ch. 16. 9.

ar Cp. ch. 27.

as 21.

at Ps. 109. 6.

au ch. 19. 28.

And they ¹cast ²raise up against me
their ways of the ways of their destruction.

¹³They ¹⁴mar my path,
They set forward my ¹⁵calamity,
Even men that have no helper.

¹⁴They came upon me as a wide breaking in
of waters:

In the midst of the ruin they roll
desolation, they rolled
themselves upon me.

¹⁵Terrors are turned upon me,
They chase ¹⁶mine honour as the
wind; pursue ¹⁷my soul as the
wind;

And my welfare is passed away
as ¹⁸a cloud, passeth

¹⁶And now my soul is ¹⁷poured
out ¹⁸within me;
Days upon
the days of affliction have taken
hold upon me.

¹⁷In ¹⁸the night season my ¹⁹bones are ²⁰pierced
My bones are pierced in me in the night
season;
And ²¹the pains that ²²gnaw me take
no rest, my sinews

¹⁸By the great force of my
disease is my garment
disfigured;
changed:

It bindeth me about as the
collar of my coat.

¹⁹He hath cast me into the
mire,
And I am become like ²⁰dust
and ashes.

²⁰I cry unto thee, and thou dost
not answer me:
I stand up, and thou lookest
at me, regardest
me not.

²¹Thou art ²²turned to be
become cruel to
me:
With the might of thy
strong hand thou
persecutest
oppositest thyself against me.

²²Thou liftest me up to the
wind, thou causest me to ride
upon ²³it;

And thou ²⁴dissolvest me in the storm.
my substance.

²³For I know that thou wilt
bring me to death,

R.V. ¹ Or, vigorous
Or, to warm them
of no name.

(or bounding).
Or, my nobility
take do.

A.V. ² Heb. of fever days than I.
of no name.
Heb. the strength of thy hand.

³ Or, They flee into the wilderness, into do.

⁴ Or, In the most gloomy valleys
Or, are outcasts from the land.

⁵ Or, break up
Heb. upon.

⁶ Or, By his great forces is do.
Or, wisdom.

⁷ Or, wild wretches
Or, at the sight of me

⁸ Or, As a wide breaking in of waters

⁹ Heb. yesterday.

¹⁰ Heb. my principal one.

¹¹ Or, which yesternight was

¹² Or, stretch themselves

¹³ According to another reading, my cord

¹⁴ Heb. from off.

Or, on the eve of

¹⁵ Heb. men

¹⁶ Or, my sinews

¹⁷ Heb. men

And to ¹the house appointed
for ²all living.

²⁴ ²Surely against a ruinous ³heap he will not
Howbeit he will not stretch out his hand to
put forth his hand;

Though ⁴he be in his destruction, ⁵one may
utter a cry because of these things.

²⁵ Did not I ⁶weep ⁷for him that
was in trouble?

Was not my soul grieved for
the needy?

²⁶ ⁸When I looked for good, then
evil came;

And when I waited for light,
there came ⁹darkness.

²⁷ My bowels ¹⁰boiled, and ¹¹rest not;
Days of affliction ¹²are come upon
me.

²⁸ I ¹³went ¹⁴mourning without the
sun:

I stand up in ¹⁵the assembly, and cry for help.
stood up, and I cried in the congregation.

²⁹ I am a brother to ¹⁶jackals,
And a companion to ¹⁷ostriches.

³⁰ My ¹⁸skin is black, and ¹⁹falleth from
me,

And my ²⁰bones are burned
with heat.

³¹ Therefore is my ²¹harp ²²turned to
mourning,

And my ²³pipe into the voice of
them that weep.

31 ¹I made a covenant with
mine ²eyes;

How ³then should I look upon a
maid?

² For what ⁴is the portion of God
is there from above,

And ⁵the heritage of the Al-
mighty from on high?

³ Is ⁶not calamity to the ⁷unrighteous,
And ⁸destruction to the wicked?

And ⁹a strange punishment to the
workers of iniquity?

⁴ Doth not he see my ways,
And ¹⁰number all my steps?

⁵ If I have walked with vanity,
And ¹¹if my foot hath hastened to
deceit;

a Dan. 5. 27.

b ch. 28. 21.

c Ps. 78. 1.

Jer. 26. 18.

Mic. 1. 6.

d ch. 30. 19.

(mg.).

e Ps. 35. 13.

14.

Rom. 12. 15.

f Num. 15.

g Eccl. 11. 8.

h Cp. ch. 11.

i Jer. 8. 15.

j Lev. 26. 14.

Deut. 28. 30.

k Cp. John 4. 37.

l ch. 10. 21.

m 2 Sam. 22.

n Ps. 18. 5.

o Cp. ch. 24.

p Ps. 38. 6.

q 42. 9.

r 43. 2.

s Cp. Ex. 11.

t Isai. 47. 2.

u Prov. 26.

v Mic. 1. 8.

w Cp. 2 Sam.

12. 11.

x Jer. 8. 10.

y Isai. 18. 21.

z 34. 13.

aa Jer. 60. 30.

ab Mic. 1. 8.

ac Cp. Ps. 119.

ad 50.

ae Lam. 4. 8.

af 5. 10.

ag ver. 28.

ah Cp. Lev. 20. 10.

ai Deut. 22. 22.

aj Ps. 102. 3.

ak See Prov.

27-29.

al Eccl. 9. 8.

am 9.

an ch. 21. 12.

ao Lam. 5. 15.

ap Eccl. 9.

aq Cp. Isai. 33. 15.

ar Matt. 5. 28.

as See ch. 20.

at 23.

au Ps. 17. 3.

av b ch. 34. 19.

aw Prov. 14. 31.

ax 22. 2.

ay Cp. Eph. 6. 9.

az c Cp. ch. 22.

7.

ba d ch. 14. 16.

bb 34. 21.

bc 2 Chr. 19. 9.

bd Prov. 5. 21.

be 15. 3.

bf Jer. 16. 17.

bg 32. 19.

bh Zech. 4. 10.

bi e ch. 14. 16.

bj f ch. 11. 20.

bk 17. 5.

⁶ Let me be ⁷weighed in an
even balance,

That God may know mine
integrity;

⁷ If my step hath turned out of
the way,

And ⁸mine heart walked after
mine eyes,

And if any ⁹spot hath cleaved
to mine hands;

⁸ Then let me ¹⁰sow, and let
another eat;

Yea, let ¹¹the produce of my field be
rooted out.

⁹ If mine heart have been
enticed unto
deceit by a woman,

And ¹²I have ¹³laid wait at my
neighbour's door;

¹⁰ Then let my wife ¹⁴grind unto
another,

And let others ¹⁵bow down
upon her.

¹¹ For ¹⁶that were an heinous crime;
Yea, ¹⁷this is an iniquity ¹⁸to be
punished by the judges;

¹² For it is a fire ¹⁹that con-
sumeth unto ²⁰destruction,
to destruction,

And would root out all mine
increase.

¹³ If I did despise the cause of
my manservant or of my
maidservant,

When they contended with ²¹me;
me;

¹⁴ What then shall I do when
God riseth up?

And when he ²²visiteth, what
shall I answer him?

¹⁵ Did ²³not he that made me in
the womb make him?

And ²⁴did not one fashion us
in the womb?

¹⁶ If I have ²⁵withheld ²⁶the poor
from ²⁷their desire,

Or have ²⁸caused the eyes of
the widow to fail;

¹⁷ Or have eaten my morsel
myself alone,

R.V. ¹ Or, the house of meeting for etc.
Therefore cry for help!

heritage d.c. ² Or, blackened, but not by the sun

³ Or, might that the poor desired

A.V. ⁴ Heb. heap.

⁵ Heb. for him that was hard of day!

⁶ Or, did he not fashion us in one womb!

⁷ Or, ostriches.

⁸ Heb. Let him weigh me in balances

⁹ Or, Howbeit doth not one stretch out the hand in his fall! or in his calamity

¹⁰ Or, For what portion should I have of God...and what

¹¹ Or, my produce.

¹² Heb. Abaddon. See ch. 28. 6.

And the fatherless hath not eaten thereof;

18 ^{Nay} ^{For} from my youth he ^{grew} ^{was} brought up with me, as with a father, And I have ^{been} ^{her} guide from my mother's womb;

19 If I have seen any ^{perish} for want of clothing, Or ^{that} ^{the} ^{needy} ^{had} ^{no} ^{covering};

20 If his loins have not ^{blessed} me,

And if he were not warmed with the fleece of my sheep;

21 If I have lifted up my hand against the fatherless, ^{Because} ^{when} I saw my help in the gate:

22 Then let ^{my} ^{shoulder} ^{mine} ^{arm} fall from the shoulder blade, And mine arm be broken from the bone.

23 For ^{calamity} ^{destruction} from God was a terror to me, And by reason of his ^{excellency} ^{highness} I could ^{do} ^{nothing} ^{not} ^{endure}.

24 ^{And} ^{or} If I have made gold my hope, ^{And} ^{or} have said to the fine gold, *Thou art my confidence;*

25 If I ^{rejoiced} because my wealth was great, And because ^{mine} ^{hand} ^{had} ^{gotten} much;

26 ^{Or} If I beheld the sun when it shined, Or ^{the} ^{moon} walking in brightness;

27 And my heart hath been secretly enticed, ^{And} ^{or} ^{my} ^{mouth} hath kissed my hand:

28 This also were an iniquity to be punished by the judges: For I should have ^{denied} ^{the} ^{God} that is above.

29 If I ^{rejoiced} at the destruction of him that hated me,

Or lifted up myself when evil found him;

30 ^{Or} ^{Yea}, I suffered not ^{my} ^{mouth} to sin

By asking his life with a curse; ^{wishing} ^a ^{curse} ^{to} ^{his} ^{soul}.

31 If the men of my ^{tabernacle} said not,

^{Who} ^{can} ^{find} ^{one} ^{that} ^{hath} ^{not} ^{been} ^{satisfied} ^{Oh} ^{that} ^{we} ^{had} ^{of} ^{his} ^{flesh} ^{we} ^{cannot} ^{be} ^{with} ^{his} ^{flesh} ^{satisfied}.

32 The stranger did not lodge in the street:

But I opened my doors to the traveller;

33 If ^{like} ^{Adam} I ^{covered} ^{my} ^{transgressions}, ^{transgressions} ^{as} ^{Adam}, By hiding mine iniquity in my bosom;

34 Because I feared the great multitude, ^{And} ^{or} ^{did} ^{the} ^{contempt} ^{of} ^{families} ^{terrified} ^{me},

So that I kept silence, and went not out of the door—

35 Oh that I had one to hear me! ^{Lo}, ^{here} ^{is} ^{my} ^{signature}, ^{let} ^{the} ^{Almighty} ^{would} ^{answer} ^{me};) ^{And} ^{that} ^I ^{had} ^{the} ^{indictment} ^{which} ^{mine} ^{adversary} ^{had} ^{written} ^a ^{book}.

36 Surely I would ^{bind} ^{it} ^{unto} ^{me} ^{as} ^a ^{crown} ^{to} ^{me}.

37 I would declare unto him the number of my steps; As a prince would I go near unto him.

38 If my land cry out against me, ^{And} ^{or} ^{that} ^{the} ^{furrows} ^{likewise} ^{thereof} ^{weep} ^{together} ^{complain};

39 If I have eaten the fruits thereof without money, Or have caused the owners thereof to lose their life:

40 Let ^{thistles} ^{grow} ^{instead} ^{of} ^{wheat}, And ^{cockle} ^{instead} ^{of} ^{barley}.

The words of Job are ended.

a Cp. Matt. 5. 44 & Rom. 12. 14.

b ch. 29. 12.

c ch. 24. 7, 10.

d Ex. 16. 12.

1 Sam. 25. 11.

e ch. 29. 13.

Deut. 24. 13.

f Cp. Gen. 16. 2, 3.

g Judg. 18. 20.

21

h Matt. 25. 35.

i Heb. 18. 2.

j Gen. 8. 6.

12

k Prov. 28. 12.

13

l ch. 22. 9.

m See ch. 5. 4.

n Cp. Ex. 23. 2.

23. 2.

o ch. 18. 11.

p Mark 10. 34.

34

q ch. 4. 6.

r Cp. ch. 18. 28.

28

s ch. 28. 16.

t Ps. 62. 10.

u Isai. 9. 6.

v 22. 22.

w Prov. 6. 21.

x Zech. 6. 11.

y Deut. 3. 17.

z Deut. 4. 19.

1 Cp. Deut. 17. 3.

2 Kin. 23. 6.

11

3 Esak. 8. 16.

z See Jer. 44. 17—19.

44. 17—19.

y Cp. ch. 22. 6—9.

6—9

z Luke 10. 7.

7

1 Tim. 2. 6.

2 Tim. 2. 6.

3 James 5. 4.

4 Cp. Gen. 4. 12 (for mg.).

12 (for mg.).

a ver. 11.

b Cp. 1 Kin. 21. 16, 19.

21. 16, 19.

c Gen. 3. 18.

d Josh. 24. 27 (for mg.).

27 (for mg.).

e Prov. 17. 5.

R.V. 1 Heb. the light.

2 Heb. my hand hath kissed my mouth.

3 Or, after the manner of men

4 Heb. palate.

5 Heb. mark.

6 Heb. strength.

7 Or, the way.

8 Or, Thorns

9 Or, noisome weeds

10 Or, noisome weeds

11 Heb. found much.

12 Heb. the light.

13 Or, after the manner of men

14 Heb. bright

15 Heb. cause.

32 ¹ So these three men ceased ^a to answer Job, because he was ^b righteous in his own eyes. ² Then was kindled the wrath of Elihu the son of Barachel ^c the Buzite, of the family kindred of Ram: against Job was his wrath kindled, because he justified ^d himself rather than God. ³ Also against his three friends was his wrath kindled, because they had found no answer, and yet had ^e condemned Job. ⁴ Now Elihu had ^f waited till Job had spoken, because they were ^g elder than he. ⁵ And when Elihu saw that there was no answer in the mouth of these three men, then his wrath was kindled.

⁶ And Elihu the son of Barachel the Buzite answered and said, I am ^h young, and ye are very ⁱ old;

Wherefore I held back, and ^j durst not shew you mine opinion.

⁷ I said, Days should speak, And multitude of years should teach wisdom.

⁸ But there is ^k a spirit in man, And ^l the breath inspiration of the Almighty giveth them ^m understanding.

⁹ ⁿ It is not the great that are wise, ^o Great men are not always wise: Nor the aged that neither do the aged understand judgment.

¹⁰ Therefore I ^p said, Harken to me;

I also will shew mine opinion.

¹¹ Behold, I waited for your words, I listened for your ^q reasons, Whilst ye searched out ^r what to say.

¹² Yea, I attended unto you, And, behold, there was none of you that convinced Job,

^a Jer. 2. 22.

^b See ch. 23.

^c Gen. 22. 21.

^d Jer. 25. 22.

^e d ch. 4. 17.

^f Cp. ch. 34. 5

^g & 35. 2

^h & 40. 8.

ⁱ ch. 8. 6

^j & 22. 5.

^k See ch. 15.

^l 20—35, al.

^m ch. 15. 3

ⁿ (for mg.).

^o John 7. 38

^p (for mg.).

^q ch. 15. 10.

^r Matt. 9. 17.

^s Cp. Josh. 9. 4

^t Cp. Ps. 89.

^u 1 Sam. 16.

^v Lev. 19. 15.

^w ch. 32. 4

^x & 34. 14.

^y ch. 32. 4

^z Gen. 2. 7.

^{aa} ch. 35. 11

^{ab} & 35. 26

^{ac} & 39. 17.

^{ad} 1 Kin. 3. 12

^{ae} & 4. 29.

^{af} Prov. 2. 4.

^{ag} Eccles. 2. 26.

^{ah} Dan. 1. 17

^{ai} & 2. 21.

^{aj} James 1. 5.

^{ak} 1 Cor. 1. 36.

^{al} Cp. ch. 12. 20

^{am} & Matt. 11. 25.

^{an} p ch. 2. 1.

Or that answered his words,

among you.

¹³ ^{ba} Beware lest ye say, We have found wisdom;

God may vanquish him, not man:

¹⁴ For he hath not ^{bb} directed his words against me;

Neither will I answer him with your speeches.

¹⁵ They ^{bc} are amazed, they ^{bd} answered no more:

¹⁶ ^{be} They have not a word to say.

And shall I wait, because they speak not,

When I had waited, (for they spake still, and answered no more.)

¹⁷ I also ^{bf} will answer also my part,

I also will shew mine opinion.

¹⁸ For I am full of words;

¹⁹ ^{bg} The spirit ^{bh} within me constraineth me.

²⁰ Behold, my belly is as wine which ^{bi} hath no vent;

Like new ^{bj} bottles ^{bk} it is ready to burst.

²¹ ^{bl} I will speak, ^{bm} that I may ^{bn} be refreshed;

I will open my lips and answer.

²² Let me not, I pray you, ^{bo} respect any man's person;

Neither ^{bp} will I give flattering titles unto any man.

²³ For I know not to give flattering titles;

²⁴ ^{bq} Else would my Maker soon take me away.

²⁵ ^{br} Howbeit, Job, I pray thee, hear my speech,

And hearken to all my words.

²⁶ Behold now, I have ^{bs} opened my mouth,

My tongue hath spoken ^{bt} in my ^{bu} mouth.

²⁷ My words ^{bv} shall ^{bw} utter the uprightness of my heart:

And that which my lips ^{bx} know they shall ^{by} speak sincerely.

²⁸ ^{bz} I should say, We have found out wisdom; God Or, wine-kins

²⁹ Or, which are ready

³⁰ Or, And

³¹ Heb. feared

³² Heb. the spirit of my belly.

³³ Heb. that I may breathe.

³⁴ Heb. in my palate.

R.V. ¹ Heb. waited for Job with words. ² Or, any ³ Or, lest ye should say, We have found out wisdom; God ⁴ Or, wine-kins ⁵ Or, which are ready ⁶ Or, And

A.V. ⁷ Heb. from answering. ⁸ Heb. his soul. ⁹ Heb. expected Job in words. ¹⁰ Heb. elder for days. ¹¹ Heb. few of days. ¹² Heb. feared. ¹³ Heb. understanding. ¹⁴ Or, ordered his words. ¹⁵ Heb. they removed speeches from themselves. ¹⁶ Heb. the spirit of my belly. ¹⁷ Heb. is not opened. ¹⁸ Heb. that I may breathe. ¹⁹ Heb. in my palate.

- 4 ^a The ^{spirit} of God hath made me,
And ^b the breath of the Al-
mighty ^{giveth} me life.
5 If thou ^{canst} ^{answer} ^{me};
^c Set *thy words* in order before
me, stand ^{forth}.
6 Behold, ⁱ I am ^{toward} God even as
thou art ^{in God's stead};
I also am ^{formed} out of ^{the} clay.
7 Behold, my ^{terror} shall not
make thee afraid,
Neither shall my ^{pressure} be
heavy upon thee.
8 Surely thou hast spoken ⁱⁿ mine hearing,
And I have heard the voice of
thy words, saying,
9 I am ^{clean} without ^{transgression};
I am ^{innocent} ^{neither} is there
iniquity ^{in me}.
10 Behold, he findeth ^{occasions}
against me,
He ^{counteth} me for his ^{enemy};
11 He ^{putteth} my feet in the
stocks,
He ^{marketh} all my paths.
12 ^{Behold,} ⁱ I will answer thee, in this thou
art not just; ⁱ I will
answer thee,
For ^{that} God is greater than man.
13 ^{Why} dost thou ^{strive} against
him?
For ^{he} ^{giveth} not account
of any of his matters.
14 For God ^{speaketh} ^{once},
^a Yea twice, ^{though} yet ^{man} ^{perceiveth}
it not.
15 In ^a dream, in ^a vision of
^{the} night,
When ^a deep sleep falleth upon
men,
In slumberings upon the bed;
16 Then ^{he} ^{openeth} the ears
of men,
And sealeth their instruction,

a ch. 27. 2
b ch. 32. 2
Gen. 2. 7
c Ps. 33. 9
d ver. 32
e ch. 18. 18
f 25. 2
g ch. 33. 12
h See ch. 4.
i 18.
j ch. 30. 17
k ch. 9. 34, 35
l 13. 21
m Ps. 107. 18
n Cp. ch. 28.
o 1 Prov. 23. 2
p Cp. Ps.
22. 17.
q ch. 9. 21
r 10. 7 & 11. 4
s 12. 4 & 13. 18
t 15. 17
u 23. 10, 11
v 27. 5 & 28. 14
w 32. 1 & 34. 5
x ch. 34. 6
y ver. 24, 25
z 2 Sam. 24.
16. 17.
aa Ps. 78. 40
ab Gen. 16. 7
ac 22. 11
ad 48. 16
ae Ps. 34. 7
af Isai. 63. 9
ag Cp. Mal. 3. 1
ah Gen. 42. 23
ai Chr. 32. 31
aj (mg.).
ak Isai. 43. 27
al Eccles. 7.
am 28. Cp. 8. of 8.
an 5. 10.
ao See ch. 13.
ap 34.
aq ch. 13. 27.
ar Cp. Prov.
14. 9 & Ezek.
18. 21, 22.
as ch. 10. 14
at 14. 16 & 31. 4
au ch. 18. 3
av 16. 21 & 31. 35
aw 40. 2.
ax ch. 33. 18.
ay Ps. 49. 7.
az 3 Kin. 5.
ba Cp. Heb. 9. 12.
bb See ch. 9.
bc Cp. ch. 40. 5
bd Ps. 62. 11.
be d ver. 28.
bf Cp. 1 Sam.
3. 4, 6.
bg See ch. 22.
bh 27.
bi See Num.
12. 6.
bj ch. 4. 13.
bk Ps. 17. 15.
bl Ps. 17. 2.
bm Cp. 2 Sam.
12. 13 & Prov.
28. 13 & Luke
15. 21-24
bn & 1 John 1. 9.
bo 1 ch. 38. 10.
bp 18.
bq 1 Sam. 9. 15
br (mg. for mg.).
bs Isai. 50. 5.
bt Ps. 40. 6.
bu Ps. 108. 4.
bv Cp. Wisd.
5. 8
bw & Rom. 6. 21.

- 17 ^{That} he may withdraw man
from his ^{purpose},
And hide pride from ^{man};
18 ^{He} keepeth back his soul
from the pit,
And his life ^{from} ^{perishing}
by the ^{sword}.
19 He is chastened also with pain
upon his bed,
^{And} ^{with} ^{continual} ^{strife} ⁱⁿ
^{his} ^{bones};
^{And} ^{the} ^{multitude} ^{of} ^{his} ^{bones} ^{with}
^{strong} ^{pain}.
20 So that his ^{life} abhorreth
bread,
And his soul ^{dainty} meat.
21 His flesh is consumed away,
that it cannot be seen;
And his bones that were not
seen ^{stick} out.
22 Yea, his soul draweth near
^{unto} the ^{grave}.
And his life ^{to} ^{the} ^{destroyers}.
23 If there be ^{with} ^{him} ^{an} ^{angel},
^a messenger ^{with} ^{him},
^{An} ^{interpreter}, ^{one} ^{among}
a thousand,
To shew unto man ^{what} ^{is} ^{right}
his
uprightness;
24 ^{Then} he is gracious unto him,
and saith,
Deliver him from going down
to the ^{pit}.
I have found ^a ransom.
25 His flesh ^{shall} be fresher
^{than} ^a ^{child's};
^{He} ^{returneth} ^{to} ^{the} ^{days} ^{of} ^{his}
^{youth}.
26 He ^{prayeth} ^{unto} ^{God}, and he
^{shall} ^{pray}
in ^{favourable} ^{unto} ^{him};
So that he ^{seeth} ^{his} ^{face} ^{with} ^{joy};
and he shall see
And ^{he} ^{restoreth} ^{unto} ^{man} ^{his}
^{righteousness}.
27 ^{He} ^{looketh} ^{upon} ^{men}, and
^{saith},
^{if} ^{any} ^{say},
I have ^{sinned}, and perverted
that which was right,
And ^{it} ^{profited} ^{me} ^{not};

R.V. ¹ Or, I am according to thy wish in God's stead
just; I will answer thee: for etc.

² Heb. uncovereth.

³ Or, weapons.

⁴ Or, his uprightness.

⁵ Or, it was not requited unto me.

⁶ Heb. according to thy mouth.

⁷ Heb. he revealeth, or, uncovereth.

⁸ Or, an atonement.

⁹ Heb. than childhood.

¹⁰ Heb. cut out of the clay.

¹¹ Heb. in mine ears.

¹² Heb. from passing by the sword.

¹³ Or, He shall look upon men, and say, I have sinned, etc.

¹⁴ Heb. he answereth not.

¹⁵ Heb. meat of desire.

¹⁶ Or, causes of alienation.

¹⁷ Or, Why dost thou strive against him, for that he matters.

¹⁸ Or, That man may put away his purpose, and that he may hide

¹⁹ Another reading is, He shall call his bones are firm.

²⁰ Or, And he is gracious... and say... ransom: his flesh etc.

²¹ Or, of the

²² Or, He looketh

²³ Or, He shall look upon men, and say, I have sinned, etc.

²⁴ Or, He shall look upon men, and say, I have sinned, etc.

28 *He ^{hath redeemed my} soul from going ^{into the pit,} And ^{his} life shall ^{behold} the light.

29 Lo, all these things doth God work, Twice, ^{yes thrice,} with a man, ^{often times} man,

30 To bring back his soul from the pit, That he may be enlightened with ^{the light of} the living.

31 Mark well, O Job, hearken unto me:

Hold thy peace, and I will speak.

32 If thou hast any thing to say, ^I answer me:

^I Speak, for I desire to justify thee.

33 If not, ^{harken} thou unto me: Hold thy peace, and I will teach thee wisdom.

34 ^{Moreover} Elihu ^{answered and said,} answered and said,

^{Hear} my words, ^{O ye} wise men;

And give ear unto me, ye that have knowledge.

3 For ^{the ear} trieth words, As the ^{palate} tasteth meat.

4 Let us choose ^{for us} that ^{which is} right: ^{judg-}ment:

Let us know among ourselves what is good.

5 For Job hath said, I am ^{righteous,} righteous:

And ^{God} hath taken away my ^{right:} judgment.

6 ^{Notwithstanding} my right I am ^{accounted} a liar: ^{Should I lie against my} right?

7 My ^{wound} is incurable, ^{though I am} incurable ^{without transgression.}

8 What man is like Job, Who ^{drinketh up} scorning like water?

9 Which goeth in company with the workers of iniquity,

a Isai. 58. 17.
b Cp. Ps. 1. 1.
c ver. 22, 24.
d Cp. ch. 3. 9.
e ch. 9. 22, 23,
30, 31.
f 21. 7, 15
g 24. 1.
h Cp. ch. 25. 3
i Mal. 3. 14.
j ver. 14.

g Ps. 56. 12.
h ch. 38. 22.
i Gen. 18. 25.
j Jer. 32. 4.
k Chr. 19. 7.
l Pa. 62. 15.
m Rom. 9. 14.
n Ps. 62. 12.
o Prov. 24. 12.
p Math. 10. 27.
q Rom. 2. 6.
r 2 Cor. 5. 10.
s 1 Pet. 1. 17.
t Rev. 22. 12.
u Jer. 8.
v Jer. 17. 10
w 32. 19.
x Esai. 33. 20.
y 1 ch. 34. 33.
z Ps. 34. 11.
a See ch. 8.

o ch. 3. 2.
p See ch. 33.
q Cp. ch. 2. 3.

r Ps. 104. 29.
s Cp. Ps. 146. 4.
t ch. 32. 8.
u ch. 12. 11.
v See ch. 10.
w 1 Thess. 5.
x 21, 22.

y See ch. 33.
z Cp. Gen. 18. 25.
a ch. 27. 2.
b Ex. 22. 23.
c ch. 6. 4.
d (for mg.).
e Pa. 38. 2.
f (for mg.).
g ch. 33. 9.
h See ch. 15.
i Deut. 10.
j 17.
k Chr. 19. 7.
l Wind. 6. 7.
m Ecclus. 35. 12.
n Acts 10. 34.
o Rom. 2. 11.
p Gal. 2. 6.
q Eph. 6. 9.
r Col. 2. 25.
s 1 Pet. 1. 17.
t Cp. James 2. 5.

And walketh ^{with} wicked men.

9 For ^{he} hath said, It profiteth a man nothing That he should ^{delight himself} with God.

10 Therefore hearken unto me, ye ^{men of understanding:} Far be it from God, that he should ^{do} wickedness; And from the Almighty, that he should commit iniquity.

11 For ^{the work of a man} shall he render unto him, And cause every man to find ^{according to his ways.}

12 Yea, ^{of a surety,} God will not do wickedly, Neither will ^{the Almighty} pervert ^{judgement.} judgement.

13 Who ^{gave} him a charge over the earth? Or who hath ^{disposed} ^{the} whole world?

14 ^{If} he ^{set} his heart ^{upon} ^{man,}

^{If} he ^{gather} unto himself his ^{spirit} and his breath;

15 All flesh shall perish together, And man shall ^{turn} again unto dust.

16 ^{If} now ^{thou} hast understanding, hear this: Harken to the voice of my words.

17 ^{Shall} even ^{one} that hateth right ^{govern?} And wilt thou condemn him that is ^{just and mighty?} most just?

18 ^{Is it} fit to ^{say} to a king, ^{Thou art} wicked?

Or ^{and} ^{nobles,} princes, ^{Ye are} wicked? ^{ungodly?} ^{How} much less to him that ^{respecteth} not the persons of ^{accepteth} princes,

Nor regardeth the rich ^{more} than the poor?

R.V. 1 Or, life
a Or, laid upon him
b Heb. him.
c respecteth etc.

A.V. d Or, He hath delivered my soul, &c. and my life.
e Heb. men of heart.
f Heb. all of it.

g Or, Should I lie against my right?
h According to another reading, If he cause his heart to return unto himself.
i Or, Only understand.

j Or, as read by some ancient versions, Who saith to... vile, and to... wicked; that

k Heb. Mine arrows.

l Or, consent with See Ps. 50. 18.

m Or, upon himself.

n Heb. twice and thrice.

o Heb. palate.

p Heb. mine

q Heb. upon him.

r Heb. blind.

- For ^athey all are the work of his hands.
- 20 In a moment ^bthey die, ^ceven at midnight; ^dshall they die,
- The people shall be troubled at and the shaken and pass away: midnight, and away:
- And ^ethe mighty shall be taken away ^fwithout hand.
- 21 For his eyes are upon ^gthe ways of a man, ^hman,
- And he seeth all his ⁱgoings.
- 22 There is no ^jdarkness, nor ^kshadow of death, Where the workers of iniquity may hide themselves.
- 23 For he needeth ^lnot further to consider a man, ^mwill not lay upon man more than right;
- That he should ⁿgo before God in ^ojudgement, ^penter into judgement with God.
- 24 He ^qbreaketh in pieces mighty men ^rin ways past ^sfinding out, ^twithout number, And setteth ^uothers in their stead.
- 25 Therefore he taketh knowledge of their works; ^vworks,
- And he ^woverturneth them in the night, so that they are ^xdestroyed.
- 26 He striketh them as wicked men
- ^yIn the open sight of others;
- 27 Because they turned ^zaside ^{aa}from ^{ab}following him, And would not ^{ac}have ^{ad}regard to any of his ways:
- 28 ^{ae}So that they ^{af}caused the cry of the poor to come unto him, And he ^{ag}heard ^{ah}heareth the cry of the afflicted.
- 29 When he ^{ai}giveth quietness, who then can ^{aj}condemn ^{ak}make trouble? And when he hideth his face, who then can behold him? Whether ^{al}it be done ^{am}unto ^{an}against a nation, or ^{ao}against a man only:
- 30 That the ^{ap}godless man ^{aq}hypocrite reign not,

^a See ch. 31. 15.
^b ch. 21. 12.
^c Ex. 11. 4
Cp. ch. 27. 20
& 36. 20.
^d ch. 35. 11
& 36. 22.
Pa. 19. 12
& 33. 11.
^e Dan. 9. 25.
Cp. Lam. 4. 6
& ch. 14. 15.
See ch. 31. 4.

^g Cp. Pa. 139. 12
& Amos 9. 2, 3
& Heb. 4. 13.
^h See ch. 3. 5
& ch. 33. 32.

^j See ch. 35. 16.
^k ch. 14. 2.
^l Pa. 2. 9.
^m See ch. 5. 2.
ⁿ See ch. 8. 12.

^o Prov. 12. 7.
^p See ch. 27. 22.

^q 1 Sam. 15. 11.
^r Pa. 28. 5.
Isai. 5. 12.

^s ch. 35. 9.
James 5. 4.
Cp. Gen. 18. 30, 31.
^t See ch. 32. 2.
^u Ex. 3. 7
& 22. 22.
Isai. 32. 17.
^v See ch. 34. 8.
^w Pa. 24. 12.

^x ch. 34. 8. 36.
^y Cp. ch. 22. 12.

- That there be none to ensnare the people. lest the people be ensnared.
- 31 For hath any Surely it is meet to be said unto God, I have borne *chastisement*, ^aI will not offend *any more*:
- 32 That which I see not ^bteach thou me:
- If I have done iniquity, I will do ^cit no more?
- 33 Shall his recompence be as thou wilt, that ^dShould it be according to thy mind? he will thou refuse it? recompense it.
- For thou must choose, whether thou refuse, or whether thou choose: and not I:
- Therefore ^espeak what thou knowest.
- 34 Men ^fof understanding will say Let men ^gunto me, Yea, every wise man that heareth me: and let a ^hwise man ⁱhearken unto me.
- 35 Job ^jhath spoken without knowledge, And his words ^kare ^lwere without wisdom.
- 36 ^mWould that ⁿMy desire is that ^oJob ^pwere ^qmay be tried ^runto the ^send, ^tand ^uBecause of his ^vanswering like ^wanswers for ^xwicked men.
- 37 For he addeth rebellion unto his sin, He ^yclappeth his hands among us, And multiplieth his words against God.
- 35 ¹ Moreover Elihu answered ²and Elihu spake moreover, ³said,
- 2 Thinkest thou this to be ⁴the right, Or sayest thou, ⁵that thou saidst, ⁶My righteousness is more than ⁷God's, ⁸God's?
- 3 That thou sayest, ⁹What advantage will it be unto thee? For ¹⁰thou saidst, ¹¹What profit shall I have, ¹²And, ¹³What profit shall I have, ¹⁴more than if I had sinned? ¹⁵Or I be cleansed from my sin?
- 4 ¹⁶I will answer thee, And ¹⁷thy companions with thee.
- 5 ¹⁸Look unto the heavens, and see;

R.V. ¹ Or, and at midnight the people etc.

beholders. ² Or, That they might cause... and that he might hear

A.V. ³ Heb. they shall take away the mighty. ⁴ Heb. go.

⁵ Heb. in the place of beholders. ⁶ Heb. from after him.

⁷ Or, My father, let Job be tried. ⁸ Or, by it more than by my sin!

⁹ Or, without inquisition

¹⁰ Or, though I offend not

¹¹ Heb. without searching out.

¹² Heb. Should it be from with thee?

¹³ Heb. I will return to thee words.

¹⁴ Heb. in the place of

¹⁵ Heb. crushed.

¹⁶ Heb. of heart.

- And behold the ^{skies, clouds} which are higher than thou.
- ⁶ If thou ^{hast sinned, what doest thou against him?}
- And ^{or} if thy transgressions be multiplied, what doest thou unto him?
- ⁷ If thou be righteous, what givest thou him?
Or what receiveth he of thine hand?
- ⁸ Thy wickedness *may hurt* a man as thou art;
And thy righteousness *may profit* ^{as the} son of man.
- ⁹ By reason of the multitude of ^{thy} oppressions they ^{cry} *make the* ^{out;} *They cry* ^{for help} by reason of the arm of ^{'the} mighty.
- ¹⁰ But none saith, Where is God my ^{"Maker,} maker,
Who giveth ^{'songs} in the night;
- ¹¹ Who teacheth us ^{'more} than the beasts of the earth,
And maketh us wiser than the fowls of heaven?
- ¹² There they ^{"cry,} ^{'but} none giveth answer,
Because of the pride of evil men.
- ¹³ Surely God will not hear vanity,
Neither will the Almighty regard it.
- ¹⁴ How much less when thou sayest ^{Although} ^{thou} ^{"beholdest him not,} ^{shalt not see him,}
^{The cause is before him, and yet judgment thou waitest for him!} ^{trust thou in him.}
- ¹⁵ But now, because ^{it is not so,} ^{'he} hath ^{not} ^{'visited} in his anger;
^{Neither doth he greatly regard arrogance; yet he knoweth it not in great extremity:}
- ¹⁶ Therefore doth Job open his mouth in ^{vain};
He ^{'multiplieth} words ^{'with-}out knowledge.

^a Prov. 8. 26.
Jer. 7. 19.

^b ch. 22. 2, 3.
Prov. 9. 12.
Luke 17. 10.
Cp. ch. 41. 11
& Rom. 11. 35.
^c Cp. Ps. 78. 2.

^d Cp. Rev. 15. 3.
& 16. 5, 7
& 19. 1, 2.
^e ch. 35. 10.
^f ch. 37. 16.
^g ch. 25. 6.

^h Amos 8. 2.
ⁱ Ex. 2. 23.
Cp. ch. 34. 26.
^j ch. 8. 30
(Heb.).
^k Cp. Ps. 138. 6.
^l ch. 9. 4
& 12. 13, 16.
^m Cp. ch. 22. 3.

ⁿ ch. 4. 17.
Deut. 32. 6
Isal. 57. 13.
^o ver. 15.
ch. 34. 28.
^p Ps. 42. 8
& 77. 6
& 149. 5.
Cp. Acts 16. 26.
^q Cp. Ps. 33. 18.
& 34. 15.
^r ch. 35. 22.
Ps. 94. 12.
Isal. 28. 24.
^s Ps. 132. 12.
Cp. Ps. 118. 5.
^t Ps. 75. 10.
^u ver. 15.
Ps. 107. 10.
^v See ch. 27. 9.

^v ch. 15. 25.

^w ch. 33. 16.

^x ch. 9. 11
& 23. 8, 9.
^y Jer. 18. 11.
^z Cp. ch. 18. 15.

^a For ver. 11, 12, see Isal. 1. 19, 20.
^b ch. 21. 18.
^c Num. 16. 29.

^d Ps. 32.
^e ch. 33. 18.
^f ch. 34. 27.
^g ch. 34. 25
& 36. 13
& 38. 2
& 42. 3.
^h Cp. ch. 4. 21.
See ch. 35. 16.

- ³⁶ ¹ Elihu also proceeded, and said,
- ² Suffer me a little, and I will shew ^{thee;} ^{thee;} thee;
For ^{that} ^{I have yet} ^{somewhat to say} ^{to speak} on God's behalf.
- ³ I will fetch my knowledge from ^{'afar,}
And will ascribe ^{'righteous-}ness to my ^{'Maker.}
- ⁴ For truly my words ^{are not} ^{shall} not be false:
^{One} ^{he} that is ^{'perfect} in know-ledge is with thee.
- ⁵ Behold, God is mighty, and ^{'despiseth} not any:
He is ^{'mighty} in strength of ^{'understanding} and ^{'wisdom.}
- ⁶ He preserveth not the life of the wicked:
But giveth ^{to} ^{'the afflicted} ^{their right} right to the ^{'poor.}
- ⁷ He withdraweth not his ^{'eyes} from the righteous:
But with ^{'kings} ^{upon the throne} are they on the throne;
yea, he doth establish ^{them for ever,} and they are ^{'exalted.}
- ⁸ And if they be ^{'bound} in fetters,
And be ^{taken} ^{holden} in the cords of affliction;
- ⁹ Then he sheweth them their work,
And their ^{transgressions,} ^{transgressions} that they have ^{'behaved themselves} ^{proudly.} exceeded.
- ¹⁰ He ^{'openeth} also their ear to ^{instruction,} ^{discipline,}
And commandeth that they ^{'return} from iniquity.
- ¹¹ ^a If they ^{hearken} ^{obey} and serve ^{him,}
They shall ^{'spend} their days in prosperity,
And their years in ^{'pleasures.}
- ¹² But if they ^{hearken} ^{obey} not, ^{they} shall ^{'perish} by ^{'the sword,}
And they shall die ^{'without} knowledge.

R.V. ¹ Or, but he answereth not ² Or, thou beholdest him not! ^{The cause is before him; therefore wait thou for him.}
³ Or, Thou sayest, He doth not greatly regard arrogance. ^{Thus doth &c.} ⁴ Heb. Wait for. ⁵ Heb. there are yet words for God. ⁶ Heb. heart. ⁷ Or, pleasantness ⁸ Or, weapons
A.V. ⁹ That is, God. [†] That is, Job. [‡] Heb. that there are yet words for God. [§] Heb. heart. ^{||} Or, afflicted.
^{**} Heb. they shall pass away by the sword.

13 But they that are godless in heart
 play up anger:
 They cry not for help when he
 bindeth them.

14 They die in youth,
 And their life perisheth among
 the unclean.

15 He delivereth the afflicted by
 his affliction,
 And openeth their ears in
 oppression.

16 Yea, he would have led thee away
 Even so would he have removed thee
 out of the strait
 Into a broad place, where
 there is no straitness;
 And that which should be set on
 thy table should be full of
 fatness.

17 But thou art full of the judgement
 of the wicked:
 Judgement and justice take hold
 on thee.

18 Because there is wrath, be-
 ware lest thou be wroth
 by thy sufficiency;
 with his stroke:
 Neither let the greatness of the ransom turn
 then a great ransom cannot deliver
 thee aside.

19 Will thy riches suffice, that thou be not
 in distress, gold,
 Or all the forces of thy strength?
 Nor strength.

20 Desire not the night,
 When people are cut off in
 their place.

21 Take heed, regard not ini-
 quity:
 For this hast thou chosen
 rather than affliction.

22 Behold, God doeth loftily in his
 power:

Who is a teacher like unto him?

23 Who hath enjoined him his
 way?

Or who can say, Thou hast
 wrought unrighteousness?

24 Remember that thou magnify
 his work,

a Cp. ch. 33.
 27
 & Ps. 104. 23.
 b Rom. 2. 8.

c ver. 8.
 d ch. 15. 32
 & 22. 16.

e Cp. ch. 37.
 & 1 Cor. 13. 12.

f Ps. 90. 2.
 & 102. 27.

g ver. 8.
 See ch. 38.

h ver. 10.
 Cp. Ps. 119. 67.

i Ps. 147. 8.
 Gen. 2. 6
 (Heb.).

k Prov. 8. 20.
 Cp. Deut. 28. 28.

l Cp. ch. 37.
 10
 & Ps. 4. 1

m 18. 19
 & 31. 2.
 & 119. 5.

n Cp. ch.
 26. 9.

o Ps. 18. 11
 & 106. 30.

p Ps. 28. 5.
 q Cp. ch. 37.
 3 (mg.).

r Ps. 36. 8.
 r ch. 37. 13.
 s Ps. 104. 27.

t 186. 25
 & 145. 15
 & 147. 2.
 Acts 14. 17.

u Hab. 2. 4.
 w ch. 33. 24.

x Prov. 11. 4.

y ch. 27. 30
 & 34. 20, 25.

z ch. 40. 12.

aa Ps. 68. 18.

ab ch. 34. 32
 & 35. 11.

ac ch. 36. 30,
 32.

ad ch. 34. 13.
 Cp. Isai. 40. 13,
 14.

ae Rom. 11. 24
 & 1 Cor. 2. 16.

af ch. 38. 13.
 Cp. Isai. 11. 12
 & Ezek. 7. 2.

ag ch. 40. 9.
 Ps. 68. 33.
 See Ps. 29. 3-
 9.

ah Cp. ch. 34.
 10.

ai Ps. 18. 13.
 Luke 1. 46.
 Cp. Ps. 92. 5
 & Rev. 15. 2.

Whereof men have sung
 which behold.

25 All men have looked thereon;
 Every man may see it.

Man beholdeth it afar off.

26 Behold, God is great, and we
 know him not;

The
 neither can the number of his years
 is unsearchable.
 be searched out.

27 For he draweth up
 maketh small the drops of
 water;

Which distill in rain according to the
 they pour down vapour
 vapour thereof:

28 Which the skies pour down
 clouds do drop

And drop upon man abundantly.
 distill

29 Yea, can any understand the
 Also spreadings of the clouds,

The thunders of his pavilion?
 or the noise of his tabernacle?

30 Behold, he spreadeth his light
 around him;

And he covereth the bottom
 of the sea.

31 For by these he judgeth the peoples;
 them judgeth he the people;

He giveth meat in abundance.

32 He covereth his hands with the lightning.
 With clouds he covereth the light;

And giveth it a charge that
 commandeth it not to shine by the
 it strike the mark.
 cloud that cometh betwixt.

33 The noise thereof telleth
 concerning him.

The cattle also concerning
 the storm that cometh up.
 the vapour.

1 At this also my heart
 trembleth,

37 And is moved out of his
 place.

2 Harken ye unto
 Hear attentively the noise of his
 voice,

And the sound that goeth out
 of his mouth.

3 He sendeth it forth
 directeth it under the whole
 heaven,

And his lightning unto the
 ends of the earth.

4 After it a voice roareth;
 He thundereth with the voice
 of his majesty;
 excellency:
 And he stayeth them not
 will not stay them when his
 voice is heard.

R.V. 1 Heb. Their soul dieth. 2 Or, like 3 Or, sodomites. See Deut. 23. 17. 4 Or, in 5 Or, by adversity
 a Or, altered these 7 Heb. out of the mouth of. 8 Or, hast filled up 9 Or, For beware lest wrath lead thee away into
 mockery 10 Or, allured 11 Or, Will they cry avail 12 Or, that are without stint 13 Heb. go up
 14 Heb. belonging to 15 Or, the vapour thereof 16 Or, thereon 17 Or, covereth it with the depths of the sea
 18 Heb. light. 19 Or, against the assailant 20 Or, it 21 Or, muttering 22 Heb. skirts
 A.V. 1 Heb. Their soul dieth. 2 Or, sodomites. 3 Or, afflicted. 4 Heb. the rest of thy table. 5 Or, judgment
 and justice should hold thee. 6 Heb. turn thee aside hold thee. 7 Heb. the roots. 8 Heb. that which goeth up.
 9 Heb. Hear in hearing. 10 Heb. light. 11 Heb. wings of the earth.

- ⁵ God thundereth marvellously with his voice;
⁶ For he saith to ^athe snow, ^{Be} thou on the earth;
⁷ Likewise to the ^{showers of} rain, ^{small} And to the ^{showers of} his mighty rain. ^{strength.}
⁸ He ^{sealeth} up the hand of every man;
⁹ That all men ^{whom he hath made} may know his ^{work.}
¹⁰ Then the beasts go into ^{coverts,} dens, ^{And remain in their} dens. ^{places.}
¹¹ Out of ^{the} chamber ^{of} the south cometh the ^{storm} whirlwind;
¹² And ^{cold} out of the ¹ north.
¹³ By the breath of God ^{ice} frost is given:
¹⁴ And ^{the} breadth of the waters is ^{straitened.}
¹⁵ Yea, he ladeth the thick cloud with moisture;
¹⁶ Also by watering he wearieth the thick cloud:
¹⁷ He ^{spreadeth} abroad the cloud of his ^{scattereth} this bright ^{lightning:} cloud;
¹⁸ And it is ^{turned} round about by his ^{guidance,} counsels:
¹⁹ That they may do whatsoever he commandeth them
²⁰ Upon the face of ^{the} habitable world;
²¹ Whether it be ^{for} ^{cor-}rection, or for his ^{land,} Or for ^{mercy,} that he cause it to come.
²² Hearken unto this, O Job:
²³ Stand still, and ^{consider} the wondrous works of God.
²⁴ Dost thou know ^{how} God layeth his ^{charge} upon them, ^{disposed} And caused the ^{caused} lightning of his cloud to shine?
²⁵ Dost thou know the balancings of the clouds,
²⁶ The wondrous works of him which is ^{perfect} in knowledge?

^a See ch. 5.
^b ch. 38. 26.
^c Isai. 42. 5
^d 44. 24.
^e Cp. Gen. 1. 6.
^f Ps. 147. 16.
^g Cp. Ex. 38. 3.
^h Dan. 12. 2.
ⁱ Cp. ch. 14. 17.
^j Isai. 60. 2.
^k Cp. Eph. 4. 18.

^l Pa. 109. 27.
^m ch. 38. 40.
ⁿ Pa. 104. 22.
^o ch. 9. 2.
^p Isai. 21. 1.
^q Cp. ch. 1. 19.
^r Pa. 147. 17.
^s ch. 38. 29.
^t Pa. 147. 17.
^u Cp. ch. 38. 30.
^v Cp. Pa. 104. 1.

^w 1 Tim. 6. 16.
^x ch. 38. 5.
^y Gen. 2. 24.
^z Pa. 99. 4.
^{aa} Pa. 148. 8.
^{ab} Lam. 3. 23.
^{ac} Pa. 130. 4.
^{ad} Cp. Matt. 10. 28.
^{ae} Cp. Prov. 8. 31.
^{af} Cp. Isai. 5. 21.
^{ag} Matt. 11. 25.
^{ah} 1 Cor. 1. 28.
^{ai} Ex. 2. 13.
^{aj} 1 Sam. 12. 15.
^{ak} 19.
^{al} Ezra 10. 2.
^{am} Cp. ch. 38. 31.
^{an} & 38. 22.
^{ao} ch. 40. 6.
^{ap} Cp. ch. 13. 22.
^{aq} ch. 38. 26.
^{ar} 27.
^{as} 1 Kin. 18. 45.
^{at} ch. 42. 2.
^{au} Cp. Pa. 111. 2.

^{av} See ch. 38. 16.
^{aw} 1 Kin. 18. 46.
^{ax} Pa. 104. 5.
^{ay} Cp. Prov. 30. 4.
^{az} & Isai. 40. 12-14.
^{ba} See Prov. 3. 24-29.
^{bb} ch. 38. 4.
^{bc} Cp. 1 Sam. 2. 2.

- ¹⁷ How thy garments are warm,
¹⁸ When ^{the earth is still} he quieteth the earth by ^{reason of} the south wind?
¹⁹ Canst thou with him ^{spread} out the sky,
²⁰ Which is ^{strong} as a molten ^{strong, and} mirror ^{looking glass}?
²¹ Teach us what we shall say unto him;
²² For we cannot order our speech by reason of ^{dark-}ness.
²³ Shall it be told him that I would speak?
²⁴ Or should ^{if} a man ^{wish that} speak, surely ^{he} shall be ^{swallowed} up?
²⁵ And now men ^{see} not the ^{light which is bright} bright light which is ^{in the} ^{skies} clouds:
²⁶ But the wind passeth, and cleanseth them.
²⁷ Out of the north cometh ^{golden splendour} golden splendour.
²⁸ Fair weather cometh out of the north.
²⁹ God hath upon him ^{terrible} terrible majesty.
³⁰ Touching the Almighty, we cannot find him ^{out:} he is ^{excellent in power:} excellent in power:
³¹ And ⁱⁿ judgement, and ^{plenteous} in plenty ^{justice} of justice: he will not ^{afflict} afflict.
³² Men do therefore ^{fear} him: He ^{regardeth} respecteth not any that are ^{wise} of heart.

- ³³ Then the LORD ^{answered} Job out of the whirlwind, and said,
³⁴ Who is this that ^{darkeneth} counsel
³⁵ By words ^{without} knowledge?
³⁶ Gird up now thy loins like a man;
³⁷ For I will demand of thee, and declare thou unto me.
³⁸ Where wast thou when I ^{laid} the foundations of the earth?
³⁹ Declare, ^{if} thou hast understanding.

R.V. ¹ Heb. scattering winds. ² Or, compassed. ³ Heb. light. ⁴ Or, earth. ⁵ Or, Thou whose garments are etc. ⁶ Or, When he quieteth the earth by the south wind. ⁷ Or, If a man speak, surely he shall be swallowed up. ⁸ Heb. gold. ⁹ Or, cannot look on the light when it is bright in the skies, when the wind hath passed, and cleansed them. ¹⁰ Heb. gold. ¹¹ Or, to judgement... he doeth no violence. ¹² Heb. if thou knowest understanding. ¹³ Heb. And to the shower of rain, and to the showers of rain of his strength. ¹⁴ Heb. Out of the chamber. ¹⁵ Heb. scattering winds. ¹⁶ Heb. the cloud of his light. ¹⁷ Heb. a rod. ¹⁸ Heb. Gold. ¹⁹ Heb. make the known. ²⁰ Heb. if thou knowest understanding.

- 5 Who ^{determined} ^{hath} laid the measures thereof, ^{if} thou knowest?
Or who ^{hath} stretched the line upon it?
- 6 Whereupon ^{were} ^{are} the ²foundations thereof ³fastened?
Or who laid the corner stone thereof;
- 7 When the morning stars ^csang together,
And ^{all} ^dthe sons of God ^eshouted for joy?
- 8 Or ^{who} ^fshut up the sea with doors,
When it brake forth, ^{as if} it had issued out of the womb;
womb;
- 9 When I made the cloud the garment thereof,
And ^{thick} darkness a swaddlingband for it,
- 10 And ^gprescribed for it my ^hdecree, ⁱbrake up ^jthe decreed place,
And set bars and doors,
- 11 And said, Hitherto shalt thou come, but no further;
And here shall ^{thy} ^mproud waves be stayed?
- 12 Hast thou ⁿcommanded the morning since thy ^odays ^pbegan, ^qdays;
And caused the dayspring to know ^rhis place;
- 13 That it might take hold of ^sthe ^tends of the earth,
And ^{that} the wicked might be ^ushaken out of it?
- 14 It is ^vchanged ^wturned as clay under the seal;
And ^xall ^ythings ^zstand forth ^{aa}as a garment;
garment;
- 15 And from the wicked their ^{ab}light is withholden,
And ^{ac}the high arm ^{ad}shall be broken.
- 16 Hast thou ^{ae}entered into the springs of the sea?
Or hast thou walked in the ^{af}recesses ^{ag}search of the ^{ah}deep?

a Ps. 9. 13
& 107. 18.
Cp. Isai. 38.
19.
b Matt. 18. 18.
5.
c See ch. 8.

e Cp. Ps. 18.
1-4.

d See ch. 1. 6.
e Cp. Luke 2. 13, 14.
f Gen. 1. 9.
Ps. 33. 7.
g 104. 8, 9.
Jer. 5. 22.
h ch. 24. 12.

i Cp. ch. 15.
7.

j ch. 22. 12.

k Cp. Ps. 135.
7.
l Cp. ver. 33 (Heb.).
See ch. 28. 10 (for mg.).

m Josh. 10. 11.
n Isai. 28. 17 & 30. 30.
o Exek. 18. 11, 13 & 38. 22.
p Rev. 16. 21.
q Cp. ch. 37. 13.
r Cp. Ps. 65. 7 & 88. 9 & 93. 4.
s Ps. 65. 8 & 74. 16.

t ch. 37. 2.
u Cp. Neh. 5. 13.
v ch. 28. 28.

w Cp. ch. 37. 12.

x Ps. 107. 26.

y ch. 18. 5.
z Cp. Matt. 6. 23.
aa See ch. 24. 13-17.
ab Ps. 10. 15 & 37. 17.
ac Exek. 30. 21, 22.
ad Gen. 1. 11.
ae Sam. 23. 4.
af Ps. 77. 19.
ag Jer. 14. 22.

- 17 Have ^{revelated} ^{opened} the gates of death unto thee?
Or hast thou seen the ^{gates} ^{doors} of the shadow of death?
- 18 Hast thou ^bcomprehended ^cperceived the breadth of the earth?
Declare, if thou knowest it all.
- 19 Where is the way ^dto the dwelling ^eof light, ^fdwelleth?
And as for darkness, where is the place ^gthereof;
thereof;
- 20 That thou shouldest take it ^hto the bound thereof,
And that thou shouldest ⁱdiscern ^jknow the paths to the house thereof?
- 21 Doubtless, thou knowest, for ^kthou wast ^lknown ^mthou ⁿbecause ^oborn, ^pthen ^qborn?
And ^rbecause ^sthe number of thy days is ^tgreat;
great?
- 22 Hast thou entered ^uinto ^vthe ^wtreasures ^xof the ^ysnow, ^zsnow?
Or hast thou seen ^{aa}the ^{ab}treasures ^{ac}treasures of the hail,
- 23 Which I have reserved ^{ad}against the time of trouble,
^{ae}Against the day of battle and war?
- 24 ^{af}By what way is the light parted,
Or the east wind scattered ^{ag}which scattereth the east wind upon the earth?
- 25 Who ^{ah}hath ^{ai}cloft ^{aj}a channel ^{ak}divided a watercourse for the ^{al}waterflood, ^{am}the overflowing of waters,
Or ^{an}a way for the lightning of the thunder;
- 26 To cause it to rain on ^{ao}a land ^{ap}the earth, where no man is;
On ^{aq}the wilderness, wherein there is no man;
- 27 To satisfy the ^{ar}waste ^{as}desolate and ^{at}desolate ^{au}waste ^{av}ground;
And to cause ^{aw}the bud of the ^{ax}tender ^{ay}grass ^{az}herb to spring forth?
- 28 Hath ^{ba}the rain a father?
Or who hath begotten the drops of dew?

R.V. ¹ Or, seeing
² Or, boundary

³ Or, greenward

A.V. ⁴ Heb. sockets.

⁵ Heb. wings.

⁶ Heb. sockets.

⁷ Or, as in a garment

⁸ Heb. made to sink;
⁹ Or, at.

¹⁰ Heb. made to sink.

¹¹ Or, search

¹² Or, and issued

¹³ Or, Which is the way to the place where the light is etc.

¹⁴ Heb. broke.

¹⁵ Or, established my decree upon it.

¹⁶ Heb. the pride of

29 Out of whose womb came ^athe ice?
And ^athe hoary frost of heaven,
who hath ^agendered it?
30 The waters ^aare ^bhidden ^chid as ^dwith
a stone,
And the face of the deep ^ais
^dfrozen.
31 Canst thou bind the ^acluster
of ^bthe ^cstreaks of ^dPleiades,
Or loose the bands of ^aOrion?
32 Canst thou lead ^abring forth ^bhis season?
^cMazzaroth in ^dhis season?
Or canst thou ^aguide ^bthe Bear
with ^cher ^dtrain?
33 Knowest thou ^athe ordinances
of ^bthe ^cheavens?
Canst thou ^aestablish ^bset
thereof in the earth?
34 Canst thou lift up thy voice
to the clouds,
That ^aabundance of waters
may cover thee?
35 Canst thou send ^aforth light-
nings, that they may go,
And say unto thee, ^a"Here we
are?"
36 Who hath ^aput wisdom in
^bthe ^c'inward parts?
Or who hath given under-
standing to the ^amind?
37 Who can number the clouds
by ^awisdom?
Or ^awho can ^bpour out ^cthe bottles
of heaven,
38 ^aWhen the dust ^brunneth ^cgroweth into
a mass,
And ^athe clods cleave fast
together?
39 Wilt thou hunt the prey for
the ^alioness?
Or ^a"satisfy ^ball the appetite of the
young lions,
40 When they couch in their
^adens,
And ^aabide in the covert to
lie in wait?

a Ps. 147. 16.
17.
b Ps. 147. 9.
Luke 12. 34.
c Ps. Matt. 6.
26.

a 1 Sam. 24.
2.
b Ps. 104. 18.
d Cp. ch. 37.
10.
e Ps. 29. 9.
f ch. 9. 8.
Amos 5. 8.

g Cp. 3 Kin.
23. 5 (mg.
for mg.)

h 1 Sam. 4.
19.
i Jer. 31. 23.

j Cp. Gen. 8.
12.
k ch. 22. 11.

l Cp. ch. 12.
15.
m Ps. 118. 18.

n ch. 24. 5.
Jer. 2. 24.
o See ch. 32.
8.

p Ps. 51. 6.
q Ps. 107. 34.
Jer. 17. 6.
r Cp. Deut. 29.
23.

s Cp. ch. 3.
18 (for mg.).

t ch. 21. 23.

u Num. 23.
22.

v Prov. 14. 4.
Isa. 1. 3.
w Cp. Ps.
104. 21.

x ch. 37. 8.

y Ps. 17. 12.

41 Who provideth for ^athe
raven his ^bfood,
When his young ones cry unto
God,

And ^athey wander for lack of ^bmeat?
meat.

39 Knowest thou the time
when ^athe wild goats of
the rock bring forth?

Or canst thou mark when ^athe
hinds do calve?

2 Canst thou number the months
that they fulfil?

Or knowest thou the time
when they bring forth?

3 They ^abow themselves, they
bring forth their ^byoung,
They cast out their sorrows.

4 Their young ones are in good
liking, they grow up ^ain the
open field,
corn;

They go forth, and ^areturn
not ^bagain.

5 Who hath sent out the wild
ass free?

Or who hath ^aloosed the bands
of the wild ass?

6 Whose house I have made ^athe
wilderness,

And ^athe ^bsalt ^cland his
dwelling place.

7 He scorneth the ^atumult
multitude of the
city,

Neither ^aheareth ^bhe the ^cshoutings
regardeth crying
of ^athe ^bdriver.

8 The range of the mountains
is his pasture,

And he searcheth after every
green thing.

9 Will ^athe ^bwild-ox ^cbe content
unicorn willing to
serve ^athee?

Or will he abide by thy ^a'crib?

10 Canst thou bind ^athe ^bwild-ox
unicorn
with his band in the furrow?

Or will he harrow the valleys
after thee?

11 Wilt thou trust him, because
his strength is great?

R.V. ¹ Or, given it birth ² Or, are congealed like stone ³ Heb. cohereth ⁴ Or, chris ⁵ Or, sweet
influences ⁶ Or, the signs of the Zodiac ⁷ Heb. sons. ⁸ Or, dark clouds ⁹ Or, meteor
Heb. cause to lie down. ¹⁰ Or, return not unto them ¹¹ Or, taskmaster
A.V. ¹ Heb. is taken. ² Or, The seven stars. Heb. Olmah. ³ Heb. Cestil ⁴ Or, The twelve signs.
Heb. guide them. ⁵ Heb. Behold us! ⁶ Heb. who can cause to lie down. ⁷ Or, When the dust is
turned into mire. ⁸ Heb. is poured. ⁹ Heb. the life. ¹⁰ Heb. salt places. ¹¹ Heb. of the exactor.

Or wilt thou leave ^{to him thy} labour ? ^{thy labour to} him ?

12 Wilt thou ^{confide in} believe him, that he will bring home thy seed,

And gather ^{the corn of} thy threshing-floor ? ^{it into} barn

13 The wing of the ostrich ^{rejoiceth ;} ^{gavest thou} the goodly wings unto the peacocks ?

But ^{are} her pinions ^{and} feathers or ^{kindly} wings unto the ostrich ?

14 For she ^{leaveth} her eggs ^{on} in the earth, ^{Which} ⁱⁿ

And warmeth them in ^{the} dust,

15 And forgetteth that the foot may crush them,

Or that the wild beast may ^{trample} break ^{them.}

16 She ^{'is} hardened against her young ones, as ^{if} though they were not hers :

Though her ^{'labour} be in vain, ^{she is} is in vain without fear ;

17 Because God hath ^{'deprived} her of wisdom,

Neither hath he ^{'imperted} to her understanding.

18 What time she ^{'lifteth} up herself on high,

She scorneth the horse and his rider.

19 Hast thou given the horse ^{his might} strength ?

Hast thou clothed his neck with ^{the} quivering mane ? ^{thunder}

20 Hast thou ^{made} him to leap ^{as a} afraid as a Canst thou ^{make} him to leap ^{as a} afraid as a locust ?

The glory of his ^{'snorting} nostrils is ^{'terrible.}

21 ^{'He} Paweth in the valley, and rejoiceth in his strength :

He ^{'goeth} out ^{on} to meet ^{'the} the armed men.

22 He mocketh at fear, and is not ^{dismayed} affrighted ;

Neither turneth he back from the sword.

a Jer. 4. 19.
Amos 3. 6

b Cp. Lam.
 4. 3.
 c Cp. Num.
 24. 21.
 & Jer. 49. 16.
 & Ohad. 4.
 & Hab. 2. 9.
 d Isai. 49. 4.
 & 65. 23.
 e 1 Sam. 14.
 5.

11. *f* Cp. ch. 35.

9 Matt. 24:
28.
Luke 17. 37.

A ch. 33. 1.
i See ch. 33.
12

J Jer. 8, 16.

& Cp. Jer. 8.
 6
 & Cp. ch. 42.
 6
 & Ezra 9. 6.
 m ch. 21. 5
 & 29. 9.
 Judg. 18. 19.
 m ch. 33. 14.
 Ps. 62. 11.

23 The quiver rattleth 'against him,
The ^{flashing glittering} spear and the ^{javelin} ^{abield}.
24 He swalloweth the ground with fierceness and ^{rage:} ^{rage:}
'Neither believeth he that it is ^{the voice} ^{the sound} of the trumpet.
25 As oft as the trumpet ^{soundeth} he saith, ^{He saith among the trumpets,}
Aha!
Ha, ha;
And he smelleth the battle afar off,
The thunder of the captains, and the shouting.
26 Doth the hawk ^{sar} ^{sy} by thy wisdom,
And stretch her wings toward the south?
27 Doth the eagle mount up 'at thy command,
And make her 'nest on high?
28 She dwelleth ^{on the rock, and hath} ^{her lodging there,} ^{and abideth on} ^{the rock,}
Upon ^{'the} crag of the rock, and the strong ^{hold.} ^{place.}
29 From thence she ^{spleth out} ^{seeketh} the ^{prey;} ^{prey;}
^{and her} eyes behold 't afar off.
30 Her young ones also suck up blood:
And 'where the slain are, there is she.

40 ¹ Moreover the LORD
² answered Job, and said,
 Shall he that cavilleth ^{contend} with
 the Almighty ^{contendeth} ?
 He that argueth with ^{instruct him} God, let him
 answer it.

³ Then Job answered the LORD,
 and said,
⁴ Behold, I am ^{of small} ^{account;} ^{of a} ^{little} ^{vile} ^{thing};
 what shall I answer thee?
⁵ I ^{will} lay mine hand upon my
 mouth.
⁶ Once have I ^{spoken;} ^{and} ^I ^{will}
 not ^{answer;} ^{answer;} ^{spoken;} ^{but}

R.V. ¹ Or, like the stork's ² Or, dealeth hardly with
herself up to flight ³ Heb. shaking. ⁴ Heb. They pass.
standeth he still at &c.

A.V. * Or, the feathers of the stork and ostrich. † He
| Heb. by the month.

³ Heb. made her to forget wisdom.
⁷ Or, the weapons ⁸ Or, upon

i Or. His feet dig.

⁴ Or, roundly.
⁵ Or, Neither.

Yea ^{twice}, but I will proceed no further.

⁶ Then ^{the LORD answered} the LORD unto Job out of the whirlwind, and said,

⁷ 'Gird up thy loins now like a man:

'I will demand of thee, and declare thou unto me.

⁸ Wilt thou ^{even also} disannul my judgement?

Wilt thou condemn me, that ^{thou mayest be justified?}

⁹ Or hast thou ^{an arm like God?} ^{And} canst thou thunder with

¹⁰ a voice like him?

¹⁰ Deck thyself now with ^{excellency} and ^{dignity} excellency;

And 'array thyself with ^{honour} and ^{majesty} majesty.

¹¹ Pour forth the overflowings of thine anger: ^{Cast abroad the rage of thy wrath} And look upon ^{every one that is}

¹² 'proud, and abase him.

¹² Look on every one that is proud, ^{and} bring him low;

And 'tread down the wicked ^{'where they stand} in their place.

¹³ 'Hide them in ^{'the dust together;}

¹⁴ Then will I also confess ^{unto} thee

That thine own ^{'right hand} can save thee.

¹⁵ Behold now ^{'behemoth,} which I made with thee;

He eateth ^{'grass as an ox.}

¹⁶ Lo now, his strength is in his loins,

And his force is in the ^{muscles} navel of his belly.

¹⁷ 'He moveth his tail like a cedar:

The sinews of his ^{thighs} are ^{knit} wrapped together.

¹⁸ His bones ^{are} as ^{tubes} strong pieces of brass;

^{a ch. 38. 14} ^{Pa. 62. 11.}

^{b Cp. Prov. 8. 22.}

^{c ch. 38. 14} ^{d ch. 38. 1.}

^{e ch. 38. 2.}

^{f ch. 38. 3} ^{4 42. 4.}

^{g Cp. Pa. 104. 26} ^{(4 mg.).}

^{A See ch. 32. 2.}

^{B Pa. 68. 30.} ^{C Pa. 29. 12.} ^{Isai. 63. 12.}

^{k See ch. 37. 4.}

^{l Cp. Pa. 68. 1} ^{4 104. 1.}

^{m Cp. Dan. 4. 37.} ^{See Isai. 2. 11-17.}

^{n Cp. Prov. 1. 17.} ^[Ch. 40. 25 in Heb.]

^{o Isai. 68. 2.} ^{p ch. 8. 8.} ^{Pa. 74. 14} ^{4 104. 26.} ^{Isai. 27. 1.} ^{q Cp. ch. 38. 20.}

^{r Isai. 2. 10.} ^{s ch. 21. 26.} ^{t Cp. 2 Kin. 19. 22} ^{4 Isai. 37. 29.}

^{u Pa. 98. 1.} ^{Isai. 66. 16} ^{4 63. 4.}

^{v Num. 22. 4.}

^{w Ex. 21. 4} ^{Deut. 15. 17.}

His ^{limbs} are like bars of iron.

¹⁹ He is ^b the chief of ^c the ways of God:

²⁰ 'He ^{only} that made him can make his sword to approach ^{unto him.}

²¹ Surely the mountains bring him forth ^{food;} ^{food.}

Where all the beasts of the field ^{'do} play.

²² He lieth under the ^{lotus} trees, ^{shady} In the covert of ^{'the reed,} ^{and the fen.} ^{tens.}

²³ The ^{lotus} trees ^{shady} cover him with their shadow;

The willows of the brook compass him about.

²⁴ Behold, ^{if a river} 'overflow, he ^{trembleth} ^{hasteth} not:

He is confident, though Jordan swell even to trusteth that he can draw up Jordan into his mouth.

²⁵ Shall any take him ^{'when he is on the watch,} ^{He taketh it with his eyes:} Or pierce through his nose with a snare? ^{his nose pierceth through snares.}

²⁶ Canst thou draw out ^{'leviathan} with ^{a fish} an

²⁷ hook?

Or ^{press down} his tongue with a cord ^{'which thou lettest down?}

²⁸ Canst thou put ^{'a rope} into his nose? ^{an hook}

Or ^{pierce} his jaw through with ^{bore} a ^{'hook?} ^{a thorn?}

²⁹ Will he make many supplications unto thee?

Or will he speak soft words unto thee?

³⁰ Will he make a covenant with thee, ^{thee,} ^{thee?} That thou shouldest take him for ^{'a} servant for ever?

³¹ Wilt thou play with him as with a bird?

Or wilt thou bind him for thy maidens?

³² Shall the ^{bands of fishermen} make ^{companions} a banquet of him?

R.V. ¹ That is, the hippopotamus. ² Or, ribs ³ Heb. a rope of rushes. ⁴ Or, He that made him hath furnished him with his sword

⁵ Or, be violent ⁶ That is, the crocodile. ⁷ Or, spike ⁸ Or, He will any

A.V. ⁹ Or, the elephant, as some think. ¹⁰ Or, He setteth up. ¹¹ Heb. he oppresseth. ¹² Heb. which

take him to his right, or, bore his nose with a pin ¹³ ch. 41. 1. 2. ¹⁴ That is, a whale, or, a whirlpool.

then drownest!

- Shall they part him among the merchants?
- 7 Canst thou fill his skin with barbed ^{irons,} ^{irons?}
Or his head with fish spears?
- 8 Lay thine hand upon him;
Remember the battle, and do ^{so} no more.
- 9 Behold, the hope of him is in vain:
Shall not one be cast down even at the sight of him?
- 10 None is so fierce that ^{he} dare stir him up:
Who then is ^{he that can} stand before me?
- 11 Who hath ^{first given unto} ^{prevented} me, that I should repay him?
- ^a Whatsoever is under the whole heaven is mine.
- 12 I will not ^{keep silence concerning} ^{conceal} his limbs, ^{parts,}
Nor his ^{mighty strength,} ^{power,} nor his comely proportion.
- 13 Who can ^{strip off his outer} ^{discover} the face of his garment?
^{Who shall} ^{or who can} come ^{to him} ^{with} his double bridle?
- 14 Who can open the doors of his face?
^{Round about his teeth is terror.} ^{his teeth are terrible round about.}
- 15 His ^{strong} ^{scales} are his pride,
Shut up together ^{as with} a close seal.
- 16 One is so near to another,
That no air can come between them.
- 17 They are ^{joined} one to ^{another;} ^{another,}
They stick together, that they cannot be sundered.
- 18 His ^{neesings} ^{flash forth light,} ^{By his} ^{a light doth shine,}
And his eyes are like ^{the} eyelids of the morning.
- 19 Out of his mouth go burning ^{torches,} ^{lamps,}
And sparks of fire leap ^{forth.}
- 20 Out of his nostrils ^{a smoke goeth,} ^{goeth smoke,}

^a 2 Sam. 22. 13.
Cp. Ps. 18. 8.

[Ch. 41. 1
in Heb.]
^b ver. 17.

^c Rom. 11. 25.
Cp. ch. 35. 7.

^d See Ps. 24. 1.

^e Cp. 2 Chr. 26. 14 (for mg.).

^f ch. 2. 8.
^g Isai. 28. 27
& 41. 1A.

^A ver. 22.

ⁱ ch. 3. 2.

^j ch. 19. 25.

- As ^{out} of a seething pot ^{and} ^{burning} ^{caldron.} ^{or}
- 21 His breath ^a kindleth coals,
And a flame goeth ^{forth from} ^{out of} his mouth.
- 22 In his neck ^{abideth} ^{remaineth} strength,
And ^{sorrow} ^{terror danceth} is turned into joy before him.
- 23 The flakes of his flesh ^b are joined together:
They are firm ^{upon him} ^{in themselves}; they cannot be moved.
- 24 His heart is as firm as a stone;
Yea, ^{as hard as a piece of} ^{firm as} the nether millstone.
- 25 When he raiseth ^{himself up,} ^{up himself,} the mighty are afraid:
By reason of ^{consternation} ^{breakings} they are beside themselves.
- 26 If one lay at him with the sword, it can-
not ^{avall;} ^{hold;}
Nor the spear, the dart, nor ^{the} ^{pointed shaft.} ^{sabergeon.}
- 27 He ^{counteth} ^{esteemeth} iron as straw,
And brass as rotten wood.
- 28 The ^a arrow cannot make him flee:
Slingstones are turned with him into stubble.
- 29 Clubs ^{Darts} are counted as stubble:
He laugheth at the ^{shaking of a} ^{javelin.} ^{spear.}
- 30 His underparts are ^{like sharp} ^{potsherds} ^{Sharp stones are under him} ^{as it were} ^{a threshing} ^{sharp pointed} ^{wain} ^{things} upon the mire.
- 31 He maketh the deep to boil like a pot:
He maketh the sea like ^a ^{pot of} ointment.
- 32 He maketh a path to shine after him;
One would think the deep to be hoary.
- 33 Upon earth there is not his like,
^{That} ^{who} is made without fear.

R.V. ¹ Heb. uncover the face of his garment.
Heb. channels of shields. ² Or, coat of mail

A.V. ³ Or, within.
1 Or, breastplate.

⁴ Heb. strong pieces of shields.
⁵ Heb. Sharp pieces of potsherd.

⁶ Or, His teeth are terrible round about
⁷ Heb. son of the bow.

⁸ Or, courses of scales

⁹ Heb. sorrow rejoiceth.
¹⁰ Or, who behave themselves without fear.

¹¹ Heb. The fallings

³⁴ He beholdeth ^{every thing that is high :}
He is ^{all high things} king over all the ^{sons}
of pride. ^{children}

a ch. 28. 8.
b ch. 2. 11.

42 ¹ Then Job answered the
LORD, and said,

² I know that thou canst ^{do}
^{all things,}
^{every thing,}

And that ^{no purpose of thine} can
^{thought}
be ^{restrained.}
^{withholden from thee.}

³ Who is ^{this} that hideth counsel
without knowledge?

Therefore have I uttered that
^{which I understood} ^{not,}
^{not;}

Things ^{too} wonderful for me,
which I knew not.

⁴ Hear, I beseech thee, and I
will ^{speaking;}
^{speaking:}

⁵ I will demand of thee, and
declare thou unto me.

⁶ I ^{had} heard of thee by the
^{have} hearing of the ^{ear;}
^{ear:}

But now mine eye seeth ^{thee,}
^{thee,}

⁷ Wherefore I ^{abhor} myself,
and repent
In ^{dust} and ashes.

a Gen. 18. 14.
Mat. 13. 28.
d See Ps. 14.
7.

e Isai. 40. 2
& 61. 7.

f ch. 38. 2

g ch. 19. 13.

h Ps. 40. 5
& 131. 1
& 139. 6.

i ch. 2. 11.

j ch. 38. 3
& 40. 7.

k Gen. 32. 19.
Josh. 24. 32.
l Gen. 24. 22.

m ch. 8. 7.

n Cp. ver. 10
& ch. 1. 3.

o Cp. ch. 30.
19

p Gen. 18. 27.
See ch. 2. 8.

q ch. 1. 2

r ch. 2. 11.
1 Chr. 1. 45.

s Num. 23.

t Chr. 15. 26.

u See Num.

27. 1-6.

v ch. 1. 5.

w Gen. 20. 7.

x Sam. 12. 22.

y James 5. 16.

z John 5. 16.

aa Gen. 50. 23.

ab Ps. 128. 6

ac Isai. 53. 10.

ad See ch. 5.

ae

right, ^{as} ^{like} my servant Job ^{hath.}
⁹ So Eliphaz the Temanite and
Bildad the Shuhite and Zophar
the Naamathite went, and did
according as the LORD com-
manded them: ^{and} the LORD ^{also}
accepted ¹ Job. ¹⁰ And the LORD
⁴ turned the captivity of Job,
when he prayed for his friends:
^{and} the LORD ¹ gave Job ^{twice}
as much as he had before. ¹¹ Then
came there unto him all his
¹² brethren, and all his sisters,
and all they that had been of
his ¹³ acquaintance before, and
did eat bread with him in his
house: and they ¹⁴ bemoaned him,
and comforted him ^{concerning}
all the evil that the LORD had
brought upon him: every man
also gave him ¹⁵ a ^{piece} of money,
and every one ¹⁶ a ^{ring} of gold.
¹² So the LORD blessed ¹⁷ the latter
end of Job more than his be-
ginning: ^{and} for he had ¹⁸ fourteen
thousand sheep, and six thou-
sand camels, and a thousand
yoke of oxen, and a thousand
^{she-asses.} ¹³ He had also ¹⁹ seven
^{she asses.} sons and three daughters. ¹⁴ And
he called the name of the first,
Jemimah; ^{and} the name of the
second, ²⁰ Keziah;
^{Keziah}; and the name of
the third, Keren-happuch. ¹⁵ And
in all the land were no women
found so fair as the daughters
of Job: and their father gave
them inheritance ²¹ among their
brethren. ¹⁶ And after ²² this ^{Job lived}
^{After} ^{lived} Job ^{lived}
an hundred and forty years, and
²³ saw his sons, and his sons' sons,
^{even} four generations. ¹⁷ So Job
died, being old and ²⁴ full of
days.

⁷ And it was so, that after the
LORD had spoken these words
unto Job, the LORD said to
Eliphaz ² the Temanite, My wrath
is kindled against thee, and
against thy two friends: for ye
have not spoken of me the thing
that is right, as my servant Job
hath. ⁸ Now therefore, take unto you

⁹ seven bullocks and seven
rams, and go to my servant Job,
and ¹⁰ offer up for yourselves a
burnt offering; and my servant
Job shall ¹¹ pray for ^{you:} for ^{him}
will I ^{accept.} that I deal ^{not}
^{accept:} lest I deal ^{with you}
after your ^{folly:} for ^{ye have not}
^{folly,} in that ^{that is}
spoken of me the thing ^{which is}

R.V. ¹ Or, loathe my words

² Heb. kesitah.

A.V. ⁸ Or, no thought of thine can be hindered.
⁸ Heb. added all that had been to Job unto the double.

¹⁶ Heb. his face, or, person.

¹⁷ Heb. the face of Job.

THE [A.V.] BOOK OF PSALMS.

BOOK I.

[R.V. only]

I ¹ **BLESSED** is the man that
walketh not in ^{the} counsel
of the ^{wicked,} ^{ungodly,}
Nor standeth in ^{the} way of
sinners,
Nor ^{sitteth} in ^{the} seat of
^{the} scornful.

² But his ^{delight} is in the law
of the LORD;
And in his ^{law} doth he medi-
tate day and night.

³ And he shall be like ^a tree
planted by the ^{streams} of
water,
That bringeth forth ^{its} fruit
in ^{its} season;
Whose ^{leaf} also ^{doth} ^{shall} not ^{wither};
And ^{whatsoever} he doeth
shall prosper.

⁴ The ^{wicked} ^{are} not ^{so};
But are like ^{the} chaff which
the wind driveth away.

⁵ Therefore the ^{wicked} ^{shall} not
stand in the ^{judgement,}
Nor sinners in ^{the} congrega-
tion of the righteous.

⁶ For the LORD ^{knoweth} ^{the}
way of the righteous:
But the way of the ^{wicked} ^{shall}
perish.

¹ Why do ^{the} ^{nations} ^{rage,}
2 And the ^{peoples} ^{imagine} ^a
vain thing?

² The kings of the earth set
themselves,

^a Prov. 4. 14.
15.
^b Job 21. 15.
^c Prov. 1. 10.
^d Ps. 18. 50
& 20. 6 & 45. 7
& 89. 20.
John 1. 41
(mg.).
^e Jer. 5. 5.
^f Ps. 26. 4.
Jer. 15. 17.
^g Cp. Ps. 107.
32.
^h Prov. 1. 23
& 3. 34 & 19. 29
& 21. 34 & 29. 8.
Cp. Isai. 28. 14.
ⁱ Ps. 112. 1
& 119. 35, 47, 92.
Rom. 7. 22, ^{ul}.
^j Ps. 11. 4
& 29. 10.
Cp. Isai. 40. 22.
^k Ps. 119. 1.
^l Josh. 1. 8.
^m Ps. 37. 13
& 59. 8.
Job 22. 19.
Prov. 1. 28.
ⁿ Jer. 17. 8.
Ezek. 19. 10.
Cp. Num. 24. 6
& Job 29. 19.
^o Ps. 46. 4.
^p Rev. 6. 16.
17.
^q Ezek. 47.
12.
Cp. Isai. 34. 4.
^r Prov. 8. 13.
^s Gen. 39. 3.
23.
Cp. Ps. 128. 1
& Isai. 3. 10.
^t Ps. 3. 4
& 15. 1 & 43. 3
& 99. 9.
^u 2 Sam. 5. 7.
Ps. 110. 2.
^v See Job
21. 18.
^w Rom. 1. 4.
Cited Acts 13.
33 & Heb. 1. 5
& 5. 2.
Cp. Matt. 3. 17
& 17. 5, ^{al}.
^x Ps. 5. 5
& 76. 7. Nah.
1. 6. Wisd. 5. 1.
Luke 21. 36.
Eph. 6. 13.
^y Cp. Ezek.
13. 9.
^z Ps. 31. 7
& 37. 18 & 144.
3. Nah. 1. 7.
Cp. John 10. 14
& 2 Tim. 2. 18.
^{aa} Ps. 37. 6.
^{ab} Cp. Ps. 72.
8 & 89. 27.
& Dan. 7. 14.
^{ac} Ps. 89. 23.
Job 34. 24.
^{ad} 12. 5 & 19. 15.

And the rulers take counsel
together,
Against the LORD, and against
his ^{anointed,} ^{saying,}
³ Let us ^{break} their bands
asunder,
And cast away their cords
from us.

⁴ He that ^{sitteth} in the heavens
shall ^{laugh}:
The LORD shall have them in
derision.

⁵ Then shall he speak unto them
in his ^{wrath},
And ^lvex them in his sore
^{displeasure:}
^{displeasure.}

⁶ Yet ^I have ^{set} my king
^{Upon} my ^{holy} hill of ^{Zion}.

⁷ I will ^{tell} of ^{the} decree:
The LORD ^{hath} said unto me,
^{Thou} art my ^{son};
This day have I begotten
thee.

⁸ Ask of me, and I ^{will} ^{give} thee
the ^{nations} ^{heathen} for thine inheri-
tance,
And ^{the} uttermost parts of
the earth for thy posses-
sion.

⁹ Thou shalt ^{break} them with
^a rod of iron;
Thou shalt dash them in pieces
like ^a potter's vessel.

¹⁰ Now therefore be wise, O ye kings:
Be wise now therefore,
^f Cp. Ps. 1. 2 (for mg.). ^g Isai. 50. 14. Jer. 18. 11.

R.V. ¹ Or, Happy

Or, trouble

A.V. ² Or, wicked.

Heb. anointed.

Or, in whatsoever he doeth he shall prosper

Heb. fade.

Heb. upon Zion, the hill of my holiness.

Or, tumultuously assemble.

Or, tumultuously assemble

Heb. meditate.

Or, trouble.

Or, for a decree.

Be instructed, ye judges of the earth.

¹¹ ^b Serve the LORD with 'fear, And 'rejoice with 'trembling.

¹² ¹ ^a Kiss 'the ^{son,} ^{Son,} lest he be angry, and ye perish ⁱⁿ the way,

For his 'wrath ^{will soon be} is kindled but a ^{when kindled} little.

³ ^a Blessed are 'all they that 'put their trust in him.

3 A Psalm of David, 'when he fled from Absalom his son.

¹ LORD, 'how are mine adversaries ^{they increased that} increased trouble me!

Many are they that 'rise up against me.

² Many there be which say 'of my soul,

'There is no 'help for him in God. ^{Selah.} ^[Selah]

³ But thou, O LORD, art 'a shield 'about me;

My glory, and 'the lifter up of mine head.

⁴ I 'cry unto the LORD with my voice,

And he 'answereth me out of his 'holy hill. ^{Selah.} ^[Selah]

⁵ I 'laid me down and slept; I awaked; for the LORD ^{sus-} ^{sus-} taineth me.

⁶ I 'will not be afraid of ten thousands of the people,

That have 'set themselves against me round about.

⁷ ^k Arise, O LORD; save me, O my God:

For thou hast 'smitten all mine enemies upon the cheek bone;

Thou hast 'broken the teeth of the wicked. ^{ungodly.}

⁸ ⁷ ² Salvation belongeth unto the LORD:

Thy blessing ^{be} is upon thy people. ^{Selah.} ^[Selah]

q Ps. 61.

title.

Hab. 3. 19.

b Heb. 12. 28.

c Phil. 2. 12.

d Phil. 4. 4.

e 1 Sam. 10. 1.

1 Kin. 19. 18.

cp. John 5. 23.

f Prov. 31. 2.

g Isai. 54. 17.

Jer. 23. 6.

h See Job

36. 16.

i ver. 5.

j Ps. 6. 2 & 9.

18 & 51. 1, ad.

k Ps. 34. 8.

l Ps. 12. Prov.

16. 20. Jer. 17. 7.

m Cp. Ps. 146. 5

& Isai. 30. 18.

n See 2 Sam.

15. 14-17.

o Cp. Ps. 5.

6, 7.

p 2 Sam. 15.

q Cp. Ex. 11. 7.

r Cp. Ps. 50.

s 2 Sam. 18.

31, 32.

t Cited Eph.

4. 26.

u Ps. 71. 11.

v Cp. 2 Sam. 16. 8.

w Ps. 77. 6.

x See Ps. 42.

y Ps. 28. 7

& 84. 9 & 119.

114. Gen. 15. 1.

z Job 1. 10.

aa Ps. 51. 19.

ab Deut. 33. 19.

ac Ps. 27. 5. 6.

ad Cp. Job 10. 15.

ae Ps. 37. 3.

af & 62. 8.

ag Ps. 77. 1

& 142. 1.

ah Ps. 34. 4

& 60. 5 & 103. 6.

ai Cp. Ps. 8. 8

& 34. 6.

aj See Ps. 2. 6.

ak Num. 6. 26.

al Ps. 39. 15.

am Cp. Ps. 31. 16

& 67. 1 & 80. 3.

an 7. 19 & 119. 135.

ao Ps. 4. 8.

ap Cp. Lev. 26. 6

& Job 11. 18, 19

& Prov. 3. 24.

aq Cp. Isai.

9. 3 & 16. 10

& Jer. 48. 33.

ar Cp. Ps. 23.

as & 27. 3.

at Isai. 22. 7.

au 1 Kin. 20.

av See Ps. 3. 5.

aw Ps. 7. 6

& 9. 19 & 10. 12.

ax Num. 10. 35.

ay See Job 16.

az m Ps. 16. 9.

ba Lev. 25. 18, 19

& 26. 5.

bb Deut. 33. 28.

bc Cp. 1 Sam.

10. 5 (for mg.)

bd 1 Kin. 1. 40

(for mg.)

be Isai. 50. 29

(for mg.)

bf Ps. 58. 4.

bg Job 29. 17.

bh Ps. 37. 39

& 62. 7. Isai.

43. 11 & 45. 21.

bi Jer. 3. 23. Hos.

13. 4. Jonah

2. 9. Rev. 7. 10

& 19. 1.

bj Cp. Ps. 39. 3.

bk Ps. 34. 3.

bl Ps. 65. 2.

4 For the 'Chief Musician; on 'stringed To the 'chief Musician; on 'Negin- instruments. ^{oth,} A Psalm of David.

¹ Answer me when I call, O God Hear of my 'righteousness; righteousness:

Thou hast 'set me at large ^{enlarged me} when I ^{distress:} was in ^{distress:} distress;

² Have mercy upon me, and hear my prayer.

³ O ye sons of men, how long shall my glory be turned ^{dishonour?} into ^{will ye turn my glory} shame?

How long will ye love vanity, and seek after ^{falseness?} leasing? ^[Selah]

^{Selah.}

³ But know that the LORD hath 'set apart 'him that is godly for himself:

The LORD will hear when I call unto him.

⁴ ¹⁰ Stand in awe, and sin not: 'Commune with your own heart 'upon your bed, and be still. ^{Selah.} ^[Selah]

⁵ Offer 'the sacrifices of righteousness,

And put your 'trust in the LORD.

⁶ Many there be that say, Who will shew us ^{any} good?

LORD, 'lift thou up 'the light of thy countenance upon us.

⁷ Thou hast put 'gladness in my heart,

More than ^{they have when} in the time that ^{upon} their corn and their wine are increased.

⁸ In peace will I both 'lay me down and sleep:

For thou, LORD, ^{alone} makest me 'dwell in safety.

5 For the Chief Musician; with 'the ¹² Nehiloth. To the chief Musician; upon Nehiloth, A Psalm of David.

¹ Give ear to my words, O LORD, Consider my 'meditation.

² Harken unto the voice of my cry, my 'King, and my God: For 'unto thee ^{do} will I pray.

R.V. ¹ Some ancient versions render, Lay hold of (or, Receive) instruction
² Or, Happy ³ Or, take refuge ⁴ Or, to
⁵ Or, one that he favoureth ⁶ Or, Be ye angry
A.V. ⁷ Or, about. ⁸ Or, oversee.

others, Worship in purity. ⁹ Or, may
¹⁰ Or, Victory ¹¹ Or, salvation
¹² Or, wind instruments ¹³ Or, Be gracious unto me.
¹⁴ Or, Be gracious unto me.

3 O LORD, in "the morning shalt thou hear my voice shalt thou hear in the morning, O voice : LORD ;
In the morning will I order *my* prayer unto thee, and will keep watch.
look up.

4 For thou art not a God that hath pleasure in wickedness :
Evil shall not sojourn with thee.
neither shall evil dwell

5 The "arrogant shall not stand in thy sight :
Thou hatest all workers of iniquity.

6 Thou shalt destroy them that speak lies :
The LORD abhorreth ^{the} bloodthirsty will abhor bloody and deceitful man.

7 But as for me, in the multitude of thy lovingkindness will I come into thy house in the multitude of thy mercy
and in thy fear will I "worship toward thy "holy temple.

8 "Lead me, O LORD, in thy righteousness "because of mine enemies ;
"Make thy way plain straight before my face.

9 For there is no "faithfulness in their mouth ;
Their inward part is "tvery wickedness :
wickedness ;
"Their throat is "an open sepulchre ;
They "flatter with their tongue.

10 "Hold them guilty, O God ;
"Destroy thou them, Let them "fall "by their own counsels ;
Thrust them out in the multitude of their transgressions ;
For they have rebelled against thee.

11 "But let all those that "put their trust in thee "rejoice, rejoice :
Let them ever shout for joy, because "thou defendest them :
Let them also that love thy name be "joyful in thee.

a Ps. 88. 13
& 119. 147
& 130. 6.
b Ps. 115. 13.
c Cp. Ps. 108.
d Cp. Ps. 85.
e Mic. 7. 7 (mg.).
f Ps. Hab. 2. 1.
g Ps. 12. title (& mg. form.).
h Chr. 15. 21.
i Ps. 78. 3
& 75. 4.
j Ps. Hab. 1. 12.
k See Ps. 1. 5.
l Ps. 38. 1.
m Ps. 11. 5.
n Cp. Ps. 94.
o Ps. 118. 16.
p Prov. 3. 11.
q Jer. 30. 11
& 48. 28. See Heb. 12. 3-11.
r See Ps. 4. 1, al.
s Cp. Ps. 4.
t Rev. 21. 8
& 22. 15.
u Ps. 55. 23.
v Ps. 30. 2
& 141. 4 & 103. 3.
w Ps. Hos. 6. 1.
x See Ps. 31.
y Cp. John 12. 27.
z Ps. 90. 13.
aa Ps. 132. 7.
ab 1 Kin. 8. 29, 30.
ac Ps. 11. 4
& 79. 1.
ad Jonah 2. 7, al.
ae Cp. Ps. 28. 3
& 25. 4, 5.
af Ps. 27. 11 (& mg. form.).
ag Ps. 30. 9
& 88. 10-12
& 115. 17.
ah Isal. 38. 16.
ai Cp. Eccl. 3. 21.
aj Gen. 37. 25 (& mg.).
ak Ps. 69. 3.
al Ps. 38. 9.
am Ps. 52. 2.
an Cited Rom. 3. 13.
ao Jer. 5. 16.
ap Ps. 12. 2.
aq Prov. 2. 16
& 7. 5.
ar Cp. Isal. 24. 6.
as Ps. 31. 9
& 88. 9.
at Cp. Ps. 38. 10
& Job 17. 7
& Lam. 2. 11
& 5. 17.
au Cp. 2 Sam. 15. 31
& 17. 14, 23.
av Ps. 119. 115
& 139. 19.
aw Matt. 7. 23
& 25. 41.
ax Luke 13. 27.
ay Ps. 94. 4.
az Cp. Ps. 3. 4.
ba Ps. 2. 12.
bb Ps. 33. 21.
bc Ps. 55. 1.
bd 1 Kin. 8. 34.
be Cp. Ps. 9. 2
& 1 Sam. 2. 1.

12 For thou, LORD, wilt "bless the righteous ;
O LORD, thou wilt "compass him with favour wilt thou with favour as with "a shield.

6 For the Chief Musician : on stringed instru-
To the chief Musician Neginoth
ments, set to "the Sheminith. A Psalm
upon Sheminith,
of David.

1 O LORD, "rebuke me not in thine anger,
Neither "chasten me in thy hot displeasure.

2 Have "mercy upon me, O LORD ; for I am withered away :
O LORD, "heal me ; "for my bones are vexed.

3 My "soul is also sore vexed :
And thou, O LORD, "how long?
but

4 Return, O LORD, deliver my soul :
Save oh save me for thy lovingkindness mercies sake.

5 For in "death there is no remembrance of thee :
In "Sheol who shall give thee thanks ?

6 I am "weary with my "groaning ;
Every night make I my bed to swim ;
I water my couch with my tears.

7 Mine "eye wasteth away because of grief ;
It waxeth old because of all mine adversaries.
enemies.

8 "Depart from me, all ye "workers of iniquity ;
For the LORD "hath heard the voice of my weeping.

9 The LORD hath heard my "supplication ;
The LORD will receive my prayer.

10 Let all mine enemies shall be ashamed and sore vexed :

R.V. 1 Or, The evil man 2 Or, Fools 3 Or, them that lie in wait for me 4 Or, stedfastness 5 Or, a yawning gulf 6 Heb, make smooth their tongue. 7 Or, from their counsels 8 Or, So shall all those...rejoice, they shall ever shout...and thou shalt destroy them: they also...shall be joyful in thee 9 Or, the eighth 10 Or, the eighth 11 Heb, before thine eyes 12 Heb, the mass of blood and deceit 13 Heb, the temple of thy holiness 14 Heb, those which observe me 15 Or, steadfastness 16 Heb, in his mouth, that is, in the mouth of any of them 17 Heb, wickedness 18 Or, Make them guilty 19 Or, from their counsels 20 Heb, thou coverest over, or, protectest them 21 Heb, crown him 22 Or, upon the eighth 23 Or, every night

- They shall ^aturn back, they shall let them return and be a-
shamed suddenly.
- 7 ^aShigaion of David, which he sang unto the LORD, concerning the ^awords of Cush the Benjamite.
- 1 O LORD my God, in thee do I ¹put my trust:
¹Save me from all them that pursue persecute me, and deliver me:
2 Lest he tear my soul like ^aa lion,
Rending it in pieces, while there is ¹none to deliver.
- 3 O LORD my God, ²if I have done this;
If there be ^ainiquity in my hands;
4 If I have rewarded evil unto ^ahim that was at peace with me;
(Yea, I have ^adelivered him that without cause ¹was mine adversary:)
5 Let the enemy pursue persecute my soul, and overtake it;
Yea, let him ^atread my life down to the earth, ^adown my life upon the earth,
And lay my glory mine honour in the dust.
- 6 ^aArise, O LORD, in thine anger, ^aLift up thyself because of the rage of mine adversaries: enemies:
And ^aawake for me; thou hast commanded judgement, ^athat thou hast commanded.
- 7 ^aAnd let the congregation of the peoples compass thee about:
And over them for their sakes therefore return thou on high.
- 8 The LORD ^aministereth judgement to the peoples: shall judge the peoples:
^aJudge me, O LORD, according to my righteousness, and according to mine integrity ^athat is in me.
- 9 Oh let the wickedness of the wicked come to an end; but establish thou the righteous: just:

α Ps. 40. 14
& 56. 3.
β Ps. 11. 5
Job 22. 10.
Cp. Ps. 139. 1
& 1 Sam. 16. 7
& 1 Chr. 28. 2
γ Ps. 22. 2
Jer. 11. 30
& 17. 10
& 20. 12
Rev. 2. 23.
δ Cp. Ps. 62. 3.
ε Hab. 3. 1.
ζ Ps. Chr. 28.
η Ps. 11. 2
& 32. 11, cl.
θ Cp. Job 8. 3.
ι Nah. 1. 3, 6.
κ See Ps. 11. 1.
λ Ps. 31. 15.
μ Deut. 32. 41.
ν See Job 10. 15.
ξ Ps. 11. 2
& 37. 14.
ο Ps. 21. 12.
π Ps. 50. 23.
ρ Cp. 2 Sam. 16. 7, 8.
σ See Ps. 18. 14.
τ Cp. Eph. 3. 16.
υ 1 Sam. 24. 11.
& 26. 15.
φ Ps. 59. 3.
χ Job 15. 36.
ψ Isai. 59. 4.
ζ Cp. Isai. 33. 11.
η James 1. 15.
θ Ps. 55. 20.
ι 1 Sam. 24. 7
& 26. 3.
κ Ps. 9. 15
& 57. 6
& 116. 65.
Prov. 28. 27
& 28. 10.
Eccles. 10. 8.
λ Cp. Ps. 94. 23.
μ 141. 10
& Judg. 9. 24
& 1 Kin. 2. 32
& Esth. 7. 10
& 9. 25
& Prov. 5. 22.
ν Dan. 8. 7.
ξ Cp. Ps. 89. 26.
ο See Ps. 8. 7.
π Ps. 94. 2.
ι Isai. 38. 10.
κ Ps. 9. 2.
λ Ps. 35. 23
& 44. 23
& 59. 4.
Job 8. 6.
δ Ps. 81. title
& 84. title.
ε Ps. 143. 13.
Isai. 12. 4.
Cp. Ex. 34. 5.
ζ See Ps. 59. 11.
η Ps. 118. 4.
ι Ps. 26. 1
& 35. 24
& 43. 1.
Cp. Ps. 18. 20.
κ Cited
Matt. 21. 16.
Cp. Matt. 11. 29.
λ 1 Cor. 1. 27.
μ Jer. 16. 19.
ν Ps. 44. 16.

- For the righteous God ^btrieth ^athe hearts and reins.
- 10 ^aMy shield is ^awith God, Which saveth ^athe upright in heart.
- 11 ^aGod is ^aa righteous judge, judgeth the righteous, Yea, a God that hath ^aindignation and is angry with the wicked every day.
- 12 ^aIf a man turn not, he will ^awhet his sword;
He hath ^abent his bow, and ^amade it ready.
- 13 He hath also prepared for him the instruments of death;
He maketh ^aordaineth his ^aarrows ^aflery against the persecutors.
- 14 Behold, he ^atravaileth with iniquity;
Yea, he hath ^aconceived mischief, and brought forth falsehood.
- 15 ^aHe hath made ^aa pit, and digged it,
And is fallen into the ditch which he made.
- 16 His ^amischief shall return upon his own head,
And his violence dealing shall come down upon his own pate.
- 17 I will give thanks unto the LORD according to his righteousness:
And will ^bsing praise to the name of the LORD ^{Most High.} most high.
- 8 For the Chief Musician; set to the ^aGittith. To the chief Musician upon Gittith, A Psalm of David.
- 1 O LORD, our Lord,
How excellent is thy ^aname in all the earth!
Who ^ahast set thy ^aglory ^aupon who ^aabove the heavens.
- 2 ^aOut of the mouth of babes and sucklings hast thou established ^astrength, ^aordained strength
Because of thine adversaries, enemies,
That thou mightest still ^athe enemy and the avenger.

R.V. 1 Or, take refuge
ancient versions. The Hebrew is obscure.

A.V. * Or, business. † Heb. not a deliverer.

1 Heb. He hath dugged a pit. 2 Heb. founded.

3 Or, be it unto me

* Or, above

4 Or, Surely he will again whet

5 So some

1 Heb. My buckler is upon God.

1 Or, God is a righteous judge.

- ³ When I ^aconsider thy heavens,
the work of thy ^cfingers,
The moon and the stars, ^awhich
thou hast ordained;
⁴ What is man, that thou art
^amindful of him?
And ^athe son of man, that
thou ^avisitest him?
⁵ For thou hast made him ^abut
little lower than ^{1/}God,
And ^acrownest him with ^aglory
and honour.
⁶ Thou madest him to have
^adominion over the works
of thy hands;
^aThou hast put all things
under his feet:
⁷ All sheep and oxen,
Yea, and the beasts of the
field;
⁸ The fowl of the air, and the
fish of the sea,
^aWhatsoever and whatsoever passeth through the
paths of the seas.
⁹ O LORD, our Lord,
How excellent is thy name in
all the earth!

9 For the Chief Musician; set to Muth-labben.
To the chief Musician upon Muth-labben,
A Psalm of David.

- ¹ I will give thanks unto the LORD with
my whole heart;
I will shew forth all thy ^amar-
vellous works.
² I will be glad and ^aexult in
thee:
I will ^asing praise to thy name,
O thou ^aMost High.
³ When mine enemies ^aare turned
back,
They ^astumble and perish at thy
presence.
⁴ For ^athou hast ^amaintained my
right and my cause;
Thou ^asatest in the throne
judging ^arighteously.

^a Cp. Ps.
111. 2.
^b Ps. 68. 30.
^c Ex. 8. 19
& 31. 18.
^d Gen. 1. 16.
^e Deut. 9. 14
& 28. 20.
Cp. Prov. 10. 7.
/ Cited Heb.
2. 6-8.
Cp. Ps. 144. 3
& Job 7. 17
& 25. 6.
^f Cp. Gen.
8. 1.
^g Ps. 80. 17.
^h Ps. 65. 2.
Gen. 21. 1
& 30. 34.
ⁱ Cp. Gen. 1.
2.

^j Ps. 21. 5.
^k Ps. 102. 12
(mg.).
Isa. 5. 19
(mg.).
^l Gen. 1. 26.
28.
^m Ps. 58. 11
& 98. 13
& 98. 9.
ⁿ Cited
1 Cor. 15. 27.
Cp. Matt. 28.
18.
^o Ps. 98. 10.
^p 2 Sam. 22.
2.
Ps. 18. 3
& 46. 7, 11 (mg.)
& 59. 3, 16, 17
& 92. 2, 6.
Cp. Prov. 18.
10.
^q Ps. 10. 16
& 74. 21.
^r Ps. 10. 1.
^s Ps. 91. 14.

^t Ps. 70. 2.

^u Ps. 77. 12.
Cp. Ps. 107. 22.
^v Gen. 9. 5.
Cp. Ps. 10. 12.
See 1 Kin. 21.
17-19.

^w Ps. 28. 7
& 40. 5
& 95. 3
& 105. 5.
^x ver. 16.
Ps. 10. 12.
Cp. Ps. 12. 5.
^y Ps. 5. 11.
^z Ps. 4. 1.
^{aa} Ps. 7. 17.
^{ab} See Ps. 88.
18.

^{ac} See Job
38. 17.

^{ad} Ps. 140. 12.
/ 2 Kin. 19.
21.
Isa. 37. 22.
^{ae} Ps. 28. 10.
^{af} Ps. 12. 5.
^{ag} 20. 5
& 21. 1
& 25. 9.
^{ah} 2 Sam. 2. 1.

- ⁵ Thou hast ^brebuked the ^anations
thou hast destroyed the
wicked,
Thou hast ^ablotted out their name
for ever and ever.
⁶ The enemy are come to an end, they are
thou enemy, destructions are come to a
desolate for ever;
perpetual end:
^aAnd the cities which thou hast
^aoverthrown,
destroyed cities;
Their very memorial is perished.
Their memorial is perished with them.
⁷ But the LORD ^asitteth as king for
ever:
He hath prepared his throne
for judgement.
⁸ And he shall ^ajudge the world
in righteousness,
He shall ^aminister judgement to
the ^apeoples in uprightness.
⁹ The LORD also will be ^ahigh
tower for ^athe oppressed,
A high tower in ^atimes of trouble,
refuge.
¹⁰ And they that ^aknow thy name
will put their trust in thee;
For thou, LORD, hast not for-
saken them that seek thee.
¹¹ Sing praises to the LORD,
which ^adwelleth in Zion:
Declare among the ^apeople his
^adoings.
¹² For he that ^amaketh inquisition
When he blood remembereth
for blood, he them:
He ^aforgetteth not the cry of
the ^apoor.
¹³ Have mercy upon me, O
LORD;
Behold my affliction ^awhich I suffer
consider my trouble of them that hate me,
Thou that liftest me up from
^athe gates of death;
¹⁴ That I may shew forth all thy
praise:
praise
In the gates of ^athe daughter
of Zion:
I will ^arejoice in thy ^asalva-
tion.

R.V. ¹ Or, the angels Heb. Elohim.
enemies, devastations are come to a perpetual end
² Or, people ³ Or, peoples
¹¹ Or, saving help

A.V. ⁶ Heb. Flocks and oxen all of them.
⁷ Or, The destructions of the enemy are come to a perpetual end: and their cities hast thou destroyed, &c.
¹⁰ Or, afflicted.

⁵ Or, Most High; because mine etc.

⁶ Or, And their cities thou hast overthrown.
⁷ Or, For when he maketh... he remembereth

⁸ Heb. thou hast made my judgment.

⁹ Heb. thou hast made my judgment, &c.

² Or, heathen

⁶ Or, O thou
¹⁰ Heb. plucked up.
¹⁰ Or, most

¹¹ Heb. in righteousness.
¹⁴ Heb. an high place.

15 The ^{nations} ^{heathen} are sunk down in
the pit that they made:
In the net which they hid is
their own foot taken.

16 The LORD hath made himself known,
he hath executed judgement:
which he executeth

17 The wicked is snared in the
work of his own hands.

*Higgaion. Selah. [Higgaion. Selah

17 The wicked shall be turned into hell,
Even all the nations that forget
God.

18 For the needy shall not always
be forgotten;
Nor the expectation of the

poor shall not perish for ever.

19 Arise, O LORD; let not man
prevail:

Let the ^{nations} ^{heathen} be judged in thy
sight.

20 Put them in fear, O LORD:
Let the nations may know them-
selves to be but men. [Selah
Selah.

IO 1 Why standest thou afar
off, O LORD?

Why hidest thou thyself
in times of trouble?

2 In the pride of the wicked the poor is hotly
pursued;
poor:

Let them be taken in the
devices that they have im-
agined.

3 For the wicked boasteth of
his heart's desire,

And the covetous renounceth, yea, ⁷ con-
temneth the LORD.
LORD abhorreth.

4 The wicked, in the pride
of his countenance, saith, He

will not require it.
All his thoughts are, "There is no God.
God is not in all his thoughts.

5 His ways are always grievous;
Thy judgements are far above out
of his sight:

As for all his adversaries, he puff-
eth at them.

a ver. 11, 13.
b Pa. 16. 5
& 18. 8
& 21. 7, al.
c See Pa. 7.
15.
d See Job 12.
8.

e Cp. Rev.
18. 7.
f Ex. 7. 5
& 14. 4.

g Cited
Rom. 8. 14.
h Pa. 36. 3.
i Pa. 55. 11
& 72. 14.

j Job 20. 12.
k Pa. 140. 3
& 8. of 8. 4. 11.
l Pa. 7. 14.
m Pa. 5. 5
& 8. 8.

n Cp. Gen.
3. 19.
o Ps. 50. 22.
p Job 8. 13.
q Isai. 51. 13.
r Cp. 17. 12
& 24. 4.

s Cp. Hab. 3. 14.
t Cp. Prov.
28. 18
& 24. 14.

u Pa. 17. 12.
v Job 38. 40.
w See Pa. 3. 7.
x Cp. Pa. 10.
18.

y Pa. 59. 3.
z Mic. 7. 2
v Pa. 9. 15.

11.

w Pa. 22. 1.
11. 19
& 35. 22
& 38. 21.

x Cp. Pa. 73.
11.

y Job 22. 13.
z Pa. 94. 7.
Ezek. 8. 13
& 9. 9.

cp. Zeph. 1. 12.
a Pa. 13. 1.
b Pa. 9. 9.
c See Pa. 3. 7.
d Mic. 5. 9.
e Pa. 9. 12.

f Cp. Pa. 7.
15, 16.
g ver. 3.
h Pa. 94. 4.
i Isai. 3. 9.

j Pa. 9. 12.
k Pa. 33. 13.
l Job 1. 5, 11.
m ver. 13.
n 2 Tim. 1. 12.
1 Pet. 4. 12.

o Pa. 68. 5
& 145. 2.
p Hos. 14. 3.
q Pa. 14. 1
& 53. 1.

r See Pa. 37.
17.
s Cp. Isai.
26. 11.
t Cp. Pa. 37.
30
& Isai. 41. 12.
u Pa. 12. 5.

6 He saith in his heart, I shall
not be moved:

To all generations I shall not be in ad-
versity.

7 His mouth is full of cursing
and deceit and oppression:

Under his tongue is mischief
and iniquity.

8 He sitteth in the lurking places
of the villages:

In the covert places doth he
murder the innocent:

His eyes are privily set
against the helpless.

9 He lurketh in the covert
lieth wait secretly as a
lion in his den:

He lieth in wait to catch the
poor:

He doth catch the poor, when
he draweth him into his net.

10 He croucheth, and humbleth himself,
And the helpless fall by his strong
ones.

11 He saith in his heart, God
hath forgotten:

He hideth his face; he will
never see it.

12 Arise, O LORD; O God, lift
up thine hand:

Forget not the poor.

13 Wherefore doth the wicked
contemn God?

And say
he hath said in his heart, Thou
wilt not require it.

14 Thou hast seen it; for thou be-
holdest mischief and spite,

to take it into thy hand:
The helpless committeth him-
self unto thee;

Thou art the helper of the
fatherless.

15 Break thou the arm of the
wicked;

And as for the evil man, seek out
his wickedness till thou
find none.

R.V. 1 Or, He smareth the wicked. 2 Or, seek. 3 Or, he doth hotly pursue the poor. 4 Heb. is set on fire. 5 Or, They are taken. 6 Or, bleaseth the covetous, but condemneth etc. 7 Or, revileth. 8 Or, hapless. 9 Another reading is, And being crushed. 10 Or, travail and grief. 11 A.V. 1 That is, Meditation. 12 Heb. In the pride of the wicked he doth persecute. 13 Heb. soul's. 14 Or, the covetous himself, he abhorreth the Lord. 15 Or, all his thoughts are, There is no God. 16 Heb. unto generation and generation. 17 Heb. deceits. 18 Or, iniquity. 19 Heb. Hide themselves. 20 Heb. in the secret places. 21 Heb. He breaketh himself. 22 Or, into his strong parts. 23 Or, afflicted. 24 Heb. leaveth.

- ¹⁶ "The LORD is King for ever and ever:
The ¹nations are perished out of his land.
¹⁷ LORD, thou hast heard the desire of the ^{meek} humble:
Thou wilt ²prepare their heart, thou wilt cause thine ear to hear:
¹⁸ To ³judge the fatherless and ⁴the oppressed,
That ⁵man which is of the earth may be terrible no more, no more to oppress.

II For the Chief Musician. To the chief Musician, A Psalm of David.

- ¹ In ²the LORD put I my trust: How say ye to my soul,
³"Flee ⁴as a bird to your mountain?
² For, lo, the wicked ⁵bend ⁶the bow,
⁷They make ready their arrow upon the string,
That they may ⁸shoot in darkness at the upright in heart.
³ "If ⁴the foundations be destroyed,
What can the righteous do?
⁴ "The LORD is in his holy temple,
The LORD, his ⁵throne is in ⁶heaven;
⁷His eyes behold, his eyelids ⁸try, the children of men.
⁵ The LORD ⁶trieth the righteous:
But the wicked and him that loveth violence ⁷his soul hateth.
⁶ Upon the wicked he shall rain ⁷snakes,
⁸Fire and brimstone, and burning ⁹lan-
guage shall be ¹⁰the horrible tempest: ¹¹this shall be ¹²the portion of their cup.
⁷ For the LORD is righteous; he ⁸loveth ⁹righteousness:
¹⁰The upright shall ¹¹behold his face, his countenance doth ¹²the upright.

R.V. ¹ Or, heathen (righteous wrought)
² Or, faithfulness faileth
A.V. ³ Or, establish
⁴ Or, upon the eighth
⁵ Or, would enslave him.

² Or, establish
³ Or, righteous deeds
⁴ Heb. with us.
⁵ Or, terrify.
⁶ Or, save.
⁷ Heb. him: that is, every one of them.

⁸ Or, ye birds
⁹ Or, His countenance doth behold the upright
¹⁰ Or, in the safety he panteeth for
¹¹ Heb. in darkness.
¹² Heb. an heart and an ear.

- I2** For the Chief Musician: set to ¹the
To the chief Musician ²upon
Sheminith. A Psalm of David.
- ¹ ²Help, LORD; for ³the godly man ceaseth;
For ⁴the faithful fail from among the children of men.
² They ³speak vanity every one with his neighbour:
With ⁴flattering lips and with ⁵a double heart do they speak.
³ The LORD shall cut off all ⁴flattering lips,
The ⁵and the tongue that speaketh ⁶great proud things:
⁴ Who have said, With our tongue will we prevail;
Our lips ⁷are ⁸our own: who is lord over us?
⁵ For the ⁹spilling oppression of ¹⁰the poor, for the sighing of the needy, Now ¹¹will I arise, saith the LORD;
I will set him ¹²in safety ¹³at whom ¹⁴they puff, that puffeth at him.
⁶ "The words of the LORD are pure words;
As silver ¹⁵tried in a furnace on the of earth,
Purified seven times.
⁷ Thou shalt keep them, O LORD,
Thou shalt preserve ¹⁶them from this generation for ever.
⁸ The wicked walk on every side,
When ¹⁷vileness is exalted among the sons of men, ¹⁸the vilest men are exalted.
- I3** For the Chief Musician. To the chief Musician, A Psalm of David.
- ¹ ²How long, O LORD, wilt thou ³forget me, O LORD? for ever? How long wilt thou ⁴hide thy face from me?
- ⁴ Or, For the foundations are destroyed; what hath the LORD? Or, the eighth
⁵ Or, great things.
⁶ Or, a burning coal.
⁷ Or, a burning tempest.
⁸ Heb. are with us.
⁹ Heb. the vilest of the sons of men are exalted.
¹⁰ Or, overness.

- ² How long shall I take ^acounsel
in my soul,
Having sorrow in my heart
all the day?
How long shall mine enemy
be exalted over me?
- ³ ^aConsider *and* ^{answer} me, O
LORD my God:
^aLighten mine eyes, lest I
^a'sleep the *sleep of* death;
- ⁴ ^aLest mine enemy say, I have
prevailed against him;
^aLest mine adversaries
and those that trouble me
I am ^a'moved.
- ⁵ But I have ^a'trusted in thy
mercy;
My heart shall ^a'rejoice in thy
salvation:
- ⁶ I will sing unto the LORD,
Because he hath ^a'dealt bounti-
fully with me.

I4 For the Chief Musician. A Psalm of David.

- ¹ ^a'The 'fool hath said in his
heart, "There is no God.
They are ^a'corrupt, they have
done abominable ^aworks;
^a'There is none that doeth
good.
- ² The LORD ^a'looked down from
heaven upon the children
of men,
To see if there were any that
did ^a'understand,
That did ^a'seek after God.
- ³ They are all gone ^aaside: they
are ^aall together become
^a'filthy;
^a'filthy:
There is none that doeth good,
no, not one.
- ⁴ Have all the workers of ini-
quity no ^a'knowledge?
Who ^a'eat up my people *as*
they eat bread,
And ^a'call not upon the LORD.
- ⁵ There ^a'were they in great
fear:

a Op. Ps. 77.
b Ps. 24. 6.
c Ps. 15.
d Ps. 46. 1.
e Ps. 61. 2.
f Ps. 91. 2.
g Ps. 142. 5.
h Ps. 5. 1.
i Ps. 119. 153.
j Ps. 19. 8.
k Ps. 29. 13.
l Ps. 1. 11. Cp.
m Sam. 14. 27.
n Ps. 85. 1.
o Job 42. 10. Jer. 30.
p Ps. 18. 33.
q Ps. 119. 104.
r Ps. 11. 3. 1.
s Op. Jer. 51.
t Deut. 32.
u Op. Ps. 25. 3.
v Ps. 1. 1. d.
w See Ps. 10. 4.
x See Ps. 11. 1.
y See Ps. 9.
z For ver.
1-5, see Ps.
24. 3-5, & Isai.
33. 14-16.
a Ps. 61. 4.
b See Ps. 2. 6.
c Ps. 108. 10.
d 119. 7.
e 119. 17. d.
f Prov. 28.
g Ps. 108. 3.
h Matt. 6. 1.
i Zech. 8. 16.
j Eph. 4. 25.
k Cp. John 1. 47
& Col. 8. 9.
l For ver.
1-7, see Ps.
58. 1-4.
m Ps. 74. 18.
n 1 Sam. 25.
o 25 (mg.). Job
2. 10. Isai. 32.
p 6 (mg.).
q Ps. 10. 4.
r Lev. 19. 16.
s Cp. Ps. 34. 13.
t Gen. 6. 5.
u 11. 12.
v Cited
Rom. 8. 10-12.
w Ex. 23. 1.
x Ps. 102. 19.
y Op. Ps. 11. 4.
z Cp. Esth.
8. 2.
a Cp. Judg.
11. 35.
b 2 Chr. 15. 3
& 19. 2.
c Ex. 22. 28.
d Deut. 25. 34.
e Ps. 18. 8.
f 22. 12.
g Job 15. 16.
h Ex. 22. 8.
i Deut. 16. 19.
j Ps. 82. 5.
k Cp. Isai. 1. 3
& Jer. 4. 22.
l See Ps. 10.
m Prov. 30.
n Jer. 10. 25.
o Hos. 7. 7.
p Cp. Ps. 27. 3.
q Amos 8. 4.
r Mic. 3. 3.
s Jer. 78. 6.
t Jer. 10. 25.
u Hos. 7. 7.
v Cp. Isai. 64. 7.
w Cp. Ps. 56.
x title & 57. title
& 60. title.
y See Ps. 11. 1.

- For God is in ^bthe generation
of the righteous.
- ⁶ Ye ^aput to shame ^athe counsel of
the poor,
^a'Because the LORD is his
^a'refuge.
- ⁷ ^a'Oh that the salvation of Israel
were come out of Zion!
When the LORD ^a'bringeth
back the captivity of his
people,
Then shall Jacob
Jacob shall ^a'rejoice, *and* Israel
shall be glad.

I5

A Psalm of David.

- ¹ LORD, 'who shall ^asojourn ^ain thy
^a'tabernacle?
Who shall dwell in thy ^a'holy
hill?
- ² He that ^a'walketh uprightly,
and ^a'worketh righteous-
ness,
And ^a'speaketh the truth in his
heart.
- ³ ^a'He that ^a'slandereth ^abackbiteth
not with his
tongue,
Nor doeth evil to his ^afriend,
Nor ^a'taketh up a reproach
against his neighbour.
- ⁴ ^a'In ^a'whose eyes ^areprobate ^ais
despised;
contemned;
But he honoureth them that
fear the LORD.
- ⁵ ^a'He that ^a'sweareth ^a'to his
own hurt, and changeth
not.
- ⁶ ^a'He that ^a'putteth not out his
money to usury,
Nor ^a'taketh reward against
the innocent.
He that doeth these things
shall never be ^a'moved.

I6

Michtam of David.

- ¹ Preserve me, O God: for in
thee do I ^a'put my trust.

R.V. 1 Or, deal wisely. 2 Or, But. 3 Or, returneth to
Or, He sweareth. 4 Some ancient versions have, to his friend.
A.V. 5 Heb. stinking. 6 Heb. they feared a fear.
1 Or, receiveth, or, endureth. 2 Or, A golden Psalm of David.

3 Heb. tent. 4 Or, He slandereth. 5 Or, his
Or, He putteth. 6 Heb. Who will give, etc. 7 Heb. sojourn.

- 2 ¹I have said unto the LORD, Thou art ²my Lord:
¹I have no good beyond thee;
 my goodness ²extendeth not to thee;
 3 ³As for ⁴the saints that are in the earth,
¹They are the excellent in whom is all my delight.
 4 Their sorrows shall be multiplied that ²exchange the LORD for another god:
 Their drink offerings of blood will I not offer,
 Nor ¹take up their names upon my lips.
 5 The LORD is ²the portion of mine inheritance and of my ³cup:
 Thou maintainest my ⁴lot.
 6 ¹The lines are fallen unto me in ²pleasant places;
 Yea, I have a goodly heritage.
 7 I will bless the LORD, who hath ²given me counsel:
 Yea, my ³reins also instruct me in ⁴the night seasons.
 8 ¹I have ²set the LORD always before me:
 Because he is at my ³right hand, I shall not be ⁴moved.
 9 Therefore my heart is glad, and my ²glory rejoiceth:
 My flesh also shall ³dwell in ⁴safety.
 10 For thou wilt not leave my soul to ²Sheol,
¹Neither wilt thou suffer thine ³holy one to see ⁴corruption.
 11 Thou wilt shew me ²the path of life:
 In thy presence is ³fulness of joy;
 In ⁴thy right hand there are ⁵pleasures for evermore.

I7

* A Prayer of David.

- 1 Hear ²the right, O LORD,
³attend unto my ⁴cry.

a Cp. Ps. 78.

b Cp. Ex. 19.

c Deut. 7. 6

d 1 Pet. 2. 3.

e Cp. Ps. 28. 1.

f See Job

23. 10.

g Job 31. 14.

h Ps. 16. 7.

i Cp. Job 33. 15.

j Judg. 7. 4.

k Zech. 13. 9.

l 1 Pet. 1. 7.

m Cp. Ps. 139. 1

n Mal. 3. 2. 3.

o Ex. 23. 13.

p Ps. 73. 35 &

119. 57 & 142. 5.

q Num. 18. 30.

r Lam. 3. 24.

s Cp. Deut. 32. 9

t Jer. 10. 16

u & 51. 19.

v Ps. 23. 5

w & 119. 13.

x Ps. 125. 3.

y 1 Josh. 17. 14

z (mg.). Mic. 2. 5.

aa Cp. Job

38. 11 (8 mg.).

ab Job 23. 11.

ac Cp. 44. 18.

ad Ps. 86. 6, 7

ae & 118. 1, 2.

af See 1 Sam.

28. 9-12 &

2 Sam. 5. 18, 19.

ag Ps. 7. 9.

ah Ps. 17. 3.

ai See Ps. 42. 3.

aj See Ps. 31. 2.

ak Cited Acts

2. 25-28.

al Ps. 119. 30.

am Ps. 81. 21.

an Ps. 106. 31

ao & 110. 5 & 121. 3.

ap Ps. 10. 6

aq & 15. 5.

ar Ps. 44. 5 &

as & 139. 21.

at Ps. 80. 12

au & 57. 8 & 106. 1.

av Gen. 40. 6.

aw Deut. 32.

ax 10.

ay Zech. 2. 8.

az Ps. 5. 17

ba & 30. 3 & 49.

bb 14, 15 & 86. 13

bc (mg.) & 88. 3.

bd See Job 21. 13.

be Cp. Ps. 36. 7

bf & 57. 1 & 63. 7

bg & 91. 4. Cp.

bh Matt. 23. 37.

bi Luke 13. 34.

bj See Ruth 2. 12.

bk Cited

Acts 13. 35.

bl Ps. 89. 18.

bm Cp. Mark 1. 24.

bn Ps. 49. 9

bo & 103. 4.

bp Matt. 7. 14.

bq Ps. 17. 15

br & 21. 6 & 39. 8

bs & 65. 4 & 49.

bt Cp. 1 Sam.

23. 26.

bu Ps. 73. 7 &

119. 70. Job 15.

27. Isai. 6. 10.

Cp. Deut. 32.

15.

b Ps. 36. 8.

c Ps. 31. 18.

d 1 Sam. 2. 3.

e Cp. Ps. 96.

title & Ps. 142.

title.

f Cp. Ps. 89.

51.

g Ps. 62. 4.

h Ps. 142. 6.

i Cp. Ps. 81. 1

j & Jer. 7. 16.

Give ear unto my prayer, that
 goeth ¹not out of feigned
 lips.

2 ¹Let my sentence come forth
 from thy presence;

²Let thine eyes ³behold the things that
 are equal.

3 Thou hast ¹proved mine heart;
 thou hast ²visited me in
 the night;

Thou hast ³tried me, and
⁴findest ⁵nothing;

I am purposed that my mouth
 shall not transgress.

4 ¹As for ²the works of men, by
 the word of thy lips

I have kept me from the ³ways
 of the ⁴violent.

5 My steps have ¹held fast to thy paths,
²Hold up my goings in
 that my footsteps ³shall not

6 I have ¹called upon thee, for
 thou wilt ²answer me, O God:

³Incline thine ear unto me,
 and hear my speech.

7 Shew thy ¹marvellous loving-
 kindness, O thou ²that savest

by thy right hand ³them which put
 their trust in thee

11 From those that ¹rise up
 against them, by thy right hand.

8 Keep me as ¹the apple of the
 eye,

Hide me under ²the shadow
 of thy wings,

9 From the wicked ¹that ²spoil
 me,

from ³my deadly enemies, that
⁴compass me about.

10 ¹They are inclosed in their
 own ²fat:

With their mouth they ³speak
 proudly.

11 They have now compassed us
 in our ²steps:

They have ³set their eyes to ⁴cast us
 down to the ⁵earth.

R.V. ¹ So the Sept., Vulg. and Syr. The Hebrew text as pointed reads, Thou hast said, O my soul.

² Or, unto

³ Or, beloved

⁴ Or, from those that rise up against thy right hand

⁵ Or, They have shut up their heart:

⁶ Or, give gifts to another.

⁷ Heb. without lips of deceit.

⁸ Heb. against the right hand.

⁹ Heb. be not moved.

¹⁰ Heb. that waste me.

¹¹ Heb. my enemies against the soul.

¹² Or, the Lord

¹³ Or, And the excellent... delight: their d.c.

¹⁴ Or, give gifts for

¹⁵ Or, confidently

¹⁶ Or, And so evil purposes in me; my mouth dec.

¹⁷ Heb. dwell confidently.

¹⁸ Or, that savest them which trust in thee from those that rise up

¹⁹ Heb. justice.

²⁰ Heb. my enemies against the soul.

12 ^{He is like} ^{Like as} a lion that is greedy of his prey,
And as it were a young lion
^{lurking in} secret places.

13 Arise, O LORD,
^{Confront} him, cast him down:
^{disappoint} Deliver my soul ^{from} ^{the} wicked by thy sword:
^{wicked, which is} ^{thy sword:}

14 ^{From} ^{men, by} ^{men which are} thy hand, O LORD,

^{From} ^{men of the world, whose} ^{portion is} in this life,
And whose belly thou fillest with thy ^{hid} treasure:

^{They are} ^{satisfied with} ^{children,}
And leave the rest of their substance to their babes.

15 As for me, ^{I shall} ^{will} behold thy face in righteousness:

^{I shall be} ^{satisfied,} when I ^{awake,} with thy ^{likeness.}

18 For the Chief Musician. A Psalm of David,
^{David,} ^{the servant of the LORD,} ^{who} spake unto the LORD the words of this ^{song} in the day that the LORD delivered him from the hand of all his enemies, and from the hand of Saul:
And he said,

1 ^{I will} love thee, O LORD, my strength.

2 The LORD is my ^{rock,} and my ^{fortress,} and my deliverer;
My God, ^{my} ^{strong} ^{rock,} in ^{whom} ^{will I} trust;

My ^{shield,} and ^{the} ^{horn} of my salvation, and my ^{high} tower.

3 I will call upon the LORD, who is ^{worthy} to be praised:
So shall I be saved from mine enemies.

4 ^{The} ^{cords} ^{sorrows} of death compassed me,
^{And the} ^{floods} of ^{ungodliness} made me afraid.

5 ^{The} ^{cords} ^{sorrows} of Sheol were round about me:
^{about me} ^{me} ^{about}

R.V. 1 Or, Forestall
portion in life is of the world
Or, And he shot out lightnings
A.V. 1 Heb. The likeness of him (that is, of every one of them) is as a lion that desireth to ravine.
1 Heb. prevent his face.
11 Heb. my rock.

a Ps. 68. 14
& 102. 2
& 120. 1.
Cp. Jonah 2. 2.
b Cp. Ps. 10. 8, 9.

c Cp. Isai. 10. 5 (for mg.)
& Jer. 51. 20 (for mg.).

d See Ps. 11. 4
& Cp. Judg. 5. 4

e Acts 4. 31
& 16. 26.

f Cp. Ps. 10. 18 & Luke 16. 8 & 20. 34.

g Matt. 6. 2, 5, 16.
Luke 16. 25.

h Cp. Job 21. 11.
Job 38. 26.

i John 3. 2.
Cp. Ps. 11. 7.

j See Ps. 21. 9
& Cp. Ps. 16. 11.

k Isai. 26. 19.
Dan. 12. 2.

l Ps. 144. 5.
m Isai. 64. 1.

n See Ex. 20. 21.
Ps. 38. title
& 80. 3, 20.

o Cp. 2 Sam. 8. 18 & 7. 5.
q See 2 Sam. 8. 22.

r Ex. 15. 1.
Deut. 31. 30.

s Deut. 28. 48.
Ps. 104. 3.

t Job 38. 23.
Cp. Ps. 97. 2.

u ver. 31, 46.
Ps. 19. 14

v 31. 2.
Cp. Deut. 32. 4, 31 & 1 Sam. 2. 2, 41.

w Ps. 91. 2
& 144. 2.

x Cp. Ps. 28. 3.
y Cited
Heb. 2. 13.

z ver. 30.
Gen. 15. 1.

a Ps. 112. 9.
Luke 1. 69.

b See Ps. 9. 9.
c Cp. Ps. 148. 8 & Josh. 10. 11.

d 1 Sam. 2. 10
& 7. 10.

e See Job 37. 4
& Ps. 48. 1

f Ps. 48. 1
& 96. 4 & 113. 3

g 145. 3.
h Isai. 90. 30.

i See Ps. 29. 3-9.
j Ps. 116. 3.

k Cp. Ps. 119. 61.
& Ps. 7. 13

l 84. 7
& 77. 17

m 144. 6.
Deut. 32. 38, 42.

n Hab. 3. 11.
o See Ps. 82. 6.

p Ex. 14. 24.
Josh. 10. 10.

q Ps. 42. 1.
Joel 1. 20 (Heb.).
Cp. Job 38. 30.

The snares of death came upon me.

6 ^{In} my distress I called upon the LORD,
And cried unto my God:
He heard my voice out of his ^{temple,}

And my cry ^{before him came} ^{came before him, even} into his ears.

7 Then the earth ^{trembled,} ^{trembled;} and

The foundations also of the mountains moved

And were shaken, because he was wroth.

8 There went up a smoke ^{out} of his nostrils,
And ^{fire} out of his mouth devoured:

Coals were kindled by it.

9 He ^{bowed} the heavens also, and ^{came} ^{down;} ^{down:} And ^{thick} darkness was under his feet.

10 And he rode upon a cherub, and did fly:

Yea, he ^{flew} ^{swiftly} upon ^{the} wings of the wind.

11 He made darkness his ^{hiding} ^{secret} place, his ^{pavilion} round about him:

^{Darkness of waters,} ^{were dark waters and} thick clouds of the skies.

12 At the brightness ^{that was} before him his thick clouds passed, ^{Hailstones} ^{hall stones} and coals of fire.

13 The LORD also ^{thundered} in the heavens,

And the ^{Most High} ^{Highest} uttered his ^{voice;}

^{Hailstones} ^{hall stones} and coals of fire.

14 And he sent out his ^{arrows,} and scattered them;

^{Yea, lightnings manifold,} and ^{he shot out} ^{lightnings,} and ^{dis-} ^{comfited} them.

15 Then ^{the} channels of waters appeared, were seen,

Or, men which are thy hand
See Num. 12. 8

Or, From men whose
Heb. Belial.

Or, in his wrath
Heb. Belial.

Or, their children are full.
Heb. by his.

- And the foundations of the world were ^{laid bare, discovered}
 At thy ^brebuke, O LORD,
 At the blast of ^athe breath of thy nostrils.
- 16 He ^{sent from on high, he took me; above, ma,}
 He ^adrew me out of ¹many waters.
- 17 He delivered me from my strong enemy,
 And from them ^{that} hated me, ^{me:}
 for they were ^{too} mighty strong for me.
- 18 They ^{came upon prevented} me in the day of my calamity:
 But the LORD was my stay.
- 19 He brought me forth also into ^alarge place;
 He delivered me, because he ^adelighted in me.
- 20 The LORD rewarded me ^aaccording to my righteousness;
 According to ^athe cleanness of my hands hath he recompensed me.
- 21 For I have ^akept the ways of the LORD,
 And have not wickedly departed from my God.
- 22 For ^aall his ^{judgements} judgements were before me,
 And I ^{did not put away his statutes from me.}
 And I ^{put not} did not put away his statutes from me.
- 23 I was also ^aperfect with him, ^{upright; before}
 And I kept myself from mine iniquity.
- 24 Therefore hath the LORD recompensed me according to my righteousness,
 According to the cleanness of my hands ^ain his eyesight.
- 25 With ^athe merciful thou wilt shew thyself merciful;
 With ^{the perfect an upright} man thou wilt shew thyself ^{perfect; upright;}
- 26 With the pure thou wilt shew thyself pure;

a Ps. 81. 12.
 Lev. 26. 23, 24.
 Prov. 8. 34.
 Acts 7. 43.
 Rom. 1. 28.
 b Ps. 108. 2.
 Nah. 1. 4.
 c Cp. Ex. 8. 7.
 d Cp. Ex. 15. 8.
 e See Ps. 101.
 f Cp. Ps. 144. 7.
 g Ps. 182. 17.
 1 Kin. 11. 36.
 h 15. 4.
 i 2 Kin. 8. 19.
 j Cp. 2 Sam. 21. 17.
 k See Job 18. 5, 6.
 l Cp. Ex. 2. 10.
 m See Ps. 22. 6.
 n Job 22. 11.
 o Cp. Isai. 55. 6.
 p Ps. 142. 6.
 q See 2 Sam. 5. 6-8.
 r Deut. 32. 4.
 s Dan. 4. 37.
 t Matt. 5. 46.
 u Cp. Rev. 15. 2.
 v See Ps. 12. 6.
 w ver. 2.
 x Ps. 17. 7.
 y Cp. Ps. 68. 8.
 z Ps. 81. 8.
 aa 118. 1.
 ab Cp. ver. 36.
 ac See ver. 2.
 ad Ps. 22. 8.
 ae 2 Sam. 15. 26.
 af Ps. 7. 8.
 ag 1 Sam. 24. 19.
 ah 28. 22.
 ai 1 Kin. 8. 32.
 aj v 1 Sam. 2. 4.
 ak Isai. 45. 5.
 al w Ps. 101. 2, 6.
 am 118. 1.
 an Job 22. 2.
 ao See Job 22. 30.
 ap Hab. 3. 18.
 aq Deut. 82. 13.
 ar Isai. 58. 14.
 as Cp. Gen. 18. 19.
 at Prov. 8. 32.
 au b Ps. 144. 1.
 av c Ps. 118. 30.
 aw 102.
 ax d Ps. 20. 2.
 ay e Gen. 17. 1.
 az Cp. 1 Kin. 14. 8.
 ba f Cp. Isai. 63. 9.
 bb g Ps. 81. 8.
 bc Prov. 4. 12.
 bd Cp. ver. 15.

A Matt. 5. 7.

- And with ^athe ^{perverse froward} thou wilt ^ashew thyself froward.
- 27 For thou wilt save ^athe afflicted people;
 But ^athe haughty eyes thou wilt bring down.
 wilt bring down high looks.
- 28 For thou wilt light my ^acandle:
 The LORD my God will ^{lighten enlighten} my darkness.
- 29 For by thee I ^{run upon} have ^arun through a troop;
 And by my God ^{do I leap} have I leaped over ^aa wall.
- 30 As for God, his way is ^aperfect:
 The word of the LORD is ^atried:
 He is ^aa shield unto all them that ^atrust in him.
- 31 For ^awho is ^aGod save the LORD?
 And ^awho is ^aa rock, beside our God?
 or who is ^aa rock save our God?
- 32 The God that ^agirdeth me with strength,
 And maketh my ^away perfect.
- 33 He maketh my feet like ^ahinds' feet:
 And setteth me upon my ^ahigh places.
- 34 He ^ateacheth my hands to ^awar:
 So that ^amine arms do bend a bow of ^asteel is broken by mine brass arms.
- 35 Thou hast also given me the shield of thy salvation:
 And thy right hand hath ^aholden me up,
 And ^athy ^agentleness hath made me great.
- 36 Thou hast ^aenlarged my steps under me,
 And ^amy ^afeet ^adid not ^aslip.
 that I will pursue mine enemies, and have pursued mine enemies, and overtaken them:
- Neither ^awill I turn again till they ^aare consumed.
- 38 I ^awill smite them through that they ^ahave wounded them:
 shall not be able to rise:
 They ^ashall fall under my feet.
 are fallen
- 39 For thou hast girded me with strength unto the battle:

R.V. 1 Or, great 2 Or, through 3 Or, condemnation 4 Heb. enbies.
 A.V. * Or, great waters. † Heb. with. ‡ Heb. before his eyes. § Or, wraths. ¶ Or, lamps.
 ** Or, broken. †† Or, refined. ‡‡ Or, with thy meekness thou hast multiplied me. §§ Heb. mine enemies.

"Thou hast ¹subdued under me those that rose up against me.

40 Thou hast also made mine enemies ²turn their backs unto me, of mine enemies; That I might cut off them that hate me.

41 They cried, but there was none to save them: Even unto the LORD, but he answered them not.

42 Then did I beat them small as 'the dust before the wind: I did ³cast them out as 'the mire of the streets.

43 Thou hast delivered me from 'the strivings of the people; Thou hast made me 'the head of the nations: "A people whom I have not known shall serve me.

44 'As soon as they hear of me, they shall obey me: 'The strangers shall ⁴submit themselves unto me.

45 The strangers shall fade away, And shall ⁵come trembling out of their close places.

46 The LORD liveth; and blessed be my rock; And exalted be the God of my ⁶salvation: salvation be exalted.

47 Even the ⁷God that executeth vengeance for me, And ⁸"subdueth peoples under me.

48 He ⁹rescueth me from mine enemies: Yea, thou ¹⁰liftest me up above them that rise up against me: Thou hast delivered me from ¹¹"the violent man.

49 Therefore I will ¹²give thanks unto thee, O LORD, among the nations, heathen,

a Cp. Ps. 17. 13 (for mg.).
b Ps. 68. 4.
c Ps. 144. 10.
d Ex. 23. 27.
e Ps. 21. 12.
f See Ps. 2. 2.
g Cp. Ps. 68. 20.
h 2 Sam. 7. 13, 14, 23.
i See Job 27. 2.
j Ps. 50. 6.
k Rom. 1. 19, 20.
l Kin. 18. 7.
m Isai. 10. 6.
n Mic. 7. 10.
o Zech. 10. 5.
p Cp. 2 Sam. 8. 1.
q 19. 9, 43.
r 20. 1.
s Cp. Ps. 2. 8.
t See 2 Sam. 8. 1-14.
u Isai. 55. 5.
v Cp. Ps. 22. 27.
w Cited Rom. 10. 18.
x Cp. Isai. 28. 10.
y Ps. 144. 7.
z Ps. 68. 3.
aa 81. 15.
ab Deut. 33. 29.
ac Cp. Eccles. 1. 5.
ad Cp. Judg. 6. 31.
ae Joel 2. 16.
af Mic. 7. 17.
ag Ps. 47. 3.
ah 144. 2.
ai Cp. Isai. 45. 1.
aj Rom. 7. 12.
ak Ps. 23. 3.
al Cp. 2 Tim. 3. 16.
am Ex. 25. 16.
an See Ps. 78. 5.
ao Ps. 59. 1.
ap Ps. 111. 7.
aq Cp. Matt. 11. 25.
ar 1 Cor. 1. 37.
as 2 Tim. 3. 15.
at Cp. 119. 120.
au Prov. 1. 4.
av Ps. 140. 1.
aw Ps. 108. 18.
ax 111. 7.
ay 119. 4, 27.
az Cited Rom. 15. 9.
ba Cp. Ps. 12. 6.
bb See Ps. 13. 2.

And will ^bsing praises unto thy name.

50 Great ^{5c}deliverance giveth he to his king; And sheweth ^{lovingkindness}mercy to his 'anointed, To ^{David}David, and to his ^{seed}seed for evermore.

I9

For the Chief Musician. A Psalm of David.

1 The heavens declare the glory of God; And the firmament sheweth his handywork.

2 Day unto day uttereth speech, And night unto night sheweth knowledge.

3 There is no speech nor ^{language}language; Their ^{voice}voice cannot be heard.

4 Their ^{line}line is gone out through all the earth, And their words to the end of the world.

In them hath he set a 'tabernacle for 'the sun,

5 Which is as 'a bridegroom coming out of his chamber, And rejoiceth as a strong man to run ^{his course}his course.

6 His going forth is from the end of the heaven, And his circuit unto the ends of it: And there is nothing hid from the heat thereof.

7 The ^{law}law of the LORD is perfect, ^{restoring}restoring the soul: The testimony of the LORD is ^{sure}sure, ^{making}making wise the simple.

8 The ^{precepts}precepts of the LORD are right, rejoicing the heart: The commandment of the LORD is ^{pure}pure, ^{enlightening}enlightening the eyes.

R.V. 1 Heb. caused to bow. 2 Heb. empty. 3 Or, will make 4 Or, yield / signed obedience Heb. He.
5 Heb. salvations. 6 Heb. tend. 7 Heb. At the hearing of the ear. 8 Or, destroyeth. 9 Or, yield
A.V. 1 Heb. caused to bow. 2 Heb. giveth assignments for me. 3 Heb. man of violence.
4 Or, confers. 5 Or, without these their voice is heard. Heb. without their voice heard. 6 Or, Their rule, or, direction.
7 Or, doctrine. 8 Or, restoring.

⁹ The fear of the LORD is clean,
enduring for ever:

The judgements^{of the LORD} are
¹true, ²and righteous alto-
³gether.

¹⁰ More to be desired are they
than ⁴gold, yea, than much
⁵fine gold:

⁶Sweeter also than honey and
⁷sweeter the honeycomb.

¹¹ Moreover by them is thy
servant warned:
⁸In and in keeping of them there is
great reward.

¹² Who can discern his errors?
⁹Clear thou me from ¹⁰hidden
cleanses faults.

¹³ Keep back thy servant also
from ¹¹presumptuous sins;
Let them not have ¹²dominion
over me: then shall I be
perfect,
upright,

And I shall be ¹³innocent from ¹⁴the
great transgression.

¹⁴ Let the words of my mouth, and
the meditation of my heart,
be acceptable in thy sight,
O LORD, ¹⁵my ¹⁶rock, and my
¹⁷redeemer.

20 For the Chief Musician. A Psalm of
David.

¹ The LORD ²answer thee in the
day of trouble;

³The name of the God of
Jacob ⁴set thee up on high;

² Send ⁵thee help from ⁶the
sanctuary,
And ⁷strengthen thee out
of ⁸Zion;

³ Remember all thy ⁹offerings,
And ¹⁰accept thy burnt sacri-
fice; Selah. [Selah]

⁴ Grant thee ¹¹thy heart's desire,
according to thine own heart,
And fulfil all thy counsel.

⁵ We will triumph in ¹²thy ¹³salva-
tion,

^a Ps. 60. 4.
Ex. 17. 15(mg.).
S. of S. 8. 4, 10.

^b Ps. 119. 142,
151, 160.

^c Ps. 119. 72,
127.

^d Prov. 8. 10.
^e Job 28. 17.

^f Prov. 8. 19.
^g Cp. Ps. 28.

^h Ps. 119. 108.
ⁱ Prov. 16.

^j Isai. 31. 1
& 36. 9.

^k Prov. 21.
31.

^l Cp. 1 Sam.
17. 45.

^m Chr. 32. 8.
ⁿ Chr. Prov.

29. 18.
^o Ps. 40. 12.

^p 1 Cor. 4. 4.
^q Cp. Lev. 4.

^r Num. 15. 27.
^s Ps. 90. 8.

^t See Job 34. 32.
^u Gen. 20. 6.

^v 1 Sam. 25. 33,
34, 39.

^w Cp. Num.
18. 30.

^x Ps. 48. 2.
^y Ps. 119. 133.

^z Rom. 8. 12, 14.
^{aa} Ps. 8. 2.

^{ab} & 28. 7, 8.
^{ac} Ps. 9. 14.

^{ad} See Ps. 18.
2.

^{ae} Ps. 20. 4, 5.
^{af} See Job 19.

^{ag} Ps. 59. 10.
^{ah} Cp. Gen.

35. 1.
^{ai} Cp. 2 Sam.

12. 30.
^{aj} 1 Chr. 20. 2.

^{ak} Ps. 19. 10.
^{al} Prov. 18. 10.

^{am} Ps. 50. 1.
^{an} & 69. 29.

^{ao} Isai. 9. 11, al.
^{ap} & Ps. 17. 17.

^{aq} 2 Chr. 20. 5.
^{ar} Cp. Gen.

31. 1.
^{as} Ps. 61. 6.

^{at} Cp. 2 Sam. 7.
19.

^{au} Ps. 91. 16.
^{av} 1 K in. 1. 31.

^{aw} & Neh. 2. 3.
^{ax} Ps. 18. 35

^{ay} (for mg.).
^{az} & 41. 3.

^{ba} (for mg.).
^{bb} & 94. 18

^{bc} (for mg.).
^{bd} & 119. 117

^{be} (for mg.).
^{bf} Ps. 128. 5.

^{bg} Ps. 8. 5.
^{bh} Cp. Acts 10.

^{bi} & Ps. 45. 3
& 95. 6.

^{bj} Ps. 21. 2.
^{bk} Cp. Isai.

19. 34
^{bl} (for mg.).

^{bm} Ezek. 34. 26
^{bn} (for mg.).

^{bo} Ps. 9. 14.
^{bp} Ps. 45. 7.

^{bq} See Ps. 18. 11.

And in the name of our God
we will set up our ¹banners:
The LORD fulfil all thy petitions.

⁶ Now know I that the LORD
saveth his anointed;
He will ²answer him ³from his
holy heaven

⁴With ⁴the saving strength of
his right hand.

⁷ Some ⁵trust in ⁶chariots, and
some in ⁷horses:
⁸But we will ⁹make mention of the
name of the LORD our God.

⁸ They are ¹⁰bowed down and
fallen:
But we are risen, and stand
upright.

⁹ Save, LORD:
Let ¹¹the ¹²King answer ¹³us when we
call.

21 For the Chief Musician. A Psalm of
David.

¹ The king shall joy in thy
²strength, O LORD;
And in thy ³salvation how
greatly shall he rejoice!

² Thou hast ⁴given him his
heart's desire,
And hast not withholden the
request of his lips. [Selah]

³ For thou ⁵preventest him with
the blessings of ⁶goodness:
Thou settest ⁷a crown of ⁸fine
gold on his head. [Selah]

⁴ He asked life of thee, and thou
⁹gavest it him;
Even ¹⁰length of days for ever
and ever.

⁵ His ¹¹glory is great in thy
salvation:

¹²Honour and majesty ¹³dost thou
lay upon him.

⁶ For thou ¹⁴makest him ¹⁵most
blessed for ever:
Thou ¹⁶makest him ¹⁷glad with ¹⁸joy in
thy ¹⁹presence.

R.V. ¹ Heb. the droppings of the honeycomb.

² Heb. accept as fat.

³ Or, good things

A.V. ⁴ Heb. truth.

⁵ Heb. thy help.

⁶ Heb. by the strength of the salvation of his right hand.

⁷ Heb. settest him to be blessings.

⁸ Heb. the dropping of honeycombs.

⁹ Heb. support thee.

¹⁰ Heb. turn to ashes: or, make fat.

¹¹ Heb. set him to be blessings.

¹² Or, from the proud

¹³ Or, as some ancient versions have, O LORD, save the king: and answer etc.

¹⁴ See Gen. 12. 2.

¹⁵ Or, much.

¹⁶ Heb. my rock.

¹⁷ Heb. set thee on an high place.

¹⁸ Heb. from the heaven of his holiness.

¹⁹ Heb. gladdened him with joy.

⁷ For the king trusteth in the LORD,
And through the ^{lovingkindness} of the ^{Most} High he shall not be ^{most} moved.
⁸ Thine hand shall find out all thine enemies:
Thy right hand shall find out those that hate thee.
⁹ Thou shalt make them as ^a fiery ^{furnace} oven in the time of thine ^{anger} anger:
The LORD shall swallow them up in his wrath,
And the fire shall devour them.
¹⁰ Their ^ofruit shalt thou ^pdestroy from the earth,
And their seed from among the children of men.
¹¹ For they intended evil against thee:
They ^vimagined a ^{mischievous} device, which they are not able to perform.
¹² For thou shalt ^wturn their ^tback, therefore ^ashalt thou make them ^wturn their ^tback,
Thou ^when thou shalt ^amake ready ^with thy bowstrings ^{thine arrows} upon thy strings against the face of them.
¹³ Be thou exalted, ^{O LORD}, in thy ^{own} strength:
So will we sing and praise thy power.

22 For the Chief Musician; set to ^aAljeleth To the chief Musician upon Shah-Shahar. A Psalm of David.

¹ My God, my God, why hast thou forsaken me?
² Why art thou so ^ffar ^ffrom helping me, and ^ffrom the words of my ^rroaring?
³ O my God, I cry in ^tthe day-time, but thou ^{answerest} not; And in the night season, ^{and} ^{not} silent.

R.V. ¹ Or, presences Heb. countenance. my roaring. ² Or, but find no rest deliver him

A.V. ³ Or, thou shalt set them as a butt. ¹ Heb. there is no silence to me. ² Heb. open. ³ Or, haptest me in sa/tye. ⁴ Heb. not a helper.

a Lev. 19. 2. b Cp. Ps. 60. 1 & 69. 1. c Cp. Ps. 9. 11, 14 & 65. 1 & 102. 21 & 147. 12. d Ps. 10. 6 & 16. 3. e Cp. Isai. 10. 10. f See Judg. 3. 9. g Ps. 23. 2 & 31. 1 & 71. 1. h Isai. 49. 23. Rom. 9. 33. i Mal. 4. 1. Cp. Ps. 88. 14. j Job 25. 6. Isai. 41. 14. k Ps. 68. 19 & 92. 25. l Isai. 49. 7 & 53. 3. m See Matt. 27. 39-43. n Mark 15. 20-32 & Luke 23. 35, 36. o Ps. 18. 3 & 50. 3 & 97. 3. Isai. 23. 11. Cp. Job 20. 26 & Dan. 7. 10 & Hab. 3. 5. p Ps. 37. 26 & 103. 13. Job 13. 17, 19. Isai. 14. 20. q Ps. 34. 16. r Kin. 13. 34. s Ps. 108. 36. Cp. Ps. 44. 14 & 2 Kin. 19. 21 & Lam. 2. 15 & Isai. 37. 22. t Cited Matt. 27. 43 (for mg.). Cp. Ps. 37. 5 & Prov. 16. 3. u Ps. 91. 14. v Ps. 18. 19. Matt. 3. 17. Mark 1. 11. Luke 3. 22. w Ps. 71. 8. x Ps. 2. 1 & 10. 2. y Ps. 18. 40. z Ps. 7. 12 & 11. 2. a Ps. 46. 3 & 49. 1. Gal. 1. 15. b See ver. 1. Ps. 10. 1. c Ps. 107. 12. d Kin. 14. 26. Isai. 63. 5. e Cp. Ps. 68. 30 (Heb.). f Amos 4. 1. g Ps. 35. 21. Job 16. 10. Lam. 2. 16 & 3. 46. h Cited Matt. 27. 46 & Mark 15. 34. i ver. 11. j Cp. Lam. 2. 11. k Ps. 32. 3 & 38. 8. Job 3. 24. Isai. 59. 11. Cp. Heb. 5. 7. l Cp. Dan. 5. 6. m Ps. 88. 1. n Cp. Job 28. 16 & Nah. 2. 10. o See Ps. 68. 2.

³ But thou art ^aholy, O thou that ^binhabitest ^cthe praises of Israel.
⁴ Our fathers trusted in thee: They trusted, and thou didst deliver them.
⁵ They ^dcried unto thee, and were delivered: They ^etrusted in thee, and were not ^fashamed. ^gconfounded.
⁶ But I am ^aa worm, and no man; ^bA reproach of men, and ^cdespised of the people.
⁷ All they that see me ^dlaugh me to scorn: They ^eshoot out the lip, they ^fshake the head, ^gsaying, ^hCommit thyself unto the LORD; let him ⁱdeliver him:
Let him deliver him, ^jseeing he ^kdelighteth ^lin him.
⁹ But thou art he that ^mtook me out of the womb: Thou ⁿdidst make me ^otrust ^phope ^qwhen I was upon my mother's breasts.
¹⁰ I was cast upon thee from the womb: Thou art my God from ^rmy mother's belly.
¹¹ Be not ^sfar from me; for trouble is near; For there is ^tnone to help.
¹² Many bulls have compassed me: ^uStrong bulls of ^vBashan have beset me round.
¹³ They ^wgape ^xgaped upon me with their ^ymouth, ^zmouths, As a ravening and a roaring lion.
¹⁴ I am ^apoured out like water, And all my bones are ^bout of joint: My ^cheart is like ^dwax; It is melted in the midst of my bowels.

³ That is, The kind of the morning. ⁴ Or, art enthroned upon

⁵ Or, Far from my help are the words of ⁶ Or, He trusted on the Lord, that he would

¹ Heb. shoulder. ² Or, the kind of the morning. ³ Heb. He rolled himself on the Lord. ⁴ Heb. opened their mouths against me.

⁵ Heb. from my salvation. ⁶ Or, (he delight in him. ⁷ Or, slandered.

15 My strength is ^adried up like
a potsherd;
And my ^atongue cleaveth to
my jaws;
And thou hast brought me
into the dust of death.

16 For ^adogs have compassed me:
The assembly of ^{evil-doers} the wicked have
^{inclosed} me;
^{They} ^apierced my hands and
my feet.

17 I may tell all my ^{bones;}
They ^mlook and stare upon ^{me}.

18 ^aThey part my garments among
them,

And upon my vesture do they cast lots.
cast lots upon my vesture.

19 ^aBut be not thou far from me,
O LORD:

O thou my succour, ^ahaste thee
to help me.

20 Deliver my soul from the
sword;

^aMy ^adarling ^afrom the power
of ^athe dog.

21 Save me from ^athe lion's
mouth;

Yea, from the horns of ^athe wild-oxen thou
for thou hast heard me from the horns of
hast answered me. the unicorns.

22 ^aI will declare thy name unto
my ^bbrethren:

In the midst of the congrega-
tion will I praise thee.

23 Ye that ^afear the LORD, praise
him;

All ye the seed of Jacob,
^aglorify him;

And stand in awe of him, all ye the
seed of Israel.

24 For he hath not despised nor
abhorred the affliction of
^athe afflicted;

Neither hath he ^mhid his face
from him;

But when he ^acried unto him,
he heard.

25 Of these cometh my praise ^ain the great
congregation:

p See Job 3. 5. q Ps. 3. 6 & 27. 1, 3 & 118. 6.

a Prov. 17.

b Ps. 66. 13.

c Jonah 2. 9.

d Ps. 50. 14.

e Lev. 7. 16.

f Cp. John

19. 28.

g Job 29. 10.

h Ps. 69. 32.

i Isai. 25. 6

& 65. 13.

j Cp. Phil. 3.

k Rev. 22. 13.

l John 6. 51.

m Ps. 2. 9.

n Ps. 7. 7.

o Cp. Ps. 72. 11 & 86. 9

p Isai. 49. 6, et

q Ps. 88. 17.

r Matt. 27.

s Mark 15. 24.

t Luke 23. 33.

u 24. 40. John

19. 23, 37 & 20.

v Cp. Zech.

12. 10.

w Ps. 96. 7.

x Luke 23.

y Cited

John 19. 24.

z Cp. Matt. 27. 35

& Luke 23. 34.

aa Obad. 31.

ab Cp. Ps. 47. 8

& Zech. 14. 9.

ac ver. 11.

ad Cp. Ps. 45.

ae r Ps. 33. 22.

af Ps. 72. 9.

ag Cp. Phil. 2. 10.

ah t Ezek. 18. 27.

ai u Ps. 35. 17

(mg. for mg.).

aj Cp. Gen. 22. 2

(for mg.) &

Judg. 11. 34 (for

mg.) & Prov. 4.

ak 3 (mg. for mg.).

al w Tim. 4. 17.

am x Ps. 48. 13

& 71. 18.

an aa See Num.

23. 22.

ap y Ps. 86. 9.

aq Cp. Isai. 60. 3.

ar a Cited

Heb. 2. 12.

as Cp. Ps. 102. 21

& John 17. 6.

at u Ps. 78. 6

& 102. 18.

au b Matt. 23.

av 10. John 20.

aw 17. Rom. 8. 29.

ax c Ps. 135. 20.

ay d Ps. 78. 32

& 80. 1. Isai.

az 40. 11. Jer. 31.

ba 10. Ezek. 34.

bb 11. 12, 23. John

10. 11. Heb.

bc 18. 20. 1 Pet.

bd 2. 25 & 5. 4.

be Rev. 7. 17, et

cf Ps. 34. 9, 10.

bg Cp. Matt. 6. 23.

bh f Ps. 50. 15.

bi g Ezek. 34.

bj 14. John 10. 9.

bk A Ps. 19. 7.

bl c Ps. 5. 9 & 31.

bm 2 & 139. 10, 24

& 143. 10. Isai.

bn 40. 11 & 49. 10.

bo Rev. 7. 17, et

bp f Prov. 4. 11

& 3. 29.

bp f Cp. Isai.

bs 55. 4, 7.

bt f Ps. 25. 11

& 31. 3 & 79. 9

bu c 109. 21.

bv Ezek. 20. 9, 14

bw vi Ps. 10. 1

bx c 13. 1.

by See Job 13. 24.

bz n Ps. 138. 7.

ca o Heb. 5. 7.

cb Ex. 3. 13

I will ^apay my ^avows before
them that fear him.

26 ^aThe meek shall ^aeat and be
satisfied:

They shall praise the LORD
that seek ^aafter him:

Let your ^aheart ^alive for ever.

27 All ^athe ends of the ^aearth shall
remember and turn unto the
LORD:

And all ^athe kindreds of the
nations shall worship before
thee.

28 For ^athe kingdom is the
LORD's:

And he is the ^aruler over the
nations.

29 All ^athe fat ones of the ^aearth shall
eat and worship:

All they that go down to the
dust shall ^abow before him.

Even he that cannot ^akeep ^ahis soul
and none can ^alive his own
soul.

30 A seed shall serve him;
^aIt shall be ^atold of
unto the next ^ageneration.

31 They shall ^acome, and shall de-
clare his righteousness

Unto a people that shall be
^aborn, that he hath done ^athis.

23

A Psalm of David.

1 The LORD is my ^ashepherd; I
shall not ^awant.

2 He maketh me to lie down in
^agreen ^apastures:

He leadeth me beside the
^astill waters.

3 He ^arestoreth my soul:

He ^aguideth me in ^athe paths of
righteousness for his ^aname's
sake.

4 Yea, though I ^awalk through
the valley of ^athe shadow
of death,

I will ^afear no ^aevil: for ^athou

art with ^ame:

Isai. 43. 2. Ps. 35. 15 & 40. 9, 10 & 111. 1.

R.V. 1 So the Sept., Vulg. and Syr. According to other ancient versions, *They bound*. The Hebrew text as pointed reads, *Like a lion*. 2 Heb. *My only one*. 3 Or, *It shall be counted unto the Lord for his generation*. 4 Heb. *waters of rest*. 5 Or, *deep darkness* (and so elsewhere).

A.V. 6 Heb. *my only one*.

† Heb. *from the hand*.

‡ Heb. *pastures of tender grass*.

§ Heb. *waters of quietness*.

Thy ^{rod} and thy ^{staff} they
comfort me.

⁵ Thou ^{preparest} a table before
me in ^{the} presence of mine
enemies:

Thou ^{hast} ^{anointed} my head with
oil; my ^{cup} runneth over.

⁶ Surely goodness and mercy
shall follow me all the days
of my life:

And I will ^{dwell} in the house
of the LORD ^{for} ever.

24

A Psalm of David.

¹ The earth is the LORD's, and
the fulness thereof;

The world, and they that dwell
therein.

² For he hath ^{founded} it upon
^{the} seas,

And established it upon the
floods.

³ Who shall ascend into the
hill of the LORD?

And ^{or} who shall stand in his ^{holy}
place?

⁴ He that hath ^{clean} hands,
and ^a pure heart;

Who hath not ^{lifted} up his
soul unto ^{vanity},

And hath not ^{sworn} deceitfully.

⁵ He shall receive ^{the} blessing
from the LORD,

And ^{righteousness} from ^{the}
God of his salvation.

⁶ This is ^{the} generation of them
that seek ^{after} him,

That ^{seek} thy face, ^O ^{God} of
Jacob. Selah. [Selah

⁷ Lift up your heads, O ye
gates;

And be ye lift up, ye ^{ever-}
lasting ^{doors};

And ^{the} King of glory shall
come in.

⁸ Who is ^{the} King of glory?
The LORD strong and mighty,

^a Mic. 7. 14.
^b Cp. Ez. 15.

^c Ps. 78. 19.
Cp. John 6. 51.
See 2 Sam. 17.

^d Prov. 9. 2.
^e Cp. Ps. 51.
19.

^f Ps. 45. 7
& 133. 2.
Luke 7. 46.

^g Ps. 92. 10.
J Ps. 18. 5.
Mal. 1. 14.

^h Ps. 27. 4.
ⁱ Ps. 21. 4.
J Ps. 99. 4.

^j Lam. 3. 41.
Cp. Ps. 24. 4.
& See Ps. 11. 1.

^k Ps. 50. 12
& 88. 11. Ez.
9. 29 & 19. 5.

^l Deut. 10. 14.
Job 41. 11.
Cited.

^m 1 Cor. 10. 26.
m ver. 30.
Ps. 31. 1, 17.

ⁿ & 71. 1.
^o Cp. Ps. 18.
4.

^p Isai. 49. 23.
Cp. Rom. 5. 5
& Phil. 1. 20.

^q Ps. 104. 5.
Job 38. 6.
Prov. 3. 29.

^r Ps. 136. 6.
Gen. 1. 2.
^s Cp. Jer. 3.

^t Cp. Ps. 59.
2, 4.
^u Ps. 27. 11

^v & 89. 11.
& 143. 5, 10.
Ez. 33. 12.

^w Cp. Ps. 5. 8
& 119. 35.
^x For ver.

^y 2-5, see Ps. 15.
1-4.
^z Ps. 26. 3

^{aa} & 86. 11.
^{ab} Ps. 2. 6.
^{ac} Cp. Deut.

^{ad} Isai. 33. 15.
& Mic. 6. 8.
^{ae} See Job 22.

^{af} Ps. 78. 1.
Matt. 5. 8.
^{ag} Cp. Ezek.

^{ah} 18. 6.
^{ai} Ps. 31. 6
& 119. 37.

^{aj} Ps. 51. 1.
Cp. Ps. 108. 17
& Isai. 68. 15.

^{ak} Cp. Gen.
22. 17, 18.
^{al} Cp. Gen.

^{am} 2. 1 & 9. 15
& 19. 29.
^{an} Isai. 46. 13

^{ao} & 56. 1.
^{ap} Ps. 27. 9
& 38. 2.

^{aq} & 51. 14 & 88. 1.
J Job 12. 26
& 20. 11.

^{ar} Jer. 3. 23.
^{as} Ps. 14. 5
^{at} Ps. 27. 8

^{au} & 105. 6.
^{av} Ps. 51. 1.
^{aw} Cp. Ps. 118.

^{ax} Isai. 28. 2.
^{ay} Ps. 100. 5.
^{az} Cp. 1 Cor.

^{ba} 2. 8.
^{bb} Ps. 32. 8.

The LORD ^{mighty} in battle.

⁹ Lift up your heads, O ye gates;
Yea, lift them up, ye ^{ever-}
lasting ^{doors};

And the King of glory shall
come in.

¹⁰ Who is this King of glory?

¹¹ The LORD of hosts,
He is the King of glory. [Selah

25

A Psalm of David.

¹ Unto thee, O LORD, do I ^{lift}
up my soul.

² O my God, in thee have I ^{trusted},
I trust in thee:

³ Let me not be ^{ashamed};
⁴ Let not mine enemies triumph
over me.

⁵ Yea, let ^{none} that wait on
thee ^{shall} be ashamed:

They shall be ashamed ^{that} ^{deal}
let them be ashamed ^{which}
treacherously ^{transgress} ^{without} cause.

⁶ Shew me thy ways, O LORD;
Teach me thy paths.

⁷ Guide me in thy ^{truth}, and
teach me;

For thou art the God of my
salvation;

On thee do I wait all the
day.

⁸ Remember, O LORD, ^{thy} ^{tender}
mercies and thy loving-
kindnesses;

⁹ For they have been ever of
old.

¹⁰ Remember not ^{the} sins of my
youth, nor my transgres-
sions:

According to thy ^{lovingkindness}
remember thou ^{me}
For thy goodness' sake, O

LORD.

¹¹ Good and upright is the
LORD:

Therefore ^{will} he ^{instruct} sinners
in the way.

¹² The meek will he guide in
judgment:

judgment:

R.V. ¹ Or, Only

² Heb. for length of days.

³ Or, even Jacob

⁴ So some ancient versions.

⁵ Or, ancient

A.V. ⁶ Heb. makest fat.

⁷ Heb. to length of days.

⁸ Heb. The clean of hands.

⁹ Or, O God of Jacob.

¹⁰ Heb. thy servants.

And the meek will he teach
his way.
10 All the paths of the LORD are
^{lovingkindness} and truth
Unto such as keep his cove-
nant and his testimonies.
11 For thy ^{'name's} sake, O LORD,
Pardon mine ^{iniquity;} for it is
^{'great.}
12 What man is he that feareth
the LORD?
Him ^{'shall} he ^{instruct}
^{teach} in the
way that he shall choose.
13 His soul ^{'shall} ^{'dwell} at ease;
And his ^{'seed} ^{'shall} inherit
the ^{land}
^{earth.}
14 ^{'The} ^{'secret} of the LORD is
with them that fear him;
²¹ And he will shew them his
covenant.
15 Mine ^{'eyes} are ever toward
the LORD;
For he shall ^{'pluck} my feet
out of the net.
16 ^{'Turn} thee unto me, and have
mercy upon me;
For I am desolate and afflicted.
17 The troubles of my heart ^{'are}
enlarged:
O bring thou me out of my
distresses.
18 ^{'Consider} mine affliction and
Look upon ^{mine} ^{travail;}
^{pain;}
And forgive all my sins.
19 Consider mine ^{enemies;} for they
are many;
And they hate me with ^{'cruel}
hatred.
20 O keep my soul, and deliver
me:
^{'Let} me not be ^{ashamed;} for I
put my trust in thee.
21 Let integrity and uprightness
preserve ^{me;}
^{me;}
For I wait on thee.
22 ^{'Redeem} Israel, O God,
Out of all his troubles.

a See Ps. 7. 8.
b Cp. John
1. 17.
c ver. 11.
d See Ps. 11.
e Cp. Ps. 18.
36 (for mg.)
f 37. 31.
g See Ps. 23.
h See Ps. 7. 9
i 17. 3
j 139. 23.
k Cp. Rom.
5. 20.
l Pa. 7. 8.
m Cp. Ps. 25.
n ver. 8.
o Kin. 20. 3.
p Cp. Ps. 11.
q Cp. Prov.
1. 33.
r 18. 23.
s See Ps. 1. 1.
t Job 11. 11.
u Pa. 112. 2.
v See Ps. 37.
w Cp. Amos
8. 7.
x See Job 29. 4.
y Pa. 31. 6.
z 139. 21, 22.
aa 123. 1, 3
ab 141. 8.
ac Cp. 2 Chr. 20.
12.
ad Pa. 73. 13.
ae Ex. 30. 19,
20.
af Deut. 21. 6.
ag Pa. 31. 4.
ah Pa. 69. 16
ai 89. 16
aj 119. 132.
ak See Ps. 9. 1.
al Cp. Ps. 27.
am 2 Sam. 16.
an 12 (mg.).
ao Cp. Job 10. 15.
ap Cp. Ps. 28.
aq b Ex. 28. 3.
ar Deut. 16. 19.
as See ver. 2.
at See Ps. 27.
au 11.
av Pa. 34. 23
aw 71. 23
ax 130. 3
ay Lam. 3. 58.
az Cp. 2 Sam. 4. 9.
ba Pa. 22. 26.

26

A Psalm of David.

1 ^{'Judge} me, O LORD, for I have
^{'walked} in mine integrity:
I have ^{'trusted} also in the
LORD ^{'without} ^{'waving.}
LORD; ^{therefore} I shall not slide.
2 ^{'Examine} me, O LORD, and
prove me;
Try ^{'my} reins and my heart.
3 For thy ^{'lovingkindness} is
before mine ^{eyes;}
^{eyes;}
And I have ^{'walked} in thy
^{'truth.}
4 I have not ^{'sat} with ^{'vain}
persons;
Neither will I go in with dis-
semblers.
5 I ^{'hate} the congregation of
evil-doers,
evil doers;
And will not sit with the
wicked.
6 I will ^{'wash} mine hands in
^{innocency;}
^{innocency;}
So will I compass thine altar,
O LORD:
7 That I may ^{'publish} with the voice
of ^{thanksgiving} to be heard,
^{thanksgiving.}
And tell of all thy ^{'wondrous}
works.
8 LORD, I ^{'love} the habitation
of thy house,
And the place ^{'where} ^{thy} ^{glory}
^{thy} ^{honour}
dwelleth.
9 ^{'Gather} not my soul with
sinners,
Nor my life with ^{men} of blood:
^{bloody} men.
10 In whose hands is mischief,
And their right hand is ^{'full}
of ^{'bribes.}
11 But as for me, I will walk in
mine integrity:
Redeem me, and be merciful
unto me.
12 My foot standeth in ^{'an} even
place:
In ^{'the} congregations will I
bless the LORD.

R.V. 1 Or, counsel Or, friendship 2 Or, And his covenant, to make them know it 3 Or, as otherwise read, relieve thou, and bring me etc. 4 Or, I shall not slide 5 Or, publish with the voice of thanksgiving 6 Heb. of the tabernacle of thy glory. 7 Or, Take not away 8 Heb. bring forth. 9 Heb. men of blood. 10 Heb. hatred of violence. 11 Heb. shall lodge in goodness. 12 Or, and his covenant to make them know it. 13 Heb. filled with. 14 Heb. of the tabernacle of thy honour. 15 Or, Take not away. 16 Heb. men of blood. 17 Heb. filled with.

27

A Psalm of David.

¹ The LORD is my ^blight and my ^csalvation; ^dwhom shall I fear?

The LORD is the ¹strength of my life; of whom shall I be afraid?

² When the wicked, ^{evil-}doers, ^{even}mine enemies and my foes, ^ecame upon me to ^feat up my flesh,

^{Even} mine adversaries and my foes, they stumbled and fell.

³ Though an host should encamp against me, My heart shall not fear: Though war should rise against me,

^{Even} then will I be confident.

⁴ One thing have I ^{asked} desired of the LORD, that will I seek after;

That I may ²dwell in the house of the LORD all the days of my life, To behold ¹the beauty of the LORD, and to ⁴inquire in his temple.

⁵ For in the ^{day} of trouble he shall ^{keep} me secretly ^{hide} me in his pavilion:

In the ^{covert} secret of his ²tabernacle shall he hide me; He shall ^{lift} ^{set} me up upon a rock.

⁶ And now shall mine ²head be lifted up above mine enemies round about me;

And I will ^{therefore} offer in his ²tabernacle sacrifices ¹of ⁶joy;

⁴ I will sing, yea, I will sing praises unto the LORD.

⁷ Hear, O LORD, when I cry with my voice: Have mercy also upon me, and answer me.

a Ps. 24. 6

b 105. 4.

b Isai. 60. 20.

Mic. 7. 8.

Cp. Ps. 84. 11.

c Ps. 118. 14.

Ex. 15. 2.

Isai. 12. 2.

d 62. 11.

d See Ps. 23.

e Ps. 69. 17

f 102. 2

g 143. 7.

f Ps. 14. 4.

g See Ps. 24.

h Cp. Isai.

49. 15

i 65. 16.

j Ps. 3. 6.

k Cp. Isai. 40.

11.

l See Ps. 25.

m Ps. 26. 12

n 143. 10 (mg.).

Cp. Ps. 5. 8.

o Ps. 41. 2.

p Cp. Ps. 26.

q 84. 1. 2.

r Ps. 35. 11.

s 1 Kin. 21.

13.

t Matt. 23. 30.

u Mark 14. 55.

56.

v Ps. 23. 6

w 65. 4.

x Luke 2. 37.

y Acts 9. 1.

z Ex. 33. 19.

a Ps. 90. 17.

b Ps. 52. 5

c 113. 9

d 142. 5.

e Job 23. 13.

f Isai. 38. 11, et.

g Ps. 37. 34

h 62. 2.

i Prov. 30. 22.

j Ps. 31. 24.

k Deut. 31. 7.

l Josh. 1. 6, 9, 15.

m Ps. 31. 20.

n Cp. Ps. 91. 1

o Job 5. 21

p Isai. 4. 6

q Ps. 40. 2.

r Ps. 3. 3.

s See Ps. 18.

t a Ps. 35. 32

b 38. 12

c 65. 1

d 109. 1.

e Cp. Num.

10. 10.

f Ps. 88. 4

g 143. 7.

h Eph. 5. 19.

i Col. 3. 16.

j Ps. 140. 6.

k Prov. 1. 12.

l Ps. 30. 10.

m Ps. 134. 2

n 141. 2.

o Lam. 2. 19.

p 1 Tim. 2. 8.

q Cp. Ps. 119. 48.

r Ps. 5. 7

s 183. 2.

t Cp. 1 Kin. 8. 20.

⁸ When thou saidst, "Seek ye my face; my heart said unto thee,

Thy face, LORD, will I seek.

⁹ Hide not thy face ^{far} from me;

Put not thy servant away in anger:

Thou hast been my help;

Cast me not off, neither forsake me,

Leave me not,

O God of my salvation.

¹⁰ For ^h my father and my mother have forsaken me,

But then the LORD ¹will ²take me up.

¹¹ Teach me thy way, O LORD; And lead me in ²a plain path,

Because of ³mine enemies.

¹² Deliver me not over unto the will of mine ^{adversaries} enemies:

For ⁴false witnesses are risen up against me, and such as

⁵breathe out cruelty.

¹³ I ^{had} fainted, unless I had believed to see ⁷the goodness of the LORD

In ⁶the land of the living.

¹⁴ Wait on the LORD:

⁸Be ^{strong} of good courage, and ^{let} he shall

thine heart take courage;

strengthen thine heart:

Yea, wait thou on the LORD.

28

A Psalm of David.

¹ Unto thee, O LORD, will I call;

thee will I cry, O LORD

²My rock; be not thou deaf unto

me: ³be silent unto

me,

I become like them that ⁴go

down into the pit.

² Hear the voice of my supplications, when I cry unto thee,

When I ⁵lift up my hands

⁶toward thy holy oracle.

R.V. ¹ Or, strong hold
Or, shouting Or, trumpet-sound
wait for me

² Or, in this

³ Or, the pleasantness

⁴ Or, consider his temple

⁵ Heb. lend

⁶ Or, When my father and my mother forsake me, the LORD &c.

⁷ Or, them that lie in

⁸ Or, toward the innermost place of thy sanctuary

A.V. ¹ Heb. approached against me.

² Or, the delight.

³ Heb. of shouting.

⁴ Or, My heart said unto thee, Let my

face seek thy face, &c.

⁵ Heb. will gather me.

⁶ Heb. a way of plainness.

⁷ Heb. those which observe me.

⁸ Heb. from me.

⁹ Or, toward the oracle of thy sanctuary.

- ³ "Draw me not away with the wicked,
And with the workers of iniquity;
iniquity,
Which speak peace ^{with} to their neighbours,
But mischief is in their hearts.
⁴ Give them according to their work, and according to the wickedness of their doings: endeavours.
Give them after the operation of their hands;
⁵ Render to them their desert.
⁶ Because they regard not the works of the LORD,
Nor the operation of his hands,
He shall break them down and not build them up.
⁷ Blessed be the LORD,
Because he hath heard the voice of my supplications.
⁸ The LORD is my strength and my shield;
My heart hath trusted in him, and I am helped:
Therefore my heart greatly rejoiceth;
And with my song will I praise him.
⁹ The LORD is ¹ their strength,
And he is ² a strong hold of salvation to the saving strength of his anointed.
¹⁰ Save thy people, and bless ³ thine inheritance:
¹¹ Feed them also, and ⁴ bear lift them up for ever.

29

A Psalm of David.

- ¹ Give unto the LORD, O ye ² sons of the mighty,
³ Give unto the LORD glory and strength.
² Give unto the LORD the glory due unto his name;

a Cp. Ps. 28.
b Esak. 32. 30.
c Ps. 110. 3.
d Chr. 16. 28.
e Chr. 50. 21.
f mg. l.
g Cp. Ps. 28. 2.
h Cp. Ps. 18. 11.
i Jer. 9. 8.
j Ps. 5. 9.
k 12. 3.
l 55. 21.
m 62. 4.
n Job 37. 4, 5.
o Jer. 50. 15.
p Rev. 18. 6.
q 2 Tim. 4. 14.
r Ps. 68. 28.

A Cp. Ps. 137.
a Isai. 5. 12.
b Job 34. 27.
c Ps. 104. 16.
d Judg. 8. 15.
e Isai. 2. 13, 14.
f Ps. 114. 4.
g Dent. 3. 9.
h Num. 23. 22.

a ver. 2.

o Num. 18.
p See Ps. 3. 3.
q See Ps. 11. 1.
r Cp. Job 38. 1-3.

s Ps. 68. 30.

t Cp. Gen. 6. 17.
u Ps. 10. 16.
v Ps. 140. 7.
w Cp. Ps. 20. 6.
x Ps. 68. 28.
y Isai. 40. 28.

z Dent. 9. 29.
a 32. 2.
b Kin. 8. 51, 54.
c Ps. 78. 71, 72.
d Isai. 40. 11.
e 48. 3.
f 68. 9.
g Phil. 4. 7.
h 2 Sam. 5. 11.

i Chr. 22. 1.
j Ps. 107. 33.
k Ps. 89. 6.
l mg. for mg. l.
m Ps. 96. 7, 8.
n Chr. 16. 28, 29.
o Ps. 68. 34.
p Ps. 25. 2.
q 35. 13, 24.
r Cp. Ps. 13. 4.
s Ps. 88. 13.
t See Ps. 6. 2.

Worship the LORD "in the beauty of holiness.

- ² The voice of the LORD is upon the waters:
The God of glory ^{thundereth,} thundereth:
Even the LORD ^{thundereth:} upon many waters.
⁴ The voice of the LORD is ¹ powerful;
The voice of the LORD is ² full of majesty.
⁵ The voice of the LORD breaketh the cedars;
Yea, the LORD breaketh in pieces the cedars of Lebanon.
⁶ He maketh them also to skip like a calf;
Lebanon and Sirion like a young ^{wild-or.} unicorn.
⁷ The voice of the LORD ^{cleaveth} divideth the flames of fire.
⁸ The voice of the LORD shaketh the wilderness;
The LORD shaketh the wilderness of Kadesh.
⁹ The voice of the LORD maketh the hinds to calve,
And ^{strippeth} discovereth the forests bare:
And in his temple ^{every thing} doth every one ^{saith,} Glory.
speak of his glory.
¹⁰ The LORD ^{sitteth} as king at the Flood; ^{Flood,} flood; ^{sitteth} upon the King.
Yea, the LORD sitteth for ever.
¹¹ The LORD will give strength unto his people;
The LORD will bless his people with peace.

30

A Psalm; a Song at the Dedication of the House; a Psalm of David.

- ¹ I will extol thee, O LORD;
for thou hast ^{raised} lifted me up,
And hast not made my foes to rejoice over me.
² O LORD my God,
I cried unto thee, and thou hast healed me.

R.V. ¹ According to some ancient versions, a strength unto his people.
Or, in holy array ² Or, great ³ Or, heaveeth out flames of fire
A.V. ⁴ Or, his strength. ⁵ Heb. strength of salvations.
Heb. the honour of his name. ⁶ Or, in his glorious sanctuary.
Heb. in majesty. ⁷ Heb. cutteth out. ⁸ Or, to be in pain.

⁹ Or, sons of God ¹⁰ Or, gods See Ex. 18. 11.
¹¹ Or, drums
Or, rule. ¹² Heb. ye sons of the mighty.
Or, great waters. ¹³ Heb. in power.
Or, every whit of it uttereth, etc.

3 O LORD, thou hast brought up
my soul from ^{the grave} ^{Shool} :
Thou hast kept me alive, ^{that}
I should not ^{go down to}
the pit.
4 Sing praise unto the LORD, O ye
^{saints of his,}
And ^{give thanks} ^{to his holy}
^{name.} ^{at the remembrance}
^{of his holiness.}
5 For ^{this} anger ^{is but for}
^a moment;
^{In his} favour is life:
^{Weeping} may ^{tarry for the}
^{endure} for a night,
But ^{joy} cometh in the morn-
ing.
6 As ^{for me,} I said in my ^{prosperity,}
And in my prosperity I said,
I shall never be ^{moved}.
7 Thou, LORD, ^{by thy} favour ^{thou} hast
^{made my} "mountain to
stand strong:
Thou didst ^{hide thy} face; ^I
was ^{troubled}.
8 I cried to thee, O LORD;
And ^{unto the LORD} I made
^{supplication:}
9 What profit is there in my
blood, when I go down to
the pit?
Shall ^{the} dust praise thee?
shall it declare thy truth?
10 Hear, O LORD, and have
mercy upon me:
LORD, be thou my helper.
11 Thou hast turned for me my
mourning into ^{dancing};
Thou hast ^{loosed} ^{put off} my sackcloth,
and girded me with ^{gladness};
12 To the end that ^{my} glory
may sing praise to thee, and
not be silent.
O LORD my God, I will give
thanks unto thee for ever.

31 For the Chief Musician. A Psalm of
David.

1 In thee, O LORD, do I ^{put}
my trust; ^{let me} never be
ashamed:

a Ps. 143. 1.
b See Ps. 16.
10.
c Ps. 17. 6
d Ps. 1.
e Ps. 2. 2.
f Ps. 28. 1.
g See Ps. 18.
2.
h Cp. Ps. 91.
2.
i Ps. 50. 5.
j Ps. 97. 12.
k 1 Chr. 16. 4.
l Cp. Ps. 108.
m Job 33. 26
n Isai. 26. 20
o Ps. 7. 8.
p See Ps. 23.
q Ps. 63. 2.
r Ps. 25. 15.
s See Job 18. 3.
t Cp. 2 Cor. 4. 17. 18.
u Ps. 128. 5
(Heb.).
v Ps. 43. 2.
w Cited
Luke 23. 46.
x Ps. Acts 7. 59.
y Cp. Job 29.
18.
z Prov. 1. 32.
a Ps. 10. 6.
b Deut. 32. 4.
c Ps. 2 Sam. 5. 9.
d Ps. 26. 5.
e Jonah 2. 8.
f Deut. 32.
31.
g Jer. 8. 19
h 14. 22.
i Ps. 104. 29.
j Cp. Deut. 31.
17.
k Cp. 2 Sam. 24. 10.
l Ps. 142. 1.
m See Ps. 1. 6.
n Cp. Deut. 32. 30.
o See Ps. 6. 5.
p See Job 36.
16.
q Ps. 27. 7.
r Ps. 66. 14.
s See Ps. 6. 7.
t Ex. 15. 20.
u 2 Sam. 6. 14.
v Jer. 31. 4. 13.
w Ps. 149. 3
x 150. 4
y Lam. 5. 15.
z See Ps. 16.
9.
a Ps. 6. 2
b 32. 3
c 33. 3
d 102. 3
e Job 30. 30. al.
f Cp. Ps. 41.
7. 8.
g Isai. 53. 2.
h See Job 19. 13. 14.
i For ver.
1-3.
j See Ps. 71. 1-3.
k See Ps. 11. 1.
l Ps. 64. 8
(mg.).
m Cp. Matt. 26.
66.
n Mark 14. 50.
o ver. 17.
p Ps. 88. 5.
q Eccles. 9. 5.

Deliver me in thy ^{righteous-}
ness.
2 Bow down thine ear ^{unto} me;
deliver me speedily:
Be thou ^{to me} ^{as} a strong rock,
for ^{an} house of defence to
save me.
3 For thou art my rock and my
fortress;
Therefore for thy ^{name's} sake
lead ^{me} and guide me.
4 Pluck ^{me} out of ^{the} net that
they have laid privily for ^{me};
For thou art my ^{strong} hold.
5 Into thine hand I ^{commend} my
spirit:
Thou hast redeemed me, O
LORD, thou ^{God of} truth.
6 I have hated them that ^{regard}
lying ^{vanities}:
But I trust in the LORD.
7 I will be glad and rejoice in
thy mercy:
For thou hast ^{seen} ^{considered} my
affliction;
Thou hast ^{known} ^{my} soul in
adversities:
8 And thou hast not ^{shut me up}
into the hand of the ^{enemy};
Thou hast set my feet in ^a
large ^{place} ^{room}.
9 Have mercy upon me, O LORD,
for I am ⁱⁿ ^{distress} ^{trouble};
^{Mine} eye ^{is} ^{consumed} with grief,
^{yea,} my soul and my ^{body} ^{belly}.
10 For my life is spent with ^{sorrow},
and my years with ^{grief};
My strength faileth because
of mine iniquity, and ^{my}
bones are ^{wasted} ^{away} ^{consumed}.
11 Because of all mine ^{adversaries} I am become
I was a ^{reproach} among all mine enemies,
^a reproach,
but
Yea, unto my ^{neighbours} exceedingly, and
especially among my neighbours,
a fear to mine acquaintance:
They that did see me without
 ^{fled} from me.
12 I am ^{forgotten} as a dead
man out of mind:

R.V. 1 Another reading is, from among them that go down to the pit.
u for a life time
A.V. 1 Or, to the memorial.
i Heb. settled strength for my mountain.

h Heb. memorial. See Ex. 3. 15.
j Or, His favour
k Or, the adversaries of my soul
l Heb. in the evening.
m Heb. singing.
n Heb. to me for a rock of strength.

I am like ^aa broken vessel.
¹³ For I have ^bheard the ^cdefaming
of many: ^dterror
^efear was on every side:
^fWhile they took counsel to-
gether against me,
They devised to take away my
life.
¹⁴ But I ^gtrusted in thee, O
LORD:
I said, Thou art my God.
¹⁵ My ^htimes are in thy hand:
ⁱ'Deliver me from the hand of
mine enemies, and from
them that persecute me.
¹⁶ ^j'Make thy face to shine upon
thy servant:
Save me ^kin thy ^llovingkindness.
^m'Let me not be ashamed, O
LORD; for I have called upon
thee:
Let the wicked be ashamed,
ⁿ'let them be ^osilent in
^pand
^qSheol.
¹⁸ Let the lying lips be ^rdumb;
Which ^s'speak ^tagainst the righteous
^u'insolently, ^vgrivous things
^wWith pride and contempt.
¹⁹ Oh how great is thy goodness,
which thou hast laid up for
them that fear ^xthee;
Which thou hast wrought for
them that ^yput their trust in
thee, ^zbefore the sons of
men!
²⁰ In ^{aa}'the covert of thy presence shalt thou
Thou shalt hide them in the secret of thy
presence from the ^{ab}plottings of
man:
Thou shalt ^{ac}'keep them secretly
in a pavilion from the strife
of tongues.
²¹ Blessed be the LORD:
For he hath ^{ad}'shewed me his
marvellous ^{ae}lovingkindness in ^{af}'a
^{ag}'strong city.
²² As ^{ah}for me, I said in my ^{ai}'haste,
I am ^{aj}'cut off from ^{ak}'before
thine eyes:

^a Isai. 30. 14.
^b Jer. 20. 10.
^c Cp. Matt.
27. 1.
^d See 3 Sam. 17.
1-4.
^e Ps. 30. 4.
^f ver. 1, 6.
^g Deut. 32.
41.
^h See Ps. 27.
14.
ⁱ 1 Chr. 29.
20.
^j Job 24. 1.
^k Ps. 7. 1.
^l Ps. 33. 18.
22 (& mg. for
mg.).
^m & 147. 11.
ⁿ Isai. 42. 23
(for mg.).
^o See Ps. 4. 6.
^p Ps. 47. 7.
(mg.).
^q Cited
Rom. 4. 7, 8.
^r Cp. Ps. 85. 2.
^s Cp. Ex.
34. 7.
^t & John 1. 29.
^u ver. 1.
^v Cp. 2 Cor.
5. 19.
^w 1 Sam. 2. 9.
^x Cp. Ps. 94. 17
& 117.
^y John 1. 47.
^z Cp. Jude
15.
^{aa} Ps. 17. 10.
^{ab} See Ps. 31.
10.
^{ac} See Ps. 22.
1.
^{ad} 1 Sam. 6.
& 11.
^{ae} Cp. Ps. 38. 2.
^{af} z Ps. 23. 5.
^{ag} y Ps. 51. 2.
^{ah} See Ps. 32.
7.
^{ai} a Ps. 33. 18.
Job 33. 27.
Prov. 28. 13.
^{aj} Cp. Luke 15.
18, 21.
^{ak} & John 1. 9.
^{al} b See Ps. 27.
5.
^{am} c Ps. 17. 7.
^{an} d Ps. 30. 4.
^{ao} e Cp. 1 Sam.
23. 7.
^{ap} f See Ps. 69.
13.
^{aq} g Ps. 116. 11.
^{ar} Cp. 2 Sam. 15.
14.
^{as} A Cp. Ps. 18.
4, 16.
^{at} & 42. 7.
^{au} & 99. 1.
^{av} & 144. 7.
^{aw} See Job 22. 11.
^{ax} & Isai. 38. 11.
^{ay} 12.
^{az} Lam. 3. 54.
^{ba} j Jonah 2. 4.

Nevertheless thou heardest
the voice of my supplica-
tions when I cried unto
thee.
²³ O love the LORD, all ye his
^{ab}'saints:
The LORD preserveth ^{ac}'the
^{ad}for the faithful,
And plentifully ^{ae}'rewardeth
the proud doer.
²⁴ ^{af}'Be ^{ag}of good courage, and ^{ah}let your heart
^{ai}strong, ^{aj}take courage, ^{ak}he shall
^{al}strengthen your heart.
All ye ^{am}'that ^{an}'hope in the
LORD.
32 ^{ao}1 A Psalm of David, ^{ap}'Maschil.
^{aq}1 'Blessed is he whose ^{ar}'trans-
gression is forgiven, whose
sin is covered.
^{as}2 Blessed is the man unto whom
the LORD ^{at}'imputeth not ini-
quity,
And in whose spirit ^{au}'there is
no guile.
^{av}3 When I kept silence, my
^{aw}'bones waxed old
Through my ^{ax}'roaring all the
day long.
^{ay}4 For day and night thy ^{az}'hand
was heavy upon me:
My moisture ^{ba}was changed ^{bb}as with
^{bc}is turned into
the drought of summer.
[Selah]
^{bd}5 I ^{be}'acknowledged my sin unto
thee, and mine iniquity have
I not hid:
I said, I ^{bf}'will confess my trans-
gressions unto the LORD;
And thou forgavest the in-
iquity of my sin. [Selah]
^{bg}6 For this ^{bh}let every one that is
^{bi}'godly pray unto thee ^{bj}'in
a time when thou ^{bk}'mayest
be found:
Surely ^{bl}when ^{bm}'the great waters overflow
^{bn}in the floods of great waters
they shall not ^{bo}reach
unto him.

^a R.V. ¹ Or, alarm ² Or, faithfulness ³ Or, wait for ⁴ Or, into ⁵ Or, in the time of finding out sin
A.V. ⁶ Heb. a vessel that periseth. ⁷ Or, let them be cut off for the grave. ⁸ Heb. a hard thing. ⁹ Or, fenced city.
¹⁰ Or, A Psalm of David giving instruction. ¹¹ Heb. in a time of finding.

⁷ Thou art my ^ahiding place;
thou ^{wilt} ^{shalt} preserve me from
^ctrouble;
Thou ^{wilt} ^{shalt} compass me about
with ^ssongs of deliverance.

[Selah.]

⁸ I will ^ainstruct thee and teach
thee in the way which thou
shalt go:

^cI will ^scounsel thee with mine
eye upon thee.

⁹ ^aBe ye not as the horse, or as
the mule, which have no
understanding:

Whose ^{trappings} ^{mouth} must be ^{'bit} and
bridle to hold them in,
with bit and bridle,

¹ Else ^{they} will not come near unto
thee.

¹⁰ ^aMany sorrows shall be to the
wicked:

But he that ^strusteth in the
LORD, mercy shall compass
him about.

¹¹ ^aBe glad in the LORD, and
rejoice, ye righteous:

And ^ashout for joy, all ye that
are ^{'upright} in heart.

33 ¹ ^aRejoice in the LORD, O
ye righteous:

^cPraise ^{for} praise is comely for the up-
right.

² Give ^{thanks} unto the LORD with
praise

^{'harp}:
Sing ^{praises} unto him with ^{'the}
psaltery and an instrument of ^aten
strings.

³ Sing unto him ^aa new song;
Play skilfully with a loud
noise.

⁴ For the word of the LORD is
right;

And all his ^{work} ^{is} ^{done} in
^{'faithfulness}.

⁵ He ^sloveth righteousness and
judgement.

^{'judgement}:
The earth is full of the ^{loving-}
kindness of the LORD.

^a Ps. 91. 1
& 119. 114.
Cp. Ps. 27. 5
& 31. 30.

^b Gen. 1. 6, 7.
Heb. 11. 3.
^c Ps. 3. 5.
Cp. 3 John 1. 3.

^c Ps. 9. 9.
^d Gen. 2. 1.
^e Cp. Job 28.
13 & Isai. 11. 4.

^f Cp. Ps. 18.
title. See
Ex. 15. 1-18.

^g Judg. 5. 1-31
& Ex. 15. 1.
^h Ps. 78. 13.

ⁱ Ex. 15. 8.
Josh. 3. 13, 16.
^j A Ps. 28. 12.

^k See Job 38.
^l Ps. 78. 24.
^m Prov. 28. 3.
Cp. Job 35. 11.

ⁿ James 3. 3.
^o Ps. 148. 5.
^p Gen. 1. 3.

^q Cp. Ps. 147. 15.
18.
^r Cp. Prov.

18. 21.
& Rom. 2. 9.
^s Isai. 19. 3.

^t Luke 1. 51.
Cp. 3 Sam. 15.
^u & 17. 14.

^v Neh. 4. 15
& Job 5. 13
& Isai. 6. 10.

^w Ps. 34. 8
& 34. 12.
Prov. 16. 30.

^x Jer. 17. 7.
^y Prov. 19.
21.

^z Isai. 48. 10.
^{aa} Ps. 64. 10
& 68. 3.

^{ab} & 97. 12.
Cp. Ps. 38. 1.
^{ac} Deut. 32.
43.

^{ad} See Ps. 7.
10.
^{ae} Ps. 144. 15.

^{af} Deut. 32. 29.
^{ag} Cp. Ps. 32.
11.

^{ah} Ps. 65. 4.
Deut. 7. 6.
Cp. Ex. 19. 5.

^{ai} Ps. 147. 1.
^{aj} Job 28. 24.
See Ps. 11. 4.

^{ak} Ps. 71. 22.
^{al} Ps. 92. 3
& 144. 9.

^{am} 1 Kin. 8.
20, 43, 46.
^{an} Cp. Prov.

15. 3
& Jer. 82. 19.
^{ao} Ps. 40. 3
& 98. 1.

^{ap} Isai. 42. 10.
Rev. 5. 9
& 14. 5, 6.

^{aq} Cp. Ps. 44.
6.
^{ar} Ps. 119. 75.

^{as} Ps. 11. 7
& 38. 5, 6
& 45. 7
& 59. 14.

^{at} A Ps. 119. 64.
^{au} Ps. 90. 7
& 147. 10.
Prov. 21. 31.
Hos. 1. 7.

⁶ By ^bthe word of the LORD
were the heavens made;
And all ^athe host of them by
^cthe breath of his mouth.

⁷ He gathereth the waters of
the sea together as ^{'an}
heap:

He ^{'layeth} up the ^{deepe}
depth in
storehouses.

⁸ Let all the earth fear the
LORD:

Let all the inhabitants of
the world stand in awe of
him.

⁹ For ^{'he} spake, and it was
done;

He commanded, and it stood
fast.

¹⁰ The LORD ^{'bringeth} the coun-
sel of the ^{nations}
heaven to nought:

He maketh the ^{thoughts}
devices of the
peoples to be of none effect.

¹¹ ^{'The} counsel of the LORD
standeth ^{fast} for ever,

The thoughts of his heart ^{'to}
all generations.

¹² ^{'Blessed} is the nation whose
God is the LORD;

^{The} ^{and} the people whom he hath
^{'chosen} for his own in-
heritance.

¹³ The LORD ^{'looketh} from
heaven;

He beholdeth all the sons of
men;

¹⁴ From ^bthe place of his habita-
tion he ^{'looketh} forth

Upon all the inhabitants of
the ^{earth};

¹⁵ He ^{that} fashioneth ^{the} hearts
of them all,
alike;

^{That} ^{he} considereth all their works.

¹⁶ ^{'There} is no king saved by
^{'the} multitude of an host:

A mighty man is not delivered
by ^{great}
much strength.

¹⁷ ^{'An} horse is a vain thing for
safety:

R.V. ¹ Or, That they come not near² Or, a great powerA.V. ^a Heb. I will counsel thee, mine eye shall be upon thee.^b Or, mercy.^c Heb. maketh / frustrate.^d Heb. to

inspiration and generation.

Neither shall he deliver any
by his great ^{power.} strength.
18 Behold, 'the eye of the LORD
is upon them that fear him,
'Upon them that 'hope in his
mercy;
19 To 'deliver their soul from
death,
And to keep them alive in
'famine.
20 Our soul ^{hath} waited ^{waiteth} for the
LORD:
He is our 'help and 'our
shield.
21 For our heart shall 'rejoice
in him,
Because we have 'trusted in
his holy name.
22 Let thy mercy, O LORD, be
upon us,
According as we ^{have} hoped ^{hope} in
thee.

34 *A Psalm of David: when he 'changed David, his behaviour before 'Abimelech, who drove him away, and he departed.*

1 I will bless the LORD 'at all
times:
His praise shall continually be
in my mouth.
2 My soul shall 'make her boast
in the LORD:
The ^{meek} humble shall hear thereof,
and 'be glad.
3 O 'magnify the LORD with me,
And let us exalt his name
together.
4 I 'sought the LORD, and he
^{answered} me,
And delivered me from all my
fears.
5 'They looked unto him, and
were 'lightened:
And their faces ^{shall never be con-}
^{founded.} ^{were not} ashamed.
6 'This poor man cried, and the
LORD heard him,
And 'saved him out of all his
troubles.

a Dan. 6. 22.
Heb. 1. 14.
b Cp. Gen.
32. 1.
& 3 Kin. 6. 17.
c Pa. 34. 15.
Job 36. 7.
1 Pet. 3. 12.
d Pa. 147. 11.
e Heb. 3. 5.
1 Pet. 2. 3.
f Pa. 100. 5.
g Cp. Acts
12. 11.
h See Pa. 2.
12.
i Pa. 37. 18.
Job 5. 20.
j Pa. 92. 1, 5
& 150. 6.
Isai. 3. 17.
k Pa. 115. 9—
11.
l See Pa. 3. 2.
m Job 4. 10.
11.
n Zech. 10. 7.
See Pa. 3. 14.
o Cp. Pa. 84.
11.
p See Pa. 11.
1.
q Pa. 66. 16.
r Cp. Pa. 32.
8.
s Cited 1 Pet.
3. 10—12.
t 1 Sam. 21.
13.
u Cp. 1 Sam.
21. 10, 11, 12, 14.
v Eccles. 3.
13 & 3. 6 & 14.
w Pa. 15. 3
& 39. 1
& 141. 3.
Prov. 13. 3
& 21. 23.
James 1. 26
& 3. 2.
1 Pet. 2. 1, 22.
x Cp. Eph.
5. 20.
y 1 Thess. 5.
18.
z John 1. 47.
Rev. 14. 5.
a Pa. 37. 27.
Isai. 1. 16, 17.
b Pa. 28. 28.
c Pa. 44. 8.
1 Sam. 2. 1.
Jer. 9. 24.
d Rom. 14. 19.
Heb. 12. 14.
e Rom. 12. 18.
f See Pa. 33.
18.
g Pa. 119. 74.
h ver. 6, 8.
Pa. 145. 18.
Cp. John 9. 31.
i Pa. 35. 27.
j 40. 16
& 68. 30
& 70. 4.
Luke 1. 46.
k Jer. 44. 11.
Amos 9. 4.
l 2 Chr. 15. 2.
Cp. Matt. 7. 7.
m See Pa. 21.
10.
n Isai. 60. 5.
Cp. Pa. 4. 6.
k Pa. 51. 17
& 147. 3.
Isai. 61. 1.
l ver. 15, 17.
m Isai. 57. 15
& 63. 2.
See Luke 15.
17—24.
n ver. 17, 18.
2 Sam. 22. 1.
o 2 Tim. 3.
11, 12.

7 'The angel of the LORD 'en-
campeth round about them
that fear him,
And delivereth them.
8 O 'taste and see that 'the
LORD is good:
'Blessed is the man that
trusteth in him.
9 O fear the LORD, ye his
saints:
For there is no want to them
that fear him.
10 'The young lions do lack, and
suffer hunger:
But they that 'seek the LORD
shall not want any good
thing.
11 'Come, ye children, hearken
unto me:
'I will teach you the fear of
the LORD.
12 'What man is he that desireth
life,
And loveth *many* days, that
he may 'see good?
13 'Keep thy tongue from evil,
And thy lips from 'speaking
guile.
14 'Depart from evil, and do
good;
Seek peace, and 'pursue it.
15 'The eyes of the LORD are
toward ^{upon} the righteous,
'And his ears are *open* unto
their cry.
16 'The face of the LORD is
against them that do evil,
To 'cut off the remembrance
of them from the earth.
17 'The *righteous* ^{cried,} and the
LORD ^{heard,} ^{heareth,}
And ^{delivered} ^{delivereth} them out of all
their troubles.
18 The LORD is nigh 'unto them
that are of 'a broken ^{heart.} ^{heart;}
And saveth such as be 'of 'a
contrite spirit.
19 'Many are the afflictions of
the righteous:

A.V. * Or, *Achish*. R.V. † Or, *wait for him*. ‡ Or, *they flowed unto him*. § Or, *feigned madness*. ¶ Heb. *to the broken of heart*. † Heb. *contrite of spirit*.

- *But the LORD delivereth him out of them all.
 20 He keepeth all his bones:
^bNot one of them is broken.
 21 *Evil shall slay the wicked:
 And they that hate the righteous *shall be ¹condemned.
 22 The LORD *redeemeth the soul of his servants:
 And none of them that trust in him shall be ^{1b}condemned.
 desolate.

35

A Psalm of David.

- 1 Strive thou, O LORD, with them
 Plead my cause, that *strive with me:
 *Fight thou against them that fight against me.
 2 Take hold of *shield and buckler,
 And stand up for mine help.
 3 Draw out also the spear, *and stop the way against them that ²persecute me:
 Say unto my soul, I am thy salvation.
 4 *Let them be *ashamed and brought to dishonour ³confounded
 put to shame that seek after my soul:
 Let them be *turned back and ⁴confounded
 brought to confusion that devise my hurt.
 5 Let them be as *chaff before the wind,
 And let the angel of the LORD driving them on, chase them.
 6 Let their way be *dark and *slippery,
 slipperiness
 And let the angel of the LORD pursuing them, persecute them.
 7 For *without cause have *they hid for me *their net ⁵in a pit,
 Without which without cause have they digged a pit for my soul.
 8 Let ⁶destruction come upon him *at unawares;

^a ver. 6, 17.
 Cp. Acts 12. 11.

^b John 19. 36.

^c Ps. 94. 23.
 Prov. 24. 16.
 Cp. Ps. 7. 15, 16.

^d Luke 1. 47.
 See Ps. 9. 14.
^e See Ps. 25. 22.

^f Ps. 51. 8.

^g Ps. 71. 19
 & 86. 8
 & 89. 6, 8
 & 118. 5.
 Ex. 15. 11.
 & Cp. Rom. 8. 32, 34.

ⁱ Isai. 49. 25.

^j See Ps. 27. 12.

^k Cp. Ex. 14. 26
 & Isai. 42. 13.

^l Ps. 91. 4
 & Ps. 5. 12
 & Ps. 38. 30
 & 109. 4.
 Jer. 18. 30.
 Cp. John 10. 32.

^m Cp. Job 30. 25.

ⁿ Ps. 69. 11.
 Cp. 1 Kin. 20. 31.

^o Ps. 69. 10.
 Num. 22. 7.
^p Cp. Matt. 10. 13.

^q For ver. 4-8, see Ps. 69. 22-28
 & 109. 6-15.

^r ver. 26.
 Ps. 40. 14
 & 70. 2
 & 71. 13
 & 88. 17.

^s Ps. 129. 5.
 & See Ps. 89. 6.

^t See Job 21. 18.

^u Job 30. 1, 8, 12.

^v Ps. 73. 18.
 Jer. 23. 12.

^w See Ps. 69. 4.

^x See Job 18. 8.

^y Ps. 57. 12.
 Job 16. 9.
 Lam. 2. 16.
^z See Ps. 7. 15.

^a Hab. 1. 13.
^d Cp. 1 Thess. 5. 3.
^e Isai. 47. 11.
^f Ps. 22. 30.

And let his net that he hath hid catch himself:

^aWith into that very destruction let him fall therein.

- 9 And my soul shall be joyful in the LORD:
 It shall ^arejoice in his salvation.

- 10 All my bones shall say, LORD, ^awho is like unto thee,
 Which deliverest the poor from him that is too strong for him,

Yea, the poor and the needy from him that spoileth him?

- 11 ^aUnrighteous ^bFalse witnesses did rise up;
 They laid to my charge things that I know not.

- 12 ^mThey rewarded me evil for good, ^orewarded
 To the ^pbereaving of my soul.

- 13 But as for me, "when they were sick, ^omy clothing was sackcloth:

I ^qafflicted my soul with fasting;
 And my prayer ^rreturned into mine own bosom.

- 14 I ^sbehaved myself ^tas though it had been my friend or my brother:

I ^ubowed down ^vmourning, heavily, as one that ^wbewalleth his mother.

- 15 But ^xwhen I halted in mine ^yadversity they rejoiced, and gathered themselves together:

The ^zyea, the ^asubjects gathered themselves together against me, and ^bI knew it not;

They did tear me, and ceased not:

- 16 ^cLike the profane With hypocritical mockers in feasts,
 They ^dgnashed upon me with their teeth.

- 17 Lord, how long wilt thou ^elook on?

Rescue my soul from their destructions,

^fMy darling from the lions.

R.V. 1 Or, hold guilty of their net. 2 Or, and the battle axe against etc. 3 Or, those whom I knew not. 4 Or, Among

A.V. 5 Or, shall be guilty. 6 Heb. darkness and slipperiness of wrong. 7 Heb. they asked me. 8 Heb. depriving. 9 Heb. my only one. friend, as a brother to me. 10 Heb. halting. 11 Heb. my only one.

12 Heb. darkness and slippery places.

13 Or, Malicious See Ex. 23. 1.

14 Heb. My only one.

15 Heb. which he knoweth not of.

16 Or, afflicted. 17 Heb. walked.

18 Or, shall return

19 Heb. Witnesses

20 Heb. as a

18 I will give thee thanks in ^athe great congregation:
I will praise thee among ¹much people.

19 ^aLet not them that are mine enemies ²wrongfully rejoice over me:

Neither let them ³wink with the eye that ⁴hate me ⁵without a cause.

20 For they speak not peace:
But they devise deceitful ^{words} matters against them that are quiet in the land.

21 Yea, they ⁶opened their mouth wide against ^{me};
They ^{and} said, ⁷"Aha, aha, our eye hath seen it.

22 ⁸"Thou hast seen it, O LORD: ⁹"keep not silence:

O Lord, ¹⁰be not far from me.

23 ¹¹Stir up thyself, and awake to ¹²my judgement, judgement,

Even unto my cause, my God and my Lord.

24 ¹³Judge me, O LORD my God, according to thy righteousness;

And ¹⁴let them not rejoice over me.

25 Let them not say in their ¹⁵heart, hearts, ¹⁶"Aha, so would we have it:

Let them not say, ¹⁷"We have swallowed him up.

26 Let them be ¹⁸ashamed and confounded together that brought to confusion that rejoice at mine hurt:

Let them be ¹⁹clothed with shame and dishonour that ²⁰magnify themselves against me.

27 Let them shout for joy, and be glad, that ²¹'favour ²²'my righteous cause:

Yea, ²³let them say continually, ²⁴"The LORD be magnified,

^a Ps. 22. 35.
^b Ps. 140. 4.

^c Ps. 51. 14
& 71. 8, 15, 24.

^d ver. 24.
See Ps. 13. 4.
^e Ps. 38. 19
& 69. 4
& 119. 78, 86.

^f Prov. 6. 18
& 10. 10.
^g Ps. 69. 4
Cited
John 15. 25.
A See Ps. 18. title.
^h ver. 7.

ⁱ Cited
Rom. 8. 18.

^j See Ps. 22. 13.

^k Deut. 28. 19.

^l Cp. Ps. 10. 5
& 48. 18.

^m ver. 25.
Ps. 40. 15
& 70. 3.

ⁿ Cp. Ex. 8. 7.

^o Ps. 28. 1.
^p See Ps. 10. 1.

^q Cp. Ps. 12. 2.

^r Ps. 44. 23
& 59. 4
& 90. 2.

^s Cp. Jer. 4. 22.

^t Ps. 7. 6.

^u Mic. 2. 1.

^v Cp. Prov. 4. 16.

^w Ps. 10. 7.

^x Ps. 7. 8.

^y Isai. 65. 2.
^z Cp. Ps. 97. 10.

^a ver. 19.
^b Ps. 57. 10
& 53. 11
& 59. 2, 14
& 92. 2.

^c 108. 11
& 108. 4, al.

^d ver. 21.
^e 2 Sam. 17. 18.

^f Lam. 2. 16.

^g Cp. Ps. 71. 19.

^h See ver. 4.
ⁱ Ps. 92. 5.

^j Rom. 11. 33.

^k Ps. 104. 14, 15
& 145. 9, 15, 16.

^l Neh. 9. 6.

^m See Job 8. 22.

ⁿ Cp. Ps. 31. 19.

^o See Job 19. 5.

^p See Ruth 2. 12.

^q Cp. Ps. 23. 5
& 27. 4
& 65. 4.

^r Isai. 25. 4.
See Jer. 31. 13-14.

^s Ps. 40. 16
& 70. 4.

^t Ps. 34. 3.

Which hath ^bpleasure in the prosperity of his servant.

28 And my ^ctongue shall ^{talk} speak of thy ^{righteousness,} righteousness
And of thy praise all the day long.

36 For the Chief Musician. A Psalm of David the ¹servant of the Lord.

1 ¹The transgression of the wicked ²'saith within ³'my heart,

⁴There is ⁵no fear of God before his eyes.

2 ¹For ²'he flattereth himself in his own eyes,

³That ⁴until his iniquity shall not be found out and be ⁵hated, hateful.

3 The words of his mouth are ¹iniquity and deceit:

²'He hath left off to be ³wise, wise, and to do good.

4 He ¹'deviseth ²'iniquity, mischief upon his bed;

He setteth himself in ³'a way that is not good;

⁴'He abhorreth not evil.

5 Thy ¹'lovingkindness, O LORD, is in the heavens;

Thy ²'faithfulness ³reacheth unto the ⁴skies, clouds.

6 ¹'Thy righteousness is like ²'the mountains of God;

³'Thy ⁴judgements are a great deep:

O LORD, thou ¹'preservest man and beast.

7 ¹'How ²precious, is thy loving-kindness, O God!

And ³therefore ⁴the children of men ⁵take refuge ⁶under the shadow of thy wings.

8 They shall be ¹⁰'abundantly satisfied with the fatness of thy house;

R.V. ¹ Or, a mighty people
² Or, Transgression saith to the wicked
(or, he) flattereth him in his eyes
and hateth it.

³ Heb. falsely.

⁴ Heb. Aha, our desire.

⁵ Heb. have pleasure in my righteousness.

⁶ Or, uttereth thy oracles.

⁷ Or, according to many ancient versions, his

⁸ Or, Until his iniquity be found and be hated.

⁹ Heb. Concerning the finding out of his iniquity

A.V. ¹ Heb. strong.
his iniquity to hate.

² Heb. falsely.
Or, vanity.

³ Heb. Ah, ah, our soul.
Heb. the mountains of God.

⁴ Heb. my righteousness.

⁵ Heb. so find

⁶ Heb. precious.

⁷ Heb. watered.

And thou shalt make them
drink of ^bthe river of ^cthy
pleasures.

^dOr with thee is ^ethe fountain
of life:

^flight shall we see light.
^gThy lovingkind-
ness shall ^hknow

ness to ⁱthe

of pride come

not the hand of the
drive me away.
remove me.

are ^mthe workers of
iniquity fallen:

They are ⁿcast down, and ^oshall
not be able to rise.

a ver. 1.
b Ps. 46. 4.
Rev. 22. 1.
c Ps. 18. 11.
d Jer. 12. 1.
e Jer. 2. 13.
f John 4. 10, 14
& 5. 26.
g John 1. 9.
Acts 26. 18.
h Pet. 2. 9.
i Cp. Eph. 4.
26.

A Jer. 22. 16.
Gal. 4. 9.
Cp. Ps. 79. 6.

i See Ps. 7.
10.
j ver. 3, 22.

k Ps. 25. 13.
Prov. 2. 21.
Isa. 57. 13
& 60. 21.

l Job 24. 24.

m Ps. 94. 4.

n Job 7. 10.

o See Ps. 1. 5.

p Cited
Matt. 6. 6.

q Ps. 119. 165.
Cp. Isa. 32. 17.

r ver. 7, 8.

s Ps. 24. 19.

t Ps. 31. 13.

u Ps. 73. 3.

v Prov. 3. 31
& 23. 17.

w 24. 1, 19.

x See Ps. 35.
16.

y Job 14. 2.

z See Job 27.
13-23.

aa See Ps. 2. 4.

ab Ps. 90. 5, 6.

ac See Job
18. 20.

ad Ps. 129. 6.

ae Ps. 62. 8

af 115. 9-11.

ag Prov. 3. 5.

ah Isa. 58. 4.

ai Ps. 7. 12.

aj Lev. 26. 5.

ak Prov. 2. 21.

al Job 22. 28.

am Isa. 58. 14.

an Cp. Phil. 3. 1

ao 4. 4.

ap Matt. 6. 23.

aq See Ps. 7.
10.

ar Ps. 22. 8

as 55. 22.

at Prov. 16. 3.

au 1 Pet. 5. 7.

av See 1 Sam.
2. 4.

aw Prov. 15. 16

ax & 16. 8.

ay Cp. 1 Tim. 6. 6.

az f Isa. 58. 8.

ba Mic. 7. 8.

bb Job 11. 17.

bc Ps. 10. 15.

bd Job 33. 15.

be Esak 30. 21, 22.

bf m Cp. Ps.
92. 1

bg & Isa. 30. 15

bh & Lam. 3. 26.

bi a ver. 24.

^cFret not thyself because of him
who ^dprospereth in his way,
Because of the man who
bringeth wicked devices to
pass.

^eCease from anger, and forsake
wrath:

^fFret not thyself, if ^gtendeth only
evil-doing. thyself in any wise to
do evil.

^hFor evil-doers shall be cut off:
But those that wait upon the

LORD, they shall ⁱinherit
the land.

^jFor yet a little while, and
the wicked shall not be:

Yea, thou shalt diligently
consider ^khis place, and ^lhe
shall not be.

^mBut ⁿthe meek shall inherit
the land;

And shall delight themselves
in ^othe abundance of peace.

^pThe wicked ^qplotteth against
the just,

And ^rgnasheth upon him with
his teeth.

^sThe Lord ^tshall laugh at him:
For he seeth that his ^uday is
coming.

^vThe wicked have drawn out
the sword, and have ^wbent
their bow;

To cast down the poor and
needy,

To slay ^xsuch as be of
upright in the way:
conversation.

^yTheir sword shall enter into
their own heart,

And their ^zbow shall be broken.

^{aa}Better is a little that ^{ab}the righteous
man hath

than the abundance
of many
wicked.

^{ac}For ^{ad}the arms of the wicked
shall be broken:

But the LORD ^{ae}upholdeth the
righteous.

37 A Psalm of David.

¹Fret not thyself because of
evil-doers,
evildoers,

Neither be thou ²envious a-
gainst them that work unrighteousness.
the workers of iniquity.

³For they shall soon be ⁴cut
down like ⁵the grass,
And wither ⁶as the green herb.

⁷Trust in the LORD, and do
good;

⁸Dwell in the land, and
so shalt thou dwell
follow after faithfulness.
thou shalt be fed.

⁹Delight thyself also in the
LORD;

And he shall ¹⁰give thee the
¹¹desires of thine heart.

¹²Commit thy way unto the
LORD;

Trust also in him,
him; and he shall
bring it to pass.

¹³And he shall make thy righteousness
to go forth
righteousness as the light,
And thy judgement as ¹⁴the noon-
day.

¹⁵Rest in the LORD, and wait
patiently for him:

¹⁶For he shall bring forth thy
righteousness as the light,
And thy judgement as ¹⁷the noon-
day.

¹⁸Rest in the LORD, and wait
patiently for him:

¹⁹For he shall bring forth thy
righteousness as the light,
And thy judgement as ²⁰the noon-
day.

²¹Rest in the LORD, and wait
patiently for him:

²²For he shall bring forth thy
righteousness as the light,
And thy judgement as ²³the noon-
day.

- 18 The LORD ^{perfect} knoweth the days of the ^{upright}:
And their ^{inheritance} shall be for ever.
- 19 They shall not be ashamed in the ^{time of evil}:
And in ^{evil time} the days of famine they shall be satisfied.
- 20 But the wicked shall perish, And the enemies of the LORD shall be as ^{fat} the excellency of the pastures ^{lambs}.
They shall consume; ⁱⁿ into smoke shall they consume away.
- 21 The wicked borroweth, and payeth not again:
But the righteous ^{dealeth} graciously, ^{mercy} and giveth.
- 22 For such as be blessed of him shall ^{inherit} the land; earth;
And they that be cursed of him ^{shall} be cut off.
- 23 A man's ^{goings} are ^{established} of the LORD: the steps of a good man are ^{ordered} by the LORD:
And he delighteth in his way.
- 24 Though he fall, he shall not be utterly cast down:
For the LORD ^{upholdeth} him with his hand.
- 25 I have been young, and now am old;
^{Yet} have I not seen the righteous forsaken,
Nor his seed ^{begging} their bread.
- 26 All the day long he ^{dealeth} graciously, ^{He is} ever merciful, and lendeth;
And his seed is blessed.
- 27 Depart from evil, and do good;
And dwell for evermore.
- 28 For the LORD ^{loveth} judgement, ^{judgment} And forsaketh not his ^{saints}:
They are preserved for ever:
But the seed of the wicked shall be ^{cut} off.

a See Ps. 1. 6

b ver. 9.
c Cp. Ps. 102. 28.

d 1's. 38. 19.
Job 8. 20.
e Ps. 40. 8
& 119. 11.
Deut. 6. 4.
Isai. 51. 7.
Jer. 31. 33.
Cp. Rom. 7. 22.
f Ps. 26. 1
(me).
Cp. Ps. 78. 2.
g Ps. 10. 8.
h Cp. Matt. 6. 30.
i James 1. 11.
j Cp. 2 Pet. 2. 8.
k Ps. 68. 2
& 102. 3.
l Hos. 18. 3.
m Ps. 109. 31.
n ver. 9.
o See Ps. 27. 14.
p ver. 26.

q See ver. 9.
r Ps. 52. 5, 6
& 91. 8.
s ver. 2.
t See Job 5. 3.

u Ps. 25. 12.
v Sam. 2. 9.
w Ps. 40. 2
& 119. 8.
x Cp. Ps. 52. 8.

y ver. 10.
Job 20. 5.
z Prov. 24. 16.
aa Mic. 7. 8.
ab 2 Cor. 4. 17.
ac ver. 17.
ad x Cp. Eccles. 2. 10.

ae ver. 11.
af Ps. 119. 165.
ag Isai. 57. 2.
ah Cp. Ps. 52. 8.
ai & 104. 35.
aj & Prov. 2. 22.
ak Cp. Ps. 109. 10.

al & Job 15. 23.
am b Ps. 112. 5, 9.
an Deut. 16. 5, 10.
ao Matt. 5. 42.
ap Luke 6. 35.
aq ec Ps. 78. 17.
ar Job 18. 17.
as d See Ps. 3. 8.
at e See Ps. 34. 14.

au f Ps. 9. 9.
av g See Ps. 11. 7.
aw A Cp. Isai. 31. 5.
ax & Acts 12. 11.
ay f See Ps. 16. 10.

az j Cp. 1 Chr. 5. 20.
ba Dan. 8. 17, 38
& 9. 23.
bb k See Ps. 11. 1.
bc l ver. 2. 9.
bd Ps. 21. 10.
be Prov. 2. 22.
bf Isai. 14. 20.

- 29 The righteous shall inherit the land,
And dwell therein for ever.
- 30 The mouth of the righteous talketh of wisdom,
And his tongue ^{speake}th judgement.
- 31 The law of his God is in his heart;
None of his ^{steps} shall slide.
- 32 The wicked ^{watcheth} the righteous,
And seeketh to slay him.
- 33 The LORD will not leave him in his hand,
Nor condemn him when he is judged.
- 34 Wait on the LORD, and keep his way,
And he shall exalt thee to inherit the land:
When the wicked are cut off, thou shalt see it.
- 35 I have seen the wicked in great power,
And spreading himself like ^a green tree in its native soil.
- 36 But ^{one} passed ^{by}, and, lo, ^{he} was not:
Yea, I sought him, but he could not be found.
- 37 Mark the perfect man, and behold the upright:
For the ^{latter} end of ^{that} man is ^{peace}.
- 38 As for ^{transgressors}, they shall be destroyed together:
But the ^{transgressors} shall be destroyed together:
The ^{latter} end of the wicked shall be cut off.
- 39 But ^{the} salvation of the righteous is of the LORD:
He is their ^{strong} hold in ^{the} time of trouble.
- 40 And the LORD ^{helpeth} them, ^{shall} help them, and ^{rescue} them:
He ^{shall} deliver them from the wicked, and ^{save} them, ^{have} taken refuge in him.

R.V. 1 Or, the fat of lambs
to some ancient versions, I passed by

A.V. 2 Heb. the preciousness of lambs.
tree that groweth in his own soil.

3 Or, like smoke

4 Or, there is a reward (or, future or, posterity) for the man of peace

† Or, established.

5 Heb. all the day.

6 Or, goings.

7 Or, a green

38

A Psalm of David, 1st to "bring to remembrance.

1 O LORD, "rebuke me not in thy wrath:

Neither chasten me in thy hot displeasure.

2 For thine "arrows "stick fast in me,
And thy hand "presseth me sore.

3 There is "no soundness in my flesh because of thine indignation,
Neither is there any "health in my "bones because of my sin.

4 For mine "iniquities are gone over mine head:
As an heavy burden they are too heavy for me.

5 My wounds stink and are corrupt,
Because of my foolishness.

6 I am "troubled; I am "bowed down greatly;
I "go mourning all the day long.

7 For my loins are filled with burning,
And there is "no soundness in my flesh.

8 I am faint and sore bruised:
I have "roared by reason of the quietness of my heart.

9 Lord, all my desire is before thee;
And my "groaning is not hid from thee.

10 My heart "throbbleth, panteth, my strength faileth me:
As for "the light of mine eyes, it also "is gone from me.

11 My "lovers and my friends "stand aloof from my "plague;
And "my kinsmen "stand afar off.

a Ps. 70.
title.
c 1 Chr. 16. 4
d Cp. Matt. 22. 15.
Mark 12. 13.
Luke 20. 30.
See 2 Sam. 17. 1-3.
e Ps. 6. 1.
d Cp. 2 Sam. 16. 7, 8.
e Ps. 35. 20.
f Job 6. 4.
g Ps. 39. 2, 9.
h Ps. 53. 7.
i Ps. 2. 23.
A See Ps. 32. 4.

i Psal. 1. 6.
j Cp. Job 28. 4.
k Ps. 39. 7.
l 2 Sam. 16. 12.
m See Ps. 31. 10.

n Ps. 40. 12.
Extra 9. 6.
o Cp. Ps. 13. 4.
p Ps. 94. 18.
q See Job 19. 5.

r Ps. 35. 15.
Jer. 20. 10.

s Psal. 21. 3.
t Ps. 35. 14.
u 42. 5, 6, 11.
v 43. 5.
w See Ps. 32. 8.
x Cp. Job 30. 28.
y Cp. 2 Cor. 7. 9, 10.

z Ps. 35. 19.
aa See Ps. 35. 13.
ab See Ps. 22. 1.
ac Ps. 109. 4.
ad Cp. 3 John 11.

ae Ps. 6. 6.
af See Ps. 10. 1.
ag See Ps. 40. 13.
ah See Ps. 27. 1.
ai See Ps. 6. 7.

aj Ps. 62. title.
ak 77. title.
al 1 Chr. 16. 41.
am 25. 1.
an Ps. 88. 18.
See Job 19. 13-20.
ao Cp. Luke 10. 31, 32.
ap Ps. 56. 10.
aq Psal. 58. 4, 8.
ar 1 Kin. 2. 4.
as 2 Kin. 10. 31.
at Cp. Matt. 27. 55.
au Mark 15. 40.
av Luke 23. 49.
aw Job 2. 10.

12 They also that seek after my life "lay snares for me:

And they that seek my hurt "speak mischievous things,
And imagine "deceits all the day long.

13 But I, as a deaf man, hear not;
And I "was as "a dumb man that openeth not his mouth.

14 Yea, I am "as a man that heareth not,
And in whose mouth are no "reproofs.

15 For "in "thee, O LORD, do I hope:
Thou wilt answer, O Lord my God.

16 For I said, "Hear me, lest otherwise they should rejoice over me:
When my "foot slippeth, they "magnify themselves against me.

17 For I am "ready "to halt,
And my sorrow is continually before me.

18 For I will "declare mine iniquity;
I will be "sorry for my sin.

19 But mine enemies "are lively, and they are strong:
And they that hate me "wrongfully are multiplied.

20 They also that "render evil for good
Are "adversaries unto me, because I "follow the thing that is good.

21 Forsake me not, O LORD:
O my God, be not "far from me.

22 "Make haste "to help me,
O Lord my "salvation.

For the Chief Musician, for
To the chief Musician, even to
Jeduthun.
Jeduthun, A Psalm of David.

39

1 I said, I will "take heed to my ways,
That I "sin not with my tongue:

R.V. 1 Or, to make memorial
Heb. falsely.

A.V. 2 Heb. peace, or, health
Or, see do I wait for.

2 Heb. lighted on me.

3 Heb. varied.
4 Heb. for halting.

5 Or, rest

6 Heb. bent.
7 Heb. being living, are strong.

8 Or, arguments

9 Or, my neighbours.
10 Heb. for my help.

- I will ^akeep ¹my mouth with a bridle,
While the wicked is before me.
² I was ^ddumb with silence, I held my peace, ^eeven from good;
And my sorrow was ^tstirred.
³ My ^oheart was hot within ^{me}me;
While I was musing the fire kindled;
Then spake I with my tongue:
⁴ LORD, ^f'make me to know mine end,
And the measure of my days, what it is;
Let me know ^g'how frail I am.
⁵ Behold, thou hast made my days ^{as}as handbreadth;
And ^h'mine age is as nothing before thee:
Surely ⁱ'every man ^j'at his best ^{verily}estate state is altogether ^k'vanity. [Selah]
⁶ Surely every man ^l'walketh ⁱⁿin ^m'a vain shew:
Surely they are disquieted ⁿ'in vain:
He ^o'heapeth up *riches*, and knoweth not who shall gather them.
⁷ And now, Lord, what wait I for?
⁸ My hope is in thee.
⁹ Deliver me from all my transgressions:
¹⁰ ^p'Make me not the reproach of the foolish.
¹¹ I was dumb, I opened not my mouth;
¹² ^q'Because thou didst it.
¹³ Remove thy stroke away from me:
I am consumed by the ^r'blow of thine hand.
¹⁴ When thou with ^s'rebukes dost correct man for iniquity,

a See Ps. 34.
b Ps. 40. 14
c Job 13. 26.
d Imal. 50. 2.
e See ver. 5.
f ver. 9.
g Job 40. 4, 5.
h See Ps. 33. 13.
i Ps. 102. 1.

j Jer. 20. 9.
k Luke 24. 31.
l Cp. Job 32. 18, 19.
m Ps. 119. 19.
n Lev. 25. 23.
o Chr. 29. 15.
p Heb. 11. 13.
q Pet. 2. 11.
r Cp. Gen. 47. 9.
s Ps. 90. 12.
t Job 7. 13.

u Job 10. 21.
v Job 7. 8.
w 14. 10-12.
x 20. 9.
y Ps. 89. 47.
z 90. 4.

aa Ps. 27. 14.
ab 37. 7.
ac ver. 11.
ad Ps. 62. 9.
ae (mg. for mg.)
af 73. 30.
ag (for mg.)
ah 144. 4.
ai (mg. for mg.)
aj Cp. Job 14. 2.
ak p Ps. 39. 12.
al Cp. 1 Cor. 7. 3.

am James 4. 14.
an r Cp. Jer. 38. 6.
ao Ps. 69. 2, 14.
ap Ps. 27. 5.
aq Ps. 49. 10.
ar Job 27. 16, 17.
as Luke 12. 20.
at Cp. Eccles. 2. 18, 21, 26.
au & Jer. 17. 11.
av Ps. 37. 23.
aw See Ps. 33.

ax Ps. 38. 15.
ay Ps. 52. 6.
az 64. 8, 9.
ba Deut. 13. 11.
bb See Ps. 2.

bc 12.
bd See Ps. 44.
be 15.
bf ver. 2.
bg Ps. 101. 3.
bh 125. 5.
bi Lev. 19. 4.
bj Deut. 29. 18.
bk Job 23. 11.
bl Hos. 8. 1.
bm d 3 Sam. 16.

bn 10.
bo Job 2. 10.
bp s Job 9. 34.
bq & 13. 21.
br / Ps. 9. 1.
bs Ex. 15. 11.
bt Job 5. 9, 24.
bu g Ps. 92. 5.
bv & 139. 17.
bw Imal. 55. 8.
bx A Ps. 90. 16.
by f Cp. Ps. 89.
bz 6 (for mg.).
ca & Imal. 40. 18.
cb (for mg.).

Thou ^{8b}makest ¹¹his beauty to consume away like ^aa moth:
^d'Surely every man is ⁴'vanity. [Selah]

- ¹² ^{Selah.} Hear my prayer, O LORD, and give ear unto my cry;
Hold not thy peace at my tears:
For I am ^aa stranger with thee,
¹³ ^{and a}sojourner, as all my fathers were.
¹³ ^O'spare me, that I may ¹⁰recover strength,
^k'Before I go hence, and ¹'be no more.

40 For the Chief Musician. A Psalm of David.

- ¹ I ¹¹'waited patiently for the LORD;
And he inclined unto me, and ²'heard my cry.
² He brought me up also out of ¹¹'an horrible pit, out of ^{the}'the miry clay;
And ^{he}'set my feet upon a rock, and ²'established my goings.
³ And he hath put ^aa new song in my mouth, even praise unto our God:
Many shall ²'see it, and fear, And shall trust in the LORD.
⁴ Blessed is ^{the}that man that ²'maketh the LORD his trust,
And respecteth not the proud, nor such as ¹²'turn aside to lies.
⁵ Many, O LORD my God, are ^{the}'thy wonderful works which thou hast done,
And thy ²'thoughts which are to us-ward:
¹³ ^a'They cannot be ¹'reckoned up in order unto ^{thee}thee:

R.V. ¹ Heb. a bridle (or, muzzle) for my mouth.

² Heb. a breath.

³ Or, as a shadow.

⁴ Or, for vanity.

⁵ Heb. conflict.

⁶ Or, consument like a moth his delights

⁷ Or, fall away treacherously

⁸ Or, Look away from me

⁹ Heb. brighten up.

¹⁰ Heb. a pit of tumult or destruction.

¹¹ Or, fall away treacherously

¹² Or, There is none to be compared unto thee

A.V. ¹ Heb. a bridle, or, muzzle for my mouth.

² Heb. an image.

³ Heb. conflict.

⁴ Heb. that which is to be desired in him to melt away.

⁵ Or, what time I have here.

⁶ Heb. settled.

⁷ Heb. a pit of noise.

⁸ Or, none can order them unto thee.

If I would declare and speak
of them,
They are "more than can be
numbered.
6 "Sacrifice and "offering thou
hast no delight in;
didst not desire;
"Mine "ears hast thou "opened:
Burnt offering and sin offering
hast thou not required.
7 Then said I, Lo, I am come;
In the "roll volume of the book it is
"written "of me:
8 "I delight to do thy will, O my
God;
Yea, thy law is "within my
heart.
9 I have "published righteousness
in "the great congregation;
Lo, I will not "restrain my lips,
O LORD, "thou knowest.
10 I have not hid thy righteous-
ness within my heart;
I have declared thy faithful-
ness and thy salvation:
I have not concealed thy
lovingkindness and thy truth
from the great congrega-
tion.
11 Withhold not thou thy tender
mercies from me, O LORD:
Let thy "lovingkindness and
thy truth continually pre-
serve me.
12 For innumerable evils have
"compassed me about,
Mine "iniquities have "taken hold
upon me, so that I am not
able "to look up;
They are "more than the hairs
of mine head, and "my heart
"hath "failed me.
13 "Be pleased, O LORD, to "deli-
ver me:
"Make haste to help me, O LORD.
14 "Let them be ashamed and
confounded together

a Ps. 71. 15
& 139. 18.
b Ps. 6. 10.
c Ps. 51. 16.
1 Sam. 15. 22.
Cited Heb.
10. 5-7.
See Prov. 21. 2.
d See Job
33. 16.
e Ps. 35. 21.
28.
& 70. 2.
f Luke 24.
44.
g Ps. 2 Kin. 22.
13 (mg. for
mg.).
h Ps. 35. 27.
i Ps. 119. 10.
24, 25, 32.
j Ps. John 4. 24.
k Ps. 35. 1
& 109. 22.
l See Ps. 37.
31.
m Wisd. 6. 7.
n Ps. 1 Pet. 5. 7.
o See Ps. 22.
28.
p Ps. 119. 12.
q Ps. Acts 20.
20, 27.
r Josh. 22.
23.
s Prov. 14. 21.
p Ps. 37. 19.
q Ps. 57. 3
& 61. 7.
Prov. 20. 26.
See Ps. 36. 5.
r Ps. 27. 12.
s Ps. 20. 3
(mg.).
t Ps. 119. 3.
u Ps. 38. 4.
v Ps. 37. 38.
w Ps. 4. 1.
x Ps. 69. 4.
y Ps. 6. 3
& 147. 3.
z Chr. 30. 20.
a Ps. 73. 26.
b For ver.
13-17, see
Ps. 70. 1-6.
c Ps. 22. 20.
d Ps. 22. 19
& 38. 22
& 71. 12
& 141. 1.
e Ps. 35. 4.
f Ps. 71. 13.
g Ps. 12. 3
& 144. 8.

That seek after my soul to
destroy it;
Let them be "turned backward
and brought to dishonour
and "put to shame
That "delight in my hurt
wish me evil.
15 Let them be "desolate "by reason
of their shame for a reward
That "say unto me, Aha, Aha.
16 Let all those that seek thee
rejoice and be glad in thee:
Let such as love thy salvation
"say continually,
The LORD be magnified.
17 But I am "poor and needy;
Yet "the LORD thinketh upon
me:
Thou art my help and my
deliverer;
Make no tarrying, O my God.

41 For the Chief Musician. A Psalm of
David.

1 "Blessed is he that considereth
"the poor:
The LORD will deliver him "in
the day of evil.
2 "The LORD will preserve him,
and keep him "alive, and he
shall be blessed "upon the
earth:
And "deliver not thou him unto
the will of his enemies.
3 "The LORD "will support him
upon the "couch of languish-
ing:
Thou "makest all his bed in
his sickness.
4 I said, O LORD, "have mercy upon me:
"Heal my soul; for I have
sinned against thee.
5 Mine enemies speak evil against
me, saying,
When shall he die, and his
name perish?
6 And if he come to see me, "he
speaketh "vanity:
vanity:

R.V. 1 Or, meal offering 2 Heb. Ears hast thou dipped (or, pierced) for me. 3 Or, prescribed to 4 Or, proclaimed
glad tidings of 5 Heb. forsaken. 6 Or, astonished 7 Or, for a reward of 8 Or, the weak
9 Or, The LORD preserve 10 Or, in the land 11 Or, The LORD support 12 Heb. turnest, or, changest.
13 Or, falsehood

A.V. 1 Heb. dipped. 2 Heb. in the midst of my bowels. 3 Heb. forsaken. 4 Or, the weak, or, sick.
5 Heb. in the day of evil. 6 Or, do not thou deliver. 7 Heb. turn.

His heart gathereth iniquity
to itself:
When he goeth abroad, he
telleteth it.
7 All that hate me whisper to-
gether against me:
Against me do they devise
my hurt.
8 ¹ An evil disease, say they,
cleaveth fast unto him:
And now that he lieth he shall
rise up no more.
9 Yea, mine own familiar friend,
in whom I trusted, which ¹ did
eat of my bread,
Hath ¹ lifted up his heel against
me.

a Cp. 2 Sam.
15. 25, 32.

b Ps. 68. 3.
c Ps. 28. 1.
d Job 33. 7.
e Ps. 22. 6.
f Ps. 55. 12.
15. 30.
Job 19. 13, 14.
19.
Jer. 9. 4.
g 20. 10.
Mic. 7. 5.
h Cp. 2 Sam. 15.
12.

i Luke 1. 86.
j Cp. Ps. 72. 16.
19.
k 68. 32.
l 103. 48.
m 150. 4.
n Cited
John 18. 18.

10 But thou, O LORD, have mercy upon
me, and raise me up,
That I may requite them.
11 By this I know that ^a thou
delightest in
favourst me,
Because mine enemy doth not
triumph over me.
12 And as for me, ^b thou uphold-
est me ^c in mine integrity,
And ^d settest me before thy
face ^e for ever.
13 ^f Blessed be the LORD, the God
of Israel,
From everlasting and to ever-
lasting.
Amen, and Amen.

BOOK II.

[R.V. only

42 For the Chief Musician; ^a Maschil of
To the chief Musician, ^b Maschil, for
the sons of Korah.
1 ^c As the hart ^d panteth after the
water brooks,
So panteth my soul after thee,
O God.
2 ^e My soul thirsteth for God, for
the living God:
When shall I come and ^f appear
before God?
3 ^g My tears have been my meat
day and night,
While they ^h continually say
unto me, Where is thy God?
4 These things I remember, and
When I remember these things, I ⁱ pour
out my soul ^j within me,
How I went ^k with the throng,
for I had gone ^l with the multitude,
and ^m led them to the house
of God,
With the voice of joy and
praise, with ⁿ a multitude
keeping that kept
holyday.
5 ^o Why art thou ^p cast down,
O my soul?

a Ps. 47. 7
(mg.).
b Ps. 77. 3.
c 1 Chr. 6. 33.
d Lam. 3. 24.
e Cp. Joel
1. 20.
f Ps. 68. 1.
g John 7. 37.
h Cp. Isai. 41. 17
& 55. 1.
i See Ps. 34. 2.
j Ps. 34. 2.
k Josh. 3. 10.
l Dan. 6. 25.
m 1 Tim. 4. 10, al.
n Ps. 34. 7.
o Cp. Ex. 23. 17.
p 1 Jonah 2. 7.
q 2 Sam. 17.
22. 24.
r Ps. 80. 5.
s 102. 9.
t Dent. 3. 9.
u ver. 10.
v Ps. 79. 10 & 118.
2. Joel 2. 17.
w Mic. 7. 10.
x Ps. 62. 8.
y 1 Sam. 1. 15.
z Job 30. 16.
aa Lam. 2. 19.
ab o Jonah 2. 3.
ac p Ps. 88. 7.
ad See Ps. 32. 6.
ae Cp. Isai.
80. 29.
af Ps. 55. 14.
ag Cp. Isai. 88.
15 (mg. form g.).
ah Ps. 44. 4.
ai 68. 25 & 71. 3
& 133. 3.
aj Cp. 2 Sam.
6. 15.
ak Job 35. 10.
al Cp. Ps. 4. 4.
am 16. 7 & 63. 6
& 77. 6 & 119.
55. 62, 148
& 149. 5.

And why art thou ^b disquieted
within
me?
^c Hope thou in God: for I shall
ever ^d praise him
^e For the ^f health of his counten-
ance.
6 O my God, my soul is cast
down within me:
Therefore ^g do I remember thee
from the land of Jordan,
And of the ^h Hermons,
from ⁱ the hill Mizar.
7 Deep calleth unto deep at
the noise of thy ^j water-
spouts:
^k All thy ^l waves and thy billows
are gone over me.
8 Yet the LORD will ^m command
his lovingkindness in the
day-time,
daytime,
And in ⁿ the night his song
shall be with me,
Even a ^o prayer unto the God of
my life.

w ver. 11. Ps. 48. 8. Cp. Matt. 28. 38 & John 12. 27.

R.V. ¹ Or, Some wicked thing in procession with them. ² Or, is poured out upon him. ³ Heb. all the day. ⁴ Heb. upon. ⁵ Or, went and my God. ⁶ My soul etc. ⁷ Heb. bowed down. ⁸ According to some ancient authorities, Who is the health of my countenance. ⁹ Or, cataracts. ¹⁰ Or, cataracts. ¹¹ Heb. the man of my peace. ¹² Heb. magnified. ¹³ Or, give thanks. ¹⁴ Or, A Psalm giving instruction of the sons, etc. ¹⁵ Heb. A thing of Balial. ¹⁶ Heb. brayeth. ¹⁷ Or, the little hill.

⁹ I will say unto God ^amy rock,
Why hast thou forgotten
me?

¹⁰ Why go I mourning ¹because
of the oppression of the
enemy?

¹¹ As with ^a sword in my bones,
mine ^{adversaries} reproach me;
^{enemies}

While they continually say
unto me, Where is thy God?

¹² Why art thou cast down, O
my soul?

And why art thou disquieted
within me?

Hope thou in God: for I shall
yet praise him,

Who is the ¹health of my
countenance, and my God.

43 ¹ Judge me, O God, and
² plead my cause against
an ¹ungodly nation:

O deliver me ¹from ^othe deceit-
ful and unjust man.

² For thou art ²the God of my
strength: why hast thou ¹cast
me off?

Why ²go I mourning ¹because
of the oppression of the
enemy?

³ O send out thy light and thy
truth: let them lead me;

Let them bring me unto thy
¹holy hill,

And to thy ¹tabernacles.

⁴ Then will I go unto the altar
of God,

Unto God ⁴my exceeding joy:
And upon the harp will I praise
thee, O God, my God.

⁵ Why art thou cast down, O
my soul?

And why art thou disquieted
within me?

Hope thou in God: for I shall
yet praise him,

Who is the ¹health of my
countenance, and my God.

^a See Ps.
18. 2
& 3 Sam. 22. 3.
^b Ps. 42.
title.

^c Ps. 38. 6
& 43. 2.
^d Ps. 78. 3.
Ex. 10. 2
& 12. 26, 27
& 13. 8, 14, 15.
Judg. 6. 13.
See Deut. 9.
20-23.

^e See Ps. 77.
5.
^f See ver. 3.
^g Ps. 78. 55
& 80. 8.
Josh. 8. 10.
2 Chr. 20. 7, al
^h See ver. 5.
ⁱ Ex. 15. 17.
2 Sam. 7. 19.

^j Ps. 80. 9-
11.
Cp. Jer. 17. 8.
^k Josh. 24.
12.
Hos. 1. 7.

^l Ps. 7. 8
& 28. 1.
^m See 1 Sam.
24. 15.
ⁿ See Ps. 4. 6.

^o Ps. 5. 6.
^p Deut. 4. 37
& 7. 7, 8
& 10. 15.
^q Ps. 31. 4.
^r Ps. 74. 12.
^s See Ps. 44.
2.

^t See Ps. 42.
8.
^u Cp. Deut.
33. 17.
^v Dan. 8. 4.
^w Ps. 42. 9.
^x Ps. 60. 12.
^y Ps. 40. 11
& 57. 3.
^z Cp. Ps. 33
16.

¹ See Ps. 2. 6
& 43. 4.
^a Ps. 84. 1.

^b See Ps. 35.
4.

^c See Ps. 34.
2.
^d See Ps. 42.
5.

^e Ps. 42. 5.
11.
^f ver. 23.
1 Ps. 43. 2.
& 60. 1, 10
& 74. 1
& 108. 11.
See Ps. 39.
38-40.
^g Cp. Judg.
4. 14
& 2 Sam. 5. 24.

44

For the Chief Musician; ^a Psalm of
To the chief Musician for
^b the sons of Korah. ^c Maschil.

¹ We have heard with our ears,
O God, ²our fathers have
told us,

What work thou didst in
their days, ³in the ⁴days
times

² Thou didst ²drive out the
^{How} thou nations with thy hand, and
heathen
³plantedst them in;

Thou didst afflict the ⁴peoples,
^{how} thou ⁵didst ⁶spread them ⁷abroad,
and ⁸cast ⁹got out.

³ For they got not the land in
possession ⁴by their own
sword,

Neither did their own arm
save them:

But thy right hand, and thine
arm, and ⁵the light of thy
countenance,

² Because thou hadst a favour
unto them.

⁴ Thou art my King, O God:
¹Command ²deliverance for Jacob.

⁵ Through thee will we ³push
down our ⁴adversaries:
enemies:

Through thy name will we
⁶tread them under that rise
up against us.

⁶ For I will not ⁷trust in my
bow,
Neither shall my sword save
me.

⁷ But thou hast saved us from
our ⁸adversaries,
enemies,
And hast ⁹put them to shame
that ¹⁰hate hated us.

⁸ In God have we made our boast
all the day long,
And we will give thanks unto thy name
for ever. Selah. [Selah]

⁹ But now thou hast ¹cast ²us off,
and brought us to dishonour,
shame,
And ³goest not forth with our
hosts
armies.

R.V. ¹ Or, while the enemy oppresseth
² Or, cast them forth
A.V. ³ Or, killing. ⁴ Or, unmerciful.

⁵ Or, crushing
⁶ Heb. from a man of deceit and iniquity.

⁷ Or, help
⁸ Heb. the gladness of my joy.
⁹ Heb. the gladness

¹⁰ Thou makest us to ^{adversary} turn back
from the ^{enemy} ;
And they which hate us spoil
for themselves.

¹¹ Thou hast given us ^{like} 'sheep
appointed for meat ;
And hast ^{scattered} us among
the ^{nations} ^{heathen}.

¹² ^hThou sellest thy people ^tfor
nought,
And ^{hast} not ^{increased} ^{thy wealth}
by their price.

¹³ Thou makest us ^{'a} reproach
to our neighbours,
^{'A} scorn and a derision to
them that are round about
us.

¹⁴ Thou makest us ^{'a} byword
among the ^{nations} ^{heathen};
^{'A} shaking of the head among
the ^{peoples} ^{people}.

¹⁵ All the day long ^{is} my dishonour
My confusion ^{is} continually before
me,
And ^{'the} shame of my face
hath covered me,

¹⁶ For the voice of him that re-
proacheth and blasphemeth ;
By reason of ^{'the} enemy and
the avenger.

¹⁷ ^{'All} this is come upon us ;
yet have we not forgotten
thee,
Neither have we dealt falsely
in thy covenant.

¹⁸ Our heart is not turned back,
Neither have our ^{'steps} ^{'declined}
from thy way ;

¹⁹ ^{'That} thou hast sore ^{'broken}
us in the place of ^{'jackals} ^{'dragons};
And covered us with ^{'the}
shadow of death.

²⁰ If we have forgotten the name
of our God,
Or ^{'spread forth} ^{'our hands} to ^{'a}
strange god ;

²¹ ^{'Shall} not God search this out ?
^{'For} he knoweth the secrets
of the heart.

a Lev. 26. 17.
Deut. 28. 25.
Josh. 7. 8, 12.
b ver. 11.
Cited Rom. 8.
24.

c Cp. ver. 22
d See Ps. 35.
23.

e Ps. 106. 27.
Lev. 26. 32.
Deut. 4. 27
& 28. 64.
Isai. 52. 3.
Ezek. 20. 23.

Cp. John 7. 35
& 1 Pet. 1. 1.
f ver. 2.
g See Job

18. 24.
h Cp. Deut.

32. 30.
i Judg. 2. 14
& 3. 8

& Jer. 15. 13.
j Ps. 119. 25.
k Ps. 39. 8

l Ps. 4.
m 88. 41
& 119. 22.

Cp. Neh. 2. 17
n Cp. Ps. 30.
6.

o Ps. 68. 7.
p See Ps. 25.
22.

q Jer. 24. 9.
See Job 17. 6.
r See Job 16.

s Ps. 42.
title.

t Ps. 47. 7
(mg.).
u 2 Chr. 32.
21.

v Ps. 8. 2.
w Cp. Ezra
7. 6.

x Dan. 9. 13.
y Cp. Luke
33. 17.

z Cp. Luke
4. 22.
See Isai. 61.
1-3.

aa Ps. 37. 31.
ab Ps. 119. 61.
107.

ac Job 28. 11.
ad Ex. 32. 27.
ae Cp. Isai.

af 48. 2.
ag Heb. 4. 12
& Rev. 1. 16

ah 19. 15.
ai Ps. 61. 8.

aj Cp. Ps. 24.
ak Isai. 9. 6.

al See Job
30. 29.
am Ps. 21. 5

an 98. 6, 7.
ao See Job
3. 5.

ap Cp. Rev.
16. 2.

aq Ps. 68. 21.
Job 11. 13.

ar See Ps. 81.
9.

as See Ps. 65.
1.

at Ps. 139. 1.
Jer. 17. 10.
au Cp. John
2. 25.

av Heb. 4. 13.

²² Yea, ^{'for} thy sake are we
killed all the day long ;
We are counted as sheep for
the slaughter.

²³ ^{'d}Awake, why sleepest thou, O
Lord ?
Arise, ^{'cast} us not off for ever.

²⁴ Wherefore ^{'hidest} thou thy
face,
And forgettest our affliction
and our oppression ?

²⁵ For our ^{'soul} is bowed down
to the dust :
Our belly cleaveth unto the
earth.

²⁶ Rise up ^{'for} our help,
And ^{'redeem} us for thy
lovingkindness ^{'mercies} sake.

For the Chief Musician ; set to ^{'Shoshan-}
to the chief Musician upon Shoshan-
nim ; a ^{'Psalm} of ^{'the sons of} Korah,
nim for
^{'Maschil}. A Song of loves.

45

¹ My heart ^{'overfloweth} with a goodly
^{'is} inditing a good
matter :

^{'I} speak ^{'of} the things which
I have made touching the
king :
My tongue is the pen of ^{'a}
ready writer.

² Thou art ^{'fairer} than the
children of ^{'men} ;
^{'Grace} is poured ^{'into} thy
lips :
Therefore God hath blessed
thee for ever.

³ ^{'Gird} thy ^{'sword} upon thy
thigh, O ^{'mighty one},
^{'Thy} ^{'glory} and thy majesty.

⁴ And in thy majesty ^{'ride} on
^{'prosperously},
^{'prosperously}

^{'Because} of truth and meek-
ness ^{'and} ^{'righteousness} :
And ^{'thy} right hand shall
teach thee ^{'terrible} things.

⁵ ^{'Thine} arrows are ^{'sharp} ;
The peoples fall under thee ;
in the heart of the king's enemies ; [A.V.]
They are in the heart of the king's enemies.
whereby the people fall under thee.

R.V. 1 Or, Through
Or, let thy right hand teach

A.V. 1 Heb. as sharp of meat.

Heb. boilath, or, bubbleth up.

2 That is, Lilies.

3 Or, I speak; my work is for a king

4 Or, upon

5 Or, in behalf of

† Heb. without riches.

1 Or, goings.

1 Heb. a help for us.

1 Or, of instruction.

†† Heb. prosper thou, ride thou.

- 6 ^{1a} Thy throne, O God, is for ever and ever:
A sceptre of equity is the sceptre of thy kingdom. right sceptre.
- 7 ⁷ Thou hast loved righteousness, and hated wickedness:
 Therefore ⁷ God, thy God, hath anointed thee
 With the oil of gladness above thy fellows.
- 8 ⁸ All thy garments *smell of* myrrh, and aloes, and cassia:
 Out of the ivory palaces ⁸ stringed palaces, whereby instruments they have made thee glad.
- 9 ⁹ Kings' daughters ⁹ are among thy honourable women:
'At upon thy right hand ⁹ doth stand the queen in gold of Ophir.
- 10 ¹⁰ Harken, O daughter, and consider, and incline thine ear;
 Forget also thine own people, and thy father's house;
- 11 ¹¹ So shall the king greatly desire thy beauty:
 For he is thy Lord; and worship thou him.
- 12 ¹² And the daughter of Tyre *shall be there* with a gift;
 Even the rich among the people shall intreat thy favour.
- 13 ¹³ The king's daughter ¹³ within the palace is all glorious:
all glorious within.
 Her clothing is inwrought with gold.
- 14 ¹⁴ She shall be led unto the king in brought ¹⁴ brodered work:
 The virgins her companions that follow her
 Shall be brought unto thee.
- 15 ¹⁵ With gladness and rejoicing shall they be led brought:
 They shall enter into the king's palace.
- 16 ¹⁶ Instead of thy fathers shall be thy children,

a Pa. 98. 2
 & 110. 2. Cited
 Heb. 1. 8, 9.
 b 1 Pet. 2. 9.
 Rev. 1. 6
 & 5. 10 & 20. 6
 & 22. 5.
 c Cp. Pa. 67.
 d & 98. 10.
 e Cp. Mal.
 1. 11.
 f See Pa. 11.
 g / Isai. 61. 1.
 h Pa. 2. 2.
 i Kin. 1. 39.
 Cp. Acts 10. 38.
 A Cp. Pa. 21.
 k Cp. 1 Kin.
 3. 12.
 l Pa. 42. title.
 m 1 Chr. 15.
 30.
 n John 19. 38.
 Cp. Matt. 2. 11.
 o Pa. 150. 4.
 p See Pa. 14.
 q Pa. 145. 18.
 Deut. 4. 7.
 r Pa. 9. 9.
 s Cp. 1 Kin.
 2. 19.
 t Neh. 2. 6.
 u Cp. Pa. 18.
 v See Job 28.
 w Ezech. 27.
 26.
 x Cp. Pa. 93.
 y & Jer. 5. 22.
 z Isai. 54. 5.
 a Pa. 95. 4.
 b Pa. 98. 8 &
 65. 9. Cp. Isai.
 6 & 33. 21.
 c Rev. 22. 1, 2.
 d Pa. 48. 1.
 e 87. 3.
 f Isai. 60. 14.
 g Pa. 96. 8.
 h Pa. 22. 29.
 i 68. 29 & 72.
 j Isai. 49. 7.
 k Pa. 43. 3.
 l 84. 1.
 m Cp. Job 11.
 n Lev. 26. 12.
 Deut. 23. 14.
 o Isai. 12. 6.
 p Ezek. 43. 7, 9.
 q Hos. 11. 9. Joel
 2. 27. Zeph.
 3. 15. Zech. 2.
 5, 10, 11 & 8. 3.
 r Cp. Rev.
 19. 6.
 s Pa. 90. 5
 (for mg.) & 148.
 t (for mg.).
 Ex. 14. 27 (for
 mg.).
 u Pa. 2. 1.
 v Cp. 8. of 6.
 1. 4.
 w Cp. Judg.
 5. 30 & Ezech.
 16. 16 & 26. 16.
 x Pa. 15. 13.
 y 68. 33 & 76.
 z Jer. 25. 30.
 a Joel 2. 11 & 3.
 b Amos 4. 2.
 c Ex. 15. 15.
 d Josh. 2. 9, 24.
 e Amos 9. 5.
 f ver. 11.
 g 2 Chr. 13. 12
 & 20. 17.
 h Cp. Num. 14. 9.
 i Pa. 18. 2
 (for mg.).
 j 43. 3
 k (mg. for mg.).
 l Pa. 66. 5.

- Whom thou shalt make^b princes in all the earth.
- 17 ¹⁷ I will make thy name to be remembered in all generations:
 Therefore shall the peoples give thee thanks for ever and ever.
- 46 For the Chief Musician; a Psalm of To the chief Musician for the sons of Korah; set to Alamoth. A Song. Alamoth.
- 1 ¹ God is our refuge and strength,
 A very present help in trouble.
- 2 ² Therefore will we not fear,
 though the earth do change,
 though the mountains be moved into the heart of the seas.
- 3 ³ Though the waters thereof roar and be troubled,
 Though the mountains shake with the swelling thereof.
 Selah.
- 4 ⁴ There is a river, the streams whereof shall make glad the city of God,
 The holy place of the Most High.
- 5 ⁵ God is in the midst of her;
 she shall not be moved:
 God shall help her, and that right early.
- 6 ⁶ The nations were moved:
 He uttered his voice, the earth melted.
- 7 ⁷ The LORD of hosts is with us;
 The God of Jacob is our refuge.
 Selah.
- 8 ⁸ Come, behold the works of the LORD,
 What desolations he hath made in the earth.

R.V. 1 Or, Thy throne is the throne of God etc.
 Heb. at the dawn of morning. 2 Or, high tower
 A.V. 3 Or, O God. 4 Heb. thy face.
 5 Heb. an high place for us.

6 Or, in the inner part of the palace
 7 Or, Who hath made desolations etc.
 1 Or, of. 2 Heb. the heart of the seas.

3 Or, upon 4 Or, pride
 5 Heb. when the morning
 6 Heb. when the morning

⁹ "He maketh wars to cease
unto the end of the earth;
He "breaketh the bow, and
cutteth the spear in sunder;
"He burneth the ^{chariots} chariot
in the fire.

¹⁰ ¹⁰ Be still, and know that I am
God:

¹¹ I will be exalted among the
nations,
heathen.

I will be exalted in the earth.

¹¹ ¹¹ The LORD of hosts is with us;
The God of Jacob is our
² refuge. Selah. [Selah]

47 For the Chief Musician: A Psalm of
To the chief Musician, A Psalm of
"the sons of Korah.

¹ O "clap your hands, all ye
peoples,
people;

"Shout unto God with the
voice of triumph.

² For "the LORD ^{Most High} "is ter-
rible;

He is "a great King over all
the earth.

³ He "shall "subdue the ^{peoples} people
under us,
And the nations under our
feet.

⁴ He "shall choose our "inherit-
ance for us,

⁵ The excellency of Jacob whom
he "loved. Selah. [Selah]

⁵ God "is gone up with a shout,
The LORD with the sound of a
trumpet.

⁶ Sing praises to God, sing
praises:
Sing praises unto our King,
sing praises.

⁷ For God is "the King of all
the earth:

Sing ye praises "with under-
standing.

⁸ God "reigneth over the ^{nations} :
God sitteth upon the throne of his
throne. holiness.

a Isai. 2. 4

b Mic. 4. 2.

c Cp. Ps. 72.

d Isai. 49. 7, 22.

e Ps. 78. 3.

f Sam. 2. 4.

g Cp. Isai.

h 14. 1 (for mg.)

i & 63. 3 (for

mg.) & 66. 18

(for mg.)

j & Rev. 21. 24

(for mg.)

k Ezek. 39. 9.

l Ps. 89. 18.

m Cp. Hos. 4. 18

(mg.)

n Cp. Ex. 14.

o Isai. 2. 11,

17.

p & 33. 10.

q Ps. 42. title

r & 48. title.

s j Ps. 98. 4

t & 145. 3.

u k See ver. 7.

v l See Ps. 48.

w m Ps. 2. 6

x & 37. 1.

y Zech. 8. 3.

z Cp. Isai. 2. 3

aa & Mic. 4. 1.

ab n See Ps. 50.

ac o Lam. 2. 15.

ad Cp. Ezek. 20. 6

ae p Ps. 42.

af title.

ag q 2 Kin. 11.

ah Isai. 55. 12.

ai Nah. 3. 19.

aj r Matt. 5. 35.

ak s Ps. 98. 1.

al Cp. 1 Sam. 10.

am 24.

an i Ps. 48. 7

(& mg. for mg.)

ao u Ps. 66. 3, 5

& 68. 35.

ap Deut. 7. 21.

aq Neh. 1. 5, al.

ar v See 2 Sam.

as 10. 6-19.

at w Mal. 1. 14.

au x See Ps. 18.

av y Cp. Ex. 15.

aw 15.

ax z Ps. 2. 8

ay a Ps. 1 Pet. 1. 4

az b Isai. 13. 8.

ba Hos. 13. 13.

bb b Amos 6. 8

bc & 8. 7.

bd Nah. 2. 2.

be c Jer. 18. 17.

bf d 2 Sam. 6.

bg 15.

bh Cp. Ps. 68. 18.

bi e 1 Kin. 22.

bj 48.

bk Ezek. 27. 28.

bl f 1 Kin. 10.

bm g Ps. 87. 5.

bn Isai. 2. 2.

bo Mic. 4. 1.

bp a Zech. 14. 8.

bq c 1 Cor. 14.

br 15.

bs Cp. Ps. 32.

bt title (for mg.).

bu j Ps. 28. 3

& 40. 10.

bv k Ps. 22. 28.

bw 1 Chr. 16. 31.

bx ii Ps. 113. 3.

by Ex. 34. 5, 6

bz c Deut. 28. 58

ca d Mal. 1. 11, 14.

cb m See Ps.

cc 22. 27.

⁹ ^{1b} The princes of the ^{peoples} are
gathered ^{together} together,
^{aa} To be ^{even} the people of the God of
Abraham:

For "the shields of the earth
belong unto God:
He is greatly exalted.

48 A Song: a Psalm of the sons of
A Song and for the sons of
Korah.

¹ Great is the LORD, and ^{highly} greatly
to be praised,
praised

In "the city of our God, in ^{his} the
"holy mountain.

² Beautiful in elevation, "the joy
of the whole earth,

Is mount Zion, on the sides of
the north,

"The city of the great King.

³ God hath made himself known in
her palaces for "a "refuge.

⁴ For, lo, "the kings ^{assembled} were
themselves,
assembled,

They "passed by together.

⁵ They saw it, ^{then were} and so they
amazed;
marvelled;

They were ^{dismayed, they} ^{troubled, and} ^{hasted}
away.

⁶ Trembling ^{Fear} took hold of them
there;
there,

Pain, ^{as of a woman in}
and pain, travail.

⁷ With "the east wind
Thou "breakest the ships of
Tarshish.

Tarshish with an east wind.

⁸ As we have heard, so have we
seen

In the city of the LORD of hosts,
in "the city of our God:

God will "establish it for ever.

[Selah]

⁹ We have thought ^{of} thy
"lovingkindness, O God,
In the midst of thy temple.

¹⁰ ^{As is} According to thy "name, O God,
So is thy praise unto "the
ends of the earth:

R.V. ¹ Or, Let be

² Or, high tower

³ Or, the LORD is most high and terrible

⁴ Or, subdued

⁵ Or, choicest

⁶ Or, loveth

⁷ Or, in a skilful psalm Heb. Maschil

⁸ Or, Unto the people

⁹ Or, passed away

¹⁰ Or, were

A.V. ¹ Or, of

² Or, every one that hath understanding.

³ Or, The voluntary of the people are gathered unto the

people of the God of Abraham.

Thy right hand is full of righteousness.
 11 Let mount ^{be glad, rejoice,} Zion ^{be glad, rejoice,} the daughters of Judah.
 Because of thy ^{judgements.} judgements.
 12 Walk about Zion, and go round about her:
 Tell the towers thereof.
 13 Mark ye well her bulwarks,
 14 Consider her palaces;
 That ye may tell it to the generation following.
 14 For this God is our God for ever and ever:
 He will be our ^{guide} guide ^{even} unto death.

49 For the Chief Musician; a Psalm of To the chief Musician, A Psalm for the sons of Korah.
 1 Hear this, all ye peoples;
 Give ear, all ye inhabitants of the world:
 2 Both low and high,
 Rich and ^{poor} poor together.
 3 My mouth shall speak of wisdom;
 And the meditation of my heart shall be of understanding.
 4 I will incline mine ear to a parable:
 I will open my dark saying upon the harp.
 5 Wherefore should I fear in the days of evil,
 When the ^{iniquity} iniquity of my heels compasseth me about?
 6 They that trust in their wealth,
 And boast themselves in the multitude of their riches;
 7 None of them can by any means redeem his brother,
 Nor give to God a ransom for him:

a Job 38. 18.
 b Ps. 97. 8.
 c Ps. 16. 16.
 Cp. Ps. 89. 48.
 d Eccles. 2. 16.
 e Ps. 73. 22
 & 82. 8
 & 94. 8
 Prov. 90. 2
 f Ps. 122. 7.
 g See Ps. 89. 4.
 A Cp. Ps. 78. 4-6.
 i Ps. 5. 9
 & 94. 6.
 j Ps. 10. 6.
 k Ps. 28. 3, 4.
 l Cp. Gen. 4. 17.

m ver. 30.
 Cp. Ps. 33. 5
 & 82. 7.
 n Ps. 42. title.
 o Ps. 78. 1.
 Psal. 1. 2.
 Mic. 1. 2.
 p ver. 30.
 Eccles. 3. 19.
 q Ps. 62. 9.
 r Cp. Luke 12. 20.
 s Prov. 1. 30
 & 9. 1.
 t Cp. Dan. 7. 22.
 u Mal. 4. 3
 & Luke 22. 30
 & 1 Cor. 6. 2
 & Rev. 2. 26
 & 30. 4.
 v Ps. 78. 2.
 Num. 21. 27.
 Matt. 13. 35.
 w Num. 12. 8.
 Prov. 1. 6.
 x Ps. 39. 11.
 y Job 24. 19.
 20.
 z Cp. Ps. 87. 1.
 a Ps. 94. 13.
 b Hos. 13. 14.
 Cp. Dan. 12. 2.
 c Ps. 16. 11
 & 17. 15
 & 73. 24.
 Cp. Gen. 5. 34.
 Cp. Ps. 52. 7.
 Prov. 11. 28.
 Mark 10. 24.
 Cp. Job 31. 24.
 d Cp. Matt. 25. 9.
 e Cp. Job 27. 19.
 f 1 Tim. 6. 7.
 g Cp. Matt. 16. 26.
 h See Job 33. 24.

8 (For the redemption of their soul is costly,
 And must be let alone for ever.)
 9 That he should still live ^{always,} for ever,
 That he should ^{and} not see corruption.
 10 For he seeth that wise men die,
 The fool and the brutish likewise the together person perish,
 And leave their wealth to others.
 11 Their inward thought is, that their houses shall continue for ever,
 And their dwelling places to all generations;
 They call their lands after their own names.
 12 But ^{abideth not in} man ^{being in honour} abideth in honour
 He is like the beasts that perish.
 13 This their way is their folly:
 Yet ^{after them men} after them men ^{approve their} approve their sayings. ^{Selah.} [Selah]
 14 They are appointed as a flock for Sheol.
 Like sheep they are laid in the grave;
 Death shall be their shepherd:
 And the upright shall have dominion over them in the morning;
 15 And their beauty shall be consumed for Sheol to consume, that there be no sume in the grave from their habitation for it dwelling.
 15 But God will redeem my soul from the power of the grave:
 For he shall receive me. ^{Selah.} [Selah]
 16 Be not thou afraid when one is made rich,
 When the glory of his house is increased:
 17 For when he dieth he shall carry nothing away:
 His glory shall not descend after him.

R.V. 1 Or, Traverses 2 Or, according to some ancient authorities, for evermore
 would supplant me compasseth me about, even of them that trust... riches 4 Or, the pit
 wise men etc. 5 Some ancient versions read, Their graves are their houses for ever. 7 Or, man being in honour abideth not
 8 Or, This is the way of them that are foolish 9 Or, their confidence: and after etc. 10 Or, form 11 Heb. hand.

A.V. 1 Heb. set your heart to her bulwarks. 2 Or, strength. 3 Heb. to generation and generation.
 1 Heb. delight in their mouth. 4 Or, strength. 5 Heb. from the hand of the grave. 6 Or, hell. 7 Heb. from

t Or, raise up.

11 Or, the grave being an habitation to every one of them.

12 Heb. to generation and generation.

- ¹⁸ Though ^awhile he lived he ^bblessed his ^{soul} soul;
And men ^cwill praise thee, when
thou doest well to ^{thyself} thyself.
- ¹⁹ ^{1†} He shall ^dgo to the genera-
tion of his fathers;
² They shall never ^esee the light.
- ²⁰ ^d Man that is in honour, and
understandeth not,
Is like the beasts that perish.

50

A Psalm † of Asaph.

- ¹ ^{3†} God, ^{even} God, the LORD, hath
spoken,
And called the earth ^ffrom the
rising of the sun unto the
going down thereof.
- ² Out of Zion, ^gthe perfection of
beauty,
^h God hath ^{shined forth} shined.
- ³ Our God ⁱshall come, and
^jshall not keep silence:
^k A fire shall devour before him,
And it shall be very tem-
pestuous round about him.
- ⁴ ^l He shall call to the heavens
^mfrom above,
And to the earth, that he may
judge his ^{people} people.
- ⁵ Gather my ⁿsaints together
unto me;
Those that have made ^oa cove-
nant with me by sacrifice.
- ⁶ And ^pthe heavens ^{shall} de-
clare his ^{righteousness} righteousness;
For ^qGod is judge himself.
- ⁷ ^{Selah.} Hear, O my people, and I
will speak;
O Israel, and I will testify
^runto thee:
- ⁸ [†] I am God, ^{even} thy God.
- ⁹ ^s I will not reprove thee for
thy ^{sacrifices} sacrifices;
^t And thy burnt ^{offerings are} offerings, to have been
continually before me.

a Ps. 10. 3
& 35. 2
Deut. 29. 19.
Luke 12. 19.
b Gen. 15. 15.
c Ps. 56. 13.
Job 32. 30.
d ver. 12.
e Cp. Matt.
10. 28.
f 1 Chr. 6. 30
& 15. 17
& 16. 5, 7
& 25. 2
g 2 Chr. 28. 30.
h Josh. 22.
i See Ps. 24.
j 1 Ps. 118. 3.
k ver. 23.
l Ps. 27. 6
& 65. 20
& 107. 22.
m Heb. 13. 15.
n Cp. Hos. 14. 2
& Rom. 12. 1.
o Cp. Lam.
2. 19.
p 1 Mac. 2. 12.
q See Ps. 48. 2.
r 1 Ps. 22. 25
& 81. 8
& 85. 1
& 74. 11
& 118. 14, 18.
s Num. 30. 2.
t Job 22. 27.
u Eccl. 5. 4, 5.
v Ps. 80. 1
& 94. 1.
w Deut. 32. 2.
x Ps. 81. 7.
y Zech. 13. 9.
z Cp. Ps. 107. 6.
aa Cp. Ex. 19.
16.
bb Ps. 21. 9
& 97. 3.
cc Lev. 10. 2.
dd Num. 16. 35.
ee Dan. 7. 10.
ff Ps. 91. 15.
gg ver. 22.
hh Ps. 22. 23.
ii s Deut. 4. 26
& 31. 26
& 32. 1.
jj Isai. 1. 2.
kk Mic. 6. 1, 2.
ll 1 Ps. 90. 4
& 52. 5
& 78. 3
& 149. 5, al.
mm Cp. Rom.
2. 21, 23.
nn Ex. 24. 7.
oo See Gen. 15.
9-18.
pp w 1 Kin. 14.
9.
qq Neh. 9. 38.
rr 2 Ps. 89. 5
& 97. 6.
ss Cp. Rev. 16. 5, 7
& 19. 2.
tt y Ps. 58. 11
& 75. 7.
uu s Rom. 1. 32.
vv d Cp. 1 Tim.
5. 22.
ww b Ps. 81. 8.
xx Cp. Ps. 49. 1.
yy c Cp. Ps. 52.
2.
zz d Ex. 20. 2.
a See Ps. 40.
6.

- ⁹ I will take no bullock out of
thy house,
Nor ^{he-goats} he-goats out of thy folds.
- ¹⁰ For every beast of the forest
is mine,
And the cattle ^bupon a thou-
sand hills.
- ¹¹ ^c I know all the fowls of the
mountains:
And the wild beasts of the
field are ^dmine.
- ¹² If I were hungry, I would not
tell thee:
^e For the world is mine, and
the fulness thereof.
- ¹³ Will I eat the flesh of bulls,
Or drink the blood of goats?
- ¹⁴ ^f Offer unto God ^{the sacrifice of} the sacrifice of
thanksgiving;
And ^gpay thy vows unto the
^{Most} High:
^h And ^{most} call upon me in the day
of trouble:
I will ⁱdeliver thee, and thou
shalt ^jglorify me.
- ¹⁵ But unto the wicked God saith,
What hast thou to do to de-
clare my statutes,
And ^kthat thou ^{hast taken} shouldst take my
covenant in thy mouth?
- ¹⁷ ^l Seeing thou hatest ^minstruc-
tion,
ⁿ And castest my words behind
thee.
- ¹⁸ When thou sawest a thief, ^{then}
^othou consentedst with him,
^pAnd ^qhast been partaker with
adulterers.
- ¹⁹ ^r Thou givest thy mouth to
evil,
^sAnd thy tongue frameth de-
ceit.
- ²⁰ Thou sittest and speakest
against thy brother;
Thou ^tslandereest thine own
mother's son.

R.V. ¹ Heb. Thou shalt go, or, It shall go. ² Or, Which never more see ³ Or, The God of gods Heb. El Elohim.
⁴ Or, cometh...devoureth...to &c. ⁵ Or, declares ⁶ Or, against ⁷ Or, Nor for thy burnt offerings, which are &c.
⁸ Or, upon the mountains where thousands are ⁹ Or, in my mind Heb. with me. ¹⁰ Or, correction ¹¹ Heb. thy
portion was with adulterers. ¹² Or, givest a thrust against ¹³ Heb. in his life. ¹⁴ Heb. The soul shall go. ¹⁵ Or, for Asaph. ¹⁶ Heb. with me. ¹⁷ Heb. thy portion
was with adulterers. ¹⁸ Heb. Thou sendest.

²¹ These things hast thou done,
and I ^akept silence;
Thou thoughtest that I was
altogether such an one as
thyself:

But I will ^areprove thee, and
^aset *them* in order before
thine eyes.

²² Now consider this, ye that
^aforget God,

Lest I tear you in pieces, and
there be ^anone to deliver:

²³ Whoso ¹offereth the sacrifice of
thanksgiving glorifieth me;

¹And to him ^athat ^aordereth
his ^aconversation *aright*
Will I shew the ^asalvation of
God.

For the Chief Musician. A Psalm of
David: when ^aNathan the prophet
came unto him, after he had gone in
to Bath-sheba.

51

¹ ^aHave mercy upon me, O God,
according to thy lovingkind-
ness:

According ^{to} ^aunto ^athe multitude
of thy tender mercies ^ablot
out my transgressions.

² ^aWash me thoroughly from
mine iniquity,

And ^acleanse me from my sin.

³ ^aFor I ^aacknowledge my trans-
gressions:

And my sin is ever before me.

⁴ ^aAgainst thee, thee only, have
I sinned,

And done ^athat which is evil ^ain
thy sight:

^aThat thou ^amayest be justified
when thou speakest,

And be clear when thou
judgest.

⁵ Behold, ^aI was shapen in
iniquity;

And in sin did my mother
^aconceive me.

a Eccles. 2.
11.
Isai. 57. 11.
b Job 28. 38.
c Ps. 50. 8.
d Kin. 19. 4.
e Ex. 12. 22.
f Lev. 14. 4.
g Num. 19. 18.
h Heb. 9. 19.
i Job 13. 18.
j 23. 4.
k ver. 2.
l Isai. 4. 16.
m Jer. 14.
n Mal. 3. 3.
o Acts 22. 16.
p Rev. 1. 5 (mg.).
q Isai. 1. 18.
r See Ps. 9.
17.
s Ps. 35. 10.
t Ps. 44. 19.
u Isai. 38. 13.
v Ps. 7. 2.
w ver. 14, 15.
x Jer. 18. 17.
y ver. 1.
z Isai. 43. 25.
aa 44. 22.
ab Acts 3. 18.
ac Col. 2. 14.
ad c Op. Gal. a.
16.
ae p 1 Sam. 10.
9.
af Jer. 24. 7.
ag Ezek. 11. 19.
ah & 36. 36.
ai Eph. 4. 23, 24.
aj q Ps. 24. 4.
ak Matt. 5. 8.
al Acts 15. 9.
am r Ps. 91. 16.
an s Lam. 5. 21.
ao t Cp. Ps. 5. 9
(mg. for mg.).
ap & 73. 37.
aq (mg. for mg.).
ar u Ps. 102. 10.
as 2 Kin. 13. 23.
at & 17. 30.
au & 24. 39.
av Jer. 7. 15.
aw v 2 Sam. 12. 1.
ax w Rom. 8. 9.
ay Eph. 4. 30.
az x See Ps. 4. 1.
ba y See Ps.
106. 45.
bb z Cp. Ex. 35.
5, 22 (for mg.).
bc & 2 Chr. 29. 31
(for mg.).
bd & Rom. 8. 15.
be & 2 Cor. 3. 17.
bf c Cp. Luke
22. 32.
bg d Heb. 9. 14.
bh 1 John 1. 7, 9.
bi Cp. Lev. 13. 6.
bj c Ps. 32. 5.
bk Cp. Prov. 28.
15.
bl d 2 Sam. 11.
17 & 12. 9.
bm e Ps. 24. 5.
bn f Gen. 20. 6.
bo & 33. 9.
bp 2 Sam. 12. 13.
bq 1 Cor. 8. 12.
br c Ps. 33. 28.
bs d 1. 8, 15, 24.
bt A Cp. 1 John
1. 9.
bu c Luke 15. 18.
bv 21.
bw f Cited
Rom. 3. 4.
bx k See Ps. 40.
c.
by 1 Rom. 8. 12,
19.
bz Eph. 2. 3.
ca See Job 14. 4.
cb & 15. 14.
cc m See Ps.
34. 18.

⁶ Behold, thou desirest truth
in ^athe inward parts:

And in the hidden part thou
shalt make me to know
wisdom.

⁷ Purge me ^awith hyssop, and I
shall be clean:

^aWash me, and I shall be
^awhiter than snow.

⁸ Make me to have joy and
gladness;

^aThat the bones ^awhich thou
hast broken may rejoice.

⁹ ^aHide thy face from my sins,
And ^ablot out all mine ini-
quities.

¹⁰ ^aCreate ^ain me ^aa clean heart,
O God;

And ^arenew ^aa ^aright spirit
within me.

¹¹ ^aCast me not away from thy
presence;

And take not ^athy holy spirit
from me.

¹² Restore unto me the joy of
thy ^asalvation:

And uphold me ^awith thy ^afree
spirit.

¹³ Then will I teach transgressors
thy ways;

And sinners shall ^abe ^acon-
verted unto thee.

¹⁴ Deliver me from ^ablood-
guiltiness, O God, thou

^aGod of my ^asalvation;

And ^amy tongue shall sing
aloud of thy ^arighteous-
ness.

¹⁵ O Lord, open thou my lips;

And my mouth shall shew forth
thy praise.

¹⁶ ^aFor thou ^adelightest not in sacrifice;

^aelse would I give it:
Thou ^ahast no pleasure
^adelighting not in burnt
offering.

¹⁷ The sacrifices of God are ^aa
broken spirit:

R.V. 1 Or, And prepareth a way that I may shew him
Or, med/ast Or, willing Or, return
A.V. a Heb. that dispoeth his way. t Heb. warm me.
1 Or, that I should give it.

2 Heb. way. 3 Heb. know.
b Or, that I should give it
1 Or, a constant spirit.

4 Or, for me
f Heb. bloods.

A broken and a contrite heart,
O God, thou wilt not despise.

¹⁸ ^bDo good in thy good pleasure
unto Zion:

°Build thou the walls of
Jerusalem.

¹⁹ Then shalt thou ^{be pleased with}
°the sacrifices of righteous-
ness, ⁱⁿ burnt offering and
°whole burnt offering:

Then shall they offer bullocks
upon thine altar.

52

For the Chief Musician. ^aMaschil.
To the chief Musician, Maschil, ^aPsalm
of David: when ^dDoeg the Edomite
came and told Saul, and said unto
him, David is come to the house of
Ahimelech.

¹ Why boastest thou thyself in
mischief, O 'mighty man?
The ^{mercy} goodness of God ^{endureth}
continually.

² Thy ^mtongue deviseth ^{very wicked-}
ness: ^{chiefs};
Like ^asharp ^{razor,} °working
deceitfully.

³ Thou lovest evil more than
good;
And ^{lying} rather than to
speak righteousness. ^[Selah]

⁴ Thou lovest all devouring
words,
°O thou deceitful tongue.

⁵ God shall likewise ^{destroy}
thee for ever,

He shall take thee ^{up,} and
°pluck thee out of thy
tent, ^{dwelling place,}

And root thee out of ^{the}
land of the living. ^[Selah]

⁶ The righteous also shall ^{see} ^{it,}
and fear,

And shall ^{laugh at} ^{him,} ^{saying,}

⁷ Lo, this is the man that made
not God his ^{strength};

But ^{trusted} in the abundance
of his riches,

And strengthened himself in
his ^{wickedness}.

^a Jer. 11. 18.
Cp. Ps. 1. 3
° 87. 35
° 92. 12, 13
° 123. 3
° 144. 12
° Hos. 14. 6.
° Cp. Ps. 69.
35
° 122. 6.
° Ps. 147. 2

^d Ps. 4. 5.
Cp. Mal. 3. 3.
° Ps. 54. 6.
° Deut. 33.
10.
° See Ps. 50.
5.

^a Ps. 47. 7
(mg.).
° Ps. 38.
title.
° 1 Sam. 22.
5.
° For ver.
1-6, see Ps.
14. 1-7.

° 1 Sam. 21.
7 (mg.).

^m Ps. 50. 19.

^a Cp. Ps. 57.
° Ps. 101. 7.

^p Cp. Jer. 9.
4, 5.

^q Prov. 2. 22.
° Cp. Lev.
23. 17, 34.
Prov. 23. 1.
° Ps. 89. 10
° 141. 7.
Jer. 6. 1, 2.
Ezek. 6. 5.
° See Ps. 27.
13.
° See Ps. 40.
3.

° See Ps. 2. 4.

° See Ps. 40.
6.

⁸ But ^{as for me,} I am like ^aa green
olive tree in the house of
God:

I trust in the mercy of God
for ever and ever.

⁹ I will ^{give thee thanks}
^{praise thee} for ever, be-
cause thou hast done it:

And I will wait on thy ^{name,}
^{name:}
°for it is ^{good,} in the presence of
^{good before}
thy °saints.

53

For the Chief Musician; set to
To the chief Musician upon Mahalath.
°Mahalath. ^aMaschil of David.

¹ ^kThe fool hath said in his heart,
There is no God.

Corrupt are they, and have
done abominable ^{iniquity:}
There is none that doeth good.

² God looked down from heaven
upon the children of men,
To see if there were any that
did ^{understand,}
That did seek ^{after} God.

³ Every one of them is gone
^{back;} they are ^{together} become
^{back:} filthy;

There is none that doeth good,
no, not one.

⁴ Have the workers of iniquity
no knowledge?
Who eat up my people as
they eat ^{bread,}

And call not
they have not called upon God.

⁵ There ^{were} they in great
fear, ^{where} no fear was:
For God hath ^{scattered} the
bones of him that en-
campeth against ^{thee:}
Thou hast put them to shame,
because God hath ^{rejected}
them.

⁶ ^{Oh} that the salvation of Israel
were come out of Zion!
When God ^{bringeth} back the
captivity of his people,
Then shall Jacob ^{rejoice,} and Israel
shall be glad.

R.V. ¹ Or, And the deceitful tongue
A.V. [°] Or, and the deceitful tongue.
° Heb. Who will give salvations, &c.

² Or, break thee down
↑ Heb. beat thee down.

³ Or, strong hold

° Or, substance.

⁴ Or, deal wisely

⁵ Or, returneth to
° Heb. they feared a fear.

54

For the Chief Musician; on "stringed
To the chief Musician on Neginoth,
instruments. ¹Maschil of David: "when
Maschil, *A Psalm of David*,
the Ziphites came and said to Saul,
Doth not David hide himself with us?

¹ Save me, O God, by thy
"name,

And judge me ⁱⁿ thy ^{might}
^{by} strength.

² ¹ Hear my prayer, O God;
Give ear to the words of my
mouth.

³ ¹ For ¹ strangers are risen up
against me,

And violent men have ¹ sought
and oppressors seek after my
soul:

They have not set God before
them. ^{Selah.} [Selah]

⁴ Behold, ¹ God is mine helper:
The Lord is ¹ of with them that up-
hold my soul.

⁵ ¹ He shall requite the evil unto
¹ mine enemies:

¹ Destroy them in thy ¹ truth.
cut them off

⁶ With a freewill offering will I sacrifice
unto thee:

I will give thanks unto thy name, O
LORD, ¹ for it is good.

⁷ For he hath delivered me out
of all trouble;

And mine eye hath ¹ seen ^{my}
^{his} desire upon mine enemies.

a Ps. 4. title.

b Ps. 47. 7
(ing.).

c 1 Sam. 23.

d 23. 1.

e Ps. 118. 2.

f Ps. 5. 11

g Job 21. 6

h Job 21. 4

i Esai. 7. 15

j Ps. 72. 53

k See Ps. 55.

l Ps. 86. 14

m Ps. 18. 44

n 144. 7.

o Isai. 25. 5.

p Cp. 1 Sam.

23. 15.

q Cp. Jer. 9.

r 2.

s Ps. 118. 7.

t Ps. 88. 15.

u Cp. Gen.

11. 9.

v Ps. 148. 12.

w Cp. Ps. 88.

x Jer. 6. 7.

y Ps. 92. 2.

z Ps. 5. 9.

a Ps. 58. 10

b 92. 11

c 112. 8

d 118. 7.

e Cp. Ps. 10.

f 7.

g Ps. 54. 2

h 61. 1

i 98. 6.

j Job 19. 3.

k ver. 17.

l Ps. 64. 1.

m Cp. Isai.

33. 14

n 58. 11.

o aa Cp. 2 Sam.

15. 13

p 16. 23.

q See Ps. 41. 2.

r bb Cp. 2 Sam.

16. 7. 8

s c Ps. 42. 4.

And in anger they persecute me.
wrath hate

⁴ My heart is sore pained within
me:

And ¹ the terrors of death are
fallen upon me.

⁵ Fearfulness and trembling are
come upon me,

And ¹ horror hath ¹ over-
whelmed me.

⁶ And I said, Oh that I had
wings like a dove!

Then ¹ would I fly away, and
be at rest.

⁷ ¹ Lo, then would I wander far
off,

I would lodge in the wilderness.
and remain [Selah]

⁸ I would ¹ haste me to a shelter
hasten my escape
From ¹ the stormy wind and tem-
pest.

⁹ ¹ Destroy, O Lord, and ¹ divide
their tongue:

For I have seen ¹ violence and
strife in the city.

¹⁰ Day and night they go about
it upon the walls thereof:

Iniquity ¹ also and mischief
mischievous sorrow are in
the midst of it.

¹¹ ¹ Wickedness is in the midst
thereof:

¹ Oppression
deceit and guile depart not
from her streets.

¹² For it was not an enemy that
reproached me;

Then I could have borne
it:

Neither was it he that hated
me that did ¹ magnify him-
self against me;

Then I would have hid myself
from him:

¹³ ¹ But it was thou, ¹ a man mine
equal,

My companion, and my familiar friend.
guide, mine acquaintance.

¹⁴ ¹ We took sweet counsel to-
gether,

We ¹ and walked in the house of
God ¹ with ¹ the throng.
in company.

55

For the Chief Musician; on "stringed
To the chief Musician on Neginoth,
instruments. ¹Maschil of David.
Maschil, *A Psalm of David*.

¹ ¹ Give ear to my prayer, O
God;

And hide not thyself from my
supplication.

² Attend unto me, and ¹ answer
hear me:

I am restless ¹ in my complaint,
mourn

and make a noise;

³ Because of the voice of the
enemy,

Because of the oppression of
the wicked;

For they ¹ cast iniquity upon
me,

R.V. ¹ Or, with ² Another reading is, *The evil shall return.*

my escape ³ Heb. Swallow up. ⁴ Or, Proud

A.V. ⁵ Heb. those that observe me. ⁶ Heb. covered me.

sweetened counsel.

⁷ Or, them that lie in wait for me

⁸ Heb. a man according to my rank.

⁹ Heb. Who

What can man do unto me?
 12 ^bThy vows are upon me, O God:
 I will ^brender thank offerings unto thee.
 13 'For thou hast delivered my soul from death:
Hast thou not delivered my feet from falling?
 'That I may walk before God
 'In the light of ¹the living.

57 For the Chief Musician; set to 'Al-tash-
 To the chief Musician, 'Al-tash-
 heth. A Psalm of David: 'Michtam:
 ith, Michtam of David,
 when he fled from Saul

1 'Be merciful unto me, O God,
 be merciful unto me:
 For my soul ¹taketh refuge in thee:
 Yea, in ¹'the shadow of thy wings will I ^{take} make my refuge,
 'Until these ²calamities be overpast.

2 I will cry unto God ^{Most High} most high;
 Unto God that ²performeth all things for me.

3 'He shall send from heaven, and save me,
 When ¹'he tfrom the reproach of him that would swallow me up ^{reproacheth}; [Selah up, Selah.]

'God shall send forth ²his mercy and his truth.

4 My soul is among ¹lions; and
 'I lie ^{among} ^{even among} them that are set on fire,

Even the sons of men, whose
 'teeth are spears and arrows,
 And their ¹'tongue a sharp sword.

5 'Be thou exalted, O God,
 above the heavens;
 Let thy glory be above all the earth.

6 They have prepared ¹a net for my steps;
 My soul is ¹bowed down:

a See Ps. 7.
 15. b See Ps. 50.
 14.

c For ver. 7-11, see Ps. 108. 1-4.
 d Ps. 112. 7.
 e Ps. 49. 15 & 116. 5.
 f Judg. 5. 12.
 g See Ps. 16. 9.
 h 1 Chr. 15. 16.
 i Ps. 116. 9.
 j Cp. Ps. 49. 15.

k Cp. Ps. 58. title & 59. title & 75. title.
 l Ps. 16. title & 56. title.
 m See Ps. 36. 5.
 n 1 Sam. 22. 1 & 24. 1-3.
 o Cp. Ps. 142. title.
 p Ps. 56. 1.
 q See Ps. 4. 1.
 r See Ps. 108. 5.
 s Cp. Ps. 113. 4.
 t Ps. 91. 4.
 u See Ps. 17. 8.

v Isai. 26. 20.
 w See Ps. 57. title.
 x See Ps. 16. title.
 y Ps. 138. 8.
 z Ps. 144. 5.
 7. Cp. Ps. 18. 16.
 1. z See Ps. 56. 1.
 y Ps. 43. 3.
 s See Ps. 36. 5 & 40. 11.
 a Cp. Ps. 94. 20.
 b Ps. 58. 6.
 c Ps. 51. 5.
 Isai. 48. 8.

d Prov. 30. 14.
 e Ps. 55. 21 & 59. 7.
 f Gen. 3. 1.
 g Jer. 12. 18.
 h Cp. Ps. 52. 2 & Jer. 9. 8.
 i Ps. 140. 3.
 j Deut. 32. 33.
 k Jer. 8. 17.
 l See Job 18. 8.
 m Ps. 3. 7.
 n Job 4. 10 & 22. 17.
 o Ps. 145. 14 & 146. 8.

They have ^a'dugged a pit before me;
 They are fallen into the midst thereof into the midst whereof they are fallen themselves. [Selah.]

7 'My heart is ¹'fixed, O God,
 my heart is fixed:

I will sing, yea, I will sing praises.
 sing and give praise.

8 'Awake up, ²'my glory; awake,
 'psalter and harp:

'I myself will awake ^{right} early.

9 I will give thanks unto thee, O Lord,
 among the ^{people} people:
 I will sing ^{praises} praises unto thee among the nations.

10 For thy ²'mercy is great unto the heavens,
 And thy truth unto the ^{skies} skies.

11 'Be thou exalted, O God,
 above the ^{heavens} heavens:
 Let thy glory be above all the earth.

58 For the Chief Musician; set to 'Al-tash-
 To the chief Musician, 'Al-tash-
 heth. A Psalm of David: 'Michtam:
 ith, Michtam of David.

1 'Do ye indeed ^{in silence} speak righteousness?
 O congregation? speak righteousness,

Do ye ²'judge uprightly, O ye sons of men?

2 Yea, in heart ye work wickedness;

'Ye weigh out the violence of your hands in the earth.

3 The wicked are ¹'estranged from the womb:

They go astray ¹'as soon as they be born, speaking lies.

4 'Their poison is ²'like the poison of a serpent:

They are like the deaf ¹'adder that stoppeth her ear;

5 Which ¹'hearkeneth not to the voice of ²'charmers,

'Charming never so wisely.

6 'Break their teeth, O God, in their mouth:

R.V. 1 Or, (1/4) ye should speak dumb;
 2 Or, enchanters

3 Or, wickednesses
 4 Or, as otherwise read, O ye gods

5 Or, I must lie
 6 Or, O ye mighty ones

7 Or, I will awake the dawn
 8 Or, judge uprightly the sons of men

A.V. 1 Or, Destroy not. A golden Psalm.
 2 Or, Destroy not. A golden Psalm of David.
 3 Or, be the charmer never so cunning.

4 Or, he reproacheth him that would swallow me up.
 5 Heb. from the belly.

6 Heb. according to the likeness.

7 Or, prepared.
 8 Or, asp.

Break out the great teeth of the young lions, O LORD.

7 Let them "melt away as waters
that runneth away :
which run continually :

When he bendeth his bow to shoot his
arrows, let them be as though cut
they were cut off.
in pieces.

8 Let them be as a snail "which melteth
as and passeth
let every one of them pass away :

Like "the untimely birth of a
woman, "that hath not seen
the sun. they may not see

9 Before your pots can feel
the thorns,

"He shall "take them away as
with a whirlwind, the green and
the burning alike. both living,
and in his wrath.

10 The righteous shall rejoice
when he seeth the ven-
geance :

He shall "wash his feet in the
blood of the wicked.

11 So that men shall say, Verily
there is "a reward for the
righteous :

Verily there is a God that
"judgeth in the earth.

59

For the Chief Musician : set to "Al-tash-
To the chief Musician, "Al-tash-
beth. A Psalm of David : "Michtam :
ith, Michtam of David ;
"when Saul sent, and they watched
the house to kill him.

1 "Deliver me from mine ene-
mies, O my God :

"Set me on high from them that
"defend me
"rise up against me.

2 Deliver me from "the workers
of iniquity,
And save me from "the bloodthirsty
bloody
men.

3 For, lo, they "lie in wait for
my soul :

The mighty "gather themselves together
against me :
me :

"Not for my transgression, nor
for my sin, O LORD.

a Ps. 112. 10.
Josh. 7. 5.
b See Ps. 35.
23.

c Ps. 64. 2.
d Ps. 30. 4
& 84. 2.

e See Job 2.
16.
f Cp. Ps. 22.
16.

g Prov. 15. 2.
20.
Cp. Ps. 94. 4.
h Ps. 118. 12.
Eccles. 7. 6.
i Cp. Job 27.
21.
See Prov. 10.
25.
j See Ps. 57.
4.

k See Job 22.
12.
l Deut. 32.
43.
See Job 22. 19.
m See Ps. 2.
4.
n Ps. 68. 23.

o Isai. 3. 10.
p ver. 16. 17.
See Ps. 8. 9.
q ver. 17.
r Ps. 21. 2.

s Ps. 67. 4
& 94. 2.
Gen. 18. 25.
Job 19. 20.
Eccles. 12. 14.
See Ps. 5. 8, 9.
t See Ps. 54.
7.

u Ps. 57.
title.
v Ps. 16.
title.

w ver. 15
(for mg.).
x Cp. 1 Sam.
19. 11.
y See Ps. 55.
23.

z Ps. 148. 9.
Cp. Ps. 18. 48.
a See Ps. 3. 3.
b See Prov.
12. 13.

c See Ps. 20.
1.
d See Ps. 17.
7.

e Ps. 94. 4.
f Ps. 5. 6.
g Cp. Ps. 7. 8.
h Ps. 10. 8.
i See Ps. 56.
6.

j Ps. 83. 18.
k 1 Sam. 24.
11.

l Cp. Ps. 7. 3
& 69. 4.
m Ps. 22. 27.

4 They run and prepare them-
selves without my fault :

"Awake thou "to "help me, and
behold.

5 Even thou, "O LORD God of
hosts, the God of Israel,

Arise
awake
to visit all the "heathen :
Be not merciful to any wicked
transgressors. Selah. (Selah

6 They "return at evening : they
make a noise like a dog,
And go round about the city.

7 Behold, they "belch out with
their mouth ;
mouth :

"Swords are in their lips :
For "who, say they, doth
hear ?

8 But thou, O LORD, shalt "laugh
at them ;

Thou shalt have all the "hea-
then in derision.

9 "O my strength, I will
Because of his strength will I wait upon
thee :

For God is "my high tower.
defence.

10 "The God of my mercy "shall
prevent me :

God shall let me "see my de-
sire upon "mine enemies.

11 Slay them not, lest my people
forget :

"Scatter them by thy power.
power ;
and "bring them down,
O Lord our "shield.

12 For "the sin of their mouth.
mouth.
and the words of their
lips
lips

Let them even be taken in
their pride,
pride :

And for cursing and lying
which they speak.

13 "Consume them in wrath,
consume them, that they
be no more.
may not be :

And let them "know that God
ruleth in Jacob,
Jacob

Unto "the ends of the earth.
Selah. (Selah

R.V. 1 Or, like them that have not seen the sun. 2 Or, Even as rose flesh, even so, shall fury sweep them away. 3 Heb. fruit.
4 Heb. meet. 5 Or, nations. 6 So some ancient authorities. The Hebrew text has, His strength. 7 According to
some ancient authorities, My God with his mercy. 8 Or, them that lie in wait for me. 9 Or, Make them wonder
to and fro.

A.V. 1 Heb. as living as wrath. 2 Heb. fruit of the, &c. 3 Or, Destroy not, A golden Psalm of David. 4 Heb. eat
me on high. 5 Heb. to meet me. 6 Heb. my high place. 7 Heb. mine observers.

- ¹⁴ And at evening let them ^{return,} and let them make a noise like a dog, And go round about the city.
- ¹⁵ They shall ^{Let them} wander up and down ^{for meat,} And tarry all night if they be not satisfied.
- ¹⁶ But I will sing of thy ^{strength,} Yea, I will sing aloud of thy mercy in the morning: For thou hast been my ^{high tower,} And ^{defence} a refuge in the day of my ^{distress.} trouble.
- ¹⁷ Unto thee, O my strength, will I sing praises: For God ^{is my defence,} and the God of my mercy.

60

For the Chief Musician; set to 1st Shushan To the chief Musician upon Shushan-Eduth; ^{to teach:} eduth, when he strove with Aram-naharaim and with Aram-sobah, and when Joab returned, and smote of Edom in the Valley of Salt twelve thousand.

- ¹ O God, ^{thou hast cast us off,} ^{broken us down;} ^{scattered us;} ^{angry} Thou hast been displeased; ^O ^{restore} turn thyself to us again.
- ² Thou hast made the land ^{earth} to tremble; thou hast ^{rent} broken it: ^{Heal} the breaches thereof; for it shaketh.
- ³ Thou hast shewed thy people hard things: ^{Thou hast made us to drink} the wine of ^{staggering} astonishment.
- ⁴ Thou hast given ^a banner to them that fear thee, ^{That it may be displayed} because of ^{the truth.} Selah.
- ⁵ That thy ^{beloved} may be ^{delivered,} delivered; Save with thy right hand, and ^{answer us.} hear us.

a See ver. 6
b Pa. 59. 36.
Amos 4. 2

c Cp. Josh. 1. 6

d Gen. 12. 6
& 38. 18

Josh. 17. 7.

e ver. 11

f Pa. 100. 10.

g Job 15. 28.

h Gen. 28. 17.

i Josh. 18. 27.

j Josh. 18. 31.

k Deut. 33. 17.

l Pa. 140. 7.

m Gen. 48. 10.

n Cp. 2 Sam. 8. 2

o Cp. Matt. 2. 11.

p ver. 9.

q 2 Sam. 22. 3.

r Pa. 13. 6.

s Cp. 2 Sam. 8. 1.

t ver. 10.

u Cp. 2 Sam. 8. 14.

v ver. 1.

w Pa. 50. title.

x See Pa. 44.

y See Pa. 16. title.

z Deut. 31. 19.

a Cp. 2 Sam. 8. 3, 13, 14

b 10. 16.

c 1 Chr. 18. 3, 12

d Cp. Pa. 146.

e Pa. 118. 16.

f Num. 24. 18.

g ver. 10.

h See Pa. 44. 9.

i Pa. 44. 5.

j Isai. 63. 2.

k Cp. 2 Sam. 5. 20.

l See Pa. 50.

m Pa. 4. title.

n 2 Chr. 7. 14.

o Pa. 55. 1, 2.

p Pa. 71. 20.

q Job 21. 20.

r Pa. 77. 2.

s Isai. 51. 17.

t Cp. Pa. 18.

u Isai. 5. 26

v 11. 12.

w 18. 2.

x Cp. Pa. 20. 5.

y See Pa. 14.

z Prov. 22. 21.

a Prov. 18. 10.

b For ver. 5-12, see Pa. 108. 6-13.

c Deut. 33. 19.

d Jer. 11. 15.

e See Pa. 15. 1

f 27. 4.

g See Pa. 17.

h

- ⁶ God hath spoken ^{in his holiness;} I will ^{exult;} rejoice, ^{I will divide} Shechem, and mete out the valley of Succoth.
- ⁷ Gilead is mine, and Manasseh is mine; Ephraim also is ^{the defence} strength of mine head; Judah is my ^{sceptre.} lawgiver; Moab is my washpot; Upon Edom will I ^{cast} out my shoe: Philistia, ^{thou} because of me.
- ⁹ Who will bring me into the ^{strong} city? ^{Who} hath led me into Edom? ^{Hast} not thou, O God, ^{which hadst} cast us off? And thou ^{goest} not forth, O God, ^{thou,} O God, ^{which didst} not go out with our ^{hosts.} armies?
- ¹¹ Give us help ^{against the adversary;} For ^{vain} is the ^{help} of man.
- ¹² Through God we shall ^{do} valiantly: For he it is that shall ^{tread} down our ^{adversaries.} enemies.

61

For the Chief Musician; on ^a stringed To the chief Musician upon instrument. Neginah, A Psalm of David.

- ¹ Hear my cry, O God; ^{Attend} unto my prayer.
- ² From the end of the earth will I ^{call} cry unto thee, when my heart ^{is} overwhelmed: Lead me to ^{the} rock that is higher than I.
- ³ For thou hast been ^a ^{refuge} shelter for me, ^{and} a strong ^{tower} from the enemy.
- ⁴ I will ^{dwelling} in thy ^{tabernacle} for ever: I will ^{take} refuge in ^{the} covert of thy wings. Selah.

R.V. 1 That is, The lily of testimony.
2 Another reading is, me. 3 Or, lawgiver
which hast cast us off, and possed... hosts! 4 Heb. salvation.

A.V. 5 Heb. to eat. 6 Or, if they be not satisfied, then they will stay all night. 7 Or, a golden Psalm. 8 Heb. broken.
9 Or, triumph thou over me (by an irony). 10 Heb. city of strength) 11 Heb. salvation. 12 Or, make my refuge.

⁵ For thou, O God, hast heard
my vows:
Thou hast ¹given *me* the heri-
tage of those that fear thy
name.
⁶ ^aThou wilt ^bprolong ^cthe king's
life:
^{His} and ^{his} years shall be [†]as many
generations.
⁷ He shall abide before God for
ever:
O prepare ²lovingkindness and
truth, that they ^{mercy}may preserve
him.
⁸ So will I sing praise unto thy
name for ever,
That I may daily ³perform my
vows.

62

For the Chief Musician; after the manner
To the chief Musician, to
of ⁴Jeduthun. A Psalm of David.

¹ ^aMy soul ²waiteth only
upon God:
From him *cometh* my sal-
vation.
² He only is my rock and my
salvation:
He is my ^{high tower}; ^uI shall
not be greatly moved.
³ How long will ye ^{set upon}imagine mischief
^{a man}against a man?
³That ye may slay him, all of you,
ye shall be slain
Like ^abowing wall shall ye be, and as
a tottering fence:
⁴ They only consult to thrust him
down from his ^{excellency};
They delight in lies:
^cThey bless with their mouth,
but they curse ^{inwardly}.
[Selah]
⁵ ^{Selah}My soul, ⁴wait thou only upon
God;
For my expectation is from
him.
⁶ He only is my rock and my
salvation:

^a See Ps. 3.

^b See Ps. 21.

^c Ps. 68. 11.

^d See Ps. 14.

^e See Ps. 37.

^f See Ps. 42.

^g See Ps. 40.

^h Ps. 55. 5.

ⁱ Cp. Isai. 40. 17.

^j Cp. Ps. 116.

^k See Ps. 50.

^l

^m Cp. Jer. 2.

ⁿ See Prov. 1.

^o 10-19.

^p Luke 12. 15.

^q See Ps. 49. 6.

^r See Ps. 39.

^s See Ps. 32.

^t Cp. Ps. 65. 1.

^u Cp. Job 33. 14

^v & 40. 5.

^w Rev. 19. 1.

^x Cp. Ps. 59. 9.

^y 17.

^z Ps. 18. 2.

^{aa} Ps. 55. 5, 15

^{ab} & 103. 5.

^{ac} Dan. 9. 9.

^{ad} See Ps. 9. 9.

^{ae} See Ps. 10.

^{af} See Job

^{ag} 34. 11.

^{ah} See Cp. 2 Sam.

^{ai} 16. 14

^{aj} & 17. 3, 29.

^{ak} See Cp. Isai.

^{al} 50. 15.

^{am} See Ps. 78. 24.

^{an} Isai. 26. 2.

^{ao} See Ps. 34.

^{ap} See Job 13. 11.

^{aq} See Ps. 143. 6.

^{ar} Isai. 32. 2.

^{as} See Ps. 28.

^{at}

^{au} See Ps. 78. 61.

^{av} Cp. Ps. 27. 4.

^{aw}

^{ax} See Cp. Ps. 69.

^{ay} 16.

^{az} See Ps. 104. 23

^{ba} & 146. 2.

He is my ^{high tower}; I shall not
be moved.
⁷ ^{With} In God is my ^asalvation and
my glory:
The rock of my strength, and
^dmy refuge, is in God.
⁸ ^eTrust in him at all ^{times}times; ye
^{people}people;
^fPour out your heart before
him:
God is ^ga refuge for us. [Selah]
⁹ ^hSurely men of low degree
ⁱare ^jvanity, and men of
high degree ^kare a lie:
In the balances they will go up;
to be laid in the balance,
^lThey are ^mtogether lighter than
ⁿvanity.
¹⁰ Trust not in oppression,
^oAnd become not vain in rob-
bery:
^pIf riches increase, set not
your heart ^{upon them}.
¹¹ God hath spoken ^{voice}once;
^qTwice have I heard this;
That ^rpower belongeth unto
God:
¹² Also unto thee, O Lord, ^sbe-
longeth mercy:
For thou ^trenderest to every
man according to his work.

63 A Psalm of David, ^uwhen he was in
the wilderness of Judah.

¹ O God, thou art my God;
^vearly will I seek thee:
^wMy soul thirsteth for thee,
my flesh longeth for thee,
In ^aa dry and ^{weary}thirsty land,
^xwhere no water ^{is};
² So have I looked upon thee in the sanctuary,
To see ^ythy power and thy ^{glory}glory.
³ ^{as}as I have seen thee in the sanctuary.
For ^{Because} thy ^{lovingkindness}is
better than ^{life}life;
My lips shall praise thee.
⁴ ^{So}Thus will I bless thee ^{while}while I
live:

R.V. 1 Or, given an heritage unto those &c. 2 Heb. is silent unto God. 3 Or, as otherwise read, I's shall be slain &c.
4 Heb. be thou silent unto God. 5 Heb. a breath. 6 Or, earnestly
7 Heb. Thou shalt add days to the days of the king. 8 Heb. as generation and generation. 9 Or, Only.
10 silent. 11 Heb. high place. 12 Heb. in their inward parts. 13 Or, alike. 14 Or, strength.

- I will ^clift up my hands in thy ^cname.
- ⁵ My soul shall be ^dsatisfied as with ¹marrow and fatness; And my mouth shall praise thee with joyful ^{lip}s:
- ⁶ When I remember thee ^uupon my bed, ²And meditate on thee in ^uthe night watches.
- ⁷ ^{For} Because thou hast been my help, ^{And} therefore in ^uthe shadow of thy wings will I rejoice.
- ⁸ My soul ^ufolloweth hard after thee: Thy right hand ^uupholdeth me.
- ⁹ But those that seek my soul, ²to destroy it, ^oShall go into ^uthe lower parts of the earth.
- ¹⁰ [†]They shall be ^ugiven over to the power of the sword: They shall be a portion for ^ufoxes.
- ¹¹ But ^uthe king shall rejoice in God: God; Every one that ^uswareth by him shall glory: ^{For} but the mouth of them that ^uspeak lies shall be stopped.

64 For the Chief Musician. A Psalm of To the chief Musician, David.

- ¹ Hear my voice, O God, in my ^ucomplaint: ^uprayer: Preserve my life from fear of the enemy.
- ² Hide me from ^uthe secret counsel of ^uthe wicked; From ^uthe ^utumult of the workers of iniquity:
- ³ Who ^uhave ^uwhet their tongue like a sword, And ^ubend ^utheir bows to shoot their arrows, even bitter words:

- ⁴ That they may shoot ^uin secret places at the perfect: Suddenly do they shoot at him, and ^ufear not.
- ⁵ They ^uencourage themselves in an evil ^upurpose: ^umatter: They commune ^uof ^ulaying snares privily; They say, ^uWho shall see them?
- ⁶ They search out iniquities; ^uWe have accomplished, ^usay they, ^uthey accomplish diligent search: And ^uboth ^uthe inward thought of every one ^uof them, and the heart, is deep.
- ⁷ ^uBut God shall shoot at ^uthem: With an ^uarrow ^usuddenly ^ushall they be wounded.
- ⁸ ^uSo they shall be made to stumble, ^umake being their own ^utongue to fall upon against them. ^uthemselves All that ^usee them shall ^uwag ^uflee the head.
- ⁹ And all men shall ^ufear: ^ufear, And they shall ^udeclare the work of God: And for they shall wisely consider of his doing.
- ¹⁰ ^uThe righteous shall be glad in the LORD, and ^ushall trust in him; And all ^uthe upright in heart shall glory.

65 For the Chief Musician. A Psalm. A To the chief Musician, A Psalm and Song of David.

- ¹ ¹⁰ Praise ^uwaiteth for thee, O God, in ^uZion: ^uSion: And unto thee shall ^uthe vow be performed.
- ² O thou that ^uhearest prayer, Unto thee ^ushall all flesh come.
- ³ ¹¹ ^uIniquities prevail against me:

R.V. ¹ Heb. ^{1st}. ² Or, I meditate. ³ Or, shall be destroyed; they shall die. ⁴ Or, poured out by. ⁵ Or, ^usackals. ⁶ Or, through. ⁷ Or, as otherwise read, they have accomplished or have hidden. ⁸ Or, So shall they against whom their tongues were made them to stumble. ⁹ Or, flee away. ¹⁰ Or, There shall be silence before thee, and praises, O God etc. ¹¹ Heb. Words (or, Matters) of iniquities. ¹² Heb. fatness. ¹³ Heb. They shall make him run out like water by the hands of the sword. ¹⁴ Or, speech. ¹⁵ Heb. to hide snare. ¹⁶ Or, we are consumed by that which they have thoroughly searched. ¹⁷ Heb. a search searched. ¹⁸ Heb. their wound shall be. ¹⁹ Heb. is silent. ²⁰ Heb. Words, or, Matters of iniquities.

As for our transgressions, thou shalt ^bpurge them away.
 4 ^aBlessed is the man whom thou choosest, and causest to approach *unto thee*, That he may ^ddwell in thy courts:
 We shall be ^asatisfied with the goodness of thy house, ^cThe holy place of thy temple.
 5 By ^bterrible things ^cthou wilt answer us in righteousness, ^dwith thou answer us, ^ein righteousness.
 O God of our salvation;
 Thou that art ^athe confidence of all ^bthe ends of the earth,
 1 And of them that are afar off upon the sea:
 6 Which by his strength setteth fast the mountains;
 Being ^agirded about with might.
 7 Which ^astilleth the ^broaring noise of the seas, the ^croaring noise of their waves,
 And ^athe tumult of the ^bpeoples.
 8 They also that dwell in the uttermost parts are afraid at thy tokens:
 Thou makest the outgoings of the morning and evening ^ato rejoice.
 9 Thou visitest the earth, and ^awaterest ^bit:
 Thou greatly ^aenrichest ^bit:
^cThe river of God ^dis full of water:
^eThou ^fprovidest ^gpreparation ^hthem corn, ⁱwhen thou hast so ^jprepared ^kthe earth, ^lprovided for it.
 10 Thou waterest ^athe ridges thereof ^babundantly;
 11 Thou ^asettlest the ^bridges thereof ^cfurrows:
 12 Thou makest it soft with ^ashowers;
 Thou blessest the springing thereof.
 11 Thou crownest ^athe year with thy goodness;

a Job 38. 28.
 b Ps. 78. 2.
 c Isai. 6. 7.
 d See Ps. 51. 2.
 e Joel 2. 22.
 f Cp. Job 38. 26.
 g Cp. Ps. 33. 12.
 h Isai. 55. 12.
 i Ps. 84. 4.
 j See Ps. 27. 4.
 k Isai. 30. 23.
 l See Ps. 18. 11.
 m Ps. 98. 8.
 n Cp. Isai. 44. 23.
 o Ps. 43. 4.
 p Isai. 22.
 q Deut. 10. 31.
 r 2 Sam. 7. 23.
 s Cp. Rev. 15. 3.
 t See Ps. 22. 27.
 u Ps. 81. 1.
 v Ps. 95. 1.
 w Ps. 98. 4.
 x Isai. 100. 1.
 y Cp. Josh. 7. 19.
 z Isai. 42. 12.
 aa Ps. 98. 1.
 ab See Ps. 47. 2.
 ac Ps. 85. 5.
 ad Ps. 89. 9.
 ae Ps. 85. 4.
 af Isai. 107. 32.
 ag Matt. 8. 28.
 ah Cp. Jer. 5. 22.
 ai Ps. 74. 23.
 aj Isai. 17. 12, 13.
 ak See Ps. 18. 44.
 al See Ps. 22. 27.
 am ver. 16.
 an Ps. 46. 2.
 ao Ps. 68. 9.
 ap Ps. 72. 6.
 aq Lev. 23. 4.
 ar See Job 5. 10.
 as Cp. Ps. 46. 4.
 at Cp. Ex. 14. 21.
 au Cp. Ps. 147. 14.
 av Ps. 74. 15.
 aw See Josh. 8. 14-17.
 ax See Ps. 11. 4.
 ay Deut. 32. 2.

And thy paths ^adrop fatness.
 12 ^aThey drop upon ^bthe pastures of the wilderness:
 And the hills ^aare ^bgirded with joy, ^crejoice on every side.
 13 ^aThe pastures are clothed with flocks;
 The valleys also are covered over with corn;
 They ^ashout for joy, they also sing.

66 For the Chief Musician. A Song, a To the chief Musician, A Song or Psalm.

1 ^aMake a joyful noise unto God, ^ball the earth.
 2 Sing forth the ^aglory of his name:
 3 ^aMake his praise glorious.
 4 Say unto God, ^aHow terrible ^bare thy works!
 Through the greatness of thy power shall thine enemies ^asubmit themselves unto thee.
 5 ^aAll the earth shall worship thee,
 And shall sing unto thee;
 They shall sing to thy name.
 Selah.
 6 ^aCome, and see the works of God:
 7 ^aHe is terrible in his doing toward the children of men.
 8 He ^aturned the sea into dry land:
 They ^awent through the ^briver flood on foot:
 There ^adid we rejoice in him.
 9 ^aHe ruleth by his ^bmight for ever;
 His ^aeyes observe ^bthe nations:
 Let not the rebellious exalt themselves.
 Selah.
 10 O bless our God, ye ^apeople,
 And make the voice of his praise to be heard:
 11 Which ^aholdeth our soul in life,

R.V. 1 Or, And of the sea, afar off. 2 Or, for so preparast thou year of thy goodness. 3 Or, The pastures...do drop 4 Heb. pasture. 5 Heb. her. 6 Heb. lowest. 7 Heb. lie. 8 Or, let us rejoice thereof. 9 Or, to sing. 10 Or, after thou hadst made it to desire rain. 11 Or, thou causest rain to descend into the furrows the earth. 12 Heb. thou disolvest it. 13 Heb. the year of thy goodness. 14 Heb. all. 15 Or, yield feigned obedience. 16 Heb. lie. 17 Heb. pasture.

- And "suffereth not our feet
to be moved.
- 10 For thou, O God, hast "proved
us:
Thou hast tried us, as silver is
tried.
- 11 Thou broughtest us into 'the
net;
Thou ^{laidst a sore burden} ^{laidst affliction} upon our
loins.
- 12 Thou hast caused men to 'ride
over our heads;
We went through fire and
through ^{water;} ^{water:}
But thou broughtest us out
into 'a "wealthy place.
- 13 'I will ^{go} into thy house with
burnt offerings;
I will "pay thee my vows,
14 Which my lips have 'ut-
tered,
And my mouth hath spoken,
"when I was in ^{distress,} ^{trouble,}
- 15 I will offer unto thee burnt
offerings of 'fatlings,
With the incense of rams;
I will offer bullocks with goats. [Selah]
- 16 "Come, and hear, all ye that
fear God,
And I will declare what he
hath done for my soul.
- 17 I cried unto him with my
mouth,
And 'he was extolled with my
tongue.
- 18 If I "regard iniquity in my
heart,
"The Lord 'will not hear ^{me};
19 But verily "God hath heard
^{me};
He hath attended to the voice
of my prayer.
- 20 Blessed be God,
Which hath not turned away
my prayer, nor his mercy
from me.

^a See Ps.
121. 2.
^b Ps. 4. titla.
^c See Job 23.
10.
^d Num. 6. 25.

^e See Ps. 4. 6.
^f Lam. 1. 13.
Ezek. 12. 13.
^g Cp. Acts
12. 20.

^h Ps. 92. 2.
Luke 2. 20.
Tit. 2. 11.
ⁱ Isai. 51. 23.
^j See Ps. 22.
27.

^k Isai. 48. 2.

^l Ps. 100. 4
(mg.).
^m See Ps. 59.
11.

ⁿ See Ps. 50.
14.
^o Ps. 22. 2, 3
(for mg.)
& 31. 3
(for mg.)
& 61. 3
(for mg.).

^p See Ps. 18.
6.
^q Ps. 85. 12.
Lev. 23. 4.
Ezek. 34. 27.
Cp. Hos. 2. 22.

^r See Ps. 22.
27.
^s ver. 5.
Ps. 34. 11.

^t Num. 10.
35.
Isai. 33. 2.
^u Cp. Ps. 59.
10.
& 92. 2.

^v Job 32. 21.
^w See Ps. 37.
20.

^x Cp. Prov.
23. 9.
^y Isai. 52. 2
& John 8. 31
& James 4. 3.
See Job 27. 9.
^z Ps. 116. 1, 2
& Ps. 22. 14
& 97. 4.
Mic. 1. 4.

^a See Ps. 32.
11.

67

For the Chief Musician; on 'stringed
To the chief Musician on
instruments. A Psalm, a Song.
Neginoth, A Psalm or

- 1 God 'be merciful unto us, and
bless ^{us,} ^{us;}
And cause his face to 'shine
'upon us; [Selah]
- 2 That 'thy way may be known
upon earth,
Thy 'saving health among all
nations.
- 3 'Let the ^{peoples} ^{people} 'praise thee, O
God;
Let all the ^{peoples} ^{people} praise thee.
- 4 O let the nations be glad and
sing for joy:
For thou shalt "judge the
^{peoples with equity,} ^{people righteously,}
And 'lo govern the nations
upon earth. [Selah]
- 5 'Let the ^{peoples} ^{people} praise thee, O
God;
Let all the ^{peoples} ^{people} praise thee.
- 6 The earth hath 'yielded ^{increase:} ^{increase:}
Then shall the earth yield ^{increase;} ^{increase;} and
God, even our own God, shall
bless us.
- 7 God shall bless us;
And 'all the ends of the earth
shall fear him.

68

For the Chief Musician. A Psalm of
To the chief Musician,
David, a Song.
Song of David.

- 1 Let 'God arise, let his enemies
be "scattered;
Let them also that hate him
flee "before him.
- 2 As "smoke is driven away, so
drive them away:
As 'wax melteth before the
fire,
So let the wicked perish at
the presence of God.
- 3 But let "the righteous be
glad; let them ^{exult} ^{rejoice} before
God:
Yea, let them ^{rejoice with gladness.} ^{rejoice with gladness.}
†† exceedingly rejoice.

R.V. ¹ Heb. abundance.
^a Or, would.

^b Heb. with us.

^c Or, as otherwise read, high praises was under my tongue

^d Or, give thanks unto

^e Or, had regarded

A.V. ^a Heb. moist. ^b Heb. opened.
his face. ^c Heb. rejoice with gladness.

^d Heb. marrow.

^e Heb. with us.

^f Heb. lead.

^g Heb. from

4 Sing unto God, sing praises
to his name:

*Cast up a high way for him that
rideth through the deserts;
upon the heavens
His name is JAH; and exult ye before
by his name JAH, and rejoice
him.

5 A father of the fatherless,
and a judge of the widows,
Is God in his holy habitation.

6 God setteth the solitary in
families:

He bringeth out the prisoners
into prosperity:
bound with chains:

But the rebellious dwell in
a parched land.

7 O God, when thou wentest
forth before thy people,

When thou didst march
through the wilderness;

Selah:
The earth trembled,
shook,
The heavens also dropped at
the presence of God:
Even thou Sinai itself trembled
at the presence of God, the
God of Israel.

8 Thou, O God, didst send a
plentiful rain,
Thou didst confirm thine
inheritance, when it was
weary.

9 Thy congregation hath dwelt
therein:

Thou, O God, didst prepare
of thy
goodness for the poor.

10 The Lord giveth the word:

The women that publish the tidings are a
great host, the company of those that
great host, published it.

11 Kings of armies did flee apace:
And she that tarried at home
divided the spoil.

12 Will ye have men among the
sheepfolds,
pots,

yet shall ye be as the wings of a
dove covered with silver,
And her pinions with yellow gold.

a Ps. 68. 4

b Isai. 57. 14
& 62. 10.

c Judg. 9. 48.

d ver. 33.

Op. Pa. 18. 10.

e Isai. 40. 3.

f Ps. 80. 8.

Ex. 15. 2 (mg.).

Isai. 12. 9 (mg.).

& 26. 4 (mg.).

g See Ps. 10.

h Deut. 10.

i Ps. 118. 2.

1 Sam. 2. 4.

f Ps. 132. 13.

14 Cp. Pa. 78. 54.

& 87. 1, 2.

& Deut. 12. 5.

& Ps. 68. 33.

& 107. 10, 14.

& 146. 7.

Acts 12. 7.

& 16. 23.

i ver. 18.

m 2 Kin. 6.

17 Hab. 3. 4.

n Cp. Pa.

107. 33, 40.

o Ex. 18. 21.

Judg. 4. 14.

Hab. 3. 13.

Zech. 14. 2.

p Judg. 5. 4.

q Pa. 7. 7.

& 47. 5.

Cited Eph. 4. 8.

Cp. Acts 1. 9.

r Pa. 78. 40.

s Judg. 5. 12.

t Ex. 19. 18.

Judg. 5. 4.

Isai. 64. 1.

(mg.).

u Cp. Acts 2.

4. 23.

v Cp. Rom.

5. 8.

1 Tim. 1. 13.

w Judg. 5. 5.

(mg.).

x Pa. 78. 60.

Rev. 21. 3.

Cp. John 14.

23.

y See Ps. 65.

9. 10.

z Cp. Isai.

46. 4.

a Deut. 32.

30.

Eccles. 7. 18.

Rev. 1. 18.

b Pa. 65. 9.

& 78. 20.

c Cp. Pa. 38.

9.

d Pa. 110. 6.

Hab. 3. 13.

e Cp. Ex. 15.

20.

f 1 Sam. 18. 6.

g Ps. 110. 5.

Cp. Num. 31. 8.

& Josh. 10. 16.

Judg. 5. 13.

See Josh. 12.

7-24.

h Judg. 5. 30.

A Cp. Gen.

49. 14.

i Judg. 5. 16.

j Num. 21. 33.

k See Amos

9. 2-4.

l Pa. 58. 10.

14 When the Almighty scattered
kings therein,
in it,

*It was as when it snoweth in Zalmou.

white as snow

15 A mountain of God is as the hill of
The hill is as the hill of
Bashan;

16 An high mountain is the mountain
hill as the hill

of Bashan.

17 Why look ye askance, ye high
mountains,
hills?

At the mountain which God desireth
this is the hill
desired for his abode?

to dwell in;

Yea, the LORD will dwell in
it for ever.

17 The chariots of God are
twenty thousand, even
thousands upon thousands:

of angels

The Lord is among them, as
in Sinai, in the sanctuary.

18 Thou hast ascended on high,
holy place.

Thou hast led captivity
captive;

captive:

Thou hast received gifts among
men,

men;

Yea, among the rebellious also,
for

that the LORD God might
dwell among them.

19 Blessed be the Lord, who
daily beareth our burden,
loadeth us with benefits.

Even the God who is our sal-
vation.

Selah.

20 God is unto us a
He that is our God is the God of
deliverances.

salvation

21 And unto the LORD the Lord
God
belong the issues from
death.

22 But God shall smite through the
wound
head of his enemies,

The
and the hairy scalp of such an
one as goeth on still in his
guiltiness.

trespasses.

23 The Lord said, I will bring
again from Bashan,

I will bring them again from
the depths of the sea:

24 That thou mayest dip thy foot
thy foot may be dipped in
the blood of thine enemies,

R.V. 1 Heb. smite the solitary to dwell in a house.
wings. gold. 2 Or, troop

See ver. 4. 3 Or, dwell there

A.V. 4 Heb. in a house.

5 Or, for her, she was.

6 Heb. A mountain of summit.

7 Or, Blessed be the Lord day by day: if one oppresseth us, God is our salvation

8 Heb. shake out.

9 Or, even many thousands.

10 Heb. confirm it.

11 Heb. in the man.

12 Or, red.

13 Or, When ye lie among the sheepfolds, it is as in Heb. 14

15 Or, Sinai is in the sanctuary

16 Heb. army.

17 Heb. did see, did see

- That ^{and} "the tongue of thy dogs
may have its portion from ^{in the same.} thine enemies.
- 24 They have seen thy goings, O
God;
Even the goings of my God,
my King, ^{into} in the sanctuary.
- 25 The singers went before, ^{the} minstrels
followed after;
In the midst of ^{the} the damsels play-
ing with timbrels.
- 26 Bless ye God in the congre-
gations,
Even the Lord, ^{ye that are of} in the
fountain of Israel.
- 27 There is "little Benjamin with
their ruler,
The princes of Judah ^{and}
their "council,
The princes of "Zebulun, ^{and}
the princes of Naphtali.
- 28 Thy God hath "commanded
thy strength:
"Strengthen, O God, that which
thou "hast wrought for us.
- 29 Because of thy temple at
Jerusalem
Kings shall ^{shall} bring presents unto
thee.
- 30 Rebuke ^{the} the wild beast of the reeds,
The multitude of "the bulls,
with the calves of the peoples,
"Trampling under foot the
till every one submit himself with pieces
of silver;
"He hath scattered the peoples that
delight in war.
- 31 Princes shall come out of
"Egypt;
"Ethiopia shall ^{haste to} stretch
out her hands unto God.
- 32 Sing unto God, "ye kingdoms
of the earth;
O sing praises unto the Lord;
[Selah]
- 33 To him "that rideth upon ^{the} the
heavens of heavens, ^{which are} which were
of old;

a Cp. 1 Kin. 21. 19.
b 22. 38.
c Ps. 29. 4.
d Ps. 29. 1.
e Ps. 150. 1.
f Ps. 36. 5.
g 57. 10.
h 103. 4.
i Ps. 47. 5.
j Chr. 13. 8.
k 15. 16.
l See Ps. 33.
m A Cp. Ps. 65.
n See Ps. 47. 2.
o Cp. Ps. 110.
p Ex. 15. 20.
q Judg. 11. 34.
r Isai. 40. 29.
s See Ps. 23. 11.
t Ps. 22. 25.
u 28. 12.
v Deut. 32.
w Isai. 48. 1.
x Cp. Isai. 51. 1.
y Cp. 1 Sam. 9. 21.
z Ps. 45. title.
a ver. 14. 15.
b See Ps. 32. 6.
c 150. 1.
d Job 22. 11.
e Cp. Judg. 5. 18.
f ver. 14.
g Ps. 40. 2.
h See Ps. 42. 8.
i Ps. 124. 4.
j Ps. 6. 6.
k Cp. Ps. 22. 15.
l Ps. 45. 12.
m 35. 11.
n 1 Kin. 10. 10, 25.
o Chr. 32. 23.
p Isai. 18. 7.
q Ps. 119. 82.
r Deut. 28. 22.
s Isai. 38. 14.
t See Ps. 31. 24.
u Job 40. 21.
v Isai. 19. 6.
w Ezech. 29. 3, 4.
x Cp. Ezech. 32. 2.
y Cited John 15. 25.
z Cp. Ps. 35. 7.
a 50. 3, 4.
b 103. 3.
c 118. 161.
d Ps. 22. 12.
e Ps. 40. 12.
f Cp. 1 Sam. 8. 2, 6.
g Ps. 35. 19.
h 38. 19.
i Isai. 19. 21.
j Ps. 67. 4.
k Isai. 45. 14.
l Zeph. 3. 10.
m Ps. 44. 20.
n Ps. 102. 22.
o See Ps. 25. 2.
p Ps. 18. 10.
q 104. 3.
r Deut. 33. 26.
s Deut. 10. 14.
t 1 Kin. 8. 27.

- Lo, he ^{uttereth} doth send out his voice,
and that a mighty voice.
- 34 "Ascribe ye strength unto God:
His excellency is over Israel,
And his "strength is in "the
skies.
clouds.
- 35 O God, thou art "terrible out
of thy "holy places:
The God of Israel, ^{he that giveth}
"strength and power unto
his people.
Blessed be God.

69

For the Chief Musician; set to "Sho-
To the chief Musician upon Sho-
shannim. A Psalm of David.

- 1 Save me, O God;
For "the waters are come in
unto my soul.
- 2 I sink in "deep "mire, where
there is no standing:
I am come into "deep waters,
where the floods "overflow
me.
- 3 "I am weary with my crying; "my
throat is dried:
"Mine eyes fail while I "wait
for my God.
- 4 "They that hate me "without
a cause are "more than the
hairs of mine head:
They that would ^{cut me off,} destroy me, ^{being}
mine enemies ^{destroy me,} "wrongfully,
are mighty:
Then I "restored that which
I took not away.
- 5 O God, thou knowest my
foolishness;
And my ¹² sins are not hid
from thee.
- 6 Let not them that wait on
thee be "ashamed through me, O Lord
thee, O Lord God of hosts, be ashamed
God of hosts.
for my sake
Let not those that seek thee
be brought to dishonour through me,
be ^{confounded} for my sake,
O God of Israel.

R.V. 1 Or, in the sanctuary Or, in holiness
wrought for us out of thy temple. Only Jerusalem etc.

otherwise read, scatter thou Heb. Cush.

u Or, had to restore Heb. guiltinesses.

A.V. o Or, ye that are of the fountain of Israel.

g Or, he scattereth. h Heb. give.

h Heb. guiltinesses.

2 Or, company

3 Or, Be strong, O God, thou that hast etc.

4 Or, hast

o Or, Every one submitting himself with pieces of silver.

q Or, Terrible is God

r That is, Lilies.

s Or, as

t Heb. falsely.

u Or, heavens.

v Or, with their company.

w Or, the beasts of the reeds.

x Heb. the mire of depth.

y Heb. depth of waters.

- 7 Because ^afor thy sake I have borne reproach;
Shame hath covered my face.
- 8 I am become ^aa stranger unto my brethren,
And an alien unto my mother's children.
- 9 For ^athe zeal of thine house hath eaten me up;
And ^athe reproaches of them that ^{reproach}reproached thee are fallen upon me.
- 10 When I wept, *and chastened* my soul with ^afasting,
That was to my reproach.
- 11 When I made ^asackcloth ^{also} my clothing,
garment;
and I became ^aa proverb unto them.
- 12 They that ^asit in the gate ^{talk}talk of me;
And I ^{am}was ^athe song of the ^adrunkards.
- 13 But as for me, my ^aprayer is unto thee, O LORD, in ^aan acceptable time:
O God, in the multitude of thy mercy,
hear me, in the truth of thy salvation.
- 14 Deliver me out of ^athe mire, and let me not sink:
^aLet me be delivered from them that hate me, and out of ^athe deep waters.
- 15 Let not the waterflood ^{overwhelm}overwhelm me,
Neither let the deep swallow me up;
And let not ^athe pit shut ^aher mouth upon me.
- 16 Answer ^ame, O LORD; for thy ^alovingkindness is good:
^{According}turn unto me according to the multitude of thy tender mercies ^aturn thou unto me.
- 17 And ^ahide not thy face from thy servant;
- ^aFor I am in ^{distress}distress; ^aanswer me ^{trouble}trouble: ^ahear me speedily.
- 18 Draw nigh unto my soul, and redeem it:
Ransom ^adeliver me because of mine enemies.
- 19 Thou ^{knowest}knowest my ^areproach, and my shame, and my dishonour:
Mine adversaries are all before thee.
- 20 ^aReproach hath broken my heart; and I am ^afull of heaviness:
And I ^alooked for some ^ato take pity, but there was none;
And for ^acomforters, but I found none.
- 21 They gave me also ^agall for my meat;
And in my thirst they gave me ^avinegar to drink.
- 22 ^aLet their ^atable ^{before them become}become a snare ^abefore them:
^aAnd ^athat ^{when they are in}which should have been for their peace, ^alet it become a trap.
- 23 ^aLet their eyes be darkened, that they see not;
^aAnd make their loins continually to shake.
- 24 Pour out thine indignation upon them,
And let ^{the fierceness of thine}thy wrathful anger overtake ^athem.
- 25 ^aLet ^atheir ^ahabitation be desolate;
^aLet ^anone dwell in their tents.
- 26 For they ^apersecute him whom ^athou hast smitten;
And they ^atell of the ^asorrow of ^athose ^awhom thou hast wounded.
- 27 ^aAdd ^ainiquity unto their iniquity:
And let them not come into thy righteousness.

R.V. 1 Or, sore sick 2 Or, encampment 3 Or, pain
* Heb. drinkers of strong drink. † Heb. to lament with me. ‡ Heb. their
‡ Heb. let there not be a dweller. ** Heb. thy wounded. †† Or, punishment of iniquity.

²⁸ Let them be ^ablotted out of the book of ^{the living}.
And not be ^bwritten with the righteous.

²⁹ But I am poor and ^csorrowful:

Let thy salvation, O God, ^dset me up on high.

³⁰ I will ^epraise the name of God with a song,
And will ^fmagnify him with ^gthanksgiving.

³¹ And it ^hshall ⁱplease the LORD better than an ^{ox},
^{Or} ^abullock ^jthat hath horns and hoofs.

³² ^kThe ^lmeek have seen it, and ^mare glad:

Ye that seek after God, ⁿlet your heart live, and your heart shall live that seek God.

³³ For the LORD heareth the ^oneedy, And ^pdespiseth not his prisoners.

³⁴ Let the ^qheaven and earth praise him,
The seas, and every thing that ^rmoveth therein.

³⁵ For ^sGod will save Zion, and will build the cities of Judah:
And they shall abide there, and have it in possession.

³⁶ ^tThe seed also of his servants shall inherit it:
And they that love his name shall dwell therein.

70 For the Chief Musician. A Psalm of David: ^uto bring to remembrance.

¹ ^vMake haste, O God, to deliver me;
Make haste ^wto help me, O LORD.

² Let them be ashamed and confounded

That seek after my soul:
Let them be turned ^xbackward, and brought ^yto dishonour, ^zput to confusion, That ^{aa}delight in ^{ab}my hurt.

^a Ex. 22. 22.
Rev. 3. 5.
Cp. Phil. 4. 3.
^b Cp. Ezek. 13. 9.
^c Luke 10. 20
& Heb. 12. 22.

^d Ps. 20. 1.

^e Ps. 22. 7.

^f Ps. 141. 1.

^g See Ps. 34.

^h See Ps. 50.

ⁱ 14. 22.

^j Ps. 50. 12.

^k Lev. 11. 3.

^l For ver.

^m 1-3, see Ps. 31.

ⁿ Ps. 22. 26

^o & 34. 2.

^p Cp. Ps. 68.

^q Ps. 92. 11

^r & 98. 7.

^s Isai. 44. 25

^t & 49. 13.

^u See Ps. 148.

^v 1-12.

^w Cp. Ps. 90.

^x & 91. 9

^y & Deut. 33. 27.

^z See Ps. 51.

^{aa} Cp. Isai. 44. 26.

^{ab} See Ps. 42.

^{ac} &

^{ad} See Ps. 18.

^{ae} & Ps. 102. 28.

^{af} Isai. 65. 9.

^{ag} Cp. Ps. 37. 29.

^{ah} & Ps. 140. 1.

^{ai} &

^{aj} Jer. 14. 8

^{ak} & 17. 13

^{al} & 50. 7.

^{am} 1 Tim. 1. 1.

^{an} & Ps. 22.

^{ao} title.

^{ap} Cp. 1 Chr. 16. 4.

^{aq} & For ver.

^{ar} 18, see Ps. 40. 13-17.

^{as} See Ps. 22.

^{at} 10.

^{au} & Ps. 22. 9.

^{av} & Isai. 2. 18.

^{aw} Zech. 3. 8

^{ax} (mg.).

^{ay} Cp. 1 Cor. 4. 9.

^{az} & ver. 24.

³ Let them be turned back ^{by}for reason of their shame
That say, Aha, ^{Aha}.

⁴ Let all those that seek thee rejoice and be glad in ^{thee};
And let such as love thy salvation say continually,
Let God be magnified.

⁵ But I am poor and ^{needy};
^{Make} haste unto me, O God:

Thou art my help and my deliverer;
O LORD, make no tarrying.

¹ In thee, O LORD, do I put my trust:

71 Let me never be put to ashamed.
confusion.

² Deliver me in thy righteousness, and ^{rescue me} cause me to escape:
Bow down ^{Incline} thine ear unto me, and save me.

³ Be thou to me ^{a rock of} ^{my strong} habitation, whereunto I may continually resort:

Thou hast ^{given} commandment to save me;
For thou art my ^{rock} and my fortress.

⁴ ^{Rescue} Deliver me, O my God, out of the hand of the wicked,
Out of the hand of the unrighteous and cruel man.

⁵ For thou art my ^{hope}, O Lord God:

Thou art my trust from my youth.

⁶ By thee have I been holden up ^{from} the womb:

Thou art he that ^{took} me out of my mother's bowels:
My praise shall be continually of thee.

⁷ I am as ^{a wonder} unto many;
But thou art my strong refuge.

⁸ My ^{mouth} shall be filled with thy praise,
praise, praise

R.V. ¹ Or, the living ² Or, in pain
ancient authorities, a strong rock, whereunto dz.
A.V. ³ Or, weak. ⁴ Heb. creepeth.

⁵ Or, to make memorial
⁶ Or, Thou hast been my benefactor from dz.
⁷ Heb. to my help.

⁸ Or, for a reward of

⁹ Or, Thou hast been my benefactor from dz.

¹⁰ Heb. Be thou to me for a rock of habitation.

- And with thy honour all the day.
- ⁹ Cast me not off in the time of old age;
Forsake me not when my strength faileth.
- ¹⁰ Formineenemies speak ^{concerning} against me;
And they that ^{watch} ^{lay wait} for my soul take ^a counsel together;
- ¹¹ Saying, God hath forsaken him:
^{Pursue} persecute and take him; for there is none to deliver him.
- ¹² O God, be not ^a far from me:
O my God, ^a make haste to help me.
my help.
- ¹³ Let them be ^a ashamed and confounded
and consumed that are adversaries to my soul;
^a Let them be covered with reproach and dishonour that ^a seek my hurt.
- ¹⁴ But I will ^a hope continually,
And will ^a praise thee yet more and more.
- ¹⁵ My ^a mouth shall tell of thy righteousness, righteousness
And ^a of thy salvation all the day;
For I know not ^a the numbers thereof.
- ¹⁶ I will come ^a with the mighty acts of strength of the Lord God:
I will make mention of thy righteousness, even of thine only.
- ¹⁷ O God, thou hast taught me from my youth;
And hitherto have I declared thy wondrous works.
- ¹⁸ Yea, even ^a when I am ^a old and grayheaded, O God, ^a forsake me not;
Until I have declared ^a thy strength unto ^a the next generation,
Thy might and thy power to every one that is to come.

a Ps. 32. 5.

b ver. 18.
c Ps. 126. 2.
1 Sam. 12. 24.
Luke 1. 46.
d Ps. 85. 10.
e Ps. 92. 2.f Ps. 80. 18.
g Ps. 6.
h 118. 25.
i 133. 7.
j 143. 11.
k Hos. 6. 2.
l Ps. 56. 6.
m Ps. 83. 5.
n Cp. Ps. 41. 7, 8.o See Ps. 10.
1.
p Ps. 33. 2.
q Ps. 70. 5.
r See Ps. 40. 13.s ver. 24.
t See Ps. 35. 4.
u Ps. 78. 41.
v 89. 18.
w Kin. 19. 22.
x Ps. 100. 30.
y ver. 34.
z Esth. 9. 2.
aa Cp. Ps. 70. 2.
ab Ps. 34. 22.
ac q ver. 5.
ad r Cp. ver. 8.
ae 15.
af See Ps. 35. 28.
ag s ver. 22.ah ver. 8, 34.
ai u Cp. ver. 13.aj See Ps. 40. 5.
ak w Ps. 127. title.
al x Cp. 1 Chr. 22. 12.am y Isai. 9. 7.
an 11. 2-4.
ao z 32. 1.
ap See Ps. 122. 5.aq aa Cp. Ps. 85. 10.
ab Isai. 82. 17.
ac 52. 7.
ad a Isai. 46. 4.
ae b ver. 2.af c Ps. 79. 11.
ag (mg. for mg.).
ah y Isai. 53. 1.
ai (for mg.).

- ¹⁹ Thy ^a righteousness also, O God, is very ^{high} high;
Thou who hast done ^a great things.
O God, ^a who is like unto thee?
²⁰ Thou, which hast ^a shewed many great and sore troubles,
Shalt ^a quicken ^a me again,
And shalt bring ^a me up again from the depths of the earth.
- ²¹ Increase thou Thou shalt increase my greatness,
And turn again and comfort me.
comfort me on every side.
- ²² I will also praise thee ^a with the psaltery,
Even thy truth, O my God:
Unto thee will I sing praises with ^a the harp,
O thou ^a Holy One of Israel.
- ²³ My lips shall greatly rejoice when I sing praises unto thee;
And my soul, which thou hast ^a redeemed.
- ²⁴ My ^a tongue also shall talk of thy righteousness all the day long:
For they are ^a ashamed, for they are confounded,
are brought unto shame, that seek my hurt.

72

A Psalm of Solomon.

- ¹ Give the king thy ^a judgements, O God,
And thy righteousness unto the king's son.
- ² He shall ^a judge thy people with righteousness,
And thy poor with judgement.
- ³ The mountains shall bring ^a peace to the people,
And the ^a little hills, in righteousness.
- ⁴ He shall judge the poor of the people,
He shall save the children of the needy,
And shall break in pieces the oppressor.

R.V. 1 Or, in the strength 2 Heb. unto old age and gray hairs.

b Or, Let him and so throughout the Psalm.

A.V. c Heb. watch, or, observe.

d Heb. unto old age and gray hairs.

e Or, of.

f Heb. thine arm.

g Another reading is, me.

h Heb. thine arm.

i Heb. with the

- ⁵ They shall fear thee ^{while} as long as
 "the sun endureth,
 And ^{so long as the moon,} ^{through-}
 out all generations.
⁶ He shall come down like ^{rain}
 upon "the mown grass:
 As ^{showers} that water the
 earth.
⁷ In his days shall "the righteous
 flourish;
 And abundance of ^{peace,} ^{till}
 the moon ^{be no more.} ^{so long as}
 endureth.
⁸ He shall have dominion also
 from ^{sea} to sea,
 And from ^{the River} ^{river} unto "the
 ends of the earth.
⁹ They that dwell in the wil-
 derness shall "bow before
 him;
 And his enemies shall "lick
 the dust.
¹⁰ The kings of "Tarshish and
 of "the isles shall "bring
 "presents:
 The kings of "Sheba and "Seba
 shall offer "gifts.
¹¹ Yea, all kings shall "fall down
 before him:
 All nations shall serve him.
¹² For he shall deliver "the needy
 when he crieth;
 And the poor, ^{that} ^{hath} ^{no}
 helper.
¹³ He shall have ^{pity} ^{on} the "poor
 and needy,
 And ^{shall} ^{save} the souls of the
 needy ^{he shall save}.

a ver. 7, 17.
 Ps. 32, 34, 37.
 Jer. 31, 33, 34.
 Cp. Jer. 33, 20,
 24.
 b Ps. 89, 4.
 Cp. Luke 1, 33.
 c Kin. 1, 13.
 d 2 Sam. 23.
 e Hos. 6, 2.
 f Amos 7, 1.
 g 1 Kin. 10.
 10.
 h Deut. 32, 2.
 i Ps. 85, 10.
 j Job 5, 10.
 k Deut. 9, 20.
 l See Ps. 92.
 12.
 m Isai. 2, 4.
 n Eph. 2, 14.
 o Ex. 23, 21.
 p Kin. 4, 21, 24.
 q Zech. 9, 10.
 r Eccles. 4, 21.
 s Cp. Ps. 80, 11
 & 80, 25.
 t See Ps. 2, 8.
 u Ps. 92, 7.
 v Job 5, 28.
 w Ps. 22, 29.
 x Ps. 104, 31.
 y Ps. 89, 25.
 z Isai. 49, 23.
 aa Mic. 7, 17.
 r 1 Kin. 10.
 22.
 s Gen. 12, 8.
 t Is. 18 & 22, 18
 & 23, 4.
 u Isai. 42, 10.
 12 & 51, 5
 & 60, 9.
 v See Ps. 68.
 w & 1 Sam.
 10, 27.
 x Luke 1, 48.
 y Job 1, 15
 (imp.). See
 1 Kin. 10, 1.
 z Gen. 10, 7.
 aa Isai. 43, 3
 & 45, 14.
 ab Ezech. 27.
 15 (mg.).
 ac See Ps. 41.
 13.
 ad Isai. 40, 7,
 23.
 ae Ps. 77, 14
 & 88, 10 & 130.
 af Ex. 15, 11.
 ag See Job 5, 9.
 ah See Job 29.
 12-17.
 ai Neh. 9, 8.
 aj Num. 14, 21.
 ak Ps. 41, 13.
 al Ps. 17, title
 & 55, 1
 & 93, title.
 am 2 Sam. 23.
 1.

- ¹⁴ He shall redeem their soul
 from "oppression and violence:
 And "precious shall their blood
 be in his sight:
¹⁵ And "they shall live; and to him
 "shall be given of "the gold
 of Sheba:
 And men shall pray
 prayer also shall be made ^{for} him
 continually;
 "They shall bless him all the day long.
 and daily shall he be praised.
¹⁶ There shall be ^{abundance} ^{an} ^{handful} of corn
 in the "earth upon the top
 of the mountains;
 The fruit thereof shall shake
 like Lebanon:
 And they of the city shall
 "flourish like "grass of the
 earth.
¹⁷ "His name "shall endure for ever;
 "His name shall "be continued
^{as long as the sun:}
 "And men shall "be blessed in
 him;
 him;
 "All nations shall call him ^{happy,} ^{blessed.}
¹⁸ "Blessed be the LORD God, the
 God of Israel,
 Who only doeth "wondrous
 things:
 things.
¹⁹ And blessed be his "glorious
 name for ever;
 over:
 And let "the whole earth be
 filled with his ^{glory,} ^{glory;}
 "Amen, and Amen.
²⁰ "The prayers of "David the son of
 Jesse are ended.

BOOK III.

[R. V. only

73

1 A Psalm of "Asaph.

- ¹ ^{Truly} ^{Surely} God is good to "Israel,
 Even to such as are "pure in
 heart.
² But as for me, my feet were
 almost gone;

a See Ps. 50.
 title.
 b See Job 21.
 7.
 c Ps. 57, 1.
 Prov. 23, 17.
 d John 1, 8.
 e See Ps. 24.
 f Isai. 58, 6.

- My steps had well nigh slipped.
³ ^{For} I was "envious at the
 "arrogant,
 foolish.
 When I saw the prosperity of
 the wicked.
⁴ For there are no "bands in
 their death:

R. V. ¹ Heb. before the moon. ² Or, render tribute
⁷ Or, an handful ⁸ Or, land ⁹ Or, have issue
 good is God ¹⁰ Or, fools ¹¹ Or, pangs
 A. V. ¹² Heb. till there be no moon. ¹³ Heb. one shall give.
 his father's name for ever. ¹⁴ Or, A Psalm for Asaph.

¹⁵ Or, and him that hath ¹⁶ Heb. before the sun.
¹⁷ Or, weak ¹⁸ Or, fraud ¹⁹ Or, he
²⁰ Or, bless themselves ²¹ Or, Only
²² Heb. shall be as a son to continue
²³ Heb. shall be. ²⁴ Heb. clean of heart.
²⁵ Or, Yet.

- But their strength is ^afirm.
⁵ They are not ¹¹in trouble as *other* men;
 Neither are they ^{ac}plagued ¹like *other* men.
⁶ Therefore pride is as ^achain compasseth them about their neck; as a chain.
 Violence covereth them as ^agarment.
⁷ Their ^heyes stand out with fatness:
²⁸ They have more than heart could wish.
⁸ They ^{scorn}, and ^{in wickedness} utter corrupt, ^{and} speak wickedly concerning oppression:
 They ³speak ^{loftily}.
⁹ They have set their mouth ⁴ⁱⁿ against the heavens,
 And their tongue walketh through the earth.
¹⁰ Therefore ^his people return hither:
 And waters of ^oa full cup are ⁶wrung out by them.
¹¹ And they say, ^qHow doth God know?
 And is there knowledge in the ^{Most} ^{most} High?
¹² Behold, these are the ^{wicked}; ^{ungodly},
 And, being always at ease, who prosper in the world; they ⁷increase in riches.
¹³ Surely in vain have I ^{cleansed} my ^{heart},
 And ¹⁰washed my hands in ^{innocency}; ^{innocency}.
¹⁴ For all the day long have I been ^{ac}plagued,
 And ^{7b}chastened ^{every} morning.
¹⁵ If I had said, I will speak thus;
 Behold, I ^{had} dealt treacherously ^{should} offend ^{with} ^{against} ^{the} generation of thy children.
¹⁶ When I thought how I might know this,
^{8**} It was ^{too} painful for me;
- ^a Ps. 20. 2.
^b Ps. 37. 38.
^{cc} Cp. Iml. 52.
^d Ps. 85. 4.
^e Cp. Judg. 8. 24.
^f Cp. Ps. 109. 18.
^g Cp. Num. 16. 21.
^h See Job 15. 27.
ⁱ See Job 18. 11.
^j See Job 20. 8.
^k Ps. 78. 63.
^l Cp. 2 Pet. 2. 18.
^m Jude 16.
ⁿ See Ps. 49. 10.
^o Job 18. 3.
^p Cp. Job 11. 12.
^q Cp. Job 15. 16.
^r Ps. 68. 8.
^s Cp. Ps. 41. 12.
^t See Job 22. 13.
^u Ps. 82. 8.
^v See Ps. 49. 13.
^w Cp. ver. 3.
^x Ps. 16. 2.
^y Phil. 3. 8.
^z Cp. ver. 1.
^{aa} See Job 24. 9.
^{ab} See Ps. 29. 6.
^{ac} Ps. 40. 12.
^{ad} See Ps. 84. 2.
^{ae} Ps. 18. 2.
^{af} See Ps. 16. 5.
^{ag} Cp. Dan. 12. 3.
^{ah} Rev. 3. 19.
^{ai} Cp. Ps. 101. 8.
^{aj} Ps. 119. 155.
^{ak} Ps. 103. 39.
^{al} Ex. 24. 15.
^{am} Num. 15. 39.
^{an} James 4. 4.
^{ao} Cp. Ps. 14. 5.
^{ap} James 4. 8.
^{aq} Cp. Heb. 10. 22.
^{ar} See Ps. 14. 6.
^{as} Eccles. 8. 17.
^{at} See Ps. 118. 17.
- ¹⁷ Until I went into ^{the} sanctuary of ^{God}, ^{God};
 And considered ^{then} understood I their ^{latter} end.
¹⁸ Surely thou ^{attest} didst set them in ^{slippery} places:
 Thou ^{castest} ^{castest} them down ^{into} ^{destruction}.
¹⁹ How are they ^{become} brought into desolation, ^{as} ^{in a moment}!
 They are utterly consumed with ^{terrors}.
²⁰ As ^a dream when one awaketh;
 So, O Lord, ¹⁰ when ^kthou awakest, thou shalt despise their image.
²¹ For ^{thus} my heart ¹¹ was grieved,
 And I was pricked in my ^{reins}:
²² So ^{brutish} ^{foolish} ¹² was I, and ^{ignorant}, ^{ignorant}:
 I was ^{as} ^a beast ¹³ before thee.
²³ Nevertheless I am continually with thee:
 Thou hast ^{pholden} me by my right hand.
²⁴ Thou shalt ^{guide} me with thy counsel,
 And afterward ^{receive} me ^{to} glory.
²⁵ ^uWhom have I in heaven but thee?
 And there is none upon earth that I desire ¹⁵ beside thee.
²⁶ ^zMy flesh and my heart faileth:
 But God is ^{the} ¹⁶ strength of my heart, and my ^{portion} ^{for ever}.
²⁷ For, lo, they that are ^{far} from thee shall perish:
 Thou hast destroyed all them that ^{go} a whoring from thee.
²⁸ But it is good for me to ^{draw} near ^{unto} ^{to} God:
 I have ^{made} the Lord God my ^{refuge},
 That I may ^{put} my trust in the Lord God, ^{that I may} ^{declare} all thy works.

R.V. ¹ Heb. in the trouble of men. ² Or, The imaginations of their heart overflow. ³ Or, from on high. ⁴ Or, against labour in mine eyes. ⁵ Or, drained. ⁶ Heb. my chastemen. was. ⁷ Heb. it was. ⁸ Heb. with thee. ⁹ Or, in the city. ¹⁰ Heb. was in a ferment. ¹¹ Or, as. ¹² Heb. with thee. ¹³ Or, with thee. ¹⁴ Heb. rock. ¹⁵ Heb. rock. ¹⁶ Heb. they pass the thoughts of the heart. ¹⁷ Heb. my chastement was. ¹⁸ Heb. it was labour in mine eyes. ¹⁹ Heb. with thee. ²⁰ Heb. rock.

74

*Maschil of 'Asaph.

1 O God, why hast thou ^dcast us off for ever?

Why doth thine anger ^e'smoke against ^f'the sheep of thy pasture?

2 ^aRemember thy congregation, which thou hast ^b'purchased of old;

Which thou hast ^c'redeemed to be ^d'the tribe the ^e'rod of thine inheritance, which thou hast ^f'redeemed;

And this mount Zion, ^g'wherein thou hast dwelt.

3 ^a'Lift up thy feet unto ^b'the perpetual ^cruins, desolations;

^d'All the evil ^ethat the enemy hath done ^fwickedly in the sanctuary.

4 Thine ^aadversaries have ^b'roared in the midst of thy ^ccongregations;

They have ^dset up their ^e'ensigns ^f'for signs.

5 They ^a'seemed as men that ^blifted up ^c'axes upon ^da thicket of trees.

6 And ^anow they ^bbreak down ^c'the carved work thereof ^dat once

They break down with ^ehatchet and hammers.

7 ^a'They have ^b'set thy sanctuary on fire; ^ccast fire into thy sanctuary. They have ^ddefiled by ^ecasting down ^f'the dwelling place of thy name ^geven to the ground.

8 They ^a'said in their ^bheart, Let us ^cmake havoc of them ^daltogether: ^eThey have burned up ^fall ^g'the ^h'synagogues of God in the land.

9 We see not our ^a'signs: ^b'There is no more any ^cprophet: Neither is there among us any that knoweth ^d'how long.

10 How long, O God, ^a'shall the adversary ^breproach? ^cShall the enemy blaspheme thy name for ever?

^a Lam. 2. 3.
^b Ps. 47. 7.
(mg.).

^c See Ps. 50. title.
^d See Ps. 44.

^e Ps. 80. 4.
(mg.). Deut. 29.

^f Ps. 44. 4.
^g Ps. 79. 13 & 100. 3. Jer. 23.

^h Ezek. 34. 31. Cp. Ps. 95. 7.

ⁱ ver. 18, 21.
^j Ex. 14. 21.
^k Jer. 15. 16.

Deut. 32. 6.
Cp. Ps. 78. 54.

^l Isai. 51. 9.
^m Isai. 63. 17. Jer. 10. 16.

ⁿ Isai. 27. 1.
^o Ezek. 29. 3 & 32. 2. al.

^p Ps. 9. 11.
^q See Job 41. 1.

^r Gen. 29. 1 (mg.).
^s Cp. Isai. 61. 4.

^t Isai. 23. 13 (mg.).
^u Ps. 78. 15 & 105. 41. Ex. 17.

^v Num. 20. 11. Isai. 43. 21.
^w Lam. 2. 6, 7.

^x Josh. 2. 10 & 4. 23. Isai. 51. 10. Cp. Ps. 68.

^y See Ex. 14. 21-29 & Josh. 3. 13-17.

^z Cp. Matt. 24. 15.
^{aa} Num. 2. 2.

^{ab} Cp. ver. 9.
^{ac} Ps. 104. 19.

See Gen. 1. 14-16.
^{ad} Cp. Jer. 46. 23.

^{ae} Deut. 32. 3.
^{af} Acts 17. 23.

^{ag} Cp. 1 Kin. 6. 18, 29, 32, 33.
^{ah} Gen. 8. 2, 22.

^{ai} ver. 2, 22.
^{aj} Ps. 89. 50. Rev. 19. 16 & 18. 5.

^{ak} 2 Kin. 25. 9.
^{al} Cp. Ps. 79. 1.

^{am} Ps. 89. 39.
^{an} Lam. 2. 2.

^{ao} Cp. Ps. 26. 3.
^{ap} Ps. 39. 8.

Deut. 32. 6.
Ecclus. 50. 21.

^{aq} Ps. 83. 4.
^{ar} S. of S. 2. 14.

^{as} Cp. ver. 4 (for mg.).
^{at} Cp. Ps. 68. 10.

^{au} Cp. ver. 4.
^{av} Ps. 108. 45.

Gen. 17. 7, 8.
Lev. 26. 44, 45.

Jer. 33. 21.
^{aw} Cp. 1 Sam. 2. 1 & Lam. 2. 9.

^{ax} Ezek. 7. 26 & Amos 8. 11.

^{ay} 1 Mac. 4. 46 & 9. 27 & 14. 41.

^{az} Cp. Ps. 10. 8.
^{ba} Ps. 6. 9 & 76. 5 & 80. 4, al.

^{bb} ver. 18, 22.
Ps. 79. 12 & 89. 51.

^{bc} Ps. 9. 9 & 10. 18.
^{bd} Cp. Ps. 6. 10.

^{be} Ps. 86. 1.

11 Why ^a'drawest thou back ^bthy hand, ^ceven thy right hand? ^dPluck it out of thy bosom and consume them.

12 Yet ^aFor ^b'God is my King of old, Working salvation in the midst of the earth.

13 Thou didst ^a'divide the sea by thy strength:

Thou ^b'brakest the heads of ^c'the ^d'dragons in the waters.

14 Thou brakest the heads of ^a'leviathan in pieces,

Thou ^band gavest him to be meat to the people ^c'inhabiting the wilderness.

15 Thou didst ^a'cleave ^bthe fountain and ^cthe flood:

Thou ^d'driedst up ^e'mighty rivers.

16 The day is thine, the night also is thine:

Thou hast prepared ^a'the ^b'light and the sun.

17 Thou hast ^a'set all the borders of the earth:

Thou hast ^b'made ^c'summer and winter.

18 ^a'Remember this, that the enemy ^b'hath reproached, O LORD,

And that ^c'the foolish people have blasphemed thy name.

19 O deliver not ^a'the soul of thy ^b'turtledove unto the ^cwild multitude

of the wicked: ^dbeast

^eForget not the ^fcongregation of thy poor for ever.

20 Have respect unto ^a'the covenant:

For ^b'the dark places of the ^c'earth are full of the habita-

tions of ^dviolence. ^ecruelty.

21 O let not ^a'the oppressed ^b'return ashamed:

Let ^c'the poor and needy praise thy name.

R.V. 1 Or, The enemy hath wrought all evil
5 Or, sea-monsters 6 Or, ever-flowing
unto the greedy multitude 10 Or, multitude

A.V. * Or, A Psalm for Asaph to give instruction.
5 Heb. break. 10 Or, whales.

3 Or, made themselves known
7 Heb. tuminary. 11 Or, land

8 Or, hath reproached the Lord
11 Or, land

3 Or, places of assembly
8 Or, hath reproached the Lord

1 Heb. They have sent thy sanctuary into the fire.
11 Heb. made them.

22 Arise, O God, ^aplead thine own cause:
^bRemember how the foolish man reproacheth thee all the day.
 23 Forget not the voice of thine adversaries:
^cThe tumult of those that rise up against thee ^dascendeth continually.

75 For the Chief Musician: set to ^aAl-tash-
 To the chief Musician, ^bAl-tash-
 heth. ^cA Psalm or Song of Asaph.

1 We give thanks unto thee, O God:
 Unto thee, O God, do we give thanks.
 We give thanks ^afor that thy name is ^bnear:
 Men tell of thy wondrous works.
 2 When I shall ^cfind ^dthee the congre-
 gation, ^etime, ^fgation.
 I will judge ^guprightly.
 3 The earth and all the inhabit-
 ants thereof are ^hdissolved:
 I have ⁱset up the ^jpillars of it.
 Selah.
 4 I said unto the ^karrogant, ^lfools, Deal
 not ^mfoolishly:
 And to the wicked, ⁿLift not
 up the horn:
 5 Lift not up your horn on ^ohigh:
^pSpeak not with a stiff neck.
 6 For ^qpromotion cometh neither from
 the east, nor from the west,
 Nor yet ^rfrom the ^ssouth, ^tcometh
^ulifting up.
 7 But ^vGod is the judge:
 He ^wputteth down one, and
^xlifteth up another.
 8 For in the hand of the LORD
 there is ^ya cup, and the
 wine ^zfoameth:
 It is full of ^amixture, and he
 poureth out of the same:
 Surely ^bthe dregs thereof, all the
 wicked of the earth shall
^cwring them out, and drink
 them.

^a Cp. 1 Sam. 24. 15.
^b ver. 2, 18.
^c Jer. 48. 26.
^d ver. 4.
^e Ps. 80. 17.
^f 112. 9.
^g 1 Sam. 2. 1.
^h See Ps. 65. 7.
ⁱ / Pa. 4. title.
^j See Ps. 50. title.
^k See Ps. 57. title.
^l Ps. 48. 2.
^m Gen. 14. 18.
ⁿ Lam. 2. 6.
^o / Pa. 9. 11.
^p 74. 2.
^q See Ps. 145. 18.
^r Ps. 48. 2.
^s Op. Ezek. 38. 9.
^t Dan. 6. 18.
^u Hab. 2. 3.
^v See Ps. 102. 13.
^w Ps. 17. 2.
^x Cp. Isai. 14. 20.
^y Ezek. 39. 4.
^z Isai. 24. 18.
^a Nah. 2. 13.
^b 1 Sam. 2. 8.
^c Isai. 46. 12.
^d Ps. 13. 2.
^e Kin. 19. 28.
^f Jer. 51. 38.
^g Nah. 3. 18.
^h ver. 10.
ⁱ Zech. 1. 21.
^j Ex. 15. 1.
^k 21.
^l Cp. Ps. 64. 4 (for mg.).
^m Ps. 47. 2.
ⁿ Ps. 180. 2.
^o See Ps. 3. 3.
^p See Ps. 50. 6.
^q 1 Sam. 2. 7.
^r Dan. 2. 21.
^s See Job 21. 20.
^t 2 Chr. 20. 20, 30.
^u Cp. Hab. 2. 20.
^v Ps. 11. 6.
^w Cp. Ps. 9. 7, 8.
^x Prov. 22. 30.
^y Cp. Ex. 9. 18.
^z Ps. 78. 10.

9 But I will declare for ^aover:
 I will sing praises to the God of Jacob.
 10 All the horns of the wicked also will I cut off;
^bBut the horns of the righteous shall be ^clifted up.
 For the Chief Musician: on ^dstringed in-
 To the chief Musician on
 struments. ^eA Psalm of Asaph, a Song.
 Neginoth. ^fA Psalm or Song of Asaph.
76
 1 In Judah is God ^aknown:
 His name is great in Israel.
 2 In ^bSalem also is his ^ctaber-
 nacle,
 And his ^ddwelling place in
 Zion.
 3 There ^ehe ^fbrake the ^garrows of
 the ^hbow;
 The shield, and the sword, and
 the battle. Selah.
 4 Glorious art thou and excellent, ⁱfrom
 Thou art more glorious and excellent than
 the mountains of ^jprey.
 5 The stouthearted are spoiled,
^kthey have slept their ^lsleep;
 And none of the men of might
 have found their hands.
 6 At thy rebuke, O God of
 Jacob,
 Both the ^mchariot and horse are
 cast into a dead sleep.
 7 Thou, even thou, art to be
 feared:
 And who may ⁿstand in thy
 sight when once thou art
 angry?
 8 Thou didst cause ^osentence judgment to be
 heard from heaven;
 The earth feared, and was
 still,
 9 When God ^parose to ^qjudgement,
 To save all the meek of the
 earth. Selah. [Selah]
 10 Surely ^rthe wrath of man
 shall praise thee:
 The ^sresidue of wrath shalt
 thou ^tgird upon thee.
 restrain.

R.V. ¹ Or, which ascendeth ² Or, for that thy name is near thy wondrous works declare ³ Heb. take.
 the earth... I set up ⁴ Heb. proportioned. ⁵ Or, fools ⁶ Or, Speak not insolently with a haughty neck ⁷ Or, from the
 wilderness of mountains, cometh judgement ⁸ Heb. wilderness. ⁹ Or, is re I ¹⁰ Or, draw ¹¹ Or, covert
 Or, fair ¹² Or, very shafts ¹³ Or, lightnings ¹⁴ Or, more than ¹⁵ Or, restrain
 A.V. ¹⁶ Heb. ascendeth ¹⁷ Or, Destroy not. ¹⁸ Or, for Asaph. ¹⁹ Or, When I shall take a set time.
 Heb. desert.

- ¹¹ "Vow, and pay unto the LORD
your God:
Let all that be round about
him "bring presents "unto
him that "ought to be
feared.
- ¹² He shall "cut off the spirit
of princes:
He is "terrible to the kings
of the earth.

77 For the Chief Musician; after the
To the chief Musician,
manner of Jeduthun. A Psalm of
to Jeduthun, ² Asaph.

- ¹ I will "cry unto God with my
cried
voice;
Even unto God with my voice;
and he will give ear unto me.
- ² "In the day of my trouble I
sought the Lord:
"My "hand was stretched out in "the
night, and slackened not;
My soul "refused to be com-
forted.
- ³ I remember God, and am "disquieted.
I complain, and my spirit "is
"overwhelmed. Selah. [Selah]
- ⁴ Thou holdest mine eyes watching:
I am so "troubled that I cannot
speak.
- ⁵ I have considered "the days
of old,
The years of ancient times.
- ⁶ I call to remembrance my
"song in the night:
I "commune with mine own
heart;
And my spirit made diligent
search.
- ⁷ Will the Lord "cast off for
ever?
And will he "be favourable no
more?
- ⁸ Is his mercy clean gone for
ever?
Doth his "promise fail "for
evermore?

^a See Ps. 50.
¹⁴ ^b Cp. Isai.
49. 15.
² ^c Cp. Hab. 3.
² ^d See Ps. 68.
²² ^e Ps. 92. 7.
Gen. 31. 43, 53.
Isai. 8. 12.
²² ^f Cp. Ps. 109.
²² ^g Cp. Isai.
18. 5.
² ^A See Ps. 47.
² ⁱ ver. 5.
Ps. 105. 5.
² ^j Ps. 82.
title.
² ^k Ps. 50.
title.
² ^l Ps. 90. 15.
m Ps. 9. 11.
² ⁿ See Ps. 8.
⁴ ^o Ps. 73. 17.
² ^p See Ps. 35.
¹⁰ ^q See Ps. 72.
18.
² ^r Ps. 36. 7.
Cp. Ps. 20. 1.
² ^s 50. 15.
² ^t Isai. 26. 16.
² ^u Ps. 106. 8.
² ^v Cp. Ps. 143.
⁶ ^w Ps. 63. 6.
Isai. 25. 9.
² ^x Cp. Ps. 74.
² ^y Ex. 6. 6.
² ^z Deut. 9. 29.
² ^{aa} Gen. 37.
² ^{ab} ² Ps. 42. 5, 11.
² ^{ac} 43. 5.
² ^{ad} ^y Ps. 114. 3.
Ex. 14. 21.
Josh. 3. 16, 16.
Hab. 3. 10.
² ^{ae} ² Ps. 142. 3.
² ^{af} (^a mg. for mg.)
² ^{ag} 143. 8.
² ^{ah} (^a mg. for mg.)
Jonah 2. 7.
² ^{ai} (^a mg. for mg.)
Cp. Ps. 81. 2.
² ^{aj} (^a mg. for mg.)
² ^{ak} Cp. Gen.
41. 8.
² ^{al} ^b ver. 10, 11.
Ps. 44. 1.
² ^{am} 143. 8.
Deut. 32. 7.
Isai. 51. 9.
² ^{an} Cp. Ps. 68.
²² ^{ao} See Ps. 18.
¹⁴ ^{ap} ² Ps. 104. 7.
² ^{aq} See Ps. 42.
⁸ ^{ar} ² Ps. 97. 4.
² ^{as} ² Ps. 4. 4.
² ^{at} See Ps. 18.
⁷ ^{au} ² Hab. 3. 15.
² ^{av} See Ps. 44.
² ^{aw} ² Ps. 85. 1.
² ^{ax} m Ps. 36. 6.
² ^{ay} n Ps. 78. 52.
²² ^{az} ² Ps. 1.
Ex. 13. 21.
² ^{ba} 14. 19.
Isai. 63. 11, 12.
² ^{bb} Cp. Rom.
8. 6.

- ⁹ "Hath God forgotten to be
gracious?
"Hath he in anger shut up
his tender mercies? Selah.
- ¹⁰ And I said, "This is my
infirmity;
infirmity:
"But I will remember the
years of the right hand of
the Most High.
- ¹¹ I will make mention of the deeds of
the LORD:
For surely I will "remember thy
wonders of old.
- ¹² I will meditate also upon all
thy "work,
And muse on thy "doings.
- ¹³ Thy way, O God, is "in "the
sanctuary:
"Who is as great a God as our God?
Thou art the God that "doest
wonders:
Thou hast "made known thy strength
among the peoples.
- ¹⁵ Thou hast "with thine arm
redeemed thy people,
The sons of Jacob and Joseph. Selah.
- ¹⁶ "The waters saw thee, O God;
The waters saw thee, they "were
afraid:
The depths also trembled.
The clouds poured out water;
The skies "sent out a sound:
Thine "arrows also went abroad.
- ¹⁸ "The voice of thy thunder was
in the whirlwind;
"The lightnings lightened the
world:
The earth "trembled and
shook.
- ¹⁹ Thy "way was in the sea,
And thy paths in the great
waters,
And thy footsteps "were not
known.
- ²⁰ Thou "leddest thy people like
a flock,
By the hand of Moses and
Aaron.

R.V. ¹ Or, fainteth

² Or, That the right hand of the Most High doth change

³ Heb. Jah.

⁴ Or, in holiness

⁵ Or, were in pain

A.V. ⁶ Heb. to fear.

⁷ Or, for Asaph.

⁸ Heb. my hand.

⁹ Heb. to generation and generation

¹⁰ Heb. The

clouds were poured forth with water.

78

**Maschil of *Asaph.

1 ^aGive ear, O my people, to my ¹law:

Incline your ears to the words
of my mouth.

2 [†]I will open my mouth ²in a
parable;
parable:
I will utter dark sayings of
old:

3 Which we have heard and
known,

And our ²fathers have told us.

4 We will not ³hide them from
their children,

⁴Telling
shewing to the generation to
come the praises of the
LORD,

And his strength, and his
⁵wondrous works that he hath
done.

5 For he established ^aa testi-
mony in ⁶Jacob,
And appointed a law in ⁷Israel,
Which he commanded our
fathers,

That they should make them
known to their children:

6 That ⁸the generation to come
might know ⁹them, even the
children which should be
born;

Who should arise and ¹⁰tell
declare ¹¹them to their children:

7 That they might set their hope
in God,
And not forget ¹²the works of
God,

But ¹³keep his commandments:

8 And might not be ¹⁴as their
fathers,

¹⁵A stubborn and rebellious
generation;

A generation ¹⁶that ¹⁷set not
their heart aright,

And whose spirit was not
stedfast with God.

a Pa. 47. 7

(mg.).

b Pa. 50.

title.

c ver. 57.

d Cp. Isai.

e Cp. Isai.

f Cp. Isai.

g Cp. 2 Kin.

h Cp. 17. 15.

i Cited

Matt. 13. 35.

j See Pa. 49. 1

k See Pa. 49. 1

l Cp. Num.

m See Pa. 106.

n ver. 4.

o ver. 43.

p See Ex. 7-12

q Pa. 72. 13.

r See Pa. 44.

s ver. 43.

t Num. 13. 32.

u Isai. 19. 11, 13.

v Ezech. 30. 14.

w Job 15. 18.

x Pa. 139. 13.

y Ex. 14. 21.

z Cp. Ex. 12.

aa 26, 27

ab 13. 8, 14

ac Deut. 11. 19

ad Josh. 4. 6, 7

ae Joel 1. 3.

af Ex. 15. 8.

ag See Pa. 105.

ah 38.

ai ver. 11, 32.

aj Pa. 19. 7.

ak Cp. Pa. 51. 5.

al Pa. 147. 19.

am ver. 20.

an Pa. 105. 41

ao 114. 8.

ap Ex. 17. 6.

aq Isai. 48. 21.

ar Num. 20.

as 8, 10, 11.

at ver. 4.

au Pa. 102. 18.

av z ver. 40, 55.

aw Deut. 9. 22.

ax Isai. 63. 10.

ay Heb. 8. 16, al.

az y ver. 41, 55.

ba Pa. 95. 9

bb 106. 14.

bc Deut. 3. 16.

bd 1 Cor. 10. 9.

be s Pa. 77. 12.

bf a Pa. 105. 45.

bg b 2 Kin. 17.

bh 14.

bi 2 Chr. 30. 7.

bj Ezech. 20. 18.

bk c Cp. Ex. 16.

bl s Num. 11. 4.

bm 20. 3

bn a 21. 5.

bo d See Pa. 23.

bp e Ex. 32. 9

bq 33. 3.

br Deut. 9. 7, 24

bs 31. 27.

bt Jer. 5. 23.

bu f ver. 15, 16.

bv g ver. 37.

bw Job 11. 13.

9 The children of Ephraim, being
¹armed, and ²carrying bows,
³Turned back in the day of
battle.

10 They ⁴kept not the covenant
of God,
And refused to walk in his
law;

11 And they ⁵forgot his ⁶doings,
And his ⁷wondrous works ⁸that he
had shewed them.

12 ⁹Marvellous things did he in
the sight of their fathers,
In the land of Egypt, in ¹⁰the
field of Zoan.

13 He ¹¹clave the sea, and caused
them to pass through;
And he made the waters to
¹²stand as an heap.

14 ¹³In the ¹⁴day-time also he led them
with a cloud,
And all the night with a light
of fire.

15 He ¹⁵clave the rocks in the
wilderness,
And gave them drink ¹⁶abundantly
as out of the ¹⁷great depths.

16 He brought streams also out
of ¹⁸the rock,
And caused waters to run
down like rivers.

17 Yet went they ¹⁹on still to sin
against
And ²⁰him, him
him
To ²¹rebel against the ²²Most High in
by provoking the ²³Most
in the ²⁴wilderness.

18 And they ²⁵tempted God in
their heart
By asking meat for their
lust.

19 Yea, they spake against God;
They said, ²⁶Can God ²⁷prepare
a table in the wilderness?

20 Behold, ²⁸he smote the rock,
that ²⁹the waters gushed out,
And ³⁰the streams overflowed;
Can he give bread also?
Will ³¹he provide flesh for his
people?

A.V. * Or, A Psalm for Asaph to give instruction.
† Heb. order.

R.V. † Or, teaching

‡ Or, that prepared not their heart

§ Or, a dry land

¶ Heb. that prepared not their heart.

‡ Heb. throwing forth.

21 Therefore the LORD ^{heard} and was wroth:
 And ^{so} a fire was kindled against Jacob,
 And anger also ^{went} up against Israel;

22 Because they ^{believed} not in God,
 And trusted not in his ^{salvation}.
 Yet ^{salvation} he had commanded the

23 Though he ^{had} commanded the ^{skies} clouds from above,
 And ^{opened} the doors of heaven;

24 And he ^{had} rained down manna upon them to eat,
 And ^{gave} them of ^{the} corn of heaven.

25 ^{Man} did eat ^{the} bread of ^{the} angels ^{mighty} food:
 He sent them meat to ^{the} full.

26 He ^{caused} the east wind ^{to} blow in the heaven:
 And by his power he ^{guided} brought in the south wind.

27 He rained flesh also upon them as ^{the} dust,
 And ^{feathered} fowl like as ^{the} sand of the ^{seas}.

28 And he ^{let} it fall in the midst of their camp,
 Round about their habita-
 tions.

29 So they did ^{eat}, and were well ^{filled}:
 And he ^{gave} them ^{that} they ^{lust}ed for ^{after} desire;

30 They were not estranged from their ^{lust},
 But while their meat was yet in their mouths,

31 When the anger of God ^{went} up against them,
 And slew ^{of} the fattest of them,
 And ^{smote} down ^{the} young ^{chosen} men of Israel.

32 For all this they ^{sinned} still,

a ver. 22
 Num. 14. 11.

b Num. 11. 1.
 c Num. 14.
 29, 30
 & 23. 64, 65.
 d Ps. 32. 5

e ver. 8, 32.
 37.
 f Hos. 5. 15.
 g Ps. 63. 1
 (& mg. for mg.).

h Deut. 32.
 4, 15, 31.
 i Gen. 7. 11.
 Cp. Mal. 2. 10.
 j Ex. 15. 12.
 See Ps. 74. 2.
 k Ex. 16. 4.
 l Isai. 29. 12.
 Ezek. 38. 31.

m Ps. 105. 40.
 Cp. John 6. 31.
 n Isai. 57. 11.
 o Wisd. 16.
 20.
 p Ps. 103. 20.
 q ver. 8.
 r Ps. 51. 10.
 s Cp. ver. 29.

t Num. 11. 31.
 u Ex. 34. 6.
 v Num. 14.
 20.

w Cp. Gen.
 18. 16.
 x Cp. Gen.
 22. 17.
 y Cp. Ps.
 102. 14.
 & Job 10. 2.
 z Ex. 16. 12.
 Num. 11. 31.
 a Gen. 6. 2.
 b Job 7. 7.

c ver. 17, 36.
 Ps. 107. 11.
 d Num. 11.
 19, 30.
 e Cp. Eph.
 4. 30.
 f Ps. 103. 14.
 g Num. 11. 4.
 34.

h See ver. 18.
 i See Ps. 71.
 22.
 j Num. 11. 33.
 Cp. Job 20. 23.
 k Judg. 8. 34.

l Isai. 10. 16.
 m For ver.
 43-51, see Ps.
 105. 27-36.
 n Ex. 7. 3.
 Cp. Ps. 103. 22.
 Acts 7. 36.
 o ver. 63.
 p Ex. 4. 21
 & 11. 9, 10.
 q See ver. 12.
 r See Num.
 14 & 16 & 17.

And ^{believed} not ⁱⁿ his won-
 drous works.

33 Therefore ^{their} days did he
 consume in ^{vanity},
 And their years in ^{terror} trouble.

34 When he slew them, then they
^{Inquired} after him:

And they returned and ^{sought} Inquired
 God ^{early} after God.

35 And they remembered that
 God was their ^{rock},
 And the Most High God their
 redeemer.

36 But ^{Nevertheless} they ^{did} flatter him with
 their mouth,
 And they ^{lied} unto him with
 their ^{tongue} tongues.

37 For their ^{heart} was not
^{right} with him,
 Neither were they ^{faithful} stedfast in his
 covenant.

38 But he, being full of ^{compas-}
 sion, ^{forgave} their iniquity,
 and destroyed ^{them} not:

Yea, many a time turned he
 his anger away,
 And did not stir up all his
 wrath.

39 And he ^{remembered} that they
 were but ^{flesh};

^A wind that passeth away,
 and cometh not again.

40 How oft did they ^{rebel} against ^{provoked}
 him in the wilderness,
 And ^{grieve} him in ^{the} desert!

41 And they turned ^{again} and
^{tempted} God,
 And ^{provoked} ^{the} Holy One of
 Israel.

42 They ^{remembered} not his
 hand,
 Nor the day when he ^{redeemed} delivered
 them ^{from} the ^{adversary} enemy.

43 ^{How} he ^{had} ^{set} wrought his ^{signs}
 in Egypt,
 And his ^{wonders} in ^{the} field
 of ^{Zaan} Zaan:

R.V. 1 Or, Every one 2 Heb. led forth the east wind.

A.V. 3 Or, earnestly 4 Or, stedfast 5 Or, limited
 1 Or, Every one did eat the bread of the mighty, 2 Heb. to go.
 1 Or, young men. 3 Or, rebel against him. 4 Or, from affliction. 5 Heb. food of wing. 6 Heb. made to bow.

44 And ^{had} turned their rivers
into blood;
And their ^{streams, floods,} that they
could not drink.

45 He sent ^{among them swarms of flies,}
^{divers sorts of flies among them,}
which devoured them;
And ^{frogs,} which destroyed
them.

46 He gave also their increase
unto the caterpillar,
And their labour unto ^{the}
locust.

47 He ^{destroyed} their vines
with ^{hail,}
And their sycamore trees with
^{frost.}

48 He gave ^{over} their ^{cattle} also
to the hail,
And their flocks to ^{hot} ^{thun-}
derbolts.

49 He cast upon them the fierce-
ness of his anger,
Wrath, and indignation, and
trouble,

50 He ^{made a} ^{way to} his anger;
He spared not their soul from
death,

But gave ^{their} ^{life} over to
the pestilence;

51 And smote all ^{the} firstborn
in ^{Egypt,}
in ^{Egypt;}

52 The ^{chief} of their strength
in the ^{tents} of ^{Ham:}

53 But he led forth his own people
made ^{like} sheep,
And guided them in the wilder-
ness like a flock.

54 And he led them ^{on} safely, so
that they ^{feared} not:
But ^{the} sea ^{overwhelmed}
their enemies.

55 And he brought them to ^{the}
border of his ^{sanctuary,}
^{To} this ^{mountain,} which his
right hand had ^{purchased.}

56 He ^{drove} out the ^{nations} also
before them,

^a See Ex. 7.
17-34.

^b Josh. 23. 4.
Cp. Ps. 135. 12
& 136. 31, 32
& Acts 13. 19.

^c Ps. 105. 11
(mg.).

^d See Ex. 8.
21-24.

^e ver. 18
Judg. 2. 11, 12

^f ver. 40.
^g See Ex. 8.
9-14.

^h See Ex. 10.
12-15.

ⁱ Hos. 7. 16.
Cp. ver. 8.

^j Deut. 31.
28.

^k Lev. 23. 30.
Deut. 12. 2

^l Kin. 11. 7
& 12. 31.

^m Ezek. 20. 28.
ⁿ See Ex. 8.
22-25.

^o Num. 25.
11.
Deut. 32. 16,
21.

^p Judg. 2. 12.

^q Deut. 7. 5,
35 & 12. 2.

^r See Ex. 9.
19-31.

^s ver. 62.
Ps. 105. 40.
Deut. 3. 36.

^t Cp. Ps. 78.
8 (mg.).

^u 1 Sam. 4.
11.

^v Jer. 7. 12, 14
& 28. 6.

^w Josh. 18. 1.
^x Ps. 132. 5.
Cp. Ps. 68. 3
& 98. 6.

^y Ex. 12. 13,
23.

^z 2 Sam. 24.
16.

^{aa} Cp. 1 Sam.
4. 21.

^{ab} Cp. 1 Sam.
4. 10.

^{ac} See Ex. 9.
3-6 (for mg.).

^{ad} ver. 50.
^{ae} Ex. 12. 29.

^{af} Cp. Ps. 105. 35
& 135. 8.

^{ag} & 186. 10.
^{ah} Cp. Ps. 79.
5 & 89. 46.

^{ai} Cp. Gen.
48. 3 (for mg.).

^{aj} Cp. Jer. 7.
34.

^{ak} Ps. 105. 33,
37 & 106. 22.

^{al} 1 Sam. 4.
11.

^{am} See Ps. 77.
20.

^{an} Job 27. 15.
^{ao} Ps. 78. 30.

^{ap} See Ps. 35. 13.
^{aq} Cp. Ex. 14.
19, 20.

^{ar} Cp. Ex. 14.
13.

^{as} Ex. 14. 27,
28 & 15. 10.

^{at} Cp. Ps. 40.
14.

^{au} Ex. 15. 17.
^{av} Isai. 11. 9
& 57. 13.

^{aw} Cp. Ps. 32. 16.
^{ax} Ps. 74. 2.

^{ay} See Ps. 44.
2.

^{az} Ps. 80. 1
& 81. 5.

And ^{allotted} ^{divided} them for an inheri-
tance ^{by} line,
And made the tribes of Israel
to dwell in their tents.

56 Yet they ^{tempted} and ^{rebelled}
^{against} the Most High God,
And kept not his ^{testimonies;}
^{testimonies;}

57 But turned back, and dealt
^{treacherously}
^{unfaithfully}
They were turned aside like
^a deceitful bow.

58 For they ^{provoked} him to
anger with their ^{high} places,
And ^{moved} him to jealousy
with their ^{graven} images.

59 When God heard ^{this}, he was
^{wroth},

And greatly abhorred Israel:
60 So that he ^{forsook} the taber-
nacle of ^{Shiloh},
The tent which he placed
among men;

61 And delivered his ^{strength}
into captivity,
And his ^{glory} into the ^{adversary's}
^{enemy's} hand.

62 He ^{gave} his people over also
unto the sword;
And was ^{wroth} with his in-
heritance.

63 ^{Fire} devoured their young men;
The fire consumed their young men;
And their maidens ^{had} no
^{marriage-song.}
^{to marriage.}

64 Their ^{priests} fell by the
sword;
And their ^{widows} made no
lamentation.

65 Then the Lord ^{awaked} as one
out of sleep,
^{Like}
^{and like} a mighty man that
shouteth by reason of
wine.

66 And he ^{smote} his ^{adversaries}
^{enemies in the}
^{backward}
^{hinder parts}
He put them to a perpetual
reproach.

67 Moreover he refused the ^{tent}
^{tabernacle}
of ^{Joseph},

R.V.
murrain
A.V.
a path.

¹ Heb. killed.
² Heb. beginning.

³ Or, great hailstones.
See Deut. 21. 17.
⁴ Or, great hailstones.

⁵ Or, their beasts to the murrain.

⁶ Heb. A sending.

⁷ Or, his holy border.

⁸ Heb. levelled.
⁹ Or, mountain land.

¹⁰ Heb. He shut up.

¹¹ Heb. He weighed
the tent.

- And chose not the tribe of
^{Ephraim:}
^{Ephraim:}
 68 But chose the tribe of Judah,
 The mount Zion which he
^dloved.
 69 And he ^ebuilt his sanctuary
 like ^{the heights,}
^{high palaces,}
 Like the earth which he hath
^eestablished for ever.
 70 He ^achose David also his
 servant,
 And took him from the sheep-
 folds:
 71 ^tFrom ^kfollowing the ewes
 that give suck he brought him,
 To ^tfeed Jacob his people, and
 Israel his ⁿinheritance.
 72 So he fed them according to
ⁿthe integrity of his heart;
 And ^gguided them by the
 skilfulness of his hands.

79

A Psalm of Asaph.

- 1 O God, ^{the} ^hheathen are come
 into thine ⁿinheritance;
 Thy ^holy temple have they
 defiled;
 They have ^vlaid Jerusalem on
 heaps.
 2 ^bThe dead bodies of thy serv-
 ants have they given to be
 meat unto the fowls of the
 heaven,
^eThe flesh of thy ^ssaints unto
^athe beasts of the earth.
 3 Their blood have they shed
 like water round about Je-
 rusalem;
 And there was ⁿnone to bury
 them.
 4 We are become ^areproach
 to our neighbours,
^aA scorn and derision to them
 that are round about us.
 5 ^aHow long, O LORD, wilt thou
 be angry ^efor ever?
 Shall thy ^pjealousy ^qburn like
 fire?

a Cited Jer. 10. 23.
 Cp. Zeph. 3. 8.
 b 2 Thom. 1.
 c See Ps. 14.
 d Ps. 67. 2.
 e See 1 Kin. 6.
 f Isai. 64. 9.
 g Jer. 11. 10.
 h 1 Sam. 16.
 i 12. 13.
 j Ps. 116. 6.
 k 142. 6.
 l 2 Chr. 14. 11.
 m 2 Sam. 7. 8.
 n 2 Sam. 5. 2.
 o Cp. Ps. 23. 9.
 p See Ps. 65.
 q 1 Sam. 10.
 r Jer. 14. 7.
 s See Ps. 23. 3.
 t Ps. 101. 2.
 u 1 Kin. 9. 4.
 v See Ps. 42.
 w Cp. Ps. 77.
 x 20.
 y See Ps. 94.
 z 1. Ps. 50.
 title.
 a Lam. 1. 10.
 b Ex. 15. 17.
 c See Ps. 74. 2.
 d Ps. 102. 20.
 e Cp. Ps. 74.
 f Jer. 23. 18.
 g Mic. 3. 12.
 h Cp. 2 Kin. 25.
 i 9. 10.
 j 2 Chr. 36. 18.
 k Ps. 71. 18.
 l (mg. for mg.).
 m Cp. 1 Sam. 22. 31.
 n Deut. 28.
 o Jer. 7. 33.
 p 18. 4.
 q 19. 7.
 r 34. 20.
 s Gen. 4. 15.
 t Lev. 26. 21, 28.
 u Prov. 6. 31.
 v d Ps. 33. 13.
 w Isai. 65. 6, 7.
 x Jer. 32. 18.
 y Cited.
 z Mac. 7. 17.
 a See Ps. 50.
 b See Ps. 74.
 c A Ps. 74. 19.
 d See Ps. 74.
 e 1.
 f Jer. 14. 16.
 g Cp. 2 Kin. 9. 10.
 h Isai. 48. 21.
 i Dan. 9. 16.
 j See Ps. 44. 13.
 k Ps. 50.
 l title.
 m Cp. Ps. 74.
 n 10.
 o 80. 4.
 p Cp. Ps. 74. 1.
 q 85. 5.
 r See Ps. 18. 1.
 s Ps. 78. 58.
 t Ps. 78. 21.
 u 80. 46.
 v Ps. 78. 67.
 w 81. 5.
 x Cp. Ps. 95.
 y 7.
 z See Ps. 77. 20.

- 6 ^aPour out thy wrath upon the
 heathen that ^{know thee not,}
 And upon the kingdoms that
 have not known thee,
 And ^{call not}
 and have not called upon thy name.
 7 For they have devoured Jacob,
 And laid waste his ^{habitation.}
 8 ^{Remember} not against us ^{the}
 O remember ^{former}
 iniquities of our forefathers:
 Let thy tender mercies speed-
 ily prevent us:
 For we are ^{brought} very
 low.
 9 ^jHelp us, O God of our salva-
 tion, for the glory of thy
 name:
 And deliver us, and ^{purge}
 away our sins, for thy
^{name's} sake.
 10 ^{Wherefore} should the heathen
 say, Where is their God?
 Let ^{the revenging of the blood of thy}
 him be known among the heathen
 servants which is shed
 in our sight
 Be known among the heathen in
 by the ^{revenging of the blood of thy servants}
 our sight,
 which is shed.
 11 Let ^{the} sighing of the prisoner
 come before thee;
 According to the greatness
 of ^{thy} ^{power} ^{preserve}
 thou ^{those that are} ^{ap-}
 pointed to death;
 12 And render unto our neigh-
 bours ^{sevenfold} into their
^{bosom}
 Their ^{reproach}, wherewith
 they have reproached thee,
 O Lord.
 13 So we thy people and ^{sheep}
 of thy pasture
 Will give thee thanks for ever:
 We will ^{shew} forth thy praise
^{to all generations.}

80

For the Chief Musician; set to ^{Shoshan-}
 To the chief Musician upon Shoshan-
 nim Eduth. A Psalm of Asaph.

- 1 Give ear, O Shepherd of Israel,
 Thou that leadest ^{Joseph} like
^{a flock};

R.V. testimony.
 A.V. Heb. founded.

1 Or, nations

2 Or, pasture

3 Heb. thine arm.

4 Heb. the children of death.

5 That is, Lilies, a

† Heb. From after.
 † Heb. thine arm.

† Or, for Asaph.
 † Heb. reserves the children of death.

† Or, the iniquities of them that were before us.
 † Heb. to generation and generation.

- Thou that ¹dwellest upon the cherub-
ims, ²shine forth.
- ² Before ³Ephraim and Benjamin
and ⁴Manasseh, ⁵stir up thy
might,
And ⁶come to save us.
- ³ Turn us again, O God;
And ⁷cause thy face to shine;
and we shall be saved.
- ⁴ O ⁸LORD God of hosts,
⁹How long ¹⁰wilt thou be
angry against the prayer of
thy people?
- ⁵ Thou ¹¹hast fed them with ¹²the
bread of ¹³tears;
And ¹⁴given them tears to drink
in ¹⁵large measure.
- ⁶ Thou makest us a strife unto
our ¹⁶neighbours:
And our enemies laugh among
themselves.
- ⁷ Turn us again, O God of hosts;
And cause thy face to shine;
and we shall be saved.
- ⁸ Thou ¹⁷broughtest ¹⁸a vine out of
Egypt:
Thou ¹⁹didst ²⁰drive out the nations,
and ²¹cast planted it.
- ⁹ Thou ²²preparedst room before
it,
And ²³it took ²⁴deep root,
and ²⁵filled the land.
- ¹⁰ The ²⁶mountains were covered with
the shadow of it,
And ²⁷the boughs thereof were
like ²⁸cedars of God.
- ¹¹ She sent out her ²⁹branches unto
the sea,
And her ³⁰shoots unto ³¹the River.
- ¹² Why ³²hast thou ³³broken
down her ³⁴fences,
So that all they which pass
by the way do pluck her?
- ¹³ The boar out of the wood
doth ³⁵ravage it,
And the wild ³⁶beast of the field
doth devour it.

a Ps. 69. 1.
Ez. 25. 22.
1 Sam. 4. 4.
2 Sam. 6. 2.
b See Ps. 50.
c See Num.
2. 18-24.
d Isai. 63. 10.
e See Ps. 35.
23.
f Cp. Ps. 118.
14, 21.
g ver. 19.
Ps. 92. 1.
h Ps. 4.
i Lam. 5. 21.
j Gen. 49. 22.
k mg. for mg. 1.
l Cp. Ex. 4. 22.
m for mg.
n Hos. 11. 1.
o for mg.
p Num. 6. 25.
q See Ps. 4. 6.
r Isai. 33. 12.
s See Ps. 59.
t Ps. 78. 6.
u Cp. Ps. 33. 11.
v Cp. Ps. 74.
10.
w Ps. 80. 21.
x Ps. 42. 8.
y 102. 9.
z Cp. 1 Kin. 22.
37.
aa Isai. 60. 20.
ab See Ps. 44.
13.
ac See Ps. 71.
20.
ad ver. 3, 7.
ae Isai. 5. 1.
af 27. 2.
ag Jer. 2. 21.
ah 12. 10.
ai Ezek. 17. 6.
aj Mat. 21. 33.
ak Mark 12. 1.
al Luke 20. 9.
am Cp. John 15. 1.
an ad.
ao Ps. 2. title
ap 84. title.
aq See Ps. 44.
2.
ar Ps. 50.
title.
as Cp. Josh.
24. 12.
at Cp. Deut.
32. 43.
au See Ps. 66.
1.
av Ex. 15. 20.
aw Ps. 71. 22.
ax Lev. 23. 24.
ay Num. 10. 10.
az 28. 1.
ba See Ps. 72.
8.
bb Ps. 69. 40.
bc Isai. 5. 5.
bd Cp. Jer. 5.
6.
be Ps. 77. 15.
bf 73. 67.
bg 80. 1.
bh Ps. 122. 4.
bi Cp. Ps. 78. 5.
bj Ex. 11. 4.

- ¹⁴ Turn again, we beseech thee, O
Return,
God of hosts:
¹⁵ Look down from heaven, and
behold, and visit this ¹⁶vine;
And ¹⁷the ¹⁸stock ¹⁹vineyard which thy
right hand hath planted,
And ²⁰the ²¹branch that thou
madest strong for thyself.
- ¹⁶ It is ²²burned with fire, ²³it is
cut down:
They perish at ²⁴the rebuke of
thy countenance.
- ¹⁷ Let thy hand be upon the
man of thy right hand,
Upon the son of man whom
thou madest strong for thy-
self.
- ¹⁸ So ²⁵shall we not
will not we go back from
thee:
¹⁹ Quicken thou us, and we will
call upon thy name.
- ¹⁹ Turn us again, O LORD God
of hosts;
Cause thy face to ²⁶shine,
and we shall be saved.

81

For the Chief Musician: set to 'the
To the chief Musician upon
Gittith.
Gittith. A Psalm of Asaph.

- ¹ Sing aloud unto God our
strength:
² Make a joyful noise unto the
God of Jacob.
- ² Take up ³the psalm, and ⁴bring
hither ⁵the timbrel,
The pleasant ⁶harp with ⁷the
psaltery.
- ³ Blow up the trumpet in ⁸the
new moon,
At ⁹the full moon,
in ¹⁰the time appointed, on our solemn
feast day.
- ⁴ For ¹¹it is ¹²a statute for
Israel,
An ordinance ¹³of the God of Jacob.
He appointed ¹⁴in ¹⁵Joseph for ¹⁶a
testimony,
When he ¹⁷went out ¹⁸over
the land of Egypt:

R.V. 1 Or, dwellst between. 2 Or, Restore. 3 Heb. will thou smoke.
thereof 4 Or, guardly cedars. 5 Or, protect (or, maintain) that which d'c.
A.V. 6 Heb. come for salvation to us. 7 Heb. will thou smoke.

See Ps. 74. 1. 8 Or, the cedars of God with the boughs
Heb. son. 9 Or, strike the timbrel. 10 Or, against
11 Heb. the cedars of God. 12 Or, for Asaph.

- Where ^aI heard ¹a language
^cthat I ^{knew} understood not.
⁶I ^{removed} his shoulder from
^cthe burden:
 His hands ^{were} ^{freed} delivered from
 the ^{basket} ^{pota}.
⁷Thou ^{calledst} in trouble, and
 I delivered thee;
 I ^{answered} thee in the secret
 place of ^{thunder};
 I ^{proved} thee at the waters
 of ^{Meribah}. ^{Selah} [Selah]
⁸Hear, O my people, and I
 will testify unto thee:
 O Israel, if thou ^{wouldst} hearken
 unto ^{me};
⁹There shall no ^{strange} god
 be in thee;
 Neither shalt thou worship
 any ^{strange} god.
¹⁰I am the LORD thy God,
 Which brought thee ^{up} out of
 the land of Egypt:
^bOpen thy mouth wide, and
 I will fill it.
¹¹But my people ^{hearkened not}
 to my voice;
 And Israel ^{would} none of me.
¹²So I ^{let} them ^{go after} the stubborn-
 ness of their heart, ^{up} unto their own
^{hearts} lust:
 That ^{they} might walk ^{in their own}
^ccounsels.
¹³Oh that my people ^{would} hearken
 unto me,
 That ^{Israel} would ^{walk} in my
 ways!
¹⁴I should soon ^{subdue} their
 enemies,
 And ^{turned} my hand against
 their adversaries.
¹⁵The haters of the LORD should
^{submit} themselves unto
 him:
 But their time should ^{endure}
 for ever.
¹⁶He should ^{feed} them also
^{with} the ^{finest} of the
 wheat:

a Ps. 114. 1.
 b Deut. 32.
 13.
 c Ps. Job 29. 6
 & Ezek. 16. 19.
 d Ps. Deut.
 28. 49.
 e Jer. 5. 15.
 f Isai. 5. 4
 & 10. 27.
 g Ex. 1. 11.
 h See Ps. 50.
 i Ps. 9 Chr.
 19. 5, 6
 & Eccles. 5. 8.
 A Isai. 3. 13.
 j Cp. Josh.
 22. 16, 17.
 k Ps. 50. 15.
 Cp. Ex. 2. 23
 & 14. 10.
 l See Ps. 68.
 11.

1 Ex. 21. 6
 (& mg.) & 22. 28
 (& mg.). 1 Sam.
 2. 26 (& mg.).
 Cp. 1 Sam. 28.
 13.
 m Ex. 19. 19.
 See Ps. 18.
 11-14.
 n Ex. 17. 7.
 Num. 20. 13.
 o Deut. 1. 17.
 p Prov. 18. 5.
 q See Ps. 50.
 7.

r Ps. 10. 18.
 s Ps. 41. 1.
 t Jer. 22. 3.
 u Ps. 44. 30.
 Isai. 48. 12.
 Cp. Ex. 20. 3.
 v Job 29. 12.
 w Prov. 24.
 11.
 x Deut. 32.
 12.

y Cp. Mic. 3.
 1. See Ps. 14. 4.
 z Ex. 20. 2.
 a Prov. 2. 13.
 b Ps. 37.
 3, 4.
 c See Ps. 11. 3.
 d Ps. 10. 6.
 e ver. 1.
 f Cited John 10.
 34.
 g Ex. 32. 1.
 Deut. 32. 15.
 18.
 h Prov. 1. 25, 30.
 i Job 8. 4.
 Cp. Acts 7. 42
 & 14. 16
 & Rom. 1. 24, 26.
 A Cp. Deut.
 29. 19.
 j Ps. 40. 12.
 Job 21. 32.
 Ezek. 81. 14.
 See Ezek. 28.
 2-10.

k Ps. 106. 43.
 Jer. 7. 34.
 Mic. 6. 16.
 l See Ps. 12.
 5.
 m Deut. 5. 29
 & 32. 29.
 n Isai. 48. 18.
 m Ps. 2. 8.
 Cp. Rev. 11. 15.
 o Deut. 5. 33.
 p Isai. 62. 7
 (mg.).
 q Amos 1. 8.
 r See Ps. 28.
 1.
 s Cp. Ps. 2. 1.
 t Ps. 18. 44.
 u Judg. 8. 28.
 v Cp. Neh. 4.
 8.
 w Ps. 147. 14.
 Deut. 32. 14.
 x See Ps. 27.
 5 & 31. 30.

And with ^bhoney out of the
 rock should I ^{satisfy}
 thee. ^{have satisfied}

82

A Psalm **of /Asaph.

- ¹God ^{standeth} in ^{the} con-
 gregation of ^{God} the mighty;
 He ^{judgeth} among ^{the} gods.
²How long will ye judge un-
 justly,
 And ^{respect} the persons of ^{the}
 wicked? ^{Selah} [Selah]
³Judge ^{the} poor and father-
 less:
^cDo justice to the afflicted
 and ^{destitute} needy.
⁴Rescue the ^{poor} and needy:
^dDeliver them out of the hand of
 the wicked.
⁵They know not, neither ^{do} will
 they understand;
^eThey walk ^{to and fro} in dark-
 ness:
^fAll the foundations of the
 earth are ^{moved} out of course.
⁶I ^{have} said, Ye are ^{gods};
 And all of you ^{are} children of the
 Most High.
⁷Nevertheless ^{ye} shall die like
 men,
 And fall like one of the princes.
⁸Arise, O God, judge the earth:
 For thou shalt ^{inherit} all the
 nations.

83

A Song, a Psalm **of /Asaph.

- ¹O God, ^{keep} not thou ^{silence}
 silence, O God:
²Hold not thy peace, and be
 not still, O God.
³For, lo, thine enemies ^{make}
 a tumult:
 And they that hate thee have
^{lifted} up the head.
⁴They ^{take} ^{crafty} counsel
 against thy people,
 And ^{consult} together against thy
 hidden ones.

R. V. ¹ Or, the speech of one that &c. ² Or, yield feigned obedience Heb. lie. ³ Heb. fat of wheat. ⁴ Or, weak.
 A. V. ⁵ Heb. passed away. ⁶ Or, strike. ⁷ Or, to the hardness of their hearts, or, imaginations. ⁸ Or, yielded.
 f. Agreed obedience. Heb. tied. ⁹ Heb. with the fat of wheat. ¹⁰ Or, for Asaph. ¹¹ Heb. Judge. ¹² Heb. moved.

- 4 They have said, Come, and
"let us cut them off from
being a nation;
That the name of Israel may
be no more in remembrance.
- 5 For they have consulted to-
gether with one consent;
Against thee do they make a covenant;
they are confederate against thee.
- 6 The tents of Edom, and the
Ishmaelites;
of Moab, and the Hagarenes;
7 Gebal, and Ammon, and
Amalek;
the Philistines with the inhabitants
of Tyre;
8 Assyria also is joined with them;
They have holpen the
children of Lot. Selah.
- 9 Do thou unto them as unto
Midian
the Midianites;
As to Sisera, as to Jabin, at
the river Kishon:
10 Which perished at En-dor;
They became as dung for the
earth.
- 11 Make their nobles like Oreb
and Zeeb;
Yea, and their princes like Zebah
and Zalmunna:
- 12 Who said, Let us take to
ourselves in possession
The habitations of God.
13 O my God, make them like
the whirling dust,
As the stubble before the wind.
- 14 As the fire that burneth the
forest wood,
And as the flame that setteth
the mountains on fire;
- 15 So pursue them with thy
tempest,
And terrify them with thy
storm.
- 16 Fill their faces with confusion;
That they may seek thy name,
O LORD.
- 17 Let them be ashamed and
dismayed for ever;

a Jer. 48. 2
Cp. Ps. 74. 8
& Eccl. 8. 6
b Ps. 59. 13
c Ex. 6. 2
d Ps. 2. 2
& 18. 13
& 97. 9
e Ps. 137. 7
See 2 Chr. 20.
10.
f See Gen.
25. 12-16.
g Ps. 2. title
& 81. title.
h Ps. 42.
title.
i 2 Chr. 20.
10.
j 1 Chr. 5. 10.
k Josh. 18. 5.
l Cp. Ps. 27.
4.
m Ps. 43. 3
& 132. 5.
n 1 Sam. 15. 2.
o 1 Sam. 4. 1.
p Amos 1. 6.
q Ezech. 27. 3.
r Amos 1. 2.
s Cp. Ps. 42.
1, 3 & 68. 1.
t 2 Kin. 15.
19.
u Cp. Ps. 78.
26 & 119. 81
& 143. 6
& Job 19. 27.
v Deut. 2. 9.
w See Ps. 42.
2.
x Num. 31. 7.
y See Isai. 8. 4.
z Judg. 4.
15, 24.
aa Judg. 4. 7
& 5. 21.
ab Josh. 17. 11.
ac 1 Sam. 28. 7.
ad See Job 20.
7.
ae Judg. 7. 23
& 8. 3.
af Ps. 5. 2
ag See Judg.
8. 5-21.
ah See Ps. 65.
4.
ai Cp. 2 Chr.
20. 11.
aj Ps. 42. 5, 11
& 43. 5.
ak Isai. 17. 13.
al Cp. Ps. 122.
1.
am Job 18. 26
& 21. 18.
an Cp. Ps. 1. 4.
ao Cp. Isai. 2.
18.
ap See Isai. 10.
16-19.
aq Deut. 32.
22.
ar Joel 2. 23.
as Job 8. 17.
at Ezech. 34.
25.
au Prov. 4. 18.
av Isai. 40. 31.
aw Cp. John 1. 16
& 2 Cor. 8. 18.
ax See Ps. 42.
2.
ay Cp. Ps. 85.
4, 26.
az Job 10. 18.
ba See Ps. 59.
5.
bb Ps. 35. 4.

Yea, let them be confounded
and perish:
18 That they may know that
thou alone, whose name alone
is JEHOVAH,
Art the Most High over all the
earth.

84

For the Chief Musician: set to the Gittith.
To the chief Musician upon Gittith,
A Psalm of the sons of Korah.

- 1 How amiable are thy taber-
nacles,
O LORD of hosts!
- 2 My soul longeth, yea, even
fainteth for the courts of
the LORD:
My heart and my flesh cry out
unto the living God.
- 3 Yea, the sparrow hath found
her an house,
And the swallow a nest for
herself, where she may lay
her young,
Even thine altars, O LORD of
hosts,
My King, and my God.
- 4 Blessed are they that dwell
in thy house:
They will be still praising
thee. Selah.
- 5 Blessed is the man whose
strength is in thee;
In whose heart are the high
ways to Zion.
- 6 Passing through the valley
of Weeping they make it a
place of springs;
Yea, the early rain covereth it with
blessings.
They go from strength to
strength,
Every one of them in Zion ap-
peareth before God.
- 8 O LORD God of hosts, hear
my prayer:
Give ear, O God of Jacob.

Selah.

[Selah]

R.V. 1 Or, Hagrites See 1 Chr. 5. 10.

whose name alone is JEHOVAH, art &c.

A.V. Heb. heart.

male him a well, &c.

2 Heb. They have been an arm to the children of Lot.

3 Or, lovely

4 Or, sing for joy

5 Heb. they have been an arm to the children of Lot.

6 Or, from company to company.

7 Or, pastures

8 Heb. Baca. See 2 Sam. 5. 23.

9 Or, of

10 Or, of mulberry trees

- ⁹ ^{1a} Behold, O God our ^b shield,
And look upon the face of
thine anointed.
- ¹⁰ For a day ^a in thy courts is
better than a thousand.
^a I had rather ^b be ^a a door-
keeper in the house of my
God,
Than to dwell in the tents of
wickedness.
- ¹¹ For the LORD God is ^a a sun
and ^a shield:
The LORD will give grace and
glory:
^a No good thing will he with-
hold from them that ^a walk
uprightly.
- ¹² O LORD of hosts,
^a Blessed is the man that
trusteth in thee.

85 For the Chief Musician. A Psalm of
To the chief Musician, ^a for
the sons of Korah.

- ¹ LORD, thou hast been ^{1a} favour-
able unto thy land:
Thou hast ^{1b} brought back the
captivity of Jacob.
- ² Thou hast ^a forgiven the ini-
quity of thy people,
Thou hast ^a covered all their
sin. Selah. [Selah]
- ³ Thou hast taken away all thy
wrath:
^a Thou hast ^b turned *thyself*
from the fierceness of thine
anger.
- ⁴ ^a Turn us, O God of our
salvation,
And cause thine ^{indignation} anger to-
ward us to cease.
- ⁵ ^a Wilt thou be angry with us
for ever?
Wilt thou draw out thine
anger to all generations?
- ⁶ Wilt thou not ^{quicken} ^{revive} us again:
That thy people may ^a rejoice
in thee?

^a Ps. 80. 14.
^b See Ps. 8. 3.

^c Cp. Hab. 2.

^d ver. 2.

^e Zech. 9. 10.

^f Hag. 2. 2.

^g 1 Chr. 28.

^h See Ps. 50.

ⁱ A Cp. 2 Pet.

^j 21.

^k Cp. Ps. 48.

^l Isai. 48. 12.

^m Isai. 60.

ⁿ See Ps. 27. 1

^o & Mal. 14. 2

^p & Rev. 21. 32.

^q Zech. 2. 5.

^r Cp. John 1. 14.

^s Ps. 59. 14.

^t See Ps. 40. 11.

^u Ps. 85. 12.

^v Cp. Ps. 34. 9, 10

^w & Matt. 6. 33

^x & 7. 11.

^y Cp. Isai.

^z 43. 6

^{aa} See Ps. 72. 3.

^{ab} p. 15. 2.

^{ac} Prov. 2. 7.

^{ad} See Ps. 2.

^{ae} 12.

^{af} r. Ps. 84. 11.

^{ag} Cp. James 1.

^{ah} 17.

^{ai} See Ps. 67.

^{aj} 6.

^{ak} f. Ps. 42.

^{al} title.

^{am} u. Ps. 77. 7.

^{an} v. Ps. 80. 14.

^{ao} Isai. 58. 8.

^{ap} w. Ps. 14. 7.

^{aq} z. Ps. 82. 1.

^{ar} y. Cp. Ps. 72.

^{as} 20.

^{at} See Ps. 31.

^{au} 2.

^{av} a. Ps. 40. 17.

^{aw} b. Ps. 78. 38

^{ax} & 108. 33.

^{ay} Ex. 32. 12.

^{az} Deut. 18. 17.

^{ba} Jonah 3. 9.

^{bb} See Ps. 50.

^{bc} d. See Ps. 80.

^{bd} 3.

^{be} See Ps. 11.

^{bf} 1.

^{bg} f. ver. 16.

^{bh} Ps. 58. 1

^{bi} & 57. 1.

^{bj} See Ps. 4. 1.

^{bk} g. Cp. Ps. 70.

^{bl} 5.

^{bm} A. See Ps. 28.

^{bn} 1.

^{bo} f. Ps. 71. 30.

^{bp} j. Ps. 150. 4

^{bq} & Ps. 93. 14

^{br} & 149. 2.

^{bs} i. ver. 15.

^{bt} Ps. 103. 8

^{bu} & 145. 8, 9.

^{bv} Ex. 34. 6.

^{bw} Joel 2. 13.

- ⁷ Shew us thy mercy, O LORD,
And grant us thy salvation.
- ⁸ ^a I will hear what God the
LORD will speak:
For he will ^a speak peace unto
his people, and to his ^a saints:
But let them not ^a turn again
to ^a folly.
- ⁹ Surely his ^a salvation is nigh
them that fear him;
That ^a glory may dwell in our
land.
- ¹⁰ ^a Mercy and truth are met to-
gether;
^a Righteousness and peace have
kissed each other.
- ¹¹ Truth ^{springeth} shall spring out of the earth;
And righteousness ^{hath looked} shall look
down from heaven.
- ¹² Yea, ^a the LORD shall give that
which is good;
And our land ^a shall yield her
increase.
- ¹³ ^a Righteousness shall go before
him;
And shall ^a make his footsteps ^a way
to walk in. ^{set us in the} way
of his steps.

86

|| A Prayer of David.

- ¹ ^a Bow down thine ear, O LORD,
and answer me;
hear me:
For I am ^a poor and needy.
- ² Preserve my soul; for I am
^a godly:
^a holy:
O thou my God, save thy
servant that ^a trusteth in
thee.
- ³ ^a Be merciful unto me, O Lord;
Lord:
For unto thee do I cry all the day long.
I cry unto thee ^a daily.
- ⁴ Rejoice the soul of thy ^a servant;
servant:
For ^a unto thee, O Lord, do I
lift up my soul.
- ⁵ For thou, Lord, art good, and
^a ready to ^a forgive,
forgive;
And ^a plenteous in mercy unto
all them that call upon thee.

R.V. ¹ Or, Behold our shield, O God
² Or, set us in the way of his steps

³ Or, stand at the threshold of etc.

⁴ Or, returned to

⁵ Or, Turn to us

A.V. ^a Heb. I would choose rather to sit at the threshold.

turn. ed thine anger from waxing hot.

†† Or, all the day.

† Or, of.

‡ Or, A Prayer, being a Psalm of David.

§ Or, well pleased.

¶ Or, thou hast

¶ Or, one whom thou favour-est.

6 ^aGive ear, O LORD, unto my prayer;
And ^bhearken unto the voice of my supplications.

7 In ^bthe day of my trouble I will call upon thee;
^cFor thou wilt answer me.

8 There is ^anone like unto thee among the gods,
Among the gods there is none like unto thee,
O Lord;

^aNeither are there any works like unto thy works.

9 ^aAll nations whom thou hast made shall come and worship before thee, O Lord;
And ^bthey shall glorify thy name.

10 For ^athou art great, and ^bdoest wondrous things:

^aThou art God alone.

11 ^aTeach me thy way, O LORD;
I will ^bwalk in thy truth:
^cUnite my heart to fear thy name.

12 I will praise thee, O Lord my God, with ^amy whole heart;
And I will glorify thy name for evermore.

13 ^aFor great is thy mercy toward me;
And thou hast ^bdelivered my soul from ^cthe lowest ^dhell.

14 O God, the proud are ^arisen up against me,
And the ^bcongregation of ^cviolent men have sought after my soul;
And have not set thee before them.

15 But thou, O Lord, art a God ^afull of compassion and gracious,
Slow to anger, and plenteous in mercy and truth.

16 O ^aturn unto me, and ^bhave mercy upon me;
Give thy strength unto ^cthy servant,
And save ^dthe son of thine handmaid.

17 ^aShew me a token ^bfor good;

^a Ps. 55. 1, 2.

^b See Ps. 77.

^c Ps. 17. 6.

^d Ps. 42. title.

^e Cp. Ps. 89.

^f Ex. 15. 11.

^g Deut. 3. 24.

^h Isai. 23. 16.

ⁱ See Ps. 48.

^j Ps. 66. 4.

^k Cp. Ps. 22. 31.

^l Isai. 66. 23.

^m Zech. 14. 18.

ⁿ Rev. 15. 4.

^o Ps. 78. 67.

^p Ps. 77. 13.

^q See Ps. 72.

^r Cp. Isai. 54. 1-3.

^s Deut. 3. 4.

^t Isai. 37. 15.

^u 2. 4. 5.

^v Cor. 8. 4. 6.

^w Ps. 48. 4.

^x See Ps. 25.

^y See Job 9.

^z See Isai. 19.

^{aa} 22-25.

^{ab} Ps. 26. 3.

^{ac} Cp. Jer. 82.

^{ad} Ps. 36. 10.

^{ae} Cp. John 10.

^{af} 14.

^{ag} See Ps. 68.

^{ah} Cp. ver. 5.

^{ai} Ps. 30. 3.

^{aj} Cp. Ps. 88. 6.

^{ak} & Ezek. 28. 30.

^{al} Ps. 48. 8.

^{am} Ps. 22. 30.

^{an} (mg.).

^{ao} Ps. 54. 3.

^{ap} See Ps. 69.

^{aq} Ps. 68. 35.

^{ar} & Sam. 6. 14.

^{as} Cp. 1 Sam. 10.

^{at} 5 (for mg.).

^{au} dd Ps. 86. 9.

^{av} Isai. 12. 3.

^{aw} Rev. 21. 6.

^{ax} Ps. 111. 4.

^{ay} & 112. 4.

^{az} Num. 14. 18.

^{ba} Neh. 9. 17.

^{bb} Josiah 4. 2.

^{bc} See Ps. 62. 12.

^{bd} Ps. 63.

^{be} title.

^{bf} Ps. 47. 7.

^{bg} (mg.).

^{bh} 1 Kin. 4. 21.

^{bi} 1 Chr. 2. 6.

^{bj} See Ps. 25.

^{bk} Ps. 24.

^{bl} See Ps. 116.

^{bm} Ps. 22. 2.

^{bn} Luke 18. 7.

^{bo} See Ps. 31.

^{bp} Cp. Judg.

^{bq} 6. 17.

^{br} Neh. 5. 19.

^{bs} & 18. 31.

That they which hate me may see it, and be ^aashamed,
Because thou, LORD, hast holpen me, and comforted me.

87

A Psalm of ^athe sons of Korah; a Song. Korah.

1 ^aHis foundation is in ^bthe holy mountains.

2 The LORD ^aloveth the gates of Zion
More than all the dwellings of Jacob.

3 ^aGlorious things are spoken of thee,
O ^bcity of God. ^cSelah. [Selah]

4 I will make mention of ^aRahab and Babylon ^bas among them that ^cknow me:
Behold Philistia, and Tyre, with ^dEthiopia;

This ^aone was born there.

5 ^aYea, And ^bZion it shall be said, This one and that one was born in ^cher;
And the ^dMost High himself shall ^eestablish her.

6 The LORD shall ^acount, when he ^bwriteth up the ^cpeoples, people, that ^dthis man was born there. [Selah]

7 They that ^asing as well ^bas ^cthey that As well the singers ^das ^ethe players on instruments ^fshall ^gsay, be there:
All my ^hfountains are in thee.

88

A Song, a Psalm of ^athe sons of Korah; for the Chief Musician; set to Korah, to the chief Musician upon

^aMahalah ^bLeannoth, ^cMaschil of

^aHeman the Errahite.

1 O LORD, ^athe God of my salvation, I have ^bcried day and night before thee:

2 Let my prayer ^aenter into thy presence; come before thee:

^aIncline thine ear unto my ^bcry:

3 For my soul is full of ^atroubles, troubles:

R.V. ¹ Or, *Shool* beneath the gates etc. ² Or, *Egypt* A.V. ³ Or, *grass*.

⁴ Or, *be gracious* unto ⁵ Heb. *Cush*. ⁶ Or, *the players on instruments* shall be there. ⁷ Or, *of*.

⁸ Or, *His foundation in the holy mountains the Lord loveth, even* ⁹ Or, *for singing* ¹⁰ Or, *A Psalm of Heman the Errahite, giving instruction*.

- And ¹my life draweth nigh
unto ^{the grave} ^{the Sheol}.
- ⁴ I am counted with them that
^{go down into the pit} ^{pit};
I am as a man that hath no
^{help} ^{strength};
⁵ ^{Free} Cast off among the dead,
Like the slain that lie in the
grave,
Whom ^{thou} rememberest no
more;
And they are ^{cut off} ^{from}
thy hand.
- ⁶ Thou hast laid me in ^{the}
lowest pit,
In ^{dark places} ^{darkness}, in ^{the} ^{deeps}.
⁷ Thy wrath ^{lieth} ^{hard} upon
me,
And thou hast afflicted me
with ^{all} thy waves. ^{Selah}
- ⁸ Thou hast put away ^{mine} ^{ac-}
quaintance far from me;
Thou hast made me ^{an} ^{abom-}
ination unto them:
I am ^{shut} ^{up}, and I cannot
come forth.
- ⁹ ^{Mine} ^{eye} ^{wasteth} ^{away} ^{by} ^{reason}
of affliction: ^{mourneth}
LORD, I have called daily upon
thee, O LORD,
I have ^{spread} ^{forth} ^{my} ^{hands}
unto thee.
- ¹⁰ Wilt thou shew wonders to
the dead?
^{Shall} ^{they} ^{that} ^{are} ^{deceased} ^{arise}
and praise thee? ^{Selah} ^{Selah}
- ¹¹ Shall thy lovingkindness be
declared in the grave?
Or thy faithfulness in ^{destruction} ^{destruction}?
- ¹² Shall thy ^{wonders} ^{be} ^{known}
in ^{the} ^{dark}?
And thy righteousness in the
land of ^{forgetfulness}?
- ¹³ But ^{unto} ^{thee}, O LORD, have I ^{cried},
And ⁱⁿ ^{the} ^{morning} shall my
prayer ^{come} ^{before} ^{thee}.
¹⁴ LORD, why ^{castest} ^{thou} ^{off}
my soul?

a Cp. Ps.
107. 18.
b See Job 18.
24.
c See Ps. 16.
10.
d See Ps. 28.
1.
e Job 6. 4
& 2. 34.
f Cp. Ps. 31.
12.
g See Ps. 118.
10-12.
h Ps. 88. 3.
i Isai. 53. 8.
j Ps. 18. 4
& 22. 16.
k Cp. Ps. 118. 10.
l Cp. Ps. 63.
2.
m See Job 19.
13, 14.
n ver. 12, 18.
o Ps. 145. 2.
p Lam. 3. 6.
q Ps. 69. 18.
r Cp. Job
17. 13, 14
(for mg.).
s Cp. Ps. 82.
4.
t Cp. 47. 7
(mg.).
u 1 Kin. 4. 31.
v Chr. 2. 6.
w Ps. 42. 7.
x Ps. 101. 1.
y ver. 1, 14,
24, 25, 35, 49.
z Cp. Isai. 55. 2.
aa ver. 18.
bb Ps. 142. 4.
cc See Job 19. 13.
dd Job 30. 10.
ee ver. 1, 5, 8,
24, 33, 49.
ff Ps. 88. 11
& 118. 90.
gg Jer. 32. 2.
hh Cp. Ps. 6. 7.
ii See Ps. 86.
5.
jj ver. 28, 34,
39.
kk See Job 11.
13.
ll ver. 19.
mm 1 Kin. 8. 16.
nn Isai. 42. 1.
oo ver. 35, 49.
pp Ps. 132. 11.
qq See 2 Sam. 7.
2-16
rr 1 Chr. 17.
7-14
ss Jer. 33. 17-
21.
tt ver. 23, 36.
uu John 12. 34.
vv Cp. Ps. 6. 5.
ww A ver. 23, 36.
xx Cp. Isai. 2. 7
& Luke 1. 32, 33.
yy 1 Ps. 18. 1
& 50. 6
& 97. 6.
zz See Rev. 7.
10-12.
aaa Ps. 88. 12
& Ps. 89. 5.
bbb 1 ver. 6.
ccc Job 10. 12.
ddd m ver. 7.
eee Job 8. 1
& 18. 15.
fff Cp. Job 1. 6.
ggg ver. 8.
hhh Cp. Ps. 88. 3.
iii o Cp. Eccles.
2. 5.
jjj p Ps. 30. 2.
kkk q See Ps. 5. 3.
lll r See Ps. 44.
4.
mmm s See Ps. 47.
2.

- Why ^{hidest} ^{thou} ^{thy} ^{face}
from me?
- ¹⁵ I am afflicted and ready to
die from my youth up:
While I suffer thy terrors I
am distracted.
- ¹⁶ Thy fierce wrath ^{is} ^{gone} ^{over}
me;
Thy ^{terrors} ^{have} ^{cut} ^{me} ^{off}.
¹⁷ They ^{came} ^{round} ^{about} ^{me}
like water ^{all} ^{the} ^{day} ^{long}.
They ^{compassed} ^{me} ^{about}
together.
- ¹⁸ Lover and friend hast thou
put far from me,
And mine acquaintance ^{into} ^{darkness}.

89

† Maschil of Ethan the Ezrahite.

- ¹ I will sing of ^{the} ^{mercies} ^{of}
the LORD for ever:
With my mouth will I make
known thy ^{faithfulness} ^{to}
all generations.
- ² For I have said, ^{Mercy} ^{shall}
be built up for ^{ever};
Thy ^{faithfulness} ^{shalt} ^{thou}
establish in the very heavens.
- ³ I have made ^a ^{covenant} ^{with}
my ^{chosen},
I have ^{sworn} ^{unto} ^{David} ^{my}
^{servant};
⁴ Thy ^{seed} ^{will} ^I ^{establish} ^{for}
ever,
And build up thy ^{throne} ^{to}
all generations. ^{Selah} ^{Selah}
- ⁵ And ^{the} ^{heavens} ^{shall} ^{praise}
thy ^{wonders}, O LORD;
Thy ^{faithfulness} ^{also} ⁱⁿ ^{the}
^{assembly} ^{of} ^{the} ^{holy} ^{ones}.
⁶ For ^{who} ⁱⁿ ^{the} ^{skies}
^{heaven} ^{can} ^{be}
^{compared} ^{unto} ^{the} ^{LORD}?
^{Who} ^{among} ^{the} ^{sons} ^{of} ^{the}
^{mighty} ^{can} ^{be} ^{likened} ^{unto} ^{the}
LORD,
LORD?
- ⁷ A God very ^{terrible}
God is greatly to be feared in the council
of ^{the} ^{holy} ^{ones},
saints.

R.V. ¹ Or, the grave. ² Or, cast away. ³ Or, the shades. Heb. Rephaim.
S. Or, are darkness. Or, sons of God. See Ps. 29. 1.
A.V. ⁵ Or, by thy hand. ⁶ Or, all the day. ⁷ Or, A Psalm for Ethan the Ezrahite, to give instruction. ⁸ Heb. to
generation and generation.

And his "throne as ^bthe days
of heaven.
30 "If his children forsake my
law,
And walk not in my ^{judgements};
31 If they ^{judgements} "break my statutes,
And keep not my command-
ments;
32 Then will I visit their trans-
gression with ^dthe rod,
And their iniquity with stripes.
33 ^{But} Nevertheless my ^{mercy} lovingkindness [†]will
I not utterly take from
him,
Nor suffer my faithfulness [†]to
fail.
34 My [†]covenant will I not [†]break,
Nor alter the thing that is
gone out of my lips.
35 "Once have I sworn [†]by my
^{holiness} holiness;
[†]that I will not [†]lie unto ^{David} David;
36 His "seed shall endure for
ever,
"And his "throne as ^pthe sun
before me.
37 "It shall be established for
ever as ^pthe moon,
"And as ^athe faithful witness
in the sky. ^[Selah]
38 But thou hast ^vcast off and
^{rejected} rejected,
abhorred,
Thou hast been wroth with
thine ^aanointed.
39 Thou hast [†]abhorred [†]the covenant
of thy servant:
Thou hast ^bprofaned his "crown
^{even} by casting it to the ground.
40 Thou hast ^dbroken down all
his hedges;
Thou hast brought his strong
holds to ruin.
41 ^dAll that pass by the way spoil
him:
He is ^{become} ^ha reproach to his
neighbours.

^a See ver. 4.
^b See Job 14.
12.

^c 2 Sam. 7.
14.
[†] Kin. 2. 4.

^d See Job 9.
34.

^e Ps. 102. 23.

^f Ps. 71. 13
& 100. 23.

^g See ver. 23.
^h See Ps. 13.
1.

ⁱ Ps. 73. 63
& 73. 5.

^j See Ps. 60.
4.

^k Job 7. 7
& 10. 9.

^l Cp. Job 14.
1.

^m Ps. 50. 5.
ⁿ Cp. Heb.
6. 18.

^o See ver. 4.
^p See Ps. 72.
5.

^q Cp. Ps. 49.
9.

^r Cp. Luke
2. 36
& Heb. 11. 5.

^s See Ps. 13.
10.

^t See Job 13.
19.

^u Cp. ver. 1.
2.

^v See Ps. 44.
9.

^w Cp. ver. 41.
See Ps. 74. 18,
22.

^x ver. 20, 51.
^y Lam. 2. 7.

^z See ver. 3.
^a Ps. 79. 12.

^b See Ps.
74. 7.

^c Job 19. 9.

^d See Ps.
80. 12.

^e Cp. Ps. 17.
11.

^f 49. 5
& 56. 6.

^g ver. 20, 33.

^h See Ps. 41.
12.

ⁱ Cp. ver. 50.
See Ps. 44. 13
& 69. 3, 15.

42 Thou hast ^{exalted} ^{set up} the right hand
of his adversaries;
Thou hast made all his enemies
to rejoice.
43 Yes, thou turnest back ^{the edge of}
Thou hast also turned ^{his sword}
And hast not made him to
stand in the battle.
44 Thou hast made his ^{brightness}
^{glory} to
cease,
And cast his throne down to
the ground.
45 "The days of his youth hast
thou shortened:
Thou hast [†]covered him with
shame. ^[Selah]
46 ^hHow long, ^{O LORD} LORD! wilt thou
hide thyself for ever?
^{How long} shall thy wrath [†]burn
like fire?
47 ^o "remember [†]how short my ^mtime
is:
For what vanity hast thou ^{created} all
^{wherefore} made
the children of men!
men in vain?
48 "What man is he that ^{shall}
^{live and} ^{death} ^{liveth} ^{death}
shall not [†]see ^{death} death?
That shall [†]deliver his soul from
the ^{power of} ^{Sheol} [†]the ^{hand of} ^{the grave} ^[Selah]
49 Lord, where are thy former
^{mercies} ^{lovingkindnesses},
Which thou swarest unto
David in thy [†]truth?
50 ^wRemember, Lord, the re-
proach of thy servants;
How I do bear in my ^abosom
the ^{reproach} of all the
^{mighty} ^{peoples} ^{people};
51 Wherewith thine enemies have
reproached, O ^{LORD} LORD;
Wherewith they have re-
proached [†]the footsteps of
thine [†]anointed.
52 ^gBlessed be the LORD for ever-
more.
Amen, and Amen.

R.V. ¹ Heb. profane.
or, and is a faithful witness &c.
² Or, many

² Or, One thing

³ Or, As the moon which is established for ever, and as the faithful witness &c.

¹ Or, And the witness in the sky is faithful

⁵ Heb. hand.

⁶ Or, the grave

A.V. [†] Heb. profane my statutes.
[†] Heb. brightness.

[†] Heb. I will not make void from him.

[†] Heb. to lie.

[†] Heb. if I lie.

BOOK IV.

[R.V. only]

90 *A *Prayer of Moses the †man of God.

1 Lord, thou hast been our
dwelling place
†In all generations.

2 †Before the mountains were
brought forth,
Or ever thou †hast formed
the earth and the world,
*Even from everlasting to
everlasting, thou art God.

3 Thou turnest man to †de-
struction;
And sayest, †Return, ye child-
ren of men.

4 For †a thousand years in thy
sight
Are but as †yesterday †when
it is past,

And as †a watch in the night.
5 Thou carriest them away as
with a flood; they are as
†a sleep:

In the morning they are like
†grass which †groweth up.
6 In †the morning it flourisheth,
and groweth up;
In the evening it is †cut down,
and †withereth.

7 For we are consumed in by thine
anger,
And in by thy wrath are we
troubled.

8 Thou hast †set our iniquities
before thee,
Our †secret sins in the light
of thy countenance.

9 For all our days are †passed
away in thy wrath:
We bring spend our years to an end †as
†a tale that is told.

10 ††The days of our years are
threescore years and

a Ps. 17.
title
& 55. 1.
b Deut. 32. 1.
Josh. 14. &
Ezra 3. 2.
c See Ps. 71.
3.

d Prov. 8. 25.
e Ps. Deut. 32.
12 & Job 15. 7.

f See Job 36.
25.
g Ps. 39. 4.

h Gen. 2. 19.
Eccl. 12. 7.
i Ps. 6. 4.
j See Ps. 74.
9, 10.
k 2 Pet. 3. 2.
l Cp. Eccles. 12.
10.

m Ps. 102. 45
& 135. 14.
n Ex. 32. 12.
Deut. 32. 20.
Judg. 2. 18.
Jonah 3. 10.
o See Gen. 8. 6.
p Cp. Ps. 39.
5.

q See Ps. 46.
5 (mg.).
r Ex. 14. 24.
Judg. 7. 19.
s See Ps. 35.
6.

t See Job
20. 8.
u Cp. Deut.
8. 2.
v Ps. 37. 2
& 103. 15.
w Kin. 19. 26.
x Isai. 40. 4-8.
y Ps. 1. 24.
z See Job 4.
20.

aa Ps. 77. 13
& 92. 4.
ab Ps. 8.
ac Deut. 32. 4.
ad Hab. 3. 2.
ae Job 14. 2.
af Cp. Ps. 92. 7.
ag James 1. 11.
ah Ps. 27. 4.
ai Jer. 16. 17.
aj Heb. 4. 13.

ak Cp. Ps. 128.
2.
al Isai. 28. 12
am Ps. 19. 12.

an See Ps. 32.
7.

ao Ps. 121. 5.
ap Isai. 25. 4
& 32. 2.

Or even by reason of strength
and if fourscore years;

they be †their pride but †labour and
sorrow;

For it is soon †gone, and we fly
away.

11 Who knoweth the power of
thine anger,
And thy wrath according to the fear
that is due unto thee?

12 †So teach us to number our
days,
That we may †get us an heart of
wisdom.

13 †Return, O LORD; †how long?
And let it †repent thee con-
cerning thy servants.

14 O satisfy us in †the morning with
thy mercy;
That we may †rejoice and be
glad all our days.

15 Make us glad according to
the days wherein thou hast
†afflicted us,
And the years wherein we
have seen evil.

16 Let thy †work appear unto
thy servants,
And thy glory upon †their
children.

17 And let the †beauty of the
LORD our God be upon
us:

And establish thou †the work
of our hands upon us;
Yea, the work of our hands
establish thou it.

91 †He that dwelleth in †the
secret place of the Most
High

†Shall †abide under †the
shadow of the Almighty.

R.V. † Heb. earliest birth to. † Or, dust Heb. crushing.

† Or, That abideth ... Almighty; even I etc.

A.V. * Or, A Prayer, being a Psalm of Moses.

† Or, is changed. † Heb. turned away.

are seventy years.

†† Heb. comes to come.

† Heb. in generation and generation.

†† Or, as a meditation.

†† Heb. lodge.

† Or, when it passeth

† Or, a sound or sigh

† Or, when he hath pressed them.

†† Heb. As for the days of our years, in them

- ² I will say of the LORD, He is my ^{refuge} and my ^{fortress};
My God, in whom I ^{trust}.
³ For Surely he shall deliver thee from the snare of the fowler,
And from the noisome pestilence.
⁴ He shall ^{cover} thee with his ^{pinions},
And under his ^{wings} shalt thou ^{take refuge}.
His ^{truth} shall be thy shield and a buckler.
⁵ Thou shalt not be afraid for the terror by night;
Nor for the arrow that flieth by day;
⁶ Nor for the pestilence that walketh in darkness;
Nor for the destruction that wasteth at noonday.
⁷ A thousand shall fall at thy side,
And ten thousand at thy right hand;
But it shall not come nigh thee.
⁸ Only with thine eyes shalt thou behold,
And see the reward of the wicked.
⁹ Because thou hast made the LORD, which is my ^{refuge},
Thou hast made the Most High thy ^{habitation};
¹⁰ There shall no evil befall thee,
Neither shall any ^{plague} come nigh thy dwelling.
¹¹ For he shall give his ^{angels} charge over thee,
To keep thee in all thy ways.
¹² They shall bear thee up in their hands,
Lest thou dash thy foot against a stone.
¹³ Thou shalt tread upon the lion and ^{padder}:

a See Ps. 74.
13.
b ver. 2.
c See Ps. 14, 6.
d See Ps. 18.
e Luke 10.
19.
f Mark 16.
18.
g See Ps. 11. 1.
h Dent. 7. 7.
i Ps. 124. 7.
j 140. 5.
k 141. 9.
l Prov. 6. 5.
m Cp. 1 Kin.
8. 7.
n Ps. 9. 10.
o Job 12. 4.
p See Ps. 50. 15.
q See Ps. 17.
8.
r Ps. 57. 1.
s See Ps. 26.
4.
t See Ps. 35.
2.
u 1 Sam. 2.
30.
v John 12. 26.
w Prov. 3. 23.
x Imi. 43. 1.
y See Job 5. 19-23.
z Ps. 21. 4.
aa Deut. 6. 2.
ab 1 Kin. 3. 14.
ac Prov. 3. 2, 16.
ad Ps. 8. 3, 8.
ae Ps. 60. 23.
af Cp. 118. 14, 21.
ag Ps. 147. 1.
ah Cp. Ps. 71. 22.
ai Cp. Gen. 14. 19, 20.
aj See Ps. 26.
8.
ak Cp. Ps. 119. 147, 148.
al See Ps. 33.
2.
am See Ps. 37.
34.
an See Ps. 90.
16.
ao Ps. 6. 6.
ap See Ps. 71. 2.
aq Cp. ver. 5.
ar See Prov. 12. 21.
as Ps. 111. 2.
at Rev. 15. 2.
au Ps. 38. 11.
av Ps. 40. 5.
aw 139. 17.
ax Cp. Rom. 11. 33.
ay See Ps. 36. 6.
az A Cited Matt. 4. 6.
ba Luke 4. 10, 11.
bb See Ps. 34.
7.
bc Cp. Rom. 11. 33.
bd See Ps. 49. 10.
be Ex. 23. 20.
bf See Job 21. 7.
bg Prov. 3. 23.
bh Cp. Ps. 37. 24.
bi Ps. 94. 4.
bj 125. 5.
bk Cp. Dan. 6. 23.
bl Cp. Acts 23. 5.

The young lion and ^{the serpent} shalt thou ^{trample} under feet.

- ¹⁴ Because he hath set his love upon me, therefore will I deliver him:
I will set him on high, because he hath known my name.
¹⁵ He shall call upon me, and I will answer him;
I will be with him in trouble;
I will deliver him, and honour him.
¹⁶ With long life will I satisfy him,
And shew him my salvation.

92

A Psalm, a Song for the sabbath day.

- ¹ 'It is a good thing to give thanks unto the LORD,
And to sing praises unto thy name, ^{O Most High}:
² To shew forth thy lovingkindness in the morning,
And thy faithfulness every night,
³ With an instrument of ten strings, and with the psaltery;
With a solemn sound upon the harp,
Upon the harp with a solemn sound.
⁴ For thou, LORD, hast made me glad through thy work:
I will triumph in the works of thy hands.
⁵ O LORD, how great are thy works,
O LORD! Thy thoughts are very deep.
⁶ A brutish man knoweth not;
Neither doth a fool understand this:
⁷ When the wicked spring as the grass,
And when all the workers of iniquity do flourish;
It is that they shall be destroyed for ever:

- 11 ^aThe LORD knoweth the thoughts of man,
 1 ^bThat they are ^cvanity.
 12 ^dBlessed is the man whom thou ^echastenest, ^fO LORD, And teachest him out of thy law;
 13 That thou mayest give him ^grest from ^hthe days of adversity, Until ⁱthe pit be digged for the wicked.
 14 ^jFor the LORD will not cast off his ^kpeople, Neither will he forsake his ^linheritance.
 15 For ^mjudgement But judgement shall return unto righteousness:
 And all the upright in heart ⁿshall ^ofollow it.
 16 ^pWho will rise up for me against the ^qevil-doers? ^rWho or who will stand up for me against the workers of iniquity?
 17 ^sUnless the LORD had been my help,
 My soul had ^tsoon ^udwelt in ^vsilence.
 18 When I said, ^wMy foot slip-peth;
 Thy mercy, O LORD, ^xheld me up.
 19 In the multitude of my ^ythoughts within me Thy comforts delight my soul.
 20 Shall ^zthe ^{aa}throne of wickedness iniquity have fellowship with thee, Which frameth mischief by ^{ab}statute? ^{ac}a law
 21 They ^{ad}gather themselves together against the soul of the righteous, And condemn ^{ae}the innocent blood.
 22 But the LORD ^{af}hath ^{ag}been my ^{ah}high tower ^{ai}defence;
 And my God ^{aj}is ^{ak}the rock of my ^{al}refuge.

a Cited 1 Cor. 3. 20.
 b See Ps. 7. 16 & 34. 21.
 c Prov. 2. 22.
 d Cp. Ps. 88. 11.
 e Cp. Ps. 92. 2.
 f Prov. 3. 11.
 g Heb. 12. 3. 4.
 h See Job 5. 17.
 i Deut. 3. 5.
 j 1 Cor. 11. 22.
 k Job 34. 28.
 l Ps. 48. 5.
 m Ps. 55. 23.
 n See Ps. 66. 1.
 o Ps. 39. 26.
 p Ps. 94. 22.
 q 1 Sam. 12. 22.
 r Rom. 11. 2.
 s Deut. 32. 2.
 t Mic. 6. 6.
 u Cp. Isai. 42. 3.
 v Ps. 93. 4.
 w 135. 5.
 x Ps. 93. 5.
 y Ps. 4 & 97. 2.
 z Chr. 2. 5.
 aa 1 Sam. 12. 14.
 ab Kin. 14. 8.
 ac See Ps. 12. 5.
 ad Gen. 1. 2.
 ae Jonah 1. 2.
 af Ps. 124. 1.
 ag See Ps. 31. 17.
 ah Ps. 33. 16.
 ai Cp. Ps. 73. 2.
 aj 2 Chr. 6. 13.
 ak Dan. 6. 10.
 al 2 Cp. Ps. 20. 2.
 am Ps. 100. 3.
 an 140. 2.
 ao Deut. 32. 6, 15, 18.
 ap Ps. 48. 14.
 aq Cp. Job 4. 13.
 ar See Ps. 74. 1.
 as Cp. Amos 6. 3.
 at Cited Heb. 2. 7-11, 15 & 4. 7.
 au Num. 14. 22.
 av Ex. 9. 34.
 aw 1 Sam. 6. 6.
 ax 2 Chr. 36. 12.
 ay Prov. 28. 14, at 1 Ps. 53. 15 & 58. 2.
 az Isai. 10. 1.
 ba Ex. 17. 7.
 bb Num. 20. 12.
 bc Matt. 27. 1.
 bd Ex. 17. 7.
 be Deut. 6. 16.
 bf 1 Cor. 10. 3.
 bg Cp. Ps. 78. 13, 41, 56.
 bh Matt. 27. 4.
 bi See Ps. 90. 13.
 bj Cp. Num. 14. 22.
 bk Acts 7. 26 & 13. 18.
 bl Heb. 3. 17.
 bm Deut. 3. 7.
 bn See Ps. 5. 2.
 bo See Ps. 18. 2.
 bp See Ps. 14. 6.

- 23 And he ^{ca}hath brought ^{cb}upon them their ^{cc}own iniquity,
 And shall ^{cd}cut them off in their own ^{ce}evil wickedness;
 The ^{cf}yea, the LORD our God shall cut them off.
 95 ^{cg}O come, let us sing unto the LORD:
 Let us ^{ch}make a joyful noise to ^{ci}the rock of our salvation.
 2 Let us ^{cj}come before his presence with thanksgiving,
 Let us ^{ck}make a joyful noise unto him with psalms.
 3 For the LORD is ^{cl}a great God, And a great King ^{cm}above all gods.
 4 ^{cn}In his hand are the deep places of the earth;
^{co}The ^{cp}heights strength of the mountains are his also.
 5 ^{cq}The sea is his, and ^{cr}he made it:
 And his hands formed ^{cs}the dry land.
 6 O come, let us worship and bow ^{ct}down;
 Let us ^{cu}kneel before the LORD our ^{cv}Maker:
 7 For he is our ^{cw}God,
 And we are the people of his ^{cx}pasture, and the sheep of his hand.
 8 ^{cy}To-day, Oh that ye would ^{cz}hear his voice!
 To day if ye will ^{da}hear his voice!
 9 ^{db}Harden not your heart, as at ^{dc}Meribah, In the ^{dd}temptation, and as in the day of ^{de}Masseh temptation in the wilderness:
 10 When your fathers ^{df}tempted me,
 Proved me, and saw my ^{dg}work.
 11 ^{dh}Forty years long was I grieved with ^{di}that generation, And said, It is a people that do err in their heart,

R.V. 1 Or, For 2 Heb. a breath. 3 Heb. Jak. 4 Or, doubts 5 Or, seat 6 Or, strength
 Or, To-day, if ye will hear his voice, harden etc. 7 That is, strife. 8 That is, temptation. 9 Heb. in whose. 10 Or, the heights
 A.V. 1 Heb. shall be after it. 2 Or, quickly. 3 Heb. prevent his face. 4 Heb. contention.

And they have not known
my ways:

- 11 Wherefore I ^dsware in my wrath,
Unto whom ^{that} they should not enter
into my rest.

96 ¹ O sing unto the LORD
^a new song:

Sing unto the LORD, all the
earth.

- ² Sing unto the LORD, bless his
name;

³ Shew forth his salvation from
day to day.

- ⁴ Declare his glory among the
nations,
heathen,

His marvellous works among all
the peoples.

- ⁵ For ^{great} is the LORD, and ^{highly} to
be praised:

He is to be feared above ^{all}
gods.

- ⁶ For all the gods of the peoples
are ^{idols}:

But the LORD ^{made} the
heavens.

- ⁷ Honour and majesty are before
him:

⁸ Strength and beauty are in
his sanctuary.

- ⁹ Give unto the LORD, O ^{ye}
^bkindreds of the peoples,

^a Give unto the LORD glory
and strength.

- ¹⁰ Give unto the LORD ^{the} glory
^{due} unto his name:

Bring ^{an} offering, and ^{come}
into his courts.

- ¹¹ O worship the LORD ⁱⁿ ^{the}
beauty of holiness:

¹² Tremble ^{fear} before him, all the
earth.

- ¹³ Say among the nations, ^{The}
LORD reigneth:

The world also ^{is} established
that it ^{cannot} be moved:

He shall ^{judge} the peoples with
equity,
righteously.

^a See Ps. 69.

^b Cp. Ps. 81.

^c Ps. 97. 1.

^d Num. 14.

^e Deut. 1. 35.

^f Cited Heb. 3.

^g Ps. 98. 7.

^h Deut. 12. 2.

ⁱ Cp. Isai.

^j Forver. 1—

^k 13, see 1 Chr.

^l 16. 28—33.

^m Cp. Isai.

ⁿ Ps. 98. 1.

^o See Ps. 83. 3.

^p See Isai.

^q 11. 1—9.

^r Cp. Isai.

^s 52. 7.

^t & 60. 6.

^u See Ps.

^v 93. 1.

^w Ps. 96. 11.

^x See Ps. 72.

^y See Ps. 48.

^z Ps. 18. 3.

^{aa} Ex. 19. 9.

^{ab} Deut. 4. 11

^{ac} & 5. 22.

^{ad} 1 Kin. 8. 12.

^{ae} See Ps. 18. 11.

^{af} See Ps. 95.

^{ag} Ps. 89. 14.

^{ah} See Ps. 21.

^{ai} & 50. 3.

^{aj} Ps. 115. 18.

^{ak} Isai. 42. 5

^{al} & 44. 24.

^{am} Jer. 10. 12.

^{an} Ps. 77. 18.

^{ao} Cp. Ps. 78.

^{ap} 61.

^{aq} Cp. Ps. 98.

^{ar} Nah. 1. 5.

^{as} Cp. Judg. 5. 5.

^{at} See Ps. 68.

^{au} Ps. 22. 27.

^{av} Josh. 3. 11.

^{aw} See Ps. 29.

^{ax} See Ps. 50.

^{ay} Ps. 29. 2.

^{az} Ps. 40. 5

^{ba} & 68. 18.

^{bb} Cp. Ps. 98. 3.

^{bc} A Cp. Ps. 48.

^{bd} 12.

^{be} See Ps. 68. 29

^{bf} & 72. 10.

^{bg} Ps. 100. 4.

^{bh} Isai. 42. 17

^{bi} & 44. 2.

^{bj} See Ps. 29.

^{bk} Ps. 98. 5.

^{bl} Ps. 114. 7.

^{bm} Heb. 1. 6.

^{bn} Ps. 48. 11.

^{bo} See Ps. 98.

^{bp} 1.

^{bq} q ver. 12.

^{br} See Ps. 9. 6

^{bs} & 58. 11.

^{bt} See Ps. 83.

^{bu} 18.

¹¹ Let ^{the} heavens be glad, and
let ^{the} earth rejoice;
Let ^{the} sea roar, and the
fulness thereof;

¹² Let ^{the} field be joyful, and all
that is therein;

Then shall all ^{the} trees of
the wood sing for joy;

¹³ Before the LORD, for he cometh;
For he cometh to judge the
earth:

He shall ^{judge} the world with
righteousness,

And the peoples ^{with} his truth.

97 ¹ The LORD reigneth; ^{let}
the earth rejoice;
Let the ^{multitude} of ^{isles}
be glad thereof.

² Clouds and darkness are round
about him:

³ Righteousness and judgement are
the foundation of his throne.

⁴ A fire goeth before him,
And burneth up his adversaries
enemies

⁵ His ^{lightnings} lightened the
world:

The earth saw, and ^{trembled}.

⁶ The hills ^{melted} like ^{wax} at
the presence of the LORD,
At the presence of ^{the} Lord
of the whole earth.

⁷ The heavens declare his
righteousness,
And all ^{the} peoples have seen his
glory.

⁸ Ashamed be all they that serve
graven images,
That boast themselves of ^{idols}:

⁹ Worship him, all ye gods.

¹⁰ Zion heard, and ^{was} glad;
And the daughters of Judah
rejoiced;

Because of thy judgements, O
LORD.

¹¹ For thou, LORD, art ^{most} high
above all the earth:

R.V. ¹ Or, things of nought

² Or, in holy array

³ Or, in his faithfulness

A.V. ¹ Heb. If thou enter into my rest.

² Heb. of his name.

³ Or, in the glorious sanctuary.

⁴ Heb. many, on

Thou art exalted far above
all gods.

¹⁰ Ye that love the LORD, hate evil:
He 'preserveth the souls of
his 'saints;

He 'delivereth them out of
the hand of the wicked.

¹¹ Light is 'sown for the
righteous,
And gladness for the upright
in heart.

¹² 'Be glad in the LORD, ye righteous;
Rejoice
And 'give thanks to his
holy name,
brance of his holiness.

98

A Psalm.

¹ O sing unto the LORD "a new
song;

For he hath done "marvellous
things:

His 'right hand, and his holy
arm, hath wrought salvation for him,
gotten him the victory.

² The LORD hath "made known
his salvation:

"His righteousness hath he
'openly shewed in 'the
sight of the nations,
heathen.

³ He hath 'remembered his
'mercy and his faithfulness
toward the house of Israel:

All 'the ends of the earth
have seen 'the salvation
of our God.

⁴ "Make a joyful noise unto the
LORD, all the earth:

"Break forth
make a loud noise, and sing for joy, yea,
sing praise,
sing praise.

⁵ Sing praises unto the LORD with
the harp;

With the harp and 'the voice
of melody,
a psalm.

⁶ With 'trumpets and sound of
"cornet

"Make a joyful noise before
the King, the LORD,
the LORD, the King.

⁷ "Let the sea roar, and "the
fulness thereof;

a Ps. 24. 1.
b See Ps. 95. 3.
c Prov. 8. 12.
Amos 5. 12.
Rom. 12. 9.
See Ps. 34. 14.
d Isai. 55. 12.
e Ps. 98. 1.
f Ps. 31. 23.
g 37. 28 & 121.
h 145. 20.
Prov. 2. 8.
i Ps. 89. 12.
j See Ps. 30.
k 4.
l Dan. 3. 28
& 6. 27.
m Acts 12. 11.
n Ps. 98. 13.
o Ps. 58. 11.
p Ps. 112. 4
& 118. 27.
q Prov. 4. 18.
r Ps. Prov.
118.
s Hos. 10. 12
& James 3. 12.
t Ps. 98. 1.
u 1 Chr. 16.
v 31.
w Cp. Ps.
98. 9.
x See Ps. 30.
y 1.
z See Ps. 32.
aa 11.
ab Cp. Isai.
24. 19, 20.
ac See Ps. 30.
ad Cp. Isai.
24. 23.
ae Ps. 113. 4.
af Ps. 92. 8
& 92. 4.
ag Cp. Ps. 111.
ah Deut. 28. 55.
ai See Ps. 33.
aj 3.
ak Josh. 24.
al Isai. 6. 3.
am Rev. 15. 4.
an w Cp. Ps. 98.
ao 3. See Ps. 72.
ap 18.
aq Cp. ver. 1.
ar Ps. 11. 7 &
Isai. 61. 8. Cp.
Job 38. 5-7.
as Cp. Ex. 15.
at Luke 1. 51.
au See Job 40. 14.
av Isai. 49. 6
& 62. 10. Luke
30. 31. Cp.
Isai. 59. 16
& 63. 5.
aw Isai. 107. 32
& 118. 28.
ax Ex. 15. 2.
ay Isai. 25. 1.
az Isai. 62. 2.
ba Rom. 3. 25, 26.
bb d Ps. 132. 7.
bc 1 Chr. 28. 2.
bd Isai. 60. 18.
be Lam. 2. 1.
bf Ezek. 48. 7.
bg Ps. 96. 2, 3.
bh Luke 1. 54.
bi 72.
bj Cp. Jer. 15.
bk 1. See Ps. 33.
bl 5.
bm See Ex. 24.
bn 6-8 & 40. 23-
bo 27 & Lev. 8. 1-
bp 30.
bq Ps. 22. 27.
br 1 Sam. 7. 9
& 12. 18.
bs Eccles. 48.
bt 13-16.
bu See Ps. 105. 1.
bv 1 ver. 2.
bw Ps. 105. 28.
bx Ex. 14. 15 & 17.
by 11. 12 & 32. 30.
bz Num. 12. 13
& 16. 48.
ca Deut. 9. 18.
cb Isai. 44. 23, al.
cc Ex. 32. 38.
cd Num. 20. 12.
ce Deut. 9. 20.
cf Jer. 46. 28.
cg Isai. 51. 3.
ch Num. 14. 20.
ci Ps. 98. 11.

"The world, and they that
dwell therein;

⁸ Let the floods 'clap their hands;
Let 'the hills sing for joy together;
be joyful together

⁹ Before the LORD, for he cometh
to 'judge the earth:

He shall judge the world with righteousness,
with righteousness shall he judge the world,
And the peoples with equity.

99 ¹ 'The LORD reigneth; "let
the peoples tremble:

He "sitteth upon the cherubim;
between the cherubims;

² let the earth 'be moved.

² The LORD is "great in Zion;
And he is 'high above all the
peoples.

³ Let them praise thy 'great
and terrible name:
"Holy is he,
for it is he.

⁴ "The king's strength also
'loveth judgement;

Thou dost establish equity,
Thou executest judgement and
righteousness in Jacob.

⁵ 'Exalt ye the LORD our God,
And worship at his 'footstool;
"Holy is he,
for he is holy.

⁶ 'Moses and Aaron among his
'priests,

And Samuel among them that
'call upon his name;

They "called upon the LORD,
and he answered them.

⁷ He spake unto them in "the
pillar of cloud -
cloudy pillar -

They 'kept his testimonies,
and the statute ordinance that he
gave them.

⁸ Thou answeredst them, O
LORD our God:

Thou wast a God that 'for-
gavest them,

Though thou "tookest venge-
ance of their doings,
inventions.

⁹ Exalt "the LORD our God,
And worship at his "holy hill;

For the LORD our God is holy.

See Ps. 66. 1.
Num. 10. 10.
x See Ps. 2. 4.

o Ex. 32. 2. Num. 12. 5.
1 Chr. 15. 24. u 2 Chr. 15. 14.

p Isai. 44. 23, al.
q Ex. 32. 38.

r Isai. 51. 3.
s Num. 14. 20.

t Ps. 98. 11.

u Num. 14. 20.
v Ps. 98. 11.

R.V. ¹ Heb. memorial.
A.V. * Or, to the memorial.

† Or, revealed.

‡ Or, dwelling between
Heb. stagger.

§ Or, it is holy.

100

A Psalm of ¹thanksgiving.
²praise.

- ¹ Make a joyful noise unto the LORD, ²all ye lands.
- ² Serve the LORD with gladness:
³ Come before his presence with singing.
- ³ Know ye that ⁴the LORD he is God:
It is he that hath ⁵made us,
⁶and ⁷we are his;
We are his ⁸people, and ⁹the sheep of his pasture.
- ⁴ Enter into his gates with ¹⁰thanksgiving,
And into his ¹¹courts with praise:
Give thanks be thankful unto him, and ¹²bless his name.
- ⁵ For the LORD is good; his ¹³mercy ¹⁴endureth for ever.
And his ¹⁵truth ¹⁶endureth ¹⁷unto all generations.

101

A Psalm of David.

- ¹ I will sing of ²mercy and judgment.
Unto thee, O LORD, will I sing praises.
- ² I will ³behave myself wisely in ⁴a perfect way:
⁵when wilt thou ⁶come unto me?
- I will ⁷walk within my house ⁸with ⁹a perfect heart.
- ³ I will set no ¹⁰wicked thing before mine eyes:
I hate ¹¹the work of them that ¹²turn aside;
It shall not cleave ¹³unto me.
- ⁴ A froward heart shall depart from me:
I will not ¹⁴know ¹⁵no ¹⁶evil thing.
¹⁷a wicked person.

a Ps. 15. 2.
b Cp. Ps. 50.
c ver. 8.
d Ps. 18. 27.
e 131. 1. Prov.
f 17 & 21. 4.
g 30. 18.
h See Ps. 66.
i Prov. 16. 5.
j Cp. Ps. 2.
k Cp. Ps. 95.
l Ps. 119. 1.
m Prov. 11. 20.
n Cp. Matt. 5. 48.
o 1 Kin. 18.
p See Ps. 95.
q & Job 10. 3, 8.
r Ps. 52. 2.
s Isai. 43. 1.
t Esai. 34.
u See Ps. 74.
v Ps. 102. 28.
w Cp. Ps. 66.
x Cp. Ps. 78.
y Ps. 66. 8.
z Ps. 75. 10.
aa Ps. 94. 4.
ab Ps. 48. 1, 8.
ac Isai. 52. 1.
ad Ps. 96. 2.
ae Ps. 25. 8.
af 102. 1.
ag 119. 68.
ah Chr. 6. 12.
ai Exa. 8. 11.
aj Jer. 33. 11.
ak Nah. 1. 7, ad.
al Ps. 61. 2.
am Ps. 142. 2.
an 1 Mac. 4. 24.
ao See Ps. 86.
ap Ps. 39. 12.
aq ad.
ar Ps. 18. 6.
as Ex. 2. 23.
at 1 Sam. 8. 16.
au See Ps. 27.
av See Ps. 18.
aw Cp. Ex. 34.
ax See Ps. 81.
ay Ps. 50. 9.
az See Ps. 66.
ba Cp. James.
bb 4. 14. See Ps. 37. 20.
bc 1 Sam. 18. 5.
bd m Job 30. 30.
be Lam. 1. 13.
bf See Ps. 31. 10.
bg Ps. Ex. 20.
bh & John 14. 22.
bi & Ps. 121. 6.
bj 1 Kin. 9. 4.
bk Ps. 37. 2.
bl Isai. 40. 7. Cp. James 1. 10, 11.
bm Ps. 78. 72.
bn Cp. 1 Sam. 1. 7.
bo & 2 Sam. 12. 17.
bp & 1 Kin. 21. 4.
bq & Job 38. 20.
br Deut. 15. 9.
bs See Job 19. 20.
bt See Ps. 40.
bu Isai. 34.
bv Zeph. 2. 14.
bw Cp. Job 30. 29.
bx Cp. 1 Cor. 5. 11 (for mg.).

- ⁵ Whoso ⁶privily slandereth his neighbour, him will I ⁷destroy:
Him that hath ⁸an high look and ⁹a proud heart will I ¹⁰not suffer.
- ⁶ Mine eyes shall be upon the faithful of the land, that they may dwell with me:
He that walketh ¹¹in ¹²a perfect way, he shall ¹³minister unto me.
- ⁷ He that ¹⁴worketh deceit shall not dwell within my house:
He that ¹⁵speaketh falsehood ¹⁶shall not be ¹⁷established before mine eyes.
- ⁸ Morning by morning will I ¹⁸destroy all the wicked of the land;
To ¹⁹cut off all ²⁰the workers of iniquity from ²¹the city of the LORD.

102

A Prayer of the afflicted, when he is ¹overwhelmed, and ²poureth out his complaint before the LORD.

- ¹ Hear my prayer, O LORD,
And let my cry ²come unto thee.
- ² Hide not thy face from me in ³the day ⁴of my distress:
⁵Incline thine ear unto ⁶me:
⁷In the day when I call ⁸answer me speedily.
- ³ For my days ⁹consume away ¹⁰like smoke,
And my ¹¹bones are burned ¹²as a firebrand.
a hearth.
- ⁴ My heart is ¹³smitten like grass, and ¹⁴withered.
like grass;
For ¹⁵I forget to eat my bread.
- ⁵ By reason of the voice of my ¹⁶groaning
My ¹⁷bones cleave to my ¹⁸flesh.
a skin.
- ⁶ I am like ¹⁹a pelican of the wilderness:
wilderness:
I am ²⁰become ²¹like ²²an owl of the waste places.
desert.
- ⁷ I ²³watch, and am ²⁴become

R.V. ¹ Or, for the thank offering ² Heb. all the earth. ³ Another reading is, and not we ourselves. ⁴ Or, a thank offering
⁵ Or, give heed unto the perfect way ⁶ Or, in the integrity of my heart ⁷ Or, the doing of unfaithfulness
⁸ Or, evil person ⁹ Or, fainteth ¹⁰ Or, in smoke ¹¹ Or, as an hearth
A.V. ¹² Or, thanksgiving. ¹³ Heb. all the earth. ¹⁴ Or, and his we are. ¹⁵ Heb. to generation and generation.
¹⁶ Heb. thing of Belial. ¹⁷ Or, perfect in the way. ¹⁸ Heb. shall not be established. ¹⁹ Or, for. ²⁰ Or, (as some read) into smoke. ²¹ Or, flesh. ²² Or, (as some

Like ^{as} a sparrow that is alone upon
the ^{housetop.} ^{house top.}
8 Mine enemies reproach me all
the day;
and they that are mad against
me do curse by ^{are sworn against} me.
9 For I have eaten ashes like
bread,
And mingled my drink with
weeping.
10 Because of thine indignation
and thy wrath:
For thou hast ^{taken} ^{away} me up, and
cast me down.
11 My days are like a shadow
that declineth;
And I am withered like grass.
12 But thou, O LORD, shalt abide
for ever;
And thy memorial remembrance unto all
generations.
13 Thou shalt arise, and have
mercy upon Zion:
For it is time to have pity upon
her, yea, the set ^{favour} ^{time} is
come.
14 For thy servants take pleasure
in her stones,
And have pity upon her dust.
15 So the nations shall fear the
name of the LORD,
And all the kings of the earth
thy glory.
16 For when the LORD hath built up Zion,
He hath appeared in his glory;
17 He hath regarded the prayer of
the destitute,
And hath not despised their prayer.
18 This shall be written for the
generation to come:
And the people which shall
be created shall praise the
LORD.
19 For he hath looked down
from the height of his
sanctuary;
From heaven did the LORD
behold the earth;

a Ps. 79. 11.

b Ps. 79. 11
(& mg. form.).

c Cp. Acts
26. 11.

d See Ps. 22.
22.

e Isai. 65. 15.
Jer. 29. 22.

f Cp. Isai.
46. 14.

g See Ps. 22. 27.
g See Ps. 42.

h Ezech. 8. 12.
14.

i Ps. 51. 11.
Jer. 39. 45.

j Ps. 103. 23
& 144. 4.

k Job 8. 9.
l Cp. Isai. 58.

m See ver. 4.
n ver. 26.

o See Ps. 9. 7.
p Ps. 90. 2.

q Job 38. 34.
Hab. 1. 12.

r Ps. 135. 13.
Ex. 8. 15.

s Gen. 1. 1
& 2. 1. Cited
Heb. 1. 10.

t Ps. 68. 1.
u See Ps. 92.

v Isai. 60. 10.
Zech. 1. 12.

w Isai. 54. 4
& 51. 6.

x Matt. 24. 28.
y Pet. 3. 7, 10.

z Rev. 20. 11
& 21. 1. Cited
Heb. 1. 11, 12,
et.

a ver. 12.
b Ps. 75. 2.

c Jer. 29. 10.
Dan. 9. 2.

d Cp. Isai. 40. 2.
e Neh. 4. 2.

f Isai. 4. 1.
g 1 Kin. 8. 43.

h Isai. 59. 13.
i Isai. 41. 4.

j Mal. 3. 6.
k Cp. Heb. 12. 8.

l James 1. 17.
m Ps. 138. 4.

n Isai. 60. 3.
o Ps. 147. 2.

p See Ps. 92.
36.

q Isai. 60. 1.
2.

r Ps. 37. 29.
s Neh. 1. 6.

t Ps. 112. 2.
u Cp. Deut.

v Rom. 15. 4
& 1 Cor. 10. 11.

w Ps. 48. 13.
x See Ps. 73. 4, 6.

y See Ps. 22.
31.

z Cp. Isai. 48. 21.
a ver. 22.

b Ps. 104. 1.
c See Ps. 11. 4.

d Deut. 6. 13
& 8. 11.

e Ex. 24. 7.
f Isai. 53. 2.

g Matt. 9. 2.
h Mark 2. 5.

i Luke 7. 47.

20 To hear the sighing of the
prisoner;
To loose those that are
appointed to death;
21 That men may declare the name
of the LORD in Zion,
And his praise in Jerusalem;
22 When the peoples are gathered
together,
And the kingdoms, to serve
the LORD.
23 He weakened my strength
in the way;
He shortened my days.
24 I said, O my God, take me
not away in the midst of
my days:
Thy years are throughout
all generations.
25 Of old hast thou laid the
foundation of the earth:
And the heavens are the
work of thy hands.
26 They shall perish, but thou
shalt endure:
Yea, all of them shall wax
old like a garment;
As a vesture shalt thou change
them, and they shall be
changed:
27 But thou art the same,
And thy years shall have no
end.
28 The children of thy servants
shall continue,
And their seed shall be esta-
blished before thee.

103

A Psalm of David.

- 1 Bless the LORD, O my soul;
And all that is within me,
bless his holy name.
- 2 Bless the LORD, O my soul,
And forget not all his
benefits:
- 3 Who forgiveth all thine ini-
quities;

R.V. 1 Or, is stretched out
in, He afflicted me with his strength.

2 Or, sittest as king

3 Heb. Jak.

4 Heb. the children of death.

5 Another reading

A.V. 6 Heb. the children of death.

† Heb. afflicted.

‡ Heb. stand.

- Who ^ahealeth all thy diseases;
 4 Who ^aredeemeth thy life from
 'destruction;
 Who ^acrowneth thee with
 lovingkindness and tender
 mercies:
 mercies:
 5 Who ^asatisfieth ^athy mouth
 with good things;
 So that thy youth is renewed
 like ^athe eagle's.
 6 The LORD executeth ^arighteous acts,
 Judgements ^arighteousness
 And judgement ^afor all that are
 oppressed.
 7 He made known his ^aways
 unto Moses,
 His ^adoings unto the children of
 Israel.
 8 The LORD is ^afull of compassion and
 merciful
 gracious,
 Slow to anger, and ^aplenteous
 in mercy.
 9 ^aHe will not always chide;
 Neither will he ^akeep his
 anger for ever.
 10 He hath not dealt with us
^aafter our sins;
 Nor rewarded us ^aaccording to our
 iniquities.
 11 For ^aas the heaven is high
 above the earth,
 So great is his ^amercy toward
 'them that fear him.
 12 As far as the east is from the
 west,
 So far hath he ^aremoved our
 transgressions from us.
 13 Like as ^aa father pitieth his
 children,
 So the LORD pitieth 'them
 that fear him.
 14 For he knoweth our frame;
 He ^aremembereth that we are
 'dust.
 15 As for man, his days are as
^agrass;
 As ^aa flower of the field, so
 he flourisheth.
 16 For 'the wind passeth over it,
 and ^a'it is gone;

a Ps. 107. 30
 & 147. 3.
 Ex. 15. 26.
 Cp. Matt. 8. 17.
 b See Job 7.
 10. c See Ps. 56.
 13. d See Ps. 25.
 6. e Cp. Ps. 5.
 12. f ver. 11. 12.
 Luke 1. 50.
 g Ps. 107. 9.
 A Ex. 20. 5, 6.
 † Deut. 7. 2.
 j Isai. 40. 31.
 k Ps. 146. 7.
 l Ps. 19. 8.
 m Ps. 11. 4
 & 53. 2.
 n Ex. 33. 13.
 Cp. Ps. 25. 4.
 o Ps. 47. 2.
 Dan. 4. 17.
 p Cp. Ps. 78.
 11. & Ex. 24. 10.
 q Ps. 148. 2.
 Cp. Luke 2. 13.
 r See Ps. 96.
 16. s Ps. 78. 26.
 † Matt. 6. 10.
 u Isai. 57. 16.
 v Ps. 80. 5.
 Jer. 3. 5, 12.
 Mic. 7. 18.
 w Gen. 32. 2.
 Josh. 6. 10.
 x Kin. 22. 19.
 y Ps. 104. 4.
 Dan. 7. 10.
 Heb. 1. 14.
 y Ezra 9. 13.
 z Ps. 145. 10.
 a See Ps. 83.
 5. b ver. 1. 2.
 c Ps. 117. 2.
 d ver. 35.
 Ps. 103. 1, 2, 22.
 e See 2 Sam.
 7. 22.
 f Cp. Isai.
 38. 17.
 & 43. 25.
 g Ps. 98. 1.
 Job 40. 10.
 Cp. Job 37. 22.
 A Mal. 3. 17.
 † See Job 9. 8.
 j Isai. 40. 22.
 k Amos 9. 6.
 l Ps. 78. 30.
 m ver. 13.
 n Gen. 3. 19.
 Eccles. 12. 7.
 o Isai. 19. 1.
 p See Ps. 90.
 5. q Ps. 18. 10.
 2 Sam. 22. 11.
 r See Job 14.
 2. s Cited Heb.
 1. 7.
 Cp. Ps. 146. 8.
 † Isai. 40. 7.
 u Ps. 103. 21.
 v Cp. 2 Kin.
 1. 10.
 & 2. 11.
 & 3. 17.
 w Ps. 37. 36.

- And ^bthe place thereof shall
 know it no more.
 17 But ^athe mercy of the LORD
 is from everlasting to ever-
 lasting upon 'them that fear
 him,
 And his righteousness unto
 'children's children;
 18 To such as ^akeep his cove-
 nant,
 And to those ^athat remember
 his ^aprecepts to do them.
 19 The LORD hath ^aestablished his
 throne in the heavens;
 And his ^akingdom ruleth over
 all.
 20 Bless the LORD, ye ^aangels of his:
 Ye ^amighty in strength, that ^afulfil
 'that exal ^aword,
 his commandments,
 Harkening unto the voice of
 his word.
 21 Bless ye the LORD, all ye his
 'hosts;
 Ye ^aministers of his, that do
 his pleasure.
 22 ^aBless the LORD, all ^ahis
 works,
 works
 In all places of his dominion:
^bBless the LORD, O my soul.

- 104** 1 ^aBless the LORD, O my
 soul.
 O LORD my God, thou art
 'very great;
 'Thou art clothed with honour
 and majesty.
 2 Who coverest thyself with
 light as with a ^agarment;
 Who ^astretchest out the
 heavens 'like a curtain:
 3 Who ^alayeth the beams of his
 'chambers in the waters;
 Who maketh ^athe clouds his
 chariot;
 Who walketh upon ^athe wings
 of the wind:
 4 Who ^a'maketh ^awinds his messengers.
 His ^a'ministers ^a'a flaming
 fire:

R.V. 1 Or, the pit
 A.V. * Heb. great of mercy.

1 Or, thy years Or, thy prime Heb. thine ornament.
 † Heb. according to the height of the heaven.

3 Or, his angels winds
 † Heb. it is not. § Heb. mighty in strength.

- 5 ¹Who ²laid the foundations
of the earth,
That it ³should not be ⁴removed
for ever.
- 6 Thou ⁵coveredst it with the
deep as with a ⁶vesture;
The waters stood above the
mountains.
- 7 At ⁷thy rebuke they fled;
At ⁸the voice of thy thunder
they ⁹hasted away;
- 8 ¹⁰They ¹¹went up by the ¹²mountains,
they ¹³went down by the ¹⁴valleys
unto the place which thou
hast ¹⁵founded for them.
- 9 Thou hast set ¹⁶a bound that
they may not pass over;
That they ¹⁷turn not again to
cover the earth.
- 10 ¹⁸He sendeth forth the springs into
the valleys;
They ¹⁹run among the ²⁰mountains;
which ²¹hills.
- 11 They ²²give drink to every
beast of the ²³field;
The wild asses ²⁴quench their
thirst.
- 12 By them ²⁵shall the ²⁶fowl of the
heaven have their habitation,
They ²⁷sing among the branches.
- 13 He ²⁸watereth the ²⁹mountains from
his ³⁰chambers:
The earth is satisfied with the
fruit of thy works.
- 14 He causeth ³¹the grass to grow
for the cattle,
And ³²herb for the ³³service of
man;
That he may bring forth ³⁴food
out of the ³⁵earth;
- 15 And ³⁶wine that maketh glad
the heart of man,
³⁷And ³⁸oil to make his face
to shine,
And bread ³⁹that ⁴⁰strengtheneth
man's heart.

a Ps. 24. 2
& 32. 11
& 136. 4
See Job 38. 4
b Eccles. i. 4
c See Judg.
9. 15.
d Cp. Num.
24. 6
e Gen. 7. 12.

f Ps. 18. 15.
Cp. Ps. 106. 9
& Gen. 1. 9
& S. 1, 5
& Matt. 8. 26.
g See Job
38. 1.
h Ps. 77. 12.
i Ps. 48. 5.
j Lev. 11. 5.
k Prov. 30. 26.
l Gen. 1. 14.
m Lev. 23. 4.
n Eccles. 43. 7.
o Cp. Job 38.
& 10. 11.
p See Job
28. 10.
q Isai. 45. 7.
r See Gen. 9.
11-16.

p Job 38. 32.

q Cp. ver. 13.
r Cp. Ps.
145. 15
& Joel 1. 20.

s Job 37. 8.
t Cp. Gen. 8.
12.

u Cp. Ps. 65.
9 & 147. 8
& Deut. 11. 11
& Job 5. 10
& Jer. 10. 13
& 14. 22.

v ver. 5.
w Ps. 147. 8.
x Prov. 3. 12.
y Gen. 1. 11.
29. 30
z S. 18
& 2. 2

a Job 22. 5.
b Ps. 136. 25
& 147. 9.
c Ps. 68. 24.
d Judg. 6. 13.
e Eccles. 10. 13.
f Cp. Prov. 31. 6.
g Cp. Ps. 28.
8
h Judg. 9. 9.
i See Job 41.
1.

j Cp. Job 40.
20.
k Cp. Gen.
10. 5.
l Ps. 148. 15.

- 16 The trees of the LORD are
¹satisfied;
full of sap;
²The cedars of Lebanon, ³which
he hath planted;
- 17 Where the birds make their
nests:
As for the stork, the fir trees
are her house.
- 18 The high ⁴mountains are
for ⁵the wild goats;
The ⁶rocks are a refuge for ⁷the
conies.
- 19 He appointed the moon for
⁸seasons:
The sun knoweth his going
down.
- 20 ⁹Thou makest darkness, and
it is ¹⁰night;
Wherein ¹¹all the beasts of the
forest do creep forth.
- 21 ¹²The young lions roar after
their prey,
And ¹³seek their meat from
God.
- 22 The sun ariseth, they ¹⁴get
themselves together,
And lay them down in their
¹⁵dens.
- 23 ¹⁶Man goeth forth unto his
work
And to his labour until the
evening.
- 24 O LORD, how manifold are thy
works!
In ¹⁷wisdom hast thou made
them all:
The earth is full of thy ¹⁸riches.
- 25 Yonder is the sea, ¹⁹great and ²⁰wide,
²¹Wherein are things creeping
innumerable,
Both small and great beasts.
- 26 There go the ²²ships;
There is ²³that ²⁴leviathan, whom
thou hast ²⁵formed to ²⁶take his pastime
therein.
- 27 These ²⁷wait all upon ²⁸thee;

R.V. ¹ Heb. He founded the earth upon her bases.
their voice. ² Or, labour ³ Heb. bread.
⁴ Or, play with him See Job 41. 5.

A.V. ⁵ Heb. He hath founded the earth upon her bases.
sendeth. ⁶ Heb. walk. ⁷ Heb. break.
than oil. ⁸ Heb. all the beasts thereof do trample on the forest.

⁹ Or, (The mountains rose, the valleys sank down;)
¹⁰ Heb. To make his face to shine with oil.

¹¹ Or, The mountains ascend, the valleys descend.
¹² Heb. give a voice.

¹³ Heb. utter
¹⁴ Or, creatures

¹⁵ Heb. to make his face shine with oil, or, more
¹⁶ Heb. formed.

That thou mayest ^agive them
their meat in due season.
28 That thou givest unto them
they gather:
Thou ^copenest thine hand,
they are satisfied with good.
29 Thou ^dhidest thy face, they
are ^etroubled:
Thou ^ftakest away their
breath, they die,
And ^greturn to their dust.
30 Thou ^hsendest forth thy spirit,
they are ⁱcreated:
And thou ^jrenewest the face
of the ^kground.
31 Let the ^lglory of the LORD ^mshall
endure for ever:
Let the LORD ⁿrejoice in his works:
32 Who ^olooketh on the earth, and
it ^ptrembleth:
He ^qtoucheth the ^rmountains, and
they smoke.
33 I will sing unto the LORD ^sas
long as I live:
I will sing praise to my God
while I have ^tany being.
34 Let my ^umeditation ^vbe sweet unto
My ^whim:
I will ^xrejoice in the LORD.
35 Let the ^ysinners be consumed
out of the earth,
And let the wicked be no
more.
^zBless thou the LORD, O my
soul.
^aPraise ye the LORD.

105 ¹O give thanks unto
the LORD, ²call upon
his name:
³Make known his ⁴doings among
the ⁵peoples.
⁶Sing unto him, sing ⁷praises unto
him:
⁸Talk ye of all his ⁹marvellous
works.
¹⁰Glory ye in his holy name:
Let the heart of them rejoice
that seek the LORD.

a Cp. ver. 14.
b See Job 38. 31.
c Cp. Ps. 27.
d Ps. 77. 11.
e See Ps. 72. 18.
f Ex. 3. 6.
g Ps. 30. 7.
h Cp. Deut. 31.
i Job 42.
j Job 28. 18.
k See Job 24.
l ver. 43.
m Ps. 105. 5.
n Cp. Ps. 135. 4.
o See Job 10.
p See Job 38. 4.
q Isai. 28. 9.
r Cp. Rev. 21. 5.
s ver. 42.
t Ps. 105. 45.
u 111. 5.
v Luke 1. 72.
w Ps. 72. 17.
x Deut. 7. 9.
y Cp. Gen. 1.
z Prov. 8. 21.
a Gen. 17. 2.
b See Gen. 22. 15-18.
c Cp. Hab. 3. 10.
d Ps. 144. 5.
e Ex. 19. 18.
f Cp. Amos 9. 2.
g Gen. 28. 3.
h See Ps. 68.
i Gen. 28. 15.
j 28. 11, 12.
k Gen. 18. 15.
l 18. 18.
m Job 15. 4.
n Ps. 78. 55.
o See Ps. 37.
p Gen. 24. 30.
q Deut. 7. 7.
r 28. 1.
s Heb. 11. 2.
t See ver. 1.
u Ps. 105. 45.
v 108. 48.
w 118. 9.
x 150. 6, al.
y Ps. 108. 1.
z 1 Chr. 16. 24.
a Isai. 12. 4.
b For ver. 1-15, see 1 Chr. 16. 8-22.
c Cp. Gen. 35. 5.
d Ps. 99. 6.
e 118. 13, 17.
f Cp. Gen. 4. 26.
g Gen. 12. 17.
h 20. 8.
i Ps. 145. 4.
j 11. 12.
k Gen. 20. 6.
l Cp. Gen. 26. 11.
m Ps. 77. 12.
n (for mg.).
o 119. 27.
p (for mg.).
q Gen. 41. 54.
r 2 Kin. 8. 1.
s Hag. 1. 11.
t Lev. 26. 26.
u Isai. 3. 1.
v Ezek. 4. 16.
w Cp. Ps. 104. 18.
x Gen. 45. 3.
y 50. 20.

4 Seek ye the LORD and his ^astrength:
the LORD, and his ^bstrength:
^cSeek his face evermore.
5 Remember his ^dmarvellous
works that he hath done;
His wonders, and ^ethe judgements
of his mouth;
6 O ye seed of ^fAbraham his
servant,
Ye children of ^gJacob, his ^hcho-
sen ones.
7 He is the LORD our God:
His ⁱjudgements
are in all the
earth.
8 He hath ^jremembered his
covenant for ever,
The word which he com-
manded to ^ka thousand
generations;
9 ^lThe ^mcovenant which he made
with Abraham,
And his ⁿoath unto Isaac;
10 And confirmed the same unto
^oJacob for a ^pstatute,
law,
To ^qIsrael for an everlasting
covenant:
11 Saying, ^rUnto thee will I give
the land of Canaan,
^sThe ^t'lot of your inheri-
tance:
12 When they were but ^ua few
men in number;
Yea, very few, and ^vsojourners
in it;
13 And they went ^wabout from
nation, ^xfrom one
to nation,
another,
From one kingdom to another
people,
people;
14 He ^ysuffered no man to do
them ^zwrong;
Yea, he ^areproved kings for
their sakes;
15 ^bSaying, ^cTouch not mine
anointed ones,
And do my prophets no harm.
16 And ^dhe ^ecalled for a famine
upon the ^fland:
He ^gbrake the whole staff of
bread.
17 He ^hsent a man before ⁱthem;
them;

R.V. ¹ Or, gatherest in

² Heb. Hallelujah.

A.V. ³ Heb. shall be.

⁴ Or, Meditate

⁵ Heb. the cord.

⁶ Heb. cord, or, line.

Joseph ^{even Joseph.} who was ^{was} "sold for a servant:
 18 His ^{Whose} feet they hurt with fetters;
 1⁹ He was laid in ^{chains of} iron:
 19 Until the time that his ^{word} came to pass;
 The word of the LORD ^{came:} "tried him.
 20 The king sent and ^{loosed} him;
 Even the ruler of ^{peoples} the people, and let him go free.
 21 He ^{"made} him lord of his house,
 And ruler of all his ^{'sub-}stance:
 22 To bind his princes at his ^{pleasure,} pleasure;
 And teach his ^{'senators} wisdom.
 23 Israel also came into Egypt;
 And Jacob ^{'sojourned} in ^{'the} land of Ham.
 24 And he ^{'increased} his people ^{greatly,} greatly;
 And made them stronger than their ^{adversaries.} enemies.
 25 He ^{'turned} their heart to hate his people,
 To ^{"deal} subtilly with his servants.
 26 He ^{'sent} Moses his ^{servant,} servant;
 And Aaron ^{"whom} he had chosen.
 27 ^{"d} They ^{set} among them ^{'his} signs,
 And wonders in ^{'the} land of Ham.
 28 He ^{'sent} darkness, and made it dark;
 And they ^{'rebelled} not against his ^{word.} word.
 29 He turned their waters into blood,
 And ^{'slew} their fish.
 30 Their land ^{swarmed} with ^{brought forth} frogs in ^{abundance,} abundance,

Gen. 37. 36, 38.
 Acts 7. 9.
 b Ex. 8. 3.
 c Cp. Gen. 39. 20.
 d Ex. 8. 21.
 e Ex. 8. 16.
 f Gen. 40. 30.
 g 41. 23, 54.
 h Ex. 9. 23.
 i Ps. 119. 50.
 j Gen. 41. 26.
 k Cp. Judg. 7. 4.
 l J Gen. 41. 14.
 m Ps. 148. 7.
 n Ex. 9. 26.
 o See Ex. 10. 12-15.
 p Gen. 41. 40.
 q Gen. 46. 6.
 Acts 7. 15.
 r Acts 13. 17.
 s Ps. 106. 22.
 t Cp. Ps. 78. 51.
 u Ex. 12. 35, 36.
 v Ex. 1. 7.
 Deut. 26. 5.
 w Ex. 12. 33.
 x Cp. Ex. 9. 12.
 y Rom. 11. 8.
 z See Ex. 1. 8-14.
 aa Ex. 15. 16.
 ab Ex. 1. 10.
 ac Acts 7. 12.
 ad Cp. Job 36.
 ae Isai. 4. 5.
 af See Ex. 13. 21.
 ag Ex. 8. 10.
 ah 4. 13.
 ai Num. 16. 5.
 aj 17. 5.
 ak Ps. 78. 18.
 al 27.
 am Ex. 13. 13.
 an d For ver. 27-35, see Ps. 78. 43-51.
 ao e Ps. 78. 24.
 ap 26.
 aq Cp. John 6. 31.
 ar Ex. 10. 21-23.
 as g See Ps. 78. 15.
 at Ps. 66. 7.
 au i See Ps. 63. 1.
 av j ver. 8. 9.
 aw Ex. 2. 24.
 ax k Ex. 7. 21.
 ay l Cp. Gen. 13. 14.
 az See ver. 6.

In ^bthe chambers of their kings.
 31 He spake, and there came ^{swarms} divers sorts of flies,
 And lice in all their ^{borders.} borders.
 32 He gave them hail for rain,
 And flaming ^{fire} in their land.
 33 He smote their vines also and their fig trees;
 And ^{'brake} the trees of their ^{borders.} borders.
 34 He spake, and the ^{locust} locusts came,
 And ^{the} the cankerworm, and that without number,
 35 And did eat up ^{every} herb all the herbs in their land,
 And ^{did eat up} devoured the fruit of their ground.
 36 He ^{'smote} also all the first-born in their land,
 The ^{'chief} chief of all their strength.
 37 And he brought them forth also with ^{'silver} silver and gold:
 And there was ^{'not} one feeble person among ^{his} their tribes.
 38 Egypt was glad when they ^{departed:} departed:
 For ^{"the} the fear of them ^{had fallen} fell upon them.
 39 He ^{'spread} a cloud for a covering;
 And fire to give light in the night.
 40 They ^{The people} asked, and he ^{'brought} brought quails,
 And satisfied them with ^{'the} the bread of heaven.
 41 He opened the rock, and ^{the} the waters gushed out;
 They ran in ^{'the} the dry places ^{like} like a river.
 42 For he ^{'remembered} his holy word,
 And ^{'Abraham} Abraham his servant.
 43 And he brought forth his people with joy,

R.V. ¹ Heb. His soul entered into the iron.
 of his signs. ² Heb. beginning. See Deut. 21. 17.

A.V. ¹ Heb. his soul came into iron.
 their ruin hail.

³ Heb. elders.
⁴ Or, none that stumbled

⁵ Heb. possession.

⁶ Some ancient versions have, He.

⁷ Heb. words of his signs.

⁸ Heb. the words

⁹ Heb. He gave

And his ^achosen with ^{singing} ^ggladness:
 44 And he ^dgave them the lands
 of the ^{nations} ^{heathen};
 And they ^{took} ^{inherited} the labour of
 the ^{peoples} ^{in possession};
 45 That they might ^{keep} ^{observe} his
 statutes,
 And ^{observe} ^{keep} his laws.
 1st Praise ye the LORD.

106 1st Praise ye the LORD.
 2^o Give thanks unto the
 LORD; ^{for} he is good:
 "For his mercy *endureth* for
 ever.
 2 Who can utter the mighty acts
 of the LORD,
 Or ^{who can} shew forth all his praise?
 3 Blessed are they that keep
 judgement,
 judgement,
 And he that ^{"doeth} righteous-
 ness at all times.
 4 "Remember me, O LORD, with
 the favour that thou bearest
 unto thy ^{people};
 O visit me with thy ^{salvation};
 5 That I may see the ^{prosperity} ^{good} of
 thy "chosen,
 That I may rejoice in the
 gladness of thy nation,
 That I may glory with thine
 inheritance.

6 "We have sinned ^dwith our
 fathers,
 We have committed iniquity,
 we have done wickedly.
 7 Our fathers understood not
 thy wonders in Egypt;
 They ^{"remembered} not the
 multitude of thy mercies;
 But ^{were} ^{rebellious} at the sea,
 even at the Red ^{Sea} ^{sea}.
 8 Nevertheless he saved them
^{"for} his name's sake,
 "That he might make his
 mighty power to be known.
 9 He ^{"rebuked} the Red ^{Sea} ^{sea} also,
 and it was ^{"dried} up:

a See ver. 43.
 b Cp. Isai.
 35, 10.
 c See Ex. 15. 1-
 21.
 d Isai. 63. 13.
 e Josh. 24.
 f Cp. Pa. 78. 55.
 g Ex. 14. 30.
 h Deut. 4. 1,
 40.
 i Pa. 107. 2.
 j A Pa. 78. 7.
 k See Pa. 104.
 38.
 l Ex. 14. 28
 & 15. 5.
 m See Pa.
 105. 1.
 n See Pa.
 100. 5.
 o Ex. 14. 31.
 p See 1 Chr.
 16. 34, 41.
 q See Ex. 15.
 1-21.
 r Pa. 78. 11.
 Cp. Ex. 15. 24
 & 16. 2
 & 17. 2.
 s Pa. 83. 20.
 t Cp. Pa. 107.
 11.
 u Num. 11. 4.
 1 Cor. 10. 6.
 Cp. Pa. 78. 18.
 v Ex. 17. 2.
 w Cp. 10. 9.
 x Pa. 15.
 2.
 y Pa. 78. 29.
 z Cp. Pa. 119.
 122.
 a Isai. 10. 16.
 b See Num.
 16. 1-3.
 c Deut. 33. 2
 (for mg.).
 Zeoh. 14. 5
 (for mg.).
 Jude 14
 (for mg.).
 d Pa. 105. 6.
 43.
 e Num. 16.
 21, 32.
 f Deut. 11. 6.
 g 1 Kin. 8. 47.
 h Exa. 8. 6.
 i Neh. 1. 6, 7
 & 9. 16.
 j Jer. 3. 25
 & 14. 20.
 k Dan. 9. 5.
 l Baruch 2. 12.
 m Pa. 79. 8.
 n Lev. 26. 40.
 o Num. 16.
 38.
 p Ex. 32. 2.
 q Deut. 9. 8.
 r Acta 7. 41.
 s Cp. ver. 13.
 21.
 t Jer. 2. 11.
 u Cp. Rom. 1. 23.
 v Ex. 14. 11,
 12.
 w Pa. 3. 3.
 x Esek. 20.
 y, 14.
 z ver. 7, 13.
 a Pa. 78. 11.
 b Deut. 32. 18.
 c Ex. 9. 16.
 d Deut. 10.
 21.
 e Cp. Pa. 78. 43.
 f Cp. Pa. 18.
 15
 & 104. 7.
 g Pa. 105. 33.
 h Cp. Pa. 78. 61.
 i Ex. 14. 21.
 j Cp. Isai. 60. 2
 & 61. 10.

So he ^{"led} them through the
 depths, as through ^{"the} wil-
 derness.
 10 And he ^{"saved} them from the
 hand of him that hated
 them,
 And ^{"redeemed} them from the
 hand of the enemy.
 11 And ^{"the} waters covered their
 adversaries;
 enemies:
 There was not one of them
 left.
 12 Then ^{"believed} they his words;
 They ^{"sang} his praise.
 13 "They soon ^{"forgot} his works;
 They ^{"waited} not for ^{"his}
 counsel:
 14 But ^{"lusted} exceedingly in
 the wilderness,
 And ^{"tempted} God in the
 desert.
 15 And he ^{"gave} them their re-
 quest;
 But sent ^{"leanness} into their
 soul.
 16 They ^{"envied} Moses also in
 the camp,
 And Aaron ^{"the} "saint of the
 LORD.
 17 "The earth opened and swal-
 lowed up Dathan,
 And covered the company of
 Abiram.
 18 And ^{"a} fire was kindled in
 their company;
 The flame burned up the
 wicked.
 19 They ^{"made} a calf in Horeb,
 And worshipped ^{"the} molten
 image.
 20 Thus they ^{"changed} their
 "glory
 For the ^{likeness} ^{similitude} of an ox that
 eateth grass.
 21 They ^{"forgot} God their saviour,
 Which had done ^{"great} things
 in Egypt;
 22 Wondrous works in ^{"the} land
 of Ham,

And terrible things by the
 Red Sea.
 23 Therefore ^bhe said that he
 would destroy them,
 Had not Moses his ^dchosen
 'stood before him in the
 breach,
 To turn away his wrath, lest
 he should destroy *them*.
 24 Yea, they [']despised [']the
 pleasant land,
 They [']believed not his word;
 25 But ^mmurmured in their tents,
 And hearkened not unto the
 voice of the LORD.
 26 Therefore he ⁿlifted up his
 hand ^{unto} against them,
 That he would ^{to} overthrow them in
 the wilderness:
 27 And that he would overthrow their
 seed ^{also} among the nations,
 And ^{to} scatter them in the
 lands.
 28 They [']joined themselves also
 unto [']Baal-peor,
 And ate the sacrifices of [']the
 dead.
 29 Thus they provoked him to
 anger with their ^{doings};
 And the plague brake in upon
 them.
 30 Then ⁿstood up Phinehas, and
 executed ^{judgment} judgment:
 And so the plague was stayed.
 31 And that was ⁿcounted unto
 him for ^{righteousness} righteousness,
 Unto all generations for ever-
 more.
 32 They [']angered him also at the
 waters of ^{Meribah} ^{strife},
 So that it went ill with Moses
 for their sakes:
 33 Because they were [']rebellious against
 his spirit,
 And ^{so} that he [']spake unadvisedly
 with his lips.
 34 They did not [']destroy the
 peoples,
 nations,

a Deut. 7. 2.
 16. Judg. 2. 2.
 b Ex. 32. 10.
 Deut. 9. 14.
 Ezek. 20. 8.
 c Judg. 3. 5.
 6.
 Cp. Exra 2. 2.
 d Ps. 105. 6.
 e Ezek. 22.
 30.
 f Judg. 2. 12,
 15, 17, 19.
 g Ex. 28. 33.
 Deut. 7. 16.
 Judg. 2. 8.
 h 2 Kin. 18. 3.
 i Ezek. 10. 20
 & 20. 26.
 j Num. 14.
 31.
 k Zech. 7. 14
 & Deut. 32.
 17.
 l Cp. 1 Cor. 10.
 20.
 m Deut. 1. 32
 & 9. 23.
 n Num. 14.
 2.
 Deut. 1. 27.
 o Ex. 6. 8.
 Num. 14. 30.
 Deut. 32. 40.
 Ezek. 20. 6, 16,
 23.
 p Cp. Ps. 95. 11.
 q Isai. 24. 5.
 r Ezek. 20.
 18, 30, 31.
 s See Ps. 73.
 37.
 t See Ps. 44.
 11.
 u Ps. 73. 26.
 62.
 v Judg. 2. 14.
 w Num. 25. 3.
 Hos. 9. 10.
 x See Ps. 28.
 9.
 y Isai. 8. 19.
 z Neh. 9. 37.
 1.
 aa Num. 25.
 7, 8.
 ab Judg. 4. 3
 & 10. 12.
 ac Cp. Gen.
 15. 6.
 ad See Num. 25.
 10-13.
 ae Judg. 2. 16.
 af See Num.
 20. 2-13.
 ag Deut. 1. 37.
 ah See Ps. 81.
 12.
 ai Lev. 26. 39.
 aj Ps. 107. 11.
 ak Ps. 73. 40.
 al Isai. 63. 10.
 am Judg. 3. 9
 & 4. 3
 & 6. 7
 & 10. 10.
 an Num. 20.
 10.
 ao Ps. 105. 8.
 ap Lev. 26. 42.
 aq See Judg.
 1. 21, 27-36.
 ar See Ps. 90.
 13.
 as ver. 7.
 at Ps. 51. 1
 & 69. 16.
 au Isai. 63. 7.
 av Lam. 3. 32.

*As
 concerning whom the LORD com-
 manded them:
 35 But [']mingled themselves with the
 nations,
 heathen,
 And learned their works:
 36 And they [']served their idols:
 Which became [']a snare unto
 them:
 37 Yea, they [']sacrificed their sons
 and their daughters unto
 demons,
 devils,
 38 And shed innocent blood, even
 the blood of their sons and
 of their daughters,
 Whom they sacrificed unto the
 idols of ^{Canaan};
 Canaan:
 And the land was [']polluted
 with blood.
 39 Thus were they [']defiled with
 their own works,
 And [']went a whoring ⁱⁿ with their
 own inventions.
 40 Therefore was [']the wrath of
 the LORD kindled against
[']his people,
 And [']he abhorred his own
 inheritance.
 41 And he [']gave them into the
 hand of the ^{nations};
 heathen;
 And they that hated them
 ruled over them.
 42 Their enemies also [']oppressed
 them,
 And they were brought into
 subjection under their hand.
 43 [']Many times did he deliver
 them;
 But they were rebellious in
 provoked [']him with their
 counsel,
 And were [']brought low ⁱⁿ for
 their iniquity.
 44 Nevertheless he regarded their
 distress,
 affliction,
 When he [']heard their cry:
 45 And he [']remembered for them
 his covenant,
 And [']repented according to
[']the multitude of his mercies.

R.V. ¹ Heb. makes them fall.² Or, strife

A.V. * Heb. a land of desire.

† Heb. To make them fall.

‡ Or, impoverished, or, weakened.

46 He made them also to be
"pitied
Of all those that carried them
captive.

47 "Save us, O LORD our God,
And "gather us from among
the nations,
heathen,
To give thanks unto thy holy
name,

a 1 Kin. 8.
30.
Chr. 29. 2.
Ezra 8. 3.
Neh. 1. 11.
Jer. 42. 12.
b See Ps. 41.
12.
c For ver.
47. 48. and
1 Chr. 16. 35. 38.
d See Ps. 107.
2.
e See Ps. 104.
35.

And to triumph in thy
praise.

48 "Blessed be the LORD, the God
of Israel.
From everlasting even to ever-
lasting.
lasting:

"And let all the people say,
Amen.

1" Praise ye the LORD.

BOOK V.

[R.V. only]

107 "O give thanks unto
the LORD; "for he is
good:

For his mercy endureth for
ever.

2 Let "the redeemed of the LORD
say so,

Whom he hath redeemed from
the hand of the adversary;
enemy;

3 And "gathered them out of
the lands,

From the east, and from the
west,

From the north, and "from the
south.

4 They "wandered in the wilder-
ness in a "solitary way;

They found no "city of habitation.
to dwell in.

5 Hungry and thirsty,
Their soul "fainted in them.

6 Then they "cried unto the
LORD in their trouble,
And he delivered them out of
their distresses.

7 He "led them also forth by "a straight
way,

That they might go to "a city
of habitation.

8 "Oh that men would praise
the LORD for his goodness,
And for his wonderful works
to the children of men!

a See Ps.
105. 1.
b Cp. Ps. 54.
10.
c 148. 7.
d See Ps.
100. 5.
e Luke 1. 53.

f Luke 1. 72.
g Ps. 121. 42. 7.
h 49. 9.
i Mic. 7. 8.
j Ps. 106. 10.
k Isai. 62. 12.
l 68. 4.
m ver. 14.
n Job 10. 21.
o Cp. Job 38.
8.

p Ps. 108. 7.
q 32. 41.
r See Ps. 78. 40.
s Ps. 106. 47.
t Deut. 30. 3.
u Isai. 11. 12.
v 43. 5.
w 56. 8.
x Jer. 29. 14.
y 31. 8. 10.
z Ezek. 20. 34. 41.
aa 39. 27.

ab Prov. 1. 30.
ac 5. 12.
ad 15. 5.
ae Cp. Deut. 31.
20.
af Luke 7. 30.
ag See Ps. 22.
11.

ah ver. 40.
ai Cp. Deut. 32.
10.
aj ver. 6. 19.
ak 28.

al ver. 36.
am p. Ps. 77. 3.
an (ing.).
ao ver. 12. 19.
ap 26.

aq Ps. 106. 44.
ar See ver. 10.
as Cp. Ps. 2. 3.
at Jer. 5. 5.

au Extra 8. 21.
av ver. 8. 21.
aw 21.

ax ver. 15. 21.
ay 21.

az Isai. 45. 2.

9 For he "satisfieth the longing
soul,

"And "filleth the hungry soul
he filleth with good.
with goodness.

10 "Such as sat
sit in darkness and in
"the shadow of death,

Being bound in "affliction and
iron;

11 Because they "rebelled against
the words of God,

And "contemned the counsel
of the Most High:

12 Therefore he brought down
their heart with labour;

They fell down, and "there was
none to help.

13 "Then they cried unto the
LORD in their trouble,

And he saved them out of
their distresses.

14 He brought them out of "dark-
ness and the shadow of
death,

And "brake their bands in
sunder.

15 "Oh that men would praise
the LORD for his good-
ness,

And for his wonderful works
to the children of men!

16 For he hath "broken the gates
of brass,

- And cut the bars of iron in sunder.
- 17 ^bFools because of ¹their transgression,
And because of their iniquities, are afflicted.
- 18 ^aTheir soul abhorreth all manner of meat;
And they ^adraw near unto ¹the gates of death.
- 19 ^aThen they cry unto the LORD in their trouble,
And he saveth them out of their distresses.
- 20 He ^asendeth ^{sent} his word, and ^ahealeth ^{healed} them,
And ^adelivereth ^{delivered} them from their ^adestructions.
- 21 ^aOh that men would praise the LORD for his goodness,
And for his wonderful works to the children of men!
- 22 And let them ^aoffer ^{sacrifice} the sacrifices of thanksgiving,
And ^adeclare his works with ^asinging.
^arejoicing.
- 23 They that ^ago down to the sea in ships,
That do business in great waters;
- 24 These see the works of the LORD,
And his wonders in the deep.
- 25 For he ^acommandeth, and ^araiseth the stormy wind,
Which lifteth up the waves thereof.
- 26 They mount up to the heaven, they go down again to the depths:
Their soul ^amelteth away ^{is melted} because of trouble.
- 27 They reel to and fro, and ^astagger like a drunken man,
And ^aare at their wits' end.
- 28 ^aThen they cry unto the LORD in their trouble,
And he bringeth them out of their distresses.
- 29 He ^amaketh the storm a calm,
So that the waves thereof are still.
- 30 Then are they glad because they be quiet;
So he bringeth them unto ^athe haven where they would be.
their desired haven.
- 31 ^aOh that men would praise the LORD for his goodness,
And for his wonderful works to the children of men!
- 32 Let them ^aexalt him also in ^athe ^{assembly} congregation of the people,
And praise him in the ^aseat ^{assembly} of the elders.
- 33 He ^aturneth rivers into a wilderness,
And the watersprings into ^athirsty ^{dry} ground;
- 34 ^aA fruitful land into ^asalt desert.
barrenness,
For the wickedness of them that dwell therein.
- 35 He ^aturneth ^athe wilderness into ^apool of ^astanding ^awater,
And ^adry land ^adry ground into watersprings.
- 36 And there he maketh the hungry to dwell,
That they may prepare ^aa city ^afor habitation;
- 37 And sow ^athe fields, and plant vineyards,
And get them ^afruits of increase.
which may yield
- 38 ^aHe blesseth them also, so that they are multiplied greatly;
And ^ahe suffereth not their cattle to decrease.
- 39 Again, they are minished and ^abowed down ^abrought low
Through oppression, ^atrouble, ^aaffliction,
and sorrow.
- 40 ^aHe poureth contempt upon princes,

R.V. ¹ Heb. the way of their transgression.
haven of their desire.² Heb. pits.³ Heb. all their wisdom is swallowed up.⁴ Heb. theA.V. ^a Heb. singing.[†] Heb. maketh to stand.[‡] Heb. all their wisdom is swallowed up.[§] Heb. saltiness.

And ^acauseth them to wander
in the ^bwaste, wilderness, where there
is no way.

41 Yet ^csetteth he the ^dneedy on
high ^efrom affliction,
And ^fmaketh *him* families
like a flock.

42 The ^gupright shall see it, and
be glad; rejoice:

And ^hall iniquity shall stop
her mouth.

43 ⁱWhoso is wise shall give heed to
these things,
And ^jeven they shall ^kconsider the
mercies ^llovingkindness of the LORD.

I08

A Song, a Psalm of David.

1 ^mMy heart is fixed, O God.
O God, my heart is fixed;
I will sing, yea, I will sing praises, even
with my glory.

2 Awake, psaltery and harp:
I myself will awake ⁿearly.

3 I will give thanks unto thee, O LORD,
among the ^opeoples:

And I will sing praises unto
thee among the nations.

4 For thy mercy is great ^pabove
the ^qheavens,
heavens:

And thy truth ^rreacheth unto
the ^sskies,
clouds.

5 Be thou exalted, O God, above
the heavens:

And thy glory above all the
earth;
earth;

6 ^tThat thy beloved may be
delivered,
delivered:

Save with thy right hand, and
answer ^ume.

7 God hath spoken in his holi-
ness; I will ^vexult;
rejoice,

I will divide Shechem, and mete
out the valley of Succoth.

8 Gilead is mine; Manasseh is
mine;

Ephraim also is the ^wdefence
strength of
mine head;

a Job 12. 24.

b Cp. Deut.
32. 10.

c Ps. 118. 7, 8.

d Sam. 2. 8.

e Cp. Ps. 60.

f Job 21. 11.

g See Job 22.

h See Ps. 68.

i See Ps. 68.

j See Ps. 68.

k See Ps. 68.

l See Ps. 68.

m Cp. Ps. 64.

n Jer. 9. 12.

o Hos. 14. 2.

p For ver.

1-5, see Ps.

57. 7-11.

q See Ps. 28.

r Deut. 10.

s Cp. Ps. 71. 6.

t Jer. 17. 14.

u Ps. 82. 4.

v Cp. Ps.

118. 4.

w See Ps. 60.

x See Ps. 60.

y See Ps. 60.

z For ver.

6-13, see Ps.

60. 5-12.

a See Ps. 35.

b For ver.

35-45, see Ps.

35. 22-28.

c Cp. 1 Chr.

21. 1 (mg.).

d Zech. 3. 1

(& mg.).

e Job 30. 12.

f Prov. 28. 9.

g Cp. Prov. 15. 8

& 21. 27.

h Cp. Ps. 55.

i Cp. Ps. 55.

j Cp. Ps. 55.

k Cp. Ps. 55.

l Cp. Ps. 55.

m Cp. Ps. 55.

n Cp. Ps. 55.

o Cp. Ps. 55.

p Cp. Ps. 55.

q Cp. Ps. 55.

r Cp. Ps. 55.

s Cp. Ps. 55.

t Cp. Ps. 55.

u Cp. Ps. 55.

v Cp. Ps. 55.

w Cp. Ps. 55.

x Cp. Ps. 55.

y Cp. Ps. 55.

z Cp. Ps. 55.

a Cp. Ps. 55.

b Cp. Ps. 55.

c Cp. Ps. 55.

d Cp. Ps. 55.

e Cp. Ps. 55.

f Cp. Ps. 55.

g Cp. Ps. 55.

h Cp. Ps. 55.

i Cp. Ps. 55.

j Cp. Ps. 55.

k Cp. Ps. 55.

l Cp. Ps. 55.

m Cp. Ps. 55.

n Cp. Ps. 55.

o Cp. Ps. 55.

p Cp. Ps. 55.

q Cp. Ps. 55.

r Cp. Ps. 55.

Judah is my ^sseptre.
lawgiver;

9 Moab is my washpot;

^tUpon Edom will I cast out my

^uOver Philistia will I ^vabout
triumph.

10 Who will bring me into the
fenced ^wstrong
city?

11 Who ^xhath led me unto Edom?

Will ^ynot thou, O God, ^zwho hast cast us off?

And ^awill not thou, O God, ^bwho hast cast us off?

And ^cwill not thou, O God, ^dgo forth with
our ^ehosts?

12 Give us help ^fagainst the adversary:

For vain is the ^ghelp of man.

13 Through God we shall do
valiantly:

For he it is that shall tread
down our ^hadversaries.
enemies.

For he it is that shall tread
down our ⁱadversaries.
enemies.

For he it is that shall tread
down our ^jadversaries.
enemies.

For he it is that shall tread
down our ^kadversaries.
enemies.

For he it is that shall tread
down our ^ladversaries.
enemies.

For he it is that shall tread
down our ^madversaries.
enemies.

For he it is that shall tread
down our ⁿadversaries.
enemies.

For he it is that shall tread
down our ^oadversaries.
enemies.

For he it is that shall tread
down our ^padversaries.
enemies.

For he it is that shall tread
down our ^qadversaries.
enemies.

For he it is that shall tread
down our ^radversaries.
enemies.

For he it is that shall tread
down our ^sadversaries.
enemies.

For he it is that shall tread
down our ^tadversaries.
enemies.

For he it is that shall tread
down our ^uadversaries.
enemies.

For he it is that shall tread
down our ^vadversaries.
enemies.

For he it is that shall tread
down our ^wadversaries.
enemies.

For he it is that shall tread
down our ^xadversaries.
enemies.

For he it is that shall tread
down our ^yadversaries.
enemies.

For he it is that shall tread
down our ^zadversaries.
enemies.

For he it is that shall tread
down our ^aadversaries.
enemies.

For he it is that shall tread
down our ^badversaries.
enemies.

For he it is that shall tread
down our ^cadversaries.
enemies.

For he it is that shall tread
down our ^dadversaries.
enemies.

For he it is that shall tread
down our ^eadversaries.
enemies.

For he it is that shall tread
down our ^fadversaries.
enemies.

For he it is that shall tread
down our ^gadversaries.
enemies.

For he it is that shall tread
down our ^hadversaries.
enemies.

For he it is that shall tread
down our ⁱadversaries.
enemies.

For he it is that shall tread
down our ^jadversaries.
enemies.

For he it is that shall tread
down our ^kadversaries.
enemies.

For he it is that shall tread
down our ^ladversaries.
enemies.

For he it is that shall tread
down our ^madversaries.
enemies.

For he it is that shall tread
down our ⁿadversaries.
enemies.

For he it is that shall tread
down our ^oadversaries.
enemies.

For he it is that shall tread
down our ^padversaries.
enemies.

For he it is that shall tread
down our ^qadversaries.
enemies.

For he it is that shall tread
down our ^radversaries.
enemies.

For he it is that shall tread
down our ^sadversaries.
enemies.

For he it is that shall tread
down our ^tadversaries.
enemies.

For he it is that shall tread
down our ^uadversaries.
enemies.

R.V. 1 Or, I will awake the dawn
lead me etc.

2 Or, Will not thou, O God, which hast cast us off, and goest... hosts?

3 Heb. laid upon me.

4 Or, Satan. Or, an accuser.

5 Or, void place.

6 Or, an adversary.

7 Or, after.

8 Or, skies.

9 Heb. go out guilty, or, wicked.

10 Heb. mouth of deceit.

11 Heb. have opened themselves.

Another reading is, me.

Or, lawgiver

Or, I into

Heb. salvation.

Or, Who will

Or, against

Or, Who will

Or, against

Or, Who will

Or, against

Or, Who will

Or, against

- And* let ^aanother take his ^boffice.
- ⁹ Let his ^achildren be fatherless,
And his wife a widow.
- ¹⁰ Let his children be ^acontinually
^avagabonds, and ^bbeg;
And let them ^cseek *their bread*
^aalso ^d'out of their desolate
places.
- ¹¹ Let ^ethe extortioner ^f'catch all
that he hath;
And let the ^g'strangers make spoil
of his labour.
- ¹² Let there be none to ^h'extend
mercy unto him;
Neither let there be any to
ⁱ'have pity on his fatherless
children.
- ¹³ Let his ^j'posterity be cut
off;
^kIn the generation following
and in let their ^l'name be blotted
out.
- ¹⁴ Let ^m'the iniquity of his fathers
be remembered with the
LORD;
And let not the sin of his
mother be ⁿ'blotted out.
- ¹⁵ ^o'Let them be before the LORD
continually,
That he may ^p'cut off the
memory of them from the
earth.
- ¹⁶ Because that he remembered
not to shew mercy,
But persecuted ^q'the poor and
needy man,
And ^r'the broken in heart, to slay them,
that he might even slay the broken in heart.
- ¹⁷ ^s'Yes, ^t'he loved cursing, and it came
As ^uunto him;
And ^vas he delighted not in bless-
ing, and it was far from him.
- ¹⁸ He ^w'clothed himself also with
As he cursing like as with his gar-
ment,
And it ^x'came ^y'into his inward parts
so let like water,
And like oil into his bones.
- ^a Cited Acts 1, 20.
Cp. John 17, 12.
^b Num. 4, 14.
Cp. 1 Chr. 24, 3.
^c Ex. 22, 24.
^d Cp. Gen. 4, 12.
See Ps. 59, 15.
^e ver. 6, 28.
^f Cp. Ps. 87, 26.
^g Cp. Deut. 28, 43, 44.
^h A Cp. Jer. 14, 7.
See Ps. 23, 3.
ⁱ Ps. 69, 16.
Cp. Ps. 68, 1.
^j Cp. Ps. 36, 10 (for mg.).
^k ver. 16.
^l Cp. Job 5, 4.
^m See Ps. 102, 11.
ⁿ See Ps. 21, 10.
^o Ex. 10, 19.
Cp. Neh. 5, 13.
^p & Job 32, 13.
^q Ps. 35, 13.
^r Prov. 10, 7.
^s Cp. Job 16, 8.
^t Ex. 20, 5.
^u Ps. 22, 6.
^v & 69, 19.
^w Neh. 4, 5.
Jer. 18, 26.
^x See Ps. 22, 7.
^y Cp. Ps. 90, 3.
^z Ps. 119, 86.
^{aa} Ps. 34, 16.
^{ab} Cp. Job 37, 7.
^{ac} Cp. 2 Sam. 16, 12.
^{ad} ver. 22.
^{ae} Ps. 40, 17.
^{af} See Ps. 84, 18.
^{ag} Cp. Isai. 65, 14.
^{ah} Cp. Prov. 14, 14.
^{ai} & Ezek. 35, 6.
^{aj} ver. 6, 30.
^{ak} ver. 18.
See Job 8, 22.
^{al} Ps. 71, 13.
Cp. Ps. 35, 23.
^{am} Cp. ver. 29.
^{an} Ps. 73, 6.
^{ao} Cp. Num. 5, 22.
^{ap} Cp. Ps. 22, 26.
- ¹⁹ Let it be unto him as the ^araiment
wherewith he ^bcovereth himself,
^cwhich him,
And for ^dthe girdle wherewith
he is girded continually.
- ²⁰ ^eThis is the reward of mine
Let this be the reward of mine
^f'adversaries from the LORD,
And of them that speak evil
against my soul.
- ²¹ But ^gdeal thou with me, O God
the Lord, ^h'for thy name's
sake:
Because thy ⁱ'mercy is good,
deliver thou ^jme, me.
- ²² For I am ^k'poor and needy,
And my heart is wounded
within me.
- ²³ I am gone like ^l'the shadow
when it ^m'declineth:
I am ⁿ'tossed up and down as
the locust.
- ²⁴ My knees ^o'are weak ^p'through
fasting;
And my ^q'flesh faileth of fat-
ness.
- ²⁵ I am become also ^r'a reproach
unto them:
When they ^slooked upon me they
^t'shake their head, ^ushook their heads.
- ²⁶ ^v'Help me, O LORD my God;
O save me according to thy
mercy:
- ²⁷ That they may ^w'know that
this is thy hand;
That thou, LORD, hast done it.
- ²⁸ ^x'Let them curse, but bless
thou:
When they arise, ^ythey shall be
^zashamed, let them
ashamed; but ^{aa}'thy servant shall
^{ab}let thy servant re-
joice.
- ²⁹ ^{ac}'Let mine ^{ad}'adversaries be
^{ae}'clothed with dishonour,
^{af}shame,
And let them ^{ag}'cover them-
selves with their own shame
as with a mantle.
- ³⁰ I will give ^{ah}great thanks unto the
LORD with my mouth;
Yea, I will ^{ai}'praise him among
the multitude.

R.V. ¹ Or, far from ² Heb. snare.

³ Or, continue kindness

⁴ Or, is stretched out

⁵ Or, totter

⁶ Or, Mine adversaries shall be clothed... and they shall cover etc.

A.V.

⁷ Or, charge.

⁸ Heb. within him.

31 For he shall stand ^{at the}
right hand of the ^{needy,}
To save him ^{poor,} from ^{them} that
Judge condemn his soul.

IIO

A Psalm of David.

1 The LORD ^{said} unto my lord,
‘Sit thou at my right hand,
Until I make thine enemies
thy footstool.
2 The LORD shall ^{send forth} the
rod of thy strength ^{out of}
Zion:
‘Rule thou in the midst of
thine enemies.
3 Thy people ^{offer themselves willingly}
in the day of thy ^{power:}
‘In the beauties of holiness,
from the womb of the
morning,
Thou hast the dew of thy
youth.
4 The LORD hath ^{sworn}, and
will ^{not} repent,
‘Thou art ^a priest ^{for ever}
After the ^{order of} ‘Mel-
chizedek.
5 The Lord at thy ^{right hand}
‘Shall ^{strike through} kings
in ^{the day of} his wrath.
6 He shall ^{judge among} the
nations,
‘He ^{shall} fill the places with
the dead bodies;
He ^{shall} ^{strike through} the head ⁱⁿ
wound the heads over
many countries.
7 He shall ^{drink of} the brook
in the way:
Therefore shall he lift up the
head.

112 ‘Praise ye the LORD.

III I will give thanks unto the
LORD with my whole
heart,

n See Ezek. 39, 17–19 & Rev. 19, 17, 18. o Prov. 9, 10.
r Cp. Judg. 7, 5, 6. s Cp. Ps. 44, 8. t See Ps. 104, 35.

R.V. 1 Or, stretch 2 Heb. are freewill offerings.
‘Or, army 3 Or, In holy attire According to another reading, On the mountains of holiness. 4 Or, Thy youth are to thee
as the dew 5 Or, manner 6 Or, Hath stricken 7 Or, The places are full of de. 8 Or, hath plucked 9 Or, over
a wide land 10 Heb. Hallelujah. 11 Heb. prey. 12 Or, made 13 Or, Good repute 14 Heb. them.

A.V. 5 Heb. from the judges of his soul. 6 Or, more than the womb of the morning: thou shalt have, &c. 7 Or, great
8 Heb. Hallelujah. 9 Heb. prey. 10 Heb. are established. 11 Or, good success. 12 Heb. that do them.

e ver. 6.
See Ps. 16, 8.
f Cp. Ps. 149.

1. g See Ps. 22.

2. h Pa. 92, 5.

Rev. 8, 2.

Cp. Ps. 139, 14.

e Pa. 119, 45.

94, 155. Cp. Ps.

112, 1 & 145, 5.

f Ps. 145, 5.

g Cited

Matt. 22, 44

h Mark 12, 36

i Luke 20, 42,

43 & Acts 2, 34,

35.

k Ps. 112, 3, 9.

l Cited Heb.

1, 13. Cp. Matt.

26, 64 & Eph.

1, 20 & Col. 3, 1

j Heb. 1, 3

k 8, 1 & 10, 13

l 12, 2.

m Heb. 10, 13.

n 1 Cor. 15, 25

o Eph. 1, 21

p Heb. 2, 8

q 1 Pet. 3, 22

r Cp. Ps. 78,

4.

s Cp. Ps. 8, 6

t 18, 36

u Josh. 10, 24

v Jer. 48, 17.

Ezek. 19, 14.

w Cp. Ps. 45, 6.

x See Ps. 68,

15.

y Cp. Ps. 68,

25.

z Cp. Ps. 34,

9, 10. See Matt.

31–33.

a Ps. 72, 8.

b Dan. 7, 13,

14.

c See Ps. 105,

8.

d Judg. 5, 2.

e Cp. Ex. 35,

20 (for mg.).

f Cp. Isai. 18,

3, 4 (for mg.).

g Cp. Rev.

19, 14. See

1 Chr. 16, 29.

h Cited

Heb. 7, 21.

i Ps. 132, 11.

j Ps. 93, 5.

k Cp. Ps. 19, 7.

l Num. 23,

19.

m Isai. 40, 8.

n Matt. 5, 18.

o Cited Heb.

5, 6 & 7, 17, 21.

p Cp. Heb. 6, 20.

q Zech. 6, 13.

r Heb. 7, 24.

s Cp. John

12, 34.

t Gen. 14, 18.

u Ps. 19, 2.

v Rev. 15, 3.

w See Ps. 18,

8.

x Cp. Matt.

1, 21.

y Luke 1, 68.

z Cp. Ps. 68,

14.

a Rom. 2, 5.

b Rev. 6, 17.

c Cp. Ps. 2, 5, 12.

d Cp. Ps. 138,

3.

e Isai. 2, 4.

f Joel 3, 12.

g Mic. 4, 3.

h Ps. 99, 3.

i Luke 1, 48.

j Cp. Ps. 8, 1.

k Prov. 1, 7.

l Ps. 128, 1, 4.

In the council ^{assembly} of ^{the} upright,
and in ^{the} congregation.

2 The works of the LORD are
great,
‘Sought out of all them that
have pleasure therein.

3 His work is ^{honour and majesty}
And his ^{righteousness} en-
dureth for ever.

4 He hath ^{made} his wonderful
works to be remembered:
The LORD is ^{gracious} and full
of compassion.

5 He hath ^{given} ^{meat} unto
them that fear him:
He will ever be ^{mindful} of
his covenant.

6 He hath shewed his people
the power of his works,
In giving
that he may give them the heritage
of the nations.
heathen.

7 The works of his hands are
truth ^{judgement;}
and ^{judgement;}
All his ^{precepts} are ^{sure.}
They are ^{established} for ever and
ever,
They are ^{done in} ^{truth and}
uprightness.

8 He hath ^{sent} ^{redemption} unto
his people;
He hath ^{commanded} his
covenant for ever:

‘Holy and reverend is his
name.

10 The fear of the LORD is the
beginning of wisdom;
‘A good understanding have
all they ^{that do} ^{there-}
after: ^{his command-}
His ^{praise} endureth for ever.

11 ‘Praise ye the LORD.

II2 ‘Blessed is the man that
feareth the LORD,
That ^{delighteth} greatly in
his commandments.

112 ‘Praise ye the LORD.

II2 ‘Blessed is the man that
feareth the LORD,
That ^{delighteth} greatly in
his commandments.

p Cp. Ps. 68, 21. q Cp. Prov. 8, 4 & 13, 15 & John 7, 17.
r Ps. 111, 10 & 115, 13. s Ps. 138, 1. t See Ps. 1, 2.

- ² His "seed shall be mighty upon earth:
 "The generation of the upright shall be blessed.
- ³ Wealth and riches ^{are} shall be in his house:
 And his "righteousness endureth for ever.
- ⁴ Unto the upright there ariseth light in the darkness:
- He is 'gracious, and full of compassion, and "righteous.
- ⁵ Well is it with the man that "dealeth graciously and lendeth;
 He shall maintain his cause in judgement, will guide his affairs with "discretion.
- ⁶ For Surely he shall not be moved for ever:
 "The righteous shall be had in everlasting remembrance.
- ⁷ He shall not be "afraid of evil tidings:
 His "heart is fixed, "trusting in the LORD.
- ⁸ His heart is established, he shall not be afraid,
 Until he "see his desire upon his adversaries.
- ⁹ He hath "dispersed, he hath given to the needy;
 His righteousness endureth for ever:
- His "horn shall be exalted with honour.
- ¹⁰ The wicked shall see it, and be grieved;
 He shall "gnash with his teeth, and "melt away:
 "The desire of the wicked shall perish.

¹¹ Praise ye the LORD.

- II3** ¹ Praise, O ye "servants of the LORD,
 Praise the name of the LORD.
- ² Blessed be the name of the LORD
 From this time forth and for evermore.

a Cp. Ps. 25.

b 102. 38

c Prov. 11. 21

d 20. 7.

e Ps. 50. 1.

f Isai. 59. 19.

g Mal. 1. 11.

h Ps. 37. 38.

i See Ps. 48.

j See Ps. 18.

k See Prov.

l 16.

m Ps. 90. 2.

n Cp. Ps. 111.

o Ps. 8. 1

p 57. 6, 11

q 148. 12.

r Cp. Job 11.

s See Ps. 67. 11.

t See Ps. 35.

u Cp. Ps. 111.

v Cp. Matt.

w 1. 19.

x See Ps. 11.

y Cp. Ps. 138. 6.

z See Ps. 37.

aa Ps. 55. 22.

ab Cp. Ps. 136.

ac See Ps. 107. 41.

ad Cp. Prov.

ae 10. 7.

af Prov. 1. 33.

ag Cp. Job 38.

ah Ps. 57. 7.

ai Ps. 11. 1

aj 64. 10.

ak Ps. 68. 6.

al Sam. 2. 5.

am Cp. Ex. 1. 21

an Isai. 54. 1.

ao See Ps. 54.

ap 7.

aq Cited

ar Cor. 9. 9.

as See Ps. 104.

at 35.

au Ex. 12. 37.

av See Ps. 75.

aw 10.

ax Cp. 81. 5.

ay Cp. Gen. 42. 21.

az D. Ps. 78. 68.

ba Cp. Ex. 15. 17

bb 25. 6.

bc Cp. Matt.

bd 8. 19.

be & Luke 13. 28.

bf See Job 16. 9.

bg Ps. 59. 13.

bh Cp. Ex. 19. 5, 6

bi & Deut. 4. 20.

bj Cp. Ps. 58.

bk A See Ps. 77.

bl 16.

bm See Job 8.

bn See Josh.

bo 8. 13-16.

bp k Cp. Ps. 18.

bq 7.

br & 29. 6

bs & Ex. 19. 18.

bt Ps. 135. 1.

bu Ps. 34. 22

bv & 92. 36

bw & 102. 28.

bx a Cp. Hab.

by 3. 8.

bz o Ps. 115. 18.

ca See Job 1. 21.

- ³ From the rising of the sun unto the going down of the same

"The LORD's name is "to be praised.

- ⁴ The LORD is "high above all nations,
 And his "glory above the heavens.

- ⁵ Who is like unto the LORD our God,

That hath his seat on high,
 who dwelleth

- ⁶ That "humbleth himself "to be-hold

The things that are in heaven,
 and in the earth;

- ⁷ He "raiseth up the poor out of the dust,
 And lifteth up the needy from the dunghill;

- ⁸ That he may "set him with princes,
 Even with the princes of his people.

- ⁹ He "maketh the barren woman "to keep house,
 And to be a joyful mother of children.

¹² Praise ye the LORD.

- II4** ¹ When "Israel went forth out of Egypt,

The house of Jacob from "a people of strange language;

- ² Judah "became his "sanctuary,
 Israel his "dominion.

- ³ "The sea saw it, and fled;
 "Jordan was driven back.

- ⁴ "The mountains skipped like rams,

The little hills like young sheep.

- ⁵ What "alleth thee, O thou sea,
 that thou fleddest?

Thou Jordan, that thou turnedst
 wast driven back?

- ⁶ Ye mountains, that ye skip like rams;

Ye little hills, like young sheep?

R.V. ¹ Heb. Hallelujah.

A.V. * Heb. judgment.

† Heb. Hallelujah.

² Or, to regard the heavens and the earth.

‡ Heb. exalteth himself to dwell.

§ Heb. to dwell in an house.

- 7 Tremble, thou earth, at the presence of the Lord,
At the presence of the God of Jacob;
8 Which turned the rock into a pool of standing water,
The flint into a fountain of waters.

115 1 Not unto us, O LORD,
not unto us,
But unto thy name give glory,
For thy mercy, and for thy truth's sake.

2 Wherefore should the nations heathen say,

Where is now their God?

3 But our God is in the heavens:

He hath done whatsoever he hath pleased.

4 Their idols are silver and gold,

The work of men's hands.

5 They have mouths, but they speak not;

Eyes have they, but they see not;

6 They have ears, but they hear not;

Noses have they, but they smell not;

7 They have hands, but they handle not;

Feet have they, but they walk not;

Neither speak they through their throat.

8 They that make them shall be like unto them;

Yea, every one that trusteth in them.

9 O Israel, trust thou in the LORD:

He is their help and their shield.

10 O house of Aaron, trust thou in the LORD:

He is their help and their shield.

a Ps. 96. 8.
b Ps. 22. 29.
c Ps. 11. 15, 17.
d Ps. 27. 3.
e Ps. 82. 8.
f Ps. 83. 30.
g See Ps. 8. 2.
h Num. 20.

11. See Ps. 78. 15.
g See Ps. 107. 35.
A Deut. 8. 15.
i Cp. Ps. 118. 2-4.
j 185. 19, 20.
k Cp. Isai. 48. 11.

l Ezek. 38. 23.
m Dan. 3. 16, 19.
n See Ps. 112. 1.
o See Ps. 36. 5.
p Jer. 10. 6.
q 31. 24.
r Deut. 1. 11.

s Cp. Ex. 32. 13.
t Num. 14. 13, 14.
u See Ps. 42. 2.
v See Ruth 2. 20.
w See Ps. 11. 4.

x Ps. 121. 2.
y 124. 8.
z 124. 9.
aa 146. 6.
ab Acts 14. 15.
ac Rev. 14. 7.
ad Cp. Gen. 1. 1.
ae 14. 19 (mg.).
af Jer. 10. 11.

ag Ps. 135. 6.
ah Dan. 4. 35.
ai For ver. 4-8, see Ps. 185. 15-18.
aj Deut. 4. 38.
ak 2 Kin. 18. 18.
al Isai. 57. 19.
am Acts 10. 36.
an See Isai. 44. 10-20.

ao Jer. 10. 3-5.
ap Cp. Isai. 48. 7.
aq Hab. 2. 18.
ar See Ps. 6. 5.
as Ps. 118. 15.

at See Ps. 31. 17.
au Ps. 118. 2.
av See Ps. 104. 35.
aw Ps. 18. 1.
ax Cp. Ps. 66. 19.
ay 118. 21.
az Cp. Ps. 31. 2.

ba Cp. Isai. 44. 2.
bb See Ps. 18. 4.
gc Ps. 118. 5.
gd See Ps. 18. 6.

11 Ye that fear the LORD, trust in the LORD:
He is their help and their shield.

12 The LORD hath been mindful of us; he will bless us;

He will bless the house of Israel;

He will bless the house of Aaron.

13 He will bless them that fear the LORD,

Both small and great.

14 The LORD shall increase you more and more,

You and your children.

15 Blessed are ye of the LORD, Ye are blessed

Which made heaven and earth.

16 The heavens are the heavens of the LORD; the heavens, even the heavens, are the LORD'S;

But the earth hath he given to the children of men.

17 The dead praise not the LORD,

Neither any that go down into silence;

18 But we will bless the LORD From this time forth and for evermore.

19 Praise the LORD.

116 1 I love the LORD, because he hath heard My voice and my supplications.

2 Because he hath inclined his ear unto me,

Therefore will I call upon him as long as I live.

3 The cords of death compassed me,

And the pains of Sheol held upon me:

I found trouble and sorrow.

4 Then I called I upon the name of the LORD;

O LORD, I beseech thee, deliver my soul.

- 5 ^aGracious is the LORD, and
^crighteous;
 Yea, our God is ^amerciful.
- 6 The LORD preserveth ^athe
 simple:
^dI was brought low, and he
^esaved ^fhelped me.
- 7 Return unto thy ^arest, O my
 soul;
 For the LORD hath ^adealt
 bountifully with thee.
- 8 For ^athou hast delivered my
 soul from death,
 Mine eyes from tears,
 And my feet from falling.
- 9 I will walk before the LORD
^aIn the ^aland of the living.
- 10 ^aI ^bbelieve, ^cfor I will speak
 believed, therefore have I spoken:
 I was greatly afflicted:
- 11 ^aI said in my ^ahaste,
^aAll men are ^aliars.
- 12 What shall I ^arender unto
 the LORD
 For all his benefits toward
 me?
- 13 I will take ^athe cup of salva-
 tion,
 And ^acall upon the name of
 the LORD.
- 14 I will ^apay my vows unto the
 LORD,
 Yea, ^anow in the presence of all his
 people.
- 15 ^aPrecious in the sight of the
 LORD
 Is the death of his ^asaints.
- 16 O LORD, truly I am thy ^aservant;
 I am thy servant, ^aand ^athe son
 of thine ^ahandmaid;
 Thou hast ^aloosed my bonds.
- 17 I will ^aoffer to thee the
 sacrifice of thanksgiving,
 And will ^acall upon the name
 of the LORD.
- 18 I will ^apay my vows unto the
 LORD,
 Yea, ^anow in the presence of all his
 people;

^a See Ps. 86.
^b See Ps. 92.
^c Ps. 7. 9
^d 119. 137
^e 145. 17.
^f Ezra 2. 15.
^g Neh. 2. 2.
^h Jer. 12. 1.
ⁱ Dan. 2. 7.
^j See Ps. 52.
^k See Ps. 19.
^l See Ps. 104.
^m Ps. 72. 8
ⁿ 142. 6.
^o Cited.
^p Rom. 15. 11.
^q Jer. 9. 16.
^r Op. Matt. 11. 28.
^s See Ps. 13.
^t Ps. 103. 11.
^u Cp. Ps. 116. 5.
^v Ps. 40. 15
^w 56. 12.
^x Cp. Ps. 86. 12.
^y Cp. Ps. 100. 5.
^z ver. 30.
^{aa} See Ps. 100. 5.
^{ab} See Ps. 27.
^{ac} Cited.
^{ad} Cor. 4. 13.
^{ae} Cp. Ps. 32.
^{af} Ps. 31. 22.
^{ag} Cp. Ps. 62.
^{ah} Cp. Ps. 115.
^{ai} 10. 11.
^{aj} Chr. 32.
^{ak} Cp. Ps. 16.
^{al} See Ps. 92. 6
^{am} 103. 1.
^{an} See Ps. 50.
^{ao} Op. Ps. 116.
^{ap} See Ps. 72.
^{aq} See Ps. 18.
^{ar} See Ps. 50.
^{as} Ps. 56. 9.
^{at} Cited Heb. 13.
^{au} See Ps. 23.
^{av} 56. 4. 11.
^{aw} Ps. 119. 125
^{ax} 143. 12.
^{ay} Cp. Ps. 118. 1.
^{az} Ps. 86. 16.
^{ba} Ps. 54. 4.
^{bb} Cp. Job 12.
^{bc} See Ps. 50.
^{bd} See Ps. 54.
^{be} Cp. Ps. 40.
^{bf} 62. 8.
^{bg} Ps. 146. 2.

- 19 In ^athe courts of the LORD's
 house,
 In the midst of thee, O Jeru-
 salem.
^aPraise ye the LORD.

- 117** ^aO praise the LORD, all
 ye ^anations;
 Land ^apraise him, all ye ^apeoples.
 nations: ^amerciful kindness is great
 toward ^aus:
 And ^athe truth of the LORD
 endureth for ever.
^aPraise ye the LORD.

- 118** ^aO give thanks unto
 the LORD; for he is
 good:
 For ^abecause his mercy endureth for
 ever.
- 2 ^aLet Israel now say,
 That his mercy endureth for
 ever.
- 3 ^aLet the house of Aaron now
 say,
 That his mercy endureth for
 ever.
- 4 ^aLet them now that fear the
 LORD say,
 That his mercy endureth for
 ever.
- 5 Out of my distress I ^acalled upon
 the LORD ^ain distress:
 The LORD answered ^ame, and
 set me ^ain a large place.
- 6 ^aThe LORD is ^aon my side; ^aI
 will not fear:
 What can man do unto me?
- 7 ^aThe LORD ^ais on ^amy side among
 them that help me:
 Therefore shall I ^asee my de-
 sire upon them that hate me.
- 8 ^aIt is better to trust in the
 LORD
 Than to put confidence in
 man.
- 9 ^aIt is better to trust in the
 LORD

R.V. ¹ Heb. lands.
^a Heb. Jak.

² Or, I believed, when I spake thus

³ Or, alarm

⁴ Heb. liara.

⁵ Heb. Hallelujah.

A.V. ^a Heb. out of distress.

[†] Heb. for me.

^aThan to put confidence in princes.
 10 ^dAll nations compassed me about:
 In the name of the LORD
 but in I will cut them off.
 will I ^adestroy them.
 11 They compassed me about;
 yea, they compassed me about:
 In the name of the LORD
 but in I will cut them off.
 destroy them.
 12 ^eThey compassed me about like bees; they are quenched as
 the fire of thorns:
 In the name of the LORD
 for in I will cut them off.
 destroy them.
 13 Thou didst ^athrust sore at me
 that I might fall:
 But the LORD helped me.
 14 The LORD is my strength and
 song;
 song.
 ^bAnd he is become my salvation.
 15 The voice of rejoicing and
 salvation is in the tents
 of the righteous:
 The right hand of the LORD
 doeth valiantly.
 16 The right hand of the LORD
 is exalted:
 The right hand of the LORD
 doeth valiantly.
 17 ^fI shall not die, but live,
 And ^gdeclare the works of
 the LORD.
 18 The LORD hath ^hchastened
 me sore:
 But he hath not given me
 over unto death.
 19 ⁱOpen to me the gates of
 righteousness:
 I will enter into them, and I will
 give thanks unto the LORD.
 praise the LORD:
 20 This is the gate of the LORD;
 The righteous shall enter
 into it.
 21 I will give thanks unto thee, for ^bthou
 hast answered me,
 heard

a ver. 8.
 b See Ps. 27.
 1.
 c Cited
 Matt. 21. 43
 & Mark 12. 10,
 11.
 d Luke 20. 17.
 Cp. Isai. 28. 16
 & Acts 4. 11
 & Eph. 2. 30
 & 1 Pet. 2. 4-7.
 e Cp. Ps. 88.
 17.

f Deut. 1. 44.
 g Cp. Ps. 58.
 2.
 h Matt. 21. 9
 & 23. 38.
 i Mark 11. 9.
 Luke 13. 35
 & 19. 38.
 j Cp. Ps. 140.
 4.
 k Ps. 129. 2.

l Ps. 18. 38
 & 97. 11.
 m Ps. 84. 8. 16
 & 1 Pet. 2. 9.
 n See Ex. 27.
 2.

o Ex. 15. 6.
 Luke 1. 51.
 p Ps. 60. 12.
 q See Ps. 60.
 5.
 r ver. 1.

s Cp. Hab.
 1. 12.
 t Ps. 78. 28
 & 107. 22.
 u Ps. 6. 5.

v Cp. Jer. 50.
 11.
 w 2 Cor. 6. 9.
 x Prov. 11. 20
 & 13. 6.
 y Cp. Ps. 101. 2, 6.
 z Ps. 128. 1.
 aa Cp. Gen. 17. 1.
 ab Cp. ver. 22.
 ac Isai. 26. 2.
 ad Cp. Ps. 24. 7, 8.
 ae Cp. Ps. 78.
 5.

af Cp. ver. 10
 & 2 Chr. 15. 2.
 ag 1 John 8. 9
 & 5. 18.

ah Rev. 21. 27
 & 22. 14.
 ai Cp. Isai. 35. 8.
 aj Ps. 19. 8.
 ak Ps. 116. 1.
 al Ps. 37. 23.
 am Cp. Prov. 16. 9
 & Jer. 10. 23.

^bAnd art become my salvation.
 22 ^cThe stone which the builders
 rejected
 refused
 Is become the head ^{stone} of the
 corner.
 23 ^dThis is the LORD's doing;
 It is marvellous in our eyes.
 24 This is the day which the
 LORD hath made;
 We will rejoice and be glad
 in it.
 25 Save now, ^eO beseech thee,
 O LORD:
 O LORD, ^fO beseech thee, send
 now prosperity.
 26 ^gBlessed be he that ^hcometh
 in the name of the LORD:
 We have ⁱblessed you out of
 the house of the LORD.
 27 The LORD is God, and he hath given us
 God is the LORD, which ^jhath shewed us
 light:
 Bind the sacrifice with cords,
 even unto ^kthe horns of the
 altar.
 28 Thou art my God, and I will
 give thanks unto thee:
 Thou art my God, I will
 exalt thee.
 29 ^oO give thanks unto the LORD;
 for he is good:
 For his mercy endureth for
 ever.

119 & ALEPH.

¹ Blessed are they that are
 perfect
 undefiled
 in the way,
 Who ^hwalk in the law of the
 LORD.
 2 Blessed are they that ^hkeep
 his ^htestimonies,
 That ^hseek him with the
 whole heart.
 3 Yea, they ^hdo no unrighteousness;
 They also ^hiniquity:
 They walk in his ways.
 4 Thou hast commanded us ^hthy
 precepts.
 That we should observe them diligently.
 5 O that my ways were ^hestablished
 To observe thy statutes!

R.V. 1 Heb. Jah. 2 Heb. This is from the Lord. 3 Or, entereth 4 Or, upright in way
 A.V. * Heb. cut them off. † Heb. cut down. ‡ Heb. This is from the Lord. § Or, perfect, or, sincere.

6 ^aThen shall I not be ashamed,
When I have respect unto all
thy commandments.
7 I will give thanks unto thee with
uprightness of heart,
When I shall have learned ^athy
righteous judgments.
8 I will observe thy statutes:
O forsake me not utterly.

2 BETH.

9 Wherewithal shall ^aa young
man cleanse his way?
By taking heed *thereto* ac-
cording to thy word.
10 ^mWith my whole heart have
I sought thee:
O let me not ^wwander from
thy commandments.
11 Thy word have I ^{laid up}hid in
mine heart,
That I might not sin against
thee.
12 Blessed art thou, O LORD:
^wTeach me thy statutes.
13 With my lips have I ^wdeclared
All the judgments of thy mouth.
14 I have ^wrejoiced in the way of
thy testimonies,
As much as in all ^wriches.
15 I will ^wmeditate in thy pre-
cepts,
And have respect unto thy
^wways.
16 I will ^wdelight myself in thy
statutes:
I will not forget thy word.

3 GIMEL.

17 ^aDeal bountifully with thy
servant, that I may ^{live}live;
^{So will I observe}thy word.
18 ^{Open}thou mine eyes, that
I may behold
Wondrous things out of thy
law.
19 I am ^aa sojourner in the earth:
^{Hide not thy commandments}
from me.

a ver. 30.
c. 1 John 2.
28.
b ver. 40, 121,
174.
c. Ps. 42. 1, 2.
d See ver. 51.
d ver. 62, 106.
Ex. 24. 3.
e Deut. 27.
28.
f Cp. ver. 10.
g Ps. 22. 21
h 71, 8, 13.
i See Ps. 44.
12.
j Cp. ver. 2.
k Cp. Ps. 25.
7.
l ver. 141.
c. Dan. 6. 4.
m See ver. 2.
n Cp. ver. 21.
118.
o Cp. Rom.
7. 22.
p See ver. 16.
q Cp. ver.
104.
r Luke 2. 19.
51.
s See Ps. 67. 31.
t Ps. 44. 26.
u ver. 37, 40,
86, 107, 144, 154,
156, 159.
v See Ps. 71. 30.
w ver. 63.
x ver. 26, 64,
68, 108, 124,
135, 171.
y See Ps. 25. 4.
z Cp. Ps. 57.
5.
aa Ps. 40. 9.
c. Deut. 6. 7.
ab ver. 12.
ac ver. 111,
162.
ad ver. 16, 34,
72, 123, 144, 159.
ae See Prov.
3. 13-15
af 8. 10, 11, 15,
19.
ag ver. 15, 28,
75.
ah See Ps. 22.
14.
ai Ps. 25. 4.
aj ver. 24, 47,
75, 77, 92, 143,
174.
ak Cp. ver. 27.
al See Ps. 18.
4.
am ver. 144.
an Cp. Ps. 19. 8.
ao ver. 114.
ap See Ps. 30.
12.
aq Cp. Imi.
6. 10.
ar 1 Kin. 4. 29.
Imi. 60. 5.
as 2 Cor. 6. 11, 13.

20 My soul breaketh for ^bthe
longing
That it hath unto thy judgments
at all times.
21 Thou hast rebuked ^cthe proud
that are ^ccursed,
Which do ^{wander}from thy
commandments.
22 Take away from me ^areproach
and contempt;
For I have kept thy testi-
monies.
23 ^aPrinces also ^{sat}did sit and ^{talked}speak
against me:
But thy servant did ^wmeditate
in thy statutes.
24 Thy testimonies also are my
^wdelight
And ^{my}my ^{counsellors}counsellors.

4 DALETH.

25 ^wMy soul cleaveth unto the dust:
^wQuicken thou me ^waccording
to thy word.
26 ^wI have declared my ways, and
thou ^{answeredst}heardest me:
^wTeach me thy statutes.
27 ^wMake me to understand the
way of thy precepts:
So shall I ^{meditate}talk of thy won-
drous works.
28 ^wMy soul ^wmelteth for heavi-
ness:
Strengthen thou me according
unto thy word.
29 Remove from me the way of
falseness:
And ^wgrant me thy law
graciously.
30 I have chosen the way of
faithfulness:
Thy ^{truth}judgments have I ^{set}laid before
me.
31 I ^{cleave}have stuck unto thy testimonies:
O LORD, ^wput me not to shame.
32 I will run the way of thy com-
mandments,
When thou shalt ^wenlarge my
heart.

R.V. 1 Or, Cursed are they which do.
A.V. * Heb. judgments of thy righteousness.

2 Heb. the men of my counsel.
† Heb. Reveal.

3 Heb. droppeth.
‡ Heb. men of my counsel.

HE.

- 33 ^bTeach me, O LORD, the way
of thy statutes;
And I shall keep it ^dunto the
end.
- 34 ^fGive me understanding, and
I shall keep thy law;
Yea, I shall observe it ^awith
my whole heart.
- 35 ^eMake me to go in the path
of thy commandments;
For therein do I ^bdelight.
- 36 ⁱIncline my heart unto thy
testimonies,
And not to ^ccovetousness.
- 37 ^oTurn away mine eyes from
beholding vanity,
And ^qquicken thou me in thy
ways.
- 38 ^eConfirm thy word unto thy
servant,
¹Which belongeth unto the fear of thee.
who is devoted to thy fear.
- 39 Turn away my ^ureproach
whereof I am afraid;
which I fear:
For thy judgements are good.
- 40 Behold, I have ^vlonged after
thy precepts:
Quicken me ^zin thy righteous-
ness.

VAU.

- 41 Let thy ^bmercies also come unto
me, O LORD,
Even thy salvation, ^eaccording
to thy word.
- 42 ^tSo shall I have ^{an answer for}
him ^{wherewith to answer} that reproacheth
me:
For I trust in thy word.
- 43 And take not the word of
truth utterly out of my
mouth;
For I have ^ahoped in thy
judgements.
- 44 So shall I ^{observe} keep thy law con-
tinually
For ever and ever.
- 45 And I will walk ^kat liberty:

a ver. 94,
155.
b ver. 12, 26,
c Cp. Matt.
10, 18
& Acts 28. 1, 2
d ver. 112
e Cp. Matt. 10.
22
& Heb. 8. 6
& Rev. 2. 26.
f ver. 16.
g ver. 27.
h Prov. 2. 6.
i James 1. 5.
j See Ps. 28.
2.
k ver. 2.
l See Ps. 25.
4, 5.
m ver. 15.
n ver. 16.
o See Ps. 1. 2
p ver. 112.
q Kin. 8. 55.
r Cp. Ps. 141. 4.
s ver. 41, 43,
44.
t Cp. Luke
12. 15
& 1 Tim. 6. 10
& Heb. 13. 5.
u Cp. Prov.
28. 5
& Isai. 58. 18.
v ver. 43.
w ver. 28.
x Cp. Rom.
15. 4.
y 2 Sam. 7.
26.
z ver. 25.
aa See Ps. 71. 20.
ab Cp. Ps. 25.
10
& 112. 1
& 128. 1
& 180. 4
ac ver. 69, 78,
95, 122.
ad Jer. 50. 7.
ae Cp. Ps. 42. 3
& 128. 4.
af ver. 22.
ag ver. 107.
ah Ps. 44. 18.
ai Job 23. 11.
aj ver. 20.
ak Cp. ver.
145, 155.
al Cp. Neh.
13. 25.
am ver. 77.
an Cp. Ps. 108. 4.
ao ver. 55, 65,
76, 116, 170.
ap See Ps. 89.
12.
aq Prov. 27.
ar See Ps. 42.
as
at ver. 22, 69,
100.
au ver. 49, 74,
81, 114, 147.
av Cp. Ps. 31. 24.
aw See Ps. 18.
5.
ax Ps. 45. 12.
ay Prov. 4. 12.

- For I have ^asought thy precepts.
^{seek}
- 46 I will also speak of thy testi-
monies also ^cbefore kings,
And will not be ashamed.
- 47 And I will ^edelight myself in
thy commandments,
Which I have loved.
- 48 I will ^flift up my hands also
unto thy
My hands also will I lift up
commandments, which I have
loved;
And I will ^gmeditate in thy
statutes.
- ZAIN.
- 49 Remember ^mthe word unto
thy servant,
²Because thou hast made me ³to
upon which thou hast caused me ⁴to
hope.
- 50 This is ⁵my comfort in my
affliction:
⁶For thy word hath ⁷quick-
ened me.
- 51 ⁸The proud have had me
greatly in derision:
Yet have I not ⁹swerved
declined from
thy law.
- 52 I have remembered thy judgements
of old, O LORD;
And have comforted myself.
- 53 ¹⁰Hot indignation
hath taken hold
upon
me,
Because of the wicked that
forsake thy law.
- 54 Thy statutes have been my
songs
In the house of my ¹¹pilgrimage.
- 55 I have ¹²remembered thy name,
O LORD, in the night,
And have ¹³observed
kept thy law.
- 56 This I have had,
¹⁴Because ¹⁵I kept thy precepts.
- CHETH.
- 57 ¹⁶The LORD is my portion :
Thou art my portion, O LORD :
I have said that I would ¹⁷observe
keep
thy words.
- 58 I ¹⁸intreated thy ¹⁹favour with
my whole heart:

R.V. ¹ Or, Who is devoted to ² Or, Whereto ³ Or, That ⁴ Or, Horror ⁵ Or, That I have kept
Or, The Lord is my portion, have I said: that I may observe etc.
A.V. ⁶ Heb. Make to pass. ⁷ Or, So shall I answer him that reproacheth me in a thing. ⁸ Heb. at large.

Be merciful unto me "accord-
ing to thy word.

⁵⁹ I "thought on my ways,
And turned my feet unto thy
testimonies.

⁶⁰ I made haste, and delayed
not,
not

To observe thy commandments.

⁶¹ The cords of the wicked have
wrapped me round;
robbed me:

But I have not "forgotten thy
law.

⁶² At "midnight I will rise to
give thanks unto thee
Because of thy "righteous
judgements.

⁶³ "I am a companion of all
them that fear thee,
And of them that observe
thy precepts.

⁶⁴ "The earth, O LORD, is full of
thy mercy:

"Teach me thy statutes.

2 TETH.

⁶⁵ Thou hast dealt well with thy
servant,
O LORD, "according unto thy
word.

⁶⁶ Teach me "good judgement and
knowledge:
knowledge:
For I have believed in thy
commandments.

⁶⁷ "Before I was afflicted I went
astray;
astray:

But now I observe thy word.

⁶⁸ "Thou art good, and doest
good;

"Teach me thy statutes.

⁶⁹ "The proud have "forged a
lie against me:

With my whole heart will I "keep thy pre-
cepts I will keep thy precepts with my whole
heart.

⁷⁰ Their heart is as "fat as
grease;

But I "delight in thy law.

⁷¹ It is "good for me that I have
been afflicted;

That I might learn thy statutes.

a ver. 41.
b ver. 137.
Pa. 18. 10.
Prov. 8. 10.
c Cp. Luke
13. 17.

d Job 10. 2.
See Pa. 95. 4
& Job 31. 15.

e ver. 27.
f ver. 110.

g ver. 33.

A Pa. 34. 2
& 35. 27.
& 107. 42.
(Cp. Acts
16. 25.)

h ver. 42.
Pa. 130. 5.
k ver. 7.
l ver. 133.
m Cp. Pa.
101. 6.
n Pa. 33. 4.
See ver. 67.

o Pa. 33. 5.

p ver. 12.
q ver. 41.

r ver. 24, 47,
174.
s See ver. 51.
t Pa. 23. 3.

u Cp. ver. 41.
v ver. 53.

w ver. 15, 23.
x Phil. 1. 9.
y Cp. James 1. 5.
z Jer. 15.

a ver. 71, 75.
Jer. 31. 18, 19.
See Heb. 12.
3-11.

b ver. 1.

c Pa. 103. 1.
d ver. 6.

e ver. 13.
f ver. 51.
g Job 13. 4.
h Cp. Pa. 109. 2.
i See Pa. 94.

j ver. 56.
k ver. 74, 114.
l See Pa. 69.

m Isai. 6. 10.
See Pa. 17. 10.
n Cp. Pa.
101. 2.

o ver. 14.
p Cp. Job
30. 30.

q Cp. ver. 47.
r Cp. Mat. 2.
s Mark 2. 22.
t ver. 61, 93.

⁷² "The law of thy mouth is
better unto me
Than thousands of gold and
silver.

JOD.

⁷³ "Thy hands have made me
and "fashioned me:

"Give me understanding, that
I may learn thy command-
ments.

⁷⁴ They that fear thee shall see
me and "be glad;
when they see me;

Because I have "hoped in thy
word.

⁷⁵ I know, O LORD, that thy
judgements are "righteous,
judgements are "right,
And that in "faithfulness thou hast
afflicted me.

⁷⁶ Let, I pray thee, thy loving-
kindness be "for my comfort,
kindness
According to thy word unto
thy servant.

⁷⁷ Let thy "tender mercies come
unto me, that I may live:
For thy law is my "delight.

⁷⁸ Let "the proud be "ashamed;
for they have overthrown
dealt perversely with me
"wrongfully
without a cause.

But I will "meditate in thy
precepts.

⁷⁹ Let those that fear thee "turn
unto me,

"And those that have known thy
testimonies.

⁸⁰ Let my heart be "perfect in thy
statutes;

"That I be not ashamed.

3 CAPH.

⁸¹ My soul "fainteth for thy
salvation:

But I "hope in thy word.

⁸² Mine "eyes fail for thy word,
While I say, "When wilt thou
saying,
comfort me?

⁸³ For I am "become like a
"bottle in the smoke;
Yet "do I not forget thy
statutes.

R.V. 1 Or, established
A.V.

2 Or, with falsehood
Or, companies.

3 Another reading is, Even they that know.
Heb. righteousness.

4 Or, wine-skin

84 ^aHow many are the days of thy servant?

^bWhen wilt thou execute judgement on them that persecute me?

85 ^cThe proud have ^ddigged pits for me,

^{Who} ^{which} are not after thy law.

86 All thy commandments are ^afaithful:

They persecute me ¹wrongfully; ²help thou me.

87 They had almost consumed me upon earth;

But I forsook not thy precepts.

88 ^mQuicken me after thy loving-kindness;

So shall I ^{observe} ^{keep} the testimony of thy mouth.

↳ LAMED.

89 For ever, O LORD, Thy ²word is settled in heaven.

90 Thy ¹faithfulness is ¹unto all generations:

Thou hast ¹established the earth, and it ¹abideth.

91 ²They ^{abide} ^{continue} this day according to thine ^{ordinances} ^{ordinances}:

For all ^{things} are thy servants.

92 Unless thy law had been my ^{delight} ^{delights},

I should then have perished in mine affliction.

93 I will ^{never} forget thy ^{precepts} ^{precepts}: For with them thou hast ^{quicken} ^{quicken}ed me.

94 I am thine, save me;

^aFor I have sought thy precepts.

95 The wicked have waited for me to destroy ^{me} ^{me}:

But I will consider thy testimonies.

96 I have seen an end of all ^{perfection} ^{perfection}:

But thy commandment is exceeding ¹broad.

^a Cp. Ps. 89.

^b Rev. 6. 10.
Cp. Zech. 1. 12.
^c ver. 113,
163, 169.
Cp. Ps. 1. 2.
^d ver. 15.
^e ver. 51.
^f See Ps. 7.
15.
^g Cp. Dent.
4. 6.

^A ver. 128.
ⁱ ver. 73.
Pa. 35. 19.
^j Pa. 109. 28.
^k Cp. 2 Tim.
3. 15.

^l See Job 32.
7-9.
^m ver. 25.
See Ps. 71. 20.
ⁿ ver. 54, 60.

^o Prov. 1. 15.

^p ver. 152.
Cp. Matt. 24.
25.
^q 1 Pet. 1. 25.
Cp. Jer. 31.
33-37.
^r See Ps. 35.
5.

^r Pa. 19. 10.
^s Cp. Ps.
143. 6.
^t Eccles. 1. 4.
^u Jer. 33. 25.

^v ver. 128.
^w ver. 77.

^x ver. 82.
^y Prov. 6. 23.

^s Neh. 10. 29.

^a ver. 46.
^b ver. 7.

^c Cp. ver. 25,
50.
^d ver. 83.
See Ps. 71. 20.

^e Cp. Hos.
14. 2.

^f Cp. Ps. 18.
15.
^g ver. 12.

▷ MEM.

97 ^{Oh} ^{how} ^{love} I thy law!
It is my ¹meditation all the day.

98 ^{Thou} ^{through} ^{thy} ^{commandments}
^{make} ^{hast} ^{made} ^{me} ¹wiser than mine

For ¹they are ever with me.

99 I have more understanding than all my ^{teachers} ^{teachers}:

For ¹thy testimonies are my meditation.

100 I understand more than ^{the} ^{aged} ^{ancients},

Because I ^{have} ^{kept} ^{keep} thy precepts.

101 I have ¹refrained my feet from every evil way,

That I might ^{observe} ^{keep} ^{keep} thy word.

102 I have not ^{turned} ^{aside} ^{departed} from thy ^{judgements} ^{judgements}:

For thou hast taught me.

103 How ¹sweet are thy words unto my ¹taste!

Yea, ¹sweeter than honey to my mouth!

104 Through thy precepts I get understanding:

Therefore ¹I hate every false way.

▷ NUN.

105 ¹Thy word is a ¹lamp unto my feet,

And ¹a ^{light} ^{light} unto my path.

106 I have ¹sworn, and ¹I will perform ^{it} ^{it},

That I will ^{observe} ^{keep} ^{keep} thy ¹righteous ^{judgements} ^{judgements}.

107 I am ¹afflicted very much:

¹Quicken me, O LORD, according unto thy word.

108 Accept, I beseech thee, ¹the freewill offerings of my mouth, O LORD,

And ¹teach me thy ^{judgements} ^{judgements}.

R.V. ¹ Or, with falsehood
maketh ² Heb. palate.
A.V. ³ Heb. faithfulness.
⁴ Heb. palate. ⁵ Or, candle.

⁶ Or, As for thy judgements, they abide this day

⁷ Heb. to generation and generation.

⁸ Or, Thou through thy commandments

⁹ Heb. standeth.

¹⁰ Heb. it is ever with me

109 My soul is continually ⁱⁿ my ^{hand;} hand;
Yet do I not ^{forget} thy law.
110 The wicked have laid ^a snare for me;
Yet ^{went} I not astray from thy precepts.
111 Thy testimonies have I taken as ^{an} heritage for ever;
For they are ^{the} rejoicing of my heart.
112 I have ^{inclined} mine heart ^{to} perform thy statutes;
For ever, ^{even} unto the end.

Ð SAMECH.

113 I hate them that are of ^a double mind;
But ^{thy} law do I love.
114 Thou art my ^{hiding} place and my ^{shield}:
I ^{hope} in thy word.
115 ^{Depart} from me, ye ^{evil-doers;} evil-doers;
That I may ^{keep} the commandments of my God.
116 Uphold me ^{according} unto thy word, that I may ^{live;} live;
And let me not be ^{ashamed} of my ^{hope}.
117 ^{Hold} thou me up, and I shall be ^{safe;} safe;
And ^{shall} I will have respect unto thy statutes continually.
118 Thou hast ^{set} at nought all them that ^{err} from thy statutes;
For their deceit is ^{falsehood}.
119 Thou ^{puttest} away all the wicked of the earth like ^{dross}:
Therefore ^I love thy testimonies.
120 My flesh ^{trembleth} for fear of thee;
And I am afraid of thy judgements.

Y AIN.

121 I have done ^{judgement} and justice:

a See Judg. 12. 2.

b ver. 58. c See Job 17. 2.

d See Ps. 91. 2.

e ver. 51. f ver. 10. g ver. 82.

A Dent. 33. 4.

i ver. 14. 102.

j ver. 36. k ver. 12. l See Ps. 116. 16.

m ver. 37. n See ver. 33.

o Cp. 1 Kin. 18. 27.

p Eccl. 2. 12 & James 1. 8 & 4. 8.

q ver. 97. r See Ps. 82. 7.

s See Ps. 3. 2 & ver. 72. Ps. 19. 10.

t ver. 74. u See Ps. 6. 3.

v Cp. ver. 22. w ver. 41.

x ver. 31. See Ps. 25. 2.

y ver. 104. z Ps. 146. 5.

a Cp. Ps. 30. 3 (ing.). b ver. 18, 27.

c ver. 22. d Lam. 1. 18.

e ver. 10, 21, 110. f See Ps. 19. 7.

g Isai. 1. 26. Cp. Ezek. 22. 19.

h Mal. 2. 2, 2 & Ps. 31. 10.

i ver. 97. j Ps. 42. 1.

k ver. 20. l Cp. Job 4. 14.

m Hab. 2. 18. n See Ps. 25. 16.

o Cp. Ps. 17. 2.

p Ps. 19. 12.

Leave me not to mine oppressors.
122 ^{Be} surety for thy servant for good:
Let not ^{the} proud oppress me.
123 Mine ^{eyes} fail for thy salvation,
And for ^{thy} righteous word.
124 Deal with thy servant according unto thy mercy,
And ^{teach} me thy statutes.
125 I am thy ^{servant;} servant; ^{give} me understanding;
That I may know thy testimonies.
126 It is time for ^{the} LORD to work;
For they have made void thy law.
127 Therefore I ^{love} thy commandments
Above ^{gold;} gold; yea, above fine gold.
128 Therefore I esteem ^{all} thy precepts concerning all ^{things} to be right;
And I hate every ^{false} way.
Ð PE.
129 Thy testimonies are ^{won-}derful:
Therefore doth my soul ^{keep} them.
130 The ^{opening} of thy words giveth light;
It giveth ^{understanding} unto the simple.
131 I ^{opened} wide my mouth, and ^{panted;} panted;
For I ^{longed} for thy commandments.
132 ^{Turn} thee unto me, and ^{have} mercy upon me,
^{As} thou usest to do unto those that love thy name.
133 ^{Order} my ^{footsteps} in thy word;
And let not any iniquity ^{have} dominion over me.

R.V. 1 Or, vain 2 Heb. caused to cease. 3 Or, as read by the Sept., Syr. and Vulg., all thy precepts to be right
A.V. 4 Heb. to do. 5 Heb. caused to cease. 6 Heb. according to the custom towards those, &c.

134 *Redeem me from the oppression
of man:

So will I observe thy precepts.

135 *Make thy face to shine upon
thy servant;

And teach me thy statutes.

136 Mine eyes run down with rivers
of water, eyes,

Because they observe not thy
law.

Y TZADE.
TZADDI.

137 *Righteous art thou, O LORD,
And upright are thy judgements.

138 Thou hast commanded thy testimonies in
thy testimonies that thou hast commanded
are righteous

And very faithful.

139 My zeal hath consumed
me,

Because mine adversaries have
forgotten thy words.

140 Thy word is very pure:
Therefore thy servant loveth
it.

141 I am small and despised:
Yet do not I forget thy pre-
cepts.

142 Thy righteousness is an ever-
lasting righteousness,

And thy law is the truth.

143 Trouble and anguish have
taken hold on me:

Yet thy commandments are
my delight.

144 Thy testimonies are righteous for
the righteousness of thy testimonies is ever-
lasting:

*Give me understanding, and
I shall live.

P KOPH.

145 I have called with my whole
heart; answer me, O LORD:

I will keep thy statutes.

146 I have called unto thee; save me,
And I shall observe thy testi-
monies.

147 I prevented the dawning of
the morning, and cried:

a Cp. Luke
1. 74.
b ver. 74.
c See Pa. 42.
d See Pa. 4. 6.
e ver. 15.

f ver. 12.
g Jer. 9. 1, 18
h 14. 17.
i Lam. 3. 48.
j Cp. Psal. 9. 4
k & Phil. 3. 18.
l A ver. 25.
m See Pa. 71. 20.
n ver. 156.
o ver. 40.
p ver. 158.

q See Pa. 116.
r See Pa. 145.
s 15.
t See ver.
u 142.
v A ver. 75, 172.
w See Pa. 19. 7-9.
x o ver. 86.
y See Pa. 69.
z A ver. 80, 160.
A Cp. Matt. 5. 18.

r See Pa. 12.
s A Job 26. 15.
t ver. 97.
u ver. 53.
v Pa. 25. 1.
w ver. 53.
x ver. 25.

y Job 5. 4.
z ver. 151.
A John 17. 17.
B Cp. Pa. 19. 2.
C A Cp. ver.
D 150.
E b Sam. 24.
F 14.
G e ver. 24.

d ver. 27.
e Pa. 3. 1, 2.
f ver. 17.
g See ver. 51.

h ver. 2. 10.
i Cp. Jer. 3.
j 20.
k f Pa. 132. 21.
l Cp. ver. 156.
m A ver. 22. 32.

i ver. 97.

n See Pa. 5.

I hoped in thy words.

148 Mine eyes prevented the night
watches,

That I might meditate in
thy word.

149 Hear my voice according unto
thy lovingkindness:

*Quicken me, O LORD, according to
thy judgement.

150 They draw nigh that follow
after wickedness:

They are far from thy law.

151 Thou art nigh, O LORD;
And all thy commandments
are truth.

152 Of old have I known from thy
wickedness; I have known of
testimonies,

That thou hast founded them
for ever.

7 RESH.

153 Consider mine affliction, and
deliver me;

For I do not forget thy law.

154 Plead thou my cause, and
redeem me:

*Quicken me according to
thy word.

155 Salvation is far from the
wicked;

*For they seek not thy
statutes.

156 Great are thy tender
mercies, O LORD:

*Quicken me according to
thy judgement.

157 Many are my persecutors
and mine adversaries;

Yet have I not swerved
from thy testimonies.

158 I beheld the treacherous dealers,
and was grieved;

Because they observe not thy
word.

159 Consider how I love thy
precepts:

*Quicken me, O LORD, accord-
ing to thy lovingkindness.

R.V. 1 Or, in thy judgements 2 Heb. cut me off.
art wond 3 Or, that persecuts me with wickedness
A.V. 4 Heb. righteousness 5 Heb. faithfulness.
6 Or, that I may keep. 7 Or, Many.

8 Heb. tried, or, refined. 9 Or, found me 10 Or, as thou
7 Or, loathed them 11 Heb. cut me off. 12 Heb. tried, or, refined. 13 Heb. found me.

160 *The sum of thy word is ^{truth}; ^{Thy word is true from the beginning:}
And every one of thy ^{righteous} ^{judgements} ^{judgments} endureth ^{for} ever.

SHIN.
SCHIN.

161 *Princes have persecuted me
without a ^{cause}; ^{cause};
But my heart ^{standeth} in
awe of thy ^{words} ^{word}.

162 I ^{rejoice} at thy word,
As one that ^{findeth} great
spoil.

163 I hate and abhor ^{falsehood}; ^{lying};
But ^{thy} law do I love.

164 Seven times a day do I praise
thee, ^{thee},
thee

Because of thy ^{righteous} ^{judgements} ^{judgments}.

165 Great ^{peace} have they which
love thy ^{law}; ^{law};
And they have none ^{occasion} of stumbling.
^{nothing} shall offend them.

166 LORD, I have ^{hoped} for thy
salvation, O LORD,
And have done thy command-
ments.

167 My soul hath ^{observed} thy testi-
monies; ^{kept}

And I ^{love} them exceedingly.

168 I have ^{observed} thy precepts
and thy ^{testimonies};
^{testimonies};

*For all my ways are before
thee.

TAU.

169 Let my ^{cry} come near before
thee, O LORD:

*Give me understanding ^{ac-}
cording to thy word.

170 Let my supplication come
before thee:

*Deliver me according to thy
word.

171 Let my lips ^{utter} praise;
My lips shall ^{praise};
For ^{when} thou ^{hast} taught me thy
statutes.

172 Let my ^{tongue} ^{sing} of thy
word; ^{shall} speak
word;

a Ps. 189. 17.
b Cp. ver.
162, 172.
c Cp. ver.
160.
d ver. 7.
e Cp. ver. 59.
182.
f Josh. 24. 22.
Op. Prov. 1. 28.

g ver. 23.
Op. 1 Sam. 24.
11.
h 2a. 13.
i ver. 20.
j See Ps. 69.
4.
k Cp. Ps. 2.
11.
l ver. 24.
m 1 Sam. 30.
16.
n Imi. 9. 3.
Op. Matt. 13.
44.

o Imi. 53. 4.
1 Pet. 2. 25.
Op. Matt. 13. 12.
p Luke 15. 4.
q ver. 67.
r ver. 53.

s Ex. 24. 24.
1 Kin. 12. 27.
Imi. 30. 29.

t Ps. 37. 11.
37.
u Prov. 3. 2.
v Ps. 118. 5.
Jonah 2. 2.
w Prov. 3. 23.
1 John 2. 10.
Op. Matt. 13. 41.
x ver. 174.
Gen. 49. 13.

y Cp. 1 Sam.
3. 17.

z Ps. 45. 5.
a Ps. 127. 4.
Jer. 50. 9.

b Ps. 140. 10.
Prov. 25. 22.
y Ps. 139. 3.
Prov. 5. 21.
c Gen. 10. 2.
Ezek. 27. 13.
d 33. 5. 3.
e 39. 1.

f 5 of 8. 1. 5.
g Ps. 25. 13.
Imi. 60. 7.
Jer. 49. 26.
Ezek. 27. 21.
h Cp. ver. 145.
i See ver. 34.
j ver. 66.
k Cp. Ps. 109.
4.

l ver. 41.
m See Ps.
120. title.
n Ps. 145. 7.
j See Ps. 123.
1.

k ver. 12.
l Ps. 87. 1.
m 133. 3.
n Jer. 3. 22.
Op. Ps. 43. 1.
o Ps. 124. 3.
p Ps. 20. 2.

For *all thy commandments
are righteousness.

173 Let thine hand be ready to help
me;

For I have ^{chosen} thy pre-
cepts.

174 I have ^{longed} for thy salva-
tion, O LORD;

And thy law is my ^{delight}.

175 Let my soul live, and it shall
praise thee;

And let thy ^{judgements} ^{judgments} help me.

176 I have ^{gone} astray like a lost
sheep; seek thy servant;

For I do not ^{forget} thy
commandments.

I20

A Song of ^{Ascents} ^{degrees}.

1 *In my distress I cried unto
the LORD,

And he ^{answered} ^{heard} me.

2 Deliver my soul, O LORD,
from lying lips,

And from a deceitful tongue.

3 *What shall be given unto
thee, ^{and} ^{thee?} or
what shall be ^{done}
more unto thee,

Thou ^{deceitful} ^{false} tongue?

4 ¹ *Sharp arrows of ^{the}
mighty,

With ^{coals} of ^{juniper}.

5 Woe is me, that I sojourn in
^{Meehech},
^{Meech},

That I dwell among ⁱⁿ ^{the} tents
of ^{Kedar}!

6 My soul hath long ^{had} ^{her dwelling} ^{dwelt}
With him that hateth peace.

7 *I am ^{for} peace:

But when I speak, they are
for war.

I21

A Song of ^{Ascents} ^{degrees}.

1 ¹ *I will ^{lift} up mine eyes unto
^{the} ^{mountains};
^{hills},

From whence ^{shall} ^{my help} ^{come?}
^{cometh} ^{my help}.

2 ^m My help ^{cometh} from the LORD,

R.V. 1 Or, It is as the sharp arrows of the mighty man

2 Or, broom

A.V. * Heb. The beginning of thy word is true.
tongue give unto thee? or, What shall it profit thee?
with coals of juniper.

** Or, a man of peace.

† Heb. they shall have no stumblingblock.

‡ Heb. added.

§ Or, It is as the sharp arrows of the mighty man.

¶ Or, I lift up mine eyes to the hills: whence should my help come?

Which "made heaven and earth.

³ He will not "suffer thy foot to be moved:

He that "keepeth thee will not slumber.

⁴ Behold, he "that keepeth Israel
Shall neither slumber nor sleep.

⁵ The LORD is thy "keeper:
The LORD is thy "shade upon thy "right hand.

⁶ "The sun shall not "smite thee by day,
Nor the moon by night.

⁷ The LORD shall "keep thee from all evil;
He shall "keep thy soul.

⁸ The LORD shall "keep thy "going out and thy coming in,
From this time forth, and even for evermore.

I22 A Song of "Ascents; of David.

¹ I was glad when they said unto me,

"Let us go unto the house of the LORD.

² Our feet "are standing within thy gates, O Jerusalem;

³ Jerusalem, that art "built Jerusalem is
As a city that is "compact together:

⁴ Whither the tribes "go up, even the tribes of "the LORD,
For "a testimony unto of Israel,
To give thanks unto the name of the LORD.

⁵ For there "are set "thrones for judgement, of judgement,
The thrones of the house of David.

⁶ "Pray for the peace of Jerusalem:

^a See Ps. 115. 15.

^b Ps. 48. 13.
^c Ps. 66. 3.
Prov. 3. 23, 26.
Cp. 1 Sam. 2. 9.

^d Ps. 41. 3
& 127. 1.
Cp. Isai. 27. 3.
See Ps. 97. 10.

^e Cp. 1 Sam. 25. 6
& Ps. 85. 8
(for ing.).

^f Neh. 2. 10.
Ezra. 10. 3.
^g Ps. 91. 1.
& See Ps. 10. 8.

^h Isai. 49. 10.
Rev. 7. 16.
ⁱ 2 Kin. 4. 19.
Jonah 4. 8.
Judith 8. 3.

^j See Ps. 120. title.
^k Ps. 121. 1.
Cp. Ps. 141. 8.
See Ps. 25. 15.
^m See Ps. 2. 4.

ⁿ Deut. 28. 6
& 31. 2.
Cp. Num. 27. 17.
^o 1 Sam. 29. 6
& 1 Kin. 8. 7
& Acts 1. 21.

^p Ps. 4. 1.
^q Isai. 2. 2.
Mic. 4. 2.
Zech. 8. 21.

^r Cp. Neh. 4. 4.

^s Ps. 147. 2.
^t Cp. Neh. 2. 19.

^u Isai. 62. 9.
Amos 6. 1.
^v Neh. 4. 6.
^w See Ps. 119. 81.

^x Deut. 18. 16.
^y Ps. 78. 5.

^z Ps. 94. 17.
^{aa} Deut. 17. 8.
^{ab} Sam. 15. 2.
^{ac} 1 Kin. 8. 16
& 7. 7.
^{ad} Chr. 19. 8.
^{ae} Ps. 129. 1.

^b Cp. Ps. 51. 18
& Jer. 29. 7.

"They shall prosper that love thee.

⁷ Peace be within thy "walls,
And prosperity within thy "palaces.

⁸ For my brethren and companions' sakes,
I will now "say, "Peace be within thee.

⁹ For the sake Because of the house of the LORD our God
I will "seek thy good.

I23 A Song of "Ascents; degrees.

¹ Unto thee do I "lift up mine eyes,
O thou that "sittest in the heavens.

² Behold, as the eyes of servants look unto the hand of their master,
masters, As and as the eyes of a maiden unto the hand of her mistress;

So our eyes look unto the LORD our God,
Until that he have mercy upon us.

³ "Have mercy upon us, O LORD, have mercy upon us:
For we are exceedingly filled with "contempt.

⁴ Our soul is exceedingly filled With "the scorning of "those that are at ease,
And with the contempt of "the proud.

I24 A Song of "Ascents; of David.

¹ "If it had not been the LORD who was on our side,

"Let Israel now now may Israel say;

² If it had not been the LORD who was on our side,
When men rose up against us:

R.V. ¹ Or, Let him not suffer... let him not slumber that &c. ² Or, have stood
³ Or, Salute ye Jerusalem ⁴ Or, May they ⁵ Or, speak peace concerning thee

A.V. ⁶ Heb. do sth.

⁷ Heb. Jak.

⁸ Or, were

- ³ Then they had ^aswallowed us up alive, quick,
When their wrath was kindled against us:
- ⁴ Then ^dthe waters had ^eoverwhelmed us,
The stream had gone ^fover our soul:
- ⁵ Then the proud waters had gone over our soul.
- ⁶ Blessed be the LORD,
Who hath not given us as a prey to their teeth.
- ⁷ Our soul is escaped as a bird out of ^jthe snare of the fowlers:
The snare is broken, and we are escaped.
- ⁸ ^kOur help is in the name of the LORD,
Who made heaven and earth.

125

A Song of ^lAscents. degrees.

- ¹ They that ^mtrust in the LORD ^{Are} shall be as mount Zion, which ⁿcannot be moved, removed, but abideth for ever.
- ² As the mountains are round about Jerusalem,
So ^othe LORD is round about his people, people, this time forth and for evermore.
From henceforth even ever.
- ³ For ^pthe ^qsceptre of wickedness shall not ^rrest upon ^sthe lot of the righteous;
^{That} ^{lest} the righteous ^tput not forth their hands unto iniquity.
- ⁴ "Do good, O LORD, unto those that be good,
And to them that are ^uupright in their hearts.
- ⁵ But as for such as ^vturn aside unto their ^wcrooked ways,
The LORD shall lead them forth with ^xthe workers of iniquity.
iniquity: ^yPeace be but peace shall be upon Israel.

^a See Ps. 59.^b See Ps. 120. title.^c See Ps. 14.

7.

^d See Ps. 32.^e Job 22. 11.^f Ps. 69. 2.^g Ps. 69. 2.^h Ps. 69. 2.ⁱ Ps. 69. 1.^j Job 8. 21.^k See Ps. 71.

19.

^l See Ps. 91.

2.

^m Ps. 121. 2.ⁿ Cp. Jer. 31.^o Ezra 8. 22.^p Neh. 12. 43.^q Gal. 6. 9.^r See Hag. 2.^s 3-9.^t m Ps. 25. 2.

2.

^u Ps. 93. 1.^v 104. 5.^w Cp. Prov. 10.^x 30.^y Cp. 2 Kin.^z 17.^a Zech. 2. 5.^b Psal. 14. 5.^c See Ps. 121.^d 4.^e Psal. 30. 30.^f See Ps. 16.^g Gen. 3. 22.^h Ex. 22. 8.ⁱ Ps. 119. 68.^j Cp. Eccles. 5. 17.^k Gen. 3. 17.^l See Ps. 7.^m Ps. 60. 5.ⁿ Cp. Mark 4. 26, 27.^o (for mg.).^p See Ps. 40.^q Cp. Gen. 38. 5.^r Prov. 2. 15.^s Deut. 28.^t Cp. Ps. 132. 11.^u Ps. 92. 7, 9.^v 94. 4.^w Ps. 128. 6.^x Gal. 6. 16.^y Ps. 120. 4.

126

A Song of ^zAscents. degrees.

- ¹ When the LORD ¹turned again the captivity of Zion,
We were like ²unto them that ³dream.
- ² Then was our ⁴mouth filled with laughter,
And our tongue with singing:
Then said they among the ⁵nations, heathen,
⁶The LORD ⁷hath done great things for them.
- ³ The LORD hath done great things for us;
⁸Whereof we are glad.
- ⁴ Turn again our captivity, O LORD,
As the streams in the ⁹South. south.
- ⁵ ¹⁰They that sow in tears shall reap in ¹¹joy.
- ⁶ Though he ¹²goeth on his way weeping,
He ¹³that ¹⁴beareth forth the seed:
¹⁵He shall doubtless come again with ¹⁶joy, rejoicing, bringing his sheaves with him.

127

A Song of ^zAscents; of degrees ¹⁷for Solomon.

- ¹ Except the LORD build the house,
They labour in vain ¹⁸that build it:
Except the LORD ¹⁹keep the city,
The watchman waketh but in vain.
- ² It is vain for you ²⁰that ye rise up early, and so late take rest, to sit up late,
²¹And ²²to eat the bread of ²³sorrow: ²⁴For so he giveth unto his ²⁵beloved ²⁶sleep.
- ³ Lo, ²⁷children are an heritage of the LORD:
And ²⁸the fruit of the womb is ²⁹his reward.
- ⁴ As arrows ³⁰are in the hand of ³¹a mighty ³²man, man;

R.V. ¹ Or, brought back those that returned to Zion.² Or, bearing the measure of seed.³ Or, in sleep.A.V. ⁴ Heb. wickedness.⁵ Heb. returned the returning of Zion.⁶ Heb. hath magnified to do with them.⁷ Or, singing.⁸ Or, seed basket.⁹ Or, of Solomon.¹⁰ Heb. that are builders of it in it.

So are ^{the} children of ^{the} youth.
 5 Happy is the man that ^{'hath} his quiver full of them:
 They shall not be ashamed,
 When they ^{'but} they ^{'shall} speak with ^{their} the ^{the} ene-
 mies ^{'in} the gate.

I28

A Song of ^{'Ascents.}
degrees.

1 ^{'Blessed} is every one that
 feareth the ^{LORD,}
 That ^{'walketh} in his ways.
 2 For thou ^{'shalt} eat the labour
 of thine hands:
 Happy shalt thou be, and it
 shall be well with thee.
 3 Thy wife shall be as ^{'a} fruitful
 vine, in the innermost parts ^{'of} thine
 house:
 Thy children like ^{'olive} plants,
 round about thy table.
 4 Behold, that thus shall the
 man be blessed
 That feareth the LORD.
 5 ^{'The} LORD ^{'shall} bless thee
^{'out} of Zion:
 And ^{'thou} shalt see ^{'the} good
 of Jerusalem all the days
 of thy life.
 6 Yea, thou shalt see thy ^{'child-}
 ren's ^{children,}
^{'Peace} and ^{'peace} upon Israel.

I29

A Song of ^{'Ascents.}
degrees.

1 ^{'Many} a time have they ^{'af-}
 flicted me ^{'from} my ^{up,} youth,
^{'Let} Israel now ^{say:}
 2 ^{'Many} a time have they ^{'af-}
 flicted me ^{'from} my ^{up,} youth:
^{'Yet} they have not prevailed
 against me.
 3 ^{'The} plowers plowed ^{'upon}
 my ^{back;}
 They made long their furrows.
 4 The LORD is righteous:
 He hath cut asunder ^{'the}
 cords of the wicked.

a See Ps. 85.

b 2 Kin. 19.

c See Job

5. 4.

d Ps. 37. 2.

e See Ps.

120. title.

f See Ps.

112. 1.

g See Ps. 79.

12.

h Ps. 119. 1.

i Ps. Prov. 8. 22.

j Isai. 3. 10.

k Ps. 109. 11.

l Ruth 2. 4.

m Ps. 118. 26.

n Esai. 19.

o Cp. Gen. 49.

p See Ps.

52. 8.

q Ps. 69. 2.

r Lam. 3. 55.

s Jonah 2. 2.

t Ps. 88. 6.

u Chr. 6. 40.

v Ps. 134. 3.

w Ps. 20. 2.

x Isai. 21.

y Ps. 140. 6.

z Cp. Ps.

122. 6.

a Cp. Ps. 90.

b See Job 10. 14.

c Prov. 17. 6.

d See Job 42. 16.

e Ps. 78. 7.

f Amos 2. 15.

g Nah. 1. 6.

h Mal. 3. 2.

i Eph. 6. 13.

j Rev. 3. 17.

k Cp. Ps. 143. 2.

l w ver. 7.

m Isai. 65. 7.

n Dan. 9. 8.

o See Ps. 66. 5.

p Isai. 15.

q z Ps. 125. 5.

r y 1 Kin 8.

s Jer. 33. 8. 9.

t Cp. Rom. 2. 4.

u s Ps. 40. 1.

v Isai. 8. 17.

w a 28. 8.

x a See Ps. 83.

y 20.

z b Cp. Ex. 1.

a 14.

b d Judg. 3. 8. 14.

c 4. 3.

d e 2.

e f 10. 8. al.

f g Ps. 119. 74.

g h 81.

h i Isai. 47.

i j Jer. 2. 2.

j k 22. 21.

k l Hos. 2. 15.

l m 22. 2.

m n Cp. Ps.

123. 2.

n o Ps. 124. 1.

o p Cp. Ps. 63.

p q 6.

q r 119. 147.

r s h See Ps. 5. 8.

s t Cp. 2. Cor.

t u 4. 8-10.

u v Ps. 131. 3.

v w Mic. 3. 12.

w x Cp. Isai.

x y 50. 6.

y z 51. 22.

z a w ver. 4.

a b w Ps. 2. 3.

b c o Ps. 111. 9.

c d Luke 1. 82.

d e Tit. 2. 14.

e f Cp. Matt. 1. 21.

f g See Ps. 25. 22.

5 Let them all be ^{'ashamed} and
 turned ^{backward,}
 All they that hate Zion.
 6 Let them be as ^{'the} grass
 upon the housetops,
 Which ^{'d} withereth afore it
^{'g} groweth up:
 7 Wherewith the ^{'reaper} filleth not
 his ^{hand;}
 Nor he that bindeth sheaves
 his ^{'b} bosom.
 8 Neither do they which go by
 say,
^{'The} blessing of the LORD be
 upon ^{you;}
 We ^{'b} bless you in the name of
 the LORD.

I30

A Song of ^{'Ascents.}
degrees.

1 Out of ^{'the} depths have I
 cried unto thee, O LORD.
 2 Lord, hear my voice:
^{'Let} thine ears be atten-
 tive
 To ^{'the} voice of my supplica-
 tions.
 3 If thou, ^{'LORD,} shouldst ^{'mark}
 iniquities,
 O Lord, who shall ^{'stand?}
 4 But there is ^{'forgiveness} with
 thee,
^{'That} thou mayest be feared.
 5 I ^{'wait} for the LORD, ^{'my} soul
 doth wait,
 And ^{'in} his word do I hope.
 6 My soul ^{'looketh} for the ^{LORD,}
 More than ^{'waiteth} they that watch ^{for} ^{the} the
 morning;
 Yea, ^{'more} than ^{'watchmen} they that watch
 for the morning.
 7 O Israel, ^{'I} hope in the ^{LORD;}
 Let Israel ^{'let} the ^{LORD;}
 For ^{'m} with the LORD there is
 mercy,
 And with him is plenteous
 redemption.
 8 And he shall ^{'redeem} Israel
 From all his iniquities.

R.V. 1 Or, bless thee

Heb. Jah.

2 Or, see thou

A.V. * Heb. hath killed his quiver with them.

sch unto the morning.

3 Or, And peace upon Israel

1 Or, Much

2 Or, be plucked up

† Or, shall subdue, as Ps. 18. 47, or, destroy.

1 Or, Much

† Or, what

131

A Song of ^aAscents; of David.
degrees

- ¹ LORD, my heart is not ^chaughty,
nor mine eyes ^{lofty}lofty;
Neither do I ^{exercise}exercise my-
self in great matters,
Or in things ^{too}too wonderful for
me.
² Surely I have ^{stilled}stilled and
quieted ^{my soul}my soul;
Like a weaned ^{child}child that with
his mother: ^{that is weaned of}
My soul is ^{with me like}with me like a weaned
child.
³ O Israel, hope in the LORD
^{From}From this time forth and for
evermore.

132

A Song of ^aAscents.
degrees.

- ¹ LORD, remember for David
All his ^{afflictions}afflictions;
² How he swore unto the LORD,
And ^{vowed}vowed unto ^{the}the Mighty
One of Jacob:
³ Surely I will not come into
the ^{tabernacle}tabernacle of my house,
Nor go up into ^{my bed}my bed;
⁴ I will not ^{give sleep}give sleep to mine
eyes,
Or slumber to mine ^{eyelids}eyelids;
⁵ Until I ^{find out}find out a place for
the LORD,
A ^{tabernacle}tabernacle for ^{the}the Mighty One
of Jacob.
⁶ Lo, we heard of it in ^{Ephrathah}Ephrathah:
We found it in ^{the}the field
of the wood.
⁷ We will go into his ^{tabernacles}tabernacles:
We will ^{worship}worship at his ^{foot-}foot-
stool.
⁸ Arise, O LORD, into thy
^{resting place}resting place.
Thou, and the ark of thy
^{strength}strength.
⁹ Let thy ^{priests}priests be ^{clothed}clothed
with righteousness;

a Op. Pa. 148. 6.
b See Ps. 130. title.
c Op. Pa. 132. 2.
d Isai. 57. 15.
e Op. 2 Kin. 18. 24.
f See Ps. 101. 5.
g ver. 17.
h 1 Kin. 1. 39.
i Op. Jer. 45. 5.
j Rom. 12. 16.
k Ps. 89. 3, 34.
l See Job 42. 2.
m Ps. 110. 4.
n 2 Sam. 7. 12.
o Chr. 6. 16.
p Luke 1. 32.
q Acts 2. 30.
r 1 Kin. 2. 4.
s Op. Matt. 18. 3.
t 1 Cor. 14. 30.
u 1 Kin. 8. 25.
v Op. Job 36. 7.
w Ps. 130. 7.
x Ps. 78. 68.
y Op. Pa. 135. 21.
z See Ps. 68. 16.

r ver. 8.
s Matt. 23. 21.
t 1 Chr. 22. 14.
u Ps. 147. 14.
v Ps. 50. 14.
w ver. 5.
x Gen. 48. 24.
y Isai. 48. 25.
z Ps. 16.
a Ruth 1. 4.
b ver. 9.

s Prov. 6. 4.
a Esai. 29. 21.
b Luke 1. 69.
c 1 Chr. 22. 7.
d Acts 7. 46.
e 1 Kin. 11. 36.
f Is. 4.
g 1 Kin. 8. 19.
h 2 Chr. 21. 7.
i ver. 10.
j See Job 8. 22.
k 1 Sam. 17. 12.
l Op. Gen. 35. 19.
m Op. 1 Sam. 7. 1.
n A Ps. 5. 7.
o See Ps. 99. 5.
p Ps. 68. 1.
q Chr. 6. 41, 42.
r ver. 14.
s Op. Gen. 18. 8.
t Heb. 13. 1.
u Ps. 78. 61.
v ver. 16.
w See Job 29. 14.
x Ex. 30. 25.
y Ex. 29. 7.
z Lev. 8. 12.

And let thy ^asaints shout for joy.

- ¹⁰ For thy servant David's sake
^aTurn not away the face of
thyne anointed.
¹¹ The LORD hath sworn ^{unto}unto
David in truth:
He will not turn from ^{it}it;
Of the fruit of ^{thy}thy body will
I set upon thy throne.
¹² If thy children will keep my
covenant
And my testimony that I shall
teach them,
Their children ^{also shall}also shall sit upon
thy throne for evermore.
¹³ For the LORD hath ^{chosen}chosen
Zion;
He hath ^{desired}desired it for his
habitation.
¹⁴ This is my ^{resting place}resting place for ever:
Here will I ^{dwell}dwell; for I have
desired it.
¹⁵ I will ^{abundantly}abundantly ^{ble}ble her
provision:
I will ^{satisfy}satisfy her poor with
bread.
¹⁶ Her ^{priests}priests also will I clothe
I will also clothe her priests with sal-
vation:
And her ^{saints}saints shall shout
aloud for joy.
¹⁷ There will I make ^aa the horn
of David to bud:
I have ^{ordained}ordained ^aa lamp for
mine anointed.
¹⁸ His enemies will I ^{clothe}clothe with
shame:
But upon himself shall his
crown flourish.

133

A Song of ^aAscents; of David.
degrees

- ¹ Behold, how good and how
pleasant it is
For ^{brethren}brethren to dwell ^{to-}to-
gether in unity!
² It is like the precious ^{oil}oil
upon ^{the}the head,

R.V. ¹ Heb. walk. ² Heb. tent. ³ Heb. the couch of my bed. ⁴ Heb. Tabernacles. ⁵ Or, Ephraim
Or, fear. See 1 Chr. 13. 5. ⁶ Or, surely. ⁷ Or, a horn to spring forth unto David. ⁸ Or, prepared.
A.V. ⁹ Heb. walk. ¹⁰ Heb. wonderful. ¹¹ Heb. my soul. ¹² Heb. from now. ¹³ Heb. habitations.
Heb. thy belly. ¹⁴ Or, surely. ¹⁵ Or, candle. ¹⁶ Heb. even together.

That ran down upon the beard,
Even Aaron's beard;
That came down upon the skirt of
his garments;
3 Like ^d the dew of Hermon,
As ^{As} That cometh down
and as the dew that descended upon the
mountains of Zion:
For there the LORD ^h com-
manded the blessing,
Even life for evermore.

134

A Song of ^{Ascents} degrees.

- 1 Behold, bless ye the LORD, all
ye ^s servants of the LORD,
Which ^m by night ⁿ stand in the
house of the LORD.
2 ^p Lift up your hands ^{to} the
sanctuary,
And bless ^{yo} the LORD.
3 The LORD ^o bless thee ^{out} of Zion;
Even he that ^{made} heaven and earth.
bless thee out of Zion.

1 ^{yo} Praise ye the LORD.

135

- Praise ye the name of
the LORD;
Praise him, O ye ^s servants of
the LORD.
2 Ye that ⁿ stand in the house
of the LORD,
In ^d the courts of the house of
our God,
3 Praise ^{yo} the LORD; for ^s the
LORD is good:
Sing praises unto his name;
^h for it is pleasant.
4 For ^s the LORD hath ^{chosen}
Jacob unto himself,
And Israel for his ^p peculiar
treasure.
5 For I know that ^k the LORD is
great,
And that our Lord is above
all gods.
6 ^{Whatsoever} the LORD pleased,
that ^{hath} he done,
did he
In ^{heaven} heaven, and in earth, in the
^{scas} seas, and in all deeps.
^{scas} seas, and all deep places.

a Jer. 10. 13
& 51. 16.b Ex. 28. 33
& 39. 24.
c Ps. 28. 33
& 39. 33
& Job 30. 16
(for mg.).e Cp. Job 28.
26, 28
& 38. 25
& Zech. 10. 1.d Prov. 19.
12.
Mic. 5. 7.e Deut. 3. 9
& 4. 48.
f See Ps. 48.g Job 38. 22.
h Lev. 25. 21.
Deut. 28. 8.
See Ps. 42. 8.i See Ps. 78.
51.
j Deut. 6. 22.
k See Ps.
120. title.l Ps. 135. 1.
m 1 Chr. 9.
23.Op. Lev. 8. 35.
n Deut. 10. 8
& 19. 7.1 Chr. 23. 30.
2 Chr. 29. 11
& 35. 5.o For ver.
10-12, see
Ps. 136. 17-22.p See Ps. 28.
2.q Ps. 63. 2.
r Deut. 29. 7.
See Num. 21.
21-28.s See Num.
21. 33-35.
t See Josh.
12. 7-24.u Num. 6. 24.
v Ps. 128. 5.
w See Ps.
115. 15.x Deut. 29. 8.
See Ps. 78. 55.
y See Ps. 104.
35.z Ex. 3. 15.
a See Ps. 113.b Ps. 102. 12.
c Deut. 32.
36.d Ps. 92. 12.
e See Ps. 90.
13.f See Ps. 100.
5.g For ver.
15-18, see
Ps. 115. 4-8.h Ps. 147. 1.
i Cp. Ps. 52. 9.
j Deut. 7. 6, 7
& 10. 15.k Ex. 19. 8.
l Ps. 95. 3.

i Ps. 115. 3.

- 7 ^a He causeth the vapours to
ascend from the ends of the
earth;
He ^c maketh lightnings for the
rain;
He bringeth ^{forth} the wind out
of his ^t treasures.

- 8 Who ^s smote the firstborn of
Egypt,
^t Both of man and beast.

- 9 ^{He} sent ^{signs} and wonders
^{tokens} into the midst of thee, O
Egypt,
Upon Pharaoh, and upon all
his servants.

- 10 ^{Who} smote ^{many} nations,
And slew mighty kings;

- 11 ^{Sihon} king of the Amorites,
And ^{Og} king of Bashan,
And ^{all} the kingdoms of
Canaan:

- 12 And ^a gave their land for an
heritage,
An heritage unto Israel his
people.

- 13 ^{Thy} name, O LORD, ^{endureth}
for ever;

- ^{Thy} memorial, O LORD,
^{and thy} throughout all generations.

- 14 ^e For the LORD ^{shall} judge his
people,
And ^{he will} ^{repent} himself con-
cerning his servants.

- 15 ^{The} idols of the ^{nations} are
silver and gold,
The work of men's hands.

- 16 They have mouths, but they
speak not;
Eyes have they, but they see
not;

- 17 They have ears, but they hear
not;
Neither is there any breath
in their mouths.

- 18 They that make them ^{shall be}
like unto ^{them;} ^{are} ^{them:}
Yea, ^{so} every one that trusteth in
them.

R.V. 1 Or, collar
A.V. 2 Or, in holiness.

3 Or, in holiness

4 Heb. Hallelujah.

5 Heb. Jah.

6 Or, great

7 Heb. from man unto beast.

8 Heb. to generation and generation.

- 19 ^a O house of Israel, bless ye the LORD.
Bless the LORD, O house of Israel :
O house of Aaron, bless ye the LORD :
bless the LORD, O house of Aaron :
20 O house of Levi, bless ye the LORD :
Bless the LORD, O house of Levi :

Ye that fear the LORD, bless
^{ye} the LORD.

- 21 Blessed be the LORD ^o out of
Zion,

Who ^o dwelleth at Jerusalem.

¹ Praise ye the LORD.

I36 ¹ ^a O give thanks unto
the LORD; for he is
good:

ⁱ For his mercy *endureth* for
ever.

- 2 O give thanks unto ^k the God
of gods:

For his mercy *endureth* for
ever.

- 3 O give thanks unto ^{to} ^k the Lord
of lords:

For his mercy *endureth* for
ever.

- 4 To him who alone ⁿ doeth
great wonders:

For his mercy *endureth* for
ever.

- 5 To him that ^p by ^{understanding}
^{wisdom} made the heavens:

For his mercy *endureth* for
ever.

- 6 To him that ^{spread forth}
^{stretched out} the earth
^{above} the waters:

For his mercy *endureth* for
ever.

- 7 To him that ^{made} great
lights:

For his mercy *endureth* for
ever:

- 8 The sun ^{to} rule by day:

For his mercy *endureth* for
ever:

- 9 The moon and stars to rule by
night:

For his mercy *endureth* for
ever.

- 10 To him that ^{smote} Egypt
in their firstborn:

^a See Ps.
115. 9.

^b Ex. 12. 51
& 13. 3.

^c Ps. 128. 5.
^d Deut. 4. 34.

^e Ps. 132. 13.
14.
^f ver. 1.

^g See Ps. 78.
13.
^h Ps. 106. 1
& 107. 1
& 118. 1.

ⁱ See 1 Chr.
16. 41.

^j Ex. 14. 21,
22.

^k Deut. 10.
17.

^l Ex. 14. 27.
Cp. Ps. 78. 53.

^m Ex. 15. 22.
Deut. 8. 15.
See Ps. 77. 20.

ⁿ See Ps. 72.
18.

^o For ver.
17-22, see
Ps. 135. 10-12.

^p Prov. 8. 19.
Jer. 10. 12
& 51. 15.

^q See Gen.
1. 1.

^r Isai. 42. 5
& 44. 24.

^s Ps. 24. 2.

^t Gen. 1. 16.

^u Ps. 106. 6.
26.

^v See Ps. 78.
51.

^w Gen. 8. 1.
Cp. Deut. 32.
36.

For his mercy *endureth* for
ever:

- 11 And ^b brought out Israel from
among them:

For his mercy *endureth* for
ever:

- 12 With ^d a strong hand, and with
a stretched out arm:

For his mercy *endureth* for
ever.

- 13 To him which ^o divided the
Red ^{Sea in sunder.}
^{sea into parts.}

For his mercy *endureth* for
ever:

- 14 ^j And made Israel to pass
through the midst of it:

For his mercy *endureth* for
ever:

- 15 But ¹ ⁱ overthrew Pharaoh and
his host in the Red ^{Sea:}
^{sea.}

For his mercy *endureth* for
ever.

- 16 To him which ^m led his people
through the wilderness:

For his mercy *endureth* for
ever.

- 17 To him ^o which smote great
kings:

For his mercy *endureth* for
ever:

- 18 And slew famous kings:

For his mercy *endureth* for
ever:

- 19 Sihon king of the Amorites:

For his mercy *endureth* for
ever:

- 20 And Og ^{the} king of Bashan:

For his mercy *endureth* for
ever:

- 21 And gave their land for an
heritage:

For his mercy *endureth* for
ever:

- 22 Even an heritage unto Israel
his ^u servant:

For his mercy *endureth* for
ever.

- 23 Who ^w remembered us in our
low estate:

- For his mercy *endureth* for ever:
 24 And hath ^{delivered} us from our ^{redeemed} adversaries: ^{enemies}.
 For his mercy *endureth* for ever.
 25 He ^{Who} ^{giveth} food to all flesh:
 For his mercy *endureth* for ever.
 26 O give thanks unto ^{the} God of heaven:
 For his mercy *endureth* for ever.

137 ¹ By the rivers of Babylon,
 There we sat down, yea,
 we wept,

- When we remembered Zion.
 2 Upon the willows in the midst thereof
 We hanged up our harps
 upon the willows in the midst thereof.
 3 For there they that ^{led} us ^{carried} us
 away captive required of us
 songs,
 And ^{they} that ^{wasted} us
 required of us mirth, saying,
 Sing us one of the songs of
 Zion.
 4 ^{How} shall we sing the LORD's
 song
 In a ^{strange} land?
 5 If I forget thee, O Jerusalem,
^{Let} my right hand forget *her*
 cunning.
 6 Let my ^{tongue} cleave to the roof of my mouth,
 If I remember thee not,
 let my tongue cleave to the roof of my mouth;
 If I prefer not Jerusalem
 Above ^{my} chief joy.
 7 Remember, O LORD, ^{against} the
 children of ^{Edom}
^{The} day of Jerusalem;
 Who said, ^{Rase} it, rase it,
 Even to the foundation there-
 of.
 8 O daughter of Babylon, ^{that} who
^{wart} to be ^{destroyed};
 Happy shall he be, ^{that} ^{re-}
 wardeth thee
 As thou hast served us.

a 2 Kin. 8.
 12.
 Imi. 18. 16.
 Hos. 10. 14.
 Nah. 3. 10.
 b Pa. 107. 2.

c Pa. 104. 27.
 See Job 38. 31.
 d Pa. 111. 1.
 e Pa. 95. 3
 & 96. 5.
 f Ezra 5. 12.
 Neh. 1. 4.
 Dan. 2. 18.
 g Pa. 28. 2.
 1 Kin. 8. 29.
 A Pa. 5. 7.

i See Pa. 102.
 15.
 j Pa. 108. 7.
 k Cp. Neh.
 2. 3.
 l Cp. Pa. 131.
 1.
 m Prov. 8. 34
 & Luke 1. 48
 & James 4. 6.
 See Pa. 113. 5, 6.
 n Cp. Pa. 76.
 8.
 o Job 29. 10.
 Ezek. 3. 26.
 p Cp. Pa. 23.
 4.
 q See Pa. 71.
 20.
 r Cp. 1 Sam.
 24. 6
 & Job 1. 12.
 s Imi. 34.
 5. 6.
 t Lam. 4. 21, 22.
 Ezek. 35. 2.
 Cp. Amos 1. 11,
 12.
 u See Jer. 49.
 7-22
 & Ezek. 25.
 12-14
 & Obad. 8-14.
 v See Job 18.
 20.
 w Hab. 2. 13.
 Zeph. 2. 14.
 x Pa. 60. 5.
 y Pa. 67. 2.
 Cp. Phil. 1. 6.
 z Imi. 21. 9.
 & 47. 1-15.
 Jer. 23. 12
 & 50. 1-45
 & 51. 1-64.
 See Imi. 13.
 1-22.
 aa Pa. 138. 1.
 See 1 Chr. 16.
 41.
 ab Jer. 51. 24.
 26.
 ac Cp. Pa. 28. 4.
 ad See Pa. 100.
 2.

- 9 Happy shall he be, that taketh
 and ^{dasheth} thy little ones
 Against ^{the} rock.
 stones.

138

A Psalm of David.

- 1 ^d I will give thee thanks ^{praise} thee with my
 whole heart:
 Before ^{the} gods will I sing
 praises unto thee.
 2 I will worship ^{toward} thy
^{holy} temple,
 And give thanks unto ^{thy} name for
 thy lovingkindness and for
 thy truth:
 For thou hast magnified thy
 word above all thy name.
 3 In the day ^{that} I called ^{when} I cried
 answeredst me,
 Thou didst encourage
 and strengthenedst me with strength
 in my soul.
 4 ^{All} the kings of the earth
 shall give thee thanks, O LORD,
 For they ^{praise} thee,
 For when they ^{hear} the words of
 thy mouth.
 5 Yea, they shall sing ^{of} ⁱⁿ the
 ways of the LORD:
 For great is the glory of the
 LORD.
 6 ^{For} though the LORD be high, yet
^{hath} he respect unto the
 lowly:
 But the ^{haughty} he knoweth
 from afar.
 7 ^{Though} I walk in the midst
 of trouble, thou wilt ^{revive}
 me;
 me:
 Thou shalt ^{stretch} forth thine
 hand against the wrath of
 mine enemies,
 And thy ^{right} hand shall
 save me.
 8 The LORD will ^{perfect} that
 which concerneth me:
^{Thy} mercy, O LORD, *endureth*
 for ever:
 Forsake not ^{the} works of
 thine own hands.

A.V.
 my joy.
 to us.

R.V.
 Heb. the words of a song.
 1 Heb. Make bare.
 11 Heb. the rock.

† Heb. laid us on heaps.
 22 Heb. wasted.

2 Or, our tormentors

3 Or, that art laid waste

† Heb. land of a stranger!
 †† Heb. that recompenseth unto thee thy deed which thou

139

For the Chief Musician. A Psalm
To the chief Musician,
of David.

- 1 O LORD, thou hast ^bsearched me, and known *me*.
2 Thou ^dknowest my downsit-
ting and mine uprising,
Thou ^eunderstandest my
thought afar off.
3 Thou ¹searchest out ²compasses
my path and
my lying down,
And art acquainted with all
my ways.
4 For there is not a word in my
tongue,
But, lo, O LORD, ^athou knowest
it altogether.
5 Thou hast ^jbeset me behind
and before,
And ^klaid thine hand upon me.
6 ^l*Such* knowledge is ^mtoo won-
derful for me;
It is high, I cannot attain
unto it.
7 ⁿWhither shall I go from thy
spirit?
Or whither ^oshall I flee from
thy presence?
8 ^pIf I ascend up into heaven,
thou art there:
^qIf I make my bed in Sheol,
behold, thou art there.
9 If I take the wings of the
morning,
And dwell in the uttermost
parts of the sea;
10 Even there shall thy hand
^rlead me,
And thy right hand shall hold
me.
11 If I say, ^sSurely the darkness
shall ^toverwhelm me,
And the ^ulight about me shall be night;
even ^vnight shall be light about me.
12 ^wYea, the darkness ^xhideth not
from ^ythee,
But the night shineth as the
day:

a Deut. 32.
b (ing.).
c Jer. 12. 2.
d See Ps. 7. 9
& 17. 3
& 44. 21
e Cp. Job
10. 11.
f 2 Kin. 19.
g Lam. 3. 63.
h Cp. Job 14.
i 21. 4
j Matt. 9. 4
k John 2. 24.
l See Ps. 72.
m 18.

n Cp. Job 10.
o 10
& Eccles. 11. 5.

p Heb. 4. 13.

q Ps. 63. 2.

r Job 19. 8.

s Job 2. 23.

t Rom. 11. 33.

u Job 42. 3.

v Ps. 63. 8.

w Cp. Jer. 23.

x 24.

y Jonah 1. 3.

z Ps. 92. 5.

aa Cp. Amos
2. 2.

ab Ps. 40. 5.

ac Cp. Job 28.
6.

ad Gen. 22.
17.

ae Imi. 11. 4.
Cp. Ps. 9. 17.

af See Ps. 6.
8.

ag ver. 34.
Ps. 23. 3.

ah Ps. 5. 6.

ai Cp. Jude
1A.

aj Cp. Job
22. 14.

ak Ex. 20. 7.

al See Ps. 23.
5.

am Job 34. 22.

an Dan. 2. 22.

ao Ps. 119. 186.

ap Ps. 59. 1.

¹The darkness and the light
are both alike *to thee*.

- 13 For thou hast ^apossessed my
reins:

Thou hast ^bcovered me in my
mother's womb.

- 14 I will give thanks unto thee; for I
am fearfully and wonder-
fully made:

^cWonderful are thy works;
^dmarvellous
And that my soul knoweth
^eright well.

- 15 ^fMy ^gframe ^hwas not ⁱhidden ^jfrom
^kthee,
When I was made in secret,
And curiously wrought in
^lthe lowest parts of the
earth.

- 16 Thine eyes did see ^mmine imperfect
ⁿsubstance,
yet being imperfect;

And in thy ^obook ^pwere all my
^qmembers ^rwritten,

^sWhich ^tday by day
^uin continuance were fash-
ioned,

When as yet there was none
of them.

- 17 How precious also are thy
^vthoughts unto me, O God!
How great is the sum of them!

- 18 ^wIf I should count them, they
are more in number than
^xthe sand:

When I awake, I am still with
thee.

- 19 ^ySurely thou wilt ^zslay the
wicked, O God:

^{aa}Depart from me therefore, ye
^{ab}bloodthirsty ^{ac}men.

- 20 For they ^{ad}speak against thee
wickedly,

And thine enemies ^{ae}take *thy*
^{af}name in vain.

- 21 ^{ag}Do not I hate them, O LORD,
that hate thee?

And ^{ah}am not I ^{ai}grieved with
those that ^{aj}rise up against
thee?

R.V. ¹ Or, winnowest
me together
thy name (Heb. thee) Or, as otherwise read, rebel against thee
not I loathe

A.V. ² Or, winnowest.
Or, strength, or, body.

³ Or, cover

⁴ Or, Then the night shall be light about me

⁵ Or, cover

⁶ Or, what days they should be fashioned.

⁷ Or, as is the darkness, so is the light.

⁸ Or, utter

⁹ Or, do

¹⁰ Or, do

¹¹ Or, do

¹² Or, do

¹³ Or, do

¹⁴ Or, do

- 22 I hate them with perfect hatred:
I count them mine enemies.
23 Search me, O God, and know my heart:
Try me, and know my thoughts:
24 And see if there be any way of wickedness in me,
And lead me in the way everlasting.

140 For the Chief Musician. A Psalm of David.

- 1 Deliver me, O LORD, from the evil man;
Preserve me from the violent man;
2 Which imagine mischiefs in their heart;
Continually do they gather themselves together for war.
3 They have sharpened their tongues like a serpent;
Adders' poison is under their lips. [Selah]
4 Keep me, O LORD, from the hands of the wicked;
Preserve me from the violent man;
Who have purposed to thrust aside my steps.
5 The proud have hid a snare for me, and cords;
They have spread a net by the way side;
They have set gins for me. [Selah]
6 I said unto the LORD, Thou art my God:
Give ear unto the voice of my supplications, O LORD.
7 O God the Lord, the strength of my salvation,
Thou hast covered my head in the day of battle.

a Cp. Ps. 35.
b Isai. 14. 21.
c Ps. 26. 2.
d Cp. Prov. 12. 12 & 18. 7.
e ver. 10.
f Cp. Jer. 9. 16.
g Cp. Ps. 11. 6 & 18. 13.

h Ps. 71. 4 & 119. 158, 170.

i Ps. 18. 48. Prov. 8. 31.

j See Ps. 56. 6.

k Ps. 2. 4.

l Cp. Ps. 52. 2.

m 1 Kin. 8. 45, 46, 50.

n Ps. 58. 4.

o Cp. Ps. 64. 10.

p Cited Rom. 8. 13.

q Ps. 10. 7.

r Cp. Ps. 11. 7.

s Ps. 40. 13 & 70. 5.

t Ps. 35. 7 & 141. 9.

u Jer. 18. 22.

v Job 18. 8-10.

w Luke 1. 10.

x Rev. 5. 8.

y Ps. 64. 5.

z See Ps. 28. 2.

aa See Ex. 29. 41.

ab Ps. 34. 13.

ac Ps. 142. 5.

ad Mic. 7. 6.

ae Ps. 28. 2 & 31. 21.

af 1SO. 2. al.

ag Ps. 119. 36.

ah Ps. 28. 5.

ai ver. 9.

aj Ps. 64. 4.

ak Prov. 23. 6.

- 8 Grant not, O LORD, the desires of the wicked;
Further not his evil device;
lest they exalt themselves. [Selah]
9 As for the head of those that compass me about,
Let the mischief of their own lips cover them.
10 Let burning coals fall upon them:
Let them be cast into the fire;
Into deep pits, that they rise not up again.
11 An evil speaker shall not be established in the earth:
Evil shall hunt the violent man to overthrow him.
12 I know that the LORD will maintain the cause of the afflicted,
And the right of the needy.
13 Surely the righteous shall give thanks unto thy name:
The upright shall dwell in thy presence.

141

A Psalm of David.

- 1 LORD, I have called upon thee; make haste unto me;
Give ear unto my voice, when I call unto thee.
2 Let my prayer be set forth as incense before thee;
and the lifting up of my hands as the evening sacrifice.
3 Set a watch, O LORD, before my mouth;
Keep the door of my lips.
4 Incline not my heart to any evil thing,
To be occupied in deeds of wickedness
practise wicked works
With men that work iniquity:
And let me not eat of their dainties.

R.V. 1 Or, grief

2 Or, stir up wars

3 Or, floods

4 Heb. A man of tongue.

5 Or, oblation

A.V. 6 Heb. way of pain, or, grief. 7 Heb. man of violence.

8 Or, let them not be exalted.

9 Heb. a

man of tongue. Or, an evil speaker, a wicked man of violence, be established in the earth: let him be hunted to his overthrow.

1 Heb. directed.

- 5 ^aLet the righteous smite ^{me, it} ^{kindness:} ^{shall be a kindness:} ^{And let him reprove me, it shall be} as oil upon the head; ^{an excellent oil.} Let not my head refuse it: ^{which shall not break my head:} ^{For even in their wickedness shall my prayer continue.} ^{calamities.} ⁶ Their judges are ^{thrown down} ^{overthrown} ^{When their} ^{by the sides of the rock;} ^{in stony places,} And they shall hear my words; for they are sweet. ⁷ As when one ploweth and cleaveth the earth, Our bones are scattered at the grave's mouth, ^{Our bones are scattered at the grave's mouth.} as when one cutteth and cleaveth wood upon the earth. ⁸ For ^{mine eyes are unto thee,} ^{O God the Lord:} ^{In thee do I put my trust;} ^{leave not my soul destitute.} ⁹ Keep me from ^{the} ^{snare} ^{which} they have laid for me, And from the gins of the workers of iniquity. ¹⁰ Let the wicked ^{fall into their} ^{own nets,} Whilst that I withal ^{escape.}

I42

^{David.} ^{David.} ^{Maaschil of David:} ^{A Prayer when he was in the cave;} ^{A Prayer.} ^{cave.}

- ¹ I ^{cry with my voice unto the LORD.} ^{cried unto the LORD with my voice;} With my voice unto the LORD ^{do I} ^{make my supplication.} ² I ^{poured} ^{out my complaint before him;} ^I ^{show} ^{before him my trouble.} ³ When my spirit ^{was} ^{overwhelmed within me,} then thou knewest my path. In the way wherein I ^{walk} ^{walked} have they ^{hidden} ^{privily} ^{laid} a snare for me. ⁴ ^{Look} ^{on my right hand, and} ^I ^{looked} ^{on my right hand, and} ^{see;} ^{for there is} ^{beheld, but there was} ^{no man that} ^{would know} ^{me:} ^{Refuge} ^{hath} ^{failed me;} ^{no} ^{man} ^{careth} ^{for my soul.} ⁵ I cried unto thee, O LORD: I said, Thou art my

^a Cp. Prov. 2. 8 & 19. 25 & 25. 13 & 27. 6 & Eccles. 7. 5 & Ps. 16. 5 & Ps. 27. 13 & Ps. 17. 1 & Ps. 79. 8 & Cp. Ps. 109. 4 & Ps. 18. 17. & 2 Chr. 25. 12. Cp. Luke 4. 29. & Isai. 42. 7. Cp. Ps. 148. 11. & Ps. 55. 5. Cp. Ps. 57. 1. & Ps. 18. 6. & Ps. 25. 15.

^m See Ps. 11. 1. & Ps. 140. 6. & See Ps. 140. 5. & 1 John 1. 9. Cp. Ps. 31. 1. & Cp. Ps. 7. 15. & Cp. Job 14. 2. & Ps. 130. 2. & 1 Kin. 8. 46. & Job 5. 3 & 15. 2 & Eccles. 7. 20. & Rom. 3. 23. & 1 Cor. 4. 4. & Ps. 47. 7 (mg.). & See Ps. 57. title. & Ps. 3. 4. & See Ps. 88. 3-6. & Ps. 30. 8. & 1 Lam. 3. 6. & Cp. Isai. 26. 18. & See Ps. 102. title. & See Ps. 77. 3. & Ps. 77. 5, 11. & Ps. 140. 5. & Ps. 77. 12 & 111. 2. & Ps. 69. 20. & Ps. 18. 8. & Cp. Ps. 31. 11. & See Job 11. 12. & Job 11. 20. & Jer. 23. 35. & Amos 2. 14 (mg.). & Ps. 42. 2. & Jer. 30. 17 (mg.). & Cp. Ps. 68. 1. & Ps. 69. 17 & 102. 2. & Cp. Ps. 84. 2. & See Ps. 14. 6.

- ^{My} ^{and my} ^{portion in the land of the living.} ⁶ Attend unto my cry; for I am brought very low: Deliver me from my persecutors; ^{for they are stronger than I.} ⁷ Bring my soul out of prison, that I may ^{give thanks unto thy} ^{praise} name: The righteous shall compass me about; For thou shalt deal bountifully with me.

I43

A Psalm of David.

- ¹ Hear my prayer, O LORD: ^{give} ^{ear to my supplications:} In thy ^{faithfulness} answer me, ^{and in thy righteousness.} ² And ^{enter not into} ^{judgement} ^{with thy} ^{servant:} ^{For in thy sight shall no} ^{man living be justified.} ³ For the enemy hath persecuted my soul; ^{He hath smitten my life down} ^{to the} ^{ground:} ^{He hath made me to dwell} ⁱⁿ ^{dark places,} ^{as those that} ^{have been long dead.} ⁴ Therefore ^{is my spirit} ^{overwhelmed within me;} My heart within me is desolate. ⁵ I remember the days of old; ^{I meditate on all thy} ^{doings:} ^{I muse on the work of thy} ^{hands.} ⁶ I spread forth my hands unto thee: ^{My soul thirsteth after thee,} ^{as a} ^{weary} ^{land.} ⁷ Make haste to answer me, O LORD: ^{my} ^{spirit falleth:}

R.V. 1 Or, For still is my prayer against their wickedness 2 Or, calamities 3 According to some ancient authorities, Heb. the mouth of Sheol. 4 Or, pour thou not out my life 5 Heb. pass over. 6 Or, faintest. 7 According to some ancient versions, I looked... and saw etc. 8 Or, crown themselves because of me 9 Or, my spirit fainteth A.V. 10 Let the righteous smite me kindly, and reprove me: let not their precious oil break my head, etc. 11 Heb. make not my soul bare. 12 Heb. pass over. 13 Or, A Psalm of David, giving instruction. 14 Or, Look on the right hand, and see. 15 Heb. perished from me. 16 Heb. no man sought after my soul.

^aHide not thy face from me;
^cLest I become like them that go
down into the pit.
^bCause me to hear thy loving-
kindness in the morning;
For in thee do I trust:
^aCause me to know the way
wherein I should walk;
^jFor I lift up my soul unto
thee.
^gDeliver me, O LORD, from
mine enemies:
ⁱI flee unto thee to hide
me.
¹⁰Teach me to do thy will; for
thou art my God:
²Thy spirit is good; ^rlead me
into ^sthe land of upright-
ness.
¹¹Quicken me, O LORD, ^wfor
thy name's sake:
In thy righteousness ^zbring my
soul out of trouble.
¹²And in thy lovingkindness ^vcut off
mine enemies,
And destroy all them that
afflict my soul:
For I am thy servant.

I44

A Psalm of David.

¹Blessed be the LORD ^rmy strength,
^cWhich teacheth my hands ^tto
war,
And my fingers to fight:
²My lovingkindness, and my fortress;
My high tower, and my de-
liverer;
My shield, and he in whom
I trust;
Who subdueth my people
under me.
³LORD, what is man, that thou
takest knowledge of him?
Or the son of man, that thou
makest account of him?
⁴Man is like to vanity:

^a Ps. 27. 2.
^b Ps. 102. 11
^c 100. 22.
^d Job 8. 2.
^e Ps. 28. 1
^f 88. 4.
^g Ps. 18. 2.
^h Cp. Isai. 64. 1.
ⁱ Op. Ps. 60.
^j 14.
^k See Ps.
104. 82.
^l Ps. 11. 1
^m 25. 2.
ⁿ Ps. 25. 4.
^o See Ps. 18.
14.
^p Ps. 25. 1.
^q Ps. 56. 1
^r 142. 6.
^s Ps. 18. 16.
^t Ps. 60. 14.
^u Cp. Ps. 118.
12.
^v Ps. 18. 44.
^w 45.
^x Ps. 12. 2.
^y 41. 6.
^z Neh. 9. 30.
^{aa} See Ps. 23.
2.
^{ab} Cp. Ps. 106.
35.
^{ac} Gen. 14. 22.
^{ad} Deut. 32. 40.
^{ae} Isai. 62. 5.
^{af} Isai. 28. 10.
^{ag} Cp. Ps. 27. 11.
^{ah} Ps. 33. 2, 3.
^{ai} See Ps. 71.
20.
^{aj} Ps. 23. 3
^{ak} 25. 11.
^{al} Ps. 142. 7.
^{am} Ps. 54. 5.
^{an} Ps. 18. 50
(mg.).
^{ao} See Ps.
118. 16.
^{ap} See Ps. 18.
2, 31, 46.
^{aq} Ps. 18. 34.
^{ar} Cp. Ps.
128. 3.
^{as} Cp. Ps. 60.
10, 17.
^{at} Jonah 2. 8.
^{au} Ps. 18. 2.
^{av} 91. 2.
^{aw} Ps. 18. 2
^{ax} 69. 9.
^{ay} Cp. Zech.
9. 15.
^{az} Ps. 7. 10
^{ba} 18. 2.
^{bb} Ps. 18. 47.
^{bc} See Ps. 8. 4.
^{bd} See Ps. 81.
7.
^{be} Cp. Amos
4. 2.
^{bf} Ps. 39. 5.
^{bg} Cp. Jer.
29. 16.

His days are as ^aa shadow
that passeth away.
⁵Bow thy heavens, O LORD,
and come down:
Touch the mountains, and
they shall smoke.
⁶Cast forth lightning, and
scatter them;
Send out thine arrows, and
shoot ^{discomfit} destroy
them.
⁷Stretch forth thine hand from
above;
Rescue me, and deliver me out
of great waters,
Out of the hand ^{of} strangers;
Whose mouth speaketh ^vvanity,
And their right hand is ^aa
right hand of falsehood.
⁹I will sing ^aa new song unto
thee, O God:
Upon ^aa psaltery and an instrument
of ten strings will I sing
praises unto thee.
¹⁰It is he that giveth ¹¹salvation
unto kings:
Who rescueth David his servant
from the hurtful sword.
¹¹Rescue me, and deliver me out of
the hand ^{of} strangers,
Whose mouth speaketh ^vvanity,
And their right hand is ^aa
right hand of falsehood.

¹²When our sons shall be as ^dplants
grown up in their youth;
And that our daughters may be as
corner stones, ⁱpolished after
the fashion of a palace;
¹³When our garners are ^{are} full,
affording ¹⁴all manner of
store;
And that our sheep may bring forth
thousands and ten thousands
in our fields;
¹⁴When our oxen are well laden,
that there ^{is} no breaking in,
and no going forth;

R.V. ¹ Heb. Unto thee have I hidden.
Or, rallying
A.V. ² Or, for I am become like, &c.
Or, My mercy. ³ Heb. herald.
⁴ bear burdens, or, laden with guilt.

⁵ Or, Let thy good spirit lead me
⁶ Heb. Hide me with thee.
⁷ Or, victory. ⁸ Heb. out.

⁹ Or, a plain country ¹⁰ Heb. a brass
¹¹ Heb. my rock. ¹² Heb. to the war, &c.
¹³ Heb. from kind to kind. ¹⁴ Heb. all

And ^{that there be} no ^{outcry} complaining in our streets; streets.
 15 ^{Happy} ^{is the} people, that is in such a case:
 Yea, ^{happy} ^{is the} people, whose God is the LORD.

I45

A Psalm of praise; of David.
 David's Psalm of praise.

1 I will extol thee, my God,
 O ^{King} king;
 And I will bless thy name for ever and ever.
 2 Every day will I bless thee;
 And I will praise thy name for ever and ever.
 3 Great is the LORD, and ^{highly} ^{greatly} to be praised;
 And his ^{greatness} is unsearchable.
 4 One generation shall ^{laud} ^{praise} thy works to another,
 And shall declare thy mighty acts.
 5 I will speak of ^{the glorious} ^{honour} majesty
 Of thine honour,
 Of thy majesty,
 And of thy wondrous ^{works} works,
 will I meditate.
 6 And men shall speak of ^{the} ^{acts} ^{acts} terrible
 And I will ^{declare} thy greatness.
 7 They shall ^{abundantly} utter the memory of thy ^{great} goodness,
 And shall sing of thy righteousness.
 8 The LORD is ^{gracious}, and full of compassion;
 Slow to anger, and ^{of} great mercy.
 9 The LORD is ^{good} to all;
 And his tender mercies are over all his works.
 10 All thy works shall ^{give} ^{thanks} unto thee, O LORD;
 And thy ^{saints} shall bless thee.

a Op. Isai. 24, 11
 & Jer. 14. 2
 & 46. 12.
 b Deut. 32. 28.
 c Ps. 106. 1.
 d Ps. 33. 12
 & 146. 5.
 e ver. 4.
 Ps. 150. 2.
 Deut. 8. 34.
 f ver. 5.
 g ver. 21.
 Cp. Ps. 100.
 title.
 h See Ps. 10.
 16.
 i Ps. 96. 5, 9.
 j Ps. 98. 6.
 k Cp. Ps. 37. 17, 24.
 l Ps. 146. 8.
 m Cp. Ps. 146. 2.
 n Ps. 104. 27.
 o Ps. 48. 1.
 p Job 8. 9.
 Cp. Isai. 40.
 28.
 q Ps. 104. 23.
 r Isai. 33.
 18.
 s Cp. Ps. 104. 21
 & 147. 9.
 t See Ps. 116. 5.
 u ver. 12.
 v Ps. 13. 26.
 Jer. 3. 12.
 w Cp. Ps. 84. 13
 & 119. 181
 & Deut. 4. 7.
 x John 4. 28, 34.
 y Cp. Ps. 78. 4.
 z Prov. 10. 94.
 Cp. John 9. 31.
 a Ps. 31. 22.
 b Isai. 63. 7.
 c See Ps. 97. 10.
 d See Ps. 86. 5, 15.
 e Cp. Ps. 150. 4.
 f See Ps. 100. 4.
 g See Ps. 135. 1.
 h Cp. Ps. 18. 1.
 i 108. 22.
 j Cp. Ps. 152. 8, 16.
 k Ps. 68. 4.
 Cp. Ps. 146. 2.

11 They shall speak of the glory of thy kingdom,
 And talk of thy power;
 12 To ^{make} known to the sons of men his ^{mighty} acts,
 And ^{the} ^{glory of the} ^{glorious} majesty of his kingdom.
 13 Thy kingdom is ^{an} everlasting kingdom,
 And thy dominion ^{endureth} throughout all generations.
 14 The LORD ^{upholdeth} all that fall,
 And ^{raiseth} up all those that be bowed down.
 15 The eyes of all ^{wait} upon thee;
 And thou givest them their meat in due season.
 16 Thou ^{openest} thine hand,
 And ^{satisfiest} the desire of every living thing.
 17 The LORD is ^{righteous} in all his ways,
 And ^{gracious} ^{holy} in all his works.
 18 The LORD is ^{nigh} unto all them that call upon him,
 To all that call upon him ⁱⁿ truth.
 19 He will ^{fulfil} the desire of them that fear ^{him} ^{him};
 He also will ^{hear} their cry, and will save them.
 20 The LORD ^{preserveth} all them that love ^{him} ^{him};
 But all the wicked will he destroy.
 21 My mouth shall speak the praise of the ^{LORD} ^{LORD};
 And ^{let} all flesh bless his holy name for ever and ever.

1 ¹¹¹⁰ Praise ye the LORD.
 I46 Praise the LORD, O my soul.

2 While I live will I praise the LORD:

R.V. 1 Or, satisfiest every living thing with favour

2 Heb. Hallelujah.

A.V. * Heb. and of his greatness there is no search.

† Heb. things, or, words.

† Heb. declare it.

† Heb. great

† Heb. a kingdom of all ages.

** Or, look unto thee.

†† Or, merciful, or, bountiful.

†† Heb. Hallelujah.

- ^a I will sing praises unto my God while I have any being.
³ Put not your trust in princes,
^c Nor in the son of man, in whom there is no help.
⁴ His breath goeth forth, he returneth to his earth; In that very day his thoughts perish.
⁵ Happy is he that hath the God of Jacob for his help, Whose hope is in the LORD his God:
⁶ Which made ^{heaven} and earth, The sea, and all that ^{in them is}; Which keepeth truth for ever:
⁷ Which executeth ^{judgement} for the ^{oppressed}:
^c Which giveth food to the ^{hungry}:
^d The LORD looseth the ^{prisoners}:
⁸ The LORD openeth ^{the eyes} of the ^{blind}:
^e The LORD raiseth up them that are bowed down:
^f The LORD loveth the ^{righteous}:
⁹ The LORD preserveth the strangers;
^g He upholdeth the fatherless and widow:
^h But the way of the wicked he turneth upside down.
¹⁰ The LORD shall reign for ever, Thy God, O Zion, unto all generations.
ⁱ Praise ye the LORD.

- ¹ Praise ye the LORD;
147 For 'tis it is good to sing praises unto our God; For 'tis it is pleasant, and praise is comely.
² The LORD doth build up Jerusalem;
³ He gathereth together the outcasts of Israel.

- ^a Ps. 104. 28.
^b Ps. 84. 18.
^c Ps. 118. 9.
^d Ezek. 34. 16.
^e Ps. 118. 8.
^f Jer. 17. 5.
^g Ps. 60. 11.
^h 108. 12.
ⁱ Cp. Gen. 1. 5.
^j Ps. 104. 28.
^k Mac. 2. 63.
^l Cp. Eccles. 12. 7.
^m See Job 10. 9.
ⁿ & 34. 14, 15.
^o Ps. 140. 28.
^p Ps. 48. 1.
^q Nah. 1. 3.
^r Cp. Ps. 144. 15.
^s Ps. 140. 28.
^t Cp. Job 5. 9.
^u Cp. Ps. 145. 8, 9.
^v Ps. 118. 116.
^w See Ps. 2. 12.
^x See Ps. 115. 15.
^y Ex. 15. 21.
^z Cp. Ps. 95. 1, 2.
^{aa} Cp. Ps. 100. 5.
^{ab} & 117. 2.
^{ac} See 1 Chr. 15. 16.
^{ad} Ps. 103. 6.
^{ae} Ps. 107. 9.
^{af} & 145. 15.
^{ag} See Job 5. 10.
^{ah} Ps. 103. 20.
^{ai} Ps. 68. 6.
^{aj} Ps. 104. 14.
^{ak} Job 38. 27.
^{al} Matt. 9. 30.
^{am} John 2. 7.
^{an} Ps. 104. 27.
^{ao} Ps. 145. 14.
^{ap} Cp. Ps. 147. 6.
^{aq} See Job 38. 41.
^{ar} Ps. 11. 7.
^{as} Cp. Ex. 22. 31.
^{at} Cp. Ex. 22. 31.
^{au} Cp. Ps. 147. 6.
^{av} Ps. 33. 17.
^{aw} Deut. 10. 18.
^{ax} Cp. Ex. 22. 28.
^{ay} See Ps. 10. 14.
^{az} Cp. Ps. 147. 6.
^{ba} Ps. 140. 4.
^{bb} See Ps. 10. 16.
^{bc} Ps. 33. 18.
^{bd} See Ps. 135. 1.
^{be} Neh. 7. 2.
^{bf} Ps. 52. 1.
^{bg} Ps. 135. 3.
^{bh} Ps. 33. 1.
^{bi} Ex. 34. 24.
^{bj} Prov. 16. 7.
^{bk} Ps. 50. 17, 18.
^{bl} Ps. 51. 18.
^{bm} & 102. 16.
^{bn} Ps. 132. 13.
^{bo} Ps. 81. 16.
^{bp} (mg. form).
^{bq} Deut. 32. 14.
^{br} (for mg.).
^{bs} Deut. 30. 1.
^{bt} Ps. 11. 12.
^{bu} & 27. 13.
^{bv} & 56. 8.
^{bw} Ezek. 39. 28.
^{bx} Cp. Ps. 148. 8.
³ He healeth the broken in heart,
⁴ And bindeth up their wounds.
⁵ He telleth the number of the stars;
⁶ He giveth them all ^{their} names.
⁷ Great is our Lord, and ^{mighty} in power;
⁸ His understanding is infinite.
⁹ The LORD upholdeth the meek:
¹⁰ He bringeth down the wicked to the ground.
¹¹ Sing unto the LORD with thanksgiving;
¹² Sing praises unto our God:
¹³ Who covereth the heaven with clouds,
¹⁴ Who prepareth rain for the earth,
¹⁵ Who maketh grass to grow upon the mountains.
¹⁶ He giveth to the beast his food,
¹⁷ And to the young ravens which cry.
¹⁸ He delighteth not in the strength of the horse:
¹⁹ He taketh no pleasure in the legs of a man.
²⁰ The LORD taketh pleasure in them that fear him,
²¹ In those that hope in his mercy.
²² Praise the LORD, O Jerusalem;
²³ Praise thy God, O Zion.
²⁴ For he hath strengthened the bars of thy gates;
²⁵ He hath blessed thy children within thee.
²⁶ He maketh peace in thy borders;
²⁷ He filleth thee with the finest of the wheat.
²⁸ He sendeth forth his commandment upon earth:

R.V. ¹ Or, purposes ² Or, maketh crooked ³ Heb. Hallelujah. ⁴ Or, For he is good: sing praises unto our God, for he is gracious. ⁵ Heb. sorrows. ⁶ Heb. He maketh thy border peace. ⁷ Heb. fit of wheat.
A.V. ⁸ Or, salvation. ⁹ Heb. griefs. ¹⁰ Heb. of his understanding there is no number. ¹¹ Heb. Who maketh order peace. ¹² Heb. fit of wheat.

- His word runneth very swiftly.
 16 He giveth ^bsnow like wool:
 He scattereth ^cthe hoar frost like ashes.
 17 He casteth forth his ^aice like morsels:
 Who can stand before his ^jcold?
 18 He ^ksendeth out his word, and melteth them:
 He causeth his wind to blow, and the waters flow.
 19 He sheweth ^lhis word unto Jacob,
 His ^mstatutes and his ⁿjudgements unto Israel.
 20 He ^ohath not dealt so with any nation:
 And as for his ^pjudgements, they have not known them.
 1^a Praise ye the LORD.

- 148** 1^a Praise ye the LORD.
 Praise ye the LORD ^qfrom the heavens:
 Praise him ^rin the heights.
 2 Praise ye him, all his angels:
 Praise ye him, all his ^shosts.
 3 Praise ye him, sun and moon:
 Praise him, all ye stars of light.
 4 Praise him, ye ^theavens of heavens,
 And ye ^uwaters that be above the heavens.
 5 Let them praise the name of the LORD:
 For ^vhe commanded, and they were created.
 6 He hath also ^westablished them for ever and ever:
 He hath made ^xa decree ^ywhich shall not pass away.
 7 Praise the LORD ^zfrom the earth,
 Ye ^{aa}dragons, and all deeps:
 8 Fire and ^{ab}hail, ^{ac}snow and vapour;
 Fire, ^{ad}hail, ^{ae}snow, and vapours;
 Stormy wind, ^{af}fulfilling his word:

a Isai. 44. 21
 & 48. 13
 & 55. 12
 b Job 37. 6
 c Gen. 1. 11.
 d Ps. 104. 16.
 e Cp Job 38. 29.
 f Gen. 1. 24.
 g Gen. 1. 20.
 h Job 37. 10
 (& mg.).
 i Cp. Rev. 7. 9.
 j Job 37. 9.
 k ver. 15.
 l Cp. Job 37. 12.
 See Ps. 33. 9
 & 107. 30.
 m Ps. 8. 1.
 n Mal. 4. 4.
 o Cp. Ps. 78. 5.
 See Deut. 32. 2-4.
 p See Ps. 118. 4.
 q Deut. 4. 7.
 See Deut. 4. 32-34.
 r See 1 Sam. 2. 7.
 s Cp. Deut. 10. 21
 & Jer. 17. 14.
 t See Ps. 135. 1.
 u Deut. 4. 7.
 v Cp. ver. 7.
 See Ps. 69. 34.
 w See Ps. 33. 3.
 x Matt. 21. 9.
 y Ps. 89. 5, 7.
 z See Ps. 103. 20, 21.
 aa Ps. 85. 6.
 ab See Ps. 95. 6 & Job 35. 10.
 ac Ps. 68. 33.
 ad Deut. 10. 14.
 ae Ps. 150. 4.
 af Cp. Ps. 30. 11.
 g ver. 13.
 h Ps. 150. 4.
 i Ex. 15. 22.
 j See Ps. 33. 6, 9.
 k Ps. 150. 3.
 l Ps. 35. 27
 & 147. 11.
 m Ps. 119. 90.
 n Cp. Isai. 61. 3.
 o Cp. Job 28. 28
 & Jer. 31. 35, 36
 & 33. 25.
 p Cp. Ps. 104. 6.
 q Esth. 1. 19
 (& mg.).
 r Job 14. 5.
 s Cp. ver. 1.
 t See Job 35. 10.
 u Ps. 4. 4
 & 83. 6.
 v Hos. 7. 14.
 w Cp. Gen. 1. 21.
 x See Ps. 74. 13.
 y Cp. Ps. 66. 17.
 z Ps. 18. 12
 & 103. 32.
 aa Ps. 147. 16.
 ab Ps. 107. 26.
 ac Ps. 108. 20.
 ad See Ps. 147. 15-18.
 ae z Heb. 4. 13.
 af Rev. 1. 16
 & 2. 12.
 ag Cp. Prov. 5. 4.

- 9 Mountains and all hills;
 Mountains, ^afruitful trees, and all ^bcedars:
 10 Beasts, and all cattle;
 Creeping things, and ^cflying fowl:
 11 Kings of the earth, and ^dall peoples:
 Princes, and all judges of the earth:
 12 Both young men, and maidens;
 Old men, and children:
 13 Let them praise the name of the LORD:
 For ^ehis name alone is ^fexalted:
 His glory is above the earth and heaven.
 14 And he hath ^glifted up ^hthe horn of his people,
 The praise of all his saints;
 Even of the children of Israel, a people ⁱnear unto him.
 1^a Praise ye the LORD.

- 149** 1^a Praise ye the LORD.
 Sing unto the LORD ^aa new song,
 And his praise in ^bthe assembly of the saints.
 2 Let Israel ^crejoice in ^dhim that made him:
 Let the children of Zion be joyful in their ^eKing.
 3 Let them praise his name ^fin the dance:
 Let them sing praises unto him with ^gthe timbrel and ^hharp.
 4 For the LORD ⁱtaketh pleasure in his people:
 He will ^jbeautify the meek with ^ksalvation.
 5 Let the saints ^lexult in glory:
 Let them ^msing ⁿbe joyful ^ofor joy ^paloud upon their ^qbeds.
 6 Let ^rthe high praises of God be ^sin their ^tmouth,
 And ^ua two-edged sword in their hand;

R.V. 1 Heb. Hallelujah.
 for his people, a praise for all his saints; even for etc.
 A.V. * Heb. his words.
 ** Heb. in their throat.

† Or, which some shall transgress
 ‡ Or, victory

§ Or, sea-monsters Or, waterspouts
 ¶ Heb. throat.

• Or, a horn
 † Or, with the pipe.

- 7 To execute vengeance upon
the nations,
And punishments upon the
peoples.
8 To bind their kings with
chains,
And their nobles with fetters
of iron;
9 To execute upon them the
judgement written:
10 This honour have all his
saints.
11 Praise ye the LORD.
12 Praise ye the LORD.
13 Praise God in his
sanctuary:
Praise him in the firmament
of his power.

a Ps. 145. 12.

b Deut. 32. 34.

c Ps. Job

36. 8.

d Ps. 98. 4.

e Ps. 33. 2

& 71. 22.

f Ps. 149. 3.

g Isai. 65. 4.

h Job 13. 24.

i Ps. 148.

j Ps. 45. 8.

k Isai. 33. 30.

l Job 21. 12.

m See Ps.

135. 1.

n 2 Sam. 6. 5.

o Chr. 15. 16.

p 19. 28.

q 25. 1, 6.

r Ps. 11.

s 184. 2.

t Ps. 145. 21.

u Ps. 68.

v 34.

- 2 Praise him for his mighty
acts:
Praise him according to his
excellent greatness.
3 Praise him with the sound of
the trumpet:
Praise him with the psaltery
and harp.
4 Praise him with the timbrel
and dance:
Praise him with stringed in-
struments and the pipe.
5 Praise him upon the loud
cymbals:
Praise him upon the high
sounding cymbals.
6 Let every thing that hath
breath praise the LORD.
7 Praise ye the LORD.

THE PROVERBS.

- 1 The proverbs of Solomon
the son of David, king of
Israel:
2 To know wisdom and instruc-
tion;
To discern the words of under-
standing;
3 To receive the instruction
in wise dealing,
of wisdom,
In righteousness and judgement
and equity;
4 To give subtilty to the
simple,
To the young man knowledge
and discretion:
5 That the wise man may hear, and
increase his learning;
And the man of under-
standing may attain unto
sound counsels:
6 To understand a proverb, and

a ch. 10. 1

& 25. 1.

b 1 Kin. 4. 32.

c Eccl. 12. 9.

d ch. 22. 17

& 25. 23.

e Judg. 14.

f Ps. 78. 2.

g Wisd. 8. 8.

h Eccl. 39. 2.

i ch. 9. 10.

j Eccl. 1. 14.

k Ps. 15. 33.

l See Job 28. 28.

m Ps. Eccl. 21. 12.

n ch. 2. 1.

o 1. 11. 21

p 4. 1. 10. al.

q ch. 6. 20.

r Ps. 34. 11

s Ecl. 3. 2.

t ch. 2. 2.

u ch. 3. 1

v mg. for mg. 1.

w ch. 8. 5. 12

x mg. for mg. 1.

y ch. 8. 5.

z 14. 16. 18.

aa Ps. 116. 6. al.

ab ch. 4. 9.

ac Ps. ch. 21.

ad m. Ps. Gen. 41. 42.

ae Dan. 5. 29.

af ch. 2. 11

ag 3. 21.

ah ch. 16. 28.

ai p. ch. 9. 9.

aj q ver. 18. ch.

ak 12. 6. Jer. 5. 25.

al r ver. 18. Ps.

am 10. 5. & 64. 5.

an Ps. 56. 1.

ao 124. 3. Ps.

ap Num. 16. 32. 33.

- The words of the wise, and
their dark sayings.

- 7 The fear of the LORD is the
beginning of knowledge:
But the foolish despise wisdom
and instruction.
8 My son, hear the instruction
of thy father,
And forsake not the law of
thy mother:
9 For they shall be an ornament
of grace unto thy head,
And chains about thy neck.
10 My son, if sinners entice thee,
Consent thou not.
11 If they say, Come with us,
Let us lay wait for blood,
Let us lurk privily for the
innocent without cause;
12 Let us swallow them up alive
as the grave;

R.V. 1 Or, He is the honour of all his saints
Or, riddles 2 Or, chief part 3 Or, teaching
A.V. 1 Heb. Hallelujah. 4 Or, corner.
eloquent speech. 5 Or, the principal part

6 Heb. Hallelujah. 7 Or, the grave
8 Or, pipe. 9 Heb. equities.
11 Heb. an adding.

10 Heb. Jah. 11 Or, prudence 12 Or, an interpretation
13 Or, advice. 14 Or, an interpretation
15 Or, an interpretation

- ¹And whole, as ^athose that go down into the ^{pit};
¹³We shall find all precious substance,
 We shall fill our houses with ^{spoil};
¹⁴^{Thou shalt cast} thy lot among us;
 We ^{will} ^{cast in} all have one purse:
¹⁵My son, ⁹walk not thou in the way with them;
¹⁶Refrain thy foot from their path:
¹⁷For ⁹their feet run to evil,
 And ^{they} make haste to shed blood.
¹⁸For ⁹in vain ^{is the net spread},
¹⁹In the ^{eyes} of any ^{bird};
²⁰And ^{these} ^{they} lay wait for their own blood;
 They ⁹lurk privily for their own lives.
²¹So are the ways of every one that is ⁹greedy of gain;
²²It ^{which} taketh away the life of the owners thereof.
- ²³Wisdom crieth aloud in the street,
 She uttereth her voice in the broad places;
²⁴She crieth ⁴in the chief place of concourse;
 At ^{the} ^{entering in} of the ^{gates},
 In the ^{city}, she uttereth her words;
²⁵How long, ye ⁹simple ones, will ye love simplicity?
 And ^{the} ^{scorners} delight ^{in their} ^{scorning},
 And fools ⁹hate knowledge?
²⁶Turn you at my reproof:
 Behold, I will ⁹pour out my spirit unto you,
 I will make known my words unto you.
²⁷Because I have called, and ⁹ye refused;
 I have ⁹stretched out my hand, and no man regarded;

a Pa. 28. 1.
 b See Pa. 107. 11.

c Pa. Cp. 81. 11.
 & Luke 7. 30.

d See Pa. 2. 4.

e ch. 10. 24.
 Jer. 48. 48
 & 49. 5.

f See ver. 8.
 g ch. 4. 14
 & 24. 1.
 Pa. 1. 1.

h Cp. Zeph. 1. 18.

i Cp. Pa. 119. 101.

j ch. 6. 18.

k Im. 56. 7.

l Rom. 8. 15.

m See 1 Sam. 2. 18.

n Job 27. 9.

o Cp. Job 40. 24.

p See Pa. 63. 1 (& mg.).

q ver. 11.

r ver. 22.

s ch. 5. 12.

t Cp. Job 21. 14.

u Cp. Job 21. 14.

v Cp. Job 8. 12.

w ch. 15. 27.

x Cp. 1 Tim. 6. 10.

y ch. 8. 1.

z Pa. 9. 3.

a Cp. John 7. 37.

b Jer. 6. 19.

c ch. 14. 14.

d Isai. 3. 11.

e Cp. Job 4. 8.

f Jer. 2. 19.

g ch. 8. 3.

h Cp. Pa. 78. 18, 19.

i See ver. 4.

j Cp. Pa. 25. 12, 13.

k See Pa. 1. 1.

l Pa. 112. 7.

m See ch. 1. 8.

n Cp. ch. 4. 1.

o Job 7. 1.

p Act. 2. 17.

q Im. 65. 13.

r Ps. 4.

s Jer. 7. 13.

t Zeph. 7. 11.

u Rom. 10. 21.

²⁵But ye have ^bset at nought all my counsel,
 And ^cwould none of my reproof:

²⁶I also ^dwill laugh ^{in the day of} ^{at} your calamity;
 I will mock when your ^efear cometh;

²⁷When your fear cometh as ^fa storm, desolation,
 And your ^{calamity} ^{destruction} cometh ^{on} as a whirlwind;

When distress and anguish come ^{cometh} upon you.

²⁸Then shall they call upon me, but I will not answer;
 They shall ⁹seek me ^{diligently},
 but they shall not find me:

²⁹For that they ⁹hated knowledge,
 And ⁹did not choose the fear of the LORD:

³⁰They would none of my counsel;
³¹They despised all my reproof;
 Therefore shall they eat of ⁹the fruit of their own way,

And be ⁹filled with their own devices.

³²For ^wthe ^{backsliding} ^{turning away} of the simple shall slay them,
 And ⁹the ⁹prosperity of fools shall destroy them.

³³But ^awhoso hearkeneth unto me shall dwell ^{securely},
 And shall be ⁹quiet ^{without} ^{from} fear of evil.

²¹My son, ^cif thou wilt receive my words,
 And ^{lay up} ^{hide} my commandments with thee;

²So that thou incline thine ear unto wisdom,
 And apply thine heart to understanding;

³Yea, if thou ^{cry} ^{after} ^{discernment},
^{knowledge}.

R.V. ¹ Or, Even the perfect ² Or, Cast in thy lot the noisy streets. ³ Or, desolation ⁴ Or, early
 A.V. ⁵ Heb. in the eyes of every thing that hath a wing of the simple.

⁶ Or, the net is spread in the sight etc.
⁷ Or, careless ease
⁸ Heb. Wisdom, that is, Excellent wisdom.

⁹ Heb. at the head of
¹⁰ Or, ease

- And ^{lift} up thy voice ^{as} for understanding;
 4 If thou ^{seek} her as ^{silver},
 And ^{searchest} for her as for ^{hid} treasures;
 5 Then ^{shalt} thou understand the fear of the LORD,
 And find the knowledge of God.
 6 For ^{the} LORD giveth ^{wisdom};
 Out of his mouth ^{cometh} knowledge and ^{understanding}.
 7 He layeth up sound wisdom for the ^{upright},
 1 He is ^a shield to them that ^{walk} in integrity;
 8 ^{That} he may guard the paths of ^{judgement},
 3 And ^{preserve} the way of his ^{saints}.
 9 ^{Then} shalt thou understand ^{righteousness} and ^{judgement},
 And ^{equity}; ^{yea}, every good path.
 10 For ^{wisdom} shall enter into thine heart,
 And knowledge ^{shall be} pleasant unto thy soul;
 11 ^{Discretion} shall ^{watch over} thee,
 Understandings shall keep thee:
 12 To deliver thee from the way of ^{evil},
 From the ^{men} that ^{speaking} ^{froward} things;
 13 Who ^{forsake} the paths of uprightness,
 To ^{walk} in the ways of darkness;
 14 Who ^{rejoice} to do evil,
 And ^{delight} in the frowardness of the wicked;
 15 Who are ^{crooked} in their ways,
 Whose ways are crooked,
 1 And ^{they} ^{perverse} in their paths:
 16 ^{To} deliver thee from ^{the} strange woman,
 Even from ^{the} stranger which ^{flattereth} with her words;
- 17 Which forsaketh ^{the} ^{friend} of her youth,
 And forgetteth ^{the} covenant of her ^{God}.
 18 ^{For} her house inclineth unto death,
 And her paths unto ^{the} ^{dead}.
 19 None that go unto her return again,
 Neither ^{do} they ^{attain} unto the paths of ^{life}.
 20 That thou mayest walk in the way of good men,
 And keep the paths of the righteous.
 21 For the upright ^{shall} dwell in the ^{land},
 And the perfect shall remain in it.
 22 But the wicked shall be ^{cut} off from the ^{land},
 And they that deal ^{treacherously} shall be ^{rooted} out of it.
- 1 ^{My} son, forget not my ^{law};
 3 ^{But} let thine heart keep my commandments:
 2 For ^{length} of days, and ^{years} of life,
 And ^{peace}, shall they add to thee.
 3 Let not ^{mercy} and ^{truth} forsake thee:
 4 Bind them about thy neck;
 5 Write them upon the table of thine heart:
 4 So shalt thou ^{find} favour and ^{good} understanding
 In the sight of God and man.
 5 ^{Trust} in the LORD with all thine ^{heart},
 And ^{lean} not ^{upon} thine own ^{understanding}.
 6 In all thy ways ^{acknowledge} him,
 And he ^{shall} ^{direct} thy paths.
 7 ^{Be} not wise in thine own ^{eyes}:

R.V. 1 Or, And a shield for thee.
 2 Heb. maketh smooth her words.
 Heb. Reprimand. 3 Or, earth
 straight or plain.

4 Or, That they may keep
 5 Or, guide 6 Or, teaching

7 Or, Yea, he preserveth
 8 Or, she sinketh down unto death, which is her house
 9 Or, kindness 10 Or, good reputations

11 Or, the evil man
 12 Or, the shadow
 13 Or, make

A.V. * Heb. giveth thy voice.

† Or, plucked up.

‡ Heb. years of life.

§ Or, good success.

- “Fear the LORD, and depart from evil:**
It shall be ¹health to thy navel,
And ^{1†}marrow to thy bones.
Honour the LORD with thy substance,
And with ¹the firstfruits of all thine increase:
So shall thy ¹barns be filled with plenty,
And thy ¹fats shall overflow with new wine.
My son, despise not the ¹chastening of the LORD;
Neither be weary of his ¹reproof:
For whom the LORD loveth he ¹reproveth:
Even as ¹a father the son in whom he delighteth.
Happy is the man that findeth wisdom,
And ¹the man that ¹getteth understanding.
For the merchandise of it is better than the merchandise of silver,
And the gain thereof than ¹fine gold.
She is more precious than ¹rubies:
And ¹none of ¹the things thou canst desire are ¹not to be compared unto her.
Length of days is in her right hand;
In ¹her left hand are ¹riches and honour.
Her ¹ways are ways of pleasantness,
And all her paths are peace.
She is ¹a tree of life to them that ¹lay hold upon her:
And happy is every one that retaineth her.

- ¹ Job 1. 1 & 28. 28.**
¹ ch. 8. 27. Ps. 104. 8, 24 & 133. 8.
¹ Cp. ch. 4. 22.
¹ See Job 21. 34.
¹ Gen. 7. 11. Cp. Job 28. 5 & Job 28. 28.
¹ Ex. 23. 19 & 34. 26. Deut. 26. 2. Eccles. 7. 31 & 35. 7.
¹ Deut. 28. 4 & ch. 4. 21.
¹ 1st. 5. 3 (mg.).
¹ See ch. 4. 22.
¹ Cited Heb. 12. 5, 6. See Job 6. 17. m Cp. ch. 1. 9.
¹ ch. 10. 9. Cp. ch. 28. 18 & Ps. 91. 11.
¹ ch. 4. 12. Ps. 91. 12.
¹ Deut. 8. 5. Cp. 1 Cor. 11. 32.
¹ Cp. ch. 6. 22 & Ps. 2. 5 & 4. See Job 11. 19.
¹ ch. 8. 24, 25. Eccles. 23. 10.
¹ Jer. 31. 26. Cp. 1 Pet. 3. 14.
¹ See Ps. 91. 1. & Cp. Job 3. 21.
¹ See Job 28. 15-19.
¹ See 1 Sam. 2. 9.
¹ ch. 8. 10, 19 & 16. 16. Ps. 18. 10.
¹ Gal. 4. 10. & Job 28. 18.
¹ ch. 8. 11. Rev. Wind. 7. 8-11.
¹ Eccles. 4. 3. Cp. Lev. 19. 13 & Deut. 24. 15.
¹ ver. 2.
¹ ch. 8. 18 & 22. 4.
¹ ch. 6. 14 & 12. 20 & 14. 23.
¹ Cp. Matt. 11. 29, 30.
¹ Cp. Judg. 18. 7, 27.
¹ ch. 11. 30 & 18. 12.
¹ 15. 4. Gen. 2. 9 & 8. 22.
¹ Rev. 2. 7 & 22. 2.
¹ Cp. Rom. 12. 18.
¹ ch. 4. 18.
¹ The LORD by wisdom ¹hath founded the earth;
By understanding ¹hath ¹he established the heavens.
By his knowledge ¹the depths were broken up,
And ¹the ¹skies drop down the dew.
My son, let not them depart from thine ¹eyes:
Keep sound wisdom and discretion;
So shall they be ¹life unto thy soul,
And ¹grace to thy neck.
Then shalt thou walk in thy way ¹securely,
And ¹thy foot shall not stumble.
When thou liest down, thou shalt not be afraid:
Yea, thou shalt lie down, and ¹thy sleep shall be sweet.
Be not afraid of sudden fear,
Neither of ¹the ¹desolation of the wicked, when it ¹cometh:
For the LORD shall be thy confidence,
And shall ¹keep thy foot from being taken.
Withhold not good from ¹them to whom it is due,
When it is in the power of thine hand to do it.
Say not unto thy neighbour, Go, and come again,
And ¹to-morrow I will give;
When thou hast it by thee.
Devise not evil against thy neighbour,
Seeing he ¹dwelleth securely by thee.
Strive not with a man without cause,
If he have done thee no harm.

R.V. ¹ Or, ¹re/reshing Heb. moistening.

¹ Or, instruction

¹ Heb. draweth forth.

¹ Heb. thou shalt not dash thy foot.

A.V. ¹ Heb. medicine.

¹ Heb. watering, or, moistening.

¹ Heb. the man that draweth out understanding.

¹ Or, prepared. ¹ Heb. the owners thereof.

¹ Or, Practices no evil.

31 ^aEnvy thou not ^bthe ^{man}op-
of violence,
pressor,
And choose none of his
ways.

32 For ^cthe ^{perverse}is an abomina-
^{forward}tion to the LORD:
But his ^d'secret is with the
upright,
righteous.

33 ^eThe curse of the LORD is in
the house of the ^{wicked};
But he ^f'blesseth the habitation
of the ^{righteous}.
just.

34 ^gSurely he ^h'scorneth ⁱ"the
scorners,
scorners:
^j"But he giveth grace unto
the lowly.

35 ^kThe wise shall inherit ^{glory};
But ^l"shame 'shall be the
promotion of fools.

4 ^m'Hear, ^{my sons}, the in-
^{ye children}struction of a father,
And attend to know ⁿ"understanding:
understanding.

2 For I give you good ^o"doctrine;
doctrine,
Forsake ye not my ^p'law.

3 For I was ^qa son unto my father,
my father's son,
^r'Tender and ^s'only beloved in
the sight of my mother.

4 And he ^t'taught ^{me}, and said
^{He}unto me,
^u'Let thine heart retain my

^v'Keep my commandments, and
words;
words:
live.

5 ^w'Get wisdom, get ^x"understanding;
understanding:
Forget ^yit ^{not}, neither decline
not;
from the words of my mouth:
mouth.

6 Forsake her not, and she shall
preserve ^{thee};
thee;

^z'Love her, and she shall keep
thee.

7 ^{aa}'Wisdom is ^{ab}"the principal
thing; ^{ac}therefore get wis-
dom:

^{ad}Yes, with all ^{ae}thou hast gotten
and thy getting
^{af}"understanding.

8 Exalt her, and she shall pro-
mote thee:

a See Ps. 37.
b Ps. 18. 48
& 140. 1.
c 1 Sam. 2.
30.
d Op. 8. of 8.
2. 6.
e ch. 2. 18.
f ch. 1. 3.
g See Job 29.
4.
h Ps. 87. 22.
Zech. 5. 4.
Mal. 2. 2.
See Lev. 28.
14-30.
i ch. 1. 8.
Op. ch. 5. 7
& 7. 24
& 8. 33
j Ps. 34. 11.
k ch. 2. 1.
l Cp. Job
2. 6.
m See ch. 3. 2.
n Cp. Ps.
18. 26
& James 4. 6
o 1 Pet. 3. 5.
See Ps. 138. 6.
p See Ps. 1. 1.
q See 1 Sam.
12. 23.
r Ecclus. 37.
26.
s Cp. Job
18. 7.
t Ps. 18. 35
& 118. 46.
u Cp. ch. 14.
29 (& mg. for
mg.).
v Phil. 2. 19.
w ch. 8. 33.
x ch. 3. 18.
y ch. 2. 2.
z ver. 23.
aa John 1. 4
ab 1 John 5. 12.
ac Job 11. 4.
ad ch. 1. 16.
ae Ps. 1. 1.
af See 1 Chr.
22. 3.
ag Zech. 12.
10.
ah See Ps. 22. 20
(mg. for mg.).
ai 1 Chr. 28. 9.
aj Op. Eph. 6. 4.
ak Cp. Ps. 88.
4.
al Cp. ch. 3. 1.
am d ch. 7. 2.
an Lev. 18. 5.
ao Isai. 55. 3.
ap ch. 2. 2.
aq Cp. Amos
2. 8.
ar Job 11. 17
& 22. 30.
as Isai. 60. 3
& 62. 1, 2.
at Dan. 12. 3.
au 1 Cp. 2 Them.
2. 10.
av 2 Sam. 23.
4.
aw See Ps. 87. 11.
ax Cp. Ps. 34.
7.
ay Cp. ch. 1. 7.
az 1 Cp. 1 John
3. 2.
ba 1 Sam. 2.
9.
bb Isai. 66. 9, 10.
bc Jer. 23. 12.
bd John 12. 28.
be Cp. Job 18. 5.
bf Cp. Mat. 6. 23.
bg Cp. John
11. 10.
bh 1 John 2. 10.
bi ver. 10.

She shall ^c'bring thee to
honour, ^d"when thou dost
embrace her.

9 She shall give to thine head
^ea chaplet
an ornament
of grace:

^f'A crown of ^g"beauty
glory
shall she
deliver to thee.

10 ^h'Hear, ⁱ'O my son, and receive
my sayings;
And ^j'the years of thy life
shall be many.

11 I have ^k'taught thee in the
way of wisdom;
I have led thee in ^lpaths of up-
rightness.
right.

12 When thou goest, ^m"thy steps
shall not be straitened;
And ⁿ"if thou runnest, thou
shalt not stumble.

13 ^o'Take fast hold of instruction;
let her not go:
Keep her; for she is thy ^p'life.

14 ^q'Enter not into the path of
the wicked,
And ^rwalk ^{go} not in the way of evil
men.

15 Avoid it, pass not by ^sit;
Turn from it, and pass ^{on}away.

16 For they ^t'sleep not, except
they have done mischief;
And their sleep is taken away,
unless they cause some to
fall.

17 For they eat the bread of
wickedness,
^u'And drink the wine of
violence.

18 But ^v"the path of the ^wrighteous
is
as ^x"the shining light,
That shineth ^y'more and more
unto ^z'the perfect day.

19 ^{aa}"The way of the wicked is as
"darkness:
They know not at what they
^{ab}'stumble.

20 ^{ac}"My son, attend to my words;

R.V. ¹ Or, counsel Or, friendship

² Heb. an only one.

A.V. ³ Heb. a man of violence.

⁴ Or, Though

⁵ Or, The beginning of wisdom is, Get wisdom

⁶ Heb. exalteth the fools.

⁷ Or, Yet

⁸ Or, fools carry away shame

⁹ Or, glory

¹⁰ Or, the light of dawn

¹¹ Or, she shall compass thee with a crown of glory.

Incline thine ear unto my sayings.

21 ^aLet them not depart from thine eyes;

^bKeep them in the midst of thine heart.

22 For they are ^clife unto those that find them,
And ^dhealth to all their flesh.

23 Keep thy heart ^ewith all diligence;

For ^fout of it are ^gthe issues of life.

24 Put away from thee ^ha forward mouth,

And ⁱperverse lips put far from thee.

25 ^jLet thine eyes look right on,
And let thine eyelids look straight before thee.

26 ^kMake level the path of thy feet,

^lAnd ^mlet all thy ways be ⁿestablished.

27 ^oTurn not to the right hand nor to the left:

Remove thy foot from evil.

5 ^pMy son, attend unto my wisdom;

^qIncline ^rthine ear to my understanding:

2 That thou mayest ^spreserve ^tregard ^udiscretion,

And that thy lips may ^vkeep knowledge.

3 For the lips of ^wa strange woman ^xdrop ^yhoney,

And her ^zmouth is ^{aa}smoother than oil:

4 But her ^{ab}latter end is ^{ac}bitter as ^{ad}wormwood,

^{ae}Sharp as ^{af}a two-edged sword.

5 Her feet ^{ag}go down to death;
Her steps take hold on ^{ah}hell;

6 ^{ai}So that she ^{aj}findeth not ^{ak}the level path ^{al}of life,

^a ch. 3. 21.
^b See ch. 4. 1.

^c Cp. ch. 2. 1.

^d ver. 13.
^e ch. 3. 25
^f 21. 21.
^g Deut. 32. 47.
^h Cp. 1 Tim. 4. 8.
ⁱ ch. 3. 5
^j 12. 18
^k 13. 17, et.

^l Cp. Matt. 12. 35.

^m Cp. Ps. 68. 20.

ⁿ ch. 6. 12.
^o Ps. 127. 2.
^p ch. 2. 15.
^q Eccl. 24. 22.

^r Cp. Eccles. 7. 26.

^s Heb. 12. 2.
^t m. ch. 1. 23.

^u See ch. 12. 1.

^v ch. 6. 5, 21.
^w Cp. Heb. 12. 13.

^x ch. 1. 25.
^y See Ps. 107. 11.

^z Cp. Ps. 119. 8.

^{aa} Deut. 3. 22
^{ab} 23. 14.

^{ac} Josh. 1. 7.
^{ad} 1 Kin. 15. 5.

^{ae} Cp. Ps. 94. 17.

^{af} ch. 4. 30.
^{ag} Cp. ch. 2. 1, 2.

^{ah} ch. 22. 17.
^{ai} ver. 18.

^{aj} Cp. ch. 9. 17
^{ak} & of 8. 4, 13, 15.

^{al} Jer. 2. 13.
^{am} ch. 1. 4.

^{an} Mal. 2. 7.
^{ao} See Ps. 68. 26.

^{ap} See ch. 2. 16.

^{aq} Cp. Jer. 9. 21.

^{ar} Zech. 8. 5.

^{as} & of 8. 4.
^{at} 11 & (mg.).

^{au} Ps. 55. 21.
^{av} Cp. ch. 14. 10.

^{aw} Cp. Eccles. 7. 26.

^{ax} Deut. 22. 18.

^{ay} Jer. 9. 15.

^{az} Lam. 3. 15, 19.

^{ba} Rev. 8. 11.

^{bb} Deut. 24. 5.

^{bc} Mal. 2. 14.

^{bd} Ps. 57. 4.

^{be} Cp. Ps. 55. 21.

^{bf} See Ps. 149. 6.

^{bg} See ch. 7. 27.

^{bh} & of 8. 2.

^{bi} 9. 17
^{bj} & 14.

^{bk} ver. 21.
^{bl} ch. 4. 23.

^{bm} Cp. Jer. 31. 14.

Her ways are unstable and ^ashe knoweth it not.

7 ^bNow therefore, my sons, hearken unto me,
Hear me now therefore, O ye children,
And depart not from the words of my mouth.

8 Remove thy way far from her,

And come not nigh the door of her house:

9 Lest thou give thine honour unto others,

And thy years unto the cruel:

10 Lest strangers be filled with ^cthy ^dstrength;
And thy ^elabours be in the house of ^fan alien;

11 And thou ^gshalt mourn at ^hthy latter end,
When thy flesh and thy body are consumed,

12 And say, ⁱHow have I hated instruction,

And my heart ^jdespised reproof;

13 Neither have I obeyed the voice of my teachers,

Nor inclined mine ear to them that instructed me!

14 ^kI was ^lwell nigh ^malmost in all evil

In the midst of the congregation and assembly.

15 Drink ⁿwaters out of thine own cistern,

And running waters out of thine own well.

16 ^oShould thy ^psprings be dispersed abroad,

And rivers of ^qwater ^rin the streets?

17 ^sLet them be ^tfor thyself alone, only thine own,

And not ^ufor strangers ^vwith thee.

18 Let thy ^wfountain be ^xblessed;
And ^yrejoice ^zin ^{aa}the wife of thy youth.

19 ^{ab}Let her be as the ^{ac}loving ^{ad}hind and as the pleasant doe;

Let her breasts ^{ae}satisfy thee at all times;

^a R.V. ¹ Or, above all that thou guardest ² Or, Weigh carefully

³ Or, Let them and the level etc. ⁴ Or, Let thou weigh carefully the path of life

⁵ Or, grass ⁶ Or, Let

^{a.v.} ⁷ Heb. medicine. ⁸ Heb. above all keeping. ⁹ Heb. palate.

¹⁰ Or, all thy ways shall be ordered aright. ¹¹ Heb. thy strength.

¹² Or, ordered aright ¹³ Or, thou canst not know them

¹⁴ Or, the grass ¹⁵ Or, wealth

¹⁶ Heb. forwardness of mouth, and perverseness of lips.

¹⁷ Heb. water thee.

And ¹'be thou ravished always
with her love.
²⁰ For ¹why shouldst thou, my son,
And ¹'be ravished with ^aa strange
woman,
And embrace the bosom of ^aa
stranger?
²¹ For ^a'the ways of man are
¹'before the eyes of the
LORD,
And he ^{2a}maketh level all his paths.
pondereth goings.
²² His ¹'own iniquities shall ¹'take
the wicked,
And he shall be holden with
the cords of his ¹'sin.
²³ ^a'He shall die for lack of instruc-
tion;
And in the greatness of his
folly he shall ²'go astray.

6 ¹'My son, if thou art become
^a'surety for thy neighbour,
If thou hast ^a'stricken ¹'thy
hands for a stranger,
² Thou art ^a'snared with the
words of thy mouth,
Thou art taken with the words
of thy mouth.
³ Do this now, my son, and
deliver thyself,
Seeing when thou art come into the
hand of thy neighbour;
Go, ^a'humble thyself, ¹'and
^a'importune thy neighbour.
make sure friend.
⁴ ^a'Give not sleep to thine eyes,
Nor slumber to thine eyelids.
⁵ Deliver thyself as ^a'roe from
the hand of the hunter,
And ^a'as a bird from the hand
of the fowler.
⁶ ^a'Go to ^a'the ant, thou ^a'slug-
gard;
Consider her ways, and ^a'be
wise:
⁷ ^a'Which having no ^a'chief,
Overseer, or ruler,

a Cp. ch. 10.
b See ch. 2.
c Cp. Jonah
1. 6.
d ch. 10. 26.
e Pa. 119.
108.
f Hos. 7. 2.
g Job 14. 18.
h Pa. 11. 4.
i ch. 24. 32.
j ver. 6.
k Eccles. 4. 5.
l See Pa. 7.
15, 16.
m ch. 3. 2.
n ch. 24. 34.
o Cp. ch.
10. 4.
p ch. 24.
q 12. 24.
r 13. 4, al.
s See Job
4. 21.
t ch. 16. 37.
u Cp. Job 12.
24.
v ch. 4. 24.
w ch. 10. 10.
x Pa. 25. 19.
y Eccles. 27. 23.
z See Job
17. 3.
aa See ch. 2.
ab Cp. ch. 5.
ac Cp. Mic.
2. 1.
ad See ch. 3. 29.
ae Cp. ch. 16.
28.
af Isai. 30.
13, 14.
ag Jer. 19. 11.
ah y ch. 22. 1.
ai Chr. 36. 16.
aj Cp. Eccles.
23. 16.
ak 25. 7.
al 23. 5.
am See Job 5. 12.
an Cp. Pa. 68.
30 (mg.).
ao b Cp. Luke
11. 8.
ap 18. 8.
aq c ch. 20. 13.
ar Pa. 132. 4.
as dd Cp. ch. 8.
13 & 16. 5.
at 21. 4.
au See Pa. 101. 5.
av e ch. 12. 22
& 17. 7.
aw Pa. 31. 18
& 120. 2.
ax f Deut. 19.
10.
ay Isai. 1. 15
& 59. 3, 7.
az g Gen. 6. 5.
ba h See Ps. 91.
3.
bb i See ch. 1.
14.
bc j Cp. Job 12.
7.
bd k ch. 30. 25.
be l See Pa. 27.
12.
bf m ch. 12. 17
& 14. 5, 25
& 19. 5, 2.
bg n ch. 23. 19
& 27. 11.
bh o Cp. ch. 30.
27.
bi p ch. 25. 15
(& mg. for mg.).
bj Isai. 1. 10
(mg. for mg.).
bk q See ch. 1. 8.
bl r Ex. 5. 6,
15.

^a Provideth her meat ^a'in the
summer,
And ^a'gathereth her food in
the harvest.
⁹ ^a'How long wilt thou ^a'sleep,
^a'O sluggard?
When wilt thou arise out of
thy sleep?
¹⁰ ^a'Yet a little sleep, a little
slumber,
^a'A little ^a'folding of the hands
to ^a'sleep:
¹¹ ^a'So shall thy ^a'poverty come
as one that travelleth,
And thy want as ^a'an armed
man.
¹² ^a'O worthless person, ^a'a man of iniquity;
He ^a'walketh with ^a'a froward
mouth;
¹³ He ^a'winketh with his eyes, he
^a'speaketh with his feet,
He ^a'maketh signs with his fingers;
¹⁴ ^a'Frowardness is in his heart, he
^a'deviseth evil mischief continually;
^a'He ^a'soweth discord.
¹⁵ Therefore shall his calamity
come suddenly;
^a'On a sudden shall he be broken,
suddenly broken
^a'and that without remedy.
¹⁶ There be ^a'six things which the
LORD ^a'hate;
Yea, ^a'seven which are an
abomination ^a'unto him:
¹⁷ ^a'Haughty eyes, ^a'a lying tongue,
^a'And ^a'hands that shed innocent
blood;
¹⁸ ^a'An heart that deviseth wicked
imaginations,
^a'Feet that be swift in running
to mischief;
¹⁹ ^a'A false witness that ^a'uttereth lies,
And he that ^a'soweth discord
among brethren.
²⁰ ^a'My son, keep the commandment of
thy father, ^a'manment,

R.V. ¹ Heb. go astray. ² Or, weigheth carefully ³ Or, thy hand with a stranger ⁴ Or, destir ⁵ Or, passile
Or, judge ⁶ Heb. lie down. ⁷ Or, rover ⁸ Heb. a man with a shield. ⁹ Or, shuffeth ¹⁰ Or, teacheth
11 Heb. leteth loose. ¹² Heb. of his soul. ¹³ Heb. breatheth out.
A.V. ¹ Heb. err thou always in her love. ² Heb. sin. ³ Or, so shall thou prevail with thy friend. ⁴ Heb. casteth
forth. ⁵ Heb. of his soul. ⁶ Heb. Haughty eyes.

- ⁹ In ^athe twilight, ^{*in} the evening of the day,
In ^bthe ^{blackness of night and the darkness.}
¹⁰ And, behold, ^{black and dark night:} there met him
a woman
With ^athe attire of an harlot,
and ^{subtilly} of heart.
¹¹ She is ^{clamorous} and ^{wilful};
(She is ^{loud} and ^{stubborn};
^aHer feet abide not in her house:
¹² Now ^{she is in the streets,} now in the ^{is she without,}
^{broad places,}
And ^{lieth} in wait ^{at every}
^{corner.}
¹³ So she caught him, and kissed him,
^{And} ^{with} ^{'an} impudent face
^{she} said unto ^{him:}
¹⁴ Sacrifices of ^{peace} offerings ^{are}
^I have ^{with} me;
This day have I ^{paid} my vows.
¹⁵ Therefore came I forth to meet thee,
^{Diligently} to seek thy face,
and I have found thee.
¹⁶ I have spread my couch with
^{carpets} of tapestry,
With ^{striped cloths of} the yarn of
^{carved works,} with fine linen of
Egypt.
¹⁷ I have ^{perfumed} my bed
With ^{myrrh,} aloes, and ^{cin-}
namon.
¹⁸ Come, let us take our fill of
love until the ^{morning:}
^{Let us} solace ourselves with
loves.
¹⁹ For ^{the} goodman is not at
home,
He is gone a long journey:
²⁰ He hath taken a bag of money
^{with} ^{him;}
^{He} will come home at ^{the}
^{and} ^{full moon.}
^{day appointed.}
²¹ With her much fair speech
she ^{caused} him to yield,
With ^{the} flattering of her
lips she ^{forsook} him ^{away.}

^a Job 24. 14.
¹⁰ Cp. Eccles. 23.

^b ch. 20. 20.
^c Eccles. 2.

^d Cp. Gen.
22. 14.

^e ch. 9. 13.
^f Cp. Hos.
4. 16.
^g Eccles. 2.

^h 1 Tim. 5.

ⁱ Cp. Tit. 2. 3.

^j See ch. 4. 1.

^k ch. 23. 23.
^l ver. 8.

^m ch. 21. 22.

ⁿ Lev. 7. 11.

^o Cp. Neh.
13. 23.

^p See Judg. 16.
1-5.

^q See Ps. 50.

^r Cp. ch. 2.

^s 5. 5.
^t 9. 18.

^u Ps. 63. 1
(mg.).

^v See ch. 1.

^w Job 23. 12.

^x ch. 31. 22.

^y Cp. Isai.
12. 2.

^z ch. 9. 12, 14.

^a Cp. Ps. 49.
1, 2.

^b Matt. 20.

^c See ch. 1. 4.

^d ver. 12.

^e Cp. ch. 1.

^f Cp. ch. 22.

^g ch. 23. 14.

^h ch. 5. 3.

ⁱ 6. 24.

^j See Ps. 12. 2.

^k Ps. 87. 20.

- ²² He goeth after her ^{straight-}
way,
As an ox goeth to the slaughter,
Or as ^{foolish} to the correction of
the ^{fool};
²³ Till ^{an} arrow strike through his
liver;
As ^a bird hasteth to the
snare,
And knoweth not that it is
for his life.
²⁴ ^{Now} therefore, my sons, hearken unto me,
Hearken unto me now therefore, O ye children,
And attend to the words of
my mouth.
²⁵ Let not thine heart decline to
her ways,
Go not astray in her paths.
²⁶ For she hath cast down many
wounded:
Yea, ^{all} her slain are ^a mighty host.
²⁷ Her house is ^{the} way to ^{hell.}
Going down to the chambers
of death.

- 8** ^{Doth} not ^{wisdom} ^{cry,}
And ^{understanding} put
forth her voice?
² She standeth in the top of ^{high}
places, ^{by the} way,
Where the paths meet, she standeth;
in ^{places of the} paths.
³ She crieth at ^{the} gates, at the
entry of ^{the} city,
At the coming in at the
doors, she crieth aloud:
⁴ Unto you, O ^{men,} I call;
And my voice is to ^{the} sons
of ^{men.}
⁵ O ye ^{simple,} understand
^{subtly:}
And, ye ^{fools,} be ye of an
understanding heart.
⁶ Hear, ^{for} I will speak of ^{ex-}
cellent things;
And the opening of my lips
shall be ^{right} things.
⁷ For my ^{mouth} shall ^{utter}
truth;

R.V. ¹ Heb. pupil (of the eye).

and said. ⁵ Or, were due from me

The text is probably corrupt.

A.V. ⁶ Heb. in the evening of the day.

upon me. ⁷ Heb. in his hand.

⁸ Or, close

Heb. guarded.

⁹ Or, cushions

¹⁰ Or, the grave

¹¹ Or, prudences

¹² Or, turbulent

¹³ Or, sprinkled

¹⁴ Heb. suddenly

¹⁵ Or, one in fatters

¹⁶ Heb. she strengthened her face, and said.

¹⁷ Heb. suddenly.

¹⁸ Heb. She hardened her face.

¹⁹ Or, one in fatters

²⁰ Heb. Peace offerings are

- And wickedness is 'an abomination to my lips.
- ⁸ All the words of my mouth 'are in righteousness;
There is nothing ^{crooked} or ^{froward} perverse in them.
- ⁹ They are all 'plain to him that understandeth,
And right to them that find knowledge.
- ¹⁰ 'Receive my instruction, and not silver;
And knowledge rather than choice gold.
- ¹¹ 'For wisdom is better than rubies;
And 'all the things that may be desired are not to be compared ^{unto her.} to it.
- ¹² I wisdom have made ^{subtily} my dwelling, ^{prudence,} and find out 'knowledge and 'discretion, of witty inventions.
- ¹³ 'The fear of the LORD is to 'hate evil:
'Pride, and arrogancy, and the evil way,
And 'the froward mouth, do I hate.
- ¹⁴ 'Counsel is mine, and 'sound knowledge;
I am understanding; 'I have might, strength.
- ¹⁵ By me 'kings reign,
And princes decree justice.
- ¹⁶ By me 'princes rule,
And nobles, *even* all the judges 'of the earth.
- ¹⁷ 'I love them that love me;
And 'those that seek me ^{diligently} shall find me.
- ¹⁸ 'Riches and honour are with me;
Yea, ^{early} 'durable riches and 'righteousness.
- ¹⁹ My fruit is 'better than 'gold, yea, than fine gold;

a ch. 10. 30.
b Deut. 32. 5.
c Cp. ch. 14.
d & 1 Cor. 2. 10.
e Cp. Wisd. 9. 9.
f Eccles. 24. 9.
g See Job 28. 23-28.
h Gen. 14. 19.
i Cp. Ps. 104. 34 & 183. 5.
j ver. 19.
k ch. 3. 14.
l Ps. 119. 73, 127.
m Cp. Rev. 3. 14 (for mg.).
n Ps. 93. 2.
o Ps. 2. 6.
p Cp. ch. 16. 16.
q See Job 28. 12-19.
r Cp. John 17. 3.
s ver. 27, 28.
t ch. 3. 30.
u Gen. 1. 2.
v ch. 3. 15.
w Job 15. 7.
x Ps. 51. 5.
y ver. 5 (d mg. formg.).
z Job 28. 6 (Heb.).
aa Ps. 90. 2.
ab ch. 1. 4.
ac Cp. ch. 16. 6.
ad See Ps. 97. 10.
ae Cp. ch. 6. 17 & 16. 4.
af ch. 2. 13 & 4. 24.
ag ch. 3. 19.
ah Isai. 11. 2.
ai Cp. Isai. 9. 6.
aj Cp. ch. 2. 7.
ak Job 22. 14.
al Eccles. 7. 19.
am Cp. Ps. 89. 19.
an Gen. 1. 6.
ao Cp. Dan. 2. 21.
ap Rom. 13. 1 & Rev. 19. 16.
aq Gen. 1. 9.
ar See Job 28. 10.
as Ps. 91. 14.
at John 14. 21.
au Cp. 1 Sam. 2. 30.
av James 1. 5.
aw Cp. ch. 1. 28.
ax See Ps. 104. 5.
ay ch. 3. 16.
az Tech. 13. 7.
ba Cp. John 1. 1, 2.
bb Cp. Ps. 104. 24.
bc & 136. 5.
bd & S. of S. 7. 1 & Jer. 52. 15 (Heb.).
be Hag. 1. 2.
bf Ps. 112. 3.
bg Cp. Matt. 6. 33 & Luke 16. 11.
bh Eph. 3. 6.
bi Ps. 16. 2.
bj Isai. 6. 7 (mg.).
bk Cp. Matt. 3. 17.
bl ch. 3. 14.
bm o ver. 10.
bn Cp. Gen. 1. 31.
bo Ps. 104. 31.
bp & Isai. 45. 18.

- And my 'revenue than 'choice silver.
- ²⁰ I walk ^{stead} in the way of righteousness,
In the midst of the paths of judgement.
- ²¹ That I may cause those that love me to inherit ^{substance,} ^{substance,} ^{treasures,} ^{treasures.}
And that I may fill their will.
- ²² 'The LORD ^{possessed} me ⁱⁿ 'the beginning of his way,
^{Before} his works ^{of} old.
- ²³ I was 'set up from everlasting, from the beginning,
'Or ever the earth was.
- ²⁴ When there were no 'depths,
I was 'brought forth;
When there were no fountains abounding with water.
- ²⁵ Before the mountains 'were settled,
'Before the hills was I brought forth:
- ²⁶ While as yet he had not made the earth, nor the 'fields,
Nor 'the ^{beginning} highest part of the world.
- ²⁷ When he ^{established} the heavens, I was there:
When he set ^{the} ^{circle} ^{compass} upon the face of the ^{deep} ^{depth}:
- ²⁸ When he ^{made} the ^{skies} ^{clouds} above:
When he ^{strengthened} the fountains of the deep ^{became strong}:
- ²⁹ When he ^{gave} to the sea ^{its} ^{bound,} ^{his} ^{decree,}
That the waters should not ^{transgress} his commandment:
When he ^{marked} out ^{the} ^{appointed} foundations of the earth:
- ³⁰ Then 'I was by him, *as* ^{a master workman} ^{one brought up with him}:
And I ^{was} daily ^{his} ^{delight,}
^{Rejoicing} always before him;
^{Rejoicing} in ^{his} ^{the} ^{habitable} part of his earth;

R.V. ¹ Or, righteousness ² Or, prudence ³ Or, knowledge of witty inventions ⁴ Or, effectual working
⁵ Or, rulers ⁶ Many ancient authorities read, of righteousness. ⁷ Or, early ⁸ Or, ancient
⁹ Or, formed ¹⁰ Or, appointed ¹¹ Or, The First of ¹² Or, soon ¹³ Or, prepared ¹⁴ Or, his decree
¹⁵ Or, appointed ¹⁶ Or, had delight continually ¹⁷ Or, Sporting
¹⁸ A.V. ¹⁹ Heb. the abomination of my lips. ²⁰ Heb. wreathed. ²¹ Or, subtilly. ²² Or, walk. ²³ Or, open places.
²⁴ Or, the chief part. ²⁵ Or, a circle.

- And my ^{delight was} ^{delights were} with the sons of men.
- 32 Now ^{therefore, my sons,} ^{therefore} hearken unto me, O ye children:
- For ^{blest} are they that keep my ways.
- 33 Hear instruction, and be wise, ^{And} refuse it not.
- 34 Blessed is the man that heareth me, Watching daily at my gates, Waiting at the posts of my doors.
- 35 For ^{whoso} findeth me ^{findeth} life, And ^{shall} ^{obtain} favour of the LORD.
- 36 But he ^{that} sinneth against me ^{wrongeth} his own soul: All they that ^{hate} me ^{love} death.
- 9 ^{Wisdom} hath builded her house, She hath hewn out her ^{seven} pillars:
- 2 She hath ^{killed} her beasts; she hath ^{mingled} her wine; She hath also ^{furnished} her table.
- 3 She hath ^{sent} forth her maidens, she ^{crieth} Upon ^{the highest} places of the city,
- 4 Whoso is simple, let him turn in hither: ^{As for him that} ^{is void of} ^{wanteth} understanding, she saith to him,
- 5 Come, ^{eat} ^{of} my bread, And ^{drink} of the wine which I have mingled.
- 6 Leave off, ye simple ones, and ^{live}; Forsake the foolish, ^{And} ^{walk} ⁱⁿ the way of understanding.
- 7 He that ^{correcteth} ^{reproveth} a scorner getteth to himself shame: And he that ^{reproveth} ^{rebuketh} a wicked man ^{getteth} himself a blot.

a Cp. Matt. 7. 6.
b ch. 5. 7
c 7. 34.
d 1 John 3. 1.
e See Ps. 141. 5.
f Pa. 119. 1, 3
g 128. 1, 2.
h Luke 11. 28.
i Cp. Matt. 18. 12.
j See ch. 4. 1.
k Cp. ch. 15. 32 (& mg.).
l ch. 1. 5.
m Eccles. 21. 15.
n Cp. ch. 3. 18.
o See ch. 4. 22.
p John 1. 4 & 17. 3.
q ch. 12. 2 & 18. 22.
r Cp. Job 22. 3.
s 1 Cor. 3. 8 & Gal. 6. 5.
t Cp. Job 5. 24 (for mg.).
u Cp. ch. 15. 32.
v 20. 3 & 29. 24.
w Eccles. 19. 4 & ch. 12. 1.
x ch. 21. 6.
y For ver. 13-18, see ch. 7. 7-27.
z ch. 7. 11.
aa Cp. Matt. 16. 18.
ab 1 Pet. 2. 5.
ac See Eph. 2. 20-22.
ad ch. 5. 6.
ae Cp. Rev. 1. 4.
af Cp. 1 Tim. 2. 15.
ag Cp. Matt. 22. 4.
ah ver. 3.
ai ch. 23. 30.
aj S. of S. 2.
ak Pa. 23. 5.
al Cp. Luke 14. 17.
am Cp. ver. 6.
an Cp. Ps. 68. 11.
ao Matt. 22. 3 & 23. 34.
ap ver. 4.
aq ch. 8. 1, 2.
ar ver. 14.
as ch. 8. 2.
at Cp. Matt. 10. 27.
au ver. 18.
av Cp. Matt. 11. 25 & 1 Cor. 1. 28.
aw Cp. ch. 5. 15.
ax 1 ch. 8. 32.
ay Cp. ch. 20. 17 & 30. 30.
az Eccles. 23. 17.
ba Cp. S. of S. 5. 1.
bb Isal. 55. 1 & John 6. 27.
bc See ch. 7. 27.
bd Cp. John 7. 37.
be See ch. 1. 4.
bf Cp. ver. 11.
bg Cp. ch. 23. 19.
bh See ch. 1. 1.
bi Cp. ch. 29. 3.
bj ch. 17. 25 & 29. 18.

- 8 ^{Reprove} not a scorner, lest he hate thee: ^{Reprove} ^{rebuke} a wise man, and he will love thee.
- 9 Give ^{instruction} to a wise man, and he will be ^{yet} wiser: Teach a ^{righteous} ^{just} man, and he will ^{increase} in learning.
- 10 The fear of the LORD is the beginning of wisdom: And ^{the knowledge} of the Holy One is understanding.
- 11 For by me ^{thy} days shall be multiplied, And the years of thy life shall be increased.
- 12 If thou ^{art} ^{be} wise, thou ^{art} ^{shalt} be wise for thyself: And but if thou scornest, thou alone shalt bear it.
- 13 ^{The} foolish woman is ^{clamorous}: ^{She is} ^{simple}, and ^{knoweth} nothing.
- 14 And For she sitteth at the door of her house, On a seat in ^{the high} places of the city,
- 15 To call to them that pass by, Who ^{go} right on their ^{ways}, ^{ways}:
- 16 Whoso is simple, let him turn in hither: And as for him that ^{is void of} ^{wanteth} understanding, she saith to him,
- 17 Stolen waters are sweet, And ^{bread} ^{eaten} in secret is pleasant.
- 18 But he knoweth not ^{that} the dead are there; ^{That} ^{and} that her guests are in the depths of ^{hell}.
- 1 The proverbs of Solomon.
- IO "A wise son maketh a glad father: ^{But} a foolish son is the heaviness of his mother.

R.V. ¹ Heb. draw forth.
shades Heb. Rephaim.

A.V. ² Or, missest me.
³ Heb. bring forth.

⁴ Or, Forsake the simple.
⁵ Heb. her killing.

⁶ Or, Fully.
⁷ Heb. of secreties.

⁸ Or, the

- 2 ^a Treasures of wickedness profit nothing:
^d But righteousness delivereth from death.
- 3 ^J The LORD will not suffer the soul of the righteous to famish:
ⁱ But he ^{thrusteth} away ^{casteth} ^{the} desire ^{of} the wicked.
- 4 ^J He becometh poor that dealeth with a slack hand:
^a But the hand of the diligent maketh rich.
- 5 ^H e that ^{gathereth} in summer is ^a wise son:
^B ut he that sleepeth in harvest is ^a son ^{that} causeth shame.
- 6 Blessings are upon the head of the ^{righteous} just:
^B ut ^{violence} ^{covereth} the mouth of the wicked.
- 7 ^T he memory of the just is blessed:
^B ut ^{the} name of the wicked shall rot.
- 8 ^T he wise in heart will receive commandments:
^B ut ^a prating fool ^{shall} fall.
- 9 ^H e that walketh uprightly walketh surely:
^B ut he that perverteth his ways ^{shall} be known.
- 10 ^H e that ^{winketh} with the eye causeth sorrow:
^B ut ^a prating fool ^{shall} fall.
- 11 ^T he mouth of the ^{righteous} man is ^a fountain of life:
^B ut ^{violence} ^{covereth} the mouth of the wicked.
- 12 Hatred stirreth up strifes:
^B ut ^{love} ^{covereth} all ^{transgressions} sins.
- 13 In the lips of him that hath discernment wisdom is found:

^a Cp. ch. 21. 6
^b Eccl. 7. 19
^c Eccl. 5. 8
^d Luke 12. 19, 30.
^e ch. 19. 29
^f 28. 3.
^g See ch. 8. 3.
^h 32.
ⁱ d ch. 11. 4. c.
^j Cp. Tobit 4. 10
^k 12. 2. e.
^l Eccl. 2. 30
^m 29. 12.
ⁿ Cp. ver. 8.
^o ch. 12. 23.
^p / Pa. 24. 9, 10
^q 37. 25.
^r Cp. Matt. 6. 33.
^s ch. 18. 7.
^t A ch. 18. 11.
^u Cp. 22. 7.
^v Eccl. 40. 26.
^w Mark 10. 34.
^x Cp. Ps. 112.
^y 10.
^z James 4. 3.
^{aa} Cp. ch. 6. 11
^{ab} 12. 34.
^{ac} 18. 4.
^{ad} ch. 21. 5.
^{ae} ch. 11. 19
^{af} 19. 23.
^{ag} m Cp. ch. 8.
^{ah} n Cp. ch. 8.
^{ai} 23.
^{aj} o ch. 17. 8
^{ak} 19. 26.
^{al} p Cp. Ps. 69.
^{am} q Obad. 10.
^{an} r Cp. Matt.
^{ao} 12. 36, 37.
^{ap} s Pa. 112. 6.
^{aq} t ch. 17. 27.
^{ar} Cp. James 3. 2.
^{as} u Cp. Ps. 9. 5.
^{at} v Cp. Matt.
^{au} 7. 34, 35.
^{av} w ch. 3. 19
^{aw} x 18. 16.
^{ax} y Cp. Hos.
^{ay} 4. 14 (for mg.).
^{az} z ch. 3. 23
^{ba} 28. 18.
^{bb} Pa. 23. 4.
^{bc} Isai. 83. 15, 16.
^{bd} y Cp. Hos.
^{be} 4. 6.
^{bf} z Cp. Matt.
^{bg} 10. 36.
^{bh} 1 Tim. 5. 23.
^{bi} a Cp. Gen.
^{bj} 24. 35.
^{bk} 26. 12.
^{bl} c Deut. 8. 18.
^{bm} d ch. 6. 13.
^{bn} e Cp. Ps. 127.
^{bo} 2 (for mg.).
^{bp} f ch. 2. 14
^{bq} 15. 21.
^{br} g Ps. 37. 30.
^{bs} / ch. 13. 14.
^{bt} Ps. 36. 9.
^{bu} Cp. John 4. 10
^{bv} & Rev. 22. 1.
^{bw} ad
^{bx} g Cp. ch. 8.
^{by} 30.
^{bz} h Isai. 66. 4.
^{ca} Heb. 10. 27.
^{cb} Cp. Job 15. 21.
^{cc} i Job 3. 25.
^{cd} j Pa. 145. 19.
^{ce} Matt. 5. 6.
^{cf} k John 8. 14, 15.
^{cg} l ch. 17. 9.
^{ch} 1 Cor. 13. 7
^{ci} (mg.).
^{cj} 1 Pet. 4. 8.
^{ck} Cp. James 5.
^{cl} 20.
^{cm} l Cp. Job 21.
^{cn} 18.
^{co} m Pa. 68. 9
^{cp} n Wisd. 5. 14.
^{cq} See Matt. 7. 29, 27.

- But ^a a rod is for the back of him that is ^a void of ^a understanding.
- 14 Wise men ^a lay up knowledge:
^B ut ^a the mouth of the foolish is ^a present near destruction.
- 15 ^A The rich man's wealth is his strong city:
^T he destruction of the poor is their poverty.
- 16 The labour of the righteous ^{tendeth} ^{to} ^{life} ^{life}:
^T he ^{increase} ^{fruit} of the wicked to sin.
- 17 ^H e ^a is ^a in the way of life that ^{headeth} ^{correction} ^{keeps} ^{instruction}:
^B ut he that ^{foraketh} ^{refuseth} reproof ^{ereth}.
- 18 ^H e that hideth hatred ^{is} ^{of} ^{with} lying ^{lips}:
^A nd he that uttereth a ^{slander} slander, is a fool.
- 19 ^I n the multitude of words there wanteth not ^{transgression} ^{sin}:
^B ut he that refraineth his lips ^{doeth} ^{wisely} ^{is} ^{wise}.
- 20 The tongue of the ^{righteous} ^{is} ^{just} ^{is} ^{as} ^{choice} silver:
^T he heart of the wicked is little worth.
- 21 The lips of the righteous feed many:
^B ut the ^{foolish} ^{die} ^{for} ^{lack} ^{of} ^{want} ^{understanding} ^{wisdom}.
- 22 ^T he blessing of the LORD, it maketh rich,
^A nd ^{he} ^{addeth} ^{no} ^{sorrow}.
- 23 It is as ^a sport to a fool to do wickedness:
^A nd so ^{is} ^a wisdom to a man of understanding, but a man of understanding hath wisdom.
- 24 ^T he fear of the wicked, it ^{shall} come upon him:
^A nd ^{the} ^{desire} ^{of} ^{the} ^{righteous} ^{shall} be granted.
- 25 ^W hen ^{the} ^{whirlwind} ^{passeth}, ^{the} ^{wicked} ^{is} ^{no} ^{more} ^{so} ^{is} ^{the} ^{wicked}:

R.V. ¹ Or, a son that doeth wisely

⁴ Heb. the foolish of lips.

⁷ Heb. heart.

¹² Or, to add nothing thereto

¹³ the wicked no more

A.V. ^o Or, the wicked for their wickedness.

¹ Or, causeth to err.

²⁰ Heb. of heart.

[†] Heb. a fool of lips.

¹ Or, shall be beaten.

[†] Heb. heart.

- But ^athe righteous is an everlasting foundation.
- 26 ^aAs vinegar to the teeth, and as smoke to the eyes, So is the sluggard to them that send him.
- 27 ^aThe fear of the LORD ¹prolongeth days:
²But the years of the wicked shall be shortened.
- 28 ^aThe hope of the righteous shall be gladness:
³But the expectation of the wicked shall perish.
- 29 ^aThe way of the LORD is ^astrong hold to the ^{upright} strength ^{upright}:
But ^{it is} ^adestruction ^{destruction} shall be to the workers of iniquity.
- 30 ^aThe righteous shall never be removed:
But ^{the} wicked shall not dwell in the ^{land} ^{inhabit} earth.
- 31 ^aThe mouth of the ^{righteous} just ^{just} bringeth forth wisdom:
But the froward tongue shall be cut ^{off} ^{out}.
- 32 The lips of the righteous ⁷know what is acceptable:
But the mouth of the wicked ⁸speaketh ⁹frowardness.
- ¹ ¹⁰A false balance is **II** ^{an} abomination to the LORD:
- ²But ^aa just weight is his delight.
- 2 ^aWhen pride cometh, then cometh shame:
But with ^athe lowly is wisdom.
- 3 ^aThe integrity of the upright shall guide them:
- ^aBut the perverseness of the ^{trans} ^{treacherous} shall destroy them.
- 4 ^aRiches profit not in the day of wrath:
^aBut righteousness delivereth from death.

^a ch. 12. 2.
Pa. 15. 5.
Cp. Matt. 7.
24, 25.
^b ch. 2. 6.

^c Cp. Gen.
7. 1.

^d See ch. 2.
2.
^e See Pa. 7.
15, 16.
^f See Job 15.
24, 25.

^g Cp. Luke
21. 32.
^h ch. 10. 28.
ⁱ See Job 2.
13, 14.
^j See Job 2.
15.

^k var. 6.
Cp. ch. 21. 18.
^l Cp. Pa. 25.
12.
^m Matt. 22. 16
& Acts 9. 2.
ⁿ Cp. ch. 21.
15.

^o (mg. for mg.)
& Pa. 1. 6.
^p var. 26.
Pa. 37. 22, 29
& 125. 1.

^q ch. 2. 21.
22.
^r Cp. ch. 28.
12.
& Eccl. 8. 15.
^s Pa. 37. 30.

^t Cp. Eccles.
10. 12.
^u Cp. ch. 14. 1
& 29. 8.
^v Pa. 10. 7.

^w ch. 2. 12.
^x ch. 14. 31.
Cp. Matt. 7. 1.
^y ch. 16. 11
& 20. 10, 23.
See Lev. 19. 28,
35.

^z Cp. ch. 12.
22.
^{aa} ch. 20. 19.
Lev. 19. 16.
& 15. 12
& 20. 22.
Cp. Dan. 4. 30,
31.

^{ab} Mic. 6. 8.
^{ac} ch. 15. 22
& 20. 18.
& 24. 5.
^{ad} ch. 12. 6.

^{ae} ch. 12. 2.
^{af} Cp. ch. 6. 1
& Job 17. 3.
^{ag} Zeph. 1. 18.
See ch. 10. 2.

^{ah} Cp. ch. 17.
16 (for mg.)
& 22. 26
(for mg.).

- 5 The righteousness of the perfect ⁶shall ⁷direct his way:
But the wicked shall fall by his own wickedness.
- 6 ^aThe righteousness of the upright shall deliver them:
But ^{they that deal treacherously} ^{transgressors} shall be taken in their own mischief ^{naughtiness}.
- 7 When a wicked man dieth, ^{his} ^aexpectation shall perish:
And ^{the} hope of ^{iniquity} ^{unjust men} perisheth.
- 8 ^aThe righteous is delivered out of trouble,
And the wicked cometh in his stead.
- 9 With his mouth the godless man ^{an} hypocrite with ^{his} mouth destroyeth his neighbour:
But through knowledge shall the ^{righteous} ^{just} be delivered.
- 10 ^aWhen it goeth well with the righteous, the city rejoiceth:
And when the wicked perish, there is shouting.
- 11 By the blessing of the upright the city is exalted:
^aBut it is overthrown by ^{the} mouth of the wicked.
- 12 He that ^{is} ^{void of wisdom} ^adespiseth his neighbour ^{is} ^{void of wisdom}:
But a man of understanding holdeth his peace.
- 13 He that ^{goeth about as a} ^{tal} ^{bearer} revealeth secrets:
But he that is of a faithful spirit concealeth the matter.
- 14 Where no ^{wise} ^{guidance} is, the people ^{fall} ^{fall}:
^aBut in the multitude of counsellors there is safety.
- 15 ^aHe that is surety for a stranger ¹⁰shall smart for it:
^aBut ^{and} he that hateth ¹¹suretiship is sure.

R.V. ¹ Heb. addeth. ² Or, destruction shall be to do.
³ Heb. A balance of deceit. ⁴ Or, make straight or plain
sore broken. ⁵ Heb. those that strike hands.
A.V. ⁶ Heb. addeth. ⁷ Heb. frowardness.
⁸ Heb. rectify. ⁹ Heb. destitute of heart.
sore broken. ¹⁰ Heb. those that strike hands.

¹ Or, earth. ² Or, buddeth with. ³ Or, is
⁴ Or, strong men. ⁵ Heb. Asart. ⁶ Heb. shall be
⁷ Heb. Balance of deceit. ⁸ Heb. a perfect stone
⁹ Heb. He that walketh, being a talebearer. ¹⁰ Heb. shall be

- 16 ^a A gracious woman retaineth honour:
And ^b violent men retain riches.
- 17 ^c The merciful man doeth good to his own soul:
But he that is cruel troubleth his own flesh.
- 18 The wicked ^d earneth wages: ^e deceitful work:
But ^f he that soweth righteousness ^g shall be a sure reward.
- 19 ^h He that is steadfast in righteousness ⁱ shall attain unto life:
And ^j he that pursueth evil ^k doeth it to his own death.
- 20 They that are ^l perverse in heart are ^m an abomination to the LORD:
But such as are ⁿ perfect in their way are his ^o delight.
- 21 ^p Though hand join in hand, ^q the evil man shall not be unpunished:
But ^r the seed of the righteous shall be delivered.
- 22 ^s As ^t a jewel of gold in a swine's snout,
So is a fair woman which ^u is without discretion.
- 23 The desire of the righteous is only good:
But ^v the expectation of the wicked is ^w wrath.
- 24 ^x There is that scattereth, and ^y increaseth yet more:
And there is that withholdeth ^z more than is meet, but ^{aa} it tendeth only to want to poverty.
- 25 ^{ab} The liberal soul shall be made fat:
And ^{ac} he that watereth shall be watered also himself.
- 26 He that withholdeth corn, ^{ad} the people shall curse him:
But ^{ae} blessing shall be upon the head of him that ^{af} selleth it.

- 27 He that diligently seeketh good ^{ag} procureth favour:
But ^{ah} he that searcheth after mischief, it shall come unto him.
- 28 He that ^{ai} trusteth in his riches shall fall:
But the righteous shall ^{aj} flourish as ^{ak} the green leaf, a branch.
- 29 He that ^{al} troubleth his own house shall ^{am} inherit the wind:
And the ^{an} foolish shall be servant to the wise of heart.
- 30 The fruit of the righteous is ^{ao} a tree of life;
And he that ^{ap} is wise ^{aq} winneth souls.
- 31 Behold, ^{ar} the righteous shall be recompensed in the earth:
How much more the wicked and the ^{as} sinner!

^{at} Whoso loveth ^{au} correction loveth knowledge:
But he that ^{av} hateth reproof is ^{aw} brutish.

- I2** 2 A good man ^{ax} shall obtain favour of the LORD:
But a man of wicked devices will he condemn.
- 3 A man shall not be established by wickedness:
But the root of ^{ay} the righteous shall ^{az} never be moved.
- 4 ^{ba} A virtuous woman is ^{bb} a crown to her husband:
But she that ^{bc} maketh ashamed is as ^{bd} rottenness in his bones.
- 5 ^{be} The thoughts of the righteous are ^{bf} just:
But the counsels of the wicked are deceit.
- 6 The words of the wicked ^{bg} are of ^{bh} lying in wait for blood:
But ^{bi} the mouth of the upright shall deliver them.
- 7 ^{bj} The wicked are ^{bk} overthrown, and are not:

R.V. ¹ Or, So righteousness tendeth to life, and he do. ² Or, arrogant
Heb. burneth aside from. ³ Or, what is justly due
Heb. judgement. ⁴ Or, are a lying in wait ⁵ Or, overthrow the wicked, and they are not
A.V. ⁶ Heb. departeth from. ⁷ Heb. the soul of blessing. ⁸ Heb. taketh

- ^a But the house of the righteous shall stand.
- ⁸ A man shall be commended according to his wisdom:
But he that is ^a of a perverse heart shall be ^d despised.
- ⁹ ^a Better is he that is lightly esteemed, ^b and ^c He that is despised, hath a servant, ^d is better
Than he that honoureth himself, and lacketh bread.
- ¹⁰ ^a A righteous man regardeth the life of his beast:
But the ^b tender mercies of the wicked are cruel.
- ¹¹ ^a He that tilleth his land ^b shall have plenty of bread:
^c But he that followeth after ^d vain persons is void of understanding.
- ¹² The wicked desireth ^a the net of evil men:
But the root of the righteous yieldeth fruit.
- ¹³ ^a In the transgression of the lips is ^b a snare
The wicked is snared by the transgression of his lips:
^c But the righteous shall come out of trouble.
- ¹⁴ ^a A man shall be satisfied with good by the fruit of his mouth:
^b And the ^c doings recompence of a man's hands shall be rendered unto him.
- ¹⁵ ^a The way of the foolish is right in his own eyes:
But he that ^b is wise hearkeneth unto ^c counsel.
- ¹⁶ ^a A fool's vexation is ^b wrath is ^c presently known:
But a prudent man ^d concealeth covereth shame.
- ¹⁷ ^a He that ^b uttereth truth sheweth forth ^c righteousness, righteousness:
But ^d a false witness deceit.
- ¹⁸ ^a There is that speaketh rashly like the piercings of a sword:

^a Cp. ch. 10. 28, 30.
^b See ch. 4. 22.

^c ch. 12. 2.
Cp. Ps. 62. 4, 5.
^d Cp. 1 Sam. 20. 30.
^e Eccles. 10. 27.
/ ch. 2. 20.

^g Cp. Deut. 28. 4.
^h Ps. 91. 10.
Eccles. 23. 1.
Cp. 1 Pet. 3. 13
& 2 Pet. 2. 9.

ⁱ ch. 28. 19.
Eccles. 20. 28.
/ ch. 20. 13.
^k Cp. Rev. 22. 15.
See ch. 6. 17.
^l ch. 11. 30.
^m ch. 28. 19.
ⁿ Cp. ch. 11. 1.
^o Judg. 9. 4.
^p Cp. ch. 13. 16
& 15. 2.
^q Cp. Ps. 10. 9.
^r Cp. ch. 10. 4
& 13. 4.
^s ch. 12. 7.
Cp. Ps. 64. 8
& Matt. 12. 27.
^t Cp. Gen. 49. 15
& 1 Kin. 9. 21.
^u ch. 21. 28.
^v ch. 15. 13.
Eccles. 28. 13.
Cp. ch. 17. 22.
See Eccles. 30. 21-23.
^w ch. 12. 2
& 14. 14
& 15. 20.
^x Isai. 50. 4
(& mg.).
^y ch. 19. 17.
Isai. 3. 10, 11.
Cp. Judg. 9. 16, 56.
^z ch. 2. 7
& 15. 2
& 21. 3
& 26. 12.
Cp. ch. 14. 12
& 16. 25.
^a Cp. ver. 24.
^b Cp. ch. 14. 25
& 22. 11.

^c See ch. 10. 2.

^d ch. 14. 5.

^e See ch. 6. 13.
^f See Ps. 57. 4.

^g ch. 1. 22.
See Ps. 1. 1.
^h Cp. ver. 8
(mg.).
& 1 Sam. 2. 25.

- But the tongue of the wise is ^a health.
- ¹⁹ The lip of truth shall be established for ever:
But ^a a lying tongue is but for a moment.
- ²⁰ Deceit is in the heart of ^a them that ^b devise imagine evil:
But to the counsellors of peace is joy.
- ²¹ ^a There shall no ^b mischief ^c evil happen to the ^d righteous:
But the wicked shall be filled with ^e evil mischief.
- ²² ^a Lying lips are ^b an abomination to the LORD:
^c But they that deal truly are his delight.
- ²³ ^a A prudent man concealeth knowledge:
^b But the heart of fools proclaimeth foolishness.
- ²⁴ ^a The hand of the diligent shall bear rule:
But ^b the ^c slothful shall be ^d put under ^e taskwork.
- ²⁵ ^a Heaviness in the heart of ^b a man ^c maketh it ^d stoop:
But ^e a good word maketh it glad.
- ²⁶ The righteous is ^a more ^b a guide to his neighbour:
But the way of the wicked causeth them to err.
- ²⁷ ^a The slothful man ^b roasteth not that which he took in hunting:
But the ^c precious substance of men ^d is to the diligent, ^e precious.
- ²⁸ ^a In the way of righteousness is life;
And in the pathway thereof there is no death.
- ¹ A wise son ^a heareth his father's ^b instruction:
But ^c a scorner ^d heareth not rebuke.

R.V. 1 Or, vain things 2 Or, the prey
3 Heb. breatheth out 4 Heb. slothfulness.
diligent 5 Or, correction
A.V. 6 Heb. perverse of heart 7 Or, bowels.
transgression of lips. 8 Heb. in that day.

9 Or, an evil snare 10 Or, openly Heb. in the day.
11 Or, care 12 Or, catcheth not his prey 13 Or, to be
14 Or, the fortress 15 Heb. The snare of the wicked is in the
16 Or, deceitful. 17 Or, abundant.

² A man shall ^aeat good ¹by the fruit of his mouth:

But ²the soul of the ^{treacherous transgressors} ^ashall eat violence.

³ He that ^{guardeth keepeth} his mouth keepeth his life:

But ²he that openeth wide his lips ^ashall have destruction.

⁴ The soul of the sluggard desireth, and hath nothing: But the soul of the diligent ^ashall be made fat.

⁵ A righteous man hateth lying: But a wicked man ^ais loathsome, and cometh to shame.

⁶ Righteousness ^{guardeth keepeth} ^ahim that is ²upright in the way: But wickedness overthroweth ^athe sinner.

⁷ There is that ^amaketh himself rich, yet hath nothing:

^aThere is that ^amaketh himself poor, yet hath great ^{wealth riches}.

⁸ The ransom of a man's life ^{is} ^ahis riches:

But the poor ^aheareth ^{no} ^{threatening rebuke}.

⁹ The light of the righteous rejoiceth:

But ²the ¹lamp of the wicked shall be put out.

¹⁰ ^aBy ^{only by} pride cometh ^{only} contention:

But with the well advised is wisdom.

¹¹ Wealth gotten ^aby vanity shall be diminished:

But he that gathereth ^aby labour shall ^{have} increase.

¹² Hope deferred maketh the heart sick:

^aBut when the desire cometh, it is ^aa tree of life.

¹³ Whoso ^adespiseth ^athe word ^abringeth destruction on himself: ^ashall be destroyed.

^a ch. 12. 14.

^b Cp. ver. 21.

^c Cp. ch. 1. 31

^d See ch. 10.

^e ch. 21. 23.

^f ch. 12. 13

^g 12. 21

^h James 2. 2.

ⁱ ch. 14. 27.

^j Cp. Ps. 18. 5

^k 2 Tim. 2. 26.

^l ch. 20. 19.

^m ch. 18. 7.

ⁿ Cp. Luke

^o 22.

^p See Ps. 111. 10.

^q ch. 2. 4

^r 22. 1.

^s See ch. 6.

^t 9-11.

^u Cp. ch. 12.

^v 23.

^w 15. 2

^x ch. 11. 26.

^y Cp. ch. 18.

^z Eccles. 10. 3.

^{aa} ch. 11. 5, 6.

^{ab} ch. 25. 13.

^{ac} Cp. ch. 14. 5.

^{ad} ch. 11. 20.

^{ae} Cp. ch. 15.

^{af} 5, 31, 32.

^{ag} ch. 11. 24.

^{ah} Cp. Luke 12. 21

^{ai} Rev. 3. 17.

^{aj} Cp. ch. 15. 5.

^{ak} Cp. Luke

^{al} 12. 33.

^{am} 2 Cor. 6. 10

^{an} James 2. 5.

^{ao} Cp. ver. 13.

^{ap} Cp. ver. 1.

^{aq} Cp. Job

^{ar} 29. 3.

^{as} See Job

^{at} 18. 5.

^{au} Cp. Ps. 11. 6

^{av} & 32. 10.

^{aw} Cp. ver. 13

^{ax} & Luke 6. 38.

^{ay} Cp. ch. 28.

^{az} Cp. Eccl.

^{ba} 9. 12

^{bb} & Ps. 37. 26.

^{bc} Cp. ch. 10.

^{bd} & 20. 21

^{be} & 21. 6

^{bf} & 23. 22.

^{bg} ch. 23. 2

^{bh} See Job 27. 16,

^{bi} 17.

^{bj} ch. 21. 4

^{bk} (mg.).

^{bl} Cp. ch. 16.

^{bm} Cp. ver. 19.

^{bn} ch. 18. 15

^{bo} & 22. 16

^{bp} & 23. 13, 14

^{bq} & 29. 16, 17.

^{br} Eccles. 30. 1.

^{bs} See ch. 8.

^{bt} Cp. ch. 18.

^{bu} 16

^{bv} Num. 15. 31

^{bw} & 3 Chr. 36. 16.

^{bx} ch. 16. 30.

^{by} Deut. 30. 14

But he that feareth the commandment ^ashall be ^brewarded.

¹⁴ The ¹¹law of the wise is ^aa fountain of life,

¹⁵ To depart from the snares of death.

¹⁶ Good understanding ¹²giveth ^afavour:

But the way of the ^{treacherous transgressors} is ^{rough hard}.

¹⁷ Every prudent man ^{worketh dealeth} with knowledge:

^aBut a fool ^{spreadeth out layeth open his} folly.

¹⁸ A wicked messenger falleth into ^{evil mischief}:

But ^aa faithful ambassador is health.

¹⁹ Poverty and shame ^{shall be to} him that ^{refuseth} ^{correction instruction}:

^aBut he that regardeth reproof shall be honoured.

²⁰ The desire accomplished is sweet to the soul:

But it is ^aan abomination to fools to depart from evil.

²¹ Walk with wise men, and thou shalt be wise:

But the ^acompanion of fools ^{shall} ^ashall ^asmart for it. ^abe destroyed.

²² Evil pursueth sinners:

^aBut to the righteous ^{shall be} ^arecompensed with good. ^ashall be repayed.

²³ A good man leaveth an inheritance to his children's children:

And ^athe wealth of the sinner is laid up for the ^{righteous just}.

²⁴ Much food is in ^athe ^atillage of the poor:

But there is that is destroyed ^aby reason of ^ainjustice. ^afor want of judgment.

²⁵ He that spareth his rod hateth his son:

But he that loveth him chasteneth him ^abetimes.

R.V. 1 Or, from

2 Heb. uprightness of way.

3 Heb. with the hand.

4 According to another reading, He that walketh with wise men shall be wise.

5 Or, diligently

6 A.V. 7 Heb. sin.

8 Heb. an ambassador of faithfulness.

9 Or, cometh.

10 Heb. shall be broken.

11 Heb. with the hand.

12 Or, the desire of the transgressor is for violence

13 Heb. sin.

14 Or, feigneth

15 Or, maketh himself a debtor thereto

16 Or, teaching

17 Heb. be broken.

18 Or, causeth shame and bringeth reproach

19 The Sept. and Vulg. have, in haste.

20 Or, petty

21 Or, instruction

22 Or, filled land

23 Or, shall be in peace.

24 Heb. spreadeth.

25 ^aThe righteous eateth to the satisfying of his soul:
But the belly of the wicked shall want.

I4 ¹Every wise woman^a buildeth her house:

But ^bthe foolish^c plucketh it down with her ^down hands.

²He that ^ewalketh in his uprightness feareth the LORD:
But he that is ^fperverse in his ways despiseth him.

³In the mouth of the foolish is ^ga ^hrodⁱ of pride:
^jBut the lips of the wise shall preserve them.

⁴Where no oxen are, the crib is clean:
But much increase is by the strength of the ox.

⁵A faithful witness will not lie:
But ^ka false witness ^luttereth will utter lies.

⁶A scorner seeketh wisdom, and ^mfindeth it not:
But ⁿknowledge is easy unto him that ^ohath understanding.

⁷Go ^pinto from the presence of a foolish man,
And ^qthou shalt not perceive ^rin him the lips of knowledge.

⁸The wisdom of the prudent is to understand his way:

But the folly of fools is deceit.

⁹^sThe foolish ^tmake a mock at ^usin.
But among the ^vupright righteous there is ^wgood will.

¹⁰The heart knoweth ^xits own bitterness;

And a stranger doth not intermeddle with ^yits joy.

¹¹The house of the wicked shall be overthrown:

But the ^ztabernacle of the upright shall flourish.

^a See ch. 10.

^b ch. 16. 26.

^c See ch. 12. 16.

^d Cp. ch. 5. 5

^e Rom. 6. 21.

^f See ch. 7. 27.

^g Cp. ch. 9. 1

^h 24. 2.

ⁱ Deut. 25. 2

^j Ruth 4. 11.

^k Cp. ch. 11.

^l Cp. Eccles. 2. 3

^m Luke 6. 25.

ⁿ ch. 10. 1

^o ch. 19. 1

^p Cp. ch. 1. 32

^q Matt. 6. 2. 5.

^r ch. 2. 15.

^s ch. 12. 14.

^t Isai. 3. 10.

^u Cp. Jer. 13. 18

^v See ch. 1. 4

^w ch. 12. 6.

^x Cp. ch. 22.

^y 27. 12.

^z Cp. ch. 3. 7.

^a See Job 22. 28

^b Ps. 24. 14.

^c Cp. Ex. 22. 1.

^d Cp. ver. 28.

^e See ch. 6.

^f 12.

^g Cp. ch. 24.

^h 7.

ⁱ Cp. Ps. 25.

^j 9

^k 1 Pet. 3. 5.

^l Cp. ch. 3. 9

^m 15. 14.

ⁿ 17. 24.

^o Cp. Gen. 42. 6

^p 1 Sam. 2. 36.

^q ch. 19. 7.

^r Cp. Eccles. 6.

^s 10-12.

^t ch. 19. 4

^u Cp. ch. 10.

^v 22.

^w Cp. ch. 3.

^x 34 (for mg.).

^y ch. 11. 12.

^z Cp. Luke 2. 35 (for mg.).

^a Ps. 41. 1.

^b Cp. 1 Sam. 1. 10.

^c See Job 3. 20.

^d See Wisd. 5. 6-14.

^e See ch. 3.

^f 22.

^g ch. 3. 2.

^h Wisd. 8. 9.

ⁱ Cp. ch. 3. 23

^j 15. 26

^k Job 6. 15

^l 21. 28.

^m Cp. ch. 11.

ⁿ 21. 5.

^o 22. 16.

12 ^bThere is a way which ^cseemeth right unto a man,
But ^dthe end thereof are the ways of death.

13 Even in laughter the heart is sorrowful;
And ^ethe end of ^fthat mirth is ^gheaviness.

14 The backslider in heart shall be ^hfilled with his own ways:

And ⁱa good man ^jshall be satisfied from himself.

15 ^kThe simple believeth every word:
But the prudent man looketh well to his going.

16 ^lA wise man feareth, and ^mdeparteth from evil:
But the fool ⁿbeareth himself insolently, ^orageth, and is confident.

17 He that is ^psoon angry ^qwill deal foolishly:
And a man of wicked devices is hated.

18 The simple inherit folly:
But the prudent are crowned with knowledge.

19 ^rThe evil bow before the good;
And the wicked at the gates of the righteous.

20 ^sThe poor is hated even of his own neighbour:
^tBut ^uthe rich hath many friends.

21 He that ^vdespiseth his neighbour sinneth:
But he that hath ^wmercy on the poor, ^xhappy is he.

22 ^yDo they not err that ^zdevise evil?
But ^amercy and truth ^bshall be to them that devise good.

23 In all labour there is profit:
But the talk of the lips ^ctendeth only to penury.

R.V. will not do before

¹ Heb. folly.

² Or, Guilt mocketh at the foolish

³ Or, Shall they not go astray

A.V. ⁴ Heb. the bitterness of his soul.

⁵ Or, shoot

⁶ Or, for his pride

⁷ Or, the guilt offering

⁸ Heb. breatheth out.

⁹ Or, the favour of God

¹⁰ Or, Go from... for thee

¹¹ Or, is straight

¹² Heb. many are the lovers of the rich.

- 24 ¹The crown of the wise is their riches:
But the ^{folly} foolishness of fools is ^{only} folly.
- 25 A true witness delivereth souls:
But he that ^{uttereth lies} speaketh deceit.
- 26 In the fear of the LORD is 'strong confidence:
And 'his children shall have 'a place of refuge.
- 27 The fear of the LORD is 'a fountain of life,
To ^{depart} from the snares of death.
- 28 In 'the multitude of people is the king's ^{glory} honour:
But in the want of people is the destruction of the prince.
- 29 He that is 'slow to ^{anger} wrath is of great understanding:
But he that is 'hasty of spirit 'exalteth folly.
- 30 A 'sound heart is 'the life of the flesh:
But 'envy is 'the rottenness of the bones.
- 31 He that oppresseth the poor 'reproacheth his 'Maker:
'But he that ^{honoureth him} needy honoureth him.
- 32 ^bThe wicked is ^{evil-doing} wickedness in his death:
But 'the righteous 'hath hope in his death.
- 33 Wisdom 'resteth in the heart of him that hath understanding:
'But ^{that} which is in the ^{inward part} of fools is made known.
- 34 Righteousness exalteth a nation:
But sin is a reproach ^{to} ^{any} people.

15. 10. Op. ch. 16.
16. 22. 11.
See Matt. 24.
46-47.
15. b Op. ch. 25.
16. See Judg. 8.
1-3.
c ver. 8.
d See 1 Sam.
26. 10-15.
e 1 Kin. 12.
18-16.
f Op. ch. 1. 32.
g Op. Pa. 78.
16. f See Pa. 14.
g See Pa. 14.
h A Op. ver. 26.
i ch. 12. 23.
j 12. 16.
k 12. 2.
l See ch. 10.
11. j See Job 31.
k See ch. 13.
14. l Cp. 1 Kin.
4. 20.
m Cp. ch. 12.
16. n See ch. 8.
18. o ch. 11. 3.
p Isai. 66. 14.
(mg.).
q ch. 16. 22.
r 18. 11.
Cp. ver. 17.
s Eccles. 7. 9.
t James 1. 13.
u Cp. ch. 10.
1. v Cp. Pa. 107.
11. w Cp. ch. 18.
18. x See ch. 4.
22. y Op. Pa. 112.
10. z Cp. ch. 12. 4.
a Cp. Matt.
12. 34. 35.
b y ch. 17. 8.
c Cp. Matt. 25.
46.
d ch. 22. 2.
See Job 35. 10.
e ch. 28. 8.
f ch. 24. 16.
g ch. 21. 27.
Eccles. 5. 1.
Isai. 1. 11, 15.
Eccles. 34. 13.
h Cp. ch. 21. 3.
i 25. 9.
j Isai. 61. 8.
(mg.).
k Jer. 6. 20.
l 7. 22.
m Amos 5. 22.
n Mic. 6. 7.
o Gen. 49. 15.
p Ps. 16. 11.
q 17. 15.
r Ps. 4. 4.
s Cor. 1. 9.
t 5. 8.
u Tim. 4. 12.
v Cp. Num. 23.
w See Job 19. 25-27.
x Cp. ver. 26.
y Eccles. 7. 9.
z ch. 21. 31.
1 Tim. 6. 11.
Cp. ch. 11. 19.
a ch. 12. 16.
b 25. 11.
c Eccles. 21. 26.
d Cp. Isai. 1. 5.
e See ch. 12. 1.
f See Job
26. 6 (& mg. for
mg.).

- 35 ^aThe king's favour is toward a servant that ^{wise} dealeth wisely:
But his wrath shall be ^{against} him that ^{is} causeth shame.
- 15** ¹A soft answer turneth away wrath:
But ^a grievous word stirreth up anger.
- 2 The tongue of the wise ^{uttereth} knowledge aright:
But ^athe mouth of fools 'poureth out ^{folly} foolishness.
- 3 'The eyes of the LORD are in every place,
Keeping watch upon the evil and the good.
- 4 ¹² ^mA wholesome tongue is 'a tree of life:
But 'perverseness therein is ^a breaking of the spirit.
- 5 'A fool 'despiseth his father's ^{correction} instruction:
But 'he that regardeth reproof ^{getteth} prudence.
^{is} prudent.
- 6 In the house of the righteous is much treasure:
But in the revenues of the wicked is trouble.
- 7 'The lips of the wise disperse knowledge:
'But the heart of the foolish ^{doeth} not so.
- 8 'The sacrifice of the wicked is an abomination to the LORD:
But 'the prayer of the upright is his delight.
- 9 The way of the wicked is an abomination ^{to} unto the LORD:
But he loveth him ^{that} followeth after righteousness.
- 10 There is 'grievous correction for him that forsaketh the way:
And 'he that hateth reproof shall die.
- 11 ¹² ^aShol ^{and} ¹⁷ ^aAbaddon are before the LORD:
^{Hell} ^{destruction}

R.V. ¹ Or, Their riches is a crown unto the wise
* Or, carrieth away ⁶ Or, tranquil
the midst of fools it maketh itself known
the tongue. ¹² Or, instruction

¹⁷ Or, Destruction

A.V. * Heb. short of spirit.

† Heb. to nations.

⁸ Heb. breatheth out.

⁷ Or, calamity

³ Or, the children of him that hath it

⁶ Or, hath a refuge

⁹ Or, And in

¹⁰ Heb. peoples

¹⁴ Or, dealeth prudently

¹¹ Or, doth shamefully

¹⁵ Or, is not dead/fast or right

¹⁶ Heb. The healing of

¹⁸ Or, The grass

- How much more then ^athe hearts of the children of men?
- 12 ^aA scorner ^dloveth not ^{to be}one that ^{reproved}reproveth him:
He will not go unto the wise.
- 13 ^aA merry heart maketh a cheerful countenance:
But by ^ssorrow of the heart the spirit is ⁱbroken.
- 14 ^aThe heart of him that hath understanding seeketh knowledge:
But the mouth of fools feedeth on ^{folly}foolishness.
- 15 All the days of the afflicted are evil:
But ^{he}he that is of a cheerful heart ^{hath}hath a continual feast.
- 16 ^aBetter is little with the fear of the ^{LORD}LORD
Than great treasure and trouble therewith.
- 17 ^aBetter is a ⁱdinner of herbs where love is,
Than ^aa stalled ox and hatred therewith.
- 18 ^aA wrathful man ^bstirreth up contention.
But he that is ^cslow to anger appeaseth strife.
- 19 The way of ^{the}the sluggard ^{is}is as an hedge of ^hthorns:
But the ^{path}path of the upright ^{is}is ^kmade an high way. ^{righteous}righteous ^{is}is plain.
- 20 ^aA wise son maketh a glad father:
But a foolish man despiseth his mother.
- 21 ^aFolly is joy to him that is ^{void}void of ⁱwisdom:
But a man of understanding ^{maketh}maketh straight his going. ^{walketh}walketh uprightly.
- 22 ^aWhere there is no counsel, ^{purposes}purposes are disappointed:
But in the multitude of counsellors they are established.

a 2 Chr. 6. 30.
Ps. 44. 21.
John 2. 24.
See 1 Sam. 16. 7.
b ch. 25. 11.
c Ps. 151. 50. 4.
d See Ps. 1. 1.
e Amos 5. 10.
f Col. 3. 1, 2.
g Cp. ch. 2. 15, 19 & Phil. 3. 20.
h Ecclus. 18. 28.
i Cp. ver. 15 & ch. 17. 23.
j See ch. 12. 20.
k Cp. ch. 29. 23.
l ch. 18. 14.
m Cp. ch. 23. 10.
n ch. 14. 6 & 19. 34.
o Cp. Ps. 68. 5 & 148. 8.
p ch. 6. 16, 18.
q ch. 16. 24.
r ch. 1. 19.
s Cp. Isai. 5. 8 & Jer. 17. 11.
t ch. 11. 28.
u Josh. 7. 26.
v ver. 13.
w ch. 17. 23.
x ch. 16. 8.
y Ps. 37. 16.
z Cp. Ecclus. 4. 6 & 1 Tim. 6. 6.
aa Ps. 37. 30.
ab Cp. 1 Pet. 3. 15.
ac See ver. 2.
ad Cp. Ps. 18. 41 & 34. 16.
ae ch. 17. 1.
af 2 Ps. 146. 18, 19.
ag Cp. ver. 8 & Cp. Matt. 22. 4.
ah Luke 15. 23.
ai Ps. 38. 10.
aj ch. 28. 22.
ak Cp. ch. 16. 28 & 26. 21.
al ch. 22. 25.
am Cp. ch. 25. 26.
an See ch. 14. 28.
ao ver. 5.
ap ch. 20. 13 & 25. 12.
aq Cp. ch. 6. 23.
ar ch. 19. 24 & 22. 15.
as ch. 22. 5.
at Cp. ch. 8. 33.
au See ch. 8. 36.
av Jer. 18. 15.
aw Cp. Isai. 26. 7 & mg. 1.
ax See ch. 29. 2.
ay Cp. ch. 19. 8.
az See ch. 1. 7.
ba ch. 10. 27.
bb ch. 18. 12.
bc Cp. ver. 9 & ch. 18. 21.
bd (for mg. 1.)
be Cp. Eph. 5. 15.
bf ch. 11. 14.
bg Cp. ch. 20. 18.
bh Cp. Matt. 10. 16, 20.
bi ch. 21. 2.
bj Cp. ch. 12. 15.
bk See ch. 30. 12.

- 23 A man hath joy ⁱⁿby the answer of his mouth:
And ^aa word ^{spoken}spoken ⁱin due season, how good is it!
- 24 ^aTo the wise the way of life ^{goeth}goeth upward.
The way of life is above to the wise.
That he may depart from ⁱSheol ^{hell}hell beneath.
- 25 The LORD will ^{root up}root up the house of ^hthe proud:
But he will ⁱestablish the border of ⁱthe widow.
- 26 ^aThe thoughts of the wicked are an abomination to the LORD:
But ^{pleasant}pleasant words are ^{pure}pure words.
- 27 He that is ^{greedy}greedy of gain ^{troubleth}troubleth his own ^{house}house:
But he that hateth ^{gifts}gifts shall live.
- 28 The heart of the righteous ^{studieth}studieth to answer:
But ^athe mouth of the wicked poureth out evil things.
- 29 The LORD is ^{far}far from the wicked:
But he ^{heareth}heareth the prayer of the righteous.
- 30 ^aThe light of the eyes rejoiceth the heart:
And ^aa good tidings make ^aa good report maketh the bones fat.
- 31 ^aThe ear that ^{hearkeneth to}hearkeneth to ⁱthe reproof of life ^{shall abide}shall abide among the wise.
- 32 He that ^{refuseth}refuseth ^{correction}correction ⁱde-spiseth his own soul:
But he that ^{hearkeneth to}hearkeneth to ^{reproof}reproof ^{getteth}getteth ⁱunderstanding.
- 33 ^aThe fear of the LORD is the instruction of wisdom;
And ^abefore honour ^{goeth}goeth ⁱhumility.
- ¹The ^{preparations}preparations of the heart ^{belong to}belong to man:
But ⁱthe answer of the ^{tongue}tongue is from the LORD.
- 2 ^aAll the ways of a man are ^{clean}clean in his own ^{eyes}eyes:

R.V. 1 Or, portion

2 Heb. heart.

3 Or, the grass

4 Or, the pure speak pleasant words

5 Or, instructions

A.V. 6 Heb. is raised up as a causey.

7 Heb. void of heart.

8 Heb. in his season.

9 Heb. words of pleasantness.

10 Or, correction.

11 Or, obeyeth.

12 Heb. possessed an heart.

13 Or, disposing.

- But the LORD ^aweigheth the spirits.
- 3 ¹Commit thy works unto the LORD,
And thy ²thoughts shall be established.
- 4 ³The LORD hath made ^{every thing} for ^{his own end} ^{all things} himself:
Yea, even ⁴the wicked for the day of evil.
- 5 Every one that is proud in heart is ⁵an abomination to the LORD:
- ⁶Though hand join in hand, he shall not be ⁷unpunished.
- 6 By ⁸mercy and truth iniquity is ⁹purged:
And by ¹⁰the fear of the LORD men ¹¹depart from evil.
- 7 When a man's ways please the LORD,
¹²He maketh even his enemies to be at peace with him.
- 8 ¹³Better is a little with righteousness
Than great revenues ^{with injustice} without right.
- 9 ¹⁴A man's heart deviseth his way:
But ¹⁵the LORD directeth his steps.
- 10 ¹⁶A divine sentence is in the lips of the king:
His mouth ^{shall not transgress} ^{transgresseth not} in judgement.
- 11 ¹⁷A just ^{balance} weight and ^{scales are} the LORD'S:
¹⁸All the weights of the bag are his work.
- 12 It is an abomination to kings to commit wickedness:
For ¹⁹the throne is established by righteousness.
- 13 ²⁰Righteous lips are the delight of kings;
And they love him that speaketh right.
- 14 ²¹The wrath of a king is as messengers of death:

a ch. 24. 12.
See 1 Sam. 16.
17.
b Cp. ch. 25.
c See Ps. 57.
d Cp. Job 22.
e Cp. ch. 14.
f 22. 11.
g Cp. Ps. 72.
h See Job 29. 23.
i Rom. 11. 36.
k ch. 8. 10.
l 11. 19.
m See ch. 3.
n Job 21. 30.
o Ex. 9. 16.
p ch. 10. 30.
q ch. 8. 16, 17.
r 8. 13.
s Luke 16. 15.
t ver. 8.
u ch. 11. 21.
v Cp. ch. 28. 30.
w Dan. 4. 27.
x Tobit 12. 9.
y Luke 11. 41.
z See ch. 11.
aa ch. 14. 16.
ab ver. 17.
ac Job 28. 28.
ad ch. 29. 23.
ae Isai. 57. 15.
af Cp. Gen. 26. 28.
ag 3 Chr. 17. 10.
ah See Ex. 15.
ai See ch. 15.
aj ch. 19. 8.
ak See Ps. 2.
al 12.
am Cp. ver. 1.
an ch. 19. 21.
ao ch. 20. 24.
ap Ps. 37. 23.
aq Jer. 10. 23.
ar Cp. 1 Kin. 8. 29.
as ver. 23.
at See ch. 10.
au 11.
av See ch. 11.
aw 1.
ax Cp. Ps. 37.
ay & Matt. 12. 34.
az ch. 25. 5.
ba Cp. ch. 20. 28.
bb & 28. 14.
bc Isai. 16. 5.
bd ch. 15. 26.
be Ps. 10. 10.
bf See ch. 4.
bg 22.
bh ch. 19. 12.
bi 20. 2.

- But a wise man will ¹pacify it.
- 15 ²In the light of the king's countenance is life;
And his ³favour is as ⁴a cloud of the latter rain.
- 16 ⁵How much better is it to get wisdom than ⁶gold!
Yea, and to get understanding ⁷rather to be chosen than ⁸silver.
- 17 The ⁹high way of the upright is to ¹⁰depart from evil:
He that keepeth his way pre-serveth his soul.
- 18 ¹¹Pride ¹²goeth before destruction,
And an haughty spirit before a fall.
- 19 ¹³Better it is to be of ¹⁴a lowly spirit with the ¹⁵poor, ¹⁶lowly,
Than to ¹⁷divide the spoil with the proud.
- 20 ¹⁸He that ¹⁹giveth heed unto the word ²⁰handleth a matter wisely
²¹shall find good:
And ²²whoso trusteth in the LORD, happy is he.
- 21 The wise in heart shall be called prudent:
And the sweetness of the lips ²³increaseth learning.
- 22 Understanding is ²⁴a wellspring of life unto him that hath it:
But the ²⁵correction of fools is ²⁶their folly.
- 23 ²⁷The heart of the wise ²⁸instructeth ²⁹teacheth his mouth,
And addeth learning to his lips.
- 24 ³⁰Pleasant words are as ³¹an honeycomb,
Sweet to the soul, and ³²health to the bones.
- 25 There is a way ³³which ³⁴that ³⁵seemeth right unto a man,
But the end thereof are the ways of death.

R.V. ¹ Heb. Roll.
* Or, ²weak.
A.V. * Heb. Roll.
unde-standeth a matter.

³ Or, purposes
† Heb. held in account.
** Heb. maketh wise.

³³ Or, his own purpose
³⁴ Or, is straight before

³⁵ Or, atoned for
³⁶ Heb. all the stones.

³⁷ Heb. Divination.
³⁸ Or, He that

26 The appetite of the labouring man labour-
eth for himself;
For his "mouth" ¹craveth it of him.

27 A worthless man ²deviseth mischief.
An ungodly man diggeth up evil.
And in his lips there is as ³a
scorching fire.

28 A froward man scattereth abroad
strife:
And ⁴a whisperer ⁵separateth
chief friends.

29 A man of violence ⁶enticeth his
neighbour,
And leadeth him ⁷in a way
that is not good.

30 He that shutteth his eyes, ⁸is to
devise froward things:
He that ⁹compresseth his lips he bring-
eth evil to pass.

31 The hoary head is ¹⁰a crown
of glory,
It ¹¹shall be found in the way
of righteousness.

32 He that is slow to anger is
better than the mighty;
And he that ruleth his spirit
than he that taketh a city.

33 The lot is cast into the
lap;
But the whole disposing there-
of is ¹²of the LORD.

I 7 ¹³Better is a dry morsel and
quietness therewith,
Than an house full of
feasting with strife.

2 A servant that dealeth wisely shall
have rule over ¹⁴a son that
causeth shame,
And ¹⁵shall have part in the
inheritance among the bre-
thren.

3 The fining pot is for silver,
and the furnace for gold:
But the LORD trieth the hearts.

4 An evil-doer giveth heed to wicked
lips;

a Op. Eccles.
6, 7.
b ch. 14, 31.
c Matt. 25.
40, 45.
d Cp. ch. 6.
13, 14, 18.
e Job 31, 28.
Obad. 12.
f Cp. ch. 24, 17.
g James 3, 6.
h ch. 16, 5.
i Pa. 123, 6.
j Cp. Pa. 127, 3, 4.
k ch. 16, 31.
l See ch. 15.
18.
m Eccles. 3.
11.
n Cp. ch. 18, 8.
o 28, 20, 22.
p ch. 17, 9.
q Cp. ch. 16.
10.
r 28, 1.
s ch. 1, 10.
t Op. Isai.
32, 6 (mg.).
u ch. 6, 17.
v ver. 23.
ch. 18, 16.
w 19, 6.
x 21, 14.
y Cp. Ex. 23, 8.
z Isai. 1, 23.
aa Amos 5, 12.
ab See ch. 2.
12.
ac Cp. ch. 6.
13.
ad ch. 20, 29.
ae ch. 17, 6.
af ch. 10, 12.
ag See ch. 3.
1, 2.
ah z ch. 16, 28.
ai y ch. 19, 11.
aj & 25, 28.
ak Cp. Acts
1, 20.
al a Cp. 1 Kin.
2, 29.
am b ch. 29, 28.
an c ch. 15, 17.
ao d 2 Sam. 17, 8.
ap Hos. 13, 8.
aq e Cp. ch. 27.
3.
ar f Cp. ch. 7.
14 (for mg.).
as g Cp. Eccles.
10, 25.
at h Pa. 85, 12.
au i 100, 4, 5.
av j Cp. ch. 20, 22.
aw k Matt. 5, 30.
ax l ver. 21, 25.
ch. 10, 5.
ay m 19, 26.
az n Cp. 2 Sam.
12, 10.
ba o Cp. 3 Sam.
18, 4.
bb p ch. 27, 21.
bc m ch. 20, 3.
bd & 25, 8.
be s ch. 18, 1.
bf (mg.).
bg & 20, 3.
bh o 1 Chr. 29.
17.
bi Pa. 26, 2.
bj Jer. 17, 10.
bk Mal. 3, 3.
bl Wisd. 3, 6.
bm Eccles. 2, 5.
bn p ch. 24, 24.
bo Ex. 23, 7.
bp Isai. 5, 23.
bq q Job 34, 17.
br Pa. 94, 21.
bs Cp. ver. 26.
bt ch. 18, 5.

And ¹⁶a liar giveth ear to a
mischievous
naughty tongue.

5 Whoso mocketh the poor ¹⁷re-
proacheth his Maker:
And he that is ¹⁸glad at calamity
shall not be ¹⁹unpunished.

6 Children's children are ²⁰the
crown of old men;
And ²¹the glory of children are
their fathers.

7 ²²Excellent speech ²³be-
cometh not ²⁴a fool:
Much less do ²⁵lying lips a
prince.

8 A gift is ²⁶as ²⁷a precious stone
in the eyes of him that bath
it:

Whithersoever ²⁸it turneth, ²⁹it
³⁰prospereth.

9 He that ³¹covereth a trans-
gression ³²seeketh love:
But he that ³³harboureth on a matter
³⁴separateth ³⁵very friends.

10 A rebuke entereth ³⁶deeper into
one that hath understanding
more
Than an hundred stripes into
a fool.

11 An evil man seeketh only
rebellion;
rebellion:
Therefore ³⁷a cruel messenger
shall be sent against him.

12 Let ³⁸a bear robbed of her
whelps meet a man,
Rather than a fool in his
folly.

13 Whoso ³⁹rewardeth evil for
good,
Evil shall not depart from
his house.

14 The beginning of strife is ⁴⁰as
when one letteth out water:
Therefore ⁴¹leave off conten-
tion, before ⁴²there be quarrelling.
it be meddled with.

15 He that ⁴³justifieth the wicked,
and he that ⁴⁴condemneth
the righteous,
just,

R.V. 1 Or, wring him thereto 2 Heb. diggeth.
devises froward things, that compresseth his lips, bringeth etc.
of strife. 3 Or, doeth shamefully 4 Heb. falsehood.

13 Or, A rebellious man (Heb. Rebellion) seeketh only evil
A.V. 5 Heb. The soul of him that laboureth. 6 Heb. bowereth unto him.
14 Or, good cheer. 15 Heb. Ailed innocent. 16 Heb. A lip of excellency.
of lying. 17 Heb. A stone of grace. 18 Or, procureth.

2 Or, alienateth his friend 3 Or, beauty 4 Or, He that shutteth his eyes to
10 Or, Arrogant 11 Or, he 12 Or, desisteth wilely

16 Heb. A man of Belial. 17 Heb. gendeth
18 Heb. A lip of excellency. 19 Heb. a lip
20 Or, A reproof aweth more a wise man, than to strike a

Both of them alike are an abomination to the LORD.

¹⁶ Wherefore is there a price in the hand of a fool ^bto buy wisdom,

Seeing he hath no ¹understanding? heart to it

¹⁷ A friend loveth at all times, And a brother is born for adversity.

¹⁸ A man void of ¹understanding striketh hands, And becometh surety in the presence of his neighbour.

¹⁹ He loveth transgression that loveth strife:

He that ¹raiseth high his gate seeketh destruction.

²⁰ He that hath a froward heart findeth no good: And he that hath a perverse tongue falleth into mischief.

²¹ He that ¹begetteth a fool doeth it to his sorrow: And the father of a fool hath no joy.

²² A merry heart ¹is a good doeth good like a medicine: But a broken spirit ¹drieth up the bones.

²³ A wicked man taketh a gift out of the bosom, To ¹pervert the ways of judgment.

²⁴ Wisdom is before the face of him that hath understanding: But the eyes of a fool are in the ends of the earth.

²⁵ A foolish son is a grief to his father, And bitterness to her that bare him.

²⁶ Also to ¹punish the righteous is not good, Nor to smite the noble for their uprightness.

a ch. 10. 18.
c. James 1. 19.

b Cp. ch. 22. 22.
c Job 12. 5.

d ch. 18. 34
& 27. 10.
Cp. Ruth 1. 16
& Job 6. 14.

e Cp. Jude 19.
f ch. 2. 1.
g ch. 17. 14
& 20. 3 (for mg.).

h Cp. ch. 11. 5
& 22. 23.
i ch. 13. 16.
Cp. Eccles. 10. 2.
j Cp. ch. 11. 20.

k ch. 10. 1
& 19. 12.
l ch. 20. 5.

m ch. 24. 23
& 28. 21.
n Lev. 19. 15.
o Deut. 1. 17.
p Ps. 82. 2.
q See ch. 15. 12.
r See ch. 17. 15.
s Ps. 22. 15.
t ch. 12. 25.
u See ver. 8.

v Cp. Mic. 3. 11
& 7. 3.
w See ch. 19. 23.

x ch. 10. 14
& 12. 13
& 13. 3.
y Ps. 64. 6
& 140. 9.
z Eccles. 10. 12.
aa Cp. ch. 14. 6
& 15. 14
& Eccles. 2. 14.
See Deut. 30. 11-14.

ab ch. 28. 22.
ac Cp. ch. 16. 26.
ad ch. 20. 27.
ae ch. 10. 1.
af ch. 23. 26.
ag Cp. ver. 15.

ah Cp. ch. 28. 24.

²⁷ He that ¹spareth his words hath knowledge spareth his

And he that is of a cool spirit is a man of understanding.

²⁸ Even a fool, when he holdeth his peace, is counted wise:

When he that shutteth his lips, he is esteemed as prudent.

18 He that ¹separateth himself seeketh through desire a man, having separated himself, seeketh And ¹rageth against and intermeddleth with all sound wisdom.

² A fool hath no delight in understanding, But only that his heart may reveal itself.

³ When the wicked cometh, there cometh also contempt, And with ignominy cometh reproach.

⁴ The words of a man's mouth are as deep waters; The wellspring of wisdom is as a flowing brook.

⁵ It is not good to accept the person of the wicked, Nor to turn aside the righteous in judgement.

⁶ A fool's lips enter into contention, And his mouth calleth for stripes.

⁷ A fool's mouth is his destruction, And his lips are the snare of his soul.

⁸ The words of a whisperer are as dainty morsels, And they go down into the innermost parts of the belly.

⁹ He also that is slack in his work Is a brother to him that is a destroyer.

R.V. ¹ Heb. heart. ² Or, is born as a brother. ³ Or, He that loveth transgression loveth strife. ⁴ Or, calamity.
a Heb. causeth good healing. ⁵ Or, fine. ⁶ Or, He that hath knowledge spareth his words: and a man of understanding
is of a cool spirit. ⁷ Or, He that shutteth his lips is etc. ⁸ Or, quarrelleth with. ⁹ Or, a cool spirit.
of wisdom. ¹⁰ Or, So as to turn aside. ¹¹ Or, bring contention. ¹² Heb. chambers. ¹³ Or, He that
A.V. ¹⁴ Heb. heart. ¹⁵ Heb. The froward of heart. ¹⁶ Or, to a medicine. ¹⁷ Or, a cool spirit.
separateth himself/ seeketh according to his desire, and intermeddleth in every business. ¹⁸ Or, whisperer. ¹⁹ Or, He that
when men are wounded. ²⁰ Heb. chambers. ²¹ Or, like as

- 10 "The name of the LORD is ^a strong tower:
The righteous runneth into it,
and ^dis safe.
- 11 "The rich man's wealth is his strong city,
And as an high wall in his own imagination.
conceit.
- 12 "Before destruction the heart of man is haughty,
And ^bbefore honour ^gis humility.
- 13 He that ^cgiveth answer ^mbefore he ^eheareth, ^hheareth it,
It is folly and shame unto him.
- 14 The spirit of a man will sustain his infirmity.
But ^abroken spirit who can ^bbear?
- 15 The heart of the prudent getteth knowledge;
And the ear of the wise seeketh knowledge.
- 16 A man's ^agift maketh room for him,
And bringeth him before great men.
- 17 He that ^apleadeth his cause first ^bis first in his own cause ^cseemeth just;
But his neighbour cometh and searcheth him out.
- 18 "The lot causeth contentions to cease,
And parteth between the mighty.
- 19 A brother ^aoffended ^bis harder to be won than a strong city:
And ^ctheir contentions are like the bars of a castle.
- 20 "A man's belly shall be ^afilled satisfied with the fruit of his mouth;
With the increase of his lips shall he be ^bsatisfied.
filled.
- 21 "Death and life are in the power of the tongue:

a See Ex. 34.

b Ps. 61. 3.

c Ps. 18. 2.

d See 2 Sam. 22. 3.

e ch. 12. 4

f 10. 14.

g See ch. 31. 10—31.

h ch. 29. 25

i mg. form. l.

j Cp. Ps. 20. 1.

k Ecclus. 28. 2.

l Cp. Gen. 2. 18.

m See ch. 10. 18.

n ch. 8. 35.

o ch. 19. 14.

p Cp. James 2. 3, 4.

q See ch. 11. 2.

r ch. 15. 22.

s See ch. 17. 17.

t Ecclus. 11. 8.

u Cp. John 7. 51.

v ch. 28. 6.

w ch. 14. 2

x 20. 7.

y Ps. 28. 1, 11.

z ch. 15. 13.

a Cp. ch. 12. 25

b (for mg.).

c Cp. ch. 21. 5

d 28. 30

e 29. 20.

f Cp. ch. 11. 3.

g Cp. Gen. 32. 35.

h 1 Sam. 25. 37.

i See ch. 17. 8.

j Cp. Ps. 37. 7

k Isai. 8. 21

l Rev. 18. 11.

m ch. 14. 20.

n Cp. ch. 12. 19.

o 21. 28.

p See Deut. 19. 16—19.

q See ch. 6. 19.

r Cp. ch. 16. 35.

s ch. 29. 26

t (for mg.).

u See ch. 17. 8.

v Cp. ver. 4.

w Cp. Ps. 38. 11.

x See ch. 12. 14.

y Cp. ch. 15. 32.

z Matt. 12. 36, 37.

a Cp. ch. 4. 23

b 12. 13.

c ch. 16. 30.

And they that love it shall eat the fruit thereof.

- 22 Whoso findeth ^aa wife findeth ^ba good thing,
And ^cobtaineth favour ^dof the LORD.

- 23 The poor useth ^eintreaties;
But ^fthe rich answereth roughly.

- 24 "He that maketh many friends ^gdoth it must
A man that ^hhath to his own destruction.
show himself friendly.
But ⁱthere is a ^jfriend that sticketh closer than a brother.

- 19 "Better is the poor that ^kwalketh in his integrity,
Than he that is perverse in his lips, and is a fool.

- 2 Also, ^lthat the soul be without knowledge, ^mis not good;
And he that ⁿhasteth with his feet ^osinneth.

- 3 The foolishness of man ^psubverteth his way;
And his heart ^qfretteth against the LORD.

- 4 "Wealth ^raddeth many friends;
But ^sthe poor is separated from his friend.
neighbour.

- 5 "A false witness shall not be ^tunpunished;
And he that ^uuttereth lies shall not escape.

- 6 "Many will intreat the favour of ^vthe liberal man:
And every man is a friend to ^whim that giveth ^xgifts.

- 7 "All the brethren of the poor do hate him:

- ^yHow much more do his friends go far from him!

- 11 He pursueth ^zthem with words, but ^athey are ^bgone.
wanting to him.

- 8 "He that getteth ^cwisdom loveth his own soul:
He that keepeth understanding shall ^dfind good.

R.V. ¹ Heb. is set on high.

a Or, desire without knowledge is not good.

b Heb. breatheth out.

A.V. ¹ Heb. is set aloft.

j Heb. an heart.

c Or, raise up

d Or, misanth his way

e Or, He pursueth after words, which are sought

f Heb. returneth a word.

g Or, injured

h Or, the friend of the poor separateth himself from him

i Heb. heart.

j Heb. held innocent

k Heb. a man of gifts.

⁹ A false witness shall not be
unpunished;
unpunished;

And he that ¹uttereth lies shall
perish.

¹⁰ Delicate living is not ^aseemly for a
fool;

Much less for ^aa servant to
have rule over princes.

¹¹ The ^adiscretion of a man
maketh him slow to anger;

And it is his glory to pass
over a transgression.

¹² The king's wrath is as ^jthe
roaring of a lion;

But his ⁱfavour is as ^mdew
upon the grass.

¹³ A foolish son is the calamity
of his father:

And ^athe contentions of a wife
are ^aa continual dropping.

¹⁴ House and riches are ^{an}the in-
heritance ^{from} of fathers:

But ^aand a prudent wife is ^afrom
the LORD.

¹⁵ Slothfulness casteth into ^aa
deep sleep;

And ^athe idle soul shall suffer
hunger.

¹⁶ He that ^akeepeth the com-
mandment keepeth his

soul:
But he that ^ais careless of his ways
shall die.

¹⁷ He that hath pity upon the
poor lendeth unto the LORD;

And ^athat which he hath given ^awill he
^apay him again.

¹⁸ Chasten thy son, seeing there is
hope;

And ^anot thy heart on ^ahis
^adestruction.

¹⁹ A man of great wrath shall
bear the penalty:

For if thou deliver him, yet
thou must ^ado it ^ayet again.

²⁰ Hear counsel, and receive ^ain-
struction,

a ver. 8.
b Ps. 37. 37.
c ch. 18. 1

(imp.) 1. 9.
Pa. 35. 10, 11.
d Cp. ch. 17.

7 & 28. 1.
e Job 22. 12.
Isai. 14. 25, 27.

f Isai. 46. 10.
g ch. 30. 23.
Eccles. 10. 6, 7.

h See ch. 14.
28.
i ch. 10. 16

& 11. 19.
j Cp. Isai. 38. 5
& Mark 10. 30.

k ch. 20. 2.
l Cp. ch. 18. 14.
15

m 28. 15.
n Cp. Ps. 25.
12.

o ch. 14. 33.
p Ps. 133. 3.
q Hos. 14. 5.

r Mic. 5. 7.
s Cp. Lev. 26. 6.
t ch. 10. 1

u 17. 21.
v ch. 28. 13.
w Cp. ch. 18. 19

x 20. 4.
y Cp. Matt. 26. 23
& Mark 14. 30.

z See ch. 21.
8.
a ch. 27. 15.

b Cp. 2 Cor. 12. 14.
c ch. 21. 11.
d See Ps. 1. 1.

e See Deut. 18. 6-11.
f ch. 18. 22.
g Cp. ch. 8. 8.

h See ch. 6.
9-11.
i Job 4. 13.

j Cp. ch. 10. 4
& 20. 4, 13
& 23. 21.

k ch. 10. 5
& 17. 2.
l Cp. ch. 13.

m Luke 10. 28.
n Cp. 2 Pet. 2. 21.

o Cp. ch. 22. 9
& 28. 27.
& Eccles. 11. 1

p Matt. 10. 42
& Heb. 6. 10.
q Deut. 15. 7-10

r Matt. 25. 40
& 2 Cor. 9. 6-8.
s See ch. 12.

t Cp. Eccles. 35. 11
& Luke 6. 38.
& Job 15. 16.

u Cp. ch. 18. 8
& Job 24. 7.
v See ch. 13.

w ch. 10. 13
& 18. 6
& 26. 3

x Cp. ch. 23.
12.
y Deut. 21. 18-21.

z Cp. Gen. 9. 21.
a See ch. 22. 29-32.
b ch. 31. 4.

c Isai. 28. 7.
d Hos. 4. 11.
e See ch. 19.

f

That thou mayest be wise in
thy ^blatter end.

²¹ There are many devices in a
man's heart;

But nevertheless ^athe counsel of the
LORD, ^athat shall stand.

²² The desire of a man is ^{the measure of}
his kindness:

And a poor man is better
than a liar.

²³ The fear of the LORD ^atendeth
to life:

And he ^athat hath it shall abide
^asatisfied;

He shall ^anot be visited with
evil.

²⁴ The sluggard burieth his hand in
A slothful man hideth
^athe dish,
^ahis bosom,

And will not so much as bring
it to his mouth again.

²⁵ Smite ^aa scorner, and the
simple ^awill ^alearn prudence;

And ^areprove one that hath
understanding, ^aand he will
understand knowledge.

²⁶ He that ^aspoileth his father, and
chaseth away his mother,

Is ^aa son that causeth ^ashame,
and bringeth reproach.

²⁷ Cease, my son, to hear the
instruction

^aOnly that causeth to err from the words
of knowledge.

²⁸ A worthless witness mocketh at judge-
ment:

And the mouth of the wicked
^aswalloweth iniquity.

²⁹ Judgements are prepared for
scorners,

And ^astripes for the back of
fools.

¹ Wine is a mocker,

²⁰ strong drink ^ais a brawler;
And whosoever ^ais raging;
thereby is not wise.

² The ^aterror of a king is as ^athe
roaring of a lion:

R.V. ¹ Heb. breatheth out. ² Heb. deepsleep. ³ Heb. causing him to die.

which maketh a man to be desired is his kindness ⁴ Or, violently entreateth ⁵ Or, reproveth

A.V. ⁶ Or, prudence. ⁷ Or, his deed. ⁸ Or, to his destruction: or, to cause him to die. ⁹ Heb. add.

1 Heb. will be cunning. ²⁰ Heb. A witness of Belial.

- He that ^{whoso} ¹provoketh him to anger
^asinneth *against* his own
^{life.}
^{soul.}
- ³ It is an honour for a man to
^{keep aloof} from strife:
 But every fool will be ^{quarrelling.}
^{meddling.}
- ⁴ The ^{slothful} will not plow by
 reason of the ^{winter}
^{cold;}
^{4a} Therefore ^{he shall} ^{shall he} beg in har-
 vest, and have nothing.
- ⁵ Counsel in the heart of man
 is *like* [']deep water;
 But a man of understanding
 will draw it out.
- ⁶ Most men will ["]proclaim every
 one his own ^{kindness:}
^{goodness:}
 But ["]a faithful man who can
 find?
- ⁷ The ^{just} man that ["]walketh in
 his ^{integrity,}
^{integrity:}
["]Blessed are his children ^{after him.}
^{his children are blessed}
- ⁸ A king that sitteth ^{on} the
 throne of ^{judgement}
^{judgment}
^{8a} Scattereth away all evil with
 his eyes.
- ⁹ Who can say, I have made
 my heart clean,
 I am pure from my sin?
- ¹⁰ Divers weights, and ["]divers
 measures,
 Both of them ^{alike are an}
^{are alike} abom-
 ination to the LORD.
- ¹¹ Even a child ["]maketh himself ^{known}
 by his doings,
 Whether his work be pure,
 and whether it be right.
- ¹² The hearing ear, and the
 seeing eye,
["]The LORD hath made even
 both of them.
- ¹³ Love not sleep, lest thou
["]come to poverty;
 Open thine eyes, *and* thou
 shalt be ["]satisfied with
 bread.
- ¹⁴ It is naught, it is naught, saith
 the buyer:

a Num. 16.

Hab. 2. 10.

See ch. 8. 26.

b Job 28. 18.

c Cp. ch. 17.

d Cp. ch. 3.

14. 15.

e ch. 17. 14

f 18. 1 (mg.)

g Cp. ch. 19.

24.

h ch. 27. 13.

i Cp. ch. 6. 1.

j 22. 26.

k ch. 19. 15.

l Cp. ch. 6. 11.

m See Job

22. 4.

n See ch. 2. 16

(for mg.)

o Cp. ch. 9.

17.

p ch. 18. 4.

q Cp. Lam.

3. 16.

r Cp. ch. 25.

s Matt. 6. 2.

t Luke 18. 11.

u Cp. ch. 11.

14.

v 15. 22.

w Cp. Pa. 12.

1.

x ch. 24. 6.

y Luke 14.

z See ch. 19.

1.

a ch. 11. 13.

b Cp. 1 Kin.

15.

c Ps. 57. 26

d 112. 2

e Jer. 33. 20.

21.

f Cp. ch. 16.

g ch. 18. 3.

h Cp. Rom. 16.

18.

i ch. 30. 11.

j See Ex. 21. 17.

k Cp. ver. 28

l ch. 25. 5

m Pa. 101. 5

n See 2 Sam.

21. 17.

o Job 18. 5.

p See 1 Kin.

8. 46.

q See ch. 18.

11.

r ver. 22.

s See ch. 11. 1.

t ch. 24. 20.

u Cp. ch. 17. 13

v Matt. 5. 39

w Rom. 12. 17.

19.

x 1 Thess. 5. 15

y 1 Pet. 3. 9.

z Cp. Matt.

7. 16.

a Pa. 27. 14

b ver. 10.

c ch. 15. 31

d 25. 12.

e See ch. 11. 1.

f Ex. 4. 11.

g Pa. 94. 9.

h See ch. 16.

i Cp. ch. 6. 4

j 19. 15

k 31. 16

l Rom. 12. 11.

m Cp. ver. 4

n ch. 12. 11.

o Cp. Eccles.

5. 4.

p ver. 8 (mg.)

q Cp. Matt. 5. 12.

But when he is gone his way,
 then he boasteth.

¹⁵ There is gold, and ^{abundance}
^{a multitude} of
["]rubies:

["]But the lips of knowledge
 are a precious jewel.

¹⁶ Take his garment that is
 surety for a ^{stranger;}
^{stranger:}
 And ["]hold him in ^{pledge} ^{that is surety}
^{of him}
 for a ^{stranger.}
^{strange woman}

¹⁷ Bread of ^{deceit} is sweet to
 a man;

But afterwards his mouth shall
 be filled with ["]gravel.

¹⁸ Every purpose is established
 by counsel:

And ^{by} ^{wise guidance} ^{make} ^{thou}
^{with good advice} war.

¹⁹ He that ["]goeth about as a
 talebearer revealeth secrets:

Therefore meddle not with
 him that ["]openeth wide ["]dattereth with
^{his lips.}

²⁰ Whoso curseth his father or
 his mother,

["]His ["]lamp shall be put out
 in the ^{blackest}
^{obscure} darkness.

²¹ An inheritance ^{may} be gotten
 hastily at the beginning;

But the end thereof shall not
 be blessed.

²² Say not thou, ["]I will recom-
 pense ^{evil:}
^{evil:}

["]Wait ^{but wait} on the LORD, and he
 shall save thee.

²³ Divers weights are an abom-
 ination ^{to} the LORD;

And ¹⁰ ["]a false balance is not
 good.

²⁴ A ^{man's} ^{goings} are of the LORD;
 How ^{then} ^{can man} ^{understand}
^{his own way?}

²⁵ It is a snare to ^a the man ^{rashly}
^{to say, It} ^{is holy,}
^{devoureth that which}

And ["]after vows to make
 inquiry.

²⁶ A wise king ["]winnoweth ^{the}
^{scattereth} the
 wicked,

R.V. ¹ Or, angereth himself against him. ² Heb. soul. ³ Or, ceases. ⁴ Or, Therefore when he seeketh in harvest. ⁵ Heb. A stone and a stone. ⁶ Or, Many a man will meet one that is kind to him. ⁷ Or, Winnoweth. ⁸ Heb. A stone and a stone. ⁹ Or, take a pledge of him. ¹⁰ Another reading is, a strange woman. ¹¹ Heb. A balance of deceit. ¹² Or, rashly to utter holy words. ¹³ Or, to devour that which is holy.

A.V. ¹⁴ Or, winter. ¹⁵ Or, bounty. ¹⁶ Heb. A stone and a stone. ¹⁷ Heb. an Ephah and an Ephah. ¹⁸ Heb. Bread of lying, or, falsehood. ¹⁹ Or, enticeth. ²⁰ Or, candle. ²¹ Heb. balance of deceit.

And bringeth ^athe ^{threshing} wheel
over them.

²⁷ ^cThe spirit of man is the ^{lamp}
of the LORD, ^{candle}

^dSearching all ^{the} innermost
parts of the belly. ^{inward}

²⁸ ^dMercy and truth preserve
the king:

And ¹his ¹throne is upholden
by mercy.

²⁹ The glory of young men is
their strength:

And ¹the beauty of old men
is the ^{hoary} head.

³⁰ ¹Stripes that ^{cleanse}
The ^{blueness} of a wound ^{cleanseth}
away evil:

And strokes reach ^{the} innermost
so do stripes ^{inward} parts
of the belly.

¹ The king's heart is in the
21 hand of the LORD, as the
watercourses ^{LORD}
rivers of water ^{LORD}

He ¹turneth it whithersoever
he will.

² Every way of a man is right
in his own eyes:

But the LORD ^{weigheth} the
hearts. ^{pondereth}

³ To do justice and ^{judgement}
is more acceptable to the
LORD than sacrifice.

⁴ ¹An high look, and a proud
heart,

¹Even ¹the ^{lamp}
and ^{plowing} of the wicked,
is sin.

⁵ The thoughts of ^{the} diligent
^{tend} only to ^{plenteousness}
But of every one that is ^{hasty}
^{hasteth} only to want.

⁶ The getting of treasures by
a lying tongue

Is ^a vapour ^{driven} to and fro: ^{they}
is ^a vanity ^{tossed} ^{fro} of ^{of}

⁷ The ^{violence}
robbery ^{seek} them ^{death} shall
^{sweep} them away.

Because they refuse to do
judgement.

^a Isai. 28. 27.
^b Cp. ch. 2.
^c Cp. 1 Cor. 2. 11.
^d Cp. Zeph. 1. 12.
^e ch. 18. 3.
^f ch. 25. 24.
^g Cp. ver. 19.
^h ch. 18. 15.
ⁱ Ecclus. 25. 16.
^j ch. 3. 2.
^k See ch. 16. 12.
^l ch. 16. 31.
^m ch. 19. 26.
ⁿ See Ps. 1. 1.
^o Cp. Isai. 58. 3.
^p Pa. 37. 25.
^q See ch. 3. 23.
^r Cp. James 2. 12.
^s See Matt. 18. 30-34.
^t ch. 16. 2.
^u Cp. ch. 12. 15.
^v ch. 24. 12.
^w Cp. Luke 16. 15.
^x 1 Cor. 4. 4.
^y See 1 Sam. 16. 7.
^z Cp. ch. 17. 8.
^{aa} 18. 16.
^{ab} See ch. 15. 8.
^{ac} 1 Sam. 15. 22.
^{ad} See ch. 6. 17.
^{ae} Ps. 101. 5.
^{af} 1 Kin. 11. 35.
^{ag} Cp. ch. 18. 23.
^{ah} (for mg.).
^{ai} Cp. ch. 10. 29.
^{aj} ch. 10. 4.
^{ak} Cp. ch. 10. 19.
^{al} Cp. Ps. 49. 14.
^{am} Cp. ch. 11. 24.
^{an} 14. 23.
^{ao} 22. 16.
^{ap} ch. 9. 18.
^{aq} (mg. for mg.).
^{ar} Isai. 14. 9.
^{as} (mg. for mg.).
^{at} ch. 20. 21.
^{au} See ch. 10. 2.
^{av} b Cp. ch. 18. 11.
^{aw} Job 13. 25.
^{ax} d Cp. ch. 8. 36.
^{ay} Cp. ch. 11. 5.
^{az} f Isai. 48. 3.
^{ba} g Cp. Jer. 20. 23.

⁸ The way of him that is laden with guilt
is exceeding crooked:
^{strange}

But as for the pure, his work
is ^{right}.

⁹ It is ¹better to dwell in ^{the}
corner of the housetop,
Than with ^a contentious ^{brawling} woman
in ¹a wide house.

¹⁰ The soul of the wicked de-
sireth evil:

His neighbour ¹findeth no
favour in his eyes.

¹¹ When ¹the scorner is punished,
the simple is made wise:

And ¹when the wise is in-
structed, he receiveth know-
ledge.

¹² ¹The righteous man wisely ¹con-
sidereth the house of the
wicked:
wicked:
How the wicked are overthrown to their
but God overthroweth the wicked for their
ruin.
wickedness.

¹³ ¹Whoso stoppeth his ears at
the cry of the poor,
He also shall ^{cry} himself, but shall
not be heard.

¹⁴ ¹A gift in secret ¹pacifieth
anger,
anger:
And ¹present ¹in the bosom
strong wrath.

¹⁵ It is joy to the ^{righteous} to do
judgement.
just
judgment:

¹⁶ But ¹it is a destruction
destruction shall be
to the
workers of iniquity.

¹⁷ The man that wandereth out
of the way of understanding
Shall ^{rest} remain in the congrega-
tion of ¹⁰the dead.

¹⁸ He that loveth ¹pleasure shall
be a poor man:

He that loveth wine and oil
shall not be rich.

¹⁹ The wicked ^{is} ¹a ransom
for the
righteous;
righteous:
And the ^{treacherous} cometh in the stead of
the upright.

R.V. ¹ Or, he upholdeth his throne
mar of death ^{or}, into the snare of death
¹ Or, when one considereth the wise
¹ Or, But destruction shall be to etc.

² Or, And the tillage
³ Or, straight
⁴ Or, One that is righteous... he overthroweth the wicked etc.
⁵ Or, the shades Heb. Rephaim.

⁶ Or, according to some ancient authorities, they are
⁷ Or, a house in common Heb. a house of society.
⁸ Heb. dandeth.

A.V.
light of the wicked
of society.

⁹ Or, lamp.
¹⁰ Heb. is a purging medicine against evil.
¹¹ Heb. are them, or, dwell with them.
¹² Heb. is not favoured.

¹³ Or, sport.

¹⁴ Heb. Haughtiness of eyes.
¹⁵ Heb. a woman of contentions.

¹⁶ Or, the
¹⁷ Heb. an house

- 19 It is ^abetter to dwell ^ain
a desert land,
the wilderness,
Than with ^acontentious and
fretful
an angry woman.
- 20 There is ^aprecious treasure and
treasure to be desired
oil in the dwelling of the
wise;
But a foolish man ^aswalloweth it
up.
- 21 He that ^afolloweth after right-
eousness and mercy
Findeth ^alife, righteousness,
and honour.
- 22 ^aA wise man scaleth the city
of the mighty,
And bringeth ^adown the strength
of the confidence thereof.
- 23 ^aWhoso keepeth his mouth
and his tongue
^aKeepeth his soul from
troubles.
- 24 The proud and haughty man,
Proud
^ascorner is his name,
He worketh in the arrogance of pride.
Who doeth ^ain proud wrath.
- 25 The desire of ^athe slothful
killeth him;
For his hands refuse to labour.
- 26 There is that ^acoveteth greedily all
the day long:
But the righteous ^agiveth and
withholdeth ^anot.
- 27 ^aThe sacrifice of the wicked
is ^aan abomination:
How much more, ^awhen he
bringeth it ^awith a wicked
mind?
- 28 ^aA false witness shall perish:
But the man that heareth
^ashall speak ^aunchallenged.
speaketh constantly.
- 29 A wicked man ^ahardeneth his
face:
But as for the upright, ^ahe
^aordereth his ways.
directeth
- 30 There is ^ano wisdom nor
understanding
Nor counsel against the LORD.

a Cp. ver. 9.
b Cp. Ps. 20.
7
8
9
10
11
12
13
14
15
16
17
18
19
20
21
22
23
24
25
26
27
28
29
30
31
32
33
34
35
36
37
38
39
40
41
42
43
44
45
46
47
48
49
50
51
52
53
54
55
56
57
58
59
60
61
62
63
64
65
66
67
68
69
70
71
72
73
74
75
76
77
78
79
80
81
82
83
84
85
86
87
88
89
90
91
92
93
94
95
96
97
98
99
100
101
102
103
104
105
106
107
108
109
110
111
112
113
114
115
116
117
118
119
120
121
122
123
124
125
126
127
128
129
130
131
132
133
134
135
136
137
138
139
140
141
142
143
144
145
146
147
148
149
150
151
152
153
154
155
156
157
158
159
160
161
162
163
164
165
166
167
168
169
170
171
172
173
174
175
176
177
178
179
180
181
182
183
184
185
186
187
188
189
190
191
192
193
194
195
196
197
198
199
200
201
202
203
204
205
206
207
208
209
210
211
212
213
214
215
216
217
218
219
220
221
222
223
224
225
226
227
228
229
230
231
232
233
234
235
236
237
238
239
240
241
242
243
244
245
246
247
248
249
250
251
252
253
254
255
256
257
258
259
260
261
262
263
264
265
266
267
268
269
270
271
272
273
274
275
276
277
278
279
280
281
282
283
284
285
286
287
288
289
290
291
292
293
294
295
296
297
298
299
300
301
302
303
304
305
306
307
308
309
310
311
312
313
314
315
316
317
318
319
320
321
322
323
324
325
326
327
328
329
330
331
332
333
334
335
336
337
338
339
340
341
342
343
344
345
346
347
348
349
350
351
352
353
354
355
356
357
358
359
360
361
362
363
364
365
366
367
368
369
370
371
372
373
374
375
376
377
378
379
380
381
382
383
384
385
386
387
388
389
390
391
392
393
394
395
396
397
398
399
400
401
402
403
404
405
406
407
408
409
410
411
412
413
414
415
416
417
418
419
420
421
422
423
424
425
426
427
428
429
430
431
432
433
434
435
436
437
438
439
440
441
442
443
444
445
446
447
448
449
450
451
452
453
454
455
456
457
458
459
460
461
462
463
464
465
466
467
468
469
470
471
472
473
474
475
476
477
478
479
480
481
482
483
484
485
486
487
488
489
490
491
492
493
494
495
496
497
498
499
500
501
502
503
504
505
506
507
508
509
510
511
512
513
514
515
516
517
518
519
520
521
522
523
524
525
526
527
528
529
530
531
532
533
534
535
536
537
538
539
540
541
542
543
544
545
546
547
548
549
550
551
552
553
554
555
556
557
558
559
560
561
562
563
564
565
566
567
568
569
570
571
572
573
574
575
576
577
578
579
580
581
582
583
584
585
586
587
588
589
590
591
592
593
594
595
596
597
598
599
600
601
602
603
604
605
606
607
608
609
610
611
612
613
614
615
616
617
618
619
620
621
622
623
624
625
626
627
628
629
630
631
632
633
634
635
636
637
638
639
640
641
642
643
644
645
646
647
648
649
650
651
652
653
654
655
656
657
658
659
660
661
662
663
664
665
666
667
668
669
670
671
672
673
674
675
676
677
678
679
680
681
682
683
684
685
686
687
688
689
690
691
692
693
694
695
696
697
698
699
700
701
702
703
704
705
706
707
708
709
710
711
712
713
714
715
716
717
718
719
720
721
722
723
724
725
726
727
728
729
730
731
732
733
734
735
736
737
738
739
740
741
742
743
744
745
746
747
748
749
750
751
752
753
754
755
756
757
758
759
760
761
762
763
764
765
766
767
768
769
770
771
772
773
774
775
776
777
778
779
780
781
782
783
784
785
786
787
788
789
790
791
792
793
794
795
796
797
798
799
800
801
802
803
804
805
806
807
808
809
810
811
812
813
814
815
816
817
818
819
820
821
822
823
824
825
826
827
828
829
830
831
832
833
834
835
836
837
838
839
840
841
842
843
844
845
846
847
848
849
850
851
852
853
854
855
856
857
858
859
860
861
862
863
864
865
866
867
868
869
870
871
872
873
874
875
876
877
878
879
880
881
882
883
884
885
886
887
888
889
890
891
892
893
894
895
896
897
898
899
900
901
902
903
904
905
906
907
908
909
910
911
912
913
914
915
916
917
918
919
920
921
922
923
924
925
926
927
928
929
930
931
932
933
934
935
936
937
938
939
940
941
942
943
944
945
946
947
948
949
950
951
952
953
954
955
956
957
958
959
960
961
962
963
964
965
966
967
968
969
970
971
972
973
974
975
976
977
978
979
980
981
982
983
984
985
986
987
988
989
990
991
992
993
994
995
996
997
998
999
1000

- 31 ^aThe horse is prepared against
the day of battle:
But ^avictory is of the LORD.
^aA good name is rather
to be chosen than great
riches,
And ^aloving favour rather
than silver and gold.
- 2 ^aThe rich and ^athe poor meet
together:
The LORD is ^athe maker of
them all.
- 3 ^aA prudent man ^aseeth the
evil, and hideth himself:
But the simple pass on, and
^asuffer for it.
^aare punished.
- 4 ^aThe reward of humility and the
fear of the LORD
^aare riches, and honour, and life.
- 5 ^aThorns and snares are in the
way of the froward:
He that ^akeepeth his soul shall
be far from them.
- 6 ^aTrain up a child ^ain the
way he should go:
And even when he is old, he will
not depart from it.
- 7 ^aThe rich ruleth over the poor,
And the borrower is servant
to the lender.
- 8 He that ^asoweth iniquity shall
reap ^acalamity:
And ^athe rod of his wrath shall
fail.
- 9 ^aHe that hath a ^abountiful
eye shall be blessed;
For he ^agiveth of his bread
to the poor.
- 10 ^aCast out the scorner, ^aand
contention shall go out;
Yea, ^astrife and ^aignominy shall
cease.
- 11 He that ^aloveth ^apureness of
heart,
^aFor ^athe grace of his lips
the king shall be his friend.

R.V. ¹ Or, a contentious woman and vexation

² Another reading is, he considereth his way.

³ Heb. according to his way.

⁴ Or, hath grace in his lips. Or, That hath grace in his lips

⁵ A.V. ¹ Heb. in the land of the desert.

⁶ Or, considereth. ⁷ Or, victory.

⁸ Or, Calamities. ⁹ Heb. in his way.

¹⁰ Heb. Good of eye.

¹¹ Or, to atone for wickedness

¹² Or, deliverance

¹³ Or, favour is better than do.

¹⁴ Heb. good.

¹⁵ Another reading is, the pure of heart.

¹⁶ Heb. in wickedness

¹⁷ Heb. A witness

¹⁸ Heb. in the wrath of pride.

¹⁹ Or, favour is better than do.

²⁰ Heb. to the man that lendeth them.

²¹ Or, and with the rod of his anger he shall

²² Or, and hath grace in his lips.

- 12 The eyes of the LORD preserve him that hath knowledge,
But he ^boverthroweth *the words of the treacherous man.
13 ^cThe slothful man saith, There is a lion without:
I shall be ^{murdered} slain in the streets.
14 The mouth of ^astrange women is ^adeep pit:
^aHe ²that is abhorred of the LORD shall fall therein.
15 Foolishness is bound up in the heart of a child;
But ^athe rod of correction shall drive it far from him.
16 He that oppresseth the poor to increase his gain,
And he that giveth to the rich, ^{cometh} shall surely come to want.
17 ^aIncline Bow down thine ear, and hear ^athe words of the wise,
^aAnd apply thine heart unto my knowledge.
18 For it is a pleasant thing if thou keep them ¹within thee,
If they be established together upon thy lips.
19 That thy trust may be in the LORD,
I have made them known to thee this day, ¹even to thee.
20 Have not I written unto thee ^aexcellent things
^aOf counsels and knowledge;
21 That I might ^amake thee know the certainty of the words of truth,
That thou mayest carry back the words of truth ¹to them that send unto thee?
22 ^aRob not the poor, ^abecause he is poor:
Neither ^aoppress the afflicted in ^athe gate:

g ch. 22. 11.
1 Sam. 23. 30.
Ps. 12. 5
& 25. 10
& 28. 5
& 140. 12
Jer. 51. 35.
b ch. 21. 12.
Cp. ch. 11. 3.
c ch. 26. 12.

d Cp. Eccles. 8. 16.
e See ch. 2. 16.
f Cp. ch. 28. 27.
g Eccles. 7. 26.

h See Job 17. 3.

i See ch. 18. 34.

j Cp. ch. 20. 16.
k Ex. 22. 28.

l ch. 23. 10.
Deut. 19. 14
& 27. 17.
Job 24. 2.
Hos. 5. 10.
1 ch. 28. 22.

m ch. 5. 1.

n ch. 1. 6
& 24. 23.
o 1 Kin. 10. 6.
See Gen. 41. 46.
p Cp. ch. 24. 32.

q Eccles. 31. 12.
& 37. 29.

r ver. 6.
s ch. 8. 6.
t ch. 15. 37
& 29. 20.
Eccles. 27. 1.
Matt. 6. 19.
1 Tim. 6. 9, 10.
Heb. 13. 5.
u Cp. ch. 8. 5, 7
& 28. 12
& 1 Sam. 5. 21
& Rom. 12. 16.

v Cp. Luke 1. 3, 4.
w ch. 27. 24.
x Cp. Ex. 23. 6.
y Zech. 7. 10
& Mal. 3. 5.
z Cp. Ps. 141. 4.

a ch. 28. 22.
Deut. 15. 9.
Eccles. 14. 10.
Matt. 6. 23.
a See Job 5. 4.
b ver. 3.
c Job 31. 21.

- 23 For ^athe LORD will plead their cause,
And despoil of life those that spoil the soul of those that despoiled them.
24 Make no friendship with ^aman that is given to anger,
Angry man
And with ^awrathful man thou shalt not go:
25 Lest thou learn his ways,
And get a snare to thy soul.
26 Be ^athou not one of them that ^astrike hands,
Or of them that are sureties for debts:
27 If thou hast ^anothing to pay, ^awhy should he ^atake away thy bed from under thee?
28 Remove not the ancient ^aland-mark,
Which thy fathers have set.
29 Seest thou a man ^adiligent in his business? he shall ^astand before kings;
He shall not stand before ^amean men.

- 1 When thou sittest to eat with a ruler,
Consider diligently ^ahim that is before thee:
2 ^aAnd put a knife to thy throat, If thou be a man ^agiven to appetite.
3 ^aBe not desirous of his dainties:
Seeing they are deceitful meat.
4 ^aWeary thyself to be rich:
Labour not to be rich:
5 ^aCease ^afrom thine own wisdom.
6 ^aWilt thou set thine eyes upon that which is not?
7 ^aFor riches certainly make themselves wings;
Like an eagle that flieth they fly away as an eagle toward heaven.
8 ^aEat thou not the bread of him that hath ^aan evil eye,
Neither desire thou his dainties meats:

R.V. 1 Or, slain 2 Or, against whom the Lord hath indignation 3 The word is doubtful. Another reading is, ^aOr, for 4 Or, crush 5 Or, skilful 6 Or, will ^aHeb. obscure. 7 Or, what 8 Or, of a certainty the words etc. 9 Or, for thou wilt put 10 Or, by reason of thine own understanding 11 Or, it is gone: Heb. Shall thine eyes fly upon it and it is not? 12 Or, thou shalt 13 Or, to those that send thee! A.V. 1 Or, bound. 2 Heb. obscure men. 3 Heb. Wilt thou cause thine eyes to fly upon. 4 Or, trust thou also.

- ⁷ For ¹as he reckoneth within himself,
so is he:
Eat and drink, saith he to
thee;
But his ²heart is not with
thee.
- ⁸ The morsel which thou hast
eaten shalt thou vomit up,
And lose thy sweet words.
- ⁹ Speak not in the ^{hearing} of a
^{fool}:
^{fool}:
For he will despise the wisdom
of thy words.
- ¹⁰ ¹Remove not the ^{ancient} ^{old} land-
mark;
And enter not into the fields
of the fatherless:
- ¹¹ For their ¹redeemer is strong;
He shall ¹plead their cause
^{against} ^{with} thee.
- ¹² Apply thine heart unto ¹in-
struction,
And thine ears to the words
of knowledge.
- ¹³ Withhold not ¹correction from
the child:
¹For ¹if thou ^{beat} ^{beatest} him with
the rod, he shall not die.
- ¹⁴ Thou shalt beat him with the
rod,
And shalt ²deliver his soul
from ⁴Sheol ^{hell}.
- ¹⁵ ¹My son, if thine heart be
wise,
My heart shall ^{be} ^{glad}, ¹even
^{mine}:
^{mine}.
- ¹⁶ Yea, my ¹reins shall rejoice,
When thy lips speak ²right
things.
- ¹⁷ Let not thine heart ¹envy
sinners:
But ^{be} ^{thou} in ¹the fear of
the LORD all the day ^{long}:
- ¹⁸ For surely ¹there is ¹reward;
And thy ¹hope shall not be
cut off.
- ¹⁹ Hear thou, my son, and ¹be
wise,

a Cp. ch. 9. 6.

b Cp. ver. 28.

c Isai. 5. 11, 23

d Matt. 24. 49

e Rom. 13. 13

f Eph. 5. 18

g ch. 28. 7.

h Cp. Ps. 12.

i Cp. ch. 6.

j 10, 11.

k See ch. 1. 8.

l Cp. ch. 30.

m 17.

n See ch. 22.

o Cp. ch. 4.

p 5, 7

q 18. 15

r & Matt. 18. 44.

s Cp. Ex. 9. 4.

t See Job 18. 26.

u See ch. 22.

v 23.

w 1 ver. 18.

x See ch. 29. 3.

y See ch. 18.

z ch. 17. 26.

a Cp. ch. 19.

b 18.

c Cp. ch. 22.

d 14.

e Cp. 1 Cor.

f 5. 8.

g See ch. 2.

h 16.

i ver. 24, 25.

j See ch. 29. 3.

k Ps. 55. 23.

l ch. 7. 12.

m Cp. Eccles. 7.

n 26.

o Ps. 7. 9

p & 78. 21.

q Cp. ver. 20.

r 21.

s Cp. ch. 8. 6.

t See Ps. 87.

u 1.

v Cp. ver. 28.

w Cp. ch. 28.

x b Gen. 49. 12.

y c Isai. 5. 11.

z d ch. 24. 14.

a 30.

b Ps. 19. 11

c & 37. 37 (mg.)

d & 58. 11.

e f Ps. 9. 18.

g ch. 9. 2, 5.

h Ps. 75. 8.

i Isai. 5. 23

j & 65. 11.

k g ch. 6. 6.

And ¹guide thine heart in the
way.

²⁰ Be not among ¹winebibbers;
Among ^{gluttonous} ^{riotous} eaters ¹of
flesh:

²¹ For the drunkard and the
glutton shall come to pov-
erty:

And ¹drowsiness shall clothe
a man with rage.

²² Harken unto thy father that
begat thee,

¹And despise not thy mother
when she is old.

²³ Buy the truth, and sell it
not;

Yea, wisdom, and instruction,
and understanding.

²⁴ The father of the righteous
shall greatly rejoice:

And he that begetteth a wise
child shall have joy of him.

²⁵ Let ^{thy} father and thy mother
shall be glad,

And let ^{her} ^{she} that bare thee shall
rejoice.

²⁶ My son, give me thine heart,
And let thine eyes ¹delight in
^{observe} my
ways.

²⁷ For a whore is ¹a deep
ditch;

And ¹a strange woman is a
narrow ¹pit.

²⁸ Yea, ^{she} ^{lieth} in wait ¹as a robber,
She also ¹as for a prey,
And increaseth the ¹transgressors

among men.

²⁹ Who hath ¹woe? who hath
¹sorrow? who hath conten-
tions?

Who hath ¹complaining? who hath
¹babbling?

Who hath ¹wounds without cause?

Who hath ¹redness of eyes?

³⁰ They that ¹tarry long at the
wine;

They that go to ¹seek out ¹mixed
wine.

³¹ Look not thou upon the wine
when it is red,

R.V. ¹ Or, as one that reckoneth ² Or, correction
Heb. latter end. ³ Another reading is, observe.

¹⁰ Or, darkness ¹¹ Or, try

A.V. ¹ Or, bound. ² Or, even I will rejoice.

² Or, though ³ Or, as for a prey ⁴ Or, the grave ⁵ Or, sequel ⁶ Or, future

⁷ Heb. Oh! ⁸ Heb. Alas!

¹ Or, reward. ² Heb. of their flesh. ³ Or, as a robber.

When it giveth ^{its} colour in
the cup,
When it ^{goeth} down smoothly:
32 At the last it ^{moveth} biteth like a
serpent,
And stingeth like ^{an} adder.
33 Thine eyesshall behold ^{strange}
things,
And thine heart shall utter
^{froward} things.
34 Yea, thou shalt be as he that
lieth down ⁱⁿ the midst of
the sea,
Or as he that lieth upon the
top of a mast.
35 They have ^{stricken} me, *shalt*
thou say, and I was not
hurt:
They have beaten me, and ^I
felt it not:
When shall I awake? I ^{will}
seek it yet again.
¹ Be not thou ^{envious}
24 against evil men,
Neither desire to be ^{with}
them:
2 For their heart ^{studieth}
^{oppression,}
And their lips ^{talk} of mis-
chief.
3 Through ^{wisdom} is an house
builded;
And by understanding it is
established:
4 And by knowledge ^{are} the
^{chambers} shall the
chambers be filled
With all ^{precious} and pleasant
riches.
5 ^A wise man ^{is} strong;
Yea, a man of knowledge
^{increaseth} might.
6 For by ^{wisdom} thou shalt
^{guidance} make thy war:
And in ^{the} multitude of coun-
^{sellors} there is ^{safety}.
7 Wisdom is ^{too} high for a
fool:

a See Job 5.

b R. of S. 7. 9
(& mg. for mg.).
c Rom. 1. 30.
d Job 20. 16.e Isai. 11. 8
(for mg.).
f 50. 5 (for
mg.).

g Cp. ch. 21.

h See Ps. 1. 1.
i Cp. Heb.

12. 3.

j See ch. 2.

k

l Ps. 32. 4.

m Isai. 58. 6.

n

o

p Jer. 5. 3.

q ver. 20.

r

s Cp. Eccles.

5. 8.

t m ch. 16. 2.

u See 1 Sam. 16.

v

w Cp. Ps. 91.

x

y Isai. 58. 12.

z

a ver. 19.

b See Ps. 37. 1.

c See Job

34. 11.

d

e See ch. 1.

f

g Cp. Ps. 19.

h

i 119. 103.

j & S. of S. 5. 1

k Isai. 7. 15.

l Cp. Isai.

58. 12.

m

n S. of S. 4.

o

p Ps. 10. 7.

q

r Cp. ch. 14.

s

t See ch. 23.

u

v

w Ps. 10. 9.

x

y

z Cp. ch. 23.

a

b & Luke 16. 11.

c

d Cp. ch. 21.

e

f See Ps. 37.

g

h See Job 5.

i

j ch. 20. 18.

k

l ch. 14. 22.

m

n See ch. 11.

o

p Ps. 35. 15.

q

r Cp. Mic. 7. 8.

s See ch. 17. 5.

t Cp. ch. 14.

He openeth not his mouth in
the gate.

8 He that ^{deviseth} to do ^{evil}.
Men shall call him a mischievous
person.

9 The thought of ^{the foolish} is sin:
And the scorner is an abom-
ination to men.

10 If thou ^{faint} in the day of
adversity,
Thy strength is ^{small}.

11 Deliver them that are carried away
If thou forbear to deliver them that are drawn
unto death,
And those that are ^{ready} to
be slain ^{see} that thou hold back.
slain;

12 If thou sayest, Behold, we
knew ^{not} this:

Doth not he that ^{weigheth} the
hearts ^{pondereth}
heart consider it?

And he that ^{keepeth} thy soul,
doth not he know it?

And shall not he render to
every man ^{according} to his
work?

13 My son, ^{eat} thou honey, ^{for}
because
it is good;

And the honeycomb, which
is sweet ^{to} thy taste:

14 So ^{shalt} thou know wisdom to
be
unto thy soul:

If thou hast found it, then
when ^{shall} there be ^a reward,
there shall
And thy ^{hope} shall not be
cut off.

15 Lay not wait, ^O wicked man,
against the ^{habitation} of the
righteous;
dwelling

Spoil not his ^{resting} place:

16 For a ^{righteous} man falleth
^{just}
seven times, and riseth up
again:

But the wicked ^{are} overthrown by
calamity.
mischiefs.

17 Rejoice not when thine enemy
falleth,

And let not thine heart be
glad when he ^{is} overthrown:
stumbleth.

R.V. 1 Or, mouth itself aright. 2 Or, a basilisk 3 Or, strange women 4 Heb. is in strength. 5 Heb. strengtheneth
might. 6 Or, victory 7 Heb. foolishness. 8 Heb. tottering to the slaughter. 9 Or, forbear thou not to deliver
10 Or, this man 11 Or, as a wicked man 12 Or, pasture 13 Or, fold 14 Heb. is in strength.
A.V. 15 Or, a coadjutor. 16 Heb. in the heart of the sea. 17 Heb. I know it not. 18 Heb. is in strength.
1 Heb. strengtheneth might. 2 Heb. narrow. 3 Heb. upon thy palate.

¹⁸ Lest the LORD see it, and 'it
displease him,
And he turn away his wrath
from him.

¹⁹ ^{1b} Fret not thyself because of
evil-doers;
Neither be thou ²envious at
the wicked;

²⁰ For there ^{will} be no 'reward
to the evil man;

²¹ The ^{lamp} ^{candle} of the wicked shall
be put out.

²¹ My son, 'fear thou the LORD
and the king:

And meddle not with 'them
that are given to change:

²² For their calamity shall rise
suddenly;

And who knoweth the ^{destruction}
'of them both?

²³ These ^{also are sayings of}
wise. ^{things also belong to} ^k the

To ^{have} 'respect of
It is not good to ^{judgement is not good.}
persons in ^{judgment.}

²⁴ He that ^{saith} unto the wicked,
Thou art righteous;

^{Peoples shall curse him,}
him shall the people curse, ^{nations shall}
abhor him:

²⁵ But to them that rebuke ^{him}
shall be delight,

And 'a good blessing shall
come upon them.

²⁶ ^{He} ^{kisseth} the ^{lips}
Every man shall kiss ^{his} lips
That giveth a right answer.

²⁷ ^r Prepare thy work without,
And make it ^{ready} for ^{thee} ^{thyself} in
the field;

And afterwards build thine
house.

²⁸ ^{Be} not a witness against thy
neighbour without cause;

'And deceive not with thy
lips.

²⁹ Say not, 'I will do so to him
as he hath done to ^{me}
me:

¹ a Cp. Job 5.

¹² b Cp. Jer.
See Ps. 57. 1.
c See ch. 6.
d ver. 1.

^c ver. 14.
f Isai. 5. 5.
g ch. 13. 9.
See Job 18. 5.
h Cp. ch. 22.
i 1 Pet. 2. 17.
Cp. Rom. 13. 7.

^j For ver. 23.
34, see ch. 6.
10, 11.

^k ch. 1. 6
& 22. 17.

^l See ch. 18.
5.
m See ch.
1. 1.
n See ch. 17.
15.

^o ch. 11. 26.

^p Cp. Deut.
28. 26
& Rom. 11. 23.

^q Job 29. 16.

^r Cp. Luke
14. 28.

^s Cp. Ps. 145.
3.

^t Cp. ch. 28.
23.
u Eccl. 22. 16
& 2 Tim. 2. 20.

^v Cp. Mal.
2. 2. 2.

^w Cp. ch. 23.
15.

^x Cp. ch. 20.
5.

^y See ch. 16.
12.

^z See ch. 20.
22.

I will render to the man ac-
cording to his work.

³⁰ 'I went by the field of the
slothful,

And by the vineyard of the
man 'void of understanding;

³¹ And, lo, it was all grown over
with thorns,

The face thereof was covered with 'nettles,
and nettles had covered the face thereof.

And the stone 'wall thereof
was broken down.

³² Then I ^{beheld}, and ^{considered}
^{it} well:

I ^{saw} ^{looked upon} ^{it}, and received in-
struction.

³³ Yet a little sleep, a little
slumber,

A little folding of the hands
to sleep:

³⁴ So shall thy poverty come as
one that travelleth;

And thy want as 'an armed
man.

¹ These ^{also are m} ^{proverbs}
of Solomon, which the men
of Hezekiah king of Judah
copied out.

² It is the glory of God to
conceal a thing:

But the ^{glory} ^{honour} of kings is to
search out a matter.

³ The heaven for height, and
the earth for depth,

And the heart of kings 'is
'unsearchable.

⁴ Take away 'the dross from
the silver,

And there ^{cometh} ^{shall come} forth a
vessel 'for the ^{finer}
finer:

⁵ Take away 'the wicked ^{from}
before the king,

And his 'throne shall be es-
tablished in righteousness.

⁶ 'Put not ^{thyself} ^{forward} ^{in the}
presence of the king,

R.V. ¹ Or, of their peers ² Or, kineth with the lips ³ Heb. And wouldst thou devise with thy lips? ⁴ Or, wilt
vetches ⁵ Heb. Glory's not thyself.
A.V. ⁶ Heb. it be evil in his eyes. ⁷ Or, Keep not company with the wicked. ⁸ Or, lamp. ⁹ Heb. changers.
¹⁰ Heb. a blessing of good. ¹¹ Heb. that answereth right words. ¹² Heb. set my heart. ¹³ Heb. a man of shield.
¹⁴ Heb. there is no searching. ¹⁵ Heb. Set not out thy glory.

And stand not in the place of great men:
 7 For ^a better ^{is it} that it be said unto thee, Come up hither; Than that thou shouldest be put lower in the presence of the prince,
 Whom ^c thine eyes have seen.
 8 ^c Go not forth hastily to strive, ^d Lest thou know not what to do in the end thereof, When thy neighbour hath put thee to shame.
 9 ^d Debate thy cause with thy neighbour ^{himself},
 And ^e disclose ^{discover} not ^{the} secret of to another:
 10 Lest he that heareth it ^{revile} ^{put thee} thee, to shame,
 And thine infamy turn not away.
 11 ^e A word ^f fitly spoken Is ^{like} apples of gold in ^g baskets of silver.
 12 As ^h an earring of gold, and an ornament of fine gold, So ⁱ is a wise reprovcr upon ^j an obedient ear.
 13 As the cold of snow in the time of harvest, So ^k is ^l a faithful messenger to them that send ^{him} him;
 For he refresheth the soul of his masters.
 14 As ^m clouds and wind without rain, Whoso ⁿ boasteth himself ^{of} of a false gift, So ^o is he that ^p boasteth himself ^{of} of his gifts ^{is like} ^{is like} clouds and wind without ^{falsely} ^{rain} rain.
 15 By ^q long forbearing is a ^r ruler ^{prince} persuaded,
 And a soft tongue breaketh the bone.
 16 Hast thou ^s found honey? eat ^t so much as is sufficient for ^{thee} thee;
 Lest thou be filled therewith, and vomit it.

^a See Luke 14. 8-11.

^b Cp. ch. 24. 23.

^c Cp. 2 Kin. 25. 19.

^d Jer. 52. 25.

^e Eccl. 1. 14.

^f ch. 12. 13.

^g See Ps. 57. 4.

^h Matt. 5. 28.

ⁱ Luke 12. 58.

^j Cp. ch. 17. 14.

^k Matt. 18. 18.

^l Cp. Eccles. 22. 6.

^m Rom. 12. 18.

ⁿ Cited Rom. 12. 20.

^o 2 Kin. 6. 32.

^p 2 Chr. 28. 15.

^q See Ex. 23. 4, 5.

^r ch. 15. 23.

^s Cp. Isai. 50. 4.

^t Eccl. 20. 1, 7, 19, 20.

^u Ps. 140. 10.

^v Cp. Gen. 24. 32.

^w ch. 18. 17.

^x ch. 21. 9.

^y Jude 12.

^z Cp. Ps. 42. 2.

^{aa} ch. 20. 6.

^{ab} ch. 15. 30.

^{ac} ch. 15. 1.

^{ad} 16. 14.

^{ae} Cp. Eccles. 10. 4.

^{af} Cp. Ezek. 32. 2.

^{ag} 24. 18, 19.

^{ah} Cp. Judg. 14. 8.

^{ai} 1 Sam. 14. 25.

^{aj} Cp. ver. 27.

^{ak} Cp. ver. 16.

^{al} Cp. ch. 27. 2.

17 Let thy foot be seldom in thy neighbour's house;
 Lest he be ^{al} weary of thee, and ^{am} hate thee.
 18 A man that ^{an} beareth false witness against his neighbour Is a maul, and ^{ad} a sword, and a sharp arrow.
 19 Confidence in an unfaithful man in time of trouble Is ^{an} like a broken tooth, and a foot out of joint.
 20 As ^{one} that taketh ^{off} away a garment in cold weather, and ^{as} vinegar upon ^{nitre} nitre, So is he that ^{an} singeth songs to an heavy heart.
 21 ^{ai} If ^{thine} enemy be hungry, give him bread to eat; And if he be thirsty, give him water to drink:
 22 For thou shalt heap ^{coals} coals of fire upon his head, And the LORD shall reward thee.
 23 ^{an} The north wind ^{bringeth} ^{driveth} forth rain:
 So doth ^a backbiting tongue an angry countenance.
 24 ^{ai} It is better to dwell in the corner of the housetop, Than with a ^{contentious} ^{brawling} woman and in a wide house.
 25 As cold waters to ^a ^{thirsty} thirsty soul, So is ^{good} news from a far country.
 26 As ^a ^{troubled} fountain, and a corrupted righteous man falling down before the spring,
 So is ^a ^{righteous} man that ^{giveth} way is ^{as} a troubled fountain, and a corrupt before the wicked spring.
 27 It is ^{an} not good to eat much honey:
^{ai} So for men to ^{an} search out their own glory is ^{not} glory.

R.V. 1 Or, Lest it be said in the end thereof, What wilt thou do? when &c.
 4 Or, Alligree work 5 Or, a nose-ring 6 Heb. in a gift of falsehood.
 7 Or, and 8 Heb. as that hate thee. 9 Or, weary 10 Heb. trampled.

men to search out their own glory is glory The Hebrew text is obscure.
 A.V. 11 Or, discover not the secret of another.
 12 Or, Let thy foot be seldom in thy neighbour's house.
 so doth a backbiting tongue an angry countenance.

13 Or, But 14 Or, judge 15 Or, is moved
 16 Heb. full of thee. 17 Or, The north wind bringeth forth rain:

18 Heb. in a gift of falsehood.
 19 Heb. full of thee.

28¹ He ^{whose spirit is without restraint} that ^{hath no rule over his own spirit} hath no rule over his own spirit
Is like ^a a city that is broken
down, and ^{hath no wall,} hath no wall,
down, and ^{without walls.} without walls.

26¹ As snow in summer, and
as ^a rain in harvest,
So ^h honour is ^{not} seemly
for a fool.

2 As ^a the sparrow in her wandering,
as the swallow in ^{by} flying,
So ^h the curse that is causeless
^{lighteth not} shall not come.

3 ^a A whip for the horse, a bridle
for the ass,
And ^m a rod for the ^{back of fools,} back of fools,
fool's back.

4 ^a Answer not a fool according
to his folly,
Lest thou also be like unto
him.

5 ^a Answer a fool according to
his folly,
Lest he be ^{wise} in ^{his own} his own
conceit.

6 He that sendeth a message
by the hand of a fool
Cutteeth off ^{his own} the feet, and
^{drinketh in} damage.

7 The legs of the lame ^{hang loose} are not equal:
^{So is a parable in the mouth} of fools.

8 ^a As ^a a bag of gems in a heap of stones,
he that bindeth a stone in a sling,
So is ^{he} that giveth honour
to a fool.

9 As ^a a thorn that goeth up into
the hand of a drunkard,
So is a parable in the mouth
of fools.

10 ^a As an archer that woundeth all,
^{the great God that formed all things} he that hireth the fool, and rewardeth
him that hireth them that pass by.
transgressors.

11 As ^a a dog that returneth to his
vomit,
So is ^a a fool that repeateth his folly.

12 Seest thou a man ^{wise} in ^{his} his
own conceit?

^{There is more hope of a fool}
than of him.

a Cp. ch. 16.
32.
b ch. 22. 13.
c Cp. Eccles.
12. 5.
d Cp. 2 Chr.
32. 5
& Neh. 1. 3.
e Cp. 1 Sam.
12. 17.
f Cp. ver. 8.
g ch. 17. 7.
h 19. 10.
i ch. 27. 8.
j Pa. 84. 3.
k ch. 19. 24.
l Cp. Num.
23. 8.
m Deut. 23. 5.
n 2 Sam. 16. 13.
o Cp. Pa. 82.
p 1 ch. 23. 11.
q Rom. 12. 16.
r See ch. 19.
23.
s Cp. ver. 25.
t ch. 8. 16.
u See Job 5. 19.
v Cp. 2 Sam.
16. 11.
w 2 K. in. 19. 36.
x Luke 23. 9.
y ch. 27. 11
(for mg.).
z See Matt.
16. 1-4.
aa 21. 24-37.
ab Cp. 1 Sam.
50. 11.

a Cp. ch. 13. 2
& Job 15. 16.

b Eccles. 15.
a.

c ch. 16. 28.

d ch. 22. 10.

e Cp. ver. 1.

f Eccles. 23.
10.

g Cp. ch. 23.
36.

h See ch. 15.
18.

i ch. 18. 8.

j Cited 2 Pet.
2. 22.

k Cp. Matt.
23. 27.

l Luke 11. 33.
d Cp. Ex. 9.
15.

m See ch. 25.
4.

n ch. 26. 30.

13^b The sluggard ^{saith,} saith, ^c There is
a lion in the way;
A lion is in the streets.

14 As the door turneth upon ^{its} hinges,
So doth the sluggard ^{upon his} upon his
bed.

15 The sluggard ^{buryeth} his hand in
the dish
^{his bosom;} his bosom;
It ^{wearieth} grieveth
him to bring it again
to his mouth.

16 The sluggard is ^{wise} in ^{his} his
own conceit
^{Than seven men that can}
^{render a reason.}

17 He that passeth by, and
vexeth himself
with strife be-
longing not to him,
Is like one that taketh a dog
by the ears.

18 As a madman who casteth ^{fire-} fire-
brands,
Arrows, and ^{death;} death;
So is the man that deceiveth
his neighbour,

And saith, Am not I in sport?
19 For lack of wood
the fire
goeth out:

20 Where no wood is, there
the fire
goeth out:
And ^{so} where there is no ^{whisperer,} whisperer,
^{contention} the strife ^{ceaseth.} ceaseth.

21 As ^a coals are to ^{hot embers,} burning coals,
and wood to fire;

So is ^a contentious man to
inflame
kindle strife.

22 The words of ^a a ^{whisperer} whisperer
are
as dainty morsels,
wounds,
And they go down into the
^{innermost} parts of the
belly.

23 Ferrent
Burning lips and a wicked heart
Are like ^a an earthen vessel overlaid
with silver ^{dross.} dross.

24 He that hateth ^{dissembleth} with
his lips,
But he ^{and} layeth up deceit within
him;

R.V. 1 Or, He that hath no rule over his spirit
bindeth fast a stone in a sling
pass by. The Hebrew text is obscure.
passing dog etc.

A.V. 1 Heb. his own eyes. 1 Or, violence.
11 Or, A great man grieveth all, and he hireth the fool, he hireth also transgressors.
11 Or, he is weary. 11 Heb. flames, or, sparks.

1 Heb. is silent. 1 Heb. chambers. 1 Or, is known.

2 Heb. cometh not. 2 Heb. his own eyes. 2 Or, As one that
hireth the fool is as one that hireth them that
hireth the fool, he hireth also transgressors. 2 Or, He that vexeth himself... is like one that taketh a

3 Heb. is lifted up. 3 Or, As he that putteth a precious stone in an
earthen vessel overlaid with silver dross. 3 Heb. hireth the fool, he hireth also transgressors.

- 25 ^a When he ^b speaketh fair, believe him ^c not; ^d not; ^e not;
For there are ^f seven abominations in his ^g heart: ^h heart.
- 26 Though his ⁱ hatred ^j cover itself with ^k guile, ^l deceit;
His wickedness shall be ^m openly shewed before the ⁿ whole congregation.
- 27 ^o Whoso diggeth a pit shall fall therein:
And he that rolleth a stone, it ^p shall return upon him.
- 28 A lying tongue hateth ^q those whom ^r those that it hath ^s wounded; ^t ors afflicted by it;
And a flattering mouth worketh ruin.
- 27 ^u Boast not thyself of to-morrow;
^v For thou knowest not what a day may bring forth.
- 2 Let ^w another man praise thee, and not thine own mouth;
A stranger, and not thine own lips.
- 3 A stone is ^x heavy, and ^y the sand weighty;
But ^z a fool's ^{aa} vexation is heavier than them both.
- 4 ^{ab} Wrath is cruel, and anger is ^{ac} outrageous;
But who is able to stand before ^{ad} jealousy? ^{ae} envy?
- 5 ^{af} Better is open rebuke ^{ag} Open rebuke is better Than ^{ah} love that is hidden. ^{ai} secret love.
- 6 Faithful are ^{aj} the wounds of a friend; ^{ak} friend;
But the kisses of an enemy are ^{al} profane. ^{am} deceitful.
- 7 The full soul ^{an} loatheth ^{ao} an honeycomb; ^{ap} honeycomb;
But to the hungry soul every bitter thing is sweet.
- 8 As ^{aq} a bird that wandereth from her nest,
So is a man that wandereth from his place.

^a See Ps. 28.^b Cp. Ps. 28.^c Cp. ver. 16.^d See 1 Kin.^e 12. 6-8^f & 2 Chr. 10. 6-8^g Eccles. 27.^h Cp. ch. 28. 10.ⁱ See Ps. 7. 15.^j See ch. 17.^k ch. 10. 1^l & 28. 15. 24.^m A ch. 6. 6.ⁿ & See ch. 29.^o Pa. 119. 42.^p Cp. Ps. 127. 5.^q ch. 22. 3.^r Luke 12.^s 19. 20.^t James 4. 13, 14.^u See ch.^v 1. 4.^w 2 Cor. 10.^x 12. 18.^y Cp. ch. 25. 27.^z & 2 Cor. 12. 11.^{aa} & See ch. 20.^{ab} 14.^{ac} Cp. Eccles.^{ad} 22. 14.^{ae} Cp. ch. 12.^{af} & 17. 12.^{ag} ch. 19. 13.^{ah} ch. 6. 34.^{ai} Cp. ch. 28.^{aj} 23.^{ak} Ps. 141. 5.^{al} Cp. Matt.^{am} 23. 49 (mg.).^{an} Cp. ch. 25.^{ao} 14.^{ap} 5. of 8. 2.^{aq} 1 Cor. 2. 8^{ar} & 9. 7.^{as} Tim. 2. 4.^{at} y ch. 26. 2.^{au} Cp. Matt.^{av} 23. 21.^{aw} Cp. Eccles.^{ax} 34. 3.

- 9 ^b Ointment and perfume rejoice the heart:
So doth the sweetness of a man's friend ^c that cometh of hearty counsel.
- 10 Thine own friend, and ^d thy father's friend, forsake not;
And ^e neither go ^f not to thy brother's house in the day of thy calamity:
^g Better for better is a neighbour that is near than a brother far off.
- 11 ^h My son, ⁱ be wise, and ^j make my heart glad,
That I may ^k answer him that reproacheth me.
- 12 ^l A prudent man ^m seeth the evil, ⁿ and hideth himself; ^o himself;
But ^p the simple pass on, and ^q suffer for it. ^r are punished.
- 13 ^s Take his garment that is surety for a ^t stranger;
And ^u hold him in ^v pledge ^w that is surety of him for a strange woman.
- 14 He that blesseth his friend with a loud voice, rising early in the morning,
It shall be counted a curse to him.
- 15 ^x A continual dropping in a very rainy day
And a contentious woman are ^y alike;
alike.
- 16 He that would ^z restrain her ^{aa} restraineth the wind, ^{ab} her ^{ac} hideth
And ^{ad} his right hand encountereth the ointment of his right hand, ^{ae} which oil ^{af} bewrayeth itself.
- 17 Iron sharpeneth iron;
So a man sharpeneth the countenance of his friend.
- 18 ^{ag} Whoso keepeth the fig tree shall eat the fruit ^{ah} thereof; ^{ai} thereof;
And ^{aj} he that ^{ak} waiteth on his master shall be honoured.
- 19 ^{al} As in water ^{am} face ^{an} answereth to face,

^{ALV.} ¹ Heb. crushed. ² Heb. a flood.
Or, the ointment of his right hand bewrayeth itself.

^{AV.} ¹ Heb. maketh his voice gracious. ² Or, hatred is covered in secret.

^{Heb.} Wrath is cruelty, and anger an overflowing.

^{under foot.} ¹ Heb. from the counsel of the soul.

³ Heb. transpleth upon.

⁷ Or, As water sheweth face to face, so the heart sheweth man to man.

¹ Heb. to-morrow day.

¹ Or, earnest, or, frequent.

¹ Heb. heaviness.

¹ Heb. treadeth

⁶ Heb. Aids.

⁶ Heb. Aids.

⁶ Heb. Aids.

⁶ Heb. Aids.

⁶ Heb. Aids.

⁶ Heb. Aids.

So the heart of man to
man.
20 ^{Abaddon} ^{destruction} are ^{never} satisfied,
And ^{so} the eyes of man are
never satisfied.
21 ^{The} ^{fining pot} ^{is} for silver,
and the furnace for gold;
And ^{a man} ^{is} ^{tried} by ^{his} praise.
22 ^{Though} thou shouldest bray
a fool in a mortar ^{with a pestle} among
among bruised corn,
wheat with a pestle,
Yet will not his foolishness
depart from him.
23 ^{Be} thou diligent to know the
state of thy flocks,
And ^{look} well to thy herds:
24 For ^{riches} are not for ever:
And doth the crown endure
unto all generations?
25 ^{The} ^{hay} ^{is} carried, and the
tender grass sheweth it-
self,
And the herbs of the moun-
tains are gathered in:
26 ^{The} lambs are for thy cloth-
ing,
And the goats are the price
of the field:
27 ^{And} ^{there will be} ^{thou shalt have} goats' milk
enough for thy food, for the
food of thy household:
And for the ^{maintenance} for
thy maidens.
28 ^{The} wicked flee when no
man pursueth:
But ^{the} righteous are bold
as a lion.
2 ^{For} the transgression of a
land ^{many} are the princes
thereof:
But ^{by} ^{men} of understand-
ing and knowledge the
state thereof shall be pro-
longed.

a Cp. Matt.
18. 28.
b ch. 15. 11.
See Job 23. 6.
c ch. 30. 15.
16.
Hab. 2. 5.
Op. ch. 1. 12.
d Eccles. 1. 8.
e Ps. 10. 3.
Rom. 1. 23.
f ch. 17. 3.
g Cp. 1 Kin.
18. 18, 21.
h Neh. 12. 11.
i Matt. 2. 7.
j Eph. 5. 11.
k Pa. 92. 6.
l Cp. John 12.
30, 41.
m Cp. ch. 23.
35.
n Imi. 1. 5.
o Jer. 5. 3.
p Pa. 119. 100.
q John 7. 17.
r 1 Cor. 2. 15.
s James 1. 5.
t 1 John 2. 20.
27.
u ch. 18. 1.
v ver. 18.
w Cp. John
10. 3, 14.
x Acts 20. 28.
y 1 Pet. 5. 2, 4.
z Cp. Eccles.
2. 12 (for mg.).
aa James 1. 8
(for mg.).
ab ch. 23. 5.
ac Cp. ch. 23.
20.
ad 29. 3.
ae Pa. 37. 2.
af 90. 5, 6.
ag Ex. 22. 28.
ah Lev. 25. 34.
ai See Job 27.
17.
aj ch. 14. 31.
ak Cp. 1 Tim.
6. 8.
al Cp. Pa. 100.
7.
am See ch. 15. 8.
an See Pa. 7.
15.
ao Cp. Matt.
6. 33.
ap Lev. 26. 17.
aq Ps. 53. 5.
ar ch. 23. 5, 16.
as Lev. 23. 5.
at Sam. 17. 33.
au Job 13. 9.
av Cp. 1 Kin.
15. 27.
aw See 1 Kin. 16.
8-26.
ax 2 Kin. 15.
8-15.
ay d ch. 11. 10.
az e ver. 28.
ba Cp. ch. 29. 2.
bb Eccles. 10. 5.
6.
bc Cp. Job 31.
34.
bd Pa. 32. 3.
be See 1 John 1.
8-10.

3 ^A ^{needy} ^{poor} man that oppresseth
the poor
Is like a sweeping rain ^{which}
leaveth no food.
4 ^{They} that forsake the law
^{praise} the wicked:
But such as keep the law
^{contend} with them.
5 ^{Evil} men ^{understand} not
judgement.
But they that seek the LORD
^{understand} all things.
6 ^{Better} is the poor that
^{walketh} in his integrity,
Than he that is ^{perverse} in
his ways, though he be
rich.
7 ^{Whoso} keepeth the law is a
wise son:
But he that ^{is} ^a companion
of gluttonous
men shameth his
father.
8 ^{He} that augmenteth his substance ^{by}
usury and increase,
increaseth his substance,
Gathereth it for him that
hath ^{pity} on the poor.
9 ^{He} that turneth away his ear
from hearing the law,
Even his ^{prayer} ^{is} ^{an} abom-
ination.
10 ^{Whoso} causeth the ^{upright}
to go astray in an evil way,
^{He} shall fall himself into his
own pit:
But the ^{perfect} ^{upright} shall ^{inherit}
good things in possession.
11 ^{The} rich man is wise ⁱⁿ ^{his}
^{own} conceit;
But the poor that hath under-
standing ^{searcheth} him
out.
12 ^{When} ^{the} ^{righteous} triumph,
^{righteous} men do rejoice, there
is great glory:
But when ^{the} wicked rise,
men ^{hide} themselves.
13 ^{He} that ^{covereth} his ^{transgressions}
shall not prosper:

R.V. 1 Or, that which he praiseth. Or, that whereof he boasteth. 2 Heb. grass. 3 Or, a man. 4 Heb. without food.
5 Heb. perverse of two sons. 6 Heb. his own eyes. 7 Heb. must be searched for. 8 Heb. to generation and generation.
9 Heb. not. 10 Heb. strength. 11 Heb. without food.
12 Heb. Rg. 13 Or, by men of understanding and wisdom shall they likewise be prolonged. 14 Heb. in his eyes. 15 Or, sought for.
16 Or, feedeth gluttons. 17 Heb. by increase.

- But whoso ^aconfesseth and forsaketh them shall obtain mercy.
- 14 Happy is the man that ^bfear-eth alway:
But he that ^ahardeneth his heart shall fall into ¹mis-chief.
- 15 As ^aa roaring lion, and ^aa ranging bear;
So is ^aa wicked ruler over the poor people.
- 16 The prince that ^alacketh understanding is also a great oppressor:
But he that hateth covetousness shall prolong his days.
- 17 A man that ^ais laden with doeth violence to ^athe blood of any person
Shall flee ^aunto the pit; let no man stay him.
- 18 Whoso ^awalketh uprightly shall be ^adelivered:
But ^ahe that is perverse in his ways shall fall at once.
- 19 He that tilleth his land shall have plenty of bread:
But he that followeth after vain persons shall have poverty enough.
- 20 A faithful man shall abound with blessings:
But he that ^amaketh haste to be rich ^ashall not be unpunished.
- 21 To have ^arespect of persons is not good:
^aNeither that a man should transgress for ^aa for for a piece of bread that man will piece of bread.
- 22 He that ^ahath an evil eye ^ahasteth after riches, ^ahasteth to be rich ^ahath an evil eye,
And ^aknoweth not that ^awant shall come upon him.
- 23 He that ^arebuketh a man shall afterward find more favour
Than ^ahe that flattereth with the tongue.
- 24 Whoso robbeth his father or his mother, and saith, It is no transgression;
The same is ^athe companion of ^aa destroyer.
- 25 He that is of a ^agreedy spirit ^astir-
reth up strife:
But he that putteth his trust in the LORD shall ^abe made fat.
- 26 He that ^atrusteth in his own heart is a fool:
But whoso walketh wisely, he shall be delivered.
- 27 He that ^agiveth unto the poor shall not lack:
But he that ^ahideth his eyes shall have ^amany a curse.
- 28 When ^athe wicked rise, ^amen hide themselves:
But when they perish, the righteous increase.
- 29 ^aHe that being often re-
proved hardeneth his neck,
Shall suddenly be ^abroken, destroyed, and that ^awithout remedy.
- 3 When ^athe righteous ^aare increased, ^athe people re-
joice:
But when ^aa wicked man beareth rule, the people ^asigh.
- 3 Whoso ^aloveth wisdom re-
joiceth his father:
But he that ^akeepeth company with harlots ^aspendeth his substance.
- 4 The king by judgement ^aestab-
lisheth the land:
But ^ahe that exacteth gifts overthroweth it.
- 5 A man that flattereth his neighbour
Spreadeth ^aa net for his ^asteps.
- 6 In the transgression of an evil man ^athere is a snare:
But the righteous ^adoth sing and rejoice.

R.V. ¹ Or, calamity
severely in two ways
imposed tribute Heb. a man of offerings.
A.V. ² Or, unpunished.
of reproofs.

³ Or, O prince that lacketh understanding and art a great oppressor, he etc.
⁴ Or, For for a piece of bread a man will transgress
for for a piece of bread that man will transgress
⁵ Or, He that hath an evil eye hasteth to be rich.
Heb. a man of oblations.

⁶ Or, he that walketh
Or, he that
⁷ Heb. a man destroying.
⁸ Heb. A man

- ⁷ The righteous ^{take} knowledge of the cause of the poor: ^{but} the wicked ^{hath} not ^{understanding} regardeth not to know it.
- ⁸ Scornful men ^{set} a city in a flame: ^{into} a snare: But wise men turn away wrath.
- ⁹ If a wise man ^{hath} a controversy with a foolish man, ^{Whether} he ^{be} angry or laugh, there ^{will} be ^{no} rest.
- ¹⁰ The bloodthirsty ^{hate} him that is perfect: ^{And} ^{is} for the upright, they seek his life.
- ¹¹ A fool ^{uttereth} all his ^{anger}: But a wise man keepeth it back and stillth it in till afterwards.
- ¹² If ^a ruler ^{hearkeneth} to falsehood, All his servants are wicked.
- ¹³ The poor man and ^{the} oppressor ^{meet} together: The LORD ^{lighteneth} the eyes of them both.
- ¹⁴ The king that ^{faithfully} judgeth the poor, His throne shall ^{be} established for ever.
- ¹⁵ The rod and reproof give wisdom: But a child left to himself ^{causeth} shame to his mother, bringeth his mother to shame.
- ¹⁶ When the wicked ^{are} multiplied, transgression increaseth: But ^{the} righteous shall ^{look} upon their fall.
- ¹⁷ Correct thy son, and he shall give thee rest; Yea, he shall give delight unto thy soul.
- ¹⁸ Where ^{there} is no vision, the people ^{cast} off restraint: But he that ^{keepeth} the law, happy is he.
- ¹⁹ A servant will not be corrected by words:

^a Job 22. 16. Pa. 41. 1.
^b Cp. ch. 28. 27.
^c Cp. ch. 11. 11.
^d ch. 28. 12.
^e Cp. ver. 19 (for mg.).
^f Cp. Eccles. 4. 6.
^g See ch. 15. 18.
^h Cp. Gen. 4. 5, 8.
ⁱ John 8. 12.
^j Cp. Pa. 142. 4 (for mg.).
^k ch. 17. 18.
^l Sam. 22. 26.
^m Matt. 23. 12.
ⁿ James 4. 6.
^o See ch. 11. 2.
^p ch. 12. 16 (mg.).
^q ch. 15. 23.
^r 18. 12.
^s Eccles. 10. 2.
^t See ch. 8. 35.
^u See Lev. 5. 1.
^v Cp. ch. 22. 2.
^w Luke 12. 4.
^x Cp. Gen. 12. 12, 13.
^y 20. 2, 11.
^z 28. 7.
^{aa} John 12. 42, 43.
^{ab} Pa. 12. 2.
^{ac} See Job 28. 2.
^{ad} Cp. Pa. 72. 4.
^{ae} ch. 18. 10.
^{af} (mg. for mg.).
^{ag} ch. 19. 6.
^{ah} Cp. ver. 4.
^{ai} See ch. 16. 12.
^{aj} See Isai. 49. 4.
^{ak} 1 Cor. 4. 4, 5.
^{al} See ver. 17.
^{am} Cp. 3 Cor. 6. 14.
^{an} ch. 10. 1.
^{ao} 17. 23.
^{ap} Pa. 57. 24, 25.
^{aq} 58. 10.
^{ar} 61. 9.
^{as} 62. 11.
^{at} ch. 31. 1.
^{au} (mg. for mg.).
^{av} 2 Kin. 9. 25.
^{aw} (mg.).
^{ax} Isai. 13. 1 (mg.).
^{ay} 14. 28 (mg.).
^{az} See ch. 15. 24.
^{ba} See Pa. 49. 10.
^{bb} 1 Sam. 3. 1.
^{bc} Cp. 2 Chr. 15. 3.
^{bd} Pa. 74. 9.
^{be} Amos 6. 11, 12.
^{bf} Ex. 32. 25.
^{bg} Luke 11. 28.
^{bh} John 18. 17.
^{bi} James 1. 26.
^{bj} A Cp. ver. 21 (mg.).
^{bk} ch. 9. 10.

- For though he understand he will not ^{give} head. ^{answer.}
- ²⁰ Seest thou a man that is hasty in his words? ^{There} is more hope of a fool than of him.
- ²¹ He that delicately bringeth up his servant from a child Shall have him become ^{his} son at the ^{last} length.
- ²² An angry man stirreth up strife, And a wrathful man aboundeth in transgression.
- ²³ A man's pride shall bring him low: But ^{he} that is of a lowly spirit shall ^{honour} shall uphold the humble in spirit.
- ²⁴ Whoso is partner with a thief ^{hateth} his own soul: ^{He} heareth ^{the} adjuration and ^{uttereth} nothing, bewrayeth it not.
- ²⁵ The fear of man bringeth a snare: But whoso putteth his trust in the LORD ^{shall} be safe.
- ²⁶ Many ^{seek} ^{the} ruler's ^{favour}: But ^{every} man's ^{judgement} ^{cometh} from the LORD.
- ²⁷ An unjust man is an abomination to the ^{righteous}: And he that is upright in the way is ^{an} abomination to the wicked.

- 30** ¹ The words of Agur the son of ^{Jakeh}, ^{even} the ^{oracle} ^{prophecy}:
- The man ^{saith} unto Ithiel, ^{even} unto Ithiel and ^{Ucal}:
- ² Surely I am more ^{brutish} than any man, And have not the understanding of a ^{man}:
- ³ And I have ^{not} learned wisdom, ^{neither} have I the knowledge of ^{the} Holy One.

R.V. ¹ Or, understandeth not knowledge care for his soul. ² Heb. *gnori*.
 of the word is doubtful. The Vulgate renders it, refractory.
 See Gen. 22. 14. ³ Or, burden
 am concerned: for I am &c.

A.V. ⁴ Or, set a city on fire. ⁵ Heb. Men of blood.
 matters) ⁶ Heb. shall be set on high.

⁷ Or, He rageth and laugheth, and there is no rest
⁸ Or, are in authority

⁹ Heb. answer.

¹⁰ Heb. shall be set on high.

¹¹ Or, as otherwise said, I have wearied myself, O God, I have wearied myself, O God, and

¹² Or, That I should have the knowledge &c.

¹³ Heb. Men of blood.

¹⁴ Heb. the face of a ruler.

¹⁵ Or, the sewer.

¹⁶ Or, is made naked.

¹⁷ Or, in his

¹⁸ Or, business

¹⁹ The meaning

²⁰ Or, Jakeh, of Meas

²¹ Or, Jakeh, of Meas

²² Or, Jakeh, of Meas

²³ Or, Jakeh, of Meas

²⁴ Or, Jakeh, of Meas

²⁵ Or, Jakeh, of Meas

²⁶ Or, Jakeh, of Meas

²⁷ Or, Jakeh, of Meas

⁴ Who hath ^aascended up into heaven, ^{and} descended?
Who hath ^bgathered the wind in his fists?
Who hath ^cbound the waters in ^{his} garment?
Who hath established all ^dthe ends of the earth?
^eWhat is his name, and what is his son's name, if thou knowest?
^fCanst tell?

a John 3. 13.

b Cp. Isai. 40. 12.
See Job 28. 4-11
c Ps. 104. 3-6
d See Ps. 101.e Ps. 22. 27.
f See Ps. 57.g Cp. Rev. 16. 12.
h Job 28. 17.
i See Ps. 14.j Ps. 12. 6
k 18. 30.
l See Ps. 3. 3.m Deut. 4. 2
n 12. 32.
o Cp. Rev. 22. 18.
p ver. 18, 21.
q Cp. ch. 6. 16.r See ch. 27.
s Cp. Gen. 30. 1.
t Gen. 46. 26.u Cp. ver. 11
v Gen. 9. 22.w Job 22. 12.
Matt. 6. 11.
Luke 11. 3.
x Cp. ch. 23. 22.y Deut. 8. 13
z 31. 20
aa 32. 15.
Ab. 9. 25.
Ac. ver. 22.
Ad. Josh. 24. 27.ae Ex. 5. 2
af Cp. Jer. 16. 4.ag Cp. Num. 16. 14.
ah Cp. Job 21. 14, 15.ai See Ex. 20. 7.
aj Cp. Ps. 15. 5
ak 101. 5.
al See Job 42. 3.

am Eccles. 7. 21.

an Wisd. 5. 11.
ao ch. 20. 30.
ap Cp. ver. 17.
aq See Ex. 21. 17.
ar Wisd. 5. 10.as ch. 16. 2
at Cp. Luke 18. 11
au Rev. 8. 17.

⁵ Every word of God is ¹tried:
He is ²a shield unto them that put their trust in him.

⁶ Add thou not unto his words,
Lest he reprove thee, and thou be found a liar.

⁷ Two things have I ^{asked} of thee;
¹Deny me *them* not ²before I die:

⁸ Remove far from me vanity and lies:
Give me neither poverty nor riches;
Feed me with ^{the} food that is ^{needful} for me:

⁹ Lest I be ^{full}, and ¹⁰deny thee, and say, ¹¹Who is the LORD?

Or lest I be poor, and steal,
^{And} ^{use} ^{profanely} the name of my God ^{in vain}.

¹⁰ Slander ¹Accuse not a servant unto his master,

¹Lest he curse thee, and thou be ^{held} found guilty.

¹¹ There is a generation that ¹curseth their father, And doth not bless their mother.

¹² There is a generation that are ¹pure in their own eyes,

And ^{yet} ^{are} ^{is} not washed from their filthiness.

¹³ There is a generation, ^{Oh} how ¹lofty are their eyes!
And their eyelids are lifted up.

¹⁴ There is a ^{generation} whose teeth are ^{as} ¹swords, and their ¹jaw teeth ^{as} knives,
To ¹devour the poor from off the earth, and the needy from among men.

¹⁵ The ¹horseleach hath two daughters, ¹crying, Give, give.

There are ¹three things that are never satisfied,
Yea, ¹four ^{that} say not, ^{Enough} ^{It is enough}:

¹⁶ ¹The grave; and ¹the barren womb;
The earth that is not ^{satisfied} filled with water;
And the fire that saith not, ^{Enough} ^{It is enough}.

¹⁷ The eye that ¹mocketh at his father,
And ¹despiseth to obey his mother,
¹The ravens of ¹the valley shall ¹pick it out,
And the ¹young eagles shall eat it.

¹⁸ There be ¹three things which are ¹too wonderful for me,
Yea, ¹four which I know not:

¹⁹ The way of ¹an eagle in the air;
The way of a serpent upon a rock;
The way of ¹a ship in the ¹midst of the sea;
And the way of a man with a maid.

²⁰ ^{So} ^{Such} is the way of an adulterous woman;

R.V. ¹ Heb. purified.
Heb. Shed. ² Or, the brook
A.V. ¹ Heb. purified.
Heb. Hurt not with thy tongue.

Heb. the bread of my portion.
¹ Or, vultures
Heb. withhold not from me.
Heb. Wealth.

Heb. handle the name.

Or, vampire

Or, called

Heb. of my allowance.

Heb. belie thee.

She eateth, and wipeth her mouth,
And saith, I have done no wickedness.

²¹ For ^bthree things ^cthe earth doth tremble, is disquieted,
And for ^dfour, ^{four}which it cannot bear:

²² For ^aa servant when he ^{is king}; ^{reigneth}
And a fool when he is ^efilled with meat;

²³ For ^fan odious woman when she is ^gmarried;
And an handmaid that is heir to her mistress.

²⁴ There be ^bfour things which are little upon the earth,
But they are ^eexceeding wise:

²⁵ ^kThe ants are a people not strong,
Yet they ^{provide} ^{prepare} their meat in the summer;

²⁶ ⁿThe conies are but a feeble folk,
Yet make they their houses in the rocks;

²⁷ The locusts have no ^qking,
Yet go they forth all of them ^rby ^sbands;

²⁸ The ^tlizard ^{spider} taketh hold with her hands,
Yet ^{is} ^{she} in kings' palaces.

²⁹ There be ^bthree things which are stately in their march, ^{go well},
Yea, ^bfour ^{which are stately} ^{are comely} in going:

³⁰ The lion, ^{A lion} which is ^{mightiest} ^{strongest} among beasts,
And ^{turneth} not away for any;

³¹ The ^sgreyhound; ^{the he-goat} ^{an he goat} also;
And ^a king, ^{against whom} there is no rising up.

³² If thou hast done foolishly in lifting up thyself,
Or if thou hast thought evil,
^aLay thine hand upon thy mouth.

³³ For ^{Surely} the ^echurning of milk bringeth forth butter,
And the ^ewringing of the nose bringeth forth blood:
So the ^eforcing of wrath bringeth forth strife.

31 ¹ The words of king Lemuel; ^{the} ^{oracle which} ^{prophecy that} his mother taught him.

² What, my son? and what, ^{the} ^{son of my womb?}
And what, ^{the} ^{son of my} ^{vows?}

³ Give ^{not} thy strength unto women,
Nor thy ways to ^{that} ^{which} destroyeth kings.

⁴ ^oIt is not for kings, O Lemuel, it is not for kings ^pto drink wine;

Nor for princes ^{to say}. Where is ^{strong} ^{drink?} ^{strong} ^{drink?}

⁵ Lest they drink, and forget ^{the law},
And ^{pervert} the ^{judgement} ^{judgment} ^{of} any ^{that is} ^{of the} afflicted.

⁶ Give strong drink unto him that is ^{ready to perish},
And wine unto ^{the bitter} ⁱⁿ ^{soul:} ^{those that be} ^{of} ^{heavy hearts}.

⁷ ^{Let} him drink, and forget his poverty,
And remember his misery no more.

⁸ ^{Open} thy mouth for the dumb, dumb
In the cause of all ^{such as} ^{are} ^{appointed to destruction}.

R.V. ¹ Heb. Under.

² Or, thou canst arise with thy hands in the loins.

³ Or, when his army is with him.

⁴ Or, burden.

⁵ Or, as otherwise read, them that destroy.

⁶ Heb. that which is decreed.

⁷ Heb. the sons of passing away.

⁸ Heb. the sons of passing away.

⁹ Heb. gathered together.

¹⁰ Heb. bitter of soul.

¹¹ Heb. of all the sons of affliction.

¹² Or, ready to

^a Mic. 7. 16.

^b See Job 21. 5.

^c ver. 18.

^d Joel 2. 10.

^e Amos 8. 8.

^f ch. 19. 10.

^g Cp. ver. 9.

^h Deut. 21.

ⁱ Cp. Isai.

^j 62. 4.

^k See ch. 30.

^l (& mg. for mg.).

^m Isai. 49. 15.

ⁿ Cp. 1 Sam.

^o 27.

^p ch. 6. 6-8.

^q Cp. ch. 5. 9.

^r Cp. ch. 7.

^s Deut. 17. 17.

^t 1 Kin. 11. 1.

^u Neh. 13. 28.

^v Lev. 11. 6.

^w Ps. 104. 18.

^x Eccles. 10.

^y Cp. 1 Kin. 16. 9.

^z 20. 16.

^{aa} Cp. Hos.

^{ab} 11.

^{ac} Cp. ch. 6. 7.

^{ad} ch. 20. 1.

^{ae} Cp. Joel 2.

^{af} 7, 8, 28.

^{ag} Cp. Isai. 5.

^{ah} 23.

^{ai} Eccles. 31.

^{aj} 27, 28.

^{ak} Job 29. 13.

^{al} Job 8. 20.

^{am} Cp. Ps.

^{an} 104. 15.

^{ao} Cp. Job

^{ap} 30. 22.

^{aq} Cp. Job

^{ar} 40. 16.

^{as} Job 29. 13.

^{at} 15, 16.

^{au} Cp. Isai. 1. 17.

³ Or, war-horses. Heb. well girt (or, well harnessed).

⁴ Or, The words of Lemuel king of Masses.

⁵ Or, as otherwise read, them that destroy.

⁶ Another reading is, to

⁷ Heb. of all the sons of affliction.

⁸ Or, ready to

⁹ Or, horns. Heb. girt in the loins.

¹⁰ Heb. the sons of destruction.

¹¹ Heb. alter.

thy mouth, "judge
hteously,
minister judgement to ^dthe poor
plead the cause of
i needy.

ous woman who can find?
find a virtuous woman?
her ^aprice is far above
bies.
heart of her husband
trusteth
safely trust in her,
he shall have no lack need of

doeth him good and not
l

ie days of her life.
seeketh wool and flax,
worketh ^wwillingly with
hands.

like the ^{merchant-ships}
bringeth her food from
r.

riseth also while it is yet
ht,

giveth meat to her house-
d,

heir ^{task} to her maidens.
considereth a field, and
yeth it:

the fruit of her hands
planteth a vineyard.

'girdeth her loins with
ngth,

maketh ^{strong} her arms.
strengtheneth

perceiveth that her mer-
ndise is ^{profitable}
good:

lamp and she goeth not out by
ht.

ayeth her hands to the
ff,
le,

her ⁴hands hold the
le.
ff.

^{spreadeth} stretcheth out her ⁵hand to
poor;

^a Lev. 19. 15.
Deut. 1. 16.
^b Cp. ver. 9.
^c Jer. 22. 16.
Cp. Isai. 1. 17.
^d ver. 20.
Ps. 40. 17
& 88. 1.

^e 2 Sam. 1. 24.
ch. 12. 4.
Ruth 3. 11.
Cp. ch. 18. 22
& 19. 14
& Eccles. 26. 1.
^f ch. 7. 16.
^g Cp. Eccles.
7. 19.
^h Job 28. 18.
ⁱ Gen. 41. 42.
Rev. 19. 8, 14.
^j Judg. 8. 26.
^k See Ruth
4. 1, 2.

^m Judg. 14.
Isai. 3. 23.
ⁿ Cp. ver. 21,
23, 24.

^o Cp. ver. 17.

^p Cp. ch. 20.
12.

^q Luke 12.
42.
Cp. Ps. 111. 5.

^r Cp. Ex. 5.
14
& ch. 30. 8
(mg. for mg.).

^s Cp. ver. 25.

^t S. of S. & 9.

^u Cp. ver. 10.

^v Cp. ch. 11.
14.

^w Cp. Rom.
12. 16
& Eph. 4. 26.

Yea, she reacheth forth her
hands to ^bthe needy.

²¹ She is not afraid of the snow
for her ^{household}
household:

For all her household are
clothed with ¹⁴scarlet.

²² She maketh ^{for} herself ¹⁵carpets
of tapestry;

Her clothing is ¹⁶fine linen and
¹⁷purple.

²³ Her husband is known in ¹⁸the
gates,

When he sitteth among the
elders of the land.

²⁴ She maketh ¹⁹linen garments
and selleth ²⁰them;

And delivereth girdles unto
the ²¹merchant.

²⁵ ²²Strength and ²³dignity
clothing; ²⁴honour

And she ²⁵laugheth at the
shall rejoice in time to
come.

²⁶ She openeth her mouth with
wisdom;

And the ²⁶law of kindness is on her tongue.
in her tongue is the law of kindness.

²⁷ She looketh well to the ways
of her household,

And eateth not the bread of
idleness.

²⁸ Her children ²⁸rise
arise up, and call
her blessed;

Her husband ²⁹also, and he
praiseth ³⁰her, saying:

²⁹ Many ³¹daughters ³²have done
³³virtuously,

But thou excellest them all.

³⁰ ³⁴Favour is deceitful, and
beauty is vain:

³⁵But a woman that feareth the
LORD, she shall be praised.

³¹ Give her of the fruit of her
hands;

And let her ³⁶own works praise
her in the gates.

eb. spoil.
vita.

² Or, of the business of
Or, teaching

³ Or, portion

⁴ Heb. palma.

⁵ Heb. palm.

⁶ Or, cushions

eb. taketh
en riches.

¹ Heb. She tasteth.

¹⁵ Heb. She spreadeth.

¹⁶ Or, double garments.

ECCLESIASTES;

OR, THE PREACHER.

I ¹THE words of ^{1a}the
Preacher, the son of David,
king in Jerusalem.

²Vanity of vanities, saith
the Preacher; vanity of
the Preacher, vanities;
all is vanity. ³What profit

hath a man of all his labour wherein
he laboureth under the sun? ⁴One

generation passeth away, and another
generation cometh; and the earth

abideth for ever. ⁵The sun
also ariseth, and the sun goeth

down, and hasteth to his place
where he ariseth. ⁶The wind

goeth toward the south, and
turneth about unto the north; it

turneth continually in its course,
whirlith about continually, and the wind

returneth again according to its
circuits. ⁷All the rivers

run into the sea; yet the
sea is not full; unto the place

whither the rivers go, thither
from whence they come, they

return again. ⁸All things
are full of labour; man cannot

utter it: the eye is not satisfied
with seeing, nor the ear filled

with hearing. ⁹That which hath
been, it is that which shall be;

and that which hath been done is
that which shall be done: and

there is no new thing under the
sun. ¹⁰Is there any thing where-

of it may be said, See, this is new?
it hath been already in the ages

which were before us. ¹¹There is no re-
membrance of the former generations;

neither shall there be any re-

^a ver. 12.
ch. 7. 27.
& 12. 6-10.

^b ver. 12.
^c ch. 12. 8.
^d ver. 1.

^e Cp. Rom. 8. 20.
^f ver. 14.
Pa. 144. 4.

See Job 7. 16
& Pa. 32. 5.

^g ch. 2. 11, 22
& 3. 9
& 5. 16.

^h ver. 17.
Cp. 1 Kin. 4. 23.

ⁱ Cp. Eccles. 14. 16.
^j ch. 2. 23, 26
& 3. 10.

Cp. Gen. 3. 19.
^k Pa. 104. 8
& 118. 20.

^l Cp. Pa. 19.
m Cp. ch. 11. 5
& John 3. 8

ⁿ ver. 1.
ch. 2. 11, 17, 26
& 4. 1
& 6. 2.

^o See ch. 7.
^p Pa. 104. 8.
Eccles. 40. 11.

^q ch. 2. 9.
Cp. 1 Kin. 3. 12, 13
& 4. 30
& 10. 7, 22.

^r ch. 4. 8.
Prov. 27. 20.
^s ver. 13.

Cp. ch. 2. 3, 12
& 7. 23, 26.
^t ch. 3. 15
& 6. 10.

Cp. ch. 2. 12.
Cp. ch. 3. 2.
^u Cp. ch. 12.

^v Eccles. 21. 12.
^w Luke 12. 18.

^x ch. 3. 15.
^y ch. 2. 16.
See ch. 3. 5.

^z Cp. Prov. 14. 13.

membrance of the latter generations
that are to come, among those that
shall come after.

¹²I applied my heart to seek and

search out by wisdom concerning
all things that are done under heaven:

it is a sore travail that God hath given
to the sons of men to be exer-

cised therewith. ¹⁴I have seen
all the works that are done

under the sun; and, behold, all
is vanity and a striving after wind.

¹⁵That which is crooked can-
not be made straight: and

that which is wanting cannot
be numbered. ¹⁶I communed

with mine own heart, saying,
Lo, I am come to great estate, and

have gotten me great wisdom above all
that were before me in

Jerusalem: yea, my heart hath
had great experience of wisdom

and knowledge. ¹⁷And I applied
my heart to know wisdom, and

to know madness and folly:
I perceived that this also was

a striving after wind. ¹⁸For in much
wisdom is much grief: and he

that increaseth knowledge in-
creaseth sorrow.

¹I said in mine heart, Go

2 to now, I will prove thee
with mirth: therefore enjoy

pleasure: and, behold, this also
is vanity. ²I said of laughter,

R.V. ¹ Or, the great orator Heb. Kohaleth. ² Or, torrents ³ Or, All words are feeble ⁴ Or, a feeding on wind
(see Hos. 12. 1) Or, vexation of spirit and so elsewhere. ⁵ Heb. defect. ⁶ Or, yet, more than all ⁷ Heb. ever.
⁸ Heb. hath seen abundantly. ⁹ Or, and thou shalt enjoy ¹⁰ Or, good
A.V. ¹¹ Heb. panteth. ¹² Heb. return to go. ¹³ Or, to afflict them. ¹⁴ Heb. defect. ¹⁵ Heb. had seen much.

It is mad: and of mirth, What doeth it? ³ I ^{searched} in mine heart ^{how} ^{to} cheer my flesh with wine, mine heart yet ^{guiding} me unto wisdom, yet acquainting mine heart with wisdom; and how to lay hold on folly, till I might see what it was that good for the sons of men that they should do under the heaven ^{all} the days of their life. ⁴ I made me great works; I ^{built} me houses; I planted me ^{vineyards} and orchards, and I planted trees in them of all kinds of fruit. ⁵ I made me pools of water, to water ^{therefrom} the forest where trees were reared. ⁶ I bought wood that bringeth forth trees: ⁷ I got me menservants and maidens, and had ^{servants} born in my house; also I had great possessions of ^{herds} and flocks, ^{great} and small cattle, above all that were before me in Jerusalem. ⁸ I gathered me also silver and gold, and the peculiar treasure of ^{king}s and of ^{the} provinces: I gat me ^{men} singers and women singers, and the delights of the sons of men, ^{as} ^{musical} instruments, and that of all sorts. ⁹ So I was great, and ^{increased} more than all that were before me in Jerusalem: also my ^{wisdom} remained with me. ¹⁰ And whatsoever mine eyes desired I kept not from them: I withheld not my heart from any joy, for my heart ^{rejoiced} because of my labour: and this was my ^{portion} from all my labour. ¹¹ Then I looked on all the works that my hands had wrought, and on the labour that I had laboured to do: and, behold, all was ^{vanity} and a striving after wind, and there was no ^{profit} under the sun. ¹² And I turned myself to behold ^{wisdom}, and ^{madness}, and folly: for what *can* the man do

that cometh ^{after} the king? ^{even} ^{that} which hath been already done. ¹³ Then I saw ^{that} wisdom excelleth folly, as far as light excelleth darkness. ¹⁴ ^{The} wise man's eyes are in his head; and the fool walketh in darkness: and ^I myself perceived also that ^{one} event happeneth to them all. ¹⁵ Then said I in my heart, ^{As} it happeneth to the fool, so ^{will} it happen ^{even} to me; and why was I then more wise? Then I said in my heart, that this also ^{was} vanity. ¹⁶ For of the wise man, even as of the fool, there is ^{no} remembrance for ever; seeing that which now ^{is} in the days to come all will have been already forgotten. And ^{how} doth the wise man die even as the fool? ¹⁷ So ^{Therefore} I hated life; because the work that is wrought under the sun ^{was} ^{is} grievous unto me: for ^{all} is vanity and a striving after wind. ¹⁸ ^{And} I hated ^{all} my labour wherein I laboured under the sun: seeing that I must ^{leave} it unto the man that shall be after me. ¹⁹ And who knoweth whether he shall be a wise man or a fool? yet shall he have rule over all my labour wherein I have laboured, and wherein I have shewed ^{wisdom} myself wise under the sun. This ^{also} ^{is} ^{also} vanity. ²⁰ Therefore I ^{turned} about to cause my heart to despair ^{concerning} ^{all} the labour wherein I had laboured under the sun. ²¹ For there is a man whose labour is ^{with} ⁱⁿ wisdom, and with ^{skillfulness} ⁱⁿ knowledge, and ⁱⁿ equity; yet to a man that hath not laboured therein shall he ^{leave} it for his portion. This also is vanity and a great evil. ²² For

R.V. 1 Or, holding the course. 2 Heb. the number of the days of their life. 3 Or, musical instruments, and that of all sorts. The Sept. and Syriac render, cupbearers, male and female. The meaning of the Hebrew is very uncertain. 4 Or, stood by me. 5 Or, after the king, even him whom they made king long ago. 6 Or, after the king, in those things which have been already done. 7 Or, success. 8 Heb. give. 9 Heb. to draw my flesh with wine. 10 Heb. sons of my house. 11 Heb. musical instrument and instruments. 12 Heb. that there is no consistency in wisdom more than in folly, &c. 13 Heb. the number of the days of their life. 14 Heb. those things which have been already done. 15 Heb. laboured. 16 Heb. give.

what hath ^{a man} of ^aall his labour, and of ^bthe ¹striving of his heart, wherein he hath laboured under the sun? ²³ For ^aall his days are ^{are} sorrows, and his ^atravail is grief; yea, ^{even in the night his heart taketh no rest.} ^{his heart taketh no rest in the night.} This is also vanity.

²⁴ ^gThere is nothing better for a ^{man} ^{man}, than that he should eat and drink, and ^{that he} ^{should} make his soul enjoy good in his labour. This also I saw, that it is ^{is} ^{from} the hand of God. ²⁵ For who can eat, or who can ^{can} have enjoyment, ^{else can hasten herunto,} ^{more} than I? ²⁸ For ^{God} giveth to the man that ^{pleaseth him} ^{God} giveth wisdom, and knowledge, and joy: but to the sinner he giveth ^atravail, to gather and to heap up, ^{that he} ^{may} give to him that ^{is} ^{good before} God. ⁷ This also is vanity and ^{is} ^{vanity} ^{vanation of spirit.}

¹ To every thing there is a ³ season, and ^a time to every ^apurpose under the heaven: ² a time ^{to} be born, and a time ^{to} die; a time to plant, and a time to pluck up that which is planted; ³ a time to kill, and a time to heal; a time to break down, and a time to build up; ⁴ a time to ^{weep}, and a time to laugh; a time to mourn, and a time to ^{dance}; ⁵ a time to ^{cast away} stones, and a time to ^{gather} stones together; a time to embrace, and a time ^{to} ^{re-}frain from embracing; ⁶ a time to ^{seek}, and a time to ^{lose}; a time to keep, and a time to ^{cast away}; ⁷ a time to ^{rend}, and a time to sew; a time to ^{keep} silence, and a time to speak; ⁸ a time to love, and a time to ^{hate}; a time ^{for} war, and a time ^{for} peace. ⁹ What ^mprofit hath he that worketh in

^a See ch. 1. 3.

^b Cp. ch. 1. 14

(^a mg. for mg.)

^c See ch. 1.

^d See Gen.

^e Job 5. 7

^f 14. 1.

^g Cp. Gen.

^h 31.

ⁱ Cp. ch. 3. 12, 13.

^j 5. 18

^k 8. 15.

^l Cp. 1 Tim. 6.

^m 17.

ⁿ Ach. 8. 17.

^o Cp. Joh. 5. 9

^p & Rom. 11. 33.

^q Cp. ch. 6. 7

^r & Luke 12. 19

^s & 1 Cor. 15. 32.

^t Cp. ver. 22.

^u Cp. ch. 13.

^v & 19.

^w 1 Pa. 34. 14

^x & 57. 3.

^y See ch.

^z 24.

^{aa} Job 32. 8.

^{ab} Cp. ch. 2.

^{ac} 24.

^{ad} & 5. 19

^{ae} & Ecclus. 11. 17.

^{af} p Ecclus. 18.

^{ag} 6.

^{ah} Cp. James 1. 17.

^{ai} Cp. Job

^{aj} 27. 16, 17

^{ak} & Prov. 13. 23.

^{al} r See ch. 1.

^{am} 14.

^{an} Cp. ch. 1. 9.

^{ao} t ver. 17.

^{ap} ch. 6. 6.

^{aq} Cp. ch. 12.

^{ar} 14.

^{as} Heb. 9. 27.

^{at} Cp. ver. 30

^{au} & Job 14. 5, al.

^{av} w ch. 4. 1.

^{aw} x ch. 5. 8.

^{ax} Cp. ch. 4. 1.

^{ay} Cp. Rom.

^{az} 12. 15.

^{ba} s Matt. 16.

^{bb} 27.

^{bc} 2 Cor. 5. 10.

^{bd} See Rom. 2.

^{be} 6-11.

^{bf} & 2 Thess. 1.

^{bg} 6-10.

^{bh} Cp. 2 Sam.

^{bi} 6. 14.

^{bj} See Ex. 15. 30.

^{bk} Cp. 2 Kin.

^{bl} 8. 23.

^{bm} c ver. 1.

^{bn} ch. 8. 6.

^{bo} d Cp. Imi.

^{bp} 5. 2.

^{bq} Cp. Joel 2.

^{br} 16.

^{bs} f Cp. Matt.

^{bt} 10. 30.

^{bu} g Cp. Prov.

^{bv} 11. 24.

^{bw} h See Gen.

^{bx} 87. 20.

^{by} i Pa. 49. 12.

^{bz} 20.

^{ca} j 78. 22.

^{cb} k See ch. 2.

^{cc} 14.

^{cd} l Amos 5. 12.

^{ce} Ecclus. 20. 6, 7.

^{cf} Cp. Ecclus. 32.

^{cg} 4.

^{ch} i Cp. Luke

^{ci} 14. 23.

^{cj} m See ch. 1. 3.

that wherein he laboureth? ¹⁰ I have seen ^athe ^{travail} ^{travail}, which ^aGod hath given to the sons of men to be exercised ^{therewith} ^{in it}. ¹¹ He hath ^amade every thing beautiful in ^{his} ^{time}: also he hath set ^athe world in their heart, ^{yet} so that ^aman cannot ^afind out the work that God ^ahath done from the beginning ^{even} to the end. ¹² I know that there is ^anothing better for them, ^{than} but for a man to rejoice, and ^ato ^ado good so long as they live ^{in his life}. ¹³ And also ^athat every man should eat and drink, and enjoy ^agood in the good of all his labour, it is ^athe gift of God. ¹⁴ I know that, whatsoever God doeth, it shall be for ever: ^anothing can be put to it, nor any thing taken from it: and God ^ahath done it, that men should fear before him. ¹⁵ ^aThat which is ^ahath been ^aalready ^ais now; and that which is to be hath already ^abeen: and God ^aseeketh again ^athat which is ^apassed away. ^apast.

¹⁶ And moreover ^aI saw under the ^asun, in the place of judgement, that ^awickedness was there; and in the place of righteousness, that ^awickedness was there. ¹⁷ I said in mine heart, ^aGod shall judge the righteous and the wicked: for there is ^aa time there for every ^apurpose and for every work. ¹⁸ ^aI said in mine ^aheart, ^aIt is because ^aheart concerning the estate of the sons of men, ^athat God ^amay prove ^amight manifest them, and that they ^amay might see that they themselves are ^abut as ^abeasts. ¹⁹ ^aFor ^athat which befalleth the sons of men befalleth beasts; even one thing befalleth them: as the one dieth, so dieth the other; yea, they have all one ^abreath; ^aand so that a man

R.V. ¹ Or, ² Or, hasten thereto ³ According to some ancient authorities, apart from him. ⁴ Or, matter

⁵ Or, eternity ⁶ Or, to get good ⁷ Or, That which hath been is now ⁸ Heb. driven away. ⁹ Or, I said in mine

¹⁰ Or, spirit ¹¹ Or, the sons of men are a chance, and the beasts are a chance, and one die.

A.V. ¹² Heb. before him.

¹³ Heb. that which is driven away.

¹⁴ Heb. before him.

¹⁵ Or, that they might clear God, and see, &c.

¹⁶ Heb. to bear.

¹⁷ Heb. to be far from.

¹⁸ Or, seek.

hath no preeminence above ^{the} ^a ^{beasts} ^{beast} for all is vanity. ²⁰ All go unto one place; all are of the dust, and all turn to dust again. ²¹ Who knoweth ^a the spirit ^{1*} of man ^{whether it} goeth upward, and the spirit of the beast ^{whether it} goeth downward to the earth? ²² Wherefore I ^{saw} ^{perceive} that there is ^{nothing} better, than that a man should rejoice in his ^{own} works; for ^{that} is his portion: for who shall bring him ^{back} to see ^{what} shall be after him?

¹ Then I returned, and ^{saw} ^{considered} ⁴ all ^{the} oppressions that are done under the sun: and behold, behold the tears of such as were oppressed, and they had no ^{comforter}; and on the ^{side} of their oppressors there was ^{power}, ^{power}; but they had no comforter. ² Wherefore I ^{praised} the dead which are already dead more than the living which are yet alive; ³ yea, ^{3*} better ^{than them} ^{is he} ^{than} both ^{did I esteem} ^{him} ^{they}, which hath not yet been, who hath not seen the evil work that is done under the sun.

⁴ Then I saw ^{all} labour, and ^{Again}, I considered ^{travail}, and ^{every} ^{skillful} work, that ^{is} for this a man is envied of his neighbour. This ^{also is} ^{vanity} and a striving after wind. ⁵ The fool ^{foldeth} his hands together, and ^{eateth} his own flesh. ⁶ ² Better is an handful ^{with} ^{quietness}, than ^{two handfuls} ^{with labour} and striving after wind. ⁷ ⁷ Then I returned, and ^{saw} ^{vanity} under the sun. ⁸ There is one ^{that is alone}, and he hath ^{not a second}; yea, he hath neither ^{son} ^{child} nor brother; yet is there no end of all his labour; neither ^{is} his ^{eyes} ^{satis-}

a ch. 2. 18.
Ps. 39. 6.

b ch. 12. 7.
Gen. 3. 19.
Wisd. 2. 3.
Ecclus. 16. 30
& 17. 1.
c Ecclus. 1. 13.
d Cp. ch. 12.
7.

e See ch. 2.
24.

f See ch. 2.
10.
g See 1 Kin.
1. 4.
h ch. 2. 19
& 3. 12
& 8. 7
& 10. 14.

i ch. 9. 11.
j ch. 3. 16.
k ch. 5. 8.
Job 35. 9.
l Cp. ch. 2.
15, 16.
m Cp. ch. 12.
12.
n Lam. 1. 2.
o See Gen.
41. 14, 41-43.
p Cp. 1 Kin.
11. 11, 12 (for
mg.).
q See Job 3.
11-28.

r ch. 6. 3.

s See ch. 1. 14.

t Cp. ch. 2. 21
(& mg. for mg.).
(Ch. 4. 17
in Heb.).

u Cp. Ex. 3. 5
& Isai. 1. 12.
v Cp. Gen.
28. 17.

w Prov. 6. 10
& 24. 33.

x Prov. 15. 3
2 Sam. 15.
22.

[Ch. 5. 1
in Heb.).

y Cp. Isai. 3.
20.

z See Prov.
15. 16.
a ch. 6. 5.

b Cp. Ecclus.
7. 14.

c Matt. 6. 7.
d ch. 1. 8.

e Cp. Prov. 27. 20
& 1 John 2. 16.
f Prov. 10.
18.

g Cp. Job 11. 2.

fied with riches. ^a For whom then, ^{saith} ^{he}, ^{riches}; neither ^{saith} ^{he}, ^{For whom} do I labour, and ^{deprive} ^{my soul} of good? This ^{also is} ^{vanity}, yea, it is a sore ^{travail}. ⁹ Two are better than one; because they have a good reward for their labour. ¹⁰ For if they fall, the one will lift up his fellow: but woe to him that is alone when he ^{falleth}, and hath ^{not another} to lift ^{him up}. ¹¹ Again, if two lie together, then they have ^{warmth}; ^{but} how can one be warm ^{alone}? ¹² And if ^{a man} ^{one} prevail against him that is alone, ^{two} shall withstand him; and a threefold cord is not quickly broken.

¹³ Better is ^a poor ^{and} ^{wise} youth ^{than} an old and foolish child. ¹⁴ ^{who} ^{knoweth} not how ^{to} ^{receive} ^{admonition} any more. ¹⁵ For ^{out of} ^{prison} he ^{came forth} to be king; ^{yes}, ^{even} in his kingdom ^{he was born} ^{that is} ^{born} ^{becometh} poor. ¹⁶ I ^{saw} ^{considered} all the living which walk under the sun, that they were with the youth, the second, that ^{stood} ^{shall stand} up in his stead. ¹⁷ ^{There} ^{is} ^{no end of} all the people, even of all ^{them over whom he} ^{that have been} ^{was}; yet they ^{before them}; they also ^{that come after} shall not rejoice in him. Surely this also is ^{vanity} and ^{a striving} ^{vexation} of spirit.

¹ Keep thy foot when thou ^{goest} to ^{the house of} ^{God}; for to draw nigh to hear is better ^{than} to ^{give} the sacrifice of fools: for they ^{know} ^{consider} not that they do evil. ² Be not rash with thy mouth, and let not thine heart be hasty to utter ^{any} ^{thing} before ^{God}; for God is in heaven, and thou upon earth: therefore ^{let} thy words be few. ³ For a dream cometh ^{with} ^a multitude of ^{business}; and a fool's voice ^{with} ^a ^{is known by} ^{multitude of words}.

R.V. 1 Heb. of the sons of man. 2 Or, that goeth 3 Or, better than they both is he which etc. 4 Or, successful though born in his kingdom became poor. 5 Or, of 6 According to some ancient versions, whereas the other they also etc. 7 Or, a word 8 Or, travail 9 Heb. and 10 Heb. who knoweth not to be admonished. 11 Heb. all the righteousness of work. 12 Or, word.

4 When thou ^avowest a vow unto God, ^bdefer not to pay it; for he hath no pleasure in fools: ^cpay that which thou ^dvowest.

5 ^eBetter is it that thou shouldst not vow, than that thou shouldst vow and not pay.

6 Suffer not thy mouth to cause thy flesh to sin; neither say thou before ^fthe ^gangel, that it was ^han error: wherefore should God be angry at thy voice, and destroy the work of thine hands?

7 ⁱFor ^jthus it cometh to pass through the multitude of dreams and ^kvanities ^land many words ^mthere are also divers ⁿvanities: but ^ofear thou God.

8 ^pIf thou seest the oppression of the poor, and ^qthe violent taking away of judgement and justice in ^ra province, ^smarvel not ^tat the matter: ^ufor ^vhe that is higher than the highest regardeth; and there be higher than they.

9 ^wMoreover the profit of the earth is for all: the king ^xhimself is served by the field.

10 He that loveth silver shall not be satisfied with silver; nor he that loveth abundance with increase: this ^yalso is ^zvanity.

11 When goods increase, they are increased that eat them: and what ^{aa}advantage ^{ab}good is there to the owner thereof, saving the beholding of ^{ac}them with ^{ad}his eyes? ^{ae}12 The sleep of a labouring man is sweet, whether he eat little or much: but the ^{af}fulness ^{ag}abundance of the rich will not suffer him to sleep.

13 ^{ah}There is a ^{ai}grievous ^{aj}sore evil which I have seen under the sun, ^{ak}namely, riches kept by the owner thereof to ^{al}his hurt: ^{am}14 And those riches perish by evil ^{an}adventure; ^{ao}and ^{ap}if he hath begotten ^{aq}he begetteth a son, and there

a Num. 30.

b See Job 1.

c Deut. 23.

d Ps. 50. 14

e 78. 11.

f Eccles. 18. 23.

g Cp. Eccles. 40. 1.

h Cp. Ps. 66. 13, 14.

i Cp. Prov. 20. 25

j Acts 5. 4.

k See ch. 1. 2.

l Cp. 1 Cor. 11. 10.

m Cp. Prov. 11. 22.

n Lev. 10. 5.

o Num. 15. 25, 26.

p Cp. Ps. 127. 2.

q See ch. 2.

r See ch. 12. 13.

s ch. 3. 16

t 4. 1.

u Cp. 1 Pet. 4. 12.

v See ch. 2.

w Cp. Ps. 12. 5

x 58. 11

y 82. 1.

z Cp. ch. 2. 24.

aa Chr. 1. 11.

ab Cp. ch. 6. 2.

ac See ch. 3.

ad See ch. 5. 13.

ae w ch. 5. 12.

af z Cp. 1 Kin. 3. 13.

ag y Ps. 17. 14

ah 78. 7.

ai See Job 21. 7-13.

aj Cp. ch. 5.

ak Luke 12. 20.

al ch. 6. 1.

am b Gen. 47. 6.

an c See ch. 1. 13

ao (for mg.)

ap d Cp. ver. 6

aq e Isai. 14. 20.

ar Jer. 3. 2

as d 22. 18.

at Cp. 2 Kin. 9. 35.

au See ch. 17. 14

av 78. 7.

aw See Job 21. 7-13.

ax Cp. ch. 5.

ay Luke 12. 20.

az ch. 6. 1.

ba b Gen. 47. 6.

bb c See ch. 1. 13

bc (for mg.)

bd d Cp. ver. 6

be e Isai. 14. 20.

bf Jer. 3. 2

bg d 22. 18.

bh Cp. 2 Kin. 9. 35.

bi See ch. 17. 14

bj 78. 7.

bk See Job 21. 7-13.

bl Cp. ch. 5.

bm Luke 12. 20.

bn ch. 6. 1.

bo b Gen. 47. 6.

bp c See ch. 1. 13

bq (for mg.)

br d Cp. ver. 6

bs e Isai. 14. 20.

bt Jer. 3. 2

bu d 22. 18.

bv Cp. 2 Kin. 9. 35.

is nothing in his hand. ¹⁵ ^bAs he came forth of his mother's womb, naked shall he ^cgo again ^dreturn to go as he came, and shall take nothing ^efor his labour, which he may carry away in his hand.

16 And this also is a ^fgrievous ^gsore evil, that in all points as he came, so shall he go: and what ^hprofit hath he that ⁱhe laboureth ^jhath laboured for the wind? ¹⁷ ^kAll his days also he ^leateth in darkness, and ^mhe is ⁿsore vexed ^oand ^phath sickness and wrath. ^qmuch sorrow ^rand ^swrath with his sickness.

18 Behold, ^tthat which I have seen to be ^ugood and to be comely is for one to eat and to drink, and to enjoy the good ^vin of all his labour, wherein ^whe laboureth ^xunder the sun, ^ythat ^ztaketh ^{aa}all the days of his life, which God ^{ab}hath given ^{ac}him: for ^{ad}this ^{ae}it is his ^{af}portion. ¹⁹ Every man also to whom ^{ag}God hath given riches and ^{ah}wealth, ^{ai}and hath given him power to eat thereof, and to take his portion, and to rejoice in his labour; this is ^{aj}the gift of God. ²⁰ ^{ak}For he shall not much remember the days of his life; because God answereth ^{al}him in the joy of his heart.

1 ^{am}There is an evil which I have seen under the sun, and it is ^{an}heavy upon ^{ao}common men: ² ^{ap}a man ^{aq}to whom ^{ar}God ^{as}hath given riches, wealth, and honour, so that he ^{at}lacketh ^{au}nothing for his soul of all that he desireth, yet God ^{av}giveth him not power to eat thereof, but a stranger eateth ^{aw}it: this is vanity, and it is an evil disease. ³ ^{ax}If a man beget an hundred children, and live many years, so that ^{ay}the days of his years be many, ^{az}but ^{ba}his soul be not filled with ^{bb}good, and moreover ^{bc}also that he have no ^{bd}burial; I

R.V. ¹ Or, messenger of God See Mal. 2. 7.

are vanities, and in many words

² Or, the state servant to the field, or, is a king over the cultivated field

mourning, and much vexation and sickness and wrath.

³ Heb. the number of the days.

A.V. ⁴ Heb. at the will, or, purpose.

⁵ Or, Though he give not much, yet he remembereth, &c.

⁶ Or, For in the multitude of dreams and vanities are also many words, or, there

are vanities, and in many words

⁷ Or, But the profit of a land every way is a thing that maketh himself

⁸ Or, travail

⁹ The Sept. has, All his days are in darkness and

¹⁰ Or, that which I have seen: it is good and comely for one &c.

¹¹ Heb. there is a good which is comely, &c.

¹² Heb. the number of the days.

s ch. 4. 2.
 Job 2. 16.
 b Prov. 13. 18
 & 15. 31, 32.
 Cp. Ps. 141. 5.
 c Cp. Joel 2.
 5.
 d ch. 7. 11
 & 11. 7.
 e Cp. Ps. 58. 9.
 & 116. 12.
 f ch. 4. 6.
 g Cp. ch. 4. 1.
 a Deut. 16.
 19.
 b Prov. 17. 8.
 c Cp. Prov.
 16. 24.
 f See Prov.
 14. 29.
 g Cp. ch. 2.
 15.
 i Cp. Prov.
 14. 17
 & 16. 32
 & James 1. 19.
 h Cp. Eph.
 4. 26.
 k ch. 11. 2.
 o See ch. 1. 14.
 p ch. 1. 10
 & 3. 15.
 q Job 9. 32.
 Isai. 45. 9.
 Cp. 1 Cor. 10.
 22.
 r ch. 6. 5
 & 11. 7.
 s Cp. ch. 10.
 12.
 t Prov. 3. 18.
 u Cp. ch. 3.
 11.
 v Cp. ch. 7.
 15
 & 9. 2.
 w Cp. ch. 1.
 15
 x Job 12. 14
 & Isai. 14. 27.
 y ch. 8. 13.
 z See Job 14. 2.
 v Cp. ch. 2.
 18
 & 3. 22.
 a Cp. ch. 3.
 4, 22
 & Deut. 28. 27.
 a Prov. 22. 41.
 b Ps. 8. 1. 3.
 b Ecclias 38.
 14, 15.
 c ch. 4. 2
 d Cp. ch. 3.
 18
 & 6. 12
 e ch. 6. 12
 & 9. 2.
 f See ch. 3.
 14
 g Cp. Ps. 90.
 12.
 h Cp. 2 Cor.
 7. 10.
 i ch. 8. 12, 13.
 j Cp. Ecclias.
 3. 12
 k Rom. 12. 3.
 l

15 All ^{these} ^{things} have I seen in the days of my ^{vanity}: there is ^a ^{righteous} man that perisheth in his righteousness, and there is a wicked man that ^{prolongeth} ^{his life} in his ^{evil-doing}. 16 Be not righteous over much; neither ^{make} ^{thyself} over wise: why

than with the other
time was given him long ago, and it is known that he is man-
number of the days.
Or, is good together with an inheritance: and profitable
Or, or the poor man that hath
Or, better
Or, for
Heb. the number of the days of the life of his vanity.
Or, as good as an inheritance, yea, better too.

shouldest thou ^adestroy thyself? ¹⁷ Be not over much wicked, neither be thou foolish: ^b why shouldest thou die ^c'before thy time? ¹⁸ It is good that thou shouldest take hold of ^d'this; yea, also from ^ethis ^f'withdraw not thine hand: for he that feareth God shall come forth of them all.

¹⁹ ^fWisdom is a strength to the wise man more than ten ^gmighty men which are in ^hthe city. ⁱFor ^j'there is not a ^krighteous man upon earth, that doeth good, and sinneth not. ²¹ Also ^l'take heed unto all words that are spoken; lest thou hear ^m'thy servant curse thee: ²² for ⁿ'oftentimes also thine own heart knoweth that thou thyself likewise hast cursed others.

²³ All this have I ^o'proved by wisdom: ^p'I said, I will be wise; but it was far from me. ²⁴ That which ^q'is ^rfar off, and ^s'exceeding deep: ^t'who can find it out? ²⁵ ^u'I turned about, and my heart was set ^vapplied mine to know, and to search out, and to seek out wisdom, ^w'and the reason of things, and to know ^xthe wickedness of folly, and that ^yeven of foolishness ^zand madness: ²⁶ and I find ^{aa}more ^{ab}'bitter than death, ^{ac}even ^{ad}the woman ^{ae}'whose heart is ^{af}'snares and nets, ^{ag}and her hands as bands: ^{ah}'whoso pleaseth God shall escape from her; but ^{ai}'the sinner shall be taken by her. ²⁷ Behold, this have I found, saith ^{aj}'the Preacher, ^{ak}'laying one thing to another, ^{al}'to find out ^{am}'the account: ²⁸ which ^{an}'my soul seeketh, but I have not found: ^{ao}'one man among a thousand have I found; but

^a Op. 1 Kin. 11. 2.

^b Cp. Prov. 10. 27.

^c See Job 22. 16.

^d Cp. Gen. 1. 27.

^e Cp. Gen. 2. 6, 7.

^f Cp. ver. 17.

^g Cp. ver. 16.

^h Cp. 11. 6.

ⁱ Prov. 4. 8.

^j Cp. Acts 6. 15.

^k Prov. 21. 26.

^l Cp. Deut. 28. 50.

^m Cp. 9. 16, 18.

ⁿ Prov. 21. 22.

^o Ex. 22. 11.

^p Sam. 21. 7.

^q 1 Kin. 2. 43.

^r Cp. 2 Chr. 36. 18.

^s Ezek. 17. 18.

^t See 1 Kin. 8. 46.

^u Cp. ch. 10. 4.

^v Prov. 30. 10.

^w Dan. 4. 28.

^x Wind. 12. 13.

^y See Job 2. 12.

^z Cp. Gal. 6. 1.

^{aa} Cp. Rom. 1. 22.

^{ab} ch. 2. 1, 17.

^{ac} Cp. Rom. 11. 33.

^{ad} Job 28. 12.

^{ae} Cp. 1 Tim. 3. 16.

^{af} Cp. Prov. 24. 21.

^{ag} See ch. 1. 17.

^{ah} ch. 8. 22.

^{ai} & 9. 12.

^{aj} & 10. 14.

^{ak} z ver. 27.

^{al} (mg.).

^{am} Cp. Job 14. 5.

^{an} Cp. ch. 3. 19.

^{ao} & 9. 11.

^{ap} a Prov. 5. 4.

^{aq} b See Prov. 2. 16.

^{ar} c See Deut. 20. 5-8.

^{as} d Prov. 12. 12.

^{at} e Cp. Prov. 23. 26.

^{au} f Cp. ch. 1. 12.

^{av} g Prov. 22. 14.

^{aw} h See ch. 1. 1.

^{ax} i ver. 26 (for mg.).

^{ay} j Job 28. 28.

^{az} k Cp. ver. 30.

^{ba} l Cp. Neh. 11. 1.

^{bb} m Matt. 24. 18.

^{bc} n Cp. ch. 9. 5.

^{bd} o Prov. 10. 7.

^a'a woman among all those have I not found. ²⁸ Behold, ^{Lo} this only have I found, that ^c'God hath made man upright; but ^d'they have sought out many inventions.

¹ Who is as the wise man? ⁸ and who knoweth the interpretation of a thing? ^a'a man's wisdom maketh his face to shine, and ^b'the ^c'hardness boldness face ^dshall be changed. ² I counsel thee. Keep the king's command, and that in regard of ^e'the oath of God. ³ Be not hasty to ^f'go out of his presence; persist not in an evil thing; for he doeth whatsoever pleaseth him. ⁴ Because the king's word hath power; and ^o'who may say unto him, What doest thou? ⁵ Whoso keepeth the commandment ¹¹shall know no evil thing; and a wise man's heart discerneth both time and judgement: ⁶ for ⁷'because ⁸'to every ⁹'purpose there is a time and judgement, therefore the ¹⁰'misery of man is great upon him: ⁷ for he ¹¹'knoweth not that which shall be; ¹² for ¹³'who can tell him ¹⁴how it shall be? ⁸ There is no man that hath power over the ¹²'spirit to ¹³'retain the ¹⁴'spirit; ⁹'neither hath he power over the day of death; and there is no ¹⁰'discharge ¹¹in ¹²that war: ¹³'neither shall wickedness deliver ¹⁴him that is those that are given to it. ⁹'All this have I seen, and applied my heart unto every work that is done under the sun: ¹⁴'there is a time wherein one man ¹⁵hath power ruleth over another ¹⁶to his own hurt.

¹⁰ And ¹¹withal I saw the wicked buried, ¹²and they came to the grave; and they that had done right went away from ¹³the holy place, and they were ¹⁴'forgotten in the

R.V. 1 Or. For folly, and foolishness which is madness. 2 Heb. give not thine heart. 3 Or, who is as the wise man, and her heart is as a net. 4 Or, matter. 5 Or, evil. 6 Or, weighing one thing after another, to find out the reason. 7 Or, for even when it cometh to pass, who shall declare it unto him? 8 Or, wind. 9 Or, what time one man had done so done. 10 Or, and men came and went etc. 11 Heb. be desolate. 12 Heb. be that is good before God. 13 Heb. shall know. 14 Heb. I and my heart compassed. 15 Or, weighing one thing after another, to find out the reason. 16 Or, casting off weapons.

city where they had so done: this also is vanity. ¹¹ Because ^b sentence against an evil work is not executed speedily, therefore ^c the heart of the sons of men is ^d fully set in them to do evil. ¹² Though a sinner do evil an hundred times, and ^e prolong his days, yet surely I know that ^f it shall be well with ^g them that fear God, which fear before him: ¹³ but it shall ^h not be well with the wicked, neither shall he prolong his days, *which are as* ⁱ a shadow; because he feareth not before God. ¹⁴ There is a vanity which is done upon the earth; that there be ^j righteous men, ^k unto whom it happeneth according to the work of the wicked; again, there be wicked men, ^l to whom it happeneth according to the work of the righteous: I said that this also is vanity. ¹⁵ Then I commended mirth, because a man ^m hath no better thing under the sun, than to ⁿ eat, and to drink, and to be merry: ^o for that shall abide with him ^p in his labour ^q all the days of his ^r life, which God ^s hath given ^t him under the sun.

¹⁶ When I applied mine heart to know wisdom, and to see ^u the business that is done upon the earth: (^v for also ^w there is that neither day nor night seeth sleep with his eyes:) ¹⁷ then I beheld all the work of God, that ^x man cannot find out the work that is done under the sun: because ^y however much ^z a man labour to seek it out, yet he shall not find it; yea ^{aa} moreover, ^{ab} though a wise man think to know it, ^{ac} yet shall he not be able to find it. ¹ For ^{ad} all this ^{ae} I ^{af} considered in my heart, ^{ag} even to ^{ah} explore ^{ai} all this: ^{aj} that the righteous, and the wise, and

^a Dent. 33. 3.
^b Wisd. 3. 1.
^c Cp. Pa. 10. 6
& 50. 31.
& Isai. 28. 10
& Ecclus. 6. 4
& Rom. 2. 4, 5
& 2 Pet. 3. 2.
^d Cp. Math. 7. 5
& Acts 5. 3.
^e d Job 9. 22.
^f See ch. 2.
^g /ch. 7. 15.
^h Isai. 65. 30.
ⁱ Cp. Deut. 12. 26
& Isai. 3. 10.
^j A Cp. Pa. 37.
^k 11. 18, 19.
^l 1. Prov. 1. 33
& Math. 25. 34.
^m & Zech. 5. 3.
ⁿ Cp. Mal. 3. 5.
^o j Isai. 3. 11.
^p & ch. 6. 12.
^q Wisd. 2. 3.
^r See Job 14. 2

^s ch. 1. 17.
^t m ch. 7. 15.
^u Cp. Pa. 78. 3.
^v See ch. 2. 14.

^w Cp. Job 21. 7
& Pa. 17. 9, 10
& 78. 12
& Jer. 12. 1

^x Job 14. 21.

^y See ch. 2.
^z q ch. 1. 11
& 8. 10.
^{aa} Pa. 81. 12
& 82. 5, 12.
^{ab} Isai. 29. 14.
^{ac} r 1 Kin. 4. 20.

^{ad} q ch. 1. 13
& 3. 10.
^{ae} f See ch. 2.
^{af} u Cp. Pa. 127. 2
^{ag} v Cp. Rev. 3. 4

^{ah} w Cp. Prov. 25. 2.
^{ai} See ch. 3. 11.
^{aj} z Pa. 23. 5.
^{ak} y ch. 2. 1 (for mg.).
^{al} & ch. 6. 13
& 7. 15.

^{am} a Cp. Pa. 78.
^{an} b See ch. 2.
^{ao} 10.
^{ap} c Cp. Judg. 9. 23 (mg.).
^{aq} d Cp. ch. 8.
^{ar} 14.
^{as} e Rom. 12.
^{at} 11.
^{au} Col. 3. 23.
^{av} / Cp. ver. 5.

their works, are ^{av} in the hand of God: whether it be love or hatred, man knoweth it not; all ^{aw} that is before them. ² ^{ax} All things come alike to all: there is ^{ay} one event to the righteous and to the wicked; to the good and to the wicked; to the ^{az} clean and to the ^{ba} unclean; to him that sacrificeth, and to him that sacrificeth not: as is the good, so is the sinner; ^{bb} and he that sweareth, as he that feareth an oath. ³ This is an evil ^{bc} among all things that are done under the sun, ^{bd} that there is one event unto all: ^{be} yea also, the heart of the sons of men is full of evil, and ^{bf} madness is in their heart while they live, and after that ^{bg} they go to the dead. ⁴ For to him that is joined ^{bh} with all the living there is hope: for a living dog is better than a dead lion. ⁵ For the living know that they shall die: but ^{bi} the dead know not any thing, neither have they any more a reward; for ^{bj} the memory of them is forgotten. ⁶ As well ^{bk} their love, ^{bl} as their hatred, and their envy, is now perished; neither have they any more a portion for ever in any thing that is done under the sun.

⁷ Go thy way, ^{bm} eat thy bread with joy, and drink thy wine with a merry heart; for God ^{bn} hath already accepted ^{bo} thy works. ⁸ Let thy garments be always white; and let ^{bp} not thy head lack ^{bq} ointment. ⁹ ^{br} Live joyfully with the wife whom thou lovest all the days of the life of thy ^{bs} vanity, which he hath given thee under the sun, all the days of thy vanity: for that is thy ^{bt} portion in this life, and in thy labour ^{bu} wherein thou labourest ^{bv} under the sun. ¹⁰ Whatsoever thy hand ^{bw} findeth to do, ^{bx} do it with thy might; ^{by} for there

R.V. ¹ Or, emboldened ² Or, and that this should accompany him
do men see sleep with their eyes ³ Some ancient versions read, and to the evil; to the clean &c.
compted) With all &c. or, who can choose) With all &c. ⁴ Or, Enjoy (Heb. See) life ⁵ Or, attaineth to do by thy strength, that do

A.V. ⁶ Heb. I gave, or, set to my heart.

⁷ Or, travail ⁸ Or, how that neither by day nor by night
to the clean &c. ⁹ Another reading is, for who is
† Heb. See, or, Enjoy life.

is no work, nor device, nor knowledge, nor wisdom, in ¹the grave, whither thou goest.

¹¹ I ¹returned, and saw under the sun, that ²the race is not to the swift, nor ³the battle to the strong, neither yet bread to the wise, nor yet riches to men of understanding, nor yet favour to men of skill; but time and ⁴chance ⁵happeneth to them all. ¹² For man also ⁶knoweth not his time: as the fishes that are taken in an evil net, and ⁷as the birds that are caught in the snare, even so are the sons of men ⁸snared in an evil time, when it falleth suddenly upon them.

¹³ I have also seen wisdom under the sun on this wise, and it seemed great unto me: ¹⁴ there was a little city, and few men within it; and there came a great king against it, and besieged it, and built great bulwarks against it: ¹⁵ now there was found in it ⁹a poor wise man, and he by his ¹⁰wisdom delivered the city; yet no man remembered that same poor man. ¹⁶ Then said I, ¹¹Wisdom is better than strength: nevertheless ¹²the poor man's wisdom is despised, and his words are not heard.

¹⁷ The words of ¹³the wise ¹⁴spoken are heard in ¹⁵quiet more than the cry of him that ruleth among fools. ¹⁸ Wisdom is better than weapons of war: but ¹⁹one sinner destroyeth much good.

¹ Dead flies cause the ointment of ²the perfumer ³to send forth a stinking savour: so doth a little folly ⁴outweigh him that is in reputation for wisdom and honour. ² ⁵A wise man's heart is at his right hand; but a fool's

heart at his left. ³ Yea also, when ⁴he that is a fool walketh by the way, ⁵his ⁶understanding faileth him, and he ⁷saith ⁸to every one that he is a fool. ⁴ If the spirit of the ruler rise up against thee, ⁹leave not thy place; ¹⁰for ¹¹yielding ¹²alway great offences. ⁵ There is an evil which I have seen under the sun, as ¹³it were ¹⁴an error which proceedeth ¹⁵from the ruler: ¹⁶folly is set ¹⁷in great dignity, and the rich sit in low place. ⁷ ¹⁸I have seen servants ¹⁹upon horses, and princes walking as servants upon the earth. ⁸ He that ²⁰diggeth a pit shall fall into it; and whoso breaketh through a fence, ²¹a serpent shall bite him. ⁹ Whoso ²²heweth out stones shall be hurt therewith; and he that ²³cleaveth wood shall be endangered thereby. ¹⁰ If the iron be blunt, and ²⁴one do not whet the edge, then must he put to more strength: but wisdom is profitable to direct. ¹¹ ²⁵If the serpent will bite ²⁶before it be charmed, then is there no advantage in ²⁷enchantment; and ²⁸a babbler is no better. ¹² The words of a wise man's mouth are ²⁹gracious; but ³⁰the lips of a fool will swallow up himself. ¹³ The beginning of the words of his mouth is foolishness: and the end of ³¹his talk is mischievous madness. ¹⁴ ³²A fool also multiplieth words: ³³yet ³⁴man knoweth not what shall be; and ³⁵that which shall be after him, who can tell him? ¹⁵ The labour of the ³⁶fools wearieth every one of them, for he knoweth not ³⁷how to go to the city. ¹⁶ ³⁸Woe to thee, O land, when thy king is a ³⁹child, and thy princes eat in the morning! ¹⁷ ⁴⁰Happy art thou, O land, when thy king is ⁴¹the

R.V. ¹ Heb. Shool. ² Or, heard in quiet are better than etc. ³ Or, to stink and putrefy. ⁴ Or, him that is valued for wisdom. ⁵ Heb. heart. ⁶ Or, of. ⁷ Or, gentleness leaveth great sins undone. ⁸ Heb. heights. ⁹ Or, mouth stones. ¹⁰ Or, Surely the serpent will bite where there is no enchantment, and the slanderer is no better. ¹¹ Heb. the master of the tongue. ¹² Heb. his mouth. ¹³ Or, servant. ¹⁴ Or, a free man. ¹⁵ Heb. without enchantment. ¹⁶ A.V. ¹⁷ Heb. Flies of death. ¹⁸ Heb. his heart. ¹⁹ Heb. from before. ²⁰ Heb. in great heights. ²¹ Heb. the master of the tongue. ²² Heb. grace. ²³ Heb. his mouth. ²⁴ Heb. multiplieth words.

son of nobles, and thy princes eat in due season, for strength, and not for ^bdrunkenness! ¹⁸ By much slothfulness the ¹roof sinketh in, building decayeth; and through idleness of the hands the house ^{leaketh} droppeth through. ¹⁹ A feast is made for laughter, and ¹wine ¹maketh glad the life: and ¹money answereth all things. ²⁰ ¹Curse not the king, ^{no} not in thy ¹thought; and curse not the rich in thy ¹bedchamber: for a bird of the air shall carry the voice, and that which hath wings shall tell the matter.

II ^{12^m} Cast thy bread ¹upon the waters: "for thou shalt find it after many days.

² ¹Give a portion to ¹seven, ^{yes, even unto} ^{and also to} eight; "for thou knowest not what evil shall be upon the earth. ³ If the clouds be full of rain, they empty themselves upon the earth: and if the tree fall ¹toward the south, or ¹toward the north, in the place where the tree falleth, there ^{shall it} ^{it shall} be. ⁴ He that observeth the wind shall not sow; and he that regardeth the clouds shall not reap. ⁵ As thou knowest not what is the way of ¹the ¹wind, ^{spirit,} ^{nor} how ¹the bones ^{do grow} in the womb of her that is with child; even so thou knowest not the ^{work} ^{works} of God who ^{doeth} ^{maketh} all. ⁶ In the morning sow thy seed, and in the evening ¹withhold not thine hand: for thou knowest not ^{which} ^{whether} shall prosper, whether this or that, or whether they both shall be alike good. ⁷ Truly the light is sweet, and a pleasant thing it is for the eyes to ¹behold the ^{sun} ^{sun:} ⁸ ¹Yea, ^{but} if a man live many years, ^{let him} ^{and} rejoice in them all; ¹but let him remember

a Cp. ch. 12. 1, 2.
b Cp. Iml. 5. 11.
c Prov. 31. 4.
c ch. 2. 23.
See ch. 1. 2.
d Cp. ch. 2. 10 & 9. 7.
e Cp. Num. 12. 30.
f Job 31. 7.
g See Ps. 104. 15.
h ch. 8. 9.
i Cp. ch. 7. 12.
j Ex. 22. 28.
k See ch. 12. 14.
l See 2 Kin. 6. 13.
m Luke 12. 3.
n Cor. 7. 1.
o Tim. 2. 22.
p Cp. Iml. 32. 20.
q Cp. Dent. 15. 10.
r Prov. 19. 17.
s Matt. 10. 49.
t Luke 14. 14.
u 2 Cor. 9. 8.
v Gal. 6. 9, 10.
w Heb. 6. 10.
x Cp. Lam. 3. 27.
y Cp. ch. 11. 8.
z Cp. Ps. 112. 9.
aa Matt. 5. 42.
ab Luke 6. 30.
ac 1 Tim. 6. 18, 19.
ad Mic. 5. 5.
ae See Job 5. 19.
af Prov. 6. 16.
ag Cp. 2 Sam. 19. 36.
ah Cp. Luke 16. 9.
ai Eph. 5. 16.
aj Cp. Job 3. 9.
ak Isai. 5. 30.
al Ezek. 32. 7, 8.
am Cp. Job 4. 4 (m...).
an Cp. Gen. 27. 1.
ao 48. 10.
ap 1 Sam. 3. 2.
aq Cp. Ps. 141. 3.
ar Cp. ch. 1. 6.
as John 3. 8.
at Cp. Jer. 25. 10.
au Rev. 12. 22.
av Cp. 2 Mac. 7. 22.
aw See Ps. 120. 13-18.
ax Cp. ch. 2. 8.
ay ch. 7. 18.
az Cp. Prov. 22. 18.
ba Cp. Ps. 143. 4.
bb ch. 6. 5.
bc 7. 11.
bd Cp. Job 17. 13.
be 30. 25.
bf Isai. 14. 18.
bg Cp. 2 Chr. 35. 28.
bh Jer. 9. 17.
bi Matt. 9. 23.
bj Cp. Zech. 4. 2, 3.

"the days of ^{darkness,} ^{darkness:} for they shall be many. All that cometh is ¹vanity.

⁹ ¹Rejoice, O young man, in thy youth; and let thy heart cheer thee in the days of thy youth, and ¹walk in the ways of thine heart, and in ¹the sight of thine eyes: but know thou, that for all these things ¹God will bring thee into ^{judgment,} ^{judgment.} ¹⁰ Therefore remove ¹sorrow from thy heart, and ¹put away evil from thy flesh: for ^{youth and the} ^{childhood} ^{prime of life} ^{and youth} are vanity. ¹Re-

12 member ^{also} ^{now} thy Creator in ¹the days of thy youth, or ever ^{while} ^{the} evil days ^{come,} ^{and} the years draw nigh, when ¹thou shalt say, I have no pleasure in them; ² or ever ^{while} ^{the} sun, ^{and} the light, ^{and} the moon, ^{and} the stars, be not darkened, ^{or} the clouds return after the rain: ³ in the day when the keepers of the house shall tremble, and the strong men shall ¹bow themselves, and ¹the ¹⁰grinders cease because they are few, and ¹those that look out of the windows be darkened, ⁴ and ¹the doors shall be shut in the ^{street;} ^{streets;} when ¹the sound of the grinding is low, and ^{one} ^{he} shall rise up at the voice of the bird, and all ¹the daughters of ¹music shall be brought low; ⁵ ^{yes,} ^{also when} they shall be afraid ¹¹ of ^{that} ^{which} is high, and ¹terrors shall be in the ^{way;} ^{way,} and the almond tree shall ^{blossom,} ^{flourish,} and the grasshopper ¹²shall be a burden, and ¹³the caper-berry ^{desire} shall ¹⁴fail: because man goeth to his ¹long ¹home, and ¹the mourners go about the streets: ⁶ or ever the silver cord be ¹⁵loosed, or ¹the golden bowl be broken, or the

R.V. ¹ Or, rafters sink. ² Or, Send forth. ³ Heb. upon the face of the waters.
sun, even into night. ⁴ Or, in. ⁵ Or, spirit. ⁶ Or, and remember.
Or, grinding women. ⁷ Or, of danger from on high. ⁸ Or, shall drag itself along.
Or, snappd asunder.

A.V. ¹ Heb. maketh glad the life. ² Or, conscience. ³ Heb. upon the face of the waters. ⁴ Heb. shall be right.
Or, anger. ⁵ Or, the grinders fail, because they grind little.

pitcher be ^abroken at the fountain, or the wheel broken at the cistern; ⁷ and ^cthe dust return to the earth as it ^{was}, and ^cthe spirit shall return unto God ^owho gave it. ⁸ ⁱVanity of vanities, saith ^kthe Preacher; all is vanity.

⁹ And ^{moreover}, because ^kthe Preacher was wise, he still taught the people knowledge; yea, he ^{pondered}, and sought out, ^{and} set in order ⁿmany proverbs. ¹⁰ The Preacher sought to find out ^{words}, and that which was written ^{uprightly}, even words of truth.

¹¹ The words of the wise are

^a Acts 17. 31. ^b Rom. 2. 16 & 14. 10, 12. ^c 1 Cor. 4. 5.

^a Cp. Isai. 50. 14.
^b Ezra 9. 8.
^c Isai. 22. 23.
^d Ps. 90. 3
& 103. 14.
^e See ch. 3. 20
& Job 34. 15.
^f Prov. 1. 6
& 2. 6.
^g Cp. ch. 3. 21.
^h Ps. 80. 1
& Ezek. 34. 23
& John 10. 11, 16.
ⁱ Cp. Job 34. 14
& Isai. 57. 16
& Zech. 12. 1.
^j See Gen. 2. 7.
^k Cp. ch. 4. 12.
^l ch. 1. 2.
^m Cp. 1 Kin. 4. 32, 33.
ⁿ See ch. 1. 1.
^o Cp. ch. 1. 18.
^p ch. 5. 7.
^q Deut. 6. 2
& 10. 12.
^r See Prov. 1. 1.
^s ch. 11. 9.
^t Job 19. 20.
^u Matt. 12. 36.

^v Cp. ch. 3. 15, 17 & Gen. 18. 26 & Ps. 58. 11.
^w Cp. Prov. 22. 17.

as goads, and as ^bnails well fastened are the words of the ^cmasters of assemblies, ^{which} are ^dgiven from ^eone shepherd. ¹² And ^ffurthermore, my son, ^hbe admonished: of making ⁱmany books there is no end; and ^jmuch ^kstudy is a weariness of the flesh.

¹³ ^lThis is the end of the matter; ^mLet us hear the conclusion of the whole matter: ⁿfear God, and keep his commandments: for ^othis is the whole duty of man. ¹⁴ For ^pGod shall bring every hidden thing into judgement, ^qwith every secret thing, whether it be good, or whether it be evil.

THE SONG OF SONGS. SOLOMON.

I ¹ THE Song of ^asongs, which is Solomon's.

² Let him kiss me with the kisses of his mouth:
For ^{thy} ^dlove is better than wine.

³ Thine ^{ointments} have a goodly fragrance; Because of the savour of thy good ointments Thy ⁿname is as ointment poured forth;
Therefore do the ^svirgins love thee.

⁴ ^kDraw me; ^lwe will run after thee:

ⁿThe king hath brought me into his chambers:
We will be ^pglad and rejoice in thee,
We will make mention of ^dthy love more than ^{remember} of wine:

^{Rightly} do ^{thy} love thee.

^{the upright}

⁵ I am black, but ^ccomely,
O ye ^ddaughters of Jerusalem,

^a 1 Kin. 4. 32.
^b Ps. 120. 5.
^c Isai. 60. 7.
^d ch. 4. 10.
^e Cp. Ps. 69.

^f Cp. Luke 7. 46
& John 12. 3.
^g Eccles. 7. 1.
^h Job 27. 18.
ⁱ ch. 8. 11, 12.
^j Cp. 1 Cor. 9. 27.
^k Cp. Hos. 11. 4
& John 6. 44
& 12. 32.
^l Ps. 119. 32.
^m See Phil. 3. 12-14.
ⁿ See ch. 3. 1-4.
^o Ps. 45. 14.
^p Cp. ch. 2. 4
& John 14. 2
& Eph. 2. 6.
^q ch. 2. 16
& 6. 3.
^r Cp. Ps. 23. 1-3
& Ezek. 34. 14, 15.
^s Ps. 9. 3
& 45. 15.
^t Cp. Isai. 18. 20.
^u Jer. 33. 12.
^v ch. 8. 13.
^w ch. 2. 14
& 4. 5
& ch. 2. 7
& 3. 5, 10, 11
& 5. 8, 16
& 8. 4.
^x Luke 23. 28.
^y ch. 5. 9
& 6. 1.

As ^bthe tents of ^cKedar,
As the curtains of Solomon.

⁶ Look not upon me, because

I am ^{swarthy},
black,
Because the sun hath ^{scorched} looked upon me:

My ^{mother's} ^{sons} were ^{incensed} angry against me,

They made me the ^{keeper} of ^{the} vineyards;

But ^{mine} own vineyard have I not kept.

⁷ Tell me, O thou ^{whom} my soul loveth,

Where thou ^{feedest} ^{thy} flock,
where thou makest ^{it} ^{thy} flock to ^{rest} at noon:

For why should I be ^{as} one that ^{is veiled} turneth aside

Beside ^{by} the flocks of thy ^{companions}?

⁸ If thou know not, O thou ^{fairest} among women,

R.V. ¹ Or, gave ear. ² Heb. words of delight. ³ Or, collectors of sentences. ⁴ Or, And as for more than these, my son, be warned. ⁵ Or, Let us hear the conclusion of the whole matter. ⁶ Or, this is the duty of all men. ⁷ Or, concerning. ⁸ Or, maidens. ⁹ Or, in uprightness. ¹⁰ Or, looked upon. ¹¹ Most ancient versions have, wandereth. ¹² Or, The end of the matter, —an all that hath been heard, is. ¹³ Heb. thy loves. ¹⁴ Heb. words of delight. ¹⁵ Or, reading. ¹⁶ Or, they love thee uprightly. ¹⁷ Or, as one that is veiled.

thy way forth by the foot-
steps of the flock,
I feed thy kids beside the
shepherds' tents.

I have compared thee, 'O my
love,
to a ^{stead} company of horses in Pha-
roah's chariots.
Thy cheeks are comely with
ointments of hair,
as of jewels,
thy neck with strings of jewels.
chains of gold.
It will make thee plaited borders
of gold
and studs of silver.

Behold the king ^{sat} ^{sitteth} at his
table,
thy spikenard sent forth
the fragrance.
The smell thereof
is spread unto me as a bundle of myrrh.
The oil of myrrh is my wellbeloved unto me;
that lieth betwixt my
cheeks.
Thy wellbeloved is unto me as a
star of henna-flowers
in camphire
in the vineyards of En-gedi.

Behold, thou art fair, ^{as} my
love; behold, thou art fair;
thy eyes are as doves.
Thou art as doves' eyes.

Behold, thou art fair, ^{as} my
love, yea, pleasant:
thy couch is green.
The beams of our house are
sassafras,
our rafters are ^{as} fir.
Thou art like a rose of Sharon,
like the lily of the valleys.

Thou art like a lily among thorns,
like my love among the
virgins.

Thou art like an apple tree among the
trees of the wood,

a ch. 1. 16.

b Isai. 25. 4
& 32. 2c Cp. Rev.
22. 2

d See ver. 15.

e ch. 1. 4.

f Cp. 2 Chr

1. 16, 17.

g Cp. Pa. 20.

h Cp. ch. 5.

i See Ezek. 16.

j 2 Sam. 6. 19.

k 1 Chr. 16. 3.

l Hos. 2. 1.

m ch. 5. 8.

n ch. 8. 3.

o Cp. Deut. 32.

p 27.

q Cp. Prov.

4. 8.

r Cp. ver. 4.

s ch. 3. 5.

t 5. 8, 9.

u 8. 4.

v See ch. 1. 5.

w ch. 4. 13, 14.

x Cp. Mark 13. 4.

y & John 12. 3.

z See ver. 2.

aa Pa. 45. 8.

ab Cp. John 19. 30.

ac Cp. ch. 8. 4.

ad (mg.).

ae ch. 4. 13.

af 1 Sam. 23.

ag 28.

ah ch. 4. 1.

ai w Cp. Ezek.

16. 13.

aj x ver. 9.

ak ch. 2. 2, 10, 13.

al 4. 1, 7.

am 5. 2.

an 6. 4.

ao Cp. Isai.

52. 7.

ap ch. 4. 1.

aq 5. 12.

ar a ver. 17.

as (mg. formg.).

at ch. 4. 5.

au 7. 3.

av 8. 14.

aw 2 Sam. 2. 18.

ax 1 Chr. 12. 8.

ay Cp. Pa. 18. 33.

az & Hab. 3. 19.

ba ch. 2. 3.

bb Cp. 2 Sam.

1. 23, 24.

bc d Isai. 57. 24.

bd & 60. 13.

be Ezek. 31. 8.

bf Isai. 35. 1.

bg (mg. formg.).

bh Hos. 14. 5.

bi Cp. ch. 5. 13.

bj g ver. 13.

bk A See ch. 1.

bl 16.

bm i Cp. Joel

2. 23.

bn j Cp. 2 Sam.

23. 4.

So is my beloved among the
sons.

Isaiah sat down under his shadow
with great delight,
And his fruit was sweet to
my taste.

He brought me to the banquet-
house,
And his banner over me was
love.

Stay with me with raisins, ^{com-}
fort me with apples:
For I am sick of love.

His left hand is under my
head,
And his right hand doth embrace me.

I adjure you, O daughters
of Jerusalem,
By the roses, and by the
hinds of the field,
That ye stir not up, nor
awaken my love,
Until it
till he please.

The voice of my beloved!
behold, he cometh,
Leaping upon the mountains,
skipping upon the hills.

My beloved is like a roe or
a young hart:
Behold, he standeth behind
our wall,
He looketh forth at the windows,
He sheweth himself through the
lattice.

My beloved spake, and said
unto me,
Rise up, my love, my fair
one, and come away.

For, lo, the winter is past,
The rain is over and gone;
The flowers appear on the
earth;

The time of the singing of
birds is come,

my friend (and so throughout)

doves' eyes

cua. Or, the plain

vines

cypress

wine.

2 Or, To the steeds

7 Or, of cedar... of Ar

11 Heb. I delighted and sat down etc.

12 Or, passelles

13 Heb. I delighted and sat down, etc.

14 Heb. I adjure you.

15 Heb. flourish.

3 Or, bag

8 Or, expresses

12 Heb. house of wine.

10 Or, passelles

17 Or, glance through

18 Heb. palate.

And the voice of ^athe turtle
is heard in our land;
13 ^aThe fig tree ^{ripeneth} putteth forth her
green figs,
And ^athe vines ^{are in blossom,}
They give forth their fragrance.
^aArise, my love, my fair one,
and come away.
14 O my ^adove, that art in ^athe
clefts of the rock, in the
^{covert} secret places of the steep place,
Let me see thy countenance,
let me ^ahear thy voice;
For sweet is thy voice, and
thy countenance is ^acomely.
15 Take us ^athe foxes, the little
foxes, that spoil the vineyards;
^aFor our vineyards are in blossom.
^aMy beloved is mine, and I
am his:
He ^afeedeth ^{his flock} among the
lilies.
17 ^aUntil ^athe day ^{he cool,} and
^athe shadows flee away,
Turn, my beloved, and be thou
like ^aa ^aroe or a young
hart
Upon the ^amountains ^aof
^aBether.
1 ^aBy night on my bed I
sought ^ahim whom my soul
loveth:
^aI sought him, but I found
him not.
2 I said, I will rise now, and go
about the city,
In ^athe streets, and in the broad
ways,
I will seek ^ahim whom my
soul loveth:
I sought him, but I found him
not.
3 ^aThe watchmen that go about
the city found me:
To whom I said, Saw ye him
whom my soul loveth?
4 It was but a little that I
passed from them,

^a Cp. Jer. 8. 7.
^b ch. 1. 7.
^c Cp. Matt. 24. 32.
^d Cp. Job 27. 6.
^e ch. 7. 12.
^f ch. 8. 2.
^g ver. 10.
^h Cp. Hos. 2. 5.
ⁱ ch. 5. 2.
^j ch. 1. 15.
^k Jer. 48. 28.
^l 48. 16.
^m Obad. 3.
ⁿ See ch. 2. 7.
^o See ch. 1. 5.
^p See ch. 2. 9.
^q ch. 8. 13.
^r ch. 1. 5.
^s & 3. 3.
^t Cp. Ezek. 13. 4.
^u ch. 8. 5.
^v Cp. ch. 6. 10.
^w Isai. 60. 8.
^x ch. 6. 3.
^y 7. 10.
^z Ex. 18. 21.
^{aa} Joel 2. 30.
^{ab} ch. 4. 6, 14.
^{ac} Matt. 2. 11.
^{ad} John 19. 30.
^{ae} ch. 4. 5.
^{af} & 3. 3.
^{ag} Cp. Gen. 3. 8.
^{ah} Jer. 6. 4.
^{ai} Cp. Pa. 102. 11.
^{aj} (smg. for mg.).
^{ak} ch. 6. 8.
^{al} & 2 Sam. 28.
^{am} 1 Chr. 11. 10.
^{an} See ver. 9.
^{ao} Isai. 26. 9.
^{ap} Pa. 45. 3.
^{aq} Pa. 91. 5.
^{ar} ch. 5. 6.
^{as} Cp. John 7. 34.
^{at} Jer. 5. 1.
^{au} See ch. 1. 5.
^{av} ch. 5. 7.
^{aw} Isai. 3. 16.
^{ax} & 4. 4.
^{ay} Cp. Isai. 62. 5.

When I found ^ahim whom my
soul loveth:
I ^aheld him, and would not
let him go,
Until I had ^abrought him into
my mother's house,
And into the chamber of ^aher
that conceived me.
5 I ^aadure charge you, O ye daughters
of Jerusalem,
^aBy the roes, and by the hinds
of the field,
That ye stir not up, nor ^aawaken
love,
Until it ^aplease.
6 ^aWho is this that cometh ^aup
out of the wilderness like
^apillars of smoke,
Perfumed with ^amyrrh and
frankincense,
With all powders of the mer-
chant?
7 Behold, it is the litter of Solomon;
Behold his bed, which is Solomon's;
^aThreescore ^amighty men are
about it,
Of the mighty men of Israel.
8 They all ^ahandle the sword, and are
expert in war:
Every man hath his ^asword
upon his thigh,
Because of ^afear in the night.
9 King Solomon made himself
Of the wood of Lebanon.
10 He made the pillars thereof
of silver,
The bottom thereof of gold,
The ^acovering of it of purple,
The midst thereof being ^apaved
with love,
From ^athe daughters of Jeru-
salem.
11 Go forth, O ye ^adaughters of
Zion, and behold king Solomon,
With the crown wherewith his
mother ^ahath crowned him in
the day of his espousals,

R.V. ¹ Or, When the day is cool
² Perhaps, the spice malobathron.

³ Or, break
⁴ Or, car of state
A.V. ⁵ Or, of division

⁶ Or, pascelle

⁷ Or, mountains of separation

⁸ Or, a bed.

And in the day of the gladness
of his heart.

4 ¹ Behold, ² thou art fair,
my love; behold, thou art
fair;

¹Thine eyes are as doves' behind
thou hast doves' eyes within thy
locks.

³ Thy hair is as a flock of
goats,

⁴ That ⁵ lie along ⁶ the side of
appear from mount
Gilead.

² Thy ⁷ teeth are like a flock of
⁸ ~~cross~~ ⁹ ~~sheep~~ that are ¹⁰ newly shorn,
Which ¹¹ are come up from the
washing;

⁴ Whereof every one ¹² hath
bear ¹³ twins,
And none is ¹⁴ bereaved among
them.

³ Thy lips are like ¹⁵ a thread of
scarlet,
And thy ¹⁶ mouth is ¹⁷ comely:
Thy ¹⁸ temples are like a piece
of a pomegranate

¹⁹ Behind ²⁰ thy veil
within thy locks.

⁴ Thy ²¹ neck is like the tower of
David builded ²² for ²³ an arm-
moury,
Whereon there ²⁴ hang a thou-
sand bucklers,
All ²⁵ the shields of the mighty
men.

⁵ Thy ²⁶ two breasts are like two
²⁷ ~~fawns~~ ²⁸ ~~young roes~~ that are ²⁹ twins of a ³⁰ roe,
Which ³¹ feed among the lilies.

⁶ ³² Until the day ³³ be cool, and the
³⁴ shadows flee away,
I will get me to the mountain
of ³⁵ myrrh,
And to the hill of ³⁶ frankin-
cense.

⁷ ³⁷ Thou art all fair, my love;
And there is no ³⁸ spot in thee.

⁸ ³⁹ Come with me from ⁴⁰ Lebanon,
⁴¹ my ⁴² bride,
spouse,
With me from ⁴³ Lebanon:
⁴⁴ Look from the top of ⁴⁵ Amana,

^a Deut. 3. 9.
¹ Chr. 5. 23.
^b Ps. 69. 12.

^c See ch. 1. 15.

^d ch. 1. 15
& 5. 12.
^e ch. 6. 7.
^f ch. 5. 1, 2.
^g ch. 6. 5.
^h Ch. 7. 8.
ⁱ Cp. Judg.
8. 28.
^j Mic. 7. 14.

^k ch. 6. 6.
^l ch. 1. 2, 4.

^m Cp. ch. 1. 3.

ⁿ Cp. Prov.
5. 15.
^o Prov. 24.
13.

^p Cp. Josh.
2. 18.
^q ch. 1. 5
& 2. 14.

^r Hos. 14. 6.
Cp. Gen. 27. 27.
^s ch. 7. 4.
See 1 Kin. 4. 33.

^t ch. 6. 7.
^u Cp. ch. 7. 4.
^v Cp. Gen.
29. 8.

^w Dan. 8. 17.
^x Neh. 8. 19.
^y Cp. Prov.
5. 15.

^z Eccles. 2.
8.
^{aa} Cp. Neh. 2. 8
(& mg.).
^{ab} Cp. Ezek.
27. 10, 11.

^{ac} ch. 7. 13.
^{ad} Cp. 2 Sam.
1. 21.

^{ae} ch. 1. 14.
^{af} See ch. 1.
12.

^{ag} ch. 7. 3.
^{ah} Cp. ch. 8. 10
& Prov. 5. 19.

^{ai} Ex. 30. 23.
^{aj} See ch. 2. 9.
^{ak} ver. 6.
^{al} ch. 2. 16
& 3. 1.

^{am} See ch. 3. 6.
^{an} John 10. 39.
^{ao} ch. 2. 17.
^{ap} Jer. 2. 13.

^{aq} John 4. 10
& 7. 38.
^{ar} ver. 14.
^{as} Cp. ch. 3. 6.
^{at} ch. 5. 2.

^{au} Cp. Eph. 5. 27.
^{av} Cp. ch. 5. 1
& 6. 2.
^{aw} Cp. Ps. 45.
10, 11.

^{ax} Cp. Isai.
62. 5.
^{ay} Wied. 8. 2.
^{az} Cp. ch. 6.
2.

^{ba} ch. 6. 2.
^{bb} 2 Kin. 5. 12
(mg.).

From the top of ⁴⁶ ~~Senir~~ ⁴⁷ ~~Shenir~~ and
⁴⁸ Hermon,
From the lions' dens,
From the mountains of the
leopards.

⁹ Thou hast ⁴⁹ ravished my heart,
my ⁵⁰ sister, ⁵¹ my ⁵² bride;
Thou hast ⁵³ ravished my heart
with ⁵⁴ one of thine eyes,
With one ⁵⁵ chain of thy neck.

¹⁰ How fair is thy love, my ⁵⁶ sister,
⁵⁷ my ⁵⁸ bride!
spouse!
How much ⁵⁹ better is thy love
than wine!

And ⁶⁰ the smell of thine oint-
ments than all ⁶¹ manner of spices!

¹¹ Thy ⁶² lips, O ⁶³ my ⁶⁴ bride,
spouse,
the honeycomb:

Honey and milk are under
thy tongue;

And the smell of thy garments
is ⁶⁵ like the smell of ⁶⁶ Leba-
non.

¹² A garden ⁶⁷ shut up ⁶⁸ is my ⁶⁹ sister,
⁷⁰ my ⁷¹ bride,
spouse;

A ⁷² spring shut up, ⁷³ a fountain
sealed.

¹³ Thy shoots ⁷⁴ are ⁷⁵ an orchard of
pomegranates, with ⁷⁶ precious
pleasant
fruits;

⁷⁷ ~~Henna~~ ⁷⁸ ~~camphire~~ with ⁷⁹ ~~spikenard~~ ⁸⁰ ~~plants~~,
⁸¹ Spikenard and ⁸² saffron;

⁸³ Calamus and ⁸⁴ cinnamon, with
all trees of ⁸⁵ frankincense;

⁸⁶ Myrrh and ⁸⁷ aloes, with all
the chief ⁸⁸ spices.

¹⁵ Thou art ⁸⁹ a fountain of gardens,
A well of ⁹⁰ living waters,
And ⁹¹ flowing streams from ⁹² Leba-
non.

¹⁶ Awake, O north wind; and
come, thou south;
Blow upon my ⁹³ garden, that the
spices thereof may flow out.
⁹⁴ Let my beloved come into
his ⁹⁵ garden,
And eat his ⁹⁶ precious
pleasant fruits.

R.V. ¹ Or, Thou hast doves' eyes

² Or, speak ³ Or, with terraces

⁴ Or, drop honey ⁵ Heb. barred.

A.V. ⁶ Or, that eat of, &c.

⁷ Or, locks

⁸ Or, fawns

⁹ Heb. breathe.

¹⁰ Heb. barred.

¹¹ Or, appear on mount Gilead

¹² Or, give me courage

¹³ Or, according to many ancient authorities, garden

¹⁴ Or, taken away my heart.

¹⁵ Or, Which are all of them in pairs

¹⁶ Or, one look from thine eyes

¹⁷ Or, a paradise

¹⁸ Or, oppress.

5 ¹ I ^bam come into my ^bgarden,
my ^asister, my ^{bride} spouse:
I have gathered my ^amyrrh
with my ¹spice;
I have eaten my ^ahoneycomb
with my honey;
I have ^adrunk my wine with
my ^{milk} milk;
Eat, O ^afriends;
^aDrink, ^ayea, drink abundantly,
^aO beloved.

2 ² I was asleep, but my heart ^{waked} waketh:
It is the voice of my beloved
that ^aknocketh, ^{saying},
Open to me, my ^asister, my
^alove, my ^adove, my ^aun-
defiled:
For my head is filled with dew,
and my ^alocks with the drops of
the night.

3 ^a I have put off my coat; how
shall I put it on?
I have ^awashed my feet; how
shall I defile them?

4 My beloved put in his hand
by the hole of the door,
And my ^aheart was moved ^afor
him.

5 I rose up to open to my
beloved;
And my hands dropped with
myrrh,
And my fingers with ^aliquid
myrrh, sweet smelling
Upon the handles of the ^{bolt} lock.

6 I opened to my beloved;
But my beloved had ^awith-
drawn himself, and was ^{gone} gone:
My soul ^ahad failed ^ame when he
^aspake:

^a I sought him, but I could not
find him;

^a I called him, but he gave me
no answer.

a ch. 3. 3.
b ch. 4. 16
c d. 2.
e ch. 4. 9, 10,
12.
d ver. 5, 13.
ch. 4. 14.

e ch. 4. 11.
f Isai. 3. 28
(for mg.).
g See ch. 2. 7.
h See ch. 1. 5.
i Cp. Prov.
9. 5.
j Cp. John
15. 14, 15.
k ch. 2. 5.
l Prov. 7. 18
(for mg.).

m ch. 1. 8
n d. 1.
o Cp. Rev.
3. 20.

p See ch. 1.
15.
q See ch. 2.
14.
r ch. 6. 2.
Cp. ch. 4. 7.
s ver. 11.
t Cp. 1 Sam.
16. 12.
u Cp. Ps. 45.
2.

v Cp. Luke
11. 7.
w See Gen.
18. 4.
x ver. 2.

y ch. 1. 15
z d. 1.
aa Cp. Jer. 31.
20 (for mg.).

ab Cp. Ex. 25.
7.
ac S5. 9.
ad Cp. ch. 1.
10.
ae ch. 6. 2.
af Cp. ch. 2. 1.
d ver. 13.

ag Ex. 28. 20
ah S5. 13.
ai Ezek. 1. 16.
aj Rev. 21. 30, al.
ak Ex. 24. 10.
al Ezek. 1. 26
am & 10. 1.
an Rev. 21. 19, at.

ao Cp. ver. 2.
ap ch. 3. 1.
aq Cp. ch. 7. 5.
ar See 1 Kin.
4. 33.
as Cp. Prov.
1. 28.
at Cp. ch. 7. 9.

7 ^a The watchmen that ^{go} went about
the city found me,
They smote me, they wounded
me;

The keepers of the walls took
away my ^amantle from me.

8 ^a I ^aadjure you, O ^adaughters of
Jerusalem, if ye find my
beloved,

¹⁰ That ye tell him, that ^a I am
sick of love.

9 What is thy beloved more
than ^aanother beloved,
O thou ^afairest among women?
What is thy beloved more
than ^aanother beloved,
That thou dost so ^aadjure us?

10 My beloved is white and
^aruddy,

¹¹ ^a The chiefest among ten
thousand.

11 His head is ^aas the most fine
gold,

His ^alocks are ¹²as bushy, and
black as a raven.

12 His ^aeyes are ^{like} as the eyes of doves
beside the water brooks;
by the rivers of waters,
Washed with milk, and ¹³as fity
^aset.

13 His ^acheeks are as ^abed of
¹spices, as ¹⁴banks of sweet herbs.
His lips are ^aas ^{like} lilies, dropping
^aliquid
sweet smelling myrrh.

14 His hands are ^aas ¹⁵strings of gold set
with the ¹⁶beryl:

His ^abody is ^aas ¹⁷ivory work ¹⁸over-
laid with ^asapphires.

15 His legs are ^aas pillars of
marble, set upon sockets of
fine gold:

His ^acountenance is ^{like} as ^aLebanon,
excellent as the cedars.

16 ¹⁹ His ¹⁹mouth is most sweet:
yea, he is altogether lovely.

R.V. ¹ Or, balm. ² Or, of love
^a According to many MSS., within me.
tell him! That &c. ¹¹ Heb. marked out by a banner.
Heb. palate. ¹² Or, cylinders ¹³ Or, topas

A.V. ^a Or, and be drunken with roses.
Heb. what. ¹ Heb. a standardbearer.
precious stone in the foil of a ring.

³ Or, I sleep, but my heart waketh
⁷ Or, turned away
¹⁰ Or, curling
¹⁷ Or, bright ivory

¹⁴ Heb. went forth.
¹⁵ Or, veils
¹⁶ Or, sitting by full streams
¹⁷ Or, encrusted

⁴ Heb. perfect.
⁹ Or, veil
¹⁰ Heb. What will ye

¹¹ Heb. passing, or, running about.
¹² Or, curled.
¹³ Heb. His palace.

This is my beloved, and this
is my friend,
O daughters of Jerusalem.

6¹ Whither is thy beloved
gone,
O thou fairest among women?
Whither^{hath} is thy beloved turned
him,
aside?
That we may seek him with
thee?
thee.

2 My beloved is gone down to
his garden, to the beds of
spices,
To feed in the gardens, and
to gather lilies.
3¹ I am my beloved's, and my
beloved is mine:
He feedeth his flock among the
lilies.

4 Thou art beautiful, O my
love, as Tirzah,
Comely as Jerusalem,
Terrible as an army with
banners.

5 Turn away thine eyes from me,
For they have overcome me:
Thy hair is as a flock of goats,
That lie along the side of Gilead.

6¹ Thy teeth are like a flock of
ewes,
sheep
Which are come up from the
washing;
washing,
Whereof every one hath twins,
And none is bereaved among
them.

7 Thy temples are like a piece of a pomegranate
As a piece of a pomegranate are thy temples
Behind thy veil.
within thy locks.

8 There are^{threescore} queens,
and fourscore concubines,
And virgins without number.

9 My dove, my undefiled, is but
one;
She is the only one of her
mother;
mother,

^a Prov. 17.
28.

^b ver. 8.
^c Cp. Gen.
30. 13.

^d Cp. 1 Kin.
11. 3.

^e ch. 5. 2.

^f See ch. 3. 6.

^g ver. 4.
^h ch. 4. 16
& 5. 1.
ⁱ ch. 5. 13.

^j ch. 1. 7.

^k Cp. ch. 2. 1.

^l ch. 2. 16
& 7. 10.
^m Cp. Job 8.
11, 12.

ⁿ ch. 7. 12.

^o See ch. 1.

^p See 1 Kin.
14. 17.
^q Cp. Pa. 35. 8
& Prov. 5. 6.

^r ch. 1. 8.
^s Pa. 48. 2
& 50. 2.
^t Lam. 2. 15.
^u Cp. Rev. 21. 2.
^v ver. 10.
^w Cp. 2 Kin.
2. 12
& 18. 14.

[Ch. 7. 1
in Heb.]

^x Cp. Ex. 35.
21 (for mg.)
& Judg. 5. 2
(for mg.)
& Pa. 110. 3 (for
mg.).

^y Cp. 1 Kin.

1. 3.

^z 2 Kin. 4. 12.

^{aa} ch. 4. 1.

^{ab} ch. 4. 2.

^{ac} Cp. Judg.

21. 21.

^{ad} Gen. 32. 2.

^{ae} Sam. 17. 34.

^{af} ch. 4. 3.

^{ag} Cp. 45. 13.

^{ah} Cp. ch. 3.

7.

^{ai} Prov. 25.

^{aj} Pa. 45. 9, 14.

^{ak} Cp. Prov.

8. 30.

^{al} See ch. 2.

^{am} ch. 5. 2.

She is the choice one of her
that bare her.

The daughters saw her, and
called her blessed;
blessed her;

Yea, the queens and the
concubines, and they praised
her.

10¹ Who is she that looketh forth
as the morning,
Fair as the moon,
Clear as the sun,
Terrible
and terrible as an army with
banners?

11 I went down into the garden
of nuts,
nuts
To see the green plants
fruits of the
valley,
To see whether the vine
budded,
flourished,
And the pomegranates were in
bud.
flower.
ded.

12¹ Or ever I was aware, my
soul set me
Among the chariots of my princely
like Ammi-
people.
nadh.

13 Return, return, O Shulammite;
Shulamite;
Return, return, that we may
look upon thee.

Why will ye look upon the
What Shulammite,
Shulamite?
As upon the dance of
Mahanaim?
two armies.

1¹ How beautiful are thy
feet in sandals, O prince's
daughter!

13 The joints of thy thighs are
like jewels,
The work of the hands of a
cunning workman.

2 Thy navel is like a round
goblet,
Wherein no mingled wine is wanting:
which wanteth not liquor

R.V. 1 Or, balsam

2 Or, pure

3 Or, of two companies

A.V. 4 Or, they have puffed me up

5 Or, of Mahanaim

6 Heb. bannered hosts.

7 Or, desire

8 Or, steps

9 Or, they have puffed me up

10 Heb. mixture.

11 Or, make me afraid

12 Or, made me like the chariots of Ammi-nadh

13 Or, rounded thighs

14 Heb. I knew not.

15 Or, set me on the chariots of my willing people.

16 Or, maidens

17 Heb. perfect.

18 Or, willing

Thy belly is *like* an heap of wheat
 Set about with ^alilies.
 3 ^bThy two breasts are like two ^cawns
 young roes
 That are twins ^dof a roe.
 4 Thy ^eneck is ^flike the tower of ivory;
 Thine ^geyes ^hlike the pools in ⁱHeshbon,
 by the gate of ^jBath-rabbim;
 Bath-rabbim;
 Thy nose is ^klike the tower of ^lLebanon
 Which looketh toward ^m'Damascus.
 5 ⁿThine head upon thee is like ^o'Carmel,
 And ^pthe hair of thine head ^qlike purple;
 The king is ^rheld captive in the ^stresses thereof.
 6 ^tHow fair and how ^u'pleasant art thou,
 O love, for delights!
 7 This thy stature is like to ^v'a palm tree,
 And thy breasts to clusters of ^wgrapes.
 8 I said, I will ^xclimb up ^yinto the palm tree,
 I will take hold of the ^zbranches thereof:
 now also thy breasts shall be as ^a'clusters of the vine,
 And the smell of thy ^bbreath ^clike apples;
 9 And the roof of thy ^d'mouth like the best ^ewine of my beloved,
 That ^f'goeth down ^gsmoothly for my beloved,
 ^hGliding through the lips ⁱof those that are ^jasleep to speak.

10 ^kI am my beloved's,
 'And his desire is toward me.
 11 ^l'Come, my beloved, let us go forth into the field;

a ch. 2. 1.
 b ch. 4. 5.
 c ch. 6. 11.
 d ch. 2. 13.
 15.
 e Op. ch. 4. 4.
 f Op. ch. 5.
 12.
 g Gen. 30. 14.
 h Num. 21.
 26.
 i ch. 4. 12.
 j Cp. Matt. 18. 32.
 k ch. 4. 8.
 l See 1 Kin. 4. 33.
 m 1 Kin. 11. 34.
 n 2 Kin. 5. 12.
 o Isai. 7. 8, 9.
 p Cp. ch. 5.
 q See Josh. 10. 28.
 r Cp. ch. 4. 1.
 s
 t ch. 2. 4.
 u
 v Cp. ch. 1. 15, 16.
 w 2 Sam. 1. 23, 26.
 x Cp. Isai. 54. 18 (for mg.).
 y Ecclus. 24. 14.
 z Cp. Prov. 8. 2, 5.
 a ch. 2. 6, 7.
 b See ch. 2. 7.
 c See ch. 1. 5.
 d Cp. ch. 1. 14.
 e Mic. 7. 1.
 f Cp. ch. 2. 7.
 g Cp. ch. 5. 16.
 h See ch. 3. 6.
 i Cp. Prov. 23. 31.
 j (& mg. for mg.).
 k ch. 2. 16.
 l & 6. 3.
 m Cp. Ps. 45. 11.
 n Cp. ch. 2. 10.
 o & 4. 8.

Let us lodge in the villages.
 12 Let us get up early to the vineyards;
 'Let us see whether the vine hath budded, and ^aits blossom be open.
 flourish, whether the tender grape ^bappear.
 And the pomegranates ^cbe in bud
 flower forth.
 There will I give thee my ^dlove.
 13 ^eThe mandrakes give forth fragrance, ^fand ^g'at our doors are all manner of precious fruits, ^h'new and old,
 Which I have laid up for thee,
 O my beloved.
 8 ⁱOh that thou wert as my brother,
 That sucked the breasts of my mother!
 When I should find thee without, I would kiss thee;
 Yea, and none would despise me.
 2 I would lead thee, and ^j'bring thee into my mother's house,
 'Who would instruct me:
 I would cause thee to drink of ^k'spiced wine,
 Of the ^l'juice of my pomegranate.
 3 ^m'His left hand ⁿshould be under my head,
 And his right hand should embrace me.
 4 I ^o'adjure you, O ^p'daughters of Jerusalem,
 10 ^qThat ye stir not up, nor awaken ^rlove,
 Until ^she please.
 5 ^tWho is this that cometh up from the wilderness,
 Leaning upon her beloved?

Under the apple tree I awakened thee.
 I raised thee up under the apple tree:
 There thy mother brought thee
 with thee,
 There ^awas she in travail ^bthat brought thee forth ^cthat bare thee.

R.V. ¹ Some ancient versions have, *like the purple of a king, bound etc.* ² Heb. noon. ³ Heb. palate. ⁴ Heb. erect.
 Or, *Causing the lips of those that are asleep to move or speak* ⁵ Or, the tender grapes appear ⁶ Or, over
 those mightiest ⁷ Or, sweet wine ⁸ Heb. Why should ye stir up? or why etc. ⁹ Or, and
 A.V. ¹⁰ Or, crimson. ¹¹ Heb. bound. ¹² Heb. straightly. ¹³ Or, of the ancient. ¹⁴ Heb. open.
 -- Heb. they should not despise me. ¹⁵ Heb. why should ye stir up, or, why, etc.

me as a seal upon thine
art, as ^aa seal upon thine
n:

love is strong as death;
ousy is ¹cruel as ²the
ve:

ashes thereof are ^{flashes} of
coals of
my flame of the LORD.
^{is} a most vehement flame.
waters cannot quench

er, can the floods drown it:
nan would give all the
stance of his house for
ould utterly be con-
ned.

ve a little sister,
ie hath no breasts:
shall we do for our
r
day when she shall be
en for?
be a wall,
ill build upon her ^aa
of silver:
she be a door,
ill inclose her with
rds of cedar.

^a Isai. 40. 16.
Jer. 22. 24.
Hag. 2. 23.
^b Cp. ch. 4.
12. 12.
^c Cp. ch. 4. 5
& 7. 3.
^d Cp. Rom.
8. 35.
^e Cp. Ex. 24.
14.
Deut. 4. 24.
^f Eccles. 2. 4.
^g Cp. Judith
8. 2.
^h A Cp. Matt.
21. 33.
ⁱ Cp. Job 1.
16.
^j ch. 1. 6.
^k Cp. Isai.
7. 23.

^l Prov. 6. 35.

^m See Prov.
27. 18.

ⁿ Cp. Ezek.
16. 7.
^o Cp. ch. 5. 1.
^p ch. 1. 7.
^q ch. 2. 14.

^r Cp. Rev.
22. 17, 20.
^s See ch. 2. 9.

^t Cp. ch. 4. 6.
^u Cp. 1 Kin.
6. 15.

¹⁰ ^bI am a wall, and my ^cbreasts
like ^{the} towers ^{thereof}:

Then was I in his eyes as one
that found ^{peace}.
that found ^{flavour}.

¹¹ Solomon had ^aa vineyard at
^oBaal-hamon;

He ^hlet out the vineyard unto
ⁱkeepers;

Every one for the fruit thereof
was to bring ^aa thousand
^{pieces} of silver.

¹² My vineyard, which is mine,
is before me:

Thou, O Solomon, ^{shalt have the}
thousand, ^{must have a}

And ^mthose that keep the
fruit thereof two hundred.

¹³ ^oThou that dwellest in the
gardens,

^pThe companions hearken ^{for}
thy voice: ^{to}

^qCause me to hear it.

¹⁴ ^rMake haste, my beloved,
And be thou ^{like} to a ^{roe} or
to a young hart

Upon ^sthe mountains of
spices.

THE BOOK OF THE PROPHET

ISAIAH.

E ^avision of ^bIsaiah the
f Amoz, which he saw
ning Judah and Jeru-
the days of ^cUzziah,
^dAhaz, and ^eHezekiah,
idah.

O heavens, and give
h, for the LORD hath
a:

^{14. 28.} See 2 Kin. ch. 16 & 3 Chr. ch. 28.
^{ut. 32. 1.} Cp. Deut. 4. 26.

^a ch. 6. 1.
^b ch. 2. 1
& 13. 1
& 20. 2, ^{al.}
^c Cp. Deut.
32. 6, 10, 14.
^d Hos. 1. 1.
^e Mic. 1. 1.
^f Cp. 2 Kin.
15. 1, 7.
See 2 Chr. ch.
28.
^g Cp. Jer. 8.
7.
^h See 2 Kin.
15. 32-38.
& 2 Chr. ch. 27.

spoken: ^cI have ¹¹nourished and
spoken,
brought up children, and they
have rebelled against me. ³ The
ox ^jknoweth his owner, and the
ass his master's crib: ^{but} Israel
doth ^knot know, my people doth
not consider. ⁴ Ah sinful nation,
a people ^lladen with iniquity, a

ⁱ See ch. 37. 2—ch. 39. 8 & 2 Kin. ch. 18—ch. 20 & 2 Chr. ch. 28—

ard.
r, to
A.V.

² Heb. Sheol.
⁹ Heb. Flee.
• Heb. hard.

³ Or, A most vehement flame
¹⁰ Or, paville
† Heb. peace.

⁴ Heb. Jah.
¹¹ Or, made great and exalted
† Heb. Flee away.

⁵ Or, It
See Ezek. 31. 4.
‡ Heb. of heaviness.

⁶ Or, battlements

^a seed of evil-doers, children that deal corruptly: they have forsaken the LORD, they ^a have despised the LORD, they ^a have provoked the Holy One of Israel unto anger, they are ^a estranged and gone backward. ⁵ ¹ Why will ye be ^a still stricken, that ye will ^a revolt more and more? the whole head is sick, and ^a the whole heart faint. ⁶ ^a From the sole of the foot even unto the head there is no soundness in it; ^a but wounds, and bruises, and ^a festering sores: they have ^a not been closed, neither bound up, neither mollified with oil. ⁷ ^a Your country is desolate; your cities are burned with fire: your land, strangers devour it in your presence, and it is desolate, ^a as overthrown by strangers. ⁸ And ^a the daughter of Zion is left as a ^a booth cottage in a vineyard, as a lodge in ^a a garden of cucumbers, as a besieged city. ⁹ ^a Except the LORD of hosts had left unto us ^a a very small remnant, we should have been as ^a Sodom, and we should have been like unto ^a Gomorrah.

¹⁰ Hear the word of the LORD, ye ^a rulers of ^a Sodom; give ear unto the ^a law of our God, ye people of ^a Gomorrah. ¹¹ ^a To what purpose is the multitude of your sacrifices unto me? saith the LORD: I am full of the burnt offerings of rams, and the fat of fed beasts; and I delight not in the blood of bullocks, or of lambs, or of ^a he-goats. ¹² When ye come ^a to ^a appear before me, who hath required this at your hand, to ^a trample my courts? ¹³ Bring no more ^a vain oblations; incense is an abomination unto me; the ^a new moons and sabbaths, the ^a calling

^a Cp. Matt.

^{2, 7.} Cp. Jer. 7.

^{9, 10.} See Joel 2.

^{15-17.} d ch. 5. 24.

^{16-17.} See ch. 31.

^{1.} Num. 28.

^{11.} Chr. 23. 31.

^{12.} Judth. 8. 6.

^{13.} Mac. 10. 34.

^{14.} Ezek. 14. 5.

^{15.} Jer. 5. 13.

^{16.} ch. 31. 6.

^{17.} 1 Kin. 8. 22.

^{18.} Ps. 33.

^{19.} Prov. 1. 28.

^{20.} Mic. 3. 4.

^{21.} ch. 59. 2.

^{22.} Cp. Jer. 2.

^{23.} Cp. Jer. 8.

^{24.} Cp. 1 Pet.

^{25.} ch. 5. 5.

^{26.} & 11. 12.

^{27.} Deut. 28. 51.

^{28.} Jer. 22. 3.

^{29.} 2 Ed. 2. 20.

^{30.} Cp. ver. 23.

^{31.} James 1. 27.

^{32.} Mic. 6. 2.

^{33.} Cp. ch. 48. 26.

^{34.} ch. 10. 32.

^{35.} & 27. 22.

^{36.} Zech. 2. 10.

^{37.} & 9. 9.

^{38.} Job 27. 18.

^{39.} Lam. 2. 6 (imp.).

^{40.} w. Ps. 71.

^{41.} Cp. Rev. 7. 14.

^{42.} Baruch 6.

^{43.} 70.

^{44.} Lam. 2. 22.

^{45.} Deut. 80.

^{46.} 15. 16.

^{47.} ch. 10. 21.

^{48.} 22. Cantic. Rom.

^{49.} 8. 20.

^{50.} b ch. 18. 19.

^{51.} Gen. 18. 34, 25.

^{52.} e ver. 2.

^{53.} ch. 24. 3.

^{54.} & 40. 5 & 58. 14.

^{55.} Mic. 4. 4.

^{56.} Cp. Num. 23.

^{57.} 18.

^{58.} d Ezek. 16.

^{59.} 46, 48, 49.

^{60.} Cp. ch. 5. 9.

^{61.} & Rev. 11. 8.

^{62.} e Cp. Deut.

^{63.} 32. 32.

^{64.} f Jer. 2. 20.

^{65.} Cp. Ex. 24. 16.

^{66.} g Cp. Jer. 81.

^{67.} 22.

^{68.} h Prov. 15. 8.

^{69.} Jer. 6. 20.

^{70.} Mal. 1. 10.

^{71.} Cp. ch. 66. 3.

^{72.} See 1 Sam. 15.

^{73.} 22.

^{74.} i Cp. Jer. 6.

^{75.} 30.

^{76.} & Ezek. 22. 13.

^{77.} j Mic. 7. 3.

^{78.} Cp. Ex. 23. 8.

^{79.} k Jer. 5. 23.

^{80.} Zech. 7. 10.

^{81.} Cp. ver. 17.

^{82.} l Ex. 23. 17.

^{83.} & 34. 23.

^{84.} m Cp. 1 Sam.

^{85.} 22. 29 (imp.).

^{86.} n ch. 3. 1.

^{87.} & 10. 33.

^{88.} o Ps. 132. 2.

^{89.} p Ex. 12. 16.

^{90.} Lev. 23. 36.

^{91.} q Cp. Deut.

^{92.} 32. 41.

of assemblies.—⁹ I cannot away with; ^a assemblies, ^a iniquity and ^a it is iniquity, even the ^a solemn meeting. ¹⁴ Your ^a new moons and your appointed feasts my soul hateth: they are a ^a trouble unto me; I am weary to bear them. ¹⁵ And when ye ^a spread forth your hands, I will hide mine eyes from you: yea, ^a when ye ^a make many prayers, I will not hear: ^a your hands are full of ^a blood. ¹⁶ Wash you, make you clean; put away the evil of your doings from before mine eyes; ^a cease to do evil: ¹⁷ learn to do well; ^a seek judgement, ^a relieve the oppressed, ^a judge the fatherless, plead for the widow.

¹⁸ Come now, and ^a let us reason together, saith the LORD: though your sins be as scarlet, they shall be as ^a white as snow; though they be red like crimson, they shall be as wool. ¹⁹ ^a If ye be willing and obedient, ye shall eat the good of the land: ²⁰ but if ye refuse and rebel, ye shall be devoured with the sword: ^a for the mouth of the LORD hath spoken it.

²¹ How is the faithful city ^a become an harlot! ^a she that was full of judgement, ^a righteousness lodged in her, but now murderers.

²² Thy silver is become dross, thy wine mixed with water. ²³ Thy princes are rebellious, and companions of thieves: every one ^a loveth gifts, and followeth after rewards: ^a they judge not the fatherless, neither doth the cause of the widow come unto them.

²⁴ Therefore saith the ^a Lord, the LORD of hosts, the ^a Mighty One of Israel, Ah, I will ease me of mine adversaries, ^a and avenge

R.V. ¹ Or, Why should ye be stricken any more? ye will revolt &c. ² Or, every ³ Or, fresh stripes ⁴ Or, as the overthrow of strangers ⁵ Or, judges ⁶ Or, as the overthrow of strangers ⁷ Heb. as the overthrow of strangers ⁸ Heb. as the overthrow of strangers ⁹ Heb. as the overthrow of strangers ¹⁰ Heb. as the overthrow of strangers ¹¹ Heb. as the overthrow of strangers ¹² Heb. as the overthrow of strangers ¹³ Heb. as the overthrow of strangers ¹⁴ Heb. as the overthrow of strangers ¹⁵ Heb. as the overthrow of strangers ¹⁶ Heb. as the overthrow of strangers ¹⁷ Heb. as the overthrow of strangers ¹⁸ Heb. as the overthrow of strangers ¹⁹ Heb. as the overthrow of strangers ²⁰ Heb. as the overthrow of strangers ²¹ Heb. as the overthrow of strangers ²² Heb. as the overthrow of strangers ²³ Heb. as the overthrow of strangers ²⁴ Heb. as the overthrow of strangers ²⁵ Heb. as the overthrow of strangers ²⁶ Heb. as the overthrow of strangers ²⁷ Heb. as the overthrow of strangers ²⁸ Heb. as the overthrow of strangers ²⁹ Heb. as the overthrow of strangers ³⁰ Heb. as the overthrow of strangers ³¹ Heb. as the overthrow of strangers ³² Heb. as the overthrow of strangers ³³ Heb. as the overthrow of strangers ³⁴ Heb. as the overthrow of strangers ³⁵ Heb. as the overthrow of strangers ³⁶ Heb. as the overthrow of strangers ³⁷ Heb. as the overthrow of strangers ³⁸ Heb. as the overthrow of strangers ³⁹ Heb. as the overthrow of strangers ⁴⁰ Heb. as the overthrow of strangers ⁴¹ Heb. as the overthrow of strangers ⁴² Heb. as the overthrow of strangers ⁴³ Heb. as the overthrow of strangers ⁴⁴ Heb. as the overthrow of strangers ⁴⁵ Heb. as the overthrow of strangers ⁴⁶ Heb. as the overthrow of strangers ⁴⁷ Heb. as the overthrow of strangers ⁴⁸ Heb. as the overthrow of strangers ⁴⁹ Heb. as the overthrow of strangers ⁵⁰ Heb. as the overthrow of strangers ⁵¹ Heb. as the overthrow of strangers ⁵² Heb. as the overthrow of strangers ⁵³ Heb. as the overthrow of strangers ⁵⁴ Heb. as the overthrow of strangers ⁵⁵ Heb. as the overthrow of strangers ⁵⁶ Heb. as the overthrow of strangers ⁵⁷ Heb. as the overthrow of strangers ⁵⁸ Heb. as the overthrow of strangers ⁵⁹ Heb. as the overthrow of strangers ⁶⁰ Heb. as the overthrow of strangers ⁶¹ Heb. as the overthrow of strangers ⁶² Heb. as the overthrow of strangers ⁶³ Heb. as the overthrow of strangers ⁶⁴ Heb. as the overthrow of strangers ⁶⁵ Heb. as the overthrow of strangers ⁶⁶ Heb. as the overthrow of strangers ⁶⁷ Heb. as the overthrow of strangers ⁶⁸ Heb. as the overthrow of strangers ⁶⁹ Heb. as the overthrow of strangers ⁷⁰ Heb. as the overthrow of strangers ⁷¹ Heb. as the overthrow of strangers ⁷² Heb. as the overthrow of strangers ⁷³ Heb. as the overthrow of strangers ⁷⁴ Heb. as the overthrow of strangers ⁷⁵ Heb. as the overthrow of strangers ⁷⁶ Heb. as the overthrow of strangers ⁷⁷ Heb. as the overthrow of strangers ⁷⁸ Heb. as the overthrow of strangers ⁷⁹ Heb. as the overthrow of strangers ⁸⁰ Heb. as the overthrow of strangers ⁸¹ Heb. as the overthrow of strangers ⁸² Heb. as the overthrow of strangers ⁸³ Heb. as the overthrow of strangers ⁸⁴ Heb. as the overthrow of strangers ⁸⁵ Heb. as the overthrow of strangers ⁸⁶ Heb. as the overthrow of strangers ⁸⁷ Heb. as the overthrow of strangers ⁸⁸ Heb. as the overthrow of strangers ⁸⁹ Heb. as the overthrow of strangers ⁹⁰ Heb. as the overthrow of strangers ⁹¹ Heb. as the overthrow of strangers ⁹² Heb. as the overthrow of strangers ⁹³ Heb. as the overthrow of strangers ⁹⁴ Heb. as the overthrow of strangers ⁹⁵ Heb. as the overthrow of strangers ⁹⁶ Heb. as the overthrow of strangers ⁹⁷ Heb. as the overthrow of strangers ⁹⁸ Heb. as the overthrow of strangers ⁹⁹ Heb. as the overthrow of strangers ¹⁰⁰ Heb. as the overthrow of strangers

A.V. ¹ Heb. alienated, or, separated. ² Heb. increase revolt. ³ Heb. as the overthrow of strangers ⁴ Heb. as the overthrow of strangers ⁵ Heb. as the overthrow of strangers ⁶ Heb. as the overthrow of strangers ⁷ Heb. as the overthrow of strangers ⁸ Heb. as the overthrow of strangers ⁹ Heb. as the overthrow of strangers ¹⁰ Heb. as the overthrow of strangers ¹¹ Heb. as the overthrow of strangers ¹² Heb. as the overthrow of strangers ¹³ Heb. as the overthrow of strangers ¹⁴ Heb. as the overthrow of strangers ¹⁵ Heb. as the overthrow of strangers ¹⁶ Heb. as the overthrow of strangers ¹⁷ Heb. as the overthrow of strangers ¹⁸ Heb. as the overthrow of strangers ¹⁹ Heb. as the overthrow of strangers ²⁰ Heb. as the overthrow of strangers ²¹ Heb. as the overthrow of strangers ²² Heb. as the overthrow of strangers ²³ Heb. as the overthrow of strangers ²⁴ Heb. as the overthrow of strangers ²⁵ Heb. as the overthrow of strangers ²⁶ Heb. as the overthrow of strangers ²⁷ Heb. as the overthrow of strangers ²⁸ Heb. as the overthrow of strangers ²⁹ Heb. as the overthrow of strangers ³⁰ Heb. as the overthrow of strangers ³¹ Heb. as the overthrow of strangers ³² Heb. as the overthrow of strangers ³³ Heb. as the overthrow of strangers ³⁴ Heb. as the overthrow of strangers ³⁵ Heb. as the overthrow of strangers ³⁶ Heb. as the overthrow of strangers ³⁷ Heb. as the overthrow of strangers ³⁸ Heb. as the overthrow of strangers ³⁹ Heb. as the overthrow of strangers ⁴⁰ Heb. as the overthrow of strangers ⁴¹ Heb. as the overthrow of strangers ⁴² Heb. as the overthrow of strangers ⁴³ Heb. as the overthrow of strangers ⁴⁴ Heb. as the overthrow of strangers ⁴⁵ Heb. as the overthrow of strangers ⁴⁶ Heb. as the overthrow of strangers ⁴⁷ Heb. as the overthrow of strangers ⁴⁸ Heb. as the overthrow of strangers ⁴⁹ Heb. as the overthrow of strangers ⁵⁰ Heb. as the overthrow of strangers ⁵¹ Heb. as the overthrow of strangers ⁵² Heb. as the overthrow of strangers ⁵³ Heb. as the overthrow of strangers ⁵⁴ Heb. as the overthrow of strangers ⁵⁵ Heb. as the overthrow of strangers ⁵⁶ Heb. as the overthrow of strangers ⁵⁷ Heb. as the overthrow of strangers ⁵⁸ Heb. as the overthrow of strangers ⁵⁹ Heb. as the overthrow of strangers ⁶⁰ Heb. as the overthrow of strangers ⁶¹ Heb. as the overthrow of strangers ⁶² Heb. as the overthrow of strangers ⁶³ Heb. as the overthrow of strangers ⁶⁴ Heb. as the overthrow of strangers ⁶⁵ Heb. as the overthrow of strangers ⁶⁶ Heb. as the overthrow of strangers ⁶⁷ Heb. as the overthrow of strangers ⁶⁸ Heb. as the overthrow of strangers ⁶⁹ Heb. as the overthrow of strangers ⁷⁰ Heb. as the overthrow of strangers ⁷¹ Heb. as the overthrow of strangers ⁷² Heb. as the overthrow of strangers ⁷³ Heb. as the overthrow of strangers ⁷⁴ Heb. as the overthrow of strangers ⁷⁵ Heb. as the overthrow of strangers ⁷⁶ Heb. as the overthrow of strangers ⁷⁷ Heb. as the overthrow of strangers ⁷⁸ Heb. as the overthrow of strangers ⁷⁹ Heb. as the overthrow of strangers ⁸⁰ Heb. as the overthrow of strangers ⁸¹ Heb. as the overthrow of strangers ⁸² Heb. as the overthrow of strangers ⁸³ Heb. as the overthrow of strangers ⁸⁴ Heb. as the overthrow of strangers ⁸⁵ Heb. as the overthrow of strangers ⁸⁶ Heb. as the overthrow of strangers ⁸⁷ Heb. as the overthrow of strangers ⁸⁸ Heb. as the overthrow of strangers ⁸⁹ Heb. as the overthrow of strangers ⁹⁰ Heb. as the overthrow of strangers ⁹¹ Heb. as the overthrow of strangers ⁹² Heb. as the overthrow of strangers ⁹³ Heb. as the overthrow of strangers ⁹⁴ Heb. as the overthrow of strangers ⁹⁵ Heb. as the overthrow of strangers ⁹⁶ Heb. as the overthrow of strangers ⁹⁷ Heb. as the overthrow of strangers ⁹⁸ Heb. as the overthrow of strangers ⁹⁹ Heb. as the overthrow of strangers ¹⁰⁰ Heb. as the overthrow of strangers

! Heb. great he goats.

Or, righteous.

Heb. to be seen.

Or, grief.

Or, oil.

Heb. multiply prayer.

Heb. as the overthrow of strangers

Heb. multiply prayer.

Heb. as the overthrow of strangers

Heb. multiply prayer.

me of mine enemies: ²⁵ and ^aI will ¹turn my hand upon thee, and ²thoroughly ^{purely} purge away thy ^cdross, and ^{will} take away all thy ^{tin}: ²⁶ and I will restore thy judges ^das at the first, and thy ^{counsellors} ^{counsellors} as at the beginning: afterward ^ethou shalt be called. The city of righteousness, the faithful city. ²⁷ ^gZion shall be redeemed with judgement, and ^{her} converts with righteousness. ²⁸ ^{But} And the ⁵destruction of the transgressors and ^{of} the sinners shall be together, and they that forsake the LORD shall be consumed. ²⁹ ^mFor they shall be ashamed of ^{the} ^ooaks which ye have desired, and ye shall be confounded for ^{the} gardens that ye have chosen. ³⁰ For ye shall be ^{as} ^{an} oak whose leaf fadeth, and as a garden that hath no water. ³¹ And the strong shall be ^{as} ^{tow}, ^{and} his work as a ^{spark}; and they shall both burn together, and ^{none} shall quench them.

¹ The word that ^{Isaiah} the son of Amoz saw concerning Judah and Jerusalem.

² And it shall come to pass in the ^{latter} ^{last} days, that ^{the} mountain of the LORD's house shall be ^{established} ⁱⁿ the top of the mountains, and shall be exalted above the hills; and ^{all} nations shall flow unto it. ³ And ^{many} ^{peoples} shall go and say, Come ye, and let us go up to the mountain of the LORD, to the house of the God of Jacob; and he will teach us of his ways, and we will walk in his paths: for ^{out} of Zion shall go forth ^{the} law, and the word of the LORD

from Jerusalem. ⁴ And he shall judge ^{between} ^{among} the nations, and shall ^{reprove} ^{many} ^{peoples}: ^{and} they shall beat their swords into ^{pruninghooks}: ^{nation} shall not lift up sword against nation, neither shall they learn war any more.

⁵ O house of Jacob, come ye, and let us walk in ^{the} light of the LORD. ⁶ ^{For} ^{Therefore} thou hast forsaken thy people the house of Jacob, because they be filled with ^{customs} ^{replenished} ^{from} the east, and ^{are} soothsayers ^{like} the Philistines, and they ^{strike} ^{hands} ^{please} themselves in the children of strangers.

⁷ Their land also is ^{full} of silver and gold, neither is there any end of their treasures; their land also is ^{full} of horses, neither is there any end of their ^{chariots}. ⁸ Their land also is ^{full} of idols; they worship ^{the} work of their own hands, that which their own fingers have ^{made}.

⁹ And the mean man ^{is} bowed down, and the great man ^{humbleth} himself: ^{therefore} brought low: ^{therefore} forgive them not. ¹⁰ Enter into the rock, and hide thee in the dust, ^{from} before the terror of the LORD, and from the glory of his majesty.

¹¹ The lofty looks of man shall be brought low, and the haughtiness of men shall be bowed down, and the LORD alone shall be exalted in that day. ¹² For ^{there} shall be a day of the LORD of hosts ^{shall} be upon ^{all} that is proud and ^{haughty}, and upon ^{all} that is lifted up; and ^{he} shall be brought low: ¹³ and upon all the ^{cedars} of Lebanon, that are high and lifted up, and upon all the ^{oaks} of Bashan: ¹⁴ and

R.V. ¹ Or, bring my hand again.
* Or, seraphim. ⁷ Or, a laurel wreath
* Or, boweth down

A.V. * Heb. according to pureness.
* Or, prepared.

* Heb. as with life.
* Or, at the hour

* Or, humbly himself

† Or, they that return of her.

†† Or, more than the east.

* Or, ally

* Or, instruction

* Or, the LORD of hosts hath a day

* Or, among

* Heb. breaking.

* Or, and his work.

* Heb. breaking.

* Or, among

* Or, among

* Heb. breaking.

* Or, and his work.

* Or, among

* Or, among

* Or, among

* Or, among

upon all ^athe high mountains, and upon all the hills that are lifted ^{up}; ¹⁵ and upon every ^{lofty} high tower, and upon every fenced wall; ¹⁶ and upon all ^cthe ships of Tarshish, and upon all ^d'pleasant ^{imagery} pictures. ¹⁷ ^aAnd the loftiness of man shall be bowed down, and the haughtiness of men shall be brought ^{made} low: and the LORD alone shall be exalted in that day. ¹⁸ ^aAnd ^b'the idols ^{he} shall utterly pass away. ¹⁹ ^hAnd ^{men} they shall go into the ^{caves} of the rocks, and into the ^{holes} of ^{the} ^{earth}, from before the terror ^{caves} of the LORD, and from ^{fear} the glory of his majesty, ⁱwhen he ariseth to shake ^{mightily} the earth. ²⁰ In that day ^aa man shall cast ^{away} ^bhis idols of silver, and his idols of gold, ^{which} they made ^{each one} ^{for} ^{himself} to worship, to the moles and to the ^{bats}; ²¹ ^hto go into the ^{caverns} of the rocks, and into the ^{clefts} of the ragged rocks, from ^{tops} before the terror ^{fear} of the LORD, and from ^{for} the glory of his majesty, ⁱwhen he ariseth to shake ^{mightily} the earth. ²² ³'Cease ye from man, ^{'whose} breath is in his nostrils: for wherein is he to be accounted of?

¹ For, behold, the ^a'Lord, **3** the LORD of hosts, doth take away from Jerusalem and from Judah ^{the} stay and the staff, the whole ^astay of bread, and the whole stay of ^{water}; ² ^zthe mighty man, and the man of ^{war}; ^{war} the judge, and the prophet, and the ^{diviner} prudent, and the ^{ancient}; ³ the captain of fifty, and ^a'the honourable man, and the ^{counsellor}, and the cunning ^a'artificer, and the skilful enchanter. ⁴ ^c'And I will give

^a Op. ch. 30. 25.
^b See Mic. 7. 3-4.
^c ch. 30. 9.
¹ Kin. 10. 22.
² Chr. 20. 27. al.
^d See ver. 11.
^e ch. 4. 1.
^f ver. 8.
^g Cp. Tobit 14. 6.
^h ver. 10.
ⁱ Hos. 10. 8.
^j Luke 23. 30.
^k Rev. 6. 16.
^l Ezek. 24. 4 (for mg.).
^m Cp. ch. 1. 6.
ⁿ Cp. Ps. 78. 8, 9.
^o Hab. 3. 6.
^p ch. 30. 22.
^q & 31. 7.
^r See Ps. 78. 9-11.
^s ch. 65. 3.
^t Lev. 11. 19.
^u Deut. 14. 12.
^v Gen. 13. 13 & 18. 20.
^w Ezek. 16. 46, 48, 49.
^x Cp. Rom. 6. 23.
^y Eccles. 8. 12.
^z See Deut. 28. 1-14.
^{aa} Ps. 146. 3.
^{ab} Ps. 128. 2.
^{ac} Job 27. 3.
^{ad} Cp. Wisd. 2. 2, 3.
^{ae} & James 4. 14.
^{af} Eccl. 8. 18.
^{ag} See Deut. 28. 15-68.
^{ah} v ch. 1. 24.
^{ai} ver. 4.
^{aj} Lev. 26. 26.
^{ak} Ezek. 4. 16.
^{al} See ch. 28. 14-22.
^{am} 2 Kin. 24. 14.
^{an} Ezek. 17. 13, 14.
^{ao} Ps. 7. 6.
^{ap} Hos. 4. 1.
^{aq} Mic. 3. 1.
^{ar} ver. 12.
^{as} Eccles. 10. 16.
^{at} Ps. 14. 4.

children to be their princes, and ^a'babes shall rule over them. ⁵ ^b'And the people shall be oppressed, every one by another, and every one by his neighbour: the child shall behave himself proudly against the ^a'ancient, and the base against the honourable. ⁶ When ^a'a man shall take hold of his brother ⁱⁿ the house of his father, ^{saying}, Thou hast clothing, be thou our ^{ruler}, and let this ruin be under thy hand: ⁷ in that day shall he ^{lift up his voice}, ^{swear}, saying, I will not be ^a'an ^{healer}; for in my house is neither bread nor clothing: ^{ye shall not make me make me not a} ruler of the people. ⁸ For Jerusalem is ruined, and Judah is fallen: because their ^r'tongue and their doings are against the LORD, ^{to} provoke the eyes of his glory. ⁹ ^a'The shew of their countenance doth witness against them; and they declare their sin ^{as} Sodom, they hide it not. Woe unto their soul! ²for they have ¹⁰rewarded evil unto themselves. ¹⁰ ^a'Say ye ^{of} the righteous, that ^{it shall} be well ^{with him}: ^{'for} they shall eat the fruit of their doings. ¹¹ ^a'Woe unto the wicked! ^{it shall be ill with him}: for the ¹¹reward of his hands shall be ¹²given him. ¹² As for my people, ¹⁰children are their oppressors, and women rule over them. ¹³ O my people, ¹¹they which lead thee cause thee to err, and ¹²'destroy the way of thy paths. ¹³ The LORD ^a'standeth up to plead, and standeth to judge the ¹⁴peoples. ¹⁴ The LORD will enter into judgement ^{judgment} with the ^{elders} ^{ancients} of his people, and the princes thereof: ^{It is ye that} ^d'have ^{eaten} for ye

R.V. ¹ Or, watch-towers ² Heb. dust.
^a Or, with childlessness shall they rule over them
¹⁰ Or, done ¹¹ Or, doing

A.V. ^a Heb. pictures of desire. ¹ Or, the idols shall utterly pass away. ¹ Heb. the dust.
¹¹ Heb. lift up the hand. ¹¹ Or, which they made for him. ¹¹ Or, and of speech.
¹¹ Heb. lift up the hand. ¹¹ Heb. binder up. ¹¹ Or, they which call thee blessed.
^{eb} swallow up. ⁴ Or, burnt.

³ The Sept. omits this verse.
⁷ Or, Judge ⁸ Heb. a binder up.
¹² Heb. done to him. ¹² Heb. swallow up.
¹⁴ Or, people

¹⁴ Or, elder ¹⁵ Or, Their respecting of persons
¹⁶ Or, people

vineyard; ^athe spoil of
 r is in your ^bhouses: ^c15 what
 that ye ^dcrush my people,
 and the ^eface of the poor?
 e Lord, the LORD of hosts.
 Moreover the LORD ^fsaid,
 e ^gthe daughters of Zion
 ighty, and walk with
 d forth necks and ^hwan-
 , walking and ⁱmincing
 go, and ^jmaking a tink-
 their feet: ^k17 therefore
 l ^lwill smite with a scab-
 n of the head of ^mthe
 s of Zion, and the LORD
 are their secret parts.
 ver at day the LORD will
 y ⁿthe bravery of their
 anklets, ^oand their
 nents ^pabout their feet, and their
 nd ^qtheir round tires like the moon,
 antia, and the ^rbracelets,
 uns, and the ^sheadtires,
 muffers; ^t20 the ^ubonnets,
 anklet chains, and the
 maments of the legs, and the
 nd the ^vperfume boxes, and
 ; ^w21 the rings, and the
 s; ^x22 the ^yfestivals
 a, ^zchangeable suits of
 the mantles, and the
 l the ^{aa}crisping pins, ^{ab}23 the
 and the fine linen,
 turbans, and the ^{ac}veils,
 hoods, and the ^{ad}vails.
 shall come to pass,
 d of ^{ae}sweet spices there
 tenness; and instead of
 stink; and instead of
 a rope; and instead of
 hair ^{af}baldness; and
 a stomacher a ^{ag}gird-
 cloth: ^{ah}branding instead
 loth; and burning
 25 Thy men shall
 e sword, and thy
 in the war. ^{ai}26 And
 shall lament and
 d she ^{aj}shall be ^{ak}deso-
 being
 t upon the ground.
 seven women ^{al}shall take hold
 in that day seven women shall
 in in that day, saying,
 l of one man, ^{am}saying,
 eat our own bread,

a Amos 8. 10.

b Cp. Ps. 94.

c See Gen.

30. 22.

d Jer. 23. 5

e Zech. 8. 8

f Is. 6. 12

g Cp. ch. 27.

h See ch. 32.

i Is. 3. 11

j Is. 3. 11

k Is. 3. 11

l Is. 3. 11

m Is. 3. 11

n Is. 3. 11

o Is. 3. 11

p Is. 3. 11

q Is. 3. 11

r Is. 3. 11

s Is. 3. 11

t Is. 3. 11

u Is. 3. 11

v Is. 3. 11

w Is. 3. 11

x Is. 3. 11

y Is. 3. 11

z Is. 3. 11

aa Is. 3. 11

ab Is. 3. 11

ac Is. 3. 11

ad Is. 3. 11

ae Is. 3. 11

af Is. 3. 11

ag Is. 3. 11

ah Is. 3. 11

ai Is. 3. 11

aj Is. 3. 11

ak Is. 3. 11

al Is. 3. 11

am Is. 3. 11

an Is. 3. 11

ao Is. 3. 11

ap Is. 3. 11

aq Is. 3. 11

ar Is. 3. 11

as Is. 3. 11

at Is. 3. 11

au Is. 3. 11

av Is. 3. 11

aw Is. 3. 11

ax Is. 3. 11

ay Is. 3. 11

az Is. 3. 11

ba Is. 3. 11

bb Is. 3. 11

bc Is. 3. 11

bd Is. 3. 11

be Is. 3. 11

bf Is. 3. 11

bg Is. 3. 11

bh Is. 3. 11

bi Is. 3. 11

bj Is. 3. 11

bk Is. 3. 11

bl Is. 3. 11

bm Is. 3. 11

bn Is. 3. 11

bo Is. 3. 11

bp Is. 3. 11

bq Is. 3. 11

and wear our own apparel: only
 let us be called by thy ^{name},
 take thou away our reproach.

²In that day shall ^athe ^bbranch
 of the LORD be ^cbeautiful and
 glorious, and ^dthe fruit of the
 land shall be ^eexcellent and
 comely ^ffor them that are es-
 caped of Israel. ³And it shall
 come to pass, ^hthat he that is
 left in Zion, and he that re-
 maineth in Jerusalem, shall be
 called ⁱholy, even every one
 that is ^jwritten ^kamong the
 living in Jerusalem: ⁴when
 the LORD shall have washed
 away the filth of ^lthe daughters
 of Zion, and shall have purged
 the blood of Jerusalem from the
 midst thereof, by the ^mspirit of
 judgement, and by ⁿthe ^ospirit of
 burning. ⁵And the LORD will
 create ^pover ^qthe whole habitation
 upon every dwelling place
 of mount Zion, and her assem-
 blies, ^ra cloud and smoke by
 day, and the shining of a flaming
 fire by night: for ^sover ^tupon
 all the ^uglory shall be ^vspread ^wa canopy. ⁶And
 there shall be ^xa ^ypavilion ^zfor a
 shadow in the ^{aa}day-time ^{ab}from the
 heat, and ^{ac}for a ^{ad}place of refuge,
 and for a covert from storm and
 from rain.

¹Let me ²Now will I sing ³for ⁴to my well-
 beloved a song of my be-
 loved touching his vineyard.
 My wellbeloved ⁵had ⁶a vineyard
 in ⁷12: ⁸a very fruitful hill: ⁹2 and he
 made ¹⁰a trench about it, and gathered
 out the stones thereof, and
 planted it with the ¹¹choicest
 vine, and built a tower in the
 midst of it, and also ¹²hewed out a
 winepress therein: and ¹³he
 looked that it should bring forth

orke

Or, unto it.

Or, opened it.

Or, wind/fat

Or, living with their eyes.

Or, Or, spangled ornaments.

Or, Heb. let thy name be called upon us.

Or, g of Israel.

Or, made a wall about it.

2 Or, chains

3 Or, Bas

4 Or, every dwelling place

5 Or, shoot

6 Or, sprout

7 Heb. a horn, the son

8 Or, emptied

9 Or, emptied

10 Heb. make naked

11 Heb. might

12 Or, of

13 Heb. beauty and glory

14 Heb. the horn of the son

15 Heb. houses of the soul

16 Or, take thou away

17 Heb. a covering

18 Or, above

19 Heb. hewed

20 Heb. hewed

21 Heb. hewed

grapes, and it brought forth wild grapes. ³ And now, O inhabitants of Jerusalem, and men of Judah, judge, I pray you, bewixt me and my vineyard. ⁴ What could have been done more to my vineyard, that I have not done in it? wherefore, when I looked that it should bring forth grapes, brought it forth wild grapes? ⁵ And now go to; I will tell you what I will do to my vineyard: I will take away ^athe hedge thereof, and it shall be ^beaten up; ^cI will break down the fence wall thereof, and it shall be ^dtrodden down: ^eand I will lay it waste; it shall not be pruned, nor ^fhoed; but there shall come up ^gbriers and thorns: ^hI will also command the clouds that they rain no rain upon it. ⁱFor the vineyard of the LORD of hosts is the house of Israel, and the men of Judah ^jhis pleasant plant: and he looked for judgement, but behold ^koppression; for righteousness, but behold a cry.

⁸ Woe unto them that join house to house, that lay field to field, till there be no room, and ye be made to dwell alone in the midst of the land! ⁹ In mine ears ^{saith} the LORD of hosts, "Of a truth many houses shall be desolate, even great and fair, without inhabitant. ¹⁰ For ^{yea} ten acres of vineyard shall yield one bath, and ^ahomer of seed shall yield ^{but} an ephah.

¹¹ Woe unto them that rise up early in the morning, that they may follow strong drink; that tarry late into the night, till wine ^{continue} inflame them! ¹² And the harp, and the lute, the tabret,

a ch. 28. 11.

b Cp. Mic. 6. 5.

c ch. 1. 8.

d Hos. 4. 6.

e Cp. Lam. 4. 2, 7, 8.

f ver. 2.

g Hab. 2. 5.

h Ps. 141. 7.

i Cp. Jer. 5. 10.

j ch. 8. 13.

k mg. for mg.

l Hos. 2. 12.

m Ps. 80. 12.

n Cp. Prov. 24. 31.

o Cp. ver. 12.

p Job 1. 18, 19.

q ch. 2. 9.

r See ch. 7. 28-35.

s ch. 2. 11, 17.

t Cp. 1 Kin. 17. 1.

u Jer. 14. 1, 22.

v Cp. ch. 8. 14.

w See Ps. 30. 8-11.

x Mic. 2. 12.

y Cp. Judg. 6. 2.

z Prov. 5. 22.

a Mic. 2. 2.

b Cp. Ezek. 12. 22.

c 3 Pet. 3. 4.

d ch. 6. 12.

e Cp. Amos 5. 7.

f Cp. Job 17. 12.

g Matt. 6. 22.

h Luke 11. 34.

i Cp. Lev. 26. 36.

j Hagg. 1. 6.

k 2. 18.

l Ezek. 45. 11.

m ver. 22.

n Cp. Prov. 23. 29, 30.

o Eccles. 10. 16, 17.

p Prov. 3. 7.

q Rom. 12. 16.

r ver. 11.

s Eccles. 31. 35.

t Amos 6. 5.

u Ex. 28. 5.

v Prov. 17. 18.

and the pipe, and wine, are in their feasts: ^abut they regard not the work of the LORD, neither ^bhave they considered the operation of his hands. ¹³ Therefore my people are gone into captivity, ^cbecause they have no knowledge: and ^dtheir honourable men are famished, and their multitude are parched with thirst. ¹⁴ Therefore ^ehell hath ^fenlarged ^{her desire}, and opened ^{herself} her mouth without measure: and their glory, and their multitude, and their pomp, and he that ^{rejoiceth among them}, shall ^{rejoiceth} descend into it. ¹⁵ And the mean man shall be brought down, and the great man shall be humbled, and the eyes of the lofty shall be humbled: ¹⁶ but the LORD of hosts shall be exalted in judgement, and ^{God} the Holy One is sanctified in righteousness. ¹⁷ Then shall the lambs feed ^{as in} their pasture, and the waste places of the fat ones shall ^{wanderers} eat.

¹⁸ Woe unto them that draw iniquity with cords of vanity, and sin as they were with a cart rope: ¹⁹ that say, "Let him make speed, let him hasten his work, that we may see it: and let the counsel of the Holy One of Israel draw nigh and come, that we may know it!"

²⁰ Woe unto them that call evil good, and good evil; that put darkness for light, and light for darkness; that put bitter for sweet, and sweet for bitter!

²¹ Woe unto them that are wise in their own eyes, and prudent in their own sight!

²² Woe unto them that are mighty to drink wine, and men of strength to mingle strong drink: ²³ which justify the

R.V. 1 Or, burnt

2 Or, the grass

3 Heb. the plant of his delight.

4 Or, tumult

5 Heb. for a treading.

6 Heb. mine ears, with the LORD, &c.

7 Heb. the God the holy.

8 Heb. the God the holy.

9 Or, shedding of blood

10 Or, strangers

11 Heb. a scab.

12 Or, pursue them.

13 Heb. that any concerning evil, it is good, &c.

14 Heb. their glory are men of feminine.

15 Heb. ye.

16 Heb. their glory are men of feminine.

17 Heb. before their face.

wicked for ^a reward, and take away the righteousness of the righteous from him! ²⁴ Therefore ^aas ^athe tongue of fire devoureth the stubble, and ^aas the dry flame sinketh down in the flame, so ^atheir root shall be ^aas rottenness, and their blossom shall go up as dust: because they have ^arejected the ¹law of the LORD of hosts, and ^adespised the word of the Holy One of Israel.

²⁵ Therefore ^ais the anger of the LORD kindled against his people, and he hath stretched forth his hand against them, and hath smitten ^athem: and ^athe hills did tremble, and their carcases were ^aas refuse ^atorn in the midst of the streets. ^aFor all this his anger is not turned away, but his hand is stretched out still. ²⁶ And he will ^alift up an ensign to the nations from far, and ^awill hiss ^afor ^aunto ^athem ^afrom the end of the earth: and, behold, ^athey shall come with speed swiftly: ²⁷ ^anone shall be weary nor stumble among them; none shall slumber nor sleep; neither shall the girdle of their loins be loosed, nor the latchet of their shoes be broken: ²⁸ ^awhose arrows are sharp, and all their bows bent; their horses' hoofs shall be counted like flint, and their wheels ^alike a whirlwind: ²⁹ their roaring shall be like a lion, they shall roar like young lions: yea, they shall roar, and ^alay hold of the prey, and shall carry it away safe, and ^athere shall be none to deliver. ³⁰ And they shall roar ^aagainst them in that day ^alike the roaring of the sea: and if one look unto the land, ^abehold ^adarkness

and distress, ^asorrow, and the light is darkened in the ^aclouds thereof.

¹ In the year that ^aking Uzziah died I ^asaw ^aalso the Lord sitting upon a throne, high and lifted up, and ^ahis ^atrain filled the temple. ² Above ^ahim stood the ^aseraphim: each one had ^asix wings; with twain he covered his face, and with twain he covered his feet, and with twain he did fly. ³ And ^aone cried unto another, and said, ^aHoly, holy, holy, is the LORD of hosts: ^athe whole earth is full of his glory. ⁴ And ^athe foundations of the thresholds were moved at the voice of him that cried, and ^athe house was filled with smoke. ⁵ Then said I, Woe is me! ^afor I am ^aundone; ^abecause I am a man of unclean lips, and I dwell in the midst of a people of unclean lips: for mine eyes have seen the ^aKing, the LORD of hosts. ⁶ Then flew one of the ^aseraphim unto me, ^ahaving a ^alive coal in his hand, which he had taken with the tongs from off the altar: ⁷ and he ^atouched my mouth with it, and said, ^aLo, this hath touched thy lips; and thine iniquity is taken away, ^aand thy sin ^apurged. ⁸ And ^aI heard the voice of the Lord, saying, Whom shall I send, and who will go for ^aus? Then ^aI said, Here am I; send me. ⁹ And he said, Go, and tell this people, ^aHear ye ^aindeed, but understand not; and see ye ^aindeed, but perceive not. ¹⁰ ^aMake the heart of this people ^afat, and make their ears heavy, and shut their eyes; ^alest they see with

R.V. ¹ Or, teaching. ² Heb. him. ³ Heb. he, and in the following verses. ⁴ Or, over. ⁵ According to the Membranitic text, behold darkness; distress and light; it is dark &c. ⁶ Or, skirts. ⁷ Heb. the fulness of the whole earth is his glory. ⁸ Or, not stone. ⁹ Or, expiated. ¹⁰ Or, continually.

A.V. ¹ Heb. the tongue of fire. ² Or, as dung. ³ Or, distress. ⁴ Or, when it is light, it shall be dark in the destructions thereof. ⁵ Or, the skirts thereof. ⁶ Heb. this cried to this. ⁷ Heb. his glory is the fulness of the whole earth. ⁸ Heb. thresholds. ⁹ Heb. cut off. ¹⁰ Heb. and in his hand a live coal. ¹¹ Heb. caused it so touch. ¹² Heb. Behold me. ¹³ Or, without ceasing, &c. ¹⁴ Heb. hear ye in hearing, &c. ¹⁵ Heb. in seeing.

their eyes, and hear with their ears, and ^{turn again, and be healed.} ^{convert,} ¹¹ Then said I, Lord, ^{how long?} And he answered, Until ^{the} cities be ^{waste} without inhabitant, and the houses without man, and the land ^{becomes} ^{be} ^{utterly} ^{waste,} ^{desolate,} ¹² and the LORD have removed men far away, and ^{there be a great forsaking} in the midst of the land. ¹³ ^{And if there be yet a tenth in it, it shall again return, and shall be eaten: as a terebinth, and as an oak, whose stock remaineth, when they are felled; so shall the holy seed be the substance thereof.}

7 ¹ And it came to pass in the days of ¹ Ahaz the son of Jotham, the son of Uzziah, king of Judah, that ² Rezin the king of Syria, and ³ Pekah the son of Remaliah, king of Israel, went up ^{toward} Jerusalem to war against it; but could not prevail against it. ² And it was told the house of David, saying, ³ Syria ⁷ is confederate with Ephraim. And his heart was moved, and the heart of his people, as the trees of the forest are moved with the wind.

³ Then said the LORD unto Isaiah, Go forth now to meet Ahaz, thou, and ⁴ Shear-jashub thy son, at the end of ⁵ the conduit of the upper pool, in the high way of the fuller's field; ⁴ and say unto him, ⁵ Take heed, and ⁶ be quiet; fear not, ⁷ neither let thine heart be faint, because of these two tails of ⁸ these ⁹ smoking firebrands, for the fierce anger of Rezin with Syria, and of ¹⁰ the son of Remaliah. ⁵ Because Syria hath counselled Ephraim, and

a ver. 1.

b Ps. 78. 5
c Ps. 44.
d Cp. ch. 1. 7
e 27. 10.

d ch. 8. 10.

e Gen. 14. 15.
f Cp. ch. 10.

g Cp. Job 14.

h Extra 9. 2.

i Cp. 2 Chr. 20. 20.

j ch. 1. 1.

k 2 Kin. 15. 27.
l 18. 5.
m See 2 Kin. 19. 23.

n Cp. ch. 8.

o ch. 9. 9.
p ch. 43. 24.
q ch. 87. 30
r 38. 7, &
s ch. 8. 8.Cited Matt. 1. 23.
t Cp. Luke 1. 31, 34.

u Gen. 24. 43

(Heb.).

Ex. 2. 8

(Heb.).

Ps. 68. 26

(Heb.).

Prov. 30. 19

(Heb.).

s Cp. ch. 8.

t 18.

u ch. 8. 8, 10.

v ver. 22.

w ch. 38. 2

x Kin. 18. 17.

y Cp. ch. 8.

z Op. Ex. 14.

12.

y Cp. Amos

4. 11

z Zech. 8. 2

aa ch. 8. 12.

ab ch. 8. 7.

ac Cp. 2 Chr. 28.

20.

evil against thee, Ephraim also, and ^{the son of the son of Remaliah, have taken evil counsel} against thee, saying, ⁸ Let us go up against Judah, and ¹¹ vex it, and let us make a breach therein for us, and set ^{up} a king in the midst of it, even the son of ^{Tabal:} ⁷ thus saith the Lord God, ⁴ It shall not stand, neither shall it come to pass. ⁸ For the head of Syria is ⁶ Damascus, and the head of Damascus is ^{Resin:} ^{Resin:} and within threescore and five years shall Ephraim be broken ^{in pieces,} ¹¹ that it be not a people: ⁹ and the head of Ephraim is Samaria, and the head of Samaria is ⁶ Remaliah's son. ¹¹ If ye will not believe, surely ye shall not be established.

¹⁰ ^{And} ^{Moreover} the LORD spake again unto Ahaz, saying, ¹¹ Ask thee ¹ a sign of the LORD thy God; ⁹ ask it either in the depth, or in the height above. ¹² But Ahaz said, I will not ask, neither will I tempt the LORD. ¹³ And he said, Hear ye now, O house of David; ¹⁴ ^{is} ^{it} a small thing for you to weary men, ^{that} ^{but} ^{ye will} ^{weary} my God also? ¹⁴ Therefore the ² Lord himself shall give you a sign; ¹⁵ ^{behold,} ¹⁶ ^{behold,} ¹⁷ virgin ¹³ shall conceive, and bear a son, and ¹⁸ shall call his name ¹³ Immanuel. ¹⁴ ¹⁵ ^{Butter} and honey shall he eat, ¹⁶ ^{when he} ^{that} ^{knoweth} ^{may know} to refuse the evil, and choose the good. ¹⁶ ^{For} before the child shall know to refuse the evil, and choose the good, the land ^{whose two kings} ^{that} thou abhorrest shall be ^{forsaken.} ¹⁷ ¹⁸ The LORD shall bring upon thee, and upon thy people, and upon thy father's house, days

R.V. ¹ Or, their heart should understand

s Or, burned

Ephraim.

t Or, the

u Or, that he may know

v Heb. desolate with desolation.

w Heb. resteth on Ephraim.

x Heb. resteth on Ephraim.

y Heb. And the Lord added to speak.

z Or, whose substance is in them

aa That is, A remnant shall return.

ab Or, maidens

ac Or, is with child, and beareth

ad Or, when it is returned, and hath been broused.

ae Or, cawaway.

af That is, The remnant shall return.

ag Heb. Do ye not believe?

ah Or, make thy petition deep.

i Or, But yet in it shall be a tenth, and it shall return, and shall be eaten up

j Or, substance

k According to some ancient authorities, make it deep unto thee.

l That is, God is with us.

m Or, Cords

n Or, stock, or, stem.

o Or, let not thy heart

p Or, because ye are not stable.

q Or, thou, O virgin, shall call.

that have not come, from the day that ^aEphraim departed from Judah; *even* the king of Assyria.

¹⁸ And it shall come to pass in that day, that the LORD shall hiss for the fly that is in the uttermost part of the rivers of Egypt, and for the bee that is in the land of Assyria. ¹⁹ And they shall come, and shall rest all of them in the ¹desolate valleys, and ²in the holes of the rocks, and upon all ³pastures.

²⁰ In ^{that} the same day ^{shall} the LORD ^{shave} with a ^{razor} that is ^{hired}, ^{which is in the parts} beyond ^{namely, by them} the River, ^{even with} the king of Assyria, ^{by} the head, and the hair of the feet: and it shall also consume the beard.

²¹ And it shall come to pass in that day, that a man shall nourish a young cow, and two sheep; ²² and it shall come to pass, for the abundance of milk that they shall give he shall eat butter: for ⁴butter and honey shall ^{every one} eat that is left ^{in the midst of the land}.

²³ And it shall come to pass in that day, that every ^{place} place shall be, where there were a thousand vines at a thousand silverlings, ^{it shall even be} for briers and thorns. ²⁴ With arrows and with ^{bow} bows, shall ^{one} come thither; because all the land shall ^{be} briers and thorns. ²⁵ And ^{all the} hills that ^{shall be} digged with the mattock, ^{there shall} not come thither ^{for the} fear of briers and thorns: but it shall be for the sending forth of oxen, and for the treading of ^{sheep} lesser cattle.

^a 1 Kin. 12.

b ch. 80. 8.

c Cp. ch. 48.

d 2 Kin. 18.

10, 11, 16.

e ch. 5. 28.

f Cp. Hos. 1.

g ch. 2. 19.

Jer. 18. 4.

h 16. 16.

i Cp. ch. 7.

16.

j ch. 24. 1.

See 2 Kin. 18.

13-16.

k See ch. 7.

8, 9.

l Ezek. 5. 1.

m Cp. ch. 10.

5, 15.

n ch. 8. 7.

o 11. 15.

p Jer. 2. 18 & mg.

q Cp. ch. 5.

r Cp. Neh. 8.

s John 9. 7, 11.

t See ch. 7.

1, 4.

u Cp. ch. 17.

13, 15.

v See ch. 7.

30.

w ver. 15.

x Cp. Jer. 48.

y

z ch. 80. 28.

aa ch. 5. 6.

ab Cp. ch. 36.

ac Cp. Judg.

5. 11.

ad ch. 7. 14.

ae ch. 32. 13.

af Cp. Dan.

2. 34, 35.

¹ And the LORD said unto me, Take thee a great tablet, ^aand write upon it ⁱⁿ with the pen of a man. For ^aMaher-shalal-hash-baz; man's pen concerning ^aMaher-shalal-hash-baz. ² And I will take unto me faithful witnesses to record, ^aUriah the priest, and Zechariah the son of Jeberechiah. ³ And I went unto the prophetess; and she conceived, and bare a son. Then said the LORD unto me, Call his name Maher-shalal-hash-baz. ⁴ For before the child shall have knowledge to cry, My father, and My mother, the riches of Damascus and the spoil of Samaria shall be carried away before the king of Assyria.

⁵ And the LORD spake unto me yet again, saying, ^bForasmuch as this people ^{hath refused} the waters of Shiloah that go softly, and rejoice in Rezin and Remaliah's son; now therefore, behold, the Lord bringeth up upon them the waters of the River, strong and many, *even* the king of Assyria, and all his glory: and he shall come up over all his channels, and go over all his banks: ^cand he shall sweep ^{pass} onward into Judah; he shall overflow and ^{pass through} go over, he shall reach even to the neck; and the stretching out of his wings shall fill the breadth of thy land, O Immanuel.

⁹ Make an uproar, O ye peoples, Associate yourselves, O ye peoples, and ye shall be broken in pieces; and give ear, all ye of far countries: gird yourselves, and ye shall be broken in pieces; gird yourselves, and ye shall be broken in pieces. ¹⁰ Take counsel together, and it shall be brought come

R.V. ¹ Or, ragged. ² Or, bushes come thither the fear... but it shall be etc. ³ Or, with ⁴ Or, even then that rejoices

A.V. ⁵ Or, commendable trees. ⁶ Heb. in the midst of the land. ⁷ Heb. approached unto. ⁸ Heb. the fulness of the breadth of thy land shall be the stretching out of his wings. ⁹ Or, ye.

³ Or, where never came the fear of briers and thorns, shall be etc. ⁴ Or, in common characters ⁵ That is, The spoil speedeth, the prey hasteth. ⁶ Or, Break According to some ancient authorities, Associate yourselves.

⁷ Heb. In making speed to the spoil he hasteneth the prey, or, Make speed, etc. ⁸ Or, he that is before the king of Assyria shall take away the riches, etc. ⁹ Or, ye.

to nought; speak the word, ^aand it shall not stand: for ¹God ^{bis} with us. ¹¹For the LORD spake thus to me ²²with a strong hand, and instructed me ^cthat I should not walk in the way of this people, saying, ¹²Say ye not, ^dA conspiracy, concerning all whereof, ^ethis people shall say, ^fA conspiracy; ^gneither fear ye their fear, nor be ^hin dread thereof. ¹³The LORD of hosts, ⁱhim shall ye sanctify. ^jSanctify the LORD of hosts himself; and let him be your fear, and let him be your dread. ¹⁴And he shall be for a ^k'sanctuary'; but for ^la stone of stumbling and for a rock of offence to both the houses of Israel, for a gin and for a snare to the inhabitants of Jerusalem. ¹⁵And ^mmany ⁿ'shall stumble thereon, and fall, and be broken, and be snared, and be taken.

¹⁶Bind thou up ^othe testimony, ^p"seal the ^q'law among my disciples. ¹⁷And I will ^rwait for upon the LORD, that ^s'hideth his face from the house of Jacob, and I will look for him. ¹⁸^tBehold, I and ^u'the children whom the LORD hath given me are for signs and for ^v'wonders in Israel from the LORD of hosts, which dwelleth in mount Zion.

¹⁹And when they shall say unto you, Seek unto them ^wthat have familiar ^xspirits, and unto the ^ywizards, that ^z'chirp and that mutter: should not a people seek unto their God? ^{aa}on behalf of the living ^{ab}should they seek unto ^{ac}the dead? ^{ad}To the ^{ae}'law and to the testimony! ^{af}if they speak not according to this word, ^{ag}it is because there is ^{ah}'no ^{ai}'morning for them. ^{aj}And they shall pass through

a ch. 7. 7.
b Cp. ver. 8.
c Rom. 8. 31.
d Cp. Ezek. 2. 8.
e ch. 5. 30.
f Cp. ch. 7. 2.
g Nah. 1. 8.
h Cited
i 1 Pet. 3. 14, 15.
j A Cp. ch. 8. 22.
k See Num. 20. 12.
l Cp. 2 Kin. 15. 25.
m & Chr. 18. 4.
n Cited
o Matt. 4. 15, 16.
p Ezek. 11. 16.
q [Ch. 8. 23 in Heb.]
r Cited
s Rom. 8. 33.
t 1 Pet. 2. 2.
u Cp. ch. 28. 18.
v ch. 28. 18.
w 1 Mac. 5. 15.
x Cp. Luke 1. 79.
y Eph. 5. 8, 14.
z Cp. ch. 28.
aa & Luke 21. 34.
ab & Luke 23. 18.
ac [Ch. 9. 1 in Heb.]
ad See Job 3. 5.
ae ch. 28. 15.
af ver. 1. 2.
ag Dan. 12. 4.
ah Ps. 27. 14.
ai & 35. 20.
aj Hab. 2. 3.
ak Ps. 4. 7.
al Cp. John 4. 26.
am 2 ch. 1. 15.
an 54. 8.
ao Deut. 31. 17.
ap Ps. 119. 102.
aq Cp. 1 Sam. 30. 16.
ar Cp. Judg. 5. 30.
as Cited
at Heb. 2. 13.
au 14. 25.
av Nah. 1. 13.
aw Cp. Matt. 11. 29.
ax Cp. ch. 7. 3.
ay ch. 10. 5, 24.
az 14. 5.
ba & Zech. 3. 8 (mg.).
bb ch. 10. 26.
bc Ps. 63. 9. See Judg. 7. 19-25.
bd & 8. 10-21.
be Cp. Ezek. 39. 2.
bf ch. 19. 3.
bg 2 Kin. 21. 6.
bh & 23. 24.
bi 2 Chr. 33. 6.
bj See Lev. 19. 31.
bk 1 Luke 2. 11.
bl Cp. John 3. 14.
bm 7 ch. 29. 4.
bn (mg.).
bo 2 ch. 7. 14.
bp 1 Cp. Matt. 28. 18.
bq 1 Cor. 15. 25.
br m ch. 22. 22.
bs n Cp. Ps. 103.
bt 2a See 1 Sam. 28. 11-14.
bu o Cp. ch. 28.
bv p Cp. Luke 16. 29.
bw q ch. 10. 21.
bx Deut. 10. 17.
by Neh. 9. 32.
bz Jer. 32. 18.
ca Cp. Ps. 45. 3.
cb r Ps. 72. 17.

it, hardly bestead and hungry: and it shall come to ^{pass that, pass, that} when they shall be hungry, they shall fret themselves, and ^c'curse ^{by} their king and ^dby their God, and turn their faces upward: ²²and they shall look unto the ^eearth, ^fand behold, distress and darkness, ^gthe gloom behold trouble and darkness, ^hthe dimness of anguish; ⁱand ^jinto ^k'thick darkness they shall be driven ^laway. ¹But there shall be no ^m'gloom to her. Nevertheless the dimness shall not be that was in anguish. In the former time such as was in her vexation, when at the he ⁿ'brought into contempt ^ofirst he lightly afflicted the land of ^p'Zebulun and the land of Naphtali, but in the latter time hath he ^qand afterward did more ^r'made it glorious, grievously afflict her by the way of the sea, beyond Jordan, in ^s'Galilee ^t'of the nations. ²The people ^u'that walked in darkness have seen a great light: they that dwell in the land of ^v'the ^w'shadow of death, upon them hath the light shined. ³'Thou hast multiplied the nation, ^xthou hast increased the joy: they joy before thee according to the ^y'joy in harvest, and as men ^z'rejoice ^{aa}when they divide the spoil. ⁴'For thou hast broken the yoke of his burden, ^{ab}and the staff of his shoulder, the rod of his oppressor, thou hast broken as ^{ac}'in the day of Midian. ⁵^{ad}For ^{ae}shall the armour of every battle ^{af}armed man in the tumult, and the warrior is with confused noise, and the garments rolled in blood, shall even be for burning, for ^{ag}blood; ^{ah}but this shall be with burning and ^{ai}'fuel of fire. ⁶'For unto us a child is born, unto us ^{aj}a son is given; ^{ak}and the government shall be ^{al}'upon his shoulder: and his name shall be called ^{am}'Wonderful, ^{an}'Counsellor, ^{ao}'Mighty, ^{ap}'Everlasting, ^{aq}'Father, ^{ar}The mighty God, ^{as}The everlasting, ^{at}The Prince of Peace. ⁷Of the increase of his government and of peace ^{au}'there shall be no end, upon the throne of David, and

9
1
2
3
4
5
6
7
8
9
10
11
12
13
14
15
16
17
18
19
20
21
22
23
24
25
26
27
28
29
30
31
32
33
34
35
36
37
38
39
40
41
42
43
44
45
46
47
48
49
50
51
52
53
54
55
56
57
58
59
60
61
62
63
64
65
66
67
68
69
70
71
72
73
74
75
76
77
78
79
80
81
82
83
84
85
86
87
88
89
90
91
92
93
94
95
96
97
98
99
100
101
102
103
104
105
106
107
108
109
110
111
112
113
114
115
116
117
118
119
120
121
122
123
124
125
126
127
128
129
130
131
132
133
134
135
136
137
138
139
140
141
142
143
144
145
146
147
148
149
150
151
152
153
154
155
156
157
158
159
160
161
162
163
164
165
166
167
168
169
170
171
172
173
174
175
176
177
178
179
180
181
182
183
184
185
186
187
188
189
190
191
192
193
194
195
196
197
198
199
200
201
202
203
204
205
206
207
208
209
210
211
212
213
214
215
216
217
218
219
220
221
222
223
224
225
226
227
228
229
230
231
232
233
234
235
236
237
238
239
240
241
242
243
244
245
246
247
248
249
250
251
252
253
254
255
256
257
258
259
260
261
262
263
264
265
266
267
268
269
270
271
272
273
274
275
276
277
278
279
280
281
282
283
284
285
286
287
288
289
290
291
292
293
294
295
296
297
298
299
300
301
302
303
304
305
306
307
308
309
310
311
312
313
314
315
316
317
318
319
320
321
322
323
324
325
326
327
328
329
330
331
332
333
334
335
336
337
338
339
340
341
342
343
344
345
346
347
348
349
350
351
352
353
354
355
356
357
358
359
360
361
362
363
364
365
366
367
368
369
370
371
372
373
374
375
376
377
378
379
380
381
382
383
384
385
386
387
388
389
390
391
392
393
394
395
396
397
398
399
400
401
402
403
404
405
406
407
408
409
410
411
412
413
414
415
416
417
418
419
420
421
422
423
424
425
426
427
428
429
430
431
432
433
434
435
436
437
438
439
440
441
442
443
444
445
446
447
448
449
450
451
452
453
454
455
456
457
458
459
460
461
462
463
464
465
466
467
468
469
470
471
472
473
474
475
476
477
478
479
480
481
482
483
484
485
486
487
488
489
490
491
492
493
494
495
496
497
498
499
500
501
502
503
504
505
506
507
508
509
510
511
512
513
514
515
516
517
518
519
520
521
522
523
524
525
526
527
528
529
530
531
532
533
534
535
536
537
538
539
540
541
542
543
544
545
546
547
548
549
550
551
552
553
554
555
556
557
558
559
560
561
562
563
564
565
566
567
568
569
570
571
572
573
574
575
576
577
578
579
580
581
582
583
584
585
586
587
588
589
590
591
592
593
594
595
596
597
598
599
600
601
602
603
604
605
606
607
608
609
610
611
612
613
614
615
616
617
618
619
620
621
622
623
624
625
626
627
628
629
630
631
632
633
634
635
636
637
638
639
640
641
642
643
644
645
646
647
648
649
650
651
652
653
654
655
656
657
658
659
660
661
662
663
664
665
666
667
668
669
670
671
672
673
674
675
676
677
678
679
680
681
682
683
684
685
686
687
688
689
690
691
692
693
694
695
696
697
698
699
700
701
702
703
704
705
706
707
708
709
710
711
712
713
714
715
716
717
718
719
720
721
722
723
724
725
726
727
728
729
730
731
732
733
734
735
736
737
738
739
740
741
742
743
744
745
746
747
748
749
750
751
752
753
754
755
756
757
758
759
760
761
762
763
764
765
766
767
768
769
770
771
772
773
774
775
776
777
778
779
780
781
782
783
784
785
786
787
788
789
790
791
792
793
794
795
796
797
798
799
800
801
802
803
804
805
806
807
808
809
810
811
812
813
814
815
816
817
818
819
820
821
822
823
824
825
826
827
828
829
830
831
832
833
834
835
836
837
838
839
840
841
842
843
844
845
846
847
848
849
850
851
852
853
854
855
856
857
858
859
860
861
862
863
864
865
866
867
868
869
870
871
872
873
874
875
876
877
878
879
880
881
882
883
884
885
886
887
888
889
890
891
892
893
894
895
896
897
898
899
900
901
902
903
904
905
906
907
908
909
910
911
912
913
914
915
916
917
918
919
920
921
922
923
924
925
926
927
928
929
930
931
932
933
934
935
936
937
938
939
940
941
942
943
944
945
946
947
948
949
950
951
952
953
954
955
956
957
958
959
960
961
962
963
964
965
966
967
968
969
970
971
972
973
974
975
976
977
978
979
980
981
982
983
984
985
986
987
988
989
990
991
992
993
994
995
996
997
998
999
1000

ch. 68. 18. Cp. John 14. 18. 1 Ps. 72. 7. Cp. Eph. 2. 14. See ch. 11. 6-8. Cp. ch. 60. 1. Ps. 69. 4. Luke 1. 32, 33.
R.V. 1 Heb. immanu El. 2 Heb. with strength of hand. See Ezek. 3. 14. 3 Or, many among them shall stumbl, and fall etc. 4 Or, teaching 5 Or, surely according to this word shall they speak, for whom there is no morning 6 Or, curse their king and their God 7 Or, and thick darkness shall be driven away: for theirs etc. 8 Or, in 9 Or, For the district 10 Or, deep darkness 11 Another reading is, thou didst not increase the joy. 12 Or, every doot of the bootied warrior 13 Heb. Father of Eternity. 14 Or, populus. 15 Or, to him. 16 Or, and it was, etc. 17 Heb. meat. 18 Or, When the whole battles of the warrior was, etc. 19 a bracket. 20 Or, When the whole battles of the warrior was, etc.

upon his kingdom, to establish it, and to uphold it ^awith judgement and with righteousness from henceforth even for ever. ^cThe zeal of the LORD of hosts shall perform this.

⁸ The Lord sent a word into Jacob, and it hath lighted upon Israel. ⁹ And all the people shall know, *even* Ephraim and the inhabitant of Samaria, that say in the pride and stoutness of heart, ¹⁰ The bricks are fallen down, but we will build with hewn stone: the sycomores are cut down, but we will change them into cedars. ¹¹ Therefore the LORD ¹shall set up on high against him the adversaries of Rezin, and shall stir up his Rezin against him, and ²join his enemies together. ¹² ¹The Syrians ²'before, and ³the Philistines ⁴'behind; and they ⁵'shall devour Israel ⁶'with open mouth. ⁷For all this his anger is not turned away, but his hand is stretched out still.

¹³ Yet ¹the people ²'hath not turned ³For unto him that smote them, neither have they sought the LORD of hosts. ¹⁴ Therefore the LORD ¹'will cut off from Israel ²'head and tail, palm-branch and rush, in one day. ¹⁵ ¹The ²ancient and the honourable man, he is the head; and ³'the prophet that teacheth lies, he is the tail. ¹⁶ For they that lead this people cause them to err; and ¹they that are led of them are ²'destroyed. ¹⁷ Therefore the Lord shall not ¹rejoice over their young men, neither shall he have compassion on their fatherless and widows: for every one is ²'profane and an evil-doer, and every mouth speaketh ³'folly. ⁴For all this his anger is not turned away, but his hand is stretched out still.

a Jer. 23. 5.
b Ps. 63. 14.
c James 3. 5.
d ch. 37. 32.
e Kin. 19. 31.
f Zech. 1. 14.

d ch. 24. 6.
e Cp. Mic. 7.
f ch. 7. 2, 5, 8, 9, 17.
g Hos. 5. 13, 13 & 6. 4, 10, al.
h ch. 8. 21.

A ch. 48. 28.
See Deut. 28. 53-57.

i Cp. ch. 11.
j See 2 Chr. 28. 6-8.
k See ver. 12.
l Cp. 2 Kin. 18. 6.
m 2 Chr. 28. 18.
n ver. 17, 21, ch. 5. 25 & 10. 4.
o Cp. Ps. 94. 30.
p Jer. 8. 8.

q Cp. ch. 1. 5 & Hos. 7. 10.
r ch. 5. 23.

s ch. 19. 15.
Deut. 28. 13.

t Jer. 5. 29.
Hos. 9. 7.
Cp. Luke 19. 44.
u ch. 3. 2, 3.
v Cp. ch. 28. 7 & Mic. 3. 5.
w ch. 5. 28.

x See ch. 9.
y Ps. 147. 10, 11.

z ch. 10. 6.
a ver. 24.
b ch. 6. 4.
c Cp. Mic. 5. 1 & 6. 9.
d Gen. 34. 7.
e ch. 9. 17.

¹⁸ For wickedness burneth as the fire: it devoureth the briars and thorns: yea, it kindleth in the thickets of the forest, and they shall mount up like the lifting up of smoke. ¹⁹ Through the wrath of the LORD of hosts is the land ¹⁰burnt, darkened, up: ¹¹the people also are as the ¹²fuel of the fire: ¹³'no man shall spare his brother. ²⁰And one shall ¹snatch on the right hand, and be hungry; and he shall eat on the left hand, and they shall not be satisfied: ²they shall eat every man the flesh of his own arm: ²¹Manasseh, Ephraim; and Ephraim, Manasseh: and they together shall be ³'against Judah. ⁴For all this his anger is not turned away, but his hand is stretched out still.

¹ Woe unto them that **IO** ²'decree unrighteous decrees, and ³to the writers that write perverseness: which they have prescribed; ⁴to turn aside the needy from judgement, and ⁵to take away the right of the poor of my people, that widows may be their spoil, and that they may make the fatherless their prey! ⁶And what will ye do in ⁷'the day of visitation, and in the desolation which shall come ⁸'from far? to whom will ye flee for help? and where will ye leave your glory? ⁹¹¹They shall only bow down under the prisoners, and they shall fall under the slain. ¹⁰For all this his anger is not turned away, but his hand is stretched out still.

⁵ ¹²H^o ¹Assyrian, ²the rod of mine anger, and the staff in whose hand is mine indignation! ⁶I will send him against a ⁷'profane nation, and against the people

R.V. 1 Or, hath set 2 Or, hath stirred 3 Or, join together 4 Or, arm 5 Or, on the east 6 Or, on the west
a Or, have devoured 7 Or, hath cut 8 Or, elder 9 Heb. swallowed up. 10 Or, on the east 11 Or, darkened 12 Or, Without
me they shall bow down etc. 13 Or, Woe to Asshur
A.V. Heb. mingle. 14 Heb. with whole mouth. 15 Or, they that call them blessed. 16 Or, they that are called blessed
of them. 17 Heb. swallowed up. 18 Or, villany. 19 Heb. meat. 20 Heb. cut. 21 Or, to the writers that
write perverseness. 22 Or, Woe to the Assyrian. 23 Heb. Asshur. 24 Or, though.

of my wrath will I give him a charge, to take ^athe spoil, and to take the prey, and ¹to tread them down like the mire of the streets. ⁷Howbeit ^{he}meaneth not so, neither doth his heart think so; but it is in his heart to ^{destroy,} and ^{destroy} to cut off nations not a few. ⁸For he saith, ^{Are} not my princes ^{all of them} kings? ⁹Is not ^{Calno} as ^{Carchemish}? is not ^{Hamath} as ^{Arpad}? ¹⁰Is not ^{Samaria} as ^{Damascus}? ¹⁰As my hand hath ^{found} the kingdoms of the idols, and whose graven images did excel them of Jerusalem and of Samaria; ¹¹shall I not, ^{as} I have done unto Samaria and her idols, so do to Jerusalem and ^{her} idols?

¹²Wherefore it shall come to pass, that ^{when} the Lord hath performed his whole work upon mount Zion and on Jerusalem, ^I will ^{punish} the fruit ^{of} the stout heart of the king of Assyria, and the glory of his high looks. ¹³For he ^{hath said,} By the strength of my hand I have done it, and by my wisdom; for I am prudent: and I have removed the bounds of the ^{peoples,} and have robbed their treasures, and I have ^{brought down} as a valiant ^{man} ^{them that sit on thrones}: ¹⁴and my inhabitants ^{like a valiant man} found as a nest the riches of the ^{peoples;} and as one gathereth eggs that are ^{left,} have I gathered all the ^{earth;} and there was none that moved the wing, or ^{that} opened the mouth, or ^{chirped,} ^{peeped.} ¹⁵Shall ^{the} axe boast itself against him that heweth therewith? or shall the saw magnify itself against him that shaketh it? ^{as if} the rod should shake ^{itself} against them that lift it

up, or as if ^{the} staff should lift up ^{him that is not} ^{itself,} as ^{if} it were no wood.

¹⁶Therefore shall the Lord, the Lord of hosts, send among his ^{fat} ones ^{leanness;} and ^{under} his glory ^{there shall be kindled} a burning like the burning of a fire. ¹⁷And the light of Israel shall be for a fire, and ^{his} Holy One for a flame: and ^{it} shall burn and devour his thorns and his briers ^{in one} ^{day;} ¹⁸And he shall consume the glory of ^{his} forest, and of his fruitful field, ^{both} soul and body: and ^{it} shall be ^{as} when ^a standard-bearer fainteth. ¹⁹And the ^{remnant} of the trees of his forest shall be ^{few,} that a child may write them.

²⁰And it shall come to pass ⁱⁿ that day, that ^{the} remnant of Israel, and ^{they that} ^{such as} are escaped of the house of Jacob, shall no more again ^{stay} upon him that smote them; but ^{shall} stay upon the Lord, the Holy One of Israel, in truth. ²¹The remnant shall return, ^{even} the remnant of Jacob, ^{unto} the mighty God. ²²For though ^{thy} people Israel be as the sand of the sea, ^{only} a remnant ^{of} them shall return: ^{the} consumption ^{is determined,} ^{overflowing} ^{decreed shall overflow} ^{with righteousness.} ²³For ^{the} consumption, and that determined, shall the Lord God of hosts make a consumption, ^{even} the Lord of hosts, make ⁱⁿ the midst of all the ^{earth.} ^{land.}

²⁴Therefore thus saith the Lord, the Lord of hosts, O my people ^{that} dwell in Zion, ^{be} not afraid of ^{the} Assyrian: ^{though he} shall smite thee with the rod, ^{and} shall lift up his staff against thee, after the manner of ^{the} Egypt. ²⁵For yet ^a very little while, and the indignation shall ^{be accomplished,} ^{cease,}

R.V. ¹ Heb. to make them a treading down. ² Or, reached ³ Heb. visit upon. ⁴ Or, the inhabitants of ⁵ Or, instead of ⁶ Or, as when a sick man pineth away ⁷ Heb. abash jahshub. See ch. 7. 3. ⁸ Or, thy people, O Israel ⁹ Heb. in it. ¹⁰ Or, land ¹¹ Heb. Asshur. ¹² A.V. ¹³ Heb. to lay them a treading. ¹⁴ Heb. visit upon. ¹⁵ Heb. of the greatness of the heart. ¹⁶ Or, like many people. ¹⁷ Or, as if a rod should shake them that lift it up. ¹⁸ Heb. from the soul, and even to the flesh. ¹⁹ Heb. number. ²⁰ Heb. in, or, among. ²¹ Or, in. ²² Or, but he shall lift up his staff for thee.

and ^{anger}mine in their destruction. ²⁶ And ^{the} LORD of hosts shall stir up ^{against him a scourge, as in a scourge for him according to the slaughter} of Midian ^{at the rock of Oreb: and} ^{his rod shall be over as his rod was upon the sea, and he shall lift it up after the manner of Egypt.} ²⁷ And it shall come to pass in that day, that ^{his burden} shall ^{depart} be taken away from off thy shoulder, and ^{his yoke from off thy neck, and the yoke shall be destroyed} because of ^{the anointing}.

²⁸ He is come to Aiath, he is passed ^{through} Migron; at ^{Michmash} he ^{layeth} hath laid up ^{his baggage:} ²⁹ they are gone over ^{the} pass: ^{they have taken up their lodging at} Geba: ^{at} Ramah ^{trembleth}. ^{at} Gibeon ^{is afraid}: of Saul is fled. ³⁰ Cry aloud with thy voice, O daughter of ^{Gallim}: ^{hearken, O Lailah}: ^{O thou poor} Anathoth! ^{cause it to be heard unto Lailah, O poor Anathoth.} ³¹ Madmenah is a fugitive; the inhabitants of Gebim ^{gather themselves to flee.} ³² This very day shall ^{he halt at} Nob ^{as yet shall he remain at Nob that day: he shall shake his hand against the mount of} the daughter of Zion, the hill of Jerusalem.

³³ Behold, the Lord, the LORD of hosts, ^{shall lop} the ^{boughs} with terror: and the high ones of stature shall be hewn down, and the ^{lofty} shall be ^{brought low}. ³⁴ And he shall cut down ^{the} thickets of the forest with iron, and ^{Lebanon} shall fall ^{by} a mighty one.

¹ And there shall come **II** forth a ^{shoot} out of the ^{stock} of ^{Jesse, and a branch out of} Branch shall ^{his roots shall bear fruit.} ² and ^{the} spirit of the LORD shall rest upon him, the spirit of wisdom and understanding, the spirit of counsel and might, the spirit of

knowledge and of the fear of the LORD; ³ and ^{his} shall ^{delight} make him of ^{quick} understanding in the fear of the LORD: and ^{he} shall not judge after the ^{sight} of his eyes, neither ^{reprove} after the ^{hearing} of his ears: ⁴ but ^{with righteousness} shall he judge the poor, and ^{reprove} with equity for the meek of the ^{earth}: and he shall ^{smite} the ^{earth} with the rod of his mouth, and ^{with} the breath of his lips ^{shall} he slay the wicked. ⁵ And righteousness shall be the girdle of his loins, and ^{faithfulness} the girdle of his reins. ⁶ ^{And the wolf} shall dwell with the lamb, and the leopard shall lie down with the kid; and the calf and the young lion and the fatling together; and a little child shall lead them. ⁷ And the cow and the bear shall feed; their young ones shall lie down together: and the lion shall eat straw like the ox. ⁸ And the sucking child shall play on the hole of the asp, and the weaned child shall put his hand on the ^{basilisk's} ^{cockatrice's} den. ⁹ They shall not hurt nor destroy in all ^{my} holy mountain: ^{for} the earth shall be full of the knowledge of the LORD, as the waters cover the sea.

¹⁰ And it shall come to pass in that day, that ^{the} root of ^{Jesse, which} shall stand for ^{an} ensign of the peoples, unto him ^{shall} the ^{nations seek:} ^{people: to it} shall the ^{Gentiles seek:} and his ^{resting place} shall be ^{glorious}.

¹¹ And it shall come to pass ⁱⁿ that day, that the LORD ^{shall} set his hand again the second time to ^{recover} the remnant of his people, which shall ^{remain, be left,}

R.V. ¹ Or, mine anger shall be to their det. ² Or, Geba is our lodging, they cry households. ³ Another reading is, house. ⁴ Or, adder's. ⁵ Heb. glory. ⁶ See Ex. 15. 16.

A.V. ⁷ Heb. shall remove. ⁸ Heb. cry shall with the voice. ⁹ Or, argue. ¹⁰ Or, adder's. ¹¹ Heb. glory.

¹² Or, as his rod was over the sea, so shall he do.

¹³ Or, as otherwise read, answer her, O Anathoth!

¹⁴ Or, he shall be of quick understanding.

¹⁵ Or, shall again the second time recover with his hand

¹⁶ Or, by reason of fairness

¹⁷ Or, make their

¹⁸ Or, decide

¹⁹ Or, purchase

²⁰ Or, mightily.

²¹ Heb. scant, or, small.

“from Assyria, and “from Egypt, and from ^bPathros, and from ^cCush, and from ^dElam, and from ^eShinar, and from ^fHamath, and from ^gthe islands of the sea. ¹² And he shall set up ^han ensign for the nations, and shall assemble ⁱthe outcasts of Israel, and gather together the dispersed of Judah from the four corners of the earth. ¹³ “The envy also of Ephraim shall depart, and ^jthey that vex the adversaries of ^kJudah shall be cut off: Ephraim shall not envy Judah, and Judah shall not vex Ephraim. ¹⁴ “And they shall fly down upon the shoulders of the Philistines toward the west; together shall they spoil ^lthe children of the east. they shall spoil ^mthem of the east together. ⁿthey shall put forth their hand upon ^oEdom and ^pMoab; ^qand the children of Ammon shall obey them. ¹⁵ And the LORD shall ^rutterly destroy ^sthe tongue of the Egyptian sea; and with his ^tscorching wind shall he shake his hand over ^uthe River, and shall smite it ^vinto the seven streams, and ^wcause men to march over ^xdryshod. ¹⁶ And there shall be ^yan high way for the remnant of his people, which shall remain, from Assyria; ^zlike as there was for Israel in the day that he came up out of the land of Egypt.

¹ And ¹in that day thou shalt say, I will give thanks unto thee, O LORD; for ²though thou wast angry with me, ³“thine anger is turned away, and thou comfortest me. ² Behold, God is my salvation; I will trust, and will not be afraid: for ⁴the LORD JEHOVAH is my strength and my song; and he also is become my salvation. ³ Therefore ⁵with joy shall

a ch. 27. 13.
Mic. 7. 12.
Zech. 10. 10.
b Jer. 44. 1.
15. Ezek. 29. 14
& 30. 14.
c ch. 11. 11.
d ch. 13. 1.
(mg.). See Gen. 10. 6-12.
e Gen. 10. 12
f ch. 1. 9.
g Jer. 25. 25.
See Jer. 49. 34-39.
h Ps. 105. 1.
i Gen. 11. 2.
j See ch. 10. 9.
k ch. 24. 15.
l mg. for mg.
m 41. 1 & 49. 1
n 51. 5.
o Esth. 10. 1.
p Cp. Ps. 145. 4-6.
q ver. 10.
r Ps. 148. 13.
s Ex. 15. 1.
Ps. 98. 1.
t ch. 56. 8.
u Cp. Zech. 10. 6.
v Ezek. 37. 16, 17.
w Cp. ch. 31. 21.
x Zech. 11. 14.
y ch. 5. 24.
z 41. 14, 16.
a Ps. 46. 5.
b Hos. 11. 9.
c ch. 14. 28.
d mg. for mg.
e 15. 1.
f mg. for mg.
g 17. 1.
h mg. for mg.
i 19. 1.
j mg. for mg.
k Cp. Jer. 23. 30, 33, 34, 36, 41.
l ver. 19.
m ch. 14. 4 & 21. 9
n 47. 1. See Jer. ch. 51. 52.
o ch. 1. 1.
p Cp. 2 Sam. 8. 2.
q 2 Kin. 18. 8.
r ch. 5. 26.
s Judg. 6. 3.
t See Jer. 49. 28.
u Cp. ch. 41. 28.
v Ps. 60. 8.
w Cp. 2 Sam. 8. 14.
x Cp. 2 Sam. 8. 2.
y See 2 Sam. 12. 26-31.
z Cp. Joel 3. 9 (mg.).
a Josh. 15. 3 (mg.).
b Cp. Zech. 10. 11.
c Cp. ch. 22. 5.
d See ch. 7. 20.
e Cp. Josh. 13. 14.
f ch. 19. 28.
g Cp. ch. 35. 8.
h Cp. ch. 46. 11.
i Ex. 14. 29.
j ch. 11. 11.
k ch. 14. 31
l 15. 2, 3, 8 & 16.
m Jer. 51. 5.
n Ezek. 30. 2.
o ch. 2. 12.
p Joel 1. 15.
q Zeph. 1. 7.
r Cp. ch. 10. 4.
s See Josh. 2. 11.
t Cp. Nah. 2. 10.
u Ex. 15. 2.
v Ps. 118. 14.

ye draw water out of the wells of salvation. ⁴ “And in that day shall ye say, ⁵“Give thanks unto the LORD, ⁶“call upon his name, ⁷“declare his doings among the peoples, make mention ⁸“that his name is exalted. ⁵ “Sing unto the LORD; for he hath done ⁹“excellent things: ¹⁰“let this be known in all the earth. ⁶ Cry out and shout, thou ¹¹inhabitant of Zion: for great is ¹²the Holy One of Israel ¹³in the midst of thee.

¹ The ¹burden of ²Babylon, which ³Isaiah the son of Amoz did see.

² “Set ye up ³an ensign upon the bare mountain, ⁴lift up the voice unto them, ⁵wave the hand, that ⁶they may go into the gates of the nobles. ³ I have commanded my ⁷consecrated ones, ⁸ye I have also called my ⁹mighty men for mine anger, ¹⁰even ¹¹my proudly exulting ones. ⁴ The noise ¹²of a multitude in the mountains, ¹³like as of a great people! the noise of a tumult of the kingdoms of the nations gathered together! ⁵ the LORD of hosts mustereth the host ⁶for the battle. ⁵ “They come from a far country, from the uttermost part of heaven, even the LORD, and the weapons of his indignation, to destroy the whole land. ⁶ “Howl ye; for ⁷the day of the LORD is at hand; ⁸as destruction from the LORD it shall come. ⁷ Therefore shall all hands ⁸be feeble, and every heart of man ⁹shall melt: ⁸ and they shall be dismayed: ⁹“pangs and sorrows shall take hold of them; ¹⁰“they shall be in pain as a woman ¹¹in travail: they shall ¹²be amazed ¹³at one another; their faces ¹⁴shall be

r ch. 28. 17. Jer. 4. 31 & 6. 24. Mic. 4. 9, 10. 2 Esd. 16. 38, 39. John 16. 21. 1 Thess. 5. 3, 4. Cp. John 4. 13, 14 & 7. 37, 38.
R.V. 1 Or, coastlands 2 Or, in Judah 3 Heb. devote. According to some ancient versions, dry up. 4 According to some ancient versions, mighty. 5 Or, let this anger turn away, and comfort them. 6 Heb. Jah Jehovah. 7 Or, proclaim his name 8 Or, gloriously 9 Or, this is made known 10 Heb. inhabitants. 11 Or, oracle concerning 12 Or, they shall take hold of pangs and sorrows 13 Heb. Shaddai. See Gen. 17. 1. 14 Heb. in shoes. 15 Heb. in shoes. 16 Heb. wonder. 17 Heb. Edom and Moab shall be the laying on of their hand. 18 Or, proclaim his name. 19 Heb. inhabitants. 20 Heb. the children of Ammon their obedience. 21 Heb. the likeness of. 22 Or, fall down.

^{as flames.} faces of flame. ⁹ Behold, ^a the day
of the LORD cometh, ^{cruel,}
with wrath and fierce ^{anger, both} to
^{make lay} the land a desolation, and ^{to} he shall
destroy the sinners thereof out
of it. ¹⁰ For the stars of heaven
and the constellations thereof
shall not give their light: ⁹ the
sun shall be darkened in his
going forth, and the moon shall
not cause her light to shine.
¹¹ And I will punish ⁷ the world
for *their* evil, and the wicked
for their iniquity; and I will
cause the ¹ arrogance of the
proud to cease, ⁸ and will lay
low the haughtiness of the
terrible. ¹² I will make ^a a man
more ^{rare precious} than fine gold, even
a man than the ^{pure gold} golden wedge of
Ophir. ¹³ Therefore ^{I will make shake} the heavens to tremble,
^{the heavens,} and the earth
shall be shaken ^{remove} out of her place,
and in the day of his fierce anger.
¹⁴ And it shall ^{come to pass, that as}
the chased ¹ roe, and as ^{a sheep}
that no man ^{gathereth, w^h they shall}
^{turn every man} taketh up: ^{every man turn} to his own people,
and shall ^{man to} flee every ^{one into}
own land. ¹⁵ Every one that is
found shall be thrust through;
and every one that is ^{joined unto them}
shall fall by the sword. ¹⁶ ^a Their
^{infants children} also shall be dashed ⁱⁿ to pieces
before their eyes; their houses
shall be spoiled, and their wives
ravished. ¹⁷ Behold, ^a I will stir
up the Medes against them,
which shall not regard ^{silver,}
as for gold, they shall not de-
light in it. ¹⁸ ^{And their bows} shall
dash the young men ^{to} pieces;
and they shall have no pity on
the fruit of the womb; their
eye shall not spare children.
¹⁹ And Babylon, ⁹ the glory of

a var. 6
b ch. 1. 9
Gen. 19. 24
Jer. 50. 43
Amos 4. 11
c Cp. Pa.
104. 35
d Jer. 51. 57,
58
e Cp. ch. 34.
4
f Jer. 3. 2
g Ezek. 32. 7
h Joel 2. 31
i 3. 18.
j Matt. 24. 29
k Mark 13. 34
l Luke 21. 32
m A Jer. 33. 12
n Cp. ch. 34.
13, 14
o f ch. 24. 21.
4
p ch. 24. 13
Jer. 50. 39
q Cp. ch. 24.
4
r Lev. 17. 7
(mg.)
s Jer. 11. 15
(mg.)
t Cp. ch. 2.
11, 17.
u o ch. 24. 6
p ch. 35. 7
Jer. 51. 57
q Cp. ch. 25. 3
r 1 Kin. 10.
11
Job 28. 14
s Hag. 2. 6
t Pa. 102. 13
u Jer. 1. 17
v 2 Chr. 36.
22, 23
w Zech. 3. 22,
23
x Eph. 2.
12-14
y Jer. 50. 16
z 51. 8
aa 1 Kin. 22.
38
ab ch. 48. 22
ac 2 Chr. 35.
66, 30.
ad ch. 31. 5
ae Cp. Joel 3.
8
af Pa. 137. 9
ah 3. 10.
ai ch. 30. 14
aj
ak ch. 21. 2
al Dan. 51. 38,
59
am 3. 28, 31
an
ao Jer. 50. 14
ap 51. 3
aq Mic. 2. 4
ar Hab. 2. 6
as
at Jer. 51. 15
au & Rev. 18. 16
av Cp. ch. 47.
5
aw Cp. ch. 34.
4

kingdoms, the beauty of the
Chaldeans' pride, shall be ^{as} when
Chaldees' excellency, shall be ^{as} when
God overthrew Sodom and Go-
morrah. ²⁰ ⁴It shall never be
inhabited, neither shall it be
dwelt in from generation to
generation: neither shall ^{the}
Arabian pitch tent there; neither
shall ^{the} ^{shepherds} make their
flocks to lie down there. ²¹ But ^{the} ^{wild}
beasts of the desert shall lie
there; and their houses shall
be full of ^{the} ^{doleful} creatures;
and ^{the} ^{ostriches} shall dwell there,
and ^{the} ^{owls} shall dance there.
²² And ^{the} ^{satyrs} shall dance there.
²³ And ^{the} ^{wolves} of the islands shall
^{the} ^{cry} in their ^{desolate} houses, and
^{the} ^{jackals} in ^{the} ^{pleasant} palaces:
and her time is near to come,
and her days shall not be pro-
longed. ¹ ^{For} the LORD
I will have ^{compassion} on Ja-
cob, and will yet choose
Israel, and ^{will} set them in their
own land: and ^{the} ^{stranger} shall
^{join} ^{himself} ^{be} ^{joined} with them, and they
shall cleave to the house of
Jacob. ² And ^{the} ^{people} shall
take them, and bring them to
their place: and the house of
Israel shall possess them in the
land of the LORD ^{for} servants
and ^{for} handmaids: and ^{the} ^{they}
shall take them ^{captive}, ^{whose}
captives they were; ^{and} they
shall rule over their oppressors.
³ And it shall come to pass in
the day that the LORD shall give
thee rest from thy sorrow, and
from thy ^{trouble}, and from the
hard ^{service} wherein thou wast
made to serve, ^{that} thou shalt
take up this ^{parable} ^{proverb} against the
king of Babylon, and say, How
hath the oppressor ceased! ⁴ ^{the}
^{golden} city ceased! ⁵ The
LORD hath broken the ^{staff} of

R.V. 1 Or, *gabelle*
• Or, *extraction*

² Or, joined therewith

³ Or, *he-goats*

⁴ Heb. howling creatures.

⁵ Or, answer

A.V. • Heb. *faces of the flames.* †
 Heb. *daughters of the owl.* • Heb. *Kim.*
speech. • Or, *exactress of gold.*

the overthrowing.
†† Or, palaces.

‡ Heb. Ziim. § Heb. Ochim.
 †† Heb. that had taken them captives.

1 Or, ostriches.
 §§ Or, laughing

the wicked, ^{and} the sceptre of the rulers; ¹ ^{that} ^{He who} smote the peoples in wrath with ^a continual stroke, ^{he} that ruled the nations in anger, ^{with a persecution that} ^{none} ^{restrained} ^{is persecuted, and} ^{hindereth}.
 7 The whole earth is at rest, ^{and} is quiet: ^a they break forth into singing. ⁸ ^e Yea, ^f the fir trees rejoice at thee, ^{and} ^h the cedars of Lebanon, ^{saying}, Since thou art laid down, no feller is come up against us. ⁹ ²¹ Hell from beneath is moved for thee to meet thee at thy coming: it stirreth up ³ the dead for thee, even all the ⁴ chief ones of the earth; it hath raised up from their thrones all the kings of the nations. ¹⁰ ^a All they shall answer and say unto thee, Art thou also become weak as we? art thou become like unto us?
 11 Thy pomp is brought down to ^{hell}, ^{and} the noise of thy viols: ^{the} worm is spread under thee, and the worms cover thee.
 12 How ² art thou fallen from heaven, ³ O ^{day star}, ^{Lucifer}, ^{son of the} morning! how art thou cut down to the ground, which didst lay low the nations! ¹³ ^{And} thou hast said in thine heart, ^I will ascend into heaven, ^I will exalt my throne above the stars of God; and I will sit upon the mount of ^{the} congregation, in the uttermost parts of the north: ¹⁴ I will ascend above the heights of the clouds; I will be like the High. ¹⁵ ^u Yet thou shalt be brought down to ^{hell}, to the uttermost parts of the pit. ¹⁶ They that see thee shall narrowly look upon thee, ^{they shall} ^{and} consider thee, ^{saying}, Is this ^v the man that made the earth to tremble, that did shake kingdoms; ¹⁷ that made the world as a wilderness,

a Cp. ch. 9. 4.

b Cp. Jer.

50. 23.

c Cp. Jer. 50.

33.

d ch. 44. 23.

& 49. 13.

& 54. 1.

& 55. 12.

e Cp. Ezek

31. 16.

f Cp. ch. 37.

31. 16.

g Cp. Ezek.

32. 30.

h See ch. 2.

13.

i Cp. Ezek.

32. 31.

& mg. for mg.

j Job 18. 19.

Ps. 21. 10.

& 109. 13.

k Cp. Jer. 51.

48.

l Cp. Ex. 20.

& Matt. 23. 35.

m Cp.

Ecclus. 10. 11.

n Cp. Jer.

51. 50, 52.

o Job 18. 19.

Cp. Gen. 21.

23.

p Cp. ch. 24.

& 34. 4.

q Cp. Job 38.

7.

r ch. 34. 11.

Zeph. 2. 14.

s Jer. 51. 53.

Amos 9. 2.

(Cp. Matt. 11.

23.)

& Luke 10. 15.

t Dan. 5. 22.

23.

(Cp. 2 Thess. 2.

4.)

u Cp. Prov.

19. 21.

v ch. 37. 36.

w Ezek. 32.

23.

Matt. 11. 23.

Luke 10. 15.

x ch. 9. 4.

& 10. 27.

y Cp. Jer.

50. 23.

z Cp. Dent.

4. 34.

a 2 Chr. 20. 6.

Job 4. 12.

Ps. 33. 11.

Prov. 21. 30.

Dan. 4. 31, 33.

35.

and ^{overthrew} ^{destroyed} the cities thereof; ^c that let not loose his prisoners to their home? ^d opened not the house of his prisoners.
 18 All the kings of the nations, ^{even} all of them, ^{sleep} ^{lie} in glory, every one in his own house.
 19 But thou art cast forth away from thy sepulchre like an abominable branch, ^{and} ^{as} the raiment of those that are that are thrust through with the slain, sword, that go down to the stones of the pit; as a carcase trodden under foot. ²⁰ Thou shalt not be joined with them in burial, because thou hast destroyed thy land, ^{thou hast} ^{and} slain thy people; ⁱ the seed of evil-doers shall not be named for ever. ²¹ Prepare ^{ye} ⁶ slaughter for his children for the iniquity of their fathers; that they ^{rise not up, and} ^{do not rise, nor} possess the earth, and fill the face of the world with cities. ²² ^{And} For I will rise up against them, saith the LORD of hosts, and cut off from Babylon the name, and ^{remnant}, and ^{son} the name, and ^{son's son}, and ^{nephew}, saith the LORD.
 23 I will also make it a possession for the ^{porcupine}, ^{bittern}, and pools of water: and I will sweep it with the besom of destruction, saith the LORD of hosts.
 24 The LORD of hosts hath sworn, saying, Surely "as I have thought, so shall it come to pass; and as I have purposed, so shall it stand: ²⁵ that ⁱ I will break the Assyrian in my land, and upon my mountains tread him under foot: then shall ² his yoke depart from off them, and ³ his burden depart from off their shoulders. ²⁶ This is the purpose that is purposed upon the whole earth: and this is ² the hand that is stretched out upon all the nations. ²⁷ ^a For the LORD of hosts hath purposed, and who shall

R.V. ¹ Or, as that smote... is persecuted, and none hindereth
 a Heb. Rephaim. ² Or, as the raiment of those that are slain

A.V. ³ Heb. a stroke (without removing). ⁴ Or, The grave.
 1 Or, did not let his prisoners loose homewards!

⁵ Heb. Shool.
 c Or, a place of slaughter

^d Heb. leuders. Or, great goats.

^e Or, the shades Heb. Rephaim.

^f Or, O day star.

disannul it? ^aand his hand is stretched out, and who shall turn it back?

²⁸ In the year that ^bking Ahaz died was this ^{1d}burden

²⁹ Rejoice ^{not}, ¹⁰ Philistia, all of thee, ^{not} thou whole Palestina, because ^{of} the rod ^{of} him that smote thee is broken: for out of the serpent's root shall come forth a ^{basilisk}, ^{cockatrice}, and his fruit shall be a ^{fiery} flying serpent. ³⁰ And the firstborn of ^{the} poor shall feed, and ^{the} needy shall lie down in safety: and I will kill thy root with famine, and thy remnant shall be slain. ³¹ Howl, O ^{gate}; cry, O city; thou art melted away, ¹⁰ Philistia, all of thee; ¹ for there Palestina, art dissolved: cometh a smoke out of the north, and shall come from the north a smoke, and ¹⁰ none standeth aloof at his ^{appointed} times. ³² What shall one then answer the messengers of the nation? That ^{of} the LORD hath founded Zion, and in her shall the afflicted of his people take refuge.

¹ The ^{4d}burden of ⁶Moab. ¹⁵ For ^{Because} ⁱⁿ the night ^{Ar} of ^{Moab} is laid waste, and ^{brought} to ^{nought}; for ⁱⁿ the night ^{Kir} of Moab is laid waste, and brought to ^{nought}; because ² He is gone up to ^{Bayith}, ^{Bajith}, and to ^{Dibon}, to the high places, to weep: Moab shall howl ^{over} ^{Nebo}, and ^{over} ^{Medeba}: on all their heads shall be ^{balldness}, and every beard is cut off. ³ In their streets they shall gird themselves with sackcloth: on the tops of their houses, and in their broad places, every one shall howl, ^{weeping} abundantly. ⁴ And ^{Heshbon} crieth out, and ^{Elealeh}: their voice shall be heard even unto ^{Jahaz}: therefore the

a ver. 26.

b 2 Kin. 16.

c Jer. 48. 34.

d See ch. 13.

e Jer. 48. 5.

f Ex. 15. 14.

g Ps. 60. 8.

h 87. 4.

i 108. 9.

j Cp. ch. 10.

k Cp. Num.

l 32. 3d.

m ch. 30. 6.

n Num. 21. 6.

o Cp. Jer. 48. 22.

p Cp. ch. 29.

q Zeph. 3. 12.

r Jer. 48. 36.

i ch. 13. 6.

m ch. 24. 12.

n Cp. ch. 20.

1.

o Cp. ch. 5.

27 (for mg.).

p Cp. ver. 2.

q Ps. 37. 1, 5.

r 132. 13.

s Cp. ch. 28. 16.

t Cp. 2 Kin.

17. 25.

u Jer. 50. 17.

v See Jer.

ch. 48.

w Esak. 25.

x 11.

y Amos 2. 1-3.

z Zeph. 2. 8, 9.

a 2 Kin. 3. 4.

b Num. 21.

c 16. 28.

d ch. 42. 11.

e 2 Kin. 14. 7.

f Cp. ch. 16.

g 7. 11.

h Num. 21.

i 30.

j ch. 13. 6.

k Deut. 34. 1.

l Judg. 11.

m 18. 4.

n Cp. 1 Kin.

24.

o See ch. 3.

p d 1 Sam. 22.

q 3.

r Num. 82.

s 37.

armed ^{men} soldiers of Moab shall cry aloud; his ^{soul} trembleth within him. ⁵ My heart shall cry out for Moab; ^{her} nobles ^{his} fugitives shall flee unto Zoar, ^{an} ^{Eglath-shelishiyah} helper of three years old: for by the ascent of Luhith with weeping mounting up shall they go it up; for in the way of ^{Horonaim} they shall raise up a cry of ^{destruction}. ⁶ For the waters of ^{Nimrim} shall be ^{desolate}: for the ^{grass} hay is withered away, the ^{tender} grass faileth, there is no green thing. ⁷ Therefore the abundance they have gotten, and that which they have laid up, shall they carry away ¹² to the ^{brook} of the willows. ⁸ For the cry is gone round about the borders of Moab; the howling thereof unto Eglaim, and the howling thereof unto Beer-elim. ⁹ For the waters of ^{Dimon} ^{are} full of blood: for I will bring ^{yet} ^{more} upon Dimon, ^a lion upon him that escapeth of Moab, and upon the remnant of the land.

¹ Send ye the ^{lambs} for ^{lamb} to ¹³ ¹⁴ Sela ^{which} is toward the wilderness, unto the mount of the daughter of Zion. ² For it shall be that, as a wandering bird, as a scattered bird, cast out of the nest, so shall the daughters of Moab shall be at ^{the} fords of Arnon. ³ Give counsel, execute judgement, ⁴ Take thy shadow as the night in the midst of the noonday; hide the outcasts; bewray not ^{him} the wanderer. ⁴ Let ^{mine} outcasts dwell with ^{thee}, as for Moab, ^{thee}, Moab; be thou a covert to ^{him} them from the face of the spoiler: for ^{the} extortioner is brought to nought, spolling ceaseth, ^{at} an end, the spoiler ^{the} oppressors are consumed

R.V. 1 Or, oracle 2 Or, adder 3 Or, there is no straggler in his ranks 4 Or, oracle concerning 5 Or, in the night 6 Or, Bayith and Dibon are gone up to the high places 7 Or, the temple 8 Or, upon 9 Or, as otherwise read, fugitives 10 Or, as an helper of three years old 11 Heb. desolations 12 Or, over 13 Or, Petrus 14 According to many ancient versions, Let the outcasts of Moab dwell with thee; be thou etc. 15 Or, extortion 16 Heb. the treaders down. 17 A.V. 1 Or, adder. 2 Or, he shall not be alone. 3 Or, assemblies. 4 Or, betake themselves unto it. 5 Or, cut off. 6 Heb. descending into weeping, or, coming down with weeping. 7 Or, to the borders thereof, even to Zoar, as an helper. 8 Heb. breaking. 9 Heb. desolations. 10 Or, valley of the Arabians. 11 Heb. additions. 12 Or, Petrus. Heb. A rock. 13 Or, a nest forsaken. 14 Heb. Bring. 15 Heb. wringer. 16 Heb. the treaders down.

out of the land. ⁵ And ^a throne shall be established in mercy, and he shall sit thereon in truth, in the tent of David; ^b tabernacle of David, and seeking judgement, and swift to do righteousness.

⁶ We have heard of the pride of Moab; that he is very proud; even of his haughtiness, and his pride, and his wrath; but his boastings are nought.

⁷ Therefore shall Moab howl for Moab, every one shall howl: for the raisin-cakes of Kir-hareseth shall ye mourn, utterly stricken. ⁸ For the fields of Heshbon languish, and the vine of Sibmah: the lords of the nations have broken down the heathen choice plants thereof; they reached even unto Jazer, they wandered into the wilderness; her branches were spread abroad, they passed over the sea. ⁹ Therefore I will weep with the weeping of Jazer for the vine of Sibmah: I will water thee with my tears, O Heshbon, and Elealeh: for thy summer fruits and thy harvest the battle shout is fallen. ¹⁰ And gladness is taken away, and joy out of the fruitful field; and in the vineyards there shall be no singing, neither joyful noise: no treader shall tread there: shouting: the treaders shall tread out no wine in their presses; I have made their vintage shouting to cease.

¹¹ Wherefore my bowels shall sound like an harp for Moab, and mine inward parts for Kir-hareseth. ¹² And it shall come to pass, when Moab presenteth himself, when he wearieth himself upon the high place, that he shall come to his sanctuary to pray; that he shall not prevail.

¹³ This is the word that the LORD hath spoken concerning Moab in time past. ¹⁴ But now the LORD

a ch. 32. 1, 2.
Dan. 7. 14, 27.
Mic. 6. 7.
Luke 1. 33.
b ch. 21. 16.

c Cp. ch. 10.
22.
d Jer. 48. 20.
Zeph. 2. 10.

e See ch. 13.

f ch. 7. 8.
Zech. 9. 1.
See Jer. 40.
23-27.
g Amos 1. 2-5.
h Judg. 8. 14.
i Kin. 13. 20.
j 2 Chr. 20. 1.
k ch. 15. 3.
l 2 Sam. 6.

m Cp. ver. 9.
n 2 Kin. 3. 25.
o Cp. ch. 15. 1.
p Deut. 2. 26.
q Josh. 18. 26.
r Mic. 4. 4.
s Jer. 48. 32.
t ch. 7. 16.
u & 3. 4.

v Cp. 1 Sam. 4. 21.

w Cp. ch. 15.

x ch. 10. 16.

y Cp. ch. 24.

z Cp. ver. 7.

a Jer. 48. 33.

b Cp. ch. 9. 3.

c See 2 Sam. 5. 18.

d ch. 24. 13.

e Cp. Judg. 9. 27.

f ch. 63. 3.

g Jer. 25. 30.

h ch. 5. 2.

i ch. 15. 5.

j Jer. 48. 36.

k Cp. Hos. 6.

l 14.

m Cp. 1 Kin. 18. 26.

n ch. 15. 2.

o Cp. Num. 22. 41.

p & 28. 14. 28.

q ch. 27. 9.

r Mic. 6. 13, 14.

s Ex. 24. 13.

t See Deut. 16. 21.

u Cp. ch. 27. 10.

v See Amos 2. 1-3.

hath spoken, saying, Within three years, as the years of an hireling, and the glory of Moab shall be brought into contempt, with all his great multitude; and the remnant shall be very small and of no account. feeble.

¹ The burden of Damascus.

I7 Behold, Damascus is taken away from being a city, and it shall be a ruinous heap.

² The cities of Aroer are forsaken: they shall be for flocks, which shall lie down, and none shall make them afraid. ³ The fortress also shall cease from Ephraim, and the kingdom from Damascus, and the remnant of Syria: they shall be as the glory of the children of Israel, saith the LORD of hosts.

⁴ And it shall come to pass in that day, in that day it shall come to pass, that the glory of Jacob shall be made thin, and the fatness of his flesh shall wax lean. ⁵ And it shall be as when the harvestman gathereth the standing corn, and his arm repeath the ears; yea, and repeath the ears with his arm; and it shall be as when one gleaneth ears in the valley of Rephaim. ⁶ Yet there shall be left therein gleanings, as the gleanings grapes shall be left in it, shaking of an olive tree, two or three berries in the top of the uppermost bough, four or five in the outmost branches of a fruitful tree, saith the LORD, the God of Israel.

⁷ In that day shall a man look unto his Maker, and his eyes shall have respect to the Holy One of Israel. ⁸ And he shall not look to the altars, the work of his hands, neither shall he have respect to that which his fingers have made, either the Asherim, or the sun-images, or the images. ⁹ In that day shall his strong cities be as the forsaken place bough.

R.V. 1 Or, foundations

2 Or, her choice plants did break down the lords of nations

3 Or, oracle concerning

4 Or, from Damascus; and the remnant of Syria shall etc.

A.V. 5 Or, prepared

6 Or, sun images.

† Or, mutter.

1 Or, plucked up.

1 Or, the alarm is fallen upon, etc.

1 Or, not many.

¹In the wood and on the mountain top, which and an uppermost branch, were forsaken from before the children of Israel: and they left because of it shall be a desolation. ¹⁰ For Because ^bthou hast forgotten the God of thy salvation, and hast not been mindful of the ^drock of thy ^{strength}: therefore thou plantest ³pleasant plants, and shalt thou plant ³pleasant plants, and shalt set it with ⁴strange slips: ¹¹in the day of thy planting thou hedgest it in, shalt thou make thy plant to grow, and in the morning shalt thou make thy seed to blossom: ¹²but the harvest ¹²fleeth away in the day of grief and of desperate sorrow. ¹² Woe to the ¹²uproar of many people, which make a noise like the roaring of the seas; and the rushing of nations, that make a rushing like the rushing of ¹³mighty waters! ¹³The nations shall rush like the rushing of many waters: ¹⁴but ¹⁴God shall rebuke them, and ¹⁴they shall flee far off, and shall be chased ¹⁴as the chaff of the mountains before the wind, and ¹⁴like the whirling dust ¹⁴a rolling thing before the storm. ¹⁴At eventide behold terror: ¹⁴and before the evening ¹⁴trouble; ¹⁴they are not. This is the portion of them that spoil us, and the lot of them that rob us.

I8 ¹Woe to the land ¹⁰of the shadowing of wings, which is beyond the rivers of ¹¹Ethiopia: ²that ²sendeth ambassadors by the sea, ¹²even in vessels of ¹²papyrus bulrushes upon the waters, saying, Go, ye swift messengers, to a nation ¹²tall and smooth, to a people terrible from their beginning ¹²onward: ¹²a nation ¹²that ¹²meteth out and treadeth down, ¹²whose land the rivers ¹²divide have spoiled! ³All ye inhabitants of the world, and ³ye dwellers on the earth,

^a See ch. 5.
^b Ps. 106. 21.
^c Ps. 11. 4.
^d ch. 28. 4.
^e Cp. Deut. 32. 18, 31.
^f Cp. Ezek. 31. 3, 12, 13.

^f See ch. 22. 5-7.

^g Cp. ch. 33. 2.
^h Ps. 68. 31.
ⁱ Cp. 2 Chr. 32. 2(7).
^j Zeph. 3. 10(7).
^k Ps. 9. 5.
^l Cp. Joel 3. 2.
^m Jer. 2.
ⁿ See Ps. 1. 4.

^o Ps. 83. 12.
^p Cp. Ps. 90. 5.
^q 2 Sam. 7. 12.
^r Cp. ch. 25. 10.

^s See ch. 18. 1.
^t Cp. Joel 3. 19.
^u See Jer. 46. 13-36.
^v Ezek. 29. 1-31.
^w 31. 18-32. 32.
^x Ps. 18. 10.
^y 104. 3.
^z Cp. Matt. 26. 64.
^{aa} Rev. 1. 7.
^{ab} Cp. ch. 8. 6.
^{ac} 17. 12.
^{ad} Ex. 12. 12.
^{ae} Cp. 1 Sam. 5. 3.
^{af} Jer. 43. 12.
^{ag} 50. 2.
^{ah} 2 Kin. 19. 9.
^{ai} ch. 30. 4.
^{aj} ch. 13. 7.
^{ak} See Josh. 2. 11.
^{al} Ex. 2. 3 (ang.).
^{am} Cp. Judg. 7. 22.
^{an} ver. 7.
^{ao} Cp. 2 Sam. 8. 2.

when ¹an ensign is lifted up on the mountains. see ye, when he lifteth up an ensign on the mountains; and when he bloweth a trumpet, hear ye. ⁴For thus saith the LORD said unto me, I will be still, ⁴and I will behold in my dwelling place; ⁴like a clear heat in sunshine. place like a clear heat upon herbs, and like a cloud of dew in the heat of harvest. ⁵For afore the harvest, when the blossom is over, and the flower becometh a ripening grape, and the sour grape is ripening in the flower, he shall both cut off the sprigs with pruninghooks, and the spreading branches shall he take away and cut down. ⁶They shall be left together unto the ravenous birds of the mountains, and to the beasts of the earth: and the ravenous birds shall summer upon them, and all the beasts of the earth shall winter upon them. ⁷In that time shall the present be brought unto the LORD of hosts of a people ⁷scattered and smooth, and from a people terrible from their beginning ⁷hitherto; a nation that meteth out and treadeth down, whose land the rivers divide, to the place of the ⁷name of the LORD of hosts, ⁷the mount Zion.

I9 ¹The ¹⁷burden of ¹⁷Egypt. Behold, the LORD ¹⁷rideth upon a swift cloud, and cometh unto Egypt: and ¹⁷the idols of Egypt shall be moved at his presence, and the heart of Egypt shall ¹⁷melt in the midst of it. ²And I will ²stir up the Egyptians against the Egyptians: ²and they shall fight every one against his brother, and every one against his neighbour; city against city, and kingdom against kingdom. ³And the spirit of Egypt ³shall be made void in the midst thereof; and I will ³destroy

R.V. ¹ The Sept. reads, of the Amorites and the Hivites.
² Or, shall be a heap
³ Or, shadowing with wings
⁴ Heb. of time, line, and of treading down.
⁵ Or, join together
⁶ Or, arm

A.V. ⁷ Or, removed in the day of inheritance, and there shall be deadly sorrow.
⁸ Or, shall down.
⁹ Or, outspread and polished.
¹⁰ Heb. shall be emptied.
¹¹ Heb. swallow up.

¹² Or, multitude
¹³ Or, and
¹⁴ Or, dragged away and peeled
¹⁵ Or, have spoiled
¹⁶ Or, when there is
¹⁷ Heb. him.
¹⁸ Heb. he is.
¹⁹ Heb. a nation that meteth out, and treadeth down.
²⁰ Or, regard my set dwelling.
²¹ Heb. a nation of
²² Or, after rain.

the "counsel thereof: and they shall seek ^{unto} the idols, and to the 'charm^{ers}, and ^bto them that have familiar spirits, and to the wizards. ⁴ And I will ^{give over} the Egyptians into the hand of ^aa cruel lord; and a fierce king shall rule over them, saith the Lord, the LORD of hosts. ⁵ And the waters shall fail from the 'sea, and the river shall be wasted and become dry. ⁶ And the rivers shall stink; the 'streams of Egypt shall be ^{emptied} and dried up: the reeds and flags shall wither away. ⁷ The meadows by the Nile, by the ^{mouth} of the Nile, and all that is sown by the Nile, shall become dry, be driven away, and be no more. ⁸ The 'fishers also shall lament, and all they that cast angle into the Nile shall mourn, and they that spread nets upon the waters shall languish. ⁹ Moreover they that work in 'combed flax, and they that weave ^{fine} white cloth, shall be ^{ashamed}, ¹⁰ And her 'pillars shall be broken in pieces, all they ⁷ that 'work for hire shall be grieved in soul. ¹¹ The sluices and ponds ¹¹ for fish. Surely the princes of 'Zoan are utterly foolish; the counsel of the wisest counsellors of Pharaoh is become brutish: how say ye unto Pharaoh, I am the son of the wise, the son of ancient kings? ¹² Where ^{then} are thy 'wise men? and let them tell thee ^{now}; and let them know what the LORD of hosts hath purposed ^{upon} Egypt. ¹³ The princes of 'Zoan are become fools, the princes of 'Noph are deceived; they have caused Egypt to go astray, also seduced Egypt, ^{even} ^{they} that are the 'corner stone of the tribes thereof. ¹⁴ The LORD hath mingled ^{††} a spirit of perverseness in the midst of her: perverse spirit

a ver. 11.

b ch. 8. 19.
c Cp. ch. 24.20
d 2a. a.d ch. 20. 4.
Jer. 46. 28.
Ezek. 29. 19.
e ch. 9. 14.f Jer. 50. 37.
g 51. 20.
h Nah. 3. 18.
i Cp. Ezek. 32. 2.
j Nah. 3. 8.
(mg.).
k ch. 10. 39.
l ch. 37. 26.
m mg. for mg.

n Cp. Num.

17. 5.

k ver. 21.

l Cp. ch. 30.

17
m 2 Kin. 7. 13.
n Cp. Zeph. 3. 2.

o Cp. Ezek.

27. 7.

p Cp. 2 Kin.

5. 17.

q Cp. Gal. 2.

9.

r Jer. 46. 21.

s Cp. Gen.

28. 16.

t ch. 30. 4.

Num. 13. 22.

u 78. 43.

v Cp. Obad.

21.

w 1 Kin. 4.

30.

x Acts 7. 22.

y Cp. ver. 23.

z Zech. 14.

16-18.

Op. ch. 2.

a Jer. 2. 16.

b 44. 1.

c 46. 14, 19.

Ezek. 30. 13, 16.

d Jer. 46. 26, 28.

e Judg. 20. 2.

f (mg.).

g Sam. 14. 38.

h (mg.).

i Cp. Zech. 10. 4.

j Cp. 1 Kin.

22. 22.

k even to

and they have caused Egypt to go astray ^{err} in every work thereof, 'as a drunken man 'staggereth in his vomit. ¹⁵ Neither shall there be ^{for Egypt any work} ^{any work for Egypt} which the 'head or tail, palm-branch or rush, may do.

¹⁶ In that day shall Egypt be like unto women: and it shall tremble be afraid and fear because of the 'shaking of the hand of the LORD of hosts, which he shaketh over it. ¹⁷ And the land of Judah shall become a terror unto Egypt, ¹⁰ every one to whom mention is made thereof shall be afraid, because of the purpose counsel of the LORD of hosts, which he ^{purposeth} hath determined against it.

¹⁸ In that day there shall be 'five cities in the land of Egypt that 'speak ^{††} the language of Canaan, and swear to the LORD of hosts; one shall be ^{called} ^{called}, The city ^{of} ^{of} destruction.

¹⁹ In that day shall there be an 'altar to the LORD in the midst of the land of Egypt, and a 'pillar at the border thereof to the LORD. ²⁰ And it shall be for a sign and for a witness unto the LORD of hosts in the land of Egypt: for they shall cry unto the LORD because of the oppressors, and 'he shall send them a saviour, and ¹² a defender, great one, and he shall deliver them. ²¹ And the LORD shall ¹³ be known to Egypt, and the Egyptians shall know the LORD in that day; ^{yes}, they shall worship with ^{day and} sacrifice and oblation, and ^{yes}, they shall vow a vow unto the LORD, and shall perform it. ²² And the LORD shall smite Egypt, smiting ^{healing} ^{healing}; and they shall return unto the LORD, and he shall be

R.V. 1 Or, whisperers
7 Or, they make dams
they turn in fear

V. 10 Or, shut up.
11 Or, governors. Heb. corners.

12 Or, shut up

13 Or, Memphis

14 Or, according to another reading, the sun

15 Heb. and shall not be

16 Or, white works

17 Heb. a spirit of perverseness.

18 Or, canals

19 Or, goeth astray

20 Or, a mighty one

21 Heb. foundations.

22 Heb. of living things.

23 Heb. Masor.

24 Or, cotton

25 Or, foundations

26 Or, makes himself known

27 Heb. of living things.

28 Heb. the lip.

29 Or, of Hesus, or, of the sun.

intreated of them, and shall heal them.

²³ ^aIn that day shall there be a ^{high way} out of Egypt to Assyria, and the Assyrian shall come into Egypt, and the Egyptian into Assyria: ^{and} the Egyptians shall worship with the Assyrians.

²⁴ In that day shall Israel be the third with Egypt and with Assyria, ^{even} ^aa blessing in the midst of the ^{earth}: ²⁵ for that the LORD of hosts hath blessed them, saying, Blessed be Egypt ^{my} people, and Assyria ^{the} work of my hands, and ^{Israel} mine inheritance.

²⁰ In the year that ¹Tartan came unto ²Ashdod, ^{when} Sargon the king of Assyria sent him, ^{and} he fought against Ashdod, and took it; ² at ^{that} the same time ^{the LORD spake} the LORD ^{spake the LORD} by Isaiah the son of Amoz, saying, Go, and loose the sackcloth from off thy loins, and put ^{thy shoe from off} thy shoe from off thy foot. And he did so, walking "naked and barefoot." ³ And the LORD said, Like as my servant Isaiah hath walked naked and barefoot ²three years ^{for} a sign and a wonder upon Egypt and upon ³Ethiopia; ⁴ so shall the ^{king} of Assyria lead away ^{the} the captives of Egypt, and the exiles of Ethiopia, prisoners, Ethiopians captives, young and old, naked and barefoot, and ^{with} their buttocks uncovered, to the ¹shame of Egypt. ⁵ ²And they shall be ^{dismayed} afraid, and ^{ashamed} because ^{ashamed} of Ethiopia their expectation, and of Egypt their glory. ⁶ And the inhabitant of ^{this} ^{coastland} ^{is} shall say in that day, Behold, such is our expectation, ^{whither} we fled for

a ch. 11. 16.

b See ch. 18.

c Jer. 51. 36.

d Jer. 51. 1.

e See Gen.

f mg.

g Cp. ver. 18.

h Zeph. 2. 9.

i ch. 24. 16

j 38. 1.

k Cp. Gen.

l 2. 2.

m See ch. 11.

n See ch. 13.

o Cp. Hos. 2.

p Ezech. 9. 4.

q ch. 28. 23.

r Deut. 32. 9.

s See ch. 13.

t 2 Kin. 18.

u 1 Sam. 5. 1.

v Cp. Deut.

w 28. 67.

x Jer. 51. 39.

y 28 Sam. 1. 21.

z Mic. 1. 8.

aa 1 Sam. 19.

ab 24.

ac Cp. ch. 8.

ad 18.

ae ch. 18. 1

af mg. for mg.

ag ch. 19. 4.

ah Hab. 2. 1.

ai ch. 30. 2, 5.

aj Cp. ch. 37. 9.

ak Cp. Hab.

al 2. 2.

am Jer. 51. 8.

an Cited Rev. 14. 8

ao 18. 2.

ap ch. 48. 1.

aq Jer. 47. 7.

ar Cp. ch. 14. 20.

as 31.

at Jer. 51. 33.

au Amos 1. 2.

av Cp. Mic. 4. 13.

aw Cp. ch. 27.

ax 6.

help to be delivered from the king of Assyria: and ^{we} how shall we escape?

¹ The ^{burden} of the wilderness of ^{the} the sea.

² As whirlwinds in ^{the} the South sweep through, ^{so} it cometh from the wilderness, from a terrible land.

³ A ^{grievous} vision is declared unto me; ^{the} the treacherous dealer dealeth treacherously, and the spoiler spoileth. Go up, O ^{Elam}; besiege, O ^{Media}; all the ^{sighing} thereof ^{have} I made to cease. ³ Therefore are my loins filled with anguish; ^{pangs} have taken hold upon me, as the pangs of a woman ^{in travail} that travaileth:

I ^{am} pained so that I cannot bear. I ^{was} bowed down at the hearing of it; I ^{am} dismayed so that I cannot see.

⁴ ^{My} heart ^{panteth}, horror hath affrighted me: ^{the} the twilight that I desired hath ^{been} turned into ^{fear} trembling.

⁵ They prepare unto me. ⁵ They prepare the table, they ^{set} the watch, they eat, they drink: ^{rise up}, ye princes, and ^{anoint} the shield. ⁶ For thus hath the

Lord said unto me, Go, set a watchman: let him declare what he seeth: ⁷ ¹⁰ and when he seeth ¹¹ a troop, ¹² horsemen in pairs, ¹³ a troop of asses, and ¹⁴ a troop of camels, ¹⁵ shall hearken

diligently with much heed. ⁸ And ¹¹ he cried as a lion: O Lord, ¹² I stand continually upon the watch-tower

in the day-time, and ¹³ I am set in my ward ¹⁴ whole nights: ⁹ and, behold, here ¹⁵ cometh a ^{troop} of men, ¹⁶ with a couple of horsemen. ¹⁷ And he answered and said, ¹⁸ Babylon is fallen, is fallen; ¹⁹ and all the

graven images of her gods ^{are} he hath broken unto the ground. ²⁰ O thou ²¹ my threshing, and the ²² corn of my floor: that which I have

R.V. ¹ The title of the Assyrian commander in chief.
² Or, oracle concerning the carpets.
³ Or, every night.
⁴ Heb. by the hand of Isaiah.
⁵ Heb. and he saw... and he hearkened.
⁶ Or, come chariots of men.
⁷ Heb. son.
⁸ Heb. the captivity of Egypt.
⁹ Heb. put.
¹⁰ Or, to be for three years a sign &c.
¹¹ Heb. bent.
¹² Heb. wandereth.
¹³ Or, a chariot, Or, chariots.
¹⁴ Or, a pair of horsemen.

15 Thus saith the Lord, the LORD of hosts, Go, get thee unto this 'treasurer, even unto 'Shebna, which is over the house, and say, 16 What doest thou here? and whom hast thou here, that thou hast hewed thee out here a sepulchre? hewing him out a sepulchre on high, and that graveth an habitation for himself in the rock? 17 Behold, 'the LORD will hurl thee away violently as a strong man; yea, he will wrap thee up closely in captivity, and will surely cover thee. 18 He will surely violently 'turn and toss thee like a ball into a 'large country: there shalt thou die, and there shall be in the chariots of thy glory, thou shalt be the shame of thy lord's house. 19 And I will thrust thee from thy office, and from thy station shall he pull thee down. 20 And it shall come to pass in that day, that I will call my servant 'Eliakim the son of Hilkiah: 21 and I will clothe him with thy robe, and strengthen him with thy girdle, and I will commit thy government into his hand: and he shall be a father to the inhabitants of Jerusalem, and to the house of Judah. 22 And the key of the house of David will I lay 'upon his shoulder; and he shall open, and none shall shut; and he shall shut, and none shall open. 23 And I will fasten him as a nail in a sure place; and he shall be for a throne of glory to his father's house. 24 And they shall hang upon him all the glory of his father's house, the offspring and the issue, all vessels of small quantity, from the vessels of cups even to all the 'vessels of flacons. 25 In that day, saith the LORD of hosts,

shall 'the nail that was fastened in the sure place be removed, and it shall be hewn cut down, and fall; and the burden that was upon it shall be cut off: for the LORD hath spoken it.

23 The burden of Tyre. Howl, ye 'ships of Tarshish; for it is laid waste, so that there is no house, no entering in: from 'the land of Kittim it is revealed to them. 2 Be still, ye inhabitants of 'the 'isle; thou whom the merchants of 'Zidon, that pass over the sea, have replenished. 3 And on great waters the seed of 'Shihor, by the Nile, was her harvest of the river, is her revenue; and she was the mart of nations. 4 Be thou ashamed, O 'Zidon: for the sea hath spoken, even the strong hold of the sea, saying, I have not travelled, nor brought forth, neither have I nourished, do I nourish up young men, nor brought up virgins. 5 When there report cometh to Egypt, they shall be sorely pained at the report of Tyre. 6 Pass ye over to Tarshish; howl, ye inhabitants of 'the 'isle. 7 Is this your joyous city, 'whose antiquity is of ancient days, whose feet carried her afar off to sojourn? 8 Who hath purposed this counsel against Tyre, 'the crowning city, whose merchants are princes, whose traffickers are the honourable of the earth? 9 The LORD of hosts hath purposed it, to 'stain the pride of all glory, and to bring into contempt all the honourable of the earth. 10 Pass through thy land as the Nile, O daughter of Tarshish: there is no girdle about thee any more. 11 He hath stretched out his hand over the sea, he hath shaken

R.V. 1 Or, steward 2 Or, O thou strong man
a ball and toss thee 3 Or, circle concerning
1 Or, of ancient days) her own feet shall carry her.
A.V. 1 Or, O he. 2 Or, the LORD who covered thee with an excellent covering, and clothed thee corporally, shall surely, &c.
1 Heb. the captivity of a man. 2 Heb. large of spaces. 3 Or, instruments of violence. 4 Heb. silent. 5 Heb. from after off. 6 Heb. to pollute. 7 Heb. girdle.

20 Cp. ch. 33.
24 2.
Noclae. 12. 11.
b ch. 38. 3.
11, 21.
27. 2.
2 Kin. 18. 18.
36, 37.
18. 2.
c 3 Chr. 18.
14.
d See ch. 13.
1. e Cp. Jer. 25.
22.
27. 2. 2.
See Ezek. 26.
2-28. 24.
2 Joel 3. 4-5.
Amos 1. 9, 10.
2 Zech. 8. 2-4.
f Matt. 27.
60.
g ver. 14.
1 Kin. 10. 22.
22. 48.
h ch. 24. 10.
i Jer. 2. 10.
See Gen. 10. 4.
j Cp. Dan. 3.
21.
k ch. 20. 6.
(for mg.)
l Cp. Gen. 10. 5.
m mg. for mg.
1 ver. 4. 12.
Gen. 10. 15.
Joah. 19. 28.
Jer. 25. 22.
27. 3.
Ezek. 27. 8.
32. 30.
Joel 3. 4.
Zech. 9. 2.
n Cp. ch. 33.
9. o See Jer. 2.
18.
p mg.
q Cp. ver. 25.
p See Ezek.
27. 3-23.
r ch. 33. 3.
27. 3.
2 Kin. 18. 18.
36, 37.
18. 2.
s ver. 12.
t Gen. 45. 8.
u Cp. Gen. 10.
18.
v Rev. 8. 7.
w ch. 8. 6.
x Cp. Job 12.
14.
y Cp. Rev.
8. 21.
z Cp. Ezek.
28. 7.

21 Cp. Ex. 14.
21.

among the ^{peoples,} people, ^{there shall be} "as the shaking of an olive tree, and as the ^{grape gleanings} when the vintage is done. ¹⁴ These shall lift up

their voice, they shall ^{shout;} sing about; for the majesty of the ^{LORD} LORD, they shall cry aloud from the sea. ¹⁵ Wherefore glorify ye the LORD in the ^{east,} even the name of the ^{LORD} LORD, the God of Israel, in the ^{isles} of the sea.

¹⁶ From the uttermost part of the earth have we heard songs, ^{even} glory to ^{the} righteous. But I said, ^I pine away, I pine away, woe ^{unto} me! ^mthe treacherous dealers have dealt treacherously; yea, the treacherous dealers have dealt very treacherously.

¹⁷ Fear, and the pit, and the snare, are upon thee, O inhabitant of the earth. ¹⁸ And it shall come to pass, that he who fleeth from the noise of the fear shall fall into the pit; and he that cometh up out of the midst of the pit shall be taken in the snare: for ^{the} windows from on high are ^{opened,} and ^{the} foundations of the earth do shake.

¹⁹ The earth is utterly ^{broken,} broken down, the earth is clean dissolved, the earth is moved exceedingly. ²⁰ The earth ^{shall} stagger, and from like a drunken man, and shall be moved to and fro like a hut ^{removed}; and ^{the} transgression thereof shall be heavy upon it; and it shall fall, and not rise again.

²¹ And it shall come to pass in that day, that the LORD ^{shall} punish the host of the ^{high} ones ^{that are} on high, and ^{the} kings of the earth upon the earth. ²² And they shall be gathered together, ^{as} prisoners are gathered in the ^{pit}, and

c ch. 17. 6
Cp. Mic. 7. 1.
b ch. 28. 6.
e See ch. 18.
10.

d Pa. 98. 1, 2
Mic. 4. 7.

e Cp. ch. 45.
4.

f Ex. 15. 2.
g ch. 11. 11
& mg. for mg.
h Cp. Pa.
107. 32.

i Cp. ver. 14.
j Cp. 2 Kin.
18. 25.

k Cp. ch. 28.
l Ec. 21.
m Cp. ch. 17. 1
& Jer. 51. 37.
n ch. 21. 2
& 33. 1.

o Cp. ch. 18.
7.

p Jer. 48. 43.
q Job 20. 24
& 2 Sam. 5. 13.
r Nah. 1. 7.

s ch. 4. 6.

t Cp. 2 Chr.
32. 18.

u See Gen.
7. 11.

v Cp. ch. 32.
2.

w Pa. 18. 7.
Ecclus. 16. 19.

x ch. 2. 2, 3
& 11. 9
& 24. 23.

y Cp. ch. 19.
14.

z Cp. Pa. 63.
8.

a Cp. ver. 5.
b ch. 10. 12
& mg. for mg.
c Cp. 2 Cor.
8. 15.

d Pa. 78. 12.
Ec. ch. 10. 13
& 31. 8.

e Cited
1 Cor. 15. 54.
Op. Hos. 13. 14.

f Rev. 7. 17.
g ch. 30. 19.
h Mic. 4. 11.

i Cp. ch. 42.
7.

j Jer. 37. 16
(mg.)
& 38. 6 (mg.).

k Cp. ch. 37.
4.

shall be shut up in the prison, and after many days ^bshall they be ^{visited}. ²³ Then the moon shall be confounded, and the sun ^{ashamed;} for ^{ashamed,} when ^dthe LORD of hosts shall reign in mount Zion, and in Jerusalem, and ^ebefore his ^{ancients} gloriously.

¹ O LORD, ^{thou} art my **25** God; ^AI will exalt thee, I will praise thy name;

for thou hast done wonderful things, ^{even} ^{thy} counsels of ^{old,} in ^{old} faithfulness and truth. ² For thou hast made of a city ^{an} heap; of a defenced city a ruin: a palace of strangers to be no city; it shall never be built.

³ Therefore shall the strong people glorify thee, the city of the terrible nations shall fear thee. ⁴ For thou hast been a

strong hold ^{strength} to the poor, a strong hold ^{strength} to the needy in his distress, ^aa refuge from the storm, a shadow from the heat, ^{when} the blast of the terrible ones is as a storm against the wall. ⁵ As the heat in a

dry place shalt thou bring down the noise of dry strangers; ^{as} the heat ^{by} the shadow of a cloud; ^{the} song of the terrible ones shall be brought low.

⁶ And ⁱⁿ this mountain shall the LORD of hosts make unto all peoples a feast of fat things, a feast of wines on the lees, ^{of} fat things full of marrow, of wines on the lees well refined.

⁷ And he will ^{destroy} in this mountain the face of the covering that is ^{cast} over all peoples, ^{and} the veil that is spread over all nations. ⁸ He ^{hath} swallowed up death ^{for ever} in victory; and ^{the} Lord God will wipe away tears from off all faces; and ^{the} reproach ^{rebuke} of his people shall he take away

R.V. ¹ Heb. beating. ² Or, lights. ³ Or, Aras. ⁴ Or, coastlands. ⁵ Heb. visit upon me. ⁶ Heb. visit upon.
e Heb. height. ⁷ Or, dungeon. ⁸ Or, punished. ⁹ Or, before his ancients shall be glory. ¹⁰ Or, elders.
11 Heb. swallow up.
A.V. ¹ Or, valleys. ² Heb. wing. ³ Heb. Leanness to me, or, My secret to me. ⁴ Heb. visit upon.
1 Heb. with the gathering of prisoners. ⁵ Or, dungeon. ⁶ Or, found wanting. ⁷ Or, there shall be glory before
his ancients. ⁸ Heb. swallow up. ⁹ Heb. covered.

from off all the earth: ^afor the LORD hath spoken it.

⁹ And it shall be said in that day, Lo, this is our God; ^cwe have waited for him, and he will save us: this is the LORD; we have waited for him, ^ewe will be glad and rejoice in his salvation. ¹⁰ For ^jin this mountain shall the hand of the LORD rest, and ⁹Moab shall be ^ttrodden down ^{in his place, under him,} even as straw is ^ttrodden down ^{in the water of the dunghill.} ¹¹ And he shall spread forth his hands in the midst ^{thereof, of them,} as he that swimmeth spreadeth forth *his hands* to swim: ²and ^khe shall ^{lay low} ^{his} bring down ^{their} pride ^{together with the craft of spoils} of ^{his} hands. ¹² And the fortress of the high fort of thy walls ^{hath} he brought down, ^{laid} lay low, and brought to the ground, even to the dust.

26 ¹ In that day ^oshall this song be sung in the land of Judah: We have a strong city; ⁹salvation will ^{he} appoint for walls and bulwarks. ² Open ye the gates, that the righteous nation which keepeth the ¹truth may enter in. ³ ⁷Thou wilt keep *him* ⁱⁿ ⁹perfect peace, *whose* ⁹mind is stayed on thee: because he trusteth in thee. ⁴ Trust ye in the LORD for ever: for in ¹⁰the LORD JEHOVAH is ¹¹an everlasting ^{rock,} strength: ⁵ ¹⁰For he hath brought down them that dwell on ^{high;} the lofty city: he layeth it low; he layeth it ^{low,} even to the ground; he bringeth it even to the dust. ⁶ The foot shall tread it down; even the feet of ²the poor, and the steps of ²the

^a See ch. 1. 20.
^b 1 Sam. 2. 9. Pa. 37. 23.
^c ch. 26. 8. Cp. Gen. 49. 18 & Pa. 27. 14.
^d Ex. 3. 15.
^e Pa. 9. 14.
^f See ver. 6.

^g See ch. 15. 1.
^h ver. 16. Cp. 2 Chr. 33. 14.
ⁱ Cp. ch. 16. 12.
^j See Pa. 73. 8-11.

^k Cp. ch. 16. 14.
^l Cp. Mic. 5. 9.
^m Cp. ch. 5. 12.
ⁿ Pa. 21. 9. Cp. ch. 33. 14.

^o Cp. ch. 27. 2.
^p ch. 2. 7. Mic. 5. 5.

^q Cp. ch. 60. 18.
^r Cp. ch. 2. 8 & 2 Kin. 18. 3.
^s Pa. 118. 19.
^t Cp. ch. 2. 20 & Pa. 20. 7. See 2 Kin. 18. 4-6.
^u Cp. ch. 30. 15.

^v ch. 9. 2.
^w ch. 25. 12.

^x Cp. ch. 54. 2, 3.
^y Hos. 5. 15. See ch. 57. 1-4.

^z Cp. ch. 25. 4.
^a See ch. 18. 3.

needy. ⁷ The way of the just is ¹²uprightness: ¹thou that art upright thou, most upright, dost ¹²direct the path of the just. ⁸ Yea, in the way of thy ^{judgements,} judgments, O LORD, have we waited for thee; ^{to} ^{thy} name and to ^{thy} memorial ^{the desire of our soul is to thy name,} is the desire of our soul. ⁹ With my soul have I desired thee in the night; yea, with my spirit within me will I seek thee ¹⁴early: ^hfor when thy ^{judgements,} judgments are in the earth, the inhabitants of the world will learn righteousness. ¹⁰ Let favour be shewed to the wicked, yet will he not learn righteousness: in the land of uprightness will he deal ^{wrongfully,} unjustly, and will not behold the majesty of the LORD.

¹¹ LORD, ^{when} ^{thy} hand is lifted up, yet ^mthey will not see: but they shall ^{see} ^{thy} zeal for the people, and be ^{ashamed} ^{see,} and be ashamed for their envy ¹⁶fire of thine enemies shall devour ^{them.} ¹² LORD, thou wilt ordain ²peace for us: for thou ^{hast} ^{also} wrought all our works ⁱⁿ us. ¹³ O LORD our God, ⁹other lords beside thee have had dominion over us: ¹but by thee only will we make mention of thy name. ¹⁴ ¹⁷They are dead, they shall not live; ^{they are} ¹⁸deceased, they shall not rise: therefore hast thou visited and destroyed them, and made all their memory to perish. ¹⁵ Thou hast increased the nation, O LORD, thou hast increased the nation: thou art glorified: ¹⁹thou ^{hast} ^{enlarged} hast removed ^{if far unto} all the borders of the ^{land,} earth. ¹⁶ LORD, ⁱⁿ trouble have they visited thee, they poured out a ²¹prayer ^{when} thy chastening was upon them. ¹⁷ Like as a

R.V. ¹ Another reading is, in the dunghill.

⁶ Or, shall he bring down, lay low, and bring etc.

⁸ Heb. peace, peace. ⁹ Or, imagination

¹⁰ Heb. peace, peace. ¹¹ Or, imagination

¹² Heb. whisper.

¹³ Heb. whisper.

¹⁴ Heb. whisper.

¹⁵ Heb. whisper.

¹⁶ Heb. whisper.

¹⁷ Heb. whisper.

¹⁸ Heb. whisper.

¹⁹ Heb. whisper.

²⁰ Heb. whisper.

²¹ Heb. whisper.

² Or, of them

³ Or, but

⁴ Or, their

⁵ Or, for all the craft

⁶ Or, a steadfast mind thou keepest in perfect peace, because it etc.

⁷ Heb. Jah Jehovah. See ch. 12. 2.

⁸ Or, diligently

⁹ Or, a rock of ages

¹⁰ Or, and be ashamed, in their cry

¹¹ Or, The dead live not, the deceased rise not

¹² Or, looked for

¹³ Or, looked for

¹⁴ Or, looked for

¹⁵ Or, looked for

¹⁶ Or, looked for

¹⁷ Or, looked for

woman with child, that draweth near the time of her delivery, is in pain, and crieth out in her pangs; so have we been ¹before thee, in thy sight, O LORD. ¹⁸ We have been with child, we have been in pain, we have as it were brought forth wind; we have not wrought any deliverance in the earth; neither have the inhabitants of the world fallen. ¹⁹ Thy dead ^{men} shall live; ^{live, together with} my dead ^{bodies} shall arise. Awake and sing, ye that dwell in the dust: for ^{thy} dew is as the dew of ^{herbs}, and the earth shall cast forth ^{the} dead.

²⁰ Come, my people, enter thou into thy chambers, and shut thy doors about thee: hide thyself as it were ¹for a little moment, until the indignation be overpast. ²¹ For, behold, the LORD cometh forth out of his place to punish the inhabitants of the earth for their iniquity: ²² the earth also shall disclose her blood, and shall no more cover her slain.

²⁷ In that day the LORD with his sore and great and strong sword shall punish ¹leviathan the ^{swift} serpent, and ^{even} ^{the} ^{crooked} ^{serpent}; and he shall slay ^{the} dragon that is in the sea.

² In that day: ¹ A vineyard of wine, day sing ye unto her, A vineyard of red wine. ³ I the LORD do keep it; I will water it every moment: lest any hurt it, I will keep it night and day. ⁴ Fury is not in me: ¹ would that the briers and thorns were against me in battle: I would march upon them, I would burn them together. ⁵ Or else let him take

hold of my strength, that he may make peace with me; ² let him make peace with me. ³ In days to come shall He shall cause them that come of Jacob to take root: Israel shall blossom and bud: and they shall fill the face of the world with fruit.

⁷ Hath he smitten him, ² as he smote those that smote him? or is he slain according to the slaughter ¹⁰ of them that were slain by him? ⁸ In measure, ¹¹ when thou sendest her away, thou dost contend it shooteth forth, with her: ¹² he hath removed her with his rough blast in the day of the east wind. ⁹ Therefore by this shall the iniquity of Jacob be ¹³ purged, and this is all the fruit ¹⁴ of taking away his sin; ¹⁵ when he maketh all the stones of the altar as chalkstones that are beaten in sunder, so that the ¹⁶ Asherim and the sun-images shall rise no more. ¹⁰ For the defenced city shall be solitary, ¹⁷ the habitation deserted and forsaken, like the wilderness: there shall the calf feed, and there shall he lie down, and consume the branches thereof. ¹¹ When the boughs thereof are withered, they shall be broken off: the women shall come, and set them on fire: ¹² for it is a people of no understanding: therefore he that made them will not have compassion upon them, and he that formed them will shew them no favour.

¹² And it shall come to pass in that day, that the LORD shall beat off ¹³ his fruit, ¹⁴ from the flood of the River unto the brook of Egypt, and ye shall be ¹⁵ gathered one by one, O ye children of Israel.

¹³ And it shall come to pass in that day, that ¹⁴ the great

a ch. 37. 31.
Hos. 14. 5, 6
b ver. 17.

c Hos. 6. 1, 2
d See ch. 37.
26-38.

e ch. 37. 18.
f Cp. Ezek.
37. 12

g Dan. 12. 2
h Hos. 18. 14
i 2 Eze. 7. 32

j Cp. Jer.
10. 24
k Cp. Hos.
14. 5

l Cp. Jer.
18. 17.

m Cp. ch. 22.
14

n Cp. 2 Kin.
18. 4

o ch. 10. 26.
p See Deut.
16. 21.

q Mic. 1. 2
r ch. 17. 9
s 22. 14, 19
t Cp. Hos. 8. 14
u Mic. 5. 11.

v Cp. ch. 24.
5

w Cp. Jer.
47. 6

x Deut. 32.
23
y See ch. 30. 16-18.

z Ps. 74. 14
aa ch. 51. 2
ab Ezek. 29. 2

ac ch. 5. 7
ad Cp. ch. 26.
1

ae See Gen.
15. 18.

af Cp. ch. 10.
17.

ag Lev. 22. 9
ah Matt. 24.
51
ai Rev. 11. 18.

R.V. ¹ Or, at thy presence ² Or, neither have inhabitants of the world been born ³ Or, Night ⁴ Or, the shades
Heb. Rephaim. ⁵ Or, gliding ⁶ Or, fleeing ⁷ Or, according to some ancient authorities, A pleasant vineyard
⁸ Or, of. ⁹ Or, In the generations that come ¹⁰ Or, of their slain ¹¹ The meaning of the Hebrew word is uncertain.
¹² Or, by sending her away ¹³ Or, expired ¹⁴ Or, to take away ¹⁵ Or, beat out his corn ¹⁶ Or, pleased
¹⁷ Or, one to another
A.V. ¹ Heb. Woods. ² Or, crossing like a bar. ³ Or, march against. ⁴ Heb. according to the stroke of those.
⁵ Or, when thou sendest it forth. ⁶ Or, when he removeth it. ⁷ Or, sun images.

trumpet shall be blown: ^aand they shall come which were ^bready to perish in the land of Assyria, and they that were ^coutcasts in the land of Egypt: and ^dthey shall worship the LORD in the holy mountain at Jerusalem.

28 ¹Woe to the crown of pride, to ^athe drunkards of Ephraim, whose glorious beauty is a fading flower, which is on the head of the fat valleys of them that are ²overcome with wine! ²Behold, the LORD hath ^aa mighty and strong one, which as a tempest of ^bhall and a destroying storm, as ^ca tempest of mighty waters overflowing, shall ^dhe cast down to the earth ^ewith the hand. ³The crown of pride of the drunkards of Ephraim shall be trodden ^funder foot: ⁴and the fading flower of his glorious beauty, which is on the head of the fat valley, shall be ^ga fading flower, and ^has the firstripe fig ⁱhasty fruit before the summer; which when he that looketh upon it seeth, while it is yet in his hand he ^jeateth it up. ⁵In that day shall the LORD of hosts be for a crown of glory, and for a diadem of beauty, unto the residue of his people: ⁶and ^kfor a spirit of judgement to him that sitteth in judgement, and ^lfor strength to them that turn back the battle ^mat the gate. ⁷But ⁿthese they also ^ohave erred through wine, and ^pthrough strong drink ^qare gone out of the way: the priest and ^rthe prophet ^shave erred through strong drink, they are swallowed up of wine, they are gone astray out of the way through strong drink; they ^terr in vision, they stumble in judgement. ⁸For all tables are full of vomit and filthiness, so that there is

a ch. 11. 11.
16.
Mic. 7. 12.
b Jer. 6. 10.

c Cp. ch. 2. 2

d Cp. Hos. 7. 5.
e Cited 1 Cor. 14. 21.
See ch. 5. 26-29.

f ch. 30. 15.
Cp. Matt. 11. 28, 29.
g Cp. ch. 8. 7.

A ver. 15, 16.

i ver. 1.
j ch. 8. 15.
k Cp. Amos 8. 1, 2.

l ver. 22.
ch. 29. 30.
m Hos. 6. 10.
Mic. 7. 1.

n Wisd. 1. 16.

o ch. 2. 11.

p ver. 2, 18.
Cp. ch. 8. 7, 8.

q Cp. 1 Kin. 3. 28.

r Cp. Rom. 1. 26.

s Cp. ch. 38. 6.

t Cited Rom. 9. 33.

u 1 Pet. 2. 6.

Cp. Ps. 118. 22

& Matt. 21. 42

& Acts 4. 11.

v Cp. ch. 3. 12.

w ch. 14. 22.

x Hos. 4. 11.

y Cp. ch. 38. 6 (mg.)

z 1 Cor. 8. 11.

aa y ch. 9. 16

& Isa. 10. 12.

ab Cp. 2 Kin. 21. 13.

a ver. 18.

no place clean. ⁹^{7b}Whom will he teach knowledge? and whom will he make to understand the message? ¹⁰them that are weaned from the milk, and drawn from the breasts? ¹¹For it is precept upon precept, precept upon precept; ¹²line upon line, line upon line; here a little, and there a little. ¹³Nay, but by men of strange lips and with another tongue ¹⁴will he speak to this people: ¹⁵to whom he said, ¹⁶This is the rest, give ye rest, may cause the weary to rest; and this is the refreshing: yet they would not hear. ¹⁷Therefore shall the word of the LORD be ¹⁸unto them precept upon precept, precept upon precept; line upon line, line upon line; here a little, and there a little; ¹⁹that they might go, and fall backward, and be broken, and snared, and taken.

¹⁴Wherefore hear the word of the LORD, ye ¹⁵scornful men, that rule this people which is in Jerusalem: ¹⁶Because ye have said, We have made a covenant ¹⁷with death, and with ¹⁸hell are we at agreement; when ¹⁹the overflowing scourge shall pass through, it shall not come unto us: for we have made ²⁰lies our refuge, and under falsehood have we hid ourselves: ²¹therefore thus saith the Lord God, ²²Behold, I ²³lay ²⁴in Zion for a foundation a stone, a tried stone, a precious corner stone, ²⁵a sure foundation: he that believeth shall not make haste. ²⁶And I will make judgement ²⁷the line, and righteousness ²⁸to the plummet: and the hail shall sweep away the refuge of lies, and the waters shall overflow the hiding place. ²⁹And ³⁰your covenant with death shall be

R.V. ¹ Or, lost ² Heb. smitten down.
⁷ Or, Whom shall he teach... and whom shall he make... breathe. For etc.

A.V. ⁹ Heb. broken ¹⁰ Heb. School. ¹¹ Or, have laid

ab Heb. stammering lips. ¹⁴ Heb. with feet. ¹⁵ Or, he hath spoken.

¹⁷ Or, with violence

¹⁸ Or, to

¹⁹ Or, report

²⁰ Or, reel

²¹ Or, rule

²² Or, stagger

²³ Or, far with

²⁴ Heb. swalloweth

²⁵ Heb. the hearing

²⁶ Or, hath been

disannulled, and your agreement with ¹hell shall not stand; when the overflowing scourge shall pass through, then ye shall be ²trodden down by it. ¹⁹ ^{As} ^{From}

often as it passeth through, the time that it goeth forth you: ⁶for morning by morning shall it pass through, by day and by night: and it shall be ^{nought but a vexation} ⁴terror ¹to understand the ³message report.

²⁰ For the bed is shorter than that a man can stretch himself on it: and the covering narrower than that he can wrap himself in it. ²¹ For the LORD shall rise up ¹as in mount Perazim, he shall be wroth ²as in the valley of Gibeon; that he may do his work, his strange work; and bring to pass his act, his strange act.

²² Now therefore be ye not ¹scorners, lest your bands be made strong: for ²a consummation, and that determined, have I heard from the LORD, the LORD of hosts, a consumption, even LORD of hosts, upon the whole earth. ²³ Give ye ear, and hear my voice; hearken, and hear my speech. ²⁴ Doth the plowman plow continually to sow? doth he continually open and break the clods of his ground? ²⁵ When he hath made plain the face thereof, doth he not cast abroad the ¹fitches, and scatter the cummin, and in ²the wheat in rows and the ³barley in the appointed place and the ⁴spelt in the border thereof? ²⁶ ⁵For his God doth instruct him to discretion, and doth teach him. ²⁷ For the fitches are not threshed with a sharp threshing instrument, neither is a cart wheel turned about upon the cummin; but the fitches are beaten out with a staff, and the cummin with a rod.

²⁸ ⁶Bread corn is ground; for bruised; because he

will not ever be threshing it: and it, nor break it with the wheel of his cart, and his horses scatter it, he doth not grind it, nor bruise it with his horsemen.

²⁹ This also cometh forth from the LORD of hosts, which is ¹wonderful in counsel, and excellent in ²wisdom, working.

¹ ²Ho ³Woe to ⁴Ariel, to Ariel, the city ⁵where David encamped! ⁶add ye year to year; let the feasts come round: ⁷then shall I distress Ariel, and there shall be mourning and lamentation: ⁸and she shall be unto me as ⁹Ariel. ¹⁰And I will camp against thee round about, and will lay siege against thee: with a fort, and I will raise siege works against thee. ¹¹And thou shalt be brought down, and shalt speak out of the ground, and thy speech shall be low out of the dust; and thy voice shall be, as ¹²of one that hath a familiar spirit, out of the ground, and thy speech shall ¹³whisper out of the dust.

¹⁴ But the multitude of thy ¹⁵strangers shall be like ¹⁶small dust, and the multitude of the terrible ones shall be as chaff that passeth away: ¹⁷yea, it shall be at an instant suddenly. ¹⁸She shall be visited of the LORD of hosts with thunder, and with earthquake, and great noise, with whirlwind and tempest, and the flame of ¹⁹a devouring fire. ²⁰And the multitude of all the nations that fight against ²¹Ariel, even all that fight against her and her strong hold, and that distress her, shall be ²²as a dream, a vision of a night. ²³And it shall be as when an hungry man dreameth, and, behold, he eateth; but he awaketh,

^a Jer. 32. 18.
^b Cp. ch. 9. 6.
^c Cp. ch. 30. 4.

^c Ezek. 48. 15 (mg.).
^d Cp. 2 Chr. 32. 18.
^e Cp. 2 Sam. 5. 9.

^f Cp. 2 Sam. 5. 20.
^g 1 Chr. 14. 11.
^h Cp. 2 Kin. 25. 1.
ⁱ & Ezek. 4. 2.

^j See Josh. 10. 10-14.
^k 2 Sam. 5. 25 (mg.).
^l 1 Chr. 14. 16.
^m See Josh. 9. 3.

ⁿ Cp. Ezek. 21. 23.
^o & 22. 3.
^p Cp. ch. 2. 11, 12.
^q ver. 14.
^r m ch. 10. 23.
^s See ch. 8. 18.

^t Cp. ch. 17. 13.
^u Ps. 18. 42.

^v Cp. ch. 55. 10, 11.
^w Cp. ch. 17. 14.
^x & 37. 36.
^y & 2 Kin. 19. 35.
^z Cp. 1 Kin. 19. 11, 12.

^{aa} Cp. ch. 21. 10.

^{ab} Cp. Zech. 12. 9.
^{ac} See Mic. 4. 11-13.

^{ad} ch. 17. 14.
^{ae} Job 20. 8.
^{af} Cp. Ps. 73. 20.
^{ag} & 90. 5.

R.V. ¹ Heb. Sheol. ² Or, report ³ Or, land ⁴ Or, black cummin (*Nigella patina*) ⁵ Or, And he traineth each of them aright; his God doth teach him. ⁶ Or, Is bread corn crushed? Nay, he will not ever be threshing it, and driving his cart wheels and his horses over it; he doth not crush it. ⁷ Or, effectual working ⁸ Or, Woe to ⁹ That is, The lion of God, or, The hearth of God. ¹⁰ Or, get ¹¹ Or, chirp ¹² Heb. strangers. ¹³ Or, There shall be a visitation from the Lord etc. ¹⁴ A.V. ¹⁵ Heb. a treading down to it. ¹⁶ Or, when he shall make you to understand doctrines. ¹⁷ Or, the wheat in the principal place, and barley in the appointed place. ¹⁸ Or, spelt. ¹⁹ Or, And he bindeth it in such sort as his God doth teach him. ²⁰ Or, O Ariel, that is, the lion of God. ²¹ Or, of the city. ²² Heb. cut off the heads. ²³ Heb. pass, or, chirp.

and his soul is empty: or as when a thirsty man dreameth, and, behold, he drinketh; but he awaketh, and, behold, he is faint, and his soul hath appetite: so shall the multitude of all the nations be, that fight against mount Zion.

⁹ ¹ Tarry ye, and wonder; ² take your pleasure, and be blind: they are drunken, but not with wine; they stagger, but not with strong drink. ¹⁰ For the LORD hath poured out upon you the spirit of deep sleep, and hath closed ³ your eyes, the prophets; and your heads, the seers, ⁴ rulers, the seers: ⁵ the vision of all is become unto you as the words of a ⁶ 'book that is sealed, which men deliver to one that ⁷ 'is learned, saying, Read this, I pray thee: and he saith, I cannot; for it is sealed: ¹² and the book is delivered to him that is not learned, saying, Read this, I pray thee: and he saith, I am not learned.

¹³ And the LORD said, Forasmuch as ¹⁴ 'this people ¹⁵ draw nigh unto me, and with their mouth, and with their lips do honour me, but have removed their heart far from me, and their fear of me is a commandment of men which hath been taught them: ¹⁴ therefore, behold, ¹⁶ 'I will ¹⁷ proceed to do a marvellous work among this people, even a marvellous work and a wonder: for ¹⁸ the wisdom of their wise men shall perish, and the understanding of their prudent men shall be hid.

¹⁵ Woe unto ¹⁶ 'them that seek deep to hide their counsel from the LORD, and their works are ¹⁷ 'in the dark, and they say, Who seeth us? and who knoweth us? ¹⁸ 'Ye turn things upside down! Surely your turning of things upside

the potter be counted as the clay; down shall the thing made should say of him that made it, He made me not; or shall the thing framed say of him that framed it, He hath no understanding? ¹⁷ Is it not yet a very little while, ¹⁸ and Lebanon shall be turned into a fruitful field, and the fruitful field shall be counted for a forest? ¹⁸ And in that day shall ¹⁹ the deaf hear the words of ²⁰ the book, and ²¹ the eyes of the blind shall see out of obscurity, and out of darkness. ¹⁹ The meek also shall increase their joy in the LORD, and the poor among men shall rejoice in the Holy One of Israel. ²⁰ For the terrible one is brought to nought, and ²¹ the scorner is consumed, and all they that watch for iniquity are cut off: ²¹ that ²² make a man an offender in a cause, and ²³ lay a snare for him that reproveth in the gate, and ²⁴ turn aside the just for a thing of nought.

²² Therefore thus saith the LORD, ²³ who redeemed Abraham, concerning the house of Jacob: Jacob shall not now be ashamed, neither shall his face now wax pale. ²³ But when he seeth his children, ²⁴ the work of mine hands, in the midst of him, they shall sanctify my name: yea, they shall sanctify the Holy One of Jacob, and shall stand in awe of the God of Israel. ²⁴ They also ²⁵ that ²⁶ shall come to understanding in spirit ²⁷ shall come to understanding, and they that ²⁸ shall learn ²⁹ doctrine.

30 ¹ Woe to ² the rebellious children, saith the LORD, ³ that take counsel, but not of me; and that ⁴ cover with

R.V. ¹ Or, Be ye amazed

² Or, blind yourselves and be blind

³ Heb. known writing (or letters).

⁴ Or, learned by rote

⁵ Or, a book or writing

⁶ Or, make men to offend by their words

⁷ Or, understanding

⁸ Or, instruction

⁹ Or, take your pleasure, and riot

¹⁰ Heb. heads

¹¹ Heb. shall know understanding

¹² Or, your eyes; the prophets, and etc.

¹³ Or, again do Heb. add to do.

¹⁴ Or, But when his children see etc.

¹⁵ Or, pour out a drink offering

¹⁶ Or, make a league

¹⁷ Or, letter.

¹⁸ Heb. I will add.

¹⁹ Heb. shall add.

"a covering, but not of my spirit, that they may add sin to sin: 2 "that walk to go down into Egypt, and have not asked at my mouth; to 1 strengthen themselves in the strength of Pharaoh, and to trust in the shadow of Egypt! 3 "Therefore shall the strength of Pharaoh be your shame, and the trust in the shadow of Egypt your confusion. 4 For his princes ^{are} at Zoan, and 1 his ambassadors ^{are} come to Hanes. 5 They ^{shall} all be ^{are} ashamed of 1 a people that ^{cannot} profit them, ^{that are not} an help nor profit, but a shame, and also a reproach.

6 The 2m burden of 1 the beasts of 1 the South. Through ^{into} the land of trouble and anguish, from whence come the ^{homess and the} lion, the viper and 1 fiery flying serpent, they will carry their riches upon the shoulders of young asses, and their treasures upon the bunches of camels, to a people that shall not profit them. 7 For ^{the} Egyptians ^{helpeth} shall help in vain, and to no purpose: therefore have I ^{called} her 1 Rahab, ^{that sitteth} ^{cried} concerning this, ^{their strength is to sit} still. 8 Now go, 1 write it before them ^{on a tablet,} and ^{inscribe} it in a book, that it may be for 1 the time to come 1 for ever and ^{ever:} 9 "For it is a rebellious people, lying children, children that will not hear the 1 law of the LORD: 10 1 which say to 1 the seers, See not; and to the prophets, Prophecy not unto us right things, speak unto us 1 smooth things, prophecy deceits: 11 get you out of the way, turn aside out of the path, cause the Holy One of Israel to cease from before us. 12 Wherefore thus saith the Holy One of Is-

a ch. 28. 7.

b ch. ch. 5.

8, 30.

c ch. 31. 1

d 30. 6.

e Pa. 32. 2.

f Pa. 2. 2.

g Pa. 2. 2.

h Pa. 2. 2.

i Pa. 2. 2.

j Pa. 2. 2.

k Pa. 2. 2.

l Pa. 2. 2.

m Pa. 2. 2.

n Pa. 2. 2.

o Pa. 2. 2.

p Pa. 2. 2.

q Pa. 2. 2.

r Pa. 2. 2.

s Pa. 2. 2.

t Pa. 2. 2.

u Pa. 2. 2.

v Pa. 2. 2.

w Pa. 2. 2.

x Pa. 2. 2.

y Pa. 2. 2.

z Pa. 2. 2.

aa Pa. 2. 2.

ab Pa. 2. 2.

ac Pa. 2. 2.

ad Pa. 2. 2.

ae Pa. 2. 2.

af Pa. 2. 2.

ag Pa. 2. 2.

ah Pa. 2. 2.

ai Pa. 2. 2.

aj Pa. 2. 2.

ak Pa. 2. 2.

al Pa. 2. 2.

am Pa. 2. 2.

an Pa. 2. 2.

ao Pa. 2. 2.

ap Pa. 2. 2.

aq Pa. 2. 2.

ar Pa. 2. 2.

as Pa. 2. 2.

at Pa. 2. 2.

au Pa. 2. 2.

av Pa. 2. 2.

aw Pa. 2. 2.

ax Pa. 2. 2.

ay Pa. 2. 2.

az Pa. 2. 2.

ba Pa. 2. 2.

bb Pa. 2. 2.

bc Pa. 2. 2.

bd Pa. 2. 2.

be Pa. 2. 2.

bf Pa. 2. 2.

bg Pa. 2. 2.

bh Pa. 2. 2.

bi Pa. 2. 2.

bj Pa. 2. 2.

bk Pa. 2. 2.

bl Pa. 2. 2.

bm Pa. 2. 2.

bn Pa. 2. 2.

bo Pa. 2. 2.

bp Pa. 2. 2.

bq Pa. 2. 2.

br Pa. 2. 2.

bs Pa. 2. 2.

rael, Because ye despise this word, and trust in 1b oppression and perverseness, and stay ^{thereon;} ^{thereon:} 13 therefore this iniquity shall be to you 1d as a breach ready to fall, swelling out in a high wall, whose breaking cometh suddenly at an instant. 14 And he shall break it 1s as a potter's vessel is broken, ^{the breaking of 1 the potters} ^{breaking it in pieces without sparing;} ^{vessel that is broken in pieces; he shall not spare:} so that there shall not be found among the pieces thereof in the bursting of it a sherd to take fire from the hearth, or to take water withal out of the ^{cistern.} 15 For thus ^{said} ^{saith} the Lord God, the Holy One of ^{Israel,} ^{Israel:} In 1 returning and 1 rest shall ye be saved; in quietness and in confidence shall be your strength: and ye would not. 16 But ye said, ^{No,} ^{No;} for we will flee upon 1 horses; therefore shall ye flee: and, We will ride upon the swift; therefore shall they that pursue you be swift. 17 1 One thousand shall flee at the rebuke of one; at the rebuke of five shall ye flee: till ye be left as 1a beacon upon the top of a mountain, and as an ensign on an hill. 18 And therefore will the LORD 1 wait, that he may be gracious unto you, and therefore will he be 1 exalted, that he may have mercy upon you: for the LORD is a God of judgement; 1b blessed are all they that wait for him. 19 For 1 the people shall dwell 1b in Zion at Jerusalem: thou shalt weep no ^{more;} ^{more:} he will surely be gracious unto thee at the voice of thy cry; when he shall ^{hear,} ^{hear it,} he will answer thee. 20 1 And though the Lord give you the 1 bread of ^{adversity,} ^{adversity,} and the 1 water of 1 affliction, yet shall not thy 1 teachers 1b be ^{hidden} ^{removed} into a corner any

R.V. 1 Or, flee to the strong hold of Pharaoh
prophecy: be still
1 Or, O people that dwell in Zion at Jerusalem
2 Or, hide themselves

A.V. 1 Or, to her.
of branches, or, boughs: or, a mast.

1 Heb. the latter day.

2 Or, oppression.

1 Or, fraud.

1 Heb. the bottle of potters.

1 Or, a tree here/

2 Or, oracle concerning
a witness for ever

3 Or, And the Lord will give... and thy teachers shall not be.

1 Or, teaching

1 Or, a mast

1 Or, teacher

1 Or, a tree here/

1 Or, a tree here/

more, but thine eyes shall see thy ¹teachers: ²¹ and thine ears shall hear a word behind thee, saying, This is ²the way, walk ye in ^{it}; when ye turn to the right hand, and when ye turn to the left. ²² And ye shall defile ^{the} ^{overlying covering} of ^{thy} graven images of silver, and the ^{plating ornament} of thy molten images of gold: ²³ thou shalt ²⁴cast them away as an ^{unclean thing} ^{menstruous cloth}; thou shalt say unto it, Get thee hence. ²³ And he shall give ²⁴the rain of thy seed, that thou shalt sow the ground withal; and bread of the increase of the ^{ground, earth,} and it shall be fat and plenteous: ²⁵ in that day shall thy cattle feed in large pastures. ²⁶ The oxen likewise and the young asses that till the ground shall eat ^{savoury clean} provender, which hath been winnowed with the shovel and with the fan. ²⁵ And ^{there} shall be upon every ^{lofty high} mountain, and upon every ^{high} hill, rivers and streams of ^{waters, waters} in the day of the great slaughter, ^{when the towers fall.} ²⁸ More-over the light of the moon shall be as the light of the sun, and the light of the sun shall be sevenfold, as the light of seven days, in the day that ^{the} LORD bindeth up ^{the hurt breach} of his people, and healeth the stroke of their wound.

²⁷ Behold, the name of the LORD cometh from far, burning with his anger, ^{and in thick rising the burden thereof} ^{is smoke heavy}: his lips are full of indignation, and his tongue ^{is} as a devouring fire: ²⁸ and ^{his} breath ^{is} as an overflowing stream, that reacheth even unto shall reach to the midst of the neck, to sift the nations with the sieve

a ch. 37. 28.
b Cp. Jer. 31. 23, 24.

c ch. 35. 8.
Cp. Acts 9. 2.
d 1 Sam. 10. 5.
1 Kin. 1. 40.

e ch. 2. 2.
f ch. 26. 4.
g 44. 8.
Deut. 32. 13.
h Ps. 18. 13.
i ch. 2. 20.
j 31. 7.
Cp. Hos. 14. 8.

k Cp. ch. 32. 20.
l Ps. 144. 13, 14.
m ch. 22. 6.
n Cp. Jer. 5. 24.

o ch. 28. 2.
p Josh. 10. 11.
q Cp. Ps. 65. 13.

r ch. 9. 4.
Cp. Mic. 6. 19.
s 66 Gen. 45. 6.

t Ex. 15. 1.
u ch. 11. 15.
v 19. 16.
w Cp. ch. 2. 19.

x Cp. ch. 33. 21.
y Ps. 107. 35.
z Joel 3. 18.
aa 2 Kin. 23. 10.

ab Jer. 7. 31.
ac Ezek. 24. 9.
ad Ps. 18. 2.
ae Ezek. 33. 45.

af ch. 32. 19.
ag ch. 2. 15.
ah ch. 60. 19.
ai 20.

aj ch. 30. 2.
ak 33. 6.

al Cp. Hos. 6. 1.
am Cp. ch. 1. 5.
an Ps. 20. 7.
ao ch. 30. 16.
ap 33. 9.

aq Cp. ch. 22. 11.
ar ch. 1. 4.
as 5. 19, 24.
at 10. 20, 21.

au Cp. Ps. 94. 8-10.
av Cp. Num. 23. 14.

aw ch. 11. 4.
ax 2 Thess. 2. 2.
ay Cp. ch. 22. 14.

az Cp. ch. 5. 8.
ba Nah. 1. 8.
bb Ps. 94. 4.

of ¹vanity: and ^abridle that causeth ^{there shall be a bridle in} to err ^{shall be in the jaws of the peoples} the jaws of the people, causing ^{them to err}. ²⁹ Ye shall have a ^{song} ^{as in the} night ^{when a holy feast solemnity is kept; and gladness of heart,} ^{as} when one goeth with a pipe to come into ^{the} mountain of the LORD, to ^{the} ^{Rock} ^{One of Israel.} ³⁰ And the LORD ^{shall} cause ^{his} glorious voice to be heard, and shall shew the lighting down of his arm, with the indignation of ^{his} anger, ^{and with} the flame of a devouring fire, with ⁷a blast, scattering, ^{and} tempest, and hailstones. ³¹ For through the voice of the LORD shall the Assyrian be broken in pieces, ⁸which smote with a rod. ³² And ^{every stroke} ^{in every place} of the ^{appointed staff,} ^{where the grounded staff shall pass,} which the LORD shall ^{lay} upon him, ^{it} shall be with tabrets and harps: and ⁱⁿ battles of shaking will he fight ^{with} them. ³³ For ^aTopheth is prepared ^{of} old; yea, for the king it is ^{made ready; he} hath made it deep and large: ^{the} pile thereof is fire and much wood; ^{the} breath of the LORD, like a stream of brimstone, doth kindle it.

¹ Woe to ²them that go **31** down to Egypt for ^{help,} ^{and stay on} ^{horses,} ^{and} ^{trust in} chariots, because they are ^{many,} ^{and in} horsemen, because they are very strong; but ^{they} look not unto ^{the} Holy One of Israel, neither seek the LORD! ² Yet he also is wise, and will bring evil, ^{and} will not ^{call} back his words: but ^{will} arise against the house of the ^{evil-doers,} ^{and against} the help of ^{them} that work iniquity. ³ Now the Egyptians are men,

R.V. 1 Or, teacher
* Or, when a feast is hollowed of doom (Heb. foundation)

A.V. * Heb. the graven images of thy silver.
† Or, and the grievousness of flame.
‡ Heb. cause to rest upon him.

* Heb. scatter.
† Or, crashing

* Heb. menstruous.
* Or, with his rod shall he smite him

* Heb. salted.
* Heb. passing.

* Or, destruction
* Or, stay

and not God; and their horses
 "flesh, and not spirit; ^{and when the}
 LORD shall stretch out his hand,
 both he that helpeth shall ^{spirit. When} stumble,
 and he that is holpen shall
 fall, ^{fall} and they all shall fall
 together. ^{saith the} 4 For thus hath the LORD
 LORD spoken unto me, "Like as when the
 lion growleth and the young lion
 over roaring on his prey, ^{it} when a multi-
 tude of shepherds ^{is} called forth
 against him, he will not be dismayed
 at their voice, nor abase himself
 for the "noise of them: "so shall
 the LORD of hosts come down to
 fight ^{upon} for mount Zion, and ^{upon} for
 the hill thereof. 5 "As birds
 flying, so will the LORD of hosts
 protect ^{he will protect and} Jerusalem; ^{defending also he will}
 defend ^{it, he will pass over and} it; ^{and passing} over he will pre-
 serve it. 6 "Turn ye unto him
 2 from whom ^{ye have} deeply revolted,
 O children of Israel. 7 For in that day
 deeply revolted. ^{they shall cast away every man}
 "they shall cast away every man ^{his idols}
 of silver, and "his idols of gold,
 which your own hands have
 made unto you for a sin. 8 "Then
 shall the Assyrian fall with the
 sword, not of a mighty man; and
 the sword, not of a ^{men,} mean man, shall
 devour him: ^{and but} he shall flee
 1 from the sword, and his young
 men shall become "tributary. 9 And
 "his rock shall pass away by reason
 of terror, ^{he} and his princes shall
 hold for fear, ^{be dismayed at} "the ensign, saith
 the LORD, whose "fire is in Zion,
 and his "furnace in Jerusalem.

32 1 Behold, "a king shall
 reign in righteousness,
 and princes shall rule in
 judgement. 2 "And a man shall be
 as an hiding place from the
 wind, and a covert from the
 tempest; "as rivers of water in

R.V. 1 Or, against. 2 Or, from whom the children of Israel have deeply revolted. 3 Heb. Assy. 4 Or, fool. See 1 Sam. 26. 35. 5 Or, noble. 6 Or, by liberal things shall he stand. 7 Heb. confound. 8 Or, put a girdle upon. 9 Or, multitude. 10 Heb. the idols of his gold. 11 Heb. his rock shall pass away for fear. 12 Or, when he speaketh against the poor in judgment. 13 Heb. the fields of desire. 14 Or, burning upon, &c.

a dry place, as the shadow of a
 "great rock in a weary land. 3 "And the eyes of them that
 see shall not be "dim, and the
 ears of them that hear shall
 hearken. 4 The heart also of
 the "rash shall understand
 knowledge, "and the tongue of
 the stammerers shall be ready
 to speak "plainly. 5 "The "vile
 person shall be no more called
 "liberal, nor the "churl said to
 be bountiful. 6 For "the "vile
 person will speak "villany, and
 his heart will work iniquity, to
 practise ^{profaneness,} and to utter
 error against the LORD, "to
 make empty the soul of the
 hungry, and ^{he will} cause the
 drink of the thirsty to fail.
 7 The instruments also of the
 churl are evil: "he deviseth
 wicked devices to destroy the
 meek ^{poor} with lying words, even
 "when the needy speaketh right.
 8 But the liberal deviseth liberal
 things; and ⁱⁿ liberal things
 shall he ^{continue} stand.

9 "Rise up, ye women 2 that are
 at ease, and hear my voice; ye 12 care-
 less daughters, ^{case;} give ear unto my
 speech. 10 "For ^{daughters;} beyond a year
 shall ye be troubled, ye careless
 women: for the vintage shall
 fail, the ^{ingathering} shall not come.
 11 Tremble, ye women 2 that are
 at ease; be troubled, ye careless
 ones: "strip you, and make you
 bare, "and "gird sackcloth upon
 your loins. 12 "They shall ^{smite}
 upon the breasts ^{for} the pleasant
 fields, for the fruitful vine.
 13 "Upon the land of my people
 shall come up thorns and briers;
 14 yea, upon all the houses of joy

1 Or, they. 2 Or, fully. 3 Or, closed. 4 Or, poor. 5 Or, crafty. 6 Or, for a year and days. 7 Heb. Days above a year. 8 Or, for fear of the sword. 9 Or, his strength. 10 Or, be established. 11 Heb. Assy. 12 Heb. Asy. 13 Heb. Days above a year.

in the joyous city: ¹⁴ for Because the
palace shall be forsaken; the
palaces shall be forsaken; the
populous city shall be deserted;
multitude of the city shall be left;
¹⁵ the ¹⁶ hill and the watch-tower shall
be for dens for ever, ¹⁷ a joy of
wild asses, a pasture of flocks;
until ¹⁸ the spirit be poured
upon us from on high, and ¹⁹ the
wilderness become a fruitful field,
and the fruitful field be counted
for a forest. ²⁰ Then judgement
shall dwell in the wilderness,
and righteousness shall abide in the
fruitful field. ²¹ And the work
of righteousness shall be peace;
and the effect of righteousness
quietness and confidence assurance for ever.
²² And my people shall abide dwell
in a peaceable habitation, and in sure
dwellings, and in quiet resting
places. ²³ But it shall hail, in the
places; When the coming
downfall of the forest; ²⁴ and the
city shall be utterly laid low.
²⁵ Blessed are ye that sow be-
side all waters, that send forth
thither the feet of the ox and
the ass.

33 ¹ Woe to thee that
spoildest, and thou wast
not spoiled; and dealest
treacherously, and they dealt
not treacherously with thee!
When thou hast ceased to spoil, thou
shalt be spoiled; and when thou
shalt have made an end to deal treacher-
ously, they shall deal treacher-
ously with thee. ² O LORD, be
gracious unto us; ³ we have
waited for thee: be thou their
arm every morning, our salva-
tion also in the time of trouble.
⁴ At the noise of the tumult
the people are fled; at the lifting
up of thyself the nations are
scattered. ⁵ And your spoil
shall be gathered as like the caterpillar
gathering

a Cp. Joel 2.
4, 5.

b ch. 2. 17
& 5. 15, 16.

c Jer. 2. 34.
d Cp. ch. 39.

e Cp. ch. 11. 3
& Joel 2. 28.
f ch. 35. 1, 2.
g Cp. ch. 28. 17.

h Cp. ch. 38.
i 2 Kin. 18. 37.

k Cp. Judg.
5. 6.

l James 8. 15.
m ch. 1. 27
& Ps. 72. 3
& 119. 155.

n Cp. ver. 1.
o See 2 Kin. 18.
14-17.
p ch. 24. 4.
q Nah. 1. 4.

r See Deut.
1. 1 (for mg.).
s ch. 28. 2.

t ch. 28. 5.
u Ps. 12. 5.
v ch. 10. 26.
w Eccles. 11.

x Cp. ch. 30. 23.
y Cp. ch. 59. 4.
z Ps. 7. 14.

aa ch. 10. 16.
ab Cp. Ps. 80. 16.

ac ch. 21. 9.
ad Cp. ch. 17. 14.

ae Cp. Ps. 18. 1
& 24. 8.

af ch. 68. 15.
ag Heb. 12. 20.
ah ch. 25. 9
& 26. 8.

ai w Cp. Ps. 15.
aj 2 & 24. 4.

ak ch. 17. 12.
al Cp. 2 Kin. 19. 7.

am Ps. 119. 37.

gathereth of the caterpillar: ^{as} the running to and fro
leap of locusts shall he run upon them.
⁵ The LORD is exalted; for he
dwelleth on high: he hath filled
Zion with judgement and righteous-
ness. ⁶ And there shall be stability
in thy times, abundance of salvation, wisdom
shall be the stability of thy times, and strength
and knowledge: the fear of the LORD
is his treasure.

⁷ Behold, their valiant ones
shall cry without: the ambas-
sadors of peace shall weep bitterly.
⁸ The high ways lie waste, the way-
faring man ceaseth: he hath
broken the covenant, he hath
despised the cities, he regardeth
not man. ⁹ The land mourneth
and languisheth: Lebanon is
ashamed and withereth away: Sharon
is like ^a a wilderness; and Bashan
and Carmel shake off their leaves.
¹⁰ Now will I arise, saith the
LORD; now will I lift up myself.
now will I be exalted, ^b be exalted, ^c be exalted.
now will I lift up myself. ¹¹ Ye
shall conceive chaff, ye shall
bring forth stubble: your breath
is ^a a fire that shall devour you.
¹² And the peoples shall be as the
burnings of lime: ^a as thorns
cut down, that are up shall they be
burned in the fire.

¹³ Hear, ye that are far off,
what I have done; and, ye that
are near, acknowledge my might.
¹⁴ The sinners in Zion are afraid;
trembling fearfulness hath surprised the
godsless hypocrites. ¹⁵ Who among us shall dwell
"with the devouring fire? who
among us shall dwell with
everlasting burnings? ¹⁶ He
that walketh ^a "righteously, and
speaketh ^b "uprightly; he that
despiseth the gain of ^c "oppres-
sions, that shaketh his hands
from holding of bribes, that
stoppeth his ears from hearing
of ^d "blood, ^e and shutteth his

R.V. ¹ Or, Orphel.
Arabab ² Or, fraud

A.V. ³ Or, gifts and watchtowers.
⁴ Or, messengers. ⁵ Or, withered away.
⁶ Heb. blood.

⁷ Or, and the city shall be utterly abased.
⁸ Heb. in righteousnesses.

⁹ Or, the
¹⁰ Heb. salvations.
¹¹ Or, decrees.

eyes from ^{looking upon} evil; ^{seeing} ¹⁶ he shall dwell on ^{high}: his place of defence shall be the munitions of rocks: ^{his} bread shall be given ^{him}; his waters shall be sure. ¹⁷ ¹⁸Thine eyes shall see the king in his beauty: ^{they} shall behold ^{a far stretching} ^{the land that is} ^{land}. ¹⁸Thine heart shall muse on the terror: ^{where} ^{is} ^{he that counted,} ^{meditate terror.} ^{Where} ^{is} ^{the scribe?} ^{where} ^{is} ^{he that weighed the tribute?} ^{the receiver} ^{where} ^{is} ^{he that counted the towers?} ¹⁹Thou shalt not see the fierce people, a people ^m of a deep speech ^{that thou canst not} perceive; of a ^{strange tongue} that thou canst not understand. ²⁰ Look upon Zion, the city of our ^{solemnities}: ^{thine} eyes shall see Jerusalem a quiet habitation, a ^{tabernacle} ^{that shall} not be removed, the stakes whereof shall never be plucked up, ^{thereof shall ever be removed,} neither shall any of the cords thereof be broken. ²¹ But there the ^{LORD will be with us in} ^{glorious LORD will be} ^{unto us} ^{a place} ^{of} ^{broad rivers} and streams; ^{wherein shall go} no galley with oars, neither shall gallant ship pass thereby. ²² For the LORD is our ^{judge}, the LORD is our ^{lawgiver}, the LORD is our ^{king}; he will save us. ²³ ^{Thy} tacklings are loosed; they could not ^{strengthen the foot of} ^{well strengthen} their mast, they could not spread the sail: ^{then} ^{was} ^{the prey of a} great spoil divided; ^{the lame} ^{took} ^{take} the prey. ²⁴ And the inhabitant shall not say, ^{I am sick}: ^{the people that dwell therein shall be forgiven their iniquity.}

34

¹ Come near, ye nations, to hear; and hearken, ye peoples. ² let the earth hear, and the fulness thereof; the world,

and all things that come forth of it. ² For the ^{LORD hath indignation} ^{indignation of the LORD} against all the ^{nations,} and ^{is upon all} ^{host} ^{armies} ^{he hath} ^{utterly} destroyed them, he hath delivered them to the slaughter. ³ Their slain also shall be cast out, and ^{the} ^{stink of their carcasses shall} ^{come up,} and ^{the} ^{mountains} shall be melted with their blood. ⁴ And all the host of heaven shall be dissolved, and the heavens shall be rolled together as a scroll: and all their host shall fade away, as the leaf ^{fadeth from} ^{fall down,} as the vine, and as a ^{fading leaf} ^{falling off} from the fig tree. ⁵ For my sword ^{bath drunk its fill} ^{shall be bathed} in heaven: behold, it shall come down upon ^{Edom,} and upon the people ^{of} ^{Idumea,} my ^{curse,} to ^{judgement.} ⁶ The sword of the LORD is filled with blood, it is made fat with fatness, and with the blood of lambs and goats, with the fat of the kidneys of rams: ^{for the LORD} hath a sacrifice in Bozrah, and a great slaughter in the land of ^{Edom.} ⁷ And the ^{wild-oxen} ^{shall} ^{come down with them,} and ^{the} ^{bullocks with} ^{the} ^{bulls;} and their land shall be ^{drunken} ^{soaked} with blood, and their dust made fat with fatness. ⁸ ^{For it is} the day of the LORD's vengeance, and the year of recompence in the controversy of Zion. ⁹ And the streams thereof shall be turned into pitch, and the dust thereof into brimstone, and the land thereof shall become burning pitch. ¹⁰ It shall not be quenched night nor day; ^{the} ^{smoke thereof shall go up for ever:} ^{from generation to generation it shall lie waste;} none shall pass through it for ever

^a ch. 30. 23.
^b Cp. Josh. 6. 21.
^c ch. 6. 5.
^d Cp. Zech. 9. 2.

^d Cp. ch. 54. 2, 3.
^e Joel 2. 20.
^f Cp. Ps. 37. 10.

^g Cp. Ezek. 38. 4.
^h Cp. 1 Cor. 1. 30 (for mg. l.).
ⁱ Cp. 3 Kin. 18. 14.

^j Joel 2. 31.
^k Matt. 24. 32.
^l Acts 2. 20.
^m Rev. 6. 13, 14.
ⁿ Cp. Ps. 102. 28.
^o Heb. 1. 11.

^p Cp. Ps. 48. 12.
^q Op. 3 Kin. 19. 32, 33.
^r ch. 28. 11.
^s Deut. 28. 49, 50.

^t ch. 32. 18.
^u See ch. 63. 1-6.
^v Jer. 49. 7-22.
^w Obad. 1-21.
^x Mal. 1. 3-4.
^y Cp. ver. 2.
^z ver. 6.

^y Ps. 48. 4, 5.
^z ch. 63. 1.
^a Cp. ch. 2. 16.
^b Ps. 48. 7.

^c Num. 23. 32.
^d Cp. Judg. 2. 16.
^e ch. 47. 1.
^f James 4. 13.

^g Cp. 1 Sam. 12. 6.
^h Ps. 60. 7 (mg.).
ⁱ Ps. 22. 12.
^j Cp. 1 Sam. 12. 13.

^k ch. 61. 2.
^l Ps. 137. 7.
^m b Cp. Gen. 49. 27.
ⁿ Cp. Ps. 68. 12.

^o Deut. 29. 23.
^p Cp. ch. 1. 5.
^q ch. 1. 25, 26.
^r Jer. 50. 30.
^s ch. 68. 24.

^t Cp. Rev. 14. 11.
^u 18. 18.
^v 19. 3.

^w Ps. 49. 1.
^x Joel 3. 1, 2.
^y Mal. 1. 4.

^z Cp. Rev. 14. 11.
^a 18. 18.
^b 19. 3.

^c Ps. 49. 1.
^d Joel 3. 1, 2.
^e Mal. 1. 4.

^f Cp. Rev. 14. 11.
^g 18. 18.
^h 19. 3.

ⁱ Ps. 49. 1.
^j Joel 3. 1, 2.
^k Mal. 1. 4.

^l Cp. Rev. 14. 11.
^m 18. 18.
ⁿ 19. 3.

^o Ps. 49. 1.
^p Joel 3. 1, 2.
^q Mal. 1. 4.

R.V. ¹ Or, a land that is very far off. Heb. a land of far distances.
² Or, but in the place... streams there shall go down. Heb. devoted.
A.V. ³ Heb. heights, or, high places. ⁴ Heb. the land of far distances.
⁵ Heb. broad of space, or, hands. ⁶ Heb. stammerer. ⁷ Or, They have forsaken thy tacklings.
⁸ Heb. the fulness thereof. ⁹ Or, rhinoceros. ¹⁰ Or, drunken.

¹¹ Or, the scribe. ¹² Or, stammering. ¹³ Or, set feasts. ¹⁴ Or, wouldst away. ¹⁵ Heb. devoted, or, base.
¹⁶ Heb. the land of far distances. ¹⁷ Heb. weapons. ¹⁸ Or, ridiculous.
¹⁹ Heb. the fulness thereof. ²⁰ Or, rhinoceros. ²¹ Or, drunken.

and ever. ¹¹ ^aBut the ^{pelican} shall possess it; and the ^{porcupine} shall possess it; and the ^{owl} also and the ^{raven} shall dwell therein: ^cand he shall stretch out upon it the line of ^{confusion}, and the ^{plummet} of emptiness. ¹² ^bThey shall call the nobles thereof to the kingdom, but none shall be ^{there}; and all her princes shall be nothing. ¹³ ^dAnd thorns shall come up in her palaces, nettles and ^{thistles} brambles in the fortresses thereof: and it shall be an habitation of ^{jackals}, dragons, and a court for ^{ostriches}. ¹⁴ ^eAnd the wild beasts of the desert shall also meet with ^{the} wild beasts of the island, and the ^{satyr} shall cry to his fellow; yea, ^fthe ^{night-monster} shall settle there, and ^gshall find her a place of rest. ¹⁵ There shall the ^{great owl} make her nest, and lay, and hatch, and gather under her shadow: yea, there shall ^hthe ^{kites} be gathered, every one with her mate. ¹⁶ Seek ye out of the book of the LORD, and read: no one of these shall be ^{missing}, none shall want her mate: for my mouth it hath commanded, and his spirit it hath gathered them. ¹⁷ ⁱAnd he hath cast the lot for them, and his hand hath divided it unto them by line: they shall possess it for ever, from generation to generation shall they dwell therein.

¹ ^jThe wilderness and the ^{solitary} place shall be glad for them; ^kand the desert shall rejoice, and blossom as the ^{rose}. ² It shall blossom abundantly, and rejoice even with joy and ^{singing}; ^lthe glory of Lebanon shall be given unto

a ch. 14. 23.
Zeph. 2. 14.
Cp. Rev. 18. 2.
b 8. of S. 7. 5.
c ch. 33. 9.
d of S. 2. 1.
e ch. 40. 5.
f 2 Kin. 21.
g 13.
h Lam. 2. 8.
i See Amos 7. 7-9.
j Cp. ch. 24. 10.
k Cited Heb. 12. 12.
l Cp. ch. 40. 1.
m Cp. ch. 40. 10, 11.
n See ch. 32. 12.

o ch. 32. 3, 4.
p Cp. Matt. 11. 5.
q Luke 7. 22.
r John 8. 5, 9.
s 2. 6, 7.
t Acta 2. 2, 6, 11.
u ch. 18. 22.
v Ps. 44. 19.
w Mal. 1. 3.
x See ch. 18. 21.
y Cp. ver. 1.
z ch. 41. 18.
aa 43. 19.
ab 44. 3, 4.
ac John 7. 38, 39.
ad ch. 48. 20.
ae 49. 10.

af See ch. 18. 22.
ag Cp. ver. 1.
ah ch. 41. 18.
ai 43. 19.
aj 44. 3, 4.
ak John 7. 38, 39.
al ch. 48. 20.
am 49. 10.

an See ch. 18. 22.
ao Cp. ver. 1.
ap ch. 41. 18.
aq 43. 19.
ar 44. 3, 4.
as John 7. 38, 39.
at ch. 48. 20.
au 49. 10.

av See ch. 18. 22.
aw Cp. ver. 1.
ax ch. 41. 18.
ay 43. 19.
az 44. 3, 4.
ba John 7. 38, 39.
bb ch. 48. 20.
bc 49. 10.

bd See ch. 18. 22.
be Cp. ver. 1.
bf ch. 41. 18.
bg 43. 19.
bh 44. 3, 4.
bi John 7. 38, 39.
bj ch. 48. 20.
bk 49. 10.

bl See ch. 18. 22.
bm Cp. ver. 1.
bn ch. 41. 18.
bo 43. 19.
bp 44. 3, 4.
bq John 7. 38, 39.
br ch. 48. 20.
bs 49. 10.

bt See ch. 18. 22.
bu Cp. ver. 1.
bv ch. 41. 18.
bv 43. 19.
bw 44. 3, 4.
bx John 7. 38, 39.
by ch. 48. 20.
bz 49. 10.

ca See ch. 18. 22.
cb Cp. ver. 1.
cc ch. 41. 18.
cc 43. 19.
cd 44. 3, 4.
ce John 7. 38, 39.
cf ch. 48. 20.
cg 49. 10.

ch See ch. 18. 22.
ci Cp. ver. 1.
cj ch. 41. 18.
cj 43. 19.
ck 44. 3, 4.
cl John 7. 38, 39.
cm ch. 48. 20.
cn 49. 10.

co See ch. 18. 22.
cp Cp. ver. 1.
cq ch. 41. 18.
cq 43. 19.
cr 44. 3, 4.
cs John 7. 38, 39.
ct ch. 48. 20.
cu 49. 10.

cv See ch. 18. 22.
cw Cp. ver. 1.
cx ch. 41. 18.
cx 43. 19.
cy 44. 3, 4.
cz John 7. 38, 39.
da ch. 48. 20.
db 49. 10.

de See ch. 18. 22.
df Cp. ver. 1.
dg ch. 41. 18.
dg 43. 19.
dh 44. 3, 4.
di John 7. 38, 39.
dj ch. 48. 20.
dk 49. 10.

dl See ch. 18. 22.
dm Cp. ver. 1.
dn ch. 41. 18.
dn 43. 19.
do 44. 3, 4.
dp John 7. 38, 39.
dq ch. 48. 20.
dr 49. 10.

ds See ch. 18. 22.
dt Cp. ver. 1.
du ch. 41. 18.
du 43. 19.
dv 44. 3, 4.
dw John 7. 38, 39.
dx ch. 48. 20.
dy 49. 10.

dz See ch. 18. 22.
ea Cp. ver. 1.
eb ch. 41. 18.
eb 43. 19.
ec 44. 3, 4.
ed John 7. 38, 39.
ef ch. 48. 20.
eg 49. 10.

eh See ch. 18. 22.
ei Cp. ver. 1.
ej ch. 41. 18.
ej 43. 19.
ek 44. 3, 4.
el John 7. 38, 39.
em ch. 48. 20.
en 49. 10.

eo See ch. 18. 22.
ep Cp. ver. 1.
eq ch. 41. 18.
eq 43. 19.
er 44. 3, 4.
es John 7. 38, 39.
et ch. 48. 20.
eu 49. 10.

ev See ch. 18. 22.
ew Cp. ver. 1.
ex ch. 41. 18.
ex 43. 19.
ey 44. 3, 4.
ez John 7. 38, 39.
fa ch. 48. 20.
fb 49. 10.

fg See ch. 18. 22.
fh Cp. ver. 1.
fi ch. 41. 18.
fi 43. 19.
fj 44. 3, 4.
fk John 7. 38, 39.
fl ch. 48. 20.
fm 49. 10.

fn See ch. 18. 22.
fo Cp. ver. 1.
fp ch. 41. 18.
fp 43. 19.
fq 44. 3, 4.
fr John 7. 38, 39.
fs ch. 48. 20.
ft 49. 10.

fu See ch. 18. 22.
fv Cp. ver. 1.
fv ch. 41. 18.
fv 43. 19.
fw 44. 3, 4.
fx John 7. 38, 39.
fy ch. 48. 20.
fz 49. 10.

ga See ch. 18. 22.
gb Cp. ver. 1.
gc ch. 41. 18.
gc 43. 19.
gd 44. 3, 4.
ge John 7. 38, 39.
gf ch. 48. 20.
gg 49. 10.

gh See ch. 18. 22.
gh Cp. ver. 1.
gi ch. 41. 18.
gi 43. 19.
gj 44. 3, 4.
gk John 7. 38, 39.
gl ch. 48. 20.
gm 49. 10.

gn See ch. 18. 22.
go Cp. ver. 1.
gp ch. 41. 18.
gp 43. 19.
gq 44. 3, 4.
gr John 7. 38, 39.
gs ch. 48. 20.
gt 49. 10.

gu See ch. 18. 22.
gv Cp. ver. 1.
gv ch. 41. 18.
gv 43. 19.
gw 44. 3, 4.
gx John 7. 38, 39.
gy ch. 48. 20.
gz 49. 10.

it, the excellency of ^bCarmel and ^{Sharon}: ^cthey shall see the glory of the LORD, and the excellency of our God.

³ ^dStrengthen ye the weak hands, and confirm the ^{feeble} knees. ⁴ Say to them that are of a ¹⁰ ^efearful heart, Be strong, fear not: ¹¹ ^fbehold, your God will come ^{with} vengeance, ^gthe recompence of God: ^hGod ^{with} a recompence; he will come and save you. ⁵ ⁱThen the eyes of the blind shall be opened, and the ears of the deaf shall be unstopped. ⁶ ^jThen shall the lame man leap as an hart, and the tongue of the dumb shall sing: ^kfor in the wilderness shall waters break out, and streams in the desert. ⁷ ^lAnd the ^{glowing} parched sand shall become a pool, and the thirsty ground ^{land} springs of water: in the habitation of ^{jackals}, dragons, where ^{they} each lay, shall be ¹³ ^mgrass with reeds and rushes. ⁸ ⁿAnd an ^{high way} shall be there, and a way, and it shall be called The way of holiness; ^othe unclean shall not pass over it; ¹⁴ ^pbut it shall be for those: the wayfaring men, ^qyea, though fools, shall not err ^{therein}. ⁹ No lion shall be there, nor shall any ^rravenous beast ^sshall go up thereon, ^tthey shall not be found there; but the redeemed shall walk ^{there}: ¹⁰ ^uand the ransomed of the LORD shall return, and come ^{with} singing unto Zion; ^vand everlasting joy ^{shall} be upon their heads: they shall obtain ^{gladness and joy}, and sorrow and sighing shall flee ^{away}.

¹ ^wNow it came to pass ³⁶ in the fourteenth year of king Hezekiah, that ¹² ^xSenacherib king of Assyria came

R.V. ¹ Or, bitter. ² Heb. stones. ³ Or, As for her nobles, none shall be there to proclaim the kingdom. ⁴ Heb. hearing creatures. ⁵ Or, He-pool. ⁶ Heb. Lilit. ⁷ Or, parched land. ⁸ Or, autumn. ⁹ crocus. See Cant. 2. 1. ¹⁰ Heb. hasty. ¹¹ Or, behold, your God! vengeance will come, even the recompence of God. ¹² Or, mirage. ¹³ Or, a court for roads etc. See ch. 34. 12. ¹⁴ Or, for he shall be with them etc. Or, and he shall walk in the way for them, and fools etc. ¹⁵ Heb. Senacherib. A.V. ¹⁶ Or, pelican. ¹⁷ Or, ostriches. Heb. daughters of the owl. ¹⁸ Heb. Zim. ¹⁹ Heb. Ijim. ²⁰ Or, night monster. ²¹ Heb. hasty. ²² Or, a court for roads, etc. ²³ Or, for he shall be with them.

up against all the fenced cities of Judah, and took them. ² And the king of Assyria sent ¹ Rabshakeh from ^b Lachish to Jerusalem unto king Hezekiah with a great army. And he stood ^a by the conduit of the upper pool in the ^{high way} of the fuller's field. ³ Then came forth unto him ^c Eliakim the son of Hilkiah, which was over the household, and ^d Shebna the ^{scribe}, and ^e Joah the son of Asaph the ^{recorder}. ⁴ And Rabshakeh said unto them, Say ye now to Hezekiah, Thus saith the ^{great} king, the king of Assyria, What confidence is this wherein thou trustest? ⁵ I say, ^{thy counsel} and strength for the war are but vain ^{are but vain words}; I have counsel and strength for war: now on whom dost thou trust, that thou ^{hast rebelled} against me? ⁶ Behold, thou trustest upon the staff of this reed, even upon Egypt; whereon if a man lean, it will go into his hand, and pierce it: so is Pharaoh king of Egypt to all that trust ^{on} him. ⁷ But if thou say ^{unto} me, We trust in the LORD our God: is ^{not that} he, ^{whose} high places and whose altars Hezekiah hath taken away, and ^{hath} said to Judah and to Jerusalem, Ye shall worship before this altar? ⁸ Now therefore, I pray thee, ^{give} pledges, I pray thee, to my master the king of Assyria, and I will give thee two thousand horses, if thou be able on thy part to set riders upon them. ⁹ How then ^{canst} thou turn away the face of ^{one} captain of the least of my master's servants, and put thy trust on Egypt for chariots and for horsemen? ¹⁰ And am I now come up without the LORD against this land to destroy it? ^{The} LORD said unto me, Go up against this

land, and destroy it. ¹¹ Then said Eliakim and Shebna and Joah unto Rabshakeh, Speak, I pray thee, unto thy servants ⁱⁿ the ^{Syrian} language; for we understand it: and speak not to us in the Jews' language, in the ears of the people that are on the wall. ¹² But Rabshakeh said, Hath my master sent me to thy ^{master}, and to ^{thee}, to speak these words? ^{hath} he not sent me to the men that sit upon the wall, that they may eat their own dung, and to drink their own water ^{with} you? ¹³ Then Rabshakeh stood, and cried with a loud voice in the Jews' language, and said, Hear ye the words of the great king, the king of Assyria. ¹⁴ Thus saith the king, ^{Let} not Hezekiah deceive ^{you}; for he shall not be able to deliver ^{you}. ¹⁵ Neither let Hezekiah make you trust in the LORD, saying, The LORD will surely deliver ^{us}: this city shall not be ^{given} into the hand of the king of Assyria. ¹⁶ Harken not to Hezekiah: for thus saith the king of Assyria, ^{Make} your peace ^{an agreement} with me, and come out to me: and eat ye every one of his vine, and every one of his fig tree, and drink ye every one the waters of his own ^{cistern}; ¹⁷ until ^I come and take you away to a land like your own land, a land of corn and wine, a land of bread and vineyards. ¹⁸ Beware lest Hezekiah persuade you, saying, The LORD will deliver us. Hath any of the gods of the nations delivered his land out of the hand of the king of Assyria? ¹⁹ Where are the gods of ^{Hammath} and ^{Arpad}? where are the

^a 2 Chr. 32.
^b Ecclus. 48. 18.
^c Josh. 15.
^d Ecclus. 4. 7.
^e Dan. 2. 4.

^d ch. 7. 3.

^e ch. 22. 15.
²⁰, 21.

^f Cp. ch. 10.

^g Reek. 29.
⁶, 7.
¹⁰ Cp. ch. 37.
² Chr. 32.
⁶⁻⁸.

^h 2 Kin. 18. 4.
^{See} Deut. 12.
²⁻⁴.

ⁱ Ecclus. 48.

^k 2 Kin. 18.

^l Cp. ch. 10.

^m Cp. ch. 20. 5.
² 30. 2, 7.
²¹ 1.

ⁿ ch. 10. 5, 6.
^o ch. 37. 13.
^p Jer. 49. 23.

R.V. ¹ The title of an Assyrian officer.

Heb. Aramean. ² Heb. Make with me a blessing.

A.V. ³ Or, secretary. ⁴ Heb. a word of life.

⁵ Or, but counsel and strength are for the war.

⁶ Or, Seek my favour by a present. Heb. Make with me a blessing.

⁷ Or, hostages.

gods of Sepharvaim? ^aand have they delivered Samaria out of my hand? ²⁰ ^bWho are they among all the gods of these countries, ^clands, that have delivered their country out of my hand, that the LORD should deliver Jerusalem out of my hand? ²¹ But they held their peace, and answered him not a word: for the king's commandment was, saying, Answer him not. ²² Then came Eliakim, the son of Hilkiah, that was over the household, and Shebna the scribe, and ^{Joah} the son of Asaph, the recorder, to Hezekiah with their clothes rent, and told him the words of Rabshakeh.

37 ¹ And it came to pass, when king Hezekiah heard it, that he rent his clothes, and covered himself with sackcloth, and went into the house of the LORD. ² And he sent Eliakim, who was over the household, and Shebna the scribe, and the elders of the priests, covered with sackcloth, unto ^{Isaiah} the prophet the son of Amoz. ³ And they said unto him, Thus saith Hezekiah, This day is a ^mday of trouble, and of rebuke, and of ^{contumely} blasphemy: ^pfor the children are come to the birth, and there is not strength to bring forth. ⁴ ^qIt may be the LORD thy God will hear the words of Rabshakeh, ^rwhom the king of Assyria his master hath sent to reproach the living God, and will ^{rebuke} reprove the words which the LORD thy God hath heard: wherefore lift up thy prayer for ^sthe remnant that is ^tleft. ⁵ So the servants of king Hezekiah came to Isaiah. ⁶ And Isaiah said unto them, Thus shall ye say ^{unto} your

^a Cp. 2 Kin. 17. 6.

^b Cp. 2 Chr. 32. 18.

^c Cp. ch. 18.

^d ver. 9.

^e ver. 20.

^f ver. 2.

^g Cp. ch. 33. 7.

^h & Eccles. 48.

ⁱ 18.

^j Josh. 10.

^k 31.

^l ch. 18. 1, 2.

^m 20. 5.

ⁿ For ver.

^o 1-30.

^p see 2 Kin. ch. 19.

^q Cp. ch. 38.

^r 14.

^s See ch. 1. 1.

^t ch. 38. 18.

^u 19.

^v Cp. ch. 22.

^w 5.

^x 2 Kin. 17.

^y 6.

^z Gen. 11. 31.

^{aa} 32.

^{ab} Cp. ch. 18.

^{ac} 8.

^{ad} Hos. 18. 13.

^{ae} Cp. ver. 28.

^{af} 28.

^{ag} Eccles. 48.

^{ah} 20.

^{ai} ch. 1. 2.

^{aj} Ex. 25. 22.

^{ak} Ezek. 10. 1.

master, Thus saith the LORD, Be not afraid of the words that thou hast heard, wherewith the servants of the king of Assyria have blasphemed me. ⁷ Behold, ⁸ I will ^{put a spirit in} send a blast upon him, and ⁹ he shall hear a rumour, and shall return ^{unto} to his own land; and ¹⁰ I will cause him to fall by the sword in his own land.

¹¹ So Rabshakeh returned, and found the king of Assyria warring against ¹² Libnah: for he had heard that he was departed from ¹³ Lachish. ¹⁴ And he heard say concerning Tirhakah king of ¹⁵ Ethiopia, He is come ^{out} forth to fight against me. And when he heard it, he sent messengers to Hezekiah, saying, ¹⁶ Thus shall ye speak to Hezekiah king of Judah, saying, ¹⁷ Let not thy ^{God} God, in whom thou ^{trustest} trustest, deceive thee, saying, Jerusalem shall not be given into the hand of the king of Assyria. ¹⁸ Behold, thou hast heard what the kings of Assyria have done to all ^{lands} lands, by ¹⁹ destroying them ^{utterly} utterly; and shalt thou be delivered? ²⁰ Have the gods of the nations delivered them, which my fathers have destroyed, ^{as} as ²¹ Gozan, and ²² Haran, and ²³ Rezeph, and the children of Eden which were in Telassar? ²⁴ ²⁵ Where is the king of Hamath, and the king of ^{Arpad} Arpad, and the king of the city of Sepharvaim, of Hena, and ²⁶ Ivah? ²⁷ And Hezekiah received the letter from the hand of the messengers, and read it: and ²⁸ Hezekiah went up unto the house of the LORD, and spread it before the LORD. ²⁹ And Hezekiah prayed unto the LORD, saying, ³⁰ O LORD of hosts, ^{the} the God of Israel, ³¹ that ³² sittest upon ^{cherubim} cherubim, thou art

R.V. ¹ Or, wherewith the king of Assyria ... hath sent him
⁴ Or, dwellst between

A.V. * Or, provocation.

† Heb. found.

⁸ Heb. devoting them.

¹ Or, put a spirit into him.

³ In 2 Kings 17. 34, Aram.

the God, even thou alone, of all the kingdoms of the earth: ^athou hast made heaven and earth. ¹⁷ ^bIncline thine ear, O LORD, and hear; open thine eyes, O LORD, and see: and hear ^call the words of Sennacherib, which hath sent to reproach the living God. ¹⁸ Of a truth, LORD, ^dthe kings of Assyria have laid waste all the ^enations, and their ^fcountries, ¹⁹ and have ^gcast their gods into the fire: for they were no gods, but the work of men's hands, wood and ^hstone: therefore they have destroyed them. ²⁰ Now therefore, O LORD our God, save us from his hand, that all the kingdoms of the earth may know that thou art the LORD, even thou only.

²¹ Then Isaiah the son of Amoz sent unto Hezekiah, saying, Thus saith the LORD, the LORD, Whereas thou hast prayed to me against Sennacherib king of Assyria, ²² this is the word which the LORD hath spoken concerning him: ⁱThe virgin, the daughter of Zion, hath despised thee, and laughed thee to scorn; the daughter of Jerusalem hath shaken her head ^jat thee. ²³ Whom hast thou reproached and blasphemed? and against whom hast thou exalted thy voice, and lifted up thine eyes on high? ^keven against ^lthe Holy One of Israel. ²⁴ ^mBy thy servants hast thou reproached the Lord, and hast said, ⁿWith By the multitude of my chariots am I come up to the height of the mountains, to the ^oinnermost parts of Lebanon; ^pand I will cut down ^qthe tall cedars thereof, and the

choice ^rfir trees thereof: and I will enter into ^sthe height, border, and ^tthe forest of his fruitful field. ²⁵ I have ^udigged, and drunk ^vwater; and with the sole of my feet will I ^wdry up all ^xthe rivers ^yof ^zthe ^{aa}besieged places. ²⁶ ^{bb}Hast thou not heard ^{cc}how I have done it long ago, and formed it of ancient times, that I have formed it? ²⁷ now have I brought it to pass, that thou shouldst be to lay waste ^{dd}fenced cities into ruinous heaps. ²⁸ Therefore their inhabitants were ^{ee}of small power, they were dismayed and ^{ff}confounded: they were as the grass of the field, and as the green herb, as the grass on the housetops, and as ^{gg}a field of corn ^{hh}before it be grown up. ²⁹ But I know thy ⁱⁱsitting down, and thy going out, and thy coming in, and thy ^{jj}raging against me. ³⁰ ^{kk}Because of thy ^{ll}raging against me, and for that ^{mm}thy arrogance is come up into mine ears, therefore will I put ⁿⁿmy hook in thy nose, and my bridle in thy lips, and ^{oo}I will turn thee back by the way by which thou camest. ³¹ And this shall be ^{pp}the sign unto thee, ye shall eat this year ^{qq}that which ^{rr}groweth of ^{ss}itself; and ^{tt}in the second year that which springeth of the ^{uu}same; and in the third year sow ye, and reap, and plant vineyards, and eat the fruit thereof. ³² And ^{vv}the remnant that is escaped of the house of Judah ^{ww}shall again take root downward, and bear fruit ^{xx}upward: ³³ For out of Jerusalem shall go forth a remnant, and ^{yy}out of the mount Zion they that shall escape: ^{zz}the zeal of the LORD of hosts shall perform ^{aaa}this. ³⁴ Therefore thus saith the LORD concerning the

^a Acts 4. 24.
Cp. Jer. 10. 11.

^b Cp. 2 Chr. 6. 40.

^c 2 Chr. 32. 18.

^d Cp. ch. 19. 4.

^e Cp. ch. 20. 1.

^f Cp. ch. 10. 8, 15.

^g 25. 1, 2.

^h Cp. ch. 10. 13, 14.

ⁱ Cp. ch. 10. 12.

^j Cp. 2 Chr. 33. 11 (mg.).

^k ver. 34.

^l Cp. Mic. 4. 13.

^m See ch. 1. 8.

ⁿ ch. 10. 17.

^o ch. 27. 6.

^p Cp. ch. 3. 7, 8.

^q Cp. ch. 14. 32.

^r See ch. 9. 7.

^s Cp. ch. 14. 8.

R.V. ¹ Heb. after.

² Or, thy careless ease

A.V. ³ Heb. lands.

⁴ Heb. the escaping of the house of Judah that remaineth.

⁵ Heb. By the hand of thy servants.

⁶ Or, the forest and his fruitful field.

⁷ Or, fenced and cloist.

⁸ Or, Hast thou not heard how I have made it long ago, and formed it of ancient times? should I now bring it to be laid waste, and defended cities to be ruinous heaps?

⁹ Or, cypress

¹⁰ Heb. the escaping of the house of Judah that remaineth.

¹¹ Heb. given.

¹² Heb. By the hand of thy servants.

¹³ Or, the forest and his fruitful field.

¹⁴ Or, fenced and cloist.

¹⁵ Heb. short of hand.

¹⁶ Heb. the escaping of the house of Judah that remaineth.

¹⁷ Or, defence Heb. Masor. See ch. 19. 6.

¹⁸ In 2 Kings 19. 26, corn blasted.

- ^a I did mourn as a dove: ^b mine eyes fail *with looking* upward: ^c LORD, I am oppressed; ^d be thou my surely, ^e undertake for me.
- 15 What shall I say? he hath both spoken unto me, and himself hath done it: ^f I shall go ^g softly all my years because of the bitterness of my soul.
- 16 ^h O Lord, by these things men live, ⁱ And ^j wholly therein ^k is the life of my spirit: ^l Wherefore recover thou ^m me, and make me to live.
- 17 ⁿ Behold, ^o it was ^p for my peace that I had great bitterness: ^q But ^r thou hast in love to my soul delivered it from the pit of ^s corruption: ^t For thou hast cast all my sins behind thy back.
- 18 ^u For ^v the grave cannot praise thee, death ^w cannot celebrate thee: ^x They that go down into the pit, cannot hope for thy truth.
- 19 ^y The living, the living, he shall praise thee, as I do this day: ^z The father to the children shall make known thy truth.
- 20 The LORD ^{aa} is ^{ab} ready to save me: ^{ac} Therefore we will sing my songs to the stringed instruments ^{ad} All the days of our life ^{ae} in the house of the LORD.
- 21 ^{af} Now ^{ag} For ^{ah} Isaiah had said, Let them take ^{ai} a cake ^{aj} lump of figs, and lay it for a plaister upon the boil, and he shall recover. ^{ak} Hezekiah also had said, What is the sign that I shall go up to the house of the LORD?

^a ch. 59. 11.
^b Pa. 69. 3.
^c For ver.
1-4,
see 2 Kin. 20.
12-19.
^d Pa. 119.
122.
^e Cp. Pa. 96. 17
& Heb. 7. 22.
^f Cp. 2 Chr.
32. 31.

^g 1 Kin. 21.
27.
^h Op. 2 Kin.
18. 16, 16.

ⁱ Deut. 8. 2.

^j Cp. 2 Chr.
32. 28.

^k Pa. 119. 67,
78.

^l Cp. Pa. 103.
12
& Mic. 7. 19.

^m Pa. 88. 10-
12
& 115. 17.
Eccius. 17. 27.
Baruch 2. 17.
Cp. Eccies.
8. 10.

ⁿ Eccius.
17. 28.

^o 2 Kin. 24.
13.
See 2 Kin. 25.
13-17.
^p Deut. 4. 9
& 8. 7.
Pa. 78. 3, 4.

^q Dan. 1. 2,
3, 7.

^r 2 Kin. 20.
5.

^s 2 Kin. 20.
7, 8.

^t Cp. 2 Chr.
32. 28.

39 ¹ At that time ^{Merodach-} Merodach-
baladan, the son of Baladan,
king of Babylon, sent let-
ters and a present to Hezekiah:
for he had heard that he had been
sick, and was recovered. ² And
Hezekiah was glad of them, and
shewed them the house of his
³ precious things, ⁴ the silver, and
the gold, and the spices, and the
precious ^{oil} ointment, and all the house
of his ⁷ armour, and all that was
found in his treasures: ⁵ there
was nothing in his house, nor in
all his dominion, that Hezekiah
shewed them not. ⁶ Then came
Isaiah the prophet unto king
Hezekiah, and said unto him,
What said these men? and from
whence came they unto thee?
And Hezekiah said, They are
come from a far country unto
me, even from Babylon. ⁷ Then
said he, What have they seen in
thine house? And Hezekiah
answered, All that is in mine
house have they seen: there is
nothing among my treasures
that I have not shewed them.
⁸ Then said Isaiah to Hezekiah,
Hear the word of the LORD of
^{hosts} hosts: ⁹ Behold, the days come,
that all that is in thine house,
and that which thy fathers have
laid up in store until this day,
shall be carried to Babylon:
nothing shall be left, saith the
LORD. ¹⁰ And of thy sons that
shall issue from thee, which thou
shalt beget, shall they take away;
and they shall be eunuchs in the
palace of the king of Babylon.
¹¹ Then said Hezekiah ^{unto} to Isaiah,
Good is the word of the LORD
which thou hast spoken. He
said moreover, ¹² For there shall
be peace and truth in my days.

R.V. ¹ Or, as in solemn procession. See Pa. 42. 4.
the pit. ² Or, nothingness. ³ Heb. Shoel.

A.V. ⁴ Or, case me. ⁵ Or, on my peace came great bitterness.
⁶ Or, spicery. ⁷ Or, jewels. Heb. vessels, or, instruments.

⁸ Or, So will thou recover me
⁹ Or, spicery ¹⁰ Or, jewels

¹¹ Heb. thou hast loved my soul from

¹² Heb. thou hast loved my soul from the pit.

40 ¹ "Comfort ye, comfort ye my people, saith your God. ² "Speak ye ¹ comfortably to Jerusalem, and cry unto her, that ¹her ¹warfare is accomplished, that her ¹iniquity is pardoned: for she hath received of the LORD's hand double for all her sins.

³ ¹The voice of one ¹that crieth, ¹Prepare ye in the wilderness, Prepare ye in the wilderness, ¹make ¹straight in the desert a ¹high way for our God.

⁴ "Every valley shall be exalted, and every mountain and hill shall be made low: and ¹the crooked shall be made ¹straight, and the rough places ¹plain:

⁵ "and the glory of the LORD shall be revealed, and all flesh shall see it together: ¹for the mouth of the LORD hath spoken it. ⁶ The voice of one ¹saying, Cry.

And ¹one said, What shall I cry? ¹All flesh is grass, and all the goodness thereof is as the flower of the field: ⁷ the grass withereth, the flower ¹fadeth: because the ¹breath of the LORD bloweth upon it: surely the people is grass.

⁸ "The grass withereth, the flower fadeth: but the word of our God shall stand for ever.

⁹ ¹O thou ¹that tellest good tidings to Zion, get thee up into the high mountain; ¹⁰ ¹O thou ¹Jerusalem, that ¹tellest good tidings to Jerusalem, lift up thy voice with strength; lift it up, be not afraid; say unto the cities of Judah, Behold, your God! ¹⁰ ¹Behold, the Lord God will come ¹as a mighty one, ¹with strong hand, and his arm shall rule for him: ¹behold, his reward is with him, and ¹his recompence work before him.

¹¹ ¹He shall feed his flock like a shepherd: ¹he shall gather the lambs ¹in his arm, ¹and carry them in his bosom, ¹and shall gently lead those ¹that are with suck young.

¹² ¹Who hath measured the waters in the hollow of his hand, and meted out heaven with the span, and comprehended the dust of the earth in ¹a measure, and ¹weighed the mountains in scales, and the hills in a balance?

¹³ ¹Who hath ¹directed the ¹spirit of the LORD, or being ¹this counsellor hath taught him? ¹⁴ With whom took he counsel, and who ¹instructed him, and taught him in the path of ¹judgement, ¹and taught him knowledge, and shewed to him the way of ¹understanding?

¹⁵ ¹Behold, the nations are as a drop of a bucket, and are counted ¹as the small dust of the balance: behold, ¹he taketh up ¹the isles as a very little thing. ¹⁶ And Lebanon is not sufficient to burn, nor ¹the beasts thereof sufficient for a burnt offering.

¹⁷ ¹All the nations are as nothing before him; ¹before him they are as nothing; ¹and they are counted to him ¹less than nothing, and ¹vanity. ¹⁸ ¹To whom then will ye liken God? ¹or what likeness will ye compare unto him?

¹⁹ ¹The graven image, a workman melted it, a workman melteth a graven image, and the goldsmith spreadeth it over with gold, and casteth ¹for it silver chains. ²⁰ ¹He that ¹is too impoverished ¹for such an oblation chooseth a tree that will not rot; he seeketh unto him a cunning workman to ¹set up a graven image, that shall not be

R.V. ¹ Heb. to the heart of the wilderness, I prepare ye the way &c.

⁸ The Sept. and Vulgate have, I said.

¹¹ Or, meted out

¹² Or, prepare

A.V. ¹ Heb. to the heart that tellest good tidings to Zion.

¹¹ Or, recompence for his work, him understand.

¹ Heb. understandings

² Or, time of service

³ Or, level

⁴ Or, O Zion, that bringest good tidings

⁵ Or, the isles are as the fine dust that is lifted up

⁶ Or, prepare

⁷ Or, appointed time

⁸ Or, O thou that tellest good tidings to Jerusalem.

⁹ Or, that give such

¹ Heb. is poor of oblation.

³ Or, punishment is accepted. See Lev. 26. 43.

⁴ Or, the unclean shall be made level

⁵ Or, O Jerusalem, that bringest good tidings

⁶ Or, as a thing of nought

⁷ Or, as a thing of nought

⁸ Or, as a thing of nought

⁹ Or, as a thing of nought

¹⁰ Or, as a thing of nought

¹¹ Or, as a thing of nought

moved. ²¹ *a* Have ye not known? have ye not heard? hath it not been told you from the beginning? have ye not ¹ understood from the foundations of the earth? ²² *b* *It is* he that sitteth ² upon the circle of the earth, and the inhabitants thereof are ³ as grasshoppers; ⁴ that stretcheth out the heavens as ⁵ a curtain, and spreadeth them out as a tent to dwell in: ²³ *a* that bringeth the princes to nothing; he maketh the judges of the earth as ⁶ vanity. ²⁴ *b* Yea, they have not been planted; yea, they have not been sown; yea, their stock hath not taken root in the earth: moreover he shall also blow upon them, and they shall wither, ⁷ and the whirlwind shall take them away as stubble. ²⁵ *n* To whom then will ye liken me, ⁸ that I should be equal to him? saith the Holy One. ²⁶ Lift up your eyes on high, ⁹ and behold who hath created these things, ¹⁰ that bringeth out their host by number: he calleth them all by name: by the greatness of his might, and for that he is strong in power, not one is lacking. ²⁷ Why sayest thou, O Jacob, and speakest, O Israel, ¹¹ My way is hid from the LORD, ¹² and my judgement is passed away from my God? ²⁸ Hast thou not known? hast thou not heard, ¹³ that the everlasting God, the LORD, the Creator of the ends of the earth, fainteth not, neither is weary; ¹⁴ there is no searching of his understanding. ²⁹ He giveth power to the faint; and to him that hath no might he increaseth strength. ³⁰ Even the youths shall faint and be weary, and the young men shall

^a ver. 28.
Cp. Acts 14, 17
& Rom. 1, 18, 20.
^b Ps. 108, 5.
^c Cp. Ex. 18.

^d Cp. Hab. 2, 20
& Zech. 2, 12.
^e Cp. Num. 18, 31.
^f Job 9, 2.
^g Ps. 104, 2.
^h See ch. 11.
ⁱ Job 12, 21.
^j Ps. 107, 40.

^k ch. 48, 11.
Cp. ch. 45, 1.
^l Cp. Judg. 4, 10.
^m 2 Chr. 33, 23.

ⁿ ch. 40, 34.
^o ch. 41, 2.
Cp. Ps. 83, 13
& 2 Esd. 1, 33.

^p ver. 18.
^q Cp. ver. 28.

^r ch. 43, 10.
^s 44, 6
& 48, 12.
Rev. 1, 8, 17
& 22, 13.
^t Ps. 147, 4.

^u Cp. ch. 48, 14.
^v ch. 40, 18.
^w Cp. ch. 48, 4.

^x Cp. Ps. 121, 4.

^y Cp. ch. 40, 20.
^z Ps. 147, 5.
Cp. Job 11, 7 (mg.).

& Rom. 11, 33.
^{aa} ch. 44, 1, 2.
^{ab} Deut. 7, 6
& 10, 15
& 14, 2.
Ps. 135, 4.
Cp. 1 Pet. 2, 9.
^{ac} 2 Chr. 20, 7.
James 2, 23.
^{ad} ch. 48, 5, 6.

utterly fall: ³¹ but they that wait upon the LORD ³² shall renew their strength; they shall mount up with wings ³³ as eagles; they shall run, and not be weary; and they shall walk, and not faint.

¹ *a* Keep silence before me, ² O islands; and let the peoples renew their strength: let them come near; then let them speak: let us come near together to judgement. ³ Who hath raised up one from the east, whom he calleth in righteousness ⁴ to his foot? ⁵ he giveth nations before him, and maketh him rule over kings; ⁶ he giveth them as the dust to his sword, and as ⁷ the driven stubble to his bow. ⁸ He pursueth them, and passeth on ⁹ safely; even by the way that he had not gone with his feet. ¹⁰ Who hath wrought and done it, calling the generations from the beginning? ¹¹ I the LORD, the first, and with the last, I am he. ¹² The isles saw it, and feared; the ends of the earth trembled: they drew near, and came. ¹³ They helped every one his neighbour; and every one said to his brother, ¹⁴ Be of good courage. ¹⁵ So the carpenter encouraged the goldsmith, and he that smootheneth with the hammer ¹⁶ him that smiteth the anvil, saying of the soldering, ¹⁷ It is good: and he fastened it with nails, ¹⁸ that it should not be moved.

¹⁹ But thou, Israel, art ²⁰ my servant, Jacob ²¹ whom I have chosen, the seed of Abraham ²² my friend; ²³ thou whom I have taken hold of from the ends of the earth, and called thee ²⁴ from the corners thereof, and said unto

R.V. ¹ Or, understood the foundations
planted, scarce are they seen, scarce hath their stock taken root in the earth, when he bloweth upon them etc.
hath created these; he that etc.
righteousness calleth to its foot Or, whom righteousness maketh whithersoever he goeth
the driven stubble his bow

A.V. ² Or, Him that sitteth, etc.
Or, founder.

† Heb. change.
†† Or, the smiting.

³ Or, gauss
⁴ Or, confusion

⁵ Or, the Lord is an everlasting God, the Creator.... he fainteth not etc.
⁶ Or, he maketh as the dust their sword, as

⁷ Or, Scarce are they
⁸ Or, and see: who

⁹ Or, whom
¹⁰ Or, he maketh as the dust their sword, as

¹¹ Heb. Be strong.

thee, Thou art ^{my servant,} ^{servant;} ¹ I have chosen ^{thee} ^{and} ^{not} ^{cast} ^{away;} ¹⁰ ^{fear} ^{thou} ^{not;} ^{for} ^I am with ^{thee;} ¹ be not ^{dismayed;} ^{for} I am thy God: I will strengthen thee; yea, I will help thee; yea, I will uphold thee with ^{the} ^{right} ^{hand} ^{of} ^{my} ^{righteousness.} ¹¹ ^{Behold,} ^{all} ^{they} ^{that} ^{are} ^{were} ^{incensed} ^{against} ^{thee} ^{shall} ^{be} ^{ashamed} ^{and} ^{confounded:} ^{they} ^{that} ^{strive} ^{with} ^{thee} ^{shall} ^{be} ^{as} ^{nothing,} ^{shall} ^{be} ^{as} ^{nothing;} ^{and} ^{they} ^{that} ^{strive} ^{with} ^{and} ^{thee} ^{shall} ^{perish.} ¹² ^{Thou} ^{shalt} ^{seek} ^{them,} ^{and} ^{shalt} ^{not} ^{find} ^{them,} ^{even} ¹ ^{them} ^{that} ^{contend} ^{with} ^{thee:} ¹³ ^{they} ^{that} ^{war} ^{against} ^{thee} ^{shall} ^{be} ^{as} ^{nothing,} ^{and} ^{as} ^a ^{thing} ^{of} ^{nought.} ¹³ ^{For} ^I ^{the} ^{LORD} ^{thy} ^{God} ^{will} ^{hold} ^{thy} ^{right} ^{hand,} ^{saying} ^{unto} ^{thee,} ^{Fear} ^{not;} ^I ^{will} ^{help} ^{thee.} ¹⁴ ^{Fear} ^{not,} ^{thou} ¹ ^{worm} ^{Jacob,} ^{and} ^{ye} ¹ ^{men} ^{of} ^{Israel;} ^I ^{will} ^{help} ^{thee,} ^{saith} ^{the} ^{LORD,} ^{and} ² ^{thy} ^{redeemer} ^{is} ^{the} ^{Holy} ^{One} ^{of} ^{Israel.} ¹⁵ ^{Behold,} ^I ^{will} ^{make} ^{thee} ^a ^{new} ^{sharp} ^{threshing} ^{instrument} ^{having} ¹ ^{teeth:} ^{thou} ^{shalt} ^{thresh} ^{the} ^{mountains,} ^{and} ^{beat} ^{them} ^{small,} ^{and} ^{shalt} ^{make} ^{the} ^{hills} ^{as} ^{chaff.} ¹⁶ ^{Thou} ^{shalt} ^{fan} ^{them,} ^{and} ² ^{the} ^{wind} ^{shall} ^{carry} ^{them} ^{away,} ^{and} ^{the} ^{whirlwind} ^{shall} ^{scatter} ^{them:} ^{and} ^{thou} ^{shalt} ^{rejoice} ⁱⁿ ^{the} ^{LORD,} ^{thou} ^{and} ^{shalt} ^{glory} ⁱⁿ ^{the} ^{Holy} ^{One} ^{of} ^{Israel.} ¹⁷ ^{The} ^{poor} ^{and} ^{needy} ^{seek} ^{the} ^{water} ^{water,} ^{and} ^{there} ^{is} ^{none,} ^{and} ^{their} ^{tongue} ^{faileth} ^{for} ^{thirst;} ^I ^{the} ^{LORD} ^{will} ^{answer} ^{them,} ^I ^{the} ^{God} ^{of} ^{Israel} ^{will} ^{not} ^{forsake} ^{them.} ¹⁸ ^I ^{will} ^{open} ^{rivers} ^{on} ^{the} ^{bare} ^{heights,} ^{and} ^{fountains} ⁱⁿ ^{the} ^{midst} ^{of} ^{the} ^{valleys:} ¹⁹ ^I ^{will} ^{make} ^{the} ^{wilder-} ^{ness} ^a ^{pool} ^{of} ^{water,} ^{and} ^{the} ^{dry} ^{land} ^{springs} ^{of} ^{water.} ¹⁹ ^I

α ver. 8

b ch. 60. 12.

c Ps. 48. 10.

d Job 12. 8.

24 6 Cp. ch. 45.

f Pa. 37. 10

g ch. 40. 17.
 & Cp. ver. 28
 & ch. 44. 7
 & 45. 21
 & 48. 10.

i Cp. Pa. 22.

7. ^f Cp. ch. 45.

& ch. 54. 5.
Cp. Ps. 78. 35.
See ch. 43. 14.
1 Mic. 4. 13.
m ver. 29.
Cp. Ps. 115. 8
& 1 Cor. 8. 4.

14 n Cp. ch. 2.

o Cp. Jer. 51.

p Jer. 50. 3.
q Cp. ver. 2.
r ver. 2.

5. U.S. v. [redacted]

¹⁸ Cp. ch. 44.

✓ Cp. var. 22.

in ch. 35. 6, 7.

x ch. 51. 12.

y Pa. 107. 86.
a ch. 40. 9

ach 95 1 2

& 55. 12, 13

-24

will plant in the wilderness the cedar, the ^{acacia} ^{shittah} tree, and the myrtle, and the ^{oil} tree; I will set in the desert ^{the} fir tree, ^{and} the ^{pine}, and the ^{box} tree together: ²⁰ that they may see, and know, and consider, and understand together, that ^{the} hand of the LORD hath done this, and the Holy One of Israel hath created it.

21 "Produce your cause, saith the LORD; bring forth your strong reasons, saith the King of Jacob. 22 Let them bring them forth, and ^{shew} declare unto us what shall happen: ^{declare ye} let them ^{shew} the former things, what they be, that we may ^{shew} consider them, and know the latter end of them; or ^{declare} us things for to come. 23 ^{shew} ^{declare} the things that are to come hereafter, that we may know that ye are gods: yea, ^{shew} do good, or do evil, that we may ^{shew} be dismayed, and behold it together. 24 Behold, ^{shew} ye are ^{shew} of nothing, and your work ^{shew} of nought: an abomination is he that chooseth you.

25 ^I have raised up one from
the north, and he ^{is come;} ^{from}
the rising of the sun ^{shall come;}
upon my name: ^{one that calleth}
^{shall he call} 'and he shall
come upon ^{rulers} ^{as upon} ^{mortar,}
^{princes} ^{mortar,}
and as the potter treadeth clay.
26 ^{Who hath declared} ^{from}
the beginning, that we may
know? and beforetime, that we
may say, *He is righteous*? yea,
there is none that ^{declareth,}
^{sheweth,} yea,
there is none that ^{sheweth,}
^{declareth,} yea,
there is none that heareth your
words. 27 ^I ^{will} ^{unto}
^{The first} ^{shall} ^{say} ^{to}
Zion, Behold, behold ^{them;} and ^I
^{them:} will give to Jerusalem one that
bringeth good tidings. 28 ^{And when}
^{For I}

R.V. ¹ Or, look not around thee. ² Or, thy redeemer, the Holy One etc. ³ Or, oleaster ⁴ Or, plane ⁵ Or, oppress
 O Or, look one upon another ⁶ Or, deputies
 A.V. * Heb. the men of thy strife. † Heb. the men of thy contention. ‡ Heb. the men of thy war. § Or, few men.
 || Heb. mouths. ¶ Heb. Cause to come near. †† Heb. set our heart upon them. ‡‡ Or, worse than nothing.
 §§ Or, worse than of a viper.

I look, there is ^{no} man; even ^{among} them there is ^{no} counsellor, ^{that}, when I ask ^{of} them, ^{can} ^{answer} a word. ^{Behold}, ^{all} ^{of} ^{them}, ^{they} ^{are} ^{all} ^{vanity}; ^{their} ^{works} ^{are} ^{vanity} ^{and} ^{nought}; ^{their} ^{molten} ^{images} ^{are} ^{wind} ^{and} ^{confusion}.

42 ^{Behold} ^{my} ^{servant}, ^{whom} ^I ^{uphold}; ^{my} ^{chosen}, ⁱⁿ ^{whom} ^{my} ^{soul} ^{delighteth}; ^I ^{have} ^{put} ^{my} ^{spirit} ^{upon} ^{him}; ^{he} ^{shall} ^{bring} ^{forth} ^{judgement} ^{to} ^{the} ^{Gentiles}. ^{He} ^{shall} ^{not} ^{cry}, ^{nor} ^{lift} ^{up}, ^{nor} ^{cause} ^{his} ^{voice} ^{to} ^{be} ^{heard} ⁱⁿ ^{the} ^{street}. ^A ^{bruised} ^{reed} ^{shall} ^{he} ^{not} ^{break}, ^{and} ^{the} ^{smoking} ^{flax} ^{shall} ^{he} ^{not} ^{quench}; ^{he} ^{shall} ^{bring} ^{forth} ^{judgement} ⁱⁿ ^{truth}. ^{He} ^{shall} ^{not} ^{fail} ^{nor} ^{be} ^{discouraged}, ^{till} ^{he} ^{have} ^{set} ^{judgement} ⁱⁿ ^{the} ^{earth}; ^{and} ^{the} ^{isles} ^{shall} ^{wait} ^{for} ^{his} ^{law}. ^{Thus} ^{saith} ^{God} ^{the} ^{LORD}, ^{he} ^{that} ^{created} ^{the} ^{heavens}, ^{and} ^{stretched} ^{them} ^{forth} ^{out}; ^{he} ^{that} ^{spread} ^{abroad} ^{the} ^{earth}, ^{and} ^{that} ^{which} ^{cometh} ^{out} ^{of} ^{it}; ^{he} ^{that} ^{giveth} ^{breath} ^{unto} ^{the} ^{people} ^{upon} ^{it}, ^{and} ^{spirit} ^{to} ^{them} ^{that} ^{walk} ^{therein}: ^I ^{the} ^{LORD} ^{have} ^{called} ^{thee} ⁱⁿ ^{righteousness}, ^{and} ^{will} ^{hold} ^{thine} ^{hand}, ^{and} ^{will} ^{keep} ^{thee}, ^{and} ^{give} ^{thee} ^{for} ^a ^{covenant} ^{of} ^{the} ^{people}, ^{for} ^a ^{light} ^{of} ^{the} ^{Gentiles}; ^{to} ^{open} ^{the} ^{blind} ^{eyes}, ^{to} ^{bring} ^{out} ^{the} ^{prisoners} ^{from} ^{the} ^{dungeon}, ^{and} ^{them} ^{that} ^{sit} ⁱⁿ ^{darkness} ^{out} ^{of} ^{the} ^{prison} ^{house}. ^I ^{am} ^{the} ^{LORD}; ^{that} ^{is} ^{my} ^{name}: ^{and} ^{my} ^{glory} ^{will} ^I ^{not} ^{give} ^{to} ^{another}, ^{neither} ^{my} ^{praise} ^{unto} ^{graven} ^{images}. ^{Behold}, ^{the} ^{former} ^{things} ^{are} ^{come} ^{to} ^{pass}, ^{and} ^{new} ^{things} ^{do} ^I ^{declare}: ^{before} ^{they} ^{spring} ^{forth} ^I ^{tell} ^{you} ^{of} ^{them}.

a See Ps. 33.

b Ps. 107. 23.

c Ps. ver. 12.

d ch. 60. 2.

Gen. 10. 3.

e Ps. ch. 2. 3.

f Matt. 12. 21.

g Cited Matt. 12. 18-20.

h ch. 41. 8.

i ch. 48. 10.

j ch. 52. 13.

k ch. 53. 11.

l Cp. ver. 19.

m Isak. 54. 24.

n Zech. 3. 8.

o Acts 3. 26.

p ch. 4. 27.

q Phil. 2. 7.

r See ch. 21. 12.

s Matt. 3. 17.

t ch. 16. 1.

u ch. 11. 2.

v ch. 61. 1.

w Cp. ch. 2. 4.

x ch. 40. 10.

y Cp. ch. 57. 15.

z Cp. ch. 9. 7.

aa Ps. 17. 55.

ab Ps. 2. 8.

ac Ps. 78. 65.

ad See ch. 13. 2.

ae ch. 44. 24.

af ch. 45. 12.

ag ch. 50. 2.

ah Acts 17. 26.

ai ch. 35. 5. 8.

aj ch. 41. 9.

ak ch. 40. 4.

al ch. 49. 6. 8.

am Luke 2. 32.

an ch. 35. 5.

ao ch. 48. 9.

ap ch. 61. 1.

aq Heb. 2. 14. 15.

ar ch. 44. 11.

as ch. 45. 16.

at Ps. 97. 7.

au Luke 1. 79.

av ch. 48. 11.

aw d Cp. ch. 43. 15.

ax See Rom. 2. 21-23.

¹⁰ Sing unto the LORD a new song, and his praise from the end of the earth; ^{ye} that go down to the sea, and ^{all} that is therein; ^{the} isles, and the inhabitants thereof. ¹¹ Let the wilderness and the cities thereof lift up *their voice*, the villages that ^{Kedar} doth inhabit; let the inhabitants of ^{Sela} the rock sing, let them shout from the top of the mountains. ¹² Let them give glory unto the LORD, and declare his praise in ^{the} isles. ¹³ The LORD shall go forth as a mighty man; ^{he} shall stir up ^{jealousy} like a man of war: he shall cry, yea, ^{he} shall shout aloud; ^{he} shall do mightily against his enemies. ¹⁴ I have long time holden my peace; I have been still, and refrained myself: *now* will I cry out ^{like} a travailing woman; I will ^{gasp} and ^{pant} together. ¹⁵ I will make waste mountains and hills, and dry up all their herbs; and I will make the rivers islands, and ^I will dry up the pools. ¹⁶ And I will bring the blind by a way that they know not; ^I will lead them in paths that they will I lead them: ^I will make darkness light before them, ^{and} crooked ^{places} ^{things} straight. These things will I ^{do} ^{unto} ^{them}, ^{and} ^{not} forsake them. ¹⁷ They shall be turned back, they shall be greatly ashamed, that trust in graven images, that say ^{unto} ^{the} molten images, Ye are our gods.

¹⁸ Hear, ye deaf; and look, ye blind, that ye may see. ¹⁹ Who is blind, but my servant? or deaf, as my messenger that I send? who is blind as he that is ^{at} ^{peace} ^{with} ^{me}, ^{and} ^{blind} ^{as} ^{the} LORD's servant? ²⁰ Thou seest ^{many}

R.V. 1 Or, Behold, they are all vanity; their works are nought

2 Or, burn dimly

3 Or, made perfect

4 Or, recomposed

5 Heb. return

6 Or, behave himself mightily

7 Or, dimly burning

8 Heb. swallow, or, sup up

9 Heb. quenched

10 Heb. broken

11 Heb. into straightness

12 Or, nations (and elsewhere)

13 Or, destroy and devour

14 Or, dimly burning wick

15 Or, and will not forbear

16 Heb. the fulness thereof

things, but thou observest not; ^ahis ears are open, but he heareth not. ²¹ It pleased the LORD, ^bthe LORD is well pleased for his righteousness sake; he will ^cmagnify the law, and make ^dit honourable. ²² But this is a people robbed and spoiled; ^ethey are all of them snared in holes, and ^fthey are hid in prison houses: they are for a prey, and none delivereth; for ^ga spoil, and none saith, Restore. ²³ Who ^his there among you that will give ear to this? ⁱthat who will hearken and hear ^jfor the time to come? ²⁴ Who gave Jacob for a spoil, and Israel to the robbers? did not the LORD? he against whom we have ^ksinned, and in whose ways they would not walk, for they would not walk in his ways, neither were they obedient unto his ^llaw. ²⁵ Therefore he ^mhath poured upon him the fury of his anger, and the strength of ⁿbattle; and it ^ohath set him on fire round about, ^pyet he knew not; and it burned him, ^qyet he laid it not to heart.

¹ But now thus saith the **43** LORD ^rthat created thee, O Jacob, and he that formed thee, O Israel: ^sFear not, for I have redeemed thee; ^tI have called thee by thy name; thou art mine. ² When thou passest through the waters, I will be with thee; and through the rivers, they shall not overflow thee: ^uwhen thou walkest through the fire, ^vthou shalt not be burned; neither shall the flame kindle upon thee. ³ For ^wI am the LORD thy God, the Holy One of Israel, thy ^xsaviour: ^yI have given Egypt ^zfor thy ransom, Ethiopia and ^{aa}Seba for thee. ⁴ Since thou ^{ab}hast been precious in my sight, thou ^{ac}hast been

and I have loved thee: ^{ad}therefore will I give men for thee, and ^{ae}people for thy ^{af}life. ⁵ ^{ag}Fear not: for I am with thee: ^{ah}I will bring thy seed from the east, and gather thee from the west; ^{ai}I will say to the north, Give up; and to the south, Keep not back: ^{aj}bring ^{ak}my sons from far, and ^{al}my daughters from the ends of the earth; ⁷ ^{am}Even every one that is called by my name, and whom I have created for my glory: ^{an}I have formed him; yea, I have made him. ⁸ Bring forth ^{ao}the blind people that have eyes, and the deaf that have ears. ⁹ ^{ap}Let all the nations be gathered together, and let the ^{aq}peoples be assembled: who among them can declare this, and shew us former things? let them bring forth their witnesses, that they may be justified: ^{ar}or let them hear, and say, It is truth. ¹⁰ ^{as}Ye are my witnesses, saith the LORD, and ^{at}my servant whom I have chosen: that ye may know and believe me, and understand that I am he: ^{au}before me there was ^{av}no God formed, neither shall there be after me. ¹¹ ^{aw}I, even I, am the LORD; and beside me there is no saviour. ¹² I have declared, and ^{ax}I have saved, and I have shewed, and ^{ay}when there was no strange ^{az}god among you: therefore ^{ba}ye are my witnesses, saith the LORD, and ^{bb}that I am God. ¹³ Yea, ^{bc}since before the day was I am he; and there is none that can deliver out of my hand: I will work, ^{bd}and who shall ^{be}let it?

¹⁴ Thus saith the LORD, ^{bf}your redeemer, the Holy One of Israel: ^{bg}For your sake I have sent to Babylon, and ^{bh}I will bring ^{bi}have brought down

R.V. ¹ Or, make the teaching great and glorious
² Or, Gather yourselves together, all ye nations
³ Or, reverse

A.V. ⁴ Or, him. ⁵ Or, in mating all the young men of them.
⁶ Or, person. ⁷ Or, nothing formed of God. ⁸ Heb. turn it back!

⁹ Or, teaching
¹⁰ Or, and that they may hear

¹¹ Or, thou hast been honourable &c.
¹² Or, from this day forth I &c.

¹³ Heb. for the after time!

¹all of them ^{as} fugitives, ^{even} the Chaldeans, ^{their} nobles, and ^{in the ships of their rejoicing.} ¹⁵ I am the LORD, your Holy One, the ^{Creator} creator of Israel, your King. ¹⁶ Thus saith the LORD, ^awhich maketh a way in the sea, and a path in the mighty waters; ¹⁷ which ^bbringeth forth the chariot and horse, the army and the power; they shall lie down together, they shall not ^crise: ^dthey are extinct, they are ^equenched as ^fflax: ¹⁸ ^gRemember ye not the former things, neither consider the things of old. ¹⁹ ^hBehold, I will do a new thing; now ⁱshall it spring forth; shall ye not know it? ^jI will even make a way in the wilderness, ^kand rivers in the desert. ²⁰ The ^lbeasts of the field shall honour me, ^mthe jackals and the ⁿostriches: ^obecause I give waters in the wilderness, and rivers in the desert, to give drink to my people, my ^pchosen: ²¹ ^qThis people which I formed for myself, ^rthat they ^smight say myself: ^tBut they shall shew forth my praise. ²² Yet thou hast not called upon me, O Jacob; but ^uthou hast been weary of me, O Israel. ²³ ^vThou hast not brought me the ^wsmall cattle of thy burnt offerings; neither hast thou honoured me with thy sacrifices. I have not ^xmade thee to serve with ^yofferings, ^znor wearied thee with ^{aa}frankincense. ²⁴ Thou hast bought me no ^{ab}sweet cane with money, neither hast thou ^{ac}filled me with the fat of thy sacrifices: but thou hast made me to serve with thy sins, thou hast wearied me with thine iniquities. ²⁵ I, even I, am he ^{ad}that blotteth out ^{ae}thy transgressions for mine own

a ch. 15. 5
b ch. 28. 13
c ch. 1. 13

d ch. 51. 10
Ex. 14. 21, 22
Pa. 77. 12
e Cp. Ezek. 10. 3
f Cp. Jer. 5. 31
g See Ex. 14. 4
h Lam. 2. 2
i Cp. Jer. 24. 9
j 29. 22
k Cp. Pa. 76. 5
l ch. 1. 31
m Cp. Pa. 116. 12
n See ch. 41. 8
o Cp. Jer. 10. 14
p 23. 7
q Cp. ch. 42. 9
r 2 Cor. 5. 17
s Rev. 21. 5
t ver. 24
u ch. 49. 15
v Cp. Jer. 1. 5
w Gal. 1. 15
x See ch. 48. 5
y ch. 35. 8
z Deut. 32. 15
aa ch. 41. 18
ab 42. 21
ac Joel 2. 28
ad John 7. 38
ae Acts 2. 18
af See ch. 35. 6
ag See ch. 18. 22
ah Cp. ch. 49. 10
ai Cp. Pa. 1. 3
aj Cp. ch. 14. 1
ak Pa. 79. 13
al Cp. Ps. 22. 3
am Luke 1. 74, 75
an 1 Pet. 2. 9
ao Mic. 6. 3
ap Cp. Amos 5. 26
aq See ch. 43. 14
ar ch. 48. 12
as Rev. 1. 8
at See ch. 41. 4
au d ch. 41. 26, 27
av Jer. 6. 20
aw mg. for mg.

f ch. 44. 22
g Cp. Ezek. 39. 25, 26
h Cp. ch. 49. 8
i ch. 43. 10

and ¹will not remember thy sins. ²⁶ Put me in ^{remembrance}; ²⁷let us plead together: ^{set thou forth thy cause,} declare thou, that thou mayest be justified. ²⁷ Thy first father hath sinned, and ^{thyne} ^{interpreters} ^{thy} ^{teachers} have transgressed against me. ²⁸ Therefore ⁱwill I ^{have profaned} the ^{10**}princes of the sanctuary, and ^jwill make ^{to the} curse, and Israel Jacob ^areviling. ¹ Yet now hear, ⁴⁴ O Jacob my servant; and Israel, whom I have chosen: ² thus saith the LORD that made thee, ^{and} formed thee from the womb, ^{who} ^{will help thee}; ³ Fear not, O Jacob, my servant; and thou, ^{Jeshurun}, whom I have chosen. ⁴ For I will pour water upon ¹³him that is thirsty, and ^{streams} ^{floods} upon the dry ground: I will pour my spirit upon thy seed, and my blessing upon thine offspring: ⁴ and they shall spring up ^{as} among the grass, ^{as} willows by the ^{watercourses}. ⁵ One shall say, I am the LORD's; and another shall ¹⁴call ^{himself} by the name of Jacob; and another shall ¹⁵subscribe with his hand unto the LORD, and ¹⁶surname ^{himself} by the name of Israel. ⁶ Thus saith the ^{LORD} the King of Israel, and ^{his} redeemer the LORD of ^{hosts}: ⁷ I am the first, and I am the last; and beside me there is no God. ⁷ ^{17d}And who, as I, shall call, and shall declare it, and set it in order for me, since I appointed the ancient people? and the things that are coming, and ^{that} shall come to pass, let them ¹⁸declare. ⁸ Fear ye not, neither be afraid: have ¹not declared unto thee from ^{old} time, and ^{told} ^{shewed it}; ^{and ye are} have declared it if ye are even my witnesses.

R.V. ¹ Or, as otherwise read, all their nobles, even etc.
² Or, they shall set forth
³ Or, have profaned
⁴ Or, proclaim the name
⁵ who, as I, can proclaim! let him declare it etc.
⁶ Heb. bore.
⁷ Or, oestrichs.
⁸ Heb. daughters of the owl.
⁹ Heb. interpreters.
¹⁰ Or, a meal offering
¹¹ Or, holy princes
¹² Or, have made
¹³ Or, write on his hand. Unto the Lord
¹⁴ Or, declare unto them
¹⁵ Or, give for a title the name of Israel
¹⁶ Or, holy princes.
¹⁷ Or, a wick
¹⁸ Or, ambassadors
¹⁹ Or, the thirty land
²⁰ Heb. made me drunk, or, abundantly moistened.

"Is there a God beside me? yea, there is no ^{Rock} God; I know not any. ^{They} that ^{fashion} make a graven image are all of them ^{vanity}; and their ^{delectable} things shall not profit; and ^{they} are their own witnesses; they see not, nor know; that they may be ashamed. ^{Who} hath ^{fashioned} formed a god, or molten a graven image that is profitable for nothing? ^{Behold}, all his fellows shall be ^{ashamed}; and the workmen, they are of men: let them all be gathered together, let them stand up; yet they shall fear, and they shall be ashamed together. ^{The} smith ^{maketh} an axe, and ^{with the tongs} both worketh it with hammers, and worketh it with ^{his strong arm} the strength of his arms: yea, he is hungry, and his strength faileth; he drinketh no water, and is faint. ^{The} carpenter stretcheth out ^{a line} his rule; he marketh it out with ^{a pencil} line; he ^{shapeth} fitteth it with planes, and he marketh it out with the ^{compasses} compass, ^{and} shapeth maketh it after the figure of a man, according to the beauty of a ^{man} man; that ^{to dwell} it may remain in the house. ^{He} heweth him down cedars, and taketh the ^{holm tree} cypress and the oak, ^{and} he ^{strengtheneth} for himself ^{one} among the trees of the forest: he planteth ^{a fir tree} an ash, and the rain doth nourish it. ^{Then} shall it be for a man to burn; and he ^{taketh} thereof, and warmeth himself; yea, he kindleth it, and baketh ^{bread} bread; yea, he maketh a god, and worshippeth it; he maketh it a graven image, and falleth down thereto. ^{He} burneth ^{part} thereof in the fire; with ^{part} thereof he eateth flesh; he roasteth roast, and is satisfied: yea, he warmeth himself, and saith, Aha, I am

a ch. 45. 5.
Deut. 4. 25, 30
& 32. 30.
1 Sam. 2. 2.
Joel 2. 27.
b See ch. 30.
28.
c ch. 41. 24.
29.
d Cp. ch. 45.
20.

e Cp. ch. 40.
19, 20.
& 41. 6, 7
& 48. 6, 7
& Hab. 2. 18.
See Jer. 10. 3-5
& Wisd. 18.
11-16.
f ch. 45. 16.
Ps. 115. 6.
See ch. 42. 17.

g Deut. 27.
18.
h Hos. 12. 1.
i Cp. Job 13.
12.
& Wisd. 15. 10.

j Ps. 144. 8.
Cp. Rom. 1. 28.

k See Ps. 115.
5-7.
l ch. 42. 19.
See ch. 42. 1.

m Cp. ch. 49.
15.
n Cp. ch. 40.
20.
o ch. 43. 25.

p ch. 49. 13.
Cp. ch. 55. 12
& Ps. 68. 24
& Jer. 51. 42.
q Ps. 82.
Cp. Hos. 2. 21.
22.

r ch. 49. 3.
Cp. ch. 55. 5
& 60. 9.

s Cp. Baruch
6. 56.

t See ch. 43.
14.

u See ver. 2.
v Cp. ch. 42.
5.

w ch. 42. 5
& 45. 12.

warm, I have seen the fire: ^{and} the residue thereof he maketh a god, even his graven image: he falleth down unto it, and worshippeth ^{it}, and prayeth unto it, and saith, Deliver me; for thou art my god. ^{They} know not, neither do they consider: for he have not known nor understood ^{hath} shut their eyes, that they cannot see; and their hearts, that they cannot understand. ^{And} none ^{callesth} in his heart, neither is there knowledge nor understanding to say, I have burned part of it in the fire; yea, also I have baked bread upon the coals thereof; I have roasted ^{flesh} flesh, and eaten it: and shall I make the residue thereof an ^{abomination}? shall I fall down to ^{the} stock of a tree? ^{He} feedeth on ^{ashes}: a deceived heart hath turned him aside, that he cannot deliver his soul, nor say, Is there not ^a lie in my right hand?

^{Remember} these things, O Jacob; and Israel, for thou art ^{my} servant: I have formed thee: thou art my servant: ^O Israel, ^{thou} shalt not be forgotten of me. ^I have blotted out, as a thick cloud, thy transgressions, and, as a cloud, thy sins: return unto me; for I have redeemed thee. ^{Sing}, O ye ^{heavens} heavens, for the LORD hath done ^{it}: shout, ye ^{lower} parts of the ^{earth} earth: break forth into singing, ye mountains, O forest, and every tree therein: for the LORD hath redeemed Jacob, ^{and} will glorify glorified himself in Israel.

^{Thus} saith the LORD, ^{thy} redeemer, and he ^{that} formed thee from the womb: ^I am the LORD, that maketh all things; ^{that} stretcheth forth the heavens

R.V. 1 Or, confusion
a Or, the half

A.V. 1 Heb. Rock.
2 Heb. setteth to his heart.

3 Or, all that join themselves thereto
4 Some ancient versions have, thou shouldst not forget me.

5 Heb. desirable.
6 Heb. that which comes of a tree

7 Or, with an axe.
8 Or, taketh courage.

9 Or, sharpeneth a tool
10 Or, red robe

11 Or, an ash
12 Heb. dumbled.

alone; that spreadeth abroad the earth; ¹who is with me? ²⁵ that frustrateth the tokens of the ^{earth by myself;} liars, and maketh diviners mad; ²⁶ that turneth wise men backward, and maketh their knowledge foolish; ²⁸ ^{foolish;} that confirmeth the word of his servant, and performeth the counsel of his messengers; that saith of Jerusalem, ^{She shall be inhabited;} and of the cities of Judah, ^{They shall be built;} and I will raise up the ^{waste} ^{decayed} places thereof: ²⁷ that saith to the deep, Be dry, and I will dry up thy rivers: ²⁸ that saith of ^h Cyrus, *He is my shepherd, and shall perform all my pleasure: even saying of Jerusalem, ^{She shall be built;} and to the temple, Thy foundation shall be laid.*

45 ¹ Thus saith the LORD to ^m his anointed, to Cyrus, ⁿ whose right hand I have holden, to subdue nations before him; and ^p I will loose the loins of kings: to open the doors before him, ^{leaved gates;} and the gates shall not be shut; ² I will go before thee, and ^{make the rugged} ^{crooked} places plain straight: ³ I will break in pieces the doors of brass, and cut in sunder the bars of iron: ³ ^w and I will give thee the treasures of darkness, and hidden riches of secret places, that thou mayest know that ^{I am} the LORD, ^b which call thee by thy name, ^{even} ^{am} the God of Israel. ⁴ For Jacob my servant's sake, and Israel ^{my chosen,} ^{mine elect,} ^b I have ^{even} called thee by thy name: ¹ I have surnamed thee, though thou hast not known me. ⁵ ⁹ I am the LORD, and there is none ^{else; beside me there is no God.} ^p I will ^{gird} thee, though thou hast not known me: ⁶ that they

may know from the rising of the sun, and from the west, that there is none beside ^{me:} ^{me:} I am the LORD, and there is none else. ⁷ I form the light, and create ^{darkness:} ^{darkness:} I make peace, and ^{create} ^{evil:} I am the LORD, that doeth ^{LORD do} all these things.

⁸ ^d Drop down, ye heavens, from above, and ^e let the skies pour down righteousness: let the earth open, ^{that they may} ^{bring} forth salvation, and let ^{her cause} righteousness ^{to} spring up together; I the LORD have created it.

⁹ ^e Woe unto him that striveth with his Maker! ^{Let} ^{among} ^{strive with} the potsherd of the ^{earth's} ^{earth:} ^h Shall the clay say to him that fashioneth it, What makest thou? or thy work, He hath no hands? ¹⁰ Woe unto him that saith unto ^a his father, What begettest thou? or to the woman, ^{With what travaillest thou?} ^{What hast thou brought forth?} ¹¹ Thus saith ^o the LORD, the Holy One of Israel, and his Maker: ^q Ask me of the things that are ^{to come:} ^{concerning} my sons, and concerning ^r the work of my hands, ^s command ye me. ¹² ^u I have made the earth, and created man upon it: I, even my hands, ^x have stretched out the heavens, ^y and all their host have I commanded. ¹³ ^z I have raised him up in righteousness, ^a and I will ^{make straight} ^{direct} all his ways: ^b he shall build my city, ^c and he shall let my exiles go free, ^{not for price nor reward,} ^{go my captives,} saith the LORD of hosts.

¹⁴ Thus saith the LORD, ^{The} labour of Egypt, and ^{the} merchandise of ^{Ethiopia,} ^{Ethiopia} and of the Sabeans, men of stature, shall come over unto thee, ^{and they} shall be ^{thine:} ^{thine:} they shall ^{go} ^{come} after thee; in chains they shall come

R.V. ¹ Another reading is, by myself.
shall be laid ² Or, be fruitful in salvation
A.V. ³ Heb. wastes.

³ Or, boasters

³ Heb. Cressak.

⁴ Or, and the foundation of the temple

¹ Or, strengthened.

¹ Or, make straight.

over: and they shall fall down unto thee, they shall make supplication unto thee, *saying*, Surely God is in thee; and there is none else, there is no God. ¹⁵ *Verily thou art a God that hidest thyself, O God of Israel, the Saviour.* ¹⁶ They shall be ashamed, ^{yes} and also confounded, all of them: they shall go ^{into} confusion together that are makers of idols. ¹⁷ But Israel shall be saved ⁱⁿ the LORD with an everlasting salvation: *'ye shall not be ashamed nor confounded world without end.*

¹⁸ *For thus saith the LORD that created the heavens; he is God; that formed the earth and made it; he hath established it, he created it 'not ⁱⁿ waste, 'he formed it to be inhabited: I am the LORD; and there is none else.* ¹⁹ *I have not spoken in secret, in a dark place of the land of darkness; I said not unto the seed of Jacob, 'Seek ye me 'in vain: I the LORD speak 'righteousness, I declare things that are right.* ²⁰ *'Assemble yourselves and come; draw near together, ye that are escaped of the nations: 'they have no knowledge that ^{carry} set up the wood of their graven image, ^{and} pray unto a god that cannot save.* ²¹ *'Declare ye, and 'bring ^{it} forth; yea, let them take counsel together: who hath shewed declared this from ancient time? who hath declared it of old told it from that time? have not I the LORD? and there is no God else beside me; a just God 'and a Saviour; there is none beside me.* ²² *Look unto me, and be ye saved, 'all the ends of the earth: for I am God, and there is none*

a See Gen. 22. 14.

b ver. 19.

c Cited Rom. 14. 11. Cp. Phil. 2. 10.

d ch. 57. 17. e Cp. ch. 28. 4 & 44. 3.

f See ch. 42.

g Cp. ch. 41.

A ch. 54. 17 (mg.).

i Jer. 50. 2 & 51. 44. Baruch 6. 41. Bel and Dragon 3. Cp. ch. 21. 9. j ch. 54. 4.

k ch. 42. 5.

l Cp. Gen. 1. 2.

m Cp. Pa. 115. 16.

n Cp. Jer. 48. 7.

o Hos. 10. 5. e o ch. 48. 16. Cp. Deut. 30. 11.

p Cp. Deut. 1. 31.

q Jer. 29. 13.

r ver. 23.

s Cp. Pa. 71.

t Cp. ch. 41. 1.

u See ch. 40.

v Cp. ch. 44.

w ch. 48. 5-7.

x Jer. 10. 5.

y Cp. ch. 44.

z See ch. 44.

aa Cp. ch. 41.

ab 22. 28 & 43. 9.

ac ch. 44. 15.

ad See ch. 45.

ae 20.

af Cp. ch. 48.

ag Pa. 115. 7.

ah ch. 11. 12 & 48. 5, 6.

else. ²³ *'By myself have I sworn, 'the word is gone forth from my mouth in 'righteousness, and shall not return, that 'unto me every knee shall bow, every tongue shall swear.* ²⁴ *'Only in the LORD, 'shall one say 'unto me, is 'righteousness and 'strength: even to him shall men come, and 'all they that were incensed against him shall be ashamed.* ²⁵ *'In the LORD shall all the seed of Israel be justified, and shall glory.*

46 *'Bel boweth down, Nebo stoopeth; their idols are upon the beasts, and upon the cattle: the things that ye carried about are made a load, a burden to the weary beast.* ² *They stoop, they bow down together; they could not deliver the burden, but 'themselves are gone into captivity.*

³ *Hearken unto me, O house of Jacob, and all the remnant of the house of Israel, 'which have been borne by me from the belly, which have been carried from the womb: ⁴ 'and even to your old age I am he, and even to hoar hairs will I carry you: I have made, and I will bear; yea, I will carry, and will deliver you.* ⁵ *'To whom will ye liken me, and make me equal, and compare me, that we may be like? ⁶ 'Such as lavish gold out of the bag, and weigh silver in the balance, they hire a goldsmith, and he maketh it a god: 'they fall down, yea, they worship.* ⁷ *'They bear him upon the shoulder, they carry him, and set him in his place, and he standeth; 'from his place shall he not remove: yea, one shall cry unto him, yet can he not answer, nor save him out of his trouble.*

R.V. ¹ Or, in vain. ² Or, as in a waste. ³ Or, bring them near. ⁴ Or, righteousness is gone forth from my mouth, a word which shall not return. Or, the word is gone forth from a mouth of righteousness, and shall not return. ⁵ Or, hath one said

⁶ Or, of. A.V. ⁷ Or, Surely he shall say of me, In the Lord is all righteousness and strength. [†] Heb. righteousnesses. [‡] Heb. their soul.

⁸ Remember this, and ¹shew yourselves men: bring it again to mind, O ²ye transgressors.

⁹ Remember the former things of old: ²for I am God, and there is none else; *I am* God, and there is none like ^{me}; ¹⁰ ^adeclaring the end from the beginning, and from ancient times ^{the things} that are not ^{yet} done, saying, 'My counsel shall stand, and I will do all my pleasure: ¹¹ ^acalling a ravenous bird from the east, ^{the man} that executeth ³ my counsel from a far country: *yea*, I have ^{spoken} it, I will also bring it to pass; I have ^{purposed} it, I will also do it. ¹² Hearken unto me, ye stouthearted, that are far from righteousness: ¹³ ^m I bring near my righteousness; it shall not be far off, and my salvation shall not ^{tarry}; ^o and I will 'place salvation in Zion for Israel my glory.

¹ ^p Come down, and sit **47** in the dust, O virgin ^a daughter of ¹ Babylon; ² sit on the ^{ground} without a ^{ground}, ^{there is no} throne, O daughter of ^{the} Chaldeans: ³ for thou shalt no more be called tender and delicate. ² Take the millstones, and ^a grind meal: ^{remove} veil, strip off the train, ^{uncover} thy locks, make bare the leg, ^{uncover} the thigh, ^{pass} through the rivers. ³ Thy nakedness shall be uncovered, yea, thy shame shall be seen: I will take vengeance, and I will ^{accept} thee as a man. ⁴ ^{Our} redeemer, the LORD of hosts is his name, the Holy One of Israel. ⁵ Sit thou silent, and get thee into darkness, O daughter of ^{the} Chaldeans: for thou shalt no more be ^{called}. ^a The lady of kingdoms. ⁶ I was wroth with my people, I have polluted mine in-

heritance, and ^{gave} them into thine hand: ^a thou didst shew them no mercy; upon the ^{aged} hast thou very heavily laid thy yoke. ⁷ And thou saidst, I shall be ^a lady for ever: so that thou didst not lay these things to thy heart, neither didst remember the latter end ^{thereof}.

⁸ Now therefore hear ^{of it}. ^a Therefore hear now this, thou ^a that art given to pleasures, ^a that dwellest carelessly, that sayest in thine heart, ^a I am, and ^{there is} none else beside me; ⁱ I shall not sit as a widow, neither shall I know the loss of children: ⁹ ^a but these two things shall come to thee in a moment ⁱⁿ one day, the loss of children, and widowhood: ^{in their full measure} shall they come upon thee: ^{despite of the} multitude of thy sorceries, ^{and} for the great abundance of thine enchantments. ¹⁰ For thou hast trusted in thy wickedness; ^{wickedness} thou hast said, None seeth ^{me}; ^{thy} wisdom and thy knowledge, it hath ^{perverted} thee: and thou hast said in thine heart, ^a I am, and ^{there is} none else beside me. ¹¹ Therefore shall evil come upon thee; thou shalt not know ^{the dawning} thereof: and mischief shall fall upon thee; thou shalt not be able to ^{put it away}: ^{and} desolation shall come upon thee suddenly, which thou ^{knowest not}. ¹² Stand now with thine enchantments, and with the multitude of thy sorceries, wherein thou hast laboured from thy youth; if so be thou shalt be able to profit, if so be thou mayest ^{prevail}. ¹³ Thou art wearied in the multitude of thy counsels: ^{let} now the ¹⁰ astrologers, the stargazers, ^{the} the monthly

¹⁷ Cp. ch. 14.

¹⁸ & 51. 23.

²⁵ Cp. ch. 43.

^c Cp. ver. 1.

^d ch. 41. 26.

^e ch. 44. 26.

²⁸ Pa. 38. 11.

²⁹ Prov. 16. 21.

³⁰ Cp. Heb. 3. 17.

³¹ Zeph. 2. 15.

³² See ch. 41.

³³ Cp. ch. 45.

³⁴ & 18.

³⁵ Jer. 50. 29.

³⁶ & Lam. 1. 1.

³⁷ Jer. Rev. 18. 7.

³⁸ Num. 23.

³⁹ Cp. ch. 51.

⁴⁰ Cp. Jer. 50.

⁴¹ m ch. 51. 5.

⁴² Cp. ch. 56. 1.

⁴³ & Pa. 85. 3.

⁴⁴ Cp. ver. 12.

⁴⁵ & Nah. 3. 4.

⁴⁶ o ch. 62. 11.

⁴⁷ Cp. Joel 2. 32.

⁴⁸ Cp. ch. 43.

⁴⁹ Pa. 137. 8.

⁵⁰ r ch. 3. 26.

⁵¹ & ch. 23. 13.

⁵² & 48. 14.

⁵³ Cp. ver. 5.

⁵⁴ & ch. 13. 19.

⁵⁵ Judg. 16.

⁵⁶ Cp. Matt. 24.

⁵⁷ Cp. ch. 20.

⁵⁸ Cp. Jer.

⁵⁹ & Pa. 85. 8.

⁶⁰ Cp. ver. 9.

⁶¹ See ch. 43.

⁶² Cp. Jer. 8.

⁶³ Cp. ver. 1.

⁶⁴ Cp. Zech.

⁶⁵ 1. 15.

⁶⁶ Cp. ch. 44.

⁶⁷ & Dan. 2. 2, 10.

R.V. ¹ Or, stand fast. ² Or, that ³ Another reading is, his. ⁴ Or, give salvation in Zion, and my glory unto Israel

⁵ Or, make peace with. Heb. meet. ⁶ Or, sittest securely ⁷ Or, amidst ⁸ Or, how to charm it away ⁹ Or, strike terror

¹⁰ Heb. dividers of the heavens ¹¹ Heb. the man of my counsel. ¹² Or, caused thee to turn away. ¹³ Heb. the morning thereof. ¹⁴ Heb. expiate.

¹⁵ Heb. viewers of the heavens. ¹⁶ Heb. that give knowledge concerning the months.

prognosticators, stand up, and save thee from ^{the things} that shall come upon thee. ^{these things} ¹⁴ Behold, ^a they shall be as stubble; ^b the fire shall burn them; they shall not deliver ^c themselves from the power of the flame: ^{it shall} ^{there shall} ^{fire} ^{before it} ¹⁵ Thus shall ^{the things} be unto thee ^{wherein} thou hast ^{laboured} ^{they that have trafficked} ^{laboured, even thy merchants,} with these from thy youth shall wander every one to ^{this} quarter; ^{there} shall be none to save thee.

48 ¹ Hear ye this, O house of Jacob, ^{which} are called by the name of Israel, and ^{are} come forth out of the waters of ^{Judah} ^{which} swear by the name of the LORD, and make mention of the God of Israel, but not in truth, nor in righteousness. ² For they call themselves of the holy city, ^{and} stay themselves upon the God of Israel; ^{the} ³ LORD of hosts is his name. ³ ^I have declared the former things from ^{of old} ^{yea}, and they went forth out of my mouth, and I shewed ^{them} ^{suddenly I did them,} ^{them}; I did ^{them} ^{suddenly}, and they came to pass. ⁴ Because I knew that ^{thou} art ^{obstinate}, and thy neck is an iron sinew, and thy brow brass; ⁵ ^{therefore} ^I have declared it to thee from ^{I have even from the beginning declared it to} ^{of old} ^{thee}; before it came to pass I shewed it thee: lest thou shouldst say, ⁶ Mine idol hath done them, and my graven image, and my molten image, hath commanded them. ⁶ Thou hast heard it; behold ^{all} this; and ^{yea}, will ye ^{not} declare it? ⁷ ^I have shewed thee new things from this time, even hidden things, ^{which} ^{thou} ^{hast} ^{not} ^{known}. ⁷ They are created now, and not from ^{of old} ^{and} the beginning; even before ^{this} day ^{thou} heardest

them not; lest thou shouldst say, Behold, I knew them. ⁸ Yea, thou heardest not; yea, thou knewest not; yea, from ^{of old} ^{that time that} thine ear was not opened: for I knew that thou ^{didst} ^{wouldst} deal very treacherously, and wast called ^a a transgressor from the womb. ⁹ ^{For} my name's sake will I defer mine anger, and for my praise will I refrain for thee, that I cut thee not off. ¹⁰ Behold, I have refined thee, ^{but} not with ^{as} silver; ^I have ^{chosen} thee in the furnace of affliction. ¹¹ ^{For} mine own sake, ^{even} for mine own sake, will I do ^{this}; for how should ^{my} ^{name} be ^{profaned} ^{polluted}? ^{and} ^{my} ^{glory} ^{will} ^I ^{not} ^{give} ^{to} ^{another}. ¹² Hearken unto me, O ^{Jacob} ^{Jacob}, and ^{Israel} ^{my} ^{called}; I am he; ^I am the first, I also am the last. ¹³ Yea, ^{mine} ^{hand} ^{also} ^{hath} ^{laid} ^{the} ^{foundation} ^{of} ^{the} ^{earth}, and ^{my} ^{right} ^{hand} ^{hath} ^{spread} ^{spread} ^{the} ^{heavens}: ^{when} I call unto them, they stand up together. ¹⁴ Assemble yourselves, all ye, and hear; ^{which} among them hath declared these things? ^{The} ^{LORD} hath loved him: ^{he} ^{shall} ^{perform} ^{will} ^{do} his pleasure on Babylon, and his arm ^{shall} ^{be} ^{on} ^{the} ^{Chaldeans}. ¹⁵ ^I, even I, have spoken; yea, I have called him: I have brought him, and he shall make his way prosperous. ¹⁶ ^{Come} ye near unto me, hear ye this; ^{from} ^{the} ^{beginning} ^I ^{have} ^{not} ^{spoken} ⁱⁿ ^{secret}. ^I ^{have} ^{not} ^{spoken} ⁱⁿ ^{secret} ^{from} ^{the} ^{beginning}, from the time that it was, there am I: and now ^{the} ^{LORD} ^{God} ^{hath} ^{sent} ^{me}, and his spirit. ¹⁷ Thus saith the LORD, thy ^{redeemer} ^{Redeemer}, the Holy One of ^{Israel} ^{Israel}; I am the LORD thy ^{God} ^{God}, which teacheth thee to profit, which leadeth thee by the way that thou shouldst go. ¹⁸ ^{Oh} ^{that} ^{thou} ^{hadst} ^{hearkened} ^{to}

^a ch. 41. 2.
Nah. i. 10.
Mal. 4. 1.
^b See ch. 10.
17.

^c ch. 48. 8.
^d Cp. Mal.
2. 6.

^e Cp. 1 Pet.
1. 7.
^f Cp. Deut.
4. 30.
^g Ezek. 22. 18,
20, 22.
^h ch. 48. 1.
ⁱ ch. 48. 22.
Ezek. 20. 9.

^j Pa. 68. 28.
^k Jer. 7. 9.
^l ch. 42. 8.

^m See ch. 41.
4.

ⁿ ch. 51. 12.
Cp. Ps. 102. 25
^o Heb. i. 10.
^p Cp. Mic.
5. 11.

^q Cp. ch. 40.
26.
^r ch. 41. 26.

^s Cp. ch. 41.
26.

^t ch. 48. 10.
11.
^u Cp. Ex. 32.
9.
^v ch. 28. 13.
^w 47. 1.
^x See ch. 45.
1-3.

^y ch. 45. 19.
^z See Jer.
44. 16-17.

^a ch. 61. 1.

^b See ch. 48.
19.

^c Pa. 81. 13.
Luke 19. 42.
Cp. Deut. 32.
28.

R.V. ¹ Or, his own way
thou wouldst hear. . . then should thy peace be.
A.V. ² Heb. their souls.
spread out.

³ Or, I show
them should thy peace be.
† Heb. hard.

⁴ Or, tried

⁵ Or, He whom the Lord loveth shall &c.

⁶ Or, Oh that

⁷ Or, for silver.

⁸ Or, the palm of my right hand hath

my commandments! ^athen had thy peace been as a river, and thy righteousness as the waves of the sea: ¹⁹ ^bthy seed also had been as the sand, and the offspring of thy bowels like ¹the grains thereof: his name should not ^{be} cut off nor destroyed from before me.

²⁰ Go ye forth of Babylon, flee ye from ^athe Chaldeans: ¹with a voice of singing declare ye, tell this, utter it even to the end of the earth: say ye, ^kThe LORD hath redeemed his servant Jacob. ²¹ ^mAnd they thirsted not when he led them through the deserts: ⁿhe caused the waters to flow out of the rock for them: he clave the rock also, and the waters gushed out. ²² ^qThere is no peace, saith the LORD, unto the wicked.

49 ¹ Listen, ^o Isles, unto me; and hearken, ye ^{peoples,} people, ^{from far:} ^{the} LORD hath called me from the womb; from the bowels of my mother hath he made mention of my ^{name:} name. ² ^{and} he hath made my mouth like a sharp ^{word,} sword; ⁱⁿ the shadow of his hand hath he hid me; and he hath made me a polished ^{shaft,} shaft: in his quiver hath he ^{kept me close:} hid me; ³ and he said unto me, Thou art my ^{servant,} servant, ^o Israel, ⁱⁿ whom I will be glorified. ⁴ ^{But} I said, I have laboured in vain, I have spent my strength for ^{vainly:} in vain: yet surely my ^{judgment} judgment is with the LORD, and my ^{work} recompence is with my God. ⁵ ^{And} now, saith the LORD ^vthat formed me from the womb to be his servant, to bring Jacob again to him, ^{and that} Though Israel be gathered unto him: ^{for} I am not gathered, yet shall I be ^{honourable} glorious in the eyes of the LORD, and my God shall be my strength.)

a ch. 66. 12.

b ch. 10. 22.
Gen. 22. 17.

c Hos. 1. 10.

d Cited Acts

12. 27.

e ch. 42. 6.

f Cp. Ps. 98.

g

h ch. 52. 11.

i Jer. 50. 8.

j Is. 51. 6, 45.

k Zech. 2. 6, 7.

l g ch. 48. 17.

m See ver. 14.

n Cp. ch. 35.

o

p ch. 52. 9.

q ver. 1.

r ch. 53. 2.

s Cp. ch. 50. 6, 7.

t k ch. 44. 23.

u Cp. Ex. 19. 4.

v

w ver. 23.

x m Cp. ch.

35. 6.

y k 44. 3.

z Deut. 3. 15.

aa w ch. 48. 19.

ab Ex. 17. 6.

ac Num. 20. 11.

ad o Cited 2 Cor.

ae 6. 2.

af p Ps. 69. 13.

ag q ch. 57. 21.

ah r ch. 42. 6.

ai s See ch. 11.

aj

ak t ch. 61. 4.

al u ch. 83. 13.

am v See ch. 44.

an

ao w ch. 42. 7.

ap

aq x Cp. ch. 41.

ar

as y ch. 11. 4.

at Hos. 6. 5.

au Cp. Heb. 4. 12.

av & Rev. 1. 16.

aw s ch. 51. 16.

ax a Cited Rev.

ay 7. 16.

az

ba b Rev. 7. 17.

bb See ch. 40. 11.

bc c ch. 44. 23.

bd

be d Cp. ch. 65.

bf

bg ee ch. 50. 6-8.

bh & 53. 10-12.

bi c Cp. ch. 40.

bj

bk f ch. 48. 5, 6.

bl

bm g Cp. Ps. 107.

bn

bo h Cp. ch. 50.

bp

bq i See ch. 44.

br

bs j Cp. ch. 52.

bt

bu k ch. 40. 1.

⁶ yea, he saith, ¹It is too light a thing that thou shouldest be my servant to raise up the tribes of Jacob, and to restore the ¹preserved of Israel: ²I will also give thee ⁴for a light to the Gentiles, ³that thou mayest be ⁶my salvation unto the end of the earth. ⁷ Thus saith the LORD, ⁸the redeemer of Israel, ^{and} his Holy One, ¹¹to him whom man despiseth, to him whom the nation abhorreth, to a servant of rulers: ¹Kings shall see and arise; princes, and they shall worship; ¹arise, princes also shall worship, because of the LORD that is faithful, ^{even} and the Holy One of Israel, ^{who} and hath chosen thee. ⁸ Thus saith the LORD, ⁹In an ^{acceptable} time have I answered thee, and in a day of salvation have I helped thee: and I will preserve thee, ^{and} give thee for a covenant of the people, to ^{raise up} ^{the} ^{land,} ^{earth,} ^{to make them} ^{cause to} inherit the desolate heritages; ⁹ ^{saying to them that are} That thou mayest say to the bound, prisoners, Go forth; to them that are in darkness, Shew yourselves. ²¹ They shall feed in the ways, and on all bare heights shall be ^{their} ^{in all high} ^{pasture,} ¹⁰ They shall not hunger nor thirst; neither shall the ⁵heat nor sun smite them: for he that hath mercy on them ⁶shall lead them, even by the springs of water shall he guide them. ¹¹ ^{And} I will make all my mountains a way, and my high ways shall be exalted. ¹² ^{Behold,} these shall come from far: and, lo, ⁹these from the north and from the west; and these from the land of Sinim. ¹³ ^{Sing,} O heavens; and be joyful, O earth; and break forth into singing, O mountains: for the LORD ^{hath} comforted his people, and will have ^{compassion} ^{mercy} upon his afflicted.

R.V. ¹ Or, that of the bowels thereof
anabdomen may be

A.V. ² Or, my reward.

that thou shouldest, &c.

³ Another reading is, but Israel is not gathered, yet shall I be &c.

⁴ Or, raise up.

⁵ Or, Art thou lighter than that

that thou shouldest, &c.

⁶ Or, to him that is despised in soul.

¹⁴ But Zion said, ^{Jehovah} ^{The LORD} hath forsaken me, and ^{the} ^{my} Lord hath forgotten me. ¹⁵ Can a woman forget her sucking child, ^{that} she should not have compassion on the son of her womb? yea, ^{these} ^{they} may forget, yet will I not forget thee. ¹⁶ Behold, ^I have graven thee upon the palms of my hands; thy walls are continually before me. ¹⁷ Thy children shall make haste; thy destroyers and they that made thee waste shall go forth of thee. ¹⁸ Lift up thine eyes round about, and behold: all these gather themselves together, and come to thee. ¹⁹ As I live, saith the LORD, ^{thou} shalt surely clothe thee with them ^{all} as with an ornament, and ^{gird} ^{thyself} with them, ^{like} ^a bride. ²⁰ For, as for thy waste and thy desolate places, ^{the} ^{land} that hath been destroyed, ^{surely} ^{now} ^{of} thy destruction, shall even now be ^{shalt} ^{thou} be too strait for ^{too} ^{narrow} by reason of the inhabitants, and they that swallowed thee up shall be far away. ²¹ The children of thy bereavement, ^{which} ^{thou} ^{shalt} ^{have}, ^{after} ^{thou} ^{shalt} ^{say} hast lost the other, shall say again in thine ears, ²² The place is too strait for me: give place to me that I may dwell. ²³ Then shalt thou say in thine heart, Who hath begotten me these, ^{seeing} ^I have been bereaved of my children, and am ^{solitary}, ^{an} ^{exile}, ^{and} ^{wandering} ^{desolate}, ^a ^{captivity}, ^{and} ^{removing} to and fro? and who hath brought up these? Behold, I was left alone; these, where ^{were} ^{they} ^{had} ^{they} ^{been}?

²² Thus saith the Lord God, Behold, I will lift up mine hand to the nations, ^{and} ^{set} ^{up} ^{my} ^{ensign} ^{standard} to the Gentiles, ^{and} ^{they} ^{shall} ^{bring} ^{thy} ^{sons} ⁱⁿ ^{their} ^{bosom}, ^{and} ^{thy} ^{daughters} ^{shall} ^{be} ^{carried} ^{upon} ^{their} ^{shoulders}. ²³ And kings shall be thy nursing fathers, and their queens

a Cp. ch. 40.

27

28

29

b ch. 60. 14

c Cp. ch. 43. 1

d Pa. 27. 10.

e Pa. 72. 9.

f Cp. Mic. 7. 17.

g Cp. ch. 40.

h Pa. 25. 2.

i Joel 2. 27.

j g S. of S. 8. 6.

k Rev. 13. 16.

l Cp. Matt.

m 12. 29.

n Luke 11. 21.

o 22.

p See Zech.

q 1. 18-21.

r ch. 60. 4.

s Cp. ch. 6.

t Zech. 11. 9.

u Num. 14.

v See Ezek. 5. 11.

w Cp. Jer.

x 48. 12.

y Cp. Rev.

z 14. 20.

aa 16. 6.

ab o ch. 43. 3.

ac See Ex. 20. 2.

ad p Cp. Zech.

ae 10. 10.

af q Dent. 24. 1.

ag

ah r ch. 54. 1.

ai s Jer. 3. 8.

aj Cp. Hos. 2. 2.

ak l Cp. 2 Kin.

al 4. 1.

am & Matt. 18. 25.

an u ch. 59. 2.

ao

ap v Cp. ch. 42.

aq 18-23.

ar

as w ch. 59. 1.

at Num. 11. 23.

au

av z Pa. 104. 7.

aw & 106. 9.

ax Nah. 1. 4.

ay Cp. ch. 12. 5, 6.

az y Cp. Ex. 14.

ba 21.

bb s Josh. 3. 16.

bc a Cp. Ex. 7.

bd 18, 21.

be b ch. 11. 12.

bf c ch. 14. 2.

bg d Jer. 14. 22.

bh Rev. 6. 12.

bi s ch. 60. 3.

bj 16.

bk c Cp. Ex. 4.

bl 11.

bm g Prov. 15. 23.

bn (p mg.).

bo Cp. ch. 40. 1, 2.

thy nursing mothers: ^b they shall bow down to thee with their faces to face toward the earth, and ^c lick up the dust of thy feet; and ^d thou shalt know that I am the LORD. ^e and ^f they that wait for me shall not be ashamed, ^g for me. ²⁴ Shall the prey be taken from the mighty, or ^h the lawful captives be delivered? ²⁵ But thus saith the LORD, ⁱ Even the ^j captives of the mighty shall be taken away, and the prey of the terrible shall be delivered: for I will contend with him that contendeth with thee, and I will save thy children. ²⁶ And I will feed them that oppress thee with their own flesh; and they shall be drunken ^k with their own blood, as with ^l sweet wine: and all flesh shall know that ^m I the LORD am thy saviour, and thy redeemer, the Mighty One of Jacob.

¹ Thus saith the LORD, **50** Where is ⁿ the bill of your mother's divorce-ment, ^o wherewith ^p I have put her away? or ^q which of my creditors is it to whom I have sold you? ^r Behold, for your iniquities ^s were ye sold, ^t have ye sold yourselves, and for your transgressions ^u is your mother put away. ² Wherefore, when I came, was there no man? when I called, was there none to answer? ^v Is my hand shortened at all, that it cannot redeem? or have I no power to deliver? ^w Behold, at my rebuke ^x I dry up the sea, ^y I make the rivers a wilderness: ^z their fish stinketh, because there is no water, and dieth for thirst. ³ I clothe the heavens with blackness, and I make sackcloth their covering.

⁴ The Lord God hath given ^a me the tongue of ^b them that are taught, that ^c I should know how ^d to

R.V. Or, according to some ancient authorities, Thy builders.
just. Or, as read by the Vulg. and Syr., the captives of the terrible
A.V. Heb. from having compassion. † Heb. bosom.
captivity of the just. ‡ Heb. captivity. †† Or, new wine.

Or, barren. † Heb. the captives of the
Or, disciples. ‡ Or, to speak a word in season to him etc.
Heb. nourishers. † Heb. princesses. † Heb. the

sustain with words
speak a word in season to "him that is weary: he wakeneth morning by morning, he wakeneth mine ear to hear as ^{they that are taught the learned.}

⁵ "The Lord God hath opened mine ear, ^{and I was not rebellious, neither turned away backward.} ⁶ "I gave my back to the smiters, and my cheeks to them that plucked off the hair: I hid not my face from shame and spitting. ⁷ For the Lord God will help me; therefore I not ^{been} confounded: ⁸ "therefore have I set my face like a flint, and I know that I shall not be ashamed. ⁹ "He is near that justifieth me; who will contend with me? let us stand up together: who is ^{mine} adversary? let him come near to me.

⁹ "Behold, the Lord God will help me; who is he that shall condemn me? ^{behold,} ¹⁰ they all shall wax old as a garment; the moth shall eat them up.

¹⁰ Who is among you that feareth the LORD, that obeyeth ^{the voice of his servant? ^{he} that walketh in darkness, and hath no ^{light} light? let him trust in the name of the LORD, and stay upon his God. ¹¹ Behold, all ye that kindle a fire, that ^{gird} compass yourselves about with ^{firebrands}: walk ^{ye} in the ^{flame} light of your fire, and among ⁱⁿ the ^{brands} sparks that ye have kindled. ¹² This shall ye have of mine hand; ye shall lie down in sorrow.}

¹ "Hearken to me, ye **51** that follow after righteousness, ye that seek the LORD: look unto the rock whence ye ^{were} hewn, and to the hole of the pit whence ye ^{are} were digged.

² Look unto Abraham your father, and unto Sarah that bare you: for ^{when he was but one I called him, I called him alone,}

6 Cp. Matt. 11. 28.
1 ch. 40. 1 & 52. 9.

6 Pa. 40. 6.
6 Gen. 2. 8.
Ezek. 23. 13 & 31. 9.
Joel 2. 3.
6 Gen. 13. 10.
6 Cp. John 14. 31.
6 Phil. 2. 8 & Heb. 5. 8 & 10. 7.

6 ch. 35. 10.
6 Cp. ch. 53. 5 & Matt. 26. 67 & 27. 26.
6 Mark 15. 19 & Luke 22. 63.
6 Pa. 72. 1.
6 ch. 2. 3.
6 Ezek. 3. 8.

6 ch. 48. 13.
6 Rom. 8. 33, 34.
6 See ch. 11. 11.

6 ch. 40. 26.
6 ch. 41. 10.
6 Pa. 102. 26.
6 Cp. Matt. 24. 26.
6 2 Pet. 3. 10 & Rev. 21. 1.

6 Cp. Pa. 102. 27, 28.
6 ver. 4.
6 ch. 49. 2, 3.
6 ch. 42. 16.
6 Mic. 7. 8.
6 ver. 1.

6 Pa. 37. 31.
6 ch. 41. 14.
6 Matt. 10. 23.

6 ch. 50. 9.
6 Cp. John 8. 32.

6 ver. 7.
6 ver. 17.
6 ch. 52. 1.
6 Cp. Pa. 63. 1.

6 ch. 40. 10 & 52. 10 & 53. 1.
6 Luke 1. 51.
6 Pa. 44. 1.
6 ch. 30. 7.
6 Pa. 29. 10 & 44. 1.
6 ch. 27. 1.
6 Pa. 74. 13, 14.
6 Ezek. 29. 3.
6 ch. 43. 16.
6 ch. 14. 21.
6 Pa. 103. 9.
6 Ezek. 33. 24.

and I blessed him, and made him many. ^{and} ^{increased} him. ³ For the LORD ^{hath} comforted Zion: he ^{hath} comforted all her waste places; ^{he} will comfort her wilderness like ^{and} ^{he} hath made her wilderness like ^{Eden}, and her desert like ^{the} garden of the LORD; ^{joy} and gladness shall be found therein, thanksgiving, and the voice of melody.

⁴ "Attend ^{Hearken} unto me, ^O my people; and give ear unto me, ^O my nation: ^{for} a law shall ^{go} forth from me, and I will make my ^{judgement} judgment to rest for a light of the ^{peoples} people.

⁵ "My righteousness is ^{near}, my salvation is gone forth, ^{and} mine arms shall judge the ^{peoples} people; ^{the} isles shall wait ^{for} upon me, and on mine arm shall they trust.

⁶ "Lift up your eyes to the heavens, and look upon the earth beneath: ^{for} the heavens shall vanish away like smoke, and the earth shall wax old like a garment, and they that dwell therein shall die ⁱⁿ like manner: ^{but} my salvation shall be for ever, and my righteousness shall not be abolished.

⁷ "Hearken unto me, ye that know righteousness, the people ⁱⁿ whose heart is my law; ^{ye} fear ye not the reproach of men, neither be ye ^{dismayed} at ^{afraid} of their revilings. ⁸ "For the moth shall eat them up like a garment, and the worm shall eat them like wool: ^{but} my righteousness shall be for ever, and my salvation ^{unto} all generations.

⁹ "Awake, awake, ^{put} on strength, ^O arm of the LORD; awake, ^{as} in the ^{days} of old, the generations of ^{ancient} times. Art thou not it that ^{cut} old Rahab in pieces, ^{hath} cut Rahab, and that pierced ^{the} dragon? ¹⁰ "Art thou not it which ^{dried} the sea, the waters of the great deep; that ^{hath} made the depths

R.V. ¹ Or, disciples A.V. ² Or, though he walketh ³ Or, perhaps, like goats ⁴ Heb. the master of my cause.

of the sea a way for the redeemed
to pass over? ¹¹ ^{And} Therefore the
ransomed of the LORD shall return,
and come with singing unto
Zion; and everlasting joy shall
be upon their heads: they shall
obtain gladness and joy, and
sorrow and sighing shall flee
away.

¹² I, even I, am he that comforteth you: who art thou, that thou shouldst be afraid of a man, that shall die, and of the son of man which shall be made as grass; ¹³ and hast forgotten the LORD thy Maker, that hath stretched forth the heavens, and laid the foundations of the earth; and hast feared continually all the day because of the fury of "the oppressor, when he maketh ready to destroy? and where is the fury of "the oppressor? ¹⁴ ²⁹ The captive exile shall speedily be loosed; and he hasteneth that he may be loosed, and that he shall not die and go down into the pit, neither shall his bread fail. ¹⁵ For I am the LORD thy God, which stirreth up the sea, whose waves thereof roar: the LORD of hosts is his name. ¹⁶ And I have put my words in thy mouth, and I have covered thee in the shadow of mine hand, that I may plant the heavens, and lay the foundations of the earth, and say unto Zion, Thou art my people.

¹⁷ ^b Awake, awake, stand up, O Jerusalem, which hast drunk at the hand of the LORD the cup of his fury; thou hast drunken the dregs of the cup of staggering, and drained it. ¹⁸ There is none to guide her among all the sons whom she hath brought forth; neither is there any that taketh her by the hand of all the sons that she hath brought up. ¹⁹ These two things are

a See ch. 35.
10.

b Lam. 2. 11.
12.

c Deut. 14. 5.
d Cp. Ps. 141.
10.

e ch. 54. 11.
f ch. 40. 1
& 66. 12.

g Ps. 118. 6.
h Mac. 2. 63.
i Jer. 50. 24.
Cp. ch. 45. 28.
j See ch. 40.
6.

k ch. 40. 22.
l Ps. 90. 2.
m Zech. 12. 2.
n See ch. 48.
13.

o Jer. 23. 17.
26, 28.
p ch. 14. 4.
q Cp. ch. 47.
6.

r Cp. ch. 52.
2.
s ch. 48. 13.

t Zech. 9. 11.
u ch. 51. 17.
v Jer. 31. 38.

w Cp. Ex. 28.
2, 40.
x See Zech. 3.
1-4.

y ch. 59. 21.
z Cp. ch. 50. 1.
aa ch. 48. 2.
Neh. 11. 1.
ab ch. 60. 21.
Joel 3. 17.
ac ch. 35. 8.
ad Rev. 21. 27.
ae ch. 48. 2.
af Cp. ch. 51.
23.
ag ch. 51. 14.

b ver. 3.
ch. 52. 1.
c Job 21. 20.
Jer. 22. 15.
d Cp. Matt. 20.
22.
e 22. 30, 42
& Mark 10. 38
& 14. 36
f Luke 22. 42
g John 12. 11.
h ch. 45. 13
i 50. 1.
j Cp. 1 Pet.
1. 18.
k Cp. Ps.
74. 9
l Jer. 5. 31.
m Gen. 46. 6.

A ch. 47. 9.

befallen thee; who shall come unto thee? desolation, and destruction, and the famine, and the sword: by whom shall I comfort thee? ²⁰ Thy sons have fainted, they lie at the top of all the streets, as an antelope in a net; they are full of the fury of the LORD, the rebuke of thy God. ²¹ Therefore hear now this, thou afflicted, and drunken, but not with wine: ²² Thus saith thy Lord the LORD, and thy God that pleadeth the cause of his people, Behold, I have taken out of thine hand the cup of staggering, even the bowl of the cup of my fury; thou shalt no more drink it again: ²³ But I will put it into the hand of them that afflict thee; which have said to thy soul, Bow down, that we may go over: and thou hast laid thy back as the ground, and as the street, to them that go over.

¹ Awake, awake, put on thy strength, O Zion; put on thy beautiful garments, O Jerusalem, the holy city: for henceforth there shall no more come into thee the uncircumcised and the unclean. ² Shake thyself from the dust; arise, sit thee down, O Jerusalem: loose thyself from the bands of thy neck, O captive daughter of Zion.

³ For thus saith the LORD, Ye were sold for nought; and ye shall be redeemed without money. ⁴ For thus saith the Lord God, My people went down at the first into Egypt to sojourn there; and the Assyrian oppressed them without cause. ⁵ Now therefore, what have I here, saith the LORD, seeing that my people is taken away for

R.V. ¹ Or, as though he made ready ³ Or, He that is bent down

⁴ Another reading is, the bands of thy neck are loosed.

A.V. ⁶ Or, made himself ready.

† Heb. happened.

‡ Heb. breaking.

nought? they that rule over them ^{do} make them to howl, saith the LORD, LORD; and ^{all the} my name continually ^{every} day is blasphemed. ⁶ Therefore my people shall know my name: ⁷ therefore *they shall know* in that day that I am he that doth ^{speak:} behold, ^{speak:} 'it is I.

7 / How beautiful upon the mountains are the feet of him that bringeth good tidings, that publisheth ^{peace;} ^{peace;} ⁸ that bringeth good tidings of good, that publisheth salvation; that saith unto Zion, Thy God reigneth! ⁹ ^{The} ^{Thy} voice of thy watchmen! they lift up watchmen shall lift up the voice; with the voice, ^{do} ^{the} voice together shall they sing: for ¹⁰ ^{see,} ^{see} they shall eye to eye, ¹¹ when the LORD ^{returneth} ^{again} shall bring to Zion. ¹² ¹³ Break forth into joy, sing together, ¹⁴ ye waste places of Jerusalem: for ¹⁵ the LORD hath comforted his people, he hath redeemed Jerusalem. ¹⁶ ¹⁷ The LORD hath made bare his holy arm in the eyes of all the nations; ¹⁸ and all the ends of the earth shall see the salvation of our God. ¹⁹ ²⁰ Depart ye, depart ye, go ye out from thence, touch no unclean thing; go ye out of the midst of her; be ye clean, ²¹ ²² that bear the vessels of the LORD. ²³ ²⁴ For ye shall not ²⁵ go out ⁱⁿ ^{haste,} ^{neither} ^{shall} ^{ye} go by flight: ²⁶ ²⁷ for the LORD will go before you; ²⁸ and the God of Israel will ²⁹ be your ³⁰ ³¹ ³² ³³ ³⁴ ³⁵ ³⁶ ³⁷ ³⁸ ³⁹ ⁴⁰ ⁴¹ ⁴² ⁴³ ⁴⁴ ⁴⁵ ⁴⁶ ⁴⁷ ⁴⁸ ⁴⁹ ⁵⁰ ⁵¹ ⁵² ⁵³ ⁵⁴ ⁵⁵ ⁵⁶ ⁵⁷ ⁵⁸ ⁵⁹ ⁶⁰ ⁶¹ ⁶² ⁶³ ⁶⁴ ⁶⁵ ⁶⁶ ⁶⁷ ⁶⁸ ⁶⁹ ⁷⁰ ⁷¹ ⁷² ⁷³ ⁷⁴ ⁷⁵ ⁷⁶ ⁷⁷ ⁷⁸ ⁷⁹ ⁸⁰ ⁸¹ ⁸² ⁸³ ⁸⁴ ⁸⁵ ⁸⁶ ⁸⁷ ⁸⁸ ⁸⁹ ⁹⁰ ⁹¹ ⁹² ⁹³ ⁹⁴ ⁹⁵ ⁹⁶ ⁹⁷ ⁹⁸ ⁹⁹ ¹⁰⁰ ¹⁰¹ ¹⁰² ¹⁰³ ¹⁰⁴ ¹⁰⁵ ¹⁰⁶ ¹⁰⁷ ¹⁰⁸ ¹⁰⁹ ¹¹⁰ ¹¹¹ ¹¹² ¹¹³ ¹¹⁴ ¹¹⁵ ¹¹⁶ ¹¹⁷ ¹¹⁸ ¹¹⁹ ¹²⁰ ¹²¹ ¹²² ¹²³ ¹²⁴ ¹²⁵ ¹²⁶ ¹²⁷ ¹²⁸ ¹²⁹ ¹³⁰ ¹³¹ ¹³² ¹³³ ¹³⁴ ¹³⁵ ¹³⁶ ¹³⁷ ¹³⁸ ¹³⁹ ¹⁴⁰ ¹⁴¹ ¹⁴² ¹⁴³ ¹⁴⁴ ¹⁴⁵ ¹⁴⁶ ¹⁴⁷ ¹⁴⁸ ¹⁴⁹ ¹⁵⁰ ¹⁵¹ ¹⁵² ¹⁵³ ¹⁵⁴ ¹⁵⁵ ¹⁵⁶ ¹⁵⁷ ¹⁵⁸ ¹⁵⁹ ¹⁶⁰ ¹⁶¹ ¹⁶² ¹⁶³ ¹⁶⁴ ¹⁶⁵ ¹⁶⁶ ¹⁶⁷ ¹⁶⁸ ¹⁶⁹ ¹⁷⁰ ¹⁷¹ ¹⁷² ¹⁷³ ¹⁷⁴ ¹⁷⁵ ¹⁷⁶ ¹⁷⁷ ¹⁷⁸ ¹⁷⁹ ¹⁸⁰ ¹⁸¹ ¹⁸² ¹⁸³ ¹⁸⁴ ¹⁸⁵ ¹⁸⁶ ¹⁸⁷ ¹⁸⁸ ¹⁸⁹ ¹⁹⁰ ¹⁹¹ ¹⁹² ¹⁹³ ¹⁹⁴ ¹⁹⁵ ¹⁹⁶ ¹⁹⁷ ¹⁹⁸ ¹⁹⁹ ²⁰⁰ ²⁰¹ ²⁰² ²⁰³ ²⁰⁴ ²⁰⁵ ²⁰⁶ ²⁰⁷ ²⁰⁸ ²⁰⁹ ²¹⁰ ²¹¹ ²¹² ²¹³ ²¹⁴ ²¹⁵ ²¹⁶ ²¹⁷ ²¹⁸ ²¹⁹ ²²⁰ ²²¹ ²²² ²²³ ²²⁴ ²²⁵ ²²⁶ ²²⁷ ²²⁸ ²²⁹ ²³⁰ ²³¹ ²³² ²³³ ²³⁴ ²³⁵ ²³⁶ ²³⁷ ²³⁸ ²³⁹ ²⁴⁰ ²⁴¹ ²⁴² ²⁴³ ²⁴⁴ ²⁴⁵ ²⁴⁶ ²⁴⁷ ²⁴⁸ ²⁴⁹ ²⁵⁰ ²⁵¹ ²⁵² ²⁵³ ²⁵⁴ ²⁵⁵ ²⁵⁶ ²⁵⁷ ²⁵⁸ ²⁵⁹ ²⁶⁰ ²⁶¹ ²⁶² ²⁶³ ²⁶⁴ ²⁶⁵ ²⁶⁶ ²⁶⁷ ²⁶⁸ ²⁶⁹ ²⁷⁰ ²⁷¹ ²⁷² ²⁷³ ²⁷⁴ ²⁷⁵ ²⁷⁶ ²⁷⁷ ²⁷⁸ ²⁷⁹ ²⁸⁰ ²⁸¹ ²⁸² ²⁸³ ²⁸⁴ ²⁸⁵ ²⁸⁶ ²⁸⁷ ²⁸⁸ ²⁸⁹ ²⁹⁰ ²⁹¹ ²⁹² ²⁹³ ²⁹⁴ ²⁹⁵ ²⁹⁶ ²⁹⁷ ²⁹⁸ ²⁹⁹ ³⁰⁰ ³⁰¹ ³⁰² ³⁰³ ³⁰⁴ ³⁰⁵ ³⁰⁶ ³⁰⁷ ³⁰⁸ ³⁰⁹ ³¹⁰ ³¹¹ ³¹² ³¹³ ³¹⁴ ³¹⁵ ³¹⁶ ³¹⁷ ³¹⁸ ³¹⁹ ³²⁰ ³²¹ ³²² ³²³ ³²⁴ ³²⁵ ³²⁶ ³²⁷ ³²⁸ ³²⁹ ³³⁰ ³³¹ ³³² ³³³ ³³⁴ ³³⁵ ³³⁶ ³³⁷ ³³⁸ ³³⁹ ³⁴⁰ ³⁴¹ ³⁴² ³⁴³ ³⁴⁴ ³⁴⁵ ³⁴⁶ ³⁴⁷ ³⁴⁸ ³⁴⁹ ³⁵⁰ ³⁵¹ ³⁵² ³⁵³ ³⁵⁴ ³⁵⁵ ³⁵⁶ ³⁵⁷ ³⁵⁸ ³⁵⁹ ³⁶⁰ ³⁶¹ ³⁶² ³⁶³ ³⁶⁴ ³⁶⁵ ³⁶⁶ ³⁶⁷ ³⁶⁸ ³⁶⁹ ³⁷⁰ ³⁷¹ ³⁷² ³⁷³ ³⁷⁴ ³⁷⁵ ³⁷⁶ ³⁷⁷ ³⁷⁸ ³⁷⁹ ³⁸⁰ ³⁸¹ ³⁸² ³⁸³ ³⁸⁴ ³⁸⁵ ³⁸⁶ ³⁸⁷ ³⁸⁸ ³⁸⁹ ³⁹⁰ ³⁹¹ ³⁹² ³⁹³ ³⁹⁴ ³⁹⁵ ³⁹⁶ ³⁹⁷ ³⁹⁸ ³⁹⁹ ⁴⁰⁰ ⁴⁰¹ ⁴⁰² ⁴⁰³ ⁴⁰⁴ ⁴⁰⁵ ⁴⁰⁶ ⁴⁰⁷ ⁴⁰⁸ ⁴⁰⁹ ⁴¹⁰ ⁴¹¹ ⁴¹² ⁴¹³ ⁴¹⁴ ⁴¹⁵ ⁴¹⁶ ⁴¹⁷ ⁴¹⁸ ⁴¹⁹ ⁴²⁰ ⁴²¹ ⁴²² ⁴²³ ⁴²⁴ ⁴²⁵ ⁴²⁶ ⁴²⁷ ⁴²⁸ ⁴²⁹ ⁴³⁰ ⁴³¹ ⁴³² ⁴³³ ⁴³⁴ ⁴³⁵ ⁴³⁶ ⁴³

13 Behold, ^{your reward} my servant shall
 3^d deal ^{wisely} prudently, he shall be exalted
 and ^{lifted up} ^{and} shall be very high.
 14 Like ^{as} many were astonished at
 thee, ^{his} visage was so marred
 4 more than any man, and his
 form more than the sons of ^{men} men;
 15 so ^{shall} he ^{sprinkle} many

nations; the ^akings shall shut
their mouths ^aat him: ^bfor that
which had not been told them
shall they see; and that which
they had not heard shall they
^cunderstand.
^dconsider.

consider. ¹ 'Who hath believed
53 ² our ³ report? and to
whom ⁴ hath ⁵ the arm of
the LORD ⁶ been ⁷ revealed? ⁸ For
he ⁹ shall ¹⁰ grow up before him as a
tender plant, ¹¹ and as a root
out of a dry ground: ¹² he hath
no form nor comeliness; ¹³ and
when we shall see him, there is
no beauty that we should desire
him. ¹⁴ He ¹⁵ is despised, and ¹⁶ re-
jected of men; a man of sorrows,
and acquainted with ¹⁷ grief: and
¹⁸ as one from whom men hide their face
¹⁹ we hid as it were our faces from him; he
was despised, and ²⁰ we esteemed
him not.

⁴ Surely he hath borne our ¹³ griefs, and carried our sorrows: yet we did esteem him stricken, ¹⁴ smitten of God, and afflicted. ⁵ But he was ¹ wounded for our transgressions, he was bruised for our iniquities: the chastisement of our peace was upon him; ² and with his ³ stripes we are healed. ⁶ All we like sheep have gone astray; we have turned every one to his own way; ⁷ and the LORD ⁸ hath ⁹ laid on him the iniquity of us all.

R.V. ¹ Or, here I am ² Or, how ³ Or, prosper ⁴ Or, from that of man, and his form from that of the sons of men
⁵ Or, sterile ⁶ Or, because of ⁷ Or, consider ⁸ Or, that which we have heard ⁹ Or, that we should look upon
him: nor beauty &c. ¹⁰ Or, forsaken ¹¹ Heb. sickness. ¹² Or, he hid as it were his face from us ¹³ Heb. sicknesses.
¹⁴ Heb. made to light. ¹⁵ Or, From ¹⁶ Or, and his li, who shall reckon for he was cut off &c.
A.V. ¹ Heb. gather you up. ² Or, prosper. ³ Or, doctrine; Heb. hearing; ⁴ Or, he hid as it were his face
from us. Heb. as an hiding of faces from him, or, from us. ⁵ Or, tormented. ⁶ Heb. bruises. ⁷ Heb. hath made
the iniquity of us all to meet on him. ⁸ Or, He was taken away by distress and judgment; but, &c.

transgression of my people¹ was he stricken.² And ^{they} he made his grave with the wicked,³ and with the rich in his⁴ death; ^{although} ^{he} had done no violence, ^{because} neither was any deceit in his mouth.

¹⁰ Yet 'it pleased the LORD to bruise him; he hath 'put him to grief: ¹¹ when thou shalt make his soul 'an offering for sin, 'he shall see ^{his} seed, he shall prolong his days, 'and the pleasure of the LORD shall prosper in his hand. ¹² 'He shall see of the travail of his soul, and shall be satisfied: by his knowledge shall 'my righteous servant ^{be} justified many: 'and he shall bear their iniquities. ¹³ 'Therefore will I divide him a portion with the great, 'and he shall divide the spoil with the strong; because he hath poured out his soul unto death; and he 'was numbered with the transgressors: 'yet he bare the sin of many, and 'made intercession for the transgressors.

54 ¹ Sing, O barren, thou that didst not bear; break forth into singing, and cry aloud, thou that didst not travail with child: 'for more are the children of 'the desolate than the children of the married wife, saith the LORD. ² 'Enlarge the place of thy tent, and let them stretch forth the curtains of thine habitations: ^{not:} ^{not:} spare not: lengthen thy cords, and strengthen thy stakes; ³ 'For thou shalt spread abroad on the right hand and on the left; and thy seed shall possess the nations, and make the desolate cities to be inhabited. ⁴ Fear not; ^a for thou shalt not be ashamed: neither be thou con-

founded; for thou shalt not be put to shame: for thou shalt forget the shame of thy youth, and the reproach of thy widowhood shalt thou ^{remember} ^{no} ^{more.} ⁵ 'For thy Maker is thine husband; the LORD of hosts is his name: ^d and the Holy One of Israel is thy redeemer. ^e The thy Redeemer the Holy One of Israel; The God of the whole earth shall he be called. ⁶ 'For the LORD hath called thee as a wife forsaken and grieved in spirit, even a wife of youth, when ^{she is cast off,} ^{and} thou wast refused, saith thy God. ⁷ 'For a small moment have I forsaken thee; but with great mercies will I gather thee.

⁸ ¹⁰ ^k In ^{overdowing} ^{a little} wrath I hid my face from thee for a moment; 'but with everlasting kindness will I have mercy on thee, saith the LORD thy redeemer. ⁹ ¹¹ For this is ^{as} 'the waters of Noah unto me: for as I have sworn that the waters of Noah should no more go over the earth, ^{so} have I sworn that I would not be wroth with thee, nor rebuke thee. ¹⁰ For the mountains shall depart, and the hills be removed; but my kindness shall not depart from thee, neither shall 'my covenant of the covenant of my peace be removed, saith the LORD that hath mercy on thee.

¹¹ 'O thou afflicted, tossed with tempest, and not comforted, behold, ¹² I will ^{set} ^{lay} thy stones in ¹³ fair colours, 'and lay thy foundations with sapphires. ¹² And I will make thy ¹³ pinnacles of rubies, and thy gates of carbuncles, and all thy border borders of pleasant stones. ¹³ 'And all thy children shall be ¹⁴ taught of the LORD; 'and great shall be the peace of thy children. ¹⁴ In righteousness shalt thou be established:

^a Matt. 27.

^b Cited

¹ Pet. 2. 22.

^c Heb. 4. 15

^d 1 John 3. 4.

^e ch. 62. 4, 6.

^f Hos. 2. 7.

^g See ch. 48.

^h Cp. ver. 4.

ⁱ Zech. 14. 9.

^j Cp. ver. 6.

^k ver. 1.

^l Cp. ch. 48. 14

^m 60. 15

ⁿ 62. 4.

^o Ps. 22. 30

^p mg.

^q Cp. ch. 44.

^r Cp. ch. 26.

^s Cp. ch. 26.

^t Cp. 1 John

^u 2. 1.

^v Acts 13.

^w Rom. 5. 19, 19.

^x Cp. ver. 5.

^y ch. 55. 3.

^z ch. 52. 13.

^{aa} Phil. 2. 9.

^{ab} Cp. Col. 2.

^{ac} Gen. 3. 21

^{ad} 2. 11.

^{ae} Cited Mark

^{af} 15. 28 (mg.)

^{ag} & Luke 22. 37.

^{ah} ver. 6, 8, 10.

^{ai} Rom. 8. 34

^{aj} (for mg.).

^{ak} Heb. 7. 26 (for mg.).

^{al} Cp. 1 Tim. 2. 5

^{am} (for mg.).

^{an} & 1 John 2. 1

^{ao} (for mg.).

^{ap} Cited Gal.

^{aq} 4. 27.

^{ar} Num. 25.

^{as} Ezek. 34. 26

^{at} 37. 26.

^{au} Cp. Mal. 2. 5.

^{av} Cp. 1 Sam.

^{aw} 2. 5.

^{ax} ch. 62. 4.

^{ay} ch. 51. 31.

^{az} Cp. ch. 49.

^{ba} 19. 20.

^{bb} Cp. ch. 60.

^{bc} Cp. Rev.

^{bd} 21. 19.

^{be} Cp. ch. 11.

^{bf} Gen. 28. 14.

^{bg} Cited John

^{bh} 6. 45.

^{bi} Jer. 31. 33.

^{bj} 34.

^{bk} Cp. ch. 2. 7

^{bl} & Ps. 119. 165.

^{bm} ch. 45. 17.

R.V. ¹ Or, to whom the stroke was due
² Or, when his soul shall make an offering
³ Or, make many righteous
⁴ Or, maketh it unto me as the days of Noah, when I swear d.c.
A.V. ⁵ Heb. was the stroke upon him.

⁶ Heb. death. See Ezek. 38. 8, 10.
⁷ Heb. a guilt offering.
⁸ Or, in a little wrath
⁹ Or, testimony See 1 Chr. 29. 2.
¹⁰ Heb. death.

¹¹ Or, because
¹² Or, He shall see and be satisfied with the travail d.c.
¹³ Or, according to some ancient authorities. This
¹⁴ Or, windows
¹⁵ Or, disciples
¹⁶ Or, when his soul shall make an offering.

¹ thou shalt be far from oppression; for thou shalt not ¹ ² ³ ⁴ ⁵ ⁶ ⁷ ⁸ ⁹ ¹⁰ ¹¹ ¹² ¹³ ¹⁴ ¹⁵ ¹⁶ ¹⁷ ¹⁸ ¹⁹ ²⁰ ²¹ ²² ²³ ²⁴ ²⁵ ²⁶ ²⁷ ²⁸ ²⁹ ³⁰ ³¹ ³² ³³ ³⁴ ³⁵ ³⁶ ³⁷ ³⁸ ³⁹ ⁴⁰ ⁴¹ ⁴² ⁴³ ⁴⁴ ⁴⁵ ⁴⁶ ⁴⁷ ⁴⁸ ⁴⁹ ⁵⁰ ⁵¹ ⁵² ⁵³ ⁵⁴ ⁵⁵ ⁵⁶ ⁵⁷ ⁵⁸ ⁵⁹ ⁶⁰ ⁶¹ ⁶² ⁶³ ⁶⁴ ⁶⁵ ⁶⁶ ⁶⁷ ⁶⁸ ⁶⁹ ⁷⁰ ⁷¹ ⁷² ⁷³ ⁷⁴ ⁷⁵ ⁷⁶ ⁷⁷ ⁷⁸ ⁷⁹ ⁸⁰ ⁸¹ ⁸² ⁸³ ⁸⁴ ⁸⁵ ⁸⁶ ⁸⁷ ⁸⁸ ⁸⁹ ⁹⁰ ⁹¹ ⁹² ⁹³ ⁹⁴ ⁹⁵ ⁹⁶ ⁹⁷ ⁹⁸ ⁹⁹ ¹⁰⁰ ¹⁰¹ ¹⁰² ¹⁰³ ¹⁰⁴ ¹⁰⁵ ¹⁰⁶ ¹⁰⁷ ¹⁰⁸ ¹⁰⁹ ¹¹⁰ ¹¹¹ ¹¹² ¹¹³ ¹¹⁴ ¹¹⁵ ¹¹⁶ ¹¹⁷ ¹¹⁸ ¹¹⁹ ¹²⁰ ¹²¹ ¹²² ¹²³ ¹²⁴ ¹²⁵ ¹²⁶ ¹²⁷ ¹²⁸ ¹²⁹ ¹³⁰ ¹³¹ ¹³² ¹³³ ¹³⁴ ¹³⁵ ¹³⁶ ¹³⁷ ¹³⁸ ¹³⁹ ¹⁴⁰ ¹⁴¹ ¹⁴² ¹⁴³ ¹⁴⁴ ¹⁴⁵ ¹⁴⁶ ¹⁴⁷ ¹⁴⁸ ¹⁴⁹ ¹⁵⁰ ¹⁵¹ ¹⁵² ¹⁵³ ¹⁵⁴ ¹⁵⁵ ¹⁵⁶ ¹⁵⁷ ¹⁵⁸ ¹⁵⁹ ¹⁶⁰ ¹⁶¹ ¹⁶² ¹⁶³ ¹⁶⁴ ¹⁶⁵ ¹⁶⁶ ¹⁶⁷ ¹⁶⁸ ¹⁶⁹ ¹⁷⁰ ¹⁷¹ ¹⁷² ¹⁷³ ¹⁷⁴ ¹⁷⁵ ¹⁷⁶ ¹⁷⁷ ¹⁷⁸ ¹⁷⁹ ¹⁸⁰ ¹⁸¹ ¹⁸² ¹⁸³ ¹⁸⁴ ¹⁸⁵ ¹⁸⁶ ¹⁸⁷ ¹⁸⁸ ¹⁸⁹ ¹⁹⁰ ¹⁹¹ ¹⁹² ¹⁹³ ¹⁹⁴ ¹⁹⁵ ¹⁹⁶ ¹⁹⁷ ¹⁹⁸ ¹⁹⁹ ²⁰⁰ ²⁰¹ ²⁰² ²⁰³ ²⁰⁴ ²⁰⁵ ²⁰⁶ ²⁰⁷ ²⁰⁸ ²⁰⁹ ²¹⁰ ²¹¹ ²¹² ²¹³ ²¹⁴ ²¹⁵ ²¹⁶ ²¹⁷ ²¹⁸ ²¹⁹ ²²⁰ ²²¹ ²²² ²²³ ²²⁴ ²²⁵ ²²⁶ ²²⁷ ²²⁸ ²²⁹ ²³⁰ ²³¹ ²³² ²³³ ²³⁴ ²³⁵ ²³⁶ ²³⁷ ²³⁸ ²³⁹ ²⁴⁰ ²⁴¹ ²⁴² ²⁴³ ²⁴⁴ ²⁴⁵ ²⁴⁶ ²⁴⁷ ²⁴⁸ ²⁴⁹ ²⁵⁰ ²⁵¹ ²⁵² ²⁵³ ²⁵⁴ ²⁵⁵ ²⁵⁶ ²⁵⁷ ²⁵⁸ ²⁵⁹ ²⁶⁰ ²⁶¹ ²⁶² ²⁶³ ²⁶⁴ ²⁶⁵ ²⁶⁶ ²⁶⁷ ²⁶⁸ ²⁶⁹ ²⁷⁰ ²⁷¹ ²⁷² ²⁷³ ²⁷⁴ ²⁷⁵ ²⁷⁶ ²⁷⁷ ²⁷⁸ ²⁷⁹ ²⁸⁰ ²⁸¹ ²⁸² ²⁸³ ²⁸⁴ ²⁸⁵ ²⁸⁶ ²⁸⁷ ²⁸⁸ ²⁸⁹ ²⁹⁰ ²⁹¹ ²⁹² ²⁹³ ²⁹⁴ ²⁹⁵ ²⁹⁶ ²⁹⁷ ²⁹⁸ ²⁹⁹ ³⁰⁰ ³⁰¹ ³⁰² ³⁰³ ³⁰⁴ ³⁰⁵ ³⁰⁶ ³⁰⁷ ³⁰⁸ ³⁰⁹ ³¹⁰ ³¹¹ ³¹² ³¹³ ³¹⁴ ³¹⁵ ³¹⁶ ³¹⁷ ³¹⁸ ³¹⁹ ³²⁰ ³²¹ ³²² ³²³ ³²⁴ ³²⁵ ³²⁶ ³²⁷ ³²⁸ ³²⁹ ³³⁰ ³³¹ ³³² ³³³ ³³⁴ ³³⁵ ³³⁶ ³³⁷ ³³⁸ ³³⁹ ³⁴⁰ ³⁴¹ ³⁴² ³⁴³ ³⁴⁴ ³⁴⁵ ³⁴⁶ ³⁴⁷ ³⁴⁸ ³⁴⁹ ³⁵⁰ ³⁵¹ ³⁵² ³⁵³ ³⁵⁴ ³⁵⁵ ³⁵⁶ ³⁵⁷ ³⁵⁸ ³⁵⁹ ³⁶⁰ ³⁶¹ ³⁶² ³⁶³ ³⁶⁴ ³⁶⁵ ³⁶⁶ ³⁶⁷ ³⁶⁸ ³⁶⁹ ³⁷⁰ ³⁷¹ ³⁷² ³⁷³ ³⁷⁴ ³⁷⁵ ³⁷⁶ ³⁷⁷ ³⁷⁸ ³⁷⁹ ³⁸⁰ ³⁸¹ ³⁸² ³⁸³ ³⁸⁴ ³⁸⁵ ³⁸⁶ ³⁸⁷ ³⁸⁸ ³⁸⁹ ³⁹⁰ ³⁹¹ ³⁹² ³⁹³ ³⁹⁴ ³⁹⁵ ³⁹⁶ ³⁹⁷ ³⁹⁸ ³⁹⁹ ⁴⁰⁰ ⁴⁰¹ ⁴⁰² ⁴⁰³ ⁴⁰⁴ ⁴⁰⁵ ⁴⁰⁶ ⁴⁰⁷ ⁴⁰⁸ ⁴⁰⁹ ⁴¹⁰ ⁴¹¹ ⁴¹² ⁴¹³ ⁴¹⁴ ⁴¹⁵ ⁴¹⁶ ⁴¹⁷ ⁴¹⁸ ⁴¹⁹ ⁴²⁰ ⁴²¹ ⁴²² ⁴²³ ⁴²⁴ ⁴²⁵ ⁴²⁶ ⁴²⁷ ⁴²⁸ ⁴²⁹ ⁴³⁰ ⁴³¹ ⁴³² ⁴³³ ⁴³⁴ ⁴³⁵ ⁴³⁶ ⁴³⁷ ⁴³⁸ ⁴³⁹ ⁴⁴⁰ ⁴⁴¹ ⁴⁴² ⁴⁴³ ⁴⁴⁴ ⁴⁴⁵ ⁴⁴⁶ ⁴⁴⁷ ⁴⁴⁸ ⁴⁴⁹ ⁴⁵⁰ ⁴⁵¹ ⁴⁵² ⁴⁵³ ⁴⁵⁴ ⁴⁵⁵ ⁴⁵⁶ ⁴⁵⁷ ⁴⁵⁸ ⁴⁵⁹ ⁴⁶⁰ ⁴⁶¹ ⁴⁶² ⁴⁶³ ⁴⁶⁴ ⁴⁶⁵ ⁴⁶⁶ ⁴⁶⁷ ⁴⁶⁸ ⁴⁶⁹ ⁴⁷⁰ ⁴⁷¹ ⁴⁷² ⁴⁷³ ⁴⁷⁴ ⁴⁷⁵ ⁴⁷⁶ ⁴⁷⁷ ⁴⁷⁸ ⁴⁷⁹ ⁴⁸⁰ ⁴⁸¹ ⁴⁸² ⁴⁸³ ⁴⁸⁴ ⁴⁸⁵ ⁴⁸⁶ ⁴⁸⁷ ⁴⁸⁸ ⁴⁸⁹ ⁴⁹⁰ ⁴⁹¹ ⁴⁹² ⁴⁹³ ⁴⁹⁴ ⁴⁹⁵ ⁴⁹⁶ ⁴⁹⁷ ⁴⁹⁸ ⁴⁹⁹ ⁵⁰⁰ ⁵⁰¹ ⁵⁰² ⁵⁰³ ⁵⁰⁴ ⁵⁰⁵ ⁵⁰⁶ ⁵⁰⁷ ⁵⁰⁸ ⁵⁰⁹ ⁵¹⁰ ⁵¹¹ ⁵¹² ⁵¹³ ⁵¹⁴ ⁵¹⁵ ⁵¹⁶ ⁵¹⁷ ⁵¹⁸ ⁵¹⁹ ⁵²⁰ ⁵²¹ ⁵²² ⁵²³ ⁵²⁴ ⁵²⁵ ⁵²⁶ ⁵²⁷ ⁵²⁸ ⁵²⁹ ⁵³⁰ ⁵³¹ ⁵³² ⁵³³ ⁵³⁴ ⁵³⁵ ⁵³⁶ ⁵³⁷ ⁵³⁸ ⁵³⁹ ⁵⁴⁰ ⁵⁴¹ ⁵⁴² ⁵⁴³ ⁵⁴⁴ ⁵⁴⁵ ⁵⁴⁶ ⁵⁴⁷ ⁵⁴⁸ ⁵⁴⁹ ⁵⁵⁰ ⁵⁵¹ ⁵⁵² ⁵⁵³ ⁵⁵⁴ ⁵⁵⁵ ⁵⁵⁶ ⁵⁵⁷ ⁵⁵⁸ ⁵⁵⁹ ⁵⁶⁰ ⁵⁶¹ ⁵⁶² ⁵⁶³ ⁵⁶⁴ ⁵⁶⁵ ⁵⁶⁶ ⁵⁶⁷ ⁵⁶⁸ ⁵⁶⁹ ⁵⁷⁰ ⁵⁷¹ ⁵⁷² ⁵⁷³ ⁵⁷⁴ ⁵⁷⁵ ⁵⁷⁶ ⁵⁷⁷ ⁵⁷⁸ ⁵⁷⁹ ⁵⁸⁰ ⁵⁸¹ ⁵⁸² ⁵⁸³ ⁵⁸⁴ ⁵⁸⁵ ⁵⁸⁶ ⁵⁸⁷ ⁵⁸⁸ ⁵⁸⁹ ⁵⁹⁰ ⁵⁹¹ ⁵⁹² ⁵⁹³ ⁵⁹⁴ ⁵⁹⁵ ⁵⁹⁶ ⁵⁹⁷ ⁵⁹⁸ ⁵⁹⁹ ⁶⁰⁰ ⁶⁰¹ ⁶⁰² ⁶⁰³ ⁶⁰⁴ ⁶⁰⁵ ⁶⁰⁶ ⁶⁰⁷ ⁶⁰⁸ ⁶⁰⁹ ⁶¹⁰ ⁶¹¹ ⁶¹² ⁶¹³ ⁶¹⁴ ⁶¹⁵ ⁶¹⁶ ⁶¹⁷ ⁶¹⁸ ⁶¹⁹ ⁶²⁰ ⁶²¹ ⁶²² ⁶²³ ⁶²⁴ ⁶²⁵ ⁶²⁶ ⁶²⁷ ⁶²⁸ ⁶²⁹ ⁶³⁰ ⁶³¹ ⁶³² ⁶³³ ⁶³⁴ ⁶³⁵ ⁶³⁶ ⁶³⁷ ⁶³⁸ ⁶³⁹ ⁶⁴⁰ ⁶⁴¹ ⁶⁴² ⁶⁴³ ⁶⁴⁴ ⁶⁴⁵ ⁶⁴⁶ ⁶⁴⁷ ⁶⁴⁸ ⁶⁴⁹ ⁶⁵⁰ ⁶⁵¹ ⁶⁵² ⁶⁵³ ⁶⁵⁴ ⁶⁵⁵ ⁶⁵⁶ ⁶⁵⁷ ⁶⁵⁸ ⁶⁵⁹ ⁶⁶⁰ ⁶⁶¹ ⁶⁶² ⁶⁶³ ⁶⁶⁴ ⁶⁶⁵ ⁶⁶⁶ ⁶⁶⁷ ⁶⁶⁸ ⁶⁶⁹ ⁶⁷⁰ ⁶⁷¹ ⁶⁷² ⁶⁷³ ⁶⁷⁴ ⁶⁷⁵ ⁶⁷⁶ ⁶⁷⁷ ⁶⁷⁸ ⁶⁷⁹ ⁶⁸⁰ ⁶⁸¹ ⁶⁸² ⁶⁸³ ⁶⁸⁴ ⁶⁸⁵ ⁶⁸⁶ ⁶⁸⁷ ⁶⁸⁸ ⁶⁸⁹ ⁶⁹⁰ ⁶⁹¹ ⁶⁹² ⁶⁹³ ⁶⁹⁴ ⁶⁹⁵ ⁶⁹⁶ ⁶⁹⁷ ⁶⁹⁸ ⁶⁹⁹ ⁷⁰⁰ ⁷⁰¹ ⁷⁰² ⁷⁰³ ⁷⁰⁴ ⁷⁰⁵ ⁷⁰⁶ ⁷⁰⁷ ⁷⁰⁸ ⁷⁰⁹ ⁷¹⁰ ⁷¹¹ ⁷¹² ⁷¹³ ⁷¹⁴ ⁷¹⁵ ⁷¹⁶ ⁷¹⁷ ⁷¹⁸ ⁷¹⁹ ⁷²⁰ ⁷²¹ ⁷²² ⁷²³ ⁷²⁴ ⁷²⁵ ⁷²⁶ ⁷²⁷ ⁷²⁸ ⁷²⁹ ⁷³⁰ ⁷³¹ ⁷³² ⁷³³ ⁷³⁴ ⁷³⁵ ⁷³⁶ ⁷³⁷ ⁷³⁸ ⁷³⁹ ⁷⁴⁰ ⁷⁴¹ ⁷⁴² ⁷⁴³ ⁷⁴⁴ ⁷⁴⁵ ⁷⁴⁶ ⁷⁴⁷ ⁷⁴⁸ ⁷⁴⁹ ⁷⁵⁰ ⁷⁵¹ ⁷⁵² ⁷⁵³ ⁷⁵⁴ ⁷⁵⁵ ⁷⁵⁶ ⁷⁵⁷ ⁷⁵⁸ ⁷⁵⁹ ⁷⁶⁰ ⁷⁶¹ ⁷⁶² ⁷⁶³ ⁷⁶⁴ ⁷⁶⁵ ⁷⁶⁶ ⁷⁶⁷ ⁷⁶⁸ ⁷⁶⁹ ⁷⁷⁰ ⁷⁷¹ ⁷⁷² ⁷⁷³ ⁷⁷⁴ ⁷⁷⁵ ⁷⁷⁶ ⁷⁷⁷ ⁷⁷⁸ ⁷⁷⁹ ⁷⁸⁰ ⁷⁸¹ ⁷⁸² ⁷⁸³ ⁷⁸⁴ ⁷⁸⁵ ⁷⁸⁶ ⁷⁸⁷ ⁷⁸⁸ ⁷⁸⁹ ⁷⁹⁰ ⁷⁹¹ ⁷⁹² ⁷⁹³ ⁷⁹⁴ ⁷⁹⁵ ⁷⁹⁶ ⁷⁹⁷ ⁷⁹⁸ ⁷⁹⁹ ⁸⁰⁰ ⁸⁰¹ ⁸⁰² ⁸⁰³ ⁸⁰⁴ ⁸⁰⁵ ⁸⁰⁶ ⁸⁰⁷ ⁸⁰⁸ ⁸⁰⁹ ⁸¹⁰ ⁸¹¹ ⁸¹² ⁸¹³ ⁸¹⁴ ⁸¹⁵ ⁸¹⁶ ⁸¹⁷ ⁸¹⁸ ⁸¹⁹ ⁸²⁰ ⁸²¹ ⁸²² ⁸²³ ⁸²⁴ ⁸²⁵ ⁸²⁶ ⁸²⁷ ⁸²⁸ ⁸²⁹ ⁸³⁰ ⁸³¹ ⁸³² ⁸³³ ⁸³⁴ ⁸³⁵ ⁸³⁶ ⁸³⁷ ⁸³⁸ ⁸³⁹ ⁸⁴⁰ ⁸⁴¹ ⁸⁴² ⁸⁴³ ⁸⁴⁴ ⁸⁴⁵ ⁸⁴⁶ ⁸⁴⁷ ⁸⁴⁸ ⁸⁴⁹ ⁸⁵⁰ ⁸⁵¹ ⁸⁵² ⁸⁵³ ⁸⁵⁴ ⁸⁵⁵ ⁸⁵⁶ ⁸⁵⁷ ⁸⁵⁸ ⁸⁵⁹ ⁸⁶⁰ ⁸⁶¹ ⁸⁶² ⁸⁶³ ⁸⁶⁴ ⁸⁶⁵ ⁸⁶⁶ ⁸⁶⁷ ⁸⁶⁸ ⁸⁶⁹ ⁸⁷⁰ ⁸⁷¹ ⁸⁷² ⁸⁷³ ⁸⁷⁴ ⁸⁷⁵ ⁸⁷⁶ ⁸⁷⁷ ⁸⁷⁸ ⁸⁷⁹ ⁸⁸⁰ ⁸⁸¹ ⁸⁸² ⁸⁸³ ⁸⁸⁴ ⁸⁸⁵ ⁸⁸⁶ ⁸⁸⁷ ⁸⁸⁸ ⁸⁸⁹ ⁸⁹⁰ ⁸⁹¹ ⁸⁹² ⁸⁹³ ⁸⁹⁴ ⁸⁹⁵ ⁸⁹⁶ ⁸⁹⁷ ⁸⁹⁸ ⁸⁹⁹ ⁹⁰⁰ ⁹⁰¹ ⁹⁰² ⁹⁰³ ⁹⁰⁴ ⁹⁰⁵ ⁹⁰⁶ ⁹⁰⁷ ⁹⁰⁸ ⁹⁰⁹ ⁹¹⁰ ⁹¹¹ ⁹¹² ⁹¹³ ⁹¹⁴ ⁹¹⁵ ⁹¹⁶ ⁹¹⁷ ⁹¹⁸ ⁹¹⁹ ⁹²⁰ ⁹²¹ ⁹²² ⁹²³ ⁹²⁴ ⁹²⁵ ⁹²⁶ ⁹²⁷ ⁹²⁸ ⁹²⁹ ⁹³⁰ ⁹³¹ ⁹³² ⁹³³ ⁹³⁴ ⁹³⁵ ⁹³⁶ ⁹³⁷ ⁹³⁸ ⁹³⁹ ⁹⁴⁰ ⁹⁴¹ ⁹⁴² ⁹⁴³ ⁹⁴⁴ ⁹⁴⁵ ⁹⁴⁶ ⁹⁴⁷ ⁹⁴⁸ ⁹⁴⁹ ⁹⁵⁰ ⁹⁵¹ ⁹⁵² ⁹⁵³ ⁹⁵⁴ ⁹⁵⁵ ⁹⁵⁶ ⁹⁵⁷ ⁹⁵⁸ ⁹⁵⁹ ⁹⁶⁰ ⁹⁶¹ ⁹⁶² ⁹⁶³ ⁹⁶⁴ ⁹⁶⁵ ⁹⁶⁶ ⁹⁶⁷ ⁹⁶⁸ ⁹⁶⁹ ⁹⁷⁰ ⁹⁷¹ ⁹⁷² ⁹⁷³ ⁹⁷⁴ ⁹⁷⁵ ⁹⁷⁶ ⁹⁷⁷ ⁹⁷⁸ ⁹⁷⁹ ⁹⁸⁰ ⁹⁸¹ ⁹⁸² ⁹⁸³ ⁹⁸⁴ ⁹⁸⁵ ⁹⁸⁶ ⁹⁸⁷ ⁹⁸⁸ ⁹⁸⁹ ⁹⁹⁰ ⁹⁹¹ ⁹⁹² ⁹⁹³ ⁹⁹⁴ ⁹⁹⁵ ⁹⁹⁶ ⁹⁹⁷ ⁹⁹⁸ ⁹⁹⁹ ¹⁰⁰⁰

a Pa. 32. 6.
Amos 5. 4.

b Cp. ch. 5.
9, 10.

c Pa. 108. 11.

d 2 Esd. 2. 38.

e Cp. Pa. 148.
a.

f ch. 45. 24.
25.

g ch. 44. 5.
John 7. 37.
Cp. Matt. 5. 6.
h Cp. 2 Cor.
9. 10.

i Prov. 9. 5.
Cp. Eccles. 51.
25.

j ch. 40. 5.

k Cp. John
8. 27.

l ch. 35. 10.
John. ch. 43. 20.
21.
m ch. 44. 23.
Pa. 98. 2.

n Prov. 4. 4.
o ch. 35. 1, 2
& 41. 19.

p ch. 61. 8.
Jer. 32. 40.
Ezek. 37. 36.
Cp. ch. 54. 5.
& 59. 21.

q Pa. 89. 33.
34.

r Jer. 30. 9.
s Pa. 18. 43.
t Dan. 9. 26.
u Mic. 5. 2.
v Acts 5. 31.
w Rev. 17. 14
& 19. 16.
x Cp. ch. 9. 6, 7.
y Zech. 8. 22.
23.

z ch. 42. 12.
13.
aa 51. 5, 6.

ab Cp. ch. 44.
23.

ac Acts 3. 13.

⁶ "Seek ye the LORD while he may be found, call ye upon him while he is near: ⁷ let the wicked forsake his way, and ⁸ the unrighteous man his thoughts: and let him return unto the LORD, and he will have mercy upon him; and to our God, for ⁹ he will abundantly pardon.

¹⁰ For my thoughts are not your thoughts, neither are your ways my ways, saith the LORD. ¹¹ For as the heavens are higher than the earth, so are my ways higher than your ways, and my thoughts than your thoughts. ¹² For as the rain cometh down, and the snow from heaven, and returneth not thither, but watereth the earth, and maketh it bring forth and bud, ¹³ that it may give seed to the sower, and bread to the eater: ¹⁴ so shall my word be that goeth forth out of my mouth: it shall not return unto me void, but ¹⁵ it shall accomplish that which I please, and it shall prosper in the thing whereto I sent it.

¹⁶ For ye shall go out with joy, and be led forth with peace: ¹⁷ the mountains and the hills shall break forth before you into singing, and all the trees of the field shall clap their hands. ¹⁸ Instead of the thorn shall come up the fir tree, and instead of the brier shall come up the myrtle tree: and it shall be to the LORD for a name, for an everlasting sign that shall not be cut off.

¹⁹ Thus saith the LORD, ²⁰ Keep ye judgment, and do righteousness: ²¹ for my salvation is near to come, and my righteousness to be revealed. ²² Blessed is the man that doeth this, and the son of man that

55 ¹ Ho, every one that thirsteth, come ye to the waters, and he that hath no money; ² come ye, buy, and eat; yea, come, buy wine and milk without money and without price. ³ Wherefore do ye ⁴ spend money for that which is not bread? and your ⁵ labour for that which satisfieth not? hearken diligently unto me, and eat ye that which is good, and let your soul delight itself in fatness. ⁶ Incline your ear, and come unto me: ⁷ hear, and your soul shall live: ⁸ and I will make an everlasting covenant with you, even ⁹ the sure mercies of David. ¹⁰ Behold, I have given him for a witness to the peoples, ¹¹ a leader and commander to the peoples. ¹² Behold, thou shalt call a nation that thou knowest not, and ¹³ a nation that knew not thee shall run unto thee, because of the LORD thy God, and for the Holy One of Israel; ¹⁴ for he hath glorified thee.

R.V. ¹ Or, be thou for
is of me. ² Heb. weigh.

³ Or, stir up strife

⁴ Or, earnings

⁵ Heb. the man of iniquity.

⁶ Or, shall fall away to thee

⁷ Or, prince

⁸ Heb. he will multiply to pardon.

⁹ Or, its

¹⁰ Or, their righteousness

¹¹ Or, equity.

holdeth fast by it; ^{layeth hold on} "that keepeth the sabbath from ^{profaning polluting} it, and keepeth his hand from doing any evil. ³ Neither let ^{the} son of the stranger, that hath joined himself to the LORD, speak, saying, The LORD ^{will surely separate} me from his people: neither let the eunuch say, Behold, I am ^a dry tree. ⁴ For thus saith the LORD

unto ^a the eunuchs ^a "that keep my sabbaths, and choose the things that please me, and ^{hold fast by} take hold of my covenant; ⁵ ^{unto} them will I give in mine house and within my walls a ^{memorial place} and a name ¹ better than of sons and of daughters; ² "I will give ^{them} an everlasting name, that shall not be cut off. ⁶ Also ^{the} strangers,

sons of the stranger, that join themselves to the LORD, to ^{minister unto} serve him, and to love the name of the LORD, to be his servants, every one ^a "that keepeth the sabbath from ^{profaning polluting} it, and

holdeth fast by my covenant; ⁷ ^{even} them will I bring to ^{"my holy mountain, and make them joyful in my house of} prayer; ⁸ ^{their} burnt offerings and their sacrifices shall be accepted upon mine altar; ⁹ ^{mine house shall be called an house of prayer for all peoples.} ⁸ The Lord God ^a which gathereth the outcasts of Israel saith, ⁹ Yet will I gather ^{others} to him, ¹⁰ ^{beside} his own that are gathered.

¹¹ ^{all ye beasts of the field,} ¹² ^{come to devour, yea, all ye beasts in the forest.} ¹³ ^{His watchmen are blind:} they are all without knowledge; ¹⁴ ^{they are all dumb} dogs, they cannot bark; ¹⁵ ^{dreaming,} lying down, loving to slumber.

¹⁶ ^{Yea, the dogs are greedy, they} can ^{gathered unto him.} ¹⁷ ^{all ye beasts of the field,} ¹⁸ ^{come to devour, yea, all ye beasts in the forest.} ¹⁹ ^{His watchmen are blind:} they are all without knowledge; ²⁰ ^{they are all dumb} dogs, they cannot bark; ²¹ ^{dreaming,} lying down, loving to slumber.

²² ^{Yea, the dogs are greedy, they} can ^{gathered unto him.} ²³ ^{all ye beasts of the field,} ²⁴ ^{come to devour, yea, all ye beasts in the forest.} ²⁵ ^{His watchmen are blind:} they are all without knowledge; ²⁶ ^{they are all dumb} dogs, they cannot bark; ²⁷ ^{dreaming,} lying down, loving to slumber.

²⁸ ^{Yea, the dogs are greedy, they} can ^{gathered unto him.} ²⁹ ^{all ye beasts of the field,} ³⁰ ^{come to devour, yea, all ye beasts in the forest.} ³¹ ^{His watchmen are blind:} they are all without knowledge; ³² ^{they are all dumb} dogs, they cannot bark; ³³ ^{dreaming,} lying down, loving to slumber.

³⁴ ^{Yea, the dogs are greedy, they} can ^{gathered unto him.} ³⁵ ^{all ye beasts of the field,} ³⁶ ^{come to devour, yea, all ye beasts in the forest.} ³⁷ ^{His watchmen are blind:} they are all without knowledge; ³⁸ ^{they are all dumb} dogs, they cannot bark; ³⁹ ^{dreaming,} lying down, loving to slumber.

⁴⁰ ^{Yea, the dogs are greedy, they} can ^{gathered unto him.} ⁴¹ ^{all ye beasts of the field,} ⁴² ^{come to devour, yea, all ye beasts in the forest.} ⁴³ ^{His watchmen are blind:} they are all without knowledge; ⁴⁴ ^{they are all dumb} dogs, they cannot bark; ⁴⁵ ^{dreaming,} lying down, loving to slumber.

⁴⁶ ^{Yea, the dogs are greedy, they} can ^{gathered unto him.} ⁴⁷ ^{all ye beasts of the field,} ⁴⁸ ^{come to devour, yea, all ye beasts in the forest.} ⁴⁹ ^{His watchmen are blind:} they are all without knowledge; ⁵⁰ ^{they are all dumb} dogs, they cannot bark; ⁵¹ ^{dreaming,} lying down, loving to slumber.

⁵² ^{Yea, the dogs are greedy, they} can ^{gathered unto him.} ⁵³ ^{all ye beasts of the field,} ⁵⁴ ^{come to devour, yea, all ye beasts in the forest.} ⁵⁵ ^{His watchmen are blind:} they are all without knowledge; ⁵⁶ ^{they are all dumb} dogs, they cannot bark; ⁵⁷ ^{dreaming,} lying down, loving to slumber.

⁵⁸ ^{Yea, the dogs are greedy, they} can ^{gathered unto him.} ⁵⁹ ^{all ye beasts of the field,} ⁶⁰ ^{come to devour, yea, all ye beasts in the forest.} ⁶¹ ^{His watchmen are blind:} they are all without knowledge; ⁶² ^{they are all dumb} dogs, they cannot bark; ⁶³ ^{dreaming,} lying down, loving to slumber.

a ch. 58. 13.
b Cp. Jer. 23. 1.

c ch. 14. 1.
d Jer. 23. 1.
e Cp. ch. 23. 7.

f Cp. ch. 22. 13.
g Prov. 23. 35 & Luke 12. 19 & 1 Cor. 15. 32 & Eccles. 6. 3.

h Cp. Ezek. 17. 24 & 20. 47.
i Wisd. 8. 14 & Ps. 12. 1.

j Cp. 1 Tim. 3. 15 & Rev. 3. 12 & Wisd. 4. 10, 11.

k 1 Cp. 2 Sam. 18. 18 & John 1. 12 & m Wisd. 8. 3. Cp. Luke 2. 20.

n Cp. 2 Tim. 2. 18. o 3 Chr. 18. 14. Ezek. 32. 25. p Wisd. 8. 18. q John 8. 41. 42.

r Cp. Ps. 35. 21.

s ch. 65. 1. t Cp. ch. 19. 34. u ch. 44. 8, 9. v ch. 1. 4. w ch. 2. 2.

x ch. 1. 20. y Cp. Rom. 15. 16. z Ezek. 16. 20, 21.

aa Cited Matt. 21. 13 & Mark 11. 17 & Luke 19. 46.

ab Cp. 3 Kin. 23. 10. ac ch. 11. 12. ad John 10. 16. ae Eph. 1. 10.

af Ecd. 2. 11-16. ag 1 Kin. 14. 23. ah Ezek. 16. 16, 34. ai Jer. 12. 9. aj Ezek. 34. 8.

ak ch. 62. 6. al Jer. 37. 17. am Ezek. 16. 20. an Cp. Hos. 1. 2.

ao Cp. Phil. 2. 2. ap Cp. Ezek. 23. 17. aqu Ezek. 34. 2, 3.

ar Heb. strong of appetite. as Heb. from that which is evil. at Heb. how men to be satisfied.

au Heb. men of kindness, or, goodliness. av Or, hewed it for thyself/larger than theirs.

never have enough; and ^a these are shepherds that cannot understand: they ^{have all turned} to their own way, ^{each one} to his gain, ^{from every} quarter. ¹² Come ye, say they, I will fetch wine, and we will fill ourselves with strong drink; ^{and} ^{to-morrow} shall be as this day, ^a ^{day great beyond measure, abundant.}

¹ The righteous perisheth, and no man layeth it to heart: and ² ^{merciful men} are taken away, none considering that ^{the} righteous is taken away ^{from the evil to come.} ³ He ^{entereth} into peace: they shall rest ^{in their beds, each one} shall walketh ^{in his uprightness.}

⁴ But draw near hither, ye sons of the sorceress, ^{the} seed of the adulterer and the whore. ⁵ Against whom do ye sport yourselves? against whom ^{make ye} a wide mouth, and draw out the tongue? are ye not children of ^{transgression, a seed of falsehood,} ^{ye that inflame yourselves} among ^{the oaks,} under every green tree; ^{that slay} the children in the valleys, under the ^{clefts of the rocks?}

⁶ Among the smooth stones of the valley is thy portion; they, they are thy lot: even to them hast thou poured a drink offering, thou hast offered ^{an oblation. Shall I} be appeased for these things? ⁷ Upon a high and lofty mountain hast thou set thy bed: ^{thither also} wentest thou up to offer sacrifice. ⁸ And behind the doors and the posts hast thou set up thy ^{memorial remembrance:} for thou hast discovered ^{thyself} to another than me, and art gone up; ^{thou hast enlarged thy bed,} and ^{made thee a covenant with} them; thou lovedst their bed

⁹ ^{Heb. strong of appetite.} ¹⁰ ^{Heb. from that which is evil.} ¹¹ ^{Heb. how men to be satisfied.} ¹² ^{Or, through wickedness.}

¹³ ^{Or, hewed it for thyself/larger than theirs.}

¹⁴ ^{Or, hewed it for thyself/larger than theirs.}

¹⁵ ^{Or, hewed it for thyself/larger than theirs.}

¹⁶ ^{Or, hewed it for thyself/larger than theirs.}

¹⁷ ^{Or, hewed it for thyself/larger than theirs.}

¹⁸ ^{Or, hewed it for thyself/larger than theirs.}

¹⁹ ^{Or, hewed it for thyself/larger than theirs.}

²⁰ ^{Or, hewed it for thyself/larger than theirs.}

²¹ ^{Or, hewed it for thyself/larger than theirs.}

²² ^{Or, hewed it for thyself/larger than theirs.}

²³ ^{Or, hewed it for thyself/larger than theirs.}

*where thou sawest it. ⁹ And
 'thou wentest to the king with
 ointment, and didst increase thy
 perfumes, and ^bdidst send thine
 ambassadors far off, and didst debase
 thyself even unto ¹hell. ¹⁰ Thou
 wast wearied with the length
 of thy strength; therefore thou wast
 not ¹¹And of whom hast
 thou been afraid and in fear, ^kthat
 thou hast lied, and hast not re-
 membered me, nor laid it to
 thy heart? ^mhave not I held my
 peace even of long time, and thou
 fearest me not? ¹² I will de-
 clare thy righteousness; and as for thy
 works, for they shall not profit
 thee. ¹³ When thou criest, let
 'them which thou hast gathered deliver
 thee; but the wind shall take
 them, a breath shall carry them all away: ^rbut
 he that putteth his trust in me
 shall possess the land, and shall
 inherit ^smy holy mountain. ¹⁴ And
 'he shall say, "Cast ye up, cast
 ye up, prepare the way, take up
 the stumblingblock out of the
 way of my people.

¹⁵ For thus saith ^wthe high
 and lofty One ^zthat inhabiteth
 eternity, whose name is ^{holy}: "I
 dwell in the high and holy place,
 'with him also that is of a con-
 trite and humble spirit, ^cto re-
 vive the spirit of the humble,
 and to revive the heart of the
 contrite ones. ¹⁶ 'For I will
 not contend for ever, neither
 will I be always wroth: for the
 spirit should ^ffail before me,
 and the souls which I have
 made. ¹⁷ For the iniquity of
 his ^gcovetousness was I wroth
 and smote ^{him}. I hid my face
 and was wroth: and he went on ⁷fro-

wardly in the way of his heart.
¹⁸ I have seen his ways, ^aand
 will heal him: I will lead him
 also, ^aand ⁸restore comforts
 unto him and to his mourners.
¹⁹ ^dI create ^ethe fruit of the ^{lips}:
^fPeace, ^{peace}, ^gto him that is far
 off, and to him that is near, saith
 the LORD; ^aand I will heal him.
²⁰ 'But the wicked are like the
 troubled ^{sea}; for it cannot rest,
 and its waters cast up mire and
 dirt. ²¹ 'There is no peace,
 saith my God, to the wicked.

58 ¹ Cry ⁹aloud, spare not,
 "lift up thy voice like a
 trumpet, and ^adeclare unto
 my people their transgression,
 and ^bto the house of Jacob their
 sins. ² Yet they seek me daily,
 and delight to know my ways: as
 a nation that did righteousness,
 and forsook not the ¹⁰ordinance
 of their God: they ask of me
 the ordinances of justice; they take
 delight to draw near unto God. ³ 'Where-
 fore have we fasted, say they,
 and thou seest not? ^{wherefore}
 have we afflicted our soul, and
 thou takest no knowledge? ⁴ 'Be-
 hold, in the day of your fast ye
 find ^{your own} pleasure, ⁵ and ¹¹exact
 all your ^{labours}. ⁶ Behold, ye
 fast for strife and contention, and
 to smite with the fist of wicked-
 ness: ¹² ye shall not fast as ye do this day,
 to make your voice to be heard
 on high. ⁵ ^dIs such a fast that
 I have chosen? ^eIs it a day for a
 man to afflict his soul? ^fIs it to
 bow down his head as a ^{rush},
 and to spread sackcloth and
 ashes under him? wilt thou call
 this a fast, and an acceptable
 day to the LORD? ⁶ Is not this
 the fast that I have chosen? ⁷ to
 loose the bonds of wickedness, to

a Jer. 2. 22.

b Ezek. 16.
26, 28, 32.
c ch. 61. 3.d ch. 50. 4.
e Heb. 13. 15.
f Cp. Eph. 2.g Acts 2. 39.
h Jer. 2. 25
i 18. 12.j Job 3. 17
(mg.).
k Jude 13.l Cp. ch. 51.
m 12. 13.
n Ps. 78. 10.

o 1 ch. 48. 22.

p Ps. 50. 21.

q Lev. 25. 9.
r Cp. Joel 2. 1.
s Mic. 3. 8.p Jer. 11. 12.
q Cp. ch. 1. 11
r 29. 13
s Zech. 7. 5, 6.

r Ps. 37. 9.

t ch. 11. 9
u 55. 7
v 65. 11, 25.w Cp. Mal. 3.
x ch. 62. 10.
y Cp. ch. 40. 3.z Cp. Eccles.
34. 31.
a Cp. Mic.
6. 6.b Cp. ch. 9.
c (mg.).
d Cp. ch. 60.e See Neh. 5.
f 1-8.g Luke 1. 49.
h Cp. ch. 1. 4
i 5. 19, al.j Ps. 113. 6
k Ps. 34. 18
l 138. 6.m Cp. ch. 42.
n Zech. 7. 5.
o Gen. 3. 2.p 103. 9.
q Lev. 16. 20.r ch. 56. 11.
s Jer. 3. 13.
t See Neh.
5. 10-12.

u ch. 56. 11.

v Jer. 3. 13.

w See Neh.

x 5. 10-12.

y 5. 10-12.

z 5. 10-12.

a 5. 10-12.

b 5. 10-12.

c 5. 10-12.

d 5. 10-12.

e 5. 10-12.

f 5. 10-12.

g 5. 10-12.

h 5. 10-12.

i 5. 10-12.

j 5. 10-12.

k 5. 10-12.

l 5. 10-12.

m 5. 10-12.

n 5. 10-12.

o 5. 10-12.

p 5. 10-12.

q 5. 10-12.

r 5. 10-12.

s 5. 10-12.

t 5. 10-12.

u 5. 10-12.

v 5. 10-12.

w 5. 10-12.

x 5. 10-12.

y 5. 10-12.

z 5. 10-12.

a 5. 10-12.

b 5. 10-12.

c 5. 10-12.

d 5. 10-12.

e 5. 10-12.

f 5. 10-12.

g 5. 10-12.

h 5. 10-12.

i 5. 10-12.

j 5. 10-12.

k 5. 10-12.

l 5. 10-12.

m 5. 10-12.

n 5. 10-12.

o 5. 10-12.

p 5. 10-12.

q 5. 10-12.

r 5. 10-12.

s 5. 10-12.

t 5. 10-12.

u 5. 10-12.

v 5. 10-12.

w 5. 10-12.

x 5. 10-12.

y 5. 10-12.

z 5. 10-12.

a 5. 10-12.

b 5. 10-12.

c 5. 10-12.

d 5. 10-12.

e 5. 10-12.

f 5. 10-12.

g 5. 10-12.

h 5. 10-12.

i 5. 10-12.

j 5. 10-12.

k 5. 10-12.

l 5. 10-12.

m 5. 10-12.

n 5. 10-12.

o 5. 10-12.

p 5. 10-12.

q 5. 10-12.

r 5. 10-12.

s 5. 10-12.

t 5. 10-12.

u 5. 10-12.

v 5. 10-12.

w 5. 10-12.

x 5. 10-12.

y 5. 10-12.

z 5. 10-12.

a 5. 10-12.

b 5. 10-12.

c 5. 10-12.

d 5. 10-12.

e 5. 10-12.

f 5. 10-12.

g 5. 10-12.

h 5. 10-12.

i 5. 10-12.

j 5. 10-12.

k 5. 10-12.

l 5. 10-12.

m 5. 10-12.

n 5. 10-12.

o 5. 10-12.

p 5. 10-12.

q 5. 10-12.

r 5. 10-12.

s 5. 10-12.

t 5. 10-12.

u 5. 10-12.

v 5. 10-12.

w 5. 10-12.

x 5. 10-12.

y 5. 10-12.

z 5. 10-12.

a 5. 10-12.

b 5. 10-12.

c 5. 10-12.

d 5. 10-12.

e 5. 10-12.

f 5. 10-12.

g 5. 10-12.

h 5. 10-12.

i 5. 10-12.

j 5. 10-12.

k 5. 10-12.

l 5. 10-12.

m 5. 10-12.

n 5. 10-12.

o 5. 10-12.

p 5. 10-12.

q 5. 10-12.

r 5. 10-12.

s 5. 10-12.

t 5. 10-12.

u 5. 10-12.

v 5. 10-12.

w 5. 10-12.

x 5. 10-12.

y 5. 10-12.

z 5. 10-12.

a 5. 10-12.

b 5. 10-12.

c 5. 10-12.

d 5. 10-12.

e 5. 10-12.

f 5. 10-12.

g 5. 10-12.

h 5. 10-12.

i 5. 10-12.

j 5. 10-12.

k 5. 10-12.

l 5. 10-12.

m 5. 10-12.

n 5. 10-12.

o 5. 10-12.

p 5. 10-12.

q 5. 10-12.

r 5. 10-12.

s 5. 10-12.

t 5. 10-12.

u 5. 10-12.

v 5. 10-12.

w 5. 10-12.

x 5. 10-12.

y 5. 10-12.

z 5. 10-12.

a 5. 10-12.

b 5. 10-12.

c 5. 10-12.

d 5. 10-12.

e 5. 10-12.

f 5. 10-12.

g 5. 10-12.

h 5. 10-12.

i 5. 10-12.

j 5. 10-12.

k 5. 10-12.

l 5. 10-12.

m 5. 10-12.

n 5. 10-12.

o 5. 10-12.

p 5. 10-12.

q 5. 10-12.

r 5. 10-12.

s 5. 10-12.

t 5. 10-12.

u 5. 10-12.

v 5. 10-12.

w 5. 10-12.

x 5. 10-12.

y 5. 10-12.

z 5. 10-12.

a 5. 10-12.

b 5. 10-12.

c 5. 10-12.

d 5. 10-12.

e 5. 10-12.

f 5. 10-12.

g 5. 10-12.

h 5. 10-12.

i 5. 10-12.

j 5. 10-12.

k 5. 10-12.

l 5. 10-12.

m 5. 10-12.

n 5. 10-12.

o 5. 10-12.

p 5. 10-12.

q 5. 10-12.

r 5. 10-12.

s 5. 10-12.

t 5. 10-12.

u 5. 10-12.

v 5. 10-12.

w 5. 10-12.

x 5. 10-12.

y 5. 10-12.

z 5. 10-12.

a 5. 10-12.

b 5. 10-12.

c 5. 10-12.

d 5. 10-12.

e 5. 10-12.

f 5. 10-12.

g 5. 10-12.

h 5. 10-12.

i 5. 10-12.

j 5. 10-12.

k 5. 10-12.

l 5. 10-12.

undo ^{the bands} ^{heavy burdens,} and to let the ^{oppressed} go free, and that ye break every yoke? ⁷ Is it not ^{to deal} thy bread to the hungry, and that thou bring the poor that are ^{cast out} to thy house? when thou seest the naked, that thou cover him; ^{and that thou hide not thyself from thine own flesh?} ⁸ ^h Then shall thy light break forth as the morning, ^{and thy healing} shall spring forth speedily: ^{and thy righteousness} shall go before thee; ^{the glory of the LORD} shall be thy ^{rearward} ^{renewed}. ⁹ Then shalt thou call, and the LORD shall answer; thou shalt cry, and he shall say, Here I am. If thou take away from the midst of thee ^{the yoke}, ^{the putting forth of the finger}, and speaking ^{wickedly}; ¹⁰ ^{and if thou} draw out thy soul to the hungry, and satisfy the afflicted soul; ^h then shall thy light rise in darkness, and ^{thyne obscurity} be as the noonday: ¹¹ and the LORD shall guide thee continually, and satisfy thy soul in ^{dry places}, and make ^{strong} thy ^{fat} bones: and thou shalt be ^{like a watered garden}, and like a spring of water, whose waters ^{fail not}. ¹² ^{And they} that shall be of thee shall build the old waste places: thou shalt raise up the foundations of many generations; and thou shalt be called ^{called}. The repairer of the breach, The restorer of paths to dwell in. ¹³ ² If thou turn away thy foot from the sabbath, from doing thy pleasure on my holy day; and call the sabbath a delight, ^{and the holy of the LORD} honourable; and shalt honour ^{him}, not doing thine own ways,

a ver. 2.
b ver. 2.

c ver. 10.
Ezek. 16. 7.
cp. Matt. 23. 28.

d Deut. 32. 13.

e Jer. 50. 19.

f ch. 1. 20.

g Neh. 5. 8.

h Cp. Job 11. 17.

i ch. 50. 2.
Num. 11. 23.

j Jer. 30. 17.

k Ps. 85. 13.

l Jer. 5. 25.

m Cp. ch. 52. 12.

n ch. 1. 18.

o ver. 6.

p Prov. 6. 13.

q Cp. ver. 14.

r ver. 7. 8.

s Job 15. 25.
Ps. 7. 14.

t Jer. 31. 12.
u Job 8. 14.

v ch. 61. 4.
w 65. 21.
Cp. Ezra 6. 14.
x Neh. 4. 6.

y Prov. 1. 16.
Cited Rom. 8. 15-17.

z ch. 58. 2.
See Neh. 13. 15-21.

aa ch. 48. 22.
ab 57. 21.

nor finding ^{thine own pleasure}, nor speaking ^{thine own words}: ¹⁴ then shalt thou delight thyself in the LORD; ^a and I will ^{make} thee to ride upon the high places of the ^{earth}; and ^{I will} feed thee with the heritage of Jacob thy father: ^{for the mouth of the LORD} hath spoken it.

¹ Behold, ^{the LORD's} hand is not shortened, that it cannot save; neither his ear heavy, that it cannot hear: ² but your iniquities have separated between you and your God, and your sins ^{have hid} his face from you, that he will not hear. ³ For your hands are defiled with blood, and your fingers with iniquity; your lips have spoken lies, your tongue hath ^{uttereth} wickedness. ⁴ None ^{hath} ^{uttered} ^{perverseness}, ^{neither} ^{saith} ^{in righteousness}, and none ^{pleadeth} ⁱⁿ ^{truth}: they trust in vanity, and speak lies; ^{they conceive} mischief, and bring forth iniquity. ⁵ They hatch ^{basilisks'} ^{cockatrice's} eggs, and weave the spider's web: he that eateth of their eggs dieth, and ^{that which is} crushed breaketh out into a viper. ⁶ Their webs shall not become garments, neither shall they cover themselves with their works: their works are works of iniquity, and the act of violence is in their hands. ⁷ Their feet run to evil, and they make haste to shed innocent blood: their thoughts are thoughts of iniquity; ^{desolation} ^{wasting} and ^{destruction} are in their ^{paths}. ⁸ The way of peace they know not; and there is no ^{judgement} ^{judgment} in their goings: they have made them crooked ^{paths}; ^{whosoever goeth} therein ^{doth} ^{shall} not know peace.

R.V. ¹ Or, bestow on the hungry that which thy soul desireth
Or, adders ² Or, high ways ³ Or, right

A.V. ⁴ Heb. the bundles of the yoke. ⁵ Heb. broken.
Heb. drought. ⁶ Heb. lie, or, deceive. ⁷ Or, have made him hide. ⁸ Or, afflicted.
sprinkled is as if there brake out a viper. ⁹ Heb. breaking. ¹⁰ Or, right.

⁵ Or, drought

⁵ Or, him

⁶ Heb. calleth

⁷ Heb. shall gather thee up.

⁸ Or, adders.

⁹ Or, that which is

Therefore is ^{judgement} ^{judgement} far from us, neither doth ^{righteousness} ^{righteousness} overtake us: ^{we} ^{look} ^{wait} for light, but behold ^{darkness} ^{darkness}; for brightness, but we walk in ^{obscurity} ^{obscurity}. ¹⁰ ¹⁰ We grope for the wall like the blind, ^{and} ^{we} ^{grope} as ^{they} ^{that} ^{have} ^{no} eyes: we stumble at noonday as in the twilight; ^{among} ^{them} ^{that} ^{are} ^{lusty} ^{night}; ^{we} ^{are} ⁱⁿ ^{desolate} places as dead men. ¹¹ ¹¹ We roar all like bears, and mourn sore like doves: ^{we} ^{look} ^{for} ^{judgement}, but there is none; for salvation, but it is far off from us. ¹² ¹² For our transgressions are multiplied before thee, and our sins testify against us: for our transgressions are with ^{us}, and as for our iniquities, we know ^{them}; in transgressing and ^{denying} ^{denying} the LORD, and ^{turning} ^{away} ^{from} ^{following} ^{departing} ^{away} from our God, ^{speaking} ^{oppression} and revolt, conceiving and uttering from the heart words of falsehood. ¹⁴ ¹⁴ And ^{judgement} ^{judgement} is turned away backward, and ^{righteousness} ^{righteousness} standeth afar off: for truth is fallen in the street, and ^{uprightness} ^{uprightness} cannot enter. ¹⁵ ¹⁵ Yea, truth is ^{lacking} ^{lacking}; and he that departeth from evil ^{maketh} ^{himself} a prey: and the LORD saw it, and ^{it} ^{displeased} him that there was no ^{judgement} ^{judgement}. ¹⁶ ¹⁶ And he saw that there was no man, and wondered that there was ^{no} ^{intercessor}: therefore his own arm brought salvation unto him; and his righteousness, it ^{upheld} ^{upheld} him. ¹⁷ ¹⁷ And ^{we} ^{put} ^{on} ^{righteousness} as a ^{breastplate}, and ^{an} ^{helmet} of salvation upon his head; and he put on the garments of vengeance for clothing, and was clad with ^{zeal} ^{zeal} as a cloke. ¹⁸ ¹⁸ According to their ^{deeds} ^{deeds}, accordingly he will re-

pay, fury to his adversaries, recompence to his enemies; ^{to} ^{to} the islands he will repay recompence. ¹⁹ ¹⁹ So shall they fear the name of the LORD from the west, and his glory from the rising of the ^{sun} ^{sun}; ^{for} ^{he} shall come ^{as} ^a ^{rushing} ^{stream}, which in like a flood, the Spirit of the LORD shall lift up a standard against him. ²⁰ ²⁰ And ^{the} ^{redeemer} shall come to Zion, and unto them that turn from transgression in Jacob, saith the LORD. ²¹ ²¹ And as for me, ^{this} ^{is} ^{my} ^{covenant} with them, saith the LORD: ^{my} ^{spirit} that is upon thee, and my words which I have put in thy mouth, shall not depart out of thy mouth, nor out of the mouth of thy seed, nor out of the mouth of thy seed's seed, saith the LORD, from henceforth and for ever.

60 ¹ ¹ Arise, shine; for thy light is come, and ^{the} ^{the} glory of the LORD is risen upon thee. ² ² For, behold, the darkness shall cover the earth, and gross darkness the ^{peoples} ^{peoples}; but the LORD shall arise upon thee, and his glory shall be seen upon thee. ³ ³ And ^{nations} ^{nations} shall come to thy light, and kings to the brightness of thy rising. ⁴ ⁴ Lift up thine eyes round about, and see: ^{they} ^{all} ^{they} gather themselves together, they come to thee: ^{thy} ^{sons} shall come from far, and thy daughters shall ^{be} ^{carried} ⁱⁿ ^{the} ^{arms}. ⁵ ⁵ Then thou shalt ^{be} ^{lightened}, and thou shalt ^{see} ^{and} ^{flow} ^{together}, and thine heart shall ^{tremble} ^{tremble}, and be enlarged; because the ^{abundance} ^{abundance} of the sea shall be ^{turned} ^{turned} unto thee, the ^{wealth} ^{wealth} of the ^{nations} ^{nations} shall come unto thee. ⁶ ⁶ The multitude of camels shall cover thee, the ^{dromedaries} ^{dromedaries} of ^{Midian} ^{Midian}

a Cp. ch. 41.
1, 2 Cp. ver. 11
3 ch. 50. 2.
4 Cp. Ps. 118.
5 d Deut. 28.
6 Job 8. 14
7 12. 25
8 See ch. 42.
9 18-20.
10 Cp. ch. 30.
11 27, 28.
12 Cp. 1 Cor.
13 4, 9, 10.
14 Cited
15 Rom. 11. 26, 27.
16 Cp. ch. 40. 9.
17 Joel 2. 32.
18 a ch. 43. 14.
19 b ch. 38. 14.
20 c Cp. ver. 9.
21 d ch. 46. 13.
22 e 52. 1.
23 f Jer. 31. 31.
24 Heb. 8. 10.
25 i 10. 16.
26 j ch. 51. 16.
27 k Deut. 4. 10.

m Cp. ver. 3.
n Cp. Eph.
o 5. 14.
p ch. 40. 5.
q 52. 8.
r Mal. 4. 2.
s Cp. ch. 51.
t 4. 5.

q See Wisd.
r 2. 13-20.
s ch. 42. 6.
t 40. 6.
u Rev. 21. 24.

v Cp. ch. 51.
w 18.
x Ps. 5.
y ch. 40. 12.

z ver. 2.
aa 52. 20.

ab ch. 52. 12.
(for mg.).
ac 1 Thess. 5.
ad See Wisd. 5.
ae 10-20.
af Eph. 6.
ag 13-17.

ah Ps. 34. 5.

ai ch. 61. 6.
aj Hag. 2. 7.
ak mg.

al Cp. ch. 2. 7.

am ch. 53. 4. 6.

an Judg. 6. 5.

R.V. 1 Or, we are in dark places like the dead
an helmet
2 Heb. recompence.
3 Or, coastlands
4 Or, when the adversary shall come in like a flood, the
5 Heb. a stream pent in.
6 Or, young camels
7 Or, put him to flight.
8 Or, be enlightened; for thy light cometh.
9 Heb. it was evil in his eyes.
10 Heb. recompences.
11 Or, wealth.

and ^aEphah; they all shall come from ^aSheba: ^cthey shall bring gold and frankincense, and they shall ¹proclaim incense; and they shall ²show forth the praises of the LORD. ⁷All the flocks of ^cKedar shall be gathered together unto thee, the rams of ^dNebaioth shall minister unto thee: ^ethey shall come up with acceptance on mine altar, ^fand I will ³glorify ⁴the house of my glory. ⁸Who are these that fly as a cloud, and ⁵as the doves to their windows? ⁹Surely ⁶the isles shall wait for me, and ⁷the ships of Tarshish first, ⁸to bring thy sons from far, their silver and their gold with them, ⁹for unto the name of the LORD thy God, and ¹⁰for to the Holy One of Israel, because ¹¹he hath ¹²glorified thee. ¹⁰And the sons of ¹³strangers shall build up thy walls, and ¹⁴their kings shall minister unto thee: for in my wrath I smote thee, but in my favour have I had mercy on thee. ¹¹¹⁵Thy gates also shall be open continually; they shall not be shut day nor night; ¹²that men may bring unto thee the ¹⁶wealth of the nations, and ¹³their forces of the Gentiles, and ¹⁴that their kings ¹⁵led with them, may be brought. ¹²For that the nation and kingdom that will not serve thee shall perish; yea, those nations shall be utterly wasted. ¹³¹⁶The glory of Lebanon shall come unto thee, the fir tree, ¹⁷the pine, and the box tree together; ¹⁸to beautify the place of my ¹⁹sanctuary, and I will make the place of my feet glorious. ¹⁴¹⁷And the sons of them that afflicted thee shall come bending unto thee; ¹⁸and all they that despised thee shall bow themselves down at the soles of thy feet; ¹⁹and they shall call ²⁰thee, The city of the

a Gen. 25. 4.
b 1 Kin. 10. 1.
Pa. 72. 10.
c Cp. Matt. 2. 11.
d ch. 54. 6.
e 52. 4.
f See ch. 21. 16.
g Pa. 47. 4.
Op. ch. 65. 15.
h Gen. 25. 13.
i 22. 9.
j 36. 2.
k Mac. 5. 25.
l Op. ch. 49. 23.
m 32. 11, 12.
n ch. 56. 7.
o Hag. 2. 7.
p ch. 48. 3.
q 49. 26.
r Cp. ch. 47. 4.
s Gen. 49. 24.
t Pa. 132. 2.
u Hos. 11. 11.
v Gen. 2. 8.
w ch. 51. 5.
x See ch. 11. 11.
y See ch. 2. 16.
z Gal. 4. 26.
aa Cp. ch. 58. 2.
ab ch. 11. 9.

ac ch. 44. 23.
ad 55. 5.
ae ch. 26. 1.
af ch. 45. 1.
ag 12.
ah Zech. 8. 15.
ai y Zech. 14. 6, 7.
aj Rev. 21. 23.
ak 22. 5.
al Cp. ch. 24. 23.
am 30. 26.
an w Cp. Rev. 21. 25, 26.

ar Cp. Zech. 14. 7-19.
as y ch. 35. 10.
at 35. 19.
au Rev. 21. 4.
av ch. 52. 1.
aw Jer. 31. 24.
ax ch. 35. 2.
ay b Pa. 37. 4.
az See Ezek. 37. 26.
ba ch. 61. 3.
bb d ch. 41. 19.
bc e Cp. Matt. 13. 31.

bd f Cp. ch. 14. 1.
be g Zech. 8. 22.
bf h Hab. 2. 3.
bg i ch. 49. 23.
bh Cp. Rev. 3. 9.
bi j ch. 11. 2.
bj k 42. 1.
bk l 48. 16.
bl m Cite Lake 4. 18, 19.
bm j Pa. 45. 7.
bn k Cp. ch. 1. 26.
bo 62. 2.

LORD, The Zion of the Holy One of Israel. ¹⁵^dWhereas thou hast been forsaken and hated, so that no man ¹⁶passed through thee, ¹⁷I will make thee an eternal excellency, a joy of many generations. ¹⁸^hThou shalt also suck the milk of the ¹⁹nations, and shalt suck the breast of kings: and thou shalt know that ²⁰I the LORD am thy ²¹saviour, and thy Redeemer, ²²the ²³Mighty One of Jacob. ¹⁷For brass I will bring gold, and for iron I will bring silver, and for wood brass, and for stones iron: I will also make thy officers peace, ²⁴and ²⁵thine exactors righteousness. ¹⁸^rViolence shall no more be heard in thy land, ²⁶desolation nor destruction within thy borders; ²⁷but thou shalt call thy walls Salvation, and thy gates Praise. ¹⁹^vThe sun shall be no more thy light by day; neither for brightness shall the moon give light unto thee: but the LORD shall be unto thee an everlasting light, and thy God thy ²⁸glory. ²⁰Thy sun shall no more go ²⁹down; neither shall thy moon withdraw itself: for the LORD shall be thine everlasting light, and ³⁰the days of thy mourning shall be ended. ²¹^zThy people also shall be all righteous, ³¹they shall inherit the land for ³²ever; ³³the branch of my planting, the work of my hands, that I may be glorified. ²²^{aa}The little one shall become a thousand, and ³⁴the small one a strong nation: ³⁵I the LORD will hasten it in ³⁶his time.

61 ¹^{ab}The spirit of the Lord GOD is upon me; because the LORD hath ²anointed me to preach good tidings unto the ³meek; he hath sent me to

R.V. ¹ Heb. bring good tidings of the praises. ² Or, beautify
* Or, thy taskmasters * Or, beauty

* Or, poor A.V. * Or, wealth.

* Or, my beauti/ful house

* Or, beautified

bind up the brokenhearted, to proclaim liberty to the captives, and ^{1b}the opening of the prison to them that are bound; ² ^dto proclaim ²the acceptable year of the LORD, ^aand the day of vengeance of our God; to comfort all that mourn; ³ to appoint unto them that mourn in Zion, ^hto give unto them ^agarland ^{beauty} for ashes, ⁱthe oil of joy for mourning, the garment of praise for the spirit of heaviness; ^jthat they might be called trees of righteousness, the planting of the LORD, ⁱthat he might be glorified. ⁴ ^mAnd they shall build the old wastes, they shall raise up the former desolations, and they shall repair the waste cities, the desolations of many generations. ⁵ ^pAnd strangers shall stand and feed your flocks, and the sons of the alien shall be your plowmen and your vinedressers. ⁶ ^rBut ye shall be named the priests of the LORD: men shall call you the ministers of our God: ⁱye shall eat the ^{wealth} of the nations, ^{Gentiles}, and ³in their glory shall ye boast yourselves. ⁷ ^vFor your shame ye shall have double; and for confusion they shall rejoice in their portion: therefore in their land they shall possess the double: everlasting joy shall be unto them. ⁸ ^vFor I the LORD love judgement, I hate robbery ^{with} ^{iniquity}, ^{and} I will give them their offering; ⁱⁿ truth, ^{and} I will make an everlasting covenant with them. ⁹ And their seed shall be known among the nations, and their offspring among the peoples: all that see them shall acknowledge them, that they are the seed which the LORD hath blessed.

a Hab. 3. 18.

b ch. 45. 13.

Pa. 140. 7.

c Cp. ch. 59.

17.

d Zech. 3. 4.

d Cp. Lev.

25. 10.

e ch. 34. 8.

f ver. 2.

g ch. 49. 18.

Rev. 21. 2.

h ver. 10.

Cp. ch. 28. 5.

i Pa. 45. 7.

Heb. 1. 2.

j Cp. ch. 60.

21.

k Cp. ch. 60.

18.

l Eccl. 7.

m John 15. 8.

n Amos 9.

See ch. 58. 12.

o ver. 6, 7.

p Cp. Prov.

4. 18.

q ch. 14. 2.

Cp. ch. 60. 10.

r ch. 60. 2.

Pa. 98. 2.

s Ex. 19. 6.

1 Pet. 2. 9.

t Joel 1. 9.

u ch. 60. 14.

v Rev. 2. 17.

w ch. 12.

x ch. 60. 5.

11, 16.

y Zech. 9. 15.

Cp. ch. 54. 11,

12.

z ch. 40. 2.

Cp. ch. 54. 7, 8.

a Zech. 9. 12.

b Hos. 1. 10.

1 Pet. 2. 10.

c See ch. 54. 6.

d x ch. 49. 14.

e 54. 1, 7.

f 60. 15.

g Pa. 11. 7.

h Cp. ch. 59. 15.

i Mal. 3. 12.

j ch. 40. 10.

k 49. 4.

l See ch. 55.

m Cp. ch. 51.

n 15.

o ch. 65. 15.

p ch. 52. 8.

q 55. 10.

r Jer. 6. 17, al.

¹⁰ ^aI will greatly rejoice in the LORD, my soul shall be joyful in my God; ^cfor he hath clothed me with the garments of salvation, he hath covered me with the robe of righteousness, as a bridegroom ^edecketh himself ^fwith ^agarland, ^{and} as a bride adorneth herself with her jewels. ¹¹ For as the earth bringeth forth her bud, and as the garden causeth the things that are sown in it to spring forth; so the Lord God will cause ^krighteousness and praise to spring forth before all the nations.

¹ ¹For Zion's sake will **62** I not hold my peace, and for Jerusalem's sake I will not rest, ^ountil ^{her}righteousness go forth as brightness, and ^{salvation}thereof as a lamp that burneth. ² ^qAnd the ^{nations}Gentiles shall see thy righteousness, and all kings thy glory: ^{and} thou shalt be called by a new name, which the mouth of the LORD shall name. ³ Thou shalt also be ^aa crown of ^{beauty}glory in the hand of the LORD, and a royal diadem in the hand of thy God. ⁴ ^wThou shalt no more be termed ^aFor-saken; neither shall thy land any more be termed Desolate: ^{and} thou shalt be called ⁶^tHephzi-bah, and thy land ⁷Beulah: for the LORD delighteth in thee, and thy land shall be married. ⁵ For as a young man marrieth a virgin, so ^{shall} thy sons marry thee: and ^{as} the bridegroom rejoiceth over the bride, so ^dshall thy God rejoice over thee.

⁶ I have set ^ewatchmen upon thy walls, O Jerusalem: they shall never hold their peace day nor

R.V. ¹ Or, opening of the eyes. ² Or, the year of the Lord's good pleasure. ³ Or, to their glory shall ye succeed. ⁴ Or, for (or with) a burnt offering. ⁵ Heb. decketh as a priest. ⁶ That is, My delight is in her. ⁷ That is, Married. ⁸ Heb. with the joy of the bridegroom.

A.V. ^a Heb. decketh as a priest. ^b That is, My delight is in her. ^c That is, Married. ^d Heb. with the joy of the bridegroom.

night: ^{ye} that ^{are the LORD's} remembrancers, ^{take ye no rest,} ^{and give} him no ^{rest,} till he establish, and till he make Jerusalem ^a praise in the earth. ⁸ The LORD hath sworn ^b by his right hand, and by the arm of his strength, ¹ Surely I will no more give ^d thy corn to be meat for thine enemies; ^f and the sons of the stranger shall not drink thy ^g wine, for the which thou hast laboured: ⁹ but ^h they that have gathered it shall eat it, and praise the LORD; and ⁱ they that have gathered it shall drink it in the courts of my sanctuary. ^j

¹⁰ Go through, go through the gates; ^k prepare ye the way of the people; ^l cast up, cast up the high way; gather out the stones; ^m lift up an ensign ⁿ for the people. ¹¹ Behold, the LORD hath proclaimed unto the end of the earth, ^o Say ye to the daughter of Zion, Behold, thy salvation cometh; ^p behold, his reward is with him, and his recompence before him. ¹² ^q And they shall call them, The holy people, The redeemed of the LORD: ^r and thou shalt be called, Sought out, A city not forsaken.

63 ¹ Who is this that cometh from ^s Edom, with ^t dyed garments from ^u Bozrah? ^v this that is ^w glorious in his apparel, ^x marching in the greatness of his strength? ^y I that speak in righteousness, mighty to save. ² Wherefore art thou ^z red in thine apparel, and thy garments like him ^{aa} that treadeth in the winefat? ³ ^{ab} I have trodden the winepress alone; ^{ac} and of the peoples there was no man

a ch. 60. 15.
b ch. 61. 11
& Zeph. 8. 20.

c Cp. Heb. 6. 13.
d ch. 34. 8.

e Deut. 28. 32.
f Jer. 5. 17.
g Cp. ch. 59. 18.

h Cp. ch. 65. 21, 22.

i Cp. Deut. 12. 13
& 14. 23, 26.

j ch. 49. 26.

k ch. 40. 3.

l ch. 57. 14.

m ch. 11. 10
& 49. 22.

n Ps. 145. 7.

o Zech. 9. 9.
Cp. Matt. 21. 5.
& John 12. 15.

p ch. 40. 10.
q ch. 61. 6.
r ver. 4.

s Cp. ch. 61. 4.
t Judg. 10. 16.

u Deut. 7. 7.
v Cp. Ezek. 16. 5, 6.

w ch. 34. 6.
x See Deut. 32. 10-13.

y 1 Mac. 14. 9.

z Ex. 15. 94.
Num. 14. 11.
aa Ps. 78. 17, 56
& 92. 9.

ab Cp. Ps. 68. 7.
ac Ps. 78. 40.
Ad. 7. 51.

ad Cp. Eph. 4. 30.
ae Rev. 19. 13.
af See Ps. 77. 11-20.

ag Cp. Lam. 1. 15
& Rev. 14. 20
& 19. 15.

ah Cp. Joel 3. 13.

ai See Ex. 14. 19-22.
aj Ps. 77. 30
& 78. 23
(for mg.).

ak 80. 1
(for mg.).

with me: ^{ye} ¹ I trod ² them in mine anger, ³ for I will tread ⁴ and trample ⁵ them in my fury; and their ⁶ lifeblood ⁷ is sprinkled upon my garments, and I ⁸ have stained ⁹ all my raiment. ⁴ For the day of vengeance ¹¹ was in mine heart, and ¹² the year of my redeemed is come. ⁵ And I looked, and ⁶ there was none to help; and I wondered that there was none to uphold: therefore mine own arm brought salvation unto me; and my fury, it upheld me. ⁶ And ¹³ I trod ¹⁴ down the peoples in mine anger, ¹⁵ and ¹⁶ made them drunk in my fury, and I ¹⁷ poured out ¹⁸ their lifeblood ¹⁹ on the earth.

⁷ I will make mention of the lovingkindnesses of the LORD, and the praises of the LORD, according to all that the LORD hath bestowed on ^{us}; ¹ and the great goodness toward the house of Israel, which he hath bestowed on them according to his mercies, and according to the multitude of his lovingkindnesses. ⁸ For he said, ⁹ Surely, Surely they are my people, children that will not deal falsely: so he was their ¹⁰ saviour. ¹¹ In all their affliction he was afflicted, and the angel of his presence saved them: ¹² in his love and in his pity he redeemed them; ¹³ and he bare them, and carried them all the days of old. ¹⁴ But they rebelled, ¹⁵ and grieved his holy spirit: therefore he was turned to be their enemy, ¹⁶ and himself fought against them. ¹⁷ Then he remembered ¹⁸ the days of old, Moses, and his people, ¹⁹ saying, ²⁰ Where is he that brought them up out of the sea ²¹ with the shepherds of his flock? where is

R.V. ¹ Or, keep not silence
⁷ Or, will tread... and trample
¹⁰ Or, I will tread... and make... and I will pour out

¹¹ Or, Then his people remembered the ancient days of Moses etc.

A.V. ¹ Or, ye that are the Lord's remembrancers.
Heb. decked. ²⁰ Or, shepherds.

³ Heb. silence.
⁵ Or, strength

⁸ Or, vintage
⁹ Or, shall be

¹⁸ Heb. silence.

¹⁰ Or, over
¹¹ Or, will stain

¹² Or, according to another reading, brags them in
¹³ Another reading is, shepherd.

¹⁷ Heb. If I give, etc.

¹⁹ Or, criminal
²⁰ Or, my peer

²¹ Or, recompence.

he that put his holy spirit in the midst of them? ¹² that caused his glorious arm to go at the right hand of Moses? ¹³ that divided the water before them, to make himself an everlasting name? ¹⁴ that led them through the depths, as an horse in the wilderness, that they stumbled not? ¹⁵ As the cattle that go down into the valley, ¹⁶ the spirit of the LORD caused them to rest: so didst thou lead thy people, ¹⁷ to make thyself a glorious name. ¹⁸ Look down from heaven, and behold ¹⁹ from the habitation of thy holiness and of thy glory: where is ²⁰ thy zeal and thy mighty acts? ²¹ the yearning of thy strength, ²² the compassions of thy bowels and of thy mercies toward me? ²³ restrained toward me. ²⁴ For are they restrained? ²⁵ Doubtless thou art our father, though Abraham knoweth us not, and Israel doth not be ignorant of us, and acknowledge us: thou, O LORD, art our father; ²⁶ our redeemer from father, ²⁷ our redeemer; thy name is everlasting in thy name. ²⁸ O LORD, why dost thou make us to err from thy ways, and ²⁹ hastenest our heart from thy fear? ³⁰ Return for thy servants' sake, the tribes of thine inheritance. ³¹ Thy holy people possessed it but a little while: ³² our adversaries have trodden down thy sanctuary. ³³ We are become as they over whom thou never barest rule; as they that were not called by thy name. ³⁴ Oh that thou wouldest rend the heavens, that thou wouldest come down, ³⁵ that the mountains might flow down at thy presence; ³⁶ as when fire kindleth the brushwood, and the fire causeth the waters to boil: ³⁷ to make thy name known to thine adversaries, that the nations may tremble at thy presence! ³⁸ When thou didst terrible

a Judg. 5. 5.
Mic. 1. 4.
b Ex. 14. 21.
Josh. 5. 10.
c Cp. Ps. 31.
1a.
d 2 Sam. 7.
23.
Neh. 9. 10.
e Cp. 1 Cor.
2. 9.
f Cp. Num.
10. 33.

g Deut. 28.
1a.
h Ps. 83. 14.
i See ch. 59.
12-15.
j ch. 59. 17.
k Ps. 90. 5, 6.
l ch. 64. 8.
Deut. 32. 6.
m ch. 43. 22.
Hos. 7. 7.

n ch. 43. 14.
o ch. 68. 16.
p ch. 6. 10.
q Ps. 102. 13.
r ch. 45. 9.
Rom. 9. 20, 21.
s ch. 29. 22.
t ch. 11. 12.
u Cp. Deut.
4. 25, 26.
v Cp. ch. 57.
16.
w Ps. 74. 1, 2.
x Ps. 79. 8.
y ch. 64. 11.
z Cp. Jer.
14. 8.
aa Neh. 1. 3.
ab 2. 3.
ac Cp. 2 Sam.
22. 10.
ad Ps. 13. 9.
ae 144. 5.
af Hag. 1. 9.
ag 2. 3.
ah Cp. 3 Kin. 25. 9.
ai 3 Chr. 35. 10.
aj Ps. 74. 7.
ak ch. 42. 14.
al Cp. Zech. 1. 12.
am Cp. Josh.
2. 9, 10.
an [Ch. 64. 1
in Heb.]
ao Cited
Rom. 10. 30.
ap Eph. 2. 12, 13.
aq Cp. ch. 2.
2. 3.
ar 18. 7.
as 19. 19, 25.
at Zech. 14. 16.
au Cp. Ex. 14.
18.
av 18. 11.

things which we looked not for, thou camest down, ² the mountains flowed down at thy presence. ³ For since the beginning of the world men have not heard, nor perceived by the ear, ⁴ neither hath the eye seen, ⁵ O God, beside thee, what he hath prepared for him that waiteth for him. ⁶ Thou meetest him that rejoiceth and worketh righteousness, those that remember thee in thy ways: behold, thou wast wroth, and we have sinned: ⁷ in them have we been of long time, and shall we be saved? ⁸ For we are all become as one that is unclean, and all our righteousnesses are as a polluted garment: ⁹ and we all do fade as a leaf; and our iniquities, like the wind, take away. ¹⁰ And there is none that calleth upon thy name, that stirreth up himself to take hold of thee: for thou hast hid thy face from us, and ¹¹ hast consumed us by means of our iniquities. ¹² But now, O LORD, thou art our father; ¹³ we are the clay, and thou our potter; ¹⁴ and we all are the work of thy hand. ¹⁵ Be not wroth very sore, O LORD, ¹⁶ neither remember iniquity for ever: behold, look, we beseech thee, we are all thy people. ¹⁷ Thy holy cities are become a wilderness, Zion is become a wilderness, Jerusalem a desolation. ¹⁸ Our holy and our beautiful house, where our fathers praised thee, is burned up with fire: ¹⁹ and all our pleasant things are laid waste. ²⁰ Wilt thou refrain thyself for these things, O LORD? wilt thou hold thy peace, and afflict us very sore? ²¹ I am inquired of by them that asked not for me; I am found of them that

R.V. ¹ Or, quakes ² Or, seen, O God, beside thee, one which etc.
we shall be saved. The text is probably corrupt.
Heb. melted. ³ Or, was inquired of ⁴ Or, was found

A.V. ⁵ Or, the multitude. ⁶ Or, our redeemer from everlasting is thy name. ⁷ Or, thy name was not called upon them. ⁸ Heb. the fire of meltings. ⁹ Or, seen a God beside thee, which doeth so for him, etc. ¹⁰ Heb. melted.

sought me not: I said, Behold me, behold me, unto a nation¹ that was not called by my name.
² I have spread out my hands all the day unto a rebellious people, which walketh in a way that ^{is} was not good, after their own thoughts; ³ a people that provoketh me to ^{my face continually,} anger continually to my face; that sacrificeth ^{burning} incense ^{burneth} upon altars of brick; ⁴ which ^{remain} among the graves, and lodge in the ^{secret places;} ⁷ which eat swine's flesh, and ^{broth of} abominable things is in their vessels; ⁵ which say, Stand by thyself, come not near to ^{me,} for I am holier than ^{thou;} these are a smoke in my ¹ nose, a fire that burneth all the day. ⁶ Behold, ^{it is written before me:} ¹ I will not keep silence, ^{but will recompense,} ^{yea, I will even recompense} into their bosom, ⁷ your own iniquities, ^{and the iniquities of} your fathers together, saith the LORD, ^{which have burned incense upon the mountains,} ^{and} ^{blasphemed me upon the hills:} therefore will I ^{first measure their} measure their former work into their bosom.

⁸ Thus saith the LORD, "As the new wine is found in the cluster, and one saith, Destroy it ^{not,} for a blessing is in it: so will I do for my servants' sakes, ^{that} I may not destroy them all. ⁹ And ^{I will bring forth a seed out of} Jacob, and out of Judah an inheritor of my mountains: and ^{my chosen} mine elect shall inherit it, and my servants shall dwell there. ¹⁰ And "Sharon shall be a ^{fold of} flocks, and ^{the valley of} Achor a place for the herds to lie down in, for my people ^{that have sought me.} ¹¹ But ^{ye are they} ye that for-

sake the LORD, that forget ^a my holy mountain, that ^b prepare a table for ⁷ Fortune, and that ^{all up mingled wine unto} ⁸ Destiny: furnish the drink offering unto that ^{number.} ¹² I will destine
 Therefore will I number you to the sword, and ye shall all bow down to the slaughter: ⁴ because when I called, ye did not answer; when I spake, ye did not hear; ^{but ye did that which was evil} in mine eyes, and ^{did choose} chose that wherein I delighted not.

¹³ Therefore thus saith the Lord God, Behold, ^a my servants shall eat, but ye shall be hungry: behold, my servants shall drink, but ye shall be thirsty: behold, my servants shall rejoice, but ye shall be ashamed: ¹⁴ behold, ^{my servants shall sing for joy of heart,} but ye shall cry for sorrow of heart, and shall howl for ³ vexation of spirit. ¹⁵ And ye shall leave your name ^a for ¹⁰ a curse unto ^{my chosen,} ^{and} the Lord God shall slay ^{thee,} and ^{he shall} call his servants by another name: ¹⁶ so that he who ^{blesseth} himself in the earth shall bless himself in ^{the God of} ¹¹ truth; and he that sweareth in the earth shall swear by ^{the God of} ¹¹ truth; ^{because the former troubles are forgotten,} and because they are hid from mine eyes. ¹⁷ For, behold, ^{I create new heavens and a new earth:} and the former things shall not be remembered, nor ¹¹ come into mind. ¹⁸ But be ye glad and rejoice for ever in that which I create: for, behold, ^{I create Jerusalem a rejoicing,} and her people a joy. ¹⁹ And I will rejoice in Jerusalem, and joy in my people: ^{and the voice of} weeping shall be no more heard

a ver. 25.
 Joel 3. 17.
 b Ezech. 28. 41.
 Bel and Dragon 12, 18.
 21.
 Cp. 1 Cor. 10. 21.
 c Rom. 10. 21.

d ch. 66. 4.
 Prov. 1. 24.
 Jer. 7. 13.

e ch. 1. 29.
 66. 17.
 f Cp. ch. 57. 2-4.
 / ch. 66. 4.

g ch. 66. 17.
 h Mac. 1. 47.
 i Cp. 2 Mac. 6. 18.
 j ch. 55. 1.
 Pa. 22. 36.

k ch. 1. 31.
 & 9. 18.

l Cp. Ps. 5. 11.
 m Cp. Jer. 2. 22.
 n 17. 1.
 o Pa. 50. 3.
 p Pa. 79. 12.
 q Jer. 16. 18.
 r Cp. Deut. 28. 37.
 s Jer. 29. 22.
 t Zech. 8. 13.
 u Ex. 20. 5.
 v Cp. Matt. 23. 35.

w ver. 2.
 x Cp. Ezech. 20. 27, 28.
 y ch. 62. 2.
 z Jer. 4. 2.
 a Cp. Deut. 32. 4.

b Cp. ch. 17. 4.
 c Cp. ch. 48. 18, 19.

d Cp. ch. 2. 21.
 e ch. 66. 22.
 f 2 Pet. 3. 13.
 g Rev. 21. 1.
 h Cp. ch. 27. 6.
 i 37. 31.

j Cp. Jer. 51. 7.
 k ch. 33. 9.
 l 35. 2.
 m Hos. 2. 15.
 n Cp. Josh. 7. 26.
 o ch. 62. 5.
 p 66. 10.
 q Cp. ch. 51. 1.
 r ch. 35. 10.
 s Rev. 21. 4.
 t Cp. Josh. 24. 20.

R.V. 1 Or, as otherwise read, that hath not called upon their former work
 11 Heb. Amen. See 2 Cor. 1. 20, Rev. 3. 14.

A.V. 1 Heb. upon bricks. 1 Or, pieces.
 ++ Heb. come upon the heart.

2 Or, dwell.
 3 Heb. Gad. 3 Or, Gad.

4 Or, vaults.
 5 Heb. Meni.
 6 Heb. breaking.
 7 Or, Meni.

8 Or, measure.
 9 Heb. on earth.
 10 Heb. breaking.

in her, nor the voice of crying.
 20 There shall be no more thence
 an infant of days, nor an old
 man that hath not filled his
 days: for 'the child shall die
 an hundred years ^{old, and} ^{old;} ^d the
 sinner being an hundred years
 old shall be accursed. 21 And
 they shall build houses, and
 inhabit them; and they shall
 plant vineyards, and eat the
 fruit of them. 22 They shall
 not build, and another inhabit;
 they shall not plant, and another
 eat: for 'as the days of a tree
 shall be ^{are} the days of my people, and
 my chosen ^{mine elect} shall 'long enjoy the
 work of their hands. 23 They
 shall not labour in vain, 'nor
 bring forth for ^{calamity} ^{trouble}; for "they
 are the seed of the blessed of
 the LORD, and their offspring
 'with them. 24 And it shall
 come to ^{pass that} ^{pass, that} before they call,
 I will answer; and 'while they
 are yet speaking, I will hear.
 25 The wolf and the lamb shall
 feed together, and the lion shall
 eat straw like the ^{or} bullock: and
 'dust shall be the serpent's meat.
 "They shall not hurt nor destroy
 in all my holy mountain, saith
 the LORD.

66 1 Thus saith the LORD,
 "The heaven is my throne,
 and the earth is my foot-
 stool: ^{what manner of} ^{where is the} house ^{will} ^{what} ye
 build unto me? and ^{where is the} ^{place} ^{shall be} my rest? 2 For all
 these things hath mine hand made,
 and ^{so} all these things ^{came to be,} ^{have been,}
 saith the LORD: 'but to this
 man will I look, even to him
 that is poor and of a contrite
 spirit, and ^{that} trembleth at my
 word. 3 He that killeth an ox
 is as ^{he that slayeth} ^{if he slew} a man; he that
 sacrificeth a 'lamb, as ^{he that breaketh} ^{if he cut off}

a dog's neck; he that offereth 'an
 oblation, ^{as} ^{he that offereth} ^{as} swine's
 blood; he that ^{burneth} ^{frankincense,} ^{incense,}
 as ^{he that blesseth} ^{an idol:} ^{yea,} ^b they
 have chosen their own ways, and
 their soul delighteth in their
 abominations; 4 I also will choose
 their 'delusions, and will bring
 'their fears upon them; ^{because}
 when I called, none did answer;
 when I spake, they did not hear:
 'but they did ^{that which was evil in} ^{evil before}
 mine eyes, and chose that ^{wherein} ^{in which}
 I delighted not.

5 Hear the word of the LORD,
 ye that tremble at his ^{word:} ^{word:} Your
 brethren that ^{hate} ^{hated} you, that cast
 you out for my name's sake, ^{have}
 said, "Let the LORD be glorified,
 that we may see ^{glorified:}
 but he shall appear to your joy, and
 they shall be ashamed. 6 A voice of
 tumult ^{noise} from the city, a voice from
 the temple, a voice of the LORD
 'that rendereth recompence to
 his enemies. 7 Before she
 travailed, she brought forth;
 before her pain came, she was
 delivered of a man child. 8 Who
 hath heard such a thing? who
 hath seen such things? Shall
 the earth be ^{born} ^{born} in one
 day? ^{or} shall a nation be ^{brought forth} ^{born}
 at once? for 'as soon as Zion
 travailed, she brought forth her
 children. 9 Shall I bring to the
 birth, and not 'cause to bring
 forth? saith the LORD: shall I
 that cause to bring forth
 cause to bring forth, and shut the womb?
 saith thy God.

10 Rejoice ye with Jerusalem,
 and be glad ^{for with} her, all ye that
 love her: "rejoice for joy with
 her, all ye that mourn ^{over} ^{for} her:
 "that ye may ^{suck} ^{suck,} and be satis-
 fied with the breasts of her
 consolations; that ye may milk
 out, and be delighted with the
 "abundance of her glory. 12 For

R.V. 1 Heb. wear out. 2 Or, sudden terror. 3 Or, shall be with them. 4 Or, a meal offering. 5 Heb. maketh
 a memorial of. 6 Or, mockings. 7 Or, travelled with for but one day. 8 Or, kid. 9 Heb. maketh a memorial of.
 A.V. 6 Heb. shall make them continue long, or, shall wear out. 7 Or, devices. 8 Or, depots. 9 Or, brightness.

thus saith the LORD, "Behold, I will extend peace to her like a river, and the glory of the nations like an overflowing stream, and ye Gentiles like a flowing stream: then shall ye suck thereof; ye shall be borne upon the side, and ye shall be dandled upon her knees. ¹³ As one whom his mother comforteth, so I will I comfort you; and ye shall be comforted in Jerusalem. ¹⁴ And ye shall see this, and your heart shall rejoice, and your bones shall flourish like the tender grass: and the hand of the LORD shall be known toward his servants, and he will have indignation against his enemies. ¹⁵ For, behold, the LORD will come with fire, and his chariots shall be like the whirlwind: to render his anger with fury, and his rebuke with flames of fire. ¹⁶ For by fire will the LORD plead, and by his sword, with all flesh: and the slain of the LORD shall be many. ¹⁷ They that sanctify themselves, and purify themselves to go unto the gardens, behind one tree in the midst, eating swine's flesh, and the abomination, and the mouse; they shall be consumed together, saith the LORD. ¹⁸ For I know their works and their thoughts: the time cometh, that I will gather all nations and tongues; and they shall come, and shall see my glory. ¹⁹ And I will set a sign among them, and

^a Cp. ch. 48. ¹⁸ ^b ch. 45. 20. ^c 1 Kin. 10. ²² ^d Jer. 48. 2. ^e Esak. 27. 10. ^f ch. 60. 16. ^g Gen. 10. 2. ^h Esak. 27. 13. ⁱ Gen. 10. 5. ^j ch. 60. 4. (mg.). ^k Cp. Rom. 15. 20, 21. ^l ch. 51. 12. ^m Cp. 55. 10. ⁿ See ch. 14. 2. & 48. 22. ^o Cp. Rom. 15. 16. ^p ch. 55. 11. ^q Ecclus. 48. 12. ^r Cp. Ezra 8. 22, 31. ^s ch. 33. 14. ^t Mal. 3. 1, 2. ^u 2 Thess. 1. 7, 8. ^v ch. 51. 6. ^w Ex. 19. 6. ^x Cp. 1 Pet. 2. 9. ^y Rev. 1. 6. ^z Pa. 68. 17. ^{aa} See ch. 65. ^{ab} Pa. 97. 3. ^{ac} Jocl. 2. 2. ^{ad} ch. 53. 10. ^{ae} Cp. Pa. 89. 23. ^{af} ch. 65. 3, 5. ^{ag} w Cp. Zech. 14. 16. ^{ah} & Pa. 96. 2. ^{ai} See ch. 65. ^{aj} ch. 2. 2. ^{ak} Zech. 14. 16. ^{al} Mark 2. 48. ^{am} Cp. Ecclus. 7. 17. ^{an} Cp. Rev. 21. 8. ^{ao} I will send such as those that escape of them unto the nations, to Tarshish, Pul, and Lud, that draw the bow, to Tubal, and Javan, to the isles afar off, that have not heard my fame, neither have seen my glory; and they shall declare my glory among the nations. ²⁰ And they shall bring all your brethren out of all the nations for an offering unto the LORD out of all nations upon horses, and in chariots, and in litters, and upon mules, and upon swift beasts, to my holy mountain Jerusalem, saith the LORD, as the children of Israel bring their offering in a clean vessel into the house of the LORD. ²¹ And of them also will I take for priests and for Levites, saith the LORD. ²² For as the new heavens and the new earth, which I will make, shall remain before me, saith the LORD, so shall your seed and your name remain. ²³ And it shall come to pass, that from one new moon to another, and from one sabbath to another, shall all flesh come to worship before me, saith the LORD. ²⁴ And they shall go forth, and look upon the carcases of the men that have transgressed against me: for their worm shall not die, neither shall their fire be quenched; and they shall be an abhorring unto all flesh.

THE BOOK OF THE PROPHET

JEREMIAH.

¹ THE words of Jeremiah the son of Hilkiah, of the priests that were in Anathoth in the land of Benjamin:

^a Esak. 1. 3. ^b See 2 Kin. ch. 22. ^c 23. 1-30. ^d ch. 23. 27. ^e 32. 7. ^f Josh. 21. 18. ^g ch. 25. 3. ^h 38. 2.

² to whom the word of the LORD came in the days of Josiah the son of Amon, king of Judah, in the thirteenth year of his reign.

R.V. ¹ Or, then shall ye suck, ye &c. ² Or, in ³ Or, in ⁴ Many ancient authorities have, one after another.

^a Or, one tree (or Asherah); see Deut. 16. 21) ^b Many ancient authorities have, I come to gather &c. ^c Or, drummers

A.V. ¹ Or, one after another. ² Or, coaches. ³ Heb. from new moon to his new moon, and from sabbath to his sabbath.

³ It came also in the days of ^{Josiah} "Jehoiakim the son of ^{Josiah} king of Judah, ^{unto} the end of the eleventh year of ^{Zedekiah} the son of ^{Josiah} king of Judah; ^{unto} the carrying away of Jerusalem captive in the fifth month.

⁴ ^{Now} Then the word of the LORD came unto me, saying, ⁵ "Before I formed thee in the belly I knew thee; and before thou camest forth out of the womb I sanctified thee; I have appointed thee, and I ^{ordained} thee a prophet ^{unto} the nations. ⁶ Then said I, Ah, Lord God! behold, ⁷ "I cannot speak: ⁸ "for I am a child. ⁷ But the LORD said unto me, Say not, I am a child: for ¹ to whomsoever I shall send thee thou shalt go, thou shalt go to all that I shall send thee, and ² whatsoever I shall command thee thou shalt speak. ⁸ "Be not afraid because of ^{them} their faces: ⁹ "for I am with thee to deliver thee, saith the LORD. ⁹ "Then the LORD put forth his hand, and ¹⁰ "touched my mouth. And the LORD said unto me, Behold, I have put ¹¹ "my words in thy mouth: ¹² ^{see, Soc.} I have this day set thee ¹³ ^{over} the nations and over the kingdoms, ¹⁴ ^{to} pluck up, and to break root out, and to pull down, and to ¹⁵ ^{destroy} destroy, and to ¹⁶ ^{overthrow} overthrow; to build, and to plant.

¹⁷ Moreover the word of the LORD came unto me, saying, ¹⁸ "Jeremiah, what seest thou? And I said, I see a rod of ¹⁹ "an almond tree. ²⁰ Then said the LORD unto me, Thou hast well seen: ²¹ "for I ²² ^{will hasten} watch over my word to perform it. ²³ And the word of the LORD came unto me the second time, saying, What seest thou? And I said, I see ²⁴ "a seething caldron; and the face thereof is ²⁵ ^{from} toward the north. ²⁶ Then the LORD said unto me, ²⁷ "Out of the north ²⁸ ^{an} evil ²⁹ "shall

break forth upon all the inhabitants of the land. ¹⁵ For, lo, ¹⁶ "I will call all the families of the kingdoms of the north, saith the LORD; and they shall come, ¹⁷ and they shall set every one his throne at the entering of the gates of Jerusalem, and against all the walls thereof round about, and against all the cities of Judah. ¹⁸ And ¹⁹ "I will ²⁰ ^{utter my judgements} utter my ²¹ ^{judgments} judgments against them touching all their wickedness; ²² ^{in that} in that they have forsaken me, ²³ ^{wickedness,} and have burned incense unto other gods, and ²⁴ "worshipped the works of their own hands. ²⁵ Thou therefore ²⁶ "gird up thy loins, and arise, and ²⁷ "speak unto them all that I command thee: ²⁸ "be not dismayed at ²⁹ ^{their faces,} them, lest I ³⁰ ^{dismay} dismay thee before them. ³¹ For, behold, I have made thee this day ³² "a defenced city, and ³³ "an iron pillar, and ³⁴ "brassen walls, against the whole land, against the kings of Judah, against the princes thereof, against the priests thereof, and against the people of the land. ³⁵ And they shall fight against thee; but they shall not prevail against thee; for ³⁶ "I am with thee, saith the LORD, to deliver thee.

¹ And ² ^{Moreover} the word of the LORD came to me, saying, ³ ^{Go,} Go and cry in the ears of Jerusalem, saying, Thus saith the LORD, I remember ⁴ ^{for thee} the kindness of ⁵ ^{thy} thy youth, the love of ⁶ ^{thy} thine espousals; ⁷ ^{how} how thou wentest after me in the wilderness, ⁸ ⁱⁿ in a land that was not sown. ⁹ ^{Israel} Israel was holiness unto the LORD, ¹⁰ ^{and} the firstfruits of his increase: ¹¹ "all that devour him shall be held guilty; ¹² ^{evil} evil shall come upon them, saith the LORD.

R.V. ¹ Or, on whatsoever errand ² Heb. shaked. ³ Heb. shaked. ⁴ Heb. shall be opened. ⁵ Or, speak with them of my judgements ⁶ Or, concerning ⁷ Heb. shaked. ⁸ Or, break to pieces. ⁹ Or, for thy sake.
A.V. ¹⁰ Heb. gave. ¹¹ Heb. from the face of the north. ¹² Heb. shall be opened. ¹³ Or, break to pieces. ¹⁴ Or, for thy sake.

⁴ Hear ye the word of the LORD, O house of Jacob, and all the families of the house of Israel: ⁵ ^{thus} saith the LORD, ⁶ What ^{unrighteousness} have your fathers found in me, that they are gone far from me, ⁷ and have walked after ^{vanity}, and are become vain? ⁸ Neither said they, ⁹ Where is the LORD that brought us up out of the land of ^{Egypt}; that led us ^{through} the wilderness, through a land of deserts and of pits, through a land of ^{drought} and of ^{the shadow} of death, through a land that ^{none} ^{no man} passed through, and where ^{no man} dwelt? ⁷ ² And I brought you into ^a plentiful ^{land}, to eat the fruit thereof and the goodness thereof; but when ye entered, ^{ye} defiled my land, and made mine heritage an abomination. ⁸ The priests said not, Where is the LORD? and ^{they} that handle the law knew me not: ⁹ ^{the} ² ^{rulers} ^{pastors} also transgressed against me, ¹⁰ and the prophets prophesied by Baal, and walked after ^{things} that do not profit. ⁹ Wherefore ¹ I will yet plead with you, saith the LORD, and ^{with} your children's children will I plead. ¹⁰ For pass ^{over} to the isles of ^{Kittim}, and see; and send unto ^{Kedar}, and consider ^{diligently}; and see if there ^{hath} ^{been} such a thing. ¹¹ Hath a nation changed ^{their} gods, ^{which} ^{yet} ^{are} ^{no} gods? but my people ^{have} changed their glory for ^{that} which doth not profit. ¹² Be astonished, ¹³ O ye heavens, at this, and be horribly afraid, be ye very desolate, saith the LORD. ¹³ For my people have committed two evils; ^{they} have forsaken ^{me} the fountain

a John 4. 10.
b Cp. Ex. 4.
22.
c ver. 31.
Iml. 5. 4.
Mic. 6. 2.
d ch. 4. 7.
Iml. 5. 20.
e 2 Kin. 17.
18.
f ch. 10. 15
& 14. 22
& 16. 18.
g ch. 9. 11
& 46. 19.
h Cp. Isai.
63. 11-13
& Hos. 12. 4, 5.
i ch. 44. 1
& 46. 14.
Iml. 19. 13
& mg.
Ezek. 30. 16.
j ch. 43. 7-9.
k Cp. Deut.
33. 20.
l Deut. 8. 15
& 32. 10.
m ch. 4. 18.
n ver. 6.
o ver. 36.
Iml. 30. 1, 2
& 31. 1.
p See Deut.
8. 7-10.
q Isai. 23. 3.
r Cp. Hos. 7.
11.
s Ps. 109. 36.
Cp. Lev. 18. 24.
25.
t Gen. 31. 21.
Iml. 7. 20
& 3. 7.
u Isai. 2. 9.
Hos. 5. 5.
v ch. 3. 22
& 5. 6
& 14. 7.
w ch. 18. 18.
Cp. Mal. 2. 7.
x Rom. 2. 20.
y Cp. ch. 5. 5.
z ch. 4. 18.
aa ver. 13. 17.
ab ch. 23. 13.
Ac ch. 5. 31.
b Cp. Hab.
2. 18.
c ver. 36.
Ezek. 17. 20
& 20. 35, 36.
d ch. 5. 5
& 30. 8.
e Ex. 20. 5, 6.
f ver. 31.
g ch. 8. 2
& 17. 2.
Iml. 57. 8, 7, al.
h See Gen.
10. 4.
i See Isai.
21. 16.
j ch. 8. 1.
Iml. 1. 21.
k Ex. 15. 17.
Ps. 44. 3.
& 80. 8.
Iml. 5. 2.
l Cp. Mic. 4.
5.
See ch. 18. 12-15.
m Iml. 5. 4.
Cp. Deut. 32.
32.
n ch. 16. 20.
Iml. 37. 19.
Gal. 4. 8.
o Ps. 109. 30.
p Job 9. 30
& mg.
q Isai. 1. 2.
r Cp. ch. 17.
1.
s ver. 36.
t ch. 17. 13.
u Ps. 36. 9.
v ch. 7. 31, 32
& 19. 2, 6.

of ^a living waters, and hewed them out cisterns, broken cisterns, that can hold no water. ¹⁴ ^b Is Israel a servant? is he a homeborn ^{slave}? why is he become a prey? ¹⁵ ^d The young lions have roared upon him, and ^{they} have made his land ^{waste}; his cities are burned ^{up}, ^e without inhabitant. ¹⁶ ^f The children also of ^{Noph} and ^{Tahpanhes} ^g I have ^{broken} the crown of thy head. ¹⁷ ^m Hast thou not procured this unto thyself, in that thou hast forsaken the LORD thy God, when ^{he} led thee by the way? ¹⁸ ^o And now what hast thou to do in the way ^{of} Egypt, to drink the waters of ^{Shihor}? ^{or} what hast thou to do in the way ^{of} Assyria, to drink the waters of ^{the} ^{River}? ¹⁹ ^{Thine} own wickedness shall correct thee, and ^{thy} backslidings shall reprove thee: know therefore and see that it is an evil thing and ¹ ^{bitter}, that ² thou hast forsaken the LORD thy God, and that my fear is not in thee, saith the LORD, the LORD of hosts. ²⁰ For of old time ¹ I have ^{broken} thy yoke, and burst thy bands; and thou saidst, ¹ I will not ^{serve} ^{transgress}; ^{for} upon every high hill and under every green tree thou didst bow thyself, ¹ ^{playing} the harlot. ²¹ ^{Yet} I had planted thee a noble vine, wholly a right seed: ^{how} then art thou turned into the degenerate plant of a strange vine unto me? ²² ^{For} though thou wash thee with ^{lye}, and take thee much soap, ^{yet} thine iniquity is marked before me, saith the Lord God. ²³ ^{How} canst thou say, I am not ^{defiled}, I have not gone after ^{the} Baalim? see thy way ⁱⁿ the valley, know

R.V. ¹ Or, deep darkness ² Heb. shepherds. ³ Heb. given out their voice. ⁴ Or, fed on ⁵ That is, the Nile.
That is, the Euphrates. ⁷ Or, thou hast ⁸ Another reading is, transgress. ⁹ Heb. become a spoil! ¹⁰ Heb. gave out their voice.
A.V. ¹¹ Or, the land of Carmel. ¹² Or, over to. ¹³ Heb. serve. ¹⁴ Heb. gave out their voice.

what thou hast done: *thou art* a swift ¹dromedary traversing her ways; ² *a wild ass* ³used to the wilderness, that snuffeth up the wind ⁴in ⁵her desire; in her occasion who can ⁶turn her away? all they that seek her will not weary themselves; in her month they shall find her. ²⁵ Withhold ⁷thy foot from being unshod, and ⁸thy throat from thirst: but thou saidst, "There is no hope: no; ⁹for I have loved strangers, and after them will I go. ²⁶ As the thief is ashamed when he is found, so is the house of Israel ashamed; ¹⁰they, their kings, their princes, and their priests, and their prophets; ²⁷ which say to a stock, Thou art my father; and to a stone, Thou hast ¹¹brought ¹²me forth: for they have turned ¹³their back unto me, and not their face: but ¹⁴in the time of their trouble they will say, Arise, and save us. ²⁸ But ¹⁵where are thy gods that thou hast made thee? let them arise, ¹⁶if they can save thee in the time of thy ¹⁷trouble: for ¹⁸according to the number of thy cities are thy gods, O Judah. ²⁹ Wherefore will ye plead with me? ye all have transgressed against me, saith the LORD. ³⁰ In vain have I ¹⁹smitten your children; they received no correction: ²⁰your own sword hath devoured your prophets, like a destroying lion. ³¹ O generation, see ye the word of the LORD. Have I been a wilderness unto Israel? or a land of ²¹thick darkness? wherefore say my people, ²²We are broken loose; we will come no more unto thee? ³² Can a maid forget

her ornaments, or a bride her attire? yet ²³my people have forgotten me days without number. ³³ How trimmest thou thy way to seek ²⁴love; therefore ²⁵even thou hast thou the wicked woman hast thou taught ²⁶thy ways. ³⁴ Also in thy skirts is found ²⁷the blood of the souls of the innocent poor: ²⁸I have not found it at ²⁹the place of breaking in, but upon ³⁰all these. ³⁵ Yet thou ³¹saidst, I am ³²innocent; surely his anger ³³is turned away from me. ³⁴ Behold, I will enter into judgement ³⁵with thee, because thou ³⁶sayest, I have not sinned. ³⁷ Why gaddest thou about so much to change thy way? thou ³⁸also shalt be ³⁹ashamed of Egypt ⁴⁰also, as thou wast ashamed of Assyria. ³⁷ From him ⁴¹also shalt thou go forth, with ⁴²thine hands upon thine head: for the LORD hath rejected thy confidences, and thou shalt not prosper in them.

¹ ²They say, ³If a man ⁴put away his wife, and she go from him, and become another man's, shall he return unto her again? ⁵shall not that land be greatly polluted? ⁶But ⁷thou hast played the harlot with many lovers; ⁸yet return again to me, saith the LORD. ² Lift up thine eyes unto ⁹the bare heights, and ¹⁰see; where ¹¹hast thou hast not been lien ¹²with? ¹³By the ways ¹⁴hast thou sat for them, as ¹⁵an Arabian in the wilderness; ¹⁶and thou hast polluted the land with thy whoredoms and with thy wickedness. ³ ¹⁷Therefore the showers have been withholden, and there hath been no latter rain; ¹⁸yet ¹⁹thou hadst a ²⁰whore's forehead, thou refusedst to be ashamed. ⁴ Wilt thou not

a ch. 2. 21
18. 15.
Deut. 32. 18.
Pa. 106. 31.
Isa. 17. 10.
Hos. 8. 14.
2 Esd. 1. 14.
b ch. 14. 6.

c ch. 10. 4.
2 Kin. 21. 16.
24. 4.
Pa. 106. 38.
d Deut. 29. 5.
e Ex. 22. 2.
f Ex. 17. 6.

g ch. 3. 13.
Deut. 32. 16.
h Pa. 148. 2.

i Prov. 28. 13.
2 Esd. 16. 53.
1 John 1. 8, 10.
j Cp. ch. 31. 22.
k ch. 18. 13.
l 32. 33.
m Cp. ch. 8. 1.
n Isa. 30. 3.

o 2 Sam. 13. 12.

p Judg. 10. 9, 10.
q Isa. 26. 16.
r See Deut. 24. 1-4.
s Deut. 32. 27, 28.

t Isa. 48. 20.
u ver. 9.
v Pa. 106. 38.
w ch. 11. 13.
x ch. 2. 20.

y ch. 3. 21, 23.
z 4. 11.
1. 20.
Num. 23. 2.
aa ch. 5. 2.
ab Isa. 1. 5.
ac 8. 12.
ad Esek. 16. 26.

ae Neh. 9. 28.
af Thess. 2. 15.

ag ch. 9. 12.
ah 14. 22.
Deut. 28. 24.

ai Cp. ch. 6. 18.
aj See Esek. 3. 7.
ak Isa. 3. 30.
al 61. 10.

R.V. ¹ Or, young camel ² Or, begotten me from Jah ³ Or, thou didst not And them ⁴ Or, and thinkest thou to return &c. ⁵ A.V. ⁶ Or, O swift dromedary. ⁷ Or, O wild ass, &c. ⁸ Or, reverse it! ⁹ Or, Is the case desperate! ¹⁰ Heb. We have dominion.

³ Another reading is, us. ⁴ Or, instruction. ⁵ Some ancient authorities have, every oak.

⁸ Or, darkness. ⁹ Heb. Saying.

¹¹ Heb. taught.

¹² Or, begotten me.

¹³ Heb. digging.

¹⁴ Heb. the desire of her heart.

¹⁵ Heb. the hinder part of the neck.

¹⁶ Heb. Saying.

from this time ^acry unto me, My father, thou art the ¹guide of my youth? ^bWill he ^cretain ^dhis anger for ever? will he keep it to the end? Behold, thou ^ehast spoken and ^fhast done evil things, and hast ^ghad thy way.

⁶Moreover the LORD said ^hunto me in the days of ⁱJosiah the king, Hast thou seen that which backsliding Israel hath done? ^jshe is gone up upon every high mountain and under every green tree, and there ^khath played the harlot. ⁷And I said after she had done all these things, ^lShe will return unto me; but Turn thou ^munto me. But she returned ⁿnot; and ^oher treacherous ^psister Judah saw it. ⁸And ^qI saw, when for this very cause that backsliding Israel had committed adultery, ^rI had put her away, and given her ^sa bill of divorce; ^tyet treacherous Judah her sister feared not; but she also ^uwent ^vand played the harlot. ^wAnd it came to pass through the ^x'lightness of her whoredom, that ^ythe land was polluted, and she committed adultery with ^zstones and with stocks.

¹⁰And yet for all this her treacherous sister Judah hath not ^areturned unto me ^b'with her whole heart, but ^c'feignedly, saith the LORD. ¹¹And the LORD said unto me, ^d'Backsliding Israel hath shewn herself more righteous than treacherous Judah. ^eGo and proclaim these words toward ^f'the north, and say, ^g'Return, thou backsliding Israel, saith the LORD; and I will not ^hcause mine anger to fall upon you: for ⁱ'I am merciful, saith the LORD, and ^j'I will not keep ^kanger for ever. ¹³'Only ^l'acknowledge thine iniquity,

^a Cp. Luke 15. 18.

^b Pa. 103. 9.

^c ver. 6.

^d ver. 22. Hos. 14. 1.

^e Isai. 54. 5 & 62. 5. Hos. 2. 19, 20. Mal. 2. 11. / ch. 1. 2.

^f See ch. 2. 20.

^g ch. 23. 4. Ezek. 34. 23. Cp. John 10. 11. / Acts 20. 28. / ver. 1.

^h Cp. Ezek. 16. 46 & 23. 4.

ⁱ 2 Kin. 17. 18. Cp. Hos. 1. 4, 9. m. Cp. Matt. 19. 7. & Mark 10. 4. See Deut. 24. 1-4.

^j Ezek. 23. 11.

^k Isai. 2. 2, 3.

^l Isai. 60. 3.

^m ch. 2. 27. / Cp. ch. 7. 24.

ⁿ 9. 14. & 11. 8, a1. / ch. 50. 4. Isai. 11. 13. Ezek. 37. 21, 22. Hos. 1. 11. / Hos. 7. 14.

^o Ezek. 16. 51, 52.

^p ver. 13. ch. 16. 15 & 23. 8. & 31. 5.

^q Amos 9. 15.

^r See ver. 15.

^s Prov. 28. 12.

^t See Deut. 30. 1-10.

^u Pa. 96. 5.

^v Cp. Isai. 63. 16.

^w Pa. 103. 9.

^x Lev. 26. 40.

^y ver. 7, 6. ch. 5. 11.

that thou hast transgressed against the LORD thy God, and hast scattered thy ways to the strangers under ^a'every green tree, and ye have not obeyed my voice, saith the LORD. ¹⁴'Return, O backsliding children, saith the LORD; for ^b'I am a husband unto you: and I will take you one of a city, and two of a family, and I will bring you to Zion: ¹⁵and ^c'I will give you ^dshepherds according to mine heart, ^e'which shall feed you with knowledge and understanding. ¹⁶And it shall come to pass, when ye be multiplied and increased in the land, in those days, saith the LORD, they shall say no more, The ark of the covenant of the LORD: neither shall it ^f'come to mind: neither shall they remember it; neither shall they ^g'visit it; neither ^h'shall ⁱ'that be done any more. ¹⁷At that time they shall call Jerusalem the throne of the LORD; ^j'and all the nations shall be gathered unto it, ^k'to the name of the LORD, to Jerusalem: ^l'neither shall they walk any more after the ^mstubbornness of their evil heart. ¹⁸'In those days the house of Judah shall walk ⁿ'with the house of Israel, and they shall come together out of the land ^o'of the north to ^p'the land that I have ^qgiven for an inheritance unto your fathers. ¹⁹But I said, How ^r'shall I put thee among the children, and give thee a ^s'pleasant land, ^t'a goodly heritage of the hosts of ^uthe nations? and I said, ^v'Ye shall ^wcall me, My father; and ^xshall not turn away ^y'from following me. ²⁰'Surely as a wife treacherously departeth

R.V. ¹ Or, companion. ² Or, hast spoken thus, but hast done etc.

hath done all these things, she etc.

⁷ Heb. cause my countenance to fall upon you.

¹¹ Or, to ¹² Or, would... nations!

shall... and shall not etc.

A.V. ¹⁰ Or, fame. ¹¹ Heb. in falsehood.

¹² Or, to ¹³ Or, caused your fathers to possess.

¹⁴ Heb. from after me.

¹⁵ Or, know

¹⁶ Or, the goodliest heritage of the nations

¹⁷ Heb. come upon the heart.

¹⁸ Heb. land of desire.

¹⁹ Heb. been able.

²⁰ Some ancient authorities have, she saw that, for dr.

²¹ Or, wise

²² Or, shall it be made any more

²³ Another reading is, Thou

²⁴ Or, stubbornness.

²⁵ Heb. an heritage of glory, or, beauty.

from her husband, so have ye dealt treacherously with me, O house of Israel, saith the LORD.

²¹ A voice ^{is} heard upon the ^{bare heights, the} ^{high places,} weeping ^{and} the supplications of the children of Israel: for that they have perverted their way, ^{and} they have forgotten the LORD their God. ²² Return, ye backsliding children, ^{and} ^I will heal your backslidings. Behold, we ^{are} come unto thee; for thou art the LORD our God.

²³ Truly in vain is ^{the help that is looked} ^{salvation hoped} for ^{from} the hills, ^{and from} the ^{tumult of the} ^{multitude of} mountains: ⁿtruly in the LORD our God is the salvation of Israel. ²⁴ But the ^{shameful thing} ^{for shame} hath devoured the labour of our fathers from our youth; their flocks and their herds, their sons and their daughters. ²⁵ Let us lie down in our shame, and let our confusion cover us: for ^{we} have sinned against the LORD our God, we and our fathers, from our youth even unto this day: and ^{we} have not obeyed the voice of the LORD our God.

¹ If thou wilt return, O Israel, saith the LORD, ^{unto} ^{me shalt thou return:} ^{unto me} and ^{if} thou wilt put away thine abominations out of my sight, ^{then} shalt thou not ^{be removed;} ^{and} ^{thou} shalt swear, ^{As the} ^{Judgment,} ^{Judgment,} the LORD liveth, in truth, in ^{and} in righteousness; and ^{the} nations shall bless themselves in him, ^{and} in him shall they glory.

³ For thus saith the LORD to the men of Judah and to Jerusalem, ^bBreak up your fallow ground, and ^asow not among thorns. ⁴ Circumcise yourselves to the LORD, and take away the foreskins of your heart, ye men of Judah and inhabitants of

a ch. 21. 12.

b Dent. 28. 20.

c See ver. 2.

d ch. 31. 9.

e Cp. ch. 6. 1.

f Hos. 5. 8.

g Joel 2. 1.

h ch. 8. 14.

i ver. 14.

j ch. 30. 17.

k Isai. 57. 18.

l Hos. 6. 1.

m Cp. ch. 50. 2.

n Isi. 12. 27.

o See ch. 1. 13.

p Cp. Isai. 1. 2.

q ch. 2. 15.

r Is. 5. 6.

s Is. 49. 18.

t Cp. Ezek. 19. 6, 7, al.

u ver. 21.

v Ps. 121. 1, 2.

w Ps. 3. 8.

x ch. 23. 10.

y Is. 34. 22.

z Is. 48. 19.

aa Isai. 5. 9.

ab Is. 31. 11.

ac Zeph. 2. 5, al.

ad Jer. 4. 3.

ae Is. 6. 26.

af Is. 22. 12.

ag Is. 32. 11.

ah Lam. 2. 10, al.

ai Jer. 10. 22.

aj Jer. 9. 6.

ak Num. 25. 1.

al Jer. 78. 49.

am See Isai. 13. 9-13.

an Jer. 9. 7.

ao Ezek. 2. 3.

ap Cp. Ps. 48. 4, 5.

aq Joel 2. 12.

ar Ezek. 14. 9.

as Cp. 1 Kin. 22. 32.

at Jer. 14. 15.

au Cp. 1 Kin. 14. 15.

av Deut. 6. 13.

aw Jer. 72. 17.

ax mg.

ay Isai. 65. 16.

az See ch. 3. 2.

ba 1 Cor. 1. 31.

bb Cor. 10. 17.

bc Hos. 10. 12.

bd ch. 1. 16.

be Matt. 13. 22.

bf Mark 4. 7, 18.

bg Luke 8. 7, 14.

bh Deut. 10. 16.

bi Cp. ch. 9. 36.

bj Rom. 2. 28.

bk Jer. 15. 28.

bl 2 Sam. 1. 23.

bm Lam. 4. 18.

bn ch. 9. 19.

Jerusalem: ^alest my fury ^{go} ^{come} forth like fire, and burn that none can quench it, ^bbecause of the evil of your doings. ⁵ Declare ye in Judah, and publish in Jerusalem; and say, ^cBlow ye the trumpet in the land:

^dcry aloud cry, gather together, and say, ^eAssemble yourselves, and let us go into the ^{fenced} ^{defenced} cities. ⁶ Set up ^{the} ^{standard} toward Zion: ^{see for safety,} ^{retire,}

stay not: for I will bring evil from ^{the} north, ^{and} a great ^{destruction}. ⁷ ^{The} ^{lion is gone} ^{come} up from his thicket, and ^{the} ^{destroyer of nations; he} ^{is on his way;} ^{the Gentiles} he is gone forth from his ^{place;} ^{to} make thy land ^{desolate, that} ^{desolate; and} thy cities ^{shall} be laid waste, ^{without} an inhabitant. ⁸ For this ^{gird} you with sackcloth, lament and howl: for ^{the} fierce anger of the LORD is not turned back from us. ⁹ And it shall come to pass at that day, saith the LORD, that ^{the} heart of the king shall perish, and the heart of the princes; and the priests shall be astonished, and the prophets shall wonder. ¹⁰ Then said I, Ah, Lord God! ^{surely} thou hast greatly deceived this people and Jerusalem, saying, Ye shall have peace; whereas the sword reacheth unto the soul. ¹¹ At that time shall it be said to this people and to Jerusalem, A ^{hot} ^{dry} wind from ^{of} ^{the} bare heights in the wilderness toward the daughter of my people, not to fan, nor to cleanse; ¹² Even ^a ^{these} ^{places} ^{shall} ^{come} ^{for} ^{me:} ^{now} ^{will} ^I ^{also} ^{utter} ^{judgements} ^{against} ^{them.} ¹³ Behold, he shall come up as clouds, ^{and} his chariots ^{shall} be as ^{the} whirlwind: his horses are ^{swifter} than eagles. Woe unto us! ^hfor

c See ver. 2.

d ch. 31. 9.

e Cp. ch. 6. 1.

f Hos. 5. 8.

g Joel 2. 1.

h ch. 8. 14.

i ver. 14.

j ch. 30. 17.

k Isai. 57. 18.

l Hos. 6. 1.

m Cp. ch. 50. 2.

n Isi. 12. 27.

o See ch. 1. 13.

p Cp. Isai. 1. 2.

q ch. 2. 15.

r Is. 5. 6.

s Is. 49. 18.

t Cp. Ezek. 19. 6, 7, al.

u ver. 21.

v Ps. 121. 1, 2.

w Ps. 3. 8.

x ch. 23. 10.

y Is. 34. 22.

z Is. 48. 19.

aa Isai. 5. 9.

ab Is. 31. 11.

ac Zeph. 2. 5, al.

ad Jer. 4. 3.

ae Is. 6. 26.

af Is. 22. 12.

ag Is. 32. 11.

ah Lam. 2. 10, al.

ai Jer. 10. 22.

aj Jer. 9. 6.

ak Num. 25. 1.

al Jer. 78. 49.

am See Isai. 13. 9-13.

an Jer. 9. 7.

ao Ezek. 2. 3.

ap Cp. Ps. 48. 4, 5.

aq Joel 2. 12.

ar Ezek. 14. 9.

as Cp. 1 Kin. 22. 32.

at Jer. 14. 15.

au Cp. 1 Kin. 14. 15.

av Deut. 6. 13.

aw Jer. 72. 17.

ax mg.

ay Isai. 65. 16.

az See ch. 3. 2.

ba 1 Cor. 1. 31.

bb Cor. 10. 17.

bc Hos. 10. 12.

bd ch. 1. 16.

be Matt. 13. 22.

bf Mark 4. 7, 18.

bg Luke 8. 7, 14.

bh Deut. 10. 16.

bi Cp. ch. 9. 36.

bj Rom. 2. 28.

bk Jer. 15. 28.

bl 2 Sam. 1. 23.

bm Lam. 4. 18.

bn ch. 9. 19.

R.V. ¹ Or, noisy throng ² Heb. shame. See ch. 11. 13. ³ Or, if thou wilt put... and wilt not wander, and wilt swear... then shall the nations etc. or, then shalt thou swear... and the nations etc.

A.V. ^a Heb. friend. ^b Or, strengthen. ^c Heb. breaking. ^d Or, a wind too strong for this. ^e Or, a fuller wind than those. ^f Heb. utter judgments.

we are spoiled. ¹⁴ O Jerusalem, wash thine heart from wickedness, that thou mayest be saved. How long shall thine evil thoughts lodge within thee? ¹⁵ For ^{1a} a voice declareth from Dan, and publisheth evil from the hills of Ephraim: ¹⁶ make ye mention to the nations; behold, publish against Jerusalem, that watchers come from a far country, and give out their voice against the cities of Judah. ¹⁷ As keepers of a field, are they against her round about; because she hath been rebellious against me, saith the LORD. ¹⁸ Thy way and thy doings have procured these things unto thee; this is thy wickedness; ¹⁹ for it is bitter, because it reacheth unto thine heart.

¹⁹ My bowels, my bowels! ¹ I am pained at my very heart; my heart is disquieted, maketh a noise in me; I cannot hold my peace; because thou hast heard, O my soul, the sound of the trumpet, the alarm of war. ²⁰ Destruction upon destruction is cried; for the whole land is spoiled: suddenly are my tents spoiled, and my curtains in a moment. ²¹ How long shall I see the standard, and hear the sound of the trumpet? ²² For my people is foolish, they know me not; they are sottish children, and they have none understanding: they are wise to do evil, but to do good they have no knowledge.

²³ I beheld the earth, and, lo, it was without form, and void; and the heavens, and they had no light. ²⁴ I beheld the mountains, and, lo, they trembled, and all the hills moved to and fro lightly. ²⁵ I beheld, and, lo, there was no man, and all the birds of the

heavens were fled. ²⁶ I beheld, and, lo, the fruitful field was a wilderness, and all the cities thereof were broken down at the presence of the LORD, and before his fierce anger. ²⁷ For thus saith the LORD, The whole land shall be a desolation; yet will I not make a full end. ²⁸ For this shall the earth mourn, and the heavens above be black: because I have spoken it, I have purposed it, and I have not repented, neither will I turn back from it. ²⁹ The whole city shall see the noise of the horsemen and bowmen; they go into the thickets, and climb up upon the rocks: every city shall be forsaken, and not a man dwell therein. ³⁰ And thou, when thou art spoiled, what wilt thou do? Though thou clothest thyself with scarlet, crimson, though thou deckest thee with ornaments of gold, though thou enlargeth thine eyes with paint, in vain shalt thou make thyself fair; thy lovers will despise thee, they will seek thy life. ³¹ For I have heard a voice as of a woman in travail, and the anguish as of her that bringeth forth her first child, the voice of the daughter of Zion, that gaspeth for breath, that bewaileth herself, that spreadeth her hands, saying, Woe is me now! for my soul fainteth before the murderers.

¹ Run ye to and fro through the streets of Jerusalem, and see now, and know, and seek in the broad places thereof, if ye can find a man, if there be any that doeth justly, that seeketh the truth; and I will pardon it. ² And though they say, As the LORD liveth; surely they swear falsely. ³ O LORD, are not thine

a Pa. 51. 2. 7.
Isai. 1. 16.
James 4. 8.
b Pa. 107. 34.

c ch. 8. 16.
d See ver. 8.
e See Josh. 24. 33.
f ch. 5. 10, 18 & 30. 11 & 48. 38.
g ch. 2. 37.
h Ezek. 11. 13.
i ch. 12. 4.
j Hos. 4. 3.
k Lam. 50. 3.
l ch. 5. 15.

m Cp. Num. 23. 18.
n ch. 6. 3.
o See 2 Kin. 25. 1-4.

p Cp. Ps. 107. 17.
q mg.
r Isai. 50. 1.

s ch. 2. 19.
t See ver. 7.

u Isai. 16. 11.
v Hab. 2. 18.
w Cp. ch. 2. 1 & Isai. 22. 4.
x Cp. Isai. 61. 10.
y Cp. 2 Kin. 9. 30.
z Cp. 2 Esd. 15. 54.

a Ezek. 7. 26.
b Lam. 1. 2.

c Ezek. 22. 32.
d ch. 10. 20 & 48. 29.
e ch. 5. 24.
f See Isai. 13. 3.

g Isai. 1. 18.
h Lam. 1. 17.
i Pa. 82. 5.
j Isai. 1. 3.

k Pa. 36. 3.
l Isai. 1. 16, 17.
m Rom. 16. 19.
n Cp. 2 Chr. 16. 9.

o Gen. 1. 2.
p Isai. 5. 30.
q See Gen. 18. 23-32.
r Nah. 1. 5.

s Cp. ver. 7.

t Cp. Tit. 1. 16.

u Cp. Zeph. 1. 3.

v ch. 7. 9.

R.V. ¹ Or, there is a voice of one that declareth etc.
Heb. the walls of my heart. ² Or, as otherwise read, my soul heareth.

Heb. rendest.

Or, faith/sinners

Heb. are not thine eyes upon.

A.V. * Heb. the walls of my heart.

Another reading is, I will weep passionately.

Or, moved lightly

† Heb. eyes.

eyes ^{look upon} upon the ¹ truth? ² 'thou hast stricken them, but they ^{were} have not grieved; thou hast consumed them, ³ but they have refused to receive ⁴ correction: ⁵ 'they have made their faces harder than a rock; they have refused to return. ⁶ ^{Then} Therefore I said, Surely these are ^{poor:} they are ^{foolish:} foolish: ⁷ 'for they know not the way of the LORD, nor the ^{judgement} judgement of their God: ⁸ ⁵ I will get me unto the great men, and will speak unto them; for they ^{know} have known the way of the LORD, and the ^{judgement} judgement of their God: ⁹ But these ^{with one accord} have altogether broken the yoke, and burst the ^{bands} bonds. ¹⁰ Wherefore ¹¹ a lion out of the forest shall slay them, and a ¹² "wolf of the ¹³ "evenings shall spoil them, ¹⁴ a leopard shall watch over their ^{cities:} cities: every one that goeth out thence shall be torn in pieces: because their transgressions are many, ¹⁵ and their ¹⁶ backslidings ¹⁷ are increased. ¹⁸ 'How ^{can} shall I pardon thee for this? thy children have forsaken me, ¹⁹ and sworn by them that are no gods: ²⁰ when I had ²¹ fed them to the full, ²² they then committed adultery, ²³ and assembled themselves ⁱⁿ troops ^{at} in the harlots' houses. ²⁴ They were as fed horses ²⁵ in the morning: ²⁶ every one neighed ²⁷ after his neighbour's wife. ²⁸ 'Shall I not visit for these things? saith the LORD: and shall not my soul be avenged on such a nation as this? ²⁹ 'Go ye up upon her walls, and destroy; ³⁰ but make not a full end: take away her ^{branches:} battlements; for they are not the LORD'S. ³¹ 'For the house of Israel and the house of Judah have dealt very treacherously against me, saith the LORD. ³² They have

a See ch. 2.
30.
b Cp. Gen. 2.
4.
c Cp. ch. 14.
13.
d Isai. 28. 15.
e ch. 7. 28.
f mg.
17. 22.
g (for mg.)
h 32. 23.
i (for mg.)
j 33. 13.
k (for mg.)
l Zeph. 3. 2, 7.
m mg. for mg.
n Ezech. 3. 3.
o ch. 8. 7.
p Mic. 3. 1.
q Cp. ch. 1. 9, 10.
r Cp. Obad.
12.
s Zech. 12. 6.
t Rev. 11. 6.
u ch. 34. 21, 22.
v Deut. 22. 48.
w ch. 1. 15.
x Amos 6. 14.
y ch. 2. 30.
z Ps. 2. 3.
aa 107. 14.
ab See ch. 4. 7.
ac Isai. 33. 19.
ad Hab. 1. 8.
ae Zeph. 3. 3.
af See Isai. 5. 28.
ag Hos. 13. 7.
ah Ps. 5. 9.
ai Lev. 23. 16.
aj Deut. 28. 31, 32, 31.
ak ch. 2. 19.
al Cp. ver. 1.
am Deut. 32.
an Josh. 23. 7.
ao Chr. 13. 9.
ap Gal. 4. 5.
aq Cp. Hos. 5. 14.
ar Deut. 32.
as ch. 9. 2.
at 28. 10.
au Mic. 3. 1.
av See ch. 4. 27.
aw ch. 13. 27.
ax 30. 11.
ay ch. 13. 22.
az 16. 10, 11.
ba 22. 8, 9.
bb Deut. 22. 34, 28.
bc 1 Kin. 9. 8, 9.
bd Ezech. 22. 11.
be ver. 29.
bf ch. 9. 2.
bg Cp. Rom. 2. 2.
bh d Deut. 4. 27, 28.
bi 28. 47, 48, 68.
bj Cp. ch. 38. 3.
bk f Deut. 32. 6.
bl Isai. 6. 9.
bm ch. 3. 20.
bn Cp. Matt. 18. 14.
bo ch. 10. 7.

denied the LORD, and said, It is not he; ² neither shall evil come upon us; ³ neither shall we see sword nor famine: ⁴ and the prophets shall become wind, and the word is not in them: thus shall it be done unto them. ⁵ Wherefore thus saith the LORD, the God of hosts, Because ye speak this word, behold, ⁶ I will make my words in thy mouth ⁷ fire, and this people wood, and it shall devour them. ⁸ 'Lo, I will bring a nation upon you from far, O house of Israel, saith the LORD: it is ⁹ a mighty nation, it is an ancient nation, a nation whose language thou knowest not, ¹⁰ neither understandest what they say. ¹¹ Their quiver is ¹² an open sepulchre, they are all mighty men. ¹³ And they shall eat up thine harvest, and thy bread, ¹⁴ which thy sons and thy daughters should eat: they shall eat up thy flocks and thine herds: they shall eat up thy vines and thy fig trees: they shall ¹⁵ beat down ¹⁶ thy fenced cities, wherein thou ¹⁷ trustest, with the sword. ¹⁸ But even ¹⁹ Nevertheless in those days, saith the LORD, ²⁰ I will not make a full end with you. ²¹ And it shall come to pass, when ye shall say, ²² Wherefore ²³ hath the LORD our God done ²⁴ all these things unto us? then shalt thou ²⁵ say unto ²⁶ answer them, Like as ye have forsaken me, and served strange gods in your land, ²⁷ so shall ye serve strangers in a land that is not yours. ²⁸ Declare ²⁹ this in the house of Jacob, and publish it in Judah, saying, ³⁰ Hear now this, ³¹ O foolish people, and without ³² understanding; ³³ which have eyes, and see not; which have ears, and hear not: ³⁴ Fear ye not

R.V. ¹ Or, faithfulness
Or, roaming at large

² Or, instruction
³ Or, an enduring nation
A.V. ⁴ Or, deserts.

⁵ Or, deserts
⁶ Or, impoverish
Heb. are strong.

⁷ Or, according to another reading, made them swear
⁸ Heb. heart.
Heb. heart.

me? saith the LORD: will ye not tremble at my presence, which have placed the sand ^bfor the bound of the sea, ¹by a perpetual decree, that it cannot pass ^{it?} and though the waves thereof toss themselves, yet can they not prevail; though ²they roar, yet can they not pass over ^{it?} ²³But this people hath a revolting and a rebellious heart; they are revolted and gone. ²⁴Neither say they in their heart, Let us now fear the LORD our God, ³that giveth rain, both the former and the latter, in its season; that reserveth unto us the ⁴appointed weeks of the harvest. ²⁵Your iniquities have turned away these things, and your sins have withholden good ⁵things from you. ²⁶For among my people are found wicked men: ⁶they watch, as fowls lie in wait; ⁷they lay wait, as he that setteth snares; ⁸they set a trap, they catch men. ²⁷As a ⁹cage is full of birds, so are their houses full of deceit: therefore they are become great, and waxen rich. ²⁸They are waxen fat, they shine: yea, they overpass ¹⁰in the deeds of wickedness: ¹¹they plead ¹²judge not the cause, the cause of the fatherless, that they should prosper; and the right of the needy do they not judge. ²⁹Shall I not visit for these things? saith the LORD: shall not my soul be avenged on such a nation as this?

³⁰²¹A wonderful and ¹horrible thing is come to pass ²in the land; ³the prophets prophesy falsely, and the priests ⁴bear rule ⁵by their means; and ⁶my people love to have it so: and what will ye do in the end thereof?

a Cp. Judg. 1. 21.

b Job 28. 10.
c See 2 Sam. 14. 2.
d Neh. 3. 14.
e See ch. 1. 14.

f ch. 51. 55.
g See 2 Kin. 19. 21.

h Cp. ch. 23.

i ch. 6. 28.
j ch. 4. 17.

k ch. 22. 7.
l Joel 3. 9.
m Cp. ch. 51. 27.

n ch. 14. 22.
o Deut. 11. 14.
p Job 5. 10.
q Ps. 147. 8.
r Mat. 4. 45.
s Acts 14. 17, 18.
t ch. 15. 8.
u Gen. 8. 22.
v ch. 3. 2.

w Cp. Deut. 20. 30.
x 2 Kin. 19. 32.

y Isai. 57. 33.
z Ezek. 28. 3.
a Luke 19. 43.
b Cp. Prov. 1. 11.
c Ps. 10. 9.
d Cp. Ps. 124. 7.
e Luke 19. 44.
f Isai. 57. 30.

g Deut. 32. 15.
h Ps. 17. 10.
i Ps. 55. 9.
j Ezek. 7. 11, 23.

k Cp. ch. 7. 6.
l Isai. 1. 23.
m Zech. 7. 10.
n Ezek. 23. 18.
o Cp. Hos. 9. 12.
p See ch. 4. 7.

q See ver. 9.
r Cp. Deut. 24. 21.

s ch. 23. 14.
t Hos. 6. 10.
u Isai. 28. 9.
v Isai. 1. 1.

w ch. 6. 13.
x Isai. 14. 18.
y Isai. 20. 6.
z Isai. 21. 25.
a Isai. 27. 10, 15.
b Isai. 29. 9.
c Ezek. 13. 6.
d Wind. 14. 28, 31.
e Cp. Ex. 6. 12.
f Acts 7. 51.
g Cp. Mic. 2. 11.
h ch. 7. 26.
i ch. 20. 8.

g Deut. 32. 15.
h Ps. 17. 10.
i Ps. 55. 9.
j Ezek. 7. 11, 23.

k Cp. ch. 7. 6.
l Isai. 1. 23.
m Zech. 7. 10.
n Ezek. 23. 18.
o Cp. Hos. 9. 12.
p See ch. 4. 7.

q See ver. 9.
r Cp. Deut. 24. 21.

s ch. 23. 14.
t Hos. 6. 10.
u Isai. 28. 9.
v Isai. 1. 1.

w ch. 6. 13.
x Isai. 14. 18.
y Isai. 20. 6.
z Isai. 21. 25.
a Isai. 27. 10, 15.
b Isai. 29. 9.
c Ezek. 13. 6.
d Wind. 14. 28, 31.
e Cp. Ex. 6. 12.
f Acts 7. 51.
g Cp. Mic. 2. 11.
h ch. 7. 26.
i ch. 20. 8.

g Deut. 32. 15.
h Ps. 17. 10.
i Ps. 55. 9.
j Ezek. 7. 11, 23.

k Cp. ch. 7. 6.
l Isai. 1. 23.
m Zech. 7. 10.
n Ezek. 23. 18.
o Cp. Hos. 9. 12.
p See ch. 4. 7.

q See ver. 9.
r Cp. Deut. 24. 21.

s ch. 23. 14.
t Hos. 6. 10.
u Isai. 28. 9.
v Isai. 1. 1.

w ch. 6. 13.
x Isai. 14. 18.
y Isai. 20. 6.
z Isai. 21. 25.
a Isai. 27. 10, 15.
b Isai. 29. 9.
c Ezek. 13. 6.
d Wind. 14. 28, 31.
e Cp. Ex. 6. 12.
f Acts 7. 51.
g Cp. Mic. 2. 11.
h ch. 7. 26.
i ch. 20. 8.

g Deut. 32. 15.
h Ps. 17. 10.
i Ps. 55. 9.
j Ezek. 7. 11, 23.

6 ¹Flee for safety, ²ye children of Benjamin, gather yourselves to flee out of the midst of Jerusalem, and blow the trumpet in ³Tekoa, and raise up ⁴a signal on ⁵Beth-haccerem: for evil ⁶looketh forth ⁷from the north, and ⁸appeareth out of the great ⁹destruction. ²The comely and ¹⁰great daughter of Zion, will I cut off. ³The daughter of Zion to a ⁴comely and delicate woman. ³Shepherds with their flocks shall come unto her; ⁴they shall pitch their tents against her round about; they shall feed every one in his place. ⁴Prepare ye war against her; arise, and let us go up ⁵at noon. Woe unto us! for the day ⁶declineth, ⁷goeth away, for the shadows of the evening are stretched out. ⁵Arise, and let us go ⁶up by night, and let us destroy her palaces. ⁶For thus hath the LORD of hosts said, ⁷Hew ye down ⁸trees, and ⁹cast up a mount against Jerusalem: this is the city to be ¹⁰visited; she is wholly oppression in the midst of her. ⁷As a ⁸well fountain ⁹casteth forth ¹⁰her waters, so she ¹¹casteth forth ¹²her wickedness: ¹³violence and spoil is heard in her; before me continually is sickness and wounds. ⁸Be thou instructed, O Jerusalem, ⁹lest my soul be ¹⁰alienated from thee; ¹¹lest I make thee ¹²a desolation, a land not inhabited. ⁹Thus saith the LORD of hosts, ¹⁰They shall thoroughly glean the remnant of Israel as a vine: turn ¹¹again ¹²back ¹³into the baskets. ¹⁰To whom shall I ¹¹speak ¹²testify, ¹³that they may hear? ¹¹Behold, their ear is uncircumcised, ¹²and they cannot hearken: behold, ¹³the word of the LORD is ¹⁴become unto them a reproach; they have no delight in it.

R.V. ¹ Or, an everlasting ordinance, which it cannot pass
Heb. Sanctify. ² Or, as otherwise read, her trees
A.V. ³ Or, they pry as fowls lie in wait. ⁴ Or, coop.
into their hands ⁵ Or, dwelling at home.

¹ Or, Astonishment and horror ² Or, upon the shoots ³ Or, at their hands
Or, keepeth / fresh ⁴ Or, Astonishment and filthiness. ⁵ Or, take
Or, pour out the engine of shot. ⁶ Heb. be loosed.

¹¹ Therefore I am full of the fury of the LORD; ^aI am weary with holding in: ^bI will ^cpour it out upon the children ^din the street, ^eabroad, and upon the assembly of young men together: ^ffor even the husband with the wife ^gshall be taken, the aged with him that is full of days. ^hAnd their houses shall be turned unto others, ⁱtheir fields and their wives together: for I will stretch out my hand upon the inhabitants of the land, saith the LORD. ¹² ^jFor from the least of them even unto the greatest of them every one ^kis given to covetousness; and from ^lthe prophet even unto the priest every one dealeth falsely. ¹⁴ They have healed also the ^mhurt ⁿof the daughter of ^omy people ^plightly, ^qsaying, 'Peace, peace; ^rwhen there is no peace. ¹⁵ ^sWere they ashamed when they had committed abomination? nay, they were not at all ashamed, neither could they blush: therefore they shall fall among them that fall: ^tat the time that I visit them they shall ^ube cast down, saith the LORD.

¹⁶ Thus saith the LORD, Stand ye in the ^vways ^wand see, and ask for ^xthe old paths, where is the good way, and walk therein, ^yand ye shall find rest for your souls: but they said, We will not walk ^ztherein. ¹⁷ ^{aa}And I set watchmen over you, ^{ab}saying, Hearken to ^{ac}the sound of the trumpet: but they said, ^{ad}We will not hearken. ¹⁸ Therefore hear, ye nations, and know, O congregation, what is among them. ¹⁹ Hear, O earth: behold, I will bring evil upon this people, ^{ae}even the fruit of their thoughts, because they

a ch. 20. 9.
b ch. 9. 21.
c Isai. 1. 11.
d Isai. 43. 23.
e Gen. 6.
f See 1 Kin. 10. 1.
g Isai. 43. 24.
h mg. for mg.
i Cp. Lam. 2. 21.
j ch. 7. 21, 22.
k Isai. 14. 19.
l Ps. 40. 6.
m Isai. 1. 11.
n Amos 5. 21.
o ch. 8. 9.
p For ver. 12.
q See ch. 8. 10-12.
r Esek. 8. 20.
s Cp. ch. 31. 34.
t & 44. 12.
u & Jonah 3. 5.
v Baruch 1. 4.
w 1 Mac. 5. 45.
x For ver. 22-24.
y See ch. 50. 41-43.
z Isai. 56. 11.
aa See ch. 1. 13.
ab ch. 14. 18.
ac & 23. 11.
ad Mic. 3. 11.
ae ch. 5. 31.
af ch. 25. 22.
ag & 31. 8.
ah Isai. 18. 9.
ai 18.
aj ch. 4. 10.
ak & 14. 13.
al & 23. 17.
am Ezek. 13. 10.
an Mic. 3. 5.
ao Cp. John 14. 27.
ap Isai. 48. 22.
aq & 57. 21.
ar Esek. 7. 26.
as Isai. 17. 12.
at Cp. ch. 3. 3.
au & 8. 12.
av ch. 38. 4.
aw & 49. 34.
ax Ezek. 21. 7.
ay See 2 Sam. 4. 1.
az Ezek. 7. 17.
ba Cp. ver. 6.
bb See Isai. 18. 8.
bc ch. 20. 3.
bd (mg.), 10.
be & 48. 5.
bf & 49. 29.
bg Ps. 31. 13.
bh Lam. 2. 22.
bi Cp. Job 18. 11.
bj ch. 18. 15.
bk Cp. Isai. 8. 20.
bl & Luke 16. 29.
bm See ch. 4. 8.
bn & Esth. 4. 1.
bo ch. 25. 34.
bp Ezek. 27. 30.
bq Cp. Lam. 3. 16.
br & Mic. 1. 10.
bs d Matt. 11. 29.
bt Ps. 116. 7.
bu Eccles. 6. 2.
bv Amos 8. 10.
bw Zeek. 12. 10.
bx Isai. 56. 10.
by Isai. 21. 11.
bz Isai. 58. 1.
ca Cp. ch. 4. 19.
cb & ch. 44. 16.
cc Cp. ch. 1. 18.
cd ch. 9. 7.
ce ch. 5. 23.
cf ch. 9. 4.
cg Cp. Lev. 19. 16.
ch Isai. 22. 18, 20.
ci Prov. 1. 31.

have not hearkened unto my words; and as for my law, ^{ca}they have ^{cb}rejected it. ²⁰ ^{cc}To what purpose cometh there to me ^{cd}frankincense ^{ce}incense from ^{cf}Sheba, and the ^{cg}sweet ^{ch}cane from a far country? ^{ci}your burnt offerings are not acceptable, nor your sacrifices ^{ck}pleasing ^{cl}sweet unto me. ²¹ Therefore thus saith the LORD, ^{cm}Behold, I will lay stumblingblocks before this ^{cn}people: ^{co}people, and the fathers and the sons together shall ^{cp}stumble ^{cq}against ^{cr}fall upon them; the neighbour and his friend shall perish.

²² Thus saith the LORD, ^{cs}Behold, a people cometh ^{ct}from the north ^{cu}country; and a great nation shall ^{cv}be ^{cw}stirred up ^{cx}raised from ^{cy}the uttermost parts ^{cz}sides of the earth. ²³ They shall lay hold on bow and spear; they are ^{da}cruel, and have no mercy; ^{db}their voice roareth like the ^{dc}sea, ^{dd}and they ride upon horses; every one ^{de}set in array, ^{df}as a man to the battle, ^{dg}against thee, O daughter of Zion. ²⁴ We have heard the fame ^{dh}thereof: ^{di}our hands wax feeble: anguish hath taken hold of us, ^{dj}and ^{dk}pangs ^{dl}as of a woman in travail. ²⁵ Go not forth into the field, nor walk by the way; for ^{dm}there is the sword of the ^{dn}enemy, ^{do}and ^{dp}terror ^{dq}fear is on every side. ²⁶ O daughter of my people, ^{dr}gird thee with sackcloth, and ^{ds}wallow thyself in ashes: ^{dt}make thee mourning, as for an only son, most bitter ^{du}lamentation; ^{dv}lamentation: for the spoiler shall suddenly come upon us. ²⁷ I have ^{dw}made thee ^{dx}set thee for a ^{dy}tower ^{dz}and ^{ea}a fortress among my ^{eb}people: that thou mayest know and ^{ec}try their way. ²⁸ ^{ed}They are all grievous revolvers, ^{ee}going about with ^{ef}slanders: they are ^{eg}brass ^{eh}and ^{ei}iron: they all of them deal corruptly. ²⁹ The ^{ej}are all corrupters. ^{ek}blow ^{el}fiercely: the lead is ^{em}are burned,

R.V. 1 Or, breach
shame because they have committed abomination: yea, they are not dc.

2 Another reading is, the daughter of my people, as in ch. 8. 11, 21.
4 Or, stumble

3 Or, They shall be put to
Or, calamity
Or, trifer

A.V. • Heb. bruises, or, breach.

consumed of the fire: ^ain vain do they
go on refining; ^{fire;} the founder
melteth in vain: for the wicked are
not plucked away. ³⁰ ^aRefuse
silver shall men call them, be-
cause the LORD hath rejected
them.

¹ The word that came to
7 Jeremiah from the LORD,
saying, ² Stand in the gate
of the LORD's house, and pro-
claim there this word, and say,
Hear the word of the LORD, all
ye of Judah, that enter in at
these gates to worship the LORD.
³ Thus saith the LORD of hosts,
the God of Israel, ^aAmend your
ways and your doings, and I will
cause you to dwell in this place.
⁴ Trust ye not in lying words,
saying, The temple of the LORD,
the temple of the LORD, the temple
of the LORD, are these. ⁵ For if
ye thoroughly ^aamend your ways
and your doings; if ye thorough-
ly ^aexecute judgement between a
man and his neighbour; ⁶ if ye
^aoppress not the stranger, the
fatherless, and the widow, ^aand
shed not innocent blood in this
place, ^aneither walk after other
gods to your own hurt: ⁷ then
will I cause you to dwell in this
place, ^ain the land that I gave
to your fathers, ^afrom old even for
evermore. ⁸ Behold, ye trust in
lying words, that cannot profit.
⁹ Will ye steal, murder, and
commit adultery, and ^aswear
falsely, ^aand burn incense unto
Baal, ^aand walk after other
gods whom ye have not known, ¹⁰ and
come and stand before me in this
house, ¹¹ which is called by my
name, and say, We are delivered;
that ye may do all these abomina-
tions? ¹¹ Is this house, ^awhich
is called by my name, ^abecome
a den of robbers in your eyes?

^a Cp. Isai. 1.
28.

^b Isai. 1. 22.
Ezek. 22. 19.
Cp. Wisd. 2. 18.
^c Judg. 18.
1 Sam. 1. 3.
d Deut. 12.
11.

^e ch. 28. 6.
Pa. 78. 30.
See 1 Sam. 4.
3-12.
f ver. 28.
2 Chr. 36. 18.
g ch. 28. 2.

^h Prov. 1. 24.
Cp. ver. 27.
i Isai. 50. 2
& 65. 12.
j Deut. 12. 5.
1 Kin. 9. 7.
k ch. 32. 34
& 34. 15.
Lam. 2. 26.

^m ch. 18. 11
& 28. 13.

ⁿ Cp. ver. 8.
m 2 Kin. 17.
6. 28.

^o Pa. 78. 67.
Hos. 4. 17.
& 5. 3, 9
& 6. 4.
& 12. 1.
p ch. 11. 14
& 14. 11.
Cp. Ex. 32. 10
& Deut. 9. 14
& 1 John 5. 16.
q ch. 22. 3.

^r Deut. 24.
14.

^s ch. 18. 10
& 25. 6.
Deut. 8. 14.
t Deut. 4. 40.
i Hos. 7. 4.
u ch. 44. 17.

^v Cp. 2 Kin.
28. 13.

^w ch. 8. 18.
x ch. 19. 13.
y ch. 11. 17.

^z Deut. 32. 16.
21.

¹ Kin. 14. 9
& 16. 2.
2 Chr. 34. 25.
Ezek. 8. 17.

² 16. 26, 27.
c Cp. Job
85. 6.

^a Hos. 4. 1, 2.
b ch. 5. 2.
c ch. 1. 18.

^d ch. 51. 51.
e ch. 42. 18
& 44. 6.

^f 1 Chr. 24. 25.
Lam. 4. 11.

^g Isai. 53. 7.
h Cited
Matt. 21. 13
& Mark 11. 17
& Luke 19. 46.
Cp. Ezek. 7. 22.

ⁱ ch. 17. 27.

Behold, ¹ even I have seen it, saith
the LORD. ¹² But go ye now unto
^amy place which was in Shiloh,
^d where I caused my name to dwell at
the first, and ^asee what I did
to it for the wickedness of my
people Israel. ¹³ And now,
because ye have done all these
works, saith the LORD, and I
spake unto you, rising up early
and speaking, but ye heard
not; and ^aI called you, but ye
answered not: ¹⁴ therefore will I
do unto ^{the} house, ^{this} which is
called by my name, wherein ye
trust, and unto the place which
I gave to you and to your
fathers, ^aas I have done to Shi-
loh. ¹⁵ And I will cast you out
of my sight, ^aas I have cast out
all your brethren, even the whole
seed ^aof Ephraim.

¹⁶ Therefore ^apray not thou
for this people, neither lift up
cry nor prayer for them, neither
make intercession to me: for I
will not hear thee. ¹⁷ Seest thou
not what they do in the cities of
Judah and in the streets of Jeru-
salem? ¹⁸ The children gather
wood, and the fathers kindle the
fire, ^aand the women knead ^{the}
dough, to ^amake cakes to ^{the}
^aqueen of heaven, and ^ato pour
out drink offerings unto other
gods, ^athat they may provoke
me to anger. ¹⁹ Do they pro-
voke me to anger? saith the
LORD; ^ado they not provoke themselves,
LORD: ^ato the confusion of their own
faces? ²⁰ Therefore thus saith
the Lord God; Behold, ^amine
anger and my fury shall be
poured out upon this place,
upon man, and upon beast, and
upon the trees of the field, and
upon the fruit of the ground;
^aand it shall burn, and shall not
be quenched.

R.V. ¹ Heb. whereupon my name is called.

A.V. ^a Or, Refuse silver.

[†] Heb. whereupon my name is called.

[†] Or, frame, or, workmanship of heaven.

²¹ Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel: ^a Add Israel; Put your burnt offerings unto your sacrifices, and eat ^{no} flesh. ²² For I spake not unto your fathers, nor commanded them in the day that I brought them out of the land of Egypt, ^c concerning burnt offerings or sacrifices: ²³ but this thing ^d I commanded them, saying, ^e Hearken unto my voice, and ^f I will be your God, and ye shall be my people: ^g and walk ye in all the way that I have commanded you, ^h that it may be well with you. ²⁴ But they hearkened not, nor inclined their ear, ⁱ but walked in their own counsels and ^j in the stubbornness of their evil heart, and ^k went backward, and not forward. ²⁵ Since the day that your fathers came forth out of the land of Egypt unto this day, ^l I have even sent unto you all my servants the prophets, daily rising up early and sending them: ²⁶ yet they hearkened not unto me, nor inclined their ear, ^m but made their neck stiff: ⁿ they did worse than their fathers.

²⁷ And Therefore thou shalt speak all these words unto them; but they will not hearken to thee: ^o thou shalt also call unto them; but they will not answer thee. ²⁸ And thou shalt say unto them, This is the nation that hath not hearkened to the voice of the LORD their God, ^p nor received instruction: ^q truth is perished, and is cut off from their mouth.

²⁹ Cut off ^r thine hair, O Jerusalem, and cast it away, and take up a lamentation on ^s the bare heights; for the LORD hath rejected and forsaken the generation of his wrath. ³⁰ For the

children of Judah have done that which is evil in my sight, saith the LORD: they have set ^t their abominations in the house ^u which is called by my name, to ^v defile it. ³¹ And they have built the high places of ^w Topheth, which is in the valley of the son of Hinnom, ^x to burn their sons and their daughters in the fire; ^y which I commanded them not, neither ^z came it into my mind. ³² Therefore, behold, the days come, saith the LORD, that it shall no more be called ^{aa} Topheth, nor ^{ab} the valley of the son of Hinnom, but ^{ac} the valley of slaughter: ^{ad} for they shall bury in Topheth, ^{ae} till there be no place to bury. ³³ And the carcases of this people shall be meat for the fowls of the heaven, and for the beasts of the earth; and none shall fray them away. ³⁴ Then will I cause to cease from the cities of Judah, and from the streets of Jerusalem, the voice of mirth, the voice of gladness, the voice of the bridegroom, and the voice of the bride: ^{af} for the land shall become a waste, desolate.

¹ At that time, saith the LORD, ^{ag} they shall bring out the bones of the kings of Judah, and the bones of his princes, and the bones of the priests, and the bones of the prophets, and the bones of the inhabitants of Jerusalem, out of their graves: ^{ah} and they shall spread them ^{ai} before the sun, and the moon, and all the host of heaven, whom they have loved, and whom they have served, and after whom they have walked, and whom they have sought, and whom they have worshipped: ^{aj} they shall

a See ch. 6.
b ch. 32, 34.
c See ch. 10, 5.
d 2 Kin. 21, 4.
e See ver. 10.
f 2 Kin. 23.
g Cp. ch. 31.
h Josh. 18, 16.
i Hos. 6, 6.
j Pa. 108, 38.
k Deut. 17, 3.
l Cp. ver. 21, 32.
m ch. 11, 4, 7.
n Ex. 15, 26.
o Deut. 6, 3.
p Lev. 26, 12.
q ch. 10, 6.
r Deut. 5, 32.
s ch. 42, 6.
t Deut. 4, 40.
u Pa. 81, 11.
v Pa. 81, 12.
w ch. 18, 11.
x Cp. Ezek. 6, 5.
y Cp. ch. 3.
z 17.
aa Hos. 4, 16.
ab r ch. 12, 9.
ac 18, 4.
ad 18, 7.
ae 24, 20.
af Deut. 28, 26.
ag Pa. 79, 2.
ah s ch. 2, 19, 27.
ai s 8, 5.
aj s 15, 6.
ak s 32, 33.
al s 2 Chr. 36, 15, 16.
am Ecclus. 22, 20.
an Isai. 17, 2.
ao 1 Mac. 14, 12.
ap s ch. 18, 9.
aq s 25, 10.
ar Pa. 78, 63.
as Isai. 24, 7, 8.
at Rev. 18, 22, 23.
au Cited Baruch 2, 23.
av Cp. Ezek. 28, 13.
aw Hos. 2, 11.
ax s 2 Chr. 30, 3.
ay s ch. 16, 12.
az s ch. 27, 17.
ba s 44, 2, 6.
bb Lev. 26, 31, 33.
bc s ch. 1, 17.
bd s Baruch 2, 24.
be Cp. ver. 13.
bf s See ch. 5, 3.
bg s mg.
bh d ch. 9, 3.
bi s Deut. 4, 18.
bj 2 Kin. 21, 3.
bk s 23, 5.
bl Cp. Job 31, 26-28.
bm s Ezek. 6, 16.
bn s Cp. Job 1, 20.
bo s See ch. 3, 2.
bp s Cp. Job 27, 19.

R.V. ¹ Or, correction. ² Or, faithfulness. ³ Heb. thy crown.
A.V. ⁴ Heb. concerning the matter of. ⁵ Or, stubbornness.

⁶ Heb. heart. ⁷ Heb. were. ⁸ Or, because there shall be no place else. ⁹ Or, instruction. ¹⁰ Heb. come it

not be gathered, nor be buried; 'they shall be for dung upon the face of the earth. ³ ^bAnd death shall be chosen rather than life by all the residue of them that remain ^din all the places whither I have driven them, saith the LORD of hosts.

⁴ Moreover thou shalt say unto them, Thus saith the LORD: 'Shall men fall, and not rise up again? shall one turn away, and not return?

⁵ Why then is this people of Jerusalem 'slidden back by a perpetual 'backsliding? ^mthey hold fast deceit, they refuse to return. ⁶ 'I hearkened and heard, but they spake not aright: no man repenteth him of his wickedness, saying, What have I done?

every one ^{turned} to his course, ^{as a horse that} ^{rusheth} ^{into} the battle. ⁷ Yea, the stork in the heaven knoweth her appointed times; and 'the turtle 'and the swallow and the crane observe the time of their coming; 'but my people know not the 'judgment of the LORD.

⁸ 'How do ye say, We are wise, and the law of the LORD is with us? ^{But, behold,} ^{Lo, certainly 'in vain} ^{the false} ^{made he it; the} ^{pen of the scribes} ^{'wrought falsely.} ^{in vain.} ⁹ ¹⁰ 'The wise men are ashamed, they are dismayed 'and taken: lo, they have rejected the word of the LORD; and 'what manner of wisdom is in them? ¹⁰ ^aTherefore will I give their wives unto others, and their fields to them that shall possess inherit them: for every one from the least even unto the greatest 'is given to covetousness, from the prophet even unto the priest every one dealeth falsely. ¹¹ And for they have healed 'the hurt of

a ch. 9. 22
& 16. 4
& 25. 33.
b Cp. Job 5. 21, 22
& 7. 15, 16
& Rev. 9. 6.
c See ch. 3. 3.

d ch. 22. 3, 5
& 29. 14, 18
& 32. 37.
Dan. 9. 7.
e Cp. Hos. 4. 5.

f Cp. Rom. 11. 11.
g Zeph. 1. 2.

h Isai. 5. 1, 2
Joel 1. 7.

i Cp. Matt. 21. 19
& Luke 13. 6.
j See ch. 7. 24.

k Isai. 1. 30.
l See ch. 2. 19.
m ch. 9. 6.
n Cp. 2 Pet. 3. 9.
o ch. 4. 5.

p See Job 39. 19-25.
q ch. 9. 16
& 22. 15.

r Lam. 3. 15, 19.
Amos 6. 12.
Cp. Rev. 8. 11.
s ch. 23. 15.
Deut. 29. 18.

t ch. 14. 19.
Job 30. 26.
u Isai. 38. 12.
v Isai. 38. 14.
w Cp. ch. 5. 4, 5.

x Isai. 1. 3.
y Job 39. 20.
z ch. 4. 15.

aa Cp. Rom. 2. 17, 18.
ab Judg. 5. 22.
ac ch. 49. 21
& 51. 29.

ad Pa. 60. 3.
ae ch. 10. 25
& 47. 2.

af Cp. 1 Cor. 1. 19, 30.
ag Cp. Lev. 26. 22.

ah Wisd. 11. 17.
ai Job 5. 13.
aj Pa. 58. 4, 5.
ak Cp. Eccles. 10. 11.

al Num. 21. 6.
am For ver. 10-12, see ch. 6. 12-15.

an Isai. 1. 6.
ao Lam. 1. 13, 22
& 5. 17.

ap Cp. Isai. 56. 11.
aq Isai. 39. 3.
ar Isai. 33. 17.

as m Deut. 32. 21.
at ver. 21.

the daughter of my people ^{lightly,} ^{alightly,} saying, Peace, peace; when there is no peace. ¹² Were they ashamed when they had committed abomination? nay, 'they were not at all ashamed, neither could they blush: 'therefore shall they fall among them that fall: in the time of their visitation they shall be cast down, saith the LORD. ¹³ 'I will 'utterly consume them, saith the LORD: there shall be ^ano grapes on the vine, 'nor figs on the fig tree, 'and the leaf shall fade; and 'the things that I have given them shall pass away from them.

¹⁴ Why do we sit still? 'assemble yourselves, 'and let us enter into the defenced cities, and let us 'be silent there: for the LORD our God hath 'put us to silence, and 'given us water of ¹⁷gall to drink, because we have sinned against the LORD. ¹⁵ 'We looked for peace, but no good came; and for a time of healing, and behold dismay! ¹⁸ 'The snorting of his horses ¹⁸ ^{was} heard 'from Dan: at the sound of the neighing 'of his strong ones the whole land trembled at the sound of the 'the whole land trembleth. for they are neighing of his strong ones; for they are come, 'and have devoured the land, and 'all that is in it; the city, and those that dwell therein.

¹⁷ For, behold, I will send 'serpents, ⁷basilisks, among you, 'which will not be charmed; 'and they shall bite you, saith the LORD. ¹⁸ Oh that I could comfort myself when I would against sorrow! ¹⁹ 'my heart is faint within me. ¹⁹ Behold, the voice of the cry of the daughter of my people 'from ^aland that is very far country: 'Is not the LORD in Zion? 'is not her King in her? 'Why have they provoked me to anger with their graven im-

R.V. ¹ Or, turneth away in his course ² Or, judgement ³ Or, made of it falsehood ⁴ Or, I have appointed them those that shall pass over them ⁵ Or, perish ⁶ Or, caused us to perish ⁷ Or, adders ⁸ Or, because of
A.V. ⁹ Or, the false pen of the scribes wrought for falsehood. ¹⁰ Or, Have they been ashamed, &c. ¹¹ Heb. the wisdom of what thing. ¹² Or, In gathering I will consume. ¹³ Or, poison. ¹⁴ Heb. the fulness thereof. ¹⁵ Heb. upon.
¹⁶ Heb. because of the country of them that are far off.

ages, and with strange vanities? ²⁰ The harvest is past, the ¹ summer is ended, and we are not saved. ²¹ For the hurt of ^{the} daughter of my people am I hurt; ¹ I am ² black; astonishment hath taken hold on me. ²² Is there no ³ balm in ^{Gilead}; is there no physician there? why then is not the ⁴ health of the daughter of my people ^{recovered}?

¹ ¹ ¹ Oh that my head were ⁹ waters, and mine eyes a fountain of tears, that I might weep day and night for the slain of ^{the} daughter of my people! ² ² Oh that I had in the wilderness a lodging place of wayfaring men; that I might leave my people, and go from them! for they be all ³ adulterers, an assembly of ⁴ treacherous men. ³ And ⁵ they bend their tongue as if ^{were} their bow for falsehood; and they ^{are} ^{like} grown strong in the land, but not for ^{truth}; not valiant for the truth upon the earth; for they proceed from evil to evil, ⁶ and they know not me, saith the LORD. ⁴ Take ye heed every one of his ⁷ neighbour, and trust ye not in any brother: for every ⁸ brother will utterly supplant, and every neighbour ^{will} go about ^{walk} with slanders. ⁵ And they will ⁶ deceive every one his neighbour, and will not speak the truth: they have taught their tongue to speak ^{lies}; they weary themselves to commit iniquity. ⁶ Thine habitation is in the midst of deceit; ⁷ through deceit they refuse to know me, saith the LORD.

⁷ Therefore thus saith the LORD of hosts, Behold, ⁸ I will melt them, and ⁹ try them; for how ^{else} should I do, because of ^{the} daughter of my people? ⁸ Their

tongue is ^{as a deadly arrow} as an arrow shot out; ⁹ it speaketh deceit: ¹⁰ one speaketh peaceably to his neighbour with his mouth, but ¹¹ in his heart ^{he} layeth wait for him. ⁹ Shall I not visit them for these things? saith the LORD: shall not my soul be avenged on such a nation as this?

¹⁰ For the mountains will I take up a weeping and wailing, and for ^{the} ^{pastures} ^{habitations} of the wilderness a lamentation, ¹¹ because they are ¹² burned up, so that none ^{passeth} ^{can pass} through ^{them}; neither can men hear the voice of the cattle; ¹³ both the fowl of the heavens and the beast are ¹⁴ fled; they are gone. ¹¹ And I will make Jerusalem heaps, ¹² and dwelling place of jackals, ¹³ and I will make the cities of Judah ^{desolate}, without ^{an} inhabitant. ¹² ¹² Who is the wise man, that may understand this? and ^{who} is he to whom the mouth of the LORD hath spoken, that he may declare ^{it}; wherefore is the land ^{perished} and it, for what ^{perisheth} and is burned up like a wilderness, ¹³ that none ^{passeth} through?

¹³ And the LORD saith, ¹⁴ Because they have forsaken my law which I set before them, and have not obeyed my voice, neither walked therein; ¹⁵ but ¹⁶ have walked after the ^{stubbornness} ^{imagination} of their own heart, and after ^{the} Baalim, which their fathers taught them: ¹⁵ therefore thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel, ¹⁶ Behold, I will feed them, even this people, with wormwood, and give them water of ¹⁷ gall to drink. ¹⁶ ¹⁷ I will scatter them also among the ^{nations} ^{heathen}, / whom neither they nor their fathers have known: and I will ¹⁸ send

R.V. ¹ Or, ingathering of summer fruits
A.V. ¹ Heb. gone up

² Heb. in the wilderness, in de.
Or, wait for him.
Heb. desolation.

³ Or, mourning
Or, faithfulness

⁴ Heb. Who will give my head, &c.
Or, pastures.

⁵ Or, healing
Or, mock

⁶ Or, friend.
Or, desolate.

⁷ Or, perfected Heb. gone up.

⁸ Or, mock.
Heb. from the fowl even to, &c.

the sword after them, till I have consumed them.

¹⁷ Thus saith the LORD of hosts, ^bConsider ye, and call for the mourning women, that they may come; and send for the cunning women, that they may come:

¹⁸ and let them make haste, ^dand take up a wailing for us, ^ethat our eyes may run down with tears, and our eyelids gush out with waters. ¹⁹ For a voice of wailing is heard out of Zion,

²⁰ How are we spoiled! we are greatly confounded, because we have forsaken the land, because ^fthey have cast down our dwellings. ²⁰ Yet hear the word of the LORD, O ye women, and let your ear receive the word of his mouth, and teach your daughters wailing, and every one her neighbour lamentation. ²¹ For death is come up into our windows, ^gand is entered into our palaces; ^hto cut off the children from without, and the young men from the streets.

²² Speak, Thus saith the LORD, ⁱThe carcasses of men shall fall as dung upon the open field, and ^jas the handful after the harvestman, and none shall gather them.

²³ Thus saith the LORD, ^kLet not the wise man glory in his wisdom, neither let the mighty man glory in his might, let not the rich man glory in his riches: ²⁴ but ^llet him that glorieth glory in this, that he understandeth, and knoweth me, that I am the LORD which exercise lovingkindness, judgement, and righteousness, in the earth: ^mfor in these things I delight, saith the LORD. ²⁵ Behold, the days come, saith the LORD, that ⁿI will ^opunish all them which are circumcised in

a Cp. ch. 25. 19-21.

b Cp. 2 Chr. 25. 24.
c ch. 25. 23 & 49. 32.
Cp. Lev. 19. 27.

d Amos 5. 16.
Cp. Matt. 9. 23 & Mark 8. 34.
e Lev. 22. 41.
Deut. 10. 16.
Ezek. 44. 7.
Rom. 2. 25, 28.
Cp. ch. 4. 4.
f ver. 1.
ch. 14. 17.

g ch. 4. 12.

A Isai. 44. 9.

i Isai. 40. 30 & 45. 30.
Wisd. 13. 11.

j Isai. 40. 19.

k Isai. 41. 7.

l ch. 6. 11.

m Ps. 115. 5 & 135. 16.
Hab. 2. 18, 19.
1 Cor. 12. 2.
n Ps. 115. 7.
Isai. 46. 7.
Cp. Wisd. 13. 12.

o See ch. 2. 2.
p Isai. 41. 23.
q Cp. Lev. 22. 22.
r Job 5. 26.
s ch. 42. 19.
Ex. 15. 11.
Ps. 89. 6, 10.
t Prov. 3. 5 & 21. 30.
u Eccles. 9. 11.
Eccles. 10. 22.
v ch. 5. 22.
Rev. 15. 4.

w Cp. Ps. 24. 2.
x 1 Cor. 1. 31.
y 2 Cor. 10. 17.
z Cp. Isai. 41. 22.
A Hab. 2. 18 & Zech. 10. 2.
B ver. 21.
C Cp. Mic. 6. 8.
D 7. 18.

E Isai. 40. 19.
F Gen. 10. 4.
G See 1 Kin. 10. 22.

H Dan. 10. 5.
I Cp. Isai. 24. 21.
J Baruch 6. 11, 12.

their uncircumcision: ²⁶ Egypt, and Judah, and Edom, and the children of Ammon, and Moab, and ^kall that have the corners of their hair polled, ^lthat dwell in the wilderness: for all ^mthese nations are uncircumcised, and all the house of Israel are ⁿuncircumcised in the heart.

¹ Hear ye the word **IO** which the LORD speaketh unto you, O house of Israel: ² thus saith the LORD, Learn not the way of the nations, and be not dismayed at the signs of heaven; for the nations are dismayed at them. ³ For the customs of the people are vanity: ⁴for ⁵one cutteth a tree out of the forest, the work of the hands of the workman with the axe. ⁴ They deck it with silver and with gold; ⁵they fasten it with nails and with hammers, that it move not. ⁶ They are upright as the palm tree, of turned work, ⁷and speak not: ⁸they must needs be borne, because they cannot go. Be not afraid of them; ⁹for they cannot do evil, neither also is it in them to do good. ¹⁰ Forasmuch as there is none like unto thee, O LORD; thou art great, and thy name is great in might. ¹¹ Who would not fear thee, O King of the nations? for ¹²to thee doth it appertain: forasmuch as among all the wise men of the nations, and in all their royal estates, there is none like unto thee. ¹³ But they are ¹⁴together brutish and foolish: ¹⁵the instruction of idols, it is but a stock. ¹⁶ There is silver beaten into plates which is brought from Tarshish, and gold from Uphaz, the work of the artificer workman, and of the hands of the goldsmith: ¹⁷blue

R.V. ¹ Or, our dwellings have cast us out in a garden of cucumbers. See Baruch 6. 70.
of vanities.

A.V. ² Heb. vessel upon.

ordinances are vanity.

³ Heb. statutes.

⁴ Or, it becometh thee of vanities.

⁵ According to some ancient versions, Uppir.

⁶ Or, it liketh thee.

⁷ Or, it is but a tree which one cutteth.

⁸ Or, through one thing.

⁹ Heb. in one, or, at once.

¹⁰ Or, pillar.

¹¹ Or, it is a doctrine.

¹² Heb. statutes.

and purple ^{for their clothing:} ^{clothing:} "they are all the work of cunning men. ¹⁰ But the LORD is ¹ the true God; ² he is the living God, and an everlasting king: at his wrath the earth ^{trembleth}, and the nations ^{are not} shall not be able to abide his indignation.

¹¹ Thus shall ye say unto them, ¹ The gods that have not made the heavens and the earth, ² these ^{even they} shall perish from the earth, and from under the ^{these} heavens.

¹² He hath ^{made} the earth by his power, ^{he} hath established the world by his wisdom, and ^{by his understanding} hath he stretched out the heavens: ¹³ when he uttereth his voice, there is a ^{tumult} multitude of waters in the heavens, ^{and} he causeth the vapours to ascend from the ends of the earth; ^{he} maketh lightnings ^{for the} rain, ^{and} bringeth forth the wind out of his ^{treasures}. ¹⁴ Every man ^{is} becomes brutish ^{and is without} knowledge; ^{every} goldsmith ^{is put to shame} knowledge; ^{every} founder ^{is confounded} by his graven image: for his molten image is falsehood, ^{and} there is no breath in them.

¹⁵ They are vanity, ^{and the} work of ^{delusion} errors: in the time of their visitation they shall perish.

¹⁶ The portion of Jacob is not like ^{these} them: for he is the former of all things; ^{and} Israel is the ^{tribe} of his inheritance: ^{the} LORD of hosts is his name.

¹⁷ Gather up ^{thy} wares out of the land, ^O thou that abidest in the ^{inhabitant of the} ^{steep} ^{fortress}.

¹⁸ For thus saith the LORD, ^{Behold}, I will sling out the inhabitants of the land at this ^{time}, ^{and} will distress them, that they may ^{feel it} ^{and it so}. ¹⁹ Woe is me for my hurt! ^{my} wound

a Ps. 115. 4

b Deut. 32. 4

Ps. 81. 5

1 Esd. 4. 40.

c. 4. 26.

Cp. Isai. 54. 2

d Ps. 42. 2

e ch. 31. 15.

f ch. 23. 1.

g ver. 8.

h Cp. Ps. 96.

i

j ver. 15.

Isai. 2. 12.

Zech. 13. 2.

Wisd. 14. 11.

k Esai. 24. 8, 6.

l See ch. 1.

m

n For ver.

12-16,

see ch. 51. 15-19.

o Gen. 1. 1,

6, 2.

p Ps. 104. 5.

q Prov. 3. 19.

r See ch. 9.

s

t Job 9. 8.

u Prov. 16. 1

v Esai. 34.

w Dan. 5. 23.

x Cp. Job

38. 34.

y Ps. 104. 6, 7.

z Ps. 185. 7.

aa ch. 30. 11

ab 46. 26.

ac Ps. 6. 1

ad ch. 14. 22.

ae Job 5. 10.

af Ps. 79. 6, 7.

ag Job 38. 22.

ah Esai. 6. 40.

ai ver. 8.

aj Prov. 30. 2.

ak Cp. Rom. 1. 32.

al See Isai.

42. 17.

am ch. 8. 16

an 30. 16.

ao Ps. 14. 4.

ap Ps. 135. 17.

aq Hab. 2. 19.

ar Wisd. 14.

as

at Ps. 16. 5.

au ver. 6, 8.

av Cp. 2 Kin. 23.

aw

ax d Deut. 32.

ay

az ch. 31. 35

ba 32. 15.

bb 50. 34.

bc Isai. 47. 4, ei.

bd Cp. ch. 6. 1

be Esai. 12. 5.

bf d Deut. 27.

bg

bh Gal. 3. 10.

bi 1 Sam. 25.

bj

bk d Deut. 28.

bl

bm d Deut. 4. 20.

bn ch. 14. 17

bo 30. 12.

bp ch. 7. 22, 33.

bq Lev. 26. 3, 12.

is grievous: but I said, Truly this is ^{my} ¹⁰ grief, and I must bear it. ²⁰ My ^{tent} ^{tabernacle} is spoiled, and all my cords are broken: my children are gone forth of me, ^{and} they are not: there is none to stretch forth my tent any more, and ^{to} set up my curtains. ²¹ For the ^{shepherds} ^{pastors} are become brutish, and have not inquired of the LORD: therefore they ^{have} ^{bought} shall not ^{prospered} ^{prosper}, ^{and} all their flocks ^{are} shall be scattered. ²² The voice of a rumour, behold it cometh, ^{and} ^{Behold}, the noise of the bruit is come, ^{and} a great commotion out of the north country, to make ^{the} cities of Judah ^{desolate}, ^{and} a dwelling place of jackals. ²³ O LORD, I know that the way of man is not in himself: it is not in man that walketh to direct his steps. ²⁴ O LORD, correct me, but with judgement: not in thine anger, lest thou ^{judgment} ^{bring me to nothing}. ²⁵ Pour out thy fury upon the heathen that know thee not, and upon the families that call not on thy name: ^{for} they have devoured Jacob, ^{yea}, they have devoured eaten up Jacob, ^{and} him him, and consumed him, and have laid waste his ^{habitation} made his habitation desolate.

¹ The word that came to Jeremiah from the LORD, saying, ² Hear ye the words of this covenant, and speak unto the men of Judah, and to the inhabitants of Jerusalem; ³ and say thou unto them, Thus saith the LORD, the God of Israel: ⁴ Cursed be the man that heareth not the words of this covenant, ⁵ which I commanded your fathers in the day that I brought them forth out of the land of Egypt, ⁶ out of the iron furnace, saying, ⁷ Obey my voice, and do

R.V. 1 Or, God (in truth)
Or, they shall... under these heavens

2 This verse is in Aramaic.

3 Or, they shall... under these heavens

4 Or, at the sound

5 Or, giving an abundance of waters... when he causeth &c.

6 Or, he causeth &c.

7 Or, is too brutish to know

8 Or, mockery

9 Or, they dwell wisely

10 Heb. diminish me.

11 Heb. diminish me.

12 Or, pastors

13 Heb. diminish me.

14 Or, noise.

15 Or, for rain.

16 Heb. God of truth.

17 Heb. king of eternity.

18 In the Chaldean language.

19 Or, noise.

20 Or, for rain.

21 Or, is more brutish than to know.

22 Heb. inhabitress.

23 Heb. diminish me.

them, according to all which I command you: ^bso shall ye be my people, and I will be your God: ^cthat I may ^{establish} ^{perform} the oath which I ^{swore} ^{have sworn} unto your fathers, ^dto give them a land flowing with milk and honey, as ^{at} ^{this} day. Then answered I, and said, ^{Amen}, O LORD.

^e And ^{Then} the LORD said unto me, 'Proclaim all these words in the cities of Judah, and in the streets of Jerusalem, saying, ^fHear ye the words of this covenant, and do them. ^gFor I earnestly protested unto your fathers in the day that I brought them up out of the land of Egypt, even unto this day, ^hrising early and protesting, saying, ⁱObeys my voice. ^jYet they obeyed not, nor inclined their ear, ^kbut walked every one in the ^{stubbornness} ^{imagination} of their evil heart: therefore I ^{will} ^{brought} ^{bring} upon them all ^{the} words of this covenant, which I commanded them to ^{do}, but they did them not.

^l And the LORD said unto me, 'A conspiracy is found among the men of Judah, and among the inhabitants of Jerusalem. ^mThey are turned back to ⁿthe iniquities of their forefathers, which refused to hear my words; ^oand they ^{are gone} ^{went} after other gods to serve them: ^pthe house of Israel and the house of Judah have broken my covenant which I made with their fathers. ^qTherefore thus saith the LORD, Behold, I will bring evil upon them, which they shall not be able ^rto escape; ^sand ^{though} they shall cry unto me, ^tbut I will not hearken unto them. ^uThen shall the cities of Judah and the

inhabitants of Jerusalem ^{go} and cry unto the gods unto whom they offer incense: ^vbut they shall not save them at all in the time of their ^wtrouble. ^xFor according to the number of thy cities ^{are} ^{were} thy gods, O Judah; and according to the number of the streets of Jerusalem have ye set up altars to ^{the} ^{that} ^yshameful thing, ^zeven altars to burn incense unto Baal. ^{aa}Therefore ^{ab}pray not thou for this people, neither lift up ^{ac} ^{a cry} ^{or} prayer for them: ^{ad}for I will not hear them in the time that they cry unto me ^{ae}for their ^{af}trouble.

^{ag} ^{ah}What hath my beloved to do in mine house, ^{ai}seeing she hath wrought lewdness ^{aj}with many, and the holy flesh is passed from thee? ^{ak}When ^{al}thou doest evil, then thou rejoicest. ^{am}The LORD called thy name, ^{an}A green olive tree, ^{ao}fair ^{ap}and of goodly fruit: ^{aq}with the noise of a great tumult he hath kindled fire upon it, and ^{ar}the branches of it are broken. ^{as}For the LORD of hosts, ^{at}that planted thee, hath pronounced evil against thee, ^{au}because ^{av}of the evil of the house of Israel and of the house of Judah, which they have wrought for themselves ^{aw}in ^{ax}provoking me to anger ^{ay}by offering incense unto Baal.

^{az} And the LORD ^{ba}gave ^{bb}me knowledge of it, and I ^{bc}knew ^{bd}it: then thou shewedst me their doings. ^{be} But I was ^{bf}like a gentle lamb that is led to slaughter; and I knew not that ^{bg}they had devised devices against me, ^{bh}saying, Let us destroy ^{bi}the tree with the ^{bj}fruit thereof, and ^{bk}let us cut him off from ^{bl}the

R.V. ¹ Heb. evil. ² Heb. shame. See ch. 2. 34. ³ Many ancient authorities have, in the time of. ⁴ The text is obscure. The Sept. renders thus: Why hath the beloved wrought abomination in my house? Shall veins and holy flesh take away from thee thy wickedness, or shall thou escape by these? ⁵ Or, when thine evil cometh. ⁶ Heb. Shall veins and holy flesh take away from thee thy wickedness, or shall thou escape by these?

A.V. ⁷ Heb. Amen. ⁸ Or, stubbornness. ⁹ Heb. to go forth of. ¹⁰ Heb. evil. ¹¹ Heb. What is to my beloved in my house. ¹² Or, when thy evil is.

¹³ Heb. to go forth of. ¹⁴ Heb. evil. ¹⁵ Heb. shame.

¹⁶ Heb. to go forth of. ¹⁷ Heb. evil. ¹⁸ Heb. shame.

land of the living, that his name may be no more remembered.
 20 But, O LORD of hosts, that judgest righteously, that ^atriest the reins and ^bthe heart, ^clet me see thy vengeance on them: for unto thee have I revealed my cause. 21 Therefore thus saith the LORD concerning the men of ^dAnathoth, ^ethat seek thy life, saying, 'Thou shalt not prophesy in the name of the LORD, that thou die not by our hand: 22 therefore thus saith the LORD of hosts, Behold, I will ^fpunish them: the young men shall die by the sword; their sons and their daughters shall die by famine: 23 and there shall be no remnant unto of them: for I will bring evil upon the men of ^gAnathoth, ^heven the year of their visitation.

I2 O LORD, when I plead with thee: yet ⁱwould I reason the cause with thee: ^jwherefore doth the way of the wicked prosper? ^kwherefore are all they ^lat ease ^mhappy that deal very treacherously? 2 Thou hast planted them, yea, they have taken root: ⁿthey grow, yea, they bring forth fruit: 'thou art near in their mouth, and far from their reins. 3 'But thou, O LORD, knowest me: ^othou hast seen me, and ^ptriest mine heart: ^qtoward thee: 'pull them out like sheep for the slaughter, ^rand 'prepare them for ^sthe day of slaughter. 4 'How long shall the land mourn, and the herbs of the whole country wither? ^tfor the wickedness of them that dwell therein, ^uthe beasts are consumed, and the birds; because they said, He shall not see our ^vlast end. 5 If thou hast run with the footmen,

and they have wearied thee, then how canst thou contend with horses? and ^wthough in the land of peace, ^xwherein thou trustedst, ^ythey wearied thee, then how wilt thou do in ^zthe ^{aa}pride ^{ab}swelling of Jordan? 6 For ^{ac}even thy brethren, and the house of thy father, ^{ad}even they have dealt treacherously with thee; ^{ae}even ^{af}they have ^{ag}cried aloud ^{ah}called a multitude after thee: ^{ai}believe them not, though they speak ^{aj}fair words unto thee.

7 I have forsaken mine house, I have ^{ak}cast off ^{al}mine heritage; I have given ^{am}the dearly beloved of my soul into the hand of her enemies. 8 ^{an}Mine heritage is become unto me as a lion in the forest: ^{ao}she hath uttered her voice against me; ^{ap}therefore I have ^{aq}hated her. 9 ^{ar}Is ^{as}mine heritage unto me as ^{at}a ^{au}speckled bird of prey? are the ^{av}birds of prey against her round about? go ye, round about are against her; come ye, assemble all the beasts of the field, bring them to devour. 10 Many ^{aw}shepherds have destroyed my vineyard, ^{ax}they have trodden my portion under foot, they have made my ^{ay}pleasant portion a desolate wilderness. 11 They have made it ^{az}a desolation; ^{ba}it mourneth unto me, ^{bb}desolate, and being desolate it being desolate mourneth unto me; the whole land is made desolate, ^{bc}because no man layeth it to heart. 12 Spoilers are come upon all the bare heights in the wilderness: ^{bd}for the sword of the LORD ^{be}devoureth ^{bf}shall devour from the one end of the land even to the other end of the land: no flesh ^{bg}shall have peace. 13 ^{bh}They have sown wheat, and have reaped thorns; ^{bi}they have put themselves to pain, and profit nothing: and ^{bj}they shall be ashamed of your ^{bk}revenues ^{bl}because of the fierce anger of the LORD.

R.V. ¹ Heb. visit upon. ² Or, in the year ³ Heb. speak judgements. ⁴ Heb. sanctify. ⁵ Or, resulting
 Heb. good things. ⁶ Or, be ye ashamed. Or, they shall be ashamed
 A.V. ⁷ Heb. visit upon. ⁸ Or, let me reason the case with thee. ⁹ Heb. they go on. ¹⁰ Heb. with thee.
 11 Or, they cried after thee fully. ¹² Heb. good things. ¹³ Heb. the love. ¹⁴ Heb. yellish. Heb. giveth out his voice.
 15 Or, intoned. ¹⁶ Or, cause them to come. ¹⁷ Heb. portion of desire. ¹⁸ Or, ye.

¹⁴ Thus saith the LORD against all ^amine evil neighbours, ^bthat touch the inheritance which ^cI have caused my people Israel to inherit: Behold, I will pluck them up from off their land, and will pluck out of the house of Judah from among them. ¹⁵ And it shall come to pass, after that I have plucked them up, I will return, and have compassion on them; ^dand I will bring them again, every man to his heritage, and every man to his land. ¹⁶ And it shall come to pass, if they will diligently learn the ways of my people, ^eto swear by my name, ^fAs the LORD liveth; even as they taught my people to swear by Baal; ^gthen shall they be built up in the midst of my people. ¹⁷ ^hBut if they will not ⁱhear, then will I obey, I will utterly pluck up that nation, plucking up and destroying it, and destroy that nation, saith the LORD.

I3 ¹ Thus ^jsaid the LORD unto me, ^kGo, and buy thee a linen ^lgirdle, and put it upon thy loins, and put it not in water. ² So I ^mbought a girdle according to the word of the LORD, and put it upon my loins. ³ And the word of the LORD came unto me the second time, saying, ⁴Take the girdle that thou hast bought, which is upon thy loins, and arise, ⁿgo to Euphrates, and hide it there in ^oa hole of the rock. ⁵ So I went, and hid it by Euphrates, as the LORD commanded me. ⁶ And it came to pass after many days, that the LORD said unto me, Arise, go to Euphrates, and take ^pthe girdle from thence, which I commanded thee to hide there. ⁷ Then I went to Euphrates, and digged, and took ^qthe girdle from the place where I had hid

it: and, behold, the girdle was ^rmarred, it was ^sprofitable for nothing. ⁸ Then the word of the LORD came unto me, saying, ⁹Thus saith the LORD, ^tAfter this manner will I mar the pride of Judah, and the great ^upride of Jerusalem. ¹⁰ This evil people, which refuse to hear my words, ^vwhich walk in the ^wstubbornness of their heart, and ^xare gone ^yafter other gods, to serve them, and to worship them, shall even be as this girdle, which is ^zprofitable for nothing. ¹¹ For as the girdle cleaveth to the loins of a man, so have I caused to cleave unto me the whole house of Israel and the whole house of Judah, saith the LORD; ¹² that they might be unto me for a people, and ^{aa}for a name, and for a praise, and for a glory: but they would not hear. ¹³ Therefore thou shalt speak unto them this word: Thus saith the LORD, the God of Israel, ^{ab}Every ^{ac}bottle shall be filled with wine: and they shall say unto thee, Do we not ^{ad}certainly know that every ^{ae}bottle shall be filled with wine? ¹⁴ Then shalt thou say unto them, Thus saith the LORD, ^{af}Behold, I will fill all the inhabitants of this land, even ^{ag}the kings that sit ^{ah}upon David's throne, and ^{ai}the priests, and the prophets, and all the inhabitants of Jerusalem, with drunkenness. ¹⁵ And I will ^{aj}dash them ^{ak}one against another, even the fathers and the sons together, saith the LORD: I will not pity, nor spare, nor have ^{al}compassion, that I should not ^{am}destroy them.

¹⁶ Hear ye, and give ear; be not proud: for the LORD hath spoken. ¹⁷ Give glory to the LORD your God, ¹⁸before ^{an}he cause darkness, and before your feet

^a Cp. Ps. 137. 7.
^b See Ezek. ch. 25.

^c Zech. 2. 8.
^d ch. 13. 4.
^e Cp. Ezek. 15. 4, 5.

^f ch. 3. 18.
^g Cp. Ps. 137. 1.
^h Lev. 26. 19.

ⁱ Cp. ch. 3. 17.
^j 16. 11, 12.
^k ch. 48. 47.
^l 49. 6.

^m ch. 4. 2.

ⁿ ch. 24. 6.
^o Cp. 1 Pet. 2. 5.
^p Cp. Ex. 19. 5.

^q Cp. Isai. 60. 12.
^r ch. 38. 3.
^s Isai. 55. 13.
^t Zeph. 3. 30.

^u ch. 48. 12.
^v Ex. 28. 39.
^w Lev. 16. 4.
^x Cp. Acts 21. 11.

^y Ezek. 23. 32.

^z ch. 17. 20.
^{aa} 19. 3.
^{ab} 22. 2.

^{ac} Cp. ch. 18. 18.
^{ad} Cp. ch. 51. 50, 52.

^{ae} Isai. 7. 19.
^{af} Ps. 2. 2.
^{ag} Cp. ch. 18. 10, 11.

^{ah} Cp. Josh. 7. 19.
^{ai} Isai. 5. 30.
^{aj} 5. 22.
^{ak} Amos 5. 8.
^{al} 5. 9.
^{am} Cp. John 11. 10.

R.V. ¹ Or, jar
A.V. ² Or, stubbornness.

³ Heb. for David upon his throne.
⁴ Heb. a man against his brother.

⁵ Or, it grow dark
⁶ Heb. from destroying them.

stumble upon the ^{dark} mountains; and, ^{while} ye look for light, he turn it into ^{the} shadow of death, and make it ^{gross} darkness. ¹⁷ But if ye will not hear it, ^{my} soul shall weep in secret places for ^{your} pride; and mine eye shall weep sore, and run down with tears, because the LORD's flock is ^{taken} carried away captive. ¹⁸ Say thou unto ^{the} king and to ^{the} queen-mother, ^{Humble} yourselves, sit down: for ^{your} ^{headstiles} ^{are} principalities shall come down, even ^{the} crown of your glory. ¹⁹ ^{The} cities of the ^{South} ^{are} shut up, and there is none to open them: ^{Judah} ^{shall} be carried away captive all of ^{it}; ^{it} shall be wholly carried away captive.

²⁰ Lift up your eyes, ^{and} behold them that come from the north: where is the flock that was given thee, thy beautiful flock? ²¹ ^{What} wilt thou say, when he shall ^{set} ^{thy} friends over thee as head, seeing thou thyself hast instructed them ^{hast} taught them to be captains, and as chief against thee? ²² ^{shall} not sorrows take hold of thee, as of a woman in travail? ²³ And if thou say in thine heart, ^{Wherefore} are these things come upon me? for the ^{great-}ness of thine iniquity are ^{thy} skirts discovered, and thy heels suffer violence. ²⁴ Can the Ethiopian change his skin, or ^{the} leopard his spots? then may ye also do good, that are ^{accus-}tomed to do evil. ²⁵ Therefore will I scatter ^{them}, ^{as} the stubble that passeth away ^{by} the wind of the wilderness. ²⁶ ^{This} is thy lot, the portion ^{measured} unto thee from me, saith the LORD; because ^{thou} hast forgotten me, and trusted in falsehood. ²⁷ There-fore will I also discover thy skirts

^{upon} thy face, and ^{thy} shame shall appear. ²⁷ I have seen ^{thy} abominations, even ^{thy} adulteries, and ^{thy} neighings, the lewdness of thy whoredom, and ^{thy} abominations ^{on} the hills in the field. Woe unto thee, O Jerusalem! ^{thou} wilt not ^{be} made ^{clean}; how long ^{will} thou ^{shall} it yet ^{once} be?

¹ The word of the LORD that came to Jeremiah concerning ^{the} drought.

² ^{Judah} mourneth, and ^{the} gates thereof ^{languish}; they ^{are} sit in black upon the ground; and ^{the} cry of Jerusalem is gone up. ³ And their nobles ^{send} their little ones ^{to} the waters: they come to the pits, and find no water; they return with their vessels empty: they are ^{ashamed} and confounded, and ^{cover} their heads. ⁴ Because of the ground which is ^{chapt}, for that ^{no} rain hath been there was no rain in the land, the plowmen were ashamed, they ^{cover} their heads. ⁵ Yea, ^{the} hind also ⁱⁿ the field calveth, and ^{for}saketh ^{her} young, because there is no grass. ⁶ And ^{the} wild asses ^{did} stand on the bare heights, they ^{pant} for air like ^{jackals}; their eyes did fail, because there is no ^{herbage}.

⁷ ^{Though} our iniquities testify against us, ^{work} thou ^{for} thy name's sake, O LORD: ^{for} our backslidings are many; ^{we} have sinned against thee. ⁸ ^O thou hope of Israel, the saviour thereof in the time of trouble, why shouldst thou be as a sojourner in the land, and as a wayfaring man that ^{turneth} aside to tarry for a night? ⁹ Why shouldst thou be as a man astonished, ^{as} a mighty man that cannot save?

R.V. ¹ Heb. mountains of brightness. ² Or, deep darkness. ³ Or, Sit ye down low. ⁴ Or, your beautiful crown.
⁵ Or, What wilt thou say, when he shall visit thee, seeing thou thyself hast instructed them against thee, even thy friends to be head over thee? ⁶ Or, multitude. ⁷ Heb. taught. ⁸ Or, unto. ⁹ Or, before. ¹⁰ Or, inferiors. ¹¹ Or, for water.
¹² Or, dismayed. ¹³ Or, the crocodile. ¹⁴ Or, spreadeth his tent. ¹⁵ Or, shall be violently taken away. ¹⁶ Heb. taught. ¹⁷ Heb. after when yet? ¹⁸ Heb. the words of the dearths, or, restraints.

yet "thou, O LORD, art in the midst of us, and "we are called by thy name; "leave us not.

¹⁰ Thus saith the LORD unto this people, ^{Even so} have they loved to wander; ^{Thus} they have not refrained their feet; ^{therefore} the LORD doth not accept them; "now will he remember their iniquity, and visit their sins. ^{And the LORD said unto me,} "Pray not for this people for ^{their} good.

¹² When they fast, I will not hear their cry; "and when they offer burnt offering and an "oblation, I will not accept them: but I will consume them "by the sword, and by the famine, and by the pestilence. ¹³ Then said I, Ah, Lord God! behold, the prophets "say unto them, Ye shall not see the sword, neither shall ye have famine; but I will give you "assured peace in this place. ¹⁴ Then the LORD said unto me, The "prophets prophesy lies in my name: "I sent them not, neither have I commanded them, neither ^{spake} I unto them: they prophesy unto you a ^{lying} vision, ^{and} divination, and a thing of nought, and "the deceit of their own heart. ¹⁵ Therefore thus saith the LORD concerning the prophets that prophesy in my name, and "I sent them not, yet they say, "Sword and famine shall not be in this ^{land}; "By sword and famine shall those prophets be consumed. ¹⁶ And the people to whom they prophesy shall be cast out in the streets of Jerusalem because of the famine and the sword; "and they shall have none to bury them, them, their wives, nor their sons, nor their daughters: for I will pour their wickedness

a Cp. Ex. 23.

b Dan. 9. 12.

c Ep. 3. 12.

d See ch. 13.

e Pa. 119. 121.

f See ch. 8.

g Hos. 8. 13.

h ch. 10. 19.

i 30. 12.

j Ezek. 7. 15.

k Hos. 9. 9.

l See ch. 7.

m Cp. ch. 5.

n Prov. 1. 23.

o Imi. 1. 18.

p Ezek. 8. 18.

q Mic. 3. 4.

r See ch. 6. 20.

s ch. 10. 4.

t 24. 10.

u 32. 24.

v Ezek. 14. 21.

w Baruch 2. 25.

x Cf. ch. 15.

y ch. 8. 15.

z Cp. ch. 4.

aa 6. 14.

ab Cp. Pa.

ac 103. 6.

ad Dan. 9. 5, 8.

ae ver. 7.

af See ch. 5.

ag ch. 23. 21.

ah 27. 15.

ai Deut. 18. 20.

aj Cp. Matt. 7. 15.

ak Mark 13. 22.

al Lev. 23. 42.

am Pa. 103. 45.

an wch. 10. 15.

ao Cp. Deut. 32.

ap 21.

aq Job 23. 26.

ar 32. 26, 27.

as Zech. 10. 1, 2.

at y Ezek. 13. 6.

au Cp. ch. 27. 9.

av 29. 8.

aw s ch. 23. 26.

ax a Job 12. 9.

ay Isai. 63. 2.

az b Pa. 93. 6.

ba Cp. Ezek. 14.

bb 14.

bc Cp. Pa.

bd 103. 23.

be See Ex. 32.

bf 11-13.

bg d Cp. ch. 23.

bh 34.

bi e Cp. 1 Sam.

bj 7. 9.

bk 8. 6.

bl 12. 28.

bm 15. 11.

bn Eccles. 4a.

bo 16.

bp f ch. 33. 19.

bq Cp. ver. 19.

br g Pa. 79. 2.

bs h ch. 14. 12.

bt 16. 6.

bu 21. 9.

bv 43. 11.

bw Ezek. 5. 12.

bx 6. 11, 12.

by Zech. 11. 2.

upon them. ¹⁷ And Therefore thou shalt say this word unto them; "Let mine eyes run down with tears night and day, and let them not cease; for the virgin "daughter of my people is broken with a great breach, "with a very grievous wound. ¹⁸ "If I go forth into the field, then behold the slain with the sword! "and if I enter into the city, then behold "them that are sick with famine! "for both the prophet and the priest "go about "in the land and have no knowledge that they know not.

¹⁹ "Hast thou utterly rejected Judah? hath thy soul loathed Zion? why hast thou smitten us, "and there is no healing for us? "We looked for peace, but no good came; "and for the time of healing, and behold dismay! ²⁰ "We "acknowledge, O LORD; our wickedness, and the iniquity of our fathers: "for we have sinned against thee. ²¹ Do not "abhor us, "for thy name's sake; do not disgrace the throne of thy glory: "remember, break not thy covenant with us. ²² Are there any among "the vanities of the heathen "that can cause rain? or can the heavens give showers? art not thou he, O LORD our God? therefore we will wait upon thee: "for thou hast "made all these things.

¹ Then said the LORD **15** unto me, "Though "Moses "and Samuel "stood before me, yet my mind could not be toward this people: cast them out of my sight, and let them go forth. ² And it shall come to pass, when they say unto thee, Whither shall we go forth? then thou shalt tell them, Thus saith the LORD: "Such as are for death, to death; and such as are for the sword, to the sword; and

R.V. ¹ Or, meal offering a land that they know not

A.V. ² Heb. thy name is called upon us. acknowledge it not.

³ Heb. peace of truth.

⁴ Or, know

⁵ Or, condemn

⁶ Heb. peace of truth.

⁷ Heb. the sickness of famine.

⁸ Or, done

⁹ Or, traffick

¹⁰ Or, into

¹¹ Or, make merchandises against a land, and man

such as are for the famine, to the famine; and such as are for the captivity, to the captivity.

³ And ¹ I will appoint over them four ¹¹ kinds, saith the LORD: the sword to slay, and the dogs to ² tear, and ³ the fowls of the heaven, ⁴ and the beasts of the earth, to devour and ¹⁰ destroy.

⁴ And ¹ I will cause them to be tossed to and fro among all the kingdoms removed into of the earth, because of ^h Manasseh the son of Hezekiah king of Judah, for that which he did in Jerusalem.

⁵ For who shall have pity upon thee, O Jerusalem? or who shall bemoan thee? or who shall turn aside ¹ to ask of thy welfare? ⁶ Thou hast rejected forsaken me, saith the LORD, ⁷ thou art gone backward: therefore have I stretched out my hand against thee, and destroyed thee; ⁸ I am weary with repenting.

⁷ And ¹ I have fanned them with ^a fan in the gates of the land; I have bereaved ¹ them of ¹ children, I have destroyed ¹ my people; ² they have not returned from their ways. ⁸ Their widows are increased to me above ² the sand of the seas: I have brought upon them ¹ against the mother of the young men a spoiler at noonday: I have caused ¹ and terrors to fall upon her suddenly.

⁹ She that hath borne seven languisheth: ¹ she hath given up the ghost; ² her sun is gone down while it was yet ¹ day: she hath been ashamed and confounded: and the residue of them will I deliver to the sword before their enemies, saith the LORD.

¹⁰ Woe is me, my mother, that thou hast borne me a man of strife and a man of contention

a Ex. 22. 26.
Pa. 15. 5.
Isai. 24. 2.

b See Lev.
22. 16-22.

c Deut. 23.
26.

d Rev. 6. 8.

e ch. 24. 9
e 23. 12.
e 34. 17.
Deut. 23. 26.
f See ch. 1.
13.

g ch. 17. 3.
h Cp. 3 Kin.
21. 2, 11, 16, 17.
i 22. 20.
j 24. 3, 4.
k Pa. 44. 12.
l Isai. 51. 19.
m Nah. 3. 7.
n ch. 9. 16.
o 15. 13.
p 17. 4.
q 22. 26.

r Deut. 32.
22.

s Deut. 32.
15.

t See ch. 7.
34.

u ch. 12. 3.
v Cp. Judg.
16. 26.
w Cp. Hos.
13. 14.

x ch. 11. 20
e 20. 12.

y Cp. ch. 51. 2
z Isai. 41. 16.

aa Mat. 3. 12
ab Luke 3. 17.

ac Isai. 30. 34.
ad ch. 17. 16.

ae Ps. 69. 7.
af Ezek. 3. 1.

ag Rev. 10. 9, 10.
ah ch. 5. 3.

ai Isai. 9. 13.
aj Amos 4. 6, 8-11.

ak Pa. 119. 111.
al 102.

am Gen. 22. 17.
an Pa. 159. 12.

ao ch. 14. 9.
ap Ps. 23. 4.

aq Ps. 102. 7.
ar Lam. 3. 23.

as 1 Sam. 2. 5.
at Cp. Lam. 1. 1.

au Job 11. 20.
av Job 20. 15.

aw Job 34. 6.
ax Amos 8. 9.

ay Job 6. 15.
az Isai. 58. 11.

ba ch. 3. 14.

bb ch. 20. 14.

bc Cp. ver. 1.

to the whole earth! ¹ I have not lent on usury, neither have men lent to me on usury; yet every one of them doth curse me. ¹¹ The LORD said, Verily ¹ I will strengthen thee for good; verily ¹ I will cause the enemy to make supplication unto thee in the time of evil and in the time of affliction.

¹² Can one break iron, even iron from the north, and brass? ¹³ Thy substance and thy treasures will I give for ¹ a spoil without price, and that for all thy sins, even in all thy borders. ¹⁴ And ¹ I will make ¹ thee to pass with thine enemies ¹ into a land which thou knowest not: ¹ for a fire is kindled in mine anger, which shall burn upon you.

¹⁵ O LORD, thou knowest: ¹ remember me, and visit me, ² and avenge revenge me of my persecutors; take me not away in thy longsuffering: ³ know that ⁴ for thy sake I have suffered reproach.

¹⁶ Thy words were found, ¹ and I did eat them; and ² thy words were unto me ³ the joy and ⁴ the rejoicing of mine heart: ⁵ for ⁶ I am called by thy name, O LORD God of hosts.

¹⁷ I sat not in the assembly of them that make merry, nor rejoiced: ¹ I sat alone because of thy hand; for thou hast filled me with indignation. ¹⁸ Why is my pain perpetual, ² and my wound incurable, which refuseth to be healed? wilt thou be altogether unto me ³ as a deceitful brook, as waters that ⁴ fail?

¹⁹ Therefore thus saith the LORD, ¹ If thou return, then will I bring thee again, ² that thou mayest stand before me; and if thou take forth the precious from the

R.V. ¹ Heb. families. remnant shall be for good. from break iron from etc. thee to serve thine enemies in a land etc.

A.V. ¹ Heb. families. ¹ Or, against the mother city a young man spoiling, etc. or, against the mother city a young man.

² Heb. drag.

³ Another reading is, release.

⁴ Or, I will make thine enemies to pass into etc. According to some ancient authorities, I will make

⁵ Heb. are not sure.

⁶ Heb. I will give them for a removing.

⁷ Heb. to ask of thy peace.

⁸ Or, whatsoever is dear.

⁹ Or, I will instruct the enemy

¹⁰ Or, against the mother and the young men

¹¹ Or, I will intercede for thee with the enemy

¹² Or, I will make thine enemies to pass into etc. According to some ancient authorities, I will make

¹³ Heb. are not sure.

¹⁴ Heb. I will give them for a removing.

¹⁵ Heb. to ask of thy peace.

¹⁶ Or, whatsoever is dear.

¹⁷ Or, I will instruct the enemy

vile, thou shalt be as my mouth: ^{they shall let them} return unto ^{thee, but thou shalt not return} unto them. ²⁰ ^a And I will make thee unto this people a fenced brasen wall: and they shall fight against thee, ^b but they shall not prevail against thee: ^c for I am with thee to save thee and to deliver thee, saith the LORD. ²¹ And ^d I will deliver thee out of the hand of the wicked, and I will redeem thee out of the hand of ^e the terrible.

16 ¹ The word of the LORD came also unto me, saying,

² Thou shalt not take thee a wife, neither shalt thou have sons or daughters in this place.

³ For thus saith the LORD concerning the sons and concerning the daughters that are born in this place, and concerning their mothers that bare them, and concerning their fathers that begat them in this land: ⁴ ^f They shall die ^g of grievous deaths; ^h they shall not be lamented; neither shall they be buried; ⁱ but ^j they shall be as dung upon the face of the ground: ^k and they shall be consumed by the sword, and by famine; ^l and their carcases shall be meat for the fowls of heaven, and for the beasts of the earth.

⁵ For thus saith the LORD, ^m Enter not into the house of ⁿ mourning, neither go to ^{lament, neither bemoan} them: for I have taken away my peace from this people, saith the LORD, even lovingkindness and tender mercies. ⁶ Both the great and the small shall die in this land: ⁷ they shall not be buried, neither shall men lament for them, ⁸ nor cut themselves, ⁹ nor make themselves bald for them: ¹⁰ neither shall men ^{break} ^{tear}

^{break themselves} for them in mourning, to comfort them for the dead; neither shall men give them the cup of consolation to drink for their father or for their mother.

⁸ And thou shalt not go into the house of ^{feasting} to sit with them, to eat and to drink. ⁹ For thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel: ^a Behold, I will cause to cease out of this place, before your eyes, and in your days, the voice of ^{mirth} and the voice of gladness, the voice of the bridegroom, and the voice of the bride. ¹⁰ And it shall come to pass, when thou shalt shew this people all these words, and they shall say unto thee, ^{Wherefore hath the LORD pronounced all this great evil against us? or what is our iniquity? or what is our sin that we have committed against the LORD our God?} ¹¹ then shalt thou say unto them, ^{Because} your fathers have forsaken me, saith the LORD, and ^{have walked} after other gods, and have served them, and have worshipped them, and have forsaken me, and have not kept my law; ¹² and ^{ye} have done ^{evil more} than your fathers; for, behold, ^{ye} walk every one after the ^{stubbornness} ^{imagination} of his evil heart, ^{so that ye hearken not that they may not hearken} unto me: ¹³ therefore ^{will} I cast you ^{forth} out of this land into ^{the} a land that ye ^{have not known, know not}, neither ye nor your fathers; ^{and there shall ye serve other gods day and night; for I will shew you do not shew you} favour.

¹⁴ Therefore, behold, the days come, saith the LORD, that it shall no more be said, ^{As the LORD liveth, that brought up the children of Israel out of the land of Egypt;} ¹⁵ but, ^{As the LORD liveth, that brought up}

^a Cp. ch. 1. 18 & a. 27.

^b ch. 1. 19 & 20. 11.

^c See ch. 1. 8.

^d See ch. 7. 34.

^e Isai. 13. 11 & 23. 4, 5 & 29. 5.

^f See ch. 5. 18.

^g ch. 5. 19 & 22. 9. Cp. Deut. 29. 20, 26 & 2 Kin. 22. 17 & 2 Chr. 34. 25. 2. & See ch. 15. 2.

^h ch. 13. 10. & ch. 22. 18. 19 & 22. 33. Ezech. 7. 11 (mg.).

ⁱ See ch. 8. 2. & ch. 7. 26.

^j See ch. 14. 12.

^k See ch. 3. 17.

^l See ch. 7. 33.

^m ch. 10. 18 & 22. 26.

ⁿ Isai. 22. 17, 18. See Deut. 4. 26-28.

^o 22. 64, 65. & See Ezech. 24. 16-21.

^p See ch. 15. 14.

^q Deut. 28. 36, 64.

^r For ver. 14, 15, see ch. 23. 7, 8.

^s ch. 4. 2. & Lev. 19. 28. Deut. 14. 1.

^t Job 1. 30. Cp. Isai. 3. 24.

^u Isai. 58. 7. Ezech. 24. 17. Cp. Deut. 22. 14.

^v Hos. 9. 4 & Tobit 4. 17.

³ Or, where

A.V. * Or, mourning/fest.

† Or, break bread for them, as Ezech. 24. 17.

‡ Or, stubbornness.

the children of Israel "from the land of the north, and from all the ^{countries} ^{lands} whither he had driven them: and ¹I will bring them again into their land that I gave unto their fathers. ¹⁶ Behold, ¹I will send for many fishers, saith the LORD, and they shall fish them; and ^{afterward} ^{I will} send for many hunters, and they shall hunt them from every mountain, and from every hill, and out of the holes of the rocks. ¹⁷ For ^{mine} eyes are upon all their ways: 'they are not hid from my face, 'neither is their iniquity ^{hid} ^{concealed} from mine eyes. ¹⁸ And first ¹I will recompense their iniquity and their sin double; 'because they have ^{polluted} ^{my land} with the carcases of their detestable things, and they have filled mine inheritance with the ^{carcases} ^{of their detestable and abominable things}. ¹⁹ O LORD, my strength, and my ^{strong hold} ^{fortress}, and my refuge in the day of affliction, 'unto thee shall the nations come from the ends of the earth, and shall say, Our fathers have inherited nought but ^{lies}, Surely our fathers have inherited ^{even} ^{vanity}, and things wherein there is no profit. ²⁰ Shall a man make ^{unto himself} ^{gods}, which yet are no gods? ²¹ Therefore, behold, I will ^{cause} ^{them to know}, this once will I ^{this once} ^{cause them to know}, I will cause them to know mine hand and my might; and they shall know that ^{my name is} ^{Jehovah}. ^{The LORD}.

I⁷ The sin of Judah is written with ^a pen of iron, and with the ^{point} of a diamond: it is graven upon ^{the} table of their heart, and upon ^{the} horns of ^{your} altars; ² whilst ^{their} children remember their altars and their ^{Asherim} ^{groves} by the green trees upon the high hills. ³ O my mountain in the field, ¹I will give thy substance

a Cp. Isai. 43. 1 & 4.
See ch. 3. 18.
b ch. 24. 6
& 30. 3
& 32. 37.
Baruch 2. 34.
c See ch. 15. 14.

d Cp. Ezek. 12. 13
& Amos 4. 2
& Hab. 1. 13.
e See Deut. 32. 38.
f ch. 13. 4.

g 2 Chr. 32. 5.
Ps. 146. 3.
h ch. 32. 19.
i Chr. 16. 9.
Job 34. 21.
Prov. 5. 21.

j Cp. Ps. 51. 9
& 90. 8.
k ch. 48. 6.
l ch. 22. 32.
Job 20. 17.
Ps. 34. 12.

m ch. 17. 18.
Isai. 40. 2.
n Deut. 29. 28.
Job 22. 6.
o Cp. Isai. 52. 4.

p See Ezek. 43. 7-9.
q Ps. 25. 2
& 34. 8
& 125. 1.

r See Ps. 2. 12.
s 2 Sam. 22. 35.
t Ps. 28. 7
& 31. 3, 4.
Isai. 25. 4.

u Ps. 71. 5.
v ch. 17. 17.
w Ps. 1. 3.
Cp. Ezek. 47. 12.

x Cp. Isai. 9. 2
& 40. 6, 22, 23.
y See ch. 18. 15.

z Cp. 1 Cor. 4. 4.
See ch. 2. 11.
aa 1 Sam. 16. 7.

ab Chr. 28. 3.
Ps. 139. 23.
Rom. 8. 27.

ac See ch. 33. 2.
ad See ch. 11. 20.
ae ch. 32. 19.

af Job 34. 11.
Pg. 62. 12.
ag Job 19. 24.

ah Cp. 1 Sam. 23. 20.
ai Prov. 3. 3
aj 1. 3.

ak Cp. 2 Cor. 3. 3.
al Ps. 36. 6.
am Ex. 27. 2.

an Ps. 118. 27.
ao Cp. ch. 19. 5.
ap Cp. Ps. 55. 23.

aq Judg. 3. 7.
ar Deut. 16. 21.
as Cp. Isai. 1. 30.

at See ch. 2. 20.
au Cp. Luke 12. 30.
av Ps. 48. 1, 2
& 87. 1.

aw Isai. 2. 3.
ax 1 Ch. 15. 13.

and all thy treasures ^{for a} ^{spoils}, ^{and} thy high ^{places} ^{because of} sin, throughout all thy borders. ⁴ And thou, even of ^{thyself}, shalt discontinue from thine heritage that I gave thee; ^{and} I will cause thee to serve thine enemies in the land which thou knowest not: ^{for} ye have kindled a fire in mine ^{anger} ^{anger}, which shall burn for ever.

⁵ Thus saith the LORD: Cursed ^{is} ^{the man} ^{that} trusteth in man, and maketh flesh his arm, and whose heart departeth from the LORD. ⁶ For he shall be like ^{the} heath in the desert, ^{and} shall not see when good cometh; but shall inhabit the parched places in the wilderness, ⁱⁿ ^a salt land and not inhabited.

⁷ Blessed is the man that trusteth in the LORD, ^{and} whose ^{hope} the LORD is. ⁸ For he shall be as a tree planted by the waters, and that spreadeth out ^{his} ^{roots} by the river, and shall not ^{fear} when heat cometh, but ^{his} ^{leaf} shall be green; and shall not be careful in the year of ^{drought}, neither shall cease from yielding fruit. ⁹ The heart is deceitful above all things, and it is ^{desperately} ^{sick} wicked: who can know it? ¹⁰ I the LORD search the heart, ^I I try the reins, even ^{to} give every man according to his ways, ^{and} according to the fruit of his doings. ¹¹ As the

^b partridge ^{that} gathereth ^{young} which she ^{hatcheth} ^{on eggs}, and hatcheth ^{hath} not brought forth, ^{so} ^{is} ^{he} that getteth riches, and not by right: ⁱⁿ the midst of his days ^{they} shall leave him, ^{shall} leave them in the midst of his days, ^{and} at his end ^{he} shall be a fool.

¹² A glorious ^{throne} ^{set on high} from the ^{beginning} ^{high throne} is the place of our ^{beginning}.

R.V. ¹ Or, because they have polluted my land: they have filled mine inheritance with the carcases of their detestable things and their abominations. ² Another reading is, their. ³ Or, a tamarisk. ⁴ Heb. trust. ⁵ According to another reading, see. ⁶ Or, siteth on eggs which she hath not laid. ⁷ Or, he shall leave them. ⁸ Or, restrain. ⁹ Or, gathereth young which she hath not brought forth.

sanctuary. ¹³ O LORD, "the hope of Israel, "all that forsake thee shall be ^{ashamed}; and they that depart from me "shall be written in the earth, because "they have forsaken "the LORD, the fountain of living waters. ¹⁴ "Heal me, O LORD, and I shall be healed; save me, and I shall be saved: for "thou art my praise. ¹⁵ "Behold, they say unto me, Where is the word of the LORD? let it come now. ¹⁶ As for me, I have not hastened from being a shepherd after thee; neither have I desired "the woeful day; "thou knowest: "that which came out of my lips was ^{before thy face}. ¹⁷ Be not a terror unto me: "thou art my ^{refuge} in the day of evil. ¹⁸ "Let them be ^{ashamed} that persecute me, but let not me be ^{ashamed}; "let them be dismayed, but let not me be dismayed: "bring upon them the day of evil, and "destroy them with double destruction.

¹⁹ Thus said the LORD unto me: Go, and stand in the gate of "the children of the people, whereby "the kings of Judah come in, and by the which they go out, and in all the gates of Jerusalem; ²⁰ and say unto them, Hear ye the word of the LORD, "ye kings of Judah, and all Judah, and all the inhabitants of Jerusalem, that enter in by these ^{gates}: ²¹ thus saith the LORD: Take heed "to yourselves, and "bear no burden on the sabbath day, nor bring it in by the gates of Jerusalem; ²² neither carry forth a burden out of your houses on the sabbath day, "neither do ye any ^{work}; but "hallow ye the sabbath day, as I commanded you ^{fathers}. But

^a See ch. 14.

^b ch. 7. 24.

^c ch. 11. 10.

^d Josh. 24.

^e Pa. 73. 27.

^f Isai. 1. 28.

^g Cp. 2 Chr.

^h 80. 8.

ⁱ & Acts 7. 51.

^j Cp. Luke

^k 10. 20.

^l See ch. 5. 2.

^m ch. 1. 18.

ⁿ & ch. 2. 12.

^o Cp. John 4. 10.

^p Pa. 6. 2.

^q Cp. John

^r 5. 10.

^s See Neh. 13.

^t 15-19.

^u & Deut. 10.

^v 31.

^w Isai. 5. 19.

^x 2 Pet. 2. 4.

^y & Ex. 23. 13.

^z & 31. 13.

^{aa} Isai. 53. 2.

^{ab} & 55. 13.

^{ac} Ezek. 20. 12.

^{ad} 20.

^{ae} See Ex. 20. 8-11.

^{af} & Deut. 5. 12-15.

^{ag} & ch. 22. 4.

^{ah} o ch. 15. 15.

^{ai} Pa. 40. 9.

^{aj} & 139. 4.

^{ak} p ch. 16. 19.

^{al} q ch. 32. 44.

^{am} & 33. 12.

^{an} r Pa. 35. 4.

^{ao} & 40. 14.

^{ap} s Zech. 7. 7.

^{aq} t ch. 11. 20.

^{ar} Pa. 35. 8.

^{as} u Gen. 18. 1.

^{at} v Lev. 7. 12.

^{au} & 22. 29.

^{av} 2 Chr. 33. 16.

^{aw} Pa. 107. 22.

^{ax} & 118. 17.

^{ay} w See ch. 12.

^{az} 12.

^{ba} z ch. 21. 14.

^{bb} & 43. 12.

^{bc} & 48. 27.

^{bd} & 50. 32.

^{be} Lam. 4. 11.

^{bf} Amos 1. 14.

^{bg} y ch. 52. 13.

^{bh} z Kin. 25. 9.

^{bi} & ch. 7. 30.

^{bj} a ch. 19. 1.

^{bk} 1 Chr. 4. 23.

^{bl} Cp. Zech. 11. 13.

^{bm} b See Num.

^{bn} 15. 32-35.

^{bo} c Ecclus. 38.

^{bp} 29.

^b they ^{hearkened} not, neither inclined their ear, ^d but made their neck stiff, that they might not hear, and ^f might not receive instruction.

²⁴ And it shall come to pass, if ye diligently hearken unto me, saith the LORD, "to bring in no burden through the gates of this city on the sabbath day, but to "hallow the sabbath day, to do no work therein; ²⁵ then "shall there enter ^{in by} the gates of this city kings and princes sitting upon the throne of David, riding in chariots and on horses, they, and their princes, the men of Judah, and the inhabitants of Jerusalem: and this city shall "remain for ever. ²⁶ And they shall come from "the cities of Judah, "and from the places round about Jerusalem, "and from the land of Benjamin, and "from the lowland, and from the mountains, "and from "the South, bringing "burnt offerings, and sacrifices, and "oblations, and frankincense, and meat offerings, and incense, "bringing sacrifices of thanksgiving, unto the house of the LORD. ²⁷ But if ye will not hearken unto me to "hallow the sabbath day, "and not to bear a burden, and entering in at the gates of Jerusalem on the sabbath day; then will I "kindle a fire in the gates thereof, and it shall "devour the palaces of Jerusalem, and it "shall not be quenched.

¹ The word which came to Jeremiah from the LORD, saying, ² Arise, and go down to "the potter's house, and there I will cause thee to hear my words. ³ Then I went down to "the potter's house, and behold, he wrought ^{his} work on the "wheels. ⁴ And when the

R.V. ¹ Some ancient versions read, the judgement day of man
common people See ch. 25. 23.

A.V. * Heb. after thee.

† Heb. break them with a double breach.

² Heb. break them with a double breach.

³ Or, be inhabited

⁴ Or, meal offerings

: Or, frames, or, seats.

vessel *that he made of the clay was "marred in the hand of the potter, "he made it again another vessel, as seemed good to the potter to make it.

⁵ Then the word of the LORD came to me, saying, ⁶ O house of Israel, "cannot I do with you as this potter? saith the LORD. 'Behold, as the clay "in the potter's hand, so are ye in mine hand, O house of Israel. ⁷ At what instant I shall speak concerning a nation, and concerning a kingdom, "to pluck up and to break down, and to destroy it; ⁸ if that nation, concerning which I have spoken, "turn from their evil, "I will repent of the evil that I thought to do unto them.

⁹ And at what instant I shall speak concerning a nation, and concerning a kingdom, "to build and to plant it; ¹⁰ if it do evil in my sight, that it obey not my voice, then I will repent of the good, wherewith I said I would benefit them. ¹¹ Now therefore go to, speak to the men of Judah, and to the inhabitants of Jerusalem, saying, Thus saith the LORD: Behold, I frame evil against you, and devise a device against you: "return ye now every one from his evil way, and "amend your ways and your doings. ¹² And they say, "There is no hope: for but we will walk after our own devices, and we will do every one after the stubbornness of his evil heart.

¹³ Therefore thus saith the LORD: "Ask ye now among the nations, who hath heard such things: the virgin of Israel hath done "a very horrible thing.

¹⁴ Will a man leave "the snow of Lebanon "which cometh from the rock of the field? or shall the cold

a ch. 18. 7.
b ch. 2. 13, 22
c 17. 13.
c Cp. Rom. 9. 21.
d ch. 2. 5
e 10. 15
f 16. 18
g ch. 6. 14.

h Cp. Isai. 57. 14.
i Isai. 45. 9.
j Wisd. 15. 7.
k Rom. 9. 20-24.
l ch. 18. 8
m 25. 9, 11, 15
n 49. 13, 17
o 50. 15
p 51. 37.
q Chr. 29. 8.

r Job 10. 9.
s Isai. 64. 8.
t ch. 50. 13.
u Isai. 2. 15.
v Job 10. 4.
w Ps. 22. 7.
x Matt. 27. 30.
y Mark 15. 30, 31.
z ch. 18. 34.
aa Gen. 41. 6.

ab Job 27. 21.
ac Ps. 48. 7.
ad Ezek. 27. 36.
ae Hos. 13. 15.
af Jonah 4. 8.
ag Cp. ch. 2. 27.
ah o ch. 1. 10
ai 42. 10.
aj p ch. 11. 19.
ak q Ezek. 18. 21.

al r ch. 29. 3.
am Isai. 19. 12.
an Judg. 2. 18.
ao Jonah 3. 10.
ap 5. 13, 31
aq 8. 13.

ar r ch. 9. 3, 8.
as Job 5. 21.
at Cp. Ps. 31. 20.
au s Ps. 35. 1.
av Isai. 49. 25.
aw s Ps. 35. 12.
ax s Ps. 35. 7.

ay s 57. 6.
az s 48. 25.
ba s Cp. Neh. 18. 14.
bb s ch. 35. 18.
bc 2 Kin. 17. 12.
bd Jonah 3. 8.

be s ch. 7. 3.
bf s 25. 18.
bg s Ps. 109. 10.
bh d ch. 2. 23.
bi s Ps. 109. 9.

bj d See ch. 8. 17.

bk s ch. 2. 10, 11.
bl s Cp. ch. 20. 16.

bm s ch. 5. 30.

bn A Ps. 140. 5.

bo s Cp. Ps. 35. 22.

waters "that flow down from afar flowing waters that come from another place be dried up? ¹⁵ "For forsaken Because my people hath forgotten me, they have burned incense to "vanity; and they have caused them to stumble in their ways, "in the ancient paths, to walk in bypaths, "in a way not cast up; ¹⁶ to make their land "an astonishment, and "a perpetual desolate, hissing; "every one that passeth thereby shall be astonished, "and shake his head. ¹⁷ "I will scatter them "as with an east wind before the enemy; "I will "look upon their back, and not their face, in the day of their calamity.

¹⁸ Then said they, "Come, and let us devise devices against Jeremiah; "for the law shall not perish from the priest, nor the counsel from the wise, nor the word from the prophet. "Come, and let us smite him "with the tongue, and let us not give heed to any of his words.

¹⁹ Give heed to me, O LORD, and "hearken to the voice of them that contend with me. ²⁰ "Shall evil be recompensed for good? for "they have digged a pit for my soul. "Remember how that I stood before thee to speak good for them, and to turn away thy fury from them. ²¹ Therefore "deliver up their children to the famine, and "give them over to the power of the sword; and let their wives

become childless, be bereaved of their children, "and be widows; and let their men be slain of death, and their young men put to death; let the smitten be slain by the sword in battle.

²² "Let a cry be heard from their houses, when thou shalt bring a troop suddenly upon them: for "they have digged a pit to take me, "and hid snares for my feet.

²³ Yet, LORD, "thou knowest all their counsel against me "to slay

R.V. ¹ Or, of strange lands that flow down be etc.
A.V. ² Or, that he made was marred, as clay in the hand of the potter.
for a rock, or for the snow of Lebanon! Shall the running waters be forsaken for the strange cold waters?
1 Heb. pour them out.

³ Or, plucked up

⁴ Or, show them the back, and not the face

⁵ Heb. returned and made.

⁶ Or, my fields

⁷ Or, for the tongue.

me: ^{me:} 'forgive not their iniquity, neither blot out their sin from thy sight: ^{sight:} but let them be ^{sight:} 'overthrown before thee; deal ^{thou thus} with them in the time of thine anger.

19 ¹ Thus ^{said} the LORD, ^{Go,} ^{Go,} and ^{buy} ^{get} ^a potter's earthen bottle, and ^{take} of the ^{of} the people, and of ^{of} the elders ^{elders} of the priests; ² and go forth ^{unto} the valley of the son of Hinnom, which is by the entry of ^{the} the gate Harshith, ^{east gate,} and proclaim there the words that I shall tell thee: ³ and say, 'Hear ye the word of the LORD, ¹⁰ kings of Judah, and inhabitants of Jerusalem; ^{thus} ^{saith} the LORD of hosts, the God of ^{Israel,} ^{Israel:} Behold, I will bring evil upon this place, the which whosoever heareth, ^{his} ears shall tingle. ⁴ 'Because they have forsaken me, and have estranged this place, and have burned incense in it unto other gods, whom ^{they knew not, they and their fathers and neither they nor their fathers have known, nor the kings of Judah,} 'and have filled this place with the blood of innocents; ⁵ 'and have built the high places of Baal, ^{to} burn their sons ^{in the} with the fire for burnt offerings unto ^{Baal,} ^{which} I commanded not, nor spake it, neither came it into my ^{mind:} ⁶ therefore, ⁷ behold, the days come, saith the LORD, that this place shall no more be called ^{Topheth,} ^{Tophet,} nor ⁸ The valley of the son of Hinnom, but The valley of Slaughter. ⁷ 'And I will ^{make} void the counsel of Judah and Jerusalem in this place; ^{and} I will cause them to fall by the sword before their enemies, and by the ^{hand} ^{hands} of them that seek

a Neh. 4. 5.
b See ch. 7.
23.

c See ch. 18.
16.

d See ch. 18.
2.

e Lev. 26. 29.
Deut. 28. 24.

f Isai. 9. 30.
Isai. 2. 20

g 4. 10.
Ezek. 5. 10.

h Jer. 10.
g 2 Kin. 10. 2

i 23. 1.
Ezek. 3. 1.

j See Josh.
15. 8.

k Deut. 28.
33. 46, 37.

l ch. 17. 20.

m Cp. ch. 51.
63, 64.

n See ch. 18.
13.

o ver. 1.

p Ps. 2. 9.
Isai. 30. 14.

q Lam. 4. 2.

r 1 Sam. 3.

s 2 Kin. 21. 12.

t Cp. Prov.
6. 16.

u See ch. 1.
16.

v ch. 7. 32.

w 2 Kin. 21.
16.

x See ch. 2. 34.

y Cp. 2 Kin.
23. 10.

z ch. 7. 31.

aa 32. 35.
Lev. 18. 21.

ab ch. 7. 31.

ac 32. 35.

ad Deut. 17. 2.

ae ch. 32. 29.

af 44. 18.

ag 2 Kin. 23. 12.

ah Zeph. 1. 8.

ai 2 Sam. 11.
2.

aj Deut. 4. 28.

ak Acts 7. 42.

al ch. 7. 32.

am 44. 18.

an ver. 2.

ao ver. 2. 2.

ap ch. 28. 2.

aq 2 Chr. 20. 5.

ar Cp. Isai.
10. 3.

as Cp. Lev.
26. 17.

their ^{life} ^{lives:} ^b and their carcasses will I give to be meat for the fowls of the heaven, and for the beasts of the earth. ⁸ And I will make this city ^{an astonishment,} ^{desolate,} 'and an hissing; every one that passeth thereby shall be astonished and hiss because of all the plagues thereof. ⁹ 'And I will cause them to eat the flesh of their sons and the flesh of their daughters, and they shall eat every one the flesh of his ^{friend,} ^{friend} in the siege and in the straitness, wherewith their enemies, and they that seek their ^{life,} ^{lives,} shall straiten them. ¹⁰ Then ^{shalt} thou break ^{the} bottle in the sight of the men that go with thee, ¹¹ and shalt say unto them, Thus saith the LORD of ^{hosts:} ^{hosts:} Even so will I break this people and this city, ^{as} one breaketh a potter's vessel, ^{that} cannot ^{be} made whole again: ^{and} they shall bury ^{them} in ^{Topheth,} ^{Tophet,} till there be no place to bury. ¹² Thus will I do unto this place, saith the LORD, and to the inhabitants thereof, ^{even making} ^{and even make} this city ^{as} ^{Topheth:} ¹³ and the houses of Jerusalem, and the houses of the kings of Judah, ^{which are defiled,} ^{shall be} ^{defiled} ^{as} the place of ^{Topheth,} ^{Tophet,} because of all the houses upon whose ^{roofs} they have burned incense ^{unto} all the host of heaven, and have ^{poured} out drink offerings unto other gods. ¹⁴ Then came Jeremiah from ^{Topheth,} ^{Tophet,} whither the LORD had sent him to prophesy; ^{and} he stood in the court of the LORD's house, and said to all the ^{people:} ^{people,} ¹⁵ Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of ^{Israel,} ^{Israel:} Behold, I will bring upon this city and upon all her towns all the evil that

R.V. ¹ Heb. made to stumble.
there shall be no place else

² Or, the gate of potteries

⁸ Heb. heart.

⁴ Heb. empty out.

⁵ Or, because

A.V. ⁶ Heb. the sun gate.

[†] Heb. be healed.

I have pronounced against it: ¹because they have made their neck stiff, ²that they might not hear my words.

¹ Now Pashhur the son of Immer the priest, who was also chief officer in the house of the LORD, heard these things.

² Then Pashhur smote Jeremiah the prophet, and put him in the stocks that were in the upper gate of Benjamin, which was in the house of the LORD. ³ And it came to pass on the morrow, that Pashhur brought forth Jeremiah out of the stocks. Then said Jeremiah unto him, The LORD hath not called thy name Pashhur, but ¹Magor-missabib.

⁴ For thus saith the LORD, Behold, I will make thee a terror to thyself, and to all thy friends: and they shall fall by the sword of their enemies, and thine eyes shall behold it: and I will give all Judah into the hand of the king of Babylon, and he shall carry them captive into Babylon, and shall slay them with the sword. ⁵ Moreover I will give all the riches of this city, and all the labours thereof, and all the precious things thereof, and all the treasures of the kings of Judah will I give into the hand of their enemies, which shall spoil them, and take them, and carry them to Babylon. ⁶ And thou, Pashhur, and all that dwell in thine house shall go into captivity: and thou shalt come to Babylon, and there thou shalt die, and there shalt thou be buried, thou, and all thy friends, ⁷to whom thou hast prophesied falsely.

⁷ O LORD, thou hast deceived me, and I was deceived: thou art stronger than I, and hast

^a Ps. 119. 51.
^b Lam. 3. 14.
^c 2 Ch. 7. 26.
^d 2 Ch. 30. 2.
^e ch. 25. 2.

^d ch. 6. 7.
^e ch. 21. 1
^f 28. 1.

¹ Chr. 9. 12.
² Op. Ezra 2. 26.
³ ch. 10.
⁴ 1 Chr. 24.

¹ Ezra 2. 27.
² A Ps. 44. 13
³ & 78. 4.
⁴ Op. ch. 29.

¹ Job 32. 18,
² 18.
³ Ps. 28. 2.
⁴ k ch. 29. 26.

¹ Acts 16. 34.
² Op. 2 Chr. 16.
³ 10 (mg.).

¹ ch. 6. 11.
² ch. 27. 13.
³ Ps. 31. 13.
⁴ See ch. 6.

¹ Op. ch. 35.
² 16, 20.
³ Ps. 41. 9
⁴ & 55. 12.

¹ Op. ch. 6. 4
² & 32. 22.
³ Op. Ps. 56.

¹ Ps. 35. 15.
² ch. 1. 19
³ & 5. 22.
⁴ See ch. 1. 8.

¹ ch. 17. 18
² & 23. 40.

¹ ch. 23. 40.

² See ch. 11.
³ Op. 2 Kin. 20. 17.
⁴ See 2 Kin. 24. 12-16.
⁵ & 25. 13-17.

¹ Job 23. 10.
² Ezek. 22. 26.
³ Op. Ps. 35.
⁴ 9, 10.
⁵ 108. 30, 31.

¹ ch. 15. 10.
² Job 3. 2.

¹ Cp. John 16. 21.
² See ch. 14.

¹ Gen. 19. 25.
² Isai. 13. 19.
³ Cp. Ezek. 14. 9.
⁴ ch. 18. 22.
⁵ A Cp. 2 Pet. 1. 21.
⁶ Cp. Job 3. 10, 11.

prevailed: I am become a laughing-stock all the day, every one mocketh me. ⁸ For as often as I speak, I cry out; since I speak, I cried out; I cry, ⁹Violence and spoil; because I cried violence and spoil; because the word of the LORD is made a reproach unto me, and a derision, all the day. ⁹ And if I say, I will not make mention of him, nor speak any more in his name, then there is But his word was in mine heart as it were a burning fire shut up in my bones, and I am weary with forbearing, and I cannot contain. ¹⁰ For I have heard the defaming of many, terror on every side.

Denounce Report, say they, and we will denounce him, say all my familiar friends, they that it. ¹¹ All my familiar friends, I watched for my halting, saying, Peradventure he will be enticed, and we shall prevail against him, and we shall take our revenge on him. ¹² But the LORD is with me as a mighty one and a terrible: therefore my persecutors shall stumble, and they shall not prevail: they shall be greatly ashamed, because they have dealt wisely, even with an everlasting dishonour which shall never be forgotten. ¹³ But, O LORD of hosts, that triest the righteous, and seeest the reins and the heart, let me see thy vengeance on them: for unto thee have I opened my cause. ¹⁴ Sing unto the LORD, praise ye the LORD: for he hath delivered the soul of the needy from the hand of evil-doers.

¹⁴ Cursed be the day wherein I was born: let not the day wherein my mother bare me be blessed. ¹⁵ Cursed be the man who brought tidings to my father, saying, A man child is born unto thee; making him very glad. ¹⁶ And let that man be as the cities which the LORD overthrew, and repented not: and let him hear the cry in the morning, and the shouting at noontide; ¹⁷ be-

¹ Or, an alarm
² Or, Every man of my peace.

¹ Or, enticed
² Or, enticed.

¹ Or, enticed
² Or, enticed.

¹ Or, enticed
² Or, enticed.

¹ Or, enticed
² Or, enticed.

¹ Or, enticed
² Or, enticed.

¹ Or, enticed
² Or, enticed.

¹ Or, enticed
² Or, enticed.

¹ Or, enticed
² Or, enticed.

¹ Or, enticed
² Or, enticed.

¹ Or, enticed
² Or, enticed.

¹ Or, enticed
² Or, enticed.

¹ Or, enticed
² Or, enticed.

¹ Or, enticed
² Or, enticed.

¹ Or, enticed
² Or, enticed.

¹ Or, enticed
² Or, enticed.

¹ Or, enticed
² Or, enticed.

¹ Or, enticed
² Or, enticed.

¹ Or, enticed
² Or, enticed.

R.V. ¹ That is, Terror on every side.
A.V. ² That is, Fear round about.

³ Or, enticed
⁴ Or, enticed.

⁵ Or, prospered
⁶ Or, an alarm
⁷ Or, Every man of my peace.

cause he slew me not from the womb; ^{and so} ^{or that} my mother should have been my grave, and her womb ^{to be} ^{always} ^{great} ^{with me.} ¹⁸ ^b Wherefore came I forth out of the womb ^c to see labour and sorrow, that my days should be consumed with shame?

¹ The word which came **21** unto Jeremiah from the LORD, when king Zedekiah sent unto him ^{Malchijah, Melchiah, and} ^{Pashhur} ^{Pashhur} the son of ^{Malchijah, Melchiah, and} ^{Zephaniah} the son of ^{Maaseiah} the priest, saying, ² ^k Inquire, I pray thee, of the LORD for us; ^m for Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon maketh war against ^{us: peradventure} ^{us; if so be that} the LORD will deal with us according to ^{all} his wondrous works, that he may go up from us.

³ Then said Jeremiah unto them, Thus shall ye say to Zedekiah: ⁴ Thus saith the LORD, the God of Israel, ^{Behold}, I will turn back the weapons of war that are in your hands, wherewith ye fight against the king of Babylon, and against the ^{Chaldeans} ^{Chaldeans}, which besiege ^{you,} ^{you} without the walls, ^{and} I will ^{gather} ^{assemble} them into the midst of this city. ⁵ And I myself will fight against you ^{with} an outstretched hand and with a strong arm, even ⁱⁿ anger, and in fury, and in great wrath. ⁶ And I will smite the inhabitants of this city, both man and beast: they shall die of a great pestilence. ⁷ And afterward, saith the LORD, ^I will deliver Zedekiah king of Judah, and his servants, and the people, ^{even} ^{and} such as are left in this city from the pestilence, from the sword, and from the famine, into the hand of Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon, and into the hand of

their enemies, and into the hand of those that seek their life: and he shall smite them with the edge of the sword; ^{he} shall not spare them, neither have pity, nor have mercy. ⁸ And unto this people thou shalt say, ^d Thus saith the LORD, ^{Behold}, ^I set before you the way of ^{life} ^{life}, and the way of death. ⁹ He that abideth in this city shall die ^{by} the sword, and by the famine, and by the pestilence: but he that goeth out, and ^{falleth} away to the Chaldeans that besiege you, he shall live, ^{and} his life shall be unto him for a prey. ¹⁰ For ^I have set my face ^{upon} ^{against} this city for evil, and ^{not} for good, saith the LORD: ^{it} shall be given into the hand of the king of Babylon, and he shall burn it with fire.

¹¹ And touching the house of the king of Judah, ^{hear} ^{say,} ^{Hear} ye the word of the LORD: ¹² O house of David, thus saith the LORD, ^{Execute} ^{judgement} ^{judgement} in the morning, and deliver ^{him} ^{that is} spoiled out of the hand of the oppressor, ^{lest} my fury go ^{forth} ^{out} like fire, and burn that none can quench it, because of the evil of ^{your} doings. ¹³ Behold, I am against thee, ^O ^{inhabitant} of the valley, ^{and} of the rock of the plain, saith the LORD; ^{which} say, ^{Who} shall come down against us? or who shall enter into our habitations? ¹⁴ ^{and} ^{But} I will ^{punish} you according to ^{the} fruit of your doings, saith the LORD: ^{and} I will kindle a fire in ^{her} ^{forest} ^{the} ^{forest} thereof, ^{and} it shall devour all ^{that is} ^{things} round about ^{her} ^{it}.

22 ¹ Thus ^{said} ^{saith} the LORD: Go down to the house of the king of Judah, and speak

R.V. ¹ Another reading is, *their*.A.V. ² Heb. *Judge*.³ Heb. *inhabitant*.⁴ Heb. *inhabitant*.⁵ Or, and rock⁶ Heb. *visit upon*.

there this word, ²and say, ^aHear the word of the LORD, O king of Judah, that sittest upon the throne of David, thou, and thy servants, and thy people that enter in by these ^{gates} ³Thus saith the LORD: ^cExecute ye judgment and righteousness, and deliver the spoiled out of the hand of the oppressor: and ^ddo no wrong, do no ^{violence} ^eto the stranger, ^fthe fatherless, nor the widow, neither ^gshed innocent blood in this place. ⁴For if ye do this thing indeed, ^hthen shall there enter in by the gates of this house kings sitting ⁱupon the throne of David, riding in chariots and on horses, he, and his servants, and his people. ⁵But if ye will not hear these words, I ^jswear by myself, saith the LORD, that ^kthis house shall become a desolation. ⁶For thus saith the LORD ^lconcerning the house of the king of Judah: ^mThou art Gilead unto me, ⁿand the head of ^oLebanon: ^pyet surely I will make thee a wilderness, ^qand cities which are not inhabited. ⁷And I will ^rprepare destroyers against thee, every one with his weapons: ^sand they shall cut down thy choice cedars, and cast them into the fire. ⁸And many nations shall pass by this city, and they shall say every man to his neighbour, ^tWherefore hath the LORD done thus unto this great city? ⁹Then they shall answer, ^uBecause they have ^vforsook the covenant of the LORD their God, and worshipped other gods, and served them.

¹⁰Weep ye not for the dead, neither bemoan him: ^wbut weep sore for him that goeth ^xaway: for he shall return no more, nor see

a ch. 21. 12.

b Cp. 2 Kin. 23. 34.

c & 2 Chr. 26. 4 & Esak. 19. 4.

d ch. 7. 5, 6 & 21. 12.

e Lev. 19. 23.

f Ps. 92. 3.

g Isai. 1. 17.

h Hab. 2. 12.

i See Isai. 5. 18-22.

j Cp. Mic. 2. 10.

k Eccles. 21. 8.

l & ver. 17.

m Cp. ch. 28. 15.

n Lev. 19. 13 & 25. 30, 40.

o Deut. 24. 14, 15.

p James 5. 4.

q ch. 17. 25.

r & Esak. 23. 14.

s 7 ch. 49. 13 & 51. 14.

t Gen. 22. 16.

u Amos 6. 8.

v Cp. Heb. 3. 13.

w ch. 7. 34 & 25. 11, 18 & 44. 3, 22.

x Isai. 64. 10.

y Esak. 5. 14.

z Cp. 2 Kin. 23. 26.

aa Ps. 128. 2.

ab Eccles. 2. 12.

ac Isai. 3. 10.

ad Prov. 31. 9.

ae Cp. Isai. 1. 17.

af q ver. 30, 32.

ag r Cp. Judg. 2. 10.

ah s Cp. ch. 6. 8.

ai t ch. 6. 4.

aj u Cp. Esak. 22. 13.

ak (for mg.).

al v ver. 3.

am Cp. ch. 28. 15.

an w 2 Kin. 19. 28.

ao Isai. 37. 34.

ap z Ps. 78. 64.

aq See ch. 16. 4-6.

ar y See ch. 5. 19.

as z Cp. 1 Kin. 13. 30.

at a Deut. 29. 25, 26.

au b Cp. ch. 34. 5.

av c ch. 3. 2 & 32. 30.

aw Cp. Isai. 14. 19.

ax d Cp. 2 Chr. 35. 24, 25.

ay e ver. 11.

az f Num. 27. 13.

ba Deut. 32. 49.

his native country. ¹¹For thus saith the LORD touching ^gShallum the son of ^hJosiah, king of Judah, which reigned instead of Josiah his father, ⁱwhich went forth out of this place: He shall not return thither any ^jmore: ¹²but ^kin the place whither they have ^lled him captive, he shall die in the place whither they have ^mled him captive, and ⁿhe shall see this land no more.

¹³Woe unto him that buildeth his house by ^ounrighteousness, and his chambers by ^pinjustice; ^qthat useth his neighbour's service without wages, and giveth him not ^rhis hire for his work; ¹⁴that saith, I will build me a wide house and spacious chambers, and cutteth him out ^swindows; and it is cieled with cedar, and ^tpainted with vermilion. ¹⁵Shalt thou reign, because thou ^ustrivest to excel in cedar? did not thy father eat and drink, ^vand do ^wjudgement and justice? ¹⁶then it was well with him. ¹⁷He judged the cause of the poor and needy; ^xthen it was well with him: ^ywas not this ^zto know me? saith the LORD.

¹⁷But thine eyes and thine heart are not but for ^{aa}thy covetousness, ^{ab}and for to shed innocent blood, and for oppression, and for ^{ac}violence, to do it. ¹⁸Therefore thus saith the LORD concerning Jehoiakim the son of ^{ad}Josiah, king of Judah: ^{ae}They shall not lament for him, ^{af}saying, Ah my brother! or, Ah sister! they shall not lament for him, ^{ag}saying, Ah lord! or, Ah his glory! ¹⁹He shall be buried with the burial of an ass, drawn and cast forth beyond the gates of Jerusalem.

²⁰Go up to Lebanon, and cry; and lift up thy voice in ^{ah}Bashan, and cry from ^{ai}the passages: for all

R.V. ¹ Heb. for David upon his throne.
1 Chr. 2. 15. ² Or, viest with the cedar
A.V. ³ Heb. for David upon his throne.

³ Or, unto ⁴ Heb. sanctify.
⁵ Or, dishonest gain
⁶ Heb. through-astred.

⁷ In 2 Kings 23. 30, Jehoiakim. Compare
⁸ Or, my windows.
⁹ Or, incursion

"thy lovers are destroyed. ²¹ I spake unto thee in thy 'prosperity; but thou saidst, I will not hear. 'This hath been thy manner from 'thy youth, that thou obeyedst not my voice. ²² 'The wind shall ¹feed ^{eat up} all thy shepherds, ^{pastors}, and 'thy lovers shall go into captivity: 'surely then shalt thou be ashamed and confounded for all thy wickedness. ²³ O 'inhabitant of 'Lebanon, that makest thy nest in the cedars, 'how greatly to be pitied shalt thou be when pangs come upon thee, 'the pain as of a woman in travail! ²⁴ 'As I live, saith the LORD, though 'Coniah the son of Jehoiakim king of Judah were 'the signet upon my right hand, yet would I pluck thee thence; ²⁵ and I will 'give thee into the hand of them that seek thy life, and 'into the hand of them of whom thou art afraid, even into the hand of Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon, and into the hand of the Chaldeans. ²⁶ 'And I will cast thee out, and "thy mother that bare thee, into another country, where ye were not born; and there shall ye die. ²⁷ 'But to the land wherewith ^{their soul longeth} they desire to return, thither shall they not return. ²⁸ Is this man 'Coniah a despised broken ^{vessel}? is he a ^{idol} 'vessel wherein is no pleasure? wherefore are they cast out, he and his seed, and are cast into the 'land which they know not? ²⁹ 'O 'earth, earth, earth, hear the word of the LORD. ³⁰ Thus saith the LORD, Write ye this man 'childless, a man that shall not prosper in his days: 'for no man of his seed shall prosper, 'sitting upon the throne of

a Cp. ch. 2. 1.

b ch. 6. 3

& 10. 21

& 22. 32

& 25. 34, 36.

Isai. 56. 11.

Ezek. 24. 2.

Zech. 11. 17.

Cp. John 10.

12. 13.

c ch. 3. 25.

d Ps. 129. 1.

e ch. 22. 1.

Cp. Ezek. 34.

10.

/ ver. 6.

g ver. 22.

ch. 4. 4.

h ch. 29. 14.

i ch. 32. 37.

Deut. 30. 3.

Ezek. 20. 34, 41.

& 37. 21.

Cp. Ps. 107. 3.

See Ezek. 34.

11-16.

j Cp. ch. 8. 3.

k ch. 9. 24.

See Isai. 12. 3.

l Isai. 49. 12.

See Ezek. 3. 11.

m Cp. Gen. 1.

28.

n 1 Kin. 21.

8. of 8. 2. 6.

Hag. 2. 23.

Ecclus. 49. 11.

o ch. 3. 15.

p ch. 34. 30.

q ch. 39. 17.

Cp. Deut. 1. 17.

r For ver. 5.

s, see ch. 33.

14-16.

t Isai. 4. 3.

u 2 Kin. 24.

v ch. 36. 10.

w ch. 35. 9.

Isai. 32. 1.

Ezek. 37. 24.

Hos. 3. 5.

Zech. 9. 9.

Matt. 2. 2.

Luke 1. 32.

& 19. 38.

John 1. 49.

x Cp. 2 Kin.

24. 8.

y Deut. 33.

z Cp. Zech. 14.

11.

aa ch. 32. 37.

ab ch. 44. 14.

ac mg. for mg.

d Rom. 10. 4.

e Cor. 1. 30.

f For ver. 7.

g, see ch. 16. 14.

h ver. 34.

i Cp. ch. 48.

26.

j Ps. 81. 12.

k Hos. 3. 5.

l Ecclus. 21.

14.

m See ch. 15.

14.

n Isai. 1. 2.

o Cp. 1 Chr.

3. 17.

p Matt. 1. 12.

q ch. 35. 30.

r Ezek. 6. 9.

s Hab. 3. 18.

David, and ruling any more in Judah.

^{1b}Woe be unto the ^{shepherds} ^{pastors} that destroy and scatter the sheep of my pasture! saith the LORD. ²Therefore thus saith the LORD, the God of Israel, against ^bthe ^{shepherds} ^{pastors} that feed my ^{people}: Ye have scattered my flock, and driven them away, and have not visited ^{them}; ^bbehold, I will visit upon you ^{the} evil of your doings, saith the LORD. ³And I will gather the remnant of my flock 'out of all the countries whither I have driven them, and will bring them again to their folds; 'and they shall be fruitful and ^{multiply} ^{increase}. ⁴And 'I will set up shepherds over them which shall feed them: and they shall fear no more, nor be dismayed, neither shall ^{any} be lacking, saith the LORD.

⁵'Behold, the days come, saith the LORD, that I will raise unto David a righteous ^{Branch}, and 'he shall reign as king and ^{deal} ^{wisely}, and shall execute ^{judgement} ^{judgment} and justice in the ^{land} ^{earth}. ⁶In his days Judah shall be saved, and 'Israel shall dwell safely: and this is his name whereby he shall be called, ^{THE LORD OUR RIGHTEOUSNESS}. ⁷Therefore, behold, the days come, saith the LORD, that they shall no more say, ^{As the} ^{The} LORD liveth, which brought up the children of Israel out of the land of Egypt; ⁸but, ^{As the} ^{The} LORD liveth, which brought up and which led the seed of the house of Israel out of the north country, and from all the countries whither I had driven them; and they shall dwell in their own land.

⁹Concerning the propheta. 'Mine heart within me is broken because of within me is broken, ^{all} my bones the propheta;

R.V. ¹ Or, And upon ² Heb. inhabitant.

1 Chr. 3. 16, Jeconiah. In 2 Kings 24. 6, & Jeconiah.

Or, Shoot Or, Bud ³ Or, prosper ⁴ Or, The Lord our righteousnessA.V. ⁵ Heb. prosperities. ⁶ Heb. inhabitant.⁷ Some ancient versions have, how will thou groan.⁸ Heb. they lift up their soul. ⁹ Or, pot¹⁰ Or, The Lord our righteousness¹¹ Heb. lift up their mind. ¹² Heb. Jehovah-told-them.

shake; I am like a drunken man, and like a man whom wine hath overcome; because of the LORD, and because of his holy words, the words of his holiness.
 10 "For the land is full of adulterers; for because of swearing the land mourneth; the pleasant places of the wilderness are dried up; and their course is evil, and their force is not right.
 11 "For both prophet and priest are profane; yea, in my house have I found their wickedness, saith the LORD.
 12 "Wherefore their way shall be unto them as slippery places in the darkness: they shall be driven on, and fall therein: for I will bring evil upon them, even the year of their visitation, saith the LORD.
 13 "And I have seen folly in the prophets of Samaria; they prophesied in Baal, and caused my people Israel to err. I have seen also in the prophets of Jerusalem an horrible thing: they commit adultery, and walk in lies; they strengthen also the hands of evildoers, that none doth return from his wickedness: they are all of them become unto me as Sodom, and the inhabitants thereof as Gomorrah.

15 Therefore thus saith the LORD of hosts concerning the prophets: Behold, I will feed them with wormwood, and make them drink the water of gall: for from the prophets of Jerusalem is profaneness gone forth into all the land.
 16 Thus saith the LORD of hosts, Harken not unto the words of the prophets that prophesy unto you; they teach you vanity: they speak a vision of their own heart, and not out of the mouth of the LORD.
 17 They say continually unto them that despise me, The LORD hath said,

a Cp. Zech 10, 2.
 See ch. 6. 14.

b See ch. 8. 17.

c ch. 5. 12.
 Mic. 4. 11.
 d ch. 5. 7, 8
 e 2. 2.

f ver. 22.
 Isai. 40. 14.
 g Pa. 10. 7
 h 50. 12.

i Hos. 4. 3, 2.
 j ch. 4. 28.
 k ch. 9. 10
 l 12. 4. 30. 34.

m Pa. 107. 34.
 n Cp. ch. 22. 17.

o ch. 30. 23.
 p ch. 25. 32.
 q Cp. ver. 23.

r Zeph. 3. 4.
 See ch. 6. 13.
 s m ch. 7. 20

t 32. 34.
 u Isai. 3. 16
 v 25. 20.

w ch. 30. 34.
 x Isai. 55. 11.
 y Pa. 35. 6

z 72. 18.
 a Prov. 4. 18.
 b Cp. ch. 18. 16.

c ch. 30. 34.
 d See ch. 14. 14.

e ch. 11. 28.
 f Lam. 2. 14.
 g ver. 15.

h Isai. 7. 2.
 i Isai. 10. 46.
 j 51, 53, 55

k 28. 4, 23.
 l Hos. 7. 1
 m 8. 5, 6, 12.

n ch. 2. 8.
 o Isai. 9. 16.
 p Mic. 3. 5.

q ch. 25. 5.
 r Cp. Luke 1. 17.
 s ch. 29. 28.

t ver. 2.
 u Pa. 64. 5.
 v Isai. 13. 22.

w Cp. Pa. 94. 7, 9.
 x Amos 9. 2, 1.
 y See Pa. 139. 7-12.

z Isai. 1. 9, 10
 a 13. 19.
 b Isai. 66. 1.

c Acts 7. 49.
 d See ch. 5. 31.

e ch. 9. 18.
 f Prov. 5. 4.
 g Cp. Zech. 10. 2.

h ch. 8. 14.
 i Cp. ver. 21.
 j Num. 12. 28.

k Cp. Pa. 12. 2.

l Judg. 2. 7
 m 2. 23, 34.
 n Cp. Num. 12. 6.

o ver. 28.

"Ye shall have peace; and they say unto every one that walketh in the stubbornness of his own heart, No evil shall come upon you.
 18 For who hath stood in the council of the LORD, that he should perceive and hear his word? who hath marked my word, and heard it?
 19 Behold, a whirlwind of the LORD, even his fury, is gone forth, yea, a LORD is gone forth in fury, even a whirlwind: it shall fall grievously upon the head of the wicked.
 20 "The anger of the LORD shall not return, until he have executed, and till he have performed the intents of his heart: in the latter days ye shall understand it perfectly.
 21 "I sent not these prophets, yet they ran: I have not spoken to them, yet they prophesied.
 22 "But if they had stood in my council, then had they caused my people to hear my words, then they should have turned them from their evil way, and from the evil of their doings.
 23 "Am I a God at hand, saith the LORD, and not a God afar off?
 24 "Can any hide himself in secret places that I shall not see him? saith the LORD. "Do not I fill heaven and earth? saith the LORD.
 25 I have heard what the prophets have said, that prophesy lies in my name, saying, I have dreamed, I have dreamed.
 26 How long shall this be in the heart of the prophets that prophesy lies? even the prophets of the deceit of their own heart? which think to cause my people to forget my name by their dreams which they tell every man to his neighbour, as their fathers have forgotten my name for Baal.
 28 "The prophet that hath a dream, let him tell a dream; and he that hath my

R.V. 1 Or, the curse
 Another reading in his.
 A.V. 2 Or, cursing.
 3 Or, hypocrites.

4 Or, in the year
 5 Or, done it.
 6 Or, violence.
 7 Or, stubbornness.

8 Or, consider
 9 Or, am absurd thing. Heb. unaccounty.
 10 Or, secret.

11 According to the Sept., that despise the word of the Lord, Ye do.
 12 Heb. with whom in.

word, let him speak my word faithfully. ^bWhat is the ^{straw} wheat? saith the LORD. ²⁹Is not my word like ^{as} fire? saith the LORD; and ^{as} like a hammer that breaketh the rock in pieces?

³⁰Therefore, behold, I am against the prophets, saith the LORD, that steal my words every one from his neighbour. ³¹Behold, I am against the prophets, saith the LORD, that use their tongues, and say, He saith. ³²Behold, I am against them that prophesy ^{lying} dreams, saith the LORD, and do tell them, and ^{cause} my people to err by their lies, and by their ^{vain boasting} lightness; yet ^I sent them not, nor commanded them; neither shall they ^{therefore} profit this people at all, saith the LORD. ³³And ^{when} this people, or the prophet, or a priest, shall ask thee, saying, What is ^{the} burden of the LORD? ^{then} shalt thou ^{say} unto them, ^{What} burden? ^I will ^{cast you off} even forsake you, saith the LORD. ³⁴And as for the prophet, and the priest, and the people, that shall say, ^{The} burden of the LORD, ^I will even ^{punish} that man and his house. ³⁵Thus shall ye say every one to his neighbour, and every one to his brother, What hath the LORD answered? and, What hath the LORD spoken? ³⁶And ^{the} burden of the LORD shall ye mention no more: for every man's ^{own} word shall be his burden; ^{for} ye have perverted the words of ^{the} living God, of the LORD of hosts our God. ³⁷Thus shalt thou say to the prophet, What hath the LORD answered thee? and, What hath the LORD spoken? ³⁸But ^{if} since

^a Mal. 1. 1.
^b Cp. Lam. 2. 14
& ^c mg.
^d Cp. Luke 3. 17.

^e Cp. Dan. 2. 34, 45.

^d Ezek. 18. 5.
^e Cp. ch. 14. 15
& ^f Deut. 18. 20.
^g Cp. Hos. 4.

^f ch. 20. 11.

^g ver. 12.
^h Amos 8. 1.

ⁱ ver. 21.
^j See ch. 14. 14.
^k 2 Kin. 24. 12.
^l 2 Chr. 36. 10.

^m See Ezek. 14. 1-11.

ⁿ Matt. 1. 11.
^o Cp. ch. 22. 18, 24, 28.
^p ch. 29. 2.
^q 2 Kin. 24. 12, 14.

^r Cp. Isai. 28. 4.
^s ch. 29. 17.

^t Cp. Matt. 18. 6.
^u Ps. 42. 2.
^v ch. 29. 20.

^w Cp. Amos 9. 4.

^x ch. 12. 15
& 29. 10.

ye say, ^aThe burden of the LORD; therefore thus saith the LORD: Because ye say this word, the burden of the LORD, and I have sent unto you, saying, Ye shall not say, The burden of the LORD; ³⁹therefore, behold, I ^{even} I will ^{utterly} forget you, and ^I will ^{cast you off} forsake you, and the city that I gave ^{unto} you and ^{to} your fathers, ^{and} I will bring an everlasting reproach upon you, and ^a perpetual shame, which shall not be forgotten.

¹ The LORD shewed me, **24** and, behold, ^atwo baskets of figs ^{score} set before the temple of the LORD; after that ¹Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon had carried away captive ¹Jeconiah the son of ^{Jehoiakim} Jehoiakim king of Judah, and ^{the} princes of Judah, with the ^{craftsmen} carpenters and smiths, from Jerusalem, and had brought them to Babylon. ²One basket had very good figs, ^{and} like the figs that are first ripe: and the other basket had ^{very} naughty figs, which could not be eaten, ¹they were so bad. ³Then said the LORD unto me, What seest thou, Jeremiah? And I said, Figs; the good figs, very good; and the ^{bad} very ^{bad} evil; that cannot be eaten, they are so ^{bad} evil. ⁴And ^{Again} the word of the LORD came unto me, saying, ⁵Thus saith the LORD, the God of Israel; Like these good figs, so will I ^{acknowledge} ^{regard} them that are carried away captive of Judah, ^{whom} I have sent out of this place into the land of the ^{Chaldeans} Chaldeans for ^{their} good. ⁶For I will set mine eyes upon them for good, and I will bring them again to this land: and

R.V. ¹ Heb. take.

his burden, and ye pervert &c.

A.V. ² Or, that smooth their tongues.

³ Or, tell them what the burden is

⁴ Or, according to some ancient authorities, I/If you up

⁵ Heb. visit upon.

⁶ The Sept. and Vulgate have, I've are the burden.

⁷ Heb. for badness.

⁸ Heb. the captivity.

and that nation, saith the LORD, for their iniquity, ^{and} the land of the Chaldeans; ^{and} I will make it ^{desolate} for ever. ^{And} I will bring upon that land all my words which I have pronounced against it, even all that is written ⁱⁿ this book, which Jeremiah hath prophesied against all the nations. ^{For} many nations ^{and} great kings ^{shall} serve themselves of them, even of them; ^{and} I will recompense them according to their deeds, and according to the ^{work} of their own hands.

^{For} thus saith the LORD, the God of Israel, unto me: ^{Take} the cup of the wine of this fury at my hand, and cause all the nations, to whom I send thee, to drink it. ^{And} they shall drink, and reel to and fro, and be moved, and be mad, because of ^{the} sword that I will send among them. ^{Then} took I the cup at the LORD's hand, ^{and} made all the nations to drink, unto whom the LORD had sent me: ^{to wit}, 'Jerusalem, and the cities of Judah, and the kings thereof, ^{and} to make them a desolation, an astonishment, an hissing, and a curse; as it is this day; ^{Pharaoh} king of Egypt, and his servants, and his princes, and all his people; ^{and} all the mingled people, and all the kings of ^{the} land of Uz, and all the kings of ^{the} land of the Philistines, and 'Ashkelon, and 'Gaza, and Ekron, and the remnant of 'Ashdod; ^{Edom}, and 'Moab, and the children of 'Ammon; ^{and} all the kings of 'Tyre, 'Tyrus, and all the kings of 'Zidon, and the kings of the ^{isles} which ^{are} beyond ^{the} sea; ^{Dedan}, and 'Tema, and

a Cp. Job 32, 2, 6.
b See ch. 9, 26.

c ch. 51, 34, 28, 32.
d 1st Is. 13, 19.
e 2 Chr. 6, 14.
f ch. 50, 37.
g Cp. Ex. 12, 38.
h Ezek. 30, 5.

i 1st Is. 11, 11.
j See ch. 49, 34-36.

k See ch. 48, 51.
l Cp. 2 Kin. 17, 6.
m ch. 50, 9.
n ch. 27, 7.
o 50, 9, 41.
p 51, 27, 28.

q ch. 50, 29.
r 51, 6, 34.
s ch. 51, 41.

t Hab. 2, 16.

u ch. 49, 12.
v 51, 7.
w Job 21, 20.
x Ps. 60, 5.
y 78, 8.
z 1st Is. 51, 17.
aa Lam. 4, 21.
ab Rev. 14, 10.
ac Ezek. 38, 21.
ad Cp. ver. 16.

ae Cp. ch. 47, 6.

af ch. 49, 12.

ag Prov. 11, 31.
ah 1st Is. 10, 12.
ai Amos 2, 2.
aj Obad. 16.
ak Cp. 1 Pet. 4, 17.
al Cp. 1st Is. 51, 22, 23.
am Cp. Zech. 12, 2.

an ver. 9.

ao ch. 49, 26.
ap Joel 2, 16.

aq Amos 1, 2.
ar Job 1, 1.

as Lam. 4, 21.
at Cp. Judg. 9, 27.

au 1st Is. 16, 9.
av ch. 47, 1, 4.

aw Cp. 1st Is. 50, 1.

ax b ch. 9, 26.
ay See ch. 49, 7-22.

az See ch. 48, 1-4.
ba See ch. 49, 1-4.

bb Hos. 4, 1.
bc ch. 47, 4.

bd 1st Is. 23, 1, 2.
be 1st Is. 63, 16.

bf Cp. Joel 2, 2.
bg A Cp. ch. 49, 23.

bh ch. 49, 8.
bi 1st Is. 21, 12.
bj Job 6, 19.

^{Buz}, and all ^{that have} the corners of their hair polled: ^{and} all the ^{kings} of Arabia, and all the kings of ^{the} mingled people that dwell in the wilderness; ^{and} all the kings of Zimri, and all the kings of ^{Elam}, and all the kings of ^{the} Medes; ^{and} all the kings of ^{the} north, far and near, one with another; ^{and} all the kingdoms of the world, which are upon the face of the earth: ^{and} the king of ^{Sheshach} shall drink after them. ^{And} thou shalt say unto them, Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel: ^{Drink} ye, and be drunken, and spue, and fall, and rise no more, because of ^{the} sword which I will send among you. ^{And} it shall be, if they refuse to take the cup at thine hand to drink, then shalt thou say unto them, Thus saith the LORD of hosts: ^{Ye} shall surely drink. ^{For} lo, ^I begin to ^{work} evil ^{on} the city ^{which} is called by my name, and should ye be utterly unpunished? ^{Ye} shall not be unpunished: ^{for} I will call for a sword upon all the inhabitants of the earth, saith the LORD of hosts. ^{Therefore} prophesy thou against them all these words, and say unto them, ^{The} LORD shall roar from on high, and utter his voice from his holy habitation; he shall mightily roar upon his habitation; ^{he} shall give a shout, as they that tread ^{the} grapes, against all the inhabitants of the earth. ^A noise shall come even to the ends of the earth; ^{for} ^{the} LORD hath a controversy with the nations, ^{he} will plead with all flesh; ^{as} for the wicked, he will give them to the sword, saith the LORD.

R.V. 1 Heb. everlasting desolations.

to ancient tradition, a cypher for *Habal*.

A.V. * Or, region by the sea side.

which may name to called.

* Or, have served themselves or, made bondmen

See ch. 51, 41.

* Or, pasture

† Heb. cut off into corners, or, having the corners of the hair polled.

* Or, coastland

* According

* Heb. upon

³² Thus saith the LORD of hosts, Behold, evil shall go forth from nation to nation, ^{and} a great ^{tempest} shall be raised up ^{whirlwind} from the uttermost parts of the earth. ³³ And the slain of the LORD shall be at that day from one end of the earth even unto the other end of the earth: ^{they} shall not be lamented, ^{neither} gathered, nor buried; ^{they} shall be dung upon the face of the ground. ³⁴ Howl, ye shepherds, and cry; and wallow yourselves in the ashes, ye principal of the flock: for the days of your slaughter are fully come, and I will break you in pieces, and of your divisions are accomplished; and ye shall fall like a pleasant vessel. ³⁵ And the shepherds shall have no way to flee, nor the principal of the flock to escape. ³⁶ A voice of the cry of the shepherds, and the howling of the principal of the flock, shall be heard: for the LORD layeth waste their pasture. ³⁷ And the peaceable folds are brought to silence, because of the fierce anger of the LORD. ³⁸ He hath forsaken his covert, as the lion: for their land is become an astonishment, because of the fierceness of the oppressing sword, and because of his fierce anger.

26 ¹ In the beginning of the reign of Jehoiakim the son of Josiah, king of Judah, came this word from the LORD, saying, ² Thus saith the LORD: Stand in the court of the LORD's house, and speak unto all the cities of Judah, which come to worship in the LORD's house, all the words that I command thee to speak unto them; keep not back a word. ³ It may be they will hearken, and turn

every man from his evil way; that I may repent me of the evil, which I purpose to do unto them because of the evil of their doings. ⁴ And thou shalt say unto them, Thus saith the LORD: If ye will not hearken to me, to walk in my law, which I have set before you, ⁵ to hearken to the words of my servants the prophets, whom I send unto you, ^{even} rising up ^{early} early, and sending them, ^{but} ye have not hearkened; ⁶ then will I make this house like Shiloh, and will make this city a curse to all the nations of the earth. ⁷ And so the priests and the prophets and all the people heard Jeremiah speaking these words in the house of the LORD. ⁸ And it came to pass, when Jeremiah had made an end of speaking all that the LORD had commanded him to speak unto all the people, that the priests and the prophets and all the people laid hold on him, saying, Thou shalt surely die. ⁹ Why hast thou prophesied in the name of the LORD, saying, This house shall be like Shiloh, and this city shall be desolate, without an inhabitant? And all the people were gathered unto Jeremiah in the house of the LORD.

¹⁰ And when the princes of Judah heard these things, ^{then} they came up from the king's house unto the house of the LORD; and they sat down in the entry of the new gate of the LORD's house. ¹¹ Then spake the priests and the prophets unto the princes and to all the people, saying, ¹² This man is worthy of death; for he hath prophesied against this city, as ye have heard with your

a ver. 13, 19.
See ch. 13, 19.
b ch. 23, 19
& SO. 23.

c ch. 4, 4.

d ch. 6, 23.

e Isai. 66, 16.

f Lev. 26, 14.
Deut. 28, 15.

g See ch. 25.

h See ch. 16.

i See ch. 8, 2.

j ch. 4, 8.

k See ch. 23.

l ch. 6, 26.

m See ch. 7.

n See ch. 24.

o ch. 23, 23.

p Cp. Isai.

32, 18.

q See ch. 12.

r Ps. 78, 3.

(mg.).

Cp. Job 38, 40.

s ch. 46, 16.

t SO. 16.

u See ch. 4, 7.

v ch. 27, 1.

w 2 Kin. 23.

x 2 Chr. 36, 5.

y ch. 36, 12.

z ch. 19, 14.

aa ch. 36, 10.

ab Cp. Esai.

3, 10.

ac ch. 32, 4.

ad ver. 15.

ae Deut. 4, 2.

af 12, 32.

ag Cp. Acts 20.

ah 27.

ai ch. 36, 3.

R.V. ¹ Or, and I will disperse you. Many ancient versions read, and your dispersals. ² Heb. flight shall perish from the shepherds, and escape from &c. ³ Or, according to some ancient authorities, the oppressing sword. See ch. 46, 16.
A.V. ⁴ Heb. your days for slaughter. ⁵ Heb. a vessel of desire. ⁶ Heb. flight shall perish from the shepherds, and escaping from, &c. ⁷ Heb. a desolation. ⁸ Or, at the door. ⁹ Heb. The judgment of death is for this man.

ears. ¹² Then spake Jeremiah unto all the princes and to all the people, saying, The LORD sent me to prophesy against this house and against this city all the words that ye have heard. ¹³ Therefore now ^bamend your ways and your doings, ^cand obey the voice of the LORD your God; ^dand the LORD will repent him of the evil that he hath pronounced against you. ¹⁴ But as for me, behold, I am in your hand: do with me ^eas is seemeth good and right in your eyes. ¹⁵ Only know ye for certain that, if ye put me to death, ^fye shall surely bring innocent blood upon yourselves, and upon this city, and upon the inhabitants thereof: for of a truth the LORD hath sent me unto you to speak all these words in your ears. ¹⁶ Then said the princes and all the people unto the priests and to the prophets: ^gThis man is not worthy of death; for he hath spoken to us in the name of the LORD our God. ¹⁷ Then rose up certain of ^hthe elders of the land, and spake to all the assembly of the people, saying, ¹⁸ ⁱMicaiah the Morasthite prophesied in the days of Hezekiah king of Judah; and ^jhe spake to all the people of Judah, saying, Thus saith the LORD of hosts: ^kZion shall be plowed as a field, and Jerusalem shall become heaps, and the mountain of the house as the high places of a forest. ¹⁹ Did Hezekiah king of Judah and all Judah put him at all to death? ^ldid he not fear the LORD, and ^mintreat the favour of the LORD, ⁿand the LORD repented him of the evil which he had pronounced against him? ^oThus

should we commit great evil against our own souls. ²⁰ And there was also a man that prophesied in the name of the LORD, ^pUriah the son of Shemaiah of ^qKiriath-jearim: and he who prophesied against this city and against this land according to all the words of Jeremiah: ²¹ and when ^rJehoiakim the king, with all his mighty men, and all the princes, heard his words, the king sought to put him to death: but when ^sUriah heard it, he was afraid, and fled, and went into ^tEgypt: ²² and ^uJehoiakim the king sent men into Egypt, ^vnamely, ^wElnathan the son of Achbor, and certain men with him, into ^xEgypt. And they fetched forth ^yUriah out of Egypt, and brought him unto Jehoiakim the king; ^zwho slew him with the sword, and cast his dead body into ^{aa}the graves of the ^{ab}common people. ²⁴ Nevertheless the hand of ^{ac}Ahikam the son of Shaphan was with Jeremiah, that they should not give him into the hand of the people to put him to death.

¹ In the beginning of ²⁷ the reign of ^{ad}Jehoiakim the son of ^{ae}Josiah, king of Judah, came this word unto Jeremiah from the LORD, saying, ² Thus ^{af}saith the LORD to me: ^{ag}Make thee bands and ^{ah}bars, and put them upon thy neck: ^{ai}and send them to the king of ^{aj}Edom, and to the king of ^{ak}Moab, and to the king of the ^{al}children of ^{am}Ammon, and to the king of ^{an}Tyre, and to the king of ^{ao}Zidon, by the hand of the messengers which come to Jerusalem unto ^{ap}Zedekiah king of Judah; ^{aq}and ^{ar}give them a charge ^{as}unto their masters,

R.V. ¹ Another reading in *Micaiah*. See *Micaiah* 1. 1. ancient authorities. See *vv.* 3, 12, 30, *ch.* 28. 1.

A.V. ² Heb. as it is good and right in your eyes. the LORD said. ³ Or, concerning their masters, saying.

⁴ Heb. sons of the people.

⁵ Heb. the face of the Lord.

⁶ Properly, *Zedekiah*, as in some

⁷ Heb. sons of the people.

⁸ Or, hath

saying. Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel: Thus shall ye say unto your masters; ⁵ 'I have made the earth, the man and the beast that are upon the face of the earth, ⁶ by my great power and by my outstretched arm; ⁷ and I give it unto whom it seemeth right unto me. ⁸ 'And now have I given all these lands into the hand of Nebuchadnezzar the king of Babylon, 'my servant; ⁹ and the beasts of the field also have I given him to serve him. ¹⁰ 'And all the nations shall serve him, and ¹¹ his son, and ¹² his son's son, 'until the time of his own land come: ¹³ and then many nations and great kings shall serve themselves of him. ¹⁴ 'And it shall come to pass, that the nation and the kingdom which will not serve the same Nebuchadnezzar the king of Babylon, and ¹⁵ that will not put their neck under the yoke of the king of Babylon, that nation will I punish, saith the LORD, ¹⁶ with the sword, and with the famine, and with the pestilence, until I have consumed them by his hand. ¹⁷ But as for you, ¹⁸ 'hearken ye not to your prophets, nor to your diviners, nor to your dreamers, nor to your soothsayers, nor to your sorcerers, which speak unto you, saying, Ye shall not serve the king of Babylon: ¹⁹ for they prophesy a lie unto you, to remove you far from your land; and that I should drive you out, and ye should perish. ²⁰ But the nation that shall bring their neck under the yoke of the king of Babylon, and serve him, ²¹ that nation will I let remain still in their own land, saith the LORD; and they shall till it, and dwell therein.

^a ch. 28. 1.
^b ch. 27. 1.

^c Cp. ver. 2.

^d Pa. 115. 18.
Isai. 46. 12.

^e ver. 17.
Cp. ch. 36. 17.

^f See ch. 21.
^g / Ezek. 18.

^h Pa. 115. 16.
Dan. 4. 17, 25.

ⁱ See ch. 14.
^j ver. 8.

^k Cp. Ezek. 30. 21, 25.

^l Cp. ch. 14.
^m See ch. 25.

ⁿ See ch. 25.
^o ch. 28. 14.

^p Dan. 2. 38.
Judith 11. 7.

^q Baruch 3. 16.
^r Cp. Dan. 2. 37, 38.

^s ch. 52. 31.
^t See ch. 5.

^u Dan. 5. 1.
^v See ch. 25.

^w See ch. 25.
^x See ch. 25.

^y See ch. 25.
^z ver. 11, 12.

^{aa} Cp. ch. 30. 3.

^{ab} ch. 28. 3.
^{ac} Kin. 24. 13.

^{ad} Chr. 33. 7, 10, 18.

^{ae} Cp. ch. 29.

^{af} Cp. Deut. 18. 10.

^{ag} Isai. 2. 6.
^{ah} See ch. 7.

^{ai} Cp. Isai. 28. 14.

^{aj} Dan. 1. 2.

^{ak} Cp. 2 Kin. 25. 13.

^{al} Cp. 2 Kin. 25. 13.

^{am} Cp. 2 Kin. 25. 13.

^{an} Cp. 2 Kin. 25. 13.

^{ao} Cp. 2 Kin. 25. 13.

^{ap} Cp. 2 Kin. 25. 13.

^{aq} Cp. 2 Kin. 25. 13.

^{ar} Cp. 2 Kin. 25. 13.

^{as} Cp. 2 Kin. 25. 13.

^{at} Cp. 2 Kin. 25. 13.

^{au} Cp. 2 Kin. 25. 13.

^{av} Cp. 2 Kin. 25. 13.

^{aw} Cp. 2 Kin. 25. 13.

^{ax} Cp. 2 Kin. 25. 13.

^{ay} Cp. 2 Kin. 25. 13.

^{az} Cp. 2 Kin. 25. 13.

¹² And I spake to ^a Zedekiah king of Judah according to all these words, saying, ^b Bring your necks under the yoke of the king of Babylon, and ^c serve him and his people, and live. ¹³ Why will ye die, thou and thy people, ^d by the sword, by the famine, and by the pestilence, ^e as the LORD hath spoken concerning the nation that will not serve the king of Babylon? ¹⁴ And therefore hearken not unto the words of the prophets that speak unto you, saying, Ye shall not serve the king of Babylon: ^f for they prophesy a lie unto you. ¹⁵ For I have not sent them, saith the LORD, ^g yet ^h they prophesy falsely in my name; that I might drive you out, and that ye might perish, ye, and the prophets that prophesy unto you. ¹⁶ Also I spake to the priests and to all this people, saying, Thus saith the LORD: ⁱ Hearken not to the words of your prophets that prophesy unto you, saying, ^j Behold, the vessels of the LORD's house shall now shortly be brought again from Babylon: ^k for they prophesy a lie unto you. ¹⁷ ^l Hearken not unto them; ^m serve the king of Babylon, and live: wherefore should this city ⁿ become a desolation? ¹⁸ But if they be prophets, and if the word of the LORD be with them, ^o let them now make intercession to the LORD of hosts, ^p that the vessels which are left in the house of the LORD, and in the house of the king of Judah, and at Jerusalem, go not to Babylon. ¹⁹ ^q For thus saith the LORD of hosts concerning the pillars, and concerning the sea, and concerning the bases, and concerning the residue of the vessels that are left remain

in this city, ²⁰ which Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon took not, ^awhen he carried away captive Jeconiah the son of ^{Jehoiakim, Jehoiakim} king of Judah, from Jerusalem to Babylon, and all the nobles of Judah and Jerusalem; ²¹ yea, thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel, ^cconcerning the vessels that ^{are left remain} in the house of the LORD, and in the house of the king of Judah, and at Jerusalem: ²² ^dThey shall be carried to Babylon, ^eand there shall they be ^{be} ^{until the day that I visit them, saith the LORD;} ^hthen will I bring them up, ^hand restore them to this place.

28 ¹ And it came to pass the same year, in the beginning of the reign of ¹Zedekiah king of Judah, in the fourth year, ^{and} in the fifth month, that Hananiah the son of ^{Assur} ^{Assur} the prophet, which was of ^mGibeon, spake unto me in the house of the LORD, in the presence of the priests and of all the people, saying, ² Thus speaketh the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel, saying, ³ I have broken the yoke of the king of Babylon. ³ Within ^{two} full years will I bring again into this place all the vessels of the LORD's house, that Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon took away from this place, and carried them to Babylon: ⁴ and I will bring again to this place ⁴Jeconiah the son of ^{Jehoiakim, Jehoiakim} king of Judah, with all the ¹captives of Judah, that went ^{into} Babylon, saith the LORD: ⁵ for I will break the yoke of the king of Babylon. ⁵ Then the prophet Jeremiah said unto the prophet Hananiah in the presence of the priests, and in the presence of all the

people that stood in the house of the LORD, ⁶ even the prophet Jeremiah said, ⁶ Amen: the LORD do so: the LORD perform thy words which thou hast prophesied, to bring again the vessels of the LORD's house, and all that ^{them of the captivity, that is carried away captive,} from Babylon ^{unto this place.} ⁷ Nevertheless hear thou now this word that I speak in thine ears, and in the ears of all the ^{people:} ⁸ The prophets that have been before me and before thee of old prophesied ^{both} against many countries, and against great kingdoms, of war, and of evil, and of pestilence. ⁹ The prophet which prophesieth of peace, when the word of the prophet shall come to pass, then shall the prophet be known, ¹ that the LORD hath truly sent him. ¹⁰ Then Hananiah the prophet took the ^{bar} ^{yoke} from off the prophet Jeremiah's neck, and brake it. ¹¹ And Hananiah spake in the presence of all the people, saying, ¹² Thus saith the ^{LORD} ^{LORD}: ¹³ Even so will I break the yoke of Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon ^{within two full years from the neck of all the nations, of all nations within the space of two full years.} And the prophet Jeremiah went his way. ¹⁴ Then the word of the LORD came unto ^{Jeremiah,} Jeremiah the prophet, after that ⁴Hananiah the prophet had broken the ^{bar} ^{yoke} from off the neck of the prophet Jeremiah, saying, ¹⁵ Go, ^{Go} and tell Hananiah, saying, Thus saith the ^{LORD} ^{LORD}: Thou hast broken the ^{bars} ^{yokes} of wood; but thou shalt make ^{in their stead bars for them yokes} of iron. ¹⁶ For thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of ^{Israel:} ^{Israel:} I have put ^a a yoke of iron upon the neck of all these nations, ¹⁷ that they may serve Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon; and they shall serve him: ¹⁸ and I

^a 2 Kin. 24. 14, 15.
Matt. 1. 11, 12.
See ch. 24. 1.
^b 1 Kin. 1. 35.

^c ver. 19.

^d ch. 52. 17, 20, 21.
^e 2 Kin. 25. 12.
^f Chr. 36. 18.
^g Cp. ch. 28. 15.
^h ch. 22. 5.
ⁱ ch. 29. 10.
^j Chr. 36. 22.
^k Ezra 1. 1.
^l A Ezra 1. 7, 8.
^m 5. 14.
ⁿ 7. 19.
^o Deut. 18. 22.
See ch. 9. 14.

^j ch. 27. 13.

^k ch. 27. 2.

^l Ezek. 11. 1.
^m Josh. 9. 3.
ⁿ 21. 17.

^o Cp. 1 Kin. 22. 11.
^p ver. 2, 3.

^q Cp. ch. 27. 2, 11, 12.
^r ch. 27. 7.
^s ch. 27. 16.
^t ver. 11.

^u ver. 1, 10.

^v Cp. ch. 22. 10, 12, 28.

^w Deut. 28. 48.

^x Cp. ch. 28. 11.

^y See ch. 27. 6.

R.V. ¹ Or, whom the LORD hath truly sent
A.V. ² Heb. two years of days. ³ Heb. captivity.

have given him the beasts of the field also. ¹⁵ Then said the prophet Jeremiah unto Hananiah the prophet, Hear now, Hananiah; ^athe LORD hath not sent thee; ^bbut thou makest this people to trust in a lie. ¹⁶ Therefore thus saith the LORD, Behold, I will send thee away from off the face of the earth: this year thou shalt die, ^cbecause thou hast spoken ^drebellion against the LORD. ¹⁷ So Hananiah the prophet died the same year in the seventh month.

29 Now these are the words of ^athe letter that Jeremiah the prophet sent from Jerusalem unto the residue of ^bthe elders ^cof the captivity, and to ^dthe priests, and to ^ethe prophets, and to ^fall the people whom Nebuchadnezzar had carried away captive from Jerusalem to ^gBabylon; ² (after that ^hJeconiah the king, and the queen-mother, and the ⁱeunuchs, and the princes of Judah and Jerusalem, and the ^jcraftsmen, and the smiths, were departed from Jerusalem;) ³ by the hand of Elasah the son of ^kShaphan, and Gemariah the son of ^lHilkiah, (whom Zedekiah king of Judah sent unto Babylon to Nebuchadnezzar king of ^mBabylon) saying, ⁴ Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel, unto all ⁿthat are carried away captives, whom I have caused to be carried away captive from Jerusalem unto ^oBabylon; ⁵ Build ye houses, and dwell in them; and plant gardens, and eat the fruit of them; ⁶ take ye wives, and beget sons and daughters; and take wives for your sons, and give your daughters to husbands, that they may bear sons and daughters; ^pthat ye may be increased there, and ^qbe not diminished.

^a Cp. Ezra 4. 10
^b Baruch 1. 11
^c 1 Mac. 7. 23
^d 1 Tim. 2. 1, 2
^e ch. 22. 31.
Deut. 18. 20.
Cp. Ezek. 18. 22, 23.
^f See ch. 5. 31.
^g Cp. ch. 5. 31 & 6. 14.
^h ch. 27. 9.
ⁱ ch. 28. 22.
Deut. 18. 2.

^j ver. 31.

^k Cp. Baruch 6. 1.
^l See ch. 25. 12.
^m ch. 27. 22.
ⁿ ch. 32. 14.
Cp. ch. 24. 6.
^o Ezek. 3. 1.
^p Cp. ch. 23. 32.
^q Cp. Isai. 52. 3, 2.

^r ch. 31. 17.
^s ch. 24. 1.
^t Kin. 24. 12, 14.
^u ch. 22. 2.
Dan. 9. 2.

^v 2 Chr. 15. 2.
Pr. 32. 6.
^w 78. 34.
Prov. 8. 17.
Isai. 55. 4.
Hos. 3. 5.
See Lev. 26. 39-42.
^x Deut. 30. 1-3.
^y 2 Chr. 34. 8.
^z ch. 24. 7.
Deut. 4. 20.
^{aa} 1 Chr. 6. 13.
^{ab} ch. 30. 3.
^{ac} See ch. 23. 2.
^{ad} See ch. 3. 2.

^{ae} ver. 28.

^{af} See ch. 22. 2.

⁷ And seek the peace of the city whither I have caused you to be carried away captive, and ⁸pray unto the LORD for it: for in the peace thereof shall ye have peace. ⁹ For thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel: ^aLet not your prophets ^bthat be in the midst of you, and ^cyour diviners, that be in the midst of you, deceive you, neither hearken ^dye to your dreams which ye ^ecause to be dreamed. ¹⁰ For ^fthey prophesy ^gfalsely unto you in my name: ¹¹ I have not sent them, saith the LORD. ¹² For thus saith the LORD, ^hThat after ⁱseventy years be accomplished ^jfor Babylon, ^kI will visit you, ^land perform my good word toward you, ^min causing you to return to this place. ¹³ For I know the thoughts that I think toward you, saith the LORD, thoughts of peace, and not of evil, ⁿto give you ^ohope in your latter end. ¹⁴ And ye shall ^pcall upon me, and ye shall go and pray unto me, ^qand I will hearken unto you. ¹⁵ And ye shall seek me, and find me, when ye shall search for me ^rwith all your heart. ¹⁶ And I will be found of you, saith the LORD, ^sand I will ^tturn again your captivity, and ^uI will gather you from all the nations, and from all the places ^vwhither I have driven you, saith the LORD; and I will bring you again ^wunto the place whence I caused you to be carried away captive. ¹⁷ For ye have said, The LORD hath raised us up prophets in ^xBabylon; ^ythus saith the LORD ^zKnow that ^{aa}concerning ^{ab}the king that sitteth upon the throne of David, and ^{ac}concerning ^{ad}all the people that ^{ae}dwell in this city, and ^{af}of your brethren that are not gone forth with you into captivity; ¹⁸ thus saith

R.V. ¹ Or, dream

² Heb. a letter and and hope.

³ Or, return to

A.V. ^a Heb. revolt.

^b Or, chamberlains.

^c Heb. in a lie.

^d Heb. and and expectation.

the LORD of ^{hosts:} Behold, I will send upon them "the sword, the famine, and the pestilence, and will make them like ^bvile figs, that cannot be eaten, they are so ^{bad}. ¹⁸ And I will pursue after ^{evil} them with "the sword, with the famine, and with the pestilence, "and will deliver them to be ^{tossed to and fro among} all the kingdoms of the earth, "to be an execration, ^{a curse,} and an astonishment, and an hissing, and a reproach, among all the nations ^{whither} I have driven them: ¹⁹ because they have not hearkened to my words, saith the LORD, ^{wherewith} I sent unto them by my servants the prophets, rising up early and sending them; but ye would not hear, saith the LORD. ²⁰ Hear ye therefore the word of the LORD, all ye of the captivity, ^{whom} I have sent away from Jerusalem to ^{Babylon.}

²¹ Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel, ^{concerning} Ahab the son of Kolaiah, and ^{concerning} Zedekiah the son of Maaseiah, ^{which} prophesy a lie unto you in my ^{name:} Behold, I will deliver them into the hand of Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon; and he shall slay them before your eyes; ²² and 'of them shall be taken up "a curse by all the ^{captives} of Judah which are in Babylon, saying, The LORD make thee like Zedekiah and like Ahab, ^{whom} the king of Babylon roasted in the ^{fire:} ²³ because they have ^{wrought folly} committed villany in Israel, "and have committed adultery with their neighbours' wives, "and have spoken ^{lying} words in my ^{name,} which I commanded them not; "and I am he that knoweth, have not commanded them; even I know, "and ^{am} a witness, saith the LORD. ²⁴ And ^{concerning} "Shema-

Thus shalt thou also speak to "Shema-

iah the ^{Nehelamite} thou shalt speak, saying, ²⁵ Thus speaketh the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel, saying, Because thou hast sent letters in ^{thine own} name unto all the people that are at Jerusalem, and to 'Zephaniah the son of 'Maaseiah the priest, and to all the priests, saying, ²⁶ The LORD hath made thee priest in the stead of 'Jehoiada the priest, that ye should be ^{officers} in the house of the LORD, 'for every man that is mad, and maketh himself a prophet, that thou shouldest put him in ^{the stocks} and in ^{shackles}. ²⁷ Now why hast thou not rebuked Jeremiah ^{of} Anathoth, which maketh himself a prophet to ^{you,} ²⁸ forasmuch as he hath sent unto us in Babylon, saying, ^{This} captivity is long: "build ye houses, and dwell in them; and plant gardens, and eat the fruit of ^{them,} ²⁹ And 'Zephaniah the priest read this letter in the ears of Jeremiah the prophet. ³⁰ ^PThen came the word of the LORD unto Jeremiah, saying, ³¹ Send to all them of the captivity, saying, Thus saith the LORD concerning 'Shemaiah the ^{Nehelamite:} Because that 'Shemaiah hath prophesied unto you, "and I sent him not, and he hath caused you to trust in a ^{lie:} ³² therefore thus saith the LORD, Behold, I will punish 'Shemaiah the Nehelamite, and his ^{seed:} he shall not have a man to dwell among this ^{people,} ³³ neither shall he behold the good that I will do ^{unto} for my people, saith the LORD: ³⁴ because he hath spoken ^{rebellion} against the LORD.

³⁰ The word that came to Jeremiah from the LORD, saying, ² Thus speaketh

R.V. ¹ Or, a terror unto
A.V. ² Heb. for a curse.

¹ Or, unto
² Or, dreamer.

³ Or, the collar
⁴ Heb. revolt.

the ^{LORD, the} LORD God of Israel, saying,
 "Write thee all the words that I
 have spoken unto thee in a book.
 3 "For, lo, the days come, saith
 the LORD, "that I will ^{turn} bring again
 the captivity of my people
 Israel and Judah, saith the
 LORD: "and I will cause them
 to return to the land that I
 gave to their fathers, and they
 shall possess it.

4 And these are the words
 that the LORD spake concerning
 Israel and concerning Judah.
 5 For thus saith the LORD: We
 have heard a voice of trembling,
 2 of fear, and not of peace.
 6 Ask ye now, and see whether
 'a man doth travail with child;
 2 wherefore do I see every man
 with his hands on his loins, 2 as
 a woman in travail, and 2 all
 faces are turned into paleness?
 7 Alas! for "that day is great,
 'so that none is like it: it is
 even the time of Jacob's trouble;
 but he shall be saved out of it.
 8 And ^{For} it shall come to pass in
 that day, saith the LORD of
 hosts, that I will 2 break his
 yoke from off thy neck, and will
 2 burst thy bands, 2 and strangers
 shall no more serve themselves
 of him: 2 but they shall serve
 the LORD their God, and David
 their king, whom I will raise up
 unto them. 10 Therefore fear
 thou not, O Jacob my servant,
 saith the LORD; neither be dismayed,
 O Israel: for, lo, I will save
 thee from afar, and thy seed
 from the land of their captivity;
 and Jacob shall return, and
 shall be ^{quiet} in rest, and ^{at ease,} and
 none shall make him afraid.
 11 For I am with thee, saith
 the LORD, to save thee: though
 I will make a full end of all the

nations whither I have scattered
 thee, but I will not make a full end
 of thee: 2 but I will correct thee
 with judgement, and will ^{in no wise} leave
 thee unpunished.

12 For thus saith the LORD,
 Thy hurt is incurable, and thy
 wound is grievous. 13 There is
 none to plead thy cause, 2 that
 thou mayest be bound up: 2 thou
 hast no healing medicines. 14 All
 thy lovers have forgotten thee;
 they seek thee not; for I have
 wounded thee with the wound
 of "an enemy, with the chastise-
 ment of a cruel one; for the
 greatness of thine iniquity, 2 because
 thy sins were increased. 15 Why
 criest thou 2 for thy hurt? 2 thy
 pain is incurable; for the greatness
 of thine iniquity, 2 because thy sins
 were increased, I have done these
 things unto thee. 16 Therefore
 all they that devour thee shall
 be devoured; and "all thine
 adversaries, every one of them,
 shall go into captivity; and
 they that spoil thee shall be a
 spoil, 2 and all that prey upon
 thee will I give for a prey.
 17 For I will restore health
 unto thee, and I will heal thee
 of thy wounds, saith the LORD;
 because they have called thee an
 outcast, saying, This is Zion, whom
 no man seeketh after. 18 Thus
 saith the LORD: Behold, I will
 turn again the captivity of Jacob's
 tents, and have compassion on his
 dwelling places; and the city shall be
 builded upon her own heap,
 and the palace shall remain
 after the manner thereof. 19 And
 out of them shall proceed thanks-
 giving and the voice of them that
 make merry: and I will multi-
 ply them, and they shall not be
 few; I will also glorify them,

a ch. 23. 2.
 Hab. 2. 2.
 b ch. 46. 28.
 c See ch. 10.
 24.
 d Hab. 2. 3.
 e ver. 18.
 ch. 23. 14.
 f 31. 23.
 g 32. 44.
 h 33. 7, 11, 26.
 Job 42. 10.
 Lam. 2. 14.
 i Ezra 2. 1.
 j Isai. 11. 12.
 12.
 Hos. 1. 11.
 k See ch. 15.
 18.
 l ch. 10. 19.
 m 14. 17.
 n ch. 12. 15.
 o 20. 22.
 p See ch. 13. 15.
 q 23. 2.
 r ch. 46. 11.
 s Lam. 1. 2.
 t Cp. ch. 4. 30.
 u Job 13. 24.
 v 11.
 w Isai. 63. 10.
 x Lam. 2. 4.
 y Job 30. 21.
 z Cp. ch. 6. 23.
 aa ch. 5. 6.
 p See Isai.
 13. 8.
 q Nah. 2. 10.
 Cp. Joel 2. 6.
 r Cp. ver. 11.
 s Isai. 10. 22.
 t Isai. 41. 11.
 u Joel 2. 11.
 Zeph. 1. 14.
 v Dan. 12. 1.
 w Cp. Ex. 23.
 22.
 x Isai. 33. 1.
 y ch. 2. 14.
 z ch. 2. 20.
 aa Nah. 1. 13.
 ab See ch. 27.
 2.
 ac ch. 33. 6.
 ad ch. 8. 22.
 ae Ezek. 34.
 27.
 af Pa. 6. 2.
 ag Hos. 6. 1.
 ah Cp. Mic. 4.
 6.
 ai Zeph. 3. 19.
 aj Isai. 55. 2.
 ak Ezek. 34. 23.
 al 37. 34.
 am Hos. 2. 5.
 an Cp. Luke 1. 69.
 ao 70.
 ap Acts 13. 22.
 23.
 aq See ch. 23. 5.
 ar ch. 42. 11.
 as 43. 27, 28.
 at See Isai. 43. 5.
 au Cp. Amos
 9. 11.
 av Swer. 2.
 aw Isai. 41. 2.
 ax See ch. 8.
 18.
 ay Deut. 13.
 14.
 az ch. 31. 12.
 ba 32. 11.
 bb Isai. 55. 10.
 bc 51. 11.
 bd Ezek. 36.
 10, 27.
 be Zech. 10. 8.

R.V. 1 Or, return to
 show that no medicines nor plaster
 thy pain is incurable)

2 Or, there is fear, and no peace
 Heb. for closing up, or, pressing.
 3 Or, wound Heb. tel.

4 Or, hold these quillpens

5 Or, multitude

6 Or, be inhabited

7 Or, thy cause: for thy wound

8 Or, for thy hurt, because

A.V. 9 Or, there is fear, and no peace.

† Heb. a male.

‡ Heb. for binding up, or, pressing.

§ Or, little hill.

and they shall not be small.
 20 ^aTheir children also shall be as aforetime, and their congregation shall be established before me, and I will punish all that oppress them. 21 ^dAnd their prince shall be of themselves, ^dand their ruler shall proceed from the midst of them; ^dand I will cause him to draw near, and he shall approach unto me: ^{he}for who is ^{this}that ^{hath had boldness}engaged his heart to approach unto me? saith the LORD. 22 ^dAnd ye shall be my people, and I will be your God.

23 ^dBehold, ^{the}tempest ^{whirlwind}of the LORD, even his fury, is gone forth, a ^{sweeping}tempest: it shall ^{burst}fall with pain upon the head of the wicked. 24 ^dThe fierce anger of the LORD shall not return, until he have ^{executed, done it,}and ^{till}until he have performed the intents of his heart: ⁱⁿthe latter days ye shall ^{understand}consider it.

31 ^{At that same time,}saith the LORD, ^Iwill I be the God of all the families of Israel, and they shall be my people. 2 Thus saith the LORD, The people which were left of the sword ^{found}grace in the wilderness; ^{even}Israel, ^{when}I went to cause him to rest. 3 The LORD ^{hath}appeared ^{of}old unto me, ^{saying,}Yea, ^II have loved thee with an everlasting love: ^{therefore}^Iwith lovingkindness ^{have}I drawn thee. 4 ^{Again}^{will I}build thee, and thou shalt be built, O virgin of Israel: ^{again}thou shalt ^{be}adorned with thy ^{tabrets,}and shalt go forth in ^{the}dances of them that make merry. 5 ^{Again}thou shalt ^{plant}vineyards upon the mountains of Samaria: the planters shall plant, and shall ^{enjoy the fruit}eat them as common

thereof. 6 For there shall be a day, that the watchmen upon ^{the}hills of Ephraim shall cry, ^{Arise}ye, and let us go up to Zion unto the LORD our God. 7 For thus saith the LORD, ^{Sing}with gladness for Jacob, and shout ^{among}the chief of the nations: publish ye, praise ye, and say, ^OLORD, save thy people, the remnant of Israel. 8 Behold, I will bring them ^{from}from the north country, and ^{gather}gather them from ^{the}the uttermost parts ^{coasts}of the earth, and with them ^{the}the blind and the lame, the woman with child and her that travaileth with child together: a great company shall ^{they}return ^{hither,}thither. 9 ^{They}shall come with weeping, and with ^{supplications}supplications will I lead them: I will ^{cause}them ^{to}walk by ^{the}the rivers of waters, ⁱⁿin a straight way, wherein they shall not stumble: for ^II am a father to Israel, and Ephraim is ^{my}my firstborn.

10 Hear the word of the LORD, O ye nations, and declare it in the isles afar off; and say, He that scattered Israel will ^{gather}gather him, and keep him, ^{as}as a shepherd doth his flock. 11 ^{For}the LORD ^{hath}ransomed ^{redeemed}redeemed Jacob, and redeemed him from ^{the}the hand of him that was stronger than he. 12 ^{And}Therefore they shall come and sing in the height of Zion, ^{and}and shall flow together ^{unto}unto the goodness of the LORD, ^{to}to the corn, and ^{to}to the wine, and ^{to}to the oil, and ^{to}to the young of the flock and of the herd: ^{and}and their soul shall be as a watered garden; ^{and}and they shall not sorrow any more at all. 13 ^{Then}shall the virgin rejoice in the dance, ^{and}and the young

R.V. 1 Heb. hath been surety for his heart.
 and his rest 2 Or, from afar
 See Lev. 19. 23-25; Deut. 20. 6, 26. 30.

A.V. 3 Heb. cutting 4 Or, remain.
 * Or, umbrells. ** Heb. pro/ane them.

3 Or, gathering
 4 Or, have I continued lovingkindness unto thee
 5 Or, at the head 6 Or, bring them unto

7 Heb. from afar.
 8 Or, have I extended lovingkindness unto thee

9 Or, when he went to
 10 Heb. pro/ane, or, make common.

men and ^{the} old together: for 'I will turn their mourning into joy, and will comfort them, and make them rejoice from their sorrow. ¹⁴ ^dAnd I will satiate the soul of the priests with fatness, and my people shall be satisfied with my goodness, saith the LORD.

¹⁵ Thus saith the LORD: 'A voice ^{is} heard in ^{Ramah}, lamentation, and bitter weeping: ^{Rachel} weeping for her children; she refuseth to be comforted for her children, 'because they ^{are} not. ¹⁶ Thus saith the LORD: Refrain thy voice from weeping, and thine eyes from tears: for thy work shall be rewarded, saith the LORD; and 'they shall come again from the land of the enemy. ¹⁷ ^pAnd there is hope ^{for thy latter} end, saith the LORD; that ^{thy} children shall come again to their own border.

¹⁸ I have surely heard ^qEphraim bemoaning himself ^{thus}; Thou hast chastised me, and I was chastised, as a ^{bull} bullock unaccustomed to the yoke: 'turn thou me, and I shall be turned; for thou art the LORD my God. ¹⁹ Surely after that ^wI was turned, I repented; and after that I was instructed, ^vI smote upon my thigh: 'I was ashamed, yea, even confounded, because I did bear the reproach of my youth. ²⁰ ^qIs Ephraim my dear son? 'is he a pleasant child? for as often as I speak against him, I do earnestly remember him still: 'therefore my bowels ¹are troubled for him; I will surely have mercy upon him, saith the LORD.

²¹ ^sSet thee up waymarks, make thee ^{guide-posts} high heaps. ^sset thine heart toward the ^{high way}, 'even the way ^{by} which thou wentest:

turn again, O virgin of Israel, turn again to these thy cities. ²² ^bHow long wilt thou go hither and thither, 'O thou backsliding daughter? for the LORD hath created a new thing in the earth, A woman shall ^{encompass} compass a man.

²³ Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel: Yet again shall they use this speech in the land of Judah and in the cities thereof, 'when I shall 'bring again their captivity: 'The LORD bless thee, 'O habitation of justice, 'O mountain of holiness.

²⁴ ^mAnd Judah and all the cities thereof, and in all the cities thereof together, shall dwell therein together; 'the husbandmen, and they that go with flocks. ²⁵ For I have 'satiated the weary soul, and ^{every} sorrowful soul have I replenished. ²⁶ Upon this I awaked, and beheld; and my sleep was sweet unto me.

²⁷ 'Behold, the days come, saith the LORD, that 'I will sow the house of Israel and the house of Judah with 'the seed of man, and with the seed of beast.

²⁸ And it shall come to pass, that 'like as I have watched over them, ^ato pluck up and to break down, and to overthrow and to destroy, and to afflict; 'so will I watch over them, ^ato build build, and to plant, saith the LORD. ²⁹ ^bIn those days they shall say no more, 'The fathers have eaten ^asour grapes, and the children's teeth are set on edge.

³⁰ ^dBut every one shall die for his own iniquity: every man that eateth the sour grapes, his teeth shall be set on edge.

³¹ 'Behold, the days come, saith the LORD, that I will make 'a new covenant with the house of Israel, and with the house of Judah: ³² not according to the

a Cp. John 16. 20.
b ch. 2. 18, 28, 36.
c ch. 48. 4.
d Cp. ver. 25.

e Cited Matt. 2. 18.
f Josh. 18. 25.
g Cp. Gen. 32. 19, 30.
h 48. 7.
i 1 Sam. 10. 2.
j See ch. 30. 3.
k ch. 10. 20.
l Ps. 122. 6, 7.
m ch. 30. 7.
n Zech. 8. 3.
o ch. 33. 13.

p Ezra 1. 5.
q Hos. 1. 11.
r Ps. 36. 8.
s Cp. ver. 14.
t ch. 22. 11.

u Cp. ver. 3.
v ch. 3. 23.
w Ezek. 36. 11.
x Hos. 2. 22.
y Zech. 10. 9.
z Cp. Ps. 22. 30.
aa Isai. 52. 10.
ab Ps. 60. 3.
ac Lam. 5. 22.

ad ch. 44. 27.
ae ch. 32. 42.
af Deut. 30. 2.

ag Cp. ver. 40.
ah ch. 1. 10.
ai Ezek. 21. 12.

aj Cp. ch. 3. 23.

ak See ch. 24. 6.

al Ezek. 18. 2, 3.

am Lam. 5. 7.

an Cp. Prov. 8. 30.

ao Ezek. 18. 4.

ap S. of S. 5. 4.
aq Isai. 16. 11.

ar ver. 31-34.
as cited Heb. 8. 8-12.

at Cp. Isai. 57. 14.

au ch. 32. 18.

av Luke 22. 30.
aw Cor. 3. 6.
ax ch. 30. 4, 5.

covenant that I made with their fathers in the day that ^aI took them by the hand to bring them out of the land of Egypt; ^bwhich my covenant they brake, ^calthough I was ^dan husband unto them, saith the LORD: ^eBut this ^fis the covenant that I will make with the house of

Israel after those days, saith the LORD: ^gI will put my law in their inward parts, and ^hin their heart will I write it; ⁱand ^jwill be their God, and they shall be my people: ^kAnd they shall teach no more every man his neighbour, and every man his brother, saying, Know the LORD: ^lfor they shall all know me, ^mfrom the least of them unto the greatest of them, saith the LORD: for ⁿI will forgive their iniquity, and ^otheir sin I will remember no more. ^pThus saith the LORD, which ^qgiveth the sun for a light by day, and ^rthe ordinances of the moon and of the stars for a light by night, which ^sstirreth up the sea, that divideth the sea when the waves thereof roar; ^tthe LORD of hosts is his name: ^uif these ordinances depart from before me, saith the LORD, then the seed of Israel also shall cease from being a nation before me for ever. ^vThus saith the LORD: If heaven above can be measured, and the foundations of the earth searched out beneath, ^wthen will I also cast off all the seed of Israel for all that they have done, saith the LORD. ^xBehold, the days come, saith the LORD, that the city shall be built to the LORD ^yfrom the tower of ^zHananel unto ^{aa}the gate of the corner. ^{ab}And the measuring line shall yet go out straight onward unto forth over against it upon the hill Gareb, and shall compass about unto Goath. ^{ac}And the whole valley of the

dead bodies, and of the ashes, and all the fields unto the ^{ad}brook of Kidron, unto the corner of ^{ae}the horse gate toward the east, ^{af}shall be holy unto the LORD; ^{ag}it shall not be plucked up, nor thrown down any more for ever.

^{ah}The word that came to ^{ai}Jeremiah from the LORD ^{aj}in the tenth year of Zedekiah king of Judah, ^{ak}which was the eighteenth year of Nebuchadrezzar. ^{al}Now at that time ^{am}For then the king of Babylon's army besieged Jerusalem: and Jeremiah the prophet ^{an}was shut up in ^{ao}the court of the guard, which was in the king of Judah's house. ^{ap}For Zedekiah king of Judah had shut him up, saying, Wherefore dost thou prophecy, and say, Thus saith the LORD, ^{aq}Behold, I will give this city into the hand of the king of Babylon, and he shall take it; ^{ar}and Zedekiah king of Judah shall not escape out of the hand of the Chaldeans, ^{as}but shall surely be delivered into the hand of the king of Babylon, and shall speak with him mouth to mouth, and his eyes shall behold his eyes; ^{at}and ^{au}he shall lead Zedekiah to Babylon, and there shall he be until I visit him, saith the LORD: ^{av}though ye fight with the Chaldeans, ye shall not prosper!

^{aw}And Jeremiah said, The word of the LORD came unto me, saying, ^{ax}Behold, ^{ay}Hanamel the son of ^{az}Shallum thine uncle shall come unto thee, saying, ^{ba}Buy thee my field that is in ^{bb}Anathoth: ^{bc}for the right of redemption is thine to buy it. ^{bd}So ^{be}Hanamel mine uncle's son came to me in ^{bf}the court of the guard according to

^a Op. Dent. 1. 31.
^b See 2 Sam. 15. 22.
^c 3 Chr. 23. 15.
^d See ch. 3. 14.
^e Isai. 52. 1. Joel 3. 17.
^f Cp. ver. 28.
^g ch. 32. 40.
^h Ezek. 37. 26.
ⁱ Cited Heb. 10. 16.

^j Ps. 87. 31.
^k 2 Cor. 3. 3.
^l Cp. ch. 37. 5. 11.
^m 39. 1, 2.
ⁿ 52. 4.
^o 2 Kin. 25. 2.
^p Hos. 2. 23.
^q 13. 9.
^r Rev. 21. 7.
^s See ch. 30. 22.
^t Cp. ch. 52. 12.

^u 3 Kin. 25. 8.
^v Isai. 54. 12.
^w Ps. 83. 5.
^x ver. 8, 12.
^y ch. 33. 1.
^z 37. 21.
^{aa} 38. 6, 13.
^{ab} 39. 14.
^{ac} Cp. Neh. 3. 26.
^{ad} See ch. 6. 12.

^{ae} p. ch. 32. 3.
^{af} 38. 3.
^{ag} 30. 20.
^{ah} Mic. 7. 18.
^{ai} Acts 10. 43.
^{aj} Rom. 11. 27.
^{ak} Cited Heb. 10. 17.

^{al} Isai. 48. 28.
^{am} Gen. 1. 16.
^{an} ver. 26, 26.
^{ao} 43.
^{ap} ch. 21. 10.
^{aq} 34. 2.
^{ar} 37. 17.
^{as} 38. 2.
^{at} See ver. 36.
^{au} See ch. 10. 16.

^{av} Cp. Ps. 148.
^{aw} Isai. 54. 9, 10.
^{ax} For ver. 36, 37, see ch. 33. 20-25.
^{ay} ch. 34. 2.
^{az} ch. 39. 7.
^{ba} 52. 11.
^{bb} Rom. 11. 1.
^{bc} Cp. ch. 21. 4.
^{bd} 38. 6.

^{be} ver. 27, 31.
^{bf} ch. 33. 4 (7).
^{bg} Neh. 3. 1.
^{bh} 12. 30.
^{bi} Zech. 14. 10.
^{bj} d. ver. 26.
^{bk} 2 Kin. 14. 12.

^{bl} Ezek. 40. 3.
^{bm} Zech. 1. 16.
^{bn} 2. 1, 2.
^{bo} Cp. Rev. 11. 1.
^{bp} ch. 1. 1.
^{bq} 29. 37.
^{br} Josh. 21. 18.
^{bs} Lev. 25. 25.
^{bt} Cp. Ruth 4. 4.
^{bu} Cp. ch. 7. 31, 32.

R.V. ¹ Or, forasmuch as they brake my covenantA.V. ² Or, should I have continued an husband unto them?³ Or, lord over them⁴ Or, still the son, when etc. See Is. 51. 15.

the word of the LORD, and said unto me, Buy my field, I pray thee, that is in ^{land} ^{country} Anathoth, which is in the ^{land} ^{country} of Benjamin: for the right of inheritance is thine, and the redemption is thine; buy it for thyself. Then I knew that this was the word of the LORD. ⁹ And I bought the field that was in ^{land} ^{country} Anathoth of Hanamel mine uncle's son, of Hanamel my uncle's son, that was in Anathoth, and ¹⁰ weighed him the money, even ¹¹ seventeen shekels of silver. ¹² And I ¹³ subscribed the ^{dead} ^{evidence} and sealed it, ¹⁴ and ¹⁵ called witnesses, and ¹⁶ weighed him the money in the balances. ¹⁷ So I took the ^{dead} ^{evidence} of the purchase, both that which was sealed, ¹⁸ according to the law and custom, and that which was open: ¹⁹ and I delivered the ^{dead} ^{evidence} of the purchase unto ²⁰ Baruch the son of Neriah, the son of ²¹ Mahseiah, in the ²² presence of ²³ Hanamel mine uncle's son, and in the presence of ²⁴ the witnesses that subscribed the ²⁵ dead ^{book} of the purchase, before all the Jews that sat in ²⁶ the court of the ²⁷ guard. ²⁸ And I charged ²⁹ Baruch before them, saying, ³⁰ Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of ³¹ Israel: Take these ³² dead ^{evidence} of the purchase, both that which is sealed, and this ³³ dead ^{evidence} which is open, and put them in an earthen ³⁴ vessel; that they may continue many days. ³⁵ For thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of ³⁶ Israel: Houses and ³⁷ fields and vineyards shall yet again be bought in this land. ³⁸ Now ³⁹ after I had delivered the ⁴⁰ dead ^{evidence} of the purchase unto ⁴¹ Baruch the son of Neriah, I prayed unto the LORD, saying, ⁴² Ah Lord God! behold, ⁴³ thou hast made the heaven and the earth by thy great power and

by ⁴⁴ thy stretched out ^{arm} ⁴⁵ arm, and ⁴⁶ there is nothing ⁴⁷ too ⁴⁸ hard for thee: ⁴⁹ which Thou shewest ^{mercy} ^{lovingkindness} unto thousands, ⁵⁰ and recompensest the iniquity of the fathers ⁵¹ into the bosom of their children after them: the ⁵² great ^{mighty} ^{mighty} God, ⁵³ the LORD of ^{hosts} ^{hosts} is his ^{name} ^{name}, ⁵⁴ great in counsel, and ⁵⁵ mighty in ^{work} ^{whose} ^{for} ^{thine} eyes are open upon all the ways of the sons of men: ⁵⁶ to give every one according to his ways, and according to the fruit of his doings: ⁵⁷ which didst set ⁵⁸ signs and wonders in the land of Egypt, even unto this day, ⁵⁹ both in ^{Israel} ^{Israel}, and among ⁶⁰ other men; ⁶¹ and ⁶² hast made thee a name, as at this day; ⁶³ and ⁶⁴ didst bring forth thy people Israel out of the land of Egypt with signs, and with wonders, and with a strong hand, and ⁶⁵ with a stretched out arm, ⁶⁶ and with great terror; ⁶⁷ and ⁶⁸ hast given them this land, ⁶⁹ which thou didst swear to their fathers to give them, ⁷⁰ a land flowing with milk and honey; ⁷¹ and they came in, and possessed it; ⁷² but they obeyed not thy voice, neither walked in thy law; they have done nothing of all that thou commandedst them to do: therefore thou hast caused all this evil to come upon them: ⁷³ behold ⁷⁴ the ⁷⁵ mounts, they are come unto the city to take it; and ⁷⁶ the city is given into the hand of the ⁷⁷ Chaldeans ⁷⁸ Chaldeans that fight against it, ⁷⁹ because of the sword, and of the famine, and of the pestilence: and what thou hast spoken is come to pass; and, behold, thou seest it. ⁸⁰ And thou hast said unto me, O Lord God, ⁸¹ Buy thee the field for money, ⁸² and call witnesses; ⁸³ whereas ⁸⁴ for the city

R.V. ¹ Or, containing the terms and conditions
A.V. ² Or, seven shekels and ten pieces of silver.
³ Or, engines of shot, ch. 33. 4.

⁴ Heb. wrote in the book.

⁵ Or, wonderful

⁶ Or, hid from thee.

⁷ Heb. doing.

is given into the hand of the Chaldeans.

²⁶ Then came the word of the LORD unto Jeremiah, saying, ²⁷ Behold, I am the LORD, 'the God of all flesh: ^ais there any thing too hard for me?

²⁸ Therefore thus saith the LORD: 'Behold, I will give this city into the hand of the Chaldeans, and into the hand of Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon, and he shall take it: ²⁹ and the Chaldeans, that fight against this city, 'shall come and set ^{this city on fire,} and burn it: ^{and} with the houses, upon whose roofs they have offered incense unto Baal, ^{and} poured out drink offerings unto other gods, ^{to} provoke me to anger. ³⁰ For the children of Israel and the children of Judah have only done ^{that which was evil in my sight} ^{evil before me} from their youth: for the children of Israel have only ^{provoked} me to anger 'with the work of their hands, saith the LORD. ³¹ For this city hath been to me ^{as} ^a provocation of mine anger and of my fury from the day that they built it even unto this day; ^{that} I should remove it from before my ^{face:} ³² because of all the evil of the children of Israel and of the children of Judah, which they have done to provoke me to anger, ^{they}, their kings, their princes, their priests, and their prophets, and the men of Judah, and the inhabitants of Jerusalem. ³³ ^b And they have turned unto me the 'back, and not the face: ^{and} though I taught them, ^arising up early and teaching them, yet they have not hearkened ^{to} receive instruction. ³⁴ But they set ^{their} abominations in the ^{house} ^{house,} which is called by my name, to defile

it. ³⁵ And they built the high places of Baal, ^{which} are in the valley of the son of Hinnom, ^{to} cause their sons and their daughters to pass through the fire unto Molech; ^{which} I commanded them not, neither came it into my 'mind, that they should do ^{this} ^{abomination:} ^{abomination,} ^{to} cause Judah to sin.

³⁶ And now therefore thus saith the LORD, the God of Israel, concerning this city, whereof ye say, 'It shall be ^{is given} ^{delivered} into the hand of the king of Babylon by the sword, and by the famine, and by the ^{pestilence:} ^{pestilence:} ³⁷ Behold, I will gather them out of all the countries, ^{whither} I have driven them in ^{mine} anger, and in my fury, and in great wrath; and I will bring them again unto this place, ^{and} I will cause them to dwell safely: ³⁸ ^{and} they shall be my people, and I will be their God: ³⁹ ^{and} I will give them one ^{heart} ^{heart,} and one way, that they may fear me ^{for} ^{ever:} ^{for} the good of them, and of their children after them: ⁴⁰ ^{and} I will make an everlasting covenant with them, ^{that} I will not turn away ^{from} them, to do them good; ^{and} I will put my fear in their hearts, that they shall not depart from me. ⁴¹ ^{Yea,} I will rejoice over them to do them good, ^{and} I will plant them in this land ^{assuredly} with my whole heart and with my whole soul. ⁴² For thus saith the LORD: ^{Like} as I have brought all this great evil upon this people, so will I bring upon them all the good that I have promised them. ⁴³ ^{And} fields shall be bought in this land, ^{whereof} ye say, It is ^{desolate} ^{desolate} without man or beast; ^{it} is

^a ch. 7. 31.
See Josh. 18. 16.

^b Lev. 18. 21.

^c Num. 16. 22.

^d See Gen. 18. 14.

^e ch. 7. 31.

^f ver. 3.

^g See ch. 7. 30.

^h 23. 11.

ⁱ Cp. 1 Kin. 16. 19.

^j See ch. 21. 10.

^k See ver. 3.

^l See ch. 19. 13.

^m See ch. 23. 3.

ⁿ See ch. 8. 2.

^o See ch. 7. 18.

^p ch. 21. 5.

^q Deut. 29. 28.

^r ch. 8. 28.

^s ch. 23. 6.

^t 33. 16.

^u Ezech. 34. 25.

^v See ch. 30. 22.

^w 31. 33.

^x ch. 25. 6, 7.

^y Ezech. 11. 19, 20.

^z Deut. 6. 24.

^a ch. 50. 5.

^b 52. 34.

^c Isai. 55. 3.

^d Ezech. 16. 60.

^e 2 Kin. 23. 27.

^f 24. 3.

^g See ch. 31. 35.

^h ch. 2. 26.

ⁱ Cp. Deut. 28. 63.

^j See ch. 24. 6.

^k ch. 2. 27.

^l Cp. Ezech. 8. 16.

^m See ch. 7. 34.

ⁿ Cp. ch. 31. 26.

^o See ch. 25. 3.

^p See ch. 5. 3.

^q ver. 15.

^r ch. 33. 10.

^s See ver. 3.

R.V. ¹ Heb. heart.

[†] Heb. neck.

² Heb. from after them.

[‡] Heb. all days.

³ Heb. in truth.

[§] Heb. from after them.

^{||} Heb. in truth or, stability.

given into the hand of the Chaldeans. ⁴⁴ Men shall buy fields for money, and ^bsubscribe the deeds, evidences, and ^bseal them, and ^bcall witnesses, ^cin the land of Benjamin, ^cand in the places about Jerusalem, ^cand in the cities of Judah, ^cand in the cities of the hill country, ^cand in the cities of the mountains, ^cand in the cities of the lowland, ^cand in the cities of the valley, ^cSouth: for ^cI will cause their captivity to return, saith the LORD.

¹ Moreover the word **33** of the LORD came unto Jeremiah the second time, while he was yet ⁹shut up in the court of the guard, saying, ² Thus saith ^athe LORD the maker thereof, the LORD that formed it, to establish it; ^athe LORD is his name: ³ Call unto me, and I will answer thee, ^aand will shew thee great things, and ^adifficult, ^awhich thou knowest not. ⁴ For thus saith the LORD, the God of Israel, concerning the houses of this city, and concerning the houses of the kings of Judah, which are broken down to make a defence against ^athe sword: ⁵ They come ^ato fight with the Chaldeans, but it is to fill them with the dead bodies of men, whom I have slain ^ain mine anger and in my fury, ^aand for all whose wickedness I have hid my face from this city. ⁶ Behold, I will bring it ^ahealth and cure, and I will cure ^athem; and ^aI will reveal unto them the abundance of peace and truth. ⁷ And I will cause the captivity of Judah and the captivity of Israel to return, ^aand will build them, ^aas at the first. ⁸ And ^aI will cleanse them from all their iniquity, whereby they have sinned against me; ^aand I will pardon all their iniquities, whereby they have sinned against me,

and whereby they have transgressed against me. ⁹ And ^athis city shall be to me for a name of joy, for a praise and for a glory, an honour before all the nations of the earth, which shall hear all the good that I do unto ^athem, and they shall ^afear and tremble for all the good and for all the peace and prosperity that I procure unto it. ¹⁰ Thus saith the LORD: Yet again there shall be heard in this place, ^awhereof ye say, It is waste, say ^ashall be desolate without man and without beast, even in the cities of Judah, and in the streets of Jerusalem, that are desolate, without man, and without inhabitant, and without beast, ¹¹ the voice of joy, and the voice of gladness, the voice of the bridegroom and the voice of the bride, the voice of them that shall say, ^aGive thanks to the LORD of hosts: for the LORD is good; for his mercy endureth for ever: ^aand of them that shall bring sacrifices of ^athanksgiving into the house of the LORD. ¹² For I will cause the captivity of the land to return as at the first, saith the LORD. ¹³ Thus saith the LORD of hosts: ^aYet again shall there be in this place, which is waste, without man and without beast, and in all the cities thereof, shall be ^aan habitation of shepherds ^acausing their flocks to lie down. ¹⁴ In the cities of the hill country, ^ain the cities of the lowland, ^aand in the cities of the South, ^aand in the land of Benjamin, ^aand in the places about Jerusalem, ^aand in the cities of Judah, ^ashall the flocks again pass under the hands of him that telleth them, saith the LORD.

¹⁴ Behold, the days come, saith the LORD, that ^aI will perform that good thing which I have spoken concerning the house of Israel and concerning the house of

R.V. ¹ Heb. *Jerusalem*.
A.V. ² Or, *JERUSALEM*.

³ Or, *healing*.
⁴ Or, *hidden*.

Judah. ¹⁵ In those days, and at that time, will I cause ^a the Branch of righteousness to grow up unto David; and he shall execute ^{judgement} judgment and righteousness in the land. ¹⁶ In those days shall Judah be saved, ^b and Jerusalem shall dwell safely: and this is *the name* ^{whereby} whereby she shall be called, ^c "The LORD ^{is} our righteousness." ¹⁷ For thus saith the LORD: ¹⁸ "David shall never want a man to sit upon the throne of the house of Israel; ¹⁹ neither shall the priests the Levites want a man before me to offer burnt offerings, and to ^{burn} oblations, kindle meat offerings, and to do sacrifice continually. ²⁰ And the word of the LORD came unto Jeremiah, saying, ²¹ "Thus saith the LORD: ²² "If ye can break my covenant of the day, and my covenant of the night, ²³ so that there should not be day and night in their season; ²⁴ then may also my covenant be broken with David my servant, that he should not have a son to reign upon his throne; and with the Levites the priests, my ministers. ²⁵ As ^p the host of heaven cannot be numbered, ²⁶ neither the sand of the sea measured; ²⁷ so will I multiply the seed of David my servant, and the Levites that minister unto me. ²⁸ And ^{Moreover} the word of the LORD came to Jeremiah, saying, ²⁹ Considerest thou not what this people have spoken, saying, The two families which the LORD ^{did choose,} hath chosen, he hath even cast them off? thus ^{do they despise} they have despised my people, that they should be no more a nation before them. ³⁰ Thus saith the LORD: ³¹ "If my covenant ^{of day and night stand not,} be not with day and night, and if I have not appointed the

ordinances of heaven and earth; ³² then will I also cast away the seed of Jacob, and ^{of} David my servant, so that I will not take ^{any} of his seed to be rulers over the seed of Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob: ³³ for I will ^{cause} their captivity to return, and ^{will} have mercy on them.

¹ The word which came unto Jeremiah from the LORD, when ^{Ne} Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon, and all his army, ^{and} all the kingdoms of the earth ^{that were under} his dominion, and all the ^{peoples,} people, fought against Jerusalem, and against all the cities thereof, ^{saying,} saying, ² Thus saith the LORD, the God of ^{Israel,} Israel: ³ Go, and speak to ^{Zedekiah} king of Judah, and tell him, Thus saith the LORD, ^{Behold,} Behold, I will give this city into the hand of the king of Babylon, and he shall burn it with fire: ⁴ and thou shalt not escape out of his hand, but shalt surely be taken, and delivered into his hand; ⁵ and thine eyes shall behold the eyes of the king of Babylon, and ^{he} shall speak with thee mouth to mouth, and thou shalt go to Babylon. ⁶ Yet hear the word of the LORD, O Zedekiah king of Judah: ⁷ thus saith the LORD ^{concerning} of thee, ⁸ Thou shalt not die by the sword; ⁹ But thou shalt die in ^{peace,} peace: ¹⁰ and with the burnings of thy fathers, the former kings which were before thee, so shall they ^{make a burning} burn odours for thee; ¹¹ and they shall lament thee, ^{saying,} saying, Ah lord! for I have ^{spoken} pronounced the word, saith the LORD. ¹² Then Jeremiah the prophet spake all these words unto Zedekiah king of Judah in Jerusalem, ¹³ when the king of Babylon's army

R.V. ¹ Heb. There shall not be cut off from David.² Or, meal offerings³ Or, return to their captivityA.V. ⁴ Heb. Jehovah-tsidkenu.⁵ Heb. There shall not be cut off from David.⁶ Heb. the dominion of his hand.⁷ Heb. his mouth shall speak to thy mouth.

fought against Jerusalem, and against all the cities of Judah that were left, against ¹Lachish, ²Lachish, and against ³Asekah: ⁴for these ^{alone} defended cities remained of the cities of Judah as ^{fenced cities}.

⁸ ^{This is the word that came unto} Jeremiah from the LORD, after that the king Zedekiah ¹had made a covenant with all the people which were at Jerusalem, ²to proclaim liberty unto them; ³that every man should let his manservant, and every man his maidservant, being an Hebrew or an Hebrewess, go free; ⁴that none should serve himself of them, ⁵to wit, of a Jew his brother: ⁶and all the princes, and all the people obeyed, which had entered into the covenant, ⁷heard that every one should let his manservant, and every one his maidservant, go free, that none should serve themselves of them any ^{more}, then they obeyed, and let them go: ⁸but afterwards they turned, and caused the servants and the handmaids, ⁹whom they had let go free, to return, and brought them into subjection for servants and for handmaids: ¹⁰therefore the word of the LORD came to Jeremiah from the LORD, saying, ¹¹Thus saith the LORD, the God of ^{Israel}: I made a covenant with your fathers in the day that ¹²I brought them forth out of the land of Egypt, out of the house of ¹³bondage, saying, ¹⁴At the end of seven years ¹⁵ye shall let go every man his brother ^{that is} an Hebrew, which ¹⁶hath been sold unto ^{thee, and} thee; and when he hath served thee six years, ¹⁷thou shalt let him go free from thee: but ¹⁸your fathers hearkened not unto me, neither inclined their ear. ¹⁹And ye were ²⁰now turned,

and had done ^{that which is} right in mine eyes, in ²¹proclaiming liberty every man to his neighbour; and ²²ye had made a covenant before me in the ²³house ²⁴which is called by my name: ²⁵but ye turned ²⁶and ²⁷profaned my name, and ²⁸caused every man his servant, and every man his handmaid, ²⁹whom ³⁰ye had ³¹let go free at their pleasure, to ³²return; and ³³ye brought them into subjection, to be unto you for servants and for handmaids. ³⁴Therefore thus saith the LORD: Ye have not hearkened unto me, ³⁵to proclaim liberty, every man to his brother, and every man to his neighbour: ³⁶behold, I proclaim ³⁷unto you a liberty, saith the LORD, ³⁸to the sword, to the pestilence, and to the famine; and ³⁹I will make you ⁴⁰to be ⁴¹tossed to and fro among all the kingdoms of the earth. ⁴²And I will give the men that have transgressed my covenant, which have not performed the words of ⁴³the covenant which they ⁴⁴had made before me, ⁴⁵when ⁴⁶they cut the calf in ⁴⁷twain, and passed between the parts ⁴⁸thereof: ⁴⁹the princes of Judah, and the princes of Jerusalem, ⁵⁰the eunuchs, and the priests, and all the people of the land, which passed between the parts of the calf; ⁵¹I will even give them into the hand of their enemies, ⁵²and into the hand of them that seek their life: ⁵³and their dead bodies shall be for meat unto the fowls of the heaven, and to the beasts of the earth. ⁵⁴And ⁵⁵Zedekiah king of Judah and his princes will I give into the hand of their enemies, and into the hand of them that seek their life, and into the hand of the king of Babylon's army, ⁵⁶which are gone

a ver. 15, 17.
Ex. 21, 2.
Lev. 25, 10.
Op. Isal. 61, 1.
b Josh. 10, 3.
c Josh. 10, 10.
d 15, 35.
e 2 Kin. 18, 12.
f ver. 8.
g 2 Kin. 23, 3.
h See ch. 7.
i ch. 4, 5.
j Lev. 18, 21.
k 19, 12.
l ver. 11.
m ver. 15.

n See Lev. 25, 39-45.

o Cp. Neh. 5, 4.

p Op. Matt. 7, 2.
q Gal. 3, 7.
r James 2, 12.
s See ch. 14, 12.

t See ch. 15, 4.

u Cp. Gen. 15, 10.

v ch. 29, 2.

w Ex. 20, 2.
x See ch. 22, 26.

y Ex. 21, 2.
z Deut. 15, 12.
aa See ch. 7, 33.

ab Cp. ver. 2, 4, 5.

ac ch. 7, 24, 26.

ad 11, 8.
ae 17, 23.
af 25, 4.
ag 25, 15.
ah 24, 5.

ai ch. 37, 5, 11.

R.V. ¹ Heb. bondmen.
A.V. ² Or, hath sold himself.

³ Or, hath sold himself
⁴ Heb. to day.

⁵ Or, a terror unto
⁶ Heb. whereupon my name is called.

⁷ Heb. the calf which they cut etc.
⁸ Heb. for a removing.

up from you. ²² Behold, ^a I will command, saith the LORD, and ^b cause them to return to this city; ^b and they shall fight against it, and take it, and burn it with fire: ^c and I will make the cities of Judah a ^d desolation, ^d without an inhabitant.

¹ The word which came **35** unto Jeremiah from the LORD in the days of ^e Jehoiakim the son of ^f Josiah, king of Judah, saying, ² Go unto the house of the ^g Rechabites, and speak unto them, and bring them into the house of the LORD, into one of ^h the chambers, and give them wine to drink. ³ Then I took Jaazaniah the son of Jeremiah, the son of ⁱ Habazziniah, ⁱ Habazziniah, and his brethren, and all his sons, and the whole house of the Rechabites; ⁴ and I brought them into the house of the LORD, into ^j the chamber of the sons of ^k Hanan, the son of Igdaliah, ^k the man of God, which was by ^l the chamber of the princes, which was above ^l the chamber of ^m Maaseiah the son of ⁿ Shallum, ⁿ the keeper of the ¹ door: ⁵ and I set before the sons of the house of the Rechabites ^o bowls ^o pots full of wine, and cups, and I said unto them, Drink ye wine. ⁶ But they said, We will drink no wine: for ^p Jonadab the son of Rechab our father commanded us, saying, Ye shall drink no wine, neither ye, nor your ^q sons, ^q sons for ever: ⁷ neither shall ye build house, nor sow seed, nor plant vineyard, nor have any: but all your days ye shall dwell in tents; ^r that ye may live many days in the land ^s wherein ye ^s sojourn. ⁸ And we have ^t where ye ^t be strangers. ⁸ Thus have we obeyed the voice of Jonadab

^a Isai. 10. 4.

^b ch. 37. 8
& 38. 1

^c ch. 9. 11.
Cp. Ezech. 48. 6.
^d See ch. 4. 7.

^e ch. 25. 1.
^f ch. 48. 2.
^g Kin. 24. 1.
Cp. ver. 1.

^h 1 Chr. 2. 55.

ⁱ 2 Kin. 24. 2.

^j 1 Kin. 6. 8.
^k 1 Chr. 9. 26, 27.
^l Mac. 4. 36.
^m 2 Kin. 24. 1.
ⁿ Cp. ver. 7.

^o See ch. 5. 3.

^p Cp. Deut. 32. 1.

^q ch. 21. 1
& 22. 25
& 27. 3
^r ch. 32. 7 (7).
^s 2 Kin. 12. 9
& 25. 18.
^t See ch. 25. 1.

^u 2 Kin. 10. 15, 23.

^v 2 Kin. 17. 13.

^w See ch. 18. 11.

^x See ch. 7. 6.

^y Cp. Ex. 20. 13.

^z Eph. 6. 2, 3.
^{aa} See ch. 34. 14.

the son of Rechab our father in all that he ^{hath} charged us, to drink no wine all our days, we, our wives, our sons, nor our daughters; ⁹ nor to build houses for us to dwell in: neither have we vineyard, nor field, nor seed: ¹⁰ but we have dwelt in tents, and have obeyed, and done according to all that Jonadab our father commanded us. ¹¹ But it came to pass, ^j when Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon came up into the land, that we said, Come, and let us go to Jerusalem for fear of ^k the army of the Chaldeans, and for fear of ^l the army of the ^m Syrians: ^m so we dwell at Jerusalem.

¹² Then came the word of the LORD unto Jeremiah, saying, ¹³ Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of ⁿ Israel: ⁿ Go, ⁿ Israel: ⁿ Go, and ^o say ^o tell to the men of Judah and the inhabitants of Jerusalem, ^p Will ye not receive instruction to hearken to my words? saith the LORD. ¹⁴ The words of Jonadab the son of Rechab, that he commanded his ^q sons, ^q sons not to drink wine, are performed, and unto this day they drink none, ^r for they ^r obey their father's commandment: ^s notwithstanding I have spoken unto you, ^t rising up early and speaking; ^t and ye have not hearkened ^t unto me. ¹⁵ I have sent also unto you all my servants the prophets, ^u rising up early and sending them, saying, ^v Return ye now every man from his evil way, and amend your doings, and ^w go not after other gods to serve them, and ye shall dwell in the land which I have given to you and to your fathers: ^x but ye have not inclined your ear, nor hearkened unto me. ¹⁶ Forasmuch as the sons of Jonadab the son of Rechab have per-

R.V. ¹ Heb. threshold.

A.V. ¹ Heb. threshold, or, vessel.

formed the commandment of their ^{father} father, which he commanded them; but this people hath not hearkened unto me; ¹⁷ therefore thus saith the LORD, the God of hosts, the God of Israel: Behold, I will bring upon Judah and upon all the inhabitants of Jerusalem all the evil that I have pronounced against them: ^d because I have spoken unto them, but they have not heard; ^a and I have called unto them, but they have not answered. ¹⁸ And Jeremiah said unto the house of the Rechabites, Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel: Because ye have obeyed the commandment of Jonadab your father, and kept all his precepts, and done according unto all that he hath commanded you: ¹⁹ therefore thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel: Jonadab the son of Rechab shall not want a man ^a to stand before me for ever.

36 ¹ And it came to pass in the fourth year of Jehoiakim the son of Josiah king of Judah, that this word came unto Jeremiah from the LORD, saying, ² Take thee ^a a roll of a book, and ^b write therein all the words that I have spoken unto thee against Israel, and ^m against Judah, ^a and against all the nations, ^p from the day I spake unto thee, from the days of Josiah, even unto this day. ³ It may be that the house of Judah will hear all the evil which I purpose to do unto them; ^q that they may return every man from his evil way; ^a that I may forgive their iniquity and their sin. ⁴ Then Jeremiah called ^b Baruch the son of Neriah; and ^b Baruch wrote

from the mouth of Jeremiah all the words of the LORD, which he had spoken unto him, upon ^a a roll of a book. ⁵ And Jeremiah commanded ^b Baruch, saying, I am ¹ shut up; I cannot go into the house of the LORD: ⁶ therefore go thou, and read in the roll, which thou hast written from my mouth, the words of the LORD in the ears of the people in the LORD's house ^a upon ^{the} ^{fast} ^{fasting} day: and also thou shalt read them in the ears of all Judah that come out of their cities. ⁷ It may be ¹¹ they will present their supplication before the LORD, ^a and will return every one from his evil way: for great is the anger and the fury that the LORD hath pronounced against this people. ⁸ And Baruch the son of Neriah did according to all that Jeremiah the prophet commanded him, reading in the book the words of the LORD in the LORD's house.

⁹ Now it came to pass ¹ in the fifth year of Jehoiakim the son of Josiah king of Judah, ^a in the ninth month, that they proclaimed a fast before the LORD to all the people in Jerusalem, and to all the people that came from the cities of Judah unto Jerusalem, ^a proclaimed a fast before the LORD. ¹⁰ Then read Baruch in the book the words of Jeremiah in the house of the LORD, in ^a the chamber of Gemariah the son of ^a Shaphan ^a the scribe, in the upper court, ^a at the ¹ entry of the new gate of the LORD's house, in the ears of all the people. ¹¹ And when Micaiah the son of Gemariah, the son of ^a Shaphan, had heard out of the book all the words of the LORD, ¹² Then he

^a Extra d. 2.
Ps. 40. 7.
Ezek. 2. 9.
Zech. 5. 1, 2.
^b See ch. 32.
12.
^c ch. 32. 2.
^d 33. 1.
^e 34. 15.

^d Cp. Imi.
50. 2.

^e Cp. ver. 9.

^f ch. 23. 2.
Ezek. 12. 3.
Zeph. 2. 3.
Cp. Amos 5. 15.
^g Cp. ch. 18.
8.

^h See ch. 15.
1.

ⁱ ch. 25. 1.
^j 45. 1.
Cp. ver. 9.
^k Cp. ver. 1.

^l ver. 22.

^m ch. 30. 2.
Cp. ch. 31. 30.

ⁿ ch. 25. 2.
^o See ch. 25.
15-26.
^p ch. 49—ch.
51.
^q Cp. 2 Chr.
20. 3.
^r p ch. 1. 2.
^s 25. 3.
^t Cp. ch. 35.
2.
^u ch. 36. 34.
^v 40. 5.
2 Chr. 34. 8, 15,
18.
^w Cp. 2 Kin.
18. 18.
^x mg.
^y ch. 26. 10.
^z See ch. 31.
34.

A.V. ^a Heb. There shall not a man be cut off from Jonadab the son of Rechab to stand, &c. ^b Heb. their supplication will fall. ^c Heb. their supplication shall fall.

went down into the king's house, into the scribe's chamber: and, lo, ^aall the princes sat there, even ^bElishama ^cthe scribe, and ^dDelaiah the son of Shemaiah, and ^eElnathan ^fthe son of Achbor, and ^gGemariah the son of ^hShaphan, and Zedekiah the son of ⁱHananiah, and all the princes. ¹³ Then ^jMicalah ^kMichalah declared unto them all the words that he had heard, when Baruch read the book in the ears of the people. ¹⁴ Therefore all the princes sent Jehudi the son of Nethaniah, the son of ^lShelemiah, the son of Cushi, unto Baruch, saying, Take in thine hand the roll wherein thou hast read in the ears of the people, and come. So Baruch the son of Neriah took the roll in his hand, and came unto them. ¹⁵ And they said unto him, Sit down now, and read it in our ears. So Baruch read it in their ears. ¹⁶ Now it came to pass, when they had heard all the words, they ^mturned in fear ⁿwere afraid both ^oone ^ptoward another, and said unto Baruch, ^qWe will surely tell the king of all these words. ¹⁷ And they asked Baruch, saying, Tell us now, How didst thou write all these words at his mouth? ¹⁸ Then Baruch answered them, He pronounced all these words unto me with his mouth, ^rand I wrote them with ink in the book. ¹⁹ Then said the princes unto Baruch, Go, hide thee, thou and Jeremiah; and let no man know where ye be. ²⁰ And they went in to the king into the ^scourt: but they ^thad laid up the roll in ^uthe chamber of Elishama ^vthe scribe: and they told all the words in the ears of the king. ²¹ So the king sent Jehudi to fetch the roll: and he

took it out of ^wthe chamber of Elishama ^xElishama the scribe's the scribe's chamber. And Jehudi read it in the ears of the king, and in the ears of all the princes which stood beside the king. ²² Now the king sat in ^ythe ^zwinter house ^{aa}in the ninth month: and ^{ab}there was ^{ac}a fire ^{ad}in the ^{ae}brasier ^{af}hearth burning before him. ²³ And it came to pass, ^{ag}that when Jehudi had read three or four ^{ah}leaves, ^{ai}that the king ^{aj}he cut it with the penknife, and cast it into the fire that was ^{ak}in on the ^{al}brasier, ^{am}hearth. ²⁴ And ^{an}yet they were not afraid, ^{ao}nor rent their garments, neither the king, nor any of his servants that heard all these words. ²⁵ ^{ap}More-^{aq}Never-^{ar}theless ^{as}Elnathan and Delaiah and Gemariah had ^{at}made intercession to the king that he would not burn the roll: but he would not hear them. ²⁶ ^{au}And ^{av}but the king commanded Jerahmeel ^{aw}the ^{ax}king's ^{ay}son ^{az}of Hammelech, and Seraiah the son of Azriel, and ^{ba}Shelemiah the son of Abdeel, to take ^{bb}Baruch the scribe and Jeremiah the prophet: but the LORD hid them.

²⁷ Then the word of the LORD came to Jeremiah, after that the king had burned the roll, and the words which Baruch wrote at the mouth of Jeremiah, saying, ²⁸ Take thee again another roll, and write in it all the former words that were in the first roll, which Jehoiakim the king of Judah hath burned. ²⁹ And ^{bc}concerning ^{bd}thou shalt say to Jehoiakim king of Judah ^{be}thou shalt say, Thus saith the LORD: Thou hast burned this roll, saying, ^{bf}Why hast thou written therein, saying, The king of Babylon shall certainly come and destroy this land, and shall cause to cease from thence man and beast? ³⁰ Therefore thus

a ver. 10.
b ver. 20.
ch. 41. 1.
c Kin. 25. 26.
d ver. 25.
e ch. 25. 22.
f Amos 3. 15.
g ver. 9.
h Mic. 1. 54. 59.
i Cp. John 10. 21.
j See ver. 10.
k ch. 28. 1 (7).

l Cp. ver. 16.
m ver. 26.
ch. 37. 3, 13.
n 38. 1.
o See Josh. 7. 6.

p ver. 12.
q Cp. Isai. 59. 16.

r ch. 28. 6.
s mg. for mg.
Cp. I Kin. 22. 26.
t Zeph. 1. 8.
u ver. 14.
v See ch. 45. 1-3.

w ver. 20.

x ver. 32.
y Cp. Rom. 16. 22.

z See ch. 28. 2.
aa ver. 12.

R.V. ¹ Or, columns
A.V.

² Or, the son of Hammelech
* Or, of the king.

saith the LORD concerning Jehoiakim king of Judah: ^aHe shall have none ^bto sit upon the throne of David: ^cand his dead body shall be cast out in the day to the heat, and in the night to the frost. ^dAnd I will punish him and his seed and his servants for their iniquity; and I will bring upon them, and upon the inhabitants of Jerusalem, and upon the men of Judah, all the evil that I have pronounced against them; but they hearkened not. ^eThen took Jeremiah another roll, and gave it to ^fBaruch the scribe, the son of Neriah; who wrote therein from the mouth of Jeremiah all the words of the book which Jehoiakim king of Judah had burned in the fire: and there were added besides unto them many like words.

37 ¹And king Zedekiah the son of Josiah reigned instead of ²Coniah the son of Jehoiakim, whom Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon made king in the land of Judah. ³But neither he, nor his servants, nor the people of the land, did hearken unto the words of the LORD, which he spake by the prophet Jeremiah.

⁴And Zedekiah the king sent ⁵Jehucal the son of ⁶Shelemiah, and ⁷Zephaniah the son of ⁸Maaseiah the priest, to the prophet Jeremiah, saying, ⁹Pray now unto the LORD our God for us. ¹⁰Now Jeremiah came in and went out among the people: ¹¹for they had not put him into prison. ¹²And then Pharaoh's army was come forth out of Egypt: and when ¹³the Chaldeans that besieged Jerusalem heard tidings of them,

a ver. 11.
ch. 34. 21.
b Cp. ch. 22.
30.
c Cp. ch. 22.
3, 4.
d Cp. ch. 22.
18.
e Cp. Baruch
2. 28.
f Cp. ch. 1. 16.
g Cp. ch. 21.
2.
h Cp. Ezech.
23. 2, 4.
i Cp. ch. 46.
17.
j Kin. 24. 7
k Lam. 4. 17.
l ch. 34. 22.

k See ver. 4.
l ver. 18.
m Cp. ch. 21.

n Cp. ch. 51.
o (for mg.)
p Lam. 4. 9
(for mg.).
q Kin. 24.
17.
r Chr. 36. 10.
s Cp. ch. 22. 24.
q ver. 5.
t Cp. Ezech.
17. 13.

u See 2 Chr.
36. 12-14.
v ch. 1. 1
w S2. 8.
x Cp. ch. 32.
y ver. 4.
ch. 33. 14.
z ch. 38. 7.
Zech. 14. 10.

a Cp. ch. 33.
1.
b ver. 13.
ch. 38. 1.
c See ch. 21.
1.
d See ch. 33.
4.
e ver. 3.
ch. 38. 1.
f Cp. ch. 21. 9
g S2. 19
h S2. 9
i S2. 15.
j Cp. Num.
27. 17.
k Cp. ch. 32. 3
l S2. 1.
m Cp. Ezech.
17. 15.
n Cp. ch. 32. 2
o ch. 38. 12.
p Cp. Heb.
11. 36.

¹⁴they brake up from Jerusalem. ¹⁵Then came the word of the LORD unto the prophet Jeremiah, saying, ¹⁶Thus saith the LORD, the God of Israel: Thus shall ye say to the king of Judah, that ¹⁷I sent you unto me to inquire of me; Behold, ¹⁸Pharaoh's army, which is come forth to help you, shall return to Egypt into their own land. ¹⁹And ²⁰the Chaldeans shall come again, and fight against this city: ²¹and they shall take it, and burn it with fire. ²²Thus saith the LORD: Deceive not ²³yourselves, saying, The Chaldeans shall surely depart from us: for they shall not depart. ²⁴For though ye had smitten the whole army of the Chaldeans that fight against you, and there remained but ²⁵wounded men among them, yet should they rise up every man in his tent, and burn this city with fire.

²⁶And it came to pass, that when ²⁷the army of the Chaldeans was broken up from Jerusalem for fear of Pharaoh's army, ²⁸then Jeremiah went forth out of Jerusalem to go into ²⁹the land of Benjamin, ³⁰to receive his portion ³¹there, ³²in the midst of the people. ³³And when he was in ³⁴the gate of Benjamin, a captain of the ward was there, whose name was Irijah, the son of ³⁵Shelemiah, the son of Hananiah; and he laid hold on Jeremiah the prophet, saying, ³⁶Thou fallest away to the Chaldeans. ³⁷Then said Jeremiah, It is ³⁸false; I fall not away to the Chaldeans; but he hearkened not to him: so Irijah laid hold on Jeremiah, and brought him to ³⁹the princes. ⁴⁰And wherefore the princes were wroth with Jeremiah, and smote him, and

A.V. through. R.V. Heb. pour souls. Heb. as they. Heb. by the hand of the prophet. Heb. souls. Heb. thrust through. Heb. from thence. Heb. visit upon. Heb. made to ascend. Or, to slip away from thence in the midst of the people. Heb. falsehood, or, a lie.

put him in prison in the house of Jonathan the scribe: for they had made that the prison.

¹⁶ When Jeremiah was come into the ^{house} ^{dungeon}, and into the ^{cells,} ^{cabins,} and Jeremiah had remained there many days; ¹⁷ then Zedekiah the king sent, and fetched him: and the king asked him ^asecretly in his house, and said, Is there any word from the LORD? And Jeremiah said,

There ^{is} ^{is: for, said he, thou} shalt be delivered into the hand of the king of Babylon. ¹⁸ Moreover Jeremiah said unto king Zedekiah, ^{Wherein} ^{What} have I ^{sinned} ^{offended} against thee, or against thy servants, or against this people, ^{that ye have} put me in prison? ¹⁹ Where

^{now are} ^{are now} your prophets which prophesied unto you, saying, The king of Babylon shall not come against you, nor against this land? ²⁰ ^{And now hear,} ^{Therefore hear now,} I pray thee, O my lord the king: ^{let} my supplication, I pray thee, ^{be accepted before thee;} ^{that} thou cause me not to return to the house of Jonathan the scribe, lest I die there. ²¹ Then Zedekiah the king ^{commanded,} ^{and commanded that} they

^{committed} ^{should commit} Jeremiah into ^{the} court of the ^{guard,} ^{and that} they ^{gave} ^{should give} him daily a loaf of bread out of the bakers' street, ^{until} all the bread in the city ^{was} spent. Thus Jeremiah remained in ^{the} court of the ^{guard,} ^{prison.}

¹ ^{And} ^{Then} Shephatiah the son of Mattan, and Gedaliah the son of Pashhur, ^{and} Jucal the son of Shelemiah, and ^{Pashhur} ^{Pashhur} the son of Malchiah, heard the words that Jeremiah ^{spoke} unto all the people, saying, ² Thus saith the LORD, ^{He that} ^{abideth} ^{remaineth} in this city shall die by

a ch. 21. 9.
Cp. ver. 17, 18.

b See ch. 38.
6-14.

c See ch. 32.
2.

d ch. 38. 16.
e ch. 25. 11.
f See ch. 6.
24.

g See ch. 21.
7.

h Cp. ch. 38.
9.

i ver. 15.
j Cp. ch. 22.
2, 11, 17.
k See ver. 24.
-28.

l ch. 37. 16.
Cp. Eccles.
46. 7.

m See ch. 32.
2.

n Cp. ch. 38.
26.

o ver. 11, 12.
p Cp. ch. 38.
28.

q Cp. Gen.
37. 24.
r Cp. Ps. 66.
14.

s ch. 32. 16.
t Cp. Acts 8.
27.

u ch. 29. 2.
v See ch. 32.
2.

w See ch. 37.
13.

x ch. 38. 9.
y See ch. 37.
13.

z ch. 38. 9.
aa ch. 11. 22.
Cp. ch. 14. 16.
ab 19. 9.
ac Cp. ch. 37.
21.

ad Cp. ch. 37.
2.

ae See ch. 20.
1.

af ch. 11. 22.
Cp. ch. 14. 16.
ag 19. 9.
ah Cp. ch. 37.
21.

the sword, by the famine, and by the pestilence: ^abut he that goeth forth to the Chaldeans shall ^{live,} ^{and his life shall be unto him} ^{live;} ^{for he shall have his life} for a prey, and ^{he} shall live. ³ Thus saith the LORD, ^{This city shall} surely be given into the hand of the ^{army of the king of Babylon, and he} ^{king of Babylon's army, which} shall take it. ⁴ ^{Then} the princes

said unto the king, ^{Let this man, we} ^{We beseech thee,} ^{pray thee,} ^{let this man} be put to ^{death;} ^{forasmuch as} ^{death:} ^{for thus} he weakeneth the hands of the men of war that remain in this city, and the hands of all the people, in speaking such words unto them: for this man seeketh not ^{the} ^{welfare of this people,} but the hurt. ⁵ ^{And} ^{Then} Zedekiah the king said, Behold, he is in your hand: ^{for the king is} not he that can do any thing against you. ⁶ Then took they Jeremiah, ^{and cast him into} the ^{dungeon of} ^{Malchiah} ^{Malchiah} the

^{king's son,} ^{son of Hammelech,} ^{that was in} ^{the} court of the ^{guard} ^{prison:} and they let down Jeremiah ^{with} cords. ⁷ And in the dungeon there was no water, but mire: ^{and} ^{so} Jeremiah ^{sank} ^{sunk} in the mire. ⁸ Now when ^{Ebed-melech} ^{the} ^{Ethio-} ^{pian,} ^{an eunuch,} ^{one of the eunuchs} which was in the king's house, heard that they had put Jeremiah in the dun-

geon; the king then sitting ⁱⁿ the gate of Benjamin; ⁸ Ebed-melech went forth out of the king's house, and spake to the king, saying, ⁹ My lord the king, these men have done evil in all that they have done to Jeremiah the prophet, whom they have cast into the dungeon; and ¹⁰ he is like to die ^{for hunger} in the place where he is ^{because of} ^{the famine;} ^bfor there is no more bread in the city. ¹⁰ Then the king com-

manded ^{Ebed-melech} ^{the} ^{Ethi-}

R.V. ¹ Or, house of the pit
A.V. ² Or, cella.
Heb. he will die.

³ Heb. fall.
[†] Heb. let my supplication fall.

³ Or, pit

⁴ Or, the son of Hammelech
[†] Heb. peace.

⁵ Heb. he is dead.
[†] Or, of the king.

opian, saying, Take from hence thirty men *with thee, and take up Jeremiah the prophet out of the dungeon, before he die.

¹¹ So ^bEbed-melech took the men with him, and went into the house of the king under the treasury, and took thence old cast clouts and old rotten rags, and let them down ^dby cords into the dungeon to Jeremiah.

¹² And ^bEbed-melech the Ethiopian said unto Jeremiah, Put now these old cast clouts and rotten rags under thine arm-holes under the cords. And Jeremiah did so. ¹³ So they drew up Jeremiah ^dwith the cords, and took him up out of the dungeon: and Jeremiah remained in ^hthe court of the ^{guard-prison}.

¹⁴ Then Zedekiah the king sent, and took Jeremiah the prophet unto him into the ⁱthird entry that is in the house of the LORD: and the king said unto Jeremiah, I will ask thee a thing; hide nothing from me. ¹⁵ Then Jeremiah said unto Zedekiah, If I declare it unto thee, wilt thou not surely put me to death? and if I give thee counsel, ^{thou wilt} ^{wilt thou} not hearken unto ^{me}? ¹⁶ So Zedekiah the king sware ^ksecretly unto Jeremiah, saying, ^lAs the LORD liveth, ^mthat made us this soul, I will not put thee to death, neither will I give thee into the hand of ⁿthese men that seek thy life. ¹⁷ Then said Jeremiah unto Zedekiah, Thus saith the LORD, the God of hosts, the God of ^{Israel}: ^oIf thou wilt ^{assuredly} go forth unto ^pthe king of Babylon's princes, ^qthen thy soul shall live, and this city shall not be burned with fire; and thou shalt live, and thine house: ¹⁸ but if thou wilt not go forth to ^rthe king of

^a See ch. 21.
¹⁰

^b ver. 7.

^c See ch. 37.
¹²

^d ver. 6.
^e Cp. 1 Sam. 31. 4 (mg.).

^f ch. 40. 9.

^g ver. 2, 31.
^h Cp. ch. 37. 13, 15.
ⁱ 2 Kin. 24. 12.

^k ver. 6.

^l See ch. 20.
¹⁰ Cp. Obad. 7 (for mg.).

^j ch. 32. 6
^k 41. 10
^l 43. 6.

^k ch. 37. 17.

ⁱ See Ruth 3. 13.
^m Cp. Isai. 57. 16.

ⁿ See ver. 1
¹⁴

^o Cp. ver. 5.

^p ch. 32. 3.
^q Cp. ch. 34.
⁴

^r Cp. ch. 37.
²⁰

Babylon's princes, ^athen shall this city be given into the hand of the Chaldeans, ^aand they shall burn it with fire, and thou shalt not escape out of their hand. ¹⁹ And Zedekiah the king said unto Jeremiah, I am afraid of the Jews ^athat are fallen ^{away} to the Chaldeans, lest they deliver me into their hand, and ^athey mock me. ²⁰ But Jeremiah said, They shall not deliver thee. Obey, I beseech thee, the voice of the LORD, ^{in that} which I speak unto thee: ^jso it shall be well with thee, and thy soul shall live. ²¹ But if thou refuse to ^jgo forth, this is the word that the LORD hath shewed me: ²² ^{Behold.} ^{And, behold,} all the women that are left in the king of Judah's house shall be brought forth to the king of Babylon's princes, and those women shall say, ¹ⁱThy ^{familiar} friends have ^jset thee on, and have prevailed ^{over thee: now that} ^{against thee:} thy feet are sunk in the mire, ^{and} they are turned away back. ²³ ^{So} And they shall bring out all thy wives and ^jthy children to the Chaldeans: and thou shalt not escape out of their hand, but shalt be taken by the hand of the king of Babylon: and ²⁴thou shalt cause this city to be burned with fire. ²⁴ Then said Zedekiah unto Jeremiah, Let no man know of these words, and thou shalt not die. ²⁵ But if ^othe princes hear that I have talked with thee, and they come unto thee, and say unto thee, Declare unto us now what thou hast said unto the ^{king:} ^{king,} hide it not from us, and we will not put thee to ^{death:} ^{death:} also what the king said unto thee: ²⁶ then thou shalt say unto them, ⁱI ^apresented my supplication before

R.V. ¹ Heb. The men of thy peace.

A.V. ^a Heb. in thine hand.

¹⁰ Heb. deceived thee.

¹² Or, principal.

¹⁹ Heb. thou shalt burn, etc.

²² Heb. Men of thy peace.

²⁴ Heb. caused to fall.

²⁶ Heb. thou shalt burn, etc.

the king, that he would not cause me to return to Jonathan's house, to die there. ²⁷ Then came all the princes unto Jeremiah, and asked him: and he told them according to all these words that the king had commanded. So ^athey left off speaking with him; for the matter was not ¹perceived. ²⁸ So Jeremiah a-bode ²in the court of the guard ^{prison} until the day that Jerusalem was ^{taken} taken:

And it came to pass when Jerusalem was ^{taken} taken, ¹that in the ninth year of Zedekiah king of Judah, in the tenth month, came Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon and all his army against Jerusalem, and they besieged it:

² And in the eleventh year of Zedekiah, in the fourth month, the ninth day of the month, a breach was made in the city: ³ that the city was broken up. And all

the princes of the king of Babylon came in, ⁴and sat in the middle gate, even Nergal-sharezer, Samgar-nebo, Sarsechim, ⁵Rab-saris, Nergal-sharezzer, ⁶Rab-mag, with all the ^{rest} residue of the princes of the king of Babylon. ⁴ And it came to

pass, that when Zedekiah the king of Judah and all the men of war saw them, ⁵they fled, and went forth out of the city by night, by the way of the king's garden, by the gate betwixt the two walls: and he went out the way of ^{the} Arabah. ⁵ But the army of the Chaldeans pursued after them, and overtook Zedekiah in ^{the} plains of Jericho: and when they had taken him, they brought him up to Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon to ^{Riblah} Riblah in the land of Hamath, ⁶and he ³¹gave judgement upon him. ⁶ Then the king of Babylon ⁶slew

⁶ Then the king of Babylon ⁶slew

^a See 2 Kin. 23. 33.
^b ch. 52. 10.

^c Cp. ch. 32. 4 & Esak. 12. 13.

^d See ch. 21. 10.

^e Neh. 1. 3. Cp. Ps. 80. 12 & Isai. 5. 5. ^f See ch. 32. 2.

^g ch. 40. 1 & 52. 12. ^h 2 Kin. 25. 3. ⁱ Gen. 37. 36.

^j For ver. 1-10, see ch. 52. 4-16 & 2 Kin. 25. 1-12. ^k See ch. 37. 13.

^l ch. 40. 7. ^m Kin. 25. 12.

ⁿ ch. 38. 17, 18, 22. ^o Cp. ch. 1. 18. ^p ch. 40. 4.

^q ver. 13. ^r Kin. 18. 17.

^s Cp. ver. 3.

^t ch. 38. 28. See ch. 32. 2. ^u ch. 43. 6. See ch. 40. 5-9, 11-16 & 41. 1-4, 6 & 2 Kin. 25. 22-23.

^v See Deut. 1. 1. ^w 2 Kin. 22. 12.

^x 2 Kin. 22. 3. ^y ch. 37. 12. ^z Josh. 5. 10. ^{aa} ch. 38. 5 & 39. 13.

^{ab} Cp. Esak. 17. 16. ^{ac} See ch. 38. 7.

the sons of Zedekiah in ^{Riblah} Riblah before his eyes: ^balso the king of Babylon slew all the nobles of Judah. ⁷ Moreover he put out Zedekiah's eyes, and bound him ^{in fetters} with chains, to carry him to Babylon. ⁸ And the Chaldeans burned the king's house, and the houses of the people, with fire. ⁹ and brake down the walls of Jerusalem. ⁹ Then ^{Nebuzaradan} Nebuzaradan the ¹⁰captain of the guard carried away captive into Babylon the residue remnant of the people that remained in the city, ^{the deserters also} and those ¹¹that fell away, that fell to him, and ^{the residue} the residue of the people that remained. ¹⁰ But ^{Nebuzaradan} Nebuzaradan the captain of the guard ¹¹left of the poor of the people, which had nothing, in the land of Judah, and gave them vineyards and fields ¹²at the same time.

¹¹ Now Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon gave charge concerning Jeremiah ¹²to ^{Nebuzaradan} Nebuzaradan the captain of the guard, saying, ¹²Take him, and ¹³look well to him, and do him no harm; but do unto him even as he shall say unto thee. ¹³ So ^{Nebuzaradan} Nebuzaradan the captain of the guard sent, and ^{Nebushasban} Nebushasban, Rab-saris, and Nergal-sharezer, Rab-mag, ¹⁴and all the ^{chief officers} chief officers of the king of Babylon: ¹⁴ Even they sent, and took Jeremiah out of ^{the court of the guard} the court of the guard, ¹⁵and committed him unto ^{Gedaliah} Gedaliah the son of ^{Ahikam} Ahikam, the son of ^{Shaphan} Shaphan, that he should carry him home: so ¹⁶he dwelt among the people.

¹⁵ Now the word of the LORD came unto Jeremiah, ¹⁶while he was shut up in the court of the guard, saying, ¹⁶Go, and speak ¹⁷Ebed-melech the Ethiopian saying, Thus saith the LORD

R.V. 1 Or, reported

2 Titles of officers.

3 Heb. spake judgements with him. See ch. 12. 1.

A.V. * Heb. they were silent from him.

† Heb. spake with him judgments.

‡ Heb. with two brass chains, or, †

§ Or, chief marshal.

¶ Heb. chief of the executioners, or, slaughtermen: and so ver. 10, 11, &c.

|| Heb. in that day.

‡ Heb. set thine eyes upon him.

hosts, the God of Israel; ¹⁶Behold, I will bring my words upon this city for evil, and ¹⁷not for good; and they ¹⁸shall be accomplished before thee in that day. ¹⁷ But I will deliver thee in that day, saith the LORD: and thou shalt not be given into the hand of the men ¹⁹of whom thou art afraid. ¹⁸ For I will surely ¹⁹save deliver thee, and thou shalt not fall by the sword, but thy ²⁰life shall be for a prey unto thee: ²¹because thou hast put thy trust in me, saith the LORD.

¹ The word which came to **40** Jeremiah from the LORD, ²after that Nebuzaradan the captain of the guard had let him go from ³Ramah, when he had taken him being ⁴bound in ⁵chains among all that were carried away captive of Jerusalem and Judah, which were carried away captive unto Babylon. ⁶ And the captain of the guard took Jeremiah, and said unto him, ⁷The LORD thy God hath pronounced this evil upon this place: ⁸and the LORD hath brought it, and done according as he ⁹spoke: ¹⁰because ye have sinned against the LORD, and have not obeyed his voice, therefore this thing is come upon you. ¹¹ And now, behold, I loose thee this day from ¹²the chains which ¹³are upon thine hand. ¹⁴ If it seem good unto thee to come with me into Babylon, ¹⁵come; and ¹⁶I will look well unto thee: ¹⁷but if it seem ill unto thee to come with me into Babylon, forbear: ¹⁸behold, all the land is before ¹⁹thee: whither it seemeth good and ²⁰convenient unto thee to go, thither go. ²¹ Now while he was not yet gone back, ²²Go back then, said he, he said, Go back also to ²³Gedaliah the son of Ahikam the son of Shaphan,

^a Dan. 2. 12.
^b ch. 41. 2.

^c ch. 21. 10.
^d Cp. ch. 14. 11.

^e ch. 22. 23.

^f See ch. 39.

^g ch. 41. 6.

^h Josh. 18. 26.

ⁱ ch. 21. 9.

^j 46. 5.

^k ch. 37. 12.

^l 39. 14.

^m ch. 39. 10.

ⁿ Jer. 25. 2.

^o For ver.

^p 7-9.

^q see 2 Kin. 25.

^r 23. 24.

^s 1 Cp. ch. 39.

^t 14.

^u ver. 5.

^v Josh. 18.

^w 20.

^x Cp. Pa. 140.

^y ch. 39. 10.

^z 2 Kin. 25. 12.

^a Cp. Deut.

^b 29. 24, 25.

^c ver. 14, 15.

^d See ch. 41. 1-3.

^e ver. 15, 16.

^f ch. 42. 1, 8.

^g ch. 44. 5, 23.

^h Deut. 29. 25.

ⁱ See Dan. 2.

^j 10-12.

^k ch. 42. 1.

^l Cp. ch. 39.

^m 12.

ⁿ ch. 39. 20.

^o ch. 52. 12.

^p Cp. Deut. 1. 30.

^q Cp. Gen.

^r 22. 16.

^s Cp. ver. 12.

^a Cp. Num.

^b 22. 1.

^c 2 Sam. 2. 2.

¹ whom the king of Babylon hath made governor over the cities of Judah, and dwell with him among the people: or go where-soever it seemeth ²convenient unto thee to go. So the captain of the guard gave him ³victuals and a ⁴present, and let him go. ⁵ Then went Jeremiah unto ⁶Gedaliah the son of Ahikam to ⁷Mispah; and dwelt with him ⁸among the people ⁹that were left in the land.

⁷ Now when all the captains of the forces which were in the fields, even they and their men, heard that ⁸the king of Babylon had made Gedaliah the son of Ahikam governor in the land, and had committed unto him men, and women, and children, ⁹and of ¹⁰the poorest of the land, of them that were not carried away captive to Babylon; ¹¹then they came to Gedaliah to ¹²Mispah, even ¹³Ishmael the son of Nethaniah, and ¹⁴Johanan and Jonathan the sons of Kareah, and Seraiah the son of Tanhumeth, and the sons of Ephai the Netophathite, and ¹⁵Jezaniah the son of the Maacathite, they and their men. ¹⁶ And Gedaliah the son of Ahikam the son of Shaphan sware unto them and to their men, saying, Fear not ¹⁷to serve the Chaldeans: dwell in the land, and serve the king of Babylon, ¹⁸and it shall be well with you. ¹⁹ As for me, behold, I will dwell at ²⁰Mispah, ²¹to stand before the Chaldeans, which ²²shall come unto us: but ye, ²³gather ye ²⁴wine, and summer ²⁵fruits, and oil, and put them in your vessels, and dwell in your cities that ye have taken. ²⁶ Likewise when all the Jews that were in ²⁷Moab,

A.V. * Or, victuals, and so ver. 10, Deut. 1. 30.

¹ Or, shall be before thee
[†] Or, are upon thine hand.

² Or, right

³ Heb. I will set mine eye upon thee.

⁴ Or, an allowance

⁵ Or, even

⁶ Heb. to stand before:

and among the children of ^{Ammonites,} Ammon, and in ^{Edom,} Edom, and that were in all the countries, heard that the king of Babylon had left a remnant of Judah, and that he had set over them Gedaliah the son of Ahikam, the son of Shaphan; ^{then} ^{Even} all the Jews returned out of all places whither they were driven, and came to the land of Judah, to Gedaliah, unto Mizpah, and ^{gathered} wine and summer fruits very much.

¹³ Moreover ^{Johanan} the son of Kareah, and ^{all} the captains of the forces that were in the fields, came to Gedaliah to Mizpah, ¹⁴ and said unto him, Dost thou ^{certainly} know that Baalis the king of ^{the children of Ammon} Ammonites hath sent Ishmael the son of Nethaniah ^{to take thy life?} ^{slay thee} But Gedaliah the son of Ahikam believed them not. ¹⁵ Then Johanan the son of Kareah spake to Gedaliah in Mizpah secretly, saying, Let me go, I pray thee, and I will slay Ishmael the son of Nethaniah, and no man shall know it: wherefore should he ^{take thy life,} ^{slay thee} that all the Jews which are gathered unto thee should be scattered, ^{and} the remnant ^{of} Judah perish? ¹⁶ But Gedaliah the son of Ahikam said unto Johanan the son of Kareah, Thou shalt not do this thing: for thou speakest falsely of Ishmael.

¹ Now it came to pass **41** in the seventh month, that Ishmael the son of ^{Nethaniah,} Nethaniah the son of Elishama, of the seed royal, and ^{one of the chief officers} ^{princes} of the king, and ^{even} ten men with him, came unto Gedaliah the son of Ahikam to ^{Mizpah}; and there they did ^{eat} bread together in

a 1 Sam. 11. 1
& 12. 12.
b Cp. 2 Sam.
13. 25, 30
& 1 Mac 16. 16.
c Gen. 32. 6

d ch. 40. 5.
e Cp. ch. 43.
5.

f See ch. 40.
6, 8, 10.
g Cp. ver. 10.

h See ver. 8.
i ch. 41. 11
& 42. 1.

j Josh. 17. 7.
k Josh. 18. 1.
l 1 Kin. 18.

m See ch. 28. 13.
n Cp. ch. 43.
27.
o Deut. 14. 1
& Isai. 15. 2.
p Cp. ch. 41.
10.
q ch. 36. 24.
r Cp. 2 Kin.
25. 8.

s, q ch. 40. 6.
8, 10.
t Cp. Ecclus.
12. 16.

u Cp. ch. 42.
2.
v Cp. 1 Mac.
7. 19.

w Cp. Judg.
6. 11.
x 2 Kin. 25.
25.

y Cp. Ps. 41.
8.
z Cp. 1 Kin.
15. 32.
& 2 Chr. 18. 6.

Mizpah. ² Then arose Ishmael the son of Nethaniah, and the ten men that were with him, and smote Gedaliah the son of Ahikam the son of Shaphan with the sword, and slew him, ^{whom} the king of Babylon had made governor over the land. ³ Ishmael also slew all the Jews that were with him, even with Gedaliah, at ^{Mizpah}, and the Chaldeans that were found there, ^{even} ^{and} the men of war. ⁴ And it came to pass the second day after he had slain Gedaliah, and no man knew it, ⁵ that there came certain from ^{Shechem}, from ^{Shiloh}, and from ^{Samaria}, even fourscore men, having ^{their} beards ^{shaven} and ^{their} clothes rent, and ^{having} cut themselves, with ^{oblations} ^{offerings} and ^{frankincense} ^{incense} in their hand, ^{to bring them to the house of the LORD.} ⁶ And Ishmael the son of Nethaniah went forth from ^{Mizpah} to meet them, ^{weeping} all along as he went: and it came to pass, as he met them, he said unto them, Come to Gedaliah the son of Ahikam. ⁷ And it was so, when they came into the midst of the city, that Ishmael the son of Nethaniah slew them, ^{and cast them} into the midst of the pit, he, and the men that were with him. ⁸ But ten men were found among them that said unto Ishmael, Slay us not: for we have ^{stores hidden} ^{treasures} in the field, of wheat, and of barley, and of oil, and of honey. So he forbore, and slew them not among their brethren. ⁹ Now ^{the pit wherein Ishmael had cast} all the dead bodies of the ^{men} ^{men}, whom he had ^{slain} ^{by the side} ^{of} Gedaliah, ^{(the same was that} ^{where it} ^{was} ^{which} ^{Asa the king had made for fear}

A.V. * Heb. to strike thee in soul.
side of Gedaliah.

R.V. 1 Or, meal offerings
† Heb. in going and weeping.

: Or, near Gedaliah. Heb. by the hand, or, by the

of ^{Israel, and} Baasha king of Ishmael the son of Nethaniah filled it with them that were slain. ¹⁰ Then Ishmael carried away captive all the residue of the people that were in Mizpah, even the king's daughters, and all the people that remained in Mizpah, whom ^{Nebuzar-adan} the captain of the guard had committed to Gedaliah the son of Ahikam: and Ishmael the son of Nethaniah carried them away captive, and departed to go over to ^{the children of Ammon.} the children of Ammon.

¹¹ But when ^{Johanan} the son of Kareah, and ^{all the captains} of the forces that were with him, heard of all the evil that Ishmael the son of Nethaniah had done, ¹² then they took all the men, and went to fight with Ishmael the son of Nethaniah, and found him by ^{the great waters that are in} Gibeon. ¹³ Now it came to ^{pass} that when all the people which were with Ishmael saw Johanan the son of Kareah, and ^{all the captains} of the forces that were with him, then they were glad. ¹⁴ So all the people that Ishmael had carried away captive from Mizpah cast about and returned, and went unto Johanan the son of Kareah. ¹⁵ But Ishmael the son of Nethaniah escaped from Johanan with eight men, and went to ^{the children of Ammon.} the children of Ammon. ¹⁶ Then took Johanan the son of Kareah, and ^{all the captains} of the forces that were with him, all the remnant of the people whom he had recovered from Ishmael the son of Nethaniah, from Mizpah, after that he had slain Gedaliah the son of Ahikam, even ^{the mighty} men of war, and ^{the women,} and the children, and the eunuchs,

whom he had brought again from ^{Gibeon}: ¹⁷ and they departed, and dwelt in ^{the habitation of} ^{Geruth} Chimham, which is by ^{Beth-lehem}, to go to enter into Egypt, ¹⁸ because of the Chaldeans: for they were afraid of them, because Ishmael the son of Nethaniah had slain Gedaliah the son of Ahikam, ¹⁹ whom the king of Babylon made governor ^{over} ⁱⁿ the land.

42 ¹ Then ^{all the captains} of the forces, and ^{Johanan} the son of Kareah, and ^{Jezaniah} the son of ^{Hoshaiah}, and all the people ^{from the least even unto the greatest,} came near, ² and said unto Jeremiah the prophet, ^{Let, we} pray ^{beseech} thee, ^{our supplication} be accepted before thee, and ^{pray} for us unto the LORD thy God, even for all ^{this remnant}; ^{for} (for we are left but a few of many, as thine eyes do behold ^{us};) ³ that ^{the LORD} thy God may shew us the way wherein we should walk, and the thing that we should do. ⁴ Then Jeremiah the prophet said unto them, I have heard you; behold, I will pray unto the LORD your God according to your words; and it shall come to ^{pass} that ^{whatsoever} thing the LORD shall answer you, I will declare it unto you; ⁵ I will keep nothing back from you. ⁶ Then they said to Jeremiah, ^{The LORD} be a true and ^{faithful witness} ^{amongst} ^{between} us, ^{if} we do not even according to all ^{the word} ^{wherewith} ^{things for the which} the LORD thy God shall send thee to us. ⁷ Whether it be good, or whether it be evil, we will obey the voice of the LORD our God, to whom we send thee; ^{that it may be well with us, when we obey the voice of the LORD our God.}

R.V. ¹ Or, the lodging place of Chimham² In ch. 43. 2, Aecariah.³ Heb. fall.⁴ Or, againstA.V. ⁵ Or, Let our supplication fall before thee.

⁷ And it came to pass ^aafter ten days, that the word of the LORD came unto Jeremiah. ⁸ Then called he ^cJohanan the son of Kareah, and ^dall the captains of the forces which were with him, and all the people ^efrom the least even to the greatest, ⁹ and said unto them, Thus saith the LORD, the God of Israel, ^funto whom ye sent me to ^gpresent your supplication before ^{him}: ¹⁰ If ye will still abide in this land, ^hthen will I build you, and not pull you down, ⁱand I will plant you, and not pluck you up: ^jfor I repent me of the evil that I have done unto you. ¹¹ ^kBe not afraid of the king of Babylon, ^lof whom ye are afraid; ^mbe not afraid of him, saith the LORD: ⁿfor I am with you to save you, and to deliver you from his hand. ¹² ^oAnd I will ^{grant you mercy,} ^{show mercies unto you,} that he may have mercy upon you, and cause you to return to your own land. ¹³ ^pBut if ye say, We will not dwell in this ^{land;} ^{so that ye obey not land, neither obey} the voice of the LORD your God; ¹⁴ saying, No; ^qbut we will go into the land of Egypt, where we shall see no war, nor ^rhear the sound of the trumpet, nor have ^shunger of bread; and there will we dwell: ¹⁵ ^tAnd now therefore hear ^{ye} the word of the LORD, ^o ^{ye} remnant of Judah: ^{thus} ^{thus} saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel, ^uIf ye wholly set your faces to enter into Egypt, ^vand go to sojourn there; ^wthen it shall come to pass, that the sword, ^xwhich ye ^{fear,} ^{fear,} shall overtake you there in the land of Egypt, and the famine, whereof ye ^{are} afraid, ^yshall follow

a Cp. Esek. 3. 16.

b ver. 22. ch. 44. 12.

c ver. 1.

d See ver. 1.

e Lam. 2. 22.

f ver. 2, 3.

g See ch. 7. 20.

h See ch. 24. 6.

i ch. 18. 8. Gen. 3. 6. Cp. Deut. 32. 36.

j See ch. 18. 16.

k Cp. ch. 22. 26.

l 41. 18. 1 ch. 30. 10.

m Cp. Rom. 8. 31.

n ch. 48. 2. Cp. ver. 14-16.

o Cp. Esek. 2. 5.

p Cp. Neh. 1. 11.

q ver. 2.

r ch. 43. 4. Cp. ch. 44. 16.

s ver. 3.

t Cp. ch. 41. 17.

u ch. 4. 18.

v Cp. ch. 37. 21.

w ver. 5.

x ver. 16, 17.

y ch. 44. 12. Cp. ver. 19.

z Deut. 17. 16.

a ch. 44. 27. See ch. 44. 1, 12-14.

b Esek. 11. 8.

hard close after you there in Egypt; ^band there ye shall die. ¹⁷ ^cSo shall it be with all the men that set their faces to go into Egypt to sojourn there; they shall die by the sword, by the famine, and by the pestilence: ^dand none of them shall remain or escape from the evil that I will bring upon them. ¹⁸ For thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel; ^eAs mine anger and my fury hath been poured forth upon the inhabitants of ^fJerusalem, so shall my fury be poured forth upon you, when ye shall enter into Egypt: ^gand ye shall be an execration, and an astonishment, and a curse, and a reproach; and ye shall see this place no more. ¹⁹ The LORD hath ^{spoken} ^{said} concerning you, O ^{ye} remnant of Judah, ^hGo ye not into Egypt: ⁱknow certainly that I have testified unto ^jyou this day. ²⁰ For ^kye have dealt ^{deceitfully} ^{against} your own souls; ^lfor ye sent me unto the LORD your God, saying, ^mPray for us unto the LORD our God; ⁿand according unto all that the LORD our God shall say, so declare unto us, and we will do it: ²¹ ^{and} ^{now} I have this day declared it to you; but ye have not obeyed the voice of the LORD your ^{God} in ^{God} ^{nor} any thing ^{for} the which he hath sent me unto you. ²² ^oNow therefore know certainly that ye shall die by the sword, by the famine, and by the pestilence, in the place whither ye desire ^pto go ^{to sojourn there.} ^qAnd it came to pass ^rthat when Jeremiah had made an end of speaking unto all the people ^sall the words of the LORD their God, ^twherewith ^{for which} the LORD their God had sent

43 that when Jeremiah had made an end of speaking unto all the people ^sall the words of the LORD their God, ^twherewith ^{for which} the LORD their God had sent

A.V. * Heb. shall cleave after you. need deceit against your souls. R.V. 1 Or, lay 2 Heb. shall cleave after you. 3 Heb. shall cleave after you. 4 Heb. shall cleave after you. 5 Or, to go to sojourn.

6 Or, in your souls 7 Heb. testified against you. 8 Or, ye have

him to them, even all these words, ² then spake Azariah the son of ^bHoshaiah, and ^cJohanan the son of Kareah, and ^dall the proud men, saying unto Jeremiah, Thou speakest falsely: the LORD our God hath not sent thee to say, ^eYe shall not go into Egypt to sojourn there: ³ but ^fBaruch the son of Neriah ^gsetteth thee on against us, ^hfor to deliver us into the hand of the Chaldeans, that they ⁱmay put us to death, and carry us away captives ^jinto Babylon. ⁴ So ^kJohanan the son of Kareah, and all ^lthe captains of the forces, and all the people, obeyed not the voice of the LORD, to dwell in the land of Judah. ⁵ But Johanan the son of Kareah, and all the captains of the forces, took ^mall the remnant of Judah, that were returned from all the nations ⁿwhither they had been driven, ^oto sojourn in the land of Judah; ^pthe men, and the women, and the children, ^qand the king's daughters, and every person that ^rNebuzaradan the captain of the guard had left with ^sGedaliah the son of ^tAhikam, the son of Shaphan, and Jeremiah the prophet, and Baruch the son of Neriah; ⁷ and ^uthey came into the land of ^vEgypt: ^wfor they obeyed not the voice of the LORD: ^xand they came even to ^yTahpanhes. ⁸ Then came the word of the LORD unto Jeremiah in ^zTahpanhes, saying, ⁹ Take great stones in thine hand, and ¹⁰hide them in mortar ¹¹in the brickwork, which is at the entry of Pharaoh's house in ¹²Tahpanhes, in the sight of the men of Judah; ¹³ and say unto them, Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of ¹⁴Israel: Behold,

I will send and take Nebuchadrezzar the king of Babylon, ¹⁵my servant, ¹⁶and will set his throne upon these stones that I have hid; and he shall spread his ¹⁷royal pavilion over them. ¹⁸ And he shall come, ¹⁹and when he cometh, he shall smite the land of ²⁰Egypt; ²¹such as are for death shall ²²Egypt, and deliver such as are for death to death; ²³and such as are for captivity to ²⁴captivity; ²⁵and such as are for the sword to the sword. ²⁶ And I will kindle a fire ²⁷in the houses of the gods of Egypt; and he shall burn them, ²⁸and carry them away captives: ²⁹and he shall array himself with the land of Egypt, ³⁰as a shepherd putteth on his garment; and he shall go forth from thence in peace. ³¹ He shall ³²also break ³³the pillars of ³⁴Beth-shemesh, that is in the land of Egypt; ³⁵and the houses of the gods of ³⁶Egypt shall he burn with fire.

¹ The word that came **44** to Jeremiah concerning all the Jews which ²dwell in the land of Egypt, which ³dwell at Migdol, and at ⁴Tahpanhes, and at ⁵Noph, and in the country of ⁶Pathros, saying, ⁷Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of ⁸Israel: Ye have seen all the evil that I have brought upon Jerusalem, and upon all the cities of Judah; and, behold, this day ⁹they are a desolation, and no man dwelleth ¹⁰therein; ¹¹because of their wickedness which they have committed ¹²to provoke me to anger, ¹³in that they went to burn incense, ¹⁴and to serve other gods, whom they knew not, neither they, ¹⁵nor ye, nor your fathers. ¹⁶ Howbeit I sent unto you all my servants the prophets, rising ¹⁷up early and sending them, saying, Oh, do not

a See ch. 25.
b ch. 42. 1.
c See ch. 40.
d ch. 1. 15.
e Ps. 36. 14.
f Imi. 13. 11.
g Mal. 4. 1.

h ch. 44. 13
i ch. 13.
j ch. 42. 19.
k See ch. 15.

l See ch. 32.
m Cp. ch. 38.
n Cp. ch. 37.
o See ch. 17.
p ch. 42. 26.
q See ch. 12. 12
r Imi. 19. 1.

s Cp. ch. 48.
t Op. Ps. 104.
u Imi. 49. 18.
v ch. 40. 13.
w See Ex. 28.
x Imi. 49. 23.
y Cp. Gen. 41. 46 (for mg.).
z Imi. 19. 18 (mg. for mg.).
aa Cp. ch. 40. 11, 12.

ab ch. 44. 20.
ac See ch. 38.
ad ch. 42. 14.
ae Ex. 14. 2.
af See ch. 48. 7-9.
ag ch. 39. 10
ah 40. 7.
ai Imi. 19. 13
aj mg.
ak See ch. 39. 14.
al ver. 15.
am See Imi. 11. 11.

an ch. 44. 20.
ao See ch. 38.
ap ch. 42. 14.
aq Ex. 14. 2.
ar See ch. 48. 7-9.
as ch. 39. 10
at 40. 7.
au Imi. 19. 13
av mg.
aw See ch. 39. 14.
ax ver. 15.
ay See Imi. 11. 11.

az ver. 6.
ba ch. 2. 16
bb 44. 1.
bc 46. 14.
bd Cp. Imi. 30. 4.
be ver. 8.
bf See ch. 7. 18, 19.
bg See ch. 1. 16.
bh ch. 19. 4.
bi Deut. 6. 14.

bj ver. 6.
bk ch. 2. 16
bl 44. 1.
bm 46. 14.
bn Cp. Imi. 30. 4.
bo ver. 8.
bp See ch. 7. 18, 19.
bq See ch. 1. 16.
br ch. 19. 4.
bs Deut. 6. 14.

bt See 2 Chr. 33. 15.

R.V. 1 Or, lay them with mortar in the pavement (or square)
the sun Probably, Heliopolis or On.

A.V. * ch. 2. 16 & 44. 1, called Hanes.

† Heb. statues, or, standing images.

2 Or, glittering

3 Or, obelisks

4 Or, The house of

this abominable thing that I hate. ⁵ But they hearkened not, ^a nor inclined their ear to turn from their wickedness, to burn no incense unto other gods. ⁶ Wherefore my fury and mine anger was poured forth, and was kindled in the cities of Judah and in the streets of Jerusalem; ^a and they are wasted and desolate, as ^{it is} this day. ⁷ Therefore now thus saith the LORD, the God of hosts, the God of Israel: Wherefore commit ye ^{this} great evil ^{against your own souls}, to cut off from you ^{man and woman, infant child and suckling}, out of the midst of Judah, to leave you none ^{remaining to remain}; ⁸ in that ye provoke me unto ^{anger} with the works of your hands, ^{burning incense} unto other gods in the land of Egypt, whither ye be gone to sojourn; that ye ^{may be cut off}, and that ye ^{may} be ^a curse and a reproach among all the nations of the earth? ⁹ Have ye forgotten the ^{wickedness} of your fathers, and ^{the wickedness} of the kings of Judah, ^{and the wickedness} of their wives, and your own wickedness, ^{and the wickedness} of your wives, which they ^{have} committed in the land of Judah, and in the streets of Jerusalem? ¹⁰ They are not ^{humbled} even unto this day, ^{neither} have they feared, nor walked in my law, nor in my statutes, that I set before you and before your fathers. ¹¹ Therefore thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel: ^a Behold, I will set my face against you for evil, ^{even and} to cut off all Judah. ¹² And I will take the remnant of Judah, that have ^{set} their faces to go into the land of Egypt to sojourn

there, and they shall all be consumed; ^a in the land of Egypt shall they fall, consumed, and fall in the land of Egypt; ^b they shall ^{even} be consumed by the sword and by the ^{famine}; they shall die, ^{from the least even} unto the greatest, by the sword and by the famine: ^{and they} shall be an execration, ^{and an} astonishment, ^{and a} curse, and a reproach. ¹³ For I will punish them that dwell in the land of Egypt, as I have punished Jerusalem, by the sword, by the famine, and by the pestilence: ¹⁴ so that none of the remnant of Judah, which are gone into the land of Egypt to sojourn there, shall escape or remain, ^{that they should} return into the land of Judah, to the which they ^{have} a desire to return to dwell there: for none shall return ^{save but} such as shall escape.

¹⁵ Then all the men which knew that ^{their wives} had burned incense unto other gods, and all the women that stood by, a great assembly, ^{even all the people that} dwelt in the land of Egypt, in Pathros, answered Jeremiah, saying, ¹⁶ As for the word that thou hast spoken unto us in the name of the LORD, ^{we will not} hearken unto thee. ¹⁷ But we will certainly ^{perform every word that} do whatsoever thing ^{is gone forth} out of our ^{own} mouth, to burn incense unto ^{the} queen of heaven, ^{and to} pour out drink offerings unto her, ^{as we} have done, ^{we} and our fathers, our ^{kings} and our princes, in the cities of Judah, and in the streets of Jerusalem: for then had we plenty of ^{victuals}, and were well, and saw no evil. ¹⁸ But since we left off to burn incense to ^{the} queen of heaven, and to pour out drink offerings

^a See ch. 34.^b ch. 42. 16.^c See ch. 6.^d See ch. 7.^e See ch. 18.^f See ch. 18.^g ch. 42. 18.^h See ch. 18. 16.ⁱ See ch. 7. 84.^j See ch. 11.^k ch. 48. 11.^l Hab. 2. 10.^m Cp. Num. 16. 36.ⁿ Prov. 20. 2.^o ch. 42. 17.^p Cp. ch. 38.^q Lam. 2. 11.^r See ver. 3.^s Cp. ch. 22.^t ver. 5.^u Cp. ver. 28.^v ver. 9, 26.^w Cp. ch. 15.^x 1 Kin. 11.^y 15. 13.^z Kin. 11. 1.^{aa} See ver. 1.^{ab} ver. 18, 28.^{ac} ch. 6. 16.^{ad} 42. 13.^{ae} Cp. Judg.^{af} 11. 34.^{ag} ch. 7. 18.^{ah} Cp. Prov.^{ai} 28. 14.^{aj} ch. 19. 13.^{ak} Cp. 1 Kin.^{al} 11. 35.^{am} 2 Kin. 21. 3.^{an} See ch. 21.^{ao} 10.^{ap} ch. 42. 15.

A.V. * Heb. out of the midst of Judah.
up their soul. | Or, frame of heaven.

R.V.

1 Heb. lift up their soul.

2 Heb. wickednesses, or, punishments, &c.

3 Heb. bread.

4 Heb. bread.

5 Heb. contrite.

6 Heb. 8/4

unto her, we have wanted all things, ^aand have been consumed by the sword and by the famine. ¹⁹ And when we burned incense to the queen of heaven, ^band poured out drink offerings unto her, did we make her cakes to ^cworship her, and pour out drink offerings unto her, ^dwithout our husbands? ²⁰ Then Jeremiah said unto all the people, ^eto the men, and to the women, ^feven and to all the people which had given him that answer, saying, ²¹ 'The incense that ye burned in the cities of Judah, and in the streets of Jerusalem, ^{ye} and your fathers, your ^gsons, and your princes, and the people of the land, ^hdid not the LORD remember them, and came it not into his mind? ²² "so that the LORD could no longer bear, because of the evil of your doings, and because of ⁱthe abominations which ye have committed; ^jtherefore is your land become ^ka desolation, and an astonishment, and a curse, ^lwithout an inhabitant, as ^mit is this day. ²³ Because ye have burned incense, ⁿand because ye have sinned against the LORD, and have not obeyed the voice of the LORD, nor walked in his law, nor in his statutes, nor in his testimonies; ^otherefore this evil is happened unto you, as ^pit is this day.

²⁴ Moreover Jeremiah said unto all the people, and to all the women, Hear the word of the LORD, ^qall Judah that are in the land of Egypt: ²⁵ ^rthus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel, ^ssaying: ^t"Ye and your wives have both spoken with your mouths, and ^uruined with your hands ^vthat which ye have said, saying, We will surely perform our vows that we have vowed, ^wto burn incense

^a Cp. Lam. 3. 22.

^b ch. 7. 18.
^c ver. 15.
^d See ch. 43. 5-7.
^e See ch. 22. 5.
^f Cp. Num. 30. 6, 7.
^g Cp. Ezek. 20. 36.
^h ch. 43. 6.

ⁱ Cp. ch. 4. 2.
^j ver. 17.
^k Cp. Ezek. 8. 10, 11.
^l ch. 31. 26.
^m ch. 42. 16.

ⁿ Cp. Ezek. 21. 34.
^o Cp. ver. 14 & Isai. 27. 13.

^p ch. 5. 9, 20.
^q Ezek. 6. 6.

^r See ch. 7. 34.
^s ver. 17, 25, 26.
^t See ch. 18. 18.
^u See ch. 4. 7.

^v See ch. 40. 2.
^w Prov. 19. 21.

^x ch. 46. 17.
^y See Ezek. 29. 2-5.
^z 30. 21-24.
^{aa} Cp. Deut. 31. 26.
^{ab} ch. 46. 26.
^{ac} Cp. ch. 39. 5.

^a ver. 16.
^b See ch. 32. 12.
^c See ch. 39. 4, 18.

^d ch. 39. 1.
^e ver. 17.

to the queen of heaven, and to pour out drink offerings unto her: ^{ye} will surely accomplish your vows, and surely perform your vows. ²⁶ Therefore hear ye the word of the LORD, ^qall Judah that dwell in the land of Egypt: ^r'Behold, I have sworn by my great name, saith the LORD, ^sthat my name shall no more be named in the mouth of any man of Judah in all the land of Egypt, ^tsaying, ^{As the LORD God liveth.} ²⁷ 'Behold, I will watch over them for evil, and not for good: ^uand all the men of Judah that are in the land of Egypt shall be consumed by the sword and by the famine, until there be an end of them. ²⁸ Yet ^va small number that escape the sword shall return out of the land of Egypt into the land of Judah, ^w'few in number; and all the remnant of Judah, that are gone into the land of Egypt to sojourn there, ^x'shall know whose words shall stand, ^y'mine, or theirs. ²⁹ And this shall be ^zthe sign unto you, saith the LORD, ^athat I will punish you in this place, that ye may know that ^b'my words shall surely stand against you for evil: ^cthus saith the LORD: ^dBehold, I will give ^e'Pharaoh Hophra king of Egypt into the hand of his enemies, ^f'and into the hand of them that seek his life; as I gave ^g'Zedekiah king of Judah into the hand of Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon, his enemy, and that sought his life.

¹ The word that Jeremiah the prophet spake unto ^hBaruch the son of Neriah, ⁱwhen he ^jwrote these words in a book at the mouth of Jeremiah, ^k'in the fourth year of Jehoiakim the son of Josiah.

king of Judah, saying, ² Thus saith the LORD, the God of Israel, 'unto thee, O Baruch; ³ Thou didst say, 'Woe is me now! for the LORD hath added sorrow to my pain: 'I am weary with my groaning, sorrow; 'fainted in my sighing, and I find no rest. ⁴ Thus shalt thou say unto him, Thus saith the LORD: The LORD saith thus; 'Behold, that which I have built will I break down, and that which I have planted I will pluck up; and this in the whole land. ⁵ And 'seekest thou great things for thyself? seek them not: for, behold, 'I will bring evil upon all flesh, saith the LORD: but 'thy life will I give unto thee for a prey in all places whither thou goest.

46 ¹ The word of the LORD which came to Jeremiah the prophet 'concerning the

nations. ² Of Egypt; 'concerning Against Egypt, against Pharaoh-necho king of Egypt, which was by the river Euphrates in Carchemish, which Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon smote in 'the fourth year of Jehoiakim the son of Josiah, king of Judah.

³ 'Order ye the buckler and shield, and draw near to battle.

⁴ 'Harness the horses, and get up, ye horsemen, and stand forth with your helmets; 'furbish the spears, and put on the coats of mail; 'brandish the

⁵ Wherefore have I seen it? they are dismayed and are turned backward; and their 'mighty ones are 'beaten down, and are 'fled

apace, 'and look not back: 'terror is on every side, saith the LORD. 'fear was round about,

⁶ Let not the swift flee away, nor the mighty man escape; 'in the north by the river Euphrates (have they stumbled and fallen. ⁷ 'Who is this that riseth up like the Nile, 'whose

a Cp. Ezek. 32. 2.
b Cp. ch. 39. 28.

c Ps. 6. 6.
d Lam. 1. 3 & 5. 5.
e Nah. 3. 2.
f Judg. 5. 22.
g ch. 31. 23.
h Isai. 5. 5.
i Ezek. 27. 10.
j Isai. 63. 19.

k Cp. Ps. 131. 1, 2.
l Rom. 12. 16.
m Isai. 13. 9.
n Joel 1. 16.
o ch. 30. 16.
p Cp. ch. 25. 26, 28.
q Isai. 1. 24.
r Cp. ver. 14.
s Isai. 24. 5.
t ch. 21. 9 & 35. 12.

u Cp. Isai. 34. 6.
v ver. 6.
w ver. 2.
x Cp. ch. 1. 5 & 25. 13.
y See ch. 25. 15 -26.
z Cp. ch. 3. 28.
aa 2 Kin. 23. 29.
ab Chr. 35. 20.
ac Cp. Ezek. 30. 21.

ad ver. 6.
ae ch. 25. 1 & 36. 1 & 45. 1.

af Cp. ch. 51. 11.

ag Cp. Nah. 3. 2.
ah ch. 43. 10, 11.
ai ch. 44. 30.
aj Cp. Isai. 19. 4 & Ezek. 29. 10.

ak See ch. 44. 1.

al Cp. 2 Sam. 1. 19, 25.
am Cp. ver. 3, 4.

an Cp. ver. 10. 'ver. 21.
ao ch. 47. 3.
ap See ch. 6. 25.

aq ch. 8. 16 & 47. 3.
ar Cp. Dan. 11. 18.
as Lev. 26. 37.
at Cp. ch. 47. 3.
au Isai. 8. 7, 8 & Dan. 11. 22.

waters ^{toss themselves like} are moved as the rivers? ⁸ Egypt riseth up like ^{a flood.} the Nile. ^a and his waters ^{toss themselves like} are moved ^{like} the rivers; and he saith, I will rise up, ^{and} will cover the earth: I will destroy the city and the inhabitants thereof. ⁹ 'Go up, ye horses; and rage, ye chariots; and let the mighty men ^{go forth:} come forth: ^{Cush} the Ethiopians and ^{Put} the Libyans, ^{Ludim} that handle the shield; and the ^{Lydians} that handle and bend the bow.

¹⁰ 'For that day is a day of the LORD, ^{this is the day} the LORD of hosts, ^a a day of vengeance, ^m that he may avenge him of his adversaries: and ⁿ the sword shall devour ^{devour,} and it shall be satiate; and shall drink ^{its fill of} their satiate; and made drunk with ^{blood:} for the LORD, the LORD of hosts, Lord God of hosts

hath ^a a sacrifice ⁱⁿ the north country ^{by the river Euphrates.}

¹¹ 'Go up into Gilead, and take ^{balm,} O virgin, the daughter of Egypt: in vain ^{dost} thou use many medicines; ^{for} there is no healing for thee. ^{for} thou shalt not be cured.

¹² The nations have heard of thy shame, and the earth is full of thy cry: ^{thy cry hath filled the land:} 'for the mighty man hath stumbled against the mighty, ^{and} they are fallen both of them together.

¹³ The word that the LORD spake to Jeremiah the prophet, how that ^{aa} Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon should come and smite the land of Egypt.

¹⁴ Declare ye in Egypt, and publish in ^b Migdol, and publish in ^b Noph and in ^b Tahpanhes: say ye, ^d Stand forth, ^{and} prepare thee; for ^e the sword hath devoured ^{round about thee.} ¹⁵ 'Why are thy ^{strong ones} swept away? they stood not, because the LORD did 'drive them. ¹⁶ He ^{made} many to stumble, ^{yea,} they fell one upon another: and they said, Arise, and let us go again to our own

R.V. 1 Or, concerning like the Nile that riseth up etc.
A.V. 1 Or, thrust them down
A.V. 2 Heb. broken in pieces.
unto thee. 2 Heb. multiplied the feller.

3 Or, Who is this like the Nile that riseth up, like the rivers whose waters toss themselves? Egypt is strong, according to some ancient authorities, Why is thy strong one swept away? he stood not etc.

people, and to the land of our nativity, "from the oppressing sword. 17 They ^{died} cried there, "Pharaoh king of Egypt is but a noise; he hath ^{let the appointed} passed the time ^{pass by}. 18 "As I live, saith the King, "whose name is the LORD of hosts, ^{surely like} surely as ^{surely as} Tabor ^{is} among the mountains, and ^{as} as Carmel by the sea, so shall he come. 19 "O "thou daughter that dwellest ^{dwelling} in Egypt, ²⁰ furnish thyself to go into captivity: for "Noph shall ^{become a desolation,} be waste and shall be burnt up, ^{desolate} without an inhabitant. 20 Egypt is ^{like} a very fair ^{heifer;} heifer; but ^{destruction} "out of the north is come, ^{it is come.} 21 Also her hired men ^{in the midst of her} are in the midst of her like ^{calves of the stall;} calves of the stall; for they also are turned back, ^{they and} and are fled away together: they did not ^{stand; for} stand, because the day of their calamity ^{is} was come upon them, and ^{"the time} of their visitation. 22 "The ^{"sound voice} thereof shall go like ^{the} a serpent; for they shall march with an army, and come against her with axes, ^{"as} as hewers of wood. 23 "They shall cut down her forest, saith the LORD, "though it cannot be searched; because "they are more than the ^{locusts,} locusts, and are innumerable. 24 The daughter of Egypt shall be ^{put to shame} confounded; she shall be delivered into the hand of "the people of the north. 25 The LORD of hosts, the God of Israel, ^{saith;} saith: Behold, I will punish ^{the} Ammon ^{multitude} of "No, and Pharaoh, and Egypt, ^{with} with her gods, and ^{her} her kings; even Pharaoh, and ^{all} them that trust in him: 26 and I will ^{deliver} deliver them into the hand of those that seek their lives, and into the hand of Nebuchadrezzar

ch. 50. 15.
e Isal. 29.
3. 14.
e Isal. 18.
22-25.
e Isal. 51. 9.
d Cp. Isal.
30. 7. 47.
e Cp. ch. 30.
10. 11.
e Isal. 43. 5.
f See ch. 42.
g ch. 43. 5.
h Isal. 57.
i Isal. 47. 4.
j Isal. 2.
k A Judg. 4. 6.
l 1 Kin. 18.
12. 44.
m Cp. ch. 43.
18.
n Cp. Esek.
12. 3.
o ver. 14.
p See ch. 4.
7.
q Cp. Hos.
10. 11.
r o ver. 6, 10,
24.
s See ch. 1. 13.
p ch. 10. 14.
t Amos 6. 4.
u Isal. 4. 2.
v ch. 25. 20.
e Esek. 25. 15,
16.
zeph. 2. 5.
s A Isal. 30. 27.
t Cp. Isal.
26. 4.
u Amos 1. 6,
2.
zeph. 2. 4.
v Cp. ch. 46.
7.
w Isal. 8. 7.
y See ch. 1.
13.
z Cp. Isal.
10. 34.
aa Isal. 14. 8.
b Cp. ch. 8.
16.
c Cp. Judg.
3. 5.
d 7. 12.
e ch. 46. 15.
27.
f Nah. 3. 2.
g ch. 46. 5.
h Nah. 3. 8.
i Esek. 30.
14, 15, 16.
j Wisd. 14.
13.
k See ch. 43. 12.
l Cp. Isal. 23. 1.
m Joel 3. 4.
n See ch. 25. 22.
o See ch. 44. 30.
p Esek. 30. 4.
q Isal. 32. 11.
r Amos 1. 8.
s Gen. 10. 14.
t Amos 9. 7.
u Cp. ch. 48.
17.

king of Babylon, and into the
hand of his servants: and ^{afterwards}
it shall be inhabited, ^{afterwards} as in the
days of old, saith the LORD.
27 ^{But} fear not thou, O ^{my} Jacob
^{my servant, neither be} dismayed, O
^{servant Jacob, and be not} Israel: for, ^{lo,} I will save thee
from ^{afar,} and thy seed from
^{afar off,} the land of their captivity; and
Jacob shall return, and ^{shall be}
^{quiet} and at ease, and none shall
^{in rest} make him afraid. 28 ^{Fear} not thou,
O Jacob my servant, saith the
LORD: for I am with ^{thee;} for I
will make a full end of all the
nations whither I have driven
^{thee,} but I will not make a full
end of ^{thee;} ^{but} I will ^{correct} thee
with judgement, and ^{in no wise} leave
^{in measure;} yet ^I ^{shall} not leave thee
^{wholly} unpunished.

47 ¹ The word of the LORD that came to Jeremiah the prophet ^{concerning} the Philistines, before that Pharaoh smote ^{against} ¹⁴ Gaza.

2 Thus saith the LORD: "Behold, waters rise up ^{out} of the north, and shall ^{become} an overflowing stream, ^{and} shall overflow ^{the} land, and ^{all} that is therein; the city and them that dwell therein: and the men shall cry, and all the inhabitants of the land shall howl. 3 At the noise of the stamping of the hoofs of ^{his} strong ones, ^{at} the rushing of his chariots, ^{and} at the rumbling of his wheels, the fathers ^{look} not ^{back} to their children for feebleness of hands; 4 because of the day that cometh to spoil all ^{the} Philistines, ^{and} to cut off from ^{Tyre} and Zidon every helper that remaineth: for the LORD will spoil the Philistines, ^{the} remnant of ^{the} ^{isle} country of ^{Caphtor}. 5 ^{Baldness} is come

R.V. ¹ Or, *O thou that dwellest with the daughter of Egypt*
⁴ Or, according to many ancient authorities, upon her
 Or, hold thee guiltless ⁵ Or, sea coast
 A.V. • Heb. make thee instruments of captivity.
⁵ Or, not utterly cut thee off. Heb. Assah. • He

R.V. ¹ Or, O thou that dwellest with the daughter of Egypt ² Heb. make thee vessels of captivity. ³ Or, the gadfly
 4 Or, according to many ancient authorities, upon her ⁵ Or, Her sound is like that of the serpent as it goeth ⁶ Or, for
 7 Or, hold thee quillless ⁸ Or, sea coast

A.V. ¹ Heb. make thee instruments of captivity. ² Heb. bullocks of the stall. ³ Or, nourisher. Heb. Amom.
 4 Or, not utterly cut thee off. ⁵ Heb. Assah ⁶ Heb. the furnace thereof. ⁷ Heb. the iale.

A.V. * Heb. *make thee instruments of captivity.*
 † Or, *not utterly cut thee off.* | Heb. *Assah.*

† Heb. *bullocks of the stall.*
** Heb. *the fulness thereof.*

l. ! Or, nourisher. Heb. *Amom*.
tt Heb. *the inc.*

upon Gaza; ^{to nought, off with} "Ashkelon is brought cut. the remnant of their valley: ^{how long wilt thou cut thyself?} "O thou sword of the LORD, how long will it be ere thou be quiet? ^{put up thyself into thy scabbard;} rest, and be still. ^{How canst thou be quiet, seeing the LORD hath given thee a charge?} ^{against "Ashkelon, and against the sea shore?} ^{there hath he appointed it.}

48 ^{1 Of Moab. Thus Against Moab thus} LORD of hosts, the God of Israel: ^{Woe unto "Nebo!} for it is ^{laid waste;} ^{spoiled:} ^{Kiriathaim is put to shame, it is taken:} ^{Misgab is confounded and broken down.} ^{2 There the confounded dismayed. There praise of Moab is no more;} in ^{"Heshbon they have devised evil against her. Come, and let us cut her off from being a nation.} ^{Thou also, O "Madmen, shalt be brought to silence. Also thou shalt be cut down, O "Madmen;} the sword shall ^{1 pursue thee.} ^{3 The sound of a cry. A voice of crying shall be from "Horonaim, spoiling and great destruction!} ^{4 Moab is destroyed; her little ones have caused a cry to be heard.} ^{5 For by the ascent going up of Luhith with continual weeping shall they go up; for in the going down of Horonaim they the enemies have heard the distress of the cry of destruction.} ^{6 Flee, save your lives, and be like ^{the} heath in the wilderness.} ^{7 For because thou hast trusted in thy works and in thy treasures, thou also shalt be taken: and "Chemosh shall go forth into captivity, his priests and his princes together.} ^{8 And the spoiler shall come upon every city, and no city shall escape; the valley also shall perish, and the plain shall be destroyed; as the LORD hath spoken.} ^{9 Give wings unto Moab, that she may}

a ch. 25. 20.
Cp. Judg. 1. 18.

b Cp. ch. 48.
37.

c Judg. 5. 23.
Cp. 1 Sam. 15.
3, 9.

d 1 Kin. 20. 42.
d Deut. 32.
41.

See Ezek. 21.
3-5.

e Cp. 1 Cor.
15. 34.

f Cp. Ezek.
14. 17.

g Zeph. 1. 12.
A Mic. 6. 9.

i ch. 25. 21.
3 Kin. 24. 2.

See Isai.
ch. 15 & 16
& Ezek. 25.
8-11.

& Amos 2. 1-3
& Zeph. 2. 8, 9.

j ver. 22.
Num. 32. 2.

k ver. 33.
Num. 32. 27.
Josh. 12. 19.

Ezek. 25. 4.
l ver. 20, 30.

m ver. 34, 45.
ch. 48. 3.

Num. 32. 27.
Isai. 15. 4.

n Cp. Num.
21. 29
& Isai. 16. 14.

o Cp. ch. 31.
36.

p Cp. Hos.
10. 6.

q Cp. Isai.
10. 31.

r Cp. 1 Kin.
12. 26.

s Isai. 15. 5.
Cp. ver. 34.

t ver. 8, 15, 20.
Isai. 15. 1.

u ch. 50. 37.
v See ch. 46.
18.

w ch. 17. 6.
x Cp. Isai.
15. 4, 5.

y ch. 46. 4.
z Cp. Isai. 6.

4 & 14. 5.

a Num. 21.
20.

b Cp. Isai.
46. 2.

c Num. 21.
30.

d Isai. 15. 2.
e Cp. Isai.
47. 1.

f ch. 46. 3.
g ch. 6. 26.

h Deut. 2. 35.
Josh. 12. 9.

i Cp. 1 Sam.
4. 15, 16.

j Nah. 2. 1.
k ver. 21.

l Josh. 12. 9, 17.
21.

Cp. Deut. 2. 10.

fly and get her away: ^{and her cities shall become a desolation, without any to dwell therein.} ^{10 Cursed be he that doeth the work of the LORD negligently, and cursed be he that keepeth back his sword from blood.} ^{11 Moab hath been at ease from his youth, and he hath settled on his lees, and hath not been emptied from vessel to vessel, neither hath he gone into captivity: therefore his taste remaineth in him, and his scent is not changed.} ^{12 Therefore, behold, the days come, saith the LORD, that I will send unto him them that pour off, and they shall cause him to wander, and they shall empty his vessels, and break their bottles in pieces.} ^{13 And "Moab shall be ashamed of Chemosh, as the house of Israel was ashamed of "Beth-el their confidence.} ^{14 How say ye, We are mighty men, and valiant men for the war?} ^{15 "Moab is laid waste, and they are gone up into her cities, and his chosen young men are gone down to the slaughter, saith the King, whose name is the LORD of hosts.} ^{16 The calamity of Moab is near to come, and his affliction hasteth fast.} ^{17 All ye that are round about him, bemoan him; and all ye that know his name, say, "How is the strong staff broken, and the beautiful rod!} ^{18 O thou daughter that dwellest in dole, inhabit "Dibon, come down from thy glory, and sit in thine; for the spoiler of Moab is come up against thee, he hath destroyed thy strong holds.} ^{19 O inhabitant of "Aroer, stand by the way, espy; ask him that fleeth, and her that escapeth, and say, What hath been done?} ^{20 Moab}

R.V. 1 Heb. it.

2 Heb. till it go up.

A.V. * Heb. gather thyself.

1 Heb. go after thee.

2 Heb. the choice of.

3 Or, the high fort.

4 Or, her cities are gone up in smoke.

5 Heb. How canst thou.

6 Heb. weeping with weeping.

7 Heb. inhabitress.

8 Or, for she must fly: and her cities &c.

9 Or, are seated.

10 Or, the high place.

11 Or, a naked tree.

12 Or, negligently.

13 Heb. inhabitress.

14 Or, be brought to silence.

15 Or, espy.

16 Or, escapeth.

17 Heb. stood.

is put to shame; for it is broken down: ¹howl and cry; tell ye it in ²Arnon, that ³Moab is laid waste. ²¹ And judgement is come upon ⁴the plain country; upon ⁵Holon, and upon ⁶Jahash, and upon ⁷Mephaath; ²² and upon ⁸Dibon, and upon ⁹Nebo, and upon ¹⁰Beth-diblahaim; ²³ and upon ¹¹Kiriat-haim, and upon ¹²Beth-gamul, and upon ¹³Beth-moon; ²⁴ and upon ¹⁴Kerioth, and upon ¹⁵Bozrah, and upon all the cities of the land of Moab, far or near. ²⁵ The horn of Moab is cut off, and ¹⁶his arm is broken, saith the LORD. ²⁶ Make ye him drunken; ¹⁷for he magnified himself against the LORD: and Moab shall wallow in his vomit, ¹⁸and he also shall be in derision. ²⁷ For was not Israel a derision unto thee? ¹⁹ was he found among thieves? for ²⁰as often as thou speakest of him, ²¹thou waggest the head. ²² O ye inhabitants of Moab, ²³leave the cities, and dwell in the rock; and be ²⁴like the dove that maketh her nest in the sides of the hole's mouth. ²⁵ We have heard of the pride of Moab, ²⁶that he is very proud; his loftiness, and his pride; and his arrogance, and the haughtiness of his heart. ²⁷ I know his wrath, saith the LORD, that it is nought. ²⁸ His boastings have wrought nothing: ²⁹his pride shall not effect it. ³⁰ Therefore will I howl for Moab; yea, I will cry out for all Moab: ³¹for the men of Kir-heres shall they mourn: ³²with more than the weeping of Kir-heres. ³³ O vine of Sibmah, I will weep for thee with the weeping of Jazer: ³⁴thy branches passed over the sea, they reached even to the sea of Jazer: ³⁵upon thy summer fruits and upon thy vintage the spoiler is fallen upon thy vintage the spoiler is fallen. ³⁶ And gladness and joy is taken away from the fruitful field, and from the land of Moab; and I have caused

wine to ¹fall from the winepresses: none shall tread with shouting; ²the shouting shall be no shouting. ³ From the cry of Heshbon even unto Elealeh, ⁴and even unto Jahas have they uttered their voice, from Zoar even unto ⁵Horonaim, ⁶as an helper of three years old: for the waters of Nimrim also shall become ⁷desolate. ⁸ Moreover I will cause to cease in Moab, saith the LORD, him that offereth in ⁹the high place, and him that burneth incense to his gods. ¹⁰ Therefore mine heart shall sound for Moab like pipes, and mine heart shall sound like pipes for the men of ¹¹Kir-heres: ¹²therefore the abundance that he hath gotten is perished. ¹³ For every head shall be bald, and every beard clipped: ¹⁴upon all the hands are cuttings, and ¹⁵upon the loins sackcloth. ¹⁶ On all the house-tops of Moab and in the streets thereof lamentation generally upon all the house-tops there is lamentation every where: ¹⁷for I have broken Moab like ¹⁸a vessel wherein is no pleasure, saith the LORD. ¹⁹ How is it broken down! ²⁰how they shall howl, saying, How is do thy howl! ²¹How hath Moab turned the ²²back with shame! so shall Moab ²³become a derision and a dismaying to all that are round about him. ²⁴ For thus saith the LORD: Behold, ²⁵he shall fly as an eagle, ²⁶and shall spread out his wings against Moab. ²⁷ Kerioth is taken, and the strong holds are surprised, and ²⁸the heart of the mighty men of Moab at that day shall be as the heart of ²⁹a woman in her pangs. ³⁰ And Moab shall be ³¹destroyed from being a people, because ³²he hath magnified himself against the LORD. ³³ Fear, and the pit, and the snare, ³⁴shall be upon thee, O inhabitant of Moab, saith the LORD.

a See ver. 17.
b Isai. 16. 2.
c See ver. 15.
d See Isai.
15. 4-6.
e ver. 8.
f Num. 21.
22.

Isai. 15. 4.
g Josh. 15. 15.

A See ver. 18.
b Isai. 15. 2.
f ver. 8.
k Num. 23.

A See ver. 1.
m Cp. Josh. 13. 17.

1 Chr. 5. 8.
n ver. 41.
Amos 2. 2.
o ch. 49. 13.

Isai. 63. 1.
1 Mac. 5. 25.
36 (7).

p Cp. Isai. 15. 2.
q Is. 12.

r Esai. 20. 20.
s Cp. Ps. 75. 10.

r Cp. Esai. 30. 21.

s ch. 25. 27.
t Isai. 19. 14.
u ver. 42.

Lam. 1. 9.
v See ver. 31.
w Isai. 15. 7.

x Isai. 15. 2.
y Zeph. 2. 2.
z Cp. Esai. 25. 8.

a Cp. ch. 47. 5.
b Cp. ch. 2. 26.

b ch. 49. 3.
c Isai. 2. 10.
d See ch. 4. 8.

e Ps. 64. 8.
f Lam. 2. 15.
g Matt. 27. 30.

h ver. 3.
i Cp. ch. 22. 28.

j Ps. 55. 6, 7.
k of Is. 2. 14.
l Isai. 16. 6.

m Cp. ver. 6.
n ver. 26.
o ch. 49. 22.

p Cp. Deut. 28. 49.
q Esai. 17. 3.
r Esai. 11. 1.

s Cp. ch. 50. 34.
t Cp. Isai. 6. 8.

u Isai. 15. 5.
v Is. 7. 11.
w ver. 24.

x Cp. 3. Kin. 3. 26.
y Cp. Isai. 15. 7, 8.

z Num. 21. 22.
a Isai. 16. 6.

b Josh. 13. 18.
c See ch. 6. 24.

d Cp. Ps. 80. 11.
e Cp. Isai. 7. 8.

f Isai. 16. 10.
g Isai. 24. 17, 18.
h Isai. 2. 47.

R.V. 1 Or, dismayed cities are taken

A.V. Or, movedst thyself. Heb. diminished.

2 Or, as an helper of three years old

† Or, those on whom he stayeth (Heb. his bars) do not right.

** Or, The cities.

3 Heb. desolations.

4 Or, howl ye!

5 Or, The

† Heb. desolations.

44 He that fleeth from the fear shall fall into the pit; and he that getteth up out of the pit shall be taken in the snare: ^b for I will bring upon ^{her} it, even upon Moab, the year of their visitation, saith the LORD. 45 ¹ They that fled stand without strength under ^c the shadow of Heshbon: ² for Heshbon is gone because of the force: but a fire shall come forth out of Heshbon, and a flame from the midst of Sihon, and ^{bath} devoured shall devour ^c the corner of Moab, and the crown of the head of ^c the tumultuous ones. 46 ¹ Woe be unto thee, O Moab! the people of ¹ Chemosh is undone: peribeth: for thy sons are taken away captive, and thy daughters into captivity. 47 ¹ Yet will I ¹ bring again the captivity of Moab in the latter days, saith the LORD. Thus far is the judgement of Moab.

49 ¹ Of the children of Ammon. Thus saith the LORD: Hath Israel no sons? hath he no heir? why then doth ¹ Malcam ¹ possess Gad, and his people dwell in the cities thereof? ² Therefore, behold, the days come, saith the LORD, that I will cause ¹ an alarm of war to be heard against ¹ Rabbah of the children of Ammon; and it shall become ¹ a desolate ¹ heap, and ¹ her daughters shall be burned with fire: then shall Israel be heir unto them that did ¹ possess him, saith the LORD. ³ Howl, O ¹ Heshbon, for ¹ Ai is spoiled; cry, ye daughters of ¹ Rabbah, ¹ gird you with sackcloth; lament, and run to and fro among the fences: for ¹ Malcam shall go into captivity, and ¹ his priests and his princes together. ⁴ Wherefore gloriest thou in the valleys, ¹ thy flowing valley, O backsliding daughter? ¹ that trusted in her treasures, saying,

Who shall come unto me? ⁵ Behold, ¹ I will bring a fear upon thee, saith the LORD of hosts, from all ¹ those that be about thee; and ye shall be driven out every man right forth, and there shall be none to gather up him that wandereth. ⁶ But ¹ afterward I will bring again the captivity of the children of Ammon, saith the LORD.

7 ¹ Of Edom. Thus saith the LORD of hosts: ¹ Is wisdom no more in Teman? ¹ is counsel perished from the prudent? ¹ is their wisdom vanished? ⁸ Flee ye, ¹ turn back, dwell deep, O inhabitants of ¹ Dedan; for I will bring the calamity of Esau upon him, ¹ the time that I shall visit him. ⁹ If grapegatherers came to thee, ¹ would they not leave ¹ some gleanings? ¹ if thieves by night, would they not destroy ¹ till they had enough? ¹⁰ But I have made Esau bare, ¹ I have uncovered his secret places, and he shall not be able to hide himself: his seed is spoiled, and his brethren, and his neighbours, and ¹ he is not. ¹¹ Leave thy fatherless children, I will preserve them alive; ¹² and let thy widows trust in me. ¹² For thus saith the LORD: ¹ Behold, they ¹ to whom it pertained whose judgment was not to drink of the cup shall assuredly drink ¹ and art thou he that shall altogether go unpunished? thou shalt not go unpunished, but thou shalt surely drink ¹³ For ¹ I have sworn by myself, saith the LORD, that ¹ Bozrah shall become ¹ an astonishment, a desolation, a waste, and a curse; and all the cities thereof shall be perpetual wastes. ¹⁴ I have heard

a Cp. ch. 48.

b Cp. ch. 11.

c Cp. Num. 14, 9 & mg. d Cp. ver. 39 & ch. 48. 47.

e Num. 24. 17.

f ch. 25. 31. Isai. 34. 5. Amos 1. 11. Obad. 1. Cp. Mal. 1. 2. See Ezek. 25. 12-14.

g ver. 30. Obad. 9. Baruch 3. 22, 23.

h Cp. Isai. 10. 11, 12.

i See ver. 1.

j ver. 13.

k ver. 30.

l ch. 25. 23.

m Gen. 25. 3.

n Cp. ch. 48.

o ch. 39.

p ch. 50. 37.

q ch. 48. 21.

r ch. 50. 37.

s Obad. 5, 6.

t ch. 25. 21.

u Cp. Ezek. 21. 25.

v ch. 25. 2.

w Cp. Judg. 8. 2.

x Mal. 1. 3.

y Cp. 1 Kin. 11. 5, 33.

z 2 Kin. 23. 13.

aa Cp. Amos 1. 13.

ab ch. 4. 19.

ac Ezek. 21. 30.

ad 25. 5.

ae Amos 1. 14.

af ch. 31. 15.

ag Isai. 17. 14.

ah Cp. Ps. 10. 14, 16.

ai 68. 5.

aj ch. 30. 19.

ak See 1 Mac. 5. 5-8.

al ch. 25. 26.

am Cp. Obad. 16.

an ch. 48. 2.

ao Cp. Josh. 8. 28 (7).

ap ch. 25. 26.

aq ch. 48. 37.

ar See ch. 4. 5.

as ch. 48. 7.

at See ch. 22.

au ver. 22.

av See ch. 48. 24.

aw See ch. 24.

ax 9.

ay ch. 3. 14.

az See Obad. 1-4.

R.V. ¹ Or, *Fleeing because of the force they stand under* ² Or, *but* See Num. 21. 28, 29. ³ Or, *return to* ⁴ Or, *their king*
⁵ Or, *inheritor* ⁶ Or, *Wherefore pluriest thou in the valleys? thy valley smeech away* ⁷ Or, *they will leave no gleanings grapes; if*
⁸ *thence by night, they will destroy till they have enough. Fur etc.* See Obad. 5. ⁹ Or, *whose judgment was not*

A.V. ¹ Heb. *children of noise*. ² Heb. *in captivity*. ³ Or, *Against*. ⁴ Or, *Malcom*. ⁵ Or, *thy valley*
⁶ *floweth away*. ⁷ Or, *they are turned back*. ⁸ Heb. *their sufficiency*.

tidings from the LORD, and an ambassador is sent among the nations, saying, ^aGather yourselves together, and come against her, and rise up to the battle. ¹⁵ For, behold, I have made thee small among the nations, and despaired among men. ¹⁶ As for thy terribleness, the pride of thine heart hath deceived thee, and the pride of thine heart, O thou that dwellest in the clefts of the rock, that holdest the height of the hill: though thou shouldst make thy nest as high as the eagle, I will bring thee down from thence, saith the LORD. ¹⁷ And Edom shall become an astonishment: every one that passeth by it shall be astonished, and shall hiss at all the plagues thereof. ¹⁸ As in the overthrow of Sodom and Gomorrah and the neighbour cities thereof, saith the LORD, no man shall dwell there, neither shall any son of man sojourn therein. ¹⁹ Behold, he shall come up like a lion from the pride of Jordan against the strong habitation of the strong: but I will suddenly make him run away from her: and who is a chosen man, that will I appoint over her? for who is like me? and who will appoint me the time? and who is the shepherd that will stand before me? ²⁰ Therefore hear ye the counsel of the LORD, that he hath taken against Edom; and his purposes, that he hath purposed against the inhabitants of Teman: Surely they shall drag them away, even the little ones of the flock; surely he shall make their habitations desolate with them.

²¹ The earth trembleth at the noise of their fall: there is a cry, the noise whereof is heard in the Red Sea. ²² Behold, he shall come up and fly as the eagle, and spread out

his wings against Bozrah: and at that day shall the heart of the mighty men of Edom at that day shall be as the heart of a woman in her pangs.

²³ Of Damascus. Hamath is ashamed, and Arpad; for they have heard evil tidings: they are melted away: there is sorrow on the sea; it cannot be quiet. ²⁴ Damascus is waxed feeble, she turneth herself to flee, and trembling hath seized on her: anguish and sorrows have taken hold of her, as of a woman in travail. ²⁵ How is the city of praise not forsaken, the city of my joy! ²⁶ Therefore her young men shall fall in her streets, and all the men of war shall be brought to silence in that day, saith the LORD of hosts. ²⁷ And I will kindle a fire in the wall of Damascus, and it shall devour the palaces of Ben-hadad.

²⁸ Of Kedar, and concerning the kingdoms of Hazor, which Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon shall smite, thus saith the LORD: Arise ye, go up to Kedar, and spoil the children of the east. ²⁹ Their tents and their flock shall they take away: they shall carry away for themselves their curtains, and all their vessels, and their camels: and they shall cry unto them, Terror is on every side. ³⁰ Flee ye, flee, ye inhabitants of Hazor, saith the LORD; for Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon hath taken counsel against you, and hath conceived a purpose against you. ³¹ Arise, get you up unto a nation that is at ease, that dwelleth without care, saith the LORD; which have neither gates nor bars, which dwell alone.

³² The earth shall be moved at the noise of their fall, at the cry, the noise whereof is heard in the Red Sea. ³³ Behold, he shall come up and fly as the eagle, and spread out

his wings against Bozrah: and at that day shall the heart of the mighty men of Edom at that day shall be as the heart of a woman in her pangs.

³⁴ Of Damascus. Hamath is ashamed, and Arpad; for they have heard evil tidings: they are melted away: there is sorrow on the sea; it cannot be quiet. ³⁵ Damascus is waxed feeble, she turneth herself to flee, and trembling hath seized on her: anguish and sorrows have taken hold of her, as of a woman in travail. ³⁶ How is the city of praise not forsaken, the city of my joy! ³⁷ Therefore her young men shall fall in her streets, and all the men of war shall be brought to silence in that day, saith the LORD of hosts. ³⁸ And I will kindle a fire in the wall of Damascus, and it shall devour the palaces of Ben-hadad.

³⁹ Of Kedar, and concerning the kingdoms of Hazor, which Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon shall smite, thus saith the LORD: Arise ye, go up to Kedar, and spoil the children of the east. ⁴⁰ Their tents and their flock shall they take away: they shall carry away for themselves their curtains, and all their vessels, and their camels: and they shall cry unto them, Terror is on every side. ⁴¹ Flee ye, flee, ye inhabitants of Hazor, saith the LORD; for Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon hath taken counsel against you, and hath conceived a purpose against you. ⁴² Arise, get you up unto a nation that is at ease, that dwelleth without care, saith the LORD; which have neither gates nor bars, which dwell alone.

⁴³ The earth shall be moved at the noise of their fall, at the cry, the noise whereof is heard in the Red Sea. ⁴⁴ Behold, he shall come up and fly as the eagle, and spread out

his wings against Bozrah: and at that day shall the heart of the mighty men of Edom at that day shall be as the heart of a woman in her pangs.

⁴⁵ Of Damascus. Hamath is ashamed, and Arpad; for they have heard evil tidings: they are melted away: there is sorrow on the sea; it cannot be quiet. ⁴⁶ Damascus is waxed feeble, she turneth herself to flee, and trembling hath seized on her: anguish and sorrows have taken hold of her, as of a woman in travail. ⁴⁷ How is the city of praise not forsaken, the city of my joy! ⁴⁸ Therefore her young men shall fall in her streets, and all the men of war shall be brought to silence in that day, saith the LORD of hosts. ⁴⁹ And I will kindle a fire in the wall of Damascus, and it shall devour the palaces of Ben-hadad.

⁵⁰ Of Kedar, and concerning the kingdoms of Hazor, which Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon shall smite, thus saith the LORD: Arise ye, go up to Kedar, and spoil the children of the east. ⁵¹ Their tents and their flock shall they take away: they shall carry away for themselves their curtains, and all their vessels, and their camels: and they shall cry unto them, Terror is on every side. ⁵² Flee ye, flee, ye inhabitants of Hazor, saith the LORD; for Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon hath taken counsel against you, and hath conceived a purpose against you. ⁵³ Arise, get you up unto a nation that is at ease, that dwelleth without care, saith the LORD; which have neither gates nor bars, which dwell alone.

a ver. 12.

b Cp. Iml. 12. 4.
c ver. 24.
See ch. 3. 24.d Iml. 17. 1.
Amos 1. 2.
e 1 Kin. 5. 6.
Zech. 6. 3.
f 2 Kin. 18. 24.
g Zech. 9. 4.h Cp. ch. 48. 24.
i Cp. ch. 48. 24.j Ezek. 35. 3, 7, 8.
k Cp. ch. 38. 9.
l Cp. ch. 50. 13.
m ch. 50. 30.n See Iml. 12. 12.
o Cp. Deut. 28. 23.
p See ch. 17. 27.
q ver. 23.r For ver. 19-21, see ch. 50. 44-46.
s 1 Kin. 15. 18.
t 2 Kin. 6. 24.
u 2 Kin. 7. 18.
v See ch. 4. 7.
w See ch. 12. 5.x Iml. 21. 16.
y 50. 7.
z See ch. 10. 6.
aa ver. 14. 31.
ab Job 9. 19.
ac Iml. 11. 14.
ad Ezek. 25. 4, 10.
ae See Judg. 6. 3.
af Cp. ch. 50. 21.ag Ps. 120. 5.
ah 8. 1. 8.
ai See ch. 6. 26.
aj ver. 8.ak See ver. 7. / ch. 50. 46.
al ch. 5. 16.
am 50. 44.
an Ezek. 28. 14.
ao Job 16. 12.
ap Ezek. 33. 5, 11.
aq See ch. 48. 46.ar ch. 5. 16.
as 50. 44.
at Ezek. 28. 14.
au Job 16. 12.
av Ezek. 33. 5, 11.
aw See ch. 48. 46.ax ch. 5. 16.
ay 50. 44.
az Ezek. 28. 14.
ba Job 16. 12.
bb Ezek. 33. 5, 11.
bc See ch. 48. 46.bd ch. 5. 16.
be 50. 44.
bf Ezek. 28. 14.
bg Job 16. 12.
bh Ezek. 33. 5, 11.
bi See ch. 48. 46.bj ch. 5. 16.
bk 50. 44.
bl Ezek. 28. 14.
bm Job 16. 12.
bn Ezek. 33. 5, 11.
bo See ch. 48. 46.

his wings against Bozrah: and at that day shall the heart of the mighty men of Edom at that day shall be as the heart of a woman in her pangs.

²³ Of Damascus. Hamath is ashamed, and Arpad; for they have heard evil tidings: they are melted away: there is sorrow on the sea; it cannot be quiet. ²⁴ Damascus is waxed feeble, she turneth herself to flee, and trembling hath seized on her: anguish and sorrows have taken hold of her, as of a woman in travail. ²⁵ How is the city of praise not forsaken, the city of my joy! ²⁶ Therefore her young men shall fall in her streets, and all the men of war shall be brought to silence in that day, saith the LORD of hosts. ²⁷ And I will kindle a fire in the wall of Damascus, and it shall devour the palaces of Ben-hadad.

²⁸ Of Kedar, and concerning the kingdoms of Hazor, which Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon shall smite, thus saith the LORD: Arise ye, go up to Kedar, and spoil the children of the east. ²⁹ Their tents and their flock shall they take away: they shall carry away for themselves their curtains, and all their vessels, and their camels: and they shall cry unto them, Terror is on every side. ³⁰ Flee ye, flee, ye inhabitants of Hazor, saith the LORD; for Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon hath taken counsel against you, and hath conceived a purpose against you. ³¹ Arise, get you up unto a nation that is at ease, that dwelleth without care, saith the LORD; which have neither gates nor bars, which dwell alone.

³² The earth trembleth at the noise of their fall: there is a cry, the noise whereof is heard in the Red Sea. ³³ Behold, he shall come up and fly as the eagle, and spread out

his wings against Bozrah: and at that day shall the heart of the mighty men of Edom at that day shall be as the heart of a woman in her pangs.

³⁴ Of Damascus. Hamath is ashamed, and Arpad; for they have heard evil tidings: they are melted away: there is sorrow on the sea; it cannot be quiet. ³⁵ Damascus is waxed feeble, she turneth herself to flee, and trembling hath seized on her: anguish and sorrows have taken hold of her, as of a woman in travail. ³⁶ How is the city of praise not forsaken, the city of my joy! ³⁷ Therefore her young men shall fall in her streets, and all the men of war shall be brought to silence in that day, saith the LORD of hosts. ³⁸ And I will kindle a fire in the wall of Damascus, and it shall devour the palaces of Ben-hadad.

³⁹ Of Kedar, and concerning the kingdoms of Hazor, which Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon shall smite, thus saith the LORD: Arise ye, go up to Kedar, and spoil the children of the east. ⁴⁰ Their tents and their flock shall they take away: they shall carry away for themselves their curtains, and all their vessels, and their camels: and they shall cry unto them, Terror is on every side. ⁴¹ Flee ye, flee, ye inhabitants of Hazor, saith the LORD; for Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon hath taken counsel against you, and hath conceived a purpose against you. ⁴² Arise, get you up unto a nation that is at ease, that dwelleth without care, saith the LORD; which have neither gates nor bars, which dwell alone.

⁴³ The earth trembleth at the noise of their fall: there is a cry, the noise whereof is heard in the Red Sea. ⁴⁴ Behold, he shall come up and fly as the eagle, and spread out

his wings against Bozrah: and at that day shall the heart of the mighty men of Edom at that day shall be as the heart of a woman in her pangs.

⁴⁵ Of Damascus. Hamath is ashamed, and Arpad; for they have heard evil tidings: they are melted away: there is sorrow on the sea; it cannot be quiet. ⁴⁶ Damascus is waxed feeble, she turneth herself to flee, and trembling hath seized on her: anguish and sorrows have taken hold of her, as of a woman in travail. ⁴⁷ How is the city of praise not forsaken, the city of my joy! ⁴⁸ Therefore her young men shall fall in her streets, and all the men of war shall be brought to silence in that day, saith the LORD of hosts. ⁴⁹ And I will kindle a fire in the wall of Damascus, and it shall devour the palaces of Ben-hadad.

⁵⁰ Of Kedar, and concerning the kingdoms of Hazor, which Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon shall smite, thus saith the LORD: Arise ye, go up to Kedar, and spoil the children of the east. ⁵¹ Their tents and their flock shall they take away: they shall carry away for themselves their curtains, and all their vessels, and their camels: and they shall cry unto them, Terror is on every side. ⁵² Flee ye, flee, ye inhabitants of Hazor, saith the LORD; for Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon hath taken counsel against you, and hath conceived a purpose against you. ⁵³ Arise, get you up unto a nation that is at ease, that dwelleth without care, saith the LORD; which have neither gates nor bars, which dwell alone.

⁵⁴ The earth trembleth at the noise of their fall: there is a cry, the noise whereof is heard in the Red Sea. ⁵⁵ Behold, he shall come up and fly as the eagle, and spread out

32 ^a And their camels shall be a booty, and the multitude of their cattle a spoil: and ^a I will scatter unto all winds ^a them that have the corners of their hair polled, ^a and I will bring their calamity from every side of them, saith the LORD. 33 And Hazer will be ^a a dwelling place for of jackals, and a desolation for ever: no man shall dwell there, neither shall any son of man dwell in it.

34 The word of the LORD that came to Jeremiah the prophet concerning ^a 'Elam in the beginning of the reign of ^a 'Zedekiah king of Judah, saying, 35 Thus saith the LORD of hosts, Behold, I will break ^a the bow of ^a 'Elam, the chief of their might. 36 And upon ^a 'Elam will I bring the four winds from the four quarters of heaven, and will scatter them toward all those winds; and there shall be no nation whither ^a the outcasts of ^a 'Elam shall not come. 37 And I will cause ^a 'Elam to be dismayed before their enemies, and before them that seek their life: and I will bring evil upon them, even ^a my fierce anger, saith the LORD; ^a and I will send the sword after them, till I have consumed them: 38 and I will set my throne in ^a 'Elam, and will destroy from thence the king and the princes, saith the LORD. 39 But it shall come to pass in the latter days, ^a that I will bring again the captivity of ^a 'Elam, saith the LORD.

¹ The word that the LORD spake concerning ^a Babylon, concerning the land of the Chaldeans, ^a by Jeremiah the prophet.

² Declare ye among the nations, and publish, and ^a set up a

^a Cp. Ezek. 38. 12.
^b Isai. 21. 9.
^c ver. 26.
^d See Isai. 48. 1.
^e See ch. a. 26.
^f See ch. 1. 14.

^g See ch. 9. 11.
^h ver. 13, 23.
ⁱ ch. 51. 23.
^j ver. 18.
^k ch. 51. 23.
^l Cp. Pa. 185. a.
^m See ch. 3. 18.

ⁿ ch. 25. 26.
^o Gen. 14. 1.
^p Isai. 11. 11.
^q 21. 2.
^r Ezek. 32. 24.
^s Dan. 8. 2.
^t ch. 31. 9.
^u Isai. 2. 21.
^v Pa. 126. 4.
^w 2 Kin. 24. 17, 18.
^x Hos. 3. 5.
^y Cp. ch. 31. 21.

^z Isai. 22. 6.
^{aa} Cp. Isai. 2. 3.
^{ab} See ch. 32. 40.
^{ac} ver. 17.
^{ad} Isai. 58. 6.
^{ae} Cp. Matt. 18. 12.
^{af} Luke 15. 4.
^{ag} Zech. 10. 2.
^{ah} See Ezek. 34. 1-4.

^{ai} Cp. ch. 1. 17.
^{aj} Cp. Prov. 24. 15.
^{ak} Isai. 65. 10.
^{al} Ezek. 34. 14.
^{am} See ch. 12. 13.
^{an} Cp. ch. 40. 2, 3.
^{ao} See ch. 3. 16.

^{ap} Cp. ver. 14.
^{aq} ch. 31. 23.
^{ar} See ch. 14. 5.
^{as} ch. 51. 6.
^{at} See Isai. 48. 20.

^{au} Cp. ch. 48. 47.
^{av} See ch. 25. 14.
^{aw} See Isai. 18. 1-14.
^{ax} 21. 1-10.
^{ay} Cp. ch. 51. 20, 26.

standard; publish, and conceal not: say, ^a Babylon is taken, ^a Bel is put to shame, Merodach is confounded, ^a her images are broken in pieces; ^a her idols are broken in pieces; ^a her idols are broken in pieces; ^a her idols are broken in pieces. 3 For ^a out of the north there cometh up a nation against her, ^a which shall make her land desolate, and none shall dwell therein: they shall remove, they shall depart, ^a both man and beast. 4 In those days, and in that time, saith the LORD, ^a the children of Israel shall come, they and the children of Judah together: ^a they shall go on their way weeping, and ^a shall seek the LORD their God. 5 They shall inquire concerning Zion with their faces thitherward, ^a saying, Come ye, and ^a join yourselves to the LORD in an everlasting covenant that shall not be forgotten.

6 My people hath been lost sheep: ^a their shepherds have caused them to go astray, they have turned them away on the mountains: they have gone from mountain to hill, they have forgotten ^a their resting place. 7 All that found them have devoured them: ^a and their adversaries said, We offend not, because ^a they have sinned against the LORD, ^a the habitation of justice, even the LORD, ^a the hope of their fathers. 8 Remove out of the midst of Babylon, ^a and go forth out of the land of the Chaldeans, and be as the he-goats before the flocks. 9 For, lo, I will stir up ^a and cause to come up against Babylon ^a an assembly of great nations from the north country: and they shall set themselves in array against her; from thence she shall be taken: their arrows shall be as of ^a an expert mighty man; ^a none shall

R.V. ¹ Another reading is, the everlasting outcasts. ² Or, according to another reading, a mighty man that maketh children join themselves.

A.V. ³ Heb. cut off into corners, or, that have the corners of their hair polled. ⁴ Heb. 14/2 up.

⁵ Heb. place to lie down in.

⁶ Or, broken down.

⁷ Heb. withers.

⁸ Or, that returneth not.

⁹ Heb. by the hand of Jeremiah.

¹⁰ Heb. by the hand of Jeremiah.

return in vain. ¹⁰ "And Chaldea shall be a spoil: all that spoil her shall be satisfied, saith the LORD. ¹¹ "Because ye ^{are} glad, because ye ^{rejoice} rejoiced, O ye ^{that were} destroyers of mine heritage, because ye are wanton as an heifer ^{that treadeth out the corn,} grown ^{fat as the heifer at grass,} and ^{neigh as strong horses;} ¹² your mother shall be sore ^{ashamed} confounded; she that bare you shall be confounded: behold, she shall be the hindmost of the nations, ^{the} a wilderness, a dry land, and a desert. ¹³ "Because of the wrath of the LORD it shall not be inhabited, but it shall be wholly desolate: ¹⁴ every one that goeth by Babylon shall be astonished, ^{and} hiss at all her plagues. ¹⁵ "Set yourselves in array against Babylon round about: "all ye that bend the bow; shoot at her, spare no arrows: ¹⁶ for she hath sinned against the LORD. ¹⁷ "Shout against her round about: ¹⁸ she hath ^{submitted herself;} her bulwarks are fallen, ^{her} walls are thrown down: for ¹⁹ it is the vengeance of the LORD: take vengeance upon her; ²⁰ as she hath done, do unto her. ²¹ Cut off the sower from Babylon, and him that handleth the sickle in the time of harvest: ²² for fear of the oppressing sword ²³ they shall turn every one to his people, and they shall flee every one to his own land. ²⁴ "Israel is a scattered sheep; ²⁵ the lions have driven him away: ²⁶ first the king of Assyria ²⁷ hath devoured him; and last this ²⁸ Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon ²⁹ hath broken his bones. ³⁰ Therefore thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel: Behold, ³¹ I will punish the king of Babylon and his land, ³² as I have punished the king of Assyria. ³³ "And I will bring Israel again to his

^a Cp. ch. 25.
¹² ^b Ezek. 34.
^{13, 14} ^c Mic. 7. 14.
^d Cp. Lam. 1. 21.

^e Cp. Isai. 40. 2.

^f Isai. 33. 24.
^{See} ch. 51. 34.
^g ch. 51. 43.

^h ver. 30.

ⁱ ver. 27 (for mg.).
^j ver. 26.
^k Cp. ch. 51. 3.
^l See ch. 18. 16.

^m ver. 9.
ⁿ ch. 51. 11.
^o Isai. 21. 3.
^p ch. 51. 54.

^q ver. 20.
^r Cp. ch. 51. 3.
^s Isai. 14. 6.

^t Cp. ver. 7.
^u Cp. Josh. 6. 16.

^v Cp. Rev. 18. 19, 21.
^w ver. 3, 13.

^x Chr. 29. 24 (mg. for mg.).
^y ch. 51. 38.

^z Cp. Ps. 141. 9.
^{aa} ch. 46. 10 & 51. 6, 11.

^{ab} Cp. ch. 51. 31.
^{ac} Dan. 5. 30.

^{ad} ver. 20.
^{ae} ch. 51. 56.

^{af} ch. 46. 16.
^{ag} Isai. 13. 6.
^{ah} Cp. ch. 51. 3.

^{ai} See Isai. 13. 14.
^{aj} See ver. 6.

^{ak} ch. 2. 15 & 4. 7.
^{al} Isai. 5. 29.

^{am} 2 Kin. 17. 6 & 18. 13.
^{an} ch. 51. 34.

^{ao} Cp. Neh. 4. 3.
^{ap} 2 Kin. 24. 10, 14.

^{aq} See 2 Kin. 25. 1-11.
^{ar} Cp. Ps. 22. 12.

^{as} Isai. 24. 7, 8.
^{at} Cp. ch. 51. 34.

^{au} ch. 46. 21.
^{av} Isai. 10. 12 & 24. 21.

^{aw} Cp. Ps. 78. 12.
^{ax} Isai. 14. 24, 25.

^{ay} Cp. ver. 8 & ch. 51. 10.
^{az} Ps. 64. 9.

^{ba} pasture, habitation, and ^b he shall feed on ^c Carmel and ^d Bashan, and his soul shall be satisfied upon the hills of Ephraim and ^e in ^f Gilead. ²⁰ In those days, and in that time, saith the LORD, ²¹ the iniquity of Israel shall be sought for, and there shall be none; and the sins of Judah, and they shall not be found: for ²² I will pardon them whom I leave as a remnant ²³ reserve.

²⁴ Go up against the land ²⁵ of Merathaim, even against it, and against the inhabitants ²⁶ of ²⁷ Pekod: ²⁸ slay ²⁹ and ³⁰ utterly destroy after them, saith the LORD, and do according to all that I have commanded thee. ³¹ A sound of battle is in the land, and of great destruction. ³² How is the hammer of the whole earth cut asunder and broken! ³³ how is Babylon ³⁴ become a desolation among the nations! ³⁵ I have laid a snare for thee, and thou art also taken, O Babylon, and ³⁶ thou wast not aware: thou art found, and also caught, because thou hast striven against the LORD. ³⁷ The LORD hath opened his armoury, and hath brought forth ³⁸ the weapons of his indignation: for the LORD, the LORD of hosts, hath a work to do in the land of the Chaldeans. ³⁹ Come against her ⁴⁰ from the utmost border, open her ⁴¹ storehouses: ⁴² cast her up as heaps, and ⁴³ destroy her utterly: let nothing of her be left. ⁴⁴ Slay all ⁴⁵ her bullocks; let them go down to the slaughter: woe unto them! for their day is come, ⁴⁶ the time of their visitation. ⁴⁷ The voice of them that ⁴⁸ flee and escape out of the land of Babylon, ⁴⁹ to declare in Zion the vengeance

R.V. ¹ Or, at grays. ² Heb. given her hand. ³ Or, fold
⁴ Heb. devota. ⁵ Or, from every quarter ⁶ Or, granaries

A.V. ⁷ Heb. big, or, corrupted. ⁸ Or, neigh as steeds.
⁹ Heb. from the end. ¹⁰ Or, tread her.

¹¹ That is, Double rebellion.
¹² Heb. devote her.

¹³ Or, scythe. ¹⁴ Or, of the rebels.

¹⁵ That is, visitation.
¹⁶ Or, visitation.

of the LORD our God, the vengeance of ^{his} temple. ²⁹ ^{Call} together ^{the} archers against Babylon: all ^{them} that bend the bow; ^{Babylon:} all ^{ye} that bend the bow; ^{camp} against ^{her} round about; let none thereof escape: ^{re-}compense her according to her work; according to all that she hath done, do unto her: for she hath been ^{proud} against the LORD, against the Holy One of Israel. ³⁰ ^{Therefore} shall her young men fall in ^{her} the streets, and all her men of war shall be brought to silence ⁱⁿ that day, saith the LORD. ³¹ Behold, I am against thee, ^O ^{thou} ^{proud one,} ^{most} proud, saith the LORD, the LORD of hosts: ^{for} thy day is come, the time that I will visit thee. ³² ^{And} ^{the} ^{proud one} ^{most} proud shall stumble and fall, and none shall raise him up: ^{and} I will kindle a fire in his cities, and it shall devour all that are round about him.

³³ Thus saith the LORD of hosts: ^{The} children of Israel and the children of Judah ^{are} oppressed together: and all that took them captives ^{hold} ^{held} them fast; ^{they} ^{refused} to let them go. ³⁴ ^{Their} ^{refused} ^{refuser} is strong; ^{the} LORD of hosts is his name: ^{he} shall thoroughly plead their cause, that he may give rest to the earth, ^{and} disquiet the inhabitants of Babylon. ³⁵ A sword is upon the Chaldeans, saith the LORD, and upon the inhabitants of Babylon, and upon ^{her} princes, and upon her ^{wise} men. ³⁶ A sword is upon ^{the} ^{boasters,} ^{liars;} and they shall dote: a sword is upon her ^{mighty} ^{men,} and they shall be dismayed. ³⁷ A sword is upon their horses, and upon their chariots, and upon all ^{the} mingled people that are in the

a ch. 51. 30.
b Cp. ch. 51.
11
& 52. 13
& Dan. 5. 3, 23.
c Cp. ver. 14
& Job 15. 12.
d Cp. Isai.
45. 3.
e Isai. 44. 27.
Cp. ch. 51. 36.
f ch. 25. 14.
g ver. 2.
ch. 51. 47, 52.
h Isai. 13. 21, 22.

i Isai. 47. 10.

j ch. 49. 26.

k Gen. 19. 25.
See Isai. 19. 19.

l ver. 27.
ch. 49. 8.
m ch. 51. 43.

n For ver. 41
—43,
see ch. 6. 22—
34.
o See ch. 17.
27.

p Cp. ver. 17.

q Cp. Isai.
14. 17.
r See Isai.
43. 14.
s See ch. 10.
16.
t ch. 51. 36.
Isai. 51. 22.

u For ver. 44
—46,
see ch. 49. 19—
21.

v ch. 51. 57.
Dan. 5. 30.
w Dan. 4. 6.
x Isai. 44. 25
(mg.).

y ch. 51. 57.

z Job 41. 10.
a See ch. 25.
20.
b ch. 51. 11,
12, 29.
Isai. 14. 24.

midst of ^{her,} ^{her;} and ^{they} shall become as women: ^a ^{sword} is upon her ^{treasures,} ^{treasures;} and they shall be robbed. ³⁸ ^A drought is upon her ^{waters,} ^{waters;} and they shall be dried up: ^{for} it is ^{the} land of graven images, and they are mad upon ^{their} ^{idols.} ³⁹ ^{There-}fore the wild beasts of the desert with the ^{wild} ^{beasts} of the ^{islands} shall dwell there, and the ^{ostriches} ^{owls} shall dwell therein: and it shall be no more inhabited for ever; neither shall it be dwelt in from generation to generation. ⁴⁰ ^{As} when God overthrew Sodom and Gomorrah and the neighbour cities thereof, saith the LORD; ^{so} shall no man ^{dwell} ^{abide} there, neither shall any son of man sojourn therein. ⁴¹ ^{Behold,} a people ^{cometh} ^{shall} come from the ^{north;} ^{north,} and a great nation, and many kings shall be ^{stirred} ^{raised} up from the uttermost parts ^{coasts} of the earth. ⁴² They ^{lay} ^{shall} hold on the bow and the ^{spear;} ^{the} lance: they are cruel, and ^{will} ^{have} ^{no} ^{mercy;} ^{their} ^{voice} ^{shall} ^{roar} ^{shall} roar like the sea, and they ^{shall} ^{ride} upon ^{horses;} ^{horses,} every one ^{set} ^{put} in array, ^{as} ^a man to the battle, against thee, O daughter of Babylon. ⁴³ The king of Babylon hath heard the ^{fame} ^{report} of them, and his hands ^{wax} ^{waxed} feeble: anguish ^{hath} ^{taken} hold of him, ^{and} pangs as of a woman in travail. ⁴⁴ ^{Behold,} he shall come up like a lion from the pride of Jordan ^{against} ^{the} ^{strong} ^{habitation} ^{unto} ^{the} ^{habitation} of the strong: but I will ^{suddenly} ^{make} ^{them} ^{run} away from ^{her;} ^{and} ^{who} ^{is} ^a ^{chosen} ^{man,} ^{that} ^I ^{may} ^{appoint} over ^{her;} ^{for} ^{who} ^{is} ^{like} ^{me?} ^{and} ^{who} ^{will} ^{appoint} ^{me} ^{the} ^{time?} ^{and} ^{who} ^{is} ^{the} ^{shepherd} ^{that} ^{will} ^{stand} ^{before} ^{me?} ⁴⁵ ^{Therefore} hear ye ^{the} ^{counsel} of the LORD, that he hath taken

R.V. 1 Or, many
c Heb. howling creatures.
A.V.

d Heb. O Pride.

e Heb. Pride.

f Heb. boastings.

g Heb. terrors.

h Heb. pride.

i Or, chief slays. Heb. bars.

j Or, consent me to plead.

against Babylon; ^aand his purposes, that he hath purposed against the land of the Chaldeans: ^bSurely they shall drag them away, ^ceven the little ones of the flock; ^dsurely he shall make their habitation desolate with them. ^eAt the noise of the taking of Babylon the earth ^ftrembleth, ^gand the cry is heard among the nations.

51 Thus saith the LORD: Behold, I will raise up against Babylon, and against them that dwell ^kin

the ^lmidst of them that rise up against me, ^ma destroying wind; ⁿand I will send unto Babylon ^ostrangers, ^pfanners, ^qthat shall fan her; and they shall empty her land: for ^rin the day of trouble they shall be against her round about.

^sLet not the archer bend his bow, and let him not lift himself up in his ^tcost of mail; and spare ye not her young men; ^udestroy ye utterly all her host. ^vAnd they shall fall down slain in the land of the Chaldeans,

^wand ^xthey that are thrust through in her streets. ^yFor Israel ^zis not forsaken, nor Judah, of his God, of the LORD of hosts; though their land ^{aa}is full of guilt, ^{ab}was filled with sin against the Holy One of Israel. ^{ac}Flee out of the midst of Babylon, and

^{ad}save every man his life; ^{ae}be not cut off in her iniquity; ^{af}for this is the time of the LORD's vengeance; he will render unto her a recompence. ^{ag}Babylon hath been ^{ah}a golden cup in the LORD's hand, ^{ai}that made all the earth drunken: ^{aj}the nations have drunk of her wine; therefore the nations are mad. ^{ak}Babylon is suddenly fallen and destroyed: ^{al}howl for her; ^{am}take balm for

^a ch. 51, 11.
^{12, 28.}
^{Isai. 14, 24.}

^b ch. 49, 30.
^c ver. 4, 45.
^{ch. 50, 8.}
^d Cp. ch. 50, 16.
^{See Isai. 13, 14.}
^e Rev. 18, 5.
^f See ch. 49, 31.

^g Ps. 37, 6.
^h Cp. ch. 23, 6.
ⁱ ch. 50, 28.

^j ch. 48, 4.
^k See Isai. 13, 17.

^l Cp. Lam. 3, 62 (for mg.).
^m 2 Kin. 17, 6.
ⁿ Dan. 5, 31.
^o Cp. ch. 50, 46.

^p Cp. ch. 4, 11.
^q Isai. 21, 1.
^r o ch. 50, 28.
^s Cp. Matt. 3, 12.
^t See ch. 13, 7.
^u Cp. ch. 2, 28.

^v ver. 37.
^w ch. 50, 2.
^x Cp. Isai. 13, 2.
^y Cp. Isai. 21, 5.
^z Nah. 2, 1.
^{aa} Cp. ch. 50, 14, 22.

^{ab} Cp. ch. 50, 21.
^{ac} Rev. 17, 1.
^{ad} Cp. ver. 38.

^{ae} ch. 49, 28.
^{af} See Isai. 54, 6-7.
^{ag} See ch. 22, 5.

^{ah} Cp. Ps. 105, 34.
^{ai} Joel 1, 4.
^{aj} 2, 25.

^{ak} ver. 45.
^{al} ch. 50, 8.
^{am} Isai. 16, 9.
^{an} Cp. Gen. 19, 15.
^{ao} For ver. 15-19.
^{ap} ch. 10, 12-16.
^{aq} ch. 50, 15.

^{ar} Cp. Ps. 75, 3.
^{as} Rev. 17, 4.
^{at} Rev. 14, 8.
^{au} See ch. 25, 15, 16.

^{av} See Isai. 21, 8.
^{aw} Isai. 13, 6.
^{ax} Rev. 18, 9, 11, 19.
^{ay} Cp. ch. 48, 20.
^{az} Cp. ch. 46, 11.

her pain, if so be she may be healed. ^aWe would have healed Babylon, but she is not healed: ^bforsake her, and ^clet us go every one into his own country: for ^dher judgement reacheth unto heaven, and is lifted up even to the skies. ^eThe LORD hath brought forth our righteousness: ^fcome, and let us declare in Zion the work of the LORD our God. ^gMake ^hsharp the arrows; ⁱhold firm the shields: ^jthe LORD hath stirred up the spirit of the kings of ^kthe Medes; because ^lhis device is against Babylon, to destroy it; ^mfor it is the vengeance of the LORD, the vengeance of ⁿhis temple. ^oSet up ^pthe standard against the walls of Babylon, ^qmake the watch strong, set up the watchmen, prepare the ^rambushes: ^sfor the LORD hath both devised and done that which he spake ^tconcerning the inhabitants of Babylon. ^uthou that dwellest upon many waters, abundant in treasures, thine end is come, ^vand the measure of thy ^wcovetousness. ^xThe LORD of hosts hath sworn ^yby himself, ^zsaying, Surely I will fill thee with men, ^{aa}as with the cankerworm; ^{ab}and they shall lift up a shout against thee.

^{ac}He hath made the earth by his power, he hath established the world by his wisdom, and ^{ad}by his understanding hath he stretched out the heavens: ^{ae}when he uttereth his voice, there is a ^{af}multitude of waters in the heavens; and he causeth the vapours to ascend from the ends of the earth: he maketh lightnings ^{ag}for the rain, and bringeth forth the wind out of his ^{ah}treasures. ^{ai}Every man ^{aj}is

R.V. ¹ That is, The heart of them that rise up against me. According to ancient tradition, a cypher for *Cadim*, that is, Chaldeans.
¹ Or, fanners. ² Or, as otherwise read, Against him that bendeth, let the archer bend his bow, and against him that lifteth himself up.
³ Heb. devise ye all etc. ⁴ Or, bright. Heb. clean. ⁵ Heb. all. ⁶ Or, devise of armour. ⁷ Or, drunken pain.
A.V. ⁸ Heb. heart. ⁹ Heb. pure. ¹⁰ Heb. here in wait. ¹¹ Heb. by his soul. ¹² Heb. utter. ¹³ Or, noise.
¹⁴ Or, is more brutish than to know.

become brutish and is without knowledge; every ^{goldsmith} ^{founder} ^{is} ^{put to shame} ^{by his} ^{graven image}: for his molten image is falsehood, and there is no breath in them. ¹⁸ They are vanity, ^{the} work of delusion: in the time of their visitation they shall perish. ¹⁹ The portion of Jacob is not like ^{these} ^{them}; for he is the former of all things; and *Israel* is the ^{tribe} ^{rod} of his inheritance: the LORD of hosts is his name.

²⁰ ^kThou art my ¹battle axe and weapons of war: and ^{with} thee will I ^{break} in pieces the ^{nations}: and with thee will I destroy kingdoms; ²¹ and with thee will I break in pieces the horse and his rider; and with thee will I break in pieces the chariot and ^{him that} ^{rideth therein}; ²² and with thee ^{With thee also} will I break in pieces man and woman; and with thee will I break in pieces ^{the} ^{old man} and the youth; and with thee will I break in pieces ^{the} ^{young} man and the maid; ²³ and ^{with thee} will I break in pieces ^{will also break in pieces with thee} the shepherd and his flock; and with thee will I break in pieces the husbandman and his yoke of *oxen*; and with thee will I break in pieces ^{governors} ^{captains} ^{and} ^{deputies} ^{rulers}. ²⁴ ^zAnd I will render unto Babylon and to all the inhabitants of Chaldea all their evil that they have done in Zion in your sight, saith the LORD.

²⁵ Behold, I am against thee, ^o destroying mountain, saith the LORD, which destroyest all the earth: and I will stretch out mine hand upon thee, and roll thee down from the rocks, and will make thee a burnt mountain. ²⁶ And they shall not take of thee ^a stone for

a ver. 22.
ch. 25. 12.

b See ver. 12.

c See ch. 4. 5.

d See ch. 6. 4.

e See ch. 25. 14.

f Cp. ch. 50. 41.

g Gen. 2. 4.

h Kin. 19. 37.

i Gen. 10. 3.

j Chr. 1. 6.

k Nah. 2. 17.

l See ver. 14.

m Cp. ch. 50.

n Esek. 2. 2

(mg.).

o See ver. 11.

p ver. 25, 27.

q Cp. Dan. 7. 19, 23.

r Cp. ch. 54. 1.

s See ch. 8. 16.

t ch. 50. 45.

u ch. 50. 37.

v Isai. 19. 16.

w 2 Chr. 36. 17.

x Cp. Isai. 18. 16, 18.

y Isai. 47. 14.

z Lam. 2. 9.

a Nah. 3. 13.

b Cp. 2 Chr. 30. 4.

c ch. 50. 36

(mg.).

d ver. 41.

e ver. 26, 27.

f ch. 50. 18.

g Cp. Pa. 187. 8.

h 2 Esek. 4. 30.

i See Isai. 21. 10.

j Cp. 2 Kin. 28. 13

(mg.).

k Cp. Isai. 17. 6.

l Joel 3. 13.

m Rev. 14. 18.

n ch. 50. 17.

o Rev. 8. 8.

p Cp. Rev. 18. 8.

q ver. 44.

r Pa. 74. 13.

s Cp. Pa. 118.

t Isai. 28. 16.

a corner, nor a stone for foundation; but thou shalt be ^{1a}desolate for ever, saith the LORD. ²⁷ ^bSet ye up a standard in the land, ^cblow the trumpet among the nations, ^dprepare ^ethe nations against her, call together against her ^fthe kingdoms of ^gArarat, Minni, and ^hAshkenaz: appoint a ⁱmarshal ^jcaptain against her; ^kcause the horses to come up as the rough cankerworm. ²⁸ ^lPrepare against her ^mthe nations, with the kings of ⁿthe Medes, ^othe captains thereof, ^pand all the deputies ^qrulers thereof, and all the ^rland of his dominion. ²⁹ ^sAnd the land shall tremble and ^tis in pain: ^ufor the purposes of the LORD ^vshall be performed against Babylon, to make the land of Babylon a ^wdesolation, without an inhabitant. ³⁰ The mighty men of Babylon have ^xforborne to fight, they have ^yremained in their ^zstrong holds: their might hath failed; ^athey are become ^bas women: ^cher dwelling places are set on fire: ^dher bars are broken. ³¹ One ^epost shall run to meet another, and one messenger to meet another, to shew the king of Babylon that his city is taken ^fon every quarter: ³² and that the ^gpassages are ^hsurprised, and the ⁱreeds they have burned with fire, and the men of war are affrighted.

³³ For thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of ⁱIsrael: ^aThe daughter of Babylon is like ^ba threshing-floor at the time when it is trodden: ^cthreshing-floor, ^dit is time to thresh her: yet a little while, and ^ethe time of harvest shall come for her. ³⁴ Nebuchadrezzar the king of Babylon ^fhath devoured ^gme, he hath crushed ^hme, he hath made ⁱme an empty vessel, ^jhe hath swallowed ^kme up like ^la dragon, he hath filled his ^mbelly with my

R.V. ¹ Or, maid
* Another reading is, us.

A.V. * Or, in thee, or, by thee.

³ Or, lieutenants

³ Heb. sanctify.

⁶ Or, fords

⁸ Or, marrahes Heb. pool

[†] Heb. everlasting desolations.

[†] Or, in the time that he thresheth her.

delicates; he hath cast ¹me out.
 35 ²The violence done to me and
 to my ³flesh be upon Babylon,
 shall the ⁴inhabitant of Zion
 say; and, ⁵My blood be upon the in-
 habitants of Chaldea, shall Jeru-
 salem say. ⁶Therefore thus
 saith the LORD: Behold, ⁷I will
 plead thy cause, and take ven-
 geance for thee; and ⁸I will dry
 up her sea, and ⁹make her fountain
 dry. ¹⁰And Babylon shall be-
 come ¹¹heaps, ¹²a dwelling place for
 jackals, ¹³an astonishment, ¹⁴and an
 hissing, without an inhabitant.
 36 ¹⁵They shall roar together ¹⁶like
 young lions; they shall growl
 like lions. ¹⁷When they are heated,
 whelps. ¹⁸When they are heated,
 I will make their ¹⁹feet, ²⁰and I will
²¹make them drunken, that they
 may rejoice, ²²and sleep a per-
 petual sleep, and not wake, saith
 the LORD. ²³I will bring them
 down like lambs to the slaughter,
 like rams with ²⁴he-goats. ²⁵How is
 'Sheshach taken! and how is ²⁶the
 praise of the whole earth ²⁷'sur-
 prised! how is Babylon become
²⁸a desolation ²⁹an astonishment
 among the nations!
 42 ³⁰The sea is come up upon
 Babylon: she is covered with
 the ³¹'multitude of the waves
 thereof. ³²Her cities are become
³³a desolation, ³⁴a dry land, and a
 desert, ³⁵a land wherein no man
 dwelleth, neither doth any son
 of man pass thereby. ³⁶And
 I will ³⁷do judgement upon ³⁸Bel in
 Babylon, and ³⁹I will bring forth
 out of his mouth ⁴⁰that which he
 hath swallowed up; and ⁴¹the
 nations shall not flow together
 any more unto him: yea, ⁴²'the
 wall of Babylon shall fall.

45 ⁴³My people, go ye out of
 the midst of her, and ⁴⁴save yourselves
 every man ⁴⁵his soul from ⁴⁶the fierce
 anger of the LORD. ⁴⁷And ⁴⁸let not

a Cp. Isai.
 57, 7.
 b Matt. 24.
 6, 7.

c ch. 50. 34.
 d Cp. ch. 50.
 2.
 e Isai. 44. 27.
 Cp. ch. 50. 36.
 f Cp. ch. 50.
 12.
 g Cp. ver. 12.

h Isai. 25. 2.
 i Isai. 18. 22.
 j Cp. Rev.
 18. 20.
 See Isai. 44. 22.
 k See ch. 18.
 16.

l Cp. Amos
 3. 4.
 m Nah. 2. 11.
 12.

n ch. 50. 3.
 o Cp. Isai.
 21. 2.
 p ver. 37.
 q Cp. ver. 34.

r Cp. ch. 44.
 28.

s ch. 25. 36.
 t Cp. Isai.
 18. 12.
 u ch. 7. 12.
 v Pa. 44. 15, 16.
 w ver. 22.

x Lam. 1. 10.
 y Cp. ver. 35.
 z Isai. 2. 7, 8.

aa ch. 50. 12.
 ab Job 34. 12.
 ac Isai. 38. 14.
 ad ch. 50. 40.
 ae Cp. ver. 35.
 af See Isai. 14. 12.

ag ch. 50. 2.
 ah See Isai. 48. 1.
 ai Cp. ch. 40.

aj ver. 34.
 ak Cp. Ezra 1. 7, 8.
 al ver. 34.
 am Cp. ch. 31.

an Isai. 2. 2.
 ao ch. 30. 22.
 ap ver. 22.

aq See ver. 6.

ar See ch. 12.
 12.
 as Cp. ver. 42.
 at See ch. 22.

your heart faint, ¹neither fear ye for
 'the rumour that shall be heard
 in the land; ²for a rumour shall
 one year, and after that in
 another year ³shall come a ru-
 mour, and violence in the land,
 ruler against ruler. ⁴There-
 fore, behold, the days come, that
 I will ⁵do judgement ⁶judgment
 upon the ⁷graven images of ⁸Babylon.
 her whole land shall be ⁹ashamed;
 and all her slain shall fall in
 the midst of her. ¹⁰Then the
 heaven and the earth, and all
 that is therein, shall sing for
 joy over Babylon: ¹¹for the spoilers
 shall come unto her from the
 north, saith the LORD. ¹²As
 Babylon hath caused the slain
 of Israel to fall, ¹³so at Babylon
 shall fall the slain of all ¹⁴the
 land. ¹⁵Ye that have escaped
 the sword, go ¹⁶away, stand not still;
 remember the LORD ¹⁷from afar,
 and let Jerusalem come into your
 mind. ¹⁸We are ¹⁹ashamed,
 because we have heard ²⁰reproach;
 'confusion hath covered our faces:
 for strangers are come into the
 sanctuaries of the LORD's house.
 52 Wherefore, behold, the days
 come, saith the LORD, that ²¹I
 will do judgement ²²judgment
 upon her graven ²³images;
 and through all her
 land the wounded shall groan.
 53 Though Babylon should ²⁴mount
 up to heaven, and though she
 should ²⁵fortify the height of her
 strength, yet from me shall
 spoilers come unto her, saith
 the LORD. ²⁶The ²⁷sound of a
 cry ²⁸cometh from Babylon, and
 great destruction from the land
 of the Chaldeans: ²⁹for ³⁰the LORD
 hath spoiled ³¹destroyed
 out of her the great voice;
 and their waves do roar like
 waters, ³²the noise of their voice is

R.V. ¹ Another reading is, *us*.
 Or, tumult. ² Heb. *violence* upon.

A.V. ³ Heb. *my violence*. ⁴ Or, remainder.

Heb. *violence* upon. ⁵ Or, Both Babylon is to fall, O ye slain of Israel, and with Babylon, &c.

Heb. *My wrong and my flesh*.
 Or, Both Babylon is to fall, O ye slain of Israel, and as to &c.

Heb. *inhabitant*. ¹ Or, shake themselves.

Or, let not.

Heb. *inhabitant*. ² Or, an astonishment.

Or, earth.

Or, the country.

uttered: ⁵⁸ ^{for} ^{Because} the spoiler is come upon her, even upon Babylon, and her mighty men are taken, ^{their bows are broken in pieces} ^{every one of their bows is broken} ^b for the LORD is a God of recompences, he shall surely requite. ⁵⁷ And ^a I will make drunk her princes, and her wise men, ^{her} ^{governors} ^{and her} ^{deputies,} ^{her} ^{captains,} ^{and her} ^{rulers,} and her mighty men; and they shall sleep a perpetual sleep, and not wake, saith ^{the} King, whose name is the LORD of hosts. ⁵⁸ Thus saith the LORD of hosts: ¹ ^{The} broad walls of Babylon shall be utterly ² ^{overthrown,} ^{and her} ^{high} ^{gates} shall be burned with fire; ^{and} the ^{people} shall labour ^{for} ^{vanity,} ^{and} the ^{people} shall labour ⁱⁿ ^{vain,} and the ^{nations} ^{for} ^{the} ^{fire,} ^{and} they shall be weary.

⁵⁹ The word which Jeremiah the prophet commanded Seraiah ^{the} son of Neriah, the son of ^{Maaseiah,} ^{Maaseiah,} when he went ^{to} ^{with} ^{Zedekiah} the king of Judah ^{into} ^{Babylon} ⁱⁿ the fourth year of his reign. ^{Now} ^{And} ^{this} ^{Seraiah} was ^{chief} ^{chamberlain.} ⁶⁰ ^{And} ^{Jeremiah} wrote in ^a ^{book} all the evil that should come upon Babylon, even ^{all} these words that are written ^{concerning} ^{against} ^{Babylon.} ⁶¹ ^{And} ^{Jeremiah} said to Seraiah, When thou comest to Babylon, ^{then} ^{and shalt} ^{see} ^{that} ^{thou} ^{say,} ^O ^{LORD,} ^{thou} ^{hast} ^{spoken} ^{concerning} ^{this} ^{place,} ^{to} ^{cut} ^{it} ^{off,} ^{that} ^{none} ^{shall} ^{dwell} ^{therein,} ^{neither} ^{man} ^{nor} ^{beast,} ^{but} ^{that} ^{it} ^{shall} ^{be} ^{desolate} ^{for} ^{ever.} ⁶³ ^{And} ^{it} ^{shall} ^{be,} ^{when} ^{thou} ^{hast} ^{made} ^{an} ^{end} ^{of} ^{reading} ^{this} ^{book,} ^{that} ^{thou} ^{shalt} ^{bind} ^a ^{stone} ^{to} ^{it,} ^{and} ^{cast} ^{it} ^{into} ^{the} ^{midst} ^{of} ^{Euphrates:} ⁶⁴ ^{and} ^{thou} ^{shalt} ^{say,} ^{Thus} ^{shall} ^{Babylon} ^{sink,} ^{and}

shall not rise again ^{because} ^{of} ^{the} ^{evil} ^{that} ^I ^{will} ^{bring} ^{upon} ^{her:} ^{and} ^{they} ^{shall} ^{be} ^{weary.}

Thus far are the words of Jeremiah.

¹ ^{Zedekiah} was one and ⁵² ^{twenty} ^{years} ^{old} ^{when} ^{he} ^{began} ^{to} ^{reign;} ^{and} ^{he} ^{reigned} ^{eleven} ^{years} ⁱⁿ ^{Jerusalem:} ^{And} ^{his} ^{mother's} ^{name} ^{was} ^{Hamutal} ^{the} ^{daughter} ^{of} ^{Jeremiah} ^{of} ^{Libnah.} ² ^{And} ^{he} ^{did} ^{that} ^{which} ^{was} ^{evil} ⁱⁿ ^{the} ^{sight} ^{of} ^{the} ^{LORD,} ^{according} ^{to} ^{all} ^{that} ^{Jehoiakim} ^{had} ^{done.} ³ ^{For} ^{through} ^{the} ^{anger} ^{of} ^{the} ^{LORD} ^{did} ^{it} ^{come} ^{to} ^{pass} ⁱⁿ ^{Jerusalem} ^{and} ^{Judah,} ^{until} ^{he} ^{had} ^{cast} ^{them} ^{out} ^{from} ^{his} ^{presence:} ^{and} ^{presence,} ^{that} ^{Zedekiah} ^{rebelled} ^{against} ^{the} ^{king} ^{of} ^{Babylon.} ⁴ ^{And} ^{it} ^{came} ^{to} ^{pass} ⁱⁿ ^{the} ^{ninth} ^{year} ^{of} ^{his} ^{reign,} ⁱⁿ ^{the} ^{tenth} ^{month,} ⁱⁿ ^{the} ^{tenth} ^{day} ^{of} ^{the} ^{month,} ^{that} ^{Nebuchadrezzar} ^{king} ^{of} ^{Babylon} ^{came,} ^{he} ^{and} ^{all} ^{his} ^{army,} ^{against} ^{Jerusalem,} ^{and} ^{encamped} ^{pitched} ^{against} ^{it;} ^{and} ^{they} ^{built} ^{forts} ^{against} ^{it} ^{round} ^{about.} ⁵ ^{So} ^{the} ^{city} ^{was} ^{besieged} ^{unto} ^{the} ^{eleventh} ^{year} ^{of} ^{king} ^{Zedekiah.} ⁶ ^{In} ^{the} ^{fourth} ^{month,} ⁱⁿ ^{the} ^{ninth} ^{day} ^{of} ^{the} ^{month,} ^{the} ^{famine} ^{was} ^{sore} ⁱⁿ ^{the} ^{city,} ^{so} ^{that} ^{there} ^{was} ^{no} ^{bread} ^{for} ^{the} ^{people} ^{of} ^{the} ^{land.} ⁷ ^{Then} ^a ^{breach} ^{was} ^{made} ⁱⁿ ^{the} ^{city,} ^{and} ^{all} ^{the} ^{men} ^{of} ^{war} ^{fled,} ^{and} ^{went} ^{forth} ^{out} ^{of} ^{the} ^{city} ^{by} ^{night} ^{by} ^{the} ^{way} ^{of} ^{the} ^{gate} ^{between} ^{the} ^{two} ^{walls,} ^{which} ^{was} ^{by} ^{the} ^{king's} ^{garden;} ^{(now} ^{the} ^{Chaldeans} ^{were} ^{against} ^{the} ^{city} ^{round} ^{about:)} ^{and} ^{they} ^{went} ^{by} ^{the} ^{way} ^{of} ^{the} ^{Arabah} ^{plain.} ⁸ ^{But} ^{the} ^{army} ^{of} ^{the} ^{Chaldeans} ^{pursued} ^{after} ^{the} ^{king,} ^{and} ^{overtook} ^{Zedekiah} ⁱⁿ

R.V. ¹ Or, The walls of broad Babylon shall see, and read... then shalt thou say etc.
A.V. ² Or, The walls of broad Babylon, or, chief chamberlain.

³ Or, made bars
⁴ Or, upon her. And they shall be weary: thus far etc.
⁵ Or, made naked.
Heb. reigned.

⁶ Or, quartermaster
⁷ Or, on the behalf of.

⁸ Or, one book
⁹ Or, prince of Monacha.

the plains of Jericho; and all his army was scattered from him. ⁹ Then they took the king, and carried him up unto the king of Babylon to Riblah in the land of Hamath; and he ¹ gave judgment upon him. ¹⁰ And the king of Babylon slew the sons of Zedekiah before his eyes: he slew also all the princes of Judah in ⁴ Riblah. ¹¹ And he put out the eyes of Zedekiah; and the king of Babylon bound him in fetters, and carried him to Babylon, and put him in prison till the day of his death.

¹² Now in the fifth month, in the tenth day of the month, which was the nineteenth year of king Nebuchadrezzar, came Nebuzaradan the captain of the guard, which stood before the king of Babylon, into Jerusalem: and he burned the house of the LORD, and the king's house; and all the houses of Jerusalem, even every great house, and all the houses of the great men, he with fire. ¹⁴ And all the army of the Chaldeans, that were with the captain of the guard, brake down all the walls of Jerusalem round about. ¹⁵ Then Nebuzaradan the captain of the guard carried away captive of the poorest sort of the people, and the residue of the people that were left in the city, and those that fell away, that fell to the king of Babylon, and the residue of the multitude. ¹⁶ But Nebuzaradan the captain of the guard left of the poor of the land to be vinedressers and for husbandmen. ¹⁷ And the pillars of brass that were in the house of the LORD, and the bases, and the brasen sea that were in the

house of the LORD, did the Chaldeans break in pieces, and carried all the brass of them to Babylon. ¹⁸ The pots also, and the shovels, and the snuffers, and the basins, and the spoons, and all the vessels of brass wherewith they ministered, took they away. ¹⁹ And the cups, and the firepans, and the candlesticks, and the pots, and the basons, and the spoons, and the bowls; that which was of gold in gold, and that which was of silver in silver, took the captain of the guard away. ²⁰ The two pillars, the one sea, and the twelve brasen bulls that were under the bases, which king Solomon had made for the house of the LORD: the brass of all these vessels was without weight. ²¹ And the pillars, the height of the one pillar was eighteen cubits; and a line of twelve cubits did compass it; and the thickness thereof was four fingers: it was hollow. ²² And a chapter of brass was upon it; and the height of the one chapter was five cubits, with network and pomegranates upon the chapter round about, all of brass: the second pillar also had like unto these, and pomegranates were like unto these. ²³ And there were ninety and six pomegranates on the sides; all the pomegranates were an hundred upon the network upon the network were an hundred round about. ²⁴ And the captain of the guard took Seraiah the chief priest, and Zephaniah the second priest, and the three keepers of the door: ²⁵ and he took also out of the city an officer that was set over the men of war; and seven men of them that saw the king's face, person, which were

R.V. ¹ Heb. speaks judgments with him.
Heb. towards the four winds. ² Heb. threshold.
A.V. ³ Heb. blind. ⁴ Or, fetters.
ecclesiastical, or, slaughtermen. And so ver. 14, &c.
Or, basins. ⁵ Or, censers. ⁶ Heb. their brass.

⁷ Or, every great man's house
⁸ Or, censers
⁹ Heb. house of the wards.
¹⁰ Heb. stood before.
¹¹ Heb. thread.

¹² Or, artificers
¹³ Or, on the outside
¹⁴ Or, chief marshal. Heb. chief of the
¹⁵ Or, instruments to wear the
¹⁶ Heb. threshold. ¹⁷ Heb. saw the

found in the city; and ^athe scribe of the captain of ^athe host, who ^aprincipal scribe of mustered the people of the land; and threescore men of the people of the land, that were found in the midst of the city. ²⁸ And ^{So} Nebuzaradan the captain of the guard took them, and brought them to the king of Babylon to ^cRiblah. ²⁷ And the king of Babylon smote them, and put them to death ⁱⁿ ^cRiblah in the land of Hamath. ^{So} Thus Judah was carried away captive out of his own land. ²⁸ This is the people whom Nebuchadrezzar carried away captive: ^cin the seventh year three thousand Jews and three and twenty: ²⁹ ^cin the eighteenth year of Nebuchadrezzar he carried away captive from Jerusalem eight hundred thirty and two ¹persons: ³⁰ in the three and twentieth year of Nebuchadrezzar ^{Nebuzaradan} the captain of the guard carried

^a Cp. 1 Mac. 5. 42.

^b For ver. 31—34, see 2 Kin. 25. 27—30.

^c ver. 9, 10.

^d ch. 37. 1. See ch. 22. 24—30.

^e Cp. 2 Kin. 24. 12, 14.

^f Cp. ch. 27. 3.

^g Cp. ver. 12.

^h Cp. ch. 40. 5 (mg.).

away captive of the Jews seven hundred forty and five persons: all the persons were four thousand and six hundred.

³¹ ^b And it came to pass in the seven and thirtieth year of the captivity of Jehoiachin king of Judah, in the twelfth month, in the five and twentieth day of the month, that Evil-merodach king of ^{Babylon} ^{Babylon} in the ^{first} year of his ^{reign} ^{reign} lifted up the head of ^dJehoiachin king of Judah, and brought him forth out of ^{prison} ^{prison}, and set him ^{kindly} ^{to} ^{unto} him, and set his throne above the throne of ^{the} kings that were with him in ^{Babylon} ^{Babylon}. ³³ And he changed his prison ^{garments} ^{garments}: and he did eat bread before him ^{continually} ^{continually} all the days of his life. ³⁴ And for ^{his} ^{allowance} ^{diet} there was a continual ^{allowance} ^{diet} given him of the king of Babylon, ^{every} day a portion until the day of his death, all the days of his life.

THE LAMENTATIONS OF JEREMIAH.

I ¹ ^aHow doth the city sit solitary, that was full of people!

How is she become as ^aa widow!

She that was great among the nations, and ^aprincess among the provinces,

How is she become ^atributary!

² ^aShe weepeth sore in the night, and her tears are on her cheeks;

³ Among all her lovers she hath ^anone to comfort her:

^a Cp. Jer. 7. 34.

^b See Ezek. 23. 22—25.

^c Cp. Jer. 15. 8.

^d Jer. 52. 27.

^e Cp. ch. 5. 16.

& Ezra 4. 20.

& Eccles. 2. 8.

^f Cp. ch. 2. 9.

& Deut. 28. 64, 65.

^g Jer. 45. 3.

& Isai. 31. 8.

^h Ps. 6. 6.

Jer. 9. 1.

& 13. 17.

ⁱ ver. 19.

Jer. 22. 32.

& 30. 14.

^k See ch. 2. 6.

^l ver. 9, 16, 17, 21.

Eccles. 4. 1.

^b All her friends have dealt treacherously with her,

They are become her enemies.

³ ^d Judah is gone into ¹captivity because of affliction, and

¹because of great ^{servitude} ^{servitude}:

¹She dwelleth among the heathen, ²she findeth no rest:

All her persecutors overtook her ^{within} ^{between} the straits.

⁴ The ways of Zion do mourn, because none come to ^{the}

³solemn ^{assembly} ^{feasts}:

R.V. ¹ Or, *exile*.
A.V. ^a Or, scribe of the captain of the host. [†] Heb. *souls*.
the day in his day. [‡] Heb. for the greatness of servitude.

² Or, appointed feast.
[‡] Heb. good things with him.

[‡] Heb. the wailing of

- ^aAll her gates are ^{desolate,} her priests ^{do sigh:} ^{desolate:} Her virgins are afflicted, and she herself is in bitterness.
- ⁵ Her adversaries are ^{become} the head, her ^{enemies} prosper; For ^{the} LORD hath afflicted her ^{for} the multitude of her transgressions:
- ^aHer young children are gone into captivity before the ^{adversary.} enemy.
- ⁶ And from the daughter of Zion all her ^{majesty} is departed: ^{beauty} Her princes are become like harts ^{that} find no pasture, And they are gone without strength before the pursuer.
- ⁷ Jerusalem ^{remembereth} in the days of her affliction and of her ^{remembered} miseries
- ^aAll her ^{pleasant} things that were from ^{the} days of old, she had in ^{the} days of old, When her people fell into the hand of the ^{adversary.} enemy, and none did help her, her: The adversaries saw her, ^{and} they did mock at her ^{desolations.} ^{sabbaths.}
- ⁸ Jerusalem hath grievously sinned; therefore she ^{is} become as an unclean thing. ^{removed}
- All that honoured her despise her, ^abecause they have seen her nakedness: Yea, she ^{sigheth}, and turneth backward.
- ⁹ Her filthiness ^{was} ⁱⁿ her skirts; ^{she} remembered ^{not} her ^{last} end; Therefore ^{is} she come down ^{wonder-}fully; ^{she} came down ^{wonder-}fully; ^{she} had no comforter. Behold, O LORD, my affliction: for the enemy hath ^{magnified} himself.
- ¹⁰ The adversary hath spread out his hand upon all her ^{pleasant} things:

a Jer. 14. 2.
b Ps. 79. 1.
Jer. 51. 51.
c ver. 8, 11,
21, 22.

d Cp. Deut. 28. 13, 44.
e Jer. 13. 21.
f Cp. Deut. 28. 3.
g Neh. 13. 1.
h Jer. 12. 1.
i ver. 12.
ch. 8. 33.
j Jer. 30. 14, 15.
k Dan. 9. 16.
l ver. 4, 21, 22.
m ch. 2. 12
n 4. 4.
o Cp. Jer. 38. 9
& 52. 6.
p 2 Chr. 36. 17, 20.
q Jer. 52. 28-30.

r ver. 7.
s ver. 19.
t Job 21. 20.
u Ps. 80. 12.
v Cp. Jer. 14. 6.
w Cp. Dan. 9. 12.

x ver. 5.
y See Jer. 12. 13.
z ver. 10, 11.
aa ch. 2. 17.
ab Jer. 46. 26.
ac Ps. 102. 3.

ad Ps. 9. 15.
ae Ezek. 12. 13
& 17. 20.
af Obad. 12.
ag Cp. Ps. 119. 51.
ah 2 Cp. Zech. 13. 1.
ai ch. 3. 11.
aj See Jer. 8. 18.
ak Deut. 28. 48.

al Cp. Ezek. 16. 37.

am Cp. Jer. 18. 22.
an Cp. Deut. 32. 29
& Isai. 47. 7.
ao Ecclus. 7. 38.

ap ver. 2.

aq Jer. 48. 26.

ar Cp. Isai. 63. 2, 3.

For she hath seen that ^bthe heathen ^{are} entered into her sanctuary,

Concerning whom thou didst command that ^cthey should not enter into thy congregation.

¹¹ All her people ^{sigh}, ^{they} seek bread;

They have given their ^{plea-}sant things for ^{meat} ^{to} the soul: ^{refresh} ^{relieve}

See, O LORD, and ^{behold} ^{consider}; for I am become vile.

¹² Is it nothing to you, all ^{ye} that ^{pass} by?

¹³ Behold, and see if there be any sorrow like unto my sorrow, which is done unto me,

¹⁴ Wherewith ^{the} LORD hath afflicted ^{me} in ^{the} day of his fierce anger.

¹⁵ From ^{on high} ^{above} hath he ^{sent} fire into my bones, and it prevaileth against them:

¹⁶ He hath spread a net for my feet, he hath turned me

¹⁷ He hath made me desolate and faint all the day.

¹⁸ The yoke of my transgressions is bound by his ^{hand:} ^{hand:}

They are ^{knit} together, ^{they} are ^{wreathed}, and come up upon my ^{neck:} ^{neck:} he hath made my strength to ^{fall:} ^{fall:}

The Lord hath delivered me into their hands, ^{against} ^{whom} ^{from} whom I am not able to ^{stand.} ^{rise} up.

¹⁹ The Lord hath ^{set} at nought trodden under foot all my mighty men in the midst of ^{me:} ^{me:}

He hath called ^asolemn ^{an} assembly against me to crush my young men:

²⁰ The Lord hath trodden ^{as} ⁱⁿ the ^{the} a winepress the virgin daughter of virgin, the daughter of Judah, as in a ^{Judah} winepress.

PLV. ¹ Or, beauty. ² Or, wanderings. ³ Heb. ceasings.

⁴ Heb. *sumble*. ⁵ Or, from whom I am not able to rise up.

AV. ⁶ Or, desirable. ⁷ Heb. is become a removing, or, wandering.

⁸ Or, It is nothing. ⁹ Heb. pass by the way. ¹⁰ Or, the winepress of the virgin, &c.

¹¹ Or, is removed.

¹² Or, whom the Lord hath afflicted.

¹³ Or, to make the soul to come again.

¹⁶ For these things ^aI weep;
mine eye, mine eye runneth
down with ^{water};
Because ^dthe comforter that
should ^{refresh} my soul is far
from me:

My children are desolate, be-
cause the enemy hath pre-
vailed.

¹⁷ ^aZion spreadeth forth her
hands; ^dthere is none to
comfort ^{her};
her:

The LORD hath commanded
concerning Jacob, that ^{they}
his
that are round about him should be his
adversaries ^{should be round about}
him.

Jerusalem is ^{among them as an}
unclean thing, ^{as a menstruous woman}
among them.

¹⁸ ^mThe LORD is righteous; ⁿfor
I have rebelled against his
^tcommandment:

Hear, I pray you, all ^{ye peoples,}
and behold my sorrow:

^rMy virgins and my young
men are gone into captivity.

¹⁹ I called for ^{my} lovers, ^{but}
they deceived me:

My priests and mine elders
gave up the ghost in the
city,

While ^{they sought} ^{them} meat
to ^{refresh} ^{their} their souls.

²⁰ Behold, O LORD; for I am in
distress; ^{my} bowels are trou-
bled;

Mine heart is turned within
me; for I have grievously
rebelled:

^cAbroad the sword bereaveth,
at home there is as death.

²¹ They have heard that ^I ^{sigh};
^dthere is none to comfort
me;

All mine enemies have heard
of my trouble; ^{they} are
glad that thou hast done it:
Thou wilt bring the day that
thou hast ^{proclaimed} ^{and} they
shall be like unto me.

^a See Jer.
18. 17.
^b Ps. 109. 14.
16.
^c ver. 12.
ch. 2. 20.
^d ver. 2, 21.
^e Cp. ver. 11.
^f ver. 4, 8, 11.
^g See Jer. 8.
18.

^A Isai. 1. 15.
Jer. 4. 31.
^t Cp. ch. 3.
44.
^j Cp. Matt.
11. 22.
See Isai. 14. 15.

^k 1 Chr. 28. 2.

^l ver. 16.
Cp. Ps. 35. 25
& 56. 2
& Ezek. 36. 3.
^m See Jer.
12. 1.
ⁿ 1 Sam. 12.
14, 15.
^o ver. 17, 21.
ch. 3. 4.
Cp. Ezek. 9. 5.
10.
^p Ps. 89. 40.
^q Ps. 74. 7.
^r Cp. Deut.
28. 41.

^s See ver. 2.
^t Isai. 43. 28.
^u See Jer. 12.
13.
^v 1 Sam. 2. 1.
^w Ps. 74. 11.

^x ver. 11.
^y Ps. 79. 5
& 89. 46.

^z ch. 2. 11.
Job 30. 27.
Isai. 16. 11.
^a ch. 3. 12.
^b See Jer.
30. 14.

^c Deut. 32.
25.
Ezek. 7. 15.
See Jer. 15. 2.

^d ver. 2, 16,
17.

^e Cp. 2 Kin.
25. 9.
^f Cp. ch. 4.
21.
& Jer. 50. 11.

^g Isai. 29. 2.

²² ^bLet all their wickedness come
before thee;
And do unto them, as ^cthou
hast done unto me for all
my transgressions:
For ^dmy sighs are many, and
^emy heart is faint.

¹ How hath the Lord covered
² the daughter of Zion ^{with}
a cloud in his ^{anger};
^fHe hath ^{and} cast down from heaven
unto the earth the beauty
of Israel,

And ^{hath not remembered} ^{his} foot-
stool in the day of his ^{anger};
^{anger}!

² The Lord ^{hath} swallowed up
all the habitations of Jacob,
^{and} hath not ^{pitied};
^{pitied}:

³ He hath thrown down in his
wrath the strong holds of
the daughter of Judah;

He hath ³brought them ^{down}
to the ground:

⁴ He hath ^{profaned} the kingdom
^{and} the princes thereof.

³ He hath cut off in ^{his} ^{fiere}
^{anger} ^{all} ^{the} horn of ^{Israel};
^{Israel}:

⁵ He hath drawn back his right
hand from before the ^{enemy};
^{enemy},

And ^{he} ^{hath} burned up ^{Jacob} like
^{burned against} a flaming fire, which de-
voureth round about.

⁴ ^aHe hath bent his bow like an
^{enemy}, he ^{hath} stood with his
^{enemy} right hand ^{as} an adversary,

And ^{hath} slain ^{all} that were
^{slew} pleasant to the ^{eye};
^{eye}:

⁵ In the ^{tent} of the daughter
^{tabernacle} of Zion: he ^{hath} poured out
his fury like fire.

⁵ ^bThe Lord ^{is} become ^{as} an ^{enemy};
^{was} ^{Israel};

^cHe hath swallowed up all her
^{palaces}, ^{palaces}: he hath destroyed his
^{holds} strong ^{holds}:

And ^{he} ^{hath} multiplied ^{increased} in the
daughter of Judah ^{mourn}-
ing and lamentation.

R.V. ¹ Or, every horn ² Or, On
A.V. ^a Heb. bring back. ^t Heb. mouth. ³ Or, proclaimed. ⁴ Heb. made to touch. ⁵ Heb. all the desirable of the eye.

- 6 And he hath violently taken away ^{his} ¹tabernacle, as if it were of a ^{garden;} ^{garden;} He hath destroyed ^{his} ^{place} places of the assembly:
- 7 The LORD hath caused the ^{solemn} ^{assembly} ^{and} ^{sabbath} ^{feasts} ^{sabbaths} to be forgotten in Zion, And hath despised in the indignation of his anger the king and the priest.
- 8 The Lord hath cast off his altar, ^{he} hath abhorred his sanctuary,
- 9 He hath ^{given} up into the hand of the enemy the walls of her ^{palaces;} ^{palaces;}
- 10 They have made a noise in the house of the LORD, as in the day of a ^{solemn} ^{assembly.} ^{feast.}
- 11 The LORD hath purposed to destroy ^{the} ^{wall} of the daughter of Zion;
- 12 He hath stretched out ^{the} ^{line,} he hath not withdrawn his hand from ^{destroying:} ^{destroying:}
- 13 But he hath ^{therefore} ^{he} made the rampart and the wall to lament; ^{they} ^{languish} ^{languished} together.
- 14 Her gates are sunk into the ground; ^{he} hath destroyed ^{and} broken her bars:
- 15 Her king and her princes are among the ^{nations} ^{where} ^{the} ^{law} ^{is} ^{not} ^{no} ^{more;} ^{Yea,} ^{her} ^{prophets} ^{also} find no vision from the LORD.
- 16 The elders of the daughter of Zion ^{sit} upon the ground, ^{they} ^{keep} ^{silence;} ^{and} ^{keep} ^{silence:}
- 17 They have cast up dust upon their heads; ^{they} have girded themselves with sackcloth:
- 18 The virgins of Jerusalem hang down their heads to the ground.

a Cp. ver. 18
b ch. 5. 17
c Ps. 6. 7.
d Cp. Job 27.
e (for mg.)
f See ch. 1.
g Cp. Job 16.
h ch. 1. 4
i Isai. 1. 13.
j Zeph. 3. 16.
k ch. 3. 48.
l Isai. 1. 13.
m Cp. ch. 4. 4
n Jer. 44. 7.
o ver. 10.
p Isai. 51. 30.
q See ch. 1.
r Cp. Pa. 89.
s 2 Ead. 10. 21.
t Cp. Ezek. 24. 21.
u Deut. 32. 30.
v Pa. 74. 4.
w Cp. ch. 1.
x Cp. Jer. 5.
y ver. 18.
z See 2 Kin. 21. 13.
aa 2 Sam. 5. 20.
ab Cp. Ezek. 26. 3.
ac Jer. 14. 2.
ad See Jer. 5. 31.
ae Cp. Isai. 53. 1.
af See Jer. 30. 3.
ag Jer. 51. 30.
ah Nah. 3. 13.
ai Cp. Jer. 23. 29, 34.
aj Cp. Hos. 3. 4.
ak Pa. 74. 3.
al See 2 Chr. 29. 3.
am ch. 1. 1
an 2. 22.
ao Isai. 3. 26.
ap Ezek. 3. 13.
aq See Josh. 7. 6.
ar Pa. 48. 2.
as Ezek. 16. 14.
at Jer. 48. 37.
au Ezek. 7. 15.
av Amos 3. 10.
aw See Jer. 4. 8.
ax ch. 3. 46.
ay Cp. Job 16. 3.
az 16.
ba See ver. 2.

- 11 Mine eyes do fail with tears, my bowels are troubled,
- 12 My liver is poured upon the earth, for the destruction of the daughter of my people;
- 13 Because the young children and the sucklings swoon in the streets of the city.
- 14 They say to their mothers, Where is corn and wine? When they swooned as the wounded in the streets of the city, When their soul is poured out into their mothers' bosom.
- 15 What thing shall I testify unto thee? what thing shall I liken to thee, O daughter of Jerusalem?
- 16 What shall I equal to thee, that I may comfort thee, O virgin daughter of Zion?
- 17 For thy breach is great like the sea: who can heal thee?
- 18 The prophets have seen visions for thee of vanity and foolishness; and foolish things for thee:
- 19 And they have not discovered thine iniquity, to bring again thy captivity; thy captivity;
- 20 But have seen for thee burdens of vanity and burdens and causes of banishment.
- 21 All that pass by clap their hands at thee;
- 22 They hiss and wag their head at the daughter of Jerusalem, saying, Is this the city that men called called The perfection of beauty, The joy of the whole earth?
- 23 All thine enemies have opened their mouth wide against thee; they hiss and gnash the teeth: they say, We have swallowed her up:

R.V. 1 Or, booth Or, hedge
witness for thee Or, oracles

2 Or, appointed feast

3 Heb. swallowing up.

4 Or, breach

5 Or, take to

A.V. * Or, hedge.

† Heb. shut up.

1 Heb. swallowing up.

2 Or, faint.

3 Heb. by the way.

Certainly this is the day that we looked for; we have found, ^bwe have seen it.

17 The LORD hath done that which he ^{had} devised; He hath ¹fulfilled ^dhis word that he ^{had} commanded ^ein the days of ^{old}; ^{old}:

^aHe hath thrown down, and ¹hath not pitied:

¹And he hath caused ^{the} ^{thine} enemy to rejoice over thee, He hath ^{exalted} ^{set up} the ¹horn of thine adversaries.

18 Their heart cried unto the LORD: O ^mwall of the daughter of Zion, ⁿlet tears run down like a river ^{day and night}:

^qGive thyself no ^{respite} ^{rest}; let not ¹the apple of thine eye cease.

19 Arise, ¹cry out in the ^{night, at night}; in the beginning of the ^{watches}; ^{watches}:

^wPour out thine heart like water before the face of the LORD:

^zLift up thy hands toward him for the life of thy young children,

^aThat faint for hunger ^{at} in the top of every street.

20 ^{See} Behold, O LORD, and ^{behold} ^{consider} to whom ¹thou hast done ^{thus} ^{this}:

^dShall the women eat their fruit, ^{and} ^{the} ^{children} that are ^{dandled} ^{of a span} in the hands ^{long}?

Shall ¹the priest and the prophet be slain in the sanctuary of the LORD?

21 ¹The ^{youth} ^{young} and the old ^{man} lie on the ground in the ^{streets}; ^{streets}:

¹My virgins and my young men are fallen by the ^{sword}; ^{sword}:

^mThou hast slain them in the day of thine anger; thou hast ^{slaughtered} ^{killed} ^{and} ^{not} pitied.

22 Thou hast ^{called} ^{called} as in ^a ^{solemn} ^{assembly}, ^qmy terrors round ^{every side}, ^{about}.

a Cp. Jer. 42. 17 & 44. 14.

b Cp. Ps. 25. 21.

c ver. 20.

d See Lev. 28. 14-45 & Deut. 28. 15-68.

e ch. 1. 7. Jer. 43. 28.

f Jer. 20. 18.

g Ps. 2. 9.

h See ver. 2. 1 ver. 2. 21.

i Cp. Ps. 38. 18 & 38. 42.

k Isai. 5. 30.

l Cp. ver. 3.

m ver. 8.

n See ver. 11.

o Ps. 82. 4 & 42. 3.

p Ps. 51. 8. Isai. 33. 15.

q Jer. 50. 17.

r Ps. 77. 2.

s Ps. 17. 8.

t Cp. Job 19. 12.

u Ps. 119. 147, 148.

v ver. 19.

w Deut. 22. 18.

x Ps. 143. 3.

y Ps. 62. 8.

z Cp. 1 Sam. 7. 6.

a Cp. 1 Tim. 2. 1.

b Job 19. 8.

c Ps. 88. 8.

d See ver. 11.

e Job 19. 7 & 30. 20.

f Ps. 22. 2.

g ch. 1. 22.

h ch. 4. 10.

i See Jer. 19. 9.

j ver. 22.

k See Hos. 13. 8.

l Cp. ch. 4. 12.

m Cp. Jer. 18. 15.

n Cp. 2 Chr. 36. 17.

o ch. 1. 13.

p ch. 2. 4.

q Cp. Job 19. 12.

r ch. 3. 48.

s ver. 2. 17.

t Cp. ver. 6.

u Job 6. 4.

v Ps. 38. 2.

w See Jer. 6. 25.

^aAnd there was none that escaped or remained so that in the day of the LORD's anger none in the day of the LORD's anger: escaped nor remained:

^cThose that I have ^{dandled} ^{swaddled} and brought up hath mine enemy consumed.

¹I am the man that hath seen affliction by the ¹rod of his wrath.

2 He hath led me ^{and} ^{caused me} ^{to walk in darkness} ^{and} ^{brought in} ^{me into darkness}, but ^{not} ^{into} light.

3 Surely against me ^{he} ^{turneth} ^{is he turned}; he his hand against me ^{again} ^{again} ^{turneth his hand against me} ^{all the} ^{day}.

4 My flesh and my skin hath he ¹made old; ¹he hath broken my bones.

5 ¹He hath builded against me, and compassed me with ^{gall} ^{and} ^{travail} ^{travail}.

6 ¹He hath ^{made me to dwell} ^{in dark} ^{places}, as ^{those that have been long} ^{dead} ^{old}.

7 ¹He hath ^{fenced} ^{hedged} me about, that ¹I cannot ^{go forth}; he hath ^{made my chain heavy}.

8 ^{Yea}, ^{Also} when I cry and ^{call for help} ^{about}, he shutteth out my prayer.

9 ¹He hath ^{fenced} ^{inclosed} my ways with hewn stone, he hath made my paths crooked.

10 ¹He ^{is} ^{unto me} as a bear lying in wait, ^{and} ^{as a lion} in secret places.

11 ¹He hath turned aside my ways, and ¹pulled me in ^{pieces}; ¹he hath made me ^{desolate}.

12 ¹He hath bent his bow, ¹and set me as a mark for the arrow.

13 ¹He hath caused the ^{shafts} ^{arrows} of his quiver to enter into my reins.

R.V. ¹ Or, finished² Or, without light³ Or, worn out⁴ Heb. sons.A.V. ^a Or, swaddled with their hands¹ Heb. sons.

14 ^a I am become ^{was} a derision to all my people; and ^{their} song all the day.

15 ^d He hath filled me with ^{bitter-}ness, he hath ^{made me} drunken with ^{wormwood}.

16 ^e He hath also broken my teeth with gravel stones, he hath ^{covered me} with ashes.

17 And thou hast ^{removed my} soul far off from ^{peace;} I forgot ^{prosperity}.

18 ^{And I said,} My strength ^{is} perished, and mine expectation ^{from} the ^{LORD:}

19 ^{Remember} mine affliction and ^{my} misery, the ^{wormwood} and ^{the gall}.

20 My soul hath them still in remembrance, ^{and is} bowed down ^{within me}.

21 This I ^{recall} to my mind, ^{therefore} have I hope.

22 ^{It is of} the LORD's mercies that we are not consumed, ^{because} his compassions fail not.

23 They are new ^{every} morning; ^{great} is thy faithfulness.

24 ^{The LORD} is my portion, saith my soul; ^{therefore} will I hope in him.

25 The LORD is good unto them that ^{wait} for him, to the soul that seeketh him.

26 ^{It is good} that a man should hope and quietly wait for the salvation of the LORD.

27 ^{It is good} for a man that he bear the yoke ⁱⁿ his youth.

28 ^{Let him} sit alone and ^{keep} silence, because he hath laid ^{borne} it upon him.

^a See Jer. 20. 7.
^b Job 42. 4.
^c ver. 63.
^d Job 30. 3.
^e Ps. 68. 12.
^f Cp. Isai. 51. 17, 21.
^g Isai. 50. 6.
^h Matt. 5. 38.
ⁱ Jer. 9. 15.

^j Cp. Prov. 20. 17.
^k Ps. 108. 2.
^l See Jer. 6. 26.
^m Jch. 1. 5.
ⁿ Ps. 108. 4.
^o Ps. 108. 45.

^p Cp. Ps. 9. 18.
^q Cp. Heb. 12. 6, 10.
^r Cp. Heb. 12. 11.

^s Cp. ch. 1. 9, 11, 30.
^t Cp. Ps. 107. 10.
^u ver. 5.
^v Cp. Hab. 1. 12.
^w Ps. 42. 6 & 44. 22.

^x Cp. Ps. 42. 5, 11.
^y Cp. Ps. 33. 9.
^z Cp. Jer. 44. 12, 15.
^{aa} Mal. 2. 6.
^{ab} Isai. 46. 7.
^{ac} Amos 2. 6.

^{ad} Job 7. 18.
^{ae} Ps. 36. 5.
^{af} Prov. 19. 3.
^{ag} Ps. 119. 5 & 73. 26.

^{ah} Joel 2. 12, 15.
^{ai} Ps. 130. 6.
^{aj} Cp. Isai. 50. 10.
^{ak} Ps. 23. 1 & 119. 45.
^{al} Ps. 130. 5.
^{am} Mic. 7. 7.

^{an} See Dan. 9. 5.
^{ao} Cp. Matt. 11. 30.
^{ap} Ps. 78. 17.
^{aq} Ecclus. 7. 26.
^{ar} Cp. Ecclus. 12. 1.
^{as} Jch. 1. 1 & 2. 10.
^{at} Isai. 3. 25.
^{au} Jch. 2. 3, 17, 21.

29 ^{Let him} put his mouth in the dust; if so be there may be hope.

30 ^{Let him} give his cheek to him that smiteth him; let him be filled full with reproach.

31 ^{For the LORD} will not cast off for ^{ever}.

32 ^{For} though he ^{cause} grief, yet will he have compassion according to the multitude of his mercies.

33 ^{For he doth} not afflict ^{willingly}, nor ^{grieve} the children of men.

34 To crush under ^{foot} all ^{the} prisoners of the earth,

35 ^{To turn} aside the right of a man before the face of ^{the} Most High,

36 To subvert a man in his cause, ^{the LORD} ^{approveth} not.

37 ^{Who is he} that saith, and it cometh to pass, when the LORD commandeth it not?

38 ^{Out of the mouth} of the Most High cometh ^{there} not evil and good?

39 ^{Wherefore} doth a living man ^{complain}, ^{a man} for the punishment of his sins?

40 Let us search and try our ways, ^{and} turn again to the LORD.

41 ^{Let us} lift up our heart with our hands unto God in the heavens.

42 ^{We} have transgressed and ^{have} rebelled; thou hast not pardoned.

43 Thou hast ^{covered} with anger, and ^{pursued} us; ^{persecuted} us: thou hast slain, thou hast not pitied.

R.V. 1 Or, east of. 2 Or, wandering. Or, ostentatious. 3 Or, a man that is in his sins. 4 Heb. seek not. 5 Heb. bitterness. 6 Heb. made to return to my heart. 7 Heb. from his heart.

8 Or, He sitteth alone &c. (vv. 28-30). 9 Or, covered thyself.

10 Heb. from

11 Heb. good. 12 Or, a superior. 13 Or, remember. 14 Or, seek not.

15 Heb. bowed. 16 Or, mourning.

44 ^aThou hast covered thyself with a cloud, that *our* prayer should not pass through.

45 ^cThou hast made us *as* the offscouring and refuse in the midst of the ^{peoples.} people.

46 ^fAll our enemies have opened their ^{mouth wide} ^{mouths} against us.

47 ^gFear and the pit are ^{a snare is} come upon us, ^{1 devastation} and ^{desolation} destruction.

48 ^jMine eye runneth down with rivers of ^{water,} ^{water} for the destruction of the daughter of my people.

49 ^jMine eye ^{pourerth} ^{trickleth} down, and ceaseth not, without any intermission,

50 ^oTill the LORD look down, and behold from heaven.

51 Mine eye affecteth ^{my soul,} ^{* mine heart} ¹because of all the daughters of my city.

52 ^rThey have chased me sore ¹like a bird, that mine enemies chased me sore, ^{are mine enemies} ¹without cause.

53 ^rThey have cut off my life in the dungeon, and ¹have cast a stone upon me.

54 ^zWaters flowed over mine head; ^{then} I said, ²I am cut off.

55 ^bI called upon thy name, O LORD, out of the ^{lowest} ^{low} dungeon.

56 ^dThou ^{heardest} ¹my voice; ^{hide} ¹not thine ear at my breathing, at my cry.

57 ^oThou drewest near in the day that I called upon thee: thou saidst, ¹Fear not.

58 ^oO Lord, thou hast ¹pleaded the causes of my soul; thou hast ¹redeemed my life.

a ver. 8.
Op. ch. 2. 1.
b Pa. 35. 22.

c Cp. 1 Cor. 4. 13.
d See Jer. 11. 19.

e ch. 5. 1.
f ch. 2. 16, 17.

g Isai. 24. 17.
Jer. 48. 48.
h Pa. 18. 29, 48.
i Isai. 51. 18.

j ch. 1. 16.
See Jer. 18. 17.
k Cp. Pa. 180. 2.
l See ver. 14.

m See Jer. 11. 30.
n Pa. 28. 4.
Op. 2 Tim. 4. 14.

o Pa. 14. 2.
Isai. 68. 18.

p Cp. Deut. 28. 19.
q Jer. 10. 11.
r Pa. 8. 2.

r ch. 4. 18.
s Pa. 11. 1.
t See Pa. 38. 18.

u Cp. Isai. 1. 22.
v Jer. 8. 30.
w Jer. 37. 16.
x Jer. 39. 10.
y Cp. Dan. 6. 17.

z Pa. 68. 2.
y ch. 2. 19.
a Pa. 68. 3.
Op. Ezek. 37. 11.

a Pa. 19. 10.
b Pa. 180. 1.
c See Jer. 19. 11.

d Cp. Pa. 180. 2.

e Cp. James 4. 6.

f See Josh. 1. 9.

g Cp. 1 Sam. 24. 15.
h Pa. 119. 154.
i Pa. 22. 15.

59 ^bO LORD, thou hast seen my ^{wrong;} ¹judge thou my cause.

60 Thou hast seen all their ^{wrong;} ¹vengeance and all ^{devices} ¹their ^{imaginations} against me.

61 ^oThou hast heard their reproach, O LORD, and all ^{devices} ¹their ^{imaginations} against me;

62 The lips of ¹those that rose up against me, and their ^{imagination} ^{device} against me all the day.

63 ^hBehold ¹thou their sitting down, and their rising up; ¹I am their ^{song,} ^{music.}

64 ^oThou wilt render ^{Render} unto them a recompence, O LORD, ¹according to the work of their hands.

65 Thou wilt give ^{Give} them ¹hardness ¹of heart, ¹thy curse unto them.

66 Thou wilt pursue them in anger, and ¹destroy ¹them ¹Persecute and destroy them in ¹from under ¹the heavens of the LORD.

1 ¹How is the gold become dim! ¹how is the most ^{pure} ^{fine} gold changed!

The stones of the sanctuary are poured out ¹in the top of every street.

2 The precious sons of Zion, ¹comparable to ¹fine gold, How are they esteemed as ¹earthen pitchers, the work of the hands of the potter!

3 Even the ¹jackals ¹draw out the breast, they give suck to their young ones: The daughter of my people is become cruel, like the ostriches in the wilderness.

4 The tongue of the sucking child ¹cleaveth to the roof of his mouth for thirst:

⁴ The young children ask bread,
and no man breaketh it
unto them.

⁵ They that did feed delicately
are desolate in the streets:

⁶ They that were brought up
in scarlet embrace dung-hills.

⁷ For ¹the ²punishment of the iniquity
of the daughter of my people
is greater than ³the punishment of the sin
of Sodom,

⁸ That was overthrown as in
a moment, and no hands
⁹were laid upon her.

¹⁰ Her ¹¹nobles ¹²Nazaries were purer than
snow, they were whiter than
milk,

They were more ruddy in body
than ¹³rubies, their polishing
was ¹⁴as of sapphire:

¹⁵ Their visage is ¹⁶blacker than
a coal; they are not known
in the streets:

Their skin cleaveth to their
bones; it is withered, it is
become like a stick.

¹⁷ They that be slain with the
sword are better than they
that be slain with ¹⁸hunger;

For these ¹⁹pine away, stricken
through, through for want of the fruits
of the field.

²⁰ The hands of the ²¹pitiful
women ²²have sodden their
own ²³children;

²⁴ They were their meat in the
destruction of the daughter
of my people.

²⁵ The LORD hath accomplished
his ²⁶fury, he hath poured out
his fierce ²⁷anger;

And ²⁸he hath kindled a fire in
Zion, ²⁹which hath devoured
the foundations thereof.

¹¹ a Cp. ch. 2.
¹² b Cp. Isai.
52, 16
& 58, 1.

¹³ c Cp. 3 Sam.
1, 24.
¹⁴ d Cp. ch. 2.
30.
See Jer. 5, 31
& 22, 31.
¹⁵ e Matt. 10.
15.
Luke 10, 12.
¹⁶ f Cp. Isai.
58, 10.

¹⁷ g Gen. 19, 25.
¹⁸ h Jer. 2, 6.
Jude 7.
¹⁹ i Cp. Num.
19, 16.
²⁰ j Num. 6, 2
(for mg.).
Amos 2, 13
(for mg.).
²¹ k Cp. Lev.
15, 25.

²² l ch. 5, 10.
Job 30, 30.
Cp. Ps. 119.
83.
²³ m ch. 2, 17.
²⁴ n Cp. Isai.
24, 2.
²⁵ o ch. 5, 12.

²⁶ p Ps. 119, 82.
123.
Cp. Jer. 3, 25.

²⁷ q Jer. 27, 7.
²⁸ r ch. 5, 52.
²⁹ s See Jer. 19.
2.

³⁰ t Cp. 1 Kin.
3, 29.
& Isai. 49, 15.
³¹ u Cp. 2 Kin.
6, 29.
³² v Ezek. 7, 2.
3, 6.
Amos 2, 2.
³³ w Deut. 28.
57.

³⁴ x Jer. 4, 13.
23 Sam. 1, 23.
& Hab. 1, 8.
³⁵ y Ezek. 5, 12.
y See Jer. 17.
27.

³⁶ z Cp. Gen. 2.
7.

³⁷ a Cp. ch. 2, 9
& 2 Kin. 25, 5,
6.
³⁸ b Cp. Ezek.
12, 13
& 17, 30
& 19, 4, 8.

¹² b The kings of the earth believed
not, neither all the inhabitants of the
world, would not have
believed

That the adversary and the
enemy should ¹enter
into the gates of Jerusalem.

¹³ It is because of ²the sins of her
prophets, ³and ⁴the iniquities
of her priests,

That have shed the blood of
the just in the midst of ⁵her.

¹⁴ They ⁶wandered as blind men
in the streets, they ⁷are
polluted themselves with blood,

⁸ So that men cannot
touch their garments.

¹⁵ Depart ye, they cried unto them.
They cried unto them, Depart ye;
⁹Unclean!
It is unclean; depart, depart, touch
not:

¹⁰ When they fled away and
wandered, ¹¹men said among
the nations, ¹²heathen, They shall no
more sojourn ¹³here.

¹⁶ The ¹⁴anger of the LORD hath
divided them; he will no
more regard them:

¹⁵ They respected, not the per-
sons of the priests, ¹⁶they
favoured not the elders.

¹⁷ Our ¹⁷eyes do yet ¹⁸fall in looking
as for us, our eyes ¹⁹failed

for our vain help:
In our watching we have
watched for ²⁰a nation that
could not ²¹save.

¹⁸ They hunt our steps, that we
cannot go in our streets:

Our end is near, our days are
fulfilled; for ²²our end is
come.

¹⁹ Our ²³persecutors are ²⁴swifter than
the eagles of the heaven:

They ²⁵chased us upon the moun-
tains, they laid wait for us
in the wilderness.

²⁰ The breath of our nostrils,
²⁶the anointed of the LORD,
was taken ²⁷in their ²⁸plta;

R.V. ¹ Or, the punishment of the iniquity
Or, Nazaries
Heb. face.

² Or, corals

³ Or, the punishment of the sin
⁴ Heb. darker than blackness.

⁵ Or, fell See 2 Sam. 3, 29.
⁶ Heb. flow away.

⁷ Or, Yes

A.V. ⁸ Or, iniquity. ⁹ Heb. darker than blackness.
Or, ye polluted.

¹⁰ Or, face.

¹¹ Heb. flow out.

¹² Or, in that they could not but touch.

THE BOOK OF THE PROPHET

EZEKIEL.

I ¹Now it came to pass ²in the thirtieth year, in the fourth month, in the fifth day of the month, as I was among the ¹captives by ^{the}river of Chebar, that ⁴the heavens were opened, and I saw ⁷visions of God. ²In the fifth day of the month, which was ⁴the fifth year of ^{king}Jehoiachin's captivity, ³the word of the LORD came expressly unto ¹Ezekiel ^{the}priest, the son of Buzi, in the land of the Chaldeans by ^{the}river Chebar; and ⁴the hand of the LORD was there upon him. ⁴¹And I looked, and behold, ²a ^{stormy wind}whirlwind came ^{out}of the north, a great cloud, with a fire ²infoling itself, and ²a brightness round about it, and out of the midst thereof ³as the colour of ⁴amber, out of the midst of the fire. ⁵^{And}Also out of the midst thereof came the likeness of ⁴four living creatures. ⁶And this was their appearance; they had the likeness of a man. ⁶^{And}And every one had four faces, and every one of them had four wings. ⁷And their feet were ¹straight feet; and the sole of their feet was like the sole of a calf's foot: and they sparkled ²like the colour of burnished brass. ⁸^{And}And they had the hands of a man under their

wings ⁴on their four sides; and they four had their faces and their wings ^{thus}; ⁹their wings were joined one to another; ²they turned not when they went; ²they went every one straight forward. ¹⁰As for the likeness of their faces, ²they ^{four}had the face of a ^{man}man; and they four had the face of a ^{lion}lion, on the right side; and they four had the face of an ox on the left side; they four had also the face of an eagle. ¹¹^{And}And their faces ¹¹Thus were their faces: and their wings were ^{separate above}stretched upward; two wings of every one were joined one to another, and ²two covered their bodies. ¹²^{And}And they went every one straight forward: ²whither the spirit was to go, they went; and they turned not when they went. ¹³^{As}As for the likeness of the living creatures, their appearance was ¹like burning coals of fire, ^{and}like the appearance of ^{torches}torches; it went up and down among the living creatures: ²and the fire was bright, and out of the fire went forth lightning. ¹⁴And the living creatures ²ran and returned ^{as}as the appearance of a flash of lightning. ¹⁵^{Now}Now as I beheld the living creatures, behold one wheel upon the earth ^{beside}by the living creatures, ^{for}each of the four faces thereof, ¹⁶^{The}The appearance

a ver. 17.
ch. 10. 11.
b Cp. ver. 3
& Num. 4. 2.
c ch. 3. 15, 20
& 10. 15, 20, 22
& 48. 2.
d Cp. Matt.
2. 16
& Mark 1. 10
& Luke 3. 21
& John 1. 51
& Acts 7. 56
& 10. 11
& Rev. 19. 11.
e ch. 10. 22
f ch. 8. 3
& 40. 2.
Cp. ch. 11. 24
& Num. 12. 6.
g ch. 10. 14, 21.
h Cp. ch.
8. 1
See ch. 20. 1.
i 2 Kin. 24.
12, 15.
Cp. ch. 17. 12
& 18. 5
& 33. 21
& 40. 1.
j Cp. ver. 1.
k ch. 3. 22
& 8. 1
& 33. 22
& 37. 1
& 40. 1.
Cp. 1 Kin. 18.
46
& 2 Kin. 3. 15.
l Eccles.
46. 6.
m ver. 23.
Cp. Isai. 6. 2.
n Jer. 23. 19
& 25. 32
& 50. 23.
Cp. ch. 8. 12.
o See
Jer. 1. 14.
p ch. 10. 17.
q ver. 27.
r ver. 27.
ch. 8. 2.
s Cp. Ps.
104. 4.
t See
Rev. 4. 6-8.
u Cp. Ps.
97. 3, 4.
v ch. 10. 21.
w Cp. Zech.
4. 10.
x Cp. Matt.
24. 27.
& Luke 17. 24.
y ch. 10. 8.
Cp. Dan. 7. 2.
z ch. 40. 2.
Rev. 1. 15
& 2. 18.
a ch. 10. 8, 21.

R.V. ¹ Heb. captivity. ² Or, flashing continually. ³ Or, as amber to look upon. ⁴ Or, spectrum. ⁵ Or, And thus were their faces; and their wings were etc. ⁶ The Sept. has, And in the midst of the living creatures was an appearance etc. A.V. ⁶ Heb. captivity. ⁷ Heb. Jehovah. ⁸ Heb. catching itself. ⁹ Heb. a straight foot. ¹⁰ Or, divided above.

of the wheels and their work was like unto ^athe colour of a beryl: ^band they four had one likeness: and their appearance and their work was as it were a wheel ¹in the middle of a wheel. ¹⁷ ^dWhen they went, they went ^eupon their four sides: ^fand ^gthey turned not when they went. ¹⁸ As for their ^hrings, they were ⁱso high ^jand ^kdreadful; ^land ^mtheir four ⁿhad ^otheir rings full of eyes round ^pabout. ¹⁹ ^qAnd when the living creatures went, the wheels went ^rbeside ^sthem: ^tand when the living creatures were lifted up from the earth, the wheels were lifted up. ²⁰ ^uWhithersoever the spirit was to go, they ^vwent: ^wthither was ^xthe spirit to ^ygo; and the wheels were lifted up ^zbeside them: ^{aa}for the spirit ^{ab}of the living creature was in the wheels. ²¹ ^{ac}When those went, these went; and when those stood, these stood; ^{ad}and when those were lifted up from the earth, the wheels were lifted up ^{ae}beside ^{af}them: ^{ag}for the spirit ^{ah}of the living creature was in the wheels. ²² ^{ai}And over the head of the living creature there was ^{aj}the likeness of the firmament upon the heads ^{ak}the likeness of a firmament, like ^{al}the colour of the living creature ^{am}was as of the terrible ^{an}crystal, stretched forth over their heads above. ²³ And under the firmament were their wings ^{ao}straight, the one toward the other: ^{ap}every one had ^{aq}two, which covered ^{ar}on this side, and every one had ^{as}two, which covered ^{at}on that side, their bodies. ²⁴ And when they went, I heard the noise of their wings, ^{au}like the noise of great waters, ^{av}like ^{aw}the voice of the ^{ax}Almighty, ^{ay}a noise of tumult ^{az}like the noise of an host: when they stood, they let down their wings.

²⁵ And there was a voice ^{ab}above from ^{ac}the firmament that was over their ^{ad}heads: ^{ae}when they stood, they ^{af}let down their wings. ²⁶ And above ^{ag}the firmament that was over their heads was ^{ah}the likeness of a throne, ^{ai}as the appearance of ^{aj}a sapphire stone: and upon the likeness of the throne was ^{ak}the likeness as the appearance of a man ^{al}upon it ^{am}above. ²⁷ And I saw as the colour of ^{an}amber, ^{ao}as the appearance of fire ^{ap}within it round about, ^{aq}from the appearance of his loins ^{ar}and upward, and from the appearance of his loins ^{as}and downward, ^{at}I saw as it were the appearance of fire, and ^{au}there ^{av}it ^{aw}was ^{ax}and ^{ay}the brightness round about ^{az}him. ²⁸ As the appearance of ^{ba}the bow that is in the cloud in the day of rain, so was the appearance of the brightness round about. This was the appearance of the likeness of ^{bb}the glory of the LORD. And when I saw it, ^{bc}I fell upon my face, and I heard a voice of one that spake.

¹ And he said unto me, ² ^{bd}Son of man, ^{be}stand upon thy feet, and I will speak ^{bf}unto thee. ² ^{bg}And the spirit entered into me when he spake unto me, and ^{bh}set me upon my feet; and I heard him that spake unto me. ³ And he said unto me, ^{bi}Son of man, I send thee to the children of Israel, to ^{bj}nations that are rebellious, which have ^{bk}rebellious ^{bl}nation that hath rebelled against me: ^{bm}they and their fathers have transgressed against me, even unto this very day. ⁴ And the children are ^{bn}impudent and ^{bo}stiffhearted: ^{bp}I do send thee unto them: and thou shalt say unto them, Thus saith the Lord God. ⁵ And they, ^{bq}whether they will

R.V.
Or, it

¹ Heb. in the midst of.

² Or, fellows

³ Or, over against

⁴ Or, of life

⁵ Or, ice

⁶ Or, for them

A.V. Or, strokes.

¹ Or, of life.

² Heb. nations.

³ Heb. hard of face.

hear, or whether they will forbear, (for they are "a rebellious house,) yet shall know that there hath been a prophet among them. ⁶ And thou, "son of man, "be not afraid of them, neither be afraid of their words, though "briers and thorns be with thee, and thou dost dwell among "scorpions: be not afraid of their words, nor be dismayed at their looks, though they be "a rebellious house. ⁷ And thou shalt speak my words unto them, whether they will hear, or whether they will forbear: for they are "most rebellious. ⁸ But thou, "son of man, hear what I say unto thee; "be not thou rebellious like "that rebellious house: open thy mouth, and "eat that I give thee. ⁹ And when I looked, behold, "an hand was put forth unto me; and, lo, "a roll of a book was therein; ¹⁰ and he spread it before me; and it was written "within and without: and there was written therein lamentations, and mourning, and woe. ¹ And ² Moreover he said unto me, "Son of man, eat that thou findest; "eat this roll, and ³ speak unto the house of Israel. ² So I opened my mouth, and he caused me to eat ^{the} that roll. ³ And he said unto me, "Son of man, "cause thy belly to eat, and fill thy bowels with this roll that I give thee. "Then did I eat it; and it was in my mouth "as honey for sweetness.

⁴ And he said unto me, "Son of man, go, get thee unto the house of Israel, and speak with my words unto them. ⁵ For thou art not sent to a people ¹ of a strange speech and of an

a See ver. 2.

b ch. 22. 33.

c See

ch. 2. 1.

d ch. 2. 9.

Jer. 1. 8.

e Cp. Matt.

11. 21, 23.

f Cp. ch. 22.

34.

g Sam. 23. 6.

h Mic. 7. 4.

i Cp. John

15. 20.

j Cp. Dent.

2. 15.

k Ecclus.

23. 7.

l Cp. ch. 2. 4.

m See

Jer. 1. 18.

n See ver. 5.

o Cp. Isai.

50. 7.

p ch. 2. 6.

q Cp. Isai.

50. 8.

r Rev. 10. 2.

s Cp. ch. 2. 1, 3.

t 2 Esd. 14.

u See

ch. 2. 1.

v ch. 2. 2.

w Dan. 10. 10.

x Rev. 10. 2.

y Jer. 22. 2.

z Cp. ver. 3.

aa Jer. 36. 2.

ab ch. 1. 1.

ac mg.

ad Rev. 5. 1.

ae ch. 22. 2.

af 12, 17, 30.

ag ver. 37.

ah y ch. 2. 7.

ai Cp. ch. 2. 8.

aj ch. 2. 8.

ak 11. 1, 24.

al 48. 8.

am Cp. ch. 37. 1.

an b Cp. ch. 1.

ao 34.

ap ch. 1. 5, 15.

aq d Jer. 15. 16.

ar Rev. 10. 9, 10.

as Cp. Ps. 150.

at 10.

au 119. 108.

av See

ch. 1. 2.

aw See

ch. 1. 1.

hard language, but to the house of Israel; ⁶ not to many ^{peoples} people of a strange speech and of an hard language, whose words thou canst not understand. ¹ Surely, ^{if} I sent thee to them, they would ^{harken} have hearkened unto thee. ⁷ But the house of Israel will not hearken unto thee; for they will not hearken unto me: for all the house of Israel are ^{of an hard forehead} of a stiff heart. ⁸ Behold, I have made thy face ^{hard} strong against their faces, and thy forehead ^{hard} strong against their foreheads. ⁹ As ^{an adamant harder than flint} an adamant harder than flint have I made thy forehead: ¹⁰ fear them not, neither be dismayed at their looks, though they be a rebellious house. ¹¹ Moreover he said unto me, "Son of man, "all my words that I shall speak unto thee receive "in thine heart, and hear with thine ears. ¹² And go, get thee to "them of the captivity, unto "the children of thy people, and speak unto them, and tell them, "Thus saith the Lord GOD; "whether they will hear, or whether they will forbear.

¹² Then the spirit ^{lifted} took me up, and I heard behind me ^{the} a voice of ^a great rushing, saying, Blessed be the glory of the LORD from his place. ¹³ And I ^{heard} also the noise of the wings of ^{the} the living creatures ^{as they} that touched one another, and the noise of the wheels ^{beside} over against them, ^{even the} and a noise of ^a great rushing. ¹⁴ So the spirit lifted me up, and took me ^{away} away; and I went ⁱⁿ in bitterness, in the ^{heat} heat of my spirit, ^{and} but the hand of the LORD was strong upon me. ¹⁵ Then I came to "them of the captivity at Tel-

A.V. * Or, rebeld.
and heavy of language.
and hard of heart.

R.V. ¹ Heb. deep of lip and heavy of tongue. ² Or, over against
† Heb. rebellion. ¹ Heb. deep of lip, and heavy of tongue; and so ver. 6.
‡ Or, If I had sent thee, &c. would they not have hearkened unto thee?
†† Heb. kissed. ‡‡ Heb. bitter. §§ Heb. not anger.

¶ Heb. deep of lip,
and heavy of tongue.
¶¶ Heb. stiff of forehead.

abib, that ¹dwelt ^aby the river of Chebar, ²and ^bto where they ¹dwelt; and ^cI sat ^dwhere they sat, ^eand ^famong them ^gremained there ^hastonished ⁱamong them ^jseven days.

¹⁸ ^kAnd it came to pass at the end of seven days, that the word of the LORD came unto me, saying, ¹⁷ ^lSon of man, ^mI have made thee a watchman unto the house of Israel: therefore hear the word at my mouth, and ⁿgive them warning from me. ¹⁸ ^oWhen I say unto the wicked, ^pThou shalt surely die; ^qand thou givest him not warning, nor speakest to warn the wicked from his wicked way, to save his life; the same wicked man ^rshall die in his iniquity; ^sbut his blood will I require at thine hand. ¹⁹ ^tYet if thou warn the wicked, and he turn not from his wickedness, nor from his wicked way, he shall die in his iniquity; ^ubut thou ^vhast delivered thy soul. ²⁰ ^wAgain, ^xwhen ^yWhen a righteous man doth turn from his ^zrighteousness, and commit iniquity, ^{aa}and I lay a stumblingblock before him, he shall die: ^{ab}because thou hast not given him warning, he shall die in his sin, ^{ac}and his ^{ad}righteous deeds ^{ae}righteousness which he hath done shall not be remembered; ^{af}but his blood will I require at thine hand. ²¹ Nevertheless ^{ag}if thou warn the righteous man, that the righteous sin not, and he doth not sin, he shall surely live, because he ^{ah}took warning; ^{ai}and ^{aj}is warned; ^{ak}also thou ^{al}hast delivered thy soul.

²² ^{am}And the hand of the LORD was there upon me; and he said unto me, Arise, go forth into ^{an}the ^{ao}plain, and ^{ap}I will there talk with thee. ²³ Then I arose, and went forth into the ^{aq}plain: and, behold, ^{ar}the glory of the LORD

stood there, as the glory which I saw ^{as}by the river of Chebar: ^{at}and I fell on my face. ²⁴ ^{au}Then the spirit entered into me, and set me upon my ^{av}feet; ^{aw}and ^{ax}he ^{ay}spake with me, and said unto me, Go, shut thyself within thine house. ²⁵ But thou, ^{az}son of man, behold, ^{ba}they shall ^{bb}lay ^{bc}put bands upon thee, and shall bind thee with them, and thou shalt not go out among them: ²⁶ and I will make thy tongue cleave to the roof of thy mouth, that ^{bd}thou shalt be dumb, and shalt not be to them ^{be}a reprov-^{er}: ²⁷ ^{bf}for they are a rebellious house. ²⁷ ^{bg}But when I speak with thee, I will open thy mouth, and thou shalt say unto them, ^{bh}Thus saith the Lord ^{bi}God: ^{bj}God: ^{bk}He that heareth, let him hear; and he that forbear-^{er}th, let him forbear: ^{bl}for they are a rebellious house.

¹ Thou also, ^{bm}son of man, ⁴ ^{bn}take thee a tile, and lay it before thee, and pourtray upon it ^{bo}the city, even Jerusalem: ² ^{bp}and lay siege against it, ^{bq}and build ^{br}forts ^{bs}against it, ^{bt}and cast up a mount against it; set ^{bu}the camp ^{bv}also against it, ^{bw}and plant ^{bx}set ^{by}battering rams against it round about. ³ And ^{bz}Moreover take thou unto thee ^{ca}an iron ^{cb}pan, and set it for a wall of iron between thee and the city: ^{cc}and set thy face ^{cd}toward ^{ce}against it, and it shall be besieged, ² and thou shalt lay siege against it. This shall be ^{cf}a sign to the house of Israel.

⁴ Moreover lie thou ^{cg}upon thy left side, and lay the iniquity of the house of Israel upon it: ^{ch}accord-^{ing} to the number of the days that thou shalt lie upon it: ^{ci}thou shalt bear their iniquity. ⁵ For I have ^{cj}appointed ^{ck}laid upon thee ^{cl}the years of their iniquity to be unto thee a number

R.V. ¹ Or, sat
A.V. ² Heb. righteousness.

³ Another reading is, and I sat where they sat.
† Heb. a man reproving.

⁴ Or, valley
‡ Or, chief leaders.

⁵ Or, flat plate
§ Or, a flat plate, or, stone.

of ^{days, even} three hundred and ninety days: ^bso shalt thou bear the iniquity of the house of Israel. ^cAnd again, when thou hast accomplished ^{these, thou shalt lie them, lie again} on thy right side, ^dand thou shalt bear the iniquity of the house of Judah: ^eforty days, each day for a year, have I appointed it unto thee. ^fAnd these ^{each day for a year.} Therefore thou shalt set thy face toward the siege of Jerusalem, ^gwith thine arm ^{uncovered} shall be uncovered, and thou shalt prophesy against it. ^hAnd, behold, ⁱI will lay bands upon thee, and thou shalt not turn thee from one side to another, till thou hast ^{accomplished} the days of thy siege. ^jTake thou also unto thee wheat, and barley, and beans, and ^{lentils, and millet,} and spelt, ^{and tithes,} and put them in one vessel, and make thee bread thereof: ^kaccording to the number of the days that thou shalt lie upon thy side, ^{even} three hundred and ninety ^{days} shalt thou eat thereof. ^lAnd thy meat which thou shalt eat shall be ^mby weight, ⁿtwenty shekels a day: from time to time shalt thou eat it. ^oAnd thou shalt drink also water ^pby measure, the sixth part of an hin: from time to time shalt thou drink. ^qAnd thou shalt eat it as barley cakes, and thou shalt bake it ^rin their sight with dung that cometh out of man. ^sAnd the LORD said, Even thus shall the children of Israel eat ^ttheir bread defiled ^{unclean} bread, among the ^Unations Gentiles whither I will drive them. ^vThen said I, Ah Lord God! behold, my soul hath not been polluted: for ^wfrom my youth up even till now have I not eaten of ^xthat which dieth of itself, or is torn ^yof beasts in pieces; neither came there ^zabominable flesh into my mouth.

a ver. 2.
b See ver. 4.
c Cp. ch. 22. 4, 9, 10.
d See ch. 2. 1.
e ch. 5. 16 & 14. 12.
f Lev. 26. 26.
g Cp. ch. 22. 11, 12.
h ver. 5.
i ch. 12. 19.
j Cp. Jer. 27. 31.
k ver. 5.
l Isai. 52. 10.
m See ch. 3. 15.
n ch. 3. 25.
o ch. 24. 23 & 28. 10.
p Lev. 26. 26.
q See ch. 2. 1.
r Cp. ver. 9 & ch. 5. 2.
s See 2 Kin. 25. 1-3.
t Jer. 39. 1, 2 & 52. 4-6.
u Ps. 57. 4.
v Isai. 49. 2.
w Cp. Isai. 7. 30.
x Cp. ch. 1. 3 & 44. 20.
y Lev. 21. 5.
z Cp. 1 Kin. 22. 27.
a See ver. 12.
b See ver. 5.
c Cp. ver. 5 & ch. 4. 1.
d See ch. 4. 5.
e ver. 5.
f Cp. ver. 10.
g ch. 45. 12.
h ver. 12.
i ch. 12. 14.
j Cp. Jer. 9. 16.
k Cp. Jer. 40. 4.
l & 52. 14.
m Cp. Jer. 42. 18 & 44. 14.
n See ch. 12. 3.
o Cp. ver. 2 & ch. 4. 1.
p Hos. 9. 3.
q Dan. 1. 5.
r Cp. ch. 22. 12.
s ch. 9. 8 & 11. 12 & 20. 49.
t See ch. 15. 47, 48.
u Cp. Acts 10. 14.
v ch. 44. 31.
w Cp. Lev. 7. 24.
x Isai. 65. 4.
y Cp. Lev. 7. 18.

15 Then he said unto me, ^{See, Lo,} I have given thee cow's dung for man's dung, and thou shalt prepare thy bread ^{thereon, therewith.} ¹⁶Moreover he said unto me, ^aSon of man, behold, ^bI will break the staff of bread in Jerusalem: and they shall eat bread ^cby weight, and with ^dcarefulness; and they shall drink water ^eby measure, and with astonishment: ^fthat they may want bread and water, and be ^gastonied one with another, and consume away ^hin their iniquity. ⁱAnd thou, ^json of man, ^ktake thee a ^{sharp} sword, ^{as a} knife, take ^{barber's razor} shalt thou take it unto thee, ^{these a barber's razor,} and ^lshalt cause it to pass upon thine head and upon thy beard: then take thee balances to weigh, and ^mdivide the hair. ⁿ² ^{A third} Thou part shalt thou burn in the fire ^oin the midst of the city, ^pwhen the days of the siege are ^{fulfilled} fulfilled: and thou shalt take a third part, and smite ^{with the sword round about it; v} and a third part thou shalt scatter ^{in the wind, and} ^qI will draw out a sword after them. ^r³ ^{And thou shalt} Thou shalt also take ^sthereof a few in number, and bind them in thy ^tskirts. ^u⁴ ^{And of these again shalt thou take, and} Then take of them again, and cast them into the midst of the fire, and burn them in the fire; ^vtherefrom for thereof shall a fire come forth into all the house of Israel. ^w⁵ Thus saith the Lord ^{God; God;} ^xThis is Jerusalem: I have set her ^yin the midst of the ^{nations, nations} and countries ^{are} ^zround about her. ^aAnd she hath ^{rebelled} ^{changed} my judgements in doing ^{wickedness} ^{more than the nations, and} ^bagainst my statutes more than ^cthe countries that are round about her: for they have ^{rejected} ^{refused} my judgements, and ^das for my statutes, they have not walked in them.

R.V. ¹ Heb. divide them. ² Heb. thence. ³ Or, changed my judgements into wickedness.
A.V. ^a Heb. a day for a year, a day for a year. ^b Heb. from thy side to thy side. ^c Or, spell. ^d Heb. wings.

7 Therefore thus saith the Lord God: Because ye are ^{turbulent} more than the nations that are round about you, ^{and} have not walked in my statutes, neither have kept my ^{judgements}, neither have done ^{after} the ^{ordinances} of the nations that are round about you; ⁸ therefore thus saith the Lord God: Behold, I, even I, ^{am} against thee; ^{and} I will execute ^{judgements} in the midst of thee ^{in the sight of the nations}. ⁹ And I will do in thee ^{that which I have not done, and whereunto I will not do any more the like, because of all thine abominations}. ¹⁰ Therefore ^{the fathers shall eat the sons in the midst of thee, and the sons shall eat their fathers}; ^{and} I will execute ^{judgements} in thee, ^{and the whole remnant of thee will I scatter} unto all the winds. ¹¹ Wherefore, ^{as I live, saith the Lord God, surely, because thou hast defiled my sanctuary with all thy detestable things, and with all thine abominations, therefore will I also diminish thee}; ^{neither shall mine eye spare, and I also will have no pity}. ¹² A third part of thee shall die with the pestilence, and with famine shall they be consumed in the midst of thee; ^{and a third part shall fall by the sword round about thee}; ^{and a third part I will scatter} unto all the winds, and I will draw out a sword after them. ¹³ Thus shall mine anger be accomplished, ^{and I will satisfy my fury} upon them, and I will be comforted: and they shall know that ^{I the LORD have spoken} in my zeal, ^{when I have accomplished my fury upon them}. ¹⁴ Moreover I will

m ch. 13. 48 & mg. for mg. & 21. 17 & mg. for mg. & 24. 18 & mg. for mg. p ch. 12. 20. Cp. Isai. 27. 10.

u ch. 6. 6.
See Jer. 22. 5.
b ch. 22. 4.
Neh. 2. 17.
Jer. 79. 6.
Jer. 24. 9.
c Ps. 2. 1.
d ver. 5, 6.
e ch. 13. 47.
f Cp. ch. 11.
g ch. 14. 8.
Deut. 28. 37.
h Cp. ch. 14.
i See ch. 13. 8.
j ch. 25. 17.
k ch. 11. 9.
l ch. 16. 41.
m ch. 22. 16.
n Deut. 32.
o Cp. 2 Kin. 21. 12, 13.
p Lam. 1. 12 & Dan. 9. 12.
q See ch. 4. 16.
r See Jer. 19. 9.
s ch. 14. 15.
t ch. 33. 27.
u ch. 34. 25.
v Deut. 32. 24.
w Cp. 2 Kin. 17. 26.
x Cp. ch. 38. 12.
y ch. 38. 22.
z ch. 12. 14.
aa & 17. 21 & 22. 15 & 36. 19.
ab Deut. 28. 64.
ac Jer. 9. 16.
ad & 15. 4.
ae Zech. 2. 6.
af Cp. ver. 2.
ag ch. 35. 19.
ah See ch. 16. 48.
ai ch. 8. 3, 5, 6 & 23. 39.
aj Chr. 36. 14.
ak Jer. 7. 30.
al Cp. ch. 36. 18.
am See ch. 11. 18.
an ch. 2. 1.
ao ch. 13. 17.
ap & 20. 46 & 21. 2 & 25. 2 & 28. 21 & 29. 2.
aq & 35. 2 & 38. 2.
ar Cp. Luke 9. 52.
as ch. 7. 20.
at & 11. 18, 21.
au ch. 19. 9.
av & 33. 28 & 34. 12, 14 & 35. 12.
aw & 36. 1, 4, 8.
ax & 37. 22 & 38. 8.
ay & 39. 2, 4, 17.
az ch. 16. 27.
ba ch. 37. 4, 9.
bb & 38. 2.
bc d ch. 7. 4, 9 & 8. 18.
bd & 9. 5, 10.
be Cp. Jer. 21. 7.
bf ch. 36. 1, 4.
bg Cp. ver. 2.
bh & ch. 6. 11, 12 & Jer. 15. 2.
bi ch. 35. 4, 6.
bj Cp. ver. 13.
bk Cp. ch. 31. 12.
bl Isai. 57. 5, 6.
bm Lev. 26. 30.
bn See ch. 14. 5.
bo & ch. 6. 12 & 7. 8.
bp & 20. 8, 21 & Lam. 4. 11.
bq Cp. ch. 39. 36.

make thee ^{a desolation and a waste}, and ^{a reproach}, among ^{a the nations that are round about thee, in the sight of all that pass by}. ¹⁵ So it shall be a reproach and a taunt, an instruction ^{a and an astonishment}, unto ^{a the nations that are round about thee, when I shall execute} ^{judgements} in thee in anger and in ^{fury}, and ^{in furious rebukes}: I the LORD have spoken it: ¹⁶ when I shall send upon them ^{the evil arrows of famine, which shall be for their destruction, and which I will send to destroy you}, and I will increase the famine upon you, and ^{will break your staff of bread}: ¹⁷ and I will send upon you famine and ^{evil beasts}, and they shall bereave thee; and pestilence and ^{blood shall pass through thee}; and I will bring the sword upon thee: I the LORD have spoken it.

1 And the word of the LORD came unto me, saying, ² Son of man, ^{set thy face toward the mountains of Israel, and prophesy} ^{unto them, and say}, ^{Ye mountains of Israel, hear the word of the Lord God}: Thus saith the Lord God to ^{the mountains and to the hills, to the valleys, and to the rivers}: Be- hold, I, even I, will bring a sword upon you, ^{and I will destroy your high places}. ⁴ And your altars shall ^{become} desolate, and your ^{sun-images} shall be broken: and I will cast down your slain men before your idols. ⁵ And I will ^{lay the dead carcasses of the children of Israel before their idols}; ^{and I will scatter your bones round about your altars}. ⁶ In all your ^{dwelling places} the cities shall be laid waste,

m ch. 38. 5, 6 & 39. 12.

o Cp. 2 Kin. 22. 14, 16.

R.V. 1 Heb. judgements. bring to rest. 2 Or, toward

3 Or, withdraw mine eye that it shall not spare Another reading is, how thee down.

4 Or, against

5 Or, ravines

A.V. 6 Or, sun temples, and so ver. 6.

† Heb. give.

and "the high places shall be desolate; that your altars may be laid waste and ^{made} desolate, and your idols may be broken and cease, and your ^{sun-images} ^{images} may be ^{hewn} ^{cut} down, and your works may be ^{abolished}.

⁷ And the slain shall fall in the midst of you, ^{and} ye shall know that I am the LORD. ⁸ Yet will I leave a remnant, ⁱⁿ that ye shall have ^{some} that shall escape the sword among the nations, ^{when} ye shall be scattered through the countries. ⁹ And they that escape of you ^{shall} remember me among the nations whither they shall be carried captives, ^{how that} ^I have been broken with their whorish heart, which hath departed from me, and with their eyes, ^{which} go a whoring after their idols: ^{and} they shall ^{loathe} ^{lothe} themselves in their own sight for the evils which they have committed in all their abominations. ¹⁰ And they shall know that I am the LORD, ^{and that} ^I have not said in vain that I would do this evil unto them.

¹¹ Thus saith the Lord God: ^{Smite} with thine hand, ^{and} stamp with thy foot, and say, ^{Alas!} because of all the evil abominations of the house of Israel: ^{for} they shall fall by the sword, by the famine, and by the pestilence. ¹² He that is far off shall die of the pestilence; and he that is near shall fall by the sword; and he that remaineth and is ^{besieged} shall die by the famine: ^{thus} will I accomplish my fury upon them. ¹³ And ye shall know that I am the LORD, ^{when} their slain men shall be among their idols round about their altars, ^{upon} every high hill, ⁱⁿ all

the tops of the mountains, ^{and} under every green tree, and under every thick ^{oak}, the place where ^{they} did offer sweet savour to all their idols. ¹⁴ And ^I will stretch out my hand upon them, and ^{make} the land ^{desolate} and waste, ^{from} desolate, yea, ^{more} desolate than the wilderness toward ^{Diblah}, ^{throughout} all their habitations: ^{and} they shall know that I am the LORD.

¹ Moreover the word of the LORD came unto me, saying, ² And thou, ^{son} of man, thus saith the Lord God unto the land of Israel: ³ An ^{end}: the end is come upon the four corners of the land. ⁴ Now is ^{the} end ^{come} upon thee, and ^I will send mine anger upon thee, ^{and} will judge thee according to thy ^{ways}; and ^I will bring ^{will} recompense upon thee all thine abominations. ⁵ And mine eye shall not spare thee, neither will I have pity: but ^I will ^{bring} recompense thy ways upon thee, and thine abominations shall be in the midst of thee: ^{and} ye shall know that I am the LORD.

⁵ Thus saith the Lord God: An evil, ^{an} only evil; behold, ^{it} cometh. ⁶ An end is come, the end is come, it awaketh against thee; behold, it cometh. ⁷ Thy doom is come. The morning ^{inhabitant} of thee, O thou that dwellest in the land: ^{the} time is come, the day ^{is} near; ^a day of tumult, and not ^a joyful shouting, trouble is near, ^{upon} the mountains. ⁸ Now will I shortly ^{pour} out my fury upon thee, and ^{accomplish} mine anger against thee, ^{and} will judge thee according to thy ^{ways}; and ^I will bring ^{will} recompense upon thee for all thine abominations. ⁹ And mine eye shall not spare, neither will I have pity: ^I will ^{bring} upon thee recompense ^{thy} according to thy ^{ways}, and thine abominations shall be in the midst of thee; ^{and}

R.V. ¹ Or, bear their guilt. ² Heb. Noted out. ³ Or, preserved. ⁴ Or, sorcerers. ⁵ Or, more than. ⁶ Or, from the wilderness. ⁷ Heb. give.

⁸ Or, according to most of the ancient versions, I have broken their dc. ⁹ Or, The turn. ¹⁰ Or, The crowing time. ¹¹ Or, from. ¹² Heb. awaketh against thee. ¹³ Or, echo. ¹⁴ Heb. upon thee.

ye shall know that I ^{am} the LORD
do smite. ¹⁰ Behold, Behold the day, be-
hold, it cometh: ¹¹ the rod hath blossomed,
pride hath budded. ¹² Violence
is risen up into ^a a rod of wickedness:
¹³ none of them shall remain, nor
of their multitude, nor of their
wealth: neither shall there be
eminency among them. ¹⁴ The time
is come, the day draweth near:
let not ¹⁵ the buyer rejoice, nor
the seller mourn: ¹⁶ for wrath is
upon all the multitude thereof.
¹⁷ For ¹⁸ the seller shall not return
to that which is sold, ¹⁹ although
they be yet alive: ²⁰ for the vision
is touching the whole multitude
thereof, ²¹ none shall
return; ²² neither shall any strengthen him-
self ²³ in ²⁴ the iniquity of his life.
²⁵ They have blown the trumpet,
and have made all ready; but none
goeth to the battle: ²⁶ for my
wrath is upon all the multitude
thereof. ²⁷ The sword is with-
out, and the pestilence and the
famine within: ²⁸ he that is in
the field shall die with the
sword; ²⁹ and he that is in the
city, famine and pestilence shall
devour him. ³⁰ But they that
escape of them shall escape, and
shall be on the mountains ³¹ like
doves of the valleys, all of them
mourning, every one ³² for his in-
iquity. ³³ All hands shall be
feeble, and all knees shall ³⁴ be
weak as water. ³⁵ They shall
also gird themselves with sack-
cloth, and ³⁶ horror shall cover
them; and shame shall be upon
all faces, and ³⁷ baldness upon all
their heads. ³⁸ They shall cast
their silver in the streets, and
their gold shall be ³⁹ as an unclean thing;
† removed:

^a Prov. 11. 4.
Zeph. 1. 18.
Ecclus. 5. 8.
^b Cp. ver. 2.
^c ver. 7.
^d Cp. Isai.
10. 5.
^e 14. 5.
^f Cp. ver. 23.
^g Cp. 1 Tim.
6. 10.
^h ch. 14. 3.
ⁱ 4. 7.
^j 44. 12.
^k Cp. ch. 17.
13.
^l Cp. Isai.
64. 11.
^m Cp. ch. 16.
17.
ⁿ See ch. 5—
16.
^o See ver. 7.
^p Cp. Isai.
24. 2.
^q 1 Cor. 7. 29.
30.
^r Cp. ch.
9. 7.
^s 24. 23.
^t 25. 3.
^u 3 Ecd. 10. 22.
^v ver. 14.
^w Lev. 25.
13. 14.
^x See
ch. 28. 7.
^y Cp. ver. 34.
^z 28. 44.
^{aa} See
ch. 9. 8—10.
^{ab} Cp. Jer.
27. 2.
^{ac} ch. 8. 17.
^{ad} 9. 9.
^{ae} 11. 6.
^{af} 12. 4.
^{ag} Jer. 6. 7.
^{ah} ver. 12.
^{ai} Cp. ver. 11.
^{aj} Cp. ch. 6.
12.
^{ak} Lam. 1. 20.
^{al} 2. 21.
^{am} Hab. 1. 6, 12.
^{an} Jer. 14. 18.
^{ao} Cp. ver. 11.
^{ap} See
ver. 30.
^{aq} Cp. ver. 2.
^{ar} ch. 6. 8.
^{as} Cp. Jer. 6.
14.
^{at} 8. 18.
^{au} 1 Thess. 5. 3.
^{av} Cp. Jer. 4.
20.
^{aw} Cp. Isai.
55. 14.
^{ax} See
Job 1. 16—19.
^{ay} Cp. ch. 20.
1. 3.
^{az} Pa. 74. 2.
^{ba} ch. 21. 7.
^{bb} Isai. 13. 7.
^{bc} Jer. 6. 34.
^{bd} Cp. Mal.
2. 7.
^{be} Isai. 15.
2. 10.
^{bf} 1 Kin.
12. 6.
^{bg} Pa. 66. 5.
^{bh} See
Isai. 3. 34.
^{bi} Cp. ver. 4.

¹ their silver and their gold shall
not be able to deliver them in
the day of the wrath of the LORD:
they shall not satisfy their souls,
neither fill their bowels: ² be-
cause it ³ hath been ⁴ the stumbling-
block of their iniquity. ⁵ As
for ⁶ the beauty of his ornament,
⁷ he set it in majesty: but ⁸ they
made the images of their abomi-
nations ⁹ and of their detestable
things ¹⁰ therein: therefore ¹¹ have
I made it unto them as an unclean thing.
† set it far from them.
¹² And I will give it into the
hands of ¹³ the strangers for a
prey, ¹⁴ and to the wicked of the
earth for a spoil; and ¹⁵ they
shall profane ¹⁶ it. ¹⁷ My face will
I turn also from them, and ¹⁸ they
shall profane ¹⁹ my ²⁰ secret place:
and ²¹ the robbers shall enter into it,
and ²² profane it. ²³ Make ²⁴ the chain:
²⁵ for the land is full of ²⁶ bloody
crimes, ²⁷ and the city is full of
violence. ²⁸ Wherefore I will
bring ²⁹ the worst of the heathen,
and they shall possess their
houses: ³⁰ I will also make the
pride of the strong to cease;
and ³¹ their holy places shall be
profaned. ³² Destruction cometh;
and ³³ they shall seek peace, and
there shall be none. ³⁴ Mischief
shall come upon mischief, and
³⁵ rumour shall be upon rumour;
and ³⁶ they shall then shall they seek a vision of the
prophet; but ³⁷ the law shall
perish from the priest, and
³⁸ counsel from the ancients.
³⁹ The king shall mourn, and
the prince shall be clothed with
desolation, and the hands of the
people of the land shall be trou-
bled: ⁴⁰ I will do unto them after
their way, and ⁴¹ according to
their deserts will I judge them;

R.V. ¹ Or, not from them, nor from their multitude, nor from their wealth.
† Or, waiting for them
the life be yet among the living. ² Or, it shall not turn back ³ Or, whose life is in his iniquity
to pride; and they etc. ⁴ Or, thereof ⁵ Or, secret treasure ⁶ Heb. judgement of blood.

A.V. ⁷ Or, tumult. ⁸ Or, their tumultuous persons. ⁹ Heb. though their life were yet among the living. ¹⁰ Or, whose
life is in his iniquity. ¹¹ Heb. his iniquity. ¹² Heb. for a separation, or, uncleanness. ¹³ Or, burlers.
† Or, because their iniquity is their stumbling-block. ¹⁴ Or, made it unto them an unclean thing. ¹⁵ Heb. with their judgments.
† Or, they shall inherit their holy places. ¹⁶ Heb. Cutting off.

"and they shall know that I am the LORD.

8 ¹And it came to pass ²in the sixth year, in the sixth month, in the fifth day of the month, ³as I sat in mine house, and ⁴the elders of Judah sat before me, that ⁵the hand of the Lord God fell there upon me. ⁶Then I beheld, and ⁷lo, ⁸a likeness as the appearance of fire: ⁹from the appearance of his loins ¹⁰even downward, ¹¹fire; and from his loins ¹²even upward, as the appearance of brightness, ¹³as the colour of ¹⁴amber. ¹⁵And ¹⁶he put forth the form of an hand, and ¹⁷took me by a lock of mine head; and the spirit lifted me up ¹⁸between the earth and the heaven, and ¹⁹brought me in ²⁰the visions of God to Jerusalem, ²¹to the door of the ²²gate of the inner court that looketh toward the north; ²³where was the seat of the ²⁴image of jealousy, ²⁵which provoketh to jealousy. ²⁶And, behold, ²⁷the glory of the God of Israel was there, according to the ²⁸appearance ²⁹vision that I saw ³⁰in the plain. ³¹Then said he unto me, ³²Son of man, lift up thine eyes now the way toward the north. So I lifted up mine eyes the way toward the north, and behold northward ³³at the gate of ³⁴the altar this ³⁵image of jealousy in the entry. ³⁶And he said ³⁷unto me, ³⁸Son of man, ³⁹seest thou what they do? even ⁴⁰the great abominations that the house of Israel ⁴¹do commit ⁴²here, ⁴³that I should go far off from my sanctuary? but ⁴⁴thou shalt again ⁴⁵turn thee yet again, ⁴⁶and thou shalt see ⁴⁷greater abominations. ⁴⁸And he brought me to the door of the court; and when I looked, behold a hole in the wall. ⁴⁹Then said he unto me,

^a See ch. 6. 7.
^b See ch. 2. 1.
^c Op. ch. 12. 5.
^d Op. ch. 1. 2.
^e See ch. 20. 1.
^f See ch. 5. 11.
^g Op. 2 Kin. 6. 22.
^h ver. 11, 12.
ⁱ ch. 5. 6 (mg.)
^j 14. 1.
^k 20. 1, 2.
^l See Ex. 20. 4.
^m See ch. 1. 3.
ⁿ Lev. 11. 50.
^o Rom. 1. 23.
^p ch. 1. 27.
^q ch. 22. 14.
^r Op. Ex. 24. 1.
^s Num. 11. 16.
^t See ver. 1.
^u ch. 1. 4, 27.
^v Op. Dan. 5. 5.
^w See ch. 2. 9.
^x 2 Chr. 34. 3.
^y Bel and Dragon 38.
^z Op. ch. 6. 12.
^{aa} Op. 3 Cor. 12. 2, 4.
^{ab} ch. 11. 1, 24.
^{ac} 40. 2.
^{ad} See ch. 1. 1.
^{ae} ver. 14.
^{af} Op. ver. 7.
^{ag} Op. ver. 10.
^{ah} ch. 2. 9.
^{ai} Ps. 10. 11.
^{aj} Isai. 22. 15.
^{ak} Op. ch. 5. 11.
^{al} Op. Deut. 4. 15.
^{am} Deut. 32. 16, 21.
^{an} ver. 6.
^{ao} See ch. 1. 28.
^{ap} ver. 2.
^{aq} See ch. 8. 22.

^A See ver. 16.
^B ch. 10. 3.
^C 40. 25.
^D 43. 5.
^E 45. 19.
^F 49. 1.
^G 1 Kin. 6. 34.
^H Op. ch. 47. 6.
^I Joel 2. 17.
^J 1 Kin. 6. 3.
^K ver. 5.
^L ch. 40. 47.
^M Ex. 40. 6. 28.
^N Op. ch. 6. 2.
^O Op. ch. 10. 16, 18.
^P Op. Jer. 2. 27.
^Q 32. 32.
^R See Jer. 2. 2.

¹Son of man, ²dig now in the wall: and when I had digged in the wall, behold a door. ³And he said unto me, Go in, and ⁴behold ⁵the wicked abominations that they do here. ⁶So I went in and saw; and behold ⁷every form ⁸of creeping things, and abominable beasts, and all the idols of the house of Israel, ⁹pourtrayed upon the wall round about. ¹⁰And there stood before them ¹¹seventy men of ¹²the elders of the house of Israel, and in the midst of them stood Jaazaniah the son of ¹³Shaphan, with every man his censer in his hand; and ¹⁴the odour of the cloud of incense went up. ¹⁵Then said he unto me, ¹⁶Son of man, hast thou seen what ¹⁷the elders of the house of Israel do ¹⁸in the dark, every man ¹⁹in his chambers of the chambers of his imagery? for they say, ²⁰The LORD seeth us not; the LORD hath forsaken the ²¹earth. ²²He said also unto me, ²³Thou shalt again see yet other great abominations which they do. ²⁴Then he brought me to ²⁵the door of the gate of the LORD's house which was toward the north; and behold, there sat the women weeping for Tammuz. ²⁶Then said he unto me, Hast thou seen ²⁷this, O ²⁸son of man? ²⁹Thou shalt again see yet turn thee yet again, and thou shalt see greater abominations than these. ³⁰And he brought me into ³¹the inner court of the LORD's house, and behold, at the door of the temple of the LORD, ³²between ³³the porch and ³⁴the altar, were about five and twenty men, ³⁵with their backs toward the temple of the LORD, and their faces toward the east; and they worshipped ³⁶the sun toward the east. ³⁷Then he said unto me, Hast thou seen ³⁸this, O ³⁹son of man?

R.V. ¹ Or, as amber to look upon. ² Or, vision. ³ Or, to get them far off. ⁴ Or, turn thee yet again, and thou shalt see greater abominations. So also in vv. 15, 16.

⁵ Or, land. ⁶ Or, to get them far off.

⁷ Or, turn thee yet again, and thou shalt see greater abominations than these.

*Is it a light thing to the house of Judah that they commit ^bthe abominations which they commit here? for ^dthey have filled the land with violence, and have ^{turned again} ^{returned} ^fto provoke me to anger: and, lo, they put the branch to their nose. ¹⁸ Therefore ^hwill I also deal in fury: ^jmine eye shall not spare, neither will I have pity: ^kand though they cry in mine ears with a loud voice, yet will I not hear them.

¹ Then he cried in mine ears ^{He cried also}
9 with a loud voice, saying,
¹ Cause ^{ye} them that have charge over the city to draw near, even ²every man with his destroying weapon in his hand. ² And behold, six men came from the way of ^{the upper} ^{higher} gate, ¹which lieth toward the north, every man with his ²slaughter weapon in his hand; and ¹one man ^{in the midst of} among them ^{was} clothed ^{with} in linen, with a writer's inkhorn ³by his ^{side}: and they went in, and stood beside ⁴the brasen altar. ³ And ⁵the glory of the God of Israel was gone up from the cherub, whereupon ^{he} ^{was}, to ²the threshold of the ^{house}: and he called to ^{the} man clothed ⁱⁿ with linen, which had the writer's inkhorn ⁶by his ^{side}: ⁴ And the LORD said unto him, Go through the midst of the city, through the midst of Jerusalem, and ⁷set a mark upon the foreheads of the men that ⁸sigh and that cry for all the abominations that be done in the midst thereof. ⁵ And to ^{the} others he said in ⁹mine hearing, Go ye ^{through the} ^{city after him,} ^{through the} city, and smite: ¹⁰let not your eye spare, neither have ye

pity: ⁶slay ^{utterly} ^{the old man} ^{old and} the young man and the maiden, and little children, and women: but ⁷come not near any man upon whom is the mark; and ⁸begin at my sanctuary. Then they began at ⁹the ^{ancient} men which were before the house. ⁷ And he said unto them, ¹Defile the house, and fill the courts with the slain: go ye forth. And they went forth, and ^{smote} ^{slaw} in the city. ⁸ And it came to pass, while they were ^{smiting,} ^{slaying them,} and I was left, ¹that I fell upon my face, and cried, and said, ¹¹Ah Lord God! ¹²wilt thou destroy all the residue of Israel ¹³in thy pouring out of thy fury upon Jerusalem? ⁹ Then said he unto me, ¹The iniquity of the house of Israel and Judah is exceeding great, ²and the land is ¹¹full of blood, and the city full of ¹²wresting of judgment: ¹³for ¹⁴they say, The LORD hath forsaken the ¹⁵earth, and the LORD seeth not. ¹⁰ And as for me also, ¹¹mine eye shall not spare, neither will I have pity, ¹²but I will ^{bring} ^{recompense} their way upon their head. ¹¹ And, behold, ¹²the man clothed ⁱⁿ with linen, which had the inkhorn by his side, ¹³reported the matter, saying, I have done as thou hast commanded me.

¹ Then I looked, and be-
10 hold, ²in the firmament that was ^{above} the head of the ^{cherubim,} ^{cherubims} there appeared ^{above} over them ³as it were a sapphire stone, as the appearance of the likeness of a throne. ² And he spake unto ⁴the man clothed ⁱⁿ with linen, and said, Go in between ⁵the ^{whirling wheels,} ^{wheels,} even under the cherub, and fill both ⁶thine ^{hands} hand

R.V. ¹ Or, Draw ye near that etc.

⁶ Or, perverseness

A.V. ¹ Heb. upon his loins.

with.

² Or, Is there any thing lighter than to commit.

³ Heb. upon his loins.

⁴ Or, wrestling of judgment.

⁵ Heb. smite a mark.

⁶ Heb. returned the word.

⁷ Heb. upon his loins.

⁸ Heb. which is turned.

⁹ Heb. mine arm.

¹⁰ Heb. the hollow of thine hand.

¹¹ Heb. to destruction.

¹² Heb. Mine arm.

¹³ Heb. Mine arm.

¹⁴ Heb. Mine arm.

¹⁵ Heb. Mine arm.

with ^acoals of fire from between the cherubim, and ¹scatter them over the city. And he went in ^din my sight. ³Now the cherubim stood ^eon the right side of the house, when the man went in; and ^fthe cloud filled ^gthe inner court. ⁴And ^hthe glory of the LORD ⁱmounted up from the cherub, and stood over the threshold of the house; and the house ^jwas filled with the cloud, and the court was full of ^kthe brightness of the LORD's glory. ⁵And ^lthe sound of the wings of the cherubim was heard even to the outer court, ^mas the voice of the God Almighty when he speaketh. ⁶And it came to pass, ⁿthat when he had commanded ^othe man clothed in linen, saying, ^p"Take fire from between ^qthe whirling wheels, from between the cherubim, that cherubim; then he went in, and stood beside ^ra wheel. ⁷And ^sthe cherub ^tstretched forth his hand from between the cherubim unto the fire that was between the cherubim, and took ^uthereof, and put it into the hands of ^vhim that was clothed in linen, who took ^wit, and went out. ⁸And there appeared in the cherubim ^xthe form of a man's hand under their wings. ⁹And ^yI looked, and behold, when I looked, behold the four wheels beside the cherubim, one wheel beside ^zone cherub, and another wheel beside ^{aa}another cherub: and ^{ab}the appearance of the wheels was ^{ac}as the colour ^{ad}of a ^{ae}beryl stone. ¹⁰And as for their appearance, they four had one likeness, as if a wheel had been ^{af}within the midst of a wheel. ¹¹When they went, they went ^{ag}upon their four sides: ^{ah}they turned not as they went, ^{ai}but to the place whither the head looked they followed it; they

a ch. 1. 12.
b Cp. ch. 1.
12.
c Cp. Rev. 2. 5.
d ver. 12.
e Cp. Luke 1. 11.
f See 1 Kin. 8. 10.
g See ch. 8. 16.
h See ch. 1. 28.
i ver. 2.
j ver. 18, 19.
k Cp. ch. 1. 4.
l Cp. ch. 1. 10.
m Cp. ch. 1. 5, 10.
n 41. 12.
o Cp. ch. 43. 2.
p ch. 1. 34.
q ver. 17, 19.
r ch. 1. 5.
s See ch. 1. 1.
t ch. 1. 12.
u See ch. 9. 2.
v Cp. ver. 2.
w ch. 1. 20.
x Cp. ver. 4.
y ch. 43. 2.
z See ch. 1. 28.
aa ch. 11. 22.
ab Cp. ver. 21.
ac ch. 1. 8.
ad 2. 2.
ae Cp. ch. 1. 15.
af ver. 2.
ag ch. 11. 1.
ah ch. 1. 16.
ai Cp. ch. 1. 4.
aj Cp. ch. 1. 16.
ak Dan. 10. 6.
al ch. 1. 22.
am See ch. 1. 1.
an ch. 1. 17.
ao ver. 14.
ap ch. 1. 2.
aq Cp. ver. 22.
ar Cp. ver. 3.
as ch. 1. 16.

turned not as they went. ¹²And their whole ¹body, and their backs, and their hands, and their wings, and the wheels, were full of eyes round about, ^{even}the wheels that they four had. ¹³As for the wheels, ^{they were called}it was cried unto them in my hearing, ^{the whirling wheels.}
¹⁴And every one had four faces: ¹the first face was the face of ^athe cherub, and the second face was ^mthe face of a man, and the third the face of a lion, and the fourth the face of an eagle. ¹⁵And the cherubim mounted up: ^{this}cherubim were lifted up. ^{This}is ^qthe living creature that I saw by ^rthe river of Chebar. ¹⁶And when the cherubim went, the wheels went ^{beside}them: and ^{when}the cherubim lifted up their wings to mount up from the earth, the ^{same}wheels also turned not from beside them. ¹⁷When they stood, these stood; and when they ^{mounted}were lifted up, these ^{mounted}were lifted up with them: ^{they lifted up themselves also}: for the spirit ^{of}the living creature was in them. ¹⁸And ^{the}glory of the LORD ^{Then}went forth from over the threshold of the house, and stood over the cherubim. ¹⁹And the cherubim lifted up their wings, and mounted up from the earth ^{in my sight}: when they went forth, out, and the wheels ^{beside}them: and the wheels also were ^{beside}them, and they stood at the door of ^{the}east gate of the LORD's house; and ^{the}glory of the God of Israel was over them above. ²⁰This is the living creature that I saw ^{under}the God of Israel by ^{the}river of Chebar; and I knew that they were ^{cherubim}the cherubim. ²¹Every one had four faces apiece, and every one four wings; and ^mthe likeness of the hands of a man was under their wings. ²²And ^{as}for the

R.V. ¹ Or, sprinkle
Or, of life See ch. 1. 21.
A.V. ¹ Heb. was lifted up.
galel. ¹ Or, of life.

² Heb. El Shaddai.
⁷ Or, over against
⁸ Heb. sent forth.

⁹ Or, stone of Tarshish

¹ Heb. flesh.

² Heb. in the midst of.

³ Or, they were called in my hearing, wheel, or,

likeness of their ^{faces, they were the} faces which I saw by ^{the same} the river of Chebar; their appearances and themselves; ^{they went every one} themselves: they went every one straight forward.

¹ Moreover the spirit **II** lifted me up, and brought me unto ^{the east gate of} the LORD's house, which looketh eastward: and ^{behold, behold} at the door of the gate ^{five and twenty} men; and I saw in the midst of them ^{among whom I saw} Jaazaniah ^{the son of} the son of ^{Assur,} Assur, and ^{Pel-} latiah the son of Benaiah, princes of the people. ² And he said unto me, ^{Son of man,} these are the men that devise iniquity, mischief, and give wicked counsel in this city: ³ which say, ¹⁷ The time is not near; let us build houses: ^{this city is} the caldron, and we be the flesh. ⁴ Therefore prophesy against them, prophesy, O son of man. ⁵ And ^{the spirit} the LORD fell upon me, and ^{he} said unto me, ^{Speak,} Thus saith the LORD: Thus have ye said, O house of Israel: ⁶ for I know the things that come into your mind, ^{every one of them.} ⁶ Ye have multiplied your slain in this city, and ye have filled the streets thereof with the slain. ⁷ Therefore thus saith the Lord God: ⁷ Your slain whom ye have laid in the midst of it, ^{they are} the flesh, and ^{this city is} the caldron: but ^{ye shall be brought forth} out of the midst of it. ⁸ Ye have feared the sword; and I will bring ^a sword upon you, saith the Lord God. ⁹ And I will bring you forth out of the midst thereof, and ^{dd} deliver you into the hands of strangers, and ^{will execute} will execute judgements among you. ¹⁰ Ye shall fall by the sword; ^{I will judge you in the} I will judge you in the border of Israel; and ye shall

a ver. 20.
b Cp. ver. 3, 7.

c Cp. ver. 11.
d See ch. 5. 8.
e ver. 24.
f See ch. 3. 12.
g See ch. 5. 7.
h ch. 10. 19.

A Cp. ch. 8. 10, 14, 16.
i ch. 8. 16.

j Jer. 28. 1.
k ver. 13.
l Cp. Acts 5. 5.
m ver. 1.
n ch. 9. 8.
o See ch. 2. 1.

p Cp. ch. 20. 17.
q Cp. Jer. 28. 28.
r Cp. ch. 12. 22, 27.
s ch. 24. 3, 6.
t See ch. 2. 1.

u See ch. 2. 2.

v ch. 20. 22 & 28. 10.
w Cp. 1 Sam. 28. 18.
x Cp. ch. 7. 28.

y ch. 24. 7.
z Cp. ch. 37. 28.
A 1 Sam. 8. 14 & Rev. 21. 22.

a ch. 20. 41 & 28. 25.
b 28. 13 & 28. 24.
c 37. 21.
d Cp. ch. 38. 8 & 39. 37.
e 1 Sam. 11. 12.
f Jer. 42. 16.
g ver. 7 (mg.).

dd ch. 7. 21.
e ch. 37. 23.
ff ch. 5. 11.
g Jer. 39. 6.
h See 2 Kin. 25. 18-21.
i Jer. 32. 30.
j Cp. Acts 4. 32.
k ch. 36. 26.
l Cp. ch. 18. 31 & Ps. 51. 10 & Jer. 31. 28.

know that I am the LORD. ¹¹ This city shall not be your caldron, neither shall ye be the flesh in the midst thereof; but ^{I will judge you in the border} I will judge you in the border of Israel: ¹² and ye shall know that I am the LORD: ^{for ye} for ye have not walked in my statutes, neither ^{have ye} executed my judgements, ^{but have done after the} but have done after the ordinances of the nations that are round about you. ¹³ And it came to pass, when I prophesied, ^{that} that Pelatiah the son of Benaiah died. ^{Then fell I down} Then fell I down upon my face, and cried with a loud voice, and said, ^{Ah Lord} Ah Lord God! ^{wilt thou make a full end} wilt thou make a full end of the remnant of Israel?

¹⁴ And the word of the LORD came unto me, saying, ¹⁵ Son of man, thy brethren, even thy brethren, the men of thy kindred, and all the house of Israel, ^{all of them, wholly,} are they unto whom the inhabitants of Jerusalem have said, ^{Get you far from the} Get you far from the LORD: unto us is this land given ^{possession.} ¹⁶ Therefore say, Thus saith the Lord God: ^{Whereas I have removed them far off among the} Whereas I have scattered them among the countries, yet ^{will I be to them} will I be to them as a sanctuary for a little while in the countries where they shall come. ¹⁷ Therefore say, Thus saith the Lord God: ^{I will even gather you from the} I will even gather you from the people, and assemble you out of the countries where ye have been scattered, and I will give you the land of Israel. ¹⁸ And they shall come thither, and they shall take away ^{all the detest-} all the detestable things thereof and all the abominations thereof from thence. ¹⁹ And I will give them one heart, and I will put a new

R.V. ¹ Or, Is not the time near &c. ² Another reading is, I will bring you. ³ Heb. judgements. ⁴ Heb. redemption.
See Lev. 25. 25, &c. ⁵ Or, yet have I been Or, and have been
A.V. ⁶ Or, It is not for us to build houses near. ⁷ Or, which have not walked.

spirit within you; and ^aI will take the stony heart out of their flesh, ^aand will give them an heart of flesh: ²⁰ ^athat they may walk in my statutes, and keep mine ordinances, and do them: ^aand they shall be my people, and I will be their God. ²¹ ^aBut as for them whose heart walketh after the heart of their detestable things and their abominations, ^aI will ^{bring recompense} their way upon their own heads, saith the Lord God. ²² ^aThen did the cherubim lift up their wings, and the wheels were ¹ beside them; ^aand the glory of the God of Israel was over them above. ²³ ^aAnd the glory of the LORD went up from the midst of the city, ^aand stood upon the mountain which is on the east side of the city. ²⁴ ^aAnd the spirit ^{lifted took} me up, and brought me ^{in the} ^avision by the spirit of God ^{into} Chaldea, ^ato them of the captivity. So the vision that I had seen went up from me. ²⁵ Then I spake ^aunto them of the captivity all the things that the LORD had shewed me.

¹The word of the LORD **I2** also came unto me, saying, ² ^aSon of man, thou dwellest in the midst of ^athe rebellious house, ^bwhich have eyes to see, and see ^{not}, which have ears to hear, and hear ^{not}; for they are ^aa rebellious house. ³ Therefore, thou ^ason of man, prepare thee ^astuff for ^aremoving, and remove by day ^ain their sight; and thou shalt remove from thy place to another place ^ain their sight: ^ait may be they will ^aconsider, though they be ^aa rebellious house. ⁴ And thou shalt ^{bring forth} thy stuff by day ^ain their sight,

^a Cp. Zech. 7. 12.
^b Cp. 2 Kin. 23. 4.
^c Jer. 32. 4 & 32. 7.
^d ch. 4. 12 & 21. 6 & 37. 20 & 43. 11.
^e Cp. 2 Cor. 3. 3.
^f Ps. 105. 45. / Cp. ch. 3. 8.
^g ch. 14. 11 & 38. 33.
^h Lev. 23. 12.
ⁱ See Jer. 32. 22 & 31. 35.
^j See ch. 9. 4-6.
^k See ch. 4. 2.
^l See ch. 7. 4.
^m ch. 24. 18 & 37. 7.
ⁿ ch. 10. 19.
^o Cp. ver. 3.

^a Zech. 14. 4.
^b Cp. ch. 43. 2.
^c See ch. 2. 1.
^d p ver. 1.
^e See ch. 8. 12.
^f See ch. 2. 3, 5.
^g Cp. ch. 17. 18.
^h ch. 24. 19 & 37. 15.
ⁱ See ch. 1. 1.
^j Cp. ch. 8. 3.
^k ch. 1. 1 & 25.
^l Cp. ch. 21. 25.
^m See 2 Chr. 36. 11-12.
ⁿ Cp. ver. 6.
^o Cp. ch. 24. 34.
^p Cp. 2 Kin. 25. 4.
^q See ch. 2. 1.
^r See ch. 2. 3, 5.
^s Isai. 42. 19.
^t Matt. 18. 13.
^u Cp. ver. 5.
^v Cp. ver. 6.

^a ver. 4. 7.
^b ch. 17. 20 & 19. 8 & 32. 3.
^c Cp. Hos. 7. 12.
^d Cp. 2 Kin. 25. 7.
^e Jer. 32. 4, 5 & 32. 11.
^f See Jer. 38. 3.
^g Cp. 2 Kin. 25. 8.
^h See ch. 5. 10.

as stuff for ^aremoving: and thou shalt go forth ^{thyself} ^aat even ^ain their sight, ^aas when men they that go forth into ^{exile} ^acaptivity. ⁵ ^aDig thou through the wall ^ain their sight, and carry out thereby. ⁶ ^aIn their sight shalt thou bear it upon thy shoulder, and carry it forth in the dark; thou shalt cover thy face, that thou see not the ground: for I have set thee for ^aa sign unto the house of Israel. ⁷ ^aAnd I did so as I was commanded: ^aI brought forth my stuff by day, as stuff for ^{removing} ^acaptivity, and in the even I ^adigged through the wall with mine hand; I brought it forth in the ^{dark, and twilight, and} ^aI bare it upon my shoulder in their sight. ⁸ And in the morning came the word of the LORD unto me, saying, ⁹ ^aSon of man, hath not the house of Israel, ^athe rebellious house, said unto thee, ^aWhat doest thou? ¹⁰ Say thou unto them, Thus saith the Lord God: This ^aburden ^{concerneth} ^athe prince in Jerusalem, and all the house of Israel ^aamong whom they are that are among them. ¹¹ Say, ^aI am your sign: ^alike as I have done, so shall it be done unto them: ^athey shall ^{go into} ^aremove and ^{exile} ^ainto captivity. ¹² ^aAnd the prince that is among them shall bear upon his shoulder in the dark, and shall go forth: ^athey shall dig through the wall to carry out thereby: ^ahe shall cover his face, ^{because that he shall not see the} ^aground with his eyes. ¹³ ^aMy net also will I spread upon him, and he shall be taken in my snare: and ^aI will bring him to Babylon to the land of the Chaldeans; ^ayet shall he not see it, though he shall die there. ¹⁴ ^aAnd I will scatter toward every wind all that are ^{round} ^aabout him to

R V. ¹ Or, over against ² Or, exile ³ Or, perceives that they are ⁴ Or, oracles ⁵ Or, that are among them
* Or, land
A.V. * Or, instruments. ¹ Heb. as the poins forth of captivity. ² Heb. Dig for thee. ³ Heb. digged for me.
¹ Heb. by removing go into captivity.

help him, and all his bands;
^band I will draw out the sword
 after them. ¹⁵ ^dAnd they shall
 know that I am ⁱthe LORD, when
 I shall ^{disperse} scatter them among the
 nations, and ^{scatter} disperse them through
 the countries. ¹⁶ ^gBut I will
 leave ^aa few men of them from
 the sword, from the famine, and
 from the pestilence; that they
 may declare all their abomina-
 tions among the ^{nations} heathen
 whither they come; ^dand they shall
 know that I am the LORD.

¹⁷ Moreover the word of the
 LORD came to me, saying, ¹⁸ ⁱSon
 of man, ^eeat thy bread with
 quaking, and drink thy water
 with trembling and with care-
 fulness; ¹⁹ and say unto the
 people of the land, Thus saith
 the Lord God ^{concerning} of the in-
 habitants of Jerusalem, and
 of the land of ^{Israel} Israel: ^mThey shall
 eat their bread with carefulness,
ⁿand drink their water with as-
 tonishment, ⁿthat her land may
 be desolate from ¹all that is
 therein, ^obecause of the violence
 of all them that dwell therein.
²⁰ ^qAnd the cities that are in-
 habited shall be laid waste, and
 the land shall be ^adesolation; ^dand
 ye shall know that I am the
 LORD.

²¹ And the word of the LORD
 came unto me, saying, ²² ⁱSon
 of man, ^{what} is ^{this} that proverb
 that ye have in the land of
 Israel, saying, ⁱThe days are
 prolonged, and every vision
 faileth? ²³ Tell them therefore,
 Thus saith the Lord ^{God} God: ⁱI will
 make this proverb to cease, and
 they shall no more use it as a
 proverb in Israel; but say unto
 them, ^wThe days are at hand,
 and the ^{effect} of every vision.

^a ch. 13. 23.

^b See

ch. 5. 2.

^c ch. 13. 6, 7.

^d See

ch. 6. 7.

^e Isai. 55. 11.

^f Isai. 13. 22.

^g ch. 6. 8, 9

& 14. 22.

^h See

ch. 2. 3, 5.

ⁱ See

ch. 2. 1.

^j Cp. ver. 22

& Amos 6. 2.

^k ch. 33. 3.

Dan. 3. 26

& 10. 14.

Cp. 2 Pet. 3. 4.

^l Cp. ch. 4.

10, 11.

^m ch. 4. 16.

ⁿ Cp. ch. 32.

15 & Zech. 7. 14.

^o ch. 7. 11,

23.

^p ver. 17.

Jer. 23. 16, 23.

^q ch. 6. 6.

^r ch. 22. 30.

Ps. 108. 23.

Cp. Ps. 80. 12

& Isai. 5. 5

& 58. 12.

^s Cp. ch. 16.

44

& 18. 2, 3.

^t Cp. ver. 27

& ch. 11. 3

& 3 Pet. 3. 4

^u ver. 23.

ch. 12. 24

& 21. 30

& 22. 28.

Jer. 31.

^v See

Jer. 14. 14.

^w Cp. ch. 7.

7, 12.

²⁴ ^aFor there shall be no more
 any ^vvain vision nor flattering
 divination within the house of
 Israel. ²⁵ For I am the ^{LORD} LORD:
 I will speak, and ^ethe word that
 I shall speak shall ^{be performed} come to pass; ^fit
 shall be no more ^{deferred} prolonged: for in
 your days, ^hO rebellious house,
 will I ^{speak} say the word, and will
 perform it, saith the Lord God.

²⁶ Again the word of the LORD
 came to me, saying, ²⁷ ⁱSon of
 man, behold, they of the house
 of Israel say, ^jThe vision that he
 seeth is ^kfor many days to come,
 and he prophesieth of the times
 that are far off. ²⁸ Therefore
 say unto them, Thus saith the
 Lord ^{God} God: ^jThere shall none of
 my words be ^{deferred} prolonged any more,
^lbut the word which I ^{shall speak} have spoken
 shall be ^{performed} done, saith the Lord
 God.

¹ And the word of the
13 LORD came unto me, say-
 ing, ² ⁱSon of man, pro-
 phesy against the prophets of
 Israel that prophesy, and say
 thou unto ¹them ²that prophesy
 out of their own ^{heart} hearts. Hear ye
 the word of the LORD; ³ Thus
 saith the Lord ^{God} God: ^jWoe unto
 the foolish prophets, that ¹follow
 their own spirit, ³and have
 seen nothing! ⁴ O Israel, thy
 prophets ^{have been} are like the foxes in
 the ^{waste places} deserts. ⁵ ^rYe have not
 gone up into the ^{gaps} gaps, neither
¹made up the ^{fence} hedge for the house
 of ^{Israel} Israel to stand in the battle in
 the day of the LORD. ⁶ ^wThey
 have seen vanity and lying divi-
 nation, ^{that say} saying. The LORD ^{saith} saith:
^vand the LORD hath not sent
 them: and they ¹have made
^{men} others to hope that ^{the word should be} they would confirm
 confirmed. ⁷ ^wHave ye not seen a
 vain vision, and have ye not

^{R.V.} ¹ Heb. the fulness thereof.

² Heb. word.

³ Or, and things which they have not seen

⁴ Or, branches

⁵ Or, have hoped

^{A.V.} ⁶ Heb. men of number.

⁷ Heb. the fulness thereof.

⁸ Heb. them that are prophets out of their own hearts.

⁹ Heb. walk after.

¹⁰ Or, and things which they have not seen.

¹¹ Or, branches.

¹² Heb. hedged the hedge.

spoken a lying divination, "whereas ye say, The LORD saith ⁴; albeit I have not spoken?

⁸ Therefore thus saith the Lord ^{God}: Because ye have spoken vanity, and seen lies, therefore, behold, ⁹ I am against you, saith the Lord God. ⁹ And mine hand shall be ^{against} upon the prophets ^{that} see vanity, and ^{that} divine lies: they shall not be in the ^{council} ^{assembly} of my people, ^{neither} shall they be written in the ^{writing} of the house of Israel, ^{neither} shall they enter into the land of Israel; ^{and} ye shall know that I am the Lord God. ¹⁰ Because, even because they have seduced my people, ^{saying}, Peace; and ^{there is} no peace; and ^{when one buildeth} ^{there was} up ^a wall, and, lo, others daubed it with untempered ^{mortar}. ¹¹ say unto them ^{which} daub it with untempered ^{mortar}, that it shall fall: ^{there} shall be an overflowing shower; and ye, O great hailstones, shall fall; and a stormy wind shall rend it. ¹² Lo, when the wall is fallen, shall it not be said unto you, Where is the daubing wherewith ye have daubed it? ¹³ Therefore thus saith the Lord God; ^I will even rend it with a stormy wind in my fury; ^{and} there shall be an overflowing shower in mine anger, and great hailstones in ^{my} fury to consume it. ¹⁴ So will I break down the wall that ^{ye} have daubed with untempered ^{mortar}, ^{mortar}, and bring it down to the ground, so that the foundation thereof shall be discovered; and it shall fall, and ye shall be consumed in the midst thereof; ^{and} ye shall know that I am the LORD. ¹⁵ Thus will I

accomplish my ^{fury} ^{wrath} upon the wall, and upon them ^{that} have daubed it with untempered ^{mortar}; and ^{I will} say unto you, The wall is no more, neither they that daubed it; ^{to wit}, the prophets of Israel which prophesy concerning Jerusalem, ^{and} which see visions of peace for her, and there is no peace, saith the Lord God.

¹⁷ And thou, ^{Likewise}, thou ^{son} of man, ^{set} thy face against ^{the} daughters of thy people, ^{which} prophesy out of their own heart; and prophesy thou against them, ^{and} say, Thus saith the Lord God; Woe to the women ^{that} sew pillows upon all ^{elbows}, ^{and} ^{armholes}, and ^{make} kerchiefs upon the head of ^{persons} of every stature ^{to} hunt souls! ^{Will} ye hunt the souls of my people, and will ye save the souls alive ^{for yourselves}? ^{And} ye will have profaned me among my people ^{ye pollute} for handfuls of barley ^{and} for pieces of bread, ^{to} slay the souls that should not die, and to save the souls alive that should not live, by your lying to my people that ^{hearken unto lies} ^{hear your lies}? ^{Wherefore} thus saith the Lord God; Behold, ^I am against ^{your} pillows, ^{wherewith} ye there hunt the souls ^{to} make ^{them} fly, and I will tear them from your ^{arms}; and ^{I will} let the souls go, even the souls that ye hunt ^{to} make ^{them} fly. ²¹ ^{Your} kerchiefs also will I tear, and ^{deliver} my people out of your hand, and they shall be no more in your hand to be hunted; ^{and} ye shall know that I am the LORD. ²² ^{Because} with lies ye have grieved the heart of the righteous, ^{made} the heart of the righteous sad, whom I have not made sad; and ^{strengthened} the hands of

a Jer. 22. 21.
b ch. 22. 28.

c ch. 5. 8
d 21. 3
e 26. 3
f 28. 22
g 29. 3
h 30. 22
i 34. 10
j 35. 3
k 38. 3
l Jer. 21. 13.
m d ver. 10.
n Jer. 6. 14.
o Mic. 2. 2.
p See ver. 4.
q ver. 2.
r See ch. 6. 2.
s A Cp. Ex. 18. 20.
t Judg. 4. 4.
u 3 Kin. 22. 14.
v Cp. Ezra 2. 59, 63.
w Neh. 7. 5.
x Ps. 92. 28.
y S7. 6.
z ver. 2.
aa ch. 20. 28.
ab See ch. 6. 7.
ac ver. 20.
ad ver. 21.
ae ver. 30.
af ch. 22. 22.
ag Isai. 22. 2, 17.
ah Cp. Isai. 30. 14.
ai Cp. Mic. 3. 1.
aj Cp. Prov. 28. 21.
ak Cp. Eccles. 21. 2.

l See ver. 8.
m ver. 18.

n Cp. ch. 24. 10.

o See ch. 6. 7.

p Cp. Jer. 14. 14.
q See Jer. 22. 18.

r See ch. 6. 7.
s Jer. 22. 14.

R.V. ¹ Or, secret ² Or, register ³ Or, a slight wall ⁴ Heb. joints of the hands. ⁵ Or, Ye hunt... and ye save etc.
A.V. ¹ Or, that are yours ² Or, where ye hunt ³ Or, as birds ⁴ Or, into gardens.
A.V. ⁵ Or, secret, or, counsel. ⁶ Or, a slight wall. ⁷ Or, elbows.

the wicked, that ^ahe should not return from his wicked way, ¹and ^bby promising him life: ²³ ^ctherefore ye shall ^dno more see vanity, nor divine divinations: ^efor I will deliver my people out of your hand: ^fand ye shall know that I am the LORD.

¹ Then came certain of **I4** ^gthe elders of Israel unto me, ^hand sat before me. ² And the word of the LORD came unto me, saying, ³ ⁱSon of man, these men have ^jtaken set up their idols ^kinto their heart, and put ^lthe stumblingblock of their iniquity before their face: ^mshould I be inquired of at all by them? ⁴ Therefore speak unto them, and say unto them, Thus saith the Lord ⁿGOD: Every man of the house of Israel that ^otaketh setteth up his idols ^pinto his heart, and putteth ^qthe stumblingblock of his iniquity before his face, and cometh to the prophet; ^rI the LORD will answer him ^sthat cometh according to the multitude of his idols; ⁵ ^tthat I may take the house of Israel in their own heart, because ^uthey are all estranged from me through their idols. ⁶ Therefore say unto the house of Israel, Thus saith the Lord ^vGOD: ^wReturn ye, God; Repent, and turn ^xyourselves from your idols; and turn away your faces from all your abominations. ⁷ For every one of the house of Israel, or of the ^ystrangers' that sojourn in Israel, ^zwhich separateth himself from me, and ^{aa}taketh setteth up his idols ^{ab}into his heart, and putteth ^{ac}the stumblingblock of his iniquity before his face, and cometh to the ^{ad}prophet to inquire ^{ae}for himself of him concerning me; ^{af}I the LORD will answer him by myself: ^{ag}and ^{ah}I will set my face against that

^a See ch. 18. 21.
^b ch. 5. 15.
^c Deut. 28. 37.
^d See ver. 6.
^e ch. 15. 7.
^f Lev. 17. 10.
^g Jer. 44. 11.
^h ver. 21.
ⁱ See ch. 6. 7.
^j ver. 21.
^k Cp. 1 Kin. 22. 23.

^l See ch. 8. 1.

^m See ch. 2. 1.
ⁿ Gen. 4. 13
^o ing.
^p ch. 7. 19
^q 44. 12.

^r ch. 20. 3.
^s 31.
^t Kin. 8. 12.
^u Cp. ch. 38. 27.
^v ch. 37. 23.

^w See ch. 11. 20.

^x Cp. ver. 7.

^y ch. 15. 8
^z 17. 20
^{aa} 18. 24
^{ab} 20. 27.
^{ac} Chr. 28. 14.
^{ad} Cp.
^{ae} 2 Thoms. 2. 11.
^{af} 12.

^{ag} See ch. 4. 16.
^{ah} Isai. 1. 4.
^{ai} Cp. Hos. 9. 10 (mg.).
^{aj} ver. 17, 19.

^{ak} Cp. Jer. 15. 1.

^{al} See Gen. 6. 9.
^{am} ch. 28. 2.
^{an} Dan. 9. 23.
^{ao} Cp. ch. 18. 30, 32.

^{ap} Job 1. 1.
^{aq} ch. 8. 19.
^{ar} See ch. 5. 17.
^{as} ch. 6. 6
^{at} 12. 30.

^{au} See ch. 5. 11.

^{av} Cp. ver. 4
^{aw} ch. 6. 14
^{ax} g ch. 21. 3.
^{ay} Lev. 28. 35.
^{az} Cp. Jer. 47. 4, 7.

man, and ^bwill make him ^castonishment, for a sign and a proverb, ^dand I will cut him off from the midst of my people ^eand ye shall know that I am the LORD. ⁹ And if the prophet be ^fdeceived ^gand speaketh a word when he hath spoken a thing. ¹⁰ I the LORD have deceived the prophet, and I will stretch out my hand upon him, and will destroy him from the midst of my people Israel. ¹¹ And they shall bear ^hthe punishment of ⁱtheir iniquity: the ^jiniquity of the prophet shall be even as the ^kiniquity of him that seeketh ^lunto him; ¹² that the house of Israel may go no more astray from me, neither ^mdefile themselves any more with all their transgressions; ⁿbut that they may be my people, and I may be their God, saith the Lord GOD.

¹² And the word of the LORD came ^ounto me, saying, ^pSon of man, when ^qthe land sinneth against me ^rby committing a trespassing grievance, ^sand then will I stretch out mine hand upon it, and will ^tbreak the staff of the bread thereof, and will ^usend famine upon it, and will ^vcut off from it man and beast; ¹⁴ ^wthough these three men, ^xNoah, ^yDan, and ^zJob, were in it, ^{aa}they should deliver by their own souls by their righteousness, saith the LORD GOD. ¹⁵ ^{ab}If I cause noisome beasts to pass through the land, and they ^{ac}spoil it, ^{ad}so that it be desolate, that no man may pass through because of ^{ae}the beasts: ¹⁶ though these three men were ^{af}in it, ^{ag}as I live, saith the LORD GOD, they shall deliver neither sons nor daughters; ¹⁷ they only shall be delivered, but ^{ah}the land shall be desolate. ¹⁷ Or ^{ai}if I bring a sword upon

R.V. ¹ Or, by promising him life. ² Heb. caused to come up in the multitude etc. ³ Or, of him concerning me. ⁴ Or, enticed. A.V. ⁵ Or, that I should save his life. Heb. by quickening him. midst of it.

⁹ Or, according thereto. Another reading is, I will ¹⁰ Or, the punishment of their iniquity. ¹¹ Or, I will ¹² Or, others. ¹³ Or, bereave.

that land, and say, ¹Sword, go through the land; ²so that I cut off ³from it man and beast; ¹⁸though these three men were in it, ¹⁹as I live, saith the Lord God, they shall deliver neither sons nor daughters, but they only shall be delivered themselves. ¹⁹Or ²⁰if I send a pestilence into that land, and pour out my fury upon it in blood, ²¹to cut off from it man and beast: ²²though Noah, Daniel, and Job, were in it, ²³as I live, saith the Lord God, they shall deliver neither son nor daughter; they shall but deliver their own souls by their righteousness. ²⁴For thus saith the Lord God: ²⁵How much more ²⁶when I send my four sore judgements upon Jerusalem, ²⁷the sword, and ²⁸the famine, and ²⁹the noisome beasts, and ³⁰the pestilence, ³¹to cut off from it man and beast? ³²Yet, behold, therein ³³shall be left ³⁴a remnant, that shall be ³⁵carried forth, both sons and daughters: behold, they shall come forth unto you, and ³⁶ye shall see their way and their doings: ³⁷and ye shall be comforted concerning the evil that I have brought upon Jerusalem, even concerning all that I have brought upon it. ³⁸And they shall comfort you, ³⁹when ye see their ⁴⁰way and their doings: and ye shall know that ⁴¹I have not done ⁴²without cause all that I have done in it, saith the Lord God.

15 ¹And the word of the LORD came unto me, saying, ²Son of man, ³what is ⁴the vine tree more than any tree, ⁵the vine or than a branch which ⁶is among the trees of the forest? ⁷Shall wood be taken thereof

a ver. 13.
b Cp. Isai.
22, 23, 24.
c ver. 14.
d Cp. John
15, 6.
e ver. 16.

f Cp. ver. 3.

g ch. 38, 22.
h Cp. 2 Sam. 24, 15.

i Cp. ch.
17, 6.
j Ps. 60, 3.
k Isai. 5, 1.
See ch. 19,
10-14.

l See
ch. 14, 8.
m Cp. 2 Kin.
25, 9.

n ch. 5, 17.
Rev. 8, 8.
O Cp. ch. 38, 27.
p See
ch. 6, 7.

q ver. 17.
r ver. 13.
s ver. 15.
t ver. 19.
u ch. 6, 14.
v See
ch. 14, 13.
w ch. 6, 8
& 12, 16.

x See
ch. 2, 1.
y ch. 22, 2.
z ver. 23.
aa ch. 20, 43.
ab Cp. ch. 16,
54.

ac ver. 22.
ad Susanna 59.
ae Cp. Hoa. 12, 7
(mg.).

af ver. 48.
ag Gen. 15, 16.
ah Deut. 7, 1.
ai ver. 48.
aj Deut. 7, 1.
ak Judg. 1, 26.

al a Cp. Hoa.
2, 3.
am b Cp. ch. 6,
10 (for mg.).

an See ver. 6
ao d Cp. Deut.
32, 10.

to ¹make ²any work? or will men take ³a pin of it to hang any vessel thereon? ⁴Behold, it is cast into the fire for ⁵fuel; the fire hath devoured ⁶both the ends of it, and the midst of it is ⁷burned; ⁸is it ⁹profitable ¹⁰meet for any work? ¹¹Behold, when it was whole, it was ¹²meet for no work: how much less, when the fire hath devoured it, and it is ¹³less shall it be ¹⁴meet yet for any work, when burned, shall it yet be ¹⁵meet for any work? ¹⁶the fire hath devoured it, and it is burned ¹⁷Therefore thus saith the Lord God: ¹⁸As the vine tree among the trees of the forest, ¹⁹which I have given to the fire for fuel, so ²⁰will I give the inhabitants of Jerusalem. ²¹And I will set my face against them; ²²they shall go ²³forth from the fire, ²⁴but the fire shall devour them; ²⁵and ye shall know that I am the LORD, ²⁶when I set my face against them. ²⁷And I will make the land desolate, because ²⁸they have ²⁹committed a trespass, saith the Lord God.

16 ¹Again the word of the LORD came unto me, saying, ²Son of man, ³cause Jerusalem to know her abominations, ⁴and say, Thus saith the Lord God unto Jerusalem: ⁵Thy ⁶birth and thy nativity is of the land of ⁷the Canaanite; ⁸the ⁹Amorite was ¹⁰Canaan; ¹¹thy father was an ¹²thy father, ¹³and thy mother ¹⁴was an ¹⁵Hittite. ¹⁶And as for thy nativity, ¹⁷in the day thou wast born thy navel was not cut, neither wast thou washed in water ¹⁸to ¹⁹cleanse thee; ²⁰thou wast not salted at all, nor swaddled at all. ²¹None eye pitied thee, to do any of these unto thee, to have compassion upon thee; ²²but thou wast cast out in the open field, ²³for that thy person was abhorred, ²⁴to the loathing of thy person, ²⁵in the day that thou wast born. ²⁶And when I passed by thee,

R.V. ¹ Or, Let the sword go
a Or, have I given
A.V. ² Or, Also when
cutting out, or, habitation.

³ Heb. they that escape.
⁴ Or, Thine origin
⁵ Heb. Will it prosper?
Or, when I looked upon thee.

⁶ Or, in vain

⁷ Or, was

⁸ Heb. made into.

⁹ Heb. trespassed a trespass.

¹⁰ Heb.

and saw thee ^{weltering} ⁱⁿ ^{thy} ^{own} ^{blood}, I said unto thee, ^{Though thou art} ^{these when thou wast} ^{live}; yea, I said unto thee, ^{Though thou art} ^{these when thou wast} ^{live} in thy blood, ^{I have} ^{caused thee to} multiply as the bud of the field, and thou ^{didst increase} ^{wax} great, ^{and thou attainedst} ^{to} ^{ex-} ^{cellent} ^{ornament}; thy breasts ^{were} ^{are} fashioned, and thine hair ^{was} ^{is} grown; yet ^{thou wast naked and} ^{bare}. ^{Now when I passed by} ^{thee, and looked upon thee, be-} ^{hold, thy time was the time of} ^{love}; and ^{I spread my skirt} ^{over thee, and covered thy} ^{nakedness}: yea, I swore unto thee, ^{and entered into a cove-} ^{nant with thee, saith the Lord} ^{GOD}, ^{and thou becamest mine}. ^{Then washed I thee with water}; yea, I thoroughly washed away thy ^{blood from thee, and} ^{I anointed thee with oil}. ^{I clothed thee also with brodered} ^{work, and shod thee with} ^{badgers'} ^{skin}, and I ^{girded thee about} ^{with fine linen, and} ^{covered thee} ^{with silk}. ^{I decked thee also} ^{with ornaments, and} ^{I put} ^{bracelets upon thy hands, and} ^{a chain on thy neck}. ^{And} ^{I put a} ^{ring upon thy nose,} ^{and} ^{earrings in thine ears, and} ^{a beautiful crown upon thine head}. ^{Thus wast thou decked with} ^{gold and silver}; and thy rai-ment was of fine linen, and silk, ^{and brodered work}; ^{thou} ^{didst eat fine flour, and honey,} ^{and oil}: and ^{thou wast exceed-} ^{ing beautiful, and thou didst} ^{prosper} ^{unto royal estate,} ^{into a kingdom}. ^{And} ^{thy} ^{renown went forth among the} ^{nations for thy} ^{beauty}; for it was ^{perfect,} ^{beauty} ^{perfect} through my ^{majesty} ^{comeliness}, which I had put upon thee, saith the Lord GOD.

a ver. 22.
b Cp. ver. 13.
c ch. 23. 2.
§ 11. 12.
Lev. 17. 7.
Isai. 1. 21.
§ 57. 5.
Jer. 2. 30.
§ 8. 2. 4. 20.
Hos. 1. 2.
d Lam. 2. 15.
e Cp. ver. 23.
f Cp. Ex. 1. 7.
g Cp. ver. 11, 12.

A ver. 22. 20.
ch. 23. 20.
f Cp. ver. 11.

g Ruth 2. 2.
h Jer. 2. 2.
i Cp. ch. 7.
§ 28. 14.
j Cp. Ex. 24. 7. 8.
k ch. 23. 41.

l See Ex. 19. 5.
m Cp. Hos. 2. 8.
n Deut. 32. 13, 14.
o Ruth 2. 3.
p Ps. 22. 5.
q ver. 13, 14.
r Cp. ch. 23. 16.
s 27. 7, 16.
t Ex. 23. 26.
u See ch. 8. 12.
v Cp. ver. 21, 22.

w Cp. ch. 23. 44.
x ch. 20. 26.
y § 28. 27.
z Cp. ch. 23. 42.
aa Gen. 24. 22, 23, 47.

ab ver. 43. 60.
ac ver. 6. 7.
ad Cp. ver. 15, 25.
ae Ps. 48. 2.

af ver. 20.
ag ver. 31.
ah Isai. 57. 7.
ai Jer. 2. 30.
aj § 2. 2.

15 ^{But thou didst trust in} ^{thy} ^{own} ^{beauty}, ^{and playedst} ^{the harlot because of} ^{thy re-} ^{nown}, ^{and pouredst out thy} ^{whoredoms} ^{on every one that passed} ^{by}; his it was. ^{And} ^{thou didst} ^{take of thy garments,} ^{and madest} ^{thyself} ^{garments thou didst take,} ^{and} ^{madest} ^{thyself} ^{these high places decked} ^{with divers} ^{colours}, ^{and playedst the harlot} ^{upon them}: ^{the like things shall} ^{not come, neither shall it be so}. ^{Thou} ^{didst} ^{also} ^{take} ^{thy} ^{fair} ^{jewels of my gold and of my} ^{silver, which I had given thee,} ^{and} ^{madest} ^{for thee} ^{images} ^{of} ^{men, and} ^{didst} ^{play the harlot} ^{with them}; ^{and} ^{thou} ^{tookest} ^{thy} ^{brodered garments, and cover-} ^{edst} ^{them}: ^{and} ^{thou} ^{didst} ^{set} ^{mine} ^{oil and mine incense before} ^{them}. ^{My} ^{bread} ^{also} ^{which} ^{I gave thee,} ^{fine flour, and oil} ^{and honey, wherewith I fed thee,} ^{thou} ^{didst} ^{even} ^{set it before} ^{them} ^{for} ^a ^{sweet} ^{savour}, ^{and} ^{thou} ^{didst} ^{eat} ^{it}. ^{saith the Lord GOD}. ^{More-} ^{over thou hast taken} ^{thy} ^{sons} ^{and thy daughters, whom thou} ^{hast borne unto me, and} ^{these} ^{hast thou sacrificed unto} ^{them} ^{to be devoured}. ^{Were} ^{this} ^{of} ^{thy} ^{whoredoms} ^{a small matter}. ^{that} ^{thou} ^{hast slain} ^{my} ^{children, and delivered} ^{them} ^{up, in} ^{causing} ^{them to pass through} ^{the fire} ^{unto} ^{them}? ^{And} ⁱⁿ ^{all} ^{thine} ^{abominations} ^{and thy} ^{whoredoms} ^{thou hast not re-} ^{membered} ^{the days of thy youth} ^{when thou wast naked and bare,} ^{and wast} ^{polluted} ^{in thy blood}. ^{And} ^{it} ^{is} ^{come} ^{to pass} ^{after} ^{all} ^{thy wickedness, (woe} ^{unto} ^{thee!} ^{saith the Lord} ^{GOD}.) ^{thou} ^{hast} ^{also} ^{built} ^{unto} ^{thee} ^a ^{an} ^{eminent} ^{place, and} ^{thou} ^{hast} ^{made} ^{thee} ^a ^{lofty} ^{place in every}

R.V. ¹ Heb. made thee a myriad.
§ Or, a vaulted chamber

A.V. ² Or, trodden under foot.
§ Heb. nose.

³ Heb. ornament of ornaments.
§ Or, male images

⁴ Heb. made thee a million.
†† Heb. a savour of rest.

⁵ Or, porpoise-skin
7 Or, setting them apart

¹¹ Heb. ornament of ornaments.
†† Heb. to devour.

¹² Or, bound the oil
Heb. making them pass

¹³ Heb. brothel house

street. 25 ^aThou hast built thy place at every head of the way, and hast made ^cthy beauty ^dand hast opened thy feet to every one that passed by, and multiplied thy whoredoms. 26 ^eThou hast also committed fornication ^fwith the Egyptians, thy neighbours, great of flesh; ^gand hast multiplied thy whoredoms, ^hto provoke me to anger. 27 Behold, therefore I have stretched out my hand over thee, ⁱand have diminished thine ^jordinary food, ^kand delivered thee unto the will of them that hate thee, ^lthe daughters of the Philistines, which are ashamed of thy lewd way. 28 ^mThou hast played the harlot also ⁿwith the Assyrians, because thou wast unsatiable; yea, thou hast played the harlot with them, and yet ^othou wast not satisfied. 29 ^pThou hast moreover multiplied thy whoredom ^qin the land of Canaan, ^runto Chaldea; and yet thou wast not satisfied therewith. 30 How weak is thine heart, saith the Lord God, seeing thou doest all these things, the work of an imperious whorish woman; ^sin that thou buildest thine eminent place in the head of every way, and makest ^tthy lofty place in every street; and hast not been as an harlot, ^uin that thou scornest ^vhire, ^was a wife that committeth adultery, ^xthat taketh strangers instead of her husband! They give gifts to all harlots; but thou givest thy gifts to all thy lovers, and them, that they may come unto thee on every side for thy whoredoms. 4 And the contrary is in thee from other women in thy whoredoms, ^yin that none followeth thee to commit whoredoms: and whereas in that

^a See ver. 24.
^b Cp. ver. 41
^c Hos. 8. 9.
^d Cp. ver. 14.
^e Cp. ver. 18.
^f See ver. 18.
^g ch. 20. 7, 8
^h 23. 19-21.
ⁱ ch. 22. 14.
^j Jer. 7. 18.
^k Cp. ver. 20.
^l 21, 22.
^m Cp. ch. 5.
ⁿ 10, 11.
^o Cp. ver. 37.
^p Hos. 8. 10.
^q See ver. 37.
^r Cp. 2 Sam. 1.
^s Cp. ver. 27
^t ch. 23. 28.
^u ch. 23. 22.
^v ch. 23. 10.
^w Hos. 2. 10.
^x Rev. 17. 16.
^y Cp. ver. 30.
^z ch. 23. 12.
^{aa} Jer. 2. 18, 36.
^{ab} See 2 Kin. 16.
^{ac} 7-18.
^{ad} 2 Chr. 28.
^{ae} 16-21.
^{af} Lam. 1. 8.
^{ag} ch. 21. 30.
^{ah} ch. 23. 48.
^{ai} Lev. 20. 10.
^{aj} Deut. 22. 22.
^{ak} Gen. 9. 6.
^{al} Cp. ch. 18. 10
^{am} & 23. 37, 46.
^{an} See ver. 2.
^{ao} See ch. 23.
^{ap} 14-16.
^{aq} z ver. 24
^{ar} & mg.
^{as} y ver. 25.
^{at} ch. 23. 26.
^{au} Cp. Hos. 2. 3.
^{av} as ver. 11, 12.
^{aw} Cp. 1 Mac. 2. 11.
^{ax} bb ver. 7.
^{ay} ch. 23. 46.
^{az} d Cp. ver.
^{ba} 28, 34.
^{bb} ch. 23. 47.
^{bc} Cp. Josh. 7.
^{bd} 24, 25.
^{be} f 2 Kin.
^{bf} 25. 8.
^{bg} Jer. 39. 8
^{bh} & 52. 13.
^{bi} g See
^{bj} ch. 5. 8.
^{bk} A ch. 23. 27.
^{bl} 48.
^{bm} Cp. ver. 28.
^{bn} 34.
^{bo} f See
^{bp} ch. 5. 13.

thou givest ^ahire, and no ^bhire is given unto thee, therefore thou art contrary. 35 Wherefore, O harlot, hear the word of the LORD: 36 Thus saith the Lord God, Because thy filthiness was poured out, and thy nakedness discovered through thy whoredoms with thy lovers, and because of all the idols of thy abominations, ^cand for the blood of thy children, which thou didst give unto them; 37 therefore behold, I will gather all thy lovers, with whom thou hast taken pleasure, and all them that thou hast loved, with ^dall them that thou hast hated; ^eI will even gather them ^fagainst thee on every side, ^gand will discover thy nakedness unto them, that ^hthey may see all thy nakedness. 38 ⁱAnd I will judge thee, ^jas women that break wedlock and ^kshed blood are judged; and I will ^lbring upon thee the blood of ^mfury and jealousy. 39 And I will also give thee into their hand, and they shall throw down ⁿthine eminent place, and shall break down ^othy lofty places; ^pand they shall strip thee ^qalso of thy clothes, and ^rshall take ^sas thy fair jewels; ^tand they shall leave thee ^uas naked and bare. 40 ^vThey shall also bring up ^wan assembly ^xagainst thee, ^yand they shall stone thee with stones, and thrust thee through with their swords. 41 ^zAnd they shall burn thine houses with fire, and ^{aa}execute judgements upon thee in the sight of many ^{ab}women; and ^{ac}I will cause thee to cease from playing the harlot, and ^{ad}thou ^{ae}shalt also give no hire any more. 42 ^{af}So will I ^{ag}satisfy my fury ^{ah}upon thee, ^{ai}and my jealousy shall depart from thee, and I will be quiet, and will be no

R.V. 1 Or, allowance 2 Or, unto the land of traffic 3 Or, that scoffeth at her hire 4 Heb. brass. 5 Heb. bring
Or, rest. Or, toward
A.V. Or, cities. 6 Or, In thy daughters is thine, etc. 7 Heb. bribest. 8 Heb. with judgments of. 9 Heb.
Ornaments of thine ornaments.

more angry. ⁴³ Because thou hast not remembered ^athe days of thy youth, but hast fretted me in all these things; ^{therefore} behold, ^bI also will ^{bring} recompense ^{therefore} thy way upon thine head, saith the Lord God: and ^cthou shalt not ^dcommit *this* lewdness above all thine abominations.

⁴⁴ Behold, every one ^ethat useth proverbs shall use *this* proverb against thee, saying, As is the mother, so is her daughter. ⁴⁵ Thou art thy mother's daughter, that ^{loatheth} loatheth her husband and her children; and thou art the sister of ^fthy sisters, which ^{loathed} loathed their husbands and their children: ^gyour mother was an Hittite, ^hand your father an Amorite. ⁴⁶ And ⁱthine elder sister is Samaria, that dwelleth ^jat thy left hand, she and her daughters: ^kand ^lthy younger sister, that dwelleth at thy right hand, is Sodom and her daughters.

⁴⁷ ^mYet hast thou not walked ⁿin their ways, nor done after their ^{abominations:} but, ^oas if *that were* a very little *thing*, ^pthou wast ^{more corrupt} more corrupt ^{than they} than they in all thy ways. ⁴⁸ As I live, saith the Lord God, ^qSodom thy sister hath not done, she nor her daughters, as thou hast done, thou and thy daughters. ⁴⁹ Behold, this was the iniquity of thy sister ^{Sodom:} ^rpride, ^sfulness of bread, and ^{prosperous ease} abundance of idleness was in her and in her daughters; neither did she strengthen the hand of the poor and needy. ⁵⁰ And ^tthey were haughty, and ^ucommitted abomination before me: therefore ^vI took them away ^was I saw good. ⁵¹ Neither hath Samaria committed half of thy sins; but thou hast multiplied

thine abominations more than they, and ^xhast justified thy sisters ^yin all thine abominations which thou hast done. ⁵² Thou also, ^zbear thine own shame in that thou hast ^{which hast judged thy sisters, bear} given judgement for thy ^{thy} sisters; through thy sins that thou hast committed more abominable than ^{they:} they are more righteous than thou: yea, be thou ^{also confounded,} confounded also, and bear thy shame, ^bin that thou hast justified thy sisters. ⁵³ ^{And} When I will ^cturn ^dshall bring again thy captivity, the captivity of Sodom and her daughters, and the captivity of Samaria and her daughters, ^{and} then will I ^ebring again the captivity of thy captives in the midst of them: ⁵⁴ ^fthat thou mayest bear thine own shame, ^gand mayest be ashamed because of all that thou hast done, ^hin that thou art a comfort unto them. ⁵⁵ ^{And} When thy sisters, Sodom and her daughters, shall return to their former estate, ⁱand Samaria and her daughters shall return ^jto their former estate, ^kand then thou and thy daughters shall return ^lto your former estate. ⁵⁶ For thy sister Sodom was not ^mmentioned by thy mouth ⁿin the day of thy pride; ⁵⁷ before thy wickedness was discovered, as ^oat the time of the reproach of the daughters of ^pSyria, and ^qof all that are round about her, ^rthe daughters of the Philistines, ^swhich ^tdo despite unto thee round about. ⁵⁸ ^uThou hast ^vborne thy lewdness and thine abominations, saith the Lord. ⁵⁹ For thus saith the Lord ^{God:} ^{God:} I will even deal with thee as thou hast done, ^wwhich hast despised the oath in breaking the covenant. ⁶⁰ Nevertheless ^xI will remember my covenant with thee ^yin the days of thy youth, ^zand

a ver. 22. 60.
b ver. 32.
Jer. 2. 11.

c See
ch. 7. 4.
d See
ch. 32. 24.

e ch. 22. 2.

f Op. ch. 12.
g Is. 2. 2.

h Deut. 20. 3
i mg. for mg.
j Cp. ch. 22. 14.
k Is. 2. 2.
l Zeph. 2. 7
m Is. 2. 30.

n Cp. ver. 46.
o See ver. 2.
p ver. 61.
q ver. 51, 53, 55.

r Cp. ch. 22. 4.
s Is. 2. 2.

t Cp. ch. 14.
u Is. 2. 2.

v Cp. Gen. 14. 15
w mg.

x ver. 48, 49, 55, 56.

y Is. 1. 10.
z ch. 5. 7.
a ch. 36. 11.
b ver. 48, 51, 52.

c ch. 5. 6.
d Cp. 2 Kin. 21. 9.

e 2 Chr. 32. 9
f Jer. 2. 10, 11.

g ch. 5. 11
h Is. 14. 15, 16, 19
i Is. 18. 3
j Is. 20. 3, 38.

k Is. 48. 18.
l Zeph. 2. 2.
m Cp. 2 Ezed. 2. 14, 41.

n See
Is. 2. 6-11.

o ver. 47.
p Cp. Matt. 10. 10.

q Is. 11. 34.
r See 2 Kin. 16. 5-7.

s Is. 7. 1, 2.
t ver. 27.
u Cp. 2 Chr. 28. 18.

v Ecclus. 18. 8.
w Cp. Gen. 18. 10.

x ch. 22. 24, 26.

y Cp. ch. 14. 18, 22, 25, 49.

z See
Gen. 18. 13.

a Cp. ch. 17. 15, 16, 18, 19.

b See
Gen. 18. 24.
c See
Lev. 26. 42.
d ver. 8, 22, 43.

e Jer. 32. 40
f Is. 50. 5.

R.V. 1 Or, hast thou not committed &c.)
A.V. * Heb. lesser than thou. † Or, that was loathed as a small thing.
prides, or, excellencies. ‡ Heb. Aram. § Or, spoil. ¶ Heb. borne them.

§ Or, when I saw it

¶ Or, sister

¶ Or, return to

¶ Heb.

I will establish unto thee an everlasting covenant. ⁶¹ Then shalt thou remember thy ways, and be ashamed, when thou shalt receive thy sisters, thine elder sisters and thy younger: and I will give them unto thee for daughters, but not by thy covenant. ⁶² And I will establish my covenant with thee; and thou shalt know that I am the LORD: ⁶³ that thou mayest remember, and be confounded, and never open thy mouth any more, because of thy shame: when I have forgiven thee all that thou hast done, saith the Lord God.

I And the word of the LORD came unto me, saying, ² Son of man, put forth a riddle, and speak a parable unto the house of Israel; and say, Thus saith the Lord God: ³ A great eagle with great wings and long pinions, full of feathers, which had divers colours, came unto Lebanon, and took the highest branch of the cedar: ⁴ he cropped off the topmost of the young twigs thereof, and carried it into a land of traffick; he set it in a city of merchants. ⁵ He took also of the seed of the land, and planted it in a fruitful soil: he placed it beside many waters; and set it as a willow tree. ⁶ And it grew, and became a spreading vine of low stature, whose branches turned toward him, and the roots thereof were under him: so it became a vine, and brought forth branches, and shot forth sprigs. ⁷ There was also another great eagle with great wings and many feathers: and, behold, this vine did bend its roots toward him, and shot forth its branches toward him,

a Cp. ch. 31. 4.
b See it. ch. 6. 2.
c See Deut. 8. 7-9.
d ver. 54.
e Cp. ver. 45, 46.
f Cp. Isai. 54. 1.
g Cp. ver. 15.
h See ver. 60.
i See ch. 6. 7.

j Cp. Rom. 8. 19.
k ch. 19. 12.
l Cp. Hos. 13. 14.

i See ch. 2. 1.
m Cp. ch. 20. 49.
n 24. 2.
o See ch. 2. 2-5.
p See ch. 12. 9-11.
q Jer. 48. 40.
r See ch. 11. 1.
s ver. 7.
t 2 Kin. 24. 11, 12.
u Cp. Jer. 22. 23.
v ver. 22.
w ch. 31. 3, 4, 10.
x 2 Kin. 24. 17.
y ver. 15, 16, 18.
z Chr. 36. 13.
aa Cp. ch. 21. 23.
ab 2 Kin. 24. 14, 15.
ac Cp. ver. 6.
ad ch. 29. 14.
ae mg. for mg.

f Cp. Isai. 44. 4.
g Cp. ver. 7.
h ch. 23. 37.
i 2 Kin. 24. 20.
j 2 Chr. 36. 13.
k Jer. 57. 5-7.
l ch. 15. 6.
m Deut. 17. 16.
n Cp. Isai. 31. 1.
o 36. 6, 9.
p Cp. ver. 14.
q Cp. ver. 9.
r ch. 16. 56.
s Cp. ver. 13.
t See ch. 16. 48.
u Cp. ch. 12. 13.
v ver. 13.

from the beds of its plantation, that he might water it by the furrows of her water it. ⁸ It was planted in a good soil by many waters, that it might bring forth branches, and that it might bear fruit, that it might be a goodly vine. ⁹ Say thou, Thus saith the Lord God: Shall it prosper? shall he not pull up the roots thereof, and cut off the fruit thereof, that it may wither; that all its fresh springing leaves may wither? it shall wither in all the leaves of her spring, even without great power or much people to pluck it up by the roots thereof. ¹⁰ Yea, behold, being planted, shall it prosper? shall it not utterly wither, when the east wind toucheth it? it shall wither in the beds where it grew.

¹¹ Moreover the word of the LORD came unto me, saying, ¹² Say now to the rebellious house, Know ye not what these things mean? tell them, Behold, the king of Babylon came to Jerusalem, and hath taken the king thereof, and the princes thereof, and brought them to him to Babylon; ¹³ and he took of the seed royal, and made a covenant with him; he also brought him under an oath, him, and hath taken an oath of him: he and took away the mighty of the land: ¹⁴ that the kingdom might be base, that it might not lift itself up, but that by keeping of his covenant it might stand. ¹⁵ But he rebelled against him in sending his ambassadors into Egypt, that they might give him horses and much people. Shall he prosper? shall he escape that doeth such things? or shall he break the covenant, and yet escape? ¹⁶ As I live, saith the Lord God, surely in the place where the king dwelleth that made him king, whose oath he despised, and whose covenant he brake, even with

R.V. 1 Or, the land of Canaan

2 Heb. a field of seed.

3 Or, great

4 Heb. field.

5 Or, people, plucking &c.

6 Heb. low.

A.V. 7 Heb. embroidering.

8 Heb. put it in a field of seed.

9 Heb. field.

10 Heb. brought him to an oath.

11 Heb. to keep his covenant, to stand to it.

him in the midst of Babylon he shall die. ¹⁷ Neither shall Pharaoh with his mighty army and great company make for him in the war, ¹⁸ when they cast up mounts and build forts, to cut off many persons: ¹⁹ For he hath despised the oath ²⁰ by breaking the covenant; and behold, ²¹ he had given his hand, and yet hath done all these things; he shall not escape. ²² Therefore thus saith the Lord God: ²³ As I live, surely mine oath that he hath despised, ²⁴ and my covenant that he hath broken, ²⁵ even it will I recompense upon his own head. ²⁶ And I will spread my net upon him, and he shall be taken in my snare, and I will bring him to Babylon, ²⁷ and will plead with him there ²⁸ for his trespass that he hath trespassed against me. ²⁹ And all his fugitives ³⁰ with all his bands shall fall by the sword, ³¹ and they that remain shall be scattered toward every wind: ³² and ye shall know that ³³ I the LORD have spoken it.

²² Thus saith the Lord God: ²³ I will also take of the ²⁴ loftiest top of the ²⁵ high cedar, and will set it; ²⁶ I will crop off from the ²⁷ topmost top of his young twigs a tender one, and ²⁸ I will plant it upon a high mountain and eminent: ²⁹ ³⁰ in the mountain of the height of Israel will I plant it: and it shall bring forth boughs, and bear fruit, and be a goodly cedar: ³¹ and under it shall dwell all fowl of every wing; in the shadow of the branches thereof shall they dwell. ³² And all the trees of the field shall know that I the LORD ³³ have brought down the high tree, have exalted the low tree, have dried up ³⁴ the green tree, and have made ³⁵ the dry tree to flourish: ³⁶ I the

LORD have spoken and have done it.

¹ The word of the LORD **I** came unto me again, saying, ² What mean ye, that ye use this proverb concerning the land of Israel, saying, ³ The fathers have eaten sour grapes, and the children's teeth are set on edge? ⁴ As I live, saith the Lord God, ⁵ ye shall not have occasion any more to use this proverb in Israel. ⁶ Behold, all souls are mine; as the soul of the father, so also the soul of the son is mine: ⁷ the soul that sinneth, it shall die. ⁸ But if a man be just, and do ⁹ that which is lawful and right, ¹⁰ and hath not eaten upon the mountains, neither ¹¹ hath lifted up his eyes to the idols of the house of Israel, ¹² neither hath defiled his neighbour's wife, ¹³ neither hath come near to ¹⁴ a woman in her separation; ¹⁵ and ¹⁶ hath not wronged any, but ¹⁷ hath restored to the debtor his pledge, ¹⁸ hath spoiled none by violence, ¹⁹ hath given his bread to the hungry, ²⁰ and hath covered the naked with a garment; ²¹ he ²² that hath not given forth upon usury, ²³ neither hath taken any increase, ²⁴ that hath withdrawn his hand from iniquity, ²⁵ hath executed true judgement between man and man, ²⁶ ²⁷ hath walked in my statutes, and hath kept my judgements, ²⁸ to deal truly; ²⁹ he is just, ³⁰ he shall surely live, saith the Lord God. ³¹ If he beget a son that is a ³² robber, ³³ a shedder of blood, and ³⁴ that doeth the like to any one of these things, ³⁵ and that doeth not any of those duties, ³⁶ but even hath eaten upon the mountains, ³⁷ and defiled his neighbour's wife, ³⁸ hath wronged the poor and needy, ³⁹ hath

a ver. 15.
See Jer. 57.
b 3.
c ch. 4. 2.
d Cp. ch. 12.
e 18. 44.
f Jer. 31. 26.
g See ver. 15.
h 1 Chr. 29.
i (mg.).
j See ch. 15. 45.
k Jer. 31. 26.
l 30.
m ver. 15.
n See ch. 12. 12.
o ver. 20.
p ver. 19. 21.
q 27.
r Cp. ch. 20. 35.
s 22. 22.
t ver. 11, 15.
u Cp. Isai. 65. 7 (mg.).
v See ch. 14. 12.
w ch. 33. 26.
x ver. 11, 15.
y Cp. ch. 22. 11.
z Lev. 18. 19.
a See ch. 5. 10.
b ch. 22. 10.
c ver. 12, 16.
d Ex. 22. 21.
e ch. 21. 17.
f 22. 5, 14.
g 22. 10.
h 30. 12.
i 34. 24.
j 35. 5.
k Cp. ver. 24.
l ver. 12.
m ch. 33. 15.
n Ex. 22. 26.
o ver. 12, 16.
p 12.
q ver. 3.
r ver. 15.
s Isai. 58. 7.
t Cp. Matt. 23. 23, 28.
u ver. 4.
v ver. 13, 17.
w ch. 22. 12.
x Ex. 22. 23.
y Ps. 15. 5.
z Cp. Ps. 2. 6.
a d ch. 20. 40.
b 34. 14.
c Deut. 1. 16.
d Zech. 8. 16.
e ver. 17.
f Cp. Hab. 2. 4 (mg.).
g ch. 31. 6.
h Dan. 4. 12.
i Matt. 13. 22.
j ver. 17, 19.
k ch. 20. 11.
l Amos 5. 4.
m See ch. 18. 23.
n Cp. ch. 21. 27.
o See ver. 6.
p ch. 20. 4.
q Cp. Luke 23. 31.
r ver. 6.
s Cp. Lev. 18. 20.
t ch. 22. 14.
u 24. 14.
v 35. 26.
w 37. 14.
x Cp. ver. 21.
y ch. 30. 12.
z 34. 24, 27.
a ver. 7.

R.V. 1 Or, in
A.V. 2 Heb. judgement and justice.

3 Heb. judgement and righteousness.
† Or, breaker up of an house.

5 Or, that doeth to a brother any of these
; Or, that doeth to his brother besides any of these.

spoiled by violence, ^ahath not restored the pledge, ^cand hath lifted up his eyes to the idols, ^chath committed abomination, ¹³hath given forth upon usury, and hath taken increase: shall he then live? he shall not live: he hath done all these ^{abominations:} ^{abominations:} he shall surely ^{die}; ^{his} ^{blood} shall be upon him. ¹⁴Now, lo, if he beget a son, that seeth all his father's ^{sins}, which he hath done, and ^{feareth,} ^{considereth,} and doeth not such like, ¹⁵that hath not eaten upon the mountains, ^cneither hath lifted up his eyes to the idols of the house of Israel, ^chath not defiled his neighbour's wife, ¹⁶neither hath ^{wronged} ^{oppressed} any, ¹⁷hath not ^{taken} ^{ought} ^{withholden} the pledge, ^cneither hath spoiled by violence, ^cbut hath given his bread to the hungry, ^cand hath covered the naked with a garment, ¹⁷that hath ^{withdrawn} ^{taken off} his hand from the poor, ¹⁸that hath not received usury nor increase, hath executed my ^{judgements,} ^{judgements,} ^{hath} walked in my statutes; he shall not die for the iniquity of his father, ¹⁹he shall surely live. ¹⁸As for his father, because he cruelly oppressed, ^cspoiled his brother by violence, and did that which is not good among his people, ²⁰behold, ^{10,} ^{even} he shall die ⁱⁿ his iniquity. ¹⁹Yet say ye, ^{Wherefore} ^{Why?} doth not the son bear the iniquity of the father? When the son hath done ²¹that which is lawful and right, and hath kept all my statutes, and hath done them, ²²he shall surely live. ²⁰The soul that sinneth, it shall ^{die}; ^{the} ^{dis} ^{son} shall not bear the iniquity of the father, neither shall the father bear the iniquity of the ^{son}; ^{the} ^{righteousness} of the righteous shall be upon him,

^band the wickedness of the wicked shall be upon him. ²¹But if the wicked ^{will} turn from all his sins that he hath committed, and keep all my statutes, and do ²²that which is lawful and right, ^ahe shall surely live, he shall not die. ²²None of ^{All} his transgressions that he hath ^{committed} shall be remembered against him: in his righteousness that he hath done he shall live. ²³Have I any pleasure ^{in the death of the wicked} ^{at all that the wicked should die}? saith the Lord GOD: and not rather that he should return from his ^{ways,} ^{ways,} and live? ²⁴But when the righteous turneth away from his righteousness, and committeth iniquity, and doeth according to all the abominations that the wicked man doeth, shall he live? ²⁵None of ^{All} his righteous deeds that he hath done shall ^{be} ^{remembered}: in ^{his} ^{trespass} that he hath trespassed, and in his sin that he hath sinned, in them shall he die. ²⁵Yet ye say, The way of the Lord is not equal. Hear now, O house of ^{Israel:} ^{Israel:} Is not my way equal? are not your ways unequal? ²⁶When ^{the} ^{righteous} man turneth away from his righteousness, and committeth iniquity, ²⁷and dieth ^{therein:} ⁱⁿ ^{them:} ^{for} his iniquity that he hath done shall he die. ²⁷Again, when the wicked man turneth away from his wickedness that he hath committed, and doeth ²⁸that which is lawful and right, ^ahe shall save his soul alive. ²⁸Because he considereth, and turneth away from all his transgressions that he hath committed, ^ahe shall surely live, he shall not die. ²⁹Yet saith the house of Israel, The way of the Lord is not equal. O house of Israel, are

a ver. 7.
b Cp. Rom. 2. 2.
c ver. 6.
d See ver. 27.
e ch. 3. 4, 17.
f See ver. 3.
g ver. 3, 19.
h See ver. 3.
i ch. 33. 16.
j ch. 33. 4.
k Lev. 20. 9, 11.
l See ch. 3. 18.

m ver. 22.
n ch. 33. 11.
o Tim. 2. 4, 6.
p Pet. 2. 9.
q Cp. 2 Ed. 3. 20.
r Wisd. 1. 13.
s Tit. 2. 11.
t ver. 28.
u (for mg.).
v ver. 11.
w ch. 3. 19.
x 33. 13, 14, 18.
y Ecclus. 20. 29.
z See ver. 11.

a Cp. ver. 7.
b See ver. 7.
c Cp. 2 Pet. 2. 20, 21.
d See ch. 14. 12.

e ch. 33. 17.
f ver. 9.
g See ver. 9.

h See ch. 3. 18.
i ver. 21.
j ch. 33. 18.
k Cp. ch. 13. 22.
l 33. 11, 12.
m Ex. 20. 5.
n Cp. ver. 2.
o ver. 5, 21, 27.

a ver. 14.
b (mg.).
c See ver. 9.
d ver. 4.
e See 3 Kin. 14. 6.

f Isai. 3. 10, 11.

R.V. ¹ Heb. be put to death.
b Or, because of it

c Another reading is, seeth, or, considereth.

d Or, for

e Or, he shall die

A.V. ^a Heb. bloods.

f Heb. hath not pledged the pledge, or, taken to pledge.

not my ways equal? are not your ways unequal? ³⁰ Therefore ^aI will judge you, O house of Israel, every one according to his ways, saith the Lord God.

^{Return ye,} ^{Repent,} and turn ^{your}selves from all your transgressions; ¹so iniquity shall not be your ²ruin. ³¹Cast away from you all your transgressions, ^{wherein} ^{whereby} ye have transgressed; and ^{make} you a new heart and a new spirit: for ^{why} will ye die, O house of Israel? ³²For I have no pleasure in the death of him that dieth, saith the Lord God: wherefore ^{turn} ^{your}selves, and ^{live} ye.

I ¹Moreover, ²take thou up a lamentation for the princes of Israel, ²and say, What ^{was} thy mother? ^A lioness: she ^{crouched} ^{lay down} among lions, in the midst of the young lions she nourished her ^{whelps} ^{she nourished her whelps among young lions}. ³And she brought up one of her ^{whelps} ^{it} became a young lion: ²and he learned to catch the prey, he ^{devoured} men. ⁴The nations also heard of him; ^{he} was taken in their ^{pit} ^{and they} brought him ^{with} ^{hooks} ^{chains} unto the land of Egypt. ⁵Now when she saw that she had waited, and her hope was lost, ^{then} she took another of her whelps, and made him ^a young lion. ⁶And he went up and down among the lions, ^{he} became a young lion, ^{and} he learned to catch the prey, ^{and} devoured men. ⁷And he knew ^{their} ^{desolate} ^{palaces}, and he laid waste ^{their} cities; and the land was desolate, and the fulness thereof, ^{because of} the noise of his roaring. ⁸Then the nations set against him on every side from the ^{provinces} ^{provinces}, and they spread their net over him:

^a Lam. 4. 30.

^b Cp. 2 Chr.

^c Cp. 2 Chr.

^{ss.} 11 (mg.).

^d ch. 7. 3, 8

^e ss. 30.

^f Cp. ch. 22. 34.

^g Cp. Jer.

^{22.} 28, 37.

^h Cp. ch.

^{14.} 6

ⁱ Hos. 14. 1.

^j See

ch. 8. 2.

^k Cp. Isai.

^{8.} 8.

^l See

ch. 15. 6.

^m Cp. ch.

^{20.} 7.

ⁿ Cp. Pa.

^{80.} 9.

^o See

ch. 11. 12.

^p Cp. Deut.

^{8.} 7.

^q ch. 33. 11.

^r See ver. 23.

^s ch. 26. 17

^t 27. 2, 3

^u 28. 12

^v 32. 2

^w Amos 5. 1.

^x Cp. Jer. 7. 29.

^y ch. 17. 10.

^z Cp. Hos. 13.

^{15.}

^{aa} Cp. Gen.

^{48.} 9.

^{ab} Cp. ch. 1. 1

^{ac} Hos. 2. 3.

^{ad} See 2 Kin. 24.

^{12-16.}

^{ae} Cp. ch. 22.

^{35.}

^{af} 32. 2

^{ag} 2 Kin. 28.

^{30.} 31.

^{ah} Cp. 2 Kin.

^{24.} 20.

^{ai} See ch. 17.

^{15-19.}

^{aj} ch. 22. 28.

^{37.}

^{ak} Cp. ver.

^{11.} 12.

^{al} Cp. 2 Kin.

^{23.} 33, 34.

^{am} Jer. 22. 11.

^{12.}

^{an} See ver. 1.

^{ao} 2 Kin. 23.

^{34.} 36.

^{ap} Cp. ch.

^{1.} 2

^{aq} 8. 1

^{ar} 24. 1

^{as} 28. 1

^{at} 28. 1, 17

^{au} 30. 20

^{av} 31. 1

^{aw} 32. 1, 17

^{ax} 33. 21

^{ay} 40. 1

^{az} 40. 1

^{ba} See

ch. 8. 1.

^{bb} ch. 14. 1.

^{bc} See

ch. 2. 1.

^{bd} See

ch. 16. 48.

^{be} See

ch. 14. 2.

^{bf} ch. 22. 2

^{bg} 25. 28.

^{bh} See

ch. 12. 13.

^{bi} ch. 16. 2

^{bj} 22. 2.

^ahe was taken in their pit. ⁹And they put him in ^a cage ^{with} ^{ward} ⁱⁿ hooks, chains, ^{and} brought him to the king of ^{Babylon}; they brought him into strong holds, that his voice should no more be heard upon ^{the} mountains of Israel.

¹⁰Thy mother ^{was} ^{like} ^a vine, ^{vine} ⁱⁿ thy blood, planted by the waters: ^{she} was fruitful and full of branches ^{by} reason of many waters. ¹¹And she had strong rods for the sceptres of them that bare rule, and ^{their} stature was exalted among the ^{thick} ^{boughs} ^{and} ^{they} were seen in ^{her} ^{branches} ^{she} appeared ^{her} height with the multitude of ^{their} ^{her} branches. ¹²But she was plucked up in fury, she was cast down to the ground, ^{and} the east wind dried up her fruit: her strong rods were broken off and withered; the fire consumed them. ¹³And now she is planted in the wilderness, in a dry and thirsty land. ¹⁴And fire is gone out of ^{the} ^{rods} ^{of} her branches, ^{it} ^a rod ^{which} hath devoured her fruit, ^{so} that there is in her ^{no} strong rod to be a sceptre to rule. This is ^a lamentation, and shall be for a lamentation.

¹And it came to pass **20** ⁱⁿ the seventh year, in the fifth month, the tenth day of the month, that certain of ^{the} elders of Israel came to inquire of the LORD, ^{and} sat before me. ²And the word of the LORD ^{Then} ^{came} ^{the} word of the LORD ^{came} unto me, saying, ³Son of man, speak unto ^{the} elders of Israel, and say unto them, Thus saith the LORD ^{God}: Are ye come to inquire of me? ^{As} I live, saith the LORD ^{God}, I will not be inquired of by you. ⁴Wilt thou ^{judge} them, son of man, wilt thou judge them? ^{cause}

R.V. ¹ Or, so shall they not be a stumblingblock of iniquity unto you.
ch. 16. 4. ² Heb. his. ³ Or, clouds.
A.V. ⁴ Or, others. [†] Or, their widows. [†] Or, in hooks.

[†] Heb. stumblingblock. [†] Heb. he was. [†] Or, a rod.
[†] Or, in thy quietness, or, in thy likeness. [†] Or, plead

them to know the abominations of their fathers: ⁵ and say unto them, Thus saith the Lord God: ⁶ In the day when I chose Israel, and ⁷ I lifted up mine hand unto the seed of the house of Jacob, and made myself known unto them in the land of Egypt, when ⁸ I lifted up mine hand unto them, saying, I am the LORD your God; ⁹ in ^{that day} ^{that} I lifted up mine hand unto them, to bring them forth out of the land of Egypt into a land that I had espied for them, flowing with milk and honey, which is the glory of all lands: ¹⁰ and I said unto them, Cast ye away every man the abominations of his eyes, and defile not yourselves with the idols of Egypt: ¹¹ I am the LORD your God. ¹² But they rebelled against me, and would not hearken unto me: ¹³ they did not every man cast away the abominations of their eyes, neither did they forsake the idols of Egypt: ¹⁴ then I said I would pour out my fury upon them, to accomplish my anger against them in the midst of the land of Egypt. ¹⁵ But I wrought for my name's sake, that it should not be profaned in the sight of the nations, polluted before the heathen, among whom they were, in whose sight I made myself known unto them, in bringing them forth out of the land of Egypt. ¹⁶ Wherefore I caused them to go forth out of the land of Egypt, and brought them into the wilderness. ¹⁷ And I gave them my statutes, and I shewed them my judgements, which if a man do, he shall even live in them. ¹⁸ Moreover also I gave them my sabbaths, to be a sign between me and them, that they might know that I am

the LORD that sanctify them. ¹⁹ But the house of Israel rebelled against me in the wilderness: they walked not in my statutes, and they rejected my judgements, which if a man do, he shall even live in them; and my sabbaths they greatly profaned: ²⁰ then I said, I would pour out my fury upon them in the wilderness, to consume them. ²¹ But I wrought for my name's sake, that it should not be profaned in the sight of the nations, in whose sight before the heathen, I brought them out. ²² Moreover also I lifted up my hand unto them in the wilderness, that I would not bring them into the land which I had given them, flowing with milk and honey, which is the glory of all lands; ²³ because they rejected my judgements, and walked not in my statutes, and profaned my sabbaths: for their heart went after their idols. ²⁴ Nevertheless mine eye spared them from destroying them, neither did I make an end of them in the wilderness. ²⁵ And I said unto their children in the wilderness, Walk ye not in the statutes of your fathers, neither observe their judgements, nor defile yourselves with their idols: ²⁶ I am the LORD your God; walk in my statutes, and keep my judgements, and do them: ²⁷ and hallow my sabbaths; and they shall be a sign between me and you, that ye may know that I am the LORD your God. ²⁸ But notwithstanding the children rebelled against me: they walked not in my statutes, neither kept my judgements to do them, which if a man do, he shall even live in them; they profaned my sabbaths: ²⁹ then I said, I would pour out my fury upon them, to accom-

a ver. 21

b See

Ex. 27.

c ver. 21, 24

d ver. 15, 23,

26, 42

ch. 36. 7

e 47. 14

f Cp. Gen. 14.

22.

g Lev. 18. 5

Rom. 10. 5

Gal. 3. 12

See ch. 18. 9

h Cp. Ex.

2. 6

i 4. 31

j 2. 2

k ver. 31, 24

ch. 22. 3

l 22. 36

m ver. 23, 44

n ver. 15

o See Ex. 3. 8

p Ps. 103. 8

q ver. 9

r Cp. Jer. 3. 19

s Zech. 7. 14

t See ver. 5

u Pa. 95. 11

v See Num. 14.

28-30.

w Cp. ver. 8

x ch. 18. 31

y Cp. ver. 24

z ver. 6

aa See Ex. 3. 8

ab Cp. ver. 18

ac Lev. 18. 3

ad ver. 18

ae See Ex. 20. 2

af ver. 21

ag ch. 5. 13

ah ver. 21

ai Cp. ch. 2. 8

aj J Josh. 24.

ak 1 Pet. 1. 18

al b Cp. Isai.

46. 11

am c Cp. ver. 7

d ver. 14

an ee ver. 5

ao See Ex. 20. 2

ap / Deut. 5.

33, 33

aq q Jer. 17. 22

ar Ex. 18. 15

as 20.

at ver. 12

au Cp. Gen. 9. 12

av & 17. 11

aw f Deut. 4. 8

ax Cp. Neh. 9. 13

ay 24.

az Pa. 147. 19

ba 20.

bb c Deut. 31.

bc 27.

bd i ver. 5, 13

be m ver. 13, 16

bf n Cp. ver. 13

bg 16, 21, 24

bh See Ex. 20.

2-11

bi c Deut. 5.

12-18

bj o ch. 37. 26

bk Cp. Lev. 21.

22.

bl p ver. 8

R.V. ¹ Heb. made them to know.² Or, byA.V. ³ Or, swore: and so ver. 6, &c.⁵ Or, I the LORD do sanctify them[†] Heb. made them to know.

plish my anger against them in the wilderness. ²² ^a Nevertheless I withdrew mine hand, ^b and wrought for my name's sake, ^d that it should not be ^{profaned} ^{polluted} in the sight of the ^{nations,} ^{heathen,} in whose sight I brought them forth. ²³ ^a Moreover ^h I lifted up mine hand unto them ^{also} in the wilderness, ⁱ that I would scatter them among the ^{nations,} ^{heathen,} and disperse them through the countries; ²⁴ ⁱ because they had not executed my ^{judgements,} ^{judgements,} but had ^{rejected} ^{despised} my statutes, and had ^{profaned} ^{polluted} my sabbaths, ^{and} their eyes were after their fathers' idols. ²⁵ ^a Moreover ^{also} I gave them ^{Wherefore} ⁱ gave them ^{also} statutes that were not good, and ^{judgements} ⁱ wherein ^{judgements} ^{whereby} they should not live; ²⁶ ^a and I polluted them in ^{their} own gifts, ⁱ in that they ⁱ caused to pass through ^{the} fire all that openeth the womb, that I might make them desolate, to the end ⁱ that they might know that I am the LORD.

²⁷ Therefore, ^w son of man, speak unto the house of Israel, and say unto them, Thus saith the LORD ^{God}: ^{In} this ^{moreover} have your ^{God}: ^{Yet} in ^{this} your fathers ^{fathers} ^{have} blasphemed me, in that ⁱ they have ⁱ committed a trespass against me. ²⁸ For when I had brought them into the land, ^{for} the which ⁱ I lifted up mine hand to give ^{unto} ^{it} to them, then they ^{saw} ^a every high hill, and ^{every} ^{all} the thick ^{tree,} ^{tree,} and they offered there their sacrifices, and there they presented ^{the} provocation of their offering, ^{offering}: there also they made their sweet savour, and they poured out there their drink offerings. ²⁹ Then ⁱ I said unto them, ^{What} ^{meaneth} ^{is} the high place ^{whereunto} ye go? ^{So} ^{And} the name thereof is called ^{Bamah} unto this day.

a ver. 14.
b ver. 9, 14.
c Cp. ver. 7.
d ver. 9.
e Pa. 108. 30.
f Cp. ver. 26.
g ver. 15.
h See ver. 5.
i Deut. 28.
j See ch. 14. 2.
k See ch. 16. 46.
l ver. 21.
m See ch. 11. 5.
n Cp. ver. 16.
o Cp. Jer. 44. 17.
p Pa. 81. 12.
q Acts 7. 43.
r Rom. 1. 24, 26.
s Thess. 2. 11, 12.
t Cp. ver. 30.
u Deut. 4. 28.
v Kin. 19. 13.
w Dan. 5. 4, 23.
x Rev. 8. 21.
y See Jer. 21. 5.
z Cp. ver. 21.
aa ch. 16. 20, 21.
ab Cp. ver. 8.
ac Cp. Jer. 31. 5.
ad See ch. 6. 7.
ae See ch. 2. 1.
af Cp. ver. 10.
ag Hos. 2. 14.
ah Cp. ch. 17.
ai See ch. 14. 13.
aj Cp. Deut. 5. 4.
ak See Num. 14. 20—23, 26—30.
al See ver. 5.
am d Cp. ch. 6.
an See Lev. 27. 32.
ao ch. 34. 17, 20, 22.
ap Cp. Matt. 25. 32, 33.
aq Cp. ch. 8.
ar Cp. ver. 30.
as Cp. ver. 40.
at ch. 13. 9.
au See ch. 6. 7.

³⁰ Wherefore say unto the house of Israel, Thus saith the LORD ^{God}: ^{Do} ye ^{pollute} yourselves ^{God}: ^{Are} ye ^{polluted} after the manner of your fathers? and ^{go} ye ^a whoring ^{after} their abominations? ³¹ ^{and} when ye offer your gifts, ⁱ when ye make your sons to pass through the fire, ^{do} ye ^{pollute} yourselves with all your idols, ^{even} unto this ^{day} ^{day}: and ⁱ shall I be inquired of by you, O house of Israel? ³² ^a As I live, saith the LORD ^{God}, I will not be inquired of by ^{you}: ³² ^{and} that which cometh into your mind shall not be at ^{all} ⁱⁿ that ye say, ^o We will be as the ^{nations,} ^{heathen,} as the families of the countries, ⁱ to serve wood and stone. ³³ ^a As I live, saith the LORD ^{God}, ⁱ surely with a mighty hand, and with a stretched out arm, and ⁱ with fury poured out, will I ^{be} ^{king} ^{rule} over you: ³⁴ ^a and I will bring you out from the ^{peoples,} ^{people,} and will gather you out of the countries wherein ye are scattered, ⁱ with a mighty hand, and with a stretched out arm, and ⁱ with fury poured out: ³⁵ ^{and} I will bring you into the wilderness of the ^{peoples,} ^{people,} and there will I plead with you ^a face to face. ³⁶ ^a Like as I pleaded with your fathers in the wilderness of the land of Egypt, so will I plead with you, saith the LORD ^{God}. ³⁷ And I will cause you ⁱ to pass under the rod, and ⁱ will bring you into ^{the} bond of the ^{covenant,} ^{covenant}: ³⁸ ⁱ and I will purge out from among you the rebels, and them that transgress against ^{me}: ³⁹ ^a I will bring them forth out of the ^{land} ^{country} where they sojourn, ⁱ but they shall not enter into the land of Israel: ⁴⁰ ^a and ye shall know that I am the LORD. ⁴¹ As for you, O

R.V. 1 Or, whereby 2 Or, set apart all See Ex. 13. 12. 3 Or, looked out for 4 Or, wherewith ye go, and the name whereof... day? 5 That is, High place. 6 Heb. trespassed a trespass. 7 Or, I told them what the high place was, or, Hamaah. 8 Or, a delivering.

house of Israel, thus saith the Lord God: ¹Go ye, serve ye every one his idols, ²and hereafter also, if ye will not hearken unto me: ³but my holy name shall ye no more pollute ye my holy name no more with your gifts, and with your idols. ⁴⁰For in mine holy mountain, in the mountain of the height of Israel, saith the Lord God, there shall ⁴¹all the house of Israel, all of them, serve me in the land: ⁴²there will I accept them, and there will I require your offerings, and the ⁴³firstfruits of your ⁴⁴oblations, with all your holy things. ⁴⁵As a sweet savour will I accept you, I will accept you with your ⁴⁶sweet savour, when ⁴⁷I bring you out from the countries whereto ye have been scattered; and ⁴⁸I will be sanctified in you in the sight of the nations. ⁴⁹And ye shall know that I am the LORD, when I shall bring you into the land of Israel, into the country ⁵⁰for the which ⁵¹I lifted up mine hand to give ⁵²unto it to your fathers. ⁵³And there shall ye remember your ways, and all your doings, wherein ye have polluted yourselves; ⁵⁴and ye shall loathe yourselves in your own sight for all your evils that ye have committed. ⁵⁵And ye shall know that I am the LORD, ⁵⁶when I have wrought with you for my name's sake, ⁵⁷not according to your ⁵⁸evil wicked ways, nor according to your corrupt doings, O ye house of Israel, saith the Lord God.

⁴⁵ And Moreover the word of the LORD came unto me, saying, ⁴⁶Son of man, ⁴⁷set thy face toward the south, and ⁴⁸drop thy word toward the south, and prophesy against the forest of the field in the South. ⁴⁹and say to the forest of the South, Hear the word of the LORD; Thus saith

a Jer. 21. 14.
b Cp. ver. 26.
c Judg. 10. 14.
d ch. 17. 34.
e Cp. Luke 23. 31.
f ch. 30. 7.
g 48. 7.
h Cp. Jer. 44. 26, 28.
i ch. 21. 4.
j ch. 17. 23.
k Cp. ch. 28. 14.
l & Isai. 56. 7.
m Isai. 40. 5.
n Cp. Isai. 50. 33.
o ch. 30. 26.
p Isai. 44. 14.
q ch. 48. 27.
r Isai. 50. 7.
s Cp. Mal. 3. 4.
t & Rom. 12. 1.
[Ch. 21. 6 in Heb.]
u Cp. ch. 17. 2.
v 26. a.
w See ch. 2. 1.
x Cp. ch. 20. 44.
y ver. 24.
z See ch. 20. 46.
aa ch. 28. 23.
ab 28. 27.
ac Cp. ch. 28. 32.
ad & 38. 16, 23.
ae & Num. 20. 13.
af & Isai. 5. 13.
ag & Eccles. 30. 4.
ah See ch. 18. a.
ai See ch. 6. 7.
aj ver. 19, 30.
ak Cp. Deut. 32. 47.
al & Jer. 47. 6.
am Cp. ch. 20. 47.
an & Job 9. 22.
ao See ver. 5.
ap See ch. 6. 8.
aq Cp. ch. 20. 48.
y Cp. ver. 30.
z ver. 9, 14.
aa Cp. ch. 6. 11.
ab & 12. 18.
ac b Cp. Pa. 108. 10.
ad See ch. 12. 2.
ae d Cp. ch. 12. 8.
[Ch. 21. 1 in Heb.]
af Cp. ch. 7. 5, 6.
ag See Josh. 2. 11.
ah See ch. 2. 1.
ai Cp. ch. 21. 2.
aj See ch. 7. 17.
ak Amos 7. 12.
al Mic. 2. 6.
am Cp. Isai. 56. 10, 11.
an k ch. 28. 8.

the Lord God: Behold, ¹I will kindle a fire in thee, and it shall devour every ²green tree in thee, and every ³dry tree: the flaming flame shall not be quenched, and ⁴all faces from the south to the north shall be ⁵burnt thereby. ⁴⁸And all flesh shall see ⁴⁹that I the LORD have kindled it: it shall not be quenched. ⁴⁹Then said I, ⁵⁰Ah Lord God! they say of me, ⁵¹Doth he not a speaker of parables?

¹And the word of the LORD came unto me, saying, ²Son of man, ³set thy face toward Jerusalem, and ⁴drop thy word toward the sanctuaries, holy places, and prophesy against the land of Israel: ⁵and say to the land of Israel, Thus saith the LORD: ⁶Behold, I am against thee, and will draw forth ⁷my sword out of ⁸its sheath, and ⁹will cut off from thee the righteous and the wicked. ¹⁰Seeing then that ¹¹I will cut off from thee the righteous and the wicked, therefore shall ¹²my sword go forth out of ¹³its sheath against all flesh ¹⁴from the south to the north: ¹⁵and ¹⁶all flesh shall know that I the LORD have drawn forth ¹⁷my sword out of ¹⁸its sheath: ¹⁹it shall not return any more. ²⁰Sigh therefore, thou son of man, with the breaking of thy loins, and with bitterness shalt thou sigh ²¹before their eyes. ²²And it shall be, when they say unto thee, Wherefore sighest thou? that thou shalt ²³say, Because of tidings, ²⁴for it cometh: and ²⁵every heart shall melt, and ²⁶all hands shall be feeble, and every spirit shall ²⁷faint, and ²⁸all knees shall be weak as water: ²⁹behold, ³⁰it cometh, and ³¹it shall be done, saith the Lord God.

⁸ And Again the word of the LORD

R.V. ¹ Or, but hereafter surely ye shall hearken unto me, and etc.

A.V. ² Or, chief

³ Heb. answer of rest.

⁴ Or, chief

⁵ Or, tribute

⁶ Or, With

⁷ Or, be done

⁸ Heb. shall go into water.

came unto me, saying, ^a "Son of man, prophesy, and say, Thus saith the LORD: Say, 'A sword, ^{a sword} it is sharpened, and also furbished: ¹⁰ 'it is sharpened that it may make a slaughter; ^{it is} it is furbished that it may ^{be as lightning:} glitter: ¹¹ 'shall we then make mirth? ^{it} 'the rod of my son, ^{it} 'it condemneth every tree. ¹² 'And he hath given it to be furbished, that it may be handled: ^{the sword, it} 'this sword is sharpened, ^{yes, and} it is furbished, ^{to} to give it into the hand of the slayer. ¹³ 'Cry and howl, son of man: for it ^{is} shall be upon my people, it ^{is} shall be upon all the princes of Israel: ^{they are} 'they are delivered over to the sword ^{with} shall be upon my people: ¹⁴ 'smite therefore upon thy thigh. ¹⁵ 'For there is a trial; and ^{what if} 'what if ^{even} 'the rod that ^{it} 'it shall be no more? ^{saith} the Lord God. ¹⁶ 'Thou therefore, ^{son of man, prophesy, and} 'smite thine ^{hands} together; and let the sword be doubled ^{the} 'the third time, the sword of the deadly wounded: ^{it is} it is the sword of the great ^{one that is} 'deadly wounded, which ^{entereth} 'entereth into their ^{privy} chambers. ¹⁷ 'I have set the ^{point} 'point of the sword against all their gates, that their heart may melt, ^{and their} 'and their ^{stumbings} be multiplied: ^{ah!} ah! it is made ^{as lightning:} bright, ¹⁸ 'it is ^{pointed} 'pointed up for the slaughter. ¹⁹ 'Gather thee together, go to the right; set Go thee one way or other, ^{either on the} 'either on the ^{right hand, or on the left,} 'right hand, ^{or on the left,} 'or on the left, ^{whither-soever} 'whither-soever thy face is set. ²⁰ 'I will also ^{smite} 'smite mine hands together, ^{and I will} 'and I will ^{satisfy my} 'satisfy my ^{fury} 'fury to rest: ²¹ 'I the LORD have ^{spoken} 'spoken it.

²² 'The word of the LORD came unto me again, saying, ²³ 'Also, thou ^{son of man, appoint} 'son of man, appoint thee

a ver. 1.
b ver. 11.

c See ver. 2.

d Cp. ver. 21.

e Op. ver. 15.

f Deut. 32.

g See

h Jer. 49. 1-6

i Amos 1.

j A Op. James

k ver. 15

l Cp. ch. 20. 47.

m Cp. ver. 19.

n See

o Jer. 31. 19.

p Cp. ver. 10.

q See

r ch. 4. 2.

s ch. 2. 1.

t ch. 22. 18.

u Num. 24. 10.

v Cp. ch. 17.

w Cp. 2 Kin.

x 24. 1, 10

y 25. 1.

z Cp. ch. 17.

aa ver. 10.

ab Cp. ch. 17.

ac 2 Chr. 36. 13

ad Jer. 52. 2

ae ver. 29.

af ch. 22. 3, 4

ag ch. 25. 5.

ah See

ai ch. 5. 13.

aj See

ak ch. 17. 34.

al Cp. ch. 17.

am 24.

an Luke 1. 52.

two ways, that ^b the sword of the king of Babylon may ^{come; they} come: they ^{come: both} twain shall come forth out of one land: and ^{mark out} 'mark out ^a 'a place, ^{choose thou} 'choose thou ^d 'd at the head of the way to the city. ²⁰ 'Thou shalt appoint ²¹ 'appoint a way, ^{for} 'for the sword to ^{may} 'may come to ^{Rabbah} 'Rabbah of the ^{children of} 'children of Ammon, ^{Ammonites,} 'Ammonites, and to Judah in Jerusalem the defenced. ²² 'For the king of Babylon stood ^{at} 'at the ^{parting} 'parting of the way, at the head of the two ways, to use divination: he shook the ^{arrows} 'arrows to and fro, he consulted ^{the} 'the ^{teraphim,} 'teraphim, ^{with} 'with ^{images,} 'images, he looked in the liver. ²³ 'In his right hand was the divination ^{for} 'for Jerusalem, ^{to} 'to ^{set} 'set ^{battering} 'battering ^{rams,} 'rams, ^{appoint} 'appoint ^{captains,} 'captains, to open the mouth ⁱⁿ 'in the slaughter, to lift up the voice with shouting, to ^{set} 'set ^{battering} 'battering ^{rams} 'rams against the gates, ^{to} 'to cast ^{up} 'up ^{mounts,} 'mounts, and to build ^{forts,} 'forts. ²⁴ 'And it shall be unto them as ^a 'a ^{false} 'false divination in their sight, ^{which} 'which have sworn oaths unto them: ^{to} 'to them that have sworn oaths: but he ^{will} 'will call to remembrance the iniquity, ^{that} 'that they may be taken.

²⁵ 'Therefore thus saith the Lord ^{God:} 'Because ye have made your iniquity to be remembered, in that your transgressions are discovered, so that in all your doings your sins do appear; ^{because} 'because, ^{I say,} 'I say, that ye are come to remembrance, ^{ye} 'ye shall be taken with the hand. ²⁶ 'And thou, ^O 'O ^{deadly} 'deadly wounded ^{wicked} 'wicked one, the ^{profane} 'profane prince of Israel, ^{whose} 'whose day is come, ⁱⁿ 'in the time of the ^{iniquity} 'iniquity ^{of} 'of the end; ^{when} 'when ^{thou} 'thou shalt have an end. ²⁷ 'Thus saith the Lord ^{God:} 'Remove the ^{mitre,} 'mitre, ^{and} 'and take off the crown: ^{this} 'this ^{shall} 'shall ^{be} 'be ^{no} 'no more the same: ^{exalt} 'exalt ^{that} 'that which is ^{low,} 'low, and abase ^{that} 'that which is ^{high,} 'high. ²⁸ 'I will overturn, overturn, overturn

R.V. 1 Or, it condemneth the rod of my son, as every tree

2 Or, what if the sword condemn even the rod? it shall be no more, &c.

3 Heb. Make thyself/one. 4 Or, whither is thy face set? 5 Heb. not this.

6 Or, punishment. 7 Or, I will remove &c. 8 Heb. not this.

9 A.V. 10 Or, it is the rod of my son, it despiseth every tree.

11 Or, When the trial hath been, what then? shall they not also belong to the despising rod? 12 Heb. hand to hand. 13 Or, glittering, or, fear. 14 Or, sharpened. 15 Heb. set thyself, take the left hand. 16 Heb. mother of the way. 17 Or, knives.

18 Heb. teraphim. 19 Or, battering rams. Heb. rams. 20 Or, for the oaths made unto them. 21 Heb. Perverted, perverted, perverted, will I make it.

22 Or, terrors by reason of the sword are upon my people

23 Or, compasseth them about 24 Or, consternation

25 Heb. bring to rest. 26 Heb. hand. 27 Or, for

28 Heb. An overthrown, overthrown, overthrown, will I make it.

29 Or, they are thrust down to the sword with my people.

30 Heb. hand to hand. 31 Or, glittering.

32 Heb. mother of the way. 33 Or, knives.

it: ^athis also shall be no more, ^buntil he come whose right it is; and I will give it *him*.

²⁸ And thou, ^cson of man, prophecy, and say, Thus saith the Lord God ^dconcerning the children of Ammon, and concerning Ammonites,

their reproach; and say thou, ^eA sword, the sword ^fis drawn: for the slaughter ^git is furnished, ^hto cause it to devour, that it may be as consume because of the lightning. ²⁹ Whiles ⁱthey see vanity unto thee, whiles they divine

unto thee, to lay thee upon the necks of the wicked that are deadly ^jof the wicked, whose day is come, in the time of the ^kiniquity shall have an end.

³⁰ ^l'Cause it to return into its sheath. I will judge thee in the place where thou wast created, in the land of ^mthy birth, will I judge thee.

³¹ And ⁿI will pour out mine indignation upon thee; ^oI will blow upon thee with the fire of my wrath; and I will deliver thee into the hand of ^pbrutish men, and skillful to destroy. ³² Thou shalt be for fuel to the fire; thy blood shall be in the midst of the land; ^qthou shalt be no more remembered: ^rfor I the LORD have spoken it.

¹ Moreover the word of **22** the LORD came unto me, saying, ² And thou, ^sson of man, wilt thou ^tjudge, wilt thou judge ^uthe ^v'bloody city? ^wthen cause her to know all her abominations. ³ And thou shalt say, Thus saith the Lord God, ^xA city that sheddeth blood in the midst of her, that ^yher time may come, and that maketh idols against herself to defile herself. ⁴ Thou art become guilty in thy blood that thou hast shed; and art defiled in thine idols which thou hast made; and thou hast

^a Cp. ver. 13.
^b ch. 21. 25,
²⁸.
^c Gen. 49. 10.
^d Zech. 6. 12, 13.
^e John 1. 45.
^f Cp. Rev. 17. 14.
^g See ch. 8. 14.
^h See ch. 2. 1.
ⁱ See ver. 20.
^j Cp. Isai. 1. 21.
^k Cp. ver. 9.
^l Cp. ver. 5.
^m Isai. 22. 2.
ⁿ ver. 27.
^o Cp. ch. 18.
^p 23. 37.
^q 24. 6.
^r 2 Kin. 21. 16.
^s See ch. 7. 23.
^t See ch. 18. 6.
^u Deut. 27. 16.
^v Cp. Eph. 6. 2.
^w See Ex. 20. 12.
^x Ex. 22. 21.
^y ver. 25.
^z Cp. ver. 26.
^{aa} See ch. 20. 13.
^{ab} Lev. 19. 16.
^{ac} Cp. 1 Sam. 22. 9.
^{ad} ch. 16. 28.
^{ae} See ch. 18. 6.
^{af} See ch. 7. 8.
^{ag} ch. 22. 30.
^{ah} ch. 16. 43.
^{ai} Lev. 13. 7, 8.
^{aj} 20. 11.
^{ak} See Ps. 49. 10.
^{al} See Lev. 18. 19.
^{am} & mg.
^{an} Lev. 19. 20.
^{ao} Jer. 2. 6.
^{ap} Cp. ch. 18. 6.
^{aq} ch. 25. 10.
^{ar} Lev. 18. 18.
^{as} 20. 12.
^{at} Cp. Amos 2. 7.
^{au} See ch. 17. 24.
^{av} Lev. 19. 9.
^{aw} 20. 17.
^{ax} Deut. 27. 26.
^{ay} See ch. 2. 1.
^{az} See ch. 18. 6.
^{ba} See ch. 20. 4.
^{bb} ch. 18. 2.
^{bc} 20. 4.
^{bd} ch. 23. 25.
^{be} See Jer. 2. 33.
^{bf} ch. 21. 14.
^{bg} ver. 37.
^{bh} Jer. 51. 13.
^{bi} (mg.).
^{bj} See ver. 2.
^{bk} Cp. ch. 21. 7.
^{bl} See ch. 17. 24.

caused ^cthy days to draw near, and art come even unto thy years: ^dtherefore have I made thee a reproach unto the nations, and a mocking to all the countries. ⁵ Those that be near, and those that be far from thee, shall mock thee, ^ethou ^finfamous one which art ^ginfamous and full of tumult. ⁶ Behold, ^hthe princes of Israel, every one according to his power, have been in thee to shed blood. ⁷ In thee ⁱhave they set light by father and mother: in the midst of thee ^jhave they dealt by ^koppression with the stranger: in thee ^lhave they wronged the fatherless and the widow. ⁸ Thou hast despised mine holy things, and ^mhast profaned my sabbaths. ⁹ Slanderous ⁿmen have been in thee to shed blood: and in thee ^othey have eaten upon the mountains: in the midst of thee ^pthey have committed lewdness. ¹⁰ In thee ^qhave they discovered their fathers' nakedness: in thee ^rhave they humbled her that was unclean in her separation, set apart for pollution. ¹¹ And ^sone hath committed abomination with his neighbour's wife; and ^tanother hath ^ulewdly defiled his daughter in law; and ^vanother in thee hath humbled his sister, his father's daughter. ¹² In thee ^whave they taken to shed blood; ^xthou hast taken usury and increase, and thou hast greedily gained of thy neighbours by oppression, extortion, and ^yhast forgotten me, saith the Lord God. ¹³ Behold, ^ztherefore, ^{aa}I have smitten mine hand at ^{ab}thy dishonest gain which thou hast made, and at ^{ac}thy blood which hath been in the midst of thee. ¹⁴ Can thine heart endure, or can thine hands be strong, in the days that I shall deal with thee? ¹⁵ I the LORD have spoken

R.V. ¹ Or, to the uttermost. ² Or, punishment. ³ Or, thine origin. ⁴ Or, and. ⁵ Heb. defiled of name. ⁶ Heb. arm.
A.V. ⁷ Or, Cause it to return. ⁸ Or, burning. ⁹ Or, plead for. ¹⁰ Heb. city of bloods. ¹¹ Heb. make her known.
¹² Heb. polluted of name, wash in venation. ¹³ Heb. arm. ¹⁴ Or, deceit. ¹⁵ Heb. men of slanders. ¹⁶ Or, every one.
¹⁷ Or, by lewdness.

it, and will do it. ¹⁵ "And I will scatter thee among the ^{nations,} and disperse thee ^{through the countries,} in the countries, and ^{will} consume thy filthiness out of thee. ¹⁶ And ^{thou} shalt ^{be profaned in thyself,} in the sight of the ^{nations;} ^{and thou} shalt know that I am the LORD.

¹⁷ And the word of the LORD came unto me, saying, ¹⁸ "Son of man, the house of Israel is ^{become to me} "dross unto me: all of them are ^{become dross} brass, and ^{tin} tin, and ^{iron} iron, and lead, in the midst of the furnace; they are the ^{dross} dross of silver. ¹⁹ There-

fore thus saith the Lord ^{GOD:} Because ye are all become "dross, ^{therefore behold,} I will gather you into the midst of Jerusalem.

²⁰ "As they gather ^{silver} silver, and ^{brass} brass, and ^{iron} iron, and ^{lead} lead, and ^{tin} tin, into the midst of the furnace, ^{to blow the fire upon it, to melt it;} so will I gather you "in mine anger and in my fury, and I will ^{lay} leave you there, and melt you. ²¹ Yea, I will gather you, and "blow upon you ⁱⁿ the fire of my wrath, and ye shall be melted in the midst thereof. ²² As silver is melted in the midst of the furnace, so shall ye be melted in the midst thereof; and ye shall know that I the LORD "have poured out my fury upon you.

²³ And the word of the LORD came unto me, saying, ²⁴ "Son of man, say unto her, Thou art ^{the} land that is "not cleansed, "nor rained upon in the day of indignation. ²⁵ There is "a conspiracy of her prophets in the midst thereof, "like a roaring lion "raveneing the ^{prey;} they have devoured souls; they ^{have taken the} treasure and precious things; they have made her ^{widows many} widows in the midst thereof. ²⁶ "Her priests "have ^{done violence to} violated

^a See ch. 5. 10.
^b Cp. ver. 8.
^c See Lev. 10. 10.

^d ch. 24. 11.
^e Cp. ver. 21, 22.
^f Cp. ver. 26
^g ch. 7. 24.

^h ch. 5. 8.
ⁱ Cp. Jer. 17. 22, 24, 27.

^j See ch. 6. 7.
^k See ch. 26. 20.

^l ver. 6.
^m Mic. 8. 1, 2.
ⁿ Zeph. 2. 3.
^o Cp. Matt. 7. 12.

^p See ch. 2. 1.
^q 1 ver. 26.
^r Cp. ver. 12.

^s Pa. 119. 112.
^t Isai. 1. 22, 26.
^u Jer. 6. 26.
^v Isai. 1. 26.
^w ch. 13. 10.

^x See ch. 13. 6.
^y Cp. ver. 7.

^z ch. 21. 21.
^{aa} Cp. Mal. 2. 2.

^{ab} Jer. 23. 5.
^{ac} Isai. 59. 16.
^{ad} Jer. 6. 1.
^{ae} See ch. 13. 5.

^{af} Cp. ver. 21.
^{ag} See ch. 7. 4.

^{ah} See ch. 7. 2.

^{ai} See ch. 2. 1.
^{aj} Cp. ch. 16. 45, 46.

^{ak} See ver. 2-4.
^{al} See ch. 16. 18.

^{am} Cp. ch. 24. 26.
^{an} See 1 Kin. 2. 26, 28.

^{ao} Cp. ver. 6.
^{ap} (mg.), 19, 27.
^{aq} ch. 20. 7.

^{ar} See Jer. 11. 2.
^{as} Cp. ch. 16. 22.

^{at} See ch. 19. 2.
^{au} 1 ver. 27.

^{av} ch. 16. 5.
^{aw} Cp. Mal. 2. 8.

^{ax} Cp. ver. 27.
^{ay} Zeph. 2. 4.

law, ^{and} have profaned mine holy things: "they have put no difference between the holy and the common, neither have they ^{caused} profane, ^{men to discern} between the unclean and the clean, and "have hid their eyes from my sabbaths, and "I am profaned among them.

²⁷ "Her princes in the midst thereof are like wolves "raveneing the ^{prey;} "to shed blood, ^{and} to destroy souls, ^{that they may} get dishonest gain. ²⁸ And "her prophets have daubed ^{for} them with untempered ^{mortar,} "seeing vanity, and divining lies unto them, saying, Thus saith the Lord

GOD, when the LORD hath not spoken. ²⁹ The people of the land "have used "oppression, and exercised ^{robbery; yea, they} robbery, and ^{robbery, and} have vexed the poor and ^{needy; yea, they} needy: "they have oppressed the stranger ^{wrongfully.} ³⁰ "And I sought for a man among them, "that should make up the ^{fence,} ^{and} stand in the gap before me for the land, that I should not destroy it: but I found none. ³¹ Therefore "have I poured out mine indignation upon them; I have consumed them with the fire of my wrath: "their own way have I ^{brought} recompensed upon their heads, saith the Lord GOD.

¹ The word of the LORD came again unto me, saying, ² "Son of man, there were ^{two} women, the daughters of one mother: ³ and ^{they} committed whoredoms ⁱⁿ Egypt; ⁴ they committed whoredoms ⁱⁿ their youth: there were their breasts pressed, and there they bruised the teats of their virginity. ⁵ And the names of them were ^{Oholah} the elder, and ^{Oholibah} her sister: and ^{they} were mine, and ^{they} bare sons and daughters. ^{And as for} their names:

¹ The word of the LORD came again unto me, saying, ² "Son of man, there were ^{two} women, the daughters of one mother: ³ and ^{they} committed whoredoms ⁱⁿ Egypt; ⁴ they committed whoredoms ⁱⁿ their youth: there were their breasts pressed, and there they bruised the teats of their virginity. ⁵ And the names of them were ^{Oholah} the elder, and ^{Oholibah} her sister: and ^{they} were mine, and ^{they} bare sons and daughters. ^{And as for} their names:

A.V. * Or, shall be profaned. † Heb. drosses.
† Or, dross. ** Heb. without right.

† Heb. According to the gathering.

† Heb. offered violence to.

^aSamaria is ¹Oholah, ²Aholah, and Jerusalem ³Oholibah, ⁴Aholibah. ⁵And ⁶Oholah played the harlot ⁷when she was mine; and ⁸she doted on her lovers, on ⁹the Assyrians her neighbours, ¹⁰which were clothed with blue, ¹¹governors and ¹²rulers, ¹³all of them desirable young men, ¹⁴horsemen riding upon horses. ¹⁵Thus she bestowed her whoredoms upon them, ¹⁶committed the choicest men of Assyria all of them that were the chosen men of them; ¹⁷and on whomsoever she doted, Assyria, ¹⁸and with all on whom she doted, with all their idols she defiled herself. ¹⁹Neither hath she left ²⁰her whoredoms ²¹since the days of Egypt; for in her youth they lay with her, and they bruised the teats of her virginity; and they poured out their whoredom upon her. ²²Wherefore ²³I have delivered her into the hand of her lovers, into the hand of the Assyrians, ²⁴upon whom she doted. ²⁵These discovered her nakedness: ²⁶they took her sons and her daughters, and ²⁷her they slew with the sword; and she became ²⁸as byword among women; ²⁹for they had executed judgements upon her. ³⁰And when her sister ³¹Oholibah saw this, ³²yet she was ³³more corrupt in her doting inordinate love than she, and in her whoredoms which were ³⁴more than the whoredoms of her sister. ³⁵She doted her sister in her whoredoms, ³⁶upon the Assyrians, ³⁷governors and rulers, ³⁸her neighbours, ³⁹Assyrians her neighbours, ⁴⁰clothed most gorgeously, ⁴¹horsemen riding upon horses, ⁴²all of them desirable young men. ⁴³Then I saw that she was defiled; they both took one way. ⁴⁴And she increased her whoredoms; for when she saw men ⁴⁵pourtrayed upon the wall, ⁴⁶the images of ⁴⁷the Chaldeans pourtrayed with vermilion, ⁴⁸girded with girdles upon their loins, ⁴⁹exceeding in dyed attire upon

their heads, all of them princes to look upon, after the likeness of the Babylonians ¹in Chaldea, the land of their nativity: ²And ³as soon as she saw them with her eyes, ⁴she doted upon them, and ⁵sent messengers unto them ⁶into Chaldea. ⁷And the ⁸Babylonians came to her ⁹into the bed of love, and they defiled her with their whoredom, and she was polluted with them, and ¹⁰her soul mind was ¹¹alienated from them. ¹²So she discovered her whoredoms, and discovered her nakedness: then my soul mind was alienated from her, like as my soul mind was alienated from her sister. ¹³Yet she multiplied her whoredoms, ¹⁴remembering the days of her youth, wherein she had played the harlot in the land of Egypt. ¹⁵And ¹⁶she doted upon their paramours, whose flesh is as the flesh of asses, and whose issue is like the issue of horses. ¹⁷Thus thou calledst to remembrance the lewdness of thy youth, in the bruising of thy teats by the Egyptians for the breasts of thy youth.

¹⁸Therefore, O ¹⁹Oholibah, thus saith the Lord ²⁰God: Behold, I will raise up thy lovers against thee, ²¹from whom thy soul mind is alienated, ²²and I will bring them against thee on every side; ²³the Babylonians, and all the Chaldeans, ²⁴Pekod, and Shoa, and Koa, ²⁵and all the Assyrians with them: ²⁶all of them ²⁷governors and rulers all of them, ²⁸princes and captains ²⁹men of renown, all of them riding upon horses. ³⁰And they shall come against thee with ³¹weapons, chariots, and ³²wagons, ³³chariots, wagons, and wheels, ³⁴and with an assembly of people; ³⁵they people, which

R.V. ¹ That is, Her tent. ² That is, My tent is in her. ³ Or, deputies See Jer. 51, 23, &c. ⁴ Or, brought from Egypt
 Heb. name. ⁵ Or, with dyed turbans ⁶ Or, the land of whose nativity is Chaldea ⁷ Heb. at the sight of her eyes.
 Or, counsellors Heb. called. ⁸ Or, wheels ⁹ That is, My tabernacle in her. ¹⁰ Heb. bestowed her whoredoms upon them.
 A.V. ¹¹ That is, His tent, or, tabernacle. ¹² That is, My tabernacle in her. ¹³ Heb. she corrupted her inordinate love more than, &c. ¹⁴ Heb.
 Heb. the choice of the children of Ashur. ¹⁵ Heb. a name. ¹⁶ Heb. she corrupted her inordinate love more than, &c. ¹⁷ Heb.
 more than the whoredoms of her sister. ¹⁸ Heb. at the sight of her eyes. ¹⁹ Heb. children of Babel. ²⁰ Heb. loosed, or, disappointed.

shall set ^{themselves} against thee with buckler and shield and helmet round about: and ^I will commit the judgement unto ^{set judgment before} them, and ^{they shall judge thee according to their judgements.} 25 And I will set my jealousy against thee, ^{and they shall deal with thee in fury; they shall take away thy nose and thine ears; and thy residue remnant shall fall by the sword:} ^{they shall take thy sons and thy daughters; and thy residue shall be devoured by the fire.} 26 ^{They shall also strip thee out of thy clothes, and take away thy fair jewels.} 27 ^{Thus will I make thy lewdness to cease from thee, and thy whoredom brought from the land of Egypt: so that thou shalt not lift up thine eyes unto them, nor remember Egypt any more.} 28 For thus saith the Lord ^{God}: Behold, ^{I will deliver thee into the hand of them whom thou hatest, into the hand of them from whom thy soul mind is alienated:} 29 and ^{they shall deal with thee in hatred, hatefully, and shall take away all thy labour, and shall leave thee naked and bare: and the nakedness of thy whoredoms shall be discovered, both thy lewdness and thy whoredoms.} 30 These ^{I will things shall be done unto thee, for that do these things} thou hast gone a whoring after the heathen, and because thou art polluted with their idols. 31 Thou hast walked in the way of thy sister; ^{therefore will I give her cup into thine hand.} 32 Thus saith the Lord ^{God}: Thou shalt drink of thy sister's cup, ^{which is cup} deep and large: ^{thou shalt be laughed to scorn and had in derision; it containeth much.} 33 Thou shalt be filled with

a Isai. 51. 17.
Jer. 13. 12.
cp. Rev. 14. 10.
b Cp. ch. 2. 4, 6.
c Cp. ver. 4 d Pa. 75. 8.
e 2 Kin. 23. 6.
f ver. 29.
g ch. 22. 12.
See Jer. 2. 32.
A ver. 10.
h 1 Kin. 14. 9.
i Cp. ver. 40.
d ch. 14. 10.
e 15. 25.
f ch. 16. 39.
g See ch. 2. 1.
h Cp. ch. 20. 4.
i 22. 2.
j ver. 48.
ch. 16. 41.
k ver. 3, 19.
l See ch. 16. 38.
m ver. 8 (mg.).
n Cp. ch. 22. 2.
o ch. 16. 30.
p Cp. ch. 7. 23.
q ch. 16. 37.
r ver. 17, 22.
s See ch. 5. 11.
t ver. 26.
u See ch. 22. 13.
v ver. 37.
ch. 16. 30, 31, 36.
w ch. 16. 7, 22, 30.
x ver. 10.
See ch. 16. 37.
y ch. 44. 7.
z Cp. 3 Kin. 21. 4.
See Jer. 23. 11.
aa ch. 2. 2.
See Ex. 24. 15.
ab Cp. ver. 16.
ac Cp. 2 Kin. 2. 30.
ad Jer. 4. 30.
ae Cp. ver. 9, 10.
af Cp. ch. 16. 11, 12.
ag Cp. Jer. 25. 15.
ah Cp. Beth. 1. 6.
ai ch. 16. 18.
Cp. Prov. 7. 17.
aj Cp. ch. 5. 14, 15.
ak Cp. Hos. 2. 6.
al Cp. Isai. 22. 2.

"drunkenness and sorrow, ^{with the cup of astonishment and desolation, with the cup of thy sister Samaria.} 34 ^{Thou shalt even drink it and drain it out, and thou shalt gnaw the sherds thereof, and shalt tear thy breasts: for I have spoken it, saith the Lord God.} 35 Therefore thus saith the Lord ^{God}: Because ^{thou hast forgotten me, and cast me behind thy back, therefore bear thou also thy lewdness and thy whoredoms.}

36 The LORD said moreover unto me: ^{Son of man, wilt thou judge Obolab and Obolibah? then declare unto them their abominations:} 37 ^{For That} they have committed adultery, ^{and blood is in their hands, and with their idols have they committed adultery: and they have also caused their sons, whom they bare unto me, to pass through the fire unto them to be devoured, for them through the fire, to devour them.} 38 Moreover this they have done unto me: ^{they have defiled my sanctuary in the same day, and have profaned my sabbaths.} 39 For when ^{they had slain their children to their idols, then they came the same day into my sanctuary to profane it; and, lo, thus have they done in the midst of mine house.} 40 And ^{furthermore, that ye have sent for men to come from far: unto whom a messenger was sent; and, lo, they came: for whom thou didst wash thyself, paintedst thine eyes, and deckedst thyself with ornaments:} 41 and satest upon ^{a stately bed, with a table prepared before it, whereupon thou didst set mine incense and mine oil.} 42 And ^{the voice of a multitude being at ease was with her: and with the men of the}

A.V. * Heb. instruments of thy decking.
the multitude of men.

R.V. 1 Or, too much to endure
† Or, plead for.

2 Or, to come
‡ Heb. coming.

§ Heb. honourable.

|| Heb. of

common sort were brought drunkards from the wilderness; and they ^abracelets upon the hands of ^btheir twain, and ^cbeautiful crowns upon their heads. ⁴³ Then said I ^{1 of} unto her that was old in adulteries, ^{Now will they} Will they now commit ^{2†} whoredoms with her, ^{and she} ^{with them?} ⁴⁴ And ^{Yet} they went in unto her, as they go in unto ^a ^{an} a woman that playeth the harlot: so went they in unto ^{Oholah} Oholah and unto ^{Oholibah} Oholibah, the lewd women. ⁴⁵ And the righteous men, ⁷they shall judge them with the judgement ^{after the manner} of adulteresses, and with the judgement ^{after the manner} of women that shed blood; because they are adulteresses, and blood is in their hands. ⁴⁶ For thus saith the Lord ^{God:} ^{an assembly against} ^{a company upon} 'I will bring up them, and will give them ¹³to be ^{tossed to and fro} ^{and removed} and ²spoiled. ⁴⁷ And the ^{assembly} ^{company} shall stone them with stones, and ^{despatch} ^{§ dispatch} them with their swords; ⁷they shall slay their sons and their daughters, and ⁹burn up their houses with fire. ⁴⁸ ⁷Thus will I cause lewdness to cease out of the land, that all women may be taught not to do after your lewdness. ⁴⁹ And they shall recompense your lewdness upon you, and ⁷ye shall bear the sins of your idols: and ⁷ye shall know that I am the Lord God.

24 ¹Again, ⁴in the ninth year, ^{Again} in the tenth month, in the tenth *day* of the month, the word of the LORD came unto me, saying, ²“Son of man, write thee the name of the day, *even* of this ^{selfsame} ^{same} day: the king of Babylon ⁴drew close unto ^{set himself against} Jerusalem ^{this} ^{selfsame} ^{same} day. ³And ⁵utter a parable unto ^{the} rebellious house, and say unto them, Thus saith the Lord ^{GoD,} ^{GoD;} Set on ^{the} ^a

caldron, set it on, and also pour
pot, water into it: ⁴ gather the pieces
thereof into it, even every good
piece, ^othe thigh, and the
shoulder; fill it with the choice
bones. ⁵ Take the choice of the
flock, and ^{pile} also the bones
under it: ^{burn} make it boil well; yea,
it and ^{it and} make it boil well; yea,
let the bones thereof be seethed in the midst of it,
that they seethe the bones of it therein.

^a Therefore thus saith the Lord ^{God:} ^dWoe to the bloody city, to ^ethe caldron whose ^frust is therein, and whose ^grust is not gone out of it! bring it out piece by piece; ^{no lot is fallen upon it.} ⁷ For her blood is in the midst of her; she set it upon ^hthe top of ⁱa rock; ^jshe poured it not upon the ground, to cover it with dust; ^kthat it might cause fury to come up to take vengeance; I have set her blood upon the bare top of a rock, that it should not be covered. ⁹ Therefore thus saith the Lord ^{God:} ^dWoe to the bloody city! ^lI will make the pile great. ¹⁰ Heap on the wood, ^mmake the fire hot, boil well consume the flesh, and ⁿmake thick the broth, and let the bones be burned. ¹¹ Then set it empty upon the coals thereof, that ^oit may be hot, and the brass thereof may burn, and ^pthat the filthiness of it may be molten in it, that the ^qrust of it may be consumed. ¹² She hath wearied ^rherself with toll; ^sre lies, and her great rust goeth not forth out of her; her rust ^tgoeth not forth by fire. ¹³ In thy filthiness is lewdness: because I have purged thee, and thou wast not purged, ^uthou shalt not be purged from thy filthiness any more, till ^vI have satisfied my fury ^wupon thee. ¹⁴ I the LORD have spoken it: it shall come to pass, and I will do it; I will not go back, neither

R.V. 1 Or, *She that is old will commit adulteries*. 2 Heb. *her whoredoms*. 3 Or, *even with her*. 4 Heb. *leaned upon*.
 Or, *yeam*. 5 Or, *is the strength*. 6 Or, *for thy filth brought to rest*. 7 Heb. *brought to rest*.
 A.V. 8 Or, *drunkards*. 9 Heb. *her whoredoms*. 10 Heb. *for a removing and spoil*. 11 Or, *single them out*.
 Or, *weep*.

will I spare, "neither will I repent; 'according to thy ways, and according to thy doings, shall they judge thee, saith the Lord God.

¹⁵ Also the word of the LORD came unto me, saying, ¹⁶ "Son of man, behold, I take away from thee 'the desire of thine eyes with a stroke: yet 'neither shalt thou mourn nor weep, neither shall thy tears *run down. ¹⁷ ¹⁸ Sign.

¹⁹ But not aloud; make no mourning for the dead, ²⁰ bind thy headtire the tire of thine head upon thee, and 'put on thy shoes upon thy feet, and cover not thy 'lips, and "eat not the bread of men. ²¹ So I spake unto the people in the morning; and ²² at even my wife died; and I did in the morning ²³ as I was commanded. ²⁴ And 'the people said unto me, Wilt thou not tell us what these things are to us, that thou doest so? ²⁵ Then I said unto them, The word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

²⁶ Speak unto the house of Israel, Thus saith the Lord God: Behold, "I will profane my sanctuary, the pride excellency of your power, 'the desire of your eyes, and ²⁷ that which your soul pitieth; and 'your sons and your daughters whom ye have left behind shall fall by the sword. ²⁸ And 'ye shall do as I have done: 'ye shall not cover your lips, "nor eat the bread of men. ²⁹ And your tires shall be upon your heads, and your shoes upon your feet: 'ye shall not mourn nor weep; but 'ye shall pine away in for your iniquities, and moan mourn one toward another. ³⁰ Thus shall Ezekiel be unto you ³¹ a sign: 'according to all that he hath done shall ye do: and when this cometh,

a Cp. Num. 23. 19
& 1 Sam. 15. 28.

b See ch. 6. 7.
c Cp. ch. 20. 42.

d 22. 45.
e ch. 2. 1.
f Cp. ver. 21.

g 1 Kin. 20. 6 (mg.).
h ch. 23. 47.
i 2 Chr. 26. 17.

k See ch. 23. 31, 32.
l Cp. ch. 7. 11 (mg.).

m ch. 23. 31.
n Cp. ch. 3. 26, 27.

o Judith 10. 3.
p See Lev. 10. 6.

q Cp. 2 Sam. 15. 30.
r Isai. 20. 2.

s ver. 24.
t See ch. 4. 3.
u Hos. 9. 4.

v See Jer. 16. 5-7.
w See ch. 6. 7.

x Cp. ver. 16.
y ch. 12. 7.
z 37. 7.

aa See ch. 12. 9.
ab See ch. 6. 2.

ac ch. 21. 30.
ad See Jer. 49. 1-4.

ae ch. 26. 2.
af 26. 2.
ag See ch. 7. 24.

ah 7. 14.
ai See ch. 7. 21.

aj Judg. 6. 3.

ak Cp. ver. 17.
al ch. 12. 11.

am 2 Sam. 11. 1.
an 12. 26.

ao See ch. 21. 30.
ap Cp. Zeph. 2. 15.

aq See ch. 4. 17.
ar See ch. 4. 3.

as Pa. 26. 8.
at Isai. 55. 12.

au Cp. ch. 6. 11.
av Cp. Zeph. 2. 6, 10.

aw ver. 15.
ax ch. 36. 6.

then 'shall ye know that I am the Lord God.

²⁵ And thou, ²⁶ 'son of man, shall it not be in the day when I take from them 'their 'strength, the joy of their 'glory, 'the desire of their eyes, and ²⁷ that whereupon they set their heart, 'their sons and their daughters, ²⁸ that in that day he that escapeth he that escapeth in that day shall come unto thee, to cause thee to hear it with thine ears? ²⁹ In that day 'shall thy mouth be opened 'to him which is escaped, and thou shalt speak, and be no more dumb: "so shalt thou be a sign unto them; 'and they shall know that I am the LORD.

¹ And the word of the LORD came again unto me, saying,

² Son of man, 'set thy face toward 'the children of Ammon, and prophesy 'against them: ³ and say unto the children of Ammon, Hear the word of the Lord God; Thus saith the Lord God: Because thou saidst, "Aha, against 'my sanctuary, when it was profaned; and against the land of Israel, when it was made desolate; and against the house of Judah, when they went into captivity: ⁴ therefore behold,

I will deliver thee to 'the children of the east for a possession, and they shall set their encampment in thee, and make their dwellings in thee: they shall eat thy fruit, and they shall drink thy milk.

⁵ And I will make 'Rabbah 'a stable for camels, and the children of Ammon 'a couching place for flocks: 'and ye shall know that I am the LORD. ⁶ For thus saith the Lord God: Because thou hast clapped thine 'hands, 'and stamped with the 'feet, and 'rejoiced 'with all the despite of thy soul in 'heart with all thy despite

R.V. ¹ Heb. be silent. ² Heb. the pity of your soul. ³ Or, strong hold. ⁴ Or, beauty. ⁵ Heb. the lifting up of their soul. ⁶ Or, together with. ⁷ Or, concerning. ⁸ Heb. go. ⁹ Heb. Be silent. ¹⁰ Heb. upper lip: And so ver. 22. ¹¹ Heb. foot. ¹² Heb. soul. ¹³ Heb. children. ¹⁴ Heb. hand.

against the land of Israel;
7 therefore behold, ^aI have stretched out
Behold, therefore will stretch
mine hand upon thee, and ^awill
deliver thee for ^aa spoil to the
nations; and I will cut thee off
from the peoples, and I will cause
thee to perish out of the countries:
I will destroy thee; ^aand thou
shalt know that I am the LORD.

^a Thus saith the Lord God:
Because that ^aMoab and ^aSeir
do say, Behold, ^athe house of
Judah is like unto all the nations;
therefore ^abehold, I will open
the ^aside of Moab from the cities,
from his cities which are ^aon his
frontiers, the glory of the country,
^aBeth-jeshimoth, ^aBaal-meon,
and ^aKiriathaim, ^aunto the
children of the east, ^ato go against
the children of Ammon, and I will give them
for ^aAmmonites, and
in possession, ^athat the children
of Ammon may not be remembered
among the nations; ^aand I will
execute judgements upon Moab; and
^athey shall know that I am the
LORD.

^a Thus saith the Lord God:
Because that ^aEdom hath dealt
against the house of Judah ^aby
taking vengeance, and hath
greatly offended, and revenged
himself upon them; ^atherefore
thus saith the Lord God: ^aI will
also stretch out mine hand upon
Edom, and will cut off man and
beast from it; and I will make it
desolate from ^aEden; and even unto
Dedan shall they fall by the sword.

^a And I will lay my vengeance
upon Edom ^aby the hand of my
people Israel; and they shall do
in Edom according to mine
anger and according to my
fury; and ^athey shall know my ven-
geance, saith the Lord God.

^a Thus saith the Lord God:
Because ^athe Philistines ^ahave

dealt by revenge, and have taken
vengeance ^awith ^adespites of soul
to destroy it ^awith ^adespites of heart;
^afor the old hatred;
16 therefore thus saith the Lord
God, Behold, ^aI will stretch out
mine hand upon the Philistines,
and I will cut off ^athe Cherethites,
and destroy the remnant of the
^asea coast. ^aAnd I will execute
great ^avengeance upon them
^awith furious rebukes; ^aand they
shall know that I am the LORD,
when I shall lay my vengeance
upon them.

^a And it came to pass
26 ^ain the eleventh year, in
the first ^aday of the month,
that the word of the LORD came
unto me, saying, ^a2 Son of man,
because that ^aTyre hath said
against Jerusalem, ^aAha, she is
broken ^athat was the gate
of the peoples; she is turned unto me:
I shall be replenished, now ^athat
she is laid waste: ^atherefore
thus saith the Lord God: ^aBehold,
I am against thee, O ^aTyre, and
will cause ^amany nations to
come up against thee, ^aas the
sea causeth his waves to come
up. ^aAnd they shall destroy
the walls of ^aTyre, and break
down her towers: I will also
scrape her dust from her, and
^amake her ^alike the top of a rock.
^aShe ^ashall be a place for the
spreading of nets in the midst
of the sea; ^afor I have spoken it,
saith the Lord God: and ^ait shall
become a spoil to the nations.
^aAnd her daughters which are
in the field shall be slain ^awith
the sword; and ^athey shall know that
I am the LORD. ^aFor thus
saith the Lord God: Behold, ^aI
will bring upon ^aTyre Nebuchad-
rezzar king of Babylon, ^aking
of kings, ^afrom the north, with

^a See
ch. 6. 14.
^b ver. 6
ch. 38. 5.
^c Cp. ver. 4
& ch. 7. 21.
^d See
ch. 6. 14.

^a See
1 Sam. 30. 14.
^f ver. 5.
^g See
Isa. 15. 1-9
& Jer. 48.
1-47.

^a See ver. 12.
^b ch. 5. 18.
^c Cp. ver. 14.
^d See Jer.
25. 17-28.

^a See
ch. 30. 1.
^b Josh.
12. 2.

^a 1 Chr. 5. 8.

^a See
Jer. 48. 1.
^b ver. 4.

^a See
ch. 2. 1.
^b ver. 2.

^a See
Isa. 23. 1-18.
^b ch. 25. 3
& 36. 2.

^a ch. 21. 32.
^b See
ch. 6. 7.

^a See
ch. 18. 8.
^b Cp. ch.

32. 3.
^c Jer. 34. 1.

^a ver. 9
ch. 32. 2.
^b 3 Chr. 28. 17.

^a 187. 7.
Isa. 21. 11
& 34. 8.

^a Amos 1. 11, 12.
^b 1 Esd. 4. 45.
^c See Jer. 49.

^a 7-22
& Obad. 1-21.
^b Cp. Lam.

2. 13.
^a ver. 18.
^b ch. 24. 7.

^a ch. 47. 10.
^b 1 Chr. 1. 48.

^a Amos 1. 12.
^b See
ch. 17. 24.

^a ch. 27. 15.
^b 38. 12.

^a See
Isa. 21. 12.
^b Amos 9. 12.

^a Obad. 18.
^b 1 Mac. 5. 3.
^c 3 Mac. 10. 14.

^a See
ch. 8. 7.
^b Cp. ver. 17.

^a Cp. ch. 28.
14.

^a Ezra 7. 12.
Dan. 2. 37.
Op. Hos. 10. 10.

^a 1 Jer. 23. 39
& 7. 1.
^b Joel 2. 4.

^a Amos 1. 6.
Zeph. 2. 4.
See Isa. 14.

^a 20-21.
^b See
ver. 12.

^a See
Jer. 1. 14.

R.V. 1 Or, in every quarter 2 Or, together with the children of Ammon, unto the children of the east
A.V. * Or, meat. † Heb. shoulder of Moab. ‡ Or, against the children of Ammon.
revenge. 11 Heb. vengeance. 12 Or, they shall fall by the sword unto Dedan. 13 Or, with perpetual hatred. 14 Heb. by revenging
11 Heb. vengeance. 12 Or, they shall fall by the sword unto Dedan. 13 Or, with perpetual hatred. 14 Heb. by revenging

horses, and with chariots, and with horsemen, and ^{a company, companies,} much people. ⁸ He shall slay with the sword ^{thy} daughters in the field: and ^d he shall make ^a fort ^a fort against thee, and ^e cast up a mount against thee, and ^f raise up the buckler against thee. ⁹ And ^h he shall set ^{his} battering engines ^{engines of war} against thy walls, and with his ^{axes} he shall break down thy towers. ¹⁰ By reason of the abundance of his horses their dust shall cover thee: thy walls shall shake at the noise of the horsemen, and of the ^g wagons, wheels, and of the chariots, when he shall enter into thy gates, ^h as men enter into a city wherein is made a breach. ¹¹ With the hoofs of his horses shall he tread down all thy streets: he shall slay thy people ^{with} the sword, and ^{the} pillars of thy strength ^{thy strong garrisons} shall go down to the ground. ¹² And they shall make a spoil of ^{thy} riches, and make a prey of ^{thy} merchandise: and they shall break down thy walls, and destroy ^{thy} pleasant houses: and they shall lay thy stones and thy timber and ^{thy} dust in the midst of the ^{waters}. ¹³ And I will cause the noise of thy songs to cease; and ^{the} sound of thy harps shall be no more heard. ¹⁴ And I will make thee ^a bare like the top of a rock: ^{thou} shalt be a place ^{for the spreading of nets} ^{to spread nets upon}; thou shalt be built no more: ^{for} I the LORD have spoken it, saith the Lord God.

¹⁵ Thus saith the Lord God to Tyre: Shall not ^m the isles shake at the sound of thy fall, ^{when} the wounded groan, when the slaughter is made in the midst

a Cp. Isai. 23. 8.

b Cp. Jonah 3. 6.
c ver. 6.
d See ch. 4. 2.

e Cp. 2 Kin. 19. 22.
f Isai. 3. 28.
g ch. 32. 10.
h ch. 4. 2.
i ch. 27. 38.
j ch. 19. 1.
k 27. 2, 32.
l Rev. 18. 9.

m Cp. Isai. 23. 4.
n See ch. 32. 23.

m ch. 27. 38.

a Deut. 12. 3
& mg. for mg.

b Cp. ver. 3
& ch. 27. 34.
c See ch. 27. 12-34.
d Cp. ch. 31. 14, 16
& 32. 15, 24.

e ver. 4.

f Cp. Isai. 24. 8
& Jer. 7. 34
& 16. 9.

g Cp. Isai. 6. 12
& 28. 16.

h ver. 4.
i ch. 32. 23.
j 27. 32.
k Ps. 27. 13.
l ver. 5.
m ch. 27. 38
& 28. 16.
n Cp. Ps. 37. 34.

a Jer. 51. 32.
b See ch. 2. 1.
c See ch. 18. 1.

of thee? ¹⁶ Then all ^a the princes of the sea shall come down from their thrones, and ^b lay ^{aside} ^{away} their robes, and ^c strip off their broidered garments: they shall clothe themselves with ^d trembling; ^e they shall sit upon the ground, and ^f shall tremble at every moment, and ^g be astonished at thee. ¹⁷ And they shall ^h take up a lamentation for thee, and say to thee, How art thou destroyed, that wast inhabited ⁱ of sea-faring men, the renowned city, ^j which wast strong in the sea, she and her inhabitants, ^k which caused their terror to be on all that ^l haunt it! ¹⁸ Now shall ^m the isles tremble in the day of thy fall; yea, the isles that are in the sea shall be ⁿ dismayed ^{troubled} at thy departure. ¹⁹ For thus saith the Lord ^{God}: When I shall make thee a desolate city, like the cities that are not inhabited; ^o when I shall bring up the deep upon thee, and ^p the great waters shall cover thee; ^q then ^r will I bring thee down with them that descend into the pit, ^s to the people of old time, and ^t will make thee to dwell in the ^u nether ^{low} parts of the earth, ^v in the places that are desolate of old, ^w with them that go down to the pit, that thou be not inhabited; ^x and I ^y will set glory ^{living} ^{living} in the land of the ^z living: ²¹ I will make thee ^{aa} a terror, and thou shalt be no more: ^b though thou be sought for, yet shalt thou never be found again, saith the Lord God.

¹ The word of the LORD **27** came again unto me, saying, ² And thou, ^c son of man, ^d take up a lamentation for Tyre; ³ and say unto Tyre, O thou

R.V. ¹ Heb. sword. ² Or, wheels. ³ Or, obelisks. ⁴ Heb. tremblings. ⁵ Or, being won from the sea. ⁶ Or, inhabited her. ⁷ Another reading is, like. ⁸ Or, as otherwise read, nor set thy glory etc. ⁹ Or, a destruction.
A.V. ¹⁰ Or, pour out the engine of shot. ¹¹ Heb. according to the enterings of a city broken up. ¹² Heb. houses of the desire. ¹³ Heb. tremblings. ¹⁴ Heb. of the sea. ¹⁵ Heb. terror.

that dwellest at ^{the} the 'entry of the sea, which art ^{the} the merchant of the peoples unto many isles, thus saith the Lord God: Thou, O Tyre, thou hast said, I am ^{perfect in} of perfect beauty. ⁴ Thy borders are ^{in the heart} in the heart of the seas, thy builders ^{have} have perfected thy beauty. ⁵ They have ^{made} made all thy ^{planks} of fir trees from ^{Senir}: they have taken ^{cedars} from Lebanon to make ^{a mast} for thee. ⁶ Of ^{the oaks of Bashan} have they made thine oars; ^{the company of the Ashurites} have made thy ^{benches of ivory} inlaid in boxwood, thy ^{benches of ivory} brought out from ^{the isles of Kittim}. ⁷ Of fine linen with broidered work from Egypt was ^{thy sail}, that it might be to thee for an ensign: ^{blue and purple} from ^{the isles of Elishah} was that which ^{awning} ⁸ The inhabitants of Zidon and ^{Arvad} were thy ^{rowers} mariners: thy wise men, O Tyre, ^{that in thee, they were} were ^{thy pilots}. ⁹ The ^{ancients of Gebal} and the wise men thereof were in thee ^{thy} ^{calkers}: all the ships of the sea with their mariners were in thee to ^{occupy} thy merchandise. ¹⁰ They of ^{Persia} and of ^{Lud} and ^{Put} of Phut were in thine army, thy men of war: ^{they} they hanged the shield and helmet in thee; they set forth thy comeliness. ¹¹ The men of ^{Arvad} with thine army were upon thy walls round about, and ^{the Gammadim} were in thy towers: ^{they} they hanged their shields upon thy walls round about; they ^{have} perfected thy beauty. ¹² ^{Tarshish} was ^{thy} merchant by reason of the multitude of all ^{kind} of riches; with silver, iron, tin, and lead, they traded ^{for thy wares} in ^{thy} ¹³ Javan, ^{Tubal}, and ^{Meshech}, they were

thy ^{traffickers} merchants: they traded ^{the} the persons of men and vessels of brass for ^{thy merchandise} in ^{thy market}. ¹⁴ They of ^{the house of Togarmah} traded ^{for thy wares} in ^{thy} with horses and war-horses and mules. ¹⁵ The men of ^{Dedan} were thy ^{traffickers} merchants: many isles were the ^{merchandise} of thine hand: they brought thee ^{in exchange} for a present horns of ivory and ebony. ¹⁶ Syria was ^{thy} merchant by reason of the multitude of ^{thy handyworks} of ^{thy wares} thy making: they traded ^{for thy wares} in ^{thy} with ^{emeralds}, ^{purple}, and ^{broidered work}, and ^{fine linen}, and ^{coral}, and ^{rubies}. ¹⁷ Judah, and the land of Israel, they were thy ^{traffickers} merchants: they traded ^{in thy} ^{merchandise} market. ¹⁸ ^{wheat of Minnith}, and ^{pannag}, and honey, and oil, and ^{balm}. ¹⁹ ^{Damascus} was ^{thy} merchant for the multitude of ^{thy handyworks} in ^{thy} ^{by reason of the multitude of all} making, for ^{thy} kinds of riches; ^{in the wine} of Helbon, and ^{white wool}. ²⁰ ^{Vedan} and ^{Javan} traded ^{with} ^{Dan also} and ^{Javan} ^{going to and} ^{from occupied in thy wares} in ^{thy} ¹¹ bright iron, ^{cassia}, and ^{calamus}, were among ^{thy merchandise} in ^{thy} ^{market}. ²¹ ^{Dedan} was thy ^{traveller} merchant in ^{precious cloths} for riding. ²² Arabia, and all the princes of ^{Kedar}, ^{they} they were ^{the} ^{merchants of thy hand} in ^{thy} ^{in lambs}, and rams, and ^{goats}, in these were they thy merchants. ²³ The ^{traffickers} of ^{Sheba} and ^{Raamah}, they were thy ^{traffickers} merchants: they traded ^{for thy wares} in ^{thy} with ^{chief of all} spices, and with all precious stones, and gold. ²⁴ ^{Haran} and ^{Canneh}, and ^{Eden}, the ^{traffickers} merchants of ^{Sheba}, ^{Asshur}, and ^{Chilmad}, were thy ^{traffickers} merchants. ²⁵ These were thy ^{merchants in choice wares} in ^{thy} ⁱⁿ ^{thy} ¹² wrappings of ^{blue} and ^{broidered work}, and

R.V. 1 Heb. entrances. 2 Heb. built. 3 Or, deck. 4 Or, elders. 5 Or, exchange. 6 Or, valorous men.
7 Or, for a present. 8 Or, carbuncles. 9 Perhaps, a kind of confection. 10 According to some ancient versions, from Uzal.
11 Or, wrought. 12 Or, balm. 13 Or, stoppers of chains. 14 Or, they have made thy harness of ivory well trodden.
A.V. 1 Heb. perfect of beauty. 2 Heb. heart. 3 Heb. built. 4 Or, they have made thy harness of ivory well trodden.
Heb. the daughter. 5 Or, purple and scarlet. 6 Or, stoppers of chains. 7 Heb. strengtheners. 8 Or, merchandise.
11 Heb. thy works. 12 Heb. chrysopease. 13 Or, roots. 14 Or, Muzul. 15 Heb. clothes of freedom. 16 Heb. they were the merchants of thy hand. 17 Or, excellent things. 18 Heb. foldings.

in chests of rich apparel, bound with ^{cords} and made of cedar, among thy merchandise. ²⁵ ^b The ships of ^o Tarshish ^{were thy caravans for} did sing of thee in thy ^{merchandise} market: and thou wast replenished, and made very glorious ^{in the} heart ^{midst} of the seas. ²⁶ Thy rowers have brought thee into great waters: ^o the east wind hath broken thee in the ^{heart} ^{midst} of the seas. ²⁷ Thy riches, and thy ^{wares} ^{fairs}, thy merchandise, thy mariners, and ^k thy pilots, ⁱ thy calkers, and the ⁱ occupiers of thy merchandise, and all thy men of war, that are in thee, ^{and in} all thy company which is in the midst of thee, shall fall into ^{the} heart ^{midst} of the seas ⁱⁿ the day of thy ruin. ²⁸ ^{At the sound of the cry of thy pilots} ^{the} ^{The suburbs shall shake at the sound of} ^{suburbs shall shake} ²⁹ ^{And all that} handle the oar, the mariners, and ^k all the pilots of the sea, shall come down from their ships, they shall stand upon the land, ³⁰ ^{and shall cause their} voice to be heard ^{over} against thee, and shall cry bitterly, and ^{shall} cast up dust upon their heads, ^b they shall wallow themselves in the ashes: ³¹ and they shall ^{make themselves} utterly bald for thee, and gird them with sackcloth, and they shall weep for thee ⁱⁿ ^{bitterness of} soul with bitter ^{mourning} ^{wailing}. ³² And in their wailing they shall ^{take up a} lamentation for thee, and lament over thee, ^{saying}, ^{What city is} like ^{Tyre}, ^{like} ^{her that is brought to silence in} the midst of the sea? ³³ When thy wares went forth out of the seas, ^k thou filledst many ^{peoples} ^{people}: ^k thou didst enrich the kings of the earth with the multitude of thy riches and of thy merchandise. ³⁴ ^{In the time} ^{that} ^{when} ^{thou} ^{shalt be}

broken by the seas in the depths of the ^{waters} ^{waters} ^{thy} merchandise and all thy company ^{did fall in the} ^{midst of thee} ³⁵ ^{All the} inhabitants of the isles ^{are} ^{shall be} astonished at thee, ^{and} their kings ^{are} ^{shall be} horribly afraid, they ^{shall be} troubled in their countenance. ³⁶ ^{The} merchants among the ^{peoples} ^{people shall} hiss at thee; ^{thou} ^{art become} ⁵ ^a terror, and ^{thou shalt} ^{never} ^{be any more}.

¹ The word of the LORD ²⁸ came again unto me, saying, ² ^{son of man}, say unto ^{the} prince of ^{Tyre} ^{Tyrus}. Thus saith the Lord ^{God} ^{God}: ^o Because thine heart is lifted up, and ^{thou} hast said, I am a ^{God} ^{God}, I sit in the seat of God, ⁱⁿ the ^{midst of the seas}; yet ^{thou} art ^{man}, and not God, ^{though} thou ^{didst} set thine heart as the heart of God: ³ behold, ^{thou} art wiser ^{than} ^{Daniel}; there is no secret that they can hide from thee: ⁴ ^{by} ^{thy} wisdom and ^{with} ^{thyne} understanding ^{thou} hast gotten thee ^{riches}, and hast gotten gold and silver into thy treasures: ⁵ ^{by} ^{thy} great wisdom ^{and} by thy ^{traffic} ^{traffic} hast thou increased thy ^{riches}, and ^{thine} heart is lifted up because of thy ^{riches}: ⁶ therefore thus saith the Lord ^{God} ^{God}: Because ^{thou} hast set thine heart as the heart of God; ⁷ ^{therefore} ^{behold}, ^{therefore} I will bring ^{strangers} upon thee, ^{the} terrible of the nations: ^{and} they shall draw their swords against ^{the} beauty of thy wisdom, and they shall ^{defile} ^{thy} brightness. ⁸ ^{They} shall bring thee down to the ^{pit}, ^{and} thou shalt die the deaths of them that are ^{slain} ^{in the} heart ^{midst} of the seas. ⁹ ^{Wilt thou yet say be-}

R.V. ¹ Or, exchangers ² Or, and in ³ Or, waves ⁴ According to some ancient versions, Now thou art broken... are fallen etc. ⁵ Or, a destruction ⁶ Heb. terrors. ⁷ Heb. heart. ⁸ Or, power ⁹ Or, profane. A.V. ¹ Heb. heart. ² Or, even with all. ³ Or, waves. ⁴ Heb. terrors. ⁵ Heb. shalt not be for ever. ⁶ Heb. By the greatness of thy wisdom.

fore him that slayeth thee, I am God? but ^{art} thou ^{shalt be} a man, and ^{not} God, in the hand of him that ^{no} woundeth thee. ¹⁰ bThou shalt die the deaths of the uncircumcised by the hand of strangers: ^cfor I have spoken it, saith the Lord God.

¹¹ Moreover the word of the LORD came unto me, saying, ¹² fSon of man, ^gtake up a lamentation ^{for} upon ^hthe king of Tyre, ^hTyrus, and say unto him, Thus saith the Lord ^{God}: Thou sealest up the ^{sum}, ^{God} full of wisdom, and ⁱperfect in beauty. ¹³ Thou ^{wast} hast been in ⁱEden the garden of God; ^jevery precious stone was thy covering, ^kthe ^lsardius, the topaz, and the diamond, the ^mberyl, the onyx, and the jasper, the sapphire, ⁿthe ^oemerald, and the carbuncle, and gold: ^pthe workmanship of thy tabrets and of thy pipes was ^{prepared} in thee; ^qin the day that thou wast created ^rthey were prepared. ¹⁴ Thou ^{wast} wast the anointed ^scherub that covereth; and I ^thave set thee, so that thou wast upon ^uthe holy mountain of God; thou hast walked up and down in the midst of the stones of fire. ¹⁵ Thou wast perfect in thy ways ^vfrom the day that thou wast created, till ^winiquity was found in thee. ¹⁶ By the multitude of ^xthy ^ytraffic they have filled the midst of thee with violence, and thou hast sinned: therefore ^zhave I cast thee as profane out of ^{aa}the mountain of ^{ab}God; and I ^{ac}have destroyed thee, ^{ad}O covering cherub, from the midst of the stones of fire. ¹⁷ ^{ae}Thine heart was lifted up because of ^{af}thy beauty, thou hast corrupted thy wisdom by reason of thy brightness: I ^{ag}have will

cast thee to the ground, I ^{ah}have laid thee before kings, that they may behold thee. ¹⁸ By the multitude of ^{ai}thy iniquities, in the unrighteousness of thy sanctuaries, by the multitude of thine iniquities, thou hast profaned my sanctuaries: ^{aj}therefore ^{ak}have I brought forth a fire from the midst of thee, it ^{al}shall devour thee, and I ^{am}have turned thee to ashes upon the earth ^{an}in the sight of all them that behold thee. ¹⁹ All they that know thee among the ^{ao}peoples shall be astonished at thee: ^{ap}thou ^{aq}art become ^{ar}a terror, and thou shalt never ^{as}thou be any more.

²⁰ And ^{at}Again the word of the LORD came unto me, saying, ^{au}21 fSon of man, ^{av}set thy face ^{aw}toward ^{ax}Zidon, and ^{ay}prophecy against it, ^{az}and say, Thus saith the Lord ^{ba}God: Behold, ^{bb}I am against thee, O Zidon; and ^{bc}I will be glorified in the midst of thee: and ^{bd}they shall know that I am the LORD, ^{be}when I shall have executed ^{bf}judgements in her, and ^{bg}shall be sanctified in her. ²² For I will send into her ^{bh}pestilence, and blood into her streets; and the wounded shall ^{bi}fall in the midst of ^{bj}her, with ^{bk}the sword upon her on every side; ^{bl}and they shall know that I am the LORD. ²⁴ ^{bm}And there shall be no more a pricking brier unto the house of Israel, nor ^{bn}any grieving thorn of ^{bo}any that are round about them, ^{bp}that ^{aq}did despite unto ^{ar}them; ^{as}and they shall know that I am the Lord God.

²⁵ Thus saith the Lord ^{God}: ^{at}When I shall have gathered the house of Israel from the ^{au}peoples among whom they are scattered, and ^{av}shall be sanctified in them in the sight of the ^{aw}nations, ^{ax}then shall they dwell in their ^{ay}own land ^{az}which I have given

a ver. 2.

b ch. 31. 18 & 32. 18, 21, 24, 25.

c See ch. 17. 24. d Cp. ch. 30. 2, 14, 16. e Rev. 18. 8.

f Cp. ver. 17.

g See ch. 2. 1.

h See ch. 19. 1.

i Cp. ver. 2. j ch. 28. 21 & 27. 35.

k Cp. ver. 2.

l ch. 27. 2.

m ch. 31. 8, 9. n See Isai. 61. 2. o Cp. ch. 27. 16.

p See ch. 8. 2.

q See Isai. 23. 2. r Ex. 28. 17 & mg. for mg. Rev. 4. 3 & 21. 18, 20.

s See ch. 13. 8.

t ch. 33. 12. u Ex. 14. 4, 17, 18.

v Cp. ch. 28. 12.

w See ch. 6. 7.

x ver. 28.

y ver. 15.

z See ch. 23. 41.

aa Ex. 25. 30.

ab Kin. 8. 7.

ac ch. 38. 22.

ad Cp. ch. 20. 40.

ae Num. 33. 55.

af Josh. 23. 12.

ag ver. 18.

ah Cp. 2 Cor. 12. 7.

ai Cp. ver. 5.

aj ch. 18. 57.

ak See ch. 11. 17.

al ver. 2. 5.

am Cp. ver. 7.

an ch. 36. 28 & 37. 25.

ao See ch. 11. 17.

ap ver. 2. 5.

aq Cp. ver. 7.

ar ch. 36. 28 & 37. 25.

as See ch. 11. 17.

at See ch. 11. 17.

au See ch. 11. 17.

av See ch. 11. 17.

aw See ch. 11. 17.

ax See ch. 11. 17.

ay See ch. 11. 17.

az See ch. 11. 17.

ba See ch. 11. 17.

bb See ch. 11. 17.

bc See ch. 11. 17.

bd See ch. 11. 17.

be See ch. 11. 17.

bf See ch. 11. 17.

bg See ch. 11. 17.

bh See ch. 11. 17.

bi See ch. 11. 17.

bj See ch. 11. 17.

bk See ch. 11. 17.

bl See ch. 11. 17.

bm See ch. 11. 17.

bn See ch. 11. 17.

bo See ch. 11. 17.

bp See ch. 11. 17.

bq See ch. 11. 17.

br See ch. 11. 17.

bs See ch. 11. 17.

bt See ch. 11. 17.

bu See ch. 11. 17.

bv See ch. 11. 17.

bw See ch. 11. 17.

bx See ch. 11. 17.

by See ch. 11. 17.

bz See ch. 11. 17.

ca See ch. 11. 17.

cb See ch. 11. 17.

cc See ch. 11. 17.

cd See ch. 11. 17.

ce See ch. 11. 17.

cf See ch. 11. 17.

cg See ch. 11. 17.

ch See ch. 11. 17.

ci See ch. 11. 17.

cj See ch. 11. 17.

ck See ch. 11. 17.

cl See ch. 11. 17.

cm See ch. 11. 17.

cn See ch. 11. 17.

co See ch. 11. 17.

cp See ch. 11. 17.

cq See ch. 11. 17.

cr See ch. 11. 17.

cs See ch. 11. 17.

ct See ch. 11. 17.

cu See ch. 11. 17.

cv See ch. 11. 17.

cw See ch. 11. 17.

cx See ch. 11. 17.

cy See ch. 11. 17.

cz See ch. 11. 17.

da See ch. 11. 17.

db See ch. 11. 17.

dc See ch. 11. 17.

dd See ch. 11. 17.

de See ch. 11. 17.

df See ch. 11. 17.

dg See ch. 11. 17.

dh See ch. 11. 17.

di See ch. 11. 17.

dj See ch. 11. 17.

dk See ch. 11. 17.

dl See ch. 11. 17.

dm See ch. 11. 17.

dn See ch. 11. 17.

do See ch. 11. 17.

dp See ch. 11. 17.

dq See ch. 11. 17.

dr See ch. 11. 17.

ds See ch. 11. 17.

dt See ch. 11. 17.

du See ch. 11. 17.

dv See ch. 11. 17.

dw See ch. 11. 17.

dx See ch. 11. 17.

dy See ch. 11. 17.

dz See ch. 11. 17.

ea See ch. 11. 17.

eb See ch. 11. 17.

ec See ch. 11. 17.

ed See ch. 11. 17.

ee See ch. 11. 17.

ef See ch. 11. 17.

eg See ch. 11. 17.

eh See ch. 11. 17.

ei See ch. 11. 17.

ej See ch. 11. 17.

ek See ch. 11. 17.

el See ch. 11. 17.

em See ch. 11. 17.

en See ch. 11. 17.

eo See ch. 11. 17.

ep See ch. 11. 17.

eq See ch. 11. 17.

er See ch. 11. 17.

es See ch. 11. 17.

et See ch. 11. 17.

eu See ch. 11. 17.

ev See ch. 11. 17.

ew See ch. 11. 17.

ex See ch. 11. 17.

ey See ch. 11. 17.

ez See ch. 11. 17.

fa See ch. 11. 17.

fb See ch. 11. 17.

fc See ch. 11. 17.

fd See ch. 11. 17.

fe See ch. 11. 17.

ff See ch. 11. 17.

fg See ch. 11. 17.

fh See ch. 11. 17.

fi See ch. 11. 17.

fj See ch. 11. 17.

fk See ch. 11. 17.

fl See ch. 11. 17.

fm See ch. 11. 17.

fn See ch. 11. 17.

fo See ch. 11. 17.

fp See ch. 11. 17.

fq See ch. 11. 17.

fr See ch. 11. 17.

fs See ch. 11. 17.

ft See ch. 11. 17.

fu See ch. 11. 17.

fv See ch. 11. 17.

fw See ch. 11. 17.

fx See ch. 11. 17.

fy See ch. 11. 17.

fz See ch. 11. 17.

ga See ch. 11. 17.

gb See ch. 11. 17.

gc See ch. 11. 17.

gd See ch. 11. 17.

ge See ch. 11. 17.

gf See ch. 11. 17.

gg See ch. 11. 17.

gh See ch. 11. 17.

gi See ch. 11. 17.

gj See ch. 11. 17.

gk See ch. 11. 17.

gl See ch. 11. 17.

gm See ch. 11. 17.

gn See ch. 11. 17.

go See ch. 11. 17.

gp See ch. 11. 17.

gq See ch. 11. 17.

gr See ch. 11. 17.

gs See ch. 11. 17.

gt See ch. 11. 17.

gu See ch. 11. 17.

gv See ch. 11. 17.

gw See ch. 11. 17.

gx See ch. 11. 17.

gy See ch. 11. 17.

gz See ch. 11. 17.

ha See ch. 11. 17.

hb See ch. 11. 17.

hc See ch. 11. 17.

hd See ch. 11. 17.

he See ch. 11. 17.

hf See ch. 11. 17.

hg See ch. 11. 17.

hh See ch. 11. 17.

hi See ch. 11. 17.

hj See ch. 11. 17.

hk See ch. 11. 17.

hl See ch. 11. 17.

hm See ch. 11. 17.

hn See ch. 11. 17.

ho See ch. 11. 17.

hp See ch. 11. 17.

hq See ch. 11. 17.

hr See ch. 11. 17.

hs See ch. 11. 17.

ht See ch. 11. 17.

hu See ch. 11. 17.

hv See ch. 11. 17.

hw See ch. 11. 17.

hx See ch. 11. 17.

hy See ch. 11. 17.

hz See ch. 11. 17.

ia See ch. 11. 17.

ib See ch. 11. 17.

ic See ch. 11. 17.

id See ch. 11. 17.

ie See ch. 11. 17.

if See ch. 11. 17.

ig See ch. 11. 17.

ih See ch. 11. 17.

ii See ch. 11. 17.

ij See ch. 11. 17.

ik See ch. 11. 17.

il See ch. 11. 17.

im See ch. 11. 17.

in See ch. 11. 17.

io See ch. 11. 17.

ip See ch. 11. 17.

iq See ch. 11. 17.

ir See ch. 11. 17.

is See ch. 11. 17.

it See ch. 11. 17.

to my servant Jacob. ²⁸ "And they shall dwell ^{securely} ^{safely} therein; yea, they shall build houses, and plant vineyards; yea, they shall dwell ^{securely} ^{safely} therein; ^{when} I have executed judgments upon all those ^{that} do them despite ^{round} about them; ^{and} they shall know that I am the LORD their God.

¹ "In the tenth year, ²⁹ in the tenth month, in the twelfth day of the month, the word of the LORD came unto me, saying, ² "Son of man, ³ set thy face against ⁴ Pharaoh king of Egypt, ⁵ and prophesy against him, and ⁶ against all Egypt: ⁷ speak, and say, Thus saith the LORD ^{God}: ⁸ Behold, I am against thee, Pharaoh king of Egypt, ⁹ the great dragon that lieth in the midst of his rivers, ¹⁰ which hath said, My river is mine own, and I have made it for myself. ¹¹ But I will ¹² put hooks in thy jaws, and I will cause the fish of thy rivers to stick unto thy scales; and I will bring thee up out of the midst of thy rivers, ¹³ with all the fish of thy rivers ^{which} shall stick unto thy scales. ¹⁴ "And I will leave thee ¹⁵ thrown into the wilderness, thee and all the fish of thy rivers: thou shalt fall ¹⁶ upon the ¹⁷ open field; ¹⁸ thou shalt not be brought together, nor gathered: ¹⁹ "I have given thee for meat to the beasts of the earth ²⁰ and to the fowls of the heaven. ²¹ "And all the inhabitants of Egypt ²² shall know that I am the LORD, because they have been ²³ a staff of reed to the house of Israel. ²⁴ "When they took hold of thee ²⁵ by thy hand, thou didst break, and ²⁶ didst rend all their ²⁷ shoulders: and when they

^a Jer. 28. 6
^b 32. 7

^b See ch. 14. 17.
^c ver. 22.

^d ver. 24.
^e See ch. 6. 7.

^f See ch. 20. 1.
^g ver. 3.
^h See ch. 12. 8.

ⁱ Op. ch. 30. 12.
^j See ch. 2. 1.
^k See ch. 6. 2.
^l ch. 30. 6.
^m ch. 32. 2.
ⁿ ch. 32. 13.
^o ch. 35. 7.

^p See Isai. 18. 1.

^q See ch. 13. 8.
^r ch. 32. 2.
^s Ps. 74. 15, 14.
^t Isai. 27. 1.
^u & 51. 9.
^v ch. 30. 7.
^w ver. 2.

^x ch. 10. 9
^y 22. 4.
^z Kin. 19. 28.
^{aa} Chr. 33. 11.
^{ab} (mg.).
^{ac} ch. 30. 28.
^{ad} 36.
^{ae} Cp. Jer. 46. 18.

^{af} Cp. ch. 32. 4, 5.
^{ag} Cp. Isai. 19. 22, 23.
^{ah} & Jer. 48. 28.
^{ai} Cp. ch. 33. 28.

^{aj} Jer. 9. 22.
^{ak} See Jer. 8. 2.
^{al} ch. 30. 14.
^{am} See Isai. 11. 11.

^{an} Cp. ch. 17. 14.
^{ao} mg. for mg.

^{ap} Cp. ch. 30. 12.
^{aq} 2 Kin. 18. 21.
^{ar} Isai. 36. 6.
^{as} Cp. ch. 17. 17.
^{at} & Isai. 20. 5.
^{au} & 30. 3, 5.
^{av} & Jer. 2. 36.
^{aw} & 27. 5, 7.
^{ax} Cp. Isai. 20. 3.
^{ay} & 33. 4, 6.
^{az} & Lam. 4. 17.

leaned upon thee, thou brakest, and madest all their loins to be at a stand. ⁸ Therefore thus saith the LORD ^{God}: Behold, ⁹ I will bring a sword upon thee, and will cut off ¹⁰ from thee man and beast. ¹¹ And the land of Egypt shall be a desolation ¹² and a waste; ¹³ and they shall know that I am the LORD: ¹⁴ because he hath said, The river is mine, and I have made it. ¹⁵ Therefore ¹⁶ behold, I am against thee, and ¹⁷ against thy rivers, and ¹⁸ I will make the land of Egypt ¹⁹ an utter waste and desolation. ²⁰ ²¹ From the tower of ²² Syene even unto the border of Ethiopia. ²³ No foot of man shall pass through it, nor foot of beast shall pass through it, neither shall it be inhabited forty years. ²⁴ And I will make the land of Egypt ²⁵ a desolation ²⁶ in the midst of the countries that are desolate, and her cities among the cities that are laid waste shall be ²⁷ a desolation ²⁸ forty years: ²⁹ and I will scatter the Egyptians among the nations, and will disperse them through the countries. ³⁰ For thus saith the LORD ^{God}: At the end of forty years ³¹ will I gather the Egyptians from the ³² peoples ³³ whither they were scattered: ³⁴ and ³⁵ I will bring again the captivity of Egypt, and will cause them to return into ³⁶ the land of Pathros, into the land of their ³⁷ habitation: ³⁸ and they shall be there ³⁹ a ⁴⁰ base kingdom. ⁴¹ It shall be the basest of the kingdoms; ⁴² neither shall it ⁴³ any more ⁴⁴ lift itself up ⁴⁵ exalt itself any more ⁴⁶ above the nations: ⁴⁷ and I will diminish them, that they shall no more rule over the nations. ⁴⁸ And it shall be no more ⁴⁹ the confidence of the house of Israel, which ⁵⁰ bringeth their iniquity to re-

R.V. ¹ Heb. face of the field.
Pa. 33. 28.

A.V. ² Or, by the handle.
³ Or, from Migdol to Syene and even etc.

⁴ Or, with confidence. ⁵ Or, spoil.

⁶ Heb. Seventeen. ⁷ Or, birth.

⁸ Or, by the handle.
⁹ Or, origin.

¹⁰ Heb. face of the field.
¹¹ Heb. low.

¹² Heb. wastes of waste.

Another reading is, with the hand.

¹³ Or, as some read, shall be.

¹⁴ Or, from

membrane, when they ^{turn to} shall look after them: ^{and} but they shall know that I am the Lord God.

¹⁷ And it came to pass ^{in the} seven and twentieth year, in the first month, in the first day of the month, the word of the LORD came unto me, saying, ¹⁸ 'Son of man, ^h Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon caused his army to serve a great service against Tyre: every head was made bald, and every shoulder ^{was} peeled: yet had he no wages, nor his army, ^{from Tyre,} for the service that he had served against it: ¹⁹ therefore thus saith the Lord God: Behold, ²⁰ 'I will give the land of Egypt unto Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon; ²¹ and he shall ^{carry off} her multitude, ²² and ^{take} her spoil, and take her prey; and it shall be the wages for his army. ²⁰ 'I have given him the land of Egypt ^{for his} recompence for which he served, ^{for} labour wherewith he served against it, because they wrought for me, saith the Lord God.

²¹ In that day ^{will} I cause ^{an} the horn to bud forth unto the house of Israel, of the house of Israel to bud forth, and ²¹ 'I will give thee the opening of the mouth in the midst of them; ²² and they shall know that I am the LORD.

³⁰ The word of the LORD came again unto me, saying, ² 'Son of man, prophesy, and say, Thus saith the Lord God: 'Howl ye, Woe worth the day! ³ 'For the day is near, even ^{the} day of the LORD is near, ²² a cloudy day; it shall be the time of the heathen. ⁴ And ²³ a sword shall come upon Egypt, ²⁴ and ²⁵ great anguish shall be in ²⁶ Ethiopia, when the slain shall fall in Egypt; and ²⁷ they shall take away her multitude, and ²⁸ her founda-

tions shall be broken down. ⁵ ²⁹ Ethiopia, and ³⁰ Put, and ³¹ Libya, and ³² all the mingled people, and ³³ the children of ³⁴ the land that is in league, shall fall with them by the sword.

⁶ Thus saith the LORD: ⁷ They also that uphold Egypt shall fall, and ⁸ the pride of her power shall come down: ⁹ 'from the tower of ¹⁰ Syene shall they fall in it by the sword, saith the Lord God. ⁷ 'And they shall be desolate in the midst of the countries that are desolate, and her cities shall be in the midst of the cities that are wasted. ⁸ 'And they shall know that I am the LORD, when ⁹ I have set a fire in Egypt, and ¹⁰ when ¹¹ all her helpers shall be ¹² destroyed. ⁹ In that day ¹³ shall messengers go forth from ¹⁴ before me in ships to make the careless ¹⁵ Ethiopians ¹⁶ afraid; and ¹⁷ there shall be anguish great pain shall come upon them, as in the day of ¹⁸ Egypt: for, lo, it cometh.

¹⁰ Thus saith the Lord God: ¹¹ 'I will also make the multitude of Egypt to ¹² cease, by the hand of Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon. ¹³ He and his people with him, ¹⁴ the terrible of the nations, shall be brought ¹⁵ to destroy the land: ¹⁶ and they shall draw their swords against Egypt, and fill the land with the slain. ¹² And ¹³ 'I will make ¹⁴ the rivers ¹⁵ dry, and ¹⁶ will sell the land into the hand of ¹⁷ evil men; and ¹⁸ 'I will make the land ¹⁹ desolate, and ²⁰ 'all that is therein, by the hand of ²¹ strangers: ²² 'I the LORD have spoken it.

¹³ Thus saith the Lord God: ¹⁴ 'I will also destroy the idols, and I will cause ¹⁵ the ¹⁶ images to cease from ¹⁷ Noph; and ¹⁸ there shall be

R.V. ¹ Or, for his labour wherewith he served

so Syene. ² Heb. broken.

A.V. ³ Heb. spoil her spoil, and prey her prey.

— Or, from Migdol to Syene.

⁴ Heb. Cush.

⁵ Or, things of nought. See Ps. 96. 5.

⁶ Or, fear.

⁷ Heb. Phut.

⁸ Heb. children.

⁹ Heb. the fulness thereof.

¹⁰ Or, for his hire.

¹¹ Heb. drought.

¹² Heb. broken.

¹³ Heb. the fulness thereof.

no more a prince ^{out} of the land of Egypt: and ^bI will put a fear in the land of Egypt. ¹⁴ And I will make ^aPathros desolate, ^aand will set ^afire in ^aZoan, ^aand will execute ^{judgements} in ^aNo. ¹⁵ And I will pour my fury upon ^aSin, the ^{strong hold} of Egypt; and I will cut off the multitude of ^aNo. ¹⁶ And ^aI will set ^afire in ^aEgypt: Sin shall ^{be in} great anguish, ^aand ^aNo shall ^{be} broken up: ^aand ^aNoph ^{shall have} ^{adversaries} ⁱⁿ the day-time. ¹⁷ The young men of ^aAven and of ^aPi-beseth shall fall by the sword: and these ^{cities} shall go into captivity.

¹⁸ At ^aTehaphnehes also ^athe day shall ^{withdraw itself,} ^{be} darkened, when I shall break ^{the} yokes of ^aEgypt, and ^athe ^{pride} of her ^{power} shall cease in her: as for her, a cloud shall cover her, and her daughters shall go into captivity. ¹⁹ Thus ^awill I execute ^{judgements} in Egypt: ^aand they shall know that I am the LORD.

²⁰ And it came to pass ^ain the eleventh year, in the first ^{month}, in the seventh ^{day} of the month, that the word of the LORD came unto me, saying, ²¹ ^aSon of man, ^bI have broken the arm of Pharaoh king of Egypt; and, lo, ^ait ^{hath} ^{shall} ^{been} bound up to ^{apply} ^{healing} medicines, ^{be} healed, to put a roller to bind it, ^{that it be} strong to hold the sword. ²² Therefore thus saith the Lord ^aGod: Behold, ^aI am against Pharaoh king of Egypt, and ^bwill break his arms, the strong, and that which was broken; and I will cause the sword to fall out of his hand. ²³ ^aAnd I will scatter the Egyptians among the nations, and will disperse them through the countries.

a ver. 10.
b Cp. Isai. 19, 16.
c See ch. 21, 2.
d ch. 29, 14.
See Isai. 11, 11.
e ver. 8.
f See Num. 13, 22.
g ver. 19.
h Jer. 46, 26.
i Job 24, 12.

j See ch. 6, 7.

k Cp. ver. 8.

l ver. 12.

m ch. 29, 12.

n See Jer. 2, 16.
o Cp. Jer. 15, 9.
p Amos 8, 9.

q ver. 6.
r See ch. 20, 1.

s ver. 14.
t See ch. 2, 1.
u Cp. ch. 29, 19.

v See ch. 30, 4.
w See ch. 32, 12, 16, 20, 31, 32.

x Cp. ver. 18.
y See ch. 32, 12.

z See ch. 20, 1.
aa Cp. Isai. 10, 34.

ab See Dan. 4, 10, 20-22.

ac See Judg. 8, 15.
ad Cp. ver. 15, 16.

ae Cp. ch. 17, 23.
af See ch. 10, 33.

ag Cp. Jer. 46, 26.
ah Cp. Dan. 4, 11 (for mg.).

ai Cp. Jer. 30, 15.
aj See ch. 46, 11.

ak Cp. ch. 17, 7.
al Cp. Dan. 4, 11.

am See ch. 13, 8.
an ch. 17, 5.

ao Ps. 1, 3.
ap ch. 17, 23.
aq Dan. 4, 12, 21.

²⁴ And ^aI will strengthen the arms of the king of Babylon, and put ^amy sword in his hand: but I will break ^{the arms of Pharaoh,} ^{Pharaoh's arms,} and he shall groan before him with ^athe groanings of a deadly wounded man. ²⁵ And ^aI will ^{hold up} ^{strengthen} the arms of the king of Babylon, and the arms of Pharaoh shall fall down; ^aand they shall know that I am the LORD, ^awhen I shall put my sword into the hand of the king of Babylon, and he shall stretch it out upon the land of Egypt. ²⁶ ^aAnd I will scatter the Egyptians among the nations, and disperse them through ^athe countries; ^aand they shall know that I am the LORD.

¹ And it came to pass ³¹ ^ain the eleventh year, in the third ^{month}, in the first ^{day} of the month, that the word of the LORD came unto me, saying, ² ^aSon of man, ^{say} unto Pharaoh king of Egypt, and to ^ahis multitude; ^aWhom art thou like in thy greatness? ³ Behold, ^athe Assyrian was ^aa cedar in ^aLebanon ^awith fair branches, and ^awith a shadowing shroud, and ^aof an high stature; and his top was among ^athe ^athick boughs. ⁴ The waters ^{nourished} ^{made him} ^{to grow:} ⁵ ^aher rivers ^{ran} ^{set him up} ^{on high with} ^aher plantation; and ^ashe ^{sent out her} ^{his plants,} ^{channels} ^{unto all the trees of} ^{the field.} ⁶ Therefore ^ahis ^{stature} ^{height} was exalted above all the trees of the ^afield; and his boughs were multiplied, and his branches became long ^{by reason} ^{because} ^aof ^amany ^awaters, ^awhen he shot ^athem forth. ⁷ ^aAll the fowls of heaven made their nests in his boughs, and under his branches did all the beasts of the field bring forth

R.V. ¹ Or, all the day ² Another reading is, be dark. ³ Or, clouds ⁴ Or, great
A.V. ⁵ Or, Tania. ⁶ Or, Pelusium. ⁷ Or, Heliopolis. ⁸ Or, Pubastum. ⁹ Or, restrained.
branches. ¹⁰ Or, nourished. ¹¹ Or, brought him up. ¹² Or, conduits. ¹³ Or, when it sent them forth. ¹⁴ Heb. fair of

their young, and under his shadow dwelt all great nations. ⁷ Thus was he ⁶ fair in his greatness, in the length of his branches: ⁴ for his root was by ¹ many great waters. ⁸ The cedars ⁷ in the garden of God could not hide him: the fir trees were not like his boughs, and the ^{plane} trees were not ^{like} his branches; nor ^{was} any tree ⁷ in the garden of God ^{was} like unto him in his beauty. ⁹ I have made him fair by the multitude of his branches: so that ⁷ all the trees of ⁷ Eden, that were ⁷ in the garden of God, envied him.

¹⁰ Therefore thus ^{said} the Lord ^{God}: Because ¹ thou ^{art} exalted ^{God}: Because ¹ thou ^{hast} lifted up thyself in ^{stature}, and he hath ^{set} his top among the ⁷ thick boughs, and ^{his} heart is lifted up in his height; ¹¹ I ^{will} even deliver ^{have} therefore delivered him into the hand of the mighty one of the ^{nations} ^{heathen}: ^{he} shall surely deal with him: I have driven him out for his wickedness. ¹² And ⁷ strangers, ^{the} terrible of the nations, have cut him off, and have left him: ^{upon} the mountains and in all the valleys his branches are fallen, and his boughs are broken by all ^{the} ^{watercourses} ^{rivers} of the land; and ^{all} the ^{peoples} ^{people} of the earth are gone down from his shadow, and have left him. ¹³ ^{Upon} his ruin shall all the fowls of the heaven shall dwell, ^{remain}, and all the beasts of the field shall be upon his branches: ¹⁴ ^{to} the end that none of all the trees by the waters exalt themselves ⁱⁿ for their ^{stature}, neither ^{shoot} up their top among the thick boughs, ^{nor} that their ^{mighty} ones ^{stand} up in their height, ^{even} all that drink water: for they are all delivered unto

death, ^{to} the ⁷ nether parts of the earth, in the midst of the children of men, with them that go down to the pit.

¹⁵ Thus saith the Lord ^{God}: In the day when ^{he} went down to ^{hell} the grave I caused a mourning: I covered the deep for him, and I restrained the ^{rivers} ^{floods} thereof, and the great waters were stayed: and I caused ^{Lebanon} ^{to} mourn for him, and all the trees of the field fainted for him. ¹⁶ ^I made the nations to shake at the sound of his fall, ^{when} I cast him down to ^{hell} with them that descend into the pit: ^{and} all the trees of Eden, the choice and best of ^{Lebanon}, all that drink water, ^{were} ^{shall} be comforted in the nether parts of the earth. ¹⁷ They also went down into ^{hell} with him ^{unto} them that be slain ^{by} the sword; ^{yes} ^{and} ^{they} that were his arm, ^{that} dwell under his shadow in the midst of the ^{nations} ^{heathen}.

¹⁸ ^{To} whom art thou thus like in glory and in greatness ^{among} the trees of Eden? ^{yet} shalt thou be brought down with ^{the} trees of Eden unto the nether parts of the earth: ^{thou} shalt lie in the midst of the ^{uncircumcised}, ^{with} them that be slain by the sword. ^{This} is Pharaoh and all his multitude, saith the Lord God.

¹ And it came to pass **32** ⁱⁿ the twelfth year, in the twelfth month, in the first ^{day} of the month, that the word of the LORD came unto me, saying, ² ^{Son} of man, ^{take} up a lamentation for ^{Pharaoh} king of Egypt, and say unto him, Thou ^{wast} likened unto ^a young lion of the ^{nations}: yet art thou ^{as} a ^{dragon} ^{nations}, and thou art ^{as} a ^{whale}

R.V. 1 Or, great 2 Or, saith
A.V. * Heb. in doing he shall do unto him.
1 Or, dragon.

2 Or, clouds 3 Heb. Shool. 4 Heb. to be black.
1 Or, stand upon themselves for their height. 1 Heb. to be black.

“in the ^{seas} seas; and ^bthou ^{brakest} brakest forth
 “with thy rivers, and troubledst
 the waters with thy feet, and
 fouledst their rivers. ³ Thus
 saith the Lord ^{God} God; ^dI will therefore
 spread out my net over thee
 with a company of ^{many} many peoples;
 and ^ethey shall bring thee up in
 my net. ⁴ And ^fI will leave thee
 upon the land, I will cast thee
 forth upon the open field, and
 will cause all the fowls of the
 heaven to ^{settle} settle upon thee, and
 I will ^gsatisfy all the beasts of the
 whole earth with thee. ⁵ And
 I will lay thy flesh ^hupon the
 mountains, and fill the valleys
 with thy ⁱheight. ⁶ I will also
 water with thy blood ^jthe land
 wherein thou swimdest, even to
 the mountains; and the ^kwatercourses
 shall be full of thee. ⁷ And
 “when I shall ^lextinguish thee, ^mI will
 cover the heaven, and make the
 stars thereof ⁿdark; I will cover
 the sun with a cloud, and the
 moon shall not give her light.
 “All the ^obright lights of heaven
 will I make ^pdark over thee,
 and “set darkness upon thy land,
 saith the Lord God. ⁹ I will
 also ^qvex the hearts of many
 peoples, when I shall bring thy
 destruction among the nations,
 into the countries which thou
 hast not known. ¹⁰ Yea, ^rI will
 make many ^speoples amazed at thee,
 and their kings shall be horribly
 afraid for thee, when ^t“I shall
 brandish my sword before them;
 and ^u“they shall tremble at every
 moment, every man for his own
 life, in the day of thy fall. ¹¹ For
 thus saith the Lord ^{God} God; ^v“The
 sword of the king of Babylon
 shall come upon thee. ¹² By the
 swords of the mighty will I cause
^wthy multitude to ^xfall; ^ythe terrible

a Cp. Isai.
 18. 2.
 b Cp. ver. 14
 & Jer. 46. 8.
 c ch. 29. 19.
 d See
 ch. 12. 13.
 e ch. 29. 11.
 f Cp. ch.
 29. 4.
 g Cp. ch.
 29. 4.
 h Cp. ch.
 29. 5.
 i Cp. ver. 2.
 j Cp. ch. 12.
 k Cp. ch. 31.
 l Cp. Ez.
 7. 5.
 m See ch. 6. 7.
 n Cp. ver. 2.
 o ver. 15.
 p Cp. Isai.
 14. 12.
 q Cp. Isai.
 13. 10.
 r Joel 2. 31
 & Matt. 24. 29
 & Mark 13. 24.
 s See
 ch. 31. 2.
 t See
 ch. 2. 1.
 u Cp. ver. 2.
 v Cp. Ez.
 10. 21
 & Isai. 5. 30.
 w Cp. ch. 29.
 x 31. 16.
 y See
 ch. 31. 14.
 z Cp. ch. 31.
 2. 18.
 aa Cp. ch. 27.
 30.
 ab ver. 22.
 ac See ver. 22-30.
 ad Cp. 1 Chr.
 21. 16.
 ae ch. 31. 17.
 af ch. 26. 16.
 ag Cp. Dent. 28.
 66.
 ah Cp. ch. 29.
 8. 19.
 ai See Jer. 48. 26.
 aj Isai. 14. 9.
 ak Cp. ch. 30.
 6. 8.
 al ch. 22. 10.
 am 31. 16.
 an See
 ch. 31. 2.
 ao See
 ch. 28. 7.

of the nations are they all
 nations, all of them: and “they
 shall spoil the ^{pride} pride of Egypt, and
 all the multitude thereof shall
 be destroyed. ¹³ I will destroy
 also all the beasts thereof from
 beside ^{many} the great waters; “neither
 shall the foot of man trouble
 them any more, nor the hoofs of
 beasts trouble them. ¹⁴ Then
 “will I ^{make} make their waters ^{clear} clear,
 and cause their rivers to run
 like oil, saith the Lord God.
 “When I shall make the land
 of Egypt ^{desolate and waste, a land} desolate, and the country shall be
 “^{destitute} destitute of ^{that} that whereof it
 was full, when I shall smite all
 them that dwell therein, then
 “shall they know that I am the
 LORD. ¹⁶ “This is the lamentation
 wherewith they shall ^{lament} lament:
 “the daughters of the nations
 shall lament ^{therewith: for Egypt, and for} her: they shall lament for
 “all her multitude, shall they lament therewith,
 her, even for Egypt, and for all her multitude,
 saith the Lord God.
 “It came to pass also “in the
 twelfth year, in the fifteenth ^{day} day
 of the month, that the word of
 the LORD came unto me, saying,
 “Son of man, “wait for ^{the} the
 multitude of Egypt, and “cast
 them down, even her, and the
 daughters of the famous nations,
 “unto the nether parts of the
 earth, with them that go down
 into the pit. ¹⁹ “Whom dost
 thou pass in beauty? go down,
 and “be thou laid with the un-
 circumcised. ²⁰ They shall fall
 in the midst of them ^bthat are
 slain by the sword: ⁷ “she is de-
 livered to the sword: draw her
 away and “all her multitudes.
 “The strong among the mighty
 “shall speak to him out of the
 midst of ^{hell} hell ^{with} with them that
 help him: they are gone down,
 they lie ^{still, even} still, even ^{the} the un-
 circumcised, ^bslain by the sword.

R.V. ¹ Or, in ² Or, as otherwise read, worms ³ Or, to mourn ⁴ Or, great ⁵ Heb. cause their waters to
 settle. ⁶ Heb. the fulness thereof. ⁷ Or, the sword is appointed ⁸ Heb. Sheol.
 A.V. ⁹ Or, the land of thy swimming. ¹⁰ Or, extinguish. ¹¹ Heb. lights of the light in heaven. ¹² Heb. them dark.
 1 Heb. provokes to anger, or, grief. ¹³ Heb. desolate from the fulness thereof. ¹⁴ Or, the sword is laid.

22 ^a Asshur is there and all her company: ^b his graves are round about him: all of them slain, ^c fallen by the sword: 23 whose graves are set in ^d the uttermost parts of the pit, and her company is round about her grave: all of them slain, ^e fallen by the sword, ^f which caused ^g terror ^h in the land of the living. 24 ⁱ There is ^j Elam and all her multitude round about her ^k grave: all of them ^l slain, ^m fallen by the sword, which are gone down ⁿ uncircumcised into ^o the nether parts of the earth, ^p which caused their terror ^q in the land of the living: ^r and have they borne their shame yet have they borne their shame ^s with them that go down to the pit. 25 ^t They have set her a bed in the midst of the slain with all her ^u multitude: ^v her graves are round about ^w her: all of them ^x uncircumcised, ^y slain by the sword: ^z for their terror was caused ^{aa} in the land of the living, and ^{ab} they have borne their shame with them that go down to the pit: he is put in the midst of them that be slain. 26 ^{ac} There is ^{ad} Meshech, ^{ae} Tubal, and all her ^{af} multitude: ^{ag} her graves are round about ^{ah} him: all of them ^{ai} uncircumcised, ^{aj} slain by the sword: ^{ak} for they caused their terror ^{al} in the land of the living. 27 ^{am} And ^{an} they shall not lie with the mighty that are fallen of the uncircumcised, which are gone down to ^{ao} hell: ^{ap} with their weapons of war, and ^{aq} they have laid their swords under their heads, ^{ar} and ^{as} upon their bones: ^{at} for ^{au} they were the terror of the mighty ^{av} in the land of the living. 28 ^{aw} But thou shalt be broken ^{ax} in the midst of the uncircumcised, and shalt lie with them ^{ay} that are

^a Cp. ver. 24, 26, 28, 30.
^b Cp. ver. 22.
^c ver. 26, 28.
^d See ch. 25, 12-14.
^e ver. 20.
^f ver. 20.
^g Isai. 14.
^h A ch. 22, 10 & 31, 18.

ⁱ ver. 24, 25, 26, 27.
^j Cp. ver. 22 & mg.
^k ch. 26, 17.
^l J Pa. 27, 13.
^m Cp. ch. 28, 6.
ⁿ See ch. 28, 6 & 30, 2.
^o Cp. ver. 22.
^p ch. 28, 12.
^q See Isai. 23, 2.
^r Isai. 11, 11.
^s Jer. 49, 34-39.

^t ver. 28.
^u ver. 12.
^v ver. 18.
^w See ch. 31, 14.
^x See ver. 24.
^y ver. 26, 30.
^z ch. 16, 32, 34 & 25, 7.
^{aa} ch. 34, 13.
^{ab} Cp. ch. 34, 20 & 26, 6 & 30, 26.
^{ac} Cp. ch. 31, 16.
^{ad} See ch. 31, 2.
^{ae} Cp. Isai. 30, 33.

^{af} Cp. ver. 22.
^{ag} Cp. ver. 10.
^{ah} Gen. 25, 5 (mg. for mg.).
^{ai} ver. 23.
^{aj} ver. 21, 27.

^{ak} See ch. 27, 13.

^{al} See ch. 2, 1.
^{am} ver. 12, 17, 30.
^{an} ch. 3, 11 & 37, 18.
^{ao} See ch. 16, 17.
^{ap} Cp. Isai. 14, 16, 19.

^{aq} Cp. Mic. 7, 4.

^{ar} Cp. 1 Mac. 13, 26, 28.
^{as} Cp. Amos 3, 6.

^{at} ch. 18, 13.
^{au} See ch. 3, 18.
^{av} Cp. ch. 3, 18.

slain ^{by} with the sword. 29 ^b There is ^c Edom, her ^d kings, and all her princes, which ^e in with their might are ^f laid ^g by them that are ^h slain by the sword: ⁱ they shall lie with the uncircumcised, and with them that go down to the pit. 30 ^j There be the princes ^k of the north, all of them, and all the ^l Zidonians, which are gone down with the slain: ^m in the terror which they caused by their might they are ashamed: ⁿ they lie ^o uncircumcised with them that are ^p slain by the sword, and ^q bear their shame with them that go down to the pit. 31 Pharaoh shall see them, and ^r shall be comforted over ^s all his ^t multitude: ^u even Pharaoh and all his ^v army, ^w slain by the sword, saith the Lord God. 32 ^x For I have ^y put ^z caused ^{aa} his terror ^{ab} in the land of the living: and he shall be laid in the midst of ^{ac} the uncircumcised with them ^{ad} that are slain ^{ae} by the sword, even Pharaoh and ^{af} all his multitude, saith the Lord God.

1 And Again the word of the
33 LORD came unto me, saying,
2 ^a Son of man, speak to ^b the children of thy people, and say unto them, ^c When ^d I bring the sword upon a land, if the people of the land take a man ^e from among of their them, ^f and set him for their ^g watchman: ^h ⁱ when he seeth the sword come upon the land, ^j he blow the trumpet, and warn the people; ^k then ^l whosoever heareth the sound of the trumpet, and taketh not ^m warning, if the sword come, and take him away, ⁿ his blood shall be upon his own head. ^o ^p He heard the sound of the trumpet, and took not warning; his blood shall be

R.V. 1 Or, And shall they not lie etc.
Or, Pharaoh and all his army are slain etc.

A.V. 2 Or, dimaying. 3 Heb. with weapons of their war.
a sword upon her. 4 Heb. he that hearing heareth.

5 Heb. Sheol.
6 Another reading is, my.

7 Or, for all their might

1 Heb. glean, or, put.

4 Or, for all the terror

5 Heb. A land when I bring

upon him: whereas if he had taken warning him. But he should have delivered his soul. ⁸ But if the watchman see the sword come, and blow not the trumpet, and the people be not warned, and the sword come, and take any person from among them; ⁹ he is taken away in his iniquity; but his blood will I require at the watchman's hand. ¹⁰ So thou, ¹¹ son of man, I have set thee a watchman unto the house of Israel; ¹² therefore thou shalt hear the word at my mouth, and give them warning from me. ¹³ When I say unto the wicked, O wicked man, thou shalt surely die; ¹⁴ and if thou dost not speak to warn the wicked from his way; ¹⁵ that wicked man shall die in his iniquity; but his blood will I require at thine hand. ¹⁶ Nevertheless, if thou warn the wicked of his way to turn from it; ¹⁷ and he turn not from his way; ¹⁸ he shall die in his iniquity; ¹⁹ but thou hast delivered thy soul.

²⁰ And thou, ²¹ son of man, say Therefore, O thou ²² son of Israel; Thus ye speak, saying, ²³ Our transgressions and our sins are upon us, and we pine away in them; ²⁴ how then should we live? ²⁵ Say unto them, As I live, saith the Lord God, I have no pleasure in the death of the wicked; but that the wicked turn from his way and live: ²⁶ turn ye, turn ye from your evil ways; ²⁷ for why will ye die, O house of Israel? ²⁸ And thou, ²⁹ son of man, say unto the children of thy people, ³⁰ The righteousness of the righteous shall not deliver him in the day of his transgression; ³¹ and as for the wickedness of the wicked, he shall not fall thereby in the day that he turneth from

a Cp. ver. 18.
See ch. 18. 24.

b Cp. ch. 2.
18.

c See
ch. 3. 17.
d See
ch. 2. 1.

e ch. 3. 18.
f Cp. Gen.
2. 17.

g See
ch. 18. 27.

h ver. 6.
i ch. 18. 7.

j Lev. 6. 2.
k 1.

l Cp. Luke 19. 8.
m See
ch. 20. 11.

n ch. 18. 28.

o Cp. ver. 4.

p See ver. 2.

q ch. 3. 18.
r 1 Tim. 4.

s ch. 18. 28.
t.

u Cp. ver.
12, 13.
v See ch. 18. 28.

w See
ch. 4. 17.

x ch. 18. 27.
y Cp. ver. 11, 12.

z Cp. ch. 37.
11.

aa Isai. 40. 14.
ab See
ch. 18. 28.

ac See
ch. 18. 28.

ad ch. 18. 21.
ae See
ch. 18. 20.

af See
ch. 20. 1.

ag ch. 40. 1.
ah See ch. 1. 2.

ai ch. 24. 28.

aj ch. 40. 1.
ak Cp. ch. 26. 2.

al See 2 Kin. 23.
9-11.

am Cp. 3 Chr.
7. 14.

an ch. 24. 28.
27.

ao See
ch. 1. 2.

his wickedness: ^a neither shall he that is righteous be able to live for his thereby righteousness in the day that he sinneth. ¹³ When I shall say to the righteous, that he shall surely live; ¹⁴ if he trust to his own righteousness, and commit iniquity, none of his righteous deeds shall be remembered; ¹⁵ but in his iniquity that he hath committed, ¹⁶ therein shall he die. ¹⁷ Again, ¹⁸ when I say unto the wicked, Thou shalt surely die; ¹⁹ if he turn from his sin, and do that which is lawful and right; ²⁰ if the wicked restore the pledge, ²¹ give again that he had taken by robbery, walk ²² in the statutes of life, committing no without committing iniquity; he shall surely live, he shall not die. ²³ None of his sins that he hath committed shall be remembered against him: he hath done that which is lawful and right; he shall surely live. ²⁴ Yet ²⁵ the children of thy people say, ²⁶ The way of the Lord is not equal: but as for them, their way is not equal. ²⁷ When the righteous turneth from his righteousness, and committeth iniquity, he shall even die therein. ²⁸ And when the wicked turneth from his wickedness, and doeth that which is lawful and right, he shall live thereby. ²⁹ Yet ye say, ³⁰ The way of the Lord is not equal. O ye house of Israel, ³¹ I will judge you every one after his ways. ³² And it came to pass in the twelfth year of our captivity, in the tenth month, in the fifth day of the month, that ³³ one that had escaped out of Jerusalem came unto me, saying, ³⁴ The city is smitten. ³⁵ Now ³⁶ the hand of the LORD had been upon me in the evening, afore he that was

R.V. 1 Or, for
Or, for them

2 Or, Truly our transgressions &c.

3 Or, for it

4 Heb. judgement and righteousness

A.V. 5 Heb. judgment and justice.

escaped came; and ^{he} had opened my mouth, until he came to me in the morning; and my mouth was opened, and I was no more dumb. ²³ ^{Then} And the word of the LORD came unto me, saying, ²⁴ "Son of man, they that inhabit those ^{waste places} in the land of Israel speak, saying, 'Abraham was one, and he inherited the land: but ^{we} are many; the land is given us for inheritance. ²⁵ Wherefore say unto them, Thus saith the Lord ^{GOD}: 'Ye eat with the blood, and ^{lift} up your eyes ^{unto} toward your idols, and ^{shed} blood: and shall ye possess the land? ²⁶ "Ye stand upon your sword, ^{ye} work abomination, and ^{ye} defile every one his neighbour's wife: and shall ye possess the land? ²⁷ Thus shalt thou say unto them, Thus saith the Lord ^{GOD}: 'As I live, surely they that are in ^{the waste places} shall fall by ^{the sword}, and him that is in the open field will I give to ^{the beasts} to be devoured, and they that be in ^{the strong holds} and in the caves shall die of ^{the pestilence}. ²⁸ ^{And} I will make ^{the land} a desolation and an astonishment, and ^{the pride} of her ^{power} shall cease; and ^{the mountains} of Israel shall be desolate, that none shall pass through. ²⁹ "Then shall they know that I am the LORD, when I have ^{made} laid the land a desolation and an astonishment, because of all their abominations which they have committed. ³⁰ And as ^{for thee} ^{thou} "son of man, ^{the children} of thy people ^{still} are talking against thee by the walls and in the doors of the houses, and speak one to another, every one to his brother, saying, Come, I pray you, and hear what is the word

that cometh forth from the LORD. ³¹ "And they come unto thee ^{as the people} cometh, and ^{they sit} before thee as my people, and they hear thy words, but ^{they will not do them}: for ^{with} their mouth ^{they shew} much love, but ^{their heart} goeth after their ^{gain}. ³² And, lo, thou art unto them as ¹ ^{a very lovely} song of one that hath a pleasant voice, and ^{can} play well on an instrument: for ^{they hear} thy words, but they do them not. ³³ And ^{when} this cometh to pass, ^(behold, it cometh,) ^{then} shall they know that a prophet hath been among them.

¹ And the word of the **34** LORD came unto me, saying, ² "Son of man, prophesy against the shepherds of Israel, prophesy, and say unto them, ^{even to the shepherds}. Thus saith the Lord ^{GOD}: ^{Woe} unto the shepherds of Israel ^{that do feed themselves}! "should not the shepherds feed the ^{sheep}? ³ "Ye eat the fat, and ye clothe you with the wool, ^{ye kill} the ^{fattings}, but ye feed not the ^{sheep}. ⁴ ^{The diseased} have ye not strengthened, neither have ye healed that which was sick, ^{neither} have ye bound up that which was broken, ^{neither} have ye brought again that which was driven away, ^{neither} have ye sought that which was lost; but with force and ^{with rigour} have ye ruled over them. ⁵ ^{And} they were scattered, ^{because} there ^{was} no shepherd: and ^{they} became meat to all the beasts of the field, ^{and} when they were scattered. ⁶ My sheep wandered through all the mountains, and upon every high hill: yea, my ^{sheep were} scattered upon all the

a See
ch. 2. 1.

b Ps. 78. 35.
37.
Isai. 22. 12.
Jer. 12. 2.
1 John 2. 18.
c See
ch. 2. 1.
d Cp. ch.
30. 4.
e Cp. Jer.
22. 17 (mg.).
f Isai. 51. 2.
g Cp. Acts 7. 5.
h Cp. Matt.
2. 9.
i Luke 3. 6.
j Cp. 1 Sam.
16. 17.
k Cp. Matt.
7. 29.
l Luke 6. 40.
m Cp. Gen.
9. 4.
n Lev. 2. 17.
o ch. 18. 4.
p Cp. ver. 29.
q ch. 2. 5.
r See
ch. 22. 3.
s Cp. Gen.
27. 40.
t Wisd. 2. 11.
u ch. 22. 11.

v See
ch. 18. 48.
w See
Jer. 22. 1.
x Cp. ch. 14.
y Cp. ver. 8.
z Jude 12.
aa Cp. 2 Cor.
12. 14.
ab Zech. 11.
ac Cp. 1 Sam.
23. 20.
ad Zech. 11.
ae Cp. Mic. 2. 2.
af Cp. ch. 25.
ag Jer. 44. 2.
ah Cp. ver. 16.
ai Cp. ch. 7.
aj See
ch. 6. 2.
ak See
ch. 6. 7.
al Cp. Matt.
18. 12.
am Luke 15. 4.
an Ex. 1. 12.
ao Cp. 1 Pet. 5. 3.
ap 1 Kin. 22.
aq Matt. 9. 36.
ar See ver. 2.
as Cp. Jer.
50. 7, 17.

A V. * Heb. to devour him.
of the people.

† Heb. desolation and desolation.
‡ Or, my people sit before thee.

§ Or, without a shepherd, and so ver. 5.

R.V. ¹ Or, a love song

† Or, of thee.

§ Heb. they make loves, or, jests.

§ Heb. according to the coming

†† Heb. a song of loves.

face of the earth; ^aand there was none that did search or seek *after* them. ⁷Therefore, ye shepherds, hear the word of the LORD: ⁸^d As I live, saith the Lord God, surely ^{forasmuch as} my sheep became a prey, ^{because} and my sheep flock became meat to all the beasts of the field, because there was no shepherd, ^aneither did my shepherds search for my sheep; ^bbut ^athe shepherds fed themselves, and fed not my sheep: ⁹therefore, ^oye shepherds, hear the word of the LORD; ¹⁰Thus saith the Lord God: ¹¹Behold, I am against the shepherds; and ^mI will require my sheep flock at their hand, and ⁿcause them to cease from feeding the sheep: ¹²neither shall the shepherds feed themselves any more; ¹³and I will deliver my sheep flock from their mouth, that they may not be meat for them. ¹⁴For thus saith the Lord God: ¹⁵Behold, ⁱI myself, even I, ¹⁶will search for my sheep, and will seek them out. ¹⁷As a shepherd seeketh out his flock in the day that he is among his sheep that are scattered abroad, so will I seek out my sheep; and I will deliver them out of all places whither they have been scattered in ¹⁸the cloudy and ¹⁹dark day. ²⁰And I will bring them out from the peoples, ²¹and gather them from the countries, and will bring them into their own land; and I will feed them upon ^athe mountains of Israel, by the watercourses, ²²and in all the inhabited places of the country. ²³I will feed them with ²⁴a good pasture, and upon the mountains of the height of Israel shall their fold be: ²⁵there shall they lie down in a good fold, and ²⁶on a fat pasture shall they feed upon ^athe mountains of Israel. ²⁷I myself will feed my sheep, ²⁸and I will

a Cp. ver. 11.
b Cp. ver. 4.
c Mic. 4. 4.
d See ch. 10. 48.
e Cp. ver. 22.
f ver. 5.
g Cp. ver. 30.
h Isai. 10. 16.
i Amos 4. 1.
A ver. 2.
B ver. 30, 32.
C Cp. ch. 20.
D Matt. 25.
E Zech. 10. 3.
I See ch. 13. 8.
m Cp. Heb. 13. 17.
n See ch. 3. 18.
o Cp. Zech. 11. 8.
p Cp. ch. 32.
q Cp. ver. 2, 8.
r Cp. ch. 13.
s Cp. Luke 19. 10.
t John 10. 11.
u Cp. Mic. 4. 6, 7.
v Deut. 33. 17.
w Dan. 8. 4.
x Cp. ver. 4.
y ch. 30. 3.
z Joel 2. 2.
A Zeph. 1. 18.
B Cp. ver. 8.
C See ch. 11. 7.
D ch. 37. 22.
E Jer. 23. 4, 5.
F Mic. 5. 4.
G 7. 14.
H Ecd. 2. 34.
I Op. ver. 15.
J John 10. 11.
K See ch. 8. 2.
L ch. 37. 24.
M Cp. 2 Sam. 5. 2.
N Ps. 78. 71.
O Ps. 23. 2.
P Cp. John 10. 9.
Q See ch. 37. 27.
R Ex. 26. 45.
S Lev. 23. 12.
T Cp. Isai. 32. 18.
U Jer. 33. 13.
V See ch. 17. 24.
W ch. 37. 36.
X See Isai. 54. 10.
Y Lev. 26. 6.
Z Hca. 2. 18.
A Cp. Isai. 33. 9.
B See Isai. 11. 6-9.
C Op. ver. 23.
D Isai. 40. 11.
E ch. 38. 5.
F 14.
G 30. 26.

cause them to lie down, saith the Lord God. ¹⁸^bI will seek that which was lost, ^aand will bring again that which was driven away, and will bind up that which was broken, and will strengthen that which was sick: ¹⁹and ^athe fat and the strong I will destroy: I will but I will destroy the fat and the strong: I will feed them in judgement. ¹⁷And as for you, O my flock, thus saith the Lord God: ²⁰Behold, ⁱI judge between ²¹cattle and cattle, as well the rams as ²²the goats between ²³Seemeth it a small thing unto you to have fed upon the good pasture, but ye must tread down with your feet the residue of your pasture? and to have drunk of ²⁴the clear waters, but ye must foul the residue with your feet? ²⁵And as for my sheep, they eat that which ye have trodden with your feet; and they drink that which ye have fouled with your feet. ²⁶Therefore thus saith the Lord God unto them: ²⁷Behold, ⁱI, even I, will judge between the fat cattle and between the lean cattle. ²⁸Because ye have thrust with side and with shoulder, and ²⁹push ^aall the diseased with your horns, till ye have scattered them abroad; ³⁰therefore will I save my flock, and ³¹they shall no more be a prey; ³²and I will judge between cattle and cattle. ³³And ⁱI will set up one shepherd over them, and he shall feed them, even ³⁴my servant David; he shall feed them, and he shall be their shepherd. ³⁵And ⁱthe LORD will be their God, and ³⁶my servant David ³⁷prince among them; ³⁸I the LORD have spoken it. ³⁹And ⁱI will make with them a covenant of peace, and ⁴⁰will cause the evil beasts to cease out of the land: ⁴¹and they shall

R.V. ¹ Heb. the day of clouds and thick darkness.
A.V. ² Heb. According to the seeking. ³ Heb. small cattle of lambs and kids. ⁴ Heb. great he goats.

dwelt ^{securely} ^{safely} in the wilderness, and sleep in the woods. ²⁶ And I will make them and the places round about my hill ^a a blessing; and ¹ I will cause the shower to come down in ^{its} ^{his} season; there shall be ^{showers} of blessing. ²⁷ And the tree of the field shall yield ^{its} ^{her} fruit, and the earth shall yield her increase, ^{and} they shall be ^{secure} ^{safe} in their land; and ^{they} shall know that I am the LORD, when ¹ I have broken the ^{bars} ^{bands} of their yoke, and ¹ have delivered them out of the hand of those that ¹ served themselves of them. ²⁸ And ² they shall no more be a prey to the heathen, ^{neither} shall the beast of the earth ^{land} devour them; but ¹ they shall dwell ^{securely} ^{safely}, and none shall make them afraid. ²⁹ And I will raise up unto them ^a ¹ a ^{plantation} ^{of} for renown, and ¹ they shall be no more ¹ consumed with ^{famine} ^{hunger} in the land, neither ¹ bear the shame of the heathen any more. ³⁰ And ^{they} shall know that ¹ I the LORD their God am with them, and that they, ^{even} the house of Israel, are my people, saith the Lord God. ³¹ And ye my ^{sheep} ^{flock}, ^{the} ^{sheep} ^{flock} of my pasture, are men, ^{and} I am your God, saith the Lord God.

35 ¹ Moreover the word of the LORD came unto me, saying, ² Son of man, ¹ set thy face ¹ against ¹ mount Seir, and prophesy against it, ³ and say unto it, Thus saith the Lord God: ¹ Behold, I am against thee, O mount Seir; ^{and} ¹ I will stretch out mine hand against thee, ^{and} I will make thee ^a desolation and an astonishment. ⁴ ¹ I will lay thy cities waste,

^a Cp. Ps. 137. 7.
^b Amos 1. 11.
^c Gen. 12. 2.
^d Isai. 13. 24.
^e Zech. 8. 13.
^f Lev. 26. 4.
^g Cp. ch. 22. 34.
^h Obad. 13.
ⁱ Mal. 2. 10.
^j 1 Ch. 21. 25.
^k 2 Ch. 35. 30.
^l Lev. 25. 4.
^m See ch. 16. 48.
ⁿ ver. 28.
^o See ch. 6. 7.
^p See Gen. 2. 6.
^q Jer. 30. 8.
^r M. Cp. ch. 38. 23.
^s Cp. Isai. 17. 9.
^t 27. 10.
^u ch. 29. 11.
^v ver. 22.
^w Cp. ch. 31. 12.
^x ch. 31. 17.
^y 32. 20, 21.
^z Isai. 60. 21.
^{aa} 61. 2.
^{ab} ch. 38. 29.
^{ac} See ch. 32. 24.
^{ad} Cp. ch. 37. 22.
^{ae} See ver. 24.
^{af} Cp. ch. 38. 2, 3, 5.
^{ag} Ps. 83. 6, 12.
^{ah} See ch. 48. 33.
^{ai} Ps. 74. 1.
^{aj} 100. 2.
^{ak} John 10. 16.
^{al} Cp. ver. 15.
^{am} Matt. 7. 2.
^{an} Cp. ver. 9.
^{ao} See ch. 2. 1.
^{ap} See ch. 6. 2.
^{aq} Cp. 2 Kin. 19. 4, 28.
^{ar} 1 Ch. 25. 12.
^{as} Isai. 21. 11, 12.
^{at} Amos 1. 11.
^{au} Mal. 1. 4.
^{av} See Jer. 49. 7-22.
^{aw} Obad. 1-21.
^{ax} al.
^{ay} ch. 25. 2.
^{az} Cp. 32. 2.
^{ba} See ch. 13. 6.
^{bb} Cp. ver. 10.
^{bc} See ch. 6. 14.
^{bd} Cp. 1 Sam. 2. 3.

and thou shalt be ^{desolate} ^{desolate}; and thou shalt know that I am the LORD. ⁵ Because ^a thou hast had ^a perpetual ^{enmity} ^{hated}, and hast ^{given} ^{shed} the blood of the children of Israel by the ^{over} ^{power} ^{forces} of the sword ^d in the time of their calamity, ⁱⁿ the time ^{of the} ^{that their} ^{had an} iniquity ^{of the} end: ⁶ therefore, ^{as} I live, saith the Lord God, I will prepare thee unto blood, and blood shall pursue thee: ⁷ sith thou hast not hated blood, ^{therefore} ^{even} blood shall pursue thee. ⁷ ^m Thus will I make mount Seir ^{an} ^{astonishment} ^{most} and a desolation: and I will ^{cut} ^{out} from it ^{him} that passeth ^{through} ^{out} and him that returneth. ⁸ And I will fill ^{his} mountains with his slain ^{men}: in thy ^{hills} ^{hills}, and in thy ^{valleys} ^{valleys}, and in all ^{thy} ^{watercourses} ^{rivers}, shall they fall ¹ that are slain with the sword. ⁹ ^m I will make thee perpetual desolations, and ^{thy} cities shall not ^{be} ^{inhabited}: and ^{ye} shall know that I am the LORD. ¹⁰ Because thou hast said, ^{These} two nations and these two countries shall be mine, and ^{we} will possess it; ¹¹ whereas ^{the} LORD was there: ¹¹ therefore, ^{as} I live, saith the Lord God, I will ^{even} do ^a according to thine anger, and ^a according to thine envy which thou hast ^{shewed} ^{used} out of thy hatred against them; and ¹ I will make myself known among them, ^{when} I shall ^{have} judge thee. ¹² And thou shalt know ^a that ¹ I ^{am the} ^{LORD} ^{and that} I have heard all thy blasphemies which thou hast spoken against the mountains of Israel, saying, ¹³ They are laid desolate, ^{they} are given us ¹⁴ to devour. ¹³ ^{And} ^{consumed} ^{Thus} ^{ye} have magnified yourselves against me ^a with your mouth ye have ^{boasted} ^{against} your mouth, and have multiplied your words against me: I have

R.V. ¹ Or, made bondmen. ² Or, plant. ³ Heb. taken away. ⁴ Or, punishment. ⁵ Another reading is, return. ⁶ Or, though. ⁷ Or, according as. ⁸ Or, that I am the Lord; I have heard &c. ⁹ Or, It is. ¹⁰ Or, for renown. ¹¹ Heb. taken away. ¹² Heb. desolation and desolation. ¹³ Or, hatred of old, ch. 25. 15. ¹⁴ Heb. poured out the children. ¹⁵ Heb. hands. ¹⁶ Or, though the Lord was there. ¹⁷ Heb. to devour. ¹⁸ Heb. magnified.

heard ^{it.} ^{them.} ¹⁴ Thus saith the Lord ^{God:} ^a When the whole earth rejoiceth, I will make thee desolate. ¹⁵ As ^{over} ^{at} ^{the inheritance of the house of Israel, because it was desolate,} so will I do unto thee: thou shalt be desolate, O ^{Edom,} ^{Idumea,} mount Seir, and all ^{even} all of it: and ^{they} shall know that I am the LORD.

36 ¹ And thou, ^{Also, thou} ^{'son of man,} prophesy unto ^{'the mountains of Israel, and say,} Ye mountains of Israel, hear the word of the LORD. ² Thus saith the Lord ^{God:} ^{LORD:} Because ^{the} the enemy hath said against you, ^{'Aha! and, The Aha, even the} ^{ancient} ^{'high places} are ours in possession: ³ therefore ^{prophesy,} and say, Thus saith the Lord ^{God:} Because ^{even because} ^{God:} ^{'Because} ^{'they have made you desolate,} and swallowed you up on every side, that ye might be a possession unto the residue of the ^{nations,} ^{heathen,} and ^{'ye are taken up in} the lips of talkers, and ^{the evil report} ^{are an infamy} of the people: ⁴ therefore, ye mountains of Israel, hear the word of the Lord God; Thus saith the Lord God to ^{'the mountains,} ^{mountains,} and to the hills, to the ^{watercourses} ^{rivers,} and to the valleys, to ^{'the desolate} ^{wastes} ^{wastons,} and to the cities that are forsaken, which ^{are become} ^{'a prey and derision to} the residue of the ^{nations} ^{heathen} that are round ^{about:} ⁵ therefore thus saith the Lord ^{God:} Surely in ^{'the fire of my jealousy have I} spoken against the residue of the ^{nations,} ^{heathen,} and ^{'against all} ^{Edom,} ^{Idumea,} which ^{'have appointed my land} unto themselves for a ^{possession} ^{'with} the joy of all their heart, ^{'with} despite of soul, ^{despiteful minds,} to cast it out for a

a Cp. Iml. 68. 13, 14.
b ch. 2. 3.
c ch. 28. 5. Ps. 137. 7.

d Cp. ver. 5.

e ver. 2.
f See ch. 32. 34.

g See ch. 6. 7.
h See ch. 20. 5.

i See ch. 2. 1.
j See ch. 6. 2.
k See ch. 17. 23.

l ch. 12. 23.
m Cp. Iml. 28. 1.
n ver. 5.
o ch. 35. 10, 12.
p Cp. ch. 5. 8.

q ch. 25. 3.
r 28. 2.
s Deut. 32. 13.

t Cp. ver. 34.
u ver. 37.
v ch. 37. 26.
w Jer. 50. 19.
x Cp. ver. 23. 35.
y Cp. ch. 6. 3, 4.
z Jer. 31. 27.
aa Jer. 33. 12.
ab Cp. Gen. 1. 26.

ac Cp. Iml. 2. 15, 16.
ad ch. 18. 56.
ae Cp. Job 42. 12.

af Obad. 17.
ag Cp. ch. 38. 24, 27.

ah Cp. ch. 7. 21.
ai Cp. ch. 5. 17.
aj Cp. Num. 18. 25.

ak Deut. 4. 24.
al Heb. 10. 27 (mg.).

am ch. 35. 18.
an Cp. ver. 3.
ao ch. 38. 10.

ap ch. 25. 6.

prey: ⁶ therefore prophesy ^{concerning} the land of Israel, and say unto ^{the mountains} ^{and to the hills,} to the ^{watercourses} ^{rivers,} and to the valleys, Thus saith the Lord ^{God:} ^{Behold,} ^{'I have spoken in my jealousy} and in my fury, because ye have borne ^{'the shame of the heathen:} ⁷ therefore thus saith the Lord ^{God:} ^{'I have lifted up mine hand,} ^{saying,} Surely the heathen that are round about you, ^{'they shall} bear their shame. ⁸ But ye, O mountains of Israel, ^{'ye shall} shoot forth your branches, and yield your fruit to my people ^{of} Israel; for ^{'they are at hand to} come. ⁹ For, ^{'behold,} I am for you, and I will turn unto you, and ^{'ye shall be tilled and sown:} ¹⁰ and ^{'I will multiply men upon} you, all the house of Israel, even all of it: and ^{'the cities shall be} inhabited, and the ^{waste places} ^{wastes} shall be builded: ¹¹ and I will multiply upon you ^{'man and beast;} and ^{'they shall increase and} ^{be fruitful:} ^{bring fruit:} and I will ^{cause you to be inhabited} ^{after} ^{'your} ^{former estate,} ^{and} ^{'will do} better ^{unto you} than at your beginnings: and ^{'ye shall know} that I am the LORD. ¹² Yea, I will cause men to walk upon you, even my people Israel; ^{'and they shall possess thee,} and thou shalt be their inheritance, and thou shalt no more henceforth ^{'bereave them of} ^{children.} ¹³ Thus saith the Lord ^{God:} ^{God:} Because ^{'they say unto you,} ^{'Thou} ^{land} ^{art a devourer of} ^{men,} and hast ^{been} ^{'a bereaver of} ^{thy} ^{nations;} ¹⁴ therefore ^{'thou shalt devour men no} more, neither ^{'bereave thy} ^{any more,} saith the Lord ^{God:} ¹⁵ neither ^{'will I} ^{let thee} ^{hear} ^{any more} ^{'the shame of the heathen,} in thee the shame of the heathen any more, neither shalt thou bear the re-

R.V. ¹ Another reading is, nations.
A.V. ² Heb. Because for because.
Or, cause to fall.

² Another reading is, cause to stumble.
Or, ye are made to come upon the tip of the tongue.

³ Or, proclaim against thee.
Or, bottoms, or, dials.

proach of the ^{peoples} any more,
neither shalt thou cause thy
^{1 nation} ^{to stumble} any more, saith
the Lord God.

¹⁶ Moreover the word of the
LORD came unto me, saying,
¹⁷ 'Son of man, when the house
of Israel dwelt in their own
land, ¹⁸ they defiled it by their
own way and by their doings:
their way ^{before me was} 'as the un-
cleanness of a woman in her separation.
¹⁹ Wherefore ¹ I poured out my

fury upon them ¹ for the blood
which they had poured out upon the
land, and ² because they had defiled it with
for their idols ^{wherewith they had}
polluted it: ¹⁹ and ² I scattered them
among the ^{nations,} and they were
dispersed through the countries:
'according to their way and ac-
cording to their doings I judged
them. ²⁰ And when they came
unto the ^{nations,} whither they
went, ³ they profaned my holy
name; in that men ^{said to them,} These
are the people of the LORD, and
are gone forth out of his land.

²¹ But I had pity ² for mine holy
name, which the house of Israel
had profaned among the ^{nations,}
whither they went. ²² Therefore
say unto the house of Israel,
Thus saith the Lord God: ²² I do
not ^{this} for your ^{sake,} O house
of Israel, but ² for mine holy
name, ³ which ye have pro-
faned among the ^{nations,}
ye went. ²³ And I will sanctify
my great name, ³ which ^{hath been}
profaned among the ^{nations,}
ye have profaned in the midst
of them; and ⁴ the ^{nations} shall
know that I am the LORD, saith
the Lord God, when I shall be
sanctified in you before ³ their
eyes. ²⁴ For ¹ I will take you
from among the ^{nations,} and
gather you out of all the countries,

^a ch. 37. 12.
^b Cp. Isai.
32. 18.
^c Heb. 10. 22.
^d Isai. 4. 4.
Cp. ver. 17.
^e ch. 37. 23.
^f Jer. 33. 2.
^g See
ch. 11. 19, 30.
^h See
ch. 2. 1.
ⁱ See
Lev. 12. 28.

^j See
Lev. 12. 12.
^k ch. 37. 14.
^l See
ch. 7. 6.
^m ch. 16. 35
& 22. 3.
ⁿ ch. 37. 24.
^o See
ch. 5. 11.
^p ch. 28. 26.
^q See
ch. 5. 10.
^r See
ch. 11. 30.
^s See
ch. 12. 30.
^t ch. 37. 23.
Cp. Matt. 1.
^u Joel 2. 19.
Cp. Zech. 9. 17.
^v ch. 34. 29.
^w Isai. 52. 5.
Cp. ch. 22. 26
& Rom. 2. 24.
^x ch. 34. 27.

^y Cp. ch.
20. 9.
& Isai. 48. 25
& 48. 11.
^z See
ch. 6. 9.
^a ver. 32.
Cp. Deut. 9. 5.

^b See
ch. 20. 41.
^c Cp. ver. 28.
^d Cp. ver. 9.
^e Cp. ch. 30.
10, 28.
& 38. 23
& 39. 21.
See ch. 6. 7.

^f See
ch. 11. 17.
^g See
Ps. 44. 11.
^h See
Isai. 51. 3.

and ¹ will bring you into your
own land. ²⁵ And ¹ will
sprinkle
clean water upon you, and ye
shall be clean: from ² all your
filthiness, and ³ from all your
idols, ⁴ will I cleanse you. ²⁶ A
new heart also will I give you,
'and a new spirit will I put
within you: ⁵ and I will take
away the stony heart out of
your flesh, and I will give you
an heart of flesh. ²⁷ And I will
put my spirit within you, ⁶ and
cause you to walk in my statutes,
and ⁷ ye shall keep my ^{judgements,}
and do them. ²⁸ And ⁸ ye shall
dwell in the land that I gave to
your fathers; and ⁹ ye shall be
my people, and I will be your
God. ²⁹ And ¹ will save you from
all your uncleanness: and ¹ will
call for the corn, and will ^{multiply}
increase
it, and ¹ lay no famine upon you.
³⁰ And ¹ will multiply the fruit
of the tree, and the increase of
the field, ² that ye shall receive
no more ^{the} reproach of famine
among the ^{nations.} ³¹ Then ¹ shall
ye remember your ^{own} evil ways,
and your doings that were not
good; and ² ye shall ^{loathe}
yourself
in your own sight for your in-
iquities and for your abomina-
tions. ³² Not for your ^{sake} do
I ^{this}, saith the Lord God, be it
known unto you: be ashamed
and confounded for your ^{own}
ways, O house of Israel. ³³ Thus
saith the Lord God: In the
day that ¹ I shall have cleansed
you
from all your ^{iniquities,} ² I will
also
cause the cities to be inhabited, and the
waste places shall be built. ³⁴ And
the land that was desolate shall be tilled,
whereas it was a desolation in the sight
of all that passed by. ³⁵ And
they shall say, This land that
was desolate is become ² like the

R.V. ¹ Another reading is, nations. ² Or, I work not for &c. ³ Or, according to another reading, your ⁴ Or, do
I work

A.V. ⁵ Or, your.

garden of Eden; ^aand the waste and desolate and ruined cities are ^bfenced and ^cinhabited. ^dThen ^ethe ^fnations ^gthat are left round about you shall know that I the LORD have builded the ruined places, and ^hplanted that which was desolate: ⁱI the LORD have spoken it, and I will do it.

³⁷ Thus saith the Lord God: For I will yet for this be inquired of by the house of Israel, to do it for them; ^kI will increase them with men like ^la flock. ^mAs the ⁿflock for sacrifice, ^oas the flock of Jerusalem in her appointed feasts; so ^pshall the waste cities be filled with flocks of men: ^qand they shall know that I am the LORD.

³⁷ ^rThe hand of the LORD was upon me, and ^she carried me out in the spirit of the LORD, and set me down in the midst of ^tthe valley which was full of bones; ^uand he caused me to pass by them round about: ^vand behold, there were very many ^win the open ^xvalley; ^yand lo, they were very dry. ^zAnd he said unto me, ^{aa}Son of man, ^{ab}can these bones live? And ^{ac}I answered, O Lord God, thou knowest. ^{ad}Again he said unto me, ^{ae}Prophecy over these bones, and say unto them, ^{af}O ye dry bones, hear the word of the LORD. ^{ag}Thus saith the Lord God unto these bones: Behold, ^{ah}I will cause ^{ai}breath to enter into you, and ye shall live. ^{aj}And I will lay sinews upon you, and will bring up flesh upon you, and ^{ak}cover you with skin, and put breath in you, and ye shall live; ^{al}and ye shall know that I am the LORD. ^{am}So I prophesied ^{an}as I was commanded: and as I

a ver. 33.

b Cp. 1 Kin. 19. 11.

c Cp. Ps. 123. 2.

d Cp. ch. 34. 28.

e Cp. ver. 5.

f See ch. 17. 24.

g Cp. ch. 6. 2.

h See ch. 2. 1.

i Cp. ch. 14. 2.

j Dan. 7. 2.

k Rev. 7. 1.

l See ver. 10.

m Cp. ch. 34. 31.

n Cp. 2 Chr. 35. 7.

o ch. 12. 7.

p 24. 18.

q Rev. 11. 11.

r See ch. 6. 7.

s See ch. 1. 2.

t See ch. 3. 12.

u Cp. ch. 32. 10.

v Isai. 49. 14.

w Lam. 3. 54.

x ch. 8. 22.

y (mg.).

z Cp. Isai. 26. 19.

aa Hos. 13. 14.

ab ver. 21. 28.

ac ch. 34. 24.

ad Cp. 1 Cor. 15. 35.

ae Cp. Deut. 32. 30.

af John 5. 21.

ag See ch. 6. 7.

ah Cp. John 5. 28.

ai b ch. 36. 27.

aj Cp. ver. 9.

ak (mg.).

al Cp. Ps. 104. 30.

am (for mg.).

an d See ch. 17. 24.

ao Cp. Gen. 2. 7.

ap f Cp. ver. 8.

aq Cp. Num. 17. 2.

ar AA See ch. 6. 7.

as Cp. Zech. 10. 4.

at j 2 Chr. 11. 12. 13. 16.

au k 15. 9.

av l 30. 11. 18.

prophesied, there was a ^anoise, and behold ^ban earthquake, ^cand the bones came together, bone to his bone. ^dAnd ^eI beheld, and lo, there were ^fsinews ^gupon them, and ^hflesh came up upon them, and the skin covered them above: but ⁱthere was no breath in them. ^jThen said he unto me, ^kProphecy unto the ^lwind, ^mprophesy, ⁿson of man, and say to the ^owind, Thus saith the Lord God: Come from ^pthe four winds, O ^qbreath, and breathe upon these slain, that they may live. ^rSo I prophesied ^sas he commanded me, and ^tthe breath came into them, and they lived, and stood up upon their feet, an exceeding great army. ^uThen he said unto me, ^vSon of man, these bones are the whole house of Israel: behold, they say, Our bones are dried up, and ^wour hope is lost: ^xwe are cut off for our parts. ^yTherefore ^zprophesy, ^{aa}and say unto them, Thus saith the Lord God: Behold, ^{ab}O my people, ^{ac}I will open your graves, and cause you to come up out of your graves, O my people; and ^{ad}I will bring you into the land of Israel. ^{ae}And ^{af}ye shall know that I am the LORD, when I have opened your graves, ^{ag}O my people, and ^{ah}caused you to come up out of your graves, ^{ai}O my people. ^{aj}And ^{ak}I will put my ^{al}spirit in you, and ye shall live, and ^{am}I will place you in your own land: ^{an}and ye shall know that ^{ao}I the LORD have spoken it, and performed it, saith the LORD.

¹⁵ The word of the LORD came again unto me, saying, ¹⁶ ^{aa}And ^{ab}Moses thou, ^{ac}son of man, ^{ad}take thee a stick, and write upon it, ^{ae}Ruben, ^{af}Judah, and for ^{ag}the children of Israel his companions: ^{ah}thou take another stick, and write

R.V. ¹ Heb. flock of holy things. ² Heb. upon the face of the valley. ³ Or, spirit ⁴ Or, thundering ⁵ Or, wind ⁶ Or, spirit

A.V. ⁷ Heb. flock of holy things.

⁸ Or, champion.

⁹ Or, brought.

upon it, For ^aJoseph, the stick of ^aEphraim, and ¹for all the house of Israel his companions: ¹⁷ and ²join them ^{for these} one to another into one ^{stick, that stick; and} they ^{may} become ^{shall} ^{one} in thine hand. ¹⁸ And when ^{the} children of thy people shall speak unto thee, saying, ¹Wilt thou not shew us what thou meanest by these? ¹⁹ say unto them, Thus saith the Lord ^{God}: Behold, ¹I will take ^{the} stick of Joseph, which is in the hand of Ephraim, and the tribes of Israel his companions; and ¹I will put them ^{with him, even} with ^{the} stick of Judah, and ¹make them one stick, ^{and} they shall be one in mine hand. ²⁰ And the sticks whereon thou writest shall be in thine hand ^{before} their eyes. ²¹ And say unto them, Thus saith the Lord ^{God}: Behold, ¹I will take the children of Israel from among the ^{nations, heathen,} whither they be gone, and will gather them on every side, and ¹bring them into their own land: ²² and ¹I will make them one nation in the ^{land, land} upon ^{the} mountains of Israel; and ¹one king shall be king to them all: and they shall be no more ^{two} nations, neither shall they be divided into two kingdoms any more at all: ²³ ^{neither} shall they ^{defile} themselves any more ^{with} their idols, nor with their detestable things, nor with any of their transgressions: but ¹I will save them ^{out} of all their ^{dwelling places, dwelling places,} wherein they have sinned, and will cleanse them: so ^{shall} they be my people, and I will be their God. ²⁴ And ^{my servant} ^{David} ^{shall} be king over them; and they all shall have

a Cp. Zech. 10. 6.
b Cp. ver. 22.
c ch. 36. 27.
d Gen. 48. 13, 14, 19.
e Cp. Hos. 5. 3, 5.
f Cp. ver. 21.
g ch. 28. 25.
h Cp. Isai. 11. 13.
i Cp. ch. 35. 10.
j See ch. 33. 2.
k See ch. 12. 9.
l Isai. 60. 21.
m Joel 3. 20.
n Amos 9. 15.
o See ch. 34. 23.
p Cp. John 12. 34.
q ch. 34. 25.
r Cp. ver. 14.
s See Isai. 55. 3.
t See ch. 36. 10.
u ver. 28.
v ch. 43. 7.
w ch. 11. 16.
x Cp. ver. 17.
y Lev. 26. 11.
z Rev. 21. 3.
aa Cp. John 1. 14 (mg.).
ab ch. 34. 24, 30.
ac 2 Cor. 6. 16.
ad Rev. 21. 3.
ae Ex. 29. 45.
af Lev. 26. 12.
ag See ch. 36. 23.
ah See ch. 12. 3.
ai See ch. 20. 12.
aj ver. 28.
ak ch. 35. 94.
al See ch. 11. 17.
am Cp. ver. 17.
an Jer. 50. 4.
ao See ch. 2. 1.
ap See ch. 6. 2.
aq ch. 39. 1, 11.
ar Rev. 20. 8.
as See ch. 6. 2.
at See ch. 39. 6.
au Gen. 10. 2.
av Rev. 20. 8.
aw See ch. 39. 1.
ax See ch. 39. 1.
ay Cp. ver. 24, 25.
az ch. 34. 24.
ba Cp. ver. 4, 5.
bb Cp. ch. 35. 10.
bc See ch. 13. 6.
bd ch. 39. 2.
be m Cp. ch. 36. 25.
bf See ch. 28. 4.
bg ch. 14. 11.
bh p ch. 36. 23.
bi q Cp. ver. 14.
bj r ch. 36. 23.
bk See ch. 27. 10.
bl Gen. 10. 8.
bm Gen. 10. 2.
bn ver. 22.
bo Gen. 10. 3.
bp See ch. 27. 14.
bq See Jer. 23. 5.
br ch. 39. 2.
bs Cp. ch. 32. 30.

¹one shepherd: ²they shall also walk in my ^{judgements,} and observe my statutes, and do them. ²⁵ And ^{they} shall dwell in the land that I have given unto Jacob my servant, wherein your fathers have dwelt; and they shall dwell therein, ^{even} they, and their children, and their children's ^{children,} children ^{for ever}: and ^{David my servant,} ^{my servant David} shall be their prince ^{for ever}. ²⁶ Moreover ¹I will make a covenant of peace with ^{them;} it shall be ^{an} everlasting covenant with them: and I will ^{place} them, and ^{multiply} them, and ^{will} set my sanctuary in the midst of them for evermore. ²⁷ ^{My} tabernacle also shall be ^{with them;} ^{and} I will be their God, and they shall be my people. ²⁸ And ^{the} nations shall know that ²I am the LORD ^{that do} sanctify Israel, when ^{my} sanctuary shall be in the midst of them for evermore.

¹ And the word of the LORD came unto me, saying, ² ^{Son} of man, ^{set} thy face ^{toward} ^{against} ^{Gog,} of the land of ^{Magog,} ^{the} ^{prince} of ^{Rosh,} ^{Meshech,} ^{chief} prince of ^{Meshech} and ^{Tubal,} and ^{prophesy} against him, ³ and say, Thus saith the LORD ^{God}: Behold, ¹I am against thee, ^O Gog, ^{prince} of ^{Rosh,} ^{Meshech,} ^{chief} prince of ^{Meshech} and ^{Tubal}: ⁴ ^{and} I will turn thee ^{about,} ^{back,} and ^{put} hooks into thy jaws, and I will bring thee forth, and ^{all} thine army, horses and horsemen, all of them clothed in full armour, with all sorts of ^{armour,} ^{even} a great company with ^{bucklers} and ^{shields,} all of them handling swords: ⁵ ^{Persia,} ^{Cush,} and ^{Libya} with them; all of them with shield and helmet: ⁶ ^{Gomer,} and all his ^{hordes;} ^{the} ^{utmost} of the north, and all his ^{hordes;} ^{even} quarters, and all his ^{bands;} and

R.V. ¹ Or, of
sell their backslidings

² Or, together with him unto (or to be) the stick of Judah

³ Or, give it them

A.V. ⁴ Or, over

⁵ Or, prince of the chief.

⁶ Or, according to some ancient versions, from

⁷ Or, I the Lord do sanctify Israel

⁸ Or, chief prince of Meshech

† Or, Phaz.

^amany ^{people} ^{people} with thee. ⁷^bBe thou prepared, ^{and} ^{you,} ^{and} prepare for thyself, thou, and all thy ^{companies} ^{company} that are assembled unto thee, and be thou a ¹guard unto them. ⁸^cAfter many days thou shalt be visited: ^hin the latter years thou shalt come into ^hthe land that is ^hbrought back from the sword, ^{that} ^{is} ^hgathered out of many ^{peoples,} ^{upon} ^{the} ^{mountains} of Israel, which have been ^acontinual waste: but it is brought forth out of the ^{peoples,} ^{nations,} and ^hthey shall dwell ^{securely,} ^{safely} all of them. ⁹ And thou shalt ^{ascend,} ^{thou} ^{shalt} ^{ascend} and come ^olike a storm, thou shalt be ^mlike a cloud to cover the land, thou, and all thy ^{hordes,} ^{bands,} and many ^{peoples} ^{people} with thee. ¹⁰ Thus saith the Lord ^{God}: It shall also come to ^{pass} ⁱⁿ ^{that} ^{day,} ^{that} ^{things} ^{pass,} ^{that} ^{at} ^{the} ^{same} ^{time} ^{shall} ^{come} ^{into} ^{thy} ^{mind,} ^{and} ^{thou} ^{shalt} ^{think} ^{an} ^{evil} ^{thought}: ¹¹ and thou shalt say, I will go up to ^hthe land of unwall'd villages; I will go to them ^{that} ^{are} ^{at} ^{quiet}, ^{rest,} ^{that} ^{dwell} ^{securely,} ^{safely,} all of them dwelling without walls, and having neither bars nor gates: ¹² ^{to} ^{take} ^{the} ^{spoil} ^{and} ^{to} ^{take} ^{the} ^{spoil} ^{and} ^{to} ^{take} ^a ^{prey}; to turn thine hand ^{against} ^{the} ^{waste} ^{desolate} ^{places} ^{that} ^{are} ^{now} ^{inhabited,} ^{and} ^{against} ^{upon} the people that are gathered out of the nations, which have gotten cattle and goods, ^{that} ^{dwell} ⁱⁿ ^{the} ^{middle} ^{of} ^{the} ^{earth.} ¹³ ^bSheba, and ^cDedan, and the merchants of Tarshish, with all ^dthe young lions thereof, shall say unto thee, ^{Art} ^{thou} ^{come} ^{to} ^{take} ^{the} ^{spoil}? hast thou ^{assembled} ^{gathered} thy company to take ^{the} ^{prey}? to carry away silver and gold, to take away cattle and goods, to take ^{great} ^a ^{great} ^{spoil}? ¹⁴ Therefore, ^{son} ^{of} ^{man,}

a ver. 4.
b Cp. Isai. 2.
c ver. 2, 3.

d ch. 34. 25.
e Cp. ver. 11.

f Isai. 24. 22.
g ver. 6.
h ch. 39. 2.

i Cp. ver. 16.
j ch. 39. 2.

k ch. 23. 6.

l See ch. 11. 17.

m See ch. 3. 2.

n Cp. Jer. 4. 15.

o Cp. ver. 8.

p Cp. Isai. 26. 2.

q ver. 22.
r Cp. ch. 39. 13.

s See ch. 39. 41.

t Cp. ver. 22.

u Cp. Jer. 6. 22, 23.

v See ch. 11. 5.

w Cp. Zech. 2. 4, 5.

x Cp. Jer. 49. 31.

y Cp. Ps. 18. 8.

z See ch. 5. 13.

a Cp. ver. 8.

b Cp. Hag. 2. 5, 7.

c Rev. 18. 18.

d Cp. Hos. 4. 3.

e Cp. ch. 5. 5.

f ch. 14. 15.

g ch. 27. 22.

h ch. 25. 13.

i ch. 27. 15.

j Cp. ch. 32. 2.

k Ps. 7. 12.

l Cp. Ps. 114. 7.

m Cp. 1 Mac. 3. 41.

n Jer. 4. 24.

o Jer. 25. 28.

p See ch. 2. 1.

q Cp. Judg. 7. 22.

prophesy, and say unto ^oGog, Thus saith the Lord ^{God}: In that day when my people ^{of} Israel ^ddwell ^{securely,} ^{safely,} thou not know it? ¹⁵ And thou shalt come from thy place out of ^{the} ^{uttermost} ^{parts} ^{of} ^{the} ^{north,} thou, and ^{many} ^{peoples} ^{people} with thee, ^{all} ^{of} ^{them} ^{riding} ^{upon} ^{horses,} a great company and a mighty army: ¹⁶ and thou shalt come up against my people ^{of} Israel, ^{as} a cloud to cover the land; it shall come to ^{pass} ⁱⁿ ^{the} ^{latter} ^{days,} ^{that} ^{and} I will bring thee against my land, that the ^{nations} ^{heathen} may know me, when ²I shall be sanctified in thee, ^oO Gog, before their eyes. ¹⁷ Thus saith the Lord ^{God}: Art thou ^{he} of whom I have spoken in old time ¹by my servants the prophets of Israel, which prophesied in those days for ^{many} years that I would bring thee against them? ¹⁸ And it shall come to ^{pass} ⁱⁿ ^{that} ^{day,} when ^oGog shall come against the land of Israel, saith the Lord ^{God}, that ^{my} ^{fury} shall come up ^{into} ^{my} ^{nostrils.} ¹⁹ For ⁱⁿ ^{my} ^{jealousy} ^{and} ⁱⁿ ^{the} ^{fire} ^{of} ^{my} ^{wrath} have I spoken, Surely in that day ^{there} shall be a great shaking in the land of Israel; ²⁰ ^{so} that the fishes of the sea, and the fowls of the heaven, and the beasts of the field, and all creeping things that creep upon the earth, and all the men that are upon the face of the earth, ^{shall} ^{shake} ^{at} ^{my} ^{presence,} and ^{the} ^{mountains} shall be thrown down, and the ^{steep} ^{places} shall fall, and every wall shall fall to the ground. ²¹ And ^I will call for a sword against him ^{unto} ^{throughout} ^{all} ^{my} ^{mountains,} saith the Lord ^{God}: ^{every} ^{man's}

R.V. ¹ Or, commander ² Or, restored ³ Or, an open country ⁴ Heb. navel. See Judg. 9. 37.
A.V. ⁵ Or, concisely a mischievous purpose. ⁶ Or, confidently. ⁷ Heb. To spoil the spoil, and to prey the prey.
Heb. navel. ⁸ Heb. by the hands. ⁹ Or, towers, or, stairs.

sword shall be against his brother. ²² And ^a I will plead against him ^b with pestilence and with blood; and ^c I will rain upon him, and upon ^d his ^e hordes, and upon the many ^f peoples ^g that are with him, ^h an overflowing ⁱ shower, and great hailstones, ^j fire, and brimstone. ²³ And ^k I will thus will I magnify myself, and ^l sanctify myself; and ^m I will make myself ⁿ known in the eyes of many ^o nations; and ^p they shall know that I am the LORD.

¹ And thou, ^q son of man, ³⁹ ^r prophesy against ^s Gog, and say, Thus saith the LORD ^t God; Behold, ^u I am against thee, O ^v Gog, ^w prince of ^x Meshech, and ^y Tubal: ² and I will turn thee ^z about, and ^{aa} leave but the sixth part of thee, and will cause thee to come up from ^{ab} the ^{ac} uttermost parts of the north; and ^{ad} I will bring thee upon ^{ae} the mountains of Israel: ^{af} and ^{ag} I will smite thy bow out of thy left hand, and ^{ah} will cause thine arrows to fall out of thy right hand. ⁴ ^{ai} Thou shalt fall upon ^{aj} the mountains of Israel, thou, and all thy ^{ak} hordes, and the ^{al} peoples that ^{am} are with thee: ^{an} I will give thee unto the ravenous birds of every ^{ao} sort, and to the beasts of the field ^{ap} to be devoured. ⁵ Thou shalt fall upon ^{aq} the open field: for ^{ar} I have spoken it, saith the LORD God. ⁶ And ^{as} I will send a fire on ^{at} Magog, and ^{au} on them ^{av} that dwell ^{aw} securely in ^{ax} the ^{ay} isles: and ^{az} they shall know that I am the LORD. ⁷ And ^{ba} my ^{bb} holy name will I make ^{bc} known in the midst of my people Israel; ^{bd} neither will I suffer my holy name to be profaned any more: and ^{be} the ^{bf} nations shall know that I am ^{bg} the LORD, the Holy One in Israel. ⁸ ^{bh} Behold, it

cometh, ^{bi} and it ^{bj} shall be done, saith the LORD God; this is the day ^{bk} whereof I have spoken. ⁹ And they that dwell in the cities of Israel shall go forth, and ^{bl} shall make fires of the weapons and burn them, ^{bm} set on fire and burn the weapons, the shields and the bucklers, the bows and the arrows, and ^{bn} the ^{bo} handstaves, and the spears, and they shall ^{bp} make fires of them ^{bq} burn them with fire seven years: ^{br} so that they shall take no wood out of the field, neither cut down any out of the forests; for ^{bs} they shall make fires of the weapons, ^{bt} burn the weapons with fire, and ^{bu} they shall spoil those that spoiled them, and rob those that robbed them, saith the LORD God.

¹¹ And it shall come to pass in that day, that I will give unto ^{bv} Gog a place ^{bw} for burial ^{bx} there of graves in Israel, the valley of ^{by} them that pass through ^{bz} on the east of the sea: and it shall stop ^{ca} them that pass through ^{cb} the ^{cc} houses of the passengers: and there shall they bury ^{cd} Gog and all his multitude: and they shall call it ^{ce} The valley of ^{cf} Hamon-gog. ¹² And ^{cg} seven months shall the house of Israel be burying of them, that ^{ch} they may cleanse the land. ¹³ Yea, all the people of the land shall bury them; and it shall be to them a ^{ci} renown, in ^{cj} the day that ^{ck} I shall be glorified, saith the LORD God. ¹⁴ And they shall sever out ^{cl} men of continual employment, ^{cm} that shall pass through the land to bury ^{cn} them ^{co} that pass through, ^{cp} with the passengers those that remain upon the face of the land, ^{cq} to cleanse it: after the end of ^{cr} seven months shall they search. ¹⁵ And ^{cs} they that pass through the land shall pass through; and ^{ct} when any seeth a man's bone, then shall he ^{cu} set up a sign by it, till the buriers have buried it in the valley of ^{cv} Hamon-gog. ¹⁶ And

R.V. ¹ Or, chief prince of Meshech that pass through those that remain etc.

² Or, coastlands

³ Or, in front of

⁴ That is, the multitude of Gog.

⁵ Or, with them

A.V. ⁶ Or, strike thee with six plagues; or, draw thee back with an hook of six teeth, as ch. 38. 4.

⁷ Heb. the sides of the north.

⁸ Heb. wings.

⁹ Heb. to devour.

¹⁰ Or, confidently.

¹¹ Or, make a fire of them.

¹² Heb. mouths.

¹³ That is, The multitude of Gog.

¹⁴ Heb. men of continuance.

¹⁵ Heb. build.

¹Hamonah shall also be the name of a city. also the name of the city shall be ²Hamonah. ³Thus shall they cleanse the land.

¹⁷ And thou, ⁴son of man, thus saith the Lord God: ⁵'Speak ⁶'unto ⁷'the birds of every sort, and to ⁸'every beast of the field, Assemble yourselves, and come; gather yourselves on every side to ⁹'my sacrifice that I do sacrifice for you, even a great sacrifice upon the mountains of Israel, that ye may eat ¹⁰flesh, and drink blood.

¹⁸ ¹⁹Ye shall eat the flesh of the mighty, and drink the blood of the princes of the earth, of rams, of lambs, and of ²⁰goats, of bullocks, all of them ²¹'fatlings of Bashan. ²² And ye shall eat fat till ye be full, and drink blood till ye be drunken, of ²³'my sacrifice which I have sacrificed for you. ²⁴ ²⁵And ye shall be filled at my table with horses and chariots, with mighty men, and with all men of war, saith the Lord God. ²⁶ And ²⁷'I will set my glory among the ²⁸nations, and all the ²⁹nations shall see ³⁰'my judgement that I have executed, and ³¹'my hand that I have laid upon them.

³² ³³So the house of Israel shall know that I am the LORD their God, from that day and forward.

³⁴ And ³⁵'the ³⁶nations shall know that the house of Israel went into captivity for their ³⁷iniquity; because they trespassed against me, and ³⁸'I hid my face from them, ³⁹so I and gave them into the hand of their adversaries, and they fell all of them ⁴⁰enemies: so they all by the sword. ⁴¹ ⁴²'According to their uncleanness and according to their transgressions have I done unto them; and ⁴³'I hid my face from them.

⁴⁴ Therefore thus saith the Lord God: Now ⁴⁵'I will I bring

a ver. 12.
b ch. 20. 40.
c Cp. ch. 20. 2.
d See ch. 5. 12.
e ch. 2. 1.
f Cp. Rev. 19. 17.
g See ch. 32. 24.
h ver. 4.
i Cp. Jer. 12. 9.
j ch. 34. 26.
k ch. 34. 26.
l ch. 34. 26.
m Cp. Rev. 19. 12.
n ver. 22.
o Joel 2. 27.
p Cp. Ps. 22. 12.
q Cp. Joel 2. 23.
r ver. 7. 12.
s Cp. ch. 28. 22.
t ch. 34. 26.
u See ch. 34. 26.
v See ch. 20. 1.
w ch. 33. 21.
x See ch. 1. 2.
y Cp. Ex. 7. 4.
z Cp. ch. 28. 1, 2.
aa See ch. 1. 3.
ab See Deut. 28. 24-28.
ac See ch. 1. 1.
ad Cp. ch. 43. 12.
ae Rev. 21. 10.
af Deut. 31. 17.
ag Cp. Lev. 28. 25.
ah See ch. 18. 30.
ai ch. 43. 6.
aj ch. 2. 2.
ak See ch. 1. 7.
al Cp. ch. 47. 3.
am Cp. Rev. 11. 1.
an See ch. 42. 16-19.
ao Jer. 30. 3.
ap See ch. 2. 1.
aq ch. 44. 5.

again the captivity of Jacob, and have mercy upon ²the whole house of Israel; and ³'I will be jealous for my holy ⁴name; ⁵And they shall bear their shame, and all their trespasses whereby they have trespassed against me, when ⁶'they shall dwell securely in their land, and ⁷'none shall make them afraid; ⁸When I have brought them again from the ⁹peoples, and gathered them out of their enemies' lands, ¹⁰'and am sanctified in them in the sight of many ¹¹nations; ¹²And they shall know that I am the LORD their God, ¹³in that I ¹⁴caused them to be led into captivity among the ¹⁵nations, and heathen; but I have gathered them unto their own land; and ¹⁶'I will leave none of them any more ¹⁷there. ¹⁸Neither will I hide my face any more from them: for ¹⁹'I have poured out my spirit upon the house of Israel, saith the Lord God.

²⁰ ²¹In the five and twentieth year of our captivity, in the beginning of the year, in the tenth day of the month, ²²'in the fourteenth year after that the city was smitten, in the selfsame day, ²³'the hand of the LORD was upon me, and ²⁴'he brought me thither. ²⁵ In the ²⁶'visions of God brought he me into the land of Israel, and set me ²⁷down upon ²⁸'a very high mountain, ²⁹whereon was as it were the frame of a city on the south. ³⁰ And he brought me thither, and ³¹'behold, there was ³²'a man, whose appearance was ³³'like the appearance of brass, with ³⁴'a line of flax in his hand, and ³⁵'a measuring reed; and he stood in the gate. ³⁶ And the man said unto me, ³⁷'Son of man, ³⁸'behold

A.V. * That is, The multitude.
by my causing of them, etc.

† Heb. to the foot of every wing.
Or, upon which.

! Or, slaughter.

‡ Heb. great goats.

§ Heb.

with thine eyes, and "hear with thine ears, and ^bset thine heart upon all that I shall shew thee; for to the intent that I might shew them unto thee art thou brought hither: "declare all that thou seest to the house of Israel.

⁵ And ^{behold, behold} ^fa wall on the outside of the house round about, and in the man's hand ^fa measuring reed of six cubits long, ^a of a cubit and an handbreadth each: ^{long by the} so he measured the ^{thickness} of the building, one reed; and the height, one reed. ⁶ Then came he unto ^athe gate ^awhich looketh toward the east, and ^{he} went up the ^{steps thereof, stairs thereof,} and he measured the threshold of the gate, ^{which was} one reed ^{broad:} ^{broad;} and the other ^{threshold,} threshold, ^{threshold of the gate, which was} one reed broad. ⁷ And every ^{lodge} little chamber was one reed long, and one reed broad; and ^{the space} between the ^{lodge} lodges was five cubits; and the threshold of the gate by the porch of the gate ^{toward the house within} was one reed. ⁸ He measured also the porch of the gate toward the house, ^{within,} one reed. ⁹ Then measured he the porch of the gate, eight cubits; ^aand the ^aposts thereof, two cubits; and the porch of the gate was ^{toward the house inward}.

¹⁰ And the ^{lodge} little chambers of the gate eastward were three on this side, and three on that side; ^athey three were of one measure: and the posts had one measure on this side and on that side. ¹¹ And he measured the breadth of the ^{opening entry} of the gate, ten cubits; and the length of the gate, thirteen ^{cubits: 12} and a border cubits. ^{The} ^{lodge} ^{lodge} space also before the ^{lodge} little chambers was one cubit on this side, and ^{a border,} the space was

a ch. 44. 5.
b ch. 44. 5 (mg.).
c ver. 29, 33, 35.
Cp. 1 Kin. 14. 26 (for mg.).
d 2 Chr. 12. 11 (for mg.).
e ch. 43. 10.
f ver. 9, 16.
g ch. 42. 30.

h ver. 3.
i Cp. ch. 41. 8.
j 43. 12.
k ch. 41. 16.
l Cp. 1 Kin. 6. 4.
m ver. 9, 14.
n See ch. 43. 1.
o Cp. ver. 22.

p ch. 41. 18.

q ch. 42. 1.
r Rev. 11. 2.
s ver. 36, 44, 45, 46.
t ch. 41. 10.
u See 2 Kin. 23. 11.
v Cp. 2 Chr. 7. 2.
w ch. 41. 6.
x Cp. ch. 45. 5.

y ch. 41. 1.

z Cp. ver. 6.

aa Cp. ver. 7.

ab Cp. ver. 13.
ac Cp. ver. 13.

one cubit on that ^{side:} side: and the ^{lodge,} ^{lodge,} six cubits on this side, and six cubits on that side. ¹³ And he measured the gate from the roof of ^{the one lodge} the gate to the roof of ^{the other,} the ^{another:} breadth of five and twenty ^{cubits:} cubits; door against door. ¹⁴ He made also ^{posts,} ^{posts of} threescore cubits; and the court reached ^{cubits, even unto the post} unto the post, the gate being round about ^{of the court round about the gate.} ¹⁵ And ^{from} the ^{forefront} of the gate ^{at} the entrance unto the ^{forefront} of the ^{inner porch of the} porch of the inner gate were fifty cubits. ¹⁶ And there were ^{closed} ^{narrow} windows to the ^{lodge,} ^{lodge,} and to their ^{posts} posts within the gate round about, and likewise to the ^aarches: and windows were round about ^{inward:} and upon ^{each} post were ^mpalm trees.

¹⁷ Then brought he me into ⁿthe ^{outer} court, and, lo, there were ^{chambers} ^{chambers} and a ^{pavement} ^{pavement} made for the court round about: ^othirty chambers were upon the pavement. ¹⁸ And the pavement was by the ^{side} of the ^{gates,} ^{gates,} the length of the ^{answerable unto} ^{over against} the lower pavement. ^{gates, even} ^{gates was} the lower pavement.

¹⁹ Then he measured the breadth from the forefront of the lower gate unto the forefront of the inner court ^{without,} an hundred cubits, ^{both on the east and on the north,} cubits eastward and northward.

²⁰ And ^athe gate of ^{the} ^{outer} court ^{whose prospect is} toward the north, he measured the length thereof, and the breadth thereof. ²¹ And the ^{lodge} ^{lodge} thereof were three on this side and three on that side; and the posts thereof and the ^aarches thereof were after the measure of ^{the} first gate: the length thereof was ^afifty cubits, and the breadth ^afive and twenty

R.V. ¹ Or, even one threshold. ² Or, guard chamber.
Hebrew MSS. ³ Or, jambs and so throughout this chapter, and in ch. 41. 1, 3.
⁴ Or, colonnade. The meaning of the Hebrew word is uncertain. ⁵ Heb. shoulder.

A.V. ⁶ Heb. whose face was the way toward the east. ⁷ Heb. limit, or, bound. ⁸ Heb. closed. ⁹ Or, galleries, or, porches. ¹⁰ Or, within. ¹¹ Or, from without.

cubits. ²² And ^{the windows thereof, their windows, and the arches thereof, and their palm trees thereof, were after the measure of the gate whose prospect is that looketh toward the east; and ^{they} went up unto it by seven steps; and the arches thereof were before them. ²³ And there was a gate ^{to} the inner court over against the other gate, both on the north, and on the east; and ^{he} measured from gate to gate an hundred cubits. ²⁴ And ^{he} brought me toward the south, and behold a gate toward the south: and ^{he} measured the posts thereof and the arches thereof according to these measures. ²⁵ And ^{there} were windows in it and in the arches thereof round about, like those windows: ^{the} length was fifty cubits, and the breadth five and twenty cubits. ²⁶ And ^{there} were seven steps to go up to it, and the arches thereof were before them: and it had ^a palm trees, one on this side, and another on that side, upon the posts thereof. ²⁷ And there was a gate ^{to} the inner court toward the south: and he measured from gate to gate toward the south an hundred cubits. ²⁸ Then ^{And} he brought me to ^{the} inner court by the south gate: and ^{he} measured the south gate according to these measures; ²⁹ and ^{the} little lodges chambers thereof, and the posts thereof, and the arches thereof, according to these measures: and ^{there} were windows in it and in the arches thereof round about: ^{it} was fifty cubits long, and five and twenty cubits broad. ³⁰ And there were ^{the} arches round about ^{where} five and twenty cubits long, and five cubits ^{broad}. ³¹ And the}

a Cp. ver. 16.

b Cp. ver. 22.

c Cp. ver. 6.

d ver. 23.
ch. 8. 16.

e Cp. ver. 21.

f ver. 26.
Cp. ch. 8. 3.
g See ver. 7.

h ver. 27.

i ver. 31.

j ver. 28.

k ch. 47. 2.

l ver. 32, 33.

m Cp. ver. 34.
n Cp. ver. 17.o Cp. ch.
46. 2.
p 2 Chr. 4. 6.

p Cp. ver. 42.

q Cp. ver. 28.

r Cp. ch.
46. 2.
See Lev. 1. 3, 4.
s ch. 42. 13.See Lev. 4.
2, 3.t ch. 42. 13.
u 46. 20.
See Lev. 5.
1-6.

arches thereof were toward the outer court; and ^a palm trees were upon the posts thereof: and ^b the going up to it had eight steps. ³² And he brought me into ^d the inner court toward the east: and ^e he measured the gate according to these measures: ³³ And ^f the little lodges chambers thereof, and the posts thereof, and the arches thereof, ^g were according to these measures: and there were windows therein and in the arches thereof round about: ^h it was fifty cubits long, and five and twenty cubits broad. ³⁴ And ⁱ the arches thereof were toward the outer court; and ^j palm trees were upon the posts thereof, on this side, and on that side: and the going up to it had eight steps. ³⁵ And he brought me to ^k the north gate: and ^l he measured it according to these measures; ³⁶ ^m the little lodges chambers thereof, the posts thereof, and the arches thereof, and ⁿ there were windows therein round about: the length was fifty cubits, and the breadth five and twenty cubits. ³⁷ And the posts thereof were toward the outer court; and ^o palm trees were upon the posts thereof, on this side, and on that side: and the going up to it had eight steps. ³⁸ And ^p a chamber with the door entries thereof ^q was by the posts of the gates: ^r there they washed the burnt offering. ³⁹ And ^s in the porch of the gate were two ^t tables on this side, and two tables on that side, to slay thereon the ^u burnt offering and the ^v sin offering and the ^w guilt trespass offering. ⁴⁰ And ^x on the one side without, ^y as one goeth up to the entry of the gate toward the north, were two tables; and on the other side,

R.V. ¹ Or, by ² Or, at the stairs of the entry
A.V. ¹ Beh. breadth. ¹ Or, at the step.

which ^{belonged to the porch of the gate, were two tables.} ⁴¹ "Four tables were on this side, and four tables on that side, by the side of the gate; eight tables, ^{whereupon they slew ^{the} their sacrifices.} ⁴² And ^{there were four tables for the burnt offering, of hewn stone, a cubit and an half long, and a cubit and an half broad, and one cubit high: whereupon also they laid the instruments wherewith they slew the burnt offering and the sacrifice.} ⁴³ And ^{the} within were ^{hooks, an handbreadth long, were fastened} ² within round about: and upon the tables was the flesh of the ^{oblation.} ⁴⁴ And without the inner gate were the ^{chambers} for the singers in the inner court, which was at the side of the north gate; and their prospect was toward the south: one at the side of the east gate having the prospect toward the north. ⁴⁵ And he said unto me, This ^{chamber, whose prospect is toward the south, is for the priests, the keepers of the charge of the house.} ⁴⁶ And the ^{chamber} whose prospect is toward the north is for the priests, ^{the keepers of the charge of the altar: these are the sons of Zadok, which from among the sons of Levi, which come near to the LORD to minister unto him.} ⁴⁷ And he measured the court, "an hundred cubits long, and "an hundred cubits broad, foursquare; and ^{the altar} ^{that was} before the house.

⁴⁸ Then he brought me to ^{the porch of the house, and measured each post of the porch, five cubits on this side, and five}

a Cp. ver. 20, 40.

b 1 Kin. 6. 2.

c Cp. ver. 38.

d Cp. Ex. 20. 26.

e 1 Kin. 7. 21.

f ver. 38. g ver. 21, 22. ch. 42. 8.

h ver. 3. ch. 40. 9.

i Cp. ver. 17. 38.

j 1 Chr. 6. 31, 32.

k 1 Kin. 6. 17.

l 1 Kin. 6. 2.

m ch. 40. 16. n 1 Chr. 2.

o Cp. ch. 44. 8. 14, 15, 16.

p Lev. 8. 35. & Num. 1. 53.

q 1 Kin. 6. 20.

r Chr. 2. 8. p Cp. Num. 8. 31.

s Rec Num. 18. 5.

t 1 Kin. 6. 5. u ch. 42. 19.

v ch. 42. 15. w Cp. 1 Kin. 2. 26.

x 1 Chr. 24. 3, 4.

y ver. 21, 22. ch. 45. 3.

z Rec 1 Kin. 6. 16.

aa ch. 42. 13. & 45. 4.

ab See ch. 41. 13-15.

ac 1 Kin. 6. 5, 8.

ad See ver. 6-9. ae Cp. ch. 43. 13.

af Ex. 40. 29. & Matt. 23. 35.

ag ch. 40. 17. ah ch. 41. 25.

ai Cp. ver. 9. aj 1 Kin. 6. 6.

cubits on that side: and the breadth of the gate was three cubits on this side, and three cubits on that side. ⁴⁹ ^b The length of the porch was twenty cubits, and the breadth eleven cubits; and ^{even} ^{he brought me} by the steps whereby they went, up to it: and there were ^{pillars} by the posts, one on this side, and another on that side.

¹ And ^{Afterward} he brought me to ^{the temple, and measured the posts, six cubits broad on the one side, and six cubits broad on the other side, which was the breadth of the tabernacle.} ² And the breadth of the ^{entrance} ^{door} was ten cubits; and the ^{sides of the entrance} ^{door} were five cubits on the one side, and five cubits on the other side: and he measured the length thereof, ^{forty} ^{cubits, cubits:} and the breadth, ^{twenty} ^{cubits.} ³ Then went he ^{inward, and measured each post of the entrance, two} ^{cubits:} and the ^{entrance} ^{door,} ^{six cubits;} and the breadth of the ^{entrance} ^{door,} ^{seven cubits.} ⁴ And ^{So} he measured ^{the length thereof, twenty cubits, and the breadth, twenty cubits, before the temple:} and he said unto me, This is ^{the most holy place.} ⁵ Then ^{After} he measured the wall of the house, six cubits; and the breadth of every ^{side-chamber,} ^{four cubits,} ^{round about the house on every side.} ⁶ And ^{the side-chambers} ^{side chambers} were in three stories, ^{one over another, and thirty in order; and they entered into the wall which belonged to the house for the} ^{side-side} ^{chambers} round about, that they might ^{have} ^{hold therein, and not have} hold, but they had not

R.V. ¹ According to some ancient versions, ledges. ² Or, in the building of the inner court, and, behold, two chambers in the inner court, one at the side of the gate toward the south, and one at the side of the gate toward the north, but looking toward the north. ³ The Sept. has, and by ten steps they went &c.

A.V. ⁴ Or, and iron, or, the two hearthstones. ⁵ Heb. side chamber over side chamber.

⁶ Or, ward, or, ordonnances: And so ver. 48. ⁷ Or, entrances. ⁸ Heb. be holden.

hold in the wall of the house.

7 And ¹the side-chambers were broader as they ²there was an enlarging, and a winding encompassed the house higher and higher: for about still upward to the side chambers: for the encompassing of the house went higher and higher still upward round about the house: therefore the breadth of the house ³continued upward: and ⁴so one went up ⁵from the lowest chamber to the highest by the middle chamber.

8 I saw also ⁶that the house had ⁷a raised basement ⁸house round about: the foundations of ⁹the side-chambers ¹⁰side chambers were a full reed ¹¹of ¹²six great cubits.

9 The thickness of the wall, which was for the side-chambers, on the outside, ¹³without, was five cubits: ¹⁴and ¹⁵that which was left was the place of the side-chambers that belonged to the house. ¹⁶And between ¹⁷the chambers was a breadth ¹⁸the wideness of ¹⁹twenty cubits round about the house on every side.

10 And the doors of the ²⁰side-chambers ²¹side chambers were toward ²²the place that was left, one door toward the north, and another door toward the south: and the breadth of ²³the place that was left was five cubits round about.

12 And ²⁴Now the building that was before ²⁵the separate place at the side ²⁶and toward the west was seventy cubits broad; and the wall of the building was five cubits thick round about, and the length thereof ninety cubits.

13 So he measured the house, ²⁷an hundred cubits long; and ²⁸the separate place, and the building, with the walls thereof, ²⁹an hundred cubits long; ³⁰also the breadth of the face of the house, and of ³¹the separate place toward the east, ³²an hundred cubits.

15 And he measured the length of ³³the building ³⁴before ³⁵over against ³⁶the

separate place which was ³⁷at the back thereof, and ³⁸the ³⁹galleries thereof on the one side and on the other side, ⁴⁰an hundred cubits: and the inner temple, and the porches of the court; ⁴¹the thresholds, and ⁴²the closed door posts, and ⁴³the narrow galleries round about on ⁴⁴their three stories, over against the threshold, ⁴⁵cieled with wood round about, ⁴⁶and ⁴⁷from the ground up to the windows: now the windows were covered; ⁴⁸the windows were covered; ⁴⁹the space above the door, even unto the inner house, and without, and by all the wall round about within and without, ⁵⁰by measure.

18 And it was made with ⁵¹cherubims and ⁵²palm trees; and ⁵³that a palm tree was between a cherub and a cherub: and every cherub had two faces; ⁵⁴so that there was ⁵⁵the face of a man toward the palm tree on the one side, and the face of a young lion toward the palm tree on the other side: ⁵⁶thus was it made through all the house round about.

20 From the ground unto above the door were ⁵⁷cherubim and ⁵⁸palm trees made: ⁵⁹thus was the wall of the temple. ⁶⁰made, and on

21 As for the temple, the door posts were squared; and as for the face of ⁶¹the sanctuary, the appearance thereof was ⁶²as the appearance of the temple. ⁶³22 ⁶⁴The altar was of wood, ⁶⁵three cubits high, and the length thereof two cubits; and ⁶⁶the corners thereof, and the ⁶⁷length thereof, and the walls thereof, were of wood: and he said unto me, This is

⁶⁸the table that is before the LORD. ⁶⁹23 And ⁷⁰the temple and ⁷¹the sanctuary had ⁷²two doors. ⁷³24 And the doors had two leaves ⁷⁴apiece, ⁷⁵two turning leaves; two

a Cp. 1 Kin. 6. 8 (for mg.).
b ch. 42. 3, 5.
c ch. 40. 47.
d Isai. 6. 4.
e 1 Kin. 6. 8.
f ver. 26.
ch. 40. 16, 26.
Cp. 1 Kin. 6. 4.
g ch. 42. 3.
h mg.

A ver. 5.

i Cp. ch. 40. 5.
j 43. 12.

k Cp. ver. 11.

l ver. 30, 25.
1 Kin. 6. 29, 22, 25.
m 7. 36.

n See ch. 40. 17.
o ch. 40. 16, 22, 26, 31, 34, 37.

p Chr. 3. 5.
q ch. 42. 3.
r Cp. ch. 1.

s 10. 14.
t Cp. ver. 5.
u Cp. ver. 2.

v ch. 42. 1, 10, 13.
See ver. 12-15.
w ver. 1.

x See ver. 4.

y Rev. 11. 1.
See Ex. 30. 1.

z ch. 44. 16.
Cp. ch. 23. 41.
a Mal. 1. 7, 12.

b See 1 Kin. 6. 31-33.

c ver. 12.
ch. 42. 1.

d Cp. 1 Kin. 6. 34.

R.V. 1 Or, there was an enlarging, and a winding about still upward to the side-chambers: for the winding about of the house went still upward round about the house. 2 Or, that the house was high round about. 3 Heb. height. 4 Or, of six cubits to the joining. 5 The Sept. has, and that which was left between the side-chambers that belonged to the house and between the chambers was etc. 6 Heb. measures. 7 Another reading is, And as for the wall of the temple, the door posts were squared. 8 Or, as the former appearance. 9 Or, it had its corners; and etc. 10 The Sept. has, base. 11 Or, several walks, or, walks with pillars. 12 Heb. post. 13 Or, and the ground unto the windows. 14 Heb. measures. 15 Heb. ceiling of wood.

leaves for the one door, and two leaves for the ^{other} door. ²⁵ And there were made on them, on the doors of the temple, ^{cherubim} cherubims and ^{cherubim} palm trees, like as were made upon the walls; and there were ^{thick} beams of wood ^{planks} upon the face of ^{the} porch without. ²⁶ And there were ^{closed} narrow windows and ^{cherubim} palm trees on the one side and on the other side, on the sides of ^{the} porch: thus were ^{the} porch, and upon ^{the} side-chambers side chambers of the house, and the ^{thick} beams. ^{planks}

42 Then he brought me forth into ^{the} outer court, ^{the} way toward the north: and he brought me into ^{the} chamber that was over against ^{the} separate place, and which was ^{over against} ^{the} building toward the north. ² Before the length of ^{an} hundred cubits was the north door, and ^{the} breadth was fifty cubits. ³ Over against ^{the} twenty cubits which ^{belonged to} were for the inner court, and over against ^{the} pavement which ^{belonged to} was for the outer court, was ^{gallery} gallery against ^{gallery} in ^{the} third story. ⁴ And ^{before} the chambers was a walk of ten cubits breadth inward, ^a way of ^{one} cubit; and ^{their} doors were toward the north. ⁵ Now the upper chambers were shorter: for ^{the} galleries ^{took} were away from these, more than from the lower and the middlemost, in the building. ⁶ For they were in three stories, and they ^{had} not pillars as the pillars of the courts: therefore ^{the} uppermost building was straitened more than the lowest and the middlemost from the ground. ⁷ And ^{the} wall that was without ^{by} over the side of ^{the} chambers, toward the outer court ^{before} on the forepart of the chambers, ^d the length thereof

was fifty cubits. ⁸ For the length of the chambers that were in the ^{outer} court was fifty cubits: and, lo, before ^{the} temple were ^{an} hundred cubits. ⁹ And ^{from} under these chambers was ^{the} the entry on the east side, ^{as} one goeth into them from the ^{outer} court. ¹⁰ ^{In} The chambers were in the thickness of ^{the} wall of the court toward the east, ^{before} over against ^{the} separate place, and ^{before} over against ^{the} building, there were ^{chambers}. ¹¹ And ^{the} way before them was like the appearance of ^{the} way of the chambers which were toward the north: ^{according to} their length so was their breadth, as long as they, and as broad as they. ¹² And according to the doors of the chambers that were toward the south was a door in the head of the way, even the way directly before ^{the} wall toward the east, as one entereth into them. ¹³ Then said he unto me, The north chambers and the south chambers, which are before ^{the} separate place, they be ^{the} holy chambers, ^{where} the priests that ^{are near} approach unto the LORD ^{shall} eat ^{the} most holy things: there shall they lay the most holy things, and ^{the} meal offering, and ^{the} sin offering, and ^{the} guilt offering; for the place is holy. ¹⁴ When the priests enter ⁱⁿ therein, then shall they not go out of the holy place into the ^{outer} court, but there ^{they} shall lay their garments wherein they minister; for they are ^{holy}: and ^{they} shall put on other garments, and shall approach to ^{those} things which ^{pertaineth to} are for the people. ¹⁵ Now when he had made an end of measuring the inner house,

a See ver. 18.
b ch. 41. 1,
31, 32.
c ver. 18, 20.
d Cp. ch. 41.
12, 14.
e ch. 44. 5
& 45. 19.
f 1 Kin. 7. 4.
g ch. 40. 48.
h See ver. 16.
i Cp. ver. 7.

j See
ver. 5-9.
k Cp. ver. 1.
l See
ch. 40. 17.
m Cp. ver. 4.

n ch. 40. 17.
o ch. 40. 30.

p ver. 10, 12.
ch. 41. 12, 13.
q ch. 41. 12,
15.

r Cp. ch. 41.
12.
s Cp. ver. 2.

t ch. 41. 10.

u Cp. ver. 5
& ch. 41. 15, 16.

v Cp. ch. 43.
12.
w ch. 40. 48.
x Cp. ver.

y Lev. 6. 16,
30
& 10. 13
& 24. 9.

z Num. 18. 9.
a ch. 40. 30.

b ch. 44. 19.
Lev. 6. 11.

c Cp. ver. 10,
12.

d Cp. ver. 2.

R.V. ¹ Or, before the porch
Or, from
A.V. ² Or, did eat of these.
Or, he that brought me.

³ Or, in three stories
Or, they were as long as they, and as broad as they
Or, and the building consisted of the lower and the middlemost
Or, as he came.

⁵ According to some ancient versions, a hundred cubits.

¹ Or, from the place.

he brought me forth ^{by the way of} toward
 the gate whose prospect is toward the east, and measured it round about. ¹⁶ He measured on the east ¹ side with the measuring reed, five hundred reeds, with the measuring reed round about. ¹⁷ He measured on the north ¹ side, five hundred reeds, with the measuring reed round about. ¹⁸ He measured on the south ¹ side, five hundred reeds, with the measuring reed. ¹⁹ He turned about to the west ¹ side, and measured five hundred reeds with the measuring reed. ²⁰ He measured it on the four sides: it had ¹ a wall round about, ^{the length} five hundred, and ^{the breadth} five hundred, ^{to make a separation between} that which was holy and that which was common. ^{the sanctuary} and ^{the profane place.}

43 Afterward he brought me to ^{the gate, even the gate that looketh toward the east:} ² and behold, ^{the glory of the God of Israel came from the way of the east:} ³ his voice was like the sound of many waters: and ^{the earth shined with his glory.} ³ And ^{it was according to the appearance of the vision which I saw, even according to the vision that I saw} ^{when I came to destroy the city:} and the visions were like ^{the vision that I saw} ^{by the river} ^{Chebar:} and ^{I fell upon my face.} ⁴ And ^{the glory of the LORD} came into the house by the way of ^{the gate whose prospect is toward the east.} ⁵ And ^{the spirit took me up, and brought me into} ^{the inner court;} and behold, ^{the glory of the LORD filled the house.} ⁶ And I heard ^{him} speaking unto me out of the house; and

a See ch. 40. 2.
 b See ch. 48. 1.
 c See ch. 2. 1.
 d Cp. Ps. 96. 1.
 e Cp. 1 Chr. 28. 2.
 f Isai. 60. 13.
 g Cp. ch. 40. 2.
 h See ch. 37. 24, 26.
 i Cp. ver. 8.
 j See ch. 20. 30.

k Cp. ch. 42. 20.

l Cp. ver. 7.

m ch. 40. 5.

n Cp. ch. 48. 2.

o Rev. 21. 16.

p Cp. ch. 22. 25.

q 43. 13.

r 44. 22.

s 48. 15.

t ver. 4.

u ch. 10. 19.

v 11. 1.

w 40. 6.

x 42. 15.

y 44. 1.

z ch. 40. 4.

aa ch. 10. 18.

ab 11. 22.

ac Cp. Rev. 21. 11.

ad q ch. 1. 24.

ae Cp. Rev. 1. 18.

af Cp. ch. 10. 4.

ag & Rev. 18. 1.

ah See ch. 1. 28.

ai Cp. ch. 44. 5.

aj Cp. ch. 9. 1, 2, 5.

ak See ch. 1. 4-22.

al See ch. 1. 1.

am See ch. 12. 2.

an Cp. ch. 44. 2.

ao See ch. 3. 12.

ap See ch. 8. 16.

aq Cp. ch. 40. 2.

ar See ch. 42. 15-20.

as d ch. 10. 4.

at & 44. 4.

au 1 Kin. 8. 10, 11.

av Cp. Isai. 6. 1.

aw Cp. Ez. 25. 22.

^a the man stood by me. ⁷ And he said unto me, ^c Son of man, ^{this is} ^d the place of my throne, and ^e the place of the soles of my feet, ^f where I will dwell in the midst of the children of Israel for ever: and the house of Israel shall no more ^g defile my holy name, ^h neither they, nor their kings, by their whoredom, and by the carcases of their kings ⁱ in their high places: ^j in their setting of their threshold by my ^k threshold, and their ^l door post beside my ^m door post, ⁿ and ^o there was but the wall between me and ^p them: and they have ^q defiled my holy name by their abominations ^r which they have committed: wherefore I have consumed them in mine anger. ⁹ Now let them put away their whoredom, and the carcases of their kings, far from me, ² and I will dwell in the midst of them for ever.

¹⁰ Thou, ^c son of man, ^{shew} the house to the house of Israel, that they may be ashamed of their iniquities: and let them measure the ⁴ pattern. ¹¹ And if they be ashamed of all that they have done, ^{make known} unto them the form of the house, and the fashion thereof, and ^{the goings out thereof,} and the comings in thereof, and all the forms thereof, and all the ordinances thereof, and all the laws ^{thereof:} and write it ^{in their sight:} that they may keep the whole form thereof, and all the ordinances thereof, and do them. ¹² This is the law of the ^{house:} upon the top of ^{the mountain} ^{the whole limit thereof round about shall be most holy.} Behold, this is the law of the house.

¹³ And these are the measures

R.V. ¹ Heb. wind.
 A.V. ² Heb. wind.
 between me and them.

³ Heb. toward the four winds.

⁴ Or, when I came to prophesy that the city should be destroyed.

⁵ Or, sum, or, number.

⁶ Or, according to another reading, in their death

⁷ Or, sum

⁸ Or, for there was but a wall

of ^{the} altar ^{by} the cubits: ^{the} cubit is ^a cubit and an ^{handbreadth} hand breadth; even the ¹ bottom shall be a cubit, and the breadth a cubit, and the border thereof by the ¹ edge thereof round about shall be a span: and this shall be the ^{base} higher place of the altar. ¹⁴ And from the bottom ^{upon} the ground ^{even} to the lower ⁴ settle shall be two cubits, and the breadth one cubit; and from the lesser settle ^{even} to the greater settle shall be four cubits, and the breadth ^{one} cubit. ¹⁵ And ^{the} ^{upper} altar shall be four cubits; and from ^{the} altar hearth and upward there shall be ^{four} horns. ¹⁶ And the altar shall be twelve cubits ^{long by} long, twelve broad, ^{square in the four sides} square in the four sides thereof. ¹⁷ And ^{the} settle shall be fourteen cubits long ^{by} by and fourteen broad in the four ^{sides} squares thereof; and the border about it shall be half a cubit; and the bottom thereof shall be a cubit about; and ^{the steps thereof} his stairs shall look toward the east.

¹⁸ And he said unto me, "Son of man, thus saith the Lord ^{God} God: These are the ordinances of the altar in the day when they shall make it, to offer burnt offerings thereon, and ^{to} sprinkle blood thereon. ¹⁹ Thou shalt give to ^{the} priests the Levites ^{that} be of the seed of Zadok, which are near approach unto me, to minister unto me, saith the Lord God, ^a young bullock for a sin offering. ²⁰ And ^{thou} shalt take of the blood thereof, and put it on ^{the} four horns of it, and on the four corners of ^{the} settle, and upon ^{the} border round about: ^{thus} shalt thou cleanse ^{it} and make atonement for it. ²¹ Thou shalt

^a Op. ch. 40.
⁴⁷ & 47. 1.
^{See} Ex. 27. 1-2.
^b ch. 45. 18.
^{Ex.} 28. 1, 10.
^c ch. 40. 5.
^{Cp.} ch. 41. 8.
^d Ex. 28. 14.

^e Ex. 29. 36.
^{Cp.} ch. 45. 18.

^f ch. 45. 19.
^{& mg.} for mg.

^g Op. Ex. 28. 1.

^h Lev. 2. 13.
^{Cp.} Mark 9. 49 (mg.).

ⁱ See Ex. 27. 2.
^j Ex. 29. 35, 36.
^{Lev.} 8. 23, 28.

^k Cp. ch. 40.
^{& Ex.} 27. 1.

^l Cp. Ex. 20. 28.

^m Lev. 9. 1.

ⁿ See ch. 2. 1.

^o See Lev. 8. 1.
^p See ch. 20. 40.

^q See Lev. 1. 8.
^r Cp. ch. 43. 5.
^s ch. 44. 15.
^{Deut.} 17. 9.
^t 18. 1.
^u 24. 8.
^v 27. 8.

^w See ch. 40. 46.
^x See ch. 43. 1.
^y ch. 45. 19.
^{Ex.} 29. 12.
^{Lev.} 8. 15.
^z Cp. ch. 43. 4.

^{aa} ch. 34. 34.
^{ab} 37. 25.
^{ac} 45. 7.
^{ad} 46. 2.

^{ae} Cp. ver. 13, 17.
^{af} Cp. Gen. 31. 54.

^{ag} ch. 46. 2, 12.

take ^{the} bullock of the sin offering, and ^{he} shall burn it in the appointed place of the house, without the sanctuary. ²² And on the second day thou shalt offer ^a kid of the goats without blemish for a sin offering; and ^{they} shall cleanse the altar, as they did cleanse it with the bullock. ²³ When thou hast made an end ^{of} cleansing it, thou shalt offer ^a young bullock without blemish, and ^a ram out of the flock without blemish. ²⁴ And thou shalt bring them near ^{offer them} before the LORD, and the priests ^{shall} cast salt upon them, and they shall offer them up for a burnt offering unto the LORD. ²⁵ Seven days shalt thou prepare every day a goat for a sin offering: they shall also prepare a young bullock, and a ram out of the flock, without blemish. ²⁶ Seven days shall they make atonement for the altar and purify it; ^{so shall they} and they shall ^{consecrate} it. ²⁷ And when they have accomplished the days, it shall be ^{that} ^{upon} the eighth day, and ^{so} forward, the priests shall make your burnt offerings upon the altar, and your ^{peace} offerings; and ^I will accept you, saith the Lord God.

¹ Then he brought me **44** ^{back} the way of the outer gate of the sanctuary, ^{which} of the outward sanctuary ^{looketh} toward the east; and it was shut. ² And the LORD said unto me, This gate shall be shut, it shall not be opened, neither shall any man enter in by it; ^{because} ^{the} LORD, the God of Israel, hath entered in by it; therefore it shall be shut. ³ ^{As} for ^{the} prince, he shall sit therein as prince; the prince, ^{to} to eat bread before the LORD; ^{he} shall enter by the

R.V. 1 Or, hollow Heb. bosom.
See Is. 29. 1.

A.V. 1 Heb. bosom. 1 Heb. All their hands.

2 Heb. back. 3 Or, at

4 Heb. All the hands thereof. See Ex. 29. 34.

5 Or, ledge 6 Heb. Haral.

7 Heb. Haral, that is, the mountain of God. 8 Heb. Ariel, that is, the Lion of God.

9 Heb. Ariel, that is, the Lion of God.

10 Or, thank offerings.

11 Or, ledge

12 Heb. Haral.

13 Heb. Ariel, that is, the Lion of God.

way of the porch of ^{the} gate, and shall go out by the way of the same. ⁴ Then ^{he brought brought he} me the way of ^b the north gate before the ^{house;} and I looked, and behold, ^a the glory of the LORD filled the house of the LORD: and ⁱ I fell upon my face. ⁵ And the LORD said unto me, ⁹ Son of man, ¹ mark well, and ^a behold with thine eyes, ^a and hear with thine ears all that I say unto thee concerning ^j all the ordinances of the house of the LORD, and all the laws thereof; and ¹ mark well ^j the entering in of the house, with every going forth of the sanctuary. ⁶ And thou shalt say to ^m the rebellious, even to the house of Israel, Thus saith the Lord ^{God;} O ye house of Israel, ^o let it suffice you of all your abominations, ⁷ in that ^{ye} have brought ^{in aliens} into my sanctuary ¹ strangers, ^a uncircumcised in ^{heart} heart, and uncircumcised in flesh, to be in my sanctuary, ^u to ^{profane pollute} it, even my house, when ye offer ^v my bread, the fat and the blood, and ² they have broken my ^{covenant} covenant, ² to add unto ^{covenant because of} all your abominations. ⁸ And ^{ye} have not kept the charge of mine holy things: but ye have set keepers of my ¹ charge in my sanctuary for yourselves. ⁹ Thus saith the Lord ^{God;} ^a No ^{alien, stranger,} uncircumcised in ^{heart and heart,} nor uncircumcised in flesh, shall enter into my sanctuary, of any ^{alien stranger} that is among the children of Israel. ¹⁰ But ^{And} ^o the Levites that ^{went} are gone away far from me, ^w when Israel went astray, which went astray ^{away} from me after their idols; ² they shall ^{even} bear their iniquity. ¹¹ Yet they shall be ^e ministers in my sanctuary,

^a Cp. 1 Chr. 26. 1.

^b ch. 40. 30.

^c Num. 16. 9.

^d See ch. 43. 5.

^e See ch. 1. 28.

^f ch. 7. 19

^g 14. 3, 4, 7.

^h Cp. Mal. 2. 8.

ⁱ See ch. 2. 1.

^j ch. 40. 4.

^k Ps. 106. 36.

^l Cp. ch. 43. 11.

^m See ch. 4. 4.

ⁿ Num. 18. 3.

^o Kin. 23. 9.

^p See ch. 2. 2.

^q See ch. 32. 34.

^r ch. 45. 9.

^s Cp. 1 Pet. 4. 3.

^t See ch. 40. 46.

^u 1 Chr. 23. 28, 32.

^v Cp. ver. 9

^w Neh. 7. 64, 65

^x Acts 21. 28.

^y Cp. Jer. 9.

^z Acts 7. 51.

^{aa} See ch. 43. 18.

^{ab} ch. 23. 30.

^{ac} Lev. 8. 11

^{ad} ch. 43. 11

^{ae} Cp. ver. 11

^{af} Deut. 10. 8.

^{ag} Cp. ch. 22. 26.

^{ah} Cp. ver. 7.

^{ai} Cp. ver. 7.

^{aj} See ch. 41. 22.

^{ak} Cp. ver. 15

^{al} ch. 43. 11.

^{am} d Ex. 28. 30

^{an} & 35. 27.

^{ao} Cp. Rev. 15. 6

^{ap} (mg.).

^{aq} ch. 43. 24.

having ^{oversight charge} at the gates of the house, and ministering ⁱⁿ the house: they shall slay the burnt offering and the sacrifice for the people, and ^e they shall stand before them to minister unto them. ¹² Because they ministered unto them before their idols, and ^{became} a stumblingblock of iniquity unto the house of Israel; therefore have I ¹ lifted up mine hand against them, saith the Lord God, and ² they shall bear their iniquity. ¹³ And ¹ they shall not come near unto me, to ^{execute} do the office of a priest unto me, nor to come near to any of my holy things, unto the things that are most holy: but ^{in the most holy place} they shall bear their shame, and their abominations which they have committed. ¹⁴ Yet will I ^{But I will} make them keepers of ² the charge of the house, ³ for all the service thereof, and for all that shall be done therein.

¹⁵ But ^{the} priests the Levites, ^{the} sons of Zadok, that kept ² the charge of my sanctuary ^{when} the children of Israel went astray from me, they shall come near to me ^{to} minister unto me; and they shall stand before me to offer unto me ^{the} fat and the blood, saith the Lord God: ¹⁶ they shall enter into my sanctuary, and they shall come near to ^{my} table, ^{to} minister unto me, and they shall keep my charge. ¹⁷ And it shall ^{be} come to pass, that when they enter in at the gates of the inner court, they shall be clothed ^d with linen garments; and no wool shall come upon them, whiles they minister in the gates of the inner court, and ^e within. ¹⁸ They shall have linen ^{tires} upon their heads, and shall

R.V. ¹ Heb. set thine heart upon. ² Most ancient versions have, pe.
A.V. ³ Heb. set thine heart. ⁴ Heb. children of a stranger.
⁵ ch. 43. 46. ⁶ Heb. were for a stumblingblock of iniquity unto, &c.

⁷ Or, in all ⁸ Or, in the house
⁹ Or, ward, or, ordinance: And so ver. 14, & 14,

have linen breeches upon their loins; they shall not gird themselves with *any thing that causeth sweat*.¹⁹ And when they go forth into the ^{outer} court, even into the ^{outer} court to the people, they shall put off their garments wherein they minister, ministered, and lay them in the holy chambers, and they shall put on other garments, ^{that} they sanctify garments; and they shall not sanctify the people with their garments.²⁰ Neither shall they shave their heads, nor suffer their locks to grow long; they shall only poll their heads.²¹ Neither shall any priest drink wine, when they enter into the inner court.²² Neither shall they take for their wives a widow, nor her that is put away: but they shall take virgins maidens of the seed of the house of Israel, or a widow that is the widow had a priest before.²³ And they shall teach my people the difference between the holy and the common, profane, and cause them to discern between the unclean and the clean.²⁴ And in a controversy they shall stand to judge; according to it in judgment; and they shall judge it according to my judgments: and they shall keep my laws and my statutes in all my appointed feasts; mine assemblies; and they shall hallow my sabbaths.²⁵ And they shall come at no dead person to defile themselves: but for father, or for mother, or for son, or for daughter, for brother, or for sister that hath had no husband, they may defile themselves.²⁶ And after he is cleansed, they shall reckon unto him seven days.²⁷ And in the day that he goeth into the sanctuary, ^{into} the inner court, to minister in the sanctuary, he shall offer

his sin offering, saith the Lord GOD.²⁸ And they shall have ^{an inheritance} them for an inheritance: I am their inheritance: and ye shall give them no possession in Israel: I am their possession.²⁹ They shall eat the ^{meal} offering, and the sin offering, and the ^{guilt} trespass offering; and every ^{devoted} dedicated thing in Israel shall be theirs.³⁰ And the first of all the firstfruits of every thing, and every oblation of every thing, of all your oblations, all, of every sort of, shall be for the priests: ye shall also give unto the priest the first of your dough, that he may cause the blessing to rest on ⁱⁿ thine house.³¹ The priests shall not eat of any thing that is dead of itself, or torn, whether it be fowl or beast.

Moreover, when ye shall divide by lot the land for inheritance, ye shall offer an oblation unto the LORD, an holy portion of the land: the length shall be the length of five and twenty thousand *reeds*, and the breadth shall be ten thousand: it shall be holy in all the border thereof round about.² Of this there shall be for the ^{holy place} sanctuary five hundred in length, with five hundred in breadth, square round about; and fifty cubits round about for the suburbs thereof round about.³ And of this measure shalt thou measure, the length of five and twenty thousand, and the breadth of ten thousand; and in it shall be the sanctuary, which is the most holy place.⁴ It is an holy portion of the land; it shall be for the priests, the ministers of the sanctuary, which shall come near to minister unto the LORD; and it shall be a place for their houses, and an holy

^a See Num. 18. 20.

^b Cp. ch. 45. 4, 5.

^c See Lev. 6. 14-18, 28-29 & 7. 1-4.

^d ch. 42. 14.

^e Lev. 27. 21, 22.

^f Lev. 6. 11.

^g See Ex. 23. 19.

^h Cp. ch. 48. 20.

ⁱ Ex. 29. 37 & 30. 29.

^j Lev. 6. 27.

^k Lev. 21. 5.

^l Cp. ch. 5. 1.

^m See Num. 15. 20.

ⁿ Mal. 3. 10.

^o Lev. 10. 9.

^p Lev. 22. 8.

^q Cp. Ex. 22. 31.

^r See Lev. 7. 24.

^s Cp. ch. 22. 26.

^t See Lev. 10. 10, 11.

^u Deut. 17. 8, 9.

^v Cp. 2 Chr. 19. 8.

^w See ch. 42. 18-20.

^x Cp. ch. 22. 26.

^y See Lev. 21. 1-3.

^z Cp. ch. 27. 26.

^{aa} See Lev. 18. 17.

^{ab} See Lev. 23. 34.

^{ac} Cp. ver. 1.

^{ad} ch. 48. 10.

^{ae} See ch. 41. 4.

^{af} Num. 19. 11, 12.

^{ag} Cp. ch. 48. 11, 12.

^{ah} ver. 17, 21.

^{ai} ch. 40. 39 & 42. 12.

^{aj} Lev. 4. 2, 3.

^{ak} Heb. holiness.

^{al} Heb. thrust forth.

^{am} Heb. holiness.

^{an} The Sept. has, twenty.

^{ao} Heb. from a priest.

^{ap} Or, void places.

^{aq} Or, open space

^{ar} Or, devoted.

place for the sanctuary. ⁵ *And the five and twenty thousand ^{of} length, and the ten thousand ^{of} breadth, shall be unto the Levites, the ministers of the house, for a possession unto themselves, for themselves, for a possession ^{for} twenty chambers. ⁶ *And ye shall appoint the possession of the city five thousand broad, and five and twenty thousand long, ^{side by side with} the oblation of the holy portion: ^{against} it shall be for the whole house of Israel. ⁷ *And ^{whatsoever is for} the prince shall be a portion ^{shall be} for the prince on the one side and on the other side of the ^{holy oblation} oblation of the holy portion, and of the possession of the city, in front of the ^{holy oblation} oblation of the holy portion, and in front of the possession of the city, ^{from} on the west side westward, and ^{from} on the east side eastward: and in the length ^{answerable} unto one of the portions, from the west border unto the east border. ⁸ *In the land ^{it} shall be to him for a possession in Israel: and ^{his} my princes shall no more oppress my people; but ^{they} they shall give the land ^{and the rest of} to the house of Israel according to their tribes.

⁹ Thus saith the Lord God; ^{Let it suffice you, O princes of Israel: remove violence and spoil, and execute judgement and justice; take away your} *exactions from my people, saith the Lord God. ¹⁰ *Ye shall have just balances, and a just ephah, and a just bath. ¹¹ The ephah and the bath shall be ^{of} one measure, ^{that the bath may contain the tenth part of an homer, and the ephah the tenth part of an homer: the measure thereof shall be after the homer.} ¹² And ^{the} shekel shall be five gerahs: twenty shekels, five and twenty shekels, fifteen

a ch. 48. 13.

b ch. 44. 30.

c ch. 48. 15.

d 1 Kin. 4.

22 (mg.).

Ezra 7. 22

(mg.).

John 16. 7

(mg.).

e ver. 11.

f Cp. ch. 48.

16, 18.

g ch. 48. 21.

h See

ch. 44. 3.

i See

Lev. 1. 4.

j Cp. 2 Chr.

30. 24

k 25. 7.

l See ch. 48.

6-7.

m Cp. ch. 22.

n 48. 18.

o ch. 47. 13.

p See ch. 48.

1-7, 23-28.

q ch. 44. 6.

r Cp. ch.

48. 1, 3, 6.

s Cp. ch. 48.

16.

t See Lev.

16. 36, 38.

u Lev. 16. 16.

v Cp. ch. 43. 30.

w 22. 25.

x See

ch. 43. 30.

y Cp. Deut.

25. 14, 15.

z Cp. Ex.

12. 7.

aa Cp. Isai.

6. 10.

ab ch. 48. 14

ac mg. for mg.

ad ch. 48. 1.

ae See

Ex. 30. 13.

shekels, shall be your maneh. ¹³ *This is the oblation that ye shall offer; the sixth part of an ephah ^{from} of an homer of wheat, and ye shall give the sixth part of an ephah ^{from} of an homer of barley: ¹⁴ ^{and the set portion} Concerning the ordinance of oil, ^{of} the bath of oil, ^{shall be} ye shall offer the tenth part of a bath out of ^{the} the cor, ^{which is} ten baths, ^{even as} an homer of ^{homer} for ^{ten} baths are an homer: ¹⁵ and one ^{lamb} out of the flock, out of two hundred, ^{from} the ^{fat} pastures of Israel; for a ^{meal} meal offering, and for a burnt offering, and for ^{peace} offerings, ^{to make} ^{atonement} reconciliation for them, saith the Lord God. ¹⁶ All the people of the land ^{shall} give ^{unto} ^{this} oblation ^{for} the prince in Israel. ¹⁷ *And it shall be the prince's part to give ^{the} burnt offerings, and ^{the} ^{meal} offerings, and ^{the} drink offerings, in the feasts, and in the new moons, and in the sabbaths, in all the appointed feasts ^{of} the house of Israel: ^{he} he shall prepare the sin offering, and the ^{meal} offering, and the burnt offering, and the ^{peace} offerings, ^{to make} ^{atonement} reconciliation for the house of Israel.

¹⁸ Thus saith the Lord God; ^{In the first month,} ^{in the first day} of the month, thou shalt take a young bullock without ^{blemish} blemish: and ^{thou} shalt cleanse the ^{sanctuary} sanctuary. ¹⁹ And ^{the} the priest shall take of the blood of the sin offering, and put it ^{upon} the ^{door} posts of the house, and upon the four corners of ^{the} the ^{settle} settle of the altar, and ^{upon} the posts of ^{the} the gate of the inner court. ²⁰ And so thou shalt do ^{on} the seventh ^{day} day of the month for every one that erreth, and for him that is simple: ^{so} shall ye

R.V. ¹ The Sept. has, cities to dwell in. ² Or, As touching. ³ Heb. expiations. ⁴ Heb. well measured. ⁵ Heb. shall be for. ⁶ Or, lodge. ⁷ The Sept. reads, in the seventh month, on the first day of the month. ⁸ Or, shall be for. ⁹ Heb. expiations. ¹⁰ Or, kid. ¹¹ Or, thank offerings. ¹² Heb. shall be for. ¹³ Or, with.

make atonement for the house. ²¹ In the first month, in the fourteenth day of the month, ye shall have the passover, a feast of seven days; unleavened bread shall be eaten. ²² And upon that day shall the prince prepare for himself and for all the people of the land a bullock for a sin offering. ²³ And the seven days of the feast he shall prepare a burnt offering to the LORD, seven bullocks and seven rams without blemish daily the seven days; and a kid of the goats daily for a sin offering. ²⁴ And he shall prepare a meal offering of an ephah for a bullock, and an ephah for a ram, and an hin of oil for an ephah. ²⁵ In the seventh month, in the fifteenth day of the month, in the feast, shall he do the like in the feast of the seven days: according to the sin offering, according to the burnt offering, and according to the meal offering, and according to the oil.

46 Thus saith the Lord God: The gate of the inner court that looketh toward the east shall be shut the six working days; but on the sabbath day it shall be opened, and in the day of the new moon it shall be opened. ² And the prince shall enter by the way of the porch of the gate without, and shall stand by the post of the gate, and the priests shall prepare his burnt offering and his peace offerings, and he shall worship at the threshold of the gate; then he shall go forth; but the gate shall not be shut until the evening. ³ And likewise the people of the land shall worship at the door of the gate before the LORD in the sabbaths and in the new moons. ⁴ And the burnt offering

^a See Lev. 23. 5.
^b Cp. Num. 28. 9, 10.
^c ver. 14. ch. 45. 24.
^d Cp. ver. 17. Cp. Deut. 18. 17.
^e Cp. ch. 45. 9 Lev. 22. 8.
^f Num. 28. 15.
^g ch. 45. 5, 7.
^h ver. 5.
ⁱ See Lev. 2. 1.
^j Cp. ver. 1.
^k See Lev. 22. 24.
^l See ver. 22-24.
^m ver. 2.
ⁿ Cp. Deut. 18. 15.
^o See Ex. 23. 14-17.
^p ch. 45. 12.
^q See ch. 8. 14.
^r See ch. 44. 2.
^s Cp. Ps. 42. 4.
^t Cp. ch. 45. 12.
^u Cp. ch. 40. 23, 26.
^v Cp. ch. 2. 1.
^w ver. 2.
^x Lev. 7. 16 & 22. 23. Deut. 23. 23.
^y ch. 45. 17.
^z Cp. ver. 1.

that the prince shall offer unto the LORD shall be in the sabbath day six lambs without blemish, and a ram without blemish. ⁵ And the meal offering shall be an ephah for the ram, and the meal offering for the lambs as he shall be able to give, and an hin of oil to an ephah. ⁶ And in the day of the new moon it shall be a young bullock without blemish, and six lambs, and a ram; they shall be without blemish. ⁷ And he shall prepare a meal offering, an ephah for the bullock, and an ephah for the ram, and for the lambs according as he is able, his hand shall attain unto, and an hin of oil to an ephah. ⁸ And when the prince shall enter, he shall go in by the way of the porch of the gate, and he shall go forth by the way thereof. ⁹ But when the people of the land shall come before the LORD in the appointed feasts, he that entereth in by the way of the north gate to worship shall go forth by the way of the south gate; and he that entereth by the way of the south gate shall go forth by the way of the north gate: he shall not return by the way of the gate whereby he came in, but shall go forth straight before him. ¹⁰ And the prince in the midst of them, when they go in, shall go in in the midst of them; and when they go forth, they shall go forth together. ¹¹ And in the feasts and in the solemnities the meal offering shall be an ephah for a bullock, and an ephah for a ram, and for the lambs as he is able to give, and an hin of oil to an ephah. ¹² And now when the prince shall prepare a freewill offering, a burnt offering or peace offerings as a freewill offering unto the LORD, one shall open for him the gate that

R.V. ¹ Heb. his hand shall attain unto.² Some ancient authorities have, he shall go forth.³ Or, appointed feasts.A.V. ⁴ Heb. the gate of his hand.

looketh toward the east, and he shall prepare his burnt offering and his peace offerings, ^{as he doth did} on the sabbath day: then he shall go forth; and after his going forth one shall shut the gate. ¹³ And ^{Thou} shalt prepare a lamb of the first year without blemish for a burnt offering unto the Lord ^{daily}: morning by morning thou shalt prepare it. ¹⁴ And ^{Thou} shalt prepare a ^{meal} offering for it ^{every morning}: morning by morning, the sixth part of an hin of oil, to ^{temper} the fine flour; a ^{meal} offering ^{continually} unto the Lord ^{continually} by a perpetual ordinance. ¹⁵ Thus shall they prepare the lamb, and the ^{meal} offering, and the oil, ^{morning by morning} for a continual burnt offering.

¹⁶ Thus saith the Lord ^{God}: If the prince give a gift unto any of his sons, ^{it is his inheritance, the inheritance thereof} it shall belong to his ^{sons}; it shall be their possession by inheritance. ¹⁷ But if he give ^{of his inheritance a gift} a gift of his inheritance to one of his servants, then it shall be his to ^{the year of liberty}; then it shall return to the prince; but ^{as for his inheritance, it shall be for his sons} as for his inheritance, it shall be his sons' for them. ¹⁸ Moreover ^{the} prince shall not take of the people's ^{inheritance, by oppression} inheritance, ^{to thrust them out of their possession; but} he shall give ^{inheritance to his sons} out of his own possession: that my people be not ^{scattered} scattered every man from his possession.

¹⁹ Then ^{After} he brought me through the entry, which was ^{at the} at the side of the gate, into ^{the} the holy chambers of the priests, which looked toward the north: ^{and} and behold, there was a place on the ^{hinder part} hinder part ^{westward} westward. ²⁰ And he said he unto me, This is the place where the priests ^{shall} shall boil the ^{guilt} guilt offering and the sin offering,

a Cp. Lev. 2, 4.

b Cp. ver. 2
c See ch. 44. 19.d Ex. 29. 39.
Num. 28. 3, 4.

e ver. 5.

f Num. 28. 10, 15.

g ch. 44. 11.
h 2 Chr. 35. 15.

i Cp. ch. 48. 1, 2.

j Cp. ch. 46. 7.
k Pa. 46. 4.
Joel 3. 18.
Cp. Isai. 58. 21
& me.
& Zech. 14. 8
& Rev. 22. 1.l See ch. 9. 3.
m See Lev. 25. 10.
n Cp. 1 Sam. 8. 14
& 1 Kin. 21. 3, 7.o Cp. ch. 46. 8.
p See ch. 43. 13.
q ch. 40. 38.
r Cp. ch. 40. 6.
s Cp. ch. 34. 4, 5.t Cp. ver. 1.
u Cp. ch. 40. 3.
v Cp. ch. 42. 4.

where ^{they} they shall bake the ^{meal} meal offering; that they ^{bring} bring them ^{not} not ^{forth} forth into the ^{outer} outer court, ^{to} to sanctify the people. ²¹ Then he brought me forth into the ^{outer} outer court, and caused me to pass by the four corners of the court; and, behold, ^{in every corner of the court there was a court.} ²² In the four corners of the court there were courts ^{inclosed, joined of} forty ^{cubits} cubits long and thirty broad: these four ^{in the} in the corners were of one measure. ²³ And there was a row of ^{building} building round about in them, round about ^{the} the four, and it was made with boiling places under the rows round about. ²⁴ Then said he unto me, These are the ^{boiling} boiling places of them that boil, where ^{the} the ministers of the house ^{shall} shall boil the sacrifice of the people.

¹ And ^{he} he brought me ^{back} back unto ^{the} the door of the house; and, behold, ^{waters} waters issued out from under ^{the} the threshold of the house ^{eastward, eastward}: for the forefront of the house ^{was toward} was toward the east: and the waters came down from ^{under} under from the right side of the house, ^{on} on the south ^{side} side of ^{the} the altar. ² Then brought he me out ^{by} by the way of ^{the} the gate northward, and led me round ^{about} about the way without unto ^{the} the gate ^{by the way of the gate} that looketh ^{toward the east; and} toward the east; and, behold, ^{there} there ran out waters on the right side. ³ When ^{the} the man went forth eastward with the line in his hand, that had the line in his hand went forth eastward, he measured a thousand cubits; and he ^{caused me to pass} caused me to pass through the ^{waters, waters that} waters, ^{waters that} waters were to the ankles. ⁴ Again he measured a thousand, and ^{caused me to pass} caused me to pass through the ^{waters, waters that} waters, ^{waters that} waters were to the knees. Again he measured

R.V. 1 Or, mix with

2 Heb. oppress.

3 Or, joined on

4 Or, troubled forth

A.V. * Heb. a son of his year.

† Heb. morning by morning.

‡ Heb. a court in a corner of a court, and a court in a

§ Or, made with chimneys.

|| Heb. cornered.

¶ Heb. waters of the ankles.

a thousand, and caused me to pass through the waters, waters that brought me through; the waters were to the loins. ⁵ Afterward he measured a thousand; and it was a river that I could not pass through: for the waters were risen, waters to swim in, a river that could not be passed through. ⁶ And he said unto me, ^b Son of man, hast thou seen this? Then he brought me, and caused me to return to the bank of the river. ⁷ Now when I had returned, behold, upon the bank of the river were very many trees on the one side and on the other. ⁸ Then said he unto me, These waters issue forth toward the eastern region, and shall go down into the Arabah; and they shall go toward the sea; into the sea shall the waters go which were brought forth into the sea: the waters shall be healed. ⁹ And it shall come to pass, that every living creature which swarmeth, in every place whither the rivers shall come, shall live: and there shall be a very great multitude of fish: for these waters are come thither, and the waters of the sea shall be healed: and every thing shall live whithersoever the river cometh. ¹⁰ And it shall come to pass, that the fishers shall stand upon it from En-gedi even unto En-geshaim; they shall be a place for the spreading of nets; their fish shall be after their kinds, as the fish of the great sea, exceeding many. ¹¹ But the miry places thereof, and the marishes thereof, shall not be healed; they shall be given up to salt. ¹² And by the river upon the bank thereof, on this side and on that side, shall grow every tree for meat, whose leaf shall not wither, neither shall

a Cp. Rev. 22. 2.

b See ch. 2. 1.
c Cp. ch. 8. 6.
d ch. 45. 5.
See ch. 48. 1-7, 38-39.
e Cp. ch. 48. 4, 5.
See Josh. 17. 14-18.

f ver. 12.
Cp. Rev. 22. 2.
g See ch. 20. 5.
h See Gen. 12. 7.
i Cp. ch. 48. 28.
j See Deut. 1. 1.

k Deut. 8. 17.
l Josh. 2. 14.
m Josh. 15. 12.
n ch. 48. 1.
o Num. 34. 8.
p 2 Sam. 8. 3.
q Cp. Gen. 1. 30.
r ch. 48. 1.
s Isai. 7. 8.

t Cp. ch. 48. 1.

u See 1 Sam. 23. 22.
v Isai. 15. 6.
w Josh. 12. 11.

x Joel 2. 20.

y Gen. 14. 7.
z Chr. 20. 2.
aa Num. 20. 13.
ab Num. 34. 5.

ac Cp. ver. 7.

ad Cp. Gen. 2. 2.
ae Pa. 1. 3.
af Jer. 17. 8.

the fruit thereof shall be consumed: it shall bring forth new fruit every month, because the waters thereof issue out of the sanctuary: and the fruit thereof shall be for meat, and the leaf thereof for healing.

¹³ Thus saith the Lord God: This shall be the border, whereby ye shall divide the land for inheritance according to the twelve tribes of Israel: 'Joseph shall have two portions. ¹⁴ And ye shall inherit it, one as well as another: concerning the which I have lifted up mine hand to give it unto your fathers: and this land shall fall unto you for inheritance. ¹⁵ And this shall be the border of the land: on the north side, from the great sea, by the way of Hethlon, unto the entering in of Zedad; ¹⁶ Hamath, Berothah, Sibraim, which is between the border of Damascus and the border of Hamath; Hazerhatticon, which is by the border of Hauran. ¹⁷ And the border from the sea shall be Hazer-enon to the border of Damascus, and on the north northward is the border of Hamath. This is the north side. ¹⁸ And the east side ye shall measure from Hauran, and from Damascus, and from Gilead, and from the land of Israel, shall be Jordan; from the north border unto the east side ye shall measure. This is the east side. ¹⁹ And the south side southward, shall be from Tamar as far as the waters of Meriboth-kadesh, to the brook of Egypt, unto the great sea. This is the south side southward. ²⁰ And the west side shall be the great sea, from the south border as far as over against the entering in of Hamath. This is the west side.

R.V. ¹ Heb. two rivers. ² Or, that all things may be healed and live

³ Some ancient versions have, two portions. ⁴ Or, for that I lifted up

A.V. ⁵ Heb. waters of swimming.

⁶ Heb. shall come up.

⁷ Heb. from between.

⁸ Heb. hip.

⁹ Or, principal.

¹⁰ Or, Maribah.

¹¹ Or, place.

¹² Or, for bruises and sores.

¹³ Or, valley.

¹⁴ Or, given for sale

¹⁵ Or, the middle Hauran

¹⁶ Heb. two rivers.

¹⁷ Or, and that which shall not

¹⁸ Or, snore.

¹⁹ Heb. Aradfruits.

²⁰ Or, the middle

21 ^aSo shall ye divide this land unto you according to the tribes of Israel. 22 And it shall come to pass, that ^aye shall divide it by lot for an inheritance unto you, and ^ato the strangers that sojourn among you, which shall beget children among you; and ^athey shall be unto you as born homeborn in the country among the children of Israel; they shall have inheritance with you among the tribes of Israel. 23 And it shall come to pass, that in what tribe the stranger sojourneth, there shall ye give him his inheritance, saith the Lord God.

48 ¹ Now these are the names of the tribes: from the north end, beside the way of Hethlon to ^athe entering in of Hamath, ^aHazar-enan at the border of ^aDamascus northward beside Hamath; and they shall have their sides east and west; ^aDan, one portion. 2 And by the border of Dan, from the east side unto the west side; ^aAsher, one portion. 3 And by the border of Asher, from the east side even unto the west side; ^aNaphtali, one portion. 4 And by the border of Naphtali, from the east side unto the west side; ^aManasseh, one portion. 5 And by the border of Manasseh, from the east side unto the west side; ^aEphraim, one portion. 6 And by the border of Ephraim, from the east side even unto the west side; Reuben, one portion. 7 And by the border of Reuben, from the east side unto the west side; Judah, one portion. ^a a portion for Judah.

⁸ And by the border of Judah, from the east side unto the west side, shall be ^athe oblation offering which ye shall offer of five and twenty thousand reeds in breadth, and in length as one of the portions, other parts,

a ver. 12.

b ver. 21.

c See ch. 45. 1-6.
d ch. 45. 1 & 45. 20.e Isai. 14. 1.
Cp. Eph. 2. 6.

f ch. 45. 4.

g Ex. 12. 19, 45, 49.
Cp. Rom. 10. 12.
h Gal. 2. 26 & Col. 2. 11.

A ch. 44. 15.

i See ch. 40. 45.

j ch. 47. 15.

k ch. 47. 20.
See i Kin. 8. 65.

l Cp. ch. 47.

m ch. 47. 16, 17, 18.

n ch. 44. 10.

o Num. 2. 28-31.

p ch. 45. 5.

q Cp. ch. 47. 13 & mg.

r Cp. Lev. 27. 10, 28. 33.

s Cp. ch. 44. 20.

t ch. 45. 6.

u See ch. 42. 20.

v Cp. ch. 27. 26 & 45. 2.

w Cp. ver. 20 & Rev. 21. 15.

from the east side unto the west side: and ^bthe sanctuary shall be in the midst of it. ⁹ The oblation that ye shall offer unto the LORD shall be of five and twenty thousand reeds in length, and of ten thousand in breadth. ¹⁰ And for ^{these} ^{them}, even for the priests, shall be ^{this} the holy oblation; toward the north five and twenty thousand in length, and toward the west ten thousand in breadth, and toward the east ten thousand in breadth, and toward the south five and twenty thousand in length: and ^bthe sanctuary of the LORD shall be in the midst thereof. ¹¹ ¹ It shall be for ^athe priests that are sanctified of the sons of Zadok; which have kept my charge; which went not astray when the children of Israel went astray, ^aas the Levites went astray. ¹² And it shall be unto them ^{this} oblation of the land, a thing most holy, by the border of the Levites. ¹³ ^a And answerable ^{over} ^{against} the border of the priests, the Levites shall have five and twenty thousand in length, and ten thousand in breadth: all the length shall be five and twenty thousand, and the breadth ten thousand. ¹⁴ And they shall not sell of it, neither exchange it; nor shall ^athe firstfruits of the land be alienated. ^a alienate the firstfruits of the land for it is holy unto the LORD. ¹⁵ And ^athe five thousand that are left in the breadth, in front of the five and twenty thousand, shall be ^afor common use, ^a a profane place dwelling and for ^asuburbs: and the city shall be in the midst thereof. ¹⁶ And these shall be the measures thereof; ^athe north side four thousand and five hundred, and the south side four thousand and five hundred, and on the east side four thousand

R.V. ¹ Or, The sanctified portion shall be for the priests of the sons of Zadok.
A.V. ^a Heb. one portion. ¹ Or, The sanctified portion shall be for the priests.

² The Sept. has, twenty.
³ Or, sword, or, ordonnance.

and five hundred, and the west side four thousand and five hundred. ¹⁷ And the ^{city shall have suburbs of the} city shall be toward the north two hundred and fifty, and toward the south two hundred and fifty, and toward the east two hundred and fifty, and toward the west two hundred and fifty. ¹⁸ And the residue in the length, answerable unto the holy oblation, shall be ten thousand eastward, and ten thousand westward; and it shall be answerable unto the holy oblation over against the oblation of the holy portion; and ¹⁹ the increase thereof shall be for food unto them that labour in the city. ¹⁹ And they that labour in the city, shall till it. ²⁰ All the oblation shall be five and twenty thousand: ye shall offer the holy oblation foursquare, with the possession of the city.

²¹ And the residue shall be for the prince, on the one side and on the other of the holy oblation, and of the possession of the city, in front of the five and twenty thousand of the oblation toward the east border, and westward in front of the five and twenty thousand toward the west border, answerable unto the portions, it shall be over against the portions for the prince: and it shall be the holy oblation; and the sanctuary of the house shall be in the midst thereof. ²² Moreover from the possession of the Levites, and from the possession of the city, being in the midst of that which is the prince's, between the border of Judah and the border of Benjamin, shall be for the prince.

²³ And as for the rest of the tribes, As for the rest of the tribes, from the east side unto the west side, Benjamin one shall have a portion.

a ver. 18.

b Op. ch. 45. a.

c ch. 47. 19.

d ch. 47. 19.

See Josh. 15. 12.

e ch. 47. 22.

f Op. ch. 40.

g Num. 34. 4, 5, 6, 9, 12.

Josh. 15. 4, 7, 11.

h Cp. ver. 16.

i ch. 45. 7.

j Cp. Rev. 21. 12, 13.

k See Deut. 22. 6-8.

l ver. 8, 10.

m Isai. 60.

n Cp. Jer. 28. 6.

o ch. 25. 10.

p Jer. 3. 17.

q Joel 2. 21.

r Cp. Zech. 2. 10.

s Rev. 21. 3.

²⁴ And by the border of Benjamin, from the east side unto the west side; Simeon, one side, Simeon shall have a portion. ²⁵ And by the border of Simeon, from the east side unto the west side; Issachar, one side, Issachar a portion. ²⁶ And by the border of Issachar, from the east side unto the west side; Zebulun, one side, Zebulun a portion. ²⁷ And by the border of Zebulun, from the east side unto the west side; Gad, one side, Gad a portion. ²⁸ And by the border of Gad, at the south side southward, the border shall be even from Tamar unto the waters of Meribath-kadesh, strife in Kadesh, and to the brook of Egypt, unto the great sea. ²⁹ This is the land which ye shall divide by lot unto the tribes of Israel for inheritance, and these are their several portions, saith the Lord God.

³⁰ And these are the goings out of the city: on the north side a four thousand and five hundred reeds by measure; ³¹ and the gates of the city shall be after the names of the tribes of Israel: three gates northward: the gate of Reuben, one; the gate of Judah, one; the gate of Levi, one; ³² and at the east side four thousand and five hundred reeds; and three gates: even the gate of Joseph, one; the gate of Benjamin, one; the gate of Dan, one; ³³ and at the south side a four thousand and five hundred reeds by measure; and three gates: the gate of Simeon, one; the gate of Issachar, one; the gate of Zebulun, one; ³⁴ at the west side a four thousand and five hundred reeds, with their three gates: the gate of Gad, one; the gate of Asher, one; the gate of Naphtali, one. ³⁵ It shall be eighteen thousand reeds round about: and the name of the city from that day shall be, The LORD is there.

R.V. ¹ Heb. Jehovah-shammah. See Ex. 17. 15.A.V. ² Heb. one portion.³ Heb. Meribath-kadesh.⁴ Heb. Jehovah-shammah.

THE BOOK OF DANIEL.

I¹ In the third year of ^athe reign of Jehoiakim king of Judah came Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon unto Jerusalem, and besieged it. ² And the Lord gave Jehoiakim king of Judah into his hand, with part of ^dthe vessels of the house of God; and he carried them into ^ethe land of Shinar to the house of his god; ^fand he brought the vessels into the treasure house of his god. ³ And the king spake unto Ashpenaz ^gthe master of his eunuchs, that he should bring in ^hcertain of the children of Israel, even of the seed royal, and of ⁱthe nobles; ^j4 youths in whom was no ^kblemish, but well favoured, and ^lskilful in all wisdom, and cunning in knowledge, and understanding science, and such as had ability in them to stand in the king's palace; and that he should ^mteach them the learning and the tongue of the ⁿChaldeans. ⁵ And the king appointed for them a daily portion of ^othe king's ^pmeat, and of ^qthe wine which he drank; and that they should be nourished ^rthree years; that at the end thereof they might stand before the king. ⁶ Now among these ^swere of the children of Judah, ^tDaniel, ^uHananiah, ^vMishael, and ^wAsariah. ⁷ And ^xunto whom ^ythe prince of the eunuchs ^zgave

names unto them: ^aunto Daniel he gave the name of Belteshazzar; and to Hananiah, of Shadrach; and to Mishael, of Meshach; and to Azariah, of Abed-nego. ⁸ But Daniel ^bpurposed in his heart that he would not ^cdefile himself with the portion of ^dthe king's meat, nor with ^ethe wine which he drank: therefore he requested of the prince of the eunuchs that he might not ^fdefile himself. ⁹ Now God ^ghad brought Daniel to find into favour and compassion in the sight of the prince of the eunuchs. ¹⁰ And the prince of the eunuchs said unto Daniel, I fear my lord the king, who hath appointed your meat and your drink: for why should he see your faces ^hworse liking than the faces which are of your own age? so should ⁱsort: then shall ye make me endanger my head with ^jthe king. ¹¹ Then said Daniel to ^kthe steward, whom the prince of the eunuchs had appointed over Daniel, Hananiah, Mishael, and Asariah: ¹² Prove thy servants, I beseech thee, ^lten days; and let them give us ^mpulse ⁿto eat, and water to drink. ¹³ Then let our countenances be looked upon before thee, and the countenance of the ^oyouths that eat of the portion of ^pthe king's ^qmeat: and as thou seest, deal with thy servants. ¹⁴ So he

^a 2 Kin. 24.
^b 2 Chr. 36. 6.
^c ch. 2. 28.
^d 4. 8, 9, 18, 19.
^e 5. 12.
^f 10. 1.

^g 2 Cor. 9. 7.
^h ch. 5. 2.
ⁱ 2 Kin. 24. 13.
^j 2 Chr. 36. 7.
^k Cp. Jer. 27. 18.
^l & Baruch 1. 8.
^m Cp. Lev. 2. 17.
ⁿ & Esak 4. 18.
^o & Hos. 9. 8.
^p ch. 11. 28.
^q Gen. 11. 2.
^r Zech. 5. 11.
^s A ver. 5. 16.
^t 2 Chr. 36. 7.
^u Esra 5. 14.
^v Cp. Gen. 39. 21.
^w & Ps. 105. 46.
^x & Prov. 18. 7.
^y & Cp. 2 Kin. 20. 18.
^z & Isai. 38. 7.
^a & Esth. 1. 8.
^b Cp. Lev. 24. 19, 30.
^c & 2 Sam. 14. 26.
^d Cp. ver. 17.
^e & ch. 9. 22.

^f Cp. Isai. 47. 10.
^g ch. 2. 2, 4.
^h 5. 10.
ⁱ 2. 5.
^j 4. 7.
^k & 5. 7, 11.

^l Cp. Rev. 2. 10.
^m Cp. ver. 18.
ⁿ Cp. ch. 2. 2.
^o & 1 Kin. 10. 8.
^p See Gen. 41. 46.
^q & Esak 14. 14, 20.
^r Matt. 24. 15.
^s ch. 2. 17.
^t Song of Three 66.
^u Cp. 2 Kin. 22. 3.
^v & 24. 17.

R.V. ¹ Or, *dainties* ² Or, *herbs*
A.V. ³ Heb. *the wine of his drink.* ⁴ Heb. *sadder.* ⁵ Or, *term, or, continuance* ⁶ Or, *The steward*
Heb. *of pulse.* ⁷ Heb. *that we may eat, &c.*

hearkened unto them in this matter, and proved them ten days.¹⁵ And at the end of ten days their countenances appeared fairer, and they were fatter in flesh, fairer and youths children than all the which did eat the portion of the king's meat.¹⁶ So the steward took away the portion of their meat, and the wine that they should drink; and gave them pulse.¹⁷ Now as for these four youths, God gave them knowledge and skill in all learning and wisdom: and Daniel had understanding in all visions and dreams.¹⁸ And at the end of the days that the king had appointed for bringing them in, then the prince of the eunuchs brought them in before Nebuchadnezzar.¹⁹ And the king communed with them; and among them all was found none like Daniel, Hananiah, Mishael, and Azariah: therefore stood they before the king.²⁰ And in every matter of wisdom and understanding, concerning which the king inquired of them, he found them ten times better than all the magicians and enchanters that were in all his realm.²¹ And Daniel continued even unto the first year of king Cyrus.

2 And in the second year of the reign of Nebuchadnezzar Nebuchadnezzar dreamed dreams, wherewith his spirit was troubled, and his sleep brake from him.² Then the king commanded to call the magicians, and the enchanters, astrologers, and sorcerers, and the Chaldeans, for to shew the king his dreams. So they came in and stood before the king.³ And the king said unto them, I have dreamed a

a Cp. ch. 4. 5
& 5. 9
& Gen. 41. 8.

b See
ch. 1. 4.
c ch. 2. 9
& 5. 10
& 2. 6, 21.
See 1 Kin. 1.
31.

d ver. 8.

e ver. 11.

f ver. 12.
g Cp. ch. 2.
30, 28.
h Job 32. 8
& James 1. 5.
i ch. 2. 28.
j ver. 4.
k Exo. 6. 11.
l 2 Kin. 10.
27.

m ch. 5. 12.
n Cp. ch. 9. 23
& 10. 1, 11, 12.
o Cp. ch. 5.
7, 16.
p Cp. ver. 5.
q Cp. ver.
7, 2.

r ch. 2. 2.

s Eph. 5. 16
(mg. for mg.).
Col. 4. 5
(mg. for mg.).

t Cp. ch. 2.
37.
u Gen. 41. 8.
v Ex. 7. 11, 22
& 2. 7, 18, 19
& 3. 1.
w Esth. 4. 11.
x ch. 2. 2, 10.

y 4. 7
& 5. 7, 11, 18.
z Cp. ch. 6.
28.
aa 10. 1.

ab Cp. ver. 21
& ch. 7. 25.
ac See
ch. 6. 28.
ad ver. 6.
ae Cp. ver. 7.
af See
ch. 1. 4.

ag Cp. ch. 6.
16.
ah Esth. 6. 1.
ai Deut. 18.
10, 11.
aj Chr. 28. 6.
ak Isai. 47. 9, 12.

al See
ch. 1. 5.

dream, and my spirit ^{is} troubled to know the dream.⁴ Then spake the Chaldeans to the king in the Syrian language, ^{Syriack.} O king, live for ever: tell thy servants the dream, and we will shew the interpretation.⁵ The king answered and said to the Chaldeans, The thing is gone from me: if ye ^{will not make} ^{make not} known unto me the dream and the interpretation thereof, ye shall be cut in pieces, and your houses shall be made a dunghill.⁶ But if ye shew the dream, and the interpretation thereof, ye shall receive of me gifts and rewards and great honour: therefore shew me the dream, and the interpretation thereof.⁷ They answered the second time and said, Let the king tell his servants the dream, and we will shew the interpretation of it.⁸ The king answered and said, I know of a certainty that ye would gain the time, because ye see the thing is gone from me.⁹ But if ye ^{will not make} ^{make not} known unto me the dream, there is but one law decree for you: for ye have prepared lying and corrupt words to speak before me, till the time be changed: therefore tell me the dream, and I shall know that ye can shew me the interpretation thereof.¹⁰ The Chaldeans answered before the king, and said, There is not a man upon the earth that can shew the king's matter: forasmuch as there is no king, lord, nor ruler, hath asked such a thing of any magician, or enchanter, or astrologer, or Chaldean.¹¹ And it is a rare thing that the king requireth, and there is none other that can shew it

R.V. ¹ Heb. Hammolestar. ² Heb. said.
goes forth from me. ³ Aram. buy the time.

A.V. ⁴ Or, he made Daniel understand.
ver. 48. ⁵ Chald. buy.

⁶ Or, in Aramaic ⁷ Or, the word is gone forth from me: that is, of me.

⁸ Heb. wisdom of understanding.

⁹ Chald. words pieces.

¹⁰ Or, for.

before the king, except ^athe gods, ^cwhose dwelling is not with flesh. ¹² For this cause the king was angry and ^dvery furious, and ^ecommanded to destroy all ^fthe wise men of Babylon. ¹³ ^{So} And the decree went forth, and ^{forth that} the wise men were to be slain; and they sought ^gDaniel and his ^{companions} ^{follows} to be slain. ¹⁴ Then Daniel ^{returned answer} ^{answered} with counsel and ^{prudence} ^{wisdom} to ^hArioch the ⁱcaptain of the king's guard, which was gone forth to slay the wise men of Babylon: ¹⁵ he answered and said to ^mArioch the king's captain, ^{Wherefore} ^{Why} is the decree ^{so} ^{urgent} ^{hasty} from the king? Then ⁿArioch made the thing known to Daniel. ¹⁶ ^{And} ^{Then} Daniel went in, and desired of the king that he would ^{appoint him a time,} ^{give him} ^{and that} he would shew the king the interpretation.

¹⁷ Then Daniel went to his house, and made the thing known to ^oHananiah, ^pMishael, and ^qAzariah, his companions: ¹⁸ ^rthat they would desire mercies ^sof the ^tGod of heaven concerning this secret; ^uthat Daniel and his ^{companions} ^{fellows} should not ^vperish with the rest of the wise men of Babylon. ¹⁹ Then was the secret revealed unto Daniel in ^avision of the night. ^{Then} Daniel ^{blessed} the ^wGod of heaven. ²⁰ Daniel answered and said, ^cBlessed be the name of God for ever and ever: ^dfor wisdom and might are his: ²¹ and ^ehe changeth the times and the seasons: ^fhe removeth kings, and setteth up kings: ^ghe giveth wisdom unto the wise, ^hand knowledge to them that know understanding: ²² ⁱhe revealeth ^jthe deep and secret

things: ^khe knoweth what is in the darkness, ^land the light dwelleth with him. ²³ ^mI thank thee, and praise thee, O thou ⁿGod of my fathers, ^owho hast given me wisdom and might, and hast ^{now} made known unto me ^{now} what ^pwe desired of thee: for thou hast ^{now} made known unto us the king's matter. ²⁴ Therefore Daniel went in unto ^qArioch, whom the king had appointed to destroy the wise men of Babylon: he went and said thus unto him; Destroy not the wise men of Babylon: bring me in before the king, and I will shew unto the king the interpretation.

²⁵ Then ^rArioch brought in Daniel before the king ^sin haste, and said thus unto him, ^tI have found a man ^{of the} ^{children of the captivity} ^{of Judah,} ^{that} will make known unto the king the interpretation. ²⁶ The king answered and said to Daniel, ^uwhose name was Belteshazzar, ^vArt thou able to make known unto me the dream which I have seen, and the interpretation thereof? ²⁷ Daniel answered ^{before} ^{in the presence of} the king, and said, The secret which the king hath demanded ^{can neither} ^{cannot the} wise men, ^{the} ^{astrologers,} ^{the} ^{magicians,} ^{nor} ^{the} ^{soothsayers,} shew unto the king; ²⁸ but ^{there is a} God in heaven that revealeth secrets, and ^{he hath made} ^{maketh} known to the king Nebuchadnezzar ^{what} shall be in the latter days. Thy dream, and ^{the} visions of thy head upon thy bed, are ^{these:} ²⁹ as for thee, O king, thy thoughts ^{came into thy mind} upon thy bed, what should come to pass hereafter: ^kand he that

A.V. God.

^a Chald. returned.

R.V.

[†] Or, chief marshal.[‡] Or, chief of the executioners, or, slaughtermen.[§] Or, that he might

of Judah.

^{||} Or, that they should not destroy Daniel, &c.[¶] Chald. hath made known.^{||} Chald. That I have found.^{||} Chald. children of the captivity

revealeth secrets ^{hath made known} to thee what shall come to pass. ^{maketh} ³⁰ But ^{as} for me, this secret is not revealed to me for any wisdom that I have more than any living, ^{but} ^{to the intent that the} ^{interpretation may be made known to the} ^{king, and that} ^{thou mayest know} ^{the thoughts of thy heart.} ³¹ Thou, O king, ^{sawest}, and behold a great image. This ^{image, which was} ^{mighty, and} ^{image} whose brightness was excellent, stood before thee; and the ^{aspect} thereof was terrible. ³² As for this image, ^{this} ^{head was of} ^{fine gold,} ^{his} ^{breast and his} ^{arms of silver,} ^{his} ^{belly and} ^{his} ^{thighs of brass,} ³³ ^{his} ^{legs of} ^{iron,} ^{his} ^{feet part of} ^{iron,} ^{and} ^{part of} ^{clay.} ³⁴ Thou sawest till that a stone was cut out ^{without} ^{hands,} which smote the image upon his feet that were of iron and clay, and ^{brake} ^{them} ⁱⁿ ^{pieces.} ³⁵ Then was the iron, the clay, the brass, the silver, and the gold, ^{broken} ⁱⁿ ^{pieces} ^{together,} and became ^{like} ^{the} ^{chaff} ^{of} ^{the} ^{summer} ^{threshing-floors;} ^{and} ^{the} ^{wind} ^{carried} ^{them} ^{away,} that ^{no} ^{place} ^{was} ^{found} ^{for} ^{them:} ^{and} ^{the} ^{stone} ^{that} ^{smote} ^{the} ^{image} ^{became} ^a ^{great} ^{mountain,} ^{and} ^{filled} ^{the} ^{whole} ^{earth.} ³⁶ This is the dream; and we will tell the interpretation thereof before the king. ³⁷ Thou, O king, art ^{king} ^{of} ^{kings,} unto whom ^{the} ^{God} ^{of} ^{heaven} ^{hath} ^{given} ^{the} ^{king-} ^{dom,} ^{the} ^{power,} ^{and} ^{the} ^{strength,} ^{and} ^{the} ^{glory;} ³⁸ ^{And} ^{wheresoever} ^{the} ^{children} ^{of} ^{men} ^{dwelt,} ^{the} ^{beasts} ^{of} ^{the} ^{field} ^{and} ^{the} ^{fowls} ^{of} ^{the} ^{heaven} ^{hath} ^{he} ^{given} ^{into} ^{thine} ^{hand,} ^{and} ^{hath} ^{made} ^{thee} ^{to} ^{rule} ^{over} ^{them} ^{all:} ^{thou} ^{art} ^{the} ^{head} ^{of} ^{gold.} ³⁹ And after

a Cp. ver. 32
& ch. 6. 28, 31.

b Cp. Gen. 41. 16.
& Acts 3. 12.
c Cp. ver. 32.
d Cp. ch. 7. 6.

e Cp. ch. 7. 7, 23.

f See ver. 34.

g Cp. Eccles. 3. 18.

h Cp. ver. 33.

i Cp. ver. 38.

j Cp. ver. 39.

k Cp. ver. 40.

l Cp. ch. 8. 25.

m ver. 40.

n Job 34. 20
& Lam. 4. 6
& 2 Cor. 5. 1.

o ver. 40.

p ch. 4. 3, 34

q Ps. 1. 4.

r ver. 19.

s Ps. 1. 4.

t ver. 19.

u Ps. 1. 4.

v ver. 19.

w Ps. 1. 4.

x ver. 19.

y Ps. 1. 4.

z ver. 19.

aa Ps. 1. 4.

ab ver. 19.

ac Ps. 1. 4.

ad ver. 19.

ae Ps. 1. 4.

af ver. 19.

ag Ps. 1. 4.

ah ver. 19.

ai Ps. 1. 4.

aj ver. 19.

ak Ps. 1. 4.

al ver. 19.

am Ps. 1. 4.

an ver. 19.

ao Ps. 1. 4.

ap ver. 19.

aq Ps. 1. 4.

ar ver. 19.

as Ps. 1. 4.

at ver. 19.

thee shall arise ^aanother kingdom inferior to ^{thee;} ^{and} ^{another} ^{third} ^{kingdom} ^{of} ^{brass,} ^dwhich shall bear rule over all the earth. ⁴⁰ And ^{the} ^{fourth} ^{king-} ^{dom} ^{shall} ^{be} ^{strong} ^{as} ^{iron:} ^{forasmuch} ^{as} ^{iron} ^{breaketh} ⁱⁿ ^{pieces} ^{and} ^{subdueth} ^{all} ^{things:} ^{and} ^{as} ^{iron} ^{that} ^{crusheth} ^{all} ^{these,} ^{shall} ^{it} ^{break} ⁱⁿ ^{pieces} ^{and} ^{crush.} ⁴¹ And whereas thou sawest ^{the} ^{feet} ^{and} ^{toes,} ^{part} ^{of} ^{potters'} ^{clay,} ^{and} ^{part} ^{of} ^{iron,} ^{it} ^{shall} ^{be} ^a ^{divided} ^{kingdom;} ^{but} ^{there} ^{shall} ^{be} ⁱⁿ ^{it} ^{of} ^{the} ^{'strength} ^{of} ^{the} ^{iron,} ^{forasmuch} ^{as} ^{thou} ^{sawest} ^{the} ^{iron} ^{mixed} ^{with} ^{'miry} ^{clay.} ⁴² And as the toes of the feet were part of iron, and part of clay, so the kingdom shall be partly strong, and partly ^{broken.} ⁴³ And whereas thou sawest ^{the} ^{iron} ^{mixed} ^{with} ^{'miry} ^{clay,} ^{they} ^{shall} ^{mingle} ^{themselves} ^{with} ^{the} ^{seed} ^{of} ^{men;} ^{but} ^{they} ^{shall} ^{not} ^{cleave} ^{one} ^{to} ^{another,} ^{even} ^{as} ^{iron} ^{doth} ^{is} ^{not} ^{mingle} ^{with} ^{clay.} ⁴⁴ And in ^{the} ^{days} ^{of} ^{these} ^{kings} ^{shall} ^{the} ^{God} ^{of} ^{heaven} ^{set} ^{up} ^a ^{kingdom,} ^{which} ^{shall} ^{never} ^{be} ^{destroyed,} ^{nor} ^{shall} ^{the} ^{sovereignty} ^{thereof} ^{be} ^{left} ^{to} ^{another} ^{people;} ^{but} ^{it} ^{shall} ^{break} ⁱⁿ ^{pieces} ^{and} ^{consume} ^{all} ^{these} ^{kingdoms,} ^{and} ^{it} ^{shall} ^{stand} ^{for} ^{ever.} ⁴⁵ Forasmuch as ^{thou} ^{sawest} ^{that} ^a ^{stone} ^{was} ^{cut} ^{out} ^{of} ^{the} ^{mountain} ^{without} ^{hands,} ^{and} ^{that} ^{it} ^{brake} ⁱⁿ ^{pieces} ^{the} ^{iron,} ^{the} ^{brass,} ^{the} ^{clay,} ^{the} ^{silver,} ^{and} ^{the} ^{gold;} ^{the} ^{'great} ^{God} ^{hath} ^{made} ^{known} ^{to} ^{the} ^{king} ^{what} ^{shall} ^{come} ^{to} ^{pass} ^{'here-} ^{after:} ^{and} ^{the} ^{dream} ^{is} ^{certain,} ^{and} ^{the} ^{interpretation} ^{thereof} ^{sure.} ⁴⁶ Then the king Nebuchadnezzar ^{fell} ^{upon} ^{his} ^{face,} ^{and} ^{he} ^{worshipped} ^{Daniel,} ^{and}

A.V. * Or, but for the intent that the interpretation may be made known to the king. † Or, which was not in hands: as ver. 45. ‡ Or, brittle. § Or, which was not in hands. ¶ Chald. after this. R.V. 1 Or, rock 2 Or, earthenware 3 Or, brittle 4 Or, by 5 Chald. want seeing. 6 Or, sides. 7 Chald. their days. 8 Chald.

commanded that they should offer an oblation and sweet odours unto him. ⁴⁷ The king answered unto Daniel, and said, Of a truth ^{is} that your God is the God of gods, and ^{the} Lord of kings, and ^a revealer of secrets, seeing thou hast been able to reveal this secret. ⁴⁸ Then the king made Daniel ^a great man, and gave him many great gifts, and made him to rule over the whole province of Babylon, and to be chief of the governors over all the wise men of Babylon. ⁴⁹ And Daniel requested of the king, and he appointed Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-nego, over the affairs of the province of Babylon: but Daniel was in the gate of the king.

¹ Nebuchadnezzar the king made an image of gold, whose height was threescore cubits, and the breadth thereof six cubits: he set it up in the plain of Dura, in the province of Babylon. ² Then Nebuchadnezzar the king sent to gather together the satraps, the deputies, the princes, the governors, and the captains, the judges, the treasurers, the counsellors, the sheriffs, and all the rulers of the provinces, to come to the dedication of the image which Nebuchadnezzar the king had set up. ³ Then the satraps, the deputies, the governors, the captains, the judges, the treasurers, the counsellors, the sheriffs, and all the rulers of the provinces, were gathered together unto the dedication of the image that Nebuchadnezzar the king had set up; and they stood before the image that Nebuchadnezzar had set up. ⁴ Then the herald cried aloud, To you it is commanded, O

peoples, nations, and languages, that at what time ye hear the sound of the cornet, flute, harp, sackbut, psaltery, dulcimer, and all kinds of music, ye fall down and worship the golden image that Nebuchadnezzar the king hath set up: and whoso falleth not down and worshippeth shall the same hour be cast into the midst of a burning fiery furnace. ⁷ Therefore at that time, when all the peoples heard the sound of the cornet, flute, harp, sackbut, psaltery, and all kinds of music, all the peoples, the nations, and the languages, fell down and worshipped the golden image that Nebuchadnezzar the king had set up. ⁸ Wherefore at that time certain Chaldeans came near, and brought accusation against the Jews. ⁹ They answered and said to Nebuchadnezzar the king, O king, live for ever. ¹⁰ Thou, O king, hast made a decree, that every man that shall hear the sound of the cornet, flute, harp, sackbut, psaltery, and dulcimer, and all kinds of music, shall fall down and worship the golden image: ¹¹ and whoso falleth not down and worshippeth, that he should be cast into the midst of a burning fiery furnace. ¹² There are certain Jews whom thou hast appointed over the affairs of the province of Babylon, Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-nego; these men, O king, have not regarded thee: they serve not thy gods, nor worship the golden image which thou hast set up. ¹³ Then Nebuchadnezzar in his rage and fury commanded to bring Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-nego. Then they brought these men before the king. ¹⁴ Nebuchadnezzar

a ver. 29.

ch. 4. 1

a. 5. 19

a. 6. 26

a. 7. 14

b Cp. Rev. 8. 2

c Cp. Acts

14. 18

c Cp. Ezra

a. 10.

d ver. 7. 10,

15.

e Dcut. 10.

17.

f Cp. ch. 2.

48.

g Cp. 1 Tim.

a. 15

h Rev. 17. 14

a. 19. 16.

i See

ver. 22.

j Cp. Jer.

23. 23

k Ezek. 23. 35.

l Cp. ver. 6.

m ch. 5. 1.

12. 30.

n Cp. Esth. 1. 1.

o ch. 5. 11.

p ch. 4. 9.

q ch. 3. 12.

r Cp. ch. 1. 7.

s Esth. 2. 19.

t See

ch. 1. 4.

u ch. 6. 12.

v See

ch. 2. 4.

w ver. 29.

x ch. 4. 6

y a. 36.

z Cp. Gen.

11. 2.

aa ver. 12. 30.

ab ch. 2. 48, 49.

ac ver. 5. 7,

15.

ad ver. 27.

ae ch. 6. 1, 2, 3,

4, 6, 7.

af Cp. Ezra 8. 26.

ag ch. 2. 48.

ah ch. 2. 48.

ai ch. 2. 48.

aj ch. 2. 48.

ak ch. 2. 48.

al ch. 2. 48.

am ch. 2. 48.

an ch. 2. 48.

ao ch. 2. 48.

ap ch. 2. 48.

aq ch. 2. 48.

ar ch. 2. 48.

as ch. 2. 48.

at ch. 2. 48.

au ch. 2. 48.

av ch. 2. 48.

aw ch. 2. 48.

ax ch. 2. 48.

ay ch. 2. 48.

az ch. 2. 48.

ba ch. 2. 48.

bb ch. 2. 48.

bc ch. 2. 48.

bd ch. 2. 48.

be ch. 2. 48.

bf ch. 2. 48.

bg ch. 2. 48.

bh ch. 2. 48.

bi ch. 2. 48.

bj ch. 2. 48.

bk ch. 2. 48.

R.V. ¹ Or, at the king's court ² Or, chief soothsayers ³ Or, lawyers ⁴ Or, bagpipers
A.V. ⁵ Chald. with might. ⁶ Chald. they command. ⁷ Or, singing. Chald. symphony. ⁸ Chald. have set no
regard upon thee.

answered ^{spake} and said unto them, Is it of purpose, ^{that ye serve not} O Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-nego, ^{do not ye serve} my god, nor worship the golden image which I have set up? ¹⁵ Now if ye be ready that at what time ^{ye hear the sound of the cornet, flute, harp, sack-but, psaltery, and dulcimer, and all kinds of music,} ye fall down and worship the image which I have ^{made,} ^{well:} but if ye worship not, ^{ye shall be cast the same hour into the midst of a burning fiery furnace;} and ^{who is that} ^{god} that shall deliver you out of my hands? ¹⁶ Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-nego, answered and said to the king, O Nebuchadnezzar, ^{we have no need} ^{are not careful} to answer thee in this matter. ¹⁷ If it be so, ^{our God whom we serve is able to deliver us from the burning fiery furnace;} and he will deliver us out of thine hand, O king. ¹⁸ But if not, be it known unto thee, O king, that we will not serve thy gods, nor worship the golden image which thou hast set up. ¹⁹ Then was Nebuchadnezzar ^{full of fury,} and the form of his visage ^{was changed} against Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-nego: ^{therefore} he spake, and commanded that they should heat the furnace ^{one} seven times more than it was wont to be heated. ²⁰ And he commanded ^{certain} the ^{most} mighty men that were in his army ^{to bind} Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-nego, ^{and} to cast them into the burning fiery furnace. ²¹ Then these men were ^{bound} in their ^{hosen,} ^{coats,} ^{tunics,} and their ^{mantles,} ^{hosen,} and their ^{hate,} and their other garments, and were cast into the midst of the burning

fiery furnace. ²² Therefore because the king's ^{commandment} was ^{urgent,} and the furnace exceeding hot, the ^{flame of the} fire ^{slew} those men that took up Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-nego. ²³ And these three men, Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-nego, fell down ^{bound} into the midst of the burning fiery furnace. ²⁴ Then Nebuchadnezzar the king was ^{astonied,} and rose up ^{in haste:} he ^{haste,} and spake, and said unto his ^{counselors,} Did not we cast three men ^{bound} into the midst of the fire? They answered and said unto the king, True, O king. ²⁵ He answered and said, Lo, I see four men loose, ^{walking} in the midst of the fire, and ^{they} have no hurt; and the ^{aspect} of the fourth is like ^{form} ^{a son of the gods,} the Son of God. ²⁶ Then Nebuchadnezzar came near to the ^{mouth of the} burning fiery furnace: ^{he spake} ^{furnace,} and said, Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-nego, ye servants of the ^{Most High} God, come forth, and come hither. Then Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-nego, ^{came} forth out of the midst of the fire. ²⁷ And the ^{satraps,} the deputies, ^{princes,} the governors, and the ^{captains,} king's counselors, being gathered together, saw these men, ^{that} ^{the fire had no power} upon their bodies, ^{upon whose bodies the fire} nor was an hair of their head singed, neither were their ^{hosen} ^{coats} changed, nor ^{had} the small of fire passed on them. ²⁸ Then Nebuchadnezzar ^{spake} ^{spake,} and said, Blessed be the God of Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-nego, who ^{hath} sent his angel, and ^{delivered} his servants that ^{trusted} in him, and have changed the king's word, and ^{have} yielded their bodies, that they might

R.V. ¹ Or, we are not careful ² Or, Behold, our God &c. ³ Or, If over God whom we serve be able to deliver us, he will deliver us from ... and out of thine hand, O king. ⁴ Or, turbans. ⁵ Or, of purpose. ⁶ Chald. filled. ⁷ Chald. mighty of strength. ⁸ Or, mantles. ⁹ Or, turbans. ¹⁰ Chald. word. ¹¹ Or, spark. ¹² Or, governors. ¹³ Chald. there is no hurt in them. ¹⁴ Chald. door.

not "serve nor worship any god, except their own God. ²⁹ Therefore "I make a decree, ^{that} ^{that} every "people, nation, and language, which speak "any thing amiss against the God of "Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-nego, "shall be "cut in pieces, and their houses shall be made a dunghill: because there is no other ^{god} God that ^{is able to} deliver after this sort. ³⁰ Then the king "promoted "Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-nego, in "the province of Babylon.

¹ Nebuchadnezzar the king, **4** unto all ^{the} "peoples, ^{people,} nations, and languages, "that dwell in all the earth; "peace ^{be} multiplied unto you. ² It hath seemed good unto me ^{I thought it good} to shew the "signs and wonders that the "Most High God hath wrought toward me. ³ How great are "his signs! and how mighty are his "wonders! "his kingdom is an everlasting kingdom, "and his dominion is from generation to generation.

⁴ I Nebuchadnezzar was at rest in mine house, and flourishing in my ^{palace.} ⁵ I saw a dream which made me ^{afraid;} and the "thoughts upon my bed and "the visions of my head troubled me. ⁶ Therefore "made I a decree to bring in "all the wise men of Babylon before me, that they might make known unto me the interpretation of the dream. ⁷ Then came in "the magicians, the ^{enchanters,} ^{astrologers,} the Chaldeans, and the soothsayers: and I told the dream before them; but "they did not make known unto me the interpretation thereof. ⁸ But at the last Daniel came in before me, whose name was "Belteshazzar, according to the name of

^a Cp. Ex. 20. 2.
^b ver. 18. ch. 2. 11.
^c & 5. 11.
^d Gen. 41. 26.
^e Cp. Isai. 63. 11.
^f See ver. 10.
^g See ver. 4.
^h ch. 5. 11.
ⁱ Cp. ch. 2. 48.
^j ver. 16.
^k ch. 2. 5.
^l ch. 2. 18.
^m ch. 2. 28.
ⁿ 7. 15.

^o Cp. Ezek. 31. 2.

^p ver. 1, 12. ch. 2. 46, 48.
^q Cp. Ps. 57. 35.

[Ch. 3. 31 in Aram.]
^r See ch. 3. 4.
^s ch. 6. 26.
^t 1 Pet. 1. 2.
^u 2 Pet. 1. 2.
^v Ezek. 31. 7.

^w ch. 6. 27.
^x Cp. John 4. 48.
^y Ezek. 31. 6.
^z ch. 3. 26.
^{aa} Cp. Baruch 1. 12.

^{ab} See ch. 2. 44.

^{ac} ver. 23.
^{ad} Cp. Deut. 33. 2.
^{ae} & Zech. 14. 5 & Jude 14.

[Ch. 4. 1 in Aram.]
^{af} See ch. 3. 4.

^{ag} ver. 23.
^{ah} Cp. Matt. 3. 10 & Luke 3. 9.
^{ai} Cp. Ezek. 31. 12.

^{aj} See ch. 3. 10.
^{ak} ch. 2. 12.

^{al} See ch. 2. 2.

^{am} Cp. ver. 18 & ch. 2. 27 & 5. 5, 15.

^{an} Cp. ver. 23.
^{ao} See ch. 1. 7.

^{ap} Cp. 1 Chr. 29. 30.

my god, and in whom is "the spirit of the holy gods: and I told the dream before him, ^{saying,} "O Belteshazzar, "master of the magicians, because I know that "the spirit of the holy gods is in thee, and no "secret troubleth thee, tell me "the visions of my dream that I have seen, and the interpretation thereof. ¹⁰ Thus were "the visions of ^{my} ^{mine} head upon ⁱⁿ my bed: "I saw, and "behold a tree in the midst of the earth, and the height thereof was great. ¹¹ "The tree grew, and was strong, and the height thereof reached unto heaven, and the sight thereof to the end of all the earth. ¹² "The leaves thereof were fair, and the fruit thereof much, and in it was meat for all: "the beasts of the field had "shadow under it, and "the fowls of the heaven dwelt in the ^{branches} ^{boughs} thereof, and all flesh was fed of it. ¹³ I saw in "the visions of my head upon my bed, and, behold, "a watcher and "an holy one came down from ^{heaven.} ¹⁴ He "cried "aloud, and said thus, "Hew down the tree, and "cut off his branches, "shake off his leaves, and scatter his fruit: "let the beasts get away from under it, and the fowls from his ^{branches.} ¹⁵ Nevertheless leave the stump of his roots in the earth, even with a band of iron and brass, in the tender grass of the field; and let it be wet with the dew of heaven, and let his portion be with the beasts in the grass of the earth: ¹⁶ let his heart be changed from man's, and let a beast's heart be given unto him; "and let seven times "pass over him. ¹⁷ ^{This sentence} ^{This matter} is by the decree of "the watchers,

A.V. * Chald. a decree is made by me.
† Chald. It was seen before me.

R.V. † Or, imaginations

† Chald. error.

† Chald. made pieces.

† Chald. made to prosper.

†† Chald. I was seeing.

†† Chald. with might.

and the ¹demand by the word of
 "the holy ones: to the intent
 that the living may know that
 the ^{Most} High ^{Most} ruleth in the
 kingdom of men, ^{and} giveth it
 to whomsoever he will, and
 "setteth up over it the ^{lowest}
 of men. ¹⁸ This dream I king
 Nebuchadnezzar have ^{seen: and}
 thou, O Belteshazzar, declare
 the ^{interpretation,} thereof, forasmuch as
 "all the wise men of my kingdom
 are not able to make known
 unto me the ^{interpretation:} but thou
 art ^{able,} for ^{the spirit of the}
 holy gods is in thee.

¹⁹ Then Daniel, whose name
 was Belteshazzar, was ^{astonied}
 for ^{a while,} and ^{his} thoughts
 troubled him. The king ^{answered}
 and said, Belteshazzar, let not
 the dream, or the ^{interpretation,}
 trouble thee. Belteshazzar an-
 swered and said, My lord, ^{the}
 dream be to them that hate
 thee, ^{and} the interpretation
 thereof to thine ^{adversaries,}
 enemies. ²⁰ ^p The
 tree that thou sawest, which
 grew, and was strong, whose
 height reached unto the heaven,
 and the sight thereof to all the
 earth; ²¹ ^{whose} leaves were
 fair, and the fruit thereof much,
 and in it was meat for all; under
 which the beasts of the field
 dwelt, and upon whose branches
 the fowls of the heaven had
 their habitation: ²² ^{it} is thou,
 O king, that art grown and
 become strong: ^{for} thy great-
 ness is grown, and reacheth
 unto heaven, ^{and} thy dominion
 unto the end of the earth. ²³ And
 whereas the king saw ^a watcher
 and an holy one coming down
 from heaven, and saying, ^{"Hew}
 down the tree, ^{and} destroy it; ^{never-}
 theless ^{leave} the stump of the
 roots thereof in the earth, even

a See ver. 13.

b ver. 25, 32.
ch. 5. 21.

c Jer. 27. 5.

d ver. 16.

e See
1 Sam. 2. 8.f ver. 8.
g ver. 22, 23.
Op. ch. 5. 21.h Op. ver. 7
& ch. 5. 8, 15
& Gen. 41. 8.i Cp. Pa.
100. 20.

j See ver. 8.

k ver. 17, 32.

l ch. 5. 24.

m ch. 5. 6.

n ver. 15, 23.

o Cp. 1 Sam.
25. 26
& 2 Sam. 18.
32.p Cp. ver.
10, 11.q Matt. 6. 1.
r Prov. 16. 6.
Ecclus. 29. 11.
Op. Matt. 25.
35, 36
& Luke 11. 41.
s Cp. Jer.
18. 6
& Jonah 3. 10
& Acts 8. 23
& 2 Tim. 2. 26.
t Cp. ver. 13.

u Op. ch. 5.

v Cp. Ezek.
31. 5.w See
Jer. 27. 6-8.x Cp. ver. 26
& ch. 2. 27.y Cp. ch. 5. 5
& Luke 12. 20.

z ver. 13.

a ver. 14, 15.

b ver. 17, 26.
ch. 5. 21.

with a band of iron and brass,
 in the tender grass of the field;
 and let it be wet with the dew
 of heaven, and let his portion be
 with the beasts of the field, till
^dseven times pass over him;
²⁴ this is the interpretation, O
 king, and ^{this} is the decree of
 the ^{Most} High, which is come
 upon my lord the king: ²⁵ ^{that}
 thou shalt be driven ^{from men,} and thy
 dwelling shall be with the beasts
 of the field, and ^{thou shalt be made}
 to eat grass as oxen, and ^{they}
 shall ^{be wet} wet thee with the dew of heaven,
 and ^dseven times shall pass over
 thee; till ^kthou know that the ^{Most}
 High ruleth in the kingdom of
 men, and giveth it to whomso-
 ever he will. ²⁶ And whereas
 they commanded ^{to} leave the
 stump of the tree roots; thy
 kingdom shall be sure unto
 thee, after that thou shalt have
 known that the heavens do rule.
²⁷ Wherefore, O king, let my
 counsel be acceptable unto thee,
 and ^{break} off thy sins by
^{righteousness,} and thine in-
 iquities by shewing mercy to
 the poor; ^{if there} may be ^a
 lengthening of thy tranquillity.
²⁸ All this came upon the king
 Nebuchadnezzar. ²⁹ At the end
 of twelve months he ^{was walking} ⁱⁿ
 the ^{royal palace} palace of the kingdom
 of Babylon. ³⁰ The king ^{spoke} and said, ^{Is}
 not this great Babylon, ^{which}
 I have built for the ^{royal dwelling}
 house of the ^{place,}
 kingdom by ^{the} might of my ^{power}
 and for ^{the} glory ^{honour} of my majesty?
³¹ While the word was in the
 king's mouth, there fell a voice
 from heaven, ^{saying,} O king
 Nebuchadnezzar, to thee it is
 spoken: ^{the} kingdom is departed
 from thee. ³² ^b And ^{thou shalt be}
 driven ^{from men,} and thy dwelling
 shall be with the beasts of the

R.V. 1 Or, matter

2 Or, redem

A.V.

3 Or, as otherwise read, an healing of thine error

4 Or, an healing of thine error.

† Or, upon.

5 Aram. upon.

field; thou shalt be made
 feed: they shall make thee
 as oxen, and seven times shall
 pass over thee; ^{thee;} until thou know
 that the ^{Most} High ruleth in the
 kingdom of men, and giveth it
 to whomsoever he will. ^{most} 33 The
 same hour was the thing fulfilled
 upon Nebuchadnezzar: and ^{he}
 was driven from men, and did
 eat grass as oxen, and his body
 was wet with the dew of heaven,
 till his ^{hair was} hairs were grown like eagles'
feathers, and his nails like birds'
claws. 34 And ^{at} the end of
 the days I Nebuchadnezzar lifted
 up mine eyes unto heaven, and
 mine understanding returned
 unto me, and I blessed the ^{Most}
 High, and I praised and honoured
 him that liveth for ever; ^{for his} for his
 ever, whose
 dominion is an everlasting dom-
 inion, and ^{his} kingdom ^{is} from
 generation to generation: 35 and
 all the inhabitants of the earth
 are reputed as nothing: and ^{he}
 doeth according to his will in
 the army of heaven, and among
 the inhabitants of the earth:
 and none can ^{stay} his hand, or
 say unto him, What doest thou?
 36 At the same time ^{mine} understanding
 returned unto me; and for ^{the}
 glory of my kingdom, ^{my} my majesty
 and brightness returned unto me;
 and ^{as} my counsellors and ^{my}
 lords sought unto me; and I was
 established in my kingdom, and
 excellent ^{greatness} majesty was ^{added}
 unto me. 37 Now I Nebuchadnezzar
 praise and extol and honour
 the ^{King} of ^{heaven;} for all his
 heaven, all whose works
 are truth, and his ways ^{judgement}
 and ^{those} that walk in pride
 he is able to abase.

1 ^{Belshazzar} the king
 5 ^{made} a great feast to a
 thousand of his ^{lords}, and
 drank wine before the thousand.

a ver. 22, 23.
 30.
 oh. 7. 1
 & a. 1.
 Cp. Baruch 1.
 11.
 b ver. 17, 25.
 ch. 5. 21.
 c ver. 23.
 See ch. 1. 2.

d Cp. ver. 26.
 e ver. 23.
 Cp. Judg. 16.
 24.
 f ver. 23.
 Cp. Rev. 9. 30.
 See Ps. 115.
 4-7.

g ver. 36.
 h Cp. ch. 4.
 31.
 i Cp. Ezek.
 8. 3.
 j ch. 6. 26.
 & 12. 7.
 Rev. 4. 10.
 k Cp. Pa. 10.
 18.
 See ch. 2. 44.
 l Isai. 40. 17.
 m ver. 24.
 n Cp. Pa.
 115. 3.
 & Heb. 1. 13.
 14.

o Cp. ver. 10
 & ch. 7. 28.
 & mg. for mg.
 p Cp. ch. 4.
 5, 19.
 & 7. 28.
 q Cp. Pa. 66.
 22.
 & Isai. 46. 1.
 r Cp. Isai.
 14. 27.
 s Nah. 2. 10.
 t Job 9. 12.
 Cp. Isai. 46. 9.
 & Rom. 9. 20.
 u Cp. ch. 2. 3.
 & 4. 6.

v ver. 34.
 w Cp. ver. 30.
 & ch. 5. 12.
 x See
 ch. 1. 4.
 y ch. 2. 27.
 z ver. 16, 23.
 Cp. ch. 2. 6.

aa ch. 2. 34.
 & 5. 7.
 b ch. 5. 1
 & 6. 17.
 c Cp. Job
 42. 13.
 & Matt. 6. 33.
 d ver. 16, 29.
 & mg. for mg.
 e ver. 24.
 Cp. ch. 5. 4.
 f 1 Ead. 4.

g Cp. ch. 5. 23.
 h Cp. Deut.
 32. 4.
 i Ps. 32. 4.
 & Rev. 15. 3.
 j ver. 15.
 ch. 4. 7, 18.
 Cp. ch. 2. 27.
 & Gen. 41. 8.
 k Cp. ch. 5.
 20.
 l Prov. 29. 23.
 m See
 Eth. 1. 3.
 n Cp. ch.
 2. 1.
 o ch. 4. 36
 & 6. 17.
 p ver. 1.

2 ^{Belshazzar}, whiles he tasted
 the wine, commanded to bring
 the golden and silver vessels
 which ^{Nebuchadnezzar} his father
 his ^{father} Nebuchadnezzar
 had
 taken out of the temple which
 was in Jerusalem; that the ^{king}
 and his ^{lords} his ^{wives}
 and his ^{princes} his ^{wives}
 concubines, might drink therein.
 3 Then they brought the golden
 vessels that were taken out of
 the temple of the house of God
 which was at Jerusalem; and
 the ^{king} and his ^{lords} his ^{wives}
 and his ^{princes} his ^{wives}
 concubines, drank in
 them. 4 They drank wine, and
 praised the gods of gold, and
 of silver, of brass, of iron, of
 wood, and of stone. 5 In the
 same hour came forth the fingers
 of a man's hand, and wrote over
 against the candlestick upon the
 plaister of the wall of the king's
 palace: and the king saw the
 part of the hand that wrote.
 6 Then the king's countenance
 was changed in him, and his
 thoughts troubled him; and the
 joints of his loins were loosed,
 and his knees smote one against
 another. 7 The king cried aloud
 to bring in the ^{enchanters}
 Chaldeans, and the soothsayers.
 The king spake
 And the king said to the
 wise men of Babylon, Whoso-
 ever shall read this writing,
 and shew me the interpretation
 thereof, shall be clothed with
 purple, and have a chain of gold
 about his neck, and shall be
 the third ruler in the kingdom.
 8 Then came in all the king's
 wise men: but they could
 not read the writing, nor make
 known to the king the ^{interpreta-}
 tion thereof. 9 Then was king Bel-
 shazzar greatly troubled, and
 his countenance was changed
 in him, and his lords were

A.V. * Or, grandfather.
 † Chald. bindings, or, knots.

R.V. † Aram. stricks.
 † Chald. brought forth.
 † Chald. with might.

* Aram. brightness.
 † Chald. brightnesses.
 † Or, purple.

* Or, rule as one of three
 † Chald. changed it.

† Or, girdles.

perplexed.
astonied. ¹⁰ Now the queen by reason of the words of the king and his ^{lords} came into the banquet house: and the queen spake and said, "O king, live for ever: let not thy thoughts trouble thee, nor let thy countenance be changed: ¹¹ there is a man in thy kingdom, in whom is the spirit of the holy gods; and in the days of thy father light and understanding and wisdom, like the wisdom of the gods, was found in him: and the king Nebuchadnezzar thy father, the king, I say, thy father, made him master of the magicians, ^{enchanters, astrologers,} Chaldeans, and soothsayers; ¹² forasmuch as an excellent spirit, and knowledge, and understanding, ¹³ interpreting of dreams, and shewing of ^{dark hard} sentences, and ¹⁴ dissolving of doubts, were found in the same Daniel, whom the king named Belteshazzar. Now let Daniel be called, and he will shew the interpretation.

¹³ Then was Daniel brought in before the king. ^{The king} spake and said unto Daniel, Art thou that Daniel, which art of the children of the captivity of Judah, whom the king my father brought out of ^{Judah?} ^{Jewry?} ¹⁴ I have even heard of thee, that the spirit of the gods is in thee, and that light and understanding and excellent wisdom is found in thee. ¹⁵ And now the wise men, the ^{enchanters, astrologers,} have been brought in before me, that they should read this writing, and make known unto me the interpretation thereof: but they could not shew the interpretation of the thing. ¹⁶ But I have heard of thee, that thou canst

a ver. 12.

b ver. 7, 20.

c See ch. 2. 4.

d Cp. ver. 6, 8.

e ver. 7, 20.

f mg. for mg.

g See ch. 4. 8.

h Cp. 2 Kin. 5. 16.

i Cp. ch. 1. 20.

j ch. 4. 9.

k Cp. ch. 2. 48.

l ch. 8. 26.

m 4. 2.

n Cp. ch. 2. 27.

o 4. 22.

p ver. 2.

q Cp. ch. 4. 36.

r See ver. 7.

s ch. 6. 3.

t See ch. 2. 4.

u See ch. 1. 17.

v Cp. ch. 6. 26.

w ver. 16.

x See ch. 1. 7.

y Cp. ch. 4. 30, 31.

z Ezek. 31. 10, 11.

aa See ch. 2. 21.

ab Cp. ch. 4. 25, 22.

ac See ch. 2. 28.

ad ver. 7.

ae See ver. 1.

af Cp. 2 Chr. 28. 22.

ag See ver. 8.

ah Tobit 7. 12.

ai Cp. ch. 4. 27.

aj Cp. ch. 2. 36.

ak ver. 8.

al See ch. 1. 2.

interpretations, and dissolve doubts: now if thou canst read the writing, and make known to me the interpretation thereof, thou shalt be clothed with purple, and have a chain of gold about thy neck, and shalt be the third ruler in the kingdom. ¹⁷ Then Daniel answered and said before the king, Let thy gifts be to thyself, and give thy rewards to another; nevertheless I will read the writing unto the king, and make known to him the interpretation. ¹⁸ O thou king, the Most High God gave Nebuchadnezzar thy father the kingdom, and greatness, and glory, and honour: ¹⁹ and because of the greatness that he gave him, all the peoples, nations, and languages, trembled and feared before him: whom he would he slew, and whom he would he kept alive; and whom he would he raised up, and whom he would he put down. ²⁰ But when his heart was lifted up, and his spirit was hardened, that he dealt proudly, he was deposed from his kingly throne, and they took his glory from him: ²¹ and he was driven from the sons of men; and his heart was made like the beasts, and his dwelling was with the wild asses: they fed him with grass like oxen, and his body was wet with the dew of heaven: until he knew that the Most High God ruled in the kingdom of men, and that he setteth up over it whomsoever he will. ²² And thou his son, O Belshazzar, hast not humbled thine heart, though thou knewest all this; ²³ but hast lifted up thyself against the Lord of heaven; and they have brought the vessels of his house before thee,

A.V. * Or, grandfather. † Or, of an interpreter, &c. ‡ Or, of a dissolver. § Chald. knots. || Chald. interpret.
 ** Or, see. †† Or, to deal proudly. ‡‡ Chald. made to come down. §§ Or, he made his heart equal, &c.

and thou, and thy lords, thy wives, and thy concubines, have drunk wine in them; ^aand thou hast praised the ^agods of silver, and gold, of brass, iron, wood, and stone, which see not, nor hear, nor know: ^aand the God in whose hand thy breath is, and ^awhose are all thy ways, ^ahast thou not glorified: ²⁴ then was ^athe part of the hand sent from before him, and this writing was inscribed. ²⁵ And this is the writing that was inscribed, ¹MENE, MENE, TEKEL, UPHARSIN. ²⁶ This is the interpretation of the thing: MENE; God hath numbered thy kingdom, and brought it to an end. ²⁷ TEKEL; ^aThou art weighed in the balances, and art found wanting. ²⁸ ^aPERES; ^aThy kingdom is divided, and given to ^athe Medes and ^aPersians. ²⁹ Then commanded ^aBelshazzar, and ^athey clothed Daniel with purple, scarlet, and put a chain of gold about his neck, and made a proclamation concerning him, ^athat he should ^abe the third ruler in the kingdom. ³⁰ ^aIn that night ^aBelshazzar was slain. ³¹ And ^aDarius ^athe Mede received the kingdom, ^abeing ^aabout threescore and two years old.

6 ¹ It pleased Darius to set over the kingdom ^aan hundred and twenty ^asatraps, which should be throughout ^athe whole kingdom; ² and over them ^athree presidents, of whom Daniel was one; ^athat these ^asatraps might give account unto them, and that the king should have no damage. ³ Then this Daniel was ^adistinguished above ^athe presidents and ^athe satraps, because ^aan excellent spirit was in him; and the king thought ^ato set him over the whole realm.

^a 1 Eed. 3. 2. Cp. ch. 5. 7, 16, 29.
^b See ch. 3. 2. Cp. Eccles. 4. 4.
^c d ver. 4. See ver. 4. Cp. Ezech. 14. 14, 20.
^e Job 12. 10.
^f Jer. 10. 23. Cp. Acts 12. 23. Rev. 18. 2. J ver. 5.
^g ver. 21. See ch. 2. 4.
^h ch. 3. 24 & 4. 36. Job 31. 6. Ps. 62. 9.
ⁱ ver. 21. Cp. ch. 9. 1. & Isai. 13. 17 & 21. 2. Jer. 51. 28. e ver. 12, 13, 15.
^j See ch. 6. 28. q ver. 22. r Cp. ver. 7, 16.
^s ver. 7, 16 & mg. for mg. f ver. 12, 15. Ezech. 1. 18. u Cp. ch. 3. 20.
^t Jer. 50. 24 & 51. 31, 39, 57. w Cp. ver. 15 & Ezech. 8. 8. (Ch. 3. 1 in Aram.) x ch. 9. 1.
^y Cp. Pa. 187. 5.
^z Cp. Ezech. 1. 1. aa Cp. Pa. 23. 2 & 138. 2 & Tobit 3. 11. See 1 Kin. 8. 68.
^{bb} Pa. 55. 17. cc Cp. ch. 2. 22.
^{dd} Cp. Ezech. 3. 1.
^{ee} ch. 3. 8.
^{ff} ch. 5. 12. g Cp. Gen. 41. 40.
^{hh} Ezech. 10. 3. & ver. 7, 8, 9.

⁴ Then ^athe presidents and ^athe satraps ^asought to find occasion against Daniel ^aas touching concerning the kingdom; ^abut they could find none occasion nor fault; forasmuch as he was faithful, ^aneither was there any error or fault found in him. ⁵ Then said these men, We shall not find any occasion against this Daniel, except we find it against him concerning the law of his God. ⁶ Then these ^apresidents and ^asatraps ^aassembled together to the king, and said thus unto him, ^aKing Darius, live for ever. ⁷ All the ^apresidents and the ^asatraps, the ^adeputies and the ^agovernors, and the ^agovernors, the ^acounsellors, and the ^acounsellors, have consulted together ^ato establish a royal statute, and to make a ^astrong firm ^ainterdict, that whosoever shall ask a petition of any ^agod or man for thirty days, save of thee, O king, he shall be cast into the den of lions. ⁸ Now, O king, establish ^athe ^ainterdict, and sign the writing, that it be not changed, according to ^athe law of ^athe Medes and Persians, ^awhich ^aaltereth not. ⁹ Wherefore king Darius signed the writing and ^athe ^ainterdict. ¹⁰ And ^anow when Daniel knew that the writing was signed, he went into his house; ^aand his windows were open in his chamber ^aas toward Jerusalem; he kneeled upon his knees ^athree times a day, and prayed, and ^agave thanks before his God, as he did aforetime. ¹¹ Then these men assembled together, and found Daniel ^amaking petition and supplication before his God. ¹² Then they ^acame near, and spake before the king concerning the king's ^ainterdict: ^aHast thou not signed ^aan ^ainterdict, that every man

R.V. ¹ That is, Numbered, numbered, weighed, and divisions.
⁴ Or, came tumultuously (and so in vv. 11, 15) not away.

A.V. ^a Chald. he as the son of, &c.

[†] Or, now.

¹ Or, came tumultuously.

[†] Or, interdict.

³ Or, rule as one of three
^a Aram. passeth not.

that shall ^{make petition unto} ^{ask a petition of} any God or man within thirty days. save unto thee, O king, shall be cast into the den of lions? The king answered and said, The thing is true, according to the law of ^{the Medes and Persians,} ^{which} ^{altereth not.} ¹³ Then answered they and said before the king, That ¹ Daniel, which is ² of the children of the captivity ³ of Judah, ⁴ regardeth not thee, O king, nor ⁵ the ^{interdict} ^{decease} that thou hast signed, but maketh his petition ⁶ three times a day. ¹⁴ Then ⁷ the king, when he heard these words, ⁸ was sore ^{displeased,} ^{displeased with himself,} and set his heart on Daniel to deliver him: and he laboured till the going down of the sun to ^{rescue} ^{deliver} him. ¹⁵ Then these men assembled together unto the king, and said unto the king, Know, O king, that ¹⁶ it is ^{the} law of the Medes and ^{Persians, that} ^{Persians is,} That no ^{interdict} ^{decease} nor statute which the king establisheth may be changed. ¹⁸ ¹⁷ Then the king commanded, and they brought Daniel, and cast him into the den of lions. Now the king spake and said unto Daniel, ¹⁸ Thy God whom thou servest continually, he will deliver thee. ¹⁷ And a stone was brought, and laid upon the mouth of the den; and the king sealed it ¹⁹ with his own signet, and with the signet of his ²⁰ lords; ²¹ that ^{nothing might} ^{the purpose might not} be changed concerning Daniel. ¹⁸ Then the king went to his palace, and passed the night fasting: ¹⁹ neither were ²² instruments of ^{music} ^{music} brought before him: and ²³ his sleep ^{red} ^{went} from him. ¹⁹ Then the king arose very early in the morning, and went in haste unto the den of lions. ²⁰ And when he came

near unto the den to Daniel, he cried with a lamentable ^{voice} ^{unto Daniel:} and the king spake and said to Daniel, O Daniel, servant of ^{the living} God, ²¹ is thy God, whom thou servest continually, ^{able to deliver thee from the lions?} ²¹ Then said Daniel unto the king, O king, live for ever. ²² My God ²³ hath sent his angel, and hath shut the lions' mouths, ^{and that} they have not hurt me: forasmuch as ²⁴ before him ^{innocency} was found in me; and also before thee, O king, have I done no hurt. ²³ Then was the king exceeding ^{glad} ^{glad} for him, and commanded that they should take Daniel up out of the den. So Daniel was taken up out of the den, and ²⁵ no manner of hurt was found upon him, because he ^{had trusted} ^{believed} in his God. ²⁴ And the king commanded, and ²⁶ they brought those men which had accused Daniel, and they cast them into the den of lions, them, their children, and their wives; and the lions had the mastery of them, and brake all their bones in ^{pieces,} ^{pieces} or ever they came at the bottom of the den.

²⁵ Then king Darius wrote unto all ^{the peoples,} ^{people,} nations, and languages, ²⁶ that dwell in all the earth; ²⁷ Peace be multiplied unto you. ²⁸ I make a decree, ^{that} ^{That} in ^{all} ^{the} ^{every} ^{dominion} of my kingdom ²⁹ men tremble and fear before the God of Daniel: for ³⁰ he is ^{the living} God, and steadfast for ever, and his kingdom that which shall not be destroyed, ³¹ and his dominion shall be even ^{unto the end:} ²⁷ he delivereth and rescueth, and he worketh ^{signs} and wonders in heaven and in ^{earth;} ^{earth,} who hath ³² delivered Daniel from the

R.V. ¹ Aram. passeth not away.² Or, that there might be no change of purpose
A.V. ³ Or, table.⁴ Or, dancing girls

*power of the lions. ²⁸ So this Daniel prospered in the reign of Darius, and in ^athe reign of ^bCyrus the Persian.

¹ In the first year of **7** ^aBelshazzar king of Babylon ^bDaniel ^chad a dream and ^dvisions of his head upon his bed: then he wrote the dream, ^eand told the sum of the ^fmatters. ² Daniel spake and said, I saw in my vision by night, and, behold, ^gthe four winds of the heaven ^hbrake forth upon the great sea. ³ And four great beasts ⁱcame up from the sea, diverse one from another. ⁴ The first was like a lion, and had eagle's wings: I beheld till the wings thereof were plucked, ^jand it was lifted up from the earth, and made ^kto stand upon ^ltwo the feet as a man, and a man's heart was given to it. ⁵ And behold ^manother beast, a second, like to a bear, and ⁿit was raised up ^oon one side, and ^pit had three ribs in its mouth ^qbetween its teeth: and they said thus unto it, ^rArise, devour much flesh. ⁶ After this I beheld, and lo another, like a ^sleopard, which had upon the back of it four wings of a fowl; the beast had also four heads; and ^tdominion was given to it. ⁷ After this I saw in the night visions, and behold ^ua fourth beast, ^vterrible and ^wpowerful, and ^xdreadful and strong exceedingly; and it had great iron teeth: ^yit devoured and brake in pieces, ^zand stamped the residue with ^{aa}his feet of it: and it was diverse from all the beasts that were before it; and ^{ab}it had ten horns. ⁸ I considered the horns, and, behold, ^{ac}there came up among them another ^{ad}horn, a little one, ^{ae}before which ^{af}three

of the first horns ^{ag}were plucked up by the roots: and, behold, in this horn ^{ah}were eyes like the eyes of ^{ai}a man, and ^{aj}a mouth speaking great things. ⁹ I beheld till the ^{ak}thrones were ^{al}placed, and ^{am}one that was ^{an}ancient of days did ^{ao}sit: ^{ap}his raiment was white as snow, and ^{aq}the hair of his head like ^{ar}the pure wool: his throne was ^{as}like the fiery flame, and ^{at}his wheels ^{au}thereof as burning fire. ¹⁰ A fiery stream issued and came forth from before him: ^{av}thousand thousands ^{aw}ministered unto him, ^{ax}and ten thousand times ten thousand ^{ay}stood before him: the ^{az}judgement was set, and ^{ba}the books were opened. ¹¹ I beheld at that time ^{bb}because of the voice of ^{bc}the great words which the horn spake: I beheld even till ^{bd}the beast was slain, and his body destroyed, ^{be}and he was given ^{bf}to be burned with fire the burning flame. ¹² And as for ^{bg}the rest of the beasts, ^{bh}their dominion was taken away: yet ^{bi}their lives were prolonged for a season and a time. ¹³ I saw in the night visions, and, ^{bj}behold, ^{bk}there came with the clouds of heaven ^{bl}one like unto ^{bm}a son of man, and he came ^{bn}even to the ^{bo}ancient of days, and they brought him near before him. ¹⁴ And there was given him dominion, and glory, and a kingdom, that all ^{bp}the peoples, nations, and ^{bq}languages should serve him: ^{br}his dominion is an everlasting dominion, which shall not pass away, and his kingdom that which shall not be destroyed.

¹⁵ As for me Daniel, my spirit was grieved in the midst of my ^{bs}body, and ^{bt}the visions of my head troubled me. ¹⁶ I came near unto one of them that stood by, and asked him the truth ^{bu}concerning all this. So he told me, and made me know the interpretation of the

R.V. ¹ Aram. saw.

² Aram. to the burning of fire.

A.V. ³ Heb. hand.

⁴ Chald. a prolonging in life was given them.

⁵ Or, as otherwise read, it raised up one dominion

⁶ Aram. the sheath.

⁷ Chald. saw.

⁸ Or, words.

⁹ Chald. sheath.

¹⁰ Or, dreadful

¹¹ Or, cast down

¹² Or, wherewith.

¹³ Or, it raised up one dominion.

things. ¹⁷ ^aThese great beasts, which are four, are four kings, which shall arise out of the earth. ¹⁸ But ^athe saints of the ^{Most} ^{most} High shall receive the kingdom, and possess the kingdom for ever, even for ever and ever. ¹⁹ Then I ^{desired to} ^{would} know the truth concerning ^{of} the fourth beast, which was diverse ^{from all of them,} the others, exceeding ^{terrible,} ^{dreadful,} whose teeth were of iron, and his nails of brass; which devoured, brake in pieces, and stamped the residue with his feet; ²⁰ ^aand concerning ^{of} the ten horns that were on his head, and the other ^{horns} ^{of the other} which came up, and before ^{which} ^{whom} three fell; even ^{of} that horn that had eyes, and a mouth that spake ^{very} great things, whose look was more stout than his fellows. ²¹ I beheld, and the same horn ^{made} war with the saints, and prevailed against them; ²² until the ^{ancient} ^{Ancient} of days came, and ^{judgement} ^{judgement} was given ^{to} the saints of the ^{Most} ^{most} High; and the time came that ^athe saints possessed the kingdom. ²³ Thus he said, ^aThe fourth beast shall be ^{the} fourth kingdom upon earth, which shall be diverse from all the kingdoms, and shall devour the whole earth, and shall ^atread it down, and break it in pieces. ²⁴ And as for the ten ^{horns,} ^{horns} out of this kingdom ^{shall} ^{ten} ^{ten} kings shall arise: and another shall ^{arise} ^{rise} after them; and he shall be diverse from the ^{former,} ^{first,} and he shall ^{put down} ^{subdue} three kings. ²⁵ ^aAnd he shall speak ^{great} words against the ^{Most} ^{most} High, and shall wear out the saints of the ^{Most} ^{most} High; ^aand he shall think to ^{change} the times and ^{the law;} ^{laws:} and they shall be given into his hand until ^aa

^a Cp. ver. 3.
^b See ver. 10.
^c Cp. ver. 12.
^d ver. 22, 27.
Matt. 25. 34.
Cp. 1 Cor. 3. 2
& Rev. 2. 26
& 20. 4.
^e ch. 6. 26.
^f See ver. 18.

^g ver. 7.

^A See
ch. 2. 44.

ⁱ ver. 8.
^j ver. 15.
Cp. ch. 5. 27
& 10. 8, 16
& Jer. 23. 9.
^k ch. 4. 5, 19
& 5. 6.
^l Cp. ch. 5.
6, 10.
^m Cp. Luke
2. 19, 51.

ⁿ See
ch. 5. 1.

^o Cp. ch.
7. 1.
^p Cp. ch. 8.
24.

^q ver. 9, 13.

^r See
Neh. 1. 1.
^s See
Isa. 11. 11.
^t See
Ezek. 1. 1.
^u ver. 16.

^v Cp. ver. 20.

^w Cp. Deut.
33. 17.
& Ezek. 34. 21.

^x Cp. ch. 7.
17.
^y Cp. ver. 7.
^z Cp. ch. 3.
15.

^a Cp. ch. 11.
36.
^b Cp. ch. 11.
3, 16, 36.
^c ver. 8.

^d Cp. ver. 21.
^e See 1 Mac.
1. 44-49.
^f ch. 2. 8, 21.
^g ch. 12. 7.
Rev. 12. 14.

time and times and ^{half a} ^{the dividing of} time. ²⁸ ^bBut the ^{judgement} ^{judgement} shall sit, and ^cthey shall take away his dominion, to consume and to destroy it ^eunto the end. ²⁷ ^fAnd the kingdom and the dominion, and the greatness of the ^{kingdoms} ^{kingdom} under the whole heaven, shall be given to the people of ^gthe saints of the ^{Most} ^{High:} ^{his} ^{most} ^{High,} whose kingdom is an everlasting kingdom, and all ^hdominions shall serve and obey him. ²⁸ ⁱHere ^{Hitherto} is the end of the matter. ^jAs for me Daniel, my ^kthoughts ^{cogitations} much troubled me, and my ^{countenance} was changed in me: but ^mI kept the matter in my heart.

¹ In the third year of the reign of ⁿking Belshazzar a vision appeared unto me, even unto me Daniel, ^oafter that which appeared unto me ^{at} the first. ² And I saw in ^{the} vision; now it ^{was so,} that when I saw, and it came to pass, when I saw, that I was in ^{Shushan} ⁱⁿ the ^{palace,} which is in the province of ^{Elam;} and ⁱI saw in ^{the} vision, ^{and} I was by the river ^{of} ^{Ulai.} ³ Then I lifted up mine eyes, and saw, and, behold, there stood before the river ^aa ram which had two horns: and the two horns were high; but one was higher than ^{the} other, and the higher came up last. ⁴ I saw ^{the} ram pushing westward, and northward, and southward; ^{and} ^{so that} no ^{beasts} ^{could} ^{might} stand before him, ^{neither} was there any that could deliver out of his hand; but ^{he} he did according to his will, and ^{magnified} ^{became} himself. ⁵ And as I was considering, behold, an ^{he-goat} ^{he goat} came from the west ^{over} ^{on} the face of the whole earth, and ^{he}he touched not the ground: and the goat had ^aa

R.V. ¹ Or, for
touched the ground.

² Or, thresh it

³ Aram. Hitherto.

⁴ Aram. brightness.

⁵ Or, castle

⁶ Heb. none

A.V. ^a Child, high one, that is, things, or, places.

¹ Or, rulers.

² Heb. the second.

³ Or, none touched him in the earth.

⁴ Heb. a horn of sight.

notable horn between his eyes. ⁶ And he came to "the ram that had the two horns, which I ^{had seen} standing before the river, ^{and} ran ^{upon} him in the fury of his power. ⁷ And I saw him come close unto the ram, "and he was moved with choler against him, and smote the ram, and brake his two horns: ⁸ and there was no power in the ram to stand before him: but he ^{cast} him down to the ground, and trampled upon him: and there was none that could deliver the ram out of his hand. ⁸ And "the he-goat ^{magnified himself exceedingly}. Therefore the he-goat waxed very great: and when he was strong, "the great horn was broken; and instead of it there came up four ^{notable} horns toward "the four winds of heaven. ⁹ And out of one of them came forth "a little horn, which waxed exceeding great, toward "the south, and toward "the east, and toward "the glorious land. ¹⁰ "And it waxed great, ^{even} "to the host of heaven; and it cast down some of the host ^{and} of "the stars it cast down to the ground, and "trampled upon them. ¹¹ Yea, he magnified ^{himself} even ^{to} "the prince of the host; ^{and} "it took away from him the continual burnt offering, ^{and} the daily sacrifice was taken away, and the place of his sanctuary was cast down. ¹² And "the host was given over to it together with the continual burnt offering through transgression; and it cast down the truth to the ground; and "it ^{did its pleasure} practised, and prospered. ¹³ Then I heard "a holy one speaking; and another holy one said unto "that certain ^{one} which spake, "How long shall be the vision concerning the continual burnt offering, against the daily sacrifice, and "the transgression that maketh desolate, to give both the sanctuary

and the host to be trodden under foot? ¹⁴ And he said "unto me, Unto two thousand and three hundred "evenings and mornings: ¹⁵ then shall the sanctuary be "cleansed.

¹⁵ And it came to pass, when I, even I Daniel, had seen the vision, ^{that I sought} "to understand it: and, behold, there stood before me as "the appearance of a man. ¹⁶ "And I heard a man's voice "between the banks of "Ulai, which called, and said, "Gabriel, make this man to understand the vision. ¹⁷ So he came near where I stood: and when he came, ^{I was affrighted}, and fell upon my face: but he said unto me, Understand, "O son of man: for the vision belongeth ^{to the time of the end}. ¹⁸ Now as he was speaking with me, ^{I fell into a deep sleep} with my face toward the ground: but ^{he} touched me, and "set me "upright. ¹⁹ And he said, Behold, I will make thee know what shall be in the ^{later time of} "the indignation: for ^{it belongeth to the time} "the appointed time of the end. ²⁰ "The ram which thou sawest ^{that had the two horns, they are} the kings of "Media and Persia. ²¹ And "the rough he-goat ^{is} "the king of "Greece: and "the great horn that is between his eyes is "the first king. ²² "And as for that which was broken, ^{Now} in the place whereof four stood up, ^{four} kingdoms shall stand up out of the nation, ^{but not} with his power. ²³ And in the latter time of their kingdom, "when the transgressors "are come to the full, a king of fierce countenance, and understanding dark sentences, shall stand up. ²⁴ And his power shall be mighty, ^{but} not ^{by his own power}: and he

R.V. ¹ Another reading is, the continual burnt offering was taken away from him. ² According to the ancient versions, unto him. ³ Heb. Javan. ⁴ Or, with his power. See ver. 21.

A.V. ⁵ Or, against the host. ⁶ Or, against him. ⁷ Or, the host was given over for the transgression against the daily sacrifice. ⁸ Or, the number of secrets, or, the wonderful number. ⁹ Heb. Fulminant. ¹⁰ Or, making desolate. ¹¹ Heb. evening morning. ¹² Heb. justified. ¹³ Heb. made me stand upon my standing. ¹⁴ Heb. are accomplished.

shall ^{prosper} destroy wonderfully, ^{and do his pleasure:} and shall prosper. ^{and practise.} and he shall ^{prosper} destroy the mighty ones ^{and} and the ^{holy} people. ²⁵ And through his policy ^{also} he shall cause craft to prosper in his hand; and ^{he} shall magnify himself in his heart, and ^{in their} in their security shall he ^{by} destroy many: he ^{peace} shall also stand up against the prince of princes; ^{but} but he shall be broken ^{without} without hand. ²⁶ And the vision of ^{the} the evenings and mornings which ^{hath} hath been told ^{is} is true: ^{but} but ^{wherefore} ^{shut} thou up the vision; ^{for} for it ^{belongeth} belongeth to many days ^{to come}. ²⁷ And ^I I Daniel fainted, and was sick certain days; ^{then} then I rose up, and did the king's ^{business:} business; and I was astonished at the vision, ^{but} but none understood it.

¹ In the first year of **9** ^{Darius} Darius the son of Ahasuerus, of the seed of the ^{Medes,} Medes, which was made king over the realm of the ^{Chaldeans;} Chaldeans; ² in the first year of his reign I Daniel understood by the books the number of the years, whereof ^{as} the word of the LORD came to Jeremiah the prophet, ^{for} for the accomplishing of the desolations of that he would accomplish seventy years in the Jerusalem, even seventy years. ³ And I set my face unto the Lord God, ^{to} to seek by ^{prayer} prayer and supplications, with fasting, and sackcloth, and ^{ashes:} ashes. ⁴ And I prayed unto the LORD my God, and ^{made} made my confession, and said, ^O O Lord, the ^{great} great and dreadful God, ^{which} which ^{keepeth} keepeth covenant and mercy ^{with} with them that love him, and to them that keep his commandments; ⁵ we have sinned, and have ^{dealt} dealt perversely, committed iniquity, and have done wickedly, ^{and} and have rebelled, even ^{turning} turning aside ^{by} by departing from thy

precepts and from thy ^{judgements:} judgements: ^{neither} neither have we hearkened unto ^{thy} thy servants the prophets, which spake in thy name to ^{our} our kings, our princes, and our fathers, and to all the people of the land. ⁷ O Lord, righteousness ^{belongeth} belongeth unto thee, but unto us confusion of ^{face,} face, as at this day; to the men of Judah, and to the inhabitants of Jerusalem, and unto all Israel, ^{that} that are near, ^{and} and that are far off, through ^{all} all the countries whither thou hast driven them, because of ^{their} their trespass that they have trespassed against thee. ⁸ O Lord, to us belongeth confusion of face, ^{to} to our kings, to our princes, and to our fathers, because ^{we} we have sinned against thee. ⁹ To the Lord our God belong mercies and ^{forgivenesses,} forgivenesses, ^{for} for though we have rebelled against him; ¹⁰ neither have we obeyed the voice of the LORD our God, to walk in his laws, which he set before us by ^{his} his servants the prophets. ¹¹ Yea, ^{all} all Israel have transgressed thy law, even turning aside, ^{that} that they should not obey thy voice; ^{therefore} therefore the curse ^{is} is poured out upon us, and the oath ^{that} that is written in the law of ^{Moses} Moses the servant of God; ^{for} for ^{we} we have sinned against him. ¹² And he hath confirmed his words, which he spake against us, and against ^{our} our judges that judged us, by ^{bringing} bringing upon us a great evil: ^{for} for under the whole heaven hath not been done as hath been done upon Jerusalem. ¹³ As it is written in the law of Moses, all this evil is come upon us: ^{yet} yet ^{have} have we not ^{intreated} intreated the favour of the LORD our God, ^{that} that we ^{should} should turn

R.V. ¹ Or, corrupt. ² Heb. people of the saints. ³ Or, but there was none to make it understood. ⁴ Or, to seek after prayer &c.

A.V. ⁵ Heb. people of the holy ones. ⁶ Or, though. ⁷ Or, prosperity. ⁸ Or, in which he, &c. ⁹ Or, thou hast, &c. ¹⁰ Heb. intreated we not the face of the, &c.

from our iniquities, and ¹have under-
discernment in thy truth. ¹⁴ ^aThere-
fore hath the LORD watched over
the evil, and brought it upon
us: ^afor the LORD our God is
righteous in all his works which
he doeth, and ^dwe have not obeyed his
voice. ¹⁵ And now, ¹O Lord our
God, ¹that hast brought thy
people forth out of the land of
Egypt ¹with a mighty hand, and
¹hast ¹gotten thee renown, as at
this day; ¹we have sinned, we
have done wickedly. ¹⁶ O Lord,
¹according to all thy ²righteous-
ness, I beseech thee. ¹Let thine anger
and thy ¹fury, I pray thee, be turned
away from thy city Jerusalem,
¹thy holy mountain: ¹because
for our sins, and for ¹the in-
iquities of our fathers, ¹Jerusa-
lem and thy people are become
¹a reproach to all that are round
about us. ¹⁷ Now therefore, O
our God, ¹hearken unto ¹the prayer of
thy servant, and ¹⁰ his suppli-
cations, and ¹cause thy face to
shine upon ¹thy sanctuary that
is desolate, for the Lord's sake.
¹⁸ ¹O my God, incline thine ear,
and hear; open thine eyes, and
behold ¹our desolations, and ¹the
city ¹which is called by thy name:
¹for we do not ¹present our
supplications before thee for our
righteousnesses, but for thy great
mercies. ¹⁹ O Lord, hear; O
Lord, forgive; O Lord, hearken
and do; ¹defer ^{not}: ¹for thine
own sake, O my ^{not} God: ¹for
thy city and ¹thy people are called
by thy name.

²⁰ ¹And whiles I was speaking,
and praying, and confessing my

^a Baruch
2, 5.
Jer. 1, 12.
See ver. 14.
Neh. 9, 33.
Song of Three
See ver. 7.
ver. 10.
See
ch. 8, 16.
Baruch 2.
See Ex.
3, 9 & 20, 2.
See
ch. 8, 18.
Ex. 29, 39.
1 Kin. 18.
Ezra 9, 4, 5.
Ex. 32, 11.
Ex. 6, 1.
Neh. 1, 10.
Ex. 14, 18.
Neh. 9, 10.
Cp. ch. 8, 16.
See ver. 8.
Cp. ch. 1.
Pa. 31, 1.
71, 2.
Cp. ver. 30.
Baruch 2.
Cp. ch. 10, 12, 14.
ch. 10, 11, 19.
ver. 20.
ch. 11, 48.
Jer. 31, 23.
Zech. 8, 3.
Iam. 1, 5.
Cp. Ex.
20, 5.
Cp. Matt.
24, 15.
Mark 13, 14.
Lam. 2, 15, 16.
Cp. Ezek.
4, 6.
Pa. 44, 13.
Ezra 3, 4.
Ezek. 36, 4.
Mic. 6, 16.
Neh. 11, 1.
Song of
Three 5.
ch. 8, 13.
Cp. Ps. 78, 38 & Heb. 2, 17.
See Jer. 31, 34.
Num. 6, 25.
Rom. 8, 26.
See
Jer. 23, 5, 6.
Lam. 5, 18.
Cp. Ps. 43, 7.
Isa. 61, 1.
Acts 4, 26, 27.
Kin. 10, 16.
Isa. 37, 17.
Baruch 2, 16.
Cp. ver. 22.
Cp. 2 Chr.
36, 23.
Ezra 1, 3.
4, 34 & 6, 15.
Neh. 6, 15.
ver. 26.
See ver. 27.
Jer. 25, 29.
Cp. Ps. 51, 18.
Baruch
2, 19.
John 1, 41.
mg.
Isa. 55, 4
(mg.).
See Neh.
4, 7, 8, 16-18.
Pa. 40, 17
& 70, 5.
Isa. 58, 8.
Cp. Mark 9, 12 & Luke 24, 26.
Jer. 14, 8.
Eccl. 3, 11.
Baruch 2, 15.
Isa. 65, 34.
Cp. Matt. 24, 2 & Mark

sin and the sin of my people
Israel, and presenting my sup-
plication before the LORD my
God for ^bthe holy mountain of
my God; ²¹ yea, whiles I was
speaking in prayer, ^{even} the man
^aGabriel, whom I had seen in
the vision at the beginning,
¹being caused to fly ¹swiftly,
¹touched me about ¹the time
of the evening oblation. ²² And
¹he ¹instructed me, and talked with
me, and said, O Daniel, I am
now come forth ¹to make thee ¹skilful of
giving thee skill and
understanding. ²³ ¹At the be-
ginning of thy supplications the
¹commandment ^{went} came forth, ¹and
I am come to ¹tell thee; for ¹thou
art ⁷greatly beloved: therefore
¹consider the matter, ¹and ¹understand
the vision. ²⁴ ¹Seventy weeks
are ¹decreed upon thy people and
upon ¹thy holy city, ¹to finish ¹the
¹transgression, and ¹to make
an end of sins, ¹and to ¹make
reconciliation for iniquity, and
¹to bring in everlasting right-
eousness, and to seal up ¹the vision
and ¹²prophecy, and ¹to anoint
¹³the most ¹holy. ²⁵ ¹Know there-
fore and ¹discern, that ¹from the
going forth of the commandment
¹to restore and to ¹build Jeru-
salem unto ¹⁴the ¹anointed one, ¹the
prince shall be ¹⁵seven ¹weeks, and
threescore and two ¹weeks, it
¹shall be built again, ¹with street and
the ¹moat, ¹even ¹in troublous times.
²⁶ And ¹after the threescore and
two weeks shall ¹the ¹anointed one ¹be
cut off, ¹and ¹shall have nothing: ¹and
the people of the prince that
shall come ¹shall destroy the
city and the sanctuary; ¹and

R.V. ¹ Or, deal wisely ² Heb. righteousnesses. ³ Heb. cause to fall. See Jer. 24, 7. ⁴ Or, being now returned
⁵ Or, came near unto me ⁶ Or, made me to understand ⁷ Or, very precious Heb. precious things. ⁸ Or, to restrain
⁹ Or, the transgression ¹⁰ Another reading is, to seal up. ¹¹ Or, purge away ¹² Heb. prophet ¹³ Or, a most
holy place ¹⁴ Or, Messiah, the prince Or, an anointed one, a prince ¹⁵ Or, seven weeks, and threescore and two weeks. It
shall be etc. ¹⁶ Or, there shall be none belonging to him
A.V. ¹ Heb. made thee a name. ² Heb. whereupon thy name is called.
or, fight. ³ Heb. to make thee skilful of understanding. ⁴ Heb. word.
⁵ Or, to seal up. ⁶ Heb. prophet. ⁷ Or, to build again Jerusalem.
or, ditch. ⁸ Heb. in straits of times. ⁹ Or, and shall have nothing.
ch. 11, 17, or, and the prince's [Messiah's, ver. 26] future people.

¹his end and thereof shall be with a flood, ²and even unto the end shall be war; ³desolations are determined. ²⁷And he shall make a firm confirm the covenant with many for one week: and ²⁸for the half in the midst of the week he shall cause the sacrifice and the oblation to cease; ²⁹and upon the wing of abominations shall he come one that maketh desolate; and even unto the consummation, and that determined shall wrath be poured out upon the desolator.

IO ¹In the third year of Cyrus king of Persia a thing was revealed unto Daniel, ²whose name was called Belteshazzar; and ³the thing was true, but the time appointed was long: and ⁴he understood the thing, and ⁵had understanding of the vision. ²In those days I Daniel was mourning ⁷three whole weeks. ³I ate no pleasant bread, neither came flesh nor wine in my mouth, neither did I anoint myself at all, till ⁴three whole weeks were fulfilled. ⁴And in the four and twentieth day of the first month, as I was ⁵by the side of the great river, ⁶which is Hiddekel; ⁵Then ⁷I lifted up mine eyes, and looked, and behold ⁸a certain man clothed in linen, whose loins were girded with pure gold of Uphaz: ⁹his body also was like the beryl, and his face ¹⁰as the appearance of lightning, and ¹¹his eyes as lamps of fire, and his arms and ¹²his feet like in colour to burnished brass, and ¹³the voice of his words like the voice of a multitude. ⁷And I Daniel alone saw the vision: for the men that were with me saw not the vision; but a great quaking fell upon them, and they fled to hide themselves.

a Matt. 24. 6, 14.
b Cp. ch. 7. 26.
c ver. 18.
See ver. 27.
d ver. 18.

e Matt. 24. 15.
Mark 13. 14.
Cp. Luke 21. 32.
f ch. 8. 18.
g Isai. 10. 23.
h See Ezek. 2. 2.

i Cp. ch. 1. 21.
See ch. 8. 28.

j ver. 19.
ch. 8. 23.

k See ch. 1. 17.

l See ch. 1. 7.

m Cp. ch. 8. 28.

n Ezek. 2. 1.
o Cp. Heb. 1. 14.

p ver. 19.
Cp. Judg. 6. 23.
q Rev. 1. 17.

r Cp. ver. 13.
s Cp. ch. 8. 2.

t Cp. Amos 8. 8.
u Matt. 6. 17.

v Cp. Acts 10. 4.

w Cp. ch. 9. 23.

x ver. 20.
y Cp. ch. 12. 5.

z Cp. ver. 3. 2.

a Gen. 2. 14.
Cp. Tobit 6. 1 (for mg.).

b Cp. Josh. 6. 15.

c ver. 21.
ch. 12. 1.

d Jude 9.
Rev. 12. 7.

e Ezek. 9. 2.
f Cp. Rev. 1. 13.

g Jer. 10. 9.

h Cp. Ezek. 1. 16.

i Jer. 1. 14.
Matt. 28. 3.

j ch. 2. 28.

k Rev. 1. 14.
ch. 9. 26.

l Cp. Hab. 2. 3.

m Rev. 1. 15.

n ver. 9.
ch. 8. 18.

o Ps. 38. 2, 9.
m Cp. Acts 9. 7.

p See ch. 8. 18.

q Isai. 6. 7.

⁸So therefore I was left alone, and saw this great vision, and ⁹there remained no strength in me: for my ¹⁰comeliness was turned in me into corruption, ¹¹and I retained no strength. ⁹Yet heard I the voice of his words: ¹²and when I heard the voice of his words, then was I fallen into a deep sleep on my face, ¹³with my face toward the ground. ¹⁰And, behold, ¹⁴a hand touched me, which ¹⁵set me upon my knees and upon the palms of my hands. ¹¹And he said unto me, O Daniel, ¹²thou man greatly beloved, ¹³understand the words that I speak unto thee, and ¹⁴stand upright: for unto thee ¹⁵am I now sent. And when he had spoken this word unto me, I stood trembling. ¹²Then said he unto me, ¹³Fear not, Daniel: for from the first day that thou didst ¹⁴set thine heart to understand, and to humble thyself before thy God, ¹⁵thy words were heard: ¹⁶and I am come for thy words' sake. ¹³But ¹⁷the prince of the kingdom of Persia withstood me ¹⁸one and twenty days: but, lo, ¹⁹Michael, ²⁰one of the chief princes, came to help me: and I ²¹remained there with the kings of Persia. ¹⁴Now I am come to make thee understand what shall befall thy people ¹⁵in the latter days: for ¹⁶the vision is yet for many days. ¹⁵And when he had spoken unto me according to these words, ¹⁷I set my face toward the ground, ¹⁸and I became dumb. ¹⁶And, behold, ¹⁷one like the similitude of the sons of men ¹⁸touched my lips: then I opened my mouth, and ¹⁹spoke, and said unto him that stood before me, O my lord, by

R.V. ¹ Or, the end thereof ² Or, in the midst of ³ Or, meal offering ⁴ Or, upon the pinnacle of abominations shall be etc. ⁵ Or, desolate ⁶ That is, Tigra. ⁷ Or, set me tottering upon etc. ⁸ Or, was not needed
A.V. ⁹ Or, it shall be cut off by desolations. ¹⁰ Or, a. ¹¹ Or, and upon the battlements shall be the idols of the desolator. ¹² Heb. one man.
¹³ Or, upon the desolator. ¹⁴ Heb. great. ¹⁵ Heb. weeks of days. ¹⁶ Heb. bread of desires. ¹⁷ Heb. stand upon thy standing. ¹⁸ Or, the first.
¹⁹ Or, vigour. ²⁰ Heb. moved. ²¹ Heb. a man of desires.

reason of the vision my sorrows are turned upon me, and ^cI have retained no strength. ¹⁷ For how can the servant of this my lord talk with this my lord? for as for me, straightway there remained no strength in me, neither ^{was} there breath left in me. ¹⁸ Then there ^{came again and touched me} ^{one} like the appearance of a man, and he strengthened ^{me}. ¹⁹ And he said, ^O man greatly beloved, ^{fear} not: peace be unto thee, be strong, yea, be strong. And when he ^{spoke} unto me, I was strengthened, and said, Let my lord speak; for thou hast strengthened me. ²⁰ Then said he, Knowest thou wherefore I ^{am} come unto thee? and now will I return to fight with the ^{prince} of Persia: and when I ^{go} forth, lo, the ^{prince} of ^{Greece} shall come. ²¹ But I will tell thee that which is ^{inscribed in the writing of truth: and there is none that} ^{holdeth} with me ^{against these,} but ^{Michael} your prince. ¹ And ^{as for me,} ⁱⁿ the first year of ^{Darius} the Mede, ^I stood up to confirm and to strengthen him.

² And now will I shew thee the truth. Behold, there shall stand up yet three kings in Persia; and the fourth shall be far richer than they all: and when he is waxed strong through his riches, ^{he} shall stir up all against the realm of ^{Greece}. ³ And ^a mighty king shall stand up, that shall rule with great dominion, and ^{do} according to his will. ⁴ And when he shall stand up, ^{his} kingdom shall be broken, and shall be

a Cp. ch. 8, 22.
b See ch. 7, 2.
c ver. 8.
d Ps. 102, 12.

e ver. 16.
f Cp. ch. 7, 6.

g ver. 11.
h See ver. 12.
i Cp. ver. 23.

j ver. 12.
k ch. 8, 21.
l mg. for mg.

m ch. 12, 1, 4.
n Cp. Ex. 32, 33.
o Cp. ver. 10, 19, 28, 30.
p See ver. 13.
q ch. 8, 1.

r Cp. ver. 43.

s ch. 10, 21.

t ver. 26, 40.
u See ch. 8, 3.
v Cp. ch. 7, 6.
w & 8, 21.

x ver. 16, 36.
y Cp. ch. 8, 4.
z ch. 8, 7.

divided ^{toward} the ^{four} winds of heaven; but ^{and} not to his posterity, nor according to his dominion ^{wherewith he ruled:} for his kingdom shall be plucked up, even for others beside ^{them}. ⁵ And the king of the south shall be strong, and ^{one} of his princes; and he shall be strong above him, and have dominion; his dominion shall be a great dominion. ⁶ And ^{at} the end of years ^{they} shall join themselves together; and the ^{daughter of the king} of the south shall come to the king of the north to make ^{an} agreement: but she shall not retain the ^{strength} of ^{her} the arm; neither shall he stand, nor his arm; but she shall be given up, and they that brought her, and ^{he} that begat her, and he that strengthened her in ^{those} times. ⁷ But out of a ^{shoot from her roots} shall one stand up ^{in his place}, which shall come ^{unto the} with an army, and shall enter into the ^{fortress} of the king of the north, and shall deal against them, and shall prevail: ^{and} shall also carry ^{also} captives into Egypt their gods, with their ^{molten images}, and with ^{their} goodly ^{precious} vessels of silver and of gold, shall he carry captive into Egypt; and he shall ^{restrain some} continue ^{many} years from the king of the north. ⁸ And he shall come into the realm of the king of the south, but he shall return into his own land. ⁹ And ^{his} sons shall be stirred up, and shall assemble a multitude of great ^{forces, which forces: and one} shall ^{come on,} and overflow, and pass through: ^{and} ^{they} shall return, and ^{war,} be stirred up, even to his ^{fortress}. ¹⁰ And the king of the south shall be ^{moved} with choler, and shall come forth and fight with him, even with the

R.V. 1 Heb. Javan. 2 Heb. strengtheneth himself. 3 Or, concerning these things. 4 Or, all this shall stir up the realm. 5 Or, shall be strong; but one of his princes shall be etc. 6 Or, equitable conditions. 7 Or, office. 8 Or, against. 9 Or, princes. 10 Or, continue more years than etc. 11 Or, and he. 12 Or, he. 13 Heb. shall associate themselves. 14 Heb. right. 15 Or, whom she brought forth. 16 Or, in his place, or, office. 17 Heb. vessels of their desire. 18 Or, shall war.

king of the north : "and he shall set forth a great multitude; and the multitude shall be given into his hand. ¹² And the multitude shall be lifted up, and away the multitude, his heart shall be exalted; and he shall cast down ^{ten} ^{many} ^{ten} thousands: but he shall not be strengthened by it. ¹³ And the king of the north shall return, and shall set forth a multitude greater than the former; and he shall come on at the end of the times, even ² of years, with a great army and with much substance. ¹⁴ And in those times there shall many stand up against the king of the south: also ¹ the children of the violent among thy people shall lift themselves up to establish the vision; but ² they shall fall. ¹⁵ So the king of the north shall come, and ² cast up a mount, and take ^a well fenced city: and the arms of the south shall not withstand, neither ¹ his chosen people, neither shall there be any strength to withstand. ¹⁶ But he that cometh against him shall ¹ do according to his own will, and ² none shall stand before him: and he shall stand in ^{the} ¹ glorious land, and in his hand shall be destruction. ¹⁷ And he shall set his face to come with the strength of his whole kingdom, and ² upright ones with him; and he shall do ^{his} pleasure: and he shall give him the daughter of women, ¹ to corrupt her; but ² she shall not stand, neither be for him. ¹⁸ After this shall he turn his face unto the ¹ isles, and shall take many: but a ¹ prince shall cause ^{the} reproach offered by him to cease; and he ¹ shall cause his own reproach to turn upon him.

e ver. 12.
 b Cp. ver. 7,
 4, 23, 30.
 c Jer. 46. 6.
 d Job 23. 8.
 e Ezech. 23. 21.
 f Cp. 2 Mac.
 3, 7, 12.
 g Cp. Isai.
 20. 17.
 h Zech. 9. 8.
 i Cp. 2 Mac.
 3, 22-40.
 j A ver. 11.
 k Cp. 2 Mac.
 4, 19.
 l Cp. ch. 4.
 16.
 m ver. 24.
 n Op. 2 Mac.
 4, 7, 10.
 o Cp. ver.
 34.
 p Cp. ver. 10.
 q Jer. 46. 7.
 r ver. 19, 23,
 34.
 s See
 Ezech. 4. 2.
 t Cp. 2 Mac.
 4, 23, 36.
 u ver. 21.
 v Cp. Gen.
 27, 25, 30.
 w ver. 2, 36.
 x Cp. Josh.
 10. 8.
 y Cp. 1 Mac.
 3, 30.
 z ver. 41.
 a Cp. ch. 3, 9.
 b See
 Jer. 42. 15.
 c Cp. 1 Mac.
 1, 18.
 d 2 Mac. 5. 1.
 e Cp. ch.
 3, 9.
 f ver. 10, 40.
 g Cp. 1 Mac.
 1, 18.
 h Cp. Hos.
 12. 14.

19 Then he shall turn his face toward the ^{fortresses} of his own land : but he shall ^{stumble} and fall, ^{and} shall not be found. 20 Then shall stand up ^{in his} place ^{one that shall cause / an exactor to pass estate / a raiser of taxes} through ⁱⁿ the glory of the kingdom : but within few days ^{he} shall be ^{destroyed}, neither in ^{anger}, nor in battle. 21 And ^{in his} place shall stand up ^a contemptible person, to whom they ^{had} shall not give the honour of the kingdom : ^{but} he shall come in ^{time of security,} ^{peaceably,} ^{and} shall obtain the kingdom ^{by} flatteries. 22 And with the arms of ^a flood shall they be ^{swept away} from before him, and shall be broken ; yea, also the prince of ^{the} covenant. 23 And after the league made with him ^{he} shall work deceitfully : for he shall come up, and shall become ^{strong,} with a small people. 24 ^{In time of} ^{security} shall he come ^{enter} ^{peaceably} even upon ^{the} fattest places of the province ; and he shall do that which his fathers have not done, nor his fathers' fathers ; ^{he} shall scatter among them ^{the} prey, and spoil, and ^{riches :} yea, and he shall ^{devise} his devices against the strong holds, even for a time. 25 ^{And} he shall stir up his power and his courage against ^{the} king of the south with a great army ; and the king of the south shall ^{war in} battle with ^{an exceeding} great and mighty ^{army :} but he shall not ^{stand,} ^{stand :} for they shall ^{devise} ^{forecast} devices against him. 26 Yea, they that ^{feed} of his ^{meat} shall ^{destroy} him, and his army shall ^{overflow} : ^{and} many shall fall down slain. 27 And ^{as for} both these ^{king's,} ^{king's}

R.V. ¹ Or, be carried away ² Or, for
means equitable conditions with him: and he shall give &c. 11
³ Or, coastlands ⁴ Or, captain ⁵ Or, office

A.V. ⁶ Heb. at the end of times, even years. †
the people of his choices. ⁷ Or, goodly land. Heb.
†† Heb. to corrupt. ‡ Heb. for him. ‡† Heb.
exacter to pass over. § Heb. amers. § Or, sm

³ Or, the fenced cities
¹¹ Heb. broken.

⁴ According to the ancient versions, and shall
 conditions ⁵ Or, to destroy it ⁷ Or, it
 or, his covenant ¹³ Or, dainties ¹⁴ Heb. break.
 bers. [†] Heb. the city of munitions. [†] Heb.
^{**} Or, much uprightness: or, equal conditions.
^{*} Or, in his place. [†] Heb. one that causeth an
 &c. [†] Heb. think his thoughts.

*hearts shall be to do mischief, and they shall speak lies at one table; but it shall not prosper: for yet the end shall be at the time appointed. ²⁸ Then shall he return into his land with great substance; and his heart shall be against the holy covenant; and he shall do his pleasure, exploits, and return to his own land. ²⁹ At the time appointed he shall return, and come into the south; but it shall not be in the latter time as it was in the former. ³⁰ For the ships of Chittim shall come against him; therefore he shall be grieved, and shall return, and have indignation against the holy covenant: so shall he do his pleasure: he shall even return, and have regard unto intelligence with them that forsake the holy covenant. ³¹ And arms shall stand on his part, and they shall profane the sanctuary, even the fortress, and shall take away the continual burnt offering, and they shall set up the abomination that maketh desolate. ³² And such as do wickedly against the covenant shall he pervert by flatteries: but the people that do know their God shall be strong, and do exploits. ³³ And they that be wise among the people shall instruct many: yet they shall fall by the sword, and by flame, by captivity, and by spoil, many days. ³⁴ Now when they shall fall, they shall be holpen with a little help: but many shall join themselves unto them with flatteries. ³⁵ And some of them that be wise shall fall, to refine them, and to purify, and to make them white, even to the time of the end: because it is yet for the time appointed.

a ver. 2, 14.

b Cp. ch. 7.

c 1 Mac. 1. 24.

d 2 Thess. 2. 4.

e Cp. ver. 35.

f Cp. ch. 7.

g Rev. 13. 5, 6.

h Cp. 1 Mac.

i 18.

j Deut. 10.

k Cp. ch. 8.

l 12.

m A Cp. ver. 30.

n 2 Mac. 5. 21.

o See 1 Mac. 1.

p 15, 30-34.

q Cp. Isai.

r 10, 26.

s ch. 9. 27.

t See 2 Mac.

u 5. 11-15.

v Cp. 2 Mac.

w 5. 1.

x Gen. 10. 4.

y Num. 24. 34.

z 1 Mac. 1. 1.

aa Cp. Joel

ab 3. 5.

ac See ver. 38.

ad See 2 Mac.

ae 4. 7-15.

af Cp. 1 Mac.

ag 1. 15.

ah Cp. ch. 12.

ai 11.

aj 1 Mac. 1. 37.

ak 46.

al Cp. 1 Mac.

am 1. 45.

an Cp. Lam.

ao 5. 2, 5.

ap Cp. ver.

aq 37, 50.

ar 1 Mac. 1.

as 54.

at Matt. 24. 15.

au Mark 13. 14.

av Cp. ch. 8. 13.

aw 12. 11.

ax Cp. 1 Mac.

ay 1. 43, 52.

az Zech. 9. 14.

ba See 1 Mac.

bb 2. 44-45, 64.

bc 2. 3, 8-9.

bd ch. 12. 3, 10.

be mg. for mg.

bf ver. 10, 36.

bg Cp. 1 Mac.

bh 2. 36.

bi 9. 17, 18.

bj c ver. 16.

bk See ch. 8. 9.

bl d Cp. Isai.

bm 11. 14.

bn Cp. 1 Mac.

bo 3. 16, 17.

bp 2 Mac. 2. 21.

bq See 1 Mac.

br 1. 16-18.

bs Cp. 2 Mac.

bt 6. 12.

bu Cp. Mal.

bv 2. 3, 4.

bw Cp. Rev.

bx 7. 14.

by Cp. ver. 27.

bz 40.

ca 1 Mac. 1.

cb 18.

³⁶ And the king shall do according to his will; and he shall exalt himself, and magnify himself above every god, and shall speak marvellous things against the God of gods: and he shall prosper till the indignation be accomplished: for that which is determined shall be done. ³⁷ Neither shall he regard the God of his fathers, nor the desire of women, nor regard any god: for he shall magnify himself above all. ³⁸ But in his place shall he honour the God of fortresses: and a god whom his fathers knew not shall he honour with gold, and silver, and with precious stones, and pleasant things. ³⁹ And he shall deal with the strongest. Thus he do in the most fortresses by the help of a strange god: who ever acknowledgeth him he will whom he shall acknowledge and increase with glory: and he shall cause them to rule over many, and shall divide the land for a price. ⁴⁰ And at the time of the end shall the king of the south contend with him: and the king of the north shall come against him like a whirlwind, with chariots, and with horsemen, and with many ships; and he shall enter into the countries, and shall overflow and pass through. ⁴¹ He shall enter also into the glorious land, and many countries shall be overthrown: but these shall be delivered out of his hand, even Edom, and Moab, and the chief of the children of Ammon. ⁴² He shall stretch forth his hand also upon the countries: and the land of Egypt shall not escape. ⁴³ But he shall have power over the treasures of gold and of silver, and over all

R.V. 1 Heb. make profane.

shall acknowledge and increase with glory or, shall increase glory

A.V. * Heb. their hearts.

as for the almighty God, in his seat he shall honour, yea, he shall honour a god, whom, &c.

Manasim, or, Gods protectors.

† Or, goodly land. Heb. land of delight, or, ornament.

† Or, goodly land. Heb. land of delight, or, ornament.

† Or, goodly land. Heb. land of delight, or, ornament.

† Or, goodly land. Heb. land of delight, or, ornament.

† Or, goodly land. Heb. land of delight, or, ornament.

† Or, goodly land. Heb. land of delight, or, ornament.

* Or, the teachers

* Heb. push at.

* Or, after

* Or, whom he

* Or, by them.

* Or, that in his stead

* Or, munitions. Heb.

* Heb. a price.

* Heb. fortresses of munitions.

* Heb. send forth.

the precious things of Egypt: and the ¹Libyans and the ²Ethiopians shall be at his steps.

⁴⁴ But tidings out of the east and out of the north shall trouble him: and therefore he shall go forth with great fury to ³destroy, and ⁴utterly to make away many.

⁴⁵ And he shall plant the ⁵tabernacles of his palace ⁶between the sea and seas in the ⁷glorious holy mountain; ⁸yet he shall come to his end, and none shall help him. ¹ And

I2 at that time shall ¹Michael stand up, the great prince which standeth for the children of thy people: and ²there shall be a time of trouble, such as never was since there was a nation even to that same time: and at that time thy people shall be delivered, ³every one that shall be found written in the book. ² And many of them that ⁴sleep in ⁵the dust of the earth shall ⁶awake, ⁷some to everlasting life, and ⁸some to shame and everlasting ⁹contempt. ³ And ⁴they that be ⁵wise shall shine as the brightness of the firmament; and ⁶they that turn many to righteousness as the stars for ever and ever. ⁴ But thou, O Daniel, ⁵shut up the words, and ⁶seal the book, even to ⁷the time of the end: ⁸many shall run to and fro, and knowledge shall be increased.

⁵ Then I Daniel looked, and, behold, there stood other two, the one on ¹the brink of the river on this

side, and the other on ²the brink of the river, ³river on that side. ⁴ And one said to ⁵the man clothed in linen, which was ⁶above upon the waters of the river, ⁷How long shall it be to the end of these wonders?

⁷ And I heard ⁸the man clothed in linen, which was ⁹above upon the waters of the river, when ¹⁰he held up his right hand and his left hand unto heaven, and ¹¹swore by him that liveth for ever that it shall be for a ¹²time, times, and ¹³an half; and when they have made an end of breaking in pieces

¹⁴he shall have accomplished to scatter ¹⁵the power of ¹⁶the holy people, all these things shall be finished. ⁸ And I heard, ⁹but I understood not: then said I, O my ¹⁰lord, what shall be the ¹¹issue of these things? ⁹ And he said, ¹⁰Go thy way, Daniel: ¹¹for the words are shut closed up and sealed till the time of the end. ¹⁰ Many shall purify themselves, and make themselves white, and be refined, ¹¹made purified, but ¹²the wicked shall do wickedly; and none of the wicked shall understand: ¹³but ¹⁴they that be wise shall understand.

¹¹ And from the time that ¹²the continual burnt offering shall be taken away, and ¹³the abomination that ¹⁴maketh desolate set up, there shall be a thousand two hundred and ninety days. ¹² Blessed is he that waiteth, and cometh to the thousand three hundred and five and thirty days. ¹³ But go thou thy way till the end be:

¹⁴ for thou shalt rest, and ¹⁵shalt stand in thy ¹⁶lot at ¹⁷the end of the days.

a Cp. 3 Chr. 12. 3.
b 3 Chr. 12. 3.
c Ezech. 30. 4, 5.
d Nah. 3. 9.
e ch. 10. 5.
f Ezech. 9. 2.
g See 2 Mac. 5. 11-14.
h ch. 5. 13.
i See Gen. 14. 22.
j Cp. 2 Mac. 9. 28.
k A Cp. Rev. 10. 6.
l ch. 7. 25.
m See ch. 10. 13.
n Cp. ch. 8. 34.
o Jer. 30. 7.
p Matt. 24. 31.
q Mark 13. 19.
r Cp. Rev. 15. 14.
s Cp. ch. 8. 18.
t ver. 13.
u Ex. 32. 32.
v Cp. Ezech. 12. 9.
w Luke 10. 20.
x Rev. 20. 12.
y Cp. ver. 4.
z Cp. ch. 11. 36.
aa Cp. Ps. 117. 15.
ab John 11. 11.
ac Cp. Isai. 26. 19.
ad Ezech. 2. 16.
ae 7. 32.
af See Ezech. 37. 1-10.
ag Matt. 25. 31.
ah John 5. 28, 29.
ai Acts 24. 15.
aj Rev. 20. 12, 13.
ak Cp. Rev. 9. 20.
al 22. 11.
am ch. 11. 33.
an & mg. for mg.
ao Matt. 13. 43.
ap ch. 11. 31.
aq Cp. Mal. 2. 6.
ar See ch. 11. 31.
as Cp. ver. 9.
at ch. 8. 28.
au Isai. 8. 16.
av 29. 11.
aw Rev. 5. 1.
ax 10. 4.
ay 22. 10.
az Cp. Matt. 10. 22.
ba Cp. ver. 12.
bb See ch. 8. 17.
bc Amos 8. 12.
bd ver. 9.
be Isai. 57. 2.
bf Cp. Rev. 6. 11.
bg A Cp. Matt. 13. 35.
bh Cp. ch. 10. 4.

R.V. ¹ Heb. to devote many. ² Or, between the seas at ³ Or, abhorrenes ⁴ Or, the teachers ⁵ Or, latter
and
A.V. ⁶ Or, goodly. Heb. mountain of delight of holiness. ⁷ Or, teachers. ⁸ Heb. lip. ⁹ Or, from above.
¹⁰ Or, part. ¹¹ Heb. to set up the abomination &c. ¹² Or, astonisheth. ¹³ Or, and thou, &c.

HOSEA.

¹ THE word of the LORD
I that came unto ^{Hosea} the
son of Beeri, ⁱⁿ the days
of Uzziah, Jotham, Ahaz, and
Hezekiah, kings of Judah, and in
the days of ^cJeroboam the son
of Joash, king of Israel.

² When the LORD spake at the first ¹by
the beginning of the word of the LORD
by Hosea. And the LORD said unto
Hosea, ¹Go, take unto thee a
wife of ^{whoredom} whoredoms, and ^{children} children of
whoredom: for ^{the} the land doth com-
mit ^{great} great whoredom, departing
from the LORD. ³ So he went
and took Gomer the daughter
of Diblaim; ^{and she} which conceived,
and bare him a son. ⁴ And the
LORD said unto him, Call his
name Jezreel; for yet a little
while, and ^oI will ²avenge the
blood of Jezreel upon the house
of Jehu, and ^{will} will cause to cease
the kingdom of the house of
Israel to cease. ⁵ And it shall come
to pass at that day, that ¹I will
break the bow of Israel ⁱⁿ in the
valley of Jezreel. ⁶ And she
conceived again, and bare a
daughter. And ^{the LORD} God said unto
him, ^{Call} Call her name ³Lo-
ruhamah: for ¹I will no more
have mercy upon the house of
Israel, that I should in any wise pardon them.
Israel; ^{but I} but I will utterly take them away.
⁷ But ¹I will have mercy upon
the house of Judah, and will
save them by the LORD their
God, and ^{will} will not save them
by bow, nor by sword, nor by

battle, by horses, nor by horse-
men. ⁸ Now when she had
weaned Lo-ruhamah, she con-
ceived, and bare a son. ⁹ And
the LORD said, ^{Call} Call his name ¹Lo-
ammi: for ^{ye} ye are not my
people, and I will not be ^{your} your
God.

¹⁰ Yet ^{the} the number of the
children of Israel shall be ^{as} as
the sand of the sea, which can-
not be measured nor numbered;
and ^{it} it shall come to ^{pass that} pass that
ⁱⁿ in the place where it was
said unto them, ^{Ye} Ye are not my
people, ^{there} there it shall be said unto
them, ^{Ye are} Ye are the sons of ^{the} the
living God. ¹¹ And ^{the} the
children of Judah and the
children of Israel shall be gathered
together, and ^{they} they shall appoint
themselves one head, and ^{they} they
shall come up ^{from} from out of the land: for
great shall be the day of Jezreel.

¹ Say ye unto your brethren,
² ¹Ammi; and to your sisters,

² Plead with your mother,
plead; for ^{she} she is not my wife,
plead: neither am I her husband: ^{let} let
her therefore put away ^{her} her where-
doms out of her ^{face,} face, and her
adulteries from between her
breasts; ^{lest} lest ¹I strip her naked,
and set her as ⁱⁿ in the day that
she was born, and ^{make} make her as
a wilderness, and set her like a
dry land, and slay her with

R.V. ¹ Or, with
you. ² Or, instead of that which was said
altogether pardon them.
Having obtained mercy.

³ Heb. viét.

⁴ That is, Not having obtained mercy.

⁵ That is, Not my people.

⁶ Or, instead of that.

⁷ Heb. I will not add any more to.

⁸ That is, My people.

⁹ Heb. for

¹⁰ Or, that I should

¹¹ That is,

thirst; ⁴ yea, ⁴ upon her children will I have
thirst. And I will not have mercy upon her
no mercy: ⁵ for they be the children
of whoredoms. ⁵ For ⁵ their mother
hath played the harlot: she
that conceived them hath done
shamefully: for ⁶ she said, I will
go after my lovers, that ⁶ give
me my bread and my water, my
wool and my flax, mine oil and
my ⁶ drink. ⁶ Therefore, behold,
⁷ I will hedge up thy way with
thorns, and ⁷ I will ⁷ make a fence
against her, that she shall not find
her paths. ⁷ And she shall
follow after her lovers, but she
shall not overtake them; and
she shall seek them, but shall
not find them: ⁸ then shall she
say, I will go and return to ⁸ my
first husband; ⁸ for then was it
better with me than now. ⁸ For
⁹ she did not know that ⁹ I gave
her ⁹ the corn, and the ⁹ wine, and
the oil, and multiplied unto ⁹ her
silver and gold, ⁹ which they
⁹ used prepared for Baal. ⁹ Therefore
¹⁰ will I return, and ¹⁰ take ¹⁰ back
my corn in the time thereof, and
my wine in the season thereof,
and ¹⁰ will pluck away ¹⁰ my wool and
my flax which should have covered ¹⁰ her
nakedness. ¹⁰ And now ¹⁰ will
I discover her ¹⁰ lewdness in the
sight of her lovers, and none
shall deliver her out of mine
hand. ¹¹ ¹¹ I will also cause all
her mirth to cease, her ¹¹ feasts,
her ¹¹ new moons, and her ¹¹ sab-
baths, and all her ¹¹ solemn
assemblies. ¹² And ¹² I will ¹² lay waste
her vines and her fig trees,
¹² whereof she hath said, These
are ¹² my hire rewards that my lovers
have given me: and ¹² I will
make them a forest, ¹² and the
beasts of the field shall eat
them. ¹³ And ¹³ I will visit upon

a ch. 1. 4.
b Cp. ch. 11. 2
& 18. 1, 2.
c ch. 1. 2
d Cp. ch.
1. 2.
e Ezek. 28.
40.
f Cp. Isai. 61.
10.
g Cp. ver. 12.
12.
h Cp. ver.
8. 9.
i Jer. 44. 17.
j Cp. Ezek.
20. 30.
k Isai. 40. 2.
l Job 8. 23.
m 2 Esd. 16.
77.
n Cp. Job
19. 8.
o Lam. 2. 7, 9.
p Cp. ch. 9.
10.
q 11. 1.
r Jer. 2. 2.
s Ezek. 16. 22,
60.
t Cp. Luke
12. 17, 18.
u ver. 15, 21.
v Cp. Isai.
54. 5, 6.
w Zeph. 1. 4.
x Zech. 13. 2.
y Cp. Ex. 23. 12.
z Cp. ver. 20.
aa Isai. 1. 3.
ab Cp. Ezek.
16. 19.
ac Deut. 7. 12.
ad ch. 18. 2.
ae Cp. Ezek.
16. 17, 18.
af Ezek. 84.
28.
ag Cp. Job 5. 32.
ah Cp. ver. 3.
ai Joel 1. 10.
aj Ps. 44. 9.
ak Isai. 2. 4.
al & 9. 5.
am Ezek. 39. 9, 10.
an y Lam. 1. 8.
ao Ezek. 16. 37.
ap & 23. 28.
aq Lev. 26. 5.
ar Jer. 23. 6.
as Cp. Ezek.
43. 7.
at Cp. Jer. 7.
34.
au Amos 8. 10.
av Cp. ver. 7.
16.
aw Jer. 3. 14, 15.
ax 2 Cor. 11. 2.
ay d Cp. Amos
8. 5.
az Cp. ch. 9. 5.
ba Isai. 1. 15.
bb / Cp. Isai.
5. 5.
bc Jer. 31. 34.
bd John 17. 3.
be Cp. ver. 5.
bf Cp. Mic.
1. 7.
bg ver. 16.
bh Cp. Zech.
8. 12.
bi Cp. ch.
12. 8.
bj Cp. ch.
4. 9.

her ¹⁴ the days of the Baalim,
¹⁴ unto which she burned incense; when
wherein she decked herself with her
earrings and her jewels, and she
went after her lovers, and forgot
me, saith the LORD. ¹⁴ There-
fore, behold, I will allure her,
and ¹⁵ bring her into the wilder-
ness, and ¹⁵ speak ¹⁵ comfortably
unto her. ¹⁵ And I will give
her her vineyards from thence,
and the valley of ¹⁵ Achor for a
door of hope: and she shall
¹⁶ make answer there, ¹⁶ as in the days
of her youth, and as in the day
when she came up out of the
land of Egypt. ¹⁶ And it shall
be ¹⁶ at that day, saith the LORD,
that thou shalt call me ¹⁶ ¹⁶ Ishi;
and shalt call me no more
¹⁷ Baali. ¹⁷ For ¹⁷ I will take
away the names of the Baalim
out of her mouth, and they
shall no more be ¹⁷ mentioned by
their name. ¹⁸ And in that day
¹⁸ will I make a covenant for
them with the beasts of the
field, and with the fowls of
heaven, and with the creeping
things of the ground: and ¹⁹ I
will break the bow and the
sword and the battle out of the
land, and will make them to lie
down ¹⁹ safely. ¹⁹ And I will
betroth thee unto me ¹⁹ for ever;
yea, ²⁰ I will betroth thee unto
me in righteousness, and in
judgement, and in lovingkindness,
and in mercies. ²⁰ ²⁰ I will even
betroth thee unto me in faith-
fulness: and ²¹ thou shalt know
the LORD. ²¹ And it shall come
to pass ²¹ in that day, ²¹ I will
answer, saith the LORD, I will
hear, and they shall
the heavens, and they shall
the earth; ²² and the earth
shall answer the corn, and the

R.V. Heb. drinks. ¹ Or, made into the image of Baal. ² Or, return, and take away. ³ Or, shame. ⁴ Or, appointed feasts. ⁵ Or, wherein she burned incense to them. ⁶ Or, nose-rings. ⁷ Heb. to her heart. ⁸ That is, Troubling. See Job. 7. 28. ⁹ Or, sing. ¹⁰ That is, My husband. ¹¹ That is, My master. ¹² Or, remembered. A.V. Heb. drinks. ¹³ Heb. wall a wall. ¹⁴ Heb. new wine. ¹⁵ Or, wherewith they made Baal. ¹⁶ Or, take away. ¹⁷ Heb. folly, or, silliness. ¹⁸ Heb. make desolate. ¹⁹ Or, friendly. ²⁰ Heb. to her heart. ²¹ That is, My husband. ²² That is, My lord.

wine, and the oil; and they shall ^{answer} ^{hear} ^{1b} Jezreel. ²³ And ^{1c} I will sow her unto me in the ² earth; and ^{1d} I will have mercy upon ³ her that had not obtained mercy; and ^{1e} I will say to ⁴ them which were not my people, ⁵ Thou art my people; and they shall say, *Thou art my God.*

¹ And the LORD said unto me, **3** ² Then said the LORD unto me, ³ "Go yet, love a woman beloved ⁴ of her friend and an adulteress, ⁵ according to the love of the LORD ⁶ loveth toward the children of Israel, though they turn unto other gods, and ⁷ love ⁸ cakes of raisins, ⁹ flagons ¹⁰ of wine. ² So I bought her to me for fifteen ¹¹ pieces of silver, and ¹² for an homer of barley, and an ¹³ half homer of barley: ³ and I said unto her, Thou shalt ¹⁴ abide for me many days; thou shalt not play the harlot, and thou shalt not be ¹⁵ any man's wife: so will I also be toward thee. ⁴ For the children of Israel ¹⁶ shall abide many days ¹⁷ without ¹⁸ king, and without ¹⁹ prince, and ²⁰ without ²¹ sacrifice, and ²² without ²³ pillar, and without ²⁴ image, and without ²⁵ teraphim: ⁵ afterward ²⁶ shall the children of Israel return, and ²⁷ seek the LORD their God, and ²⁸ David their king; ⁶ and shall come with fear unto the LORD and ²⁹ to his goodness in the ³⁰ latter days.

¹ Hear the word of the **4** ² LORD, ye children of Israel: for ³ the LORD hath a controversy with the inhabitants of the land, because there is no truth, nor mercy, ⁴ nor knowledge of God in the land. ² There ⁵ is nought but swearing and breaking faith, and killing, and stealing, and committing adultery; they break

a Cp. ch. 6. 9
& 12. 14
& Mic. 3. 10
& 7. 2
b Cp. ch. 1.
4. 11.
c Cp. ch. 1.
10. See Ezek.
36. 9-11.
d Isai. 24. 4.
Jer. 4. 28.
e Joel 1. 10.
f Cited
Rom. 9. 25, 26.
g Cp. Joel 1.
18 & Zeph. 1. 3.
h Ach. 1. 9.
i Pet. 2. 10.
j Cp. Ezek.
30. 20.
k Jer. 1.
20, 21.
l See Lev. 24. 13
& Jer. 31. 33.
m Cp. ver. 17.
n Cp. Deut.
17. 12.
o Cp. ch. 1.
2. 3.
p ch. 2. 2.
q 8. of 8. 2. 5
& mg.
r Cp. ver. 1
& Isai. 5. 13.
s Cp. Prov.
1. 29.
t Lev. 27. 16.
u Cp. Ezek. 45.
11.
v Cp. Ex.
19. 6.
w Deut. 21.
13.
x Cp. Jer.
22. 30.
y Cp. ch.
13. 6.
z 1 Sam. 2.
30. Mal. 2. 9.
aa 2 Cp. Lev.
6. 25, 26
& 10. 17.
ab ch. 10. 3, 7.
ac Cp. ch. 9. 4.
ad Cp. ch. 10.
1. 2.
ae Isai. 24. 1.
af See
Deut. 16. 22
& mg. for mg.
ag See
Judg. 8. 27.
ah See
Gen. 31. 19.
ai Cp. ch.
14. 1.
aj Jer. 29. 13
& 50. 4.
ak Lev. 26. 28.
al Mic. 3. 14.
am Hag. 1. 6.
an Ezek. 34.
20.
ao Cp. ch. 1. 11.
ap See Jer. 23. 5.
aq Cp. Mic. 7.
17.
ar Isai. 2. 2.
as See Mic. 4.
1-3.
at See ch. 5. 1.
au Cp. 1 Kin.
11. 4
& Prov. 20. 1.
av Cp. Judg.
18. 8.
aw Isai. 3. 18.
ax Jer. 25.
31. Mic. 6. 2.
ay p ch. 5. 4.
az Cp. ch. 2. 2.
ba Cp. ver. 6.
bb 14 & Jer. 4. 22
& 5. 4.
bc Cp. ch.
7. 1.
bd Ezek. 6. 13.
be Cp. Isai.
1. 20.

out, and ^{1a} blood toucheth blood. ³ Therefore ^{1b} shall the land mourn, and every one that dwelleth therein shall languish, ^{1c} with the beasts of the ^{1d} field, and ^{1e} the fowls of heaven; ^{1f} yea, the fishes of the sea also shall be taken away. ⁴ Yet let no man strive, ^{1g} neither let any man reprove; for thy people are as ^{1h} they that strive with the priest. ⁵ And thou shalt stumble ¹ⁱ in the day, and the prophet also shall stumble ^{1j} with thee in the ^{1k} night; and I will ^{1l} destroy ^{1m} thy mother. ⁶ My people are ¹ⁿ destroyed ^{1o} for lack of knowledge; ^{1p} because thou hast rejected knowledge, ^{1q} I will also reject thee, that ^{1r} thou shalt be no priest to me: seeing thou hast forgotten the law of thy God, ^{1s} I also will ^{1t} forget thy children. ⁷ As they were ^{1u} multiplied, ^{1v} so they sinned against me: ^{1w} therefore will I change their glory into shame. ⁸ They ^{1x} feed on the sin of my people, and they ^{1y} set their heart on their iniquity. ⁹ And ^{1z} shall be, like people, like priest: and I will ^{2a} punish them for their ways, and ^{2b} will ^{2c} reward them their doings. ¹⁰ And ^{2d} they shall eat, and not have ^{2e} enough; they shall commit whoredom, and shall not increase: because they have left off to take heed to the LORD. ¹¹ Whoredom and wine and new wine ^{2f} take away the ^{2g} understanding. ¹² My people ^{2h} ask counsel at their ²ⁱ stock, and their staff declareth unto them: for ^{2j} the spirit of ^{2k} whoredom hath caused them to err, and they have gone a whoring from under their God. ¹³ They sacrifice upon the tops of the mountains, and burn incense upon the hills, ^{2l} under oaks

R.V. ¹ That is, Whom God smeth. ² Or, land
* Or, of her husband, yet an adulteress. * Or, them that love
reading, I have rejected. ¹⁰ Heb. heart.

A.V. * Heb. of grapes. † Heb. lathach.
** Heb. lift up their soul to their iniquity.

³ Heb. Lo-ruhamah.

⁷ Heb. lathach.

⁴ Heb. Lo-ammi. See ch. 1. 6, 9, 10.

* Or, obitisk

† According to another

† Heb. a standing, or, statue, or, pillar.

† Heb. bloods.

†† Heb. cause to return.

go and return to my place, 'till they 'acknowledge their offence, and seek my face: ^bin their affliction they will seek me earnestly.

6 Come, and let us ^dreturn unto the LORD: for ^{he} hath torn, and he will heal us; he hath smitten, and ^{he} will bind us up. ² After two days ^{will} he revive us: ^{on} in the third day he will raise us up, and we shall live ^{before him}. ³ And ^{let} us know, ^{let} us follow on to know the LORD: ^{his} going forth is ^{sure} as the morning: ^{prepared} as the morning; and he shall come unto us ^{as} the rain, as ^{the} latter rain that watereth and former rain unto the earth.

⁴ O 'Ephraim, what shall I do unto thee? O 'Judah, what shall I do unto thee? for ^{your} goodness is ^{as} a morning cloud, and ^{as} the dew that goeth early away. ⁵ Therefore have I hewed them by the prophets; I have slain them ^{by} the words of my mouth: ^{and} thy judgments are as the light that goeth forth. ⁶ For ^I desire mercy, and not sacrifice; and ^{the} knowledge of God more than burnt offerings. ⁷ But ^{they} like ^{Adam} men have transgressed the covenant: ^{there} have they dealt treacherously against me. ⁸ ^{Gilead} is a city of them that work iniquity, ^{it is stained} with blood. ⁹ And as troops of robbers ^{wait} for a man, so the company of priests murder in the way ^{toward} Shechem: ^{yea}, they have committed ^{for} lewdness. ¹⁰ In the house of Israel I have seen an horrible thing: ^{there} whoredom is found in Ephraim, ^{Israel} is defiled. ¹¹ Also, O 'Judah, there is ^{an} harvest he hath set an

a Ps. 128. 1.
Cp. Job 42. 10.

b Isai. 26.

c Cp. ch. 6. 4.

d ch. 14. 1.

e Cp. ch. 5. 2.

f Cp. Jer.

g ch. 5. 14.

h Cp. ch. 18. 7, 8.

i Cp. ch. 4. 2.

k Cp. Isai.

l Cp. Luke 24.

m John 2. 22.

n 20. 9.

o 1 Cor. 15. 4.

p Cp. ch. 5. 2.

q Ps. 9. 22.

r Cp. ch. 4. 6.

s Ps. 90. 3.

t ver. 5.

u Cp. Rom. 1. 23.

v Mic. 5. 2.

w Cp. ch.

x See

y ch. 5. 10.

z Joel 2. 23.

a Cp. ch.

b ver. 10. 11.

c ch. 4. 15.

d 5. 5.

e 8. 14.

f 10. 11.

g 11. 12.

h 12. 1, 2.

i See ch. 5. 9-14.

j Cp. Jer. 2.

k (for 125.).

l ver. 5.

m ch. 13. 3.

n Jer. 23. 29.

o Cp. Heb. 4. 12.

p ch. 6. 2.

q Cited

r Matt. 9. 13.

s 12. 7.

t Cp. 1 Sam. 15. 22.

u Cp. ch. 2.

v 20.

w b ch. 8. 4.

x 2 Kin. 15.

y 10, 14, 26, 30.

z Cp. Gen.

a 2. 11.

b Job 31. 23.

c Rom. 5. 14.

d ch. 8. 1.

e Dent. 17. 2.

f ch. 5. 7.

g Ps. 108. 35.

h Cp. ch. 12.

i Cp. ch. 8. 7.

j See

k ch. 4. 2.

l k Cp. ch. 5. 1.

m 7. 6.

n Isai. 42. 25.

o m Josh.

p 24. 1.

q n ch. 5. 8.

r o Isai. 9. 13.

s p 7. 4.

t q Cp. ch. 4. 2.

u 12, 14.

v 9. 10.

w q See ver. 4.

x r See

y Joel 5. 13.

appointed for thee, when ^I bring again the captivity of my people.

¹ When I would ^{have} healed Israel, then ^{is} the iniquity of Ephraim was discovered, and the ^{wickedness} of ^{Samaritis} Samaria: ^{for} they commit falsehood: ^{and} the thief entereth in, and the troop of robbers ^{spoileth} without. ² And they ^{consider} not in their hearts that ^I remember all their wickedness: now ^{have} they their own doings beset them about; ^{they} are before my face. ³ They make ^{the} king glad with their wickedness, and the princes with their lies. ⁴ They are all adulterers; they are as an oven heated by the baker, he ^{ceaseth} to stir the fire, from the kneading of the dough until it be leavened. ⁵ In the day of ^{our} king the princes ^{made} themselves sick ^{with} the heat of wine; he stretched out his hand with scorners. ⁶ For they have ^{made} ready their heart like an oven, whiles ^{they} lie in wait: ^{their} baker sleepeth all the night; in the morning it burneth as a flaming fire. ⁷ They are all hot as an oven, and ^{have} devoured their judges; all ^{their} kings ^{are} fallen: there is none among them that calleth unto me. ⁸ Ephraim, he ^{hath} mixed himself among the peoples; Ephraim is a cake not turned. ⁹ Strangers have devoured his strength, and ^{he} knoweth it not: yea, gray hairs are ^{here} and there upon him, and ^{he} knoweth it not. ¹⁰ And ^{the} pride of Israel doth testify to his face: ^{yet} they have not returned unto the LORD their God, nor sought him, for all this. ¹¹ And Ephraim is like a silly dove

R.V. 1 Or, have borne their guilt and my judgement goeth forth as the light, as robbers lying in wait, so &c.

2 Or, him 11 Heb. brought near.

A.V. 3 Heb. till they be guilty.

4 Or, cunning for blood.

5 Heb. with one shoulder, or, to Shechem.

6 Heb. say not to.

7 Or, applied.

8 Or, earnestly, saying.

9 Or, are as men that have transgressed a covenant.

10 Or, maketh a raid

11 According to some ancient versions, their anger.

12 Or, mersey, or, kindness.

13 Or, that thy judgments might be, &c.

14 Or, enormity.

15 Or, from waking.

16 Heb. still.

17 Or, with heat through wine.

Or, kindness

According to some ancient versions,

Or, men

According to many ancient versions, hepen to be heated with wine.

Heb. sprinkled.

Or, cavellancy

Or, like Adam.

Heb. still.

Or, with heat through wine.

^awithout ¹understanding: they call ^{to} ^bEgypt, they go to ^cAssyria.
¹² When they shall go, ^dI will spread my net upon them; I will bring them down as the fowls of the ^eheaven: ^fI will chastise them, ^gas their congregation hath heard. ^hWoe unto them! for they have wandered from me: ⁱdestruction unto them! ^jbecause they have ^ktransgressed against me: ^lthough I would redeem them, yet ^mthey have spoken lies against me. ¹⁴ And ⁿthey have not cried unto me with their heart, ^owhen ^pthey howl upon their beds: ^qthey assemble themselves for corn and wine, ^rand they rebel against me. ¹⁵ Though ^sI have ^ttaught bound and strengthened their arms, yet do they imagine mischief against me. ¹⁶ They ^ureturn, but not to ^vhim that is on high: they are ^wlike a deceitful bow: their princes shall fall by the sword for ^xthe rage of their tongue: this shall be their derision ^yin the land of Egypt.

8 ¹Set ^athe trumpet to ^bthy mouth. ^cAs an eagle he cometh against the house of the ^dLORD: ^ebecause ^fthey have transgressed my covenant, and trespassed against my law. ² They ^gIsrael shall cry unto me, ^hMy God, we ⁱIsrael know thee. ³ Israel hath cast off ^jthat which is good: the enemy shall pursue him. ⁴ They have set up kings, ^kbut not by me: ^lthey have made princes, and I knew it not: of their silver and their gold have they made them idols, that they may be cut off. ⁵ He ^mhath cast off thy calf, O Samaria: ⁿThy calf, O Samaria, hath cast thee off: mine anger is kindled against them: ^ohow long will it be ere they

^a ch. 4. 11.
^b Cp. ch. 12. 1.
^c 2 Kin. 17. 4.
^d See ch. 5. 12.
^e See Book. 12. 12.
^f See ch. 10. 8, 9.
^g Cp. 1 Kin. 12. 26.
^h Cp. Mic. 1. 6, 7.
ⁱ Cp. ch. 10. 12, 13.
^j See Lev. 24. 14-20.
^k Deut. 22. 15-22.
^l See ch. 9. 12.
^m Cp. ch. 7. 9.
ⁿ 2 Kin. 17. 6.
^o See ch. 13. 14.
^p Jer. 22. 25.
^q Cp. ch. 11. 12.
^r See ch. 12. 1.
^s See Mic. 6. 12.
^t Ps. 78. 36, 37.
^u See ch. 5. 12.
^v Cp. Jer. 2. 24.
^w Cp. Amos 6. 4, 5.
^x Cp. ch. 11. 3.
^y Cp. ch. 4. 7, 10.
^z See Book. 22. 7.
^{aa} Cp. ch. 6. 1.
^{ab} See ch. 10. 1 & 12. 11.
^{ac} Ps. 78. 57.
^{ad} Cp. Deut. 4. 6, 8.
^{ae} Ps. 78. 9.
^{af} See ch. 9. 3.
^{ag} Jer. 7. 21.
^{ah} Cp. Amos 4. 4.
^{ai} See ch. 5. 8.
^{aj} See Lev. 28. 40.
^{ak} See ch. 9. 2.
^{al} Amos 5. 7.
^{am} See ch. 9. 2.
^{an} Deut. 28. 68.
^{ao} Cp. ch. 11. 5.
^{ap} See ch. 6. 7.
^{aq} See ch. 6. 4.
^{ar} See Isai. 17. 7.
^{as} Cp. Amos 5. 11.
^{at} See Matt. 7. 21-23.
^{au} See Amos 2. 5.
^{av} See ch. 7. 7.
^{aw} 1 Kin. 12. 27.
^{ax} Cp. 2 Chr. 13. 5.
^{ay} Cp. ch. 7. 7 (for mg.).
^{az} See ch. 1. 2.
^{ba} See ch. 2. 5.
^{bb} Jer. 44. 17.
^{bc} Cp. ch. 2. 5.
^{bd} Cp. Jer. 13. 27.

attain to innocency? ⁶ For from Israel ^ais even this; the workman ^bmade it; and ^cit is not God: ^dbut ^ethe calf of Samaria ^fshall be broken in pieces. ⁷ For ^gthey reap the wind, and they shall have the whirlwind: ^hhe hath no standing corn: the ⁱblade shall yield no meal: if so be it yield, ^jthe ^kstrangers shall swallow it up. ⁸ Israel ^lis swallowed up: now ^mare they among the ⁿnations as ^oa vessel wherein is no pleasure. ⁹ For ^pthey are gone up to Assyria, ^qlike a wild ass alone by himself: Ephraim hath hired ^rlovers. ¹⁰ Yea, though they ^shave hired among the nations, now will I gather ^tthem; and ^uthey ^vbegin to be ^wminished by reason of the burden of the ^xsorrow ^yof a little for the ^zking of princes. ¹¹ Because Ephraim ^{aa}hath multiplied ^{ab}altars to sin, altars ^{ac}have been unto him to sin. ¹² Though ^{ad}I write for him ^{ae}my law in ten thousand precepts, ^{af}they ^{ag}are counted as a strange thing. ¹³ They sacrifice ^{ah}flesh for the sacrifices of mine offerings, ^{ai}they sacrifice flesh and eat it; but the LORD accepteth them not: ^{aj}now will he remember their iniquity, and visit their ^{ak}sins: ^{al}they shall return to Egypt. ¹⁴ For ^{am}Israel hath forgotten ^{an}his Maker, and ^{ao}buildeth ^{ap}palaces; and ^{aq}Judah hath multiplied fenced cities: but ^{ar}I will send a fire upon his cities, and it shall devour the ^{as}castles thereof. ¹⁵ Rejoice not, O Israel, ¹⁶for joy, ¹⁷like the peoples: ¹⁸for ¹⁹thou hast gone a whoring from thy God, ²⁰thou hast loved hire ²¹upon every cornfloor. ²² The ²³threshing-floor and the ²⁴winepress shall not feed them, and ²⁵the new wine shall fail ²⁶in her.

R.V. ¹ Heb. heart. ² Or, when the report cometh to their congregation. ³ According to some ancient authorities, they cut themselves. ⁴ Or, chastened them. ⁵ Or, the trumpet to thy mouth. ⁶ As an eagle against the house of the Lord! ⁷ Or, they have removed them. ⁸ Or, it hath no stalk. ⁹ Heb. loves. ¹⁰ Or, as otherwise read, shall sorrow a little or, for a little while. ¹¹ See Is. 10. 8. Many ancient authorities have, king and princes. ¹² Or, I wrote for him the ten thousand things of my law, but they do. ¹³ Or, temples. ¹⁴ Or, unto exultation. ¹⁵ Or, that. ¹⁶ Heb. spoil. ¹⁷ Or, chastened. ¹⁸ Heb. the roof of thy mouth. ¹⁹ Or, standing corn. ²⁰ Heb. loves. ²¹ Or, begin. ²² Or, in a little while. ²³ Or, in the sacrifices of mine offerings they, etc. ²⁴ Or, in, etc. ²⁵ Or, wine, etc.

³ They shall not dwell in ^athe LORD's land; but ^cEphraim shall return to Egypt, and ^dthey shall eat unclean ^{food} things in Assyria.
⁴ They shall not ^{pour out} offerings to the LORD, ^{offer} neither shall they be pleasing unto him: their sacrifices shall be unto them as ^{the} bread of mourners; all that eat thereof shall be polluted: for their bread shall be for their appetite: ^{it} shall not come into the house of the LORD.
⁵ What will ye do in the ^{day of} solemn assembly, and in the day of the feast of the LORD? ^e For, lo, they are gone ^{away from destruction, yet} because of ^f destruction: ^g Egypt shall gather them up, ^{Memphis shall bury them:} ^{their} pleasant ^{things of} places for their silver, nettles shall possess them: ^{thorns shall be in their} tents. ^{7 w} The days of visitation are come, the days of recompence are come; Israel shall know it: ^{the} prophet is a fool, the ^{man that hath the spirit} is mad, for the multitude of ^{his} iniquity, and ^{because the enmity is great.} ⁸ Ephraim ^{was} ^a watchman ^{with my God:} as for the prophet, ^a fowler's snare is in all his ways, ^{and} ^{enmity} in the house of his God. ⁹ They have deeply corrupted themselves, as ⁱⁿ the days of Gibeah: ^{therefore} he will remember their iniquity, he will visit their sins. ¹⁰ I found Israel like grapes in the wilderness; I saw your fathers as the firstripe in the fig tree at her first ^{season} time: but ^k they came to Baal-peor, and ^{consecrated} themselves unto ^{that} shameful thing, and ^{became} abominable like ^{their} abominations were ^{that which} they loved. ¹¹ As for Ephraim, ^{their} glory shall fly away like a ^{bird:} ^{there shall be no} birth, and ^{none with child,} and ^{no} from the

conception. ¹² Though they bring up their children, yet will I be-
 reave them, ^{that there shall not be a} man left: yea, ^{woe} also to them when ^I depart from them!
¹³ Ephraim, ^{like} ^{as I have seen Tyre,} is planted in a pleasant place: but ^b Ephraim shall bring ^{out} forth his children to the ^{slayer.} ¹⁴ Give them, O LORD: what wilt thou give? give them ^a 'miscarrying womb and dry breasts'. ¹⁵ All their wickedness is in ^{Gilead:} for there I hated them: ^{because of} the wickedness of their doings I will drive them out of mine ^{house:} I will love them no ^{more:} all ^{their} princes are ^{revolters}. ¹⁶ Ephraim is smitten, ^{their} root is dried up, they shall bear no fruit: yea, ^{though} they bring forth, ^{yet} will I slay ^{even} ^{the} beloved fruit of their womb.
¹⁷ My God will cast them away, because they did not hearken unto him: and ^{they} shall be wanderers among the nations.

¹ Israel is a luxuriant vine, which putteth forth ^{his} fruit unto himself: according to the multitude of his fruit ^{he} hath multiplied his ^{increased the} altars; according to the ^{goodness of his} land they have made goodly ^{pillars.} ² Their heart is ^{divided;} now shall they be found ^{guilty:} ^{he} shall ^{smite} break down their altars, he shall spoil their ^{pillars.} ³ Surely now shall they say, ^{For} ^{we} have no king: ^{because} we feared not the LORD; ^{what then should a king do for us?} ⁴ They have spoken words, ^{swearing} falsely in making ^{cove-}nants: ^{therefore} judgement ^{will} springeth up as ^{hemlock} in the furrows of the field. ⁵ The inhabitants of Samaria shall ^{be in terror for} the

R.V. ¹ Or, neither shall their sacrifices be pleasing unto him: their bread shall be unto them etc.

² Or, separated. ³ Heb. shame.

⁴ Or, he hath divided their heart.

⁵ Heb. reek. See Deut. 28. 18.

A.V. ⁶ Heb. spoil.

⁷ Or, their silver shall be desired, the nettle, etc.

⁸ Heb. that casteth the fruit.

⁹ Heb. statues, or, standing images.

¹⁰ Or, as I have seen, like Tyre, that is planted etc.

¹¹ Or, they swear falsely, they make covenants.

¹² Or, He hath divided their heart.

¹³ Heb. desire.

¹⁴ Or, a vine emptying the fruit which is good.

¹⁵ Heb. behind.

¹⁶ Or, watcheth against.

¹⁷ Or, prosperity.

¹⁸ Or, shall spring up.

¹⁹ Heb. man of the spirit.

²⁰ Heb. man of the spirit.

²¹ Heb. man of the spirit.

calves of ^aBeth-aven: for the people thereof shall mourn over it, and ¹the priests thereof that rejoiced ^{over} on it, for ^{the} glory thereof, because it is departed from it. ⁶It ^{also shall be} carried unto Assyria for a present to ^{king} Jareb: Ephraim shall receive shame, and Israel shall be ashamed ^{of} his own counsel. ⁷As for Samaria, ^{her king is cut off} as the foam upon ^{the} water. ⁸The high places also of ^aAven, ^mthe sin of Israel, shall be destroyed: ^{the} thorn and the thistle shall come up on their altars; and ^{they} shall say to the mountains, Cover us; and to the hills, Fall on us. ⁹O Israel, thou hast sinned ^{from} ^{the} days of Gibeah: ^{there} they stood; ^{that} the battle in Gibeah ^{against} the children of iniquity ^{should} not overtake them in Gibeah. ¹⁰When it is my desire, ^{I will} chastise them; and the peoples shall be gathered against them, ^{when} they are ^{bound} to bind themselves in ^{their} two transgressions. ¹¹And Ephraim ^{is as} ^{an} heifer that is taught, ^{that} and loveth to tread out ^{the} corn; but I have passed over upon ^{her} fair neck: I will set a rider on ^{Ephraim}. ¹²Judah shall plow, and Jacob shall break his clods. ¹³Sow to yourselves in righteousness, reap according to mercy; ^{break} up your fallow ground: for it is time to seek the LORD, till he come and ^{rain} righteousness upon you. ¹⁴Ye have plowed wickedness, ye have reaped iniquity; ye have eaten the fruit of ^{lies}: ^{for} thou didst trust in thy way, in the multitude of thy mighty men.

¹⁴Therefore ^{shall} a tumult arise ^{among} thy ^{people}, and all thy fortresses shall be spoiled, as ^{Shalman} spoiled Beth-arbel in the day of battle: ^{the} mother was dashed in pieces ^{with} upon her children. ¹⁵So shall ^{Beth-el} do unto you because of ^{your} great wickedness: ⁱⁿ ^{at} daybreak ^{shall} the king of Israel ^{be} utterly cut off.

¹When Israel was a **II** child, then ^I loved him, and ^{called} ^{my} son out of Egypt. ²As they called them, so they went from them: ^{they} sacrificed unto ^{the} Baalim, and burned incense to graven images. ³Yet ^I taught Ephraim to go; ^I taught Ephraim also to go, ^{taking} them on my arms; but they knew not that ^I healed them. ⁴I drew them with cords of a man, with bands of ^{love}; and ^I was to them as they that ^{take} off the yoke on their jaws, and ^I laid meat ^{before} unto them. ⁵He shall not return into the land of Egypt; but ^{the} Assyrian shall be his king, ^{because} ^{they} refused to return. ⁶And the sword shall ^{fall} upon ^{his} cities, and shall consume his ^{branches}, and devour them, ^{because} of their own counsels. ⁷And my people are bent ^{to} backsliding from me: though ^{they} call them to ^{him} that is on high, ^{none} at all will ^{exalt} him. ⁸How shall I give thee up, Ephraim? ^{how} shall I deliver thee, Israel? ^{how} shall I make thee ^{as} Admah? ^{how} shall I set thee ^{as} Zeboim? ^{mine} heart is turned within me, my compassions are kindled together. ⁹I will not execute the fierceness of mine anger, I will not return

R.V. ¹ Heb. Chemarim. See 2 Kings 23. 5.

² Or, there have they continued. ³ Or, shall not the battle. ⁴ Gibeah.

⁵ Or, teach you righteousness. ⁶ Or, faithfulness.

⁷ Or, teach you at Beth-el. ⁸ Heb. he took them on his arms.

⁹ Or, Chemarim.

¹⁰ Or, the face of the water.

¹¹ Heb. the beauty of her neck.

¹² Or, in their two habitations.

¹³ Heb. together they exalted not.

¹⁴ Or, Samaria is cut off with her King. ¹⁵ Or, twice. ¹⁶ Or, more than

¹⁷ Or, shall not the battle. ¹⁸ Gibeah. ¹⁹ Or, yoked. ²⁰ Or, for

²¹ Or, against. ²² Heb. peoples. ²³ Or, shall I be done

²⁴ Or, rage against. ²⁵ Or, I'll himself up. ²⁶ Or, So shall it be done

²⁷ Or, when I shall blast them for their two transgressions.

²⁸ Heb. the evil of your evil. ²⁹ Heb. I'll up.

to destroy Ephraim: "for I am God, and not man; "the Holy One in the midst of thee: and I will not enter into the city.

¹⁰ They shall walk after the LORD, ^{who} shall roar like a lion: ^{for} he shall roar, ^{and} the children shall come trembling ^{from} the west.

¹¹ They shall come trembling as a bird ^{out} of Egypt, and ^{as} a dove ^{out} of the land of Assyria: and I will make them to dwell ⁱⁿ their houses, saith the LORD.

¹² Ephraim compasseth me about with falsehood, ^{and} the house of Israel with deceit: ^{but} Judah yet ruleth with God, and is faithful ^{with} the Holy One.

I2 Ephraim feedeth after ^{the} east wind: he continually

multiplieth ^{lies} and desolation; and ^{they} do make a covenant with ^{the} Assyrians, and ^{oil} is carried into Egypt. ^{The} LORD hath also a controversy with Judah, and will ^{punish} Jacob according to his ways; according to his doings will he recompense him. ^{In} the womb he took his

brother by the heel in the womb, and by his strength ^{he} had power with God: ^{yea}, ^{he} had power over the angel, and prevailed: he wept, and made supplication unto him: ^{he} found him at Beth-el, and there he spake with us; ^{even} the LORD, the God of hosts; ^{the} LORD is his memorial. ^{Therefore} turn thou to thy God: ^{keep} mercy and judgement, and wait on thy God continually.

⁷ He is ^a trafficker, ^{the} balances of deceit are in his hand: he

a See Num. 22. 19. b Mic. 2. 2 c See Isai. 12. 6 d Zech. 11. 5 e Rev. 3. 17 f Cp. Deut. 29. 18 g Cp. ch. 2. 5 h Isai. 31. 4 i Jer. 25. 30 j Joel 3. 16 k Amos 1. 2 l Ach. 13. 4 m Isai. 11. 11 n Zech. 8. 7 o See Lev. 22. 30-33 p Neh. 8. 14 q See ch. 8. 13 r Isai. 50. 6 s Cp. 2 Kin. 17. 12 t Ch. 12. 1 in Heb. u Zech. 10. 6 v Cp. ch. 9. 2 w Cp. Joel 2. 28 x See ch. 6. 4 y Cp. ch. 7. 12 z ch. 6. 8 a ch. 4. 15 b Cp. ch. 6. 4 (for mg.) c ch. 8. 11 d ch. 10. 4 e Gen. 28. 5 f Cp. Deut. 26. 8 (mg.) g Gen. 29. 30, 38 h Cp. ch. 13. 15 i Jer. 18. 17 j Cp. Deut. 18. 15 k Ex. 12. 50 l Ps. 77. 30 m See Isai. 63. 11-14 n See ch. 5. 13 o Cp. ch. 7. 11 p 2 Kin. 17. 4 q 2 Kin. 17. 17 r See ch. 4. 1 s See ch. 4. 2 t Ver. 2 u Gen. 25. 26 v Gen. 27. 35 w Cp. Amos 6. 13 x Gen. 32. 28 y mg. z See ch. 11. 2 a ch. 2. 8 b Gen. 28. 13, 19 c Cp. Ps. 115. 4 d Isai. 40. 19, 30 e Ex. 3. 15 f ch. 14. 1, 2 g Joel 2. 12, 13 h Cp. 1 Kin. 19. 10 i Job 31. 26, 27 j Cp. Mic. 6. 8 k See Ps. 1. 4 l Amos 8. 5 m See Ps. 1. 4 n See Ps. 1. 4 o See Ps. 1. 4 p See Ps. 1. 4 q See Ps. 1. 4 r See Ps. 1. 4 s See Ps. 1. 4 t See Ps. 1. 4 u See Ps. 1. 4 v See Ps. 1. 4 w See Ps. 1. 4 x See Ps. 1. 4 y See Ps. 1. 4 z See Ps. 1. 4

loveth ^{to} oppress. ^{And} Ephraim said, ^{Surely} I am become rich, I have found me ^{wealth} out substance: ⁱⁿ all my labours ^{they} shall find in me none iniquity ^{that} were sin. ^{But} I am the LORD thy God from the land of Egypt: ^I will yet ^{again} make thee ^{to} dwell in tents, tabernacles, as in the days of the solemn feast. ^I have also spoken ^{unto} the prophets, and I have multiplied ^{visions}; and ^{by} the ministry of the prophets have I used similitudes, ^{it} by the ministry of the prophets. ^{Is} Gilgal iniquity? they are altogether vanity: ⁱⁿ Gilgal they sacrifice bullocks: vanity: they sacrifice bullocks in Gilgal: yea, ^{their} altars ^{are} as heaps ⁱⁿ the furrows of the field. ^{And} Jacob fled into the field of ^{Aram}, and Israel ^{served} for a wife, and for a wife he kept sheep. ^{And} by ^a prophet ^{the} LORD brought Israel ^{up} out of Egypt, and by a prophet was he ^{pre}served. ^{Ephraim} hath provoked to anger ^{most} bitterly: therefore shall ^{his} blood be left upon him, ^{and} his reproach shall his LORD return unto him.

I3 When Ephraim ^{spake}, there was trembling; ^{he} exalted himself in ^{Israel}; but when he ^{offended} in Baal, he died. ^{And} now ^{they} sin more and more, and ^{have} made them molten images of their silver, even ^{idols} according to their own understanding, ^{all} of ^{them} the work of the craftsmen: they say of them, Let ^{the} men that sacrifice ^{kiss} the calves. ^{Therefore} they shall be ^{as} the morning cloud, and ^{as} the dew that passeth away, ^{as} the chaff that is driven with the whirlwind out of the ^{threshing}-floor, and

R.V. ¹ Or, come in wrath ² Or, and Judah is yet united with God, and with the Holy One who is faithful ³ Heb. visit upon. ⁴ Or, strength ⁵ Or, strove ⁶ Or, for the Lord is the God of hosts ⁷ Or, As for Canaan, the &c. ⁸ Or, a Canaanite Heb. Canaan. ⁹ Or, guilty ¹⁰ Or, da/raud ¹¹ Heb. by the hand. ¹² Or, shall be ¹³ Or, kept ¹⁴ Or, spake with trembling &c. ¹⁵ Or, became guilty ¹⁶ Or, the sacrificers of men ¹⁷ Heb. was a prince, or, behaved himself princely. ¹⁸ Or, Canaan. ¹⁹ Heb. chaff. ²⁰ Or, all my labours suffer me not: he shall have punishment of iniquity in whom is sin. ²¹ Heb. bloods. ²² Heb. they add to sin. ²³ Or, the sacrificers of men.

as the smoke out of the chimney.
 4 Yet I am the LORD thy God from the land of Egypt; and thou shalt know no god but me: for beside me there is no saviour. 5 I did know thee in the wilderness, in the land of great drought.
 6 According to their pasture, so were they filled; they were filled, and their heart was exalted; therefore have they forgotten me.
 7 Therefore I will be unto them as a lion: as a leopard will I watch by the way. 8 I will meet them as a bear that is bereaved of her whelps, and will rend the caul of their heart, and there will I devour them like a lion: the wild beast shall tear them.
 9 It is thy destruction, O Israel, that thou art against me, against thy destroyed thyself; but in me is thy help.
 10 I will be thy king: where now is thy king, that he may save thee in all thy cities? and thy judges, of whom thou saidst, Give me a king and princes? 11 I have given thee a king in mine anger, and have taken him away in my wrath.
 12 The iniquity of Ephraim is bound up; his sin is laid up in store.
 13 The sorrows of a travailing woman shall come upon him: he is an unwise son; for it is time he should not stay long in the place of the breaking forth of children.
 14 I will ransom them from the power of the grave; I will redeem them from death: O death, where are thy plagues? O grave, where are thy destructions? Repentance shall be hid from mine eyes.
 15 Though he be fruitful among his brethren, an east wind shall come, the breath of the LORD coming shall come up from the

a See Ps. 68. 2.
 b Cp. Ezek. 17. 10.
 c ch. 12. 8.
 d See Ex. 20. 3.

[Ch. 14. 1 in Heb.]
 e Cp. ch. 12. 8.
 f Isai. 43. 11 & 45. 21.
 g Deut. 2. 7.
 h Cp. Hab. 1. 11.
 i Kin. 18. 12.
 j Cp. ch. 4. 7.

k Cp. ch. 9. 10. 14.
 l Deut. 8. 15.
 m Cp. Deut. 32. 15.
 n Cp. 2 Kin. 2. 1.

o Amos 1. 13.
 p ch. 5. 14.
 q ch. 6. 1.
 r ch. 6. 1.

s Cp. ch. 5. 5.
 t Jer. 5. 6.
 u Cp. ch. 18. 1.
 v Sam. 17. 8.
 w Prov. 17. 12.

x Cp. ch. 5. 15.
 y Cp. ch. 2. 12.
 z Heb. 13. 10.

aa Cp. Ps. 50. 13, 14.
 ab Isai. 30. 31.
 ac ch. 5. 13.
 ad Cp. Deut. 33. 26.

ae Cp. Isai. 50. 16 & 31. 1.
 af Cp. ch. 8. 4.
 ag 10. 3.
 ah Cp. ver. 8.

ai See Ps. 10. 14.
 aj 1 Sam. 8. 5, 19.
 ak Cp. 1 Sam. 8. 22.

al Jer. 3. 22.
 am ch. 8. 1.
 an ch. 11. 7.
 ao Cp. ch. 11. 1.

ap Cp. 1 Sam. 15. 23.
 aq Cp. ch. 6. 3.
 ar Job 14. 17.

as Isai. 27. 6.
 at Isai. 13. 8.
 au Thess. 5. 3.
 av Cp. Ps. 92. 12.

aw Isai. 35. 2.
 ax Cp. 2 Kin. 19. 3.
 ay Ps. 52. 8.
 az Isai. 25. 8.

ba Isai. 37. 12.
 bb Ps. 91. 1.
 bc Cp. 1 Cor. 15. 55.
 bd Cp. Ezek. 14. 21.

be Cp. Ezek. 9. 10.
 bf Cp. ver. 3.
 bg Isai. 30. 22.
 bh Cp. Gen. 41. 52.

v Cp. Ezek. 18. 12 & Jonah 4. 8 & Hab. 1. 2.

wilderness, and his spring shall become dry, and his fountain shall be dried up: he shall spoil the treasure of all pleasant vessels. 16 Samaria shall bear her guilt: for she hath rebelled against her God: they shall fall by the sword: their infants shall be dashed in pieces, and their women with child shall be ripped up.

1 O Israel, return unto the LORD thy God; for thou hast fallen by thine iniquity. 2 Take with you words, and return unto the LORD: say unto him, Take away all iniquity, and accept that which is good: so will we receive as graciously. 3 As bullocks the calves of our lips. 3 Asshur shall not save us; we will not ride upon horses: neither will we say any more to the work of our hands, Ye are our gods: for in thee the fatherless findeth mercy. 4 I will heal their backsliding, I will love them freely: for mine anger is turned away from him. 5 I will be as the dew unto Israel: he shall blossom as the lily, and cast forth his roots as Lebanon. 6 His branches shall spread, and his beauty shall be as the olive tree, and his smell as Lebanon. 7 They that dwell under his shadow shall return; they shall revive as the corn, and blossom as the vine: the scent thereof shall be as the wine of Lebanon. 8 Ephraim shall say, What have I to do any more with idols? I have answered, heard him, and will regard him: I am like a green fir tree: from me is thy fruit found.

v Cp. ch. 2. 5, 23 & John 15. 4, 5.

R.V. 1 Or, knowest 2 Or, Thou art destroyed, O Israel; for thou art. 3 Or, for in me, in thy help— Or, but in me is thy help. Some ancient versions have, who shall help? 4 Or, when it is time, he standeth not in awe. 5 Heb. hand. 6 Heb. Shal. 7 Or, I will be. 8 Or, wind graciously what etc. 9 The Sept. and Syriac have, the fruit of our lips. 10 Or, I. 11 Or, his memorial. 12 Or, O Ephraim, A.V. 1 Heb. droughts. 2 Heb. the beast of the field. 3 Heb. in thy help. 4 Rather, Where is thy king? King Hoshea being then in prison, 2 Kin. 17. 4. 5 Heb. a time. 6 Heb. the hand. 7 Or, revive us. 8 Or, give good. 9 Or, blossom. 10 Heb. strike. 11 Heb. shall go. 12 Or, memorial. 13 Heb. vessels of desire.

⁹ "Who is wise, and he shall understand these things? prudent, and he shall know them? for the ways of the LORD are

^a Ps. 107. 43.
Jer. 9. 12.
Dan. 12. 10.
John 8. 47
& 18. 37.
^b Cp. Prov.
10. 29
& Luke 2. 34 & 1 Cor. 2. 14.

right, and ^bthe just shall walk in them: ^bbut the transgressors shall fall therein.

JOEL.

I ¹THE word of the LORD that came to Joel the son of Pethuel.

² "Hear this, ^aye old men, and give ear, ^aall ye inhabitants of the land. ^aHath this been in your days, or ^aeven in the days of your fathers? ³ "Tell ye your children of it, and ^alet your children ^atell their children, and their children another generation. ⁴ "That which ¹the palmerworm hath left hath ¹the locust eaten; and that which the locust hath left hath ¹the cankerworm eaten; and that which the cankerworm hath left hath ¹the caterpillar eaten. ⁵ Awake, ye drunkards, and weep; and ^ahowl, all ye drinkers of wine, because of ^athe ^asweet wine; for it is cut off from your mouth. ⁶ For ^aa nation is come up upon my land, ^astrong, and without number; ^ahis teeth are the teeth of a lion, and he hath the ^ajaw teeth of a great lion. ⁷ He hath laid my vine waste, and ^abarked my ^afig tree: he hath made it clean bare, and cast it ^aaway; the branches thereof are made white. ⁸ Lament like a virgin ^agirded with sackcloth for the husband of her youth. ⁹ "The ^ameat offering and the drink offering is cut off from the house of the LORD; ^athe priests, ^athe LORD's ministers,

^a See Hos. 4. 2.
^b Cp. Hos. 2. 9.
^c Cp. Hos. 5. 1.
^d ver. 14.
^e Cp. Jer. 14. 4.
^f Cp. ch. 2. 2.

^g Cp. Ps. 78. 4.
^h ver. 17.
ⁱ Cp. ver. 7.
^j ch. 2. 25.
Amos 4. 9.

^k Cp. Amos 7. 1.
See Ex. 10. 4.
^l Isai. 24. 11.
Jer. 48. 33.
^m ch. 2. 25.
Ps. 105. 34.
Nah. 3. 15.

ⁿ Cp. ver. 8.
^o Jer. 4. 8.
^p ch. 2. 25.
Ps. 78. 46.
^q ch. 2. 17.
Cp. Isai. 61. 6.
& Ezek. 45. 4.

^r Cp. ver. 8.
^s Mic. 1. 2.
^t Cp. Isai. 24. 11.
^u ver. 9.
ch. 2. 14.

^v ch. 2. 15.
Isai. 48. 25.
Amos 9. 13.
^w ch. 2. 2.
^x ch. 2. 15.
15.
See 2 Chr. 20. 3.

^y Cp. Rev. 9. 7, 8.
^z ver. 2.
^{aa} Cp. ver. 12.
^{ab} ch. 2. 1, 11, 31.
& 3. 14.

^{ac} Isai. 13. 6, 9.
Jer. 48. 16.
Ezek. 33. 2, 3.
Amos 5. 15.
Obad. 13.
Zeph. 1. 14, 15.
Zech. 14. 1.

^{ad} 1 Pet. 3. 10.
^{ae} Cp. ver. 13.
See 2 Sam. 3. 31.
^{af} b Cp. Deut. 12. 6, 7.
& 15. 14, 15.

^{ag} ver. 13.
ch. 2. 14.
^{ah} Cp. Mal. 2. 3.

mourn. ¹⁰ The field is wasted, ^athe land mourneth; for ^athe corn is ^awasted, ^athe new wine is ^adried up, the oil languisheth.

¹¹ "Be ^aye ashamed, O ye ^amen, howl, O ye vinedressers, for the wheat and for the barley; ^afor because the harvest of the field is perished. ¹² The vine is ^awithered, and the fig tree languisheth;

the pomegranate tree, the palm tree also, and the apple tree, even all the trees of the ^afield, are withered: ^afor because ^a'joy is ^a'withered away from the sons of men.

¹³ "Gird yourselves with sackcloth, and lament, ^aye ^apriests: ^ahowl, ye ministers of the ^aaltar: come, ^alie all night in sackcloth, ^aye ministers of my God: ^afor the meal offering and the drink offering is withholden from the house of your God. ¹⁴ "Sanctify ^aye a fast, ^acall a ^asolemn assembly, gather ^athe ^aold men ^aand ^aall the inhabitants of the land ^aunto the house of the LORD your God, and cry unto the ^aLORD.

¹⁵ Alas for the day! ^afor the day of the LORD is at hand, and as ^adestruction from ^athe Almighty shall it come. ¹⁶ Is not the meat cut off before our eyes, ^ayea, ^ajoy and gladness from the house of our God?

¹⁷ "The ^aseed is rotten under their clods; the garners are laid desolate, the barns are broken

R.V. ¹ Probably, different kinds of locusts, or locusts in different stages of growth.
Or, ^aashamed. Or, ^aThe husbandmen are ashamed, the vinedressers howl. Or, ^aelders.
A.V. ^a Heb. The residue of the palmerworm. ^b Heb. laid my fig tree for a barking.

of restraint.

^c Heb. grains.

^d Or, broken.
Heb. ^aShaddol.

^e Or, down.
Or, shrivel.

down; for ^athe corn is ¹withered.
¹⁸ How do ^bthe beasts groan!
 the herds of cattle are perplexed,
 because they have no pasture;
 yea, the flocks of sheep ²are
 made desolate. ¹⁹ O LORD, to
 thee ^{do} will I cry: ^afor the fire hath
 devoured the ³pastures of the
 wilderness, ^aand the flame hath
 burned all the trees of the field.
²⁰ Yea, ^bthe beasts of the field ^apant
 unto thee: for the ^cwater brooks
 are dried up, ^aand the fire hath
 devoured the ³pastures of the
 wilderness.

¹ Blow ye the ¹trumpet
² in ^mZion, and sound an alarm
 in ^mmy holy mountain: let all
 the inhabitants of the land
 tremble: for ^athe day of the
 LORD cometh, for it is nigh at
 hand; ² ^aa day of darkness and
 gloominess, ^aa day of clouds
 and ^athick darkness, as the
 dawn morning spread upon the
 mountains: ^aa great people and a
 strong; ^athere hath not been ever the
 like, neither shall be any more
 after ^{them}, even to the years ¹of
 many generations. ³ ^aA fire
 devoureth before them; and
 behind them a flame burneth:
 the land is as ^athe garden of
 Eden before them, and ^abehind
 them a desolate wilderness; yea,
 and ^{none} hath escaped ^{nothing} shall escape them. ⁴ ^aThe
 appearance of them is as the
 appearance of horses; and as
^ahorsemen, so ^{do} shall they run.
⁵ ^aLike the noise of chariots on
 the tops of the mountains ^{do} shall
 they leap, like the noise of ^aa
 flame of fire that devoureth the
 stubble, ^aas a strong people
 set in battle array. ⁶ ^aAt their
 presence the peoples are in anguish
 face the people shall be much pained: ^aall
 faces ^{are} waxed pale. ⁷ They
 shall run like mighty men; they

shall climb the wall like men of
 war; and they shall march every
 one on his ways, and they shall
 not break their ranks: ⁸ Neither
 one thrust another; ^athey shall
 every one in his path: and ^athey
 burst through the weapons, and ^abreak not off
 they fall upon the sword, they shall not be
 their course. ⁹ ^aThey shall leap upon
 the city; they shall run upon the
 wall; ^athey shall climb up upon the
 houses; ^athey shall enter in at
 the windows ^alike a thief. ¹⁰ ^aThe
 earth shall quake before them; the
 heavens shall tremble: ^athe sun
 and the moon are darkened, and the
 stars shall withdraw their shining:
¹¹ and ^athe LORD shall utter his
 voice before ^ahis army: for his
 camp is very great: ^afor he is
 strong that executeth his word:
^afor the day of the LORD is
^agreat and very terrible; ^aand
 who can abide it? ¹² ^aYet even
 now, saith the LORD, ^aturn ye
 unto me with all your heart,
 and ^awith fasting, and with
 weeping, and with mourning:
¹³ and ^arend your heart, and not
^ayour garments, and ^aturn unto
 the LORD your God: ^afor he is
 gracious and full of compassion, slow
 to anger, and of great kindness, ^aand
 repenteth him of the evil.

¹⁴ ^aWho knoweth whether he will
 not turn and repent, and ^aleave a
 blessing behind him, even ^aa meal
 offering and a drink offering
 unto the LORD your God?
¹⁵ ^aBlow the trumpet in Zion,
^asanctify a fast, call a solemn
 assembly: ^agather the people,
^asanctify the congregation, as-
 semble the ^aold men, ^agather the
 children, and those that suck
 the breasts: ^alet the bridegroom
 go forth of his chamber, and the
 bride out of her closet. ¹⁷ Let
^athe priests, the ministers of the

a ver. 11.
 b ch. 2. 22.
 Cp. Jer. 12. 4.
 & Hos. 4. 2.
 & Prov. 30.
 27.
 d Pa. 50. 15.
 e Jer. 9. 10.
 f Isai. 33. 4.
 g Cp. Jer. 9.
 21.
 a Cp. Job
 32. 41.
 & Pa. 104. 21.
 & Isai. 15.
 i Cp. John
 10. 1.
 j ch. 2. 16.
 Cp. Pa. 18. 7.
 & Amos 8. 8.
 k ch. 3. 15.
 Isai. 18. 10.
 Ezek. 32. 7.
 Isai. 24. 22.
 Cp. Rev. 9. 2.
 l ver. 15.
 Isai. 58. 1.
 Hos. 5. 8.
 Amos 8. 6.
 m See
 ch. 3. 17.
 n ch. 3. 16.
 Cp. 1 Thess.
 4. 16.
 o ver. 25.
 p Rev. 18. 8.
 q See
 ch. 1. 15.
 r Ezek. 34.
 12 (mg.).
 Amos 5. 18, 20.
 Zeph. 1. 15.
 s ver. 31.
 t Mal. 3. 2.
 Cp. Num. 24.
 25.
 u Deut. 4. 30.
 1 Sam. 7. 3.
 Jer. 4. 1.
 Hos. 12. 6.
 v ch. 1. 6.
 Cp. ver. 11, 25.
 w Cp. 1 Sam.
 7. 5.
 x Cp. ch. 1. 1.
 y Cp. Pa. 34.
 18.
 z See
 Gen. 37. 20.
 a ch. 1. 19.
 20.
 b Ex. 34. 6.
 Pa. 32. 5, 15.
 c Jonah 4. 2.
 d Cp. Num.
 22. 19.
 e Ezek. 24. 14.
 f Gen. 2.
 3.
 g See Isai. 51. 3.
 h Zech. 7. 14.
 i Jonah 3. 9.
 j Hag. 2. 19.
 k Mal. 3. 10.
 l Rev. 9. 7.
 m ch. 1. 9, 13.
 n See ver. 1.
 o Rev. 9. 9.
 Cp. Nah. 3. 1.
 p See
 ch. 1. 14.
 q Isai. 5. 24.
 & 47. 14.
 r Obad. 18.
 Nah. 1. 10.
 s See
 Josh. 3. 5.
 t Cp. 2 Chr.
 20. 13.
 u Judith 4. 10.
 v Cp. Deut.
 24. 5.
 w Eccles. 3. 5.
 & Zech. 12. 12.
 x—14.
 y 1 Mac. 1. 27.
 z 1 Cor. 7. 5.
 a Nah. 2. 10.
 b See
 ch. 1. 9.

R.V. ¹ Or, *ashamed* ² Or, *suffer punishment*
 the weapons, they etc. ³ Or, *are not wounded*
 A.V. ⁴ Or, *habitations*. ⁵ Or, *cornet*.

⁶ Or, *folde*
⁷ Or, *elders*
⁸ Heb. *of generation and generation*.

⁹ Or, *war-horses* ¹⁰ Or, *when they fall around*
¹¹ Heb. *pot*. ¹² Or, *dart*.

LORD, weep ^abetween the ^bporch and the ^aaltar, and let them say, ^c'Spare thy people, O LORD, and give not thine heritage to reproach, that the ^dnations should ^erule over them: ^fwherefore should they say among the peoples, Where is their God?

¹⁸ Then ^gwas the LORD ^hjealous for his land, and ⁱhad pity on his people. ¹⁹ And the LORD ^jwill answer and ^ksaid unto his people, Behold, ^l'I will send you corn, and wine, and oil, ^mand ye shall be satisfied therewith: and I will no more make you a reproach among the nations: ²⁰ but I will remove far off from you the northern ⁿarmy, and will drive him into a land barren and desolate, ^othis ^pforepart with his face

^qinto ^rthe eastern sea, and his hinder part ^sinto ^tthe western sea: and ^u'his stink shall come up, and his ill savour shall come up, because ^v'he hath done great things.

²¹ Fear not, O land; be glad and rejoice: for ^wthe LORD ^xhath done great things. ²² Be not afraid, ^yye beasts of the field: for ^z'the

pastures of the wilderness do spring, ^{aa}for the tree beareth her fruit, the fig tree and ^{ab}'the vine do yield their strength. ²³ Be glad then, ye children of Zion, and ^{ac}'rejoice in the LORD your God: for he ^{ad}giveth you ^{ae}'the former rain ^{af}in just measure, and he ^{ag}causeth to come down for you the rain, ^{ah}'the former rain, and ^{ai}'the latter rain, ^{aj}'in the first month.

²⁴ And the floors shall be full of wheat, and the fats shall overflow with wine and oil. ²⁵ And I will restore to you the years that ^{ak}'the locust hath eaten, ^{al}'the cankerworm, and ^{am}'the caterpillar, and ^{an}'the palmerworm, ^{ao}'my great army which I sent

^a Ezek. 8.
¹ Mac. 7. 36.
^b 1 Kin. 6. 3.
^c Chr. 8. 4.
^d Lev. 25. 18.
^e 2 Chr. 4. 1.
^f 2 Esd. 8. 45.
^g Pa. 42. 3.
^h 78. 10.
ⁱ 115. 2.
^j Cp. Isai. 46. 23.
^k ch. 3. 17.
^l Hos. 11. 9.
^m See Ezek. 37.
ⁿ 2.
^o Zech. 1. 14.
^p 8. 2.
^q See Ex. 20. 2.
^r [Ch. 3. 1 in Heb.]

^s Cp. Isai. 44. 6.
^t Cp. Pa. 108. 13.
^u ver. 26-32, cited Acts 2. 17-21.
^v Cp. ch. 1. 10 & Pa. 4. 7.
^w See Mal. 3. 10-12.
^x Psal. 32. 15.
^y Ezek. 39. 29.
^z Zech. 12. 10.
^{aa} John 7. 39.
^{ab} Acts 10. 45, al.
^{ac} Cp. Acts 2. 38.
^{ad} Cp. Acts 21. 9.
^{ae} Cp. 1 Cor. 12. 13.
^{af} Ezek. 47. 15.

^{ag} Zech. 14. 8.
^{ah} u Deut. 11. 24 (mg.).
^{ai} 34. 2 (mg.).
^{aj} Zech. 14. 8.
^{ak} v Isai. 34. 3.
^{al} Cp. Amos 4. 10.

^{am} Cp. Matt. 24. 30.
^{an} & Luke 21. 11.
^{ao} See ver. 10.
^{ap} Rev. 8. 12.
^{aq} Pa. 128.

^{ar} 2.
^{as} Mal. 4. 5.
^{at} See ch. 1. 18.
^{au} Cp. ch. 1. 19.

^{av} d Cited Rom. 10. 18.
^{aw} Cp. Zech. 8. 12.
^{ax} f Isai. 46. 13
^{ay} & 59. 20.
^{az} Ohad. 17.

^{ba} [Ch. 4. 1 in Heb.]
^{bb} Cp. Pa. 100. 1.
^{bc} 2.
^{bd} Zech. 10. 7.

^{be} Jer. 31. 7.
^{bf} Mic. 4. 7.
^{bg} Zech. 8. 12.
^{bh} Rom. 9. 37, al.

^{bi} Deut. 1. 14.
^{bj} Jer. 5. 24.
^{bk} Jer. 30. 2.
^{bl} & Hos. 6. 3.
^{bm} Cp. Zeph. 3. 8. See Zech. 14. 2-4.

^{bn} m ver. 12.
^{bo} & mg.
^{bp} f Isai. 66. 16.
^{bq} Jer. 25. 31.
^{br} o ch. 1. 4.
^{bs} p ver. 11.
^{bt} q Ohad. 11.
^{bu} Nah. 3. 10.

among you. ²⁶ And ²⁷'ye shall eat in ^{cc}plenty, and be satisfied, and shall ^{cd}praise the name of the LORD your God, that hath dealt wondrously with you: and my people ^{ce}'shall never be ashamed.

²⁷ And ye shall know that I am ^{cf}'in the midst of Israel, and that ^{cg}'I am the LORD your God, ^{ch}'and there is none else: and my people ^{ci}'shall never be ashamed.

²⁸ And it shall come to pass afterward, that ²⁹'I will pour out my spirit upon all flesh; and ³⁰'your sons and ³¹'your daughters shall prophesy, your old men shall dream dreams, your young men shall see visions: ³² and ³³'also upon the servants and upon the handmaids in those days will I pour out my spirit. ³⁴ And I will shew ³⁵'wonders in the heavens ³⁶'and in the earth, blood, and fire, and pillars of smoke.

³¹ The sun shall be turned into darkness, ³²'and the moon into blood, ³³'before the great and the terrible day of the LORD come.

³² And it shall come to pass, that ³⁴'whosoever shall call on the name of the LORD shall be delivered: ³⁵for in mount Zion and in Jerusalem ³⁶there shall be those that escape, ³⁷as the LORD hath said, and ³⁸'among ³⁹'the remnant ⁴⁰those whom the LORD ⁴¹doth call.

¹ For, behold, ²'in those days, ³and in that time, when I shall bring again the captivity of Judah and Jerusalem, ⁴'I will

also gather all nations, and will bring them down into ⁵'the valley of Jehoshaphat: and ⁶'I will plead with them there for my people and for my heritage Israel, whom they have scattered among the nations, and parted my land.

³ And ⁴'they have cast lots for

R.V. ¹ Or, use a byword against them
Or, at the first

A.V. ² Or, use a byword against them.
according to righteousness.

³ Or, with his forehead

† Heb. he hath magnified to do.

³ Or, toward

⁴ Or, in (or for) righteousness

† Heb.

my people: and have given a boy for an harlot, and sold a girl for wine, that they might drink.

⁴ Yea, and what ^{are ye to} have ye to do with me, ^{have ye to do with me,} O Tyre, and Zidon, and all ^{the} the regions of Philistia ^{coasts of Palestine} ? ^{will ye render} will ye render me a recompence? and if ye recompense me, swiftly and speedily ^{will I return your} will I return your

^{recompence upon your own} recompence upon your own head: ^{5 Forasmuch as} ye have taken my silver and my gold, and have carried into your temples my

goodly ^{pleasant things:} pleasant things: ^{6 the} the children also of Judah and the children of Jerusalem have ye sold unto ^{the} the sons of the Grecians,

that ye might remove them far from their border: ^{7 behold,} Behold, I will stir them up out of the place whither ye have sold them, and ^{will} will return your ^{recompence upon} recompence upon your own head: ^{8 and I will sell} and I will sell your sons and your daughters

into the hand of the children of Judah, and they shall sell them to the ^{men of Sheba,} men of Sheba, to a nation far off: for the LORD hath spoken it.

^{9 Proclaim ye this among the} Proclaim ye this among the nations: ^{10 prepare war:} prepare war: stir up the mighty

Gentiles: ^{11 Prepare war, wake} Prepare war, wake men: let all the men of war draw near: let them come up: ^{10 Beat} Beat your plowshares into swords,

and ^{your} your pruninghooks into spears: let the weak say, I am strong. ^{11 Haste ye,} Haste ye, and come, all ye ^{nations round about,} nations round about, and gather yourselves together: ^{12 thither} thither

cause thy mighty ones to come down, O LORD. ^{12 Let the} Let the heathen be wakened, and come up to ^{the} the valley of ^{Jehoshaphat:} Jehoshaphat: ^{9 for} for there will I sit to judge all the

nations round about. ^{13 Put ye} Put ye

in the sickle, ^{for the} for the harvest is ripe: ^{come,} come, ^{7 tread ye} tread ye ^{get you down;} get you down; ^{for the} for the winepress is full, the fats overflow; for their wickedness is great. ^{14 Multitudes,} Multitudes, multitudes in the valley of ^{decision:} decision: for ^{the} the day of the LORD is near in the valley of decision. ^{15 The sun} The sun and the moon ^{shall be} shall be darkened,

and the stars ^{shall withdraw their} shall withdraw their shining. ^{16 And the LORD} And the LORD shall roar from out of Zion, and utter his voice from Jerusalem; ^{and the} and the heavens and the earth shall shake: but the LORD will be ^{a refuge unto} a refuge unto the ^{hope of} hope of his people, and ^{a strong} a strong the strength of the children of Israel. ^{17 So shall ye know that I am} So shall ye know that I am the LORD your God: ^{dwelling in} dwelling in Zion, ^{my holy mountain:} my holy mountain: then shall Jerusalem be ^{holy,} holy, and there shall no strangers pass through her any more. ^{18 And} And it shall come to pass in that day, ^{that the} that the mountains shall drop down ^{sweet} sweet wine, and the hills shall flow with milk, and ^{all the} all the brooks of Judah shall

flow with ^{waters:} waters: ^{and a fountain} and a fountain shall come forth of the house of the LORD, and shall water ^{the} the valley of ^{Shittim.} Shittim. ^{19 Egypt} Egypt shall be a desolation, and ^{Edom} Edom shall be a desolate wilderness, ^{for the} for the violence ^{done to} done to the children of Judah, because they have shed innocent blood in their land. ^{20 But Judah shall} But Judah shall abide for ever, and Jerusalem from generation to generation. ^{21 And} And I will ^{cleanse their blood} cleanse their blood that I have not cleansed: ^{for the} for the LORD dwelleth in Zion.

a Cp. Jer. 51. 25
& Isa. 6. 11
& Matt. 13. 30, 39
& Mark 4. 29
& John 4. 35
& Rev. 14. 15, 16
& Rev. 14. 20.
Cp. Isai. 63. 2, 3.
Cp. Isai. 23. 1, 2.
Cp. 47. 4.
Amos 1. 9.
Cp. Ezek. 25. 15, 16.
Cp. Ezek. 39. 11 & mg.
Cp. 39. 15.
Cp. 39. 17.
Cp. 39. 21.
Cp. 39. 22.
Cp. 39. 23.
Cp. 39. 24.
Cp. 39. 25.
Cp. 39. 26.
Cp. 39. 27.
Cp. 39. 28.
Cp. 39. 29.
Cp. 39. 30.
Cp. 39. 31.
Cp. 39. 32.
Cp. 39. 33.
Cp. 39. 34.
Cp. 39. 35.
Cp. 39. 36.
Cp. 39. 37.
Cp. 39. 38.
Cp. 39. 39.
Cp. 39. 40.
Cp. 39. 41.
Cp. 39. 42.
Cp. 39. 43.
Cp. 39. 44.
Cp. 39. 45.
Cp. 39. 46.
Cp. 39. 47.
Cp. 39. 48.
Cp. 39. 49.
Cp. 39. 50.
Cp. 39. 51.
Cp. 39. 52.
Cp. 39. 53.
Cp. 39. 54.
Cp. 39. 55.
Cp. 39. 56.
Cp. 39. 57.
Cp. 39. 58.
Cp. 39. 59.
Cp. 39. 60.
Cp. 39. 61.
Cp. 39. 62.
Cp. 39. 63.
Cp. 39. 64.
Cp. 39. 65.
Cp. 39. 66.
Cp. 39. 67.
Cp. 39. 68.
Cp. 39. 69.
Cp. 39. 70.
Cp. 39. 71.
Cp. 39. 72.
Cp. 39. 73.
Cp. 39. 74.
Cp. 39. 75.
Cp. 39. 76.
Cp. 39. 77.
Cp. 39. 78.
Cp. 39. 79.
Cp. 39. 80.
Cp. 39. 81.
Cp. 39. 82.
Cp. 39. 83.
Cp. 39. 84.
Cp. 39. 85.
Cp. 39. 86.
Cp. 39. 87.
Cp. 39. 88.
Cp. 39. 89.
Cp. 39. 90.
Cp. 39. 91.
Cp. 39. 92.
Cp. 39. 93.
Cp. 39. 94.
Cp. 39. 95.
Cp. 39. 96.
Cp. 39. 97.
Cp. 39. 98.
Cp. 39. 99.
Cp. 39. 100.

a Cp. Jer. 51. 25
& Isa. 6. 11
& Matt. 13. 30, 39
& Mark 4. 29
& John 4. 35
& Rev. 14. 15, 16
& Rev. 14. 20.
Cp. Isai. 63. 2, 3.
Cp. Isai. 23. 1, 2.
Cp. 47. 4.
Amos 1. 9.
Cp. Ezek. 25. 15, 16.
Cp. Ezek. 39. 11 & mg.
Cp. 39. 15.
Cp. 39. 17.
Cp. 39. 21.
Cp. 39. 22.
Cp. 39. 23.
Cp. 39. 24.
Cp. 39. 25.
Cp. 39. 26.
Cp. 39. 27.
Cp. 39. 28.
Cp. 39. 29.
Cp. 39. 30.
Cp. 39. 31.
Cp. 39. 32.
Cp. 39. 33.
Cp. 39. 34.
Cp. 39. 35.
Cp. 39. 36.
Cp. 39. 37.
Cp. 39. 38.
Cp. 39. 39.
Cp. 39. 40.
Cp. 39. 41.
Cp. 39. 42.
Cp. 39. 43.
Cp. 39. 44.
Cp. 39. 45.
Cp. 39. 46.
Cp. 39. 47.
Cp. 39. 48.
Cp. 39. 49.
Cp. 39. 50.
Cp. 39. 51.
Cp. 39. 52.
Cp. 39. 53.
Cp. 39. 54.
Cp. 39. 55.
Cp. 39. 56.
Cp. 39. 57.
Cp. 39. 58.
Cp. 39. 59.
Cp. 39. 60.
Cp. 39. 61.
Cp. 39. 62.
Cp. 39. 63.
Cp. 39. 64.
Cp. 39. 65.
Cp. 39. 66.
Cp. 39. 67.
Cp. 39. 68.
Cp. 39. 69.
Cp. 39. 70.
Cp. 39. 71.
Cp. 39. 72.
Cp. 39. 73.
Cp. 39. 74.
Cp. 39. 75.
Cp. 39. 76.
Cp. 39. 77.
Cp. 39. 78.
Cp. 39. 79.
Cp. 39. 80.
Cp. 39. 81.
Cp. 39. 82.
Cp. 39. 83.
Cp. 39. 84.
Cp. 39. 85.
Cp. 39. 86.
Cp. 39. 87.
Cp. 39. 88.
Cp. 39. 89.
Cp. 39. 90.
Cp. 39. 91.
Cp. 39. 92.
Cp. 39. 93.
Cp. 39. 94.
Cp. 39. 95.
Cp. 39. 96.
Cp. 39. 97.
Cp. 39. 98.
Cp. 39. 99.
Cp. 39. 100.

a Cp. Jer. 51. 25
& Isa. 6. 11
& Matt. 13. 30, 39
& Mark 4. 29
& John 4. 35
& Rev. 14. 15, 16
& Rev. 14. 20.
Cp. Isai. 63. 2, 3.
Cp. Isai. 23. 1, 2.
Cp. 47. 4.
Amos 1. 9.
Cp. Ezek. 25. 15, 16.
Cp. Ezek. 39. 11 & mg.
Cp. 39. 15.
Cp. 39. 17.
Cp. 39. 21.
Cp. 39. 22.
Cp. 39. 23.
Cp. 39. 24.
Cp. 39. 25.
Cp. 39. 26.
Cp. 39. 27.
Cp. 39. 28.
Cp. 39. 29.
Cp. 39. 30.
Cp. 39. 31.
Cp. 39. 32.
Cp. 39. 33.
Cp. 39. 34.
Cp. 39. 35.
Cp. 39. 36.
Cp. 39. 37.
Cp. 39. 38.
Cp. 39. 39.
Cp. 39. 40.
Cp. 39. 41.
Cp. 39. 42.
Cp. 39. 43.
Cp. 39. 44.
Cp. 39. 45.
Cp. 39. 46.
Cp. 39. 47.
Cp. 39. 48.
Cp. 39. 49.
Cp. 39. 50.
Cp. 39. 51.
Cp. 39. 52.
Cp. 39. 53.
Cp. 39. 54.
Cp. 39. 55.
Cp. 39. 56.
Cp. 39. 57.
Cp. 39. 58.
Cp. 39. 59.
Cp. 39. 60.
Cp. 39. 61.
Cp. 39. 62.
Cp. 39. 63.
Cp. 39. 64.
Cp. 39. 65.
Cp. 39. 66.
Cp. 39. 67.
Cp. 39. 68.
Cp. 39. 69.
Cp. 39. 70.
Cp. 39. 71.
Cp. 39. 72.
Cp. 39. 73.
Cp. 39. 74.
Cp. 39. 75.
Cp. 39. 76.
Cp. 39. 77.
Cp. 39. 78.
Cp. 39. 79.
Cp. 39. 80.
Cp. 39. 81.
Cp. 39. 82.
Cp. 39. 83.
Cp. 39. 84.
Cp. 39. 85.
Cp. 39. 86.
Cp. 39. 87.
Cp. 39. 88.
Cp. 39. 89.
Cp. 39. 90.
Cp. 39. 91.
Cp. 39. 92.
Cp. 39. 93.
Cp. 39. 94.
Cp. 39. 95.
Cp. 39. 96.
Cp. 39. 97.
Cp. 39. 98.
Cp. 39. 99.
Cp. 39. 100.

a Cp. Jer. 51. 25
& Isa. 6. 11
& Matt. 13. 30, 39
& Mark 4. 29
& John 4. 35
& Rev. 14. 15, 16
& Rev. 14. 20.
Cp. Isai. 63. 2, 3.
Cp. Isai. 23. 1, 2.
Cp. 47. 4.
Amos 1. 9.
Cp. Ezek. 25. 15, 16.
Cp. Ezek. 39. 11 & mg.
Cp. 39. 15.
Cp. 39. 17.
Cp. 39. 21.
Cp. 39. 22.
Cp. 39. 23.
Cp. 39. 24.
Cp. 39. 25.
Cp. 39. 26.
Cp. 39. 27.
Cp. 39. 28.
Cp. 39. 29.
Cp. 39. 30.
Cp. 39. 31.
Cp. 39. 32.
Cp. 39. 33.
Cp. 39. 34.
Cp. 39. 35.
Cp. 39. 36.
Cp. 39. 37.
Cp. 39. 38.
Cp. 39. 39.
Cp. 39. 40.
Cp. 39. 41.
Cp. 39. 42.
Cp. 39. 43.
Cp. 39. 44.
Cp. 39. 45.
Cp. 39. 46.
Cp. 39. 47.
Cp. 39. 48.
Cp. 39. 49.
Cp. 39. 50.
Cp. 39. 51.
Cp. 39. 52.
Cp. 39. 53.
Cp. 39. 54.
Cp. 39. 55.
Cp. 39. 56.
Cp. 39. 57.
Cp. 39. 58.
Cp. 39. 59.
Cp. 39. 60.
Cp. 39. 61.
Cp. 39. 62.
Cp. 39. 63.
Cp. 39. 64.
Cp. 39. 65.
Cp. 39. 66.
Cp. 39. 67.
Cp. 39. 68.
Cp. 39. 69.
Cp. 39. 70.
Cp. 39. 71.
Cp. 39. 72.
Cp. 39. 73.
Cp. 39. 74.
Cp. 39. 75.
Cp. 39. 76.
Cp. 39. 77.
Cp. 39. 78.
Cp. 39. 79.
Cp. 39. 80.
Cp. 39. 81.
Cp. 39. 82.
Cp. 39. 83.
Cp. 39. 84.
Cp. 39. 85.
Cp. 39. 86.
Cp. 39. 87.
Cp. 39. 88.
Cp. 39. 89.
Cp. 39. 90.
Cp. 39. 91.
Cp. 39. 92.
Cp. 39. 93.
Cp. 39. 94.
Cp. 39. 95.
Cp. 39. 96.
Cp. 39. 97.
Cp. 39. 98.
Cp. 39. 99.
Cp. 39. 100.

a Cp. Jer. 51. 25
& Isa. 6. 11
& Matt. 13. 30, 39
& Mark 4. 29
& John 4. 35
& Rev. 14. 15, 16
& Rev. 14. 20.
Cp. Isai. 63. 2, 3.
Cp. Isai. 23. 1, 2.
Cp. 47. 4.
Amos 1. 9.
Cp. Ezek. 25. 15, 16.
Cp. Ezek. 39. 11 & mg.
Cp. 39. 15.
Cp. 39. 17.
Cp. 39. 21.
Cp. 39. 22.
Cp. 39. 23.
Cp. 39. 24.
Cp. 39. 25.
Cp. 39. 26.
Cp. 39. 27.
Cp. 39. 28.
Cp. 39. 29.
Cp. 39. 30.
Cp. 39. 31.
Cp. 39. 32.
Cp. 39. 33.
Cp. 39. 34.
Cp. 39. 35.
Cp. 39. 36.
Cp. 39. 37.
Cp. 39. 38.
Cp. 39. 39.
Cp. 39. 40.
Cp. 39. 41.
Cp. 39. 42.
Cp. 39. 43.
Cp. 39. 44.
Cp. 39. 45.
Cp. 39. 46.
Cp. 39. 47.
Cp. 39. 48.
Cp. 39. 49.
Cp. 39. 50.
Cp. 39. 51.
Cp. 39. 52.
Cp. 39. 53.
Cp. 39. 54.
Cp. 39. 55.
Cp. 39. 56.
Cp. 39. 57.
Cp. 39. 58.
Cp. 39. 59.
Cp. 39. 60.
Cp. 39. 61.
Cp. 39. 62.
Cp. 39. 63.
Cp. 39. 64.
Cp. 39. 65.
Cp. 39. 66.
Cp. 39. 67.
Cp. 39. 68.
Cp. 39. 69.
Cp. 39. 70.
Cp. 39. 71.
Cp. 39. 72.
Cp. 39. 73.
Cp. 39. 74.
Cp. 39. 75.
Cp. 39. 76.
Cp. 39. 77.
Cp. 39. 78.
Cp. 39. 79.
Cp. 39. 80.
Cp. 39. 81.
Cp. 39. 82.
Cp. 39. 83.
Cp. 39. 84.
Cp. 39. 85.
Cp. 39. 86.
Cp. 39. 87.
Cp. 39. 88.
Cp. 39. 89.
Cp. 39. 90.
Cp. 39. 91.
Cp. 39. 92.
Cp. 39. 93.
Cp. 39. 94.
Cp. 39. 95.
Cp. 39. 96.
Cp. 39. 97.
Cp. 39. 98.
Cp. 39. 99.
Cp. 39. 100.

a Cp. Jer. 51. 25
& Isa. 6. 11
& Matt. 13. 30, 39
& Mark 4. 29
& John 4. 35
& Rev. 14. 15, 16
& Rev. 14. 20.
Cp. Isai. 63. 2, 3.
Cp. Isai. 23. 1, 2.
Cp. 47. 4.
Amos 1. 9.
Cp. Ezek. 25. 15, 16.
Cp. Ezek. 39. 11 & mg.
Cp. 39. 15.
Cp. 39. 17.
Cp. 39. 21.
Cp. 39. 22.
Cp. 39. 23.
Cp. 39. 24.
Cp. 39. 25.
Cp. 39. 26.
Cp. 39. 27.
Cp. 39. 28.
Cp. 39. 29.
Cp. 39. 30.
Cp. 39. 31.
Cp. 39. 32.
Cp. 39. 33.
Cp. 39. 34.
Cp. 39. 35.
Cp. 39. 36.
Cp. 39. 37.
Cp. 39. 38.
Cp. 39. 39.
Cp. 39. 40.
Cp. 39. 41.
Cp. 39. 42.
Cp. 39. 43.
Cp. 39. 44.
Cp. 39. 45.
Cp. 39. 46.
Cp. 39. 47.
Cp. 39. 48.
Cp. 39. 49.
Cp. 39. 50.
Cp. 39. 51.
Cp. 39. 52.
Cp. 39. 53.
Cp. 39. 54.
Cp. 39. 55.
Cp. 39. 56.
Cp. 39. 57.
Cp. 39. 58.
Cp. 39. 59.
Cp. 39. 60.
Cp. 39. 61.
Cp. 39. 62.
Cp. 39. 63.
Cp. 39. 64.
Cp. 39. 65.
Cp. 39. 66.
Cp. 39. 67.
Cp. 39. 68.
Cp. 39. 69.
Cp. 39. 70.
Cp. 39. 71.
Cp. 39. 72.
Cp. 39. 73.
Cp. 39. 74.
Cp. 39. 75.
Cp. 39. 76.
Cp. 39. 77.
Cp. 39. 78.
Cp. 39. 79.
Cp. 39. 80.
Cp. 39. 81.
Cp. 39. 82.
Cp. 39. 83.
Cp. 39. 84.
Cp. 39. 85.
Cp. 39. 86.
Cp. 39. 87.
Cp. 39. 88.
Cp. 39. 89.
Cp. 39. 90.
Cp. 39. 91.
Cp. 39. 92.
Cp. 39. 93.
Cp. 39. 94.
Cp. 39. 95.
Cp. 39. 96.
Cp. 39. 97.
Cp. 39. 98.
Cp. 39. 99.
Cp. 39. 100.

a Cp. Jer. 51. 25
& Isa. 6. 11
& Matt. 13. 30, 39
& Mark 4. 29
& John 4. 35
& Rev. 14. 15, 16
& Rev. 14. 20.
Cp. Isai. 63. 2, 3.
Cp. Isai. 23. 1, 2.
Cp. 47. 4.
Amos 1. 9.
Cp. Ezek. 25. 15, 16.
Cp. Ezek. 39. 11 & mg.
Cp. 39. 15.
Cp. 39. 17.
Cp. 39. 21.
Cp. 39. 22.
Cp. 39. 23.
Cp. 39. 24.
Cp. 39. 25.
Cp. 39. 26.
Cp. 39. 27.
Cp. 39. 28.
Cp. 39. 29.
Cp. 39. 30.
Cp. 39. 31.
Cp. 39. 32.
Cp. 39. 33.
Cp. 39. 34.
Cp. 39. 35.
Cp. 39. 36.
Cp. 39. 37.
Cp. 39. 38.
Cp. 39. 39.
Cp. 39. 40.
Cp. 39. 41.
Cp. 39. 42.
Cp. 39. 43.
Cp. 39. 44.
Cp. 39. 45.
Cp. 39. 46.
Cp. 39. 47.
Cp. 39. 48.
Cp. 39. 49.
Cp. 39. 50.
Cp. 39. 51.
Cp. 39. 52.
Cp. 39. 53.
Cp. 39. 54.
Cp. 39. 55.
Cp. 39. 56.
Cp. 39. 57.
Cp. 39. 58.
Cp. 39. 59.
Cp. 39. 60.
Cp. 39. 61.
Cp. 39. 62.
Cp. 39. 63.
Cp. 39. 64.
Cp. 39. 65.
Cp. 39. 66.
Cp. 39. 67.
Cp. 39. 68.
Cp. 39. 69.
Cp. 39. 70.
Cp. 39. 71.
Cp. 39. 72.
Cp. 39. 73.
Cp. 39. 74.
Cp. 39. 75.
Cp. 39. 76.
Cp. 39. 77.
Cp. 39. 78.
Cp. 39. 79.
Cp. 39. 80.
Cp. 39. 81.
Cp. 39. 82.
Cp. 39. 83.
Cp. 39. 84.
Cp. 39. 85.
Cp. 39. 86.
Cp. 39. 87.
Cp. 39. 88.
Cp. 39. 89.
Cp. 39. 90.
Cp. 39. 91.
Cp. 39. 92.
Cp. 39. 93.
Cp. 39. 94.
Cp. 39. 95.
Cp. 39. 96.
Cp. 39. 97.
Cp. 39. 98.
Cp. 39. 99.
Cp. 39. 100.

a Cp. Jer. 51. 25
& Isa. 6. 11
& Matt. 13. 30, 39
& Mark 4. 29
& John 4. 35
& Rev. 14. 15, 16
& Rev. 14. 20.
Cp. Isai. 63. 2, 3.
Cp. Isai. 23. 1, 2.
Cp. 47. 4.
Amos 1. 9.
Cp. Ezek. 25. 15, 16.
Cp. Ezek. 39. 11 & mg.
Cp. 39. 15.
Cp. 39. 17.
Cp. 39. 21.
Cp. 39. 22.
Cp. 39. 23.
Cp. 39. 24.
Cp. 39. 25.
Cp. 39. 26.
Cp. 39. 27.
Cp. 39. 28.
Cp. 39. 29.
Cp. 39. 30.
Cp. 39. 31.
Cp. 39. 32.
Cp. 39. 33.
Cp. 39. 34.
Cp. 39. 35.
Cp. 39. 36.
Cp. 39. 37.
Cp. 39. 38.
Cp. 39. 39.
Cp. 39. 40.
Cp. 39. 41.
Cp. 39. 42.
Cp. 39. 43.
Cp. 39. 44.
Cp. 39. 45.
Cp. 39. 46.
Cp. 39. 47.
Cp. 39. 48.
Cp. 39. 49.
Cp. 39. 50.
Cp. 39. 51.
Cp. 39. 52.
Cp. 39. 53.
Cp. 39. 54.
Cp. 39. 55.
Cp. 39. 56.
Cp. 39. 57.
Cp. 39. 58.
Cp. 39. 59.
Cp. 39. 60.
Cp. 39. 61.
Cp. 39. 62.
Cp. 39. 63.
Cp. 39. 64.
Cp. 39. 65.
Cp. 39. 66.
Cp. 39. 67.
Cp. 39. 68.
Cp. 39. 69.
Cp. 39. 70.
Cp. 39. 71.
Cp. 39. 72.
Cp. 39. 73.
Cp. 39. 74.
Cp. 39. 75.
Cp. 39. 76.
Cp. 39. 77.
Cp. 39. 78.
Cp. 39. 79.
Cp. 39. 80.
Cp. 39. 81.
Cp. 39. 82.
Cp. 39. 83.
Cp. 39. 84.
Cp. 39. 85.
Cp. 39. 86.
Cp. 39. 87.
Cp. 39. 88.
Cp. 39. 89.
Cp. 39. 90.
Cp. 39. 91.
Cp. 39. 92.
Cp. 39. 93.
Cp. 39. 94.
Cp. 39. 95.
Cp. 39. 96.
Cp. 39. 97.
Cp. 39. 98.
Cp. 39. 99.
Cp. 39. 100.

a Cp. Jer. 51. 25
& Isa. 6. 11
& Matt. 13. 30, 39
& Mark 4. 29
& John 4. 35
& Rev. 14. 15, 16
& Rev. 14. 20.
Cp. Isai. 63. 2, 3.
Cp. Isai

AMOS.

I ¹THE words of ^aAmos, who was among the ^cherdmen of ^dTekoa, which he saw concerning Israel ^ein the days of ^fUzziah king of Judah, and in the days of ^gJeroboam the son of Joash king of Israel, two years before ^hthe earthquake.

² And he said, ⁱThe LORD shall roar from Zion, and utter his voice from Jerusalem; and ^jthe ^kpastures of the shepherds shall mourn, and the ^ltop of ^mCarmel shall wither.

³ Thus saith the LORD: ^pFor three transgressions of ^qDamascus, ^ryea, and for four, ^sI will not ^tturn away ^uthe punishment thereof; because they have threshed ^vGilead with threshing instruments of iron: ^wbut I will send a fire into the house of ^xHazael, and it shall devour the palaces of ^yBen-hadad. ^zAnd I will break the bar of ^{aa}Damascus, and cut off ^{ab}the inhabitant from ^{ac}the valley of ^{ad}Aven, and him that holdeth the sceptre from ^{ae}the house of ^{af}Eden: and the people of ^{ag}Syria shall go into captivity unto ^{ah}Kir, saith the LORD.

⁴ Thus saith the LORD: ^pFor three transgressions of ^qGaza, ^ryea, and for four, I will not turn away the punishment thereof; because ^sthey ^tcarried away captive ^uthe whole ^vpeople, captivity, to deliver them up to Edom: ^wbut I will send a

^a Tobit 2. 4.
^b Jer. 47.
^c Zeph. 2. 4.
^d Zech. 9. 5.
^e ch. 7. 14.
^f 14.
^g 2 Sam. 14. 2.
^h See Hos. 1. 1.
ⁱ ch. 3. 9.
^j 1 Sam. 5. 1.
^k 2 Kin. 13.
^l (mg.), 13, 20.
^m 2 Chr. 28. 1.
ⁿ A ch. 7. 10.
^o 2 Kin. 14. 23.
^p Zech. 14. 5.
^q Cp. Isai. 29. 6.
^r See Joel 3. 16.
^s See ver. 3.
^t Cp. Ps. 85. 12.
^u See Joel 3. 4.
^v ch. 2. 3.
^w See Josh. 19. 26.
^x ver. 9, 11.
^y ch. 2. 1, 4, 6.
^z Prov. 30. 15, 16, 21, 26.
^{aa} Cp. Isai. 8. 4.
^{ab} ver. 13.
^{ac} 2 Kin. 10. 2.
^{ad} Isai. 21. 10.
^{ae} Jer. 49. 27.
^{af} Cp. 2 Chr. 28. 17.
^{ag} 2 Kin. 18. 24, 28.
^{ah} Jer. 51. 30.
^{ai} Ps. 137. 7.
^{aj} Cp. Joel 3. 19.
^{ak} Mal. 1. 4.
^{al} 2 Esai. 35. 5.
^{am} See Hos. 4. 15.
^{an} 2 Kin. 19. 12.
^{ao} ch. 9. 7.
^{ap} 2 Kin. 16. 9.
^{aq} Obad. 2.
^{ar} See 1 Chr. 1. 45.
^{as} ch. 9. 7.
^{at} 2 Kin. 16. 9.
^{au} Isai. 63. 1.
^{av} See 1 Chr. 1. 44.
^{aw} Jer. 49. 1, 2.
^{ax} Zeph. 2. 8, 9.
^{ay} 2 Chr. 28. 18.
^{az} See Joel 3. 4-6.
^{ba} See Hos. 13. 16.
^{bb} ver. 3.

fire on the wall of ^bGaza, and it shall devour the palaces thereof: ^cand I will cut off the inhabitant from ^dAshdod, and him that holdeth the sceptre from ^eAshkelon: and I will turn mine hand against ^fEzion, and the remnant of the Philistines shall perish, saith the LORD God.

⁵ Thus saith the LORD: ^kFor three transgressions of ^lTyre, ^myea, and for four, I will not turn away the punishment thereof; because they delivered up ⁿthe whole ^opeople, captivity, to Edom, and remembered not ^pthe brotherly covenant: ^qbut I will send a fire on the wall of ^rTyre, and it shall devour the palaces thereof.

⁶ Thus saith the LORD: ^kFor three transgressions of ^lEdom, ^myea, and for four, I will not turn away the punishment thereof; ⁿbecause he did pursue his brother with the sword, ^oand ^pdid cast off all pity, ^qand his anger did tear perpetually, ^rand he kept his wrath for ever: ^sbut I will send a fire upon ^tTeman, and it shall devour the palaces of ^uBozrah.

⁷ Thus saith the LORD: ^kFor three transgressions of the children of ^lAmmon, ^myea, and for four, I will not turn away the punishment thereof; because ⁿthey have ^oripped up the women with child of ^pGilead, that they might enlarge their

R.V. ¹ Or, habitations throve (and so in ver. 8)

² Heb. the covenant of brethren.

A.V. ³ Or, yea, for four.

⁴ Or, carried them away with an entire captivity.

⁵ Or, divided the mountains.

⁶ Or, revoke my word

⁷ That is, Vanity. The Sept. reads, Om.

See 1 Kings 5. 1, 9. 11-14.

⁸ Or, convert it, or, let it be quiet: and so ver. 8, &c.

⁹ Heb. the covenant of brethren.

¹⁰ Heb. (and so in vv. 6, 9, &c.).

¹¹ Or, Beth-eden.

¹² Heb. corrupted his compassions.

¹³ Or, Beth-aven.

¹⁴ Or, Beth-eden.

¹⁵ Heb. an entire captivity.

¹⁶ Or, him that sitteth on the

¹⁷ Heb. an entire captivity.

¹⁸ Or, Beth-eden.

¹⁹ Heb. corrupted his compassions.

border: ¹⁴ but I will kindle a fire in the wall of ^aRabbah, ^band it shall devour the palaces thereof, with shouting in the day of battle, ^bwith a tempest in the day of the whirlwind: ¹⁵ and ^atheir king shall go into captivity, he and his princes together, saith the LORD.

¹ Thus saith the LORD: **2** ^aFor three transgressions of ^{yea}Moab, ^{and} for four, I will not turn away the punishment thereof; because ^{he}he burned the bones of the king of Edom into lime: ² but I will send a fire upon Moab, and it shall devour the palaces of ^{Kerioth}Kerioth; and Moab shall die with tumult, with shouting, and with the sound of the trumpet: ³ and ^II will cut off the judge from the midst thereof, and will slay ^{all}all the princes thereof with him, saith the LORD.

⁴ Thus saith the LORD: ^aFor three transgressions of Judah, ^{yea}and for four, I will not turn away the punishment thereof; ^{because}because they have rejected the law of the LORD, and have not kept his ^{statutes}commandments, and ^{their}lies have caused them to err, after the which their fathers ^{did walk}have walked: ⁵ but ^II will send a fire upon Judah, and it shall devour the palaces of Jerusalem.

⁶ Thus saith the LORD: ^aFor three transgressions of Israel, ^{yea}and for four, I will not turn away the punishment thereof; because ^{they}they have sold the righteous for ^{silver}silver, and the needy for a pair of ^{shoes}shoes: ⁷ that pant after ^{the}the dust of the earth on the head of the poor, and ^{turn}turn aside the way of the meek: and ^aa man and his

father will go ⁱⁿunto the ^{same}same ¹maid, to profane my holy name: ⁸ and they lay themselves down ^{beside every altar upon clothes}upon clothes laid to pledge ^{taken in pledge,}and in the house of their ^{by every altar,}and they drink the wine God they drink the wine of such as have been ^{of the condemned in the house of their}finer. ⁹ Yet ^II destroyed I the Amorite before them, ^{whose}whose height was like the height of the cedars, and he was strong as the oaks; yet ^II destroyed his fruit from above, and his roots from beneath. ¹⁰ ^IAlso I brought you up ^{out of}from the land of Egypt, ^{and}led you forty years ⁱⁿthrough the wilderness, ^{to}to possess the land of the Amorite. ¹¹ And I raised up of your sons for prophets, and of your young men for ^{Nasirites}Nasirites. Is it not even thus, O ye children of Israel? saith the LORD. ¹² But ye gave the ^{Nasirites}Nasirites ^{wine}wine to drink; and commanded the prophets, saying, ^{Prophecy not.} ¹³ Behold, ^II will press you in your place, as a cart ^{am pressed under you,}presseth that is full of sheaves. ¹⁴ ^{And}Therefore the ^{flight}flight shall perish from the swift, ^{and}and the strong shall not strengthen his force, ^{neither}neither shall the mighty deliver ^{himself}himself: ¹⁵ neither shall he stand that handleth the bow; and he that is ^{swift}swift of foot shall not deliver ^{himself}himself: ^{neither}neither shall he that rideth the horse deliver ^{himself}himself: ¹⁶ and he that is ^{courageous}courageous among the mighty shall flee away naked in that day, saith the LORD.

¹ ^{Hear}Hear this word that the **3** LORD hath spoken against you, O children of Israel, against ^{the}the whole family which I brought up ^{out of}from the land of Egypt, saying, ² ^{You}You only have I known of all the families of

a 7 Sam. 11, 1. b 12, 28. See Ezek. 21. 20. d Cp. Ezek. 21. 28, 29. e See Ex. 22. 28. d Jer. 48. 3. e Deut. 2. 31. Josh. 24. 8. See Num. 21. 21-23. f Cp. Num. 15. 32, 33. g Isai. 10. 34. h Jer. 1. 3. i Cp. Job 18. 16. j Zeph. 2. 8. k See Isai. ch. 18. l Cp. ch. 1. m Ex. 12. 17, 51. n Cp. 2 Kin. 3. 27. o See Deut. 8. 2. p Jer. 48. 24, 41. q Num. 8. 2. r Cp. Jer. 40. 7. s Cp. Num. 6. 3. t Cp. ch. 7. 13, 14. u Isai. 30. 10. v Mic. 2. 6. w Cp. ch. 9. 1. x Eccles. 9. 11. y Lev. 25. 14, 15. z Neh. 1. 7. A Ezek. 20. 13, 14, 24. B Cp. Dan. 9. 11. C Cp. Ps. 33. 16. D Jer. 18. 20. E Rom. 1. 28. F Cp. 2 Sam. 2. 18. G Jer. 17. 27. H Hos. 8. 14. I Cp. Ps. 33. 17. J Cp. Lev. 25. 39. K 2 Kin. 4. 1. L Cp. ch. 7. 16. M ch. 8. 6. N Lam. 2. 10. O Cp. ch. 2. 10. P ch. 5. 12. Q Job 24. 4. R Isai. 10. 2. S Deut. 7. 6 & 10. 15. T Ps. 147. 19, 20. U Cp. Hos. 5. 3 & 13. 5. V Mic. 2. 3. W Cp. 1 Cor. 5. 1. X See Ezek. 22. 11.

R.V. 1 Or, young woman 2 Or, I am pressed under you, as a cart is pressed that is full of sheaves

fall the swift 3 Heb. his soul, or, life.

A.V. 4 Or, young woman. 5 Or, such as have sinned, or, mulcted.

presseth. 6 Heb. his soul, or, life. 7 Heb. strong of his heart.

1 Or, I will press your place, as a cart full of sheaves

the earth: "therefore I will visit upon you all your iniquities. ³ Shall Can two walk together, except they be ¹ agreed? ⁴ Will a lion roar in the forest, when he hath no prey? will a young lion ¹ cry out of his den, if he have taken nothing? ⁵ Can a bird fall in a snare upon the earth, where no gin ^{is set} for him? shall ^{one take} a snare spring up ^{from the ground,} and have taken nothing at all? ⁶ Shall the trumpet be blown in the city, and the people ¹ not be afraid? ⁷ Shall ^{evil befall} there be ⁱⁿ a city, ^{and} the LORD hath not done it? ⁷ Surely the LORD God will do nothing, ⁸ but he revealeth his secret unto his servants the prophets. ⁸ The lion hath roared, who will not fear? ⁹ The LORD God hath spoken, who can but prophesy?

⁹ Publish ^{ye} in the palaces at Ashdod, and ⁱⁿ the palaces in the land of Egypt, and say, Assemble yourselves upon the mountains of Samaria, and behold ^{what} the great tumults ^{are} in the midst thereof, and ^{what} oppressions ^{in the} in the midst thereof. ¹⁰ For they know not to do right, saith the LORD, ^{who} store up violence and ^{robbery} in their palaces. ¹¹ Therefore thus saith the LORD God: ¹¹ An adversary ^{there} shall be ^{even} round about the land; and he shall bring down thy strength from thee, and ^{thy} palaces shall be spoiled. ¹² Thus saith the LORD: ¹² As the shepherd rescueth ^{out of the} out of the mouth of the lion two legs, or a piece of an ear; ¹³ so shall the children of Israel be ^{rescued} taken out ^{that} ^{all} dwell in Samaria in the corner of a couch, and ^{on the} on the silken cushions of a bed. ¹³ Hear

ye, ^{and} testify ^{against} in the house of Jacob, saith the LORD God, ^{the} the God of hosts. ¹⁴ For ^{that} in the day that I shall ^{visit} the transgressions of Israel upon ^{him} him, ¹⁵ I will also visit the altars of ^{Beth-el} Beth-el, and ^{the} the horns of the altar shall be cut off, and fall to the ground. ¹⁵ And I will smite ^{the} the winter house with ^{the} the summer house; and ^{the} the houses of ivory shall perish, and ^{the} the great houses shall have an end, saith the LORD.

¹ Hear this word, ^{ye} ye king of Bashan, that are ⁱⁿ in the mountain of Samaria, ^{which} which oppress the poor, ^{which} which crush the needy, which say ^{unto} to their lords, ^{Bring,} Bring, and let us drink. ² The LORD God hath sworn by his holiness, that, lo, the days shall come upon you, ^{that} that they shall take you away with hooks, ^{and} and your ^{residue} residue ^{with} with fish hooks. ³ And ye shall go out at the breaches, every ^{one} one ^{at that} at that which is before her; ^{and} and ye shall cast ^{your} yourselves ^{into} into ^{Harmon,} the palace, saith the LORD.

⁴ Come to Beth-el, and transgress; ^{to} to Gilgal, ^{and} and multiply transgression; ^{and} and bring your ^{sacrifices} sacrifices every morning, ^{and} and your tithes ^{every} every ^{three} three ^{days;} days; ⁵ and ^{offer} offer a sacrifice of thanksgiving of ^{that} that which is leavened, and proclaim ^{freewill} offerings and ^{publish} publish ^{them} the free offerings: ^{for} for ^{this} this liketh you, O ye children of Israel, saith the LORD God. ⁶ And I also have given you cleanness of teeth in all your cities, and ^{want} want of bread in all your places: ^{yet} yet have ye not returned unto me, saith the LORD. ⁷ And ^{also} I ^{have} have

R.V. ¹ Or, made an appointment² Or, upon³ According to some ancient versions and MSS., in Damascus on a bed.⁴ Or, many burning.⁵ The ancient versions vary in their rendering of this clause. The text is probably corrupt.⁶ Heb. offer byA.V. ⁷ Heb. visit upon.⁸ Heb. give forth his voice.⁹ Or, not run together!¹⁰ Or, and shall not the LORD do

something?

¹¹ Or, oppressions.¹² Or, spoil.¹³ Heb. delivereth.¹⁴ Or, on the bed's feet.¹⁵ Or, punish¹⁶ Heb. for.¹⁷ Or, ye shall cast away the things of the palace.¹⁸ Heb. three years of days.¹⁹ Heb. offer by burning.

withholden the rain from you, when there were yet three months to the harvest: ^band I caused it to rain upon one city, and caused it not to rain upon another city: one piece was rained upon, and the piece whereupon it rained not withered. ^cSo two or three cities ^dwandered unto one ^ecity, to drink ^fwater, and ^gwater; but they were not satisfied: ^hyet have ye not returned unto me, saith the LORD. ⁱI have smitten you with blasting and mildew: the multitude of ^jyour gardens and your vineyards and your fig trees and your olive trees ^khath increased, ^lthe palmerworm ^mdevoured ⁿthem: ^oyet have ye not returned unto me, saith the LORD. ^pI have sent among you the pestilence ^qafter the manner of Egypt: your young men have I slain with the sword, ^rand ^shave carried away your horses; and ^tI have made the stink of your camp ^ucome up ^veven into ^wyour nostrils: ^xyet have ye not returned unto me, saith the LORD. ^yI have overthrown ^zsome ^{aa}among you, ^{ab}as when God overthrew Sodom and Gomorrah, and ye were ^{ac}as a ^{ad}brand plucked out of the burning: ^{ae}yet have ye not returned unto me, saith the LORD. ^{af}Therefore thus will I do unto thee, O Israel: ^{ag}and because I will do this unto thee, prepare to meet thy God, O Israel. ^{ah}For, lo, ^{ai}he that formeth the mountains, and createth the ^{aj}wind, and ^{ak}declareth unto man what is his thought, ^{al}that maketh the morning darkness, and ^{am}treadeth upon the high places of the earth: ^{an}the LORD, ^{ao}the God of hosts, is his name.

a Ezek. 10. 1.

b Op. Ex. 9. 34.

c Lam. 2. 1.

d Op. Isai. 47. 1.

e Op. ch. 8. 12.

f See ver. 6.

g Deut. 28. 22.

h Hag. 2. 17.

i 2 Chr. 15. 2.

j Isai. 50. 4.

k Zeph. 2. 2.

l See cl. 4. 4.

m Joel 1. 4.

n J ch. 8. 14.

o Deut. 28. 37, 60.

p Op. Ex. 12. 29.

q Ps. 78. 50.

r Isai. 10. 24, 26.

s Op. Isai. 9. 18, 19.

t m 2 Kin. 13. 7.

u Op. Joel 2. 20.

v Op. ch. 6. 12.

w Job 9. 9.

x Is. 31.

y Op. Isai. 13. 18.

z Ps. 104. 20.

aa Op. ch. 4. 13.

ab Is. 2.

ac Zech. 8. 2.

ad Op. Jude 23.

ae ch. 8. 6.

af Op. Gen. 6. 17.

ag Ps. 104. 6, 7.

ah See ch. 4. 13.

ai Op. Jer. 50. 33.

aj Isai. 29. 31.

ak Op. Prov. 15. 8, 10.

al See Ruth. 4. 1.

am Op. 1 Kin. 22. 6.

an Op. Ps. 102. 25.

ao Op. Ps. 136. 2.

ap Op. James 2. 6.

aq Op. ch. 5. 8.

ar Is. 6.

as Deut. 28. 30, 39.

at Mic. 6. 15.

au Zeph. 1. 13.

av Isai. 58. 14.

aw Mic. 1. 2.

ax J ch. 8. 13.

ay Is. 8.

az Is. 6.

aa See Jer. 10. 16.

¹Hear ye this word which I ²take up ³for a lamentation over ⁴you, ⁵O house of Israel. ⁶The virgin of Israel is fallen; she shall no more rise: she ⁷is cast down ⁸upon her land; there is none to raise her up. ⁹For thus saith the Lord ¹⁰God: ¹¹The city that went forth ¹²out by a thousand shall have an hundred left, and that which went forth ¹³by an hundred shall have ten left, ¹⁴to the house of Israel. ¹⁵For thus saith the Lord unto the house of Israel, ¹⁶Seek ye me, and ye shall live: ¹⁷but seek not ¹⁸Beth-el, nor enter into ¹⁹Gilgal, and pass not to ²⁰Beer-sheba: for ²¹Gilgal shall surely go into captivity, and ²²Beth-el shall ²³come to nought. ²⁴Seek the LORD, and ye shall live; ²⁵lest he break out like fire in the house of Joseph, and ²⁶devour it, and there be none to quench it in ²⁷Beth-el. ²⁸Ye who turn judgement to wormwood, and ²⁹cast down righteousness ³⁰in the earth: ³¹seek him that maketh the ³²seven stars and Orion, and turneth ³³the shadow of death into the morning, and ³⁴maketh the day dark with ³⁵night: ³⁶that ³⁷calleth for the waters of the sea, ³⁸and poureth them out upon the face of the earth: ³⁹the LORD is his name: ⁴⁰that ⁴¹bringeth sudden destruction upon ⁴²the strong, so that ⁴³the spoiled shall come against ⁴⁴the fortress. ⁴⁵They hate him that reproveth ⁴⁶in the gate, and they ⁴⁷abhor him that speaketh uprightly. ⁴⁸Forasmuch therefore as ⁴⁹ye ⁵⁰trample ⁵¹upon the poor, and ⁵²ye take ⁵³exactions from him ⁵⁴of wheat: ⁵⁵ye have built houses of hewn stone, but ye shall not dwell in them; ⁵⁶ye have planted ⁵⁷pleasant vineyards, but ye shall not drink ⁵⁸the

R.V. ¹ Heb. with the captivity of your horses.darkness ² Or, causeth destruction to flash forthA.V. ³ Or, the multitude of your gardens, etc. did the palmerworm, etc.

captivity of your horses.

b Or, spirit.

c Or, lieth forsaken

d Or, become vanity (Heb. Aven)

e Or, deep

f Or, in the way.

g Heb. vineyards of desire.

h Heb. with the

wine thereof. ¹² For I know how your manifold are your transgressions and how mighty are your sins: ye that ¹³ afflict the just, they ¹⁴ take a bribe, and they ¹⁵ turn aside the needy ¹⁶ in the gate from their right. ¹⁷ Therefore he that is prudent shall ¹⁸ keep silence in such a time; ¹⁹ for it is an evil time. ²⁰ ²¹ Seek good, and not evil, that ye may live: and so the LORD, ²² the God of hosts, shall be with you, as ye ²³ say. ²⁴ Hate the evil, and love the good, and establish ²⁵ judgement in the gate: ²⁶ it may be that the LORD, the God of hosts, will be gracious unto the remnant of Joseph. ²⁷ Therefore thus saith the LORD, ²⁸ the God of hosts, the Lord: ²⁹ Wailing shall be in all the broad ways; and they shall say in all the streets, ³⁰ Alas! alas! and they shall call the husbandman to mourning, ³¹ and ³² such as are skilful of lamentation to wailing. ³³ And in all vineyards shall be wailing: for ³⁴ I will pass through the midst of thee, saith the LORD. ³⁵ Woe unto you that desire ³⁶ the day of the LORD! wherefore would ye have the day of the LORD? ³⁷ it to what end is it for you? the day of the LORD is darkness, and not light. ³⁸ As if a man did flee from a lion, and a bear met him; ³⁹ or went into the house, and leaned his hand on the wall, and a serpent bit him. ⁴⁰ Shall not the day of the LORD be darkness, and not light? even very dark, and no brightness in it? ⁴¹ I hate, I despise your ⁴² feasts, and I ⁴³ will take no delight in your solemn assemblies. ⁴⁴ ⁴⁵ Yes, though ye offer me ⁴⁶ your burnt offerings and meat offerings, I will not accept them: neither will I regard the ⁴⁷ peace offerings

of your fat beasts. ²³ Take thou away from me the noise of thy songs; for I will not hear ²⁴ the melody of thy viols. ²⁵ But let judgement roll down as waters, and righteousness as a ²⁶ mighty stream. ²⁷ Did ye bring unto me sacrifices and ²⁸ offerings in the wilderness forty years, O house of Israel? ²⁹ ³⁰ Yes, ye ³¹ have borne ³² the tabernacle of your Moloch and ³³ Chiun your images, the star of your god, which ye made to yourselves. ³⁴ Therefore will I cause you to go into captivity beyond ³⁵ Damascus, saith the LORD, whose name is ³⁶ the God of hosts.

¹ ² Woe to them that ³ are at ease in Zion, and to them that are secure in ⁴ the mountain of Samaria, ⁵ the notable men of ⁶ the chief of the nations, to whom the house of Israel come! ⁷ Pass ye unto ⁸ Calneh, and see; and from thence go ye to ⁹ Hamath the great: then go down to ¹⁰ Gath of the Philistines: ¹¹ be they better than these kingdoms? or ¹² their border greater than your border? ¹³ ¹⁴ Ye that put far away the evil day, ¹⁵ and cause the ¹⁶ seat of violence to come near; ¹⁷ ¹⁸ that lie upon ¹⁹ beds of ivory, ²⁰ and ²¹ stretch themselves upon their couches, and eat the lambs out of the flock, ²² and the calves out of the midst of the stall; ²³ ²⁴ that sing idle songs to the sound of the viol; ²⁵ that devise for music, ²⁶ like David; ²⁷ ²⁸ that drink ²⁹ wine in bowls, and ³⁰ anoint themselves with the chief ointments: but they are not grieved for the ³¹ affliction of Joseph. ³² Therefore now shall

R.V. ¹ Heb. and proclaim wailing to such as are skilful of lamentation. ² Or, burnt offerings with your meal offerings. ³ Or, shall take up... And I will cause etc. ⁴ Or, the tabernacle of your king. ⁵ Heb. in bowls of wine. ⁶ Or, a ransom. ⁷ Or, smell your holy days. ⁸ Or, feast days. ⁹ Or, feast days. ¹⁰ Or, the shrine of your images. ¹¹ Or, sitting. ¹² Or, habitation. ¹³ Heb. break. ¹⁴ Or, think offerings. ¹⁵ Or, think offerings. ¹⁶ Or, abound with superfluities. ¹⁷ Or, Siccuth your king. ¹⁸ Or, are secure. ¹⁹ Or, fruit. ²⁰ Or, quaver.

²¹ Or, and overflowing. ²² Heb. will not smell a savour. ²³ Or, meal offerings. ²⁴ Some ancient versions have, the tabernacle of your king. ²⁵ Heb. in bowls of wine. ²⁶ Or, Siccuth your king. ²⁷ Or, are secure. ²⁸ Or, fruit. ²⁹ Or, quaver.

they go captive with the first that go captive, and the ^{revelry banquet} of them that stretched themselves shall ^{pass away} be removed. ⁸ ^a The Lord God hath sworn by himself, saith the LORD, the God of hosts: I abhor ^{the} 'excellency of Jacob, and hate his palaces: 'therefore will I deliver up the city with all 'that is therein. ⁹ And it shall come to pass, 'if there remain ten men in one house, that they shall die. ¹⁰ And when a man's 'uncle shall take him up, 'even and he that burneth him, to bring out the bones out of the house, and shall say unto him that is ⁱⁿ the innermost parts of the house, is there yet any with thee? and he shall say, No; then shall he say, 'Hold thy peace; for 'we may not make mention of the name of the LORD. ¹¹ For, behold, the LORD commandeth, and 'the great house shall be smitten ^{he will smite the great house} with 'breaches, and the little house with clefts. ¹² Shall horses run upon the rock? will one plow there with oxen? 'that for ye have turned judgement into 'gall, 'and the fruit of righteousness into wormwood: ¹³ ye which rejoice in a thing of nought, which say, 'Have we not taken to us horns by our own strength? ¹⁴ For, behold, 'I will raise up against you a nation, O house of Israel, saith the LORD, the God of hosts; and they shall afflict you from the 'entering in of ^{Hamah} Hamath unto the brook ^{Arabah} of 'the wilderness.

¹ Thus hath the Lord God ⁷ shewed ^{me:} unto me, and, behold, 'he formed ^{locusts} grasshoppers in the beginning of the shooting up of the latter growth; and, lo, it was the latter growth after the

king's mowings. ² And it came to ^{pass} pass, that when they had made an end of eating the grass of the land, then I said, O Lord God, forgive, I beseech thee: 'how shall Jacob ^{stand} stand? for he is small. ³ 'The LORD repented concerning this: It shall not be, saith the LORD.

⁴ Thus hath the Lord God shewed unto me: and, behold, the Lord God called ^{to} to contend by ^{fire} fire; and it devoured the great deep, and ^{would have eaten up the land} did eat up a part. ⁵ Then said I, O Lord God, cease, I beseech thee: ^{by whom} shall Jacob ^{stand} stand? for he is small. ⁶ 'The LORD repented concerning this: This also shall not be, saith the Lord God.

⁷ Thus he shewed me: and, behold, the Lord stood ^{beside} upon a wall made by ^a a plumbline, with a plumbline in his hand. ⁸ And the LORD said unto me, 'Amos, what seest thou? And I said, A plumbline. Then said the Lord, Behold, I will set ^a a plumbline in the midst of my people ^{Israel:} Israel: 'I will not again pass by them any more: ⁹ and ^{the} the high places of Isaac shall be desolate, and the sanctuaries of Israel shall be laid waste; and I will rise against 'the house of Jeroboam with the sword.

¹⁰ Then Amaziah 'the priest of Beth-el sent to 'Jeroboam king of Israel, saying, Amos hath ^{conspired} conspired against thee in the midst of the house of Israel: the land is not able to bear all his words. ¹¹ For thus Amos saith, Jeroboam shall die by the sword, and 'Israel shall surely be led away captive out of ^{his} his land. ¹² Also Amaziah said unto Amos, 'O thou seer,

^a Jer. 22. 5 & 31. 14.

^b Cp. Pa. 183. 3.

^c ch. 8. 7.

^d Cp. Deut. 32. 26.

^e Joel 2. 13.

^f Cp. Jer. 17. 3.

^g ch. 8. 1.

^h Cp. ch. 8. 2.

ⁱ Cp. Rev. 8. 7, 8.

^j See 1 Sam. 31. 12.

^k Cp. ch. 5. 12 & 8. 2.

^l Cp. ver. 17. See 2 Kin. 21. 12.

^m Cp. ch. 15. 1.

ⁿ ch. 8. 2.

^o Cp. ch. 5. 7.

^p Deut. 29. 18.

^q Gen. 28. 22, 23.

^r Cp. Mic. 4. 13.

^s 1 Kin. 22. 11.

^t See 2 Kin. 15. 8-12.

^u Cp. Jer. 5. 15.

^v 1 Kin. 12. 32.

^w ch. 1. 1.

^x 2 Kin. 14. 25.

^y Cp. Jer. 38. 4.

^z See Deut. 1. 1.

^{aa} Cp. Joel 1. 4.

^{bb} See Ex. 10. 4.

^{cc} ch. 8. 7.

^{dd} See 1 Sam. 9. 2.

R.V. ¹ Or, pride ² Or, kineman ³ Or, he will smite the great house ⁴ Heb. portion. ⁵ Or, upon.
A.V. ⁶ Heb. the fulness thereof. ⁷ Or, they will not, or, have not. ⁸ Or, droppings. ⁹ Or, valley. ¹⁰ Or, green worms.
¹¹ Or, who of (or, for,) Jacob shall stand?

go, flee thee away ^ainto the land of Judah, and there ^beat bread, and prophesy there: ¹³ but ^aprophesy not again any more at Beth-el: for ^cit is the king's sanctuary, ^dand it is the ^eking's court. ¹⁴ Then answered Amos, and said to Amaziah, ^fI ^gwas no prophet, neither ^hwas I ⁱa prophet's son; but ^jI ^kwas an herdsman, and a ^ldresser of ^msycomore trees: ¹⁵ ⁿand the LORD took me ^ofrom following ^pthe flock, and the LORD said unto me, Go, ^qprophesy unto my people Israel. ¹⁶ ^rNow therefore hear thou the word of the LORD: Thou sayest, ^sProphecy not against Israel, and ^tdrop not ^uthy word against the house of ^vIsaac: ¹⁷ ^wtherefore thus saith the LORD: Thy wife shall be an harlot in the city, and thy sons and thy daughters shall fall by the sword, and thy land ^xshall be divided by line; and thou ^ythyself shalt die in a ^zland that is unclean, and ^{aa}Israel shall surely ^{ab}be led away captive ^{ac}out of his land.

¹ ^{ad}Thus ^{ae}hath the Lord God ^{af}shewed ^{ag}unto me: and ^{ah}behold, ^{ai}behold a basket of summer fruit. ² And he said, ^{aj}Amos, what seest thou? And I said, ^{ak}A basket of summer fruit. Then said the LORD unto me, ^{al}The end is come upon my people ^{am}of Israel; ^{an}I will not again pass by them any more. ³ ^{ao}And the songs of the ^{ap}temple ^{aq}shall be howlings in that day, saith the Lord God: ^{ar}the dead bodies shall be many; ^{as}in every place ^{at}there shall be many dead bodies ^{au}in every place; ^{av}shall they ^{aw}cast them forth ^{ax}with silence. ⁴ Hear this, ^{ay}O ye that would ^{az}swallow up the needy, and ^{ba}cause the poor of the land to fail, ⁵ saying, When will ^{bb}the ^{bc}new moon be gone, that we may sell corn? ⁶ and ^{bd}the sabbath,

a Cp. ch. 1. 1.
b Cp. Mic. 3. 5, 11.
c Ezek. 45. 10.
d Mic. 6. 10, 11.
e See ch. 2. 12.
f See Hos. 12. 7.
g See 1 Kin. 12. 29—13. 1.
h ch. 2. 6.
i ch. 1. 1.
j Cp. Zech. 13. 5.
k ch. 6. 8.
l Hos. 8. 13.
m Hos. 9. 9.
n Cp. Ps. 78. 71.
o Cp. Hos. 4. 3.
p Cp. Ezek. 6. 2.
q ch. 9. 5.
r ch. 3. 1.
s Cp. Zech. 10. 11.
t Ezek. 20. 46.
u 21. 2.
v Mic. 2. 6 (ing.).
w Jer. 15. 2.
x Mic. 3. 6.
y Matt. 24. 29.
z Cp. ch. 4. 13.
aa 5. 8.
ab Cp. ver. 2.
ac Cp. Jer. 28. 16.
ad 29. 21, 31, 32.
ae Cited Tobit 2. 6.
af Cp. Jer. 7. 34.
ag 19. 9.
ah Hos. 2. 11.
ai Cp. ver. 7, 8.
aj Isai. 3. 24.
ak ver. 11.
al Jer. 6. 28.
am Zech. 12. 10.
an ch. 7. 1.
ao ch. 7. 8.
ap Cp. Isai. 8. 20, 21.
aq Cp. Jer. 24. 1.
ar Mic. 7. 1.
as Cp. Ps. 74. 9.
at Prov. 29. 18.
au Mic. 3. 7.
av Lam. 4. 18.
aw Cp. ch. 4. 8.
ax Cp. ch. 5. 23.
ay Cp. Jer. 47. 2.
az Cp. ch. 6. 8.
ba Isai. 51. 20.
bb Cp. ch. 9. 10.
bc Jer. 16. 4, 6.
bd m Cp. Jonah 4. 8.
be n Cp. Ps. 14. 4.
bf Deut. 9. 21.
bg 1 Kin. 12. 30.
bh Hos. 10. 8.
bi p See Num. 28. 11.
bj q Cp. Acts 9. 2.
bk r ch. 5. 5.
bl Cp. Neh. 13. 16, 16.

that we may ^{ca}set forth ^{cb}what ^{cc}making ^{cd}the ephah small, and ^{ce}the shekel great, and ^{cf}the ^{cg}balances ^{ch}of deceit? ^{ci}that we may buy the poor for ^{cj}silver, and the needy for a pair of ^{ck}shoes, ^{cl}and sell the refuse of the ^{cm}wheat. ⁷ The LORD hath sworn by ^{cn}the excellency of Jacob, Surely ^{co}I will never forget any of their works. ⁸ ^{cp}Shall not the land tremble for this, and every one mourn that dwelleth therein? ⁹ ^{cq}yes, and wholly ^{cr}like the River; and it shall be troubled ^{cs}and sink again, like the River ^{ct}cast out ^{cu}drowned, as by the flood of Egypt. ⁹ And it shall come to pass in that day, saith the Lord God, that ^{cv}I will cause the sun to go down at noon, and I will darken the earth in the clear day. ¹⁰ ^{cw}And I will turn your feasts into mourning, and all your songs into lamentation; ¹¹ ^{cx}and I will bring up sackcloth upon all loins, ^{cy}and baldness upon every head; ¹² ^{cz}and I will make it as the mourning ^{da}for an only son, and the end thereof as a bitter day. ¹³ Behold, the days come, saith the Lord God, that ^{db}I will send a famine in the land, not a famine of bread, nor a thirst for water, ^{dc}but of hearing the words of the LORD: ¹⁴ ^{dd}And they shall wander from sea to sea, and from the north even to the ^{de}east; they shall run to and fro to seek the word of the LORD, ¹⁵ ^{df}and shall not find it. ¹⁶ ^{dg}In that day shall the fair virgins and ^{dh}the young men ^{di}faint for thirst. ¹⁷ They that swear by ^{dj}the sin of Samaria, and say, ^{dk}As thy God, O Dan, liveth; and, ^{dl}As the ^{dm}way of Beer-sheba liveth; even they shall fall, and never rise up again.

R.V. ¹ Or, am ² Or, one of the sons of the prophets See 1 Kings 20. 35. ³ Or, palace ⁴ Or, have they cast them forth: be silent! ⁵ Heb. open. ⁶ Or, manner.
A.V. ⁷ Or, sanctuary. ⁸ Heb. house of the kingdom. ⁹ Or, wild fow. ¹⁰ Heb. from behind. ¹¹ Heb. shall howl. ¹² Heb. be silent. ¹³ Or, month. ¹⁴ Heb. open. ¹⁵ Or, wild fow. ¹⁶ Heb. perverting the balances of deceit. ¹⁷ Heb. way.

9 ¹ I saw the Lord standing ^{beside} the altar: and he said, ^{Smite the} ^{chapters} ^{lintel of the door,} that ^{the} ^{thresholds} ^{posts} may ^{shake:} ^{and} break them in pieces on the head of ^{cut them in the head,} all of them; and I will slay the last of them with the sword: ^{there} ^{he that} shall not one of them flee away, and ^{doeth of them shall not} ^{there shall not one of them escape.} ^{he that escapeth of them shall not be delivered.} ² Though they dig into ^{hell,} thence shall mine hand take them; ^{and} though they climb up to heaven, thence will I bring them ^{down:} ^{down:} ³ And though they hide themselves in ^{the} top of Carmel, I will search and take them out thence; and ^{though} they be hid from my sight in the bottom of the sea, thence will I command the serpent, and he shall bite ^{them:} ⁴ And though they go into captivity before their enemies, thence will I command the sword, and it shall slay them: ^{and} I will set mine eyes upon them for evil, and not for good. ⁵ For the Lord, the God of ^{hosts,} ^{hosts} ^{is} he that toucheth the ^{land} ^{land} and ^{it} ^{shall melt,} ^{shall melt,} and all that dwell therein shall ^{mourn:} ^{mourn:} ^{and} it shall rise up wholly like ^{the River,} ^{a flood;} ^{and} shall ^{sink again, like the River of Egypt;} ^{be drowned, as by the flood of Egypt.} ⁶ ^{is} he that buildeth his ^{chambers} ^{stories} in the heaven, and hath founded his ^{vanit} ^{upon} ^{troop in} the earth; ^{he} that calleth for the waters of the ^{sea} ^{sea,} and poureth them out upon the face of the ^{earth:} ^{the} ^{earth:} The LORD is his name. ⁷ Are ye not as ^{the} children of ^{the} Ethiopians unto me, O children of Israel? saith the LORD. ^{Have} not I brought up Israel out of the land of ^{Egypt,} ^{Egypt;} and ^{the} Philistines from ^{Caphtor,} ^{Caphtor,} and the Syrians

a ch. 1. 5.
b Cp. ver. 4.

c Zeph. 2. 14.
d Cp. Isai. 6. 4.
e See Judg. 16. 26-30.
f Jer. 30. 11.
g Obad. 17.
h Cp. ch. 2. 14.
i Cp. Jer. 15. 7.
j Matt. 3. 12.
k Luke 3. 17.
l Cp. Ps. 136. 8-10.

j Cp. ch. 6. 3.
k ch. 1. 2.

l Cited Acts 15. 16.
m Cp. Job 28. 5.

n Cp. Deut. 28. 25.
o Cp. Obad. 19.

p Cited Acts 15. 17, 18.

q See Jer. 21. 10.

r Lev. 26. 5.

s Ps. 48. 6.
t ch. 2. 8.
u Joel 2. 18.

v Jer. 30. 3.
w Cp. Ps. 104. 2, 5.

x Isai. 61. 4.

y See ch. 5. 3.
z Jer. 31. 5.

a See ch. 4. 13.

b Cp. Zeph. 2. 10.

c Jer. 24. 6.
d Ezek. 34. 29
e mg.

f Cp. Joel 2. 30.

g Ex. 30. 2.

h Cp. Jer. 3. 18.

i Jer. 47. 4.

j Gen. 10. 14.

from ^a Kir? ⁸ Behold, ^b the eyes of the Lord God are upon the sinful kingdom, and I will destroy it from off the face of the earth; ^c saving that I will not utterly destroy the house of Jacob, saith the LORD. ⁹ For, lo, I will command, ^d and I will ^e sift the house of Israel among all the nations, like as ^f corn is sifted in a sieve, yet shall not the least ^g grain fall upon the earth. ¹⁰ All the sinners of my people shall die by the sword, which say, ^h The evil shall not overtake nor prevent us.

¹¹ In that day ⁱ will I raise up the tabernacle of David that is fallen, and ^j close up the breaches thereof; and I will raise up his ruins, and I will build it as in the days of ^k old: ¹² ^o that they may possess the remnant of Edom, ^p and of all the ^q nations, ^r which ^s are called by my name, saith the LORD that doeth this. ¹³ Behold, the days come, saith the LORD, ^t that the plowman shall overtake the reaper, and the treader of grapes him that ^u soweth seed; ^v and the mountains shall drop ^w sweet wine, and all the hills shall melt. ¹⁴ And ^x I will bring again the captivity of my people of Israel, and ^y they shall build the waste cities, and inhabit them; ^z and they shall plant vineyards, and drink the wine thereof; they shall also make gardens, and eat the fruit of them. ¹⁵ ^a And I will plant them upon their land, ^b and they shall no more be ^c plucked up out of their land ^d which I have given them, saith the LORD thy God.

R.V. ¹ Or, upon ² Or, he that doeth death of them shall not flee away, and he that escapeth of them shall not be delivered ³ Heb. ⁴ Heb. causes to move to and fro. ⁵ Or, were
A.V. ⁶ Or, chapters, or, knots. ⁷ Or, wound them. ⁸ Or, spheres. Heb. acconations. ⁹ Or, bundle. ¹⁰ Heb. cause to weep. ¹¹ Heb. stone. ¹² Heb. hedge, or, wall. ¹³ Heb. upon whom my name is called. ¹⁴ Heb. draweth forth.

OBADIAH.

¹ THE vision of Obadiah.

Thus saith the Lord God ^a concerning ^{Edom;} ^{Edom;} ^b We have heard tidings ^a rumour from the LORD, and an ambassador is sent among the nations, ^c saying, Arise ye, and let us rise up against her in battle.

² Behold, I have made thee small among the ^{nations:} ^{heathen:} thou art greatly despised. ³ The pride of thine heart hath deceived thee, ^{O thou} ^{thou} that dwellest in the clefts of ^d the rock, whose habitation is high; ^e that saith in his heart, Who shall bring me down to the ground? ⁴ Though thou ^{mount on high} ^{exalt thyself} as the eagle, and though ^{thy nest be set} ^{thou set thy nest} among the stars, ^{I will} ^{thence will I} bring thee down from thence, ^{saith the LORD.}

⁵ If ^{thieves} came to thee, if robbers by night, (how art thou cut off!) would they not ^{steal} ^{have stolen} till they had enough? if ^{the} ^{grapegatherers} came to thee, would they not leave ^{some} ^{gleaning} grapes? ⁶ How are ^{the things of} Esau searched out! how are his hidden ^{treasures} ^{things} sought up! ⁷ All the men of thy confederacy have ^{brought} thee ^{on thy way,} even to the border: ^{the men that were at peace} with thee have deceived thee, and prevailed against thee; ^{they} ^{that eat thy bread} have laid ^a ^{snare} ^{wound} under thee: "there is none understanding" ^{in him.} ⁸ Shall I not in that day, saith the

LORD, even destroy the wise men out of Edom, and understanding out of ^e the mount of Esau?

⁹ And thy mighty men, ^{O Teman.} shall be dismayed, to the end that every one ^{may be cut off from} ^{of the mount of Esau} ^{by slaughter.} ¹⁰ For ^{the} ^{thy} violence ^{done to} ^{against} thy brother Jacob shame shall cover thee.

¹¹ And thou shalt be cut off for ever. ¹² In the day that thou stoodest ^{on the other side,} in the day that ^{the} ^{strangers} ^{carried} away ^{his substance,} ^{and foreigners} entered into his gates, ^{and} ^{cast} lots upon Jerusalem, even thou wast as one of them. ¹³ But

¹⁴ thou ^{look not} ^{thou} ^{shouldst not have looked} on the day of thy brother in ^{the day} ^{of his disaster,} ^{and} ^{that he became a stranger;} ^{neither shouldst} ^{thou have rejoiced} over the children of Judah in the day of their destruction; ^{neither} ^{shouldst thou have} ^{speak} ^{proudly in the day of distress.}

¹⁵ Enter not ^{thou} ^{shouldst not have entered} into the gate of my people in the day of their calamity; ^{yea,} ^{thou} ^{shouldst not} ^{thou} ^{have looked} on their affliction in the day of their calamity, ^{neither lay ye} ^{hands} ^{on} ^{their} ^{substance} in the day of their calamity. ¹⁶ And stand ^{thou} ^{not} ^{have stood} in the crossway, to cut off those of his that ^{did} ^{escape;} ^{and deliver} ^{not} ^{neither shouldst thou have} ^{delivered} up those of his that ^{did} ^{remain} in the day of distress. ¹⁷ For ^{the} ^{day of the LORD} is near upon all the ^{nations.} ^{as thou hast done, it}

^a See Jer. 49. 7.—28 & Ezek. 25. 13—14.

^b For ver. 1—4, see Jer. 49. 14—16.

^c Cp. Ezek. 35. 2.

^d 10 mos. 1. 12. See 1 Chr. 1. 46.

^e Num. 20. 20, 21.

^f Cp. Num. 24. 21, 22.

^g Cp. Ezek. 35. 2.

^h Ps. 137. 7. Cp. Jer. 12. 14.

ⁱ See 2 Kin. 25. 10—20.

^j Cp. Isai. 44. 13—15.

^k Joel 2. 2.

^l Cp. Ps. 22. 17.

^m Cp. Mic. 4. 11.

ⁿ 7. & Baruch 4. 12.

^o Jer. 40. 9.

^p Cp. 1 Sam. 2. 2.

^q Cp. Prov. 17. 5.

^r Cp. Jer. 40. 10.

^s Cp. Ezek. 35. 10.

^t Cp. Ezek. 21. 21.

^u Cp. Ps. 41. 8.

^v Cp. Jer. 49. 7.

^w See Joel 1. 15.

^x Cp. Isai. 29. 14.

^y Jer. 50. 20.

^z Ezek. 35. 15.

^{aa} Hab. 2. 8.

R.V. ¹ Or, Sela. See 2 Kings 14. 7.

^a Or, wound. ^b Or, of it.

A.V. ^c Or, plantings. ^d Heb. the men of thy peace.

^e Heb. the men of thy bread. ^f Or, of it.

^g Heb. magnified thy mouth. ^h Or, forced.

ⁱ Or, forced. ^j Or, shall be.

^k Or, the men

^l Or, forced

^m Or, driven thee out

ⁿ Or, the day that he was made a stranger

^o Or, of it

^p Or, forced

^q Or, they bread they make do

^r Or, the day that he was made a stranger

^s Or, of it

^t Or, forced

^u Or, forced

^v Or, forced

shall be done unto thee: thy ¹dealing reward thee: shall return upon thine own head. ¹⁶ For as ye have drunk upon ^amy holy mountain, so shall all the ^bnations drink continually, yea, they shall drink, and they shall ³swallow down, and they shall be as though they had not been. ¹⁷ But in mount Zion there shall be those that escape, and there shall be ^choliness; and the house of Jacob shall possess their possessions. ¹⁸ And the house of Jacob shall be a fire, and the house of Joseph a flame, and the house of Esau for ^dstubble, and they shall burn among them, and devour them: and there shall not be any remaining of the house

a Cp. Josh. 10. 40.
b Judg. 1. 9.
c See Jer. 22. 27, 28.
d Cp. Amos 9. 12.
e ver. 8.
f See Joel 3. 17.
g Jer. 17. 35.
h Wisd. 2. 2.
i See Jer. 23. 13.
j Cp. Amos 9. 8.
k See Joel 2. 32.
l 1 Kin. 17. 4.
m Cp. Luke 4. 26.
n Zech. 12. 6.
o Cp. Isai. 10. 17.
p Jer. 5. 14.
q See Joel 2. 5.
r Cp. 2 Kin. 19. 9.
s Isai. 10. 30.
t 1 Tim. 4. 16.
u James 5. 30.
v Ezek. 25. 14.
w Ps. 22. 38.
x Dan. 2. 44.
y Zech. 14. 37.
z Zech. 14. 3.
aa Luke 1. 32.
ab 1 Cor. 15. 54.
ac Rev. 11. 15.
ad 19. 6.

of Esau; for the LORD hath spoken it. ¹⁹ And they of ^athe South ^bshall possess ^cthe mount of Esau; and they of ^dthe lowland plain the Philistines: and they shall possess the ^efield fields of Ephraim, and the ^ffield fields of ^gSamaria: and Benjamin shall possess Gilead. ²⁰ And the captivity of this ^hhost of the children of Israel, ⁱwhich are among the Canaanites, shall possess that of the Canaanites, even unto ^jZarephath; and the captivity of Jerusalem, ^kwhich is in Sepharad, shall possess the cities of the ^lSouth. ²¹ And saviours shall come up on mount Zion to judge ^mthe mount of Esau; and ⁿthe kingdom shall be the LORD's.

JONAH.

¹ Now the word of the LORD came unto ^aJonah the son of Amittai, saying, ² Arise, go to ^bNineveh, that ^cgreat city, and cry against it; ^dfor their wickedness is come up before me. ³ But Jonah ^erose up to flee unto ^fTarshish from the presence of the LORD; and he went down to ^gJoppa, and he found a ship going to ^hTarshish: so he paid the fare thereof, and went down into it, to go with them unto ⁱTarshish ^jfrom the presence of the LORD. ⁴ But ^kthe LORD ^lsent out a great wind into the sea, and there was a mighty tempest in the sea, so that the ship was ^mlike ⁿto be broken. ⁵ Then the mariners were afraid, and ^ocried every man unto his ^pgod; and ^qthey cast forth the wares that were in the

a 2 Kin. 14. 25.
b Gen. 10. 11, 12.
c 2 Kin. 19. 36.
d Nah. 1. 1.
e Zeph. 2. 13.
f Matt. 12. 41.
g Luke 11. 30, 32.
h ch. 3. 3.
i 4. 11.
j Judith 1. 1.
k Rev. 18. 5.
l ch. 4. 2.
m See 1 Kin. 10. 22.
n Cp. Ps. 107. 28.
o Cp. ch. 3. 9.
p See Josh. 19. 46.
q Cp. Judg. 20. 8.
r Gen. 4. 16.
s Cp. Ps. 138. 9.
t 10.
u Cp. Ps. 107. 28.
v 1 Kin. 22. 48.
w Ps. 48. 7.
x Cp. Acts 27. 18, 19, 38.

ship into the sea, to lighten it unto them. But Jonah was gone down into the ^ainnermost parts of the ship; and he lay, and was fast asleep. ⁶ So the shipmaster came to him, and said unto him, What meanest thou, O sleeper? arise, ^bcall upon thy God, ^cif so be that God will think upon us, that we perish not. ⁷ And they said every one to his fellow, Come, and let us ^dcast lots, that we may know for whose cause this evil is upon us. So they cast lots, and the lot fell upon Jonah. ⁸ Then said they unto him, Tell us, we pray thee, for whose cause this evil is upon us; ^ewhat is thine occupation? and whence comest thou? what is thy country? and of what people art thou? ⁹ And he said unto them, I am an

R.V. ¹ Or, recompence

² Or, talk foolishly

³ Or, fortress

⁴ Or, shall possess that which belongeth to the

Canaanites, even &c. Or, which are among the Canaanites, even unto Zarephath, &c. &c.

⁵ Or, hurried

A.V. ⁶ Or, sup up.

⁷ Or, they that escape.

⁸ Or, it shall be holy.

⁹ Or, shall possess that which is in Sepharad.

¹ Called, Matt. 12. 39, Jonas.

² Heb. cast forth.

Hebrew; and I fear ^athe LORD, the God of heaven, ^awhich hath made the sea and the dry land. ¹⁰ Then were the men ¹exceedingly afraid, and said unto him, ^{What is this that thou hast done?} For the men knew that ^{he} fled from the presence of the LORD, because he had told them. ¹¹ Then said they unto him, What shall we do unto thee, that the sea ¹may be calm unto us? for the sea ^{grew more and more} wrought, and was ¹tempestuous. ¹² And he said unto them, Take me up, and cast me forth into the sea; so shall the sea be calm unto you: ^{for} I know that for my sake this great tempest is upon you. ¹³ Nevertheless the men ¹rowed hard to get them back to the land; but they could not: for the sea ^{grew more and more} wrought, and was ¹tempestuous against them. ¹⁴ Wherefore they cried unto the LORD, and said, We beseech thee, O LORD, we beseech thee, let us not perish for this man's life, and ¹lay not upon us innocent blood: ^{for} thou, O LORD, hast done as it pleased thee. ¹⁵ So they took up Jonah, and cast him forth into the sea: ^{and} the sea ¹ceased from her raging. ¹⁶ Then the men feared the LORD ^{exceedingly}; and they ¹offered a sacrifice unto the LORD, ^{and} made vows. ¹⁷ And the LORD ^{had} prepared a great fish to swallow up ^{Jonah}; and Jonah was in the ¹belly of the fish three days and three nights. ¹ Then Jonah prayed unto the LORD his God out of the fish's ^{belly}. ² And he said, ^{I called} by reason of mine affliction unto the LORD, And he ^{answered} me; ^{Out of the belly of} hell cried I,

^a Rev. 11. 13.
^b Lam. 3. 56.
^c Ps. 143. 6.
^d Ps. 82. 6, 7.

^e Ps. 42. 7.
^f See ver. 3.
^g Ps. 31. 22.

^A Cp. 1 Kin. 2. 26, 28.

ⁱ Cp. Lam. 3. 54.
^j Ps. 69. 1.

^k Cp. Josh. 7. 22.

^l Ps. 18. 10.
^m mg.
ⁿ 103. 4 (mg.).

^o Ps. 107. 5.
^p 142. 3 (mg.).

^q Cp. 2 Chr. 30. 27.

^r Deut. 21. 8.
^s Cp. Ps. 115. 3.

^t Cp. Ps. 31. 6.
^u Cp. 2 Kin. 17. 15.

^v Jer. 2. 5.
^w Cp. Jer. 2. 13.

^x Ps. 50. 14.
^y Hos. 14. 2.
^z Heb. 13. 15.

^{aa} Ps. 65. 7.
^{ab} Luke 8. 24.

^{ac} Cp. Gen. 8. 30.
^{ad} 31. 54.

^{ae} See ch. 2. 9.
^{af} [Ch. 2. 1 in Heb.]

^{ag} Ps. 3. 8.

^{ah} Matt. 12. 40.
^{ai} 16. 4.
^{aj} Cp. Luke 11. 30.

^{ak} See ch. 1. 2.
^{al} Ps. 3. 4.
^{am} 120. 1.
^{an} Lam. 3. 56.

^{ao} Ps. 112. 5.

^b And thou heardest my voice. ³ For thou ^{didst} cast me into the ^{depth}, in the ^{heart} ^{midst} of the ^{sea}. And the ^{flood} was round about me: ^{All thy} waves ^{and thy} billows ^{passed over me}. ⁴ And I said, I am cast out from before thine eyes; ^{Yet} I will look again toward thy holy temple. ⁵ The waters compassed me about, ^{even to the} soul: ^{The} deep ^{was round about me}; depth ^{closed me round about}. The weeds were wrapped about my head. ⁶ I went down to the ¹bottoms of the mountains; The earth with her bars ^{closed upon} me for ever: Yet hast thou brought up my life ^{from} the ^{pit}, O LORD my God. ⁷ When my soul fainted within me, I remembered the LORD: ^{And} my prayer came in unto thee, into thine holy temple. ⁸ They that ^{regard} lying vanities ^{observe}; Forsake their own mercy. ⁹ But I will sacrifice unto thee with the voice of thanksgiving; I will pay that ^{which} I have vowed. ¹⁰ Salvation is of the LORD. And the LORD spake unto the fish, and it vomited out Jonah upon the dry land. ¹ And the word of the LORD came unto Jonah the second time, saying, ² Arise, go unto ⁹Nineveh, that great city, and ¹preach unto it the preaching that I bid thee. ³ So Jonah arose, and went unto Nineveh, according to the word of the LORD. Now ⁹Nineveh

R.V. 1 Or, out of mine affliction.
A.V. * Or, JEHOVAH.
Heb. went. 1 Heb. digged.
11 Or, out of mine affliction.

1 Heb. with great fear.
* Heb. stood.
* Or, the grave.

1 Heb. Shool.
1 Heb. may be silent from sea.
11 Heb. sacrificed a sacrifice unto the Lord, and vowed vows.
1 Heb. heart.

* Or, corruption.
1 Heb. outtings of.

* Or, cry. See ch. 1. 2.
* Or, grow weary and more tempestuous.
11 Heb. beseech.
* Or, the pit.

was ¹an 'exceeding great city, of three days' journey. ⁴ And Jonah began to enter into the city a day's journey, and he cried, and said, Yet forty days, and 'Nineveh shall be overthrown. ⁵ And the people of Nineveh believed God; ⁶ and they proclaimed a fast, and 'put on sackcloth, from the greatest of them even to the least of them. ⁸ And the tidings reached the king of Nineveh, and ²he arose from his throne, and ³he laid his robe from him, and covered him with sackcloth, and sat in ashes. ⁷ And he ^{made proclamation} caused it to be proclaimed and ⁸'published through Nineveh ^mby the decree of the king and his 'nobles, saying, Let neither man nor 'beast, herd nor flock, taste any thing: let them not feed, nor drink water: ⁸ but let ^{them} man be covered with sackcloth, both man and 'beast, and ^{and} beast be covered with sackcloth, ^{and} let them cry mightily unto God: yea, ⁹let them turn every one from his evil way, and from 'the violence that is in their hands. ⁹ 'Who knoweth whether God will not turn and repent, ^{and} and turn away from his fierce anger, that we perish not? ¹⁰ And God saw their works, ^{that} that they turned from their evil way; ^{and} and God repented of the evil, ^{which he said} that he would do unto them; and he did it not. ¹ But ⁴it displeased Jonah exceedingly, and ²he was very angry. ² And he prayed unto the LORD, and said, I pray thee, O LORD, was not this my saying, when I was yet in my country? ² Therefore I ^{hasted to flee} fled before unto Tarshish: for I knew that ^bthou art a gracious God, and ^{full of compassion,} merciful,

a Cp. Gen. 22. 6 (mg. for mg.).
b See Joel 2. 12.
c Cp. 1 Kin. 18. 4.

d Cp. Eccles. 7. 1.
e Tobit 3. 6.
f Tobit 14. 4.
g Cp. Matt. 23. 41.
h Luke 11. 32.
i Cp. ver. 1. 2.
j A See 3 Chr. 20. 3.
k See 3 Sam. 8. 21.
l Cp. Neh. 3. 15.

m Cp. Job 1. 20.
n Ezech. 26. 14.

o Job 2. 8.

p Cp. Dan. 6. 26.

q Cp. ch. 4. 11.
r Ps. 32. 6.
s Joel 1. 13, 20.

t Jer. 18. 17.
u Jer. 18. 11.
v See 3. 3.
w Cp. Ps. 121. 6.
x Isai. 59. 6.
y Cp. Amos 3. 13.
z Sam. 12. 22.

aa Joel 2. 14.
ab Tobit 13. 6.
ac Ps. 35. 2.
ad Cp. ver. 1. 4.
ae Cp. Jer. 18. 8.

af Cp. ver. 4. 2.

ag See ch. 1. 2.

ah ch. 1. 2.

ai Cp. ch. 3. 7.

slow to anger, and ^{plenteous in mercy,} of great kindness, ^band repentest thee of the evil. ³ 'Therefore now, O LORD, take, I beseech thee, my life from me; ^dfor it is better for me to die than to live. ⁴ And the LORD said, ^{Then said the LORD,} 'Doeest thou well to be angry? ⁵ Then ^{So} Jonah went out of the city, and sat on the east side of the city, and there ^jmade him a booth, and sat under it in the shadow, till he might see what would become of the city. ⁶ And the LORD God prepared a ^ggourd, and made it to come up over Jonah, that it might be a shadow over his head, to deliver him from his ^{evil case,} grief. So Jonah ^{was} exceeding glad ^{because} of the gourd. ⁷ But God prepared a worm when the morning rose the next day, and it smote the ^{gourd,} gourd that it withered. ⁸ And it came to pass, when the sun ^{arose,} did arise, that God prepared a ^{sultry} vehement ^{cast} east wind; ⁹and the sun beat upon the head of Jonah, that he ^{fainted,} and ^{requested for himself} wished in that he might die, and said, ^{It is} better for me to die than to live. ⁹ And God said to Jonah, ¹⁰'Doeest thou well to be angry for the gourd? And he said, ¹¹I do well to be ^{angry} angry even unto death. ¹⁰ And the LORD said, ^{Then said the LORD,} Thou hast ^{had} had pity on the gourd, for the which thou hast not laboured, neither madest it grow; which ^{came up in a night,} and perished in a night: ¹¹ and should not I have pity on ^{Nineveh,} Nineveh, that great city; wherein are more than six-score thousand persons that cannot discern between their right hand and their left hand; and also much ^{cattle?}

R.V. ¹ Heb. a city great unto God. ² Or, For word came unto the king &c. ³ Heb. said. ⁴ Or, was beforehand in fleeing. ⁵ Or, Art thou greatly angry? ⁶ Or, Palma Christi. ⁷ Heb. kikayon. ⁸ Heb. said. ⁹ Or, Art thou greatly angry? ¹⁰ Or, palmerist. ¹¹ Or, spared. ¹² Heb. Kikayon. ¹³ Heb. rejoiced with great joy. ¹⁴ Or, silent. ¹⁵ Or, I am greatly angry.

MICAH.

¹THE word of the LORD
I that came to ^aMicah ^bthe
^cMorasthite ^din the days of Jo-
^etham, Ahaz, and Hezekiah, kings
of Judah, which he saw ^fcon-
cerning ^gSamaria and Jerusalem.
² Hear, ye peoples, all of you,
^hall ye people,
ⁱhearken, O earth, and ^jall
that therein is: and ^klet the
Lord God be witness ^lagainst
you, ^mthe Lord from his holy
temple. ⁿFor, behold, ^othe
LORD cometh forth out of ^phis
place, and will come down, and
^qtread upon the high places of
the earth. ^rAnd ^sthe mountains
shall be molten under him, and
the valleys shall be cleft, as wax
before the fire, and ^tas the waters
that are poured down ^ua steep
place. ^vFor ^wthe transgression
of Jacob is all this, and for the
sins of the house of Israel.
^xWhat is the transgression of
Jacob? is it not ^ySamaria? and
what are ^zthe high places of
Judah? are they not Jerusalem?
^{aa}Therefore I will make ^{ab}Samaria
^{ac}as an heap of the field, and ^{ad}as
the plantings of a vineyard: and
I will pour down the stones
thereof ^{ae}into the valley, and I
will ^{af}discover the foundations
thereof. ^{ag}And ^{ah}all ^{ai}her graven
images ^{aj}shall be beaten to pieces,
and ^{ak}all ^{al}the ^{am}her hires ^{an}shall be
burned with ^{ao}the fire, and all

^a Cp. Jer.
26. 18 & mg.
^b Cp. ver. 14.
^c Cp. Hos.
2. 12 & 9. 1.
^d Isai. 1. 1.
^e Hos. 1. 1.
^f Cp. Isai.
22. 4.
^g Amos 1. 1.
^h See Isai.
20. 2-4.
ⁱ Isai. 7. 9.
^j Jer. 23. 13.
^k Hos. 7. 1. & 2.
^l ch. 3. 1, 9
& 6. 1, 2.
^m See Hos. 5. 1.
ⁿ Job 30. 29.
^o Ps. 44. 19.
^p See
Isai. 1. 2.
^q Isai. 13. 21.
^r m Cp. Hos.
5. 13.
^s Ps. 50. 7.
^t & mg. & 81. 8.
^u Mal. 3. 5.
^v o Ps. 11. 4.
^w Jon. 2. 7.
^x Hab. 2. 20.
^y p Isai. 26. 21.
^z q 2 Sam. 1.
20.
^{aa} See
1 Sam. 17. 4.
^{ab} s Ps. 115. 3.
^{ac} f Cp. Jer.
6. 29.
^{ad} u Amos 4.
13. Cp. Deut.
32. 13.
^{ae} v Ps. 97. 5.
^{af} Cp. Judg. 5. 5
& Amos 9. 5.
^{ag} 13 & Nah. 1. 5.
^{ah} w Cp. Isai.
20. 4 & 47. 3.
^{ai} x See
ch. 3. 5.
^{aj} y See
Amos 3. 6.
^{ak} z Cp. ver. 13.
^{al} a Josh. 10. 3.
^{am} 2 Kin. 18. 14,
17.
^{an} 2 Chr. 32. 9.
^{ao} b Cp. 2 Chr.
28. 4.
^{ap} cc Cp. ver. 5
& Hos. 13. 1.
^{aq} d Cp. ch. 3.
12.
^{ar} e Cp. ver. 1.
f Josh. 15.
^{as} 44. g Cp. 1 Kin.
16. 24.
^{at} h Ezek. 13.
14.
^{au} i Cp. Hos.
8. 6.
^{av} j Cp. ch. 2. 4
& Jer. 6. 12.
^{aw} k See
1 Sam. 22. 1, 2
i See
Isai. 22. 12.

her idols will I lay desolate:
the idols thereof for of ^athe hire of an harlot hath she gathered
for of ^bthe hire of an harlot hath she gathered
them, she gathered ^cit of the hire of an
unto the hire of an harlot shall
harlot, and ^dthey shall return to the hire
they return. ^eFor this will I
of an harlot. Therefore I will wail and
howl, I will go ^fstripped and
naked: I will make ^ga wailing
like the jackals, and ^ha mourning
like the ostriches. ⁱFor ^jher wounds
as the howls. ^kFor ^lher wounds
are incurable: for it is come even unto
is incurable; it reacheth unto the gate
Judah; he is come unto the gate
of my people, even to Jerusalem.
^mTell it not in ⁿGath, weep ye
Declare ye if not at ^oBeth-le-Aphrah ^phave I
not at all: ^qin the house of ^rAphrah
rolled myself ^sin the dust. ^tPass ye
roll thyself away, ^uthou ^vinhabitant of ^wSaphir.
In nakedness and shame: the ^xinhabit-
ant of ^yZaanan ^zis not come forth: ^{aa}the
came not forth to
the mourning of ^{ab}Beth-asal; he ^{ac}shall ^{ad}take
from the ^{ae}stay thereof. ^{af}For the
of you ^{ag}his standing. ^{ah}For the
inhabitant of ^{ai}Maroth ^{aj}waiteth
anxiously for good: ^{ak}because ^{al}evil
carefully ^{am}is come down ^{an}from the LORD unto
is come down from the LORD unto
the gate of Jerusalem. ^{ao}Bind the
O thou
chariot to the swift steed, ^{ap}O inhabitant of
inhabitant of ^{aq}Lachish, bind the chariot to the
Lachish ^{ar}swift beast: ^{as}she ^{at}was the beginning
of the sin to the daughter of ^{au}Zion:
for ^{av}the transgressions of Israel
were found in thee. ^{aw}There-
fore shalt thou give ^{ax}a parting gift
presents
to ^{ay}Moresbeth-gath: the houses
of ^{az}Achzib shall be ^{ba}a desolant
lie
thing unto the kings of Israel.
I will yet bring ^{bb}unto thee, O
Yet will I bring ^{bc}an heir ^{bd}unto thee, O
inhabitant of ^{be}Maroth, ^{bf}him that shall
possess thee: the glory of Israel shall come even
come unto ^{bg}Adullam the glory of
unto ^{bh}Adullam. ^{bi}Make thee bald,
Israel. ^{bj}Make thee bald,
and poll thee for ^{bk}the children of thy
thy delicate

R.V. ¹ Heb. the fulness thereof. ² Or, among ³ That is, A house of dust. ⁴ Another reading is, roll thyself/
Heb. inhabitress. ⁵ Or, standing place ⁶ Or, in travail ⁷ Heb. achazab.
A.V. ⁸ Heb. Hear, ye people, all of them. ⁹ Heb. the fulness thereof. ¹⁰ Heb. a desolant. ¹¹ Heb. daughters of
the owl. ¹² Or, she is grievously sick of her wounds. ¹³ That is, Dust. ¹⁴ Or, thou that dwellest fairly. ¹⁵ Heb
inhabitant. ¹⁶ Or, The country of flocks. ¹⁷ Or, A place near. ¹⁸ Or, was grieved. ¹⁹ Or, for. ²⁰ That is
A lie. ²¹ Or, the glory of Israel shall come, &c.

delight: ^aenlarge thy baldness as the ¹eagle; for they are gone into captivity from thee.

2 ¹Woe to them that devise ^{iniquity} and work evil ^{iniquity} upon their beds! when the morning is light, they practise it, because it is in the power of their hand. ²And they covet fields, and ^{take} ^{seize them} ^{take them by violence}; and houses, and take them away: and ^{so} they ^{oppress} a man and his house, even a man and his heritage. ³Therefore thus saith the ^{LORD}: Behold, against ^{this} family do I devise an evil, from which ye shall not remove your necks, ^{neither} shall ye ^{walk} ^{haughtily}: ^{necks}: ^{neither} shall ye ^{go} ^{haughtily}: ^{for} ^{it is an evil time}. ⁴In that day ^{shall} ^{one} take up a parable against you, and lament ^{with} a doleful lamentation, and say, We be utterly spoiled: ^{he} ^{change} ^{hath} ^{changed} the portion of my people: ^{how} ^{doth} ^{he} ^{remove} ^{it} from me! ^{to} ^{the} ^{rebellious} ^{that} ^{they} ^{divideth} ^{turning away} ^{he} ^{hath} ^{divided} our fields. ⁵Therefore thou shalt have none ^{that} ^{shall} ^{cast} ^{the} ^{line} ^a ^{cord} by lot in the congregation of the LORD. ⁶¹ ^{Prophecy} ye not, ^{thus} ^{they} ^{prophecy}. ^{They} ^{say} ^{they} ^{to} ^{them} ^{that} ^{prophecy}: ^{they} ^{shall} ^{not} ^{prophecy} ^{to} ^{these}: ^{reproaches} ^{shall} ^{not} ^{depart}. ⁷¹ ^{Shall} ^{it} ^{be} ^{said}, ^O ^{thou} ^{that} ^{art} ^{named} ^{the} ^{house} ^{of} ^{Jacob}, ^{is} ^{the} ^{spirit} ^{of} ^{the} ^{LORD} ⁷ ¹ ^{straitened}? are these his doings? ^{Do} ^{not} ^{my} ^{words} ^{do} ^{good} ^{to} ^{him} ^{that} ^{walketh} ^{uprightly}? ^{But} ⁸ ¹ ^{of} ^{late} ^{my} ^{people} ^{is} ^{risen} ^{up} ^{as} ^{an} ^{enemy}: ^{ye} ^{strip} ^{pull off} ^{the} ^{robe} ^{from} ^{off} ^{with} ^{the} ^{garment} ^{from} ^{them} ^{that} ^{pass} ^{by} ^{securely} ^{as} ^{men} ^{averse} ^{from} ^{war}. ⁹The ¹ ^{women} ^{of} ^{my} ^{people} ^{have} ^{ye} ^{cast} ^{out} ^{from} ^{their} ^{pleasant} ^{houses}; ^{from} ^{their} ^{young} ^{children} ^{ye} ^{take} ^{have} ^{ye} ^{taken}

^a See Isai. 22. 12.
^b Cp. ch. 1. 11, 16.
^c Deut. 12. a Cp. Heb. 13. 14.
^d Lev. 18. 25.
^e Cp. Isai. 10. 1, 2.
^f Cp. Pa. 38. 4.
^g Jer. 5. 13.
^h Cp. Amos 2. 12.

ⁱ Cp. Isai. 5. 8.
^j Cp. 2 Kin. 23. 11.
^k See ch. 4. 7.

^l Cp. Amos 3. 1, 2.
^m Jer. 2. 3.
ⁿ See 1 Chr. 1. 44.
^o Cp. Jer. 31. 10.
^p Cp. Isai. 2. 11, 17.
^q Cp. 2 Kin. 23. 10.
^r Amos 5. 12.
^s Hab. 2. 6.
^t See Num. 23. 7.
^u Cp. ch. 4. 10.
^v Cp. ch. 1. 15.

^w Cp. Isai. 52. 12.
^x See ch. 1. 2.
^y Cp. Pa. 68. 6.
^z Deut. 32. 8.
^{aa} Cp. Josh. 14. 1, 2.
^{ab} Jer. 5. 5.
^{ac} Cp. Ezek. 22. 6, 27.
^{ad} Cp. ver. 2.
^{ae} See Amos 2. 12.
^{af} Cp. Ezek. 38. 6.
^{ag} Cp. Amos 8. 11, 12.
^{ah} Cp. Amos 8. 10.
^{ai} Cp. Pa. 14. 4.
^{aj} Isai. 3. 15.
^{ak} See Prov. 1. 22.
^{al} Cp. 2 Chr. 28. 3.
^{am} Isai. 1. 15.
^{an} Deut. 31. 17.

^{ao} Jer. 23. 13.
^{ap} Ezek. 13. 10.
^{aq} Cp. Jer. 6. 14.

away my glory for ever. ¹⁰ ^bArise ye, and depart; for this is not ^cyour rest: because ^dof uncleanness it is polluted. ^ethat destroyeth, it shall destroy you, even with a grievous destruction. ¹¹ If a man ^fwalking ⁱⁿ ^{the} ^{spirit} and falsehood do lie, ^gsaying, I will prophesy unto thee ^hof wine and of strong drink; he shall even be the prophet of this people.

¹² I will surely assemble, O Jacob, all of thee; ⁱI will surely gather ^jthe remnant of Israel; I will put them together as the sheep of ^kBosrah: ^las ^mthe flock in the midst of their ⁿpasture, they shall make great noise by reason of the multitude of men. ¹³ ^pThe breaker is ^qgone up before them: they have broken ^rforth and up, and have passed on to the gate, ^sand are gone out ^tthereat by it: and their king ^uis passed on before them, and ^vthe LORD ^wat the head of them.

¹And I said, ²Hear, I pray you, ³heads of Jacob, and rulers ⁴of the house of Israel: ⁵is it not for you to know judgement? ⁶who hate the good, and love the evil; ⁷who pluck off their skin from off them, and their flesh from off their bones; ⁸who also eat the flesh of my people, and they flay their skin from off them, and they break their ⁹bones: ¹⁰yea, they chop them in pieces, as for the pot, and as flesh within the caldron. ¹¹Then shall they cry unto the LORD, but he will not answer them: ¹²yea, ¹³he will hide his face from them at that time, according as they have ¹⁴wrought evil in their doings. ¹⁵Thus saith the LORD concerning ¹⁶the prophets that make my people ¹⁷to err: that bite with their ¹⁸teeth teeth, ¹⁹and

R.V. ¹ Or, vulture ² Or, with the lamentation. It is done; and say &c. ³ Or, depart from ⁴ Or, Prophecy ye not, they are ever prophesying, say they. Heb. Drop &c. ⁵ See Amos 7. 16.
⁶ Or, O thou that art named the house of Jacob ⁷ Or, impatient Heb. shortened.
⁸ has, ye shall be destroyed with &c. ⁹ Or, in a spirit of falsehood

A.V. ¹⁰ Or, defrauded ¹¹ Heb. with a lamentation of lamentations. ¹² Or, instead of restoring. ¹³ Or, Prophecy not as they prophesy. Heb. Drop, &c. ¹⁴ Or, shortened ¹⁵ Heb. upright; ¹⁶ Heb. yesterday. ¹⁷ Heb. over against a garment. ¹⁸ Or, with the wind, and lie falsest.

cry, Peace; and ^{whose} putteth ^{he that} not into their mouths, they even ^{him.} ¹ "prepare war against him. ² Therefore ^{it shall be night} unto you, ^{night shall be} that ye shall ^{have no} not have a vision; and it shall be dark unto you, that ye shall not divine; and the sun shall go down upon the prophets, and the day shall be black over them. ⁷ And the seers shall be ashamed, and the diviners confounded; ^{yea,} they shall all cover their ^{lips:} for there is no answer of God. ⁸ But ^{I truly} am full of power ^{by the spirit} by the spirit of the LORD, and of judgement, and of might, to declare unto Jacob his transgression, and to Israel his sin. ⁹ "Hear this, I pray you, ye heads of the house of Jacob, and ^{rulers} of the house of Israel, ^{princes} that abhor judgement, and pervert all equity. ¹⁰ They build up Zion with blood, and Jerusalem with iniquity. ¹¹ The heads thereof judge for reward, and the priests thereof teach for hire, and the prophets thereof divine for money: yet will they lean upon the LORD, and say, Is not the LORD in the midst of us? ^{no} evil shall come upon us. ¹² Therefore shall Zion for your sake be plowed as a field, and Jerusalem shall become heaps, and the mountain of the house as the high places of the forest.

¹ But in the ^{latter} days it shall come to pass, that the mountain of the ^{LORD's house} house of the LORD shall be established in the top of the mountains, and it shall be exalted above the hills; and ^{peoples} shall flow unto it. ² And many nations shall ^{go} come, and say, Come ye, and let us go up to the mountain of the LORD, and to

the house of the God of Jacob; and he will teach us of his ways, and we will walk in his paths: for ^{out of Zion shall go forth} the law, and the word of the LORD from Jerusalem. ³ And he shall judge ^{between} many ^{peoples,} and shall ^{reprove} rebuke strong nations afar off; and they shall ^{beat} their swords into plowshares, and their spears into ^{pruninghooks:} nation shall not lift up a sword against nation, neither shall they learn war any more. ⁴ But they shall sit every man under his vine and under his fig tree; and none shall make them afraid: for the mouth of the LORD of hosts hath spoken it. ⁵ For ^{all} the ^{peoples} will walk every one in the name of his god, and we will walk in the name of the LORD our God for ever and ever.

⁶ In that day, saith the LORD, I will assemble her that halteth, and I will gather her that is driven ^{away} out, and her that I have afflicted; ⁷ and I will make her that halted a remnant, and her that was cast far off a strong nation: and the LORD shall reign over them in mount Zion from henceforth, even for ever. ⁸ And thou, O tower of ^{the} ^{hill} the flock, the daughter of Zion, unto thee shall it ^{come;} yea, the former dominion shall come, the kingdom of the kingdom shall come to the daughter of Jerusalem. ⁹ Now why dost thou cry out aloud? ^{is} there no king in thee, ^{is} thy counsellor perished, that ^{pangs} have taken hold of thee as of a woman in travail? ¹⁰ Be in pain, and labour to bring forth, O daughter of Zion, like a woman in travail: for now shalt thou go forth out of the city, and thou shalt dwell in the field, and thou shalt come

R.V. ¹ Heb. sanctify. ² Or, even the spirit. ³ Or, at the head. ⁴ Or, instruction. ⁵ Or, among. ⁶ Or, great
Or, decide concerning. ⁷ Or, walk. ⁸ Or, Edar. ⁹ See Gen. 35. 21. ¹⁰ Heb. Ophal.
A.V. ¹ Heb. from a vision. ² Heb. from divining. ³ Heb. upper lip. ⁴ Heb. bloods. ⁵ Heb. saying.
Or, scythes. ⁶ Or, Edar.

even ^{unto} Babylon; there shalt thou be ^{rescued}; ^{there shall the LORD deliver}; there shall the LORD redeem thee from the hand of thine enemies. ¹¹ And now ^{Now also} many nations are ^{assembled} gathered against thee, that say, Let her be defiled, and ^{let our eye} ^{see its desire} upon Zion. ¹² But ^{they} know not the thoughts of the LORD, neither understand they his counsel: for ^{he} ^{hath gathered} ^{shall gather} them as the sheaves ^{to the threshing-floor} into the floor. ¹³ Arise and thresh, O daughter of Zion: for I will make thine horn iron, and I will make thy hoofs brass: and thou shalt beat in pieces many ^{peoples}: and ^{thou shalt devote} ^{people} ^{I will consecrate} their gain unto the LORD, and their substance unto ^{the} LORD of the whole earth. ¹ Now shalt thou gather thyself in troops, O daughter of troops: he hath laid siege against us: ^{they} shall smite the judge of Israel with a rod upon the cheek. ² But thou, Beth-lehem Ephrathah, ^{which art little to be} ^{though thou be little} among the thousands of ^{Judah}, yet out of thee shall ^{one} ^{he} come forth unto me that is to be ^{ruler in Israel}; ^{whose} goings forth ^{are} ^{have been} from of old, from everlasting. ³ Therefore will he give them up, until the time that she which travaileth hath brought forth: then ^{the} residue ^{remnant} of his brethren shall return unto the children of Israel. ⁴ And he shall stand, ^{and} shall feed ^{his flock} ^d in the strength of the LORD, in the majesty of the name of the LORD his ^{God}; and they shall ^{abide}: for now ^{shall} he be great unto the ends of the earth. ⁵ And this ^{man} shall be ^{our peace}: ^{when the Assyrian} shall come into our land: and

a See Isai. 44. 23, 24.
b Cp. Isai. 3. 2, 3.
c Zech. 12. 8.
d ch. 7. 10.
e Gen. 10. 8, 10, 11.
f Cp. Isai. 10. 7.
g Cp. 2 Kin. 18. 13.
h Cp. Joel 3. 13.
i Hab. 2. 13.
j Matt. 3. 12.
k Luke 3. 17.
l Cp. ch. 4. 7.
m Lev. 27. 23.
n Isai. 23. 18.
o Ps. 97. 5.
p 1 Mac. 3. 4.
q Cp. Hos. 5. 14.
r See 1 Kin. 22. 24.
s Isai. 23. 11.
t Cited Matt. 2. 6.
u Cp. John 7. 42.
[Ch. 4. 14 in Heb.]
v Cp. Heb. 7. 14.
w Cp. ch. 4. 1, 6.
x Cp. Gen. 49. 10.
y Isai. 9. 6, 7.
z Jer. 30. 21.
a Zech. 9. 9.
b Hos. 6. 3.
c Zech. 9. 10.
d Cp. Isai. 2. 7.
e Hag. 2. 22.
f [Ch. 5. 1 in Heb.]
g Ps. 90. 2.
h Cp. Prov. 8. 23.
i John 1. 1.
j ver. 14.
k Isai. 17. 9.
l 27. 10.
m Cp. Hos. 8. 14.
n Zech. 2. 4.
o Cp. ch. 4. 9, 10.
p Cp. 2 Kin. 3. 22.
q Deut. 18. 10.
r Cp. Isai. 2. 6.
s Isai. 40. 1.
t Cp. ch. 7. 14.
u Zeph. 3. 13.
v Zech. 12. 2.
w See Isai. 11. 3-5.
x Hos. 2. 4.
y See Deut. 16. 22.
z mg. for mg. / Cp. Isai. 17. 8.
a Tobit 14. 6.
b ps Ps. 72. 4.
c Isai. 52. 13.
d Luke 1. 32.
e Eccl. 34. 13.
f See Deut. 16. 21.
g Cp. Isai. 2. 6.
h Zech. 9. 10.
i Eph. 2. 14.
j Cp. ver. 8.
k Ps. 149. 7.
l 2 Thess. 1. 8.

when he shall tread in our palaces, then shall we raise against him seven ^{shepherds}, and eight ^{principal men}. ⁶ And they shall ^{waste} the land of Assyria with the sword, and the land of ^{Nimrod} in the entrances thereof: ^{and he shall} ^{thus shall he} deliver us from the Assyrian, ^{when he cometh} into our land, and when he treadeth within our ^{border} ^{borders}. ⁷ And ^{the remnant of Jacob} shall be in the midst of many ^{peoples} ^{people} as ^{dew} from the LORD, as the showers upon the ^{grass}; that tarrieth not for man, nor waiteth for the sons of men. ⁸ And ^{the remnant of Jacob} shall be among the ^{nations} ^{peoples} ^{Gentiles} in the midst of many ^{peoples} ^{people}, ^{as} a lion among the beasts of the forest, as a young lion among the flocks of ^{sheep}: ^{who}, if he go through, ^{both} ^{treadeth down} ^{down}, and teareth in pieces, and ^{there is} ^{none} ^{can} deliver. ⁹ Let ^{thy} ^{hand} ^{be} lifted up ^{above} ^{upon} thine adversaries, and ^{let} ^{all} ^{thy} ^{enemies} ^{shall} be cut off. ¹⁰ And it shall come to pass ^{in that day}, saith the LORD, that ^I will cut off thy horses out of the midst of thee, and ^I will destroy thy chariots: ¹¹ ^{and} I will cut off the cities of thy land, and ^{will} throw down all thy strong holds: ¹² and I will cut off ^{witchcrafts} out of thine hand; and ^{thou} shalt have no ^{more} soothsayers: ¹³ and ^I will cut off thy ^{graven images} ^{also} ^{Thy graven images also} ^{will I cut off}, and ^{thy} ^{standing images} ^{pillars} out of the midst of thee; ^{and} thou shalt no more worship the work of thine hands. ¹⁴ And I will pluck up ^{thy} ^{Asherim} ^{thy groves} out of the midst of thee: ^{and I will} ^{so will I} destroy thy ^{cities}. ¹⁵ And ^I will execute vengeance in anger

R.V. 1 Or, gaze upon 2 So the ancient versions. The Hebrew text as pointed reads, I will devote. 3 Or, families
See Judg. 6. 15. 4 Or, from ancient days 5 Or, with 6 Or, princes among men 7 Or, eat up Or, be shepherds
over 8 Or, obelisks 9 Or, enemies 10 Or, eat up 11 Or, with her own
A.V. 1 Heb. the days of eternity. 2 Or, rule. 3 Heb. princes of men. 4 Heb. eat up. 5 Or, with her own
naked sword. 6 Or, goals. 7 Or, statues. 8 Heb. enemies.

and fury upon the nations which
hearken not, they have not heard. heathen, such as

6 ¹ "Hear ye now what the LORD saith: Arise, contend thou before the mountains, and let the hills hear thy voice. ² "Hear, O ye mountains, the LORD's controversy, and ye enduring strong foundations of the earth: for the LORD hath a controversy with his people, and he will plead with Israel. ³ O my people, what have I done unto thee? and wherein have I wearied thee? testify against me. ⁴ For I brought thee up out of the land of Egypt, and redeemed thee out of the house of bondage; and I sent before thee Moses, Aaron, and Miriam. ⁵ O my people, remember now what Balak king of Moab consulted, and what Balaam the son of Beor answered him; remember from Shittim unto Gilgal, that ye may know the righteousness of the LORD. ⁶ "Wherewith shall I come before the LORD, and bow myself before the high God? shall I come before him with burnt offerings, with calves of a year old? ⁷ "Will the LORD be pleased with thousands of rams, or with ten thousands of rivers of oil? "shall I give my firstborn for my transgression, the fruit of my body for the sin of my soul? ⁸ He hath shewed thee, O man, what is good; and what doth the LORD require of thee, but to do justly, and to love mercy, and to walk humbly with thy God?

⁹ The voice of the LORD crieth unto the city, and the man of wisdom shall see his name: hear ye the

^a See ch. 1. 2

^b See Hos. 12. 7.

^c Ps. 50. 1, 4. Esak. 35. 4.

^d Isai. 1. 18. See Hos. 4. 1.

^e Amos 2. 10. Hab. 1. 2, 3.

^f Hos. 7. 13.

^g Jer. 2. 8.

^h Isai. 5. 4. Cp. Jer. 2. 5, 31.

ⁱ Isai. 43. 22, 23.

^j Cp. Mal. 1. 13.

^k ch. 7. 13.

^l Hos. 4. 10.

^m Ex. 12. 51.

ⁿ Hos. 12. 13.

^o Amos 2. 10.

^p 2 Sam. 7. 23.

^q Ex. 15. 20.

^r Num. 12. 1, 2.

^s See Num. 22. 5.

^t Cp. Zeph. 1. 12.

^u Hag. 1. 6.

^v See Deut. 28. 38-40.

^w Num. 23. 1.

^x Josh. 4. 19.

^y Cp. Judg. 5. 11.

^z Cp. Hos. 5. 6.

^{aa} Heb. 10. 4.

^{ab} 1 Kin. 18. 26, 28.

^{ac} Cp. ch. 1. 13.

^{ad} Isai. 57. 15.

^{ae} See 1 Kin. 16. 30-33.

^{af} & 21. 26, 28.

^{ag} See 2 Chr. 29. 8.

^{ah} See 1 Sam. 15. 22.

^{ai} Isai. 23. 8.

^{aj} 2 Kin. 3. 27.

^{ak} & 18. 6.

^{al} & 21. 6.

^{am} & 22. 10.

^{an} Cp. Lev. 18. 21.

^{ao} Isai. 24. 13.

^{ap} Cp. Isai. 17. 6.

^{aq} Cp. Deut. 10. 12.

^{ar} d Hos. 9. 10.

^{as} Cp. Pa. 12. 1.

^{at} Isai. 57. 1.

^{au} Cp. Gen. 5. 23.

^{av} Cp. Pa. 14. 1, &

^{aw} Cp. Pa. 10. 9.

^{ax} & Hos. 6. 8, 9.

^{ay} Isai. 9. 19.

^{az} Isai. 30. 27.

^{ba} Isai. 10. 5.

^{bb} & 30. 32.

^{bc} Cp. Zeph. 3. 7.

rod, and who hath appointed it. ¹⁰ "Are there yet the treasures of wickedness in the house of the wicked, and the scant measure that is abominable? ¹¹ "Shall I be pure with the wicked balances, and with the bag of deceitful weights? ¹² For the rich men thereof are full of violence, and the inhabitants thereof have spoken lies, and their tongue is deceitful in their mouth. ¹³ Therefore I also have smitten thee with a grievous wound; also will I make thee sick in smiting thee, in making thee desolate because of thy sins. ¹⁴ Thou shalt eat, but not be satisfied; and thy humiliation shall be in the midst of thee; and thou shalt remove, but shalt not carry away safe; and that which thou carriest away will I give up to the sword. ¹⁵ Thou shalt sow, but thou shalt not reap; thou shalt tread the olives, but thou shalt not anoint thee with oil; and the vintage, but shalt not drink the wine. ¹⁶ For the statutes of Omri are kept, and all the works of the house of Ahab, and ye walk in their counsels: that I should make thee a desolation, and the inhabitants thereof an hissing; and ye shall bear the reproach of my people.

¹ Woe is me! for I am as **7** when they have gathered the summer fruits, as the grape gleanings of the vintage: there is no cluster to eat; my soul desireth the firstripe fruit. ² The godly man is perished out of the earth: and there is none upright among men: they all lie in wait for blood; they hunt every man his brother with a net. ³ Their hands are upon that which is evil to do. That they may do evil with both hands

R.V. ¹ Or, such as they have not heard

² Or, an astonishment

A.V. ³ Or, with

⁴ Shall see that which is

⁵ Or, Shall I be pure with, &c.

⁶ Or, Shall I be pure with, &c.

⁷ Or, nor stripes, as which my soul desired

⁸ Heb. sons of a year

⁹ Heb. belly

¹⁰ Or, is there yet unto every man an house of the wicked, &c.

¹¹ Or, he doth much keep the, &c.

¹² Or, godly, or, merciful

¹³ Some ancient versions read, fear

¹⁴ Or, Both hands are put forth for evil to do it, &c.

¹⁵ Heb. humble myself to walk

¹⁶ Or, astonishment

¹⁷ Heb. measure of leanness

¹⁸ Heb. the gatherings of

¹⁹ Heb. sphax

²⁰ Or, the name

²¹ Heb. measure of leanness

²² Heb. the gatherings of

it diligently: ^{earnestly,} ^athe prince asketh, and ^bthe judge ^{is ready} for a reward; and the great man, he uttereth ^{the mischief of his soul:} ^{thus they} ^{weave it together.} ^{his mischievous desire:} so they wrap it up. ⁴ The best of them is ^{as a brier:} ¹the most upright is ^{sooner} ^{sharper} than a thorn hedge: the day of ^{thy} watchmen, even thy visitation, is come; ^{now} shall be their perplexity. ⁵ ¹Trust ye not in a friend, ^{put} ye not confidence in a ^{guide:} keep ^{the} doors of thy mouth from her that lieth in thy bosom. ⁶ For ^{the} son dishonoureth the father, the daughter riseth up against her mother, the daughter in law against her mother in law; ^a man's enemies are the men of his own house.

⁷ But as for me, ^{Therefore} ¹ I will look unto the LORD; ¹ I will wait for the God of my salvation: my God will hear me. ⁸ ² Rejoice not against me, O ^{mine} enemy: ^a when I fall, I shall arise; ^b when I sit in darkness, the LORD shall be a light unto me. ⁹ ¹ I will bear the indignation of the LORD, because I have sinned against him; until ^{he} plead my cause, and execute judgement for me: ^a he will bring me forth to the light, and I shall behold his righteousness. ¹⁰ ¹ Then ^{she that is} ^{mine} enemy shall see it, and shame shall cover her; which ¹ said unto me, Where is the LORD thy God? ¹ Mine eyes shall behold her; now ¹ shall she be trodden down ^{as the mire of the streets.} ¹¹ ¹ A day for building thy walls; ^{in that day} shall ^{the} decree be far removed. ¹² In

a Cp. Ps. 52. 1, 2.
b ch. 2. 11.
c Cp. Isai. 11. 11, 16
d 19. 23, 24
e 27. 13
f Isai. 1. 11
g Zech. 10. 10.
h See Gen. 31. 21.
i Zech. 9. 10.
j Cp. 2 Sam. 22. 6, 7.
k Jer. 1. 10.
l See Ezek. 2. 1.
m ch. 6. 13.
n See Ezek. 33. 2.
o Cp. ch. 3. 6, 7.
p Isai. 22. 5.
q Jer. 2. 4.
r Ps. 23. 2.
s Cp. ch. 5. 4.
t Ps. 23. 4.
u Cp. Ps. 55. 13.
v (for mg.).
w Cp. Ps. 141. 5.
x Jer. 50. 19.
y Zech. 10. 10.
z See Josh. 19. 26.
aa Ezek. 22. 7.
ab Matt. 10. 21, 25.
ac Luke 12. 53.
ad Ps. 78. 12.
ae See Isai. 11. 15.
af Cited Matt. 10. 36.
ag Cp. Isai. 23. 11 & 52. 15.
ah See Judg. 18. 19.
ai Cp. Lam. 3. 26.
aj Ps. 72. 2.
ak Isai. 49. 23.
al Cp. Jer. 22. 11.
am Lam. 4. 21.
an ver. 10.
ao Ps. 18. 45.
ap Ps. 37. 24.
aq Ps. 112. 4.
ar Cp. ch. 4. 1.
as Cp. Jer. 10. 19.
at See Ex. 15. 11.
au Jer. 50. 20.
av See Ex. 34. 7.
aw See 1 Sam. 24. 15.
ax Ps. 37. 6.
ay Ps. 103. 9.
az ver. 8.
ba Ps. 90. 14.
bb Cp. Rom. 8. 14.
bc See Joel 2. 17.
bd Cp. Isai. 38. 17.
be ch. 4. 11.
bf Cp. Luke 1. 72, 73.
bg Ps. 18. 42.
bh See 2 Sam. 22. 48.
bi Amos 9. 11.
bj (for mg.).
bk Cp. Ps. 102. 13.
bl Ps. 106. 9.
bm Zeph. 2. 2.

that day shall they come unto thee, ^{also he shall} ^{even to thee} ^{from Assyria, and the cities of Egypt,} ^{from the fortified cities,} and from ^{the fortress} ^{the River,} and ^{from sea to sea,} and from mountain to mountain. ¹³ Yet ^{shall the land} ^{be desolate} because of them that dwell therein, for the fruit of their doings.

¹⁴ ¹ Feed thy people ^{with} thy rod, the flock of thine heritage, which dwell ^{solitarily,} ^{solitarily} in the forest ^{in the midst of} ² Carmel: ^{let them feed in Bashan and Gilead,} as in the days of old. ¹⁵ ^{As in} the days of thy coming forth out of the land of Egypt will I shew unto him marvellous things. ¹⁶ The nations shall see and be ^{ashamed of} ^{confounded at} all their might: ^{they} shall lay their hand upon their mouth, their ears shall be deaf. ¹⁷ ¹ They shall lick the dust like a serpent; like crawling things of the earth ^{they shall come} ^{they shall move out of their holes like} ^{trembling out of their close places:} ¹ they shall come with fear unto the LORD our God, and shall be afraid because of thee. ¹⁸ ¹ Who is a God like unto thee, ^{that} pardoneth iniquity, and passeth by the transgression of the remnant of his heritage? ^{he} retaineth not his anger for ever, because he delighteth in mercy. ¹⁹ He will ^{turn} ^{again and} ^{upon us;} ^{he} will ^{trample} ^{subdue} our iniquities under foot: and ^{thou} wilt cast all their sins into the depths of the sea. ²⁰ ¹ Thou wilt ^{perform} the truth to Jacob, and the mercy to Abraham, ^{which} thou hast sworn unto our fathers from the days of old.

R.V. ¹ Or, the straightest as it were taken from &c.
4 Or, in the day that thy walls are to be built.
A.V. ¹ Heb. the mischief of his soul.

¹ Or, boundary Heb. gow.
² Or, familiar friend Heb. Masor.
³ Or, in the Lord will I keep watch
⁴ Or, subdue our iniquities
⁵ Or, thou wilt see her that is mine enemy, and cover her with shame.
⁶ Or, Rule.
⁷ Heb. she shall be for a treading down.
⁸ Or, even so.
⁹ Or, After that it hath been.
¹⁰ Heb. creeping things.

N A H U M.

I ¹⁰THE ¹burden of ²Nineveh.
The book of the vision of Nahum the Elkoshite.

²THE LORD is a jealous God and avengeth; ³God is jealous, and the LORD revengeth; the LORD avengeth, and ⁴is full of wrath; ⁵the LORD taketh vengeance on his adversaries, and ⁶he reserveth wrath for his enemies. ⁷THE LORD is slow to anger, and ⁸great in power, and ⁹will by no means clear the guilty: ¹⁰the LORD hath his way in the whirlwind and in the storm, and the clouds are the dust of his feet. ¹¹He rebuketh the sea, and maketh it dry, and drieth up all the rivers: ¹²Bashan languisheth, and ¹³Carmel, and the flower of ¹⁴Lebanon languisheth. ¹⁵THE mountains quake at him, and ¹⁶the hills melt; and the earth is upheaved at his presence, yea, ¹⁷the world, and all that dwell therein. ¹⁸Who can stand before his indignation? and who can ¹⁹abide in the fierceness of his anger? his fury ²⁰is poured out like fire, and ²¹the rocks are broken asunder by him. ²²THE LORD is good, ²³a strong hold in the day of trouble; and ²⁴he knoweth them that put their trust in him. ²⁵But ²⁶with an overrunning flood he will make ²⁷an utter end of the place thereof, and ²⁸will pursue his enemies into darkness: shall pursue his darkness. ²⁹What ³⁰do ye imagine against the LORD? ³¹He will make

³²Jer. 32. 11. See Ps. 100. 5. ³³A Ps. ver. 12. See Joel 2. 17. ³⁴Tim. 2. 19. ³⁵A Ps. Jer. 51. 30. ³⁶1 Cp. Isai. 30. 26. ³⁷Cp. Isai. 37. 31.

³⁸Hab. 1. 1. ³⁹& mg. for mg. ⁴⁰Zech. 9. 1. ⁴¹& mg. for mg. ⁴²& 12. 1. & mg. for mg. Mal. 1. 1. & mg. for mg. See Isai. 13. 1. ⁴³& ch. 2. 8. ⁴⁴& 3. 7. See Jonah 1. 2. ⁴⁵& See Mic. 7. 4. ⁴⁶d See Ex. 20. 5. ⁴⁷& See Joel 2. 5. ⁴⁸1 Cp. Pa. 92. 9. ⁴⁹2 Cp. Pa. 103. 9. ⁵⁰1 Cp. ver. 9. ⁵¹& 2 Kin. 19. 22. ⁵²Ex. 34. 6. ⁵³1 Job 9. 4. ⁵⁴Ps. 147. 5. ⁵⁵& See Ex. 34. 7. ⁵⁶1 Cp. Pa. 97. 2. See Ps. 18. 9-12. ⁵⁷Isai. 10. 33. ⁵⁸Isai. 37. 36. ⁵⁹1 ver. 9. ⁶⁰Cp. Isai. 5. 1. ⁶¹1 Cp. Pa. 103. 9. ⁶²Cp. Isai. 50. 2. ⁶³1 Cp. Isai. 9. 4. & 10. 37. ⁶⁴& 14. 26. ⁶⁵1 Isai. 33. 2. ⁶⁶& See Josh. 19. 36. ⁶⁷1 Cp. Jer. 4. 24. & Hab. 2. 6. ⁶⁸[Ch. 2. 1 in Heb.] ⁶⁹1 Cp. Pa. 109. 13. ⁷⁰1 Cp. 2 Kin. 19. 37. ⁷¹1 Amos 9. 12. ⁷²1 Ps. 93. 7. ⁷³2 Cp. Isai. 30. 26. See Ezek. 32. 21. ⁷⁴1 Cp. Mal. 3. 2. ⁷⁵1 Cp. ch. 2. 6. ⁷⁶& See Isai. 52. 7. ⁷⁷1 Cp. Rom. 10. 15. ⁷⁸1 2 Chr. 34. 31. ⁷⁹Cp. Pa. 79. 6. ⁸⁰d Cp. Isai. 30. 26. ⁸¹& Ezek. 38. 20. ⁸²& See Num. 30. 2. ⁸³1 Ps. 46. 1. ⁸⁴1 Cp. Jer. 51. 12. ⁸⁵1 Isai. 25. 4. ⁸⁶1 Isai. 8. 22. ⁸⁷1 Ps. 1. 6. ⁸⁸1 John 10. 14. 27. ⁸⁹1 Cor. 2. 2. ⁹⁰1 Cp. Jer. 4. 27.

a full end: affliction shall not rise up the second time. ¹⁰For though they be ¹¹like tangled thorns, while they are drunken as drunkards, ¹²they shall be devoured ¹³utterly as stubble dry stubble. ¹⁴There is one ¹⁵that imagineth evil against the LORD, ¹⁶that counselleth wickedness. ¹⁷Thus saith the LORD: ¹⁸Though they be ¹⁹in full strength, and likewise many, ²⁰even so shall they be ²¹cut down, when he shall pass away. ²²Though I have afflicted thee, I will afflict thee no more. ²³And now ²⁴will I break his yoke from off thee, and will burst thy bonds in sunder. ²⁵And the LORD hath given ²⁶commandment concerning thee, ²⁷that no more of thy name be sown: out of ²⁸the house of thy gods will I cut off the graven image and the molten image: ²⁹I will make thy grave; ³⁰for thou art vile. ³¹Behold upon the mountains ³²the feet of him that bringeth good tidings, that publisheth peace! ³³Keep thy feasts, O Judah, ³⁴keep thy solemn feasts, ³⁵perform thy vows: ³⁶for ³⁷the wicked ³⁸shall no more pass through thee; he is utterly cut off.

¹He that dasheth in **2** pieces is come up before thy face: ²keep the munition, watch the way, make thy loins strong, fortify thy power mightily. ³For ⁴the LORD

R.V. ¹ Or, oracles concerning ² Or, as stubble fully dry ³ Or, the man of worthlessness Heb. Bala. ⁴ Or, So will I afflict thee, that I shall afflict thee. ⁵ Heb. that hath fury. ⁶ Heb. stand up. ⁷ Or, strength. ⁸ Heb. a counsellor of Bala. ⁹ Or, If they would have been at peace, so should they have been many, and so should they have been shorn, and he should have passed away. ¹⁰ Heb. shorn. ¹¹ Heb. feast. ¹² Heb. Bala. ¹³ Or, The dispenser, or, hammer.

bringeth again ^{hath} turned away ^{the} excellency of Jacob, as the excellency of Israel: for the emptiers have emptied them out, and ^{marred} their vine branches. ³ The shield of his mighty men is made red, ^{the} valiant men are ⁱⁿ scarlet: the chariots ^{shall be} with ^{flaming} torches in the day of his preparation, and the ^{spears} are shaken terribly, ^{for} trees shall be terribly shaken. ⁴ The chariots shall rage in the streets, they shall justle one against another in the broad ways: the appearance of them is like torches, they shall run like the lightnings. ⁵ He ^{remembereth} shall recount ^{his} ^{worthies}: ^{they} shall stumble in their ^{march} walk; they shall make haste to the wall thereof, and the ^{mantle} is ^{defence} shall be prepared. ⁶ The gates of the rivers are opened, and the palace is ^{dissolved}. ⁷ And ^{Huzzab} is ^{un-} covered, she shall be ^{hid} away; ^{captives} she shall be brought up, and her handmaids ^{mourn} as with the voice of doves, ^{tapering} upon their ^{breasts}. ⁸ But ^{Nineveh} hath been ^{from} of old like a pool of water: yet they shall flee away; Stand, stand, shall they cry; but ^{none} shall look back. ⁹ Take ye the spoil of silver, take the spoil of gold: ^{for} there is none end of the ^{store} the ^{glory} out of all the ^{pleasant} furniture. ¹⁰ She is empty, and void, and waste: and ^{the} heart melteth, and ^{the} knees smite together, and ^{anguish} much pain is in all loins, and ^{the} faces of them all ^{gather} blackness. ¹¹ Where is the ^{den} dwelling of the lions, and the ^{feeding} place of ^{the} young lions, where the ^{lion} and the ^{lioness} walked, and the lion's whelp, and ^{none} made them afraid? ¹² The lion did tear in

pieces enough for his whelps, and strangled for his lionesses, and filled his ^{caves} ^{holes} with prey, and his dens with ravin. ¹³ Behold, I am against thee, saith the LORD of hosts, and ^I will burn her chariots in the smoke, and the sword shall devour thy young lions: and I will cut off thy prey from the earth, and ^{the} voice of thy messengers shall no more be heard.

¹ Woe to ^{the} ^{bloody} city! it is all full of lies and ^{rapine} ^{robbery}; ^{the} prey departeth ^{not}; ² The noise of the whip, and the noise of ^{the} rattling of the wheels, and of the ^{prancing} horses, and of the ^{jumping} chariots; ³ The horseman ^{leaping} up and ^{the} flashing sword, and ^{the} glittering spear; ^{and} there is a multitude of slain, and a great ^{heap} number of carcases; and there is none end of ^{the} corpses; they stumble upon their corpses: ⁴ because of the multitude of the whoredoms of the well favoured ^{wharlot}, ^{the} mistress of witchcrafts, that selleth nations through her whoredoms, and families through her witchcrafts. ⁵ Behold, I am against thee, saith the LORD of hosts, and ^I will discover thy skirts ^{upon} thy face; and I will shew the nations ^{thy} nakedness, and the kingdoms thy shame. ⁶ And I will cast abominable filth upon thee, and ^{make} thee vile, and will set thee as ^a gazingstock. ⁷ And it shall come to pass, that all they that look upon thee ^{shall} flee from thee, and say, ^{Nineveh} is laid waste: ^{who} will bemoan her? ^{whence} shall I seek comforters

a Cp. ver. 9
b ch. 2. 1.
c See Ps. 34. 8-13
d Imi. 2. 1-7.
e ch. 2. 5.
f Cp. Zeph. 2. 5.
g See Ezek. 13. 8.
h Cp. Ps. 46. 2.
i Cp. Ezek. 23. 14, 15.

j Cp. ch. 3. 2.
k Cp. 2. 12.
l A Ezek. 24. 9.
m Cp. Hab. 2. 12.
n Cp. ch. 2. 12.
o ch. 2. 18.
p Jer. 46. 12.
q Cp. ch. 2. 4.
r Cp. Judg. 5. 22.

s Cp. Joel 2. 3.
t Cp. Imi. 46. 1.
u Hab. 3. 11.
v Cp. Imi. 14. 31.
w Cp. 2. 12.
x Cp. Imi. 22. 8.
y Imi. 33. 14.
z Cp. Ps. 68. 25.

a See ch. 1. 1.
b Cp. Rev. 17. 2.
c 18. 2.
d Cp. Imi. 47. 9, 12.
e Jer. 46. 5.
f Jer. 13. 22, 26.
g Cp. Imi. 3. 17 & 47. 3.

h See Zeph. 2. 13, 15.
i Hab. 2. 16.
j Ps. 22. 14.
k Imi. 13. 7.
l Dan. 5. 6.
m Imi. 21. 3.
n Joel 2. 6.
o Mal. 2. 9.
p Cp. ch. 1. 14.
q A Heb. 10. 32.

r Cp. 1 Cor. 4. 9.
s Imi. 5. 29.
t Jer. 2. 13.
u Jer. 51. 9.
v Rev. 18. 10.
w Cp. Zeph. 2. 13.
x See ch. 1. 1.
y See Imi. 17. 2.
z Imi. 51. 19.

a Jer. 15. 5.
b Cp. Ezek. 19. 4.
c Lam. 1. 2, 9, 16, 17, 21.

R.V. ¹ Heb. are with fire of steel. ² Heb. for trees.
³ Heb. hearts. ⁴ Or, from the days that she hath been old lion. ⁵ Or, charging. ⁶ Or, before.

A.V. ⁷ Or, the pride of Jacob as the pride of Israel. ⁸ Heb. covering, or, coverer.
⁹ Or, gallantia. ¹⁰ Or, discovered. ¹¹ Or, from the days that she hath been made. ¹² Heb. vessels of desire. ¹³ Heb. city of bloods.

³ Or, And it is decreed: she is uncovered etc.
⁴ Or, causeth them to turn. ⁵ Or, wealth.

⁷ Or, dyed scarlet. ⁸ Or, fiery torches.
⁹ Or, that which was established, or, there was a stand.
¹⁰ Or, cause them to turn. ¹¹ Or, and their

¹² Heb. the flame of the sword, and the lightning

for thee? ⁸ "Art thou better than ^aNo-amon ^bpopulous No. that was situate among the ^crivers, that had the waters round about ^dher: whose rampart was ^ethe sea, and her wall ^fwas ^gfrom the sea? ⁹ "Ethiopia and Egypt were her strength, and it was infinite; ¹⁰ "Put and ^hLubim were ⁱthy helpers. ¹¹ "Yet was she carried away, she went into captivity: ^jher young children also were dashed in pieces at the top of all the streets: and ^kthey cast lots for her honourable men, ^land all her great men were bound in chains. ¹² "Thou also shalt be drunken, thou shalt be ^mhid; ⁿthou also shalt seek ^oa strong hold ^pbecause of the enemy. ¹³ All thy ^qfortresses shall be ^rlike fig trees with the firstripe figs: if they be shaken, they shall even fall into the mouth of the eater. ¹⁴ Behold, thy people in the midst of thee ^sare ^twomen; the gates of thy land ^uare ^vset wide open unto thine enemies: the fire ^whath devoured thy bars. ¹⁵ "Draw thee ^xwater for the siege, ^ystrengthen thy ^zfortresses: strong holds:

a Cp. Amos 6. 2.
b Jer. 46. 28.
c Cp. Ezek. 29. 3.
d Cp. Joel 2. 3.
e See Dan. 11. 42.
f Cp. Joel 1. 4, 6.
g Gen. 10. 6.
h See 2 Chr. 12. 3.
i Cp. Ezek. 27. 23, 24.
j Isai. 13. 14.
k Cp. ch. 2. 9.
l Cp. Isai. 10. 8.
m Jer. 51. 27.
n Joel 3. 3.
o Obad. 11.
p Cp. Pa. 149. 8.
q Jer. 25. 17.
r Cp. Pa. 75. 8 & Isai. 51. 17 & Obad. 16.
s Cp. Jer. 4. 5, 6.
t Cp. Pa. 76. 5.
u ch. 2. 5.
v Cp. Rev. 6. 13.
w Cp. 1 Kin. 22. 17.
x Jer. 10. 19.
y Mic. 1. 2.
z Isai. 19. 16.
aa Jer. 51. 30.
ab Lam. 2. 15.
ac Cp. Zeph. 2. 15.
ad Cp. Isai. 37. 18.
ae Cp. Isai. 22. 11.

go into the clay, and tread the mortar, ^amake strong the brick-kiln. ¹⁵ There shall the fire devour thee; the sword shall cut thee off, it shall ^bdevour thee ^ceat thee up like the cankerworm: make thyself many ^das the cankerworm, make thyself many ^eas the locusts. ¹⁶ Thou hast multiplied ^fthy merchants above the stars of heaven: ^gthe cankerworm ^hspoileth, and ⁱfleeth ^jaway. ¹⁷ Thy ^kcrowned are ^las the locusts, ^mand thy ⁿmarshals ^oas the swarms of grasshoppers, which camp in the ^phedges in the cold day, but when the sun ariseth they flee away, and their place is not known where they are. ¹⁸ Thy shepherds ^qslumber, O king of Assyria: ^rthy ^snobles shall dwell in the rest: ^tthy people ^uare scattered upon the mountains, and ^vthere is none to gather them. ¹⁹ There is no assuaging of thy ^whurt: ^xthy wound is grievous: all that hear the bruit of thee shall ^yclap the hands over thee: for ^zupon whom hath not thy wickedness passed continually?

HABAKKUK.

¹ "THE ^aburden which Habakkuk the prophet did see.

² O LORD, ^ahow long shall I cry, and thou wilt not ^bhear? I cry out unto thee ^cof violence, and thou wilt not ^dsave. ³ "Why dost thou shew me iniquity, and ^elook upon perverseness? ^fcause me to behold grievance? ⁴ for spoiling and violence are before me: and there ^gis strife, and contention riseth up. ⁵ are that raise up strife and contention.

a See Nah. 1. 1.
b Cp. Mic. 7. 3.
c Cp. Job 21. 7.
d Jer. 12. 1.
e Pa. 18. 1 & 88. 44.
f Cited Acts 13. 41.
g Mic. 6. 12.
h See Jer. 8. 2-4.
i Cp. Isai. 28. 21 & 29. 14.
j See Jer. 5. 15.

⁴ "Therefore the law is slacked, and ^ajudgement ^bdoth never go forth: ^cfor the wicked doth compass about the righteous; therefore ^djudgement goeth forth perverted. ⁵ Behold ye among the ^enations, and regard, and wonder marvellously: ⁶ for ^fI will work a work in your days, which ye will not ^gbelieve, though it be told you. ⁷ For, lo, ⁸I raise up the Chaldeans, that

R.V. ¹ Or, canals See Ex. 7. 19. ² That is, the Nile. ³ Some ancient versions have, was the waters. ⁴ Or, a defence against ⁵ Or, lay hold of the brickmould ⁶ Or, spreadeth himself ⁷ Or, scribes ⁸ Or, walls ⁹ Or, oracle
10 Or, cause me to look ¹¹ Or, goeth not forth unto victory ¹² Or, one worketh
A.V. ¹ Or, nourishing. Heb. No Amom. ² Heb. in thy help. ³ Or, spreadeth himself. ⁴ Or, valiant ones.
1 Heb. wrinking. ² Or, wrested.

bitter and hasty nation; ^awhich shall march through the ^abreadth of the earth, ^ato possess the dwelling-places that are not theirs. ⁷They are terrible and dreadful: ¹d their judgement and their dignity shall proceed from themselves. ⁸Their horses also are swifter than the leopards, and are more ¹fierce than ^athe evening wolves: and their horsemen shall ^aspread themselves: yea, their horsemen shall come from far; ^athey shall fly as an eagle that hasteth to ^adevour. ⁹They come all of them ^afor violence: ^atheir faces are set eagerly ^aas ^athe east wind: and they shall gather captives ^aas the sand. ¹⁰And they shall scoff at the kings, and the princes shall be a derision unto them: they shall deride every strong hold; for they shall heap dust, and take it. ¹¹Then shall he sweep by as a wind, and he shall ^apass over, and ^abe guilty: even he ^awhose might offend, ^aimputing his power unto his god. ¹²Art thou not from everlasting, O LORD my God, mine Holy One? ^awe shall not die. O LORD, ^athou hast ordained him for judgement; and thou, O Rock, thou hast ^aestablished him for correction. ¹³Thou that art ^aof purer eyes than to behold evil, and that ^acanst not look on ^aperverseness: ^awherefore lookest thou upon them that deal treacherously, and ^aholdest thy peace when the wicked swalloweth up ^adevoareth the man that is more righteous than he? ¹⁴And makest men as the fishes of the sea, as the ^acreeping things, that have no ruler over them? ¹⁵He taketh up all of them ^awith the angle, he catcheth of them in his net, and gathereth them in his ^adrag: therefore he rejoiceth and is glad.

^a Cp. ch. 2. 4.
^b Cp. ver. 11.
^c Cp. ch. 2. 6.
^d Cp. ver. 10, 11.
^e Cp. ch. 2. 10.
^f Jer. 4. 13.
^g Isai. 21. 8.
^h Jer. 5. 6.
ⁱ Zeph. 3. 3.
^j Jer. 6. 17.
^k Ezek. 33. 2.
^l Ps. 85. 8.
^m Deut. 28. 49.
ⁿ Isai. 8. 1.
^o 30. 8.
^p Cp. Rev. 1. 19.
^q Cp. ch. 2. 17.
^r Cp. Hos. 13. 15, 16.
^s Cp. Dan. 10. 14.
^t See Ezek. 7. 5-7.
^u See Josh. 11. 4.
^v Cp. Nah. 3. 12.
^w Cp. Ezek. 4. 2.
^x Zeph. 3. 8.
^y See Isai. 8. 17.
^z Cited.
^{aa} Heb. 10. 37.
^{ab} Cp. Ps. 2. 9.
^{ac} Cp. Hos. 13. 16.
^{ad} Cp. ver. 7.
^{ae} Cited.
^{af} Rom. 1. 17.
^{ag} Gal. 3. 11.
^{ah} Heb. 10. 32.
^{ai} Cp. John 3. 36.
^{aj} Deut. 33. 27.
^{ak} Ps. 90. 2.
^{al} 98. 2.
^{am} Cp. 1. 13.
^{an} Isai. 21. 2.
^{ao} Cp. Mal. 3. 6.
^{ap} See Isai. 10. 5-7.
^{aq} Cp. Isai. 5. 14.
^{ar} & mg. for mg.
^{as} See Deut. 32. 4.
^{at} Cp. Prov. 27. 20.
^{au} Jer. 27. 7.
^{av} Cp. ch. 1. 6.
^{aw} Dan. 2. 27.
^{ax} Cp. Ps. 5. 5.
^{ay} Mic. 2. 4.
^{az} See Num. 23. 7.
^{ba} Jer. 12. 1.
^{bb} Ps. 35. 22.
^{bc} Jer. 19.
^{bd} Isai. 5. 8.
^{be} Cp. ch. 1. 5.
^{bf} See Zech. 1. 12.
^{bg} Cp. Ezek. 18. 7.
^{bh} See Isai. 21. 5-9.
^{bi} Jer. 16. 16.
^{bj} Amos 4. 2.
^{bk} Cp. Isai. 18. 8.
^{bl} Cp. Isai. 33. 1.

¹⁶ Therefore he sacrificeth unto his net, and burneth incense unto his drag; because by them portion is fat, and his meat ¹⁷plenteous. Shall they therefore empty his net, and not spare to slay the nations continually? ¹I will ^astand upon my watch, and set me upon the tower, and will ^alook forth to see ^awhat he will speak ^aunto me, and what I shall answer ^aconcerning my complaint. ²And the LORD answered me, and said, ^aWrite the vision, and make it plain upon tables, that he may run that readeth it. ³For ^athe vision is yet for the appointed time, and it ^ahasteth toward the end, and shall not lie: though it tarry, ^await for it; because ^ait will surely come, it will not delay. ⁴Behold, his soul ^ais puffed up, it is not ^aupright in him: but ^athe just shall live ^aby his faith. ⁵^(*)Yea, moreover, wine is ^atreacherous dealer, Yea also, because he transgresseth by wine, he is a haughty man, and ^akeepeth not at home; a proud man, ^aneither keepeth at home, who enlargeth his desire ^aas hell, and ^ahe is as death, ^aand cannot be satisfied, but ^agathereth unto him all nations, and heapeth unto him all ^apeoples. ⁶Shall not all these ^atake up a parable against him, and a taunting ^aproverb against him, and say, ^(*)Woe to him ^athat increaseth that which is not his! ^ahow long? and ^ato him ^athat ladeth himself with ^apledges thick clay! ⁷Shall they not rise up suddenly that shall ^abite thee, and awake that shall ^avex thee, and thou shalt be for booties unto them? ⁸Because thou hast spoiled many nations, all the remnant of the

R.V. ¹ Heb. He, and so in vv. 5, 2. ² Or, bear themselves proudly. ³ Heb. the eagerness (or assembling) of their faces is etc.
⁴ Or, towards the east. ⁵ Or, forwards. ⁶ Or, Then shall the wind sweep by, and he shall pass away.
⁷ Or, transgress. ⁸ According to an ancient Jewish tradition, thou dost not. ⁹ Heb. fat. ¹⁰ Or, fortress. ¹¹ Or, by
¹² Heb. prevail. ¹³ Or, in his faithfulness. ¹⁴ Or, And also because his wine... he is a haughty man
¹⁵ Or, he shall not abide. ¹⁶ Heb. School. ¹⁷ Or, riddle. ¹⁸ Or, exact survey of thee. ¹⁹ Or, thou loest to and fro
²⁰ A.V. ²¹ Heb. breadths. ²² Or, from them shall proceed the judgment of these, and the captivity of these. ²³ Heb. sharp.
²⁴ Or, the supping up of their faces, etc., or, their faces shall look toward the east. ²⁵ Heb. the opposition of their faces toward the east.
²⁶ Heb. rock. ²⁷ Heb. founded. ²⁸ Or, grievance. ²⁹ Or, moving. ³⁰ Or, As yet. ³¹ Or, dainty. ³² Heb. fat.
³³ Heb. fenced place. ³⁴ Or, in me. ³⁵ Or, when I am argued with. ³⁶ Heb. upon my reproof, or, arguing. ³⁷ Or, How much more. ³⁸ Or, Ho, he.

people shall spoil thee; ^abecause of men's blood, and ^afor the violence ^{done to the land, to the city, and to all that dwell therein.}

⁹ ^aWoe to him that ^{getteth an evil covetousness to his house,} that he may set his nest on high, that he may be delivered from the ^{hand} of evil! ¹⁰ Thou hast consulted shame to thy ^{house,} by cutting off many ^{peoples,} and hast sinned against thy soul. ¹¹ For the stone shall cry out of the wall, and the beam out of the timber shall answer it.

¹² ^aWoe to him that buildeth a town with blood, and stablisheth a city by iniquity! ¹³ Behold, is it not of the LORD of hosts that the ^{peoples} labour for in the very fire, and the ^{people} shall weary themselves ^{for very vanity?} ¹⁴ For the earth shall be filled with the knowledge of the glory of the LORD, as the waters cover the sea.

¹⁵ ^aWoe unto him that giveth his neighbour drink, that ^{addeth} thy ^{venom} thereto, and makest him drunken also, that thou mayest look ^{on their nakedness!} ¹⁶ Thou art filled with shame for glory: drink thou also, and ^{be as one uncircumcised} let thy foreskin be uncovered: the cup of the LORD's right hand shall be turned unto thee, and ^{foul shame shall be upon thee, and shameful spewing shall be on thy glory.} ¹⁷ For the violence ^{of} Lebanon shall cover thee, and the destruction of the beasts, which made them ^{afraid,} because of men's blood, and for the violence done to the land, to the city, and to all that dwell therein.

¹⁸ What profiteth the graven image, that the maker thereof

a ver. 17.

b Jer. 10. 8.

1a Zech. 10. 2.

c Ps. 115. 5.

1 Cor. 12. 2.

d See ver. 6.

e Cp. Isai.

14. 4 (mg.).

f Jer. 22. 13.

g ver. 6, 9.

h See 1 Kin.

18. 26, 27.

i Cp. Isai.

14. 12.

j Jer. 49. 16.

k Num. 24. 21.

l Ps. 135. 17.

m Jer. 10. 14.

n Cp. ch. 1.

17.

o Cp. Num.

18. 28 (mg.).

p Ps. 11. 4.

q Mic. 1. 2.

r Cp. Zeph.

1. 7.

s Zech. 2. 13.

t Cp. Luke

19. 40.

u See

Mic. 3. 10.

v ver. 16.

w Ps. 44. 1.

x Ps. 85. 6.

y Ps. 90. 16.

z Jer. 51. 58.

aa Isai. 11. 9.

ab Cp. Ps.

77. 2.

ac See

Ps. 72. 19.

ad See

1 Chr. 1. 45.

ae See

Deut. 33. 2.

af Cp. ver. 5

& Jer. 51. 7.

ag See

Ezek. 1. 27.

ah Lam. 4. 21.

ai Cp. Gen. 9. 22.

aj Nah. 3. 5.

ak Jer. 25.

al 15. 26.

am Cp. Nah.

3. 6.

an Cp. 2 Kin.

19. 30.

ao See Ex. 12. 29.

ap & 1 Chr. 21.

aq 11-15.

ar ver. 8.

as Cp. Isai.

14. 8.

at Jer. 22. 23.

au Ps. 18. 8

(for mg.).

av Cp. Job

18. 11.

aw Cp. Ps.

62. 6.

ax Isai. 44. 10.

ay Gen. 49.

az Deut. 33. 15.

ba Mic. 1. 4.

bb Nah. 1. 5.

hath graven it; the molten image, and ^athe teacher of lies, that ^athe maker of his work trusteth therein, to make dumb idols? ¹⁹ Woe unto him that saith to the wood, Awake; to the dumb stone, ^{Arise! Shall this teach? Arise, it shall teach!} Behold, it is laid over with gold and silver, and there is no breath at all in the midst of it. ²⁰ But the LORD is in his holy temple: ^alet all the earth keep silence before him.

¹ A prayer of Habakkuk the prophet, set to prophet upon Shigionoth.

² O LORD, I have heard ^{thy} report of thee, and ^{am} afraid:

O LORD, revive thy work in the midst of the years, In the midst of the years make it known;

In wrath remember mercy.

³ God came from Teman, And the Holy One from mount Paran. ^{Selah.} His glory covered the heavens, And the earth was full of his praise.

⁴ And his brightness was as the light; He had ^{rays} coming forth ^{from out of} his hand: And there was the hiding of his power.

⁵ Before him went the pestilence,

And ^{fiery bolts} went forth at his feet.

⁶ He stood, and measured the earth; He beheld, and drove asunder the nations: And the ^{eternal} mountains were scattered,

R.V. ¹ Or, pourest

² Or, fury

³ Or, let thy foreskin be uncovered

⁴ According to many ancient versions, shall

make thee afraid.

⁵ Or, in vain

⁶ Heb. be silent before him, all the earth.

⁷ Or, thy fame

⁸ Or, was

⁹ Or, cometh (and similarly to the end of ver. 18)

¹⁰ Or, shook

¹¹ Heb. horns.

¹² Or, at his side

A.V. ¹ Heb. bloods.

² Or, quinneth an evil gain.

³ Heb. palm of the hand.

⁴ Or, piece, or, fastening.

⁵ Or, witness

against it.

⁶ Or, in vain

⁷ Or, by knowing the glory of the Lord.

⁸ Or, more with shame than with glory.

⁹ Heb.

the fashioner of his fashion.

¹⁰ Heb. be silent all the earth before him.

¹¹ Or, according to variable songs, or, tunes, called in

Hebrew, Shigionoth.

¹² Or, the south.

¹³ Heb. thy report, or, thy hearing.

¹⁴ Or, preserve alive.

¹⁵ Or, the south.

¹⁶ Or, bright

beams out of his side.

(1) Or, burning diseases.

The everlasting hills did bow;
 His perpetual goings were ^{as of old.}
 I saw the tents of ^{ways are everlasting.} Cushman
 in affliction:
 The curtains of the land of
 and the Midian did tremble.
 Was the LORD displeased
 against the rivers?
 Was thine anger against the
 rivers, rivers?
 Or thy wrath against the sea,
 That thou didst ride upon
 thine horses,
 Upon thy chariots of salva-
 tion?
 Thy bow was made quite
 bare; naked,
 The oaths to the tribes
 according to the oaths to the tribes
 were a sure word. Selah.
 Thou didst cleave the earth
 with rivers.
 The mountains saw thee, and
 were afraid;
 they trembled;
 The tempest of waters passed
 by:
 The deep uttered his voice,
 And lifted up his hands on
 high.
 The sun and moon stood
 still in their habitation;
 At the light of thine arrows
 as they went,
 and at the shining of thy glit-
 tering spear.
 Thou didst march through
 the land in indignation,
 Thou didst thresh the nations
 in anger.
 Thou wentest forth for the
 salvation of thy people,
 For the salvation of thine
 anointed;
 Thou woundedst the head
 of the house of the
 wicked,

a Cp. Isai.
51. 9.
b Judg. 8. 5.

c See Judg.
8. 19-21.

d Cp. Ps.
114. 2.

e Cp. Ps.
77. 18.

f Deut. 33.
26. 27.

g Ps. 18. 10
& Ps. 4. 17

h Isai. 12. 1
& Ps. 18.

i Jer. 4. 18

j Cp. Prov.
12. 4.

k See
Ps. 105. 8-11.

l Cp. Ps. 94.

m Isai. 14. 3, 4
l Ps. 78. 15.

n Ex. 19. 18
See Judg. 5. 5.

o Ps. 93. 3.

p Cp. Ex.
14. 22

q Ps. 93. 3.

r See Josh.
10. 12, 13.

s Cp. ver. 5
See 2 Sam. 22.
15.

t Cp. Josh.
10. 42.

u Cp. Job
18. 15.

v Cp. Mic.
4. 12, 13.

w Ps. 9. 14
& Is. 5.

x Is. 21. 1
& Is. 5.

y Is. 47.
See Jer. 2. 23.

z See
2 Sam. 2. 18.

aa 1 Chr. 16.
22.

ab Ps. 105. 15.

ac Amos 4.
1.

ad Mic. 1. 3.

ae Ps. 68. 21
& Is. 6.

af Deut. 32.
13.

ag Is. 33. 26.

ah See Ps. 4.

ai Isai. 38.
20.

Laying bare the foundation even
 by discovering unto the neck. Selah. [Selah]

Thou didst pierce strike through with
 his own staves the head of
 his warriors:
 villages:

They came out as a whirlwind
 to scatter me:

Their rejoicing was as to de-
 vour the poor secretly.

Thou didst tread through the
 sea with thine horses,
 The heap of mighty waters.

I heard, and my belly trembled.
 When I heard, trembled;
 My lips quivered at the voice;

Rottenness entered into my
 bones, and I trembled in
 my place:

That I should rest in the day
 of trouble;

When it cometh up against the
 people which invadeth him in
 people, he will invade them with his
 troops.

For though the fig tree shall not
 blossom,

Neither shall fruit be in the
 vines;

The labour of the olive shall
 fail,

And the fields shall yield no
 meat;

The flock shall be cut off from
 the fold,

And there shall be no herd
 in the stalls:

Yet I will rejoice in the LORD,

I will joy in the God of my
 salvation.

Jehovah, the LORD, is my strength,
 And he maketh my feet like

hinds' feet,
 And he will make me to walk
 upon mine high places.

For the Chief Musician, on my stringed
 instruments.

R.V. 1 Or, His ways are everlasting

4 Or, art come 5 Or, For salvation (or victory) with thine anointed

7 Or, hast wounded 8 Or, hast pierced 9 Or, hast pierced 10 Or, hast trodden 11 Or, hast trodden

for 12 Or, When he that shall invade them in troops cometh up against the people 13 Or, to invade them

A.V. 14 Or, Ethiopia 15 Or, under affliction, or, poverty 16 Or, thine arrows walked in the light, &c. 17 Or, cut them in pieces.

2 Or, Sworn were the chastisements (Heb. rods) of thy word

3 Or, Thou didst smite of the head from the house &c.

4 Or, hast trodden 5 Or, hast trodden 6 Or, hast trodden 7 Or, hast trodden

8 Or, hast trodden 9 Or, hast trodden 10 Or, hast trodden 11 Or, hast trodden

12 Or, hast trodden 13 Or, hast trodden 14 Or, hast trodden 15 Or, hast trodden

2 Or, were in pain

3 Or, Thou didst smite of the head from the house &c.

4 Or, hast trodden 5 Or, hast trodden 6 Or, hast trodden 7 Or, hast trodden

8 Or, hast trodden 9 Or, hast trodden 10 Or, hast trodden 11 Or, hast trodden

12 Or, hast trodden 13 Or, hast trodden 14 Or, hast trodden 15 Or, hast trodden

ZEPHANIAH.

I ¹THE word of the LORD which came unto Zephaniah the son of Cushi, the son of Gedaliah, the son of Amariah, the son of ^{Hesekiah,} ^{Hiskiah,} in the days of ^aJosiah the son of Amon, king of Judah.

² "I will utterly consume all things from off [†]the face of the ground, saith the LORD. ³ I will consume ^aman and beast; I will consume the fowls of the heaven, and ^athe fishes of the sea, and ^athe [†]stumblingblocks with the wicked; and I will ^mcut off man from off the face of the ground, saith the LORD. ⁴ And I will stretch out mine hand upon Judah, and upon all the inhabitants of Jerusalem; ⁵ and I will cut off the remnant of Baal from this place, and the name of the ^{Chemarim} ^{Chemarims} with the priests; ⁶ and [†]them that worship the host of heaven upon the housetops; and [†]them that worship, which swear by the LORD, and that swear by ^{Malcam} ^{Malcham}; ⁷ and [†]them that are turned back from following the LORD; and [†]those that have not sought the LORD, nor inquired after him.

⁸ Hold thy peace at the presence of the Lord God: for [†]the day of the LORD is at hand: for [†]the LORD hath prepared a sacrifice, he hath ^asanctified his guests. ⁹ And it shall come to pass in the day of the LORD's sacrifice, that [†]I will ^{††}punish the princes,

and the king's ^{sons,} children, and [†]all such as are clothed with ^{foreign} ^{strange} apparel. ⁹ And in that day I will [†]punish all those [†]that leap over the threshold, which fill their ^{master's house} ^{masters' houses} with violence and deceit. ¹⁰ And it shall come to pass in that day, saith the LORD, that there shall be the noise of a cry from [†]the fish gate, and [†]an howling from [†]the [†]second quarter, and a great crashing from the hills. ¹¹ Howl, ye inhabitants of [†]Maktesh, for all [†]the ^{people} ^{merchant} of Canaan are undone; all they that were laden with ^{people} ^{cut down;} silver are cut off. ¹² And it shall come to pass at that time, that "I will search Jerusalem [†]with [†]candles; and I will [†]punish the men [†]that are [†]settled on their ^{lees,} ^{lees:} that say in their heart, The LORD will not do good, neither will he do evil. ¹³ And their ^{wealth} ^{goods} shall become [†]a [†]spoil, [†]booty, and their houses a desolation: [†]yes, [†]they shall build houses, but shall not inhabit them; and [†]they shall plant vineyards, but shall not drink the wine thereof. ¹⁴ The great day of the LORD is near, it is [†]near, and hasteth greatly, [†]even the voice of the day of the LORD: [†]the mighty man [†]shall cry there bitterly. ¹⁵ That day is [†]a day of wrath, a day of trouble and distress, a day of [†]wasteness and desolation, [†]a day of darkness and gloominess, [†]a day of clouds and thick darkness, [†]a

^a Cp. Matt. 22. 11.
^b Cp. 1 Sam. 8. 6.
^c Jer. 1. 2.
^d 2 Kin. 22. 1.
^e Jer. 8. 12.
^f Cp. ver. 18.
^g 2 Kin. 22. 16, 17.
^h See 2 Chr. 28. 14.
ⁱ Zech. 11. 2.
^j Hos. 4. 3.
^k 2 Kin. 22. 14.
^l Zech. 11. 2.
^m James 5. 1.
ⁿ See Ezek. 7. 19.
^o Hos. 12. 7.
^p mg.
^q Zech. 14. 21.
^r mg. for mg.
^s Ezek. 14. 17.
^t Amos 9. 3.
^u Cp. Prov. 20. 27 (for mg.).
^v Luke 15. 9 (for mg.).
^w See 2 Kin. 23. 4.
^x Jer. 48. 11.
^y Cp. Amos 6. 1.
^z Ps. 94. 7.
^{aa} Ezek. 8. 12.
^{ab} Mal. 2. 17.
^{ac} 3. 14, 15.
^{ad} 2 Kin. 23. 5 (mg.).
^{ae} Hos. 10. 5 (mg.).
^{af} Jer. 19. 13.
^{ag} Cp. 1 Kin. 18. 21 & 2 Kin. 17. 35, 41.
^{ah} Isa. 42. 22.
^{ai} See Amos 5. 11.
^{aj} 1 Kin. 11. 5, 26.
^{ak} Jer. 49. 1.
^{al} mg. for mg.
^{am} Jer. 2. 13.
^{an} 17 & 15. 6.
^{ao} See Mic. 6. 15.
^{ap} Cp. Jer. 24.
^{aq} Heb. 11. 6.
^{ar} Cp. ver. 7 & Ezek. 7. 7, 12.
^{as} Cp. Hab. 2. 20.
^{at} Cp. ver. 14.
^{au} See Joel 1. 15.
^{av} Cp. Isai. 33. 7.
^{aw} Isai. 34. 6.
^{ax} Jer. 46. 10.
^{ay} Ezek. 39. 17, 18.
^{az} See Joel 1. 15.
^{ba} 1 Sam. 16. 5.
^{bb} Job 30. 3.
^{bc} See Joel 2. 2.
^{bd} 2 Kin. 24. 12, 14 & 25. 7.

R.V. ¹ Or, their king ² Heb. visit upon.
Heb. lamps. ³ Or, thickened.
A.V. ⁴ Heb. By taking away I will make an end.
Heb. sanctified, or, prepared. ⁵ Heb. visit upon.

⁶ Heb. Mishnah. ⁷ Or, The mortar ⁸ Or, the merchant people
⁹ Heb. the face of the land. ¹⁰ Or, idols. ¹¹ Or, to the Lees.
¹² Heb. curdled, or, intoxicated.

day of the trumpet and ^{alarm,} ^{alarm} against the fenced cities, and against the high ¹ ^{battlements.} ¹⁷ And ² I will bring distress upon men, that they shall walk ³ like blind men, because they have sinned against the LORD: and ⁴ their blood shall be poured out as dust, and their flesh ⁵ as the dung. ¹⁸ Neither their silver nor their gold shall be able to deliver them in ⁶ the day of the LORD's wrath; but ⁷ the whole land shall be devoured by ⁸ the fire of his jealousy: ⁹ for he shall make an end, yea, a ¹⁰ terrible end, even a speedy riddance, of all them that dwell in the land.

¹ Gather yourselves together, yea, gather together, ² O nation ³ that hath no ⁴ shame, ⁵ not desired; ⁶ before the decree bring forth, ⁷ before the day pass ⁸ as the chaff, ⁹ before the fierce anger of the LORD come upon you, before the day of the LORD's anger come upon you. ¹⁰ Seek ye the LORD, ¹¹ all ye meek of the earth, which have wrought his ¹² judgement; ¹³ seek righteousness, seek meekness: ¹⁴ it may be ¹⁵ ye shall be hid in the day of the LORD's anger. ¹⁶ For Gaza shall be forsaken, and Ashkelon a desolation: they shall drive out Ashdod at the ¹⁷ noonday, and Ekron shall be rooted up. ¹⁸ Woe unto ¹⁹ the inhabitants of ²⁰ the sea coast, the nation of ²¹ the Cherethites! ²² The word of the LORD is against you, ²³ O Canaan, the land of the Philistines: I will ²⁴ even destroy thee, ²⁵ that there shall be no inhabitant. ²⁶ And the sea coast ²⁷ shall be pastures, with ²⁸ cottages for shepherds, and folds for flocks. ²⁹ And the coast shall be for ³⁰ the remnant of the house of Judah; ³¹ they shall feed ³² their flocks thereupon: in

the houses of Ashkelon shall they lie down in the ¹ evening: ² for the LORD their God ³ shall visit them, and ⁴ bring again ⁵ their captivity. ⁶ I have heard ⁷ the reproach of Moab, and ⁸ the revilings of the children of Ammon, ⁹ wherewith ¹⁰ they have reproached my people, and magnified themselves ¹¹ against their border. ¹² Therefore ¹³ as I live, saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel, Surely Moab shall be ¹⁴ as Sodom, and the children of Ammon ¹⁵ as Gomorrah, ¹⁶ the breeding of ¹⁷ nettles, and salt-pits, and a perpetual desolation: the residue of my people shall spoil them, and the remnant of my nation ¹⁸ shall inherit ¹⁹ them. ²⁰ This shall they have ²¹ for their pride, because they have reproached and magnified themselves against the people of the LORD of hosts. ²² The LORD will be terrible unto them: ²³ for he will ²⁴ famish all the gods of the earth; and ²⁵ men shall worship him, every one from his place, even all ²⁶ the ²⁷ isles of the ²⁸ nations. ²⁹ Ye Ethiopians also, ye shall be slain by my sword. ³⁰ And he will stretch out his hand against the north, ³¹ and destroy Assyria; and ³² will make Nineveh a desolation, and dry like ³³ the wilderness. ³⁴ And herds ³⁵ shall lie down in the midst of her, ³⁶ all the beasts of the nations: ³⁷ both the ³⁸ pelican and the porcupine ³⁹ shall lodge in the ⁴⁰ chapters thereof: ⁴¹ their voice shall sing in the windows; ⁴² desolation shall be in the thresholds: ⁴³ for he ⁴⁴ hath laid bare ⁴⁵ the cedar work. ⁴⁶ This is the ⁴⁷ joyous ⁴⁸ city ⁴⁹ that dwelt carelessly, that said in her heart, I am, and there is none ⁵⁰ else beside me: how is she become a desolation, ⁵¹ a place

R.V. ¹ Or, corner towers of the sea
A.V. ² Or, not desirous.
³ Or, when he hath uncovered.

⁴ Or, speedy
⁵ Or, wild pitches
⁶ Or, when, &c.

⁷ Or, longing
⁸ Or, coastlands
⁹ Heb. make lean.

¹⁰ Or, the day passeth as the chaff,
¹¹ Or, all beasts of every kind
¹² Or, pelicans.

¹³ Or, the region
¹⁴ Or, drought
¹⁵ Or, knops, or, chapters.

for beasts to lie down in! ^aevery one that passeth by her shall hiss, and ^bwag his hand.

3 ¹Woe to ^aher that is rebellious and polluted, to ^bthe oppressing city! ²She obeyed not the voice; ^ashe received not ¹correction; ^ashe trusted not in the LORD; she drew not near to her God. ³Her princes ^ain the midst of her are roaring lions; her judges are ^aevening wolves; they ^aleave nothing till the morrow. ⁴Her prophets are light and treacherous persons: ^aher priests ^ahave profaned the sanctuary, they have done violence to the law. ⁵The LORD in the midst of her ^ais righteous; he will not do ^ainiquity; ^aevery morning doth he bring his judgment to light, he faileth not; but ^athe unjust knoweth no shame. ⁶I have cut off ^athe nations: their ^abattlements are desolate; I have made their streets waste, ^athat none passeth by: their cities are destroyed, so that there is no man, that there is none inhabitant. ⁷I said, Surely thou wilt fear me, ^athou wilt receive ^acorrection; so ^aher dwelling should not be cut off, ^aaccording to all that I have appointed concerning her: but ^athey rose early, and corrupted all their doings. ⁸Therefore ^await for me, saith the LORD, until the day that I rise up to the prey: for my ^adetermination is ^ato gather the nations, that I may assemble the kingdoms, to pour upon them mine indignation, even all my fierce ^aanger; for ^aall the earth shall be devoured with the fire of my jealousy. ⁹For then will I turn to the

a Jer. 19. 8.
b Isai. 10. 18.
Cp. Isai. 6. 5
(for mg.).
c Cp. Nah. 8. 18.
d Ps. 68. 31.
Isai. 11. 11.
e Eccl. 4.
f Cp. ch. 2.
g Jer. 6. 6.
h Jer. 5. 2.
i Cp. ver. 12.
j Isai. 2. 11.
k Cp. Isai. 64. 4.

k Ezech. 22. 27.
l Cp. Mic. 8. 9.
m Cp. Mal. 4. 1.
n Hab. 1. 8.
o Jer. 23. 11.
p Hos. 9. 7.
q Jer. 7. 4.
r Cp. Matt. 8. 9.
s Ezech. 22. 26.
t Isai. 14. 32.
u Zech. 11. 7. 11.
v Matt. 5. 2.
w Cp. ver. 2.
x Cp. Jer. 12. 1.
y Cp. ch. 2. 7.
z Cp. Hos. 6. 5.
aa mg.
ab Isai. 60. 31.
ac Cp. Rev. 14. 5.
ad Cp. ch. 2. 1.
ae See ch. 2. 4-15.
af See Mic. 5. 4.
ag Isai. 12. 6.
ah Zech. 2. 10.
ai Isai. 2. 10.
aj Cp. Zech. 7. 14.
ak Isai. 2. 10.
al Cp. Jer. 26. 2.
am Cp. ver. 2.
an Matt. 27. 42.
ao John 1. 48.
ap Ps. 48. 5.
aq Zech. 2. 10.
ar Cp. Rev. 21. 3.
as Cp. Mic. 7. 3.
at Hab. 2. 2.
au See Isai. 8. 17.
av Cp. Isai. 25. 1.
aw Heb. 12. 12.
ax Cp. Isai. 68. 1.
ay Joel 3. 2.
az Isai. 62. 5.
ba Jer. 82. 41.

aa Cp. ch. 1. 18.
ab Lam. 1. 4.
ac Isai. 2. 6.

people ^aa pure ¹language, that they may all call upon the name of the LORD, to serve him with one ^aconsent. ¹⁰From beyond the rivers ^aof Ethiopia ^amy suppliants, even the daughter of my dispersed, shall bring mine offering. ¹¹In that day ^ashalt thou not be ashamed for all thy doings, wherein thou hast transgressed against me: for then ^aI will take away out of the midst of thee ^athose that proudly exulting ones, them that rejoice in thy pride, and ^athou shalt no more be haughty in ^amy holy mountain. ¹²But ^aI will leave in the midst of thee ^aan afflicted and poor people, and ^athey shall trust in the name of the LORD. ¹³The remnant of Israel ^ashall not do iniquity, nor speak lies; ^aneither shall a deceitful tongue be found in their mouth: ^afor they shall feed and lie down, and none shall make them afraid. ¹⁴Sing, O daughter of Zion; shout, O Israel; be glad and rejoice with all the heart, O daughter of Jerusalem. ¹⁵The LORD hath taken away thy ^ajudgements, he hath cast out thine enemy: ^athe king of Israel, even ^athe LORD, is in the midst of thee: thou shalt not ^aevil any more. ¹⁶In that day it shall be said to Jerusalem, Fear thou not: ^aand to Zion, ^alet not thine hands be ^aslack. ¹⁷The LORD thy God ^ais in the midst of thee, ^aa mighty one who will save: ^athou is mighty; he will save. ¹⁸He will rejoice over thee with joy; ^ahe will ^arest in his love, he will joy over thee with singing. ¹⁹I will gather them that are sorrowful for ^athe solemn assembly, who were of thee: ^ato whom ^athe burden upon ^aher was a burden.

R.V. ¹ Or, instruction. ² Or, gnaw not the bones on the morrow. ³ Heb. morning by morning. ⁴ Or, corner towers. ⁵ Or, however I punished her. ⁶ Heb. judgement. ⁷ Heb. tip. ⁸ Heb. shoulder. ⁹ Or, shall they bring my suppliants, even the daughter of my dispersed, for an offering unto me. ¹⁰ Or, them that exult in thy majesty. ¹¹ Another reading is, or, from Zion. ¹² Heb. be silent. ¹³ Or, They have been successful for the solemn assembly which I took away from thee, for the lifting up of reproach against her to some ancient authorities, these. ¹⁴ Or, are removed from. ¹⁵ Or, which hath borne the burden of reproach. ¹⁶ According to A.V. ¹⁷ Or, pitiousness. Heb. crum. ¹⁸ Or, instruction. ¹⁹ Heb. morning by morning. ²⁰ Or, corners. ²¹ Heb. tip. ²² Heb. shoulder. ²³ Heb. in my holy. ²⁴ Or, faint. ²⁵ Heb. as he will be silent. ²⁶ Heb. the burden upon it was reproach.

¹⁹ Behold, at that time ^a I will deal with all them that afflict thee: and ^b I will save her that halteth, and gather her that was driven away; and ^c I will make them ^a a praise out; and ^d I will make them ^a a name, ^e whose shame hath been in fame in every land ^f where they have been all the earth. ²⁰ At that time will

^a Cp. Isai. 40. 14.
^b Mic. 4. 6, 7.
^c Cp. Jer. 18. 11 & 28. 2.
^d ch. 2. 7.
^e Isai. 61. 7.
^f Isai. 11. 12.
Jer. 32. 27.
Ezek. 11. 17.

I bring you ⁱⁿ, and at that time will I gather you: ^{again}, even in the time that for I will make you ^a a name and a praise among all the peoples of the earth, ^d when I bring again your captivity before your eyes, saith the LORD.

HAGGAI.

¹ IN the second year of Darius the king, in the sixth month, in the first day of the month, came the word of the LORD ^{by} Haggai the prophet unto ^a Zerubbabel the son of ^b Shealtiel, ^c governor of Judah, and to ^d Joshua the son of ^e Jehoadak, the high priest, saying, ² Thus speaketh the LORD of hosts, saying, This people say, ³ It is not the time for us to come, the time for the LORD's house ^{should} be built. ⁴ Then came the word of the LORD ^{by} Haggai the prophet, saying, ⁵ Is it ^a a time for you yourselves to dwell in your cieled houses, while ^b this house ^{is} waste? ⁶ Now therefore thus saith the LORD of hosts: ⁷ Consider your ways. ⁸ Ye have sown much, and bring in little; ye eat, but ye have not enough; ye drink, but ye are not filled with drink; ye clothe you, but there is none warm; and he that ^c earneth wages earneth wages ^d to put it into a bag ^e with holes. ⁹ Thus saith the LORD of hosts: ¹⁰ Consider your ways. ¹¹ Go up to the ^f mountain, and bring wood, and build the house; and ¹² I will take pleasure in it, and ¹³ I will be glorified, saith the LORD.

^a ver. 18.
ch. 2. 10.
Ezra. 4. 24 & 5. 1.
Zech. 1. 1, 7.
^b See Mic. 3. 12.
^c Cp. ch. 2. 17.
^d See 1 Chr. 3. 18.
^e Neh. 2. 3.
^f Isai. 64. 11.
Jer. 32. 10, 12.
^g See 1 Chr. 3. 17.
^h See Ezra 3. 2.
ⁱ 1 Chr. 3. 18.
^j Cp. Jer. 5. 24, 25 & Zech. 3. 12.
See 1 Kin. 8. 20.
^k 2 Kin. 3. 1.
Cp. Ps. 105. 14.
^l Hos. 2. 9.
^m Ezra 5. 1.
ⁿ Cp. 2 Sam. 7. 2.
^o See Ps. 132. 3-5.
^p ch. 2. 17.
Ps. 122. 2.
^q Ezra 5. 2.
^r ver. 1.
^s Cp. ch. 2. 15, 18.
^t Hos. 4. 10.
^u ch. 2. 2.

⁹ Ye looked for much, and lo, it came to little; and when ye brought it home, ^a I did ^b blow upon it. Why? saith the LORD of hosts. Because of mine house ^c that ^{is} waste, while ye run every man to his own house. ¹⁰ Therefore ^d for your sake the heaven is stayed from dew, and the earth is stayed from her fruit. ¹¹ And ^e I called for a drought upon the land, and upon the mountains, and upon the corn, and upon the new wine, and upon the oil, and upon that which the ground bringeth forth, and upon men, and upon cattle, and ^f upon all the labour of the hands.

¹² Then ^g Zerubbabel the son of Shealtiel, and ^h Joshua the son of ⁱ Jehoadak, the high priest, with all ^j the remnant of the people, obeyed the voice of the LORD their God, and the words of Haggai the prophet, as the LORD their God had sent ^{him}; and the people did fear before the LORD. ¹³ Then spake Haggai ^k the LORD's messenger in the LORD's message unto the people, saying, ¹⁴ I am with you, saith the LORD. ¹⁵ And ¹⁶ the LORD stirred up the spirit of ¹⁷ Zerubbabel the son of Shealtiel, governor of Judah, and the

¹ Cp. Zech. 3. 10.
² Cp. Isai. 44. 26 & Mal. 1. 1.
³ (mg.)
⁴ & 2. 1.
⁵ ch. 2. 4.
⁶ Cp. Isai. 48. 5.
⁷ Cp. Ps. 132. 13, 14.
⁸ Cp. 3 Chr. 38. 23.
⁹ & Ezra 1. 1.
¹⁰ Cp. ch. 2. 4.

R.V. ¹ According to many ancient versions, The time is not come for the LORD's house &c.

wags. ² Or, hill country

³ Or, blow it away

⁴ Or, over you

⁵ Heb. Set your heart on your

A.V. ⁶ Heb. I will set them for a praise. ⁷ Heb. of their shame.

⁸ Heb. by the hand of Haggai.

⁹ Or, captain.

¹⁰ Heb. Set your heart on your wages.

¹¹ Heb. pierced through.

¹² Or, blow it away.

spirit of ^{Jehozadak, Josedech,} "Joshua the son of the high priest, and the spirit of all ^{the} remnant of the people; and they came and ^{did} work in the house of the LORD of hosts, their God, ¹⁵ in the four and twentieth day of the ^{sixth} month, in the sixth month, in the second year of Darius the king.

¹ ^A In the seventh month, **2** in the one and twentieth day of the month, came the word of the LORD ^{Haggai the prophet} by ^{Haggai} the prophet, saying, ² Speak now to ^{Zerubbabel the son of Shealtiel, governor of Judah, and to} ^{Jehozadak, Josedech,} 'Joshua the son of the high priest, and to the remnant of the people, saying, ³ "Who is left among you that saw this house ^{in its former glory?} ^{and} how do ye see it now? ^{is} it not in your eyes ^{in comparison of it as} nothing? ⁴ Yet now ^{'be strong,} O ^{Zerubbabel,} saith the LORD; and ^{'be strong,} O ^{Jehozadak, Josedech,} 'Joshua, son of the high priest; and ^{'be strong,} all ye people of the land, saith the LORD, and ^{'work:} for ^{"I am with you, saith the LORD of hosts:} ⁵ ¹ ^{"according to} the word that I covenanted with you when ye came out of Egypt, and ^{so} ^{my spirit} ^{abode} ^{remaineth} among you: ^{'fear ye not.} ⁶ For thus saith the LORD of hosts: ² Yet once, it is a little while, and ^{"I will} shake the heavens, and the earth, and the sea, and the dry land; ⁷ ^{and I will} shake all nations, and ^{the} ^{desirable things} ^{of all} ^{nations shall} ^{come:} ^{and} ^{I will} fill this house with glory, saith the LORD of hosts. ⁸ ^{The silver is} mine, and the gold is mine, saith the LORD of hosts. ⁹ ^{The} latter glory of this house shall be greater than ^{of} the former, saith

a ver. 12.
b Cp. Zech.
c 12
d Eph. 2. 14

e Cp. ch. 2. 4
& Ezra 5. 8.
d ver. 18, 20.
e ch. 1. 1.
f Cp. ver. 1.

g See Lev.
10. 10, 11.
h Cp. Lev.
23. 34, 35.
i Jer. 11. 15.

j ch. 1. 1.
k Cp. ver. 14.

l Lev. 22.
4, 5.
m Cp. Num.
19. 22.
n Cp. Ezra
2. 12
& Tobit 14. 5.

o Cp. ver. 9.
p Cp. Zech.
4. 10.
q Cp. Isai.
64. 6.
r Zech. 8. 9.
Cp. Zech. 4.
6, 7.

s Cp. ch. 1. 5.

t Cp. ch. 1.
14.

u ch. 1. 12.

v See
Ex. 22. 45.
w Cp. ch.
1. 4.

x Neh. 9. 20.

y Zech. 8.
12, 13.

z Cited
Heb. 12. 26.
a ver. 21.
b Amos 4. 9.
Cp. ch. 1. 9
& Deut. 23. 22

c Cp. Isai.
22. 16 (mg.)
& Ezek. 31. 15.
d Jer. 5. 2.
e Amos 4. 6.
f Cp. Isai.
60. 9, 17 (for
mg.).

g Cp. Isai.
60. 1.
h ver. 10.
i Cp. 1 Chr.
26. 14, 16.
j Ezra 3. 10.
k Zech. 8. 9.
l Cp. ch. 1. 8
& Cp. Zech.
8. 12

the LORD of hosts: and ⁱⁿ this place will I give peace, saith the LORD of hosts.

¹⁰ ^A In the four and twentieth day of the ninth month, ⁱⁿ the second year of Darius, came the word of the LORD by Haggai the prophet, saying, ¹¹ Thus saith the LORD of hosts: ² Ask now the priests concerning the law, saying, ¹² If one bear ^{holy} flesh in the skirt of his garment, and with his skirt do touch bread, or pottage, or wine, or oil, or any meat, shall it ^{become} ^{be} holy? And the priests answered and said, ¹³ No. ¹³ Then said Haggai, ¹ If one that is unclean by a dead body ^{touch} any of these, shall it be unclean? And the priests answered and said, It shall be unclean. ¹⁴ Then answered ^{Haggai} ^{Haggai}, and said, ² So is this people, and so is this nation before me, saith the LORD; and so is every work of their hands; and that which they offer there is unclean. ¹⁵ And now, I pray you, ^{consider} from this day and upward, from before a stone was laid upon a stone in the temple of the LORD: ¹⁶ ^{through all that time.} ^{Since those days were,} when one came to an heap of twenty measures, there were but ^{ten:} ^{ten:} when one came to the winefat ^{presses} for to draw out fifty vessels ^{out of the press,} there were but twenty. ¹⁷ ^I smote you with blasting and with mildew and with hail in all the ^{work} ^{labours} of your hands; ⁴ yet ye ^{turned} not to me, saith the LORD. ¹⁸ ^{Consider,} ^{Consider} I pray you, ^{now} from this day and upward, ^{from} the four and twentieth day of the ninth month, ^{since} ^{even from} ^{the day that the foundation} of the LORD's temple was laid, ^{consider} it. ¹⁹ ^{Is} the seed yet in the barn? yea, ^{as yet}

R.V. ¹ Or, Remember the word etc.
Heb. since those days were.

¹ Or, abideth

² Or, the things desired (Heb. desire) of all nations shall come

A.V. ² Heb. by the hand of.

the vine, and the fig tree,
and the pomegranate, and the
olive ^{tree} hath not brought forth:
from this day ^b will I bless
you.

²⁰ And again the word of the
LORD came the second time unto
Haggai ^ain the four and twen-
tieth day of the month, saying,
²¹ Speak to ^aZerubbabel, go-
vernour of Judah, saying, ^aI will
shake the heavens and the earth:
²² and ^aI will overthrow the
throne of kingdoms, and I will

^a Cp. Mic.
5. 10.

^b Joel 2. 14.

^c Cp. Zech.
14. 15.

^d ver. 18.

^e ch. 1. 1.
Cp. Zech. 4. 6.

^f Cp. Isai.
48. 10.

^g ch. 1. 1.

^h ver. 6.

ⁱ Jer. 22. 24.

^j Ecclus. 45. 11.

^k Dan. 2. 44.

^l Zech. 12. 9.

^m Cp. Matt.
24. 7.

destroy the strength of the
kingdoms of the ^{nations} ^{heathen}; ^aand I
will overthrow the chariots, and
those that ride in them; and
the horses and their riders shall
come down, ^cevery one by the
sword of his brother. ²³ In that
day, saith the LORD of hosts,
will I take thee, O ^aZerubbabel,
^fmy servant, the son of ^aSheal-
tiel, saith the LORD, and will
make thee ^aas a signet: ^ffor I
have chosen thee, saith the LORD
of hosts.

ZECHARIAH.

¹ IN the eighth month,
I ^ain the second year of
Darius, came the word of
the LORD unto ^aZechariah
the son of ^aBerechiah, the son of ^aIddo,
the prophet, saying, ² The LORD
hath been ^asore displeased with
your fathers. ³ Therefore say
thou unto them, Thus saith the
LORD of hosts; Turn ye unto me,
saith the LORD of hosts, and ^aI
will ^{return} ^{turn} unto you, saith the
LORD of hosts. ⁴ ^aBe ye not as
your fathers, ^aunto whom the
former prophets have cried, say-
ing, Thus saith the LORD of
hosts; ^aReturn ye now from your evil
ways, and from your evil doings:
but ^athey did not hear, nor
hearken unto me, saith the
LORD. ⁵ ^aYour fathers, where
are they? and ^athe prophets,
do they live for ever? ⁶ ^aBut
my words and my statutes,
which I commanded ^amy ser-
vants the prophets, did they
not ^atake hold of your fathers? and
they ^aturned ^asaid, ^aLike as

^a See
Hag. 1. 1.

^b Cp. Ezek.
33. 31.

^c Ezra 6. 14.

^d Matt. 23. 35.

^e 1 Chr. 6.
38.

^f Neh. 12.
4. 16.

^g Cp. Jer.
2. 5.

^h 1 Mac. 16.
14.

ⁱ Isai. 31. 6.

^j Jer. 3. 1. 22.

^k Ezek. 18. 30.

^l Mal. 2. 7.

^m Jer. 12. 15.

ⁿ Jer. 7. 18.

^o Cp. Rev.
8. 4.

^p Cp. Ps.
78. 8.

^q See
1 Chr. 33. 15.

^r Cp. Rev.
6. 4. 5. 8.

^s See ch. 6. 2-7.

^t Cp. Rev.
22. 6.

^u ch. 7. 11.

^v 2 Chr. 36. 16.

^w See Jer. 35.
15.

^x Job 14. 10.

^y Lam. 5. 7.

^z Cp. John
8. 52.

^{aa} Cp. Isai.
40. 8.

^{ab} Matt. 24.
34.

^{ac} Cp. Heb.
1. 14.

^{ad} See
Dan. 9. 6.

^{ae} ch. 6. 7.

^{af} Cp. Job 1. 7.

^{ag} Deut. 22.
3. 15.

^{ah} Lam. 2.
17.

the LORD of hosts thought to do
unto us, according to ^bour ways,
and according to ^bour doings, so
hath he dealt with us.

⁷ Upon the four and twentieth
day of the eleventh month, which
is the month ^aShebat, in the second
year of Darius, came the word
of the LORD unto ^aZechariah,
the son of ^aBerechiah, the son of ^aIddo,
the prophet, saying, ⁸ I saw
in the night, and behold ^aa man
riding upon a red horse, and he
stood among the myrtle trees
that were in the ¹bottom; and
behind him ^athere were ^ahorses, red, sorrel,
and white. ⁹ Then said I, O my
lord, what are these? And ^athe
angel that talked with me said
unto me, I will shew thee what
these be. ¹⁰ And ^athe man that
stood among the myrtle trees
answered and said, ^aThese are
they whom the LORD hath sent
to ^awalk to and fro through the
earth. ¹¹ And they answered
^athe angel of the LORD that
stood among the myrtle trees,

and said, ^aWe have walked to and fro through the earth, and, behold, all the earth sitteth still, and ^dis at rest. ¹² Then ^ethe angel of the LORD answered and said, ^fO LORD of hosts, ^ghow long wilt thou not ^hhave mercy on Jerusalem and on the cities of Judah, against which thou hast had indignation these ⁱthree-score and ten years? ¹³ And the LORD answered ^jthe angel that talked with me with ^kgood words, ^land comfortable words. ¹⁴ So ^mthe angel that ⁿtalked with me said unto me, Cry thou, saying, Thus saith the LORD of ^ohosts: ^p"I am jealous for Jerusalem and for Zion with a great jealousy. ¹⁵ ^qAnd I am very sore displeased with the ^rnations that are ^sat ease: ^tfor I was but a little displeased, ^uand they ^vhelped forward the affliction. ¹⁶ Therefore thus saith the LORD: ^w"I am returned to Jerusalem with ^xmercy: ^ymy house shall be built in it, saith the LORD of hosts, and ^za line shall be stretched forth ^{aa}over upon Jerusalem. ¹⁷ Cry yet ^{ab}again, saying, Thus saith the LORD of ^{ac}hosts: ^{ad}"My cities ^{ae}through ^{af}prosperity shall yet be spread abroad; ^{ag}and the LORD shall yet comfort Zion, and shall yet ^{ah}choose Jerusalem. ¹⁸ ^{ai}And I ^{aj}lifted up mine eyes, and saw, and behold ^{ak}four horns. ¹⁹ And I said unto ^{al}the angel that talked with me, What be these? And he answered me, ^{am}These are the horns which have scattered Judah, Israel, and Jerusalem. ²⁰ And the LORD shewed me four ^{an}smiths, ^{ao}carpenters. ²¹ Then said I, What come these to do? And he spake, saying, ^{ap}These are the horns which have scattered Judah, so that no man did lift up his head: but these

are come ^bto fray them, to cast down the horns of the ^cwhich lifted up their horn the land of Judah to scatter it.

² ¹And I lifted up mine eyes, and I lifted up mine eyes again, and ²saw, and behold ^aa man with a measuring line in his hand. ² Then said I, Whither goest thou? And he said unto me, ^bTo measure Jerusalem, to see what is the breadth thereof, and what is the length thereof. ³ And, behold, ^cthe angel that talked with me went forth, and another angel went out to meet him, ^dand said unto him, Run, speak to this young man, saying, ^e"Jerusalem shall ^fbe inhabited ^gas villages without walls, by reason of ^hthe multitude of men and cattle therein. ⁵ For I, saith the LORD, will be unto her ⁱa wall of fire round about, and ^jI will be the glory in the midst of her. ⁶ Ho, ho, come forth, and ^kflee from the land of the north, saith the LORD: for I have ^lspread you abroad as the four winds of the heaven, saith the LORD. ⁷ ^mHo Zion, escape thee, Deliver thyself, O Zion, that dwellest with the daughter of Babylon. ⁸ For thus saith the LORD of ⁿhosts: ^o"After the glory hath he sent me unto the nations which spoiled you: ^pfor he that toucheth you toucheth ^qthe apple of his eye. ^rFor, behold, ^sI will shake mine hand ^tover them, and they shall be a spoil to ^uthose that served them: and ^vye shall know that the LORD of hosts hath sent me. ¹⁰ ^wSing and rejoice, O daughter of Zion: for, ^xlo, I come, ^yand I will dwell in the midst of thee, saith the LORD. ¹¹ ^zAnd many nations shall ^{aa}join themselves to the LORD in that day, and shall be my people: ^{ab}and I will dwell in the midst of thee, and ^{ac}thou shalt know that the

a ch. 6. 7.
b Cp. Job 1. 7.
c Dent. 22. 32.
d Jer. 7. 22.
e Ecclus. 22. 20.
f Cp. Ps. 78. 4, 5.
g [Ch. 2. 5 in Heb.]
h Cp. ver. 15.
i ver. 9.
j Ps. 80. 4 & 55. 46.
k Hab. 2. 4.
l Rev. 6. 10.
m Ezech. 40. 3.
n Rev. 11. 1.
o A Pa. 102. 12.
p ch. 7. 5.
q Jer. 25. 11 & 28. 10.
r Cp. ch. 1. 16.
s See Jer. 22. 10, 11.
t ch. 1. 9, 12.

m ch. 8. 2.
Joel 2. 18.
n Cp. ch. 12. 6.
o ch. 10, 11.
p See Ezech. 8. 12.
q Cp. Joel 3. 2.
r Isai. 49. 12.
s Jer. 31. 27.
t Cp. ver. 11.
u Cp. Isai. 54. 7, 8.
v Isai. 4. 5.
w Cp. ch. 8. 5 & Pa. 125. 2.
x Cp. Isai. 47. 6.
y ch. 8. 2.
z Isai. 48. 20.
aa Cp. ch. 4. 9 & Ezra 6. 14.
ab Cp. ch. 7. 14.
ac Ezech. 5. 10 & 17. 21.
ad Jer. 31. 32.
ae Ezech. 40. 3 & 47. 2.
af Cp. Isai. 52. 11.
ag ch. 2. 4.
ah Isai. 40. 1 & 51. 2.

[Ch. 2. 1 in Heb.]
d Jer. 12. 14.
ee ch. 2. 12.
ff See Deut. 32. 10.
g Isai. 11. 15 & 19. 16.
h Cp. 1 Kin. 22. 11.
i Ezech. 30. 10.
j ch. 4. 9 & 5. 18.
k Ezech. 38. 33.
l See Zeph. 3. 14.
m Pa. 40. 7.
n ch. 8. 2.
o Isai. 12. 6.
p Ezech. 37. 27.
q Zeph. 3. 12.
r 2 Cor. 6. 16.
s See Lev. 26. 12.
t ch. 8. 22.
u See Isai. 2. 2.

R.V. ¹ Or, helped for evil.² Or, shall yet overflow with prosperityA.V. ³ Heb. good.⁴ Or, dwell⁵ Or, After the glory, he hath etc.

LORD of hosts hath sent me unto thee. ¹² "And the LORD shall inherit Judah ²² his portion in the holy land, and shall yet ² choose Jerusalem again. ¹³ "Be silent, ^o all flesh, before the LORD: for he is ^{waked} ^{raised} up out of ^{his} holy habitation.

¹ And he shewed me **3** ¹ Joshua the high priest standing before the angel of the LORD, ² and ¹ Satan standing at his right hand ^{to} ^{be his} ^{realist} adversary. ² And the LORD said unto Satan, "The LORD rebuke thee, O Satan; ^{yes,} ^{even} the LORD that hath ^{chosen} Jerusalem rebuke thee: is not this ^a brand plucked out of the fire? ³ Now ¹ Joshua was ^{clothed} with filthy garments, and stood before the angel. ⁴ And he answered and spake unto "those that stood before him, saying, "Take away the filthy garments from off him. And unto him he said, Behold, ² I have caused thine iniquity to pass from thee, and ¹ I will clothe thee with ^{rich apparel.} ⁵ And ¹ I said, "Let them set a fair ^{change of raiment.} ³ mitre upon his head. So they set a fair ^{mitre} upon his head, and clothed him with garments; and the angel of the LORD stood by. ⁶ And the angel of the LORD protested unto ¹ Joshua, saying, ⁷ Thus saith the LORD of ^{hosts;} ^{hosts;} If thou wilt walk in my ways, and if thou wilt ^{keep} my ^{charge,} then thou ^{also shalt} ^{judge} my house, and shalt also keep my courts, and I will give thee ^{a place of access} ^{places to walk} among ^{these} that stand by. ⁸ Hear now, O Joshua the high priest, ^{thou} ^{thou,} and thy fellows that sit before ^{thee:} ^{thee:} for ^{they} are

^{**} men which are ^{a sign} : for, behold, I will bring forth ^{my} servant ^{the} ^{Branch.} ⁹ For ^{behold,} ^{behold,} ^{the} stone that I have ^{set} ^{laid} upon one stone ^{are} ^{shall be} ^{seven} eyes: behold, I will ^{en-}grave the graving thereof, saith the LORD of hosts, and ¹ I will remove the iniquity of that land in one day. ¹⁰ In that day, saith the LORD of hosts, shall ye call every man his neighbour ^{under} the vine and under the fig tree.

¹ And ^{the} angel that **4** talked with me came again, ^{and} ^{waked} me, as a man that is wakened out of his ^{sleep.} ² And he said unto me, What seest thou? And I said, I have ^{seen,} ^{looked,} ^{and} ^{behold,} ^a candlestick all of gold, ^{with} ^{its} ^a bowl upon the top of it, and ^{its} ^{seven} lamps thereon; ⁷ there are ^{seven} pipes to each of the ^{lamps,} which are upon the top thereof: ³ and ^{two} olive trees by it, one upon the right side of the bowl, and the other upon the left side thereof. ⁴ And ^{So} I answered and spake to ^{the} angel that talked with me, saying, What are these, my lord? ⁵ Then the angel that talked with me answered and said unto me, "Knowest thou not what these be? And I said, No, my lord. ⁶ Then he answered and spake unto me, saying, This is the word of the LORD unto ¹ Zerubbabel, saying, "Not by ^{might,} nor by power, but by my spirit, saith the LORD of hosts. ⁷ Who art thou, ^o great mountain? before ¹ Zerubbabel ^{thou shalt become} a plain: and he shall bring forth ^{the} ^{head} ^{headstone} stone with ^{shoutings,} ^{shoutings,} ^{crying,} Grace, ^{grace,} ^{grace,} unto it. ⁸ Moreover the word

^a See Dent. 32. 9.
^b See Isai. 42. 1.
^c ch. 6. 12.
^d Isai. 11. 1.
^e See Jer. 23. 5.
^f d Pa. 118. 22.
^g Isai. 22. 16.
^h Cp. ch. 4. 7.
ⁱ See Ezra 3. 9-11.
^j ch. 1. 17.
^k Cp. Hab. 2. 20.
^l g ch. 4. 10.
^m Rev. 5. 6.
ⁿ A Op. 3 Tim. 2. 12.
^o Cp. ver. 4.
^p ch. 6. 11.
^q See Ezra 3. 2.
^r A Op. 1 Chr. 21. 1.
^s mg. for mg. & Pa. 102. 6
^t mg.
^u See 1 Kin. 4. 25.
^v ch. 1. 9.
^w Jude 9.
^x Dan. 3. 18
^y 10. 9, 10.
^z p ch. 1. 17.
^{aa} Cp. Rom. 8. 23.
^{ab} g Amos 4. 11.
^{ac} Cp. Isai. 64. 6
^{ad} Jude 22.
^{ae} See Ex. 25. 31.
^{af} Ex. 25. 37.
^{ag} Cp. Rev. 1. 13
^{ah} 4. 5.
^{ai} Cp. ver. 7
^{aj} Luke 1. 13.
^{ak} Rev. 7. 14.
^{al} Cp. ver. 11
^{am} & Rev. 11. 4.
^{an} z Cp. ver. 9
^{ao} & Isai. 6. 7.
^{ap} g Isai. 61. 10.
^{aq} Luke 15. 22.
^{ar} Rev. 19. 8.
^{as} g Job 26. 14.
^{at} Cp. ch. 6. 11.

^a ver. 12.

^b See 1 Chr. 3. 19.
^c Cp. Hos. 1. 7.
^d Gen. 28. 5.
^e Mal. 3. 14.
^f See Lev. 8. 35.
^g Cp. Deut. 17. 9.
^h Mal. 2. 7.
ⁱ Cp. Jer. 51. 25.
^j Cp. ver. 4
^k A Isai. 40. 4.
^l See ch. 3. 2.
^m Cp. Ezek. 12. 11.

R.V. ¹ That is, the Adversary.
² Or, places to walk
³ Or, an army

A.V. ⁴ Heb. the habitation of his holiness.
⁵ Heb. walks.
⁶ Or, army.

⁷ According to some ancient authorities, he said.
⁸ Or, Shoot Or, Sprout

⁹ That is, an adversary.

¹⁰ The Sept. and Vulgate have, and seven pipes to the

¹¹ Heb. to be his adversary.

¹² Heb. with her bowl.

¹³ Or, turban Or, diadem

¹⁴ Or, ordinance.

¹⁵ Or, seven several pipes to the lamps, &c.

of the LORD came unto me, saying, ⁹ "The hands of ^b Zerubbabel have laid the foundation of this house; his hands shall also ^c finish it; and thou shalt know that the LORD of hosts hath sent me unto you. ¹⁰ ^d "For who hath despised the day of small things? ^e for they shall rejoice, and shall see ^f the ^g plummet in the hand of ^h Zerubbabel, even ⁱ these seven, ^j which are the eyes of the LORD; ^k they run to and fro through the whole earth. ¹¹ Then answered I, and said unto him, What are these ^l two olive trees upon the right side of the candlestick and upon the left side thereof? ¹² And I answered the second time, and said unto him, What be these ^m two olive branches, ⁿ which are beside the two golden spouts, that ^o empty ^p the golden oil out of themselves? ¹³ And he answered me and said, ^q Knowest thou not what these be? And I said, No, my lord. ¹⁴ Then said he, ^r These are the two ^s sons of oil, that stand by ^t the Lord of the whole earth.

¹ Then ^u again I turned, and ^v lifted up mine eyes, and ^w beheld, ^x a flying ^y 'roll. ² And he said unto me, What seest thou? And I answered, I see a flying 'roll; the length thereof is twenty cubits, and the breadth thereof ten cubits. ³ Then said he unto me, This is ^z the curse that goeth forth over the face of the whole ^{aa} land: for ^{ab} every one that ^{ac} stealeth shall be ^{ad} purged out ^{ae} ^{af} on this side according to it; and every one that ^{ag} sweareth shall be ^{ah} purged out ^{ai} ^{aj} on the other side according to it. ⁴ I will cause it to go forth, saith the LORD of

a Cp. Ezra 3. 10.
b ver. 6.
c ch. 3. 17.
d Lev. 19. 12.
e Mal. 3. 6.
f Prov. 3. 23.
g Cp. ch. 1. 16.
h See ch. 2. 9.
i Cp. Lev. 14. 40.
j Cp. Hag. 2. 3.
k ch. 1. 9.
l Cp. ch. 1. 16.
m ch. 3. 9.
n Cp. ver. 1. 9.
o ch. 3. 1.
p 3 Chr. 18. 2.
q Cp. Prov. 15. 3.
r Cp. Ezek. 45. 11.
s See ver. 3.

p ver. 5.

q Rev. 11. 4.
r Cp. Hos. 4. 19.
s ch. 3. 5.

t Jer. 33. 2. 28.

u See Gen. 11. 2.

v Cp. Jer. 29. 18.
w Ezek. 2. 9. 10.
x See Deut. 28. 27.

y See Ex. 20. 16.

z Ex. 20. 7.
aa Cp. Eccles. 5. 2.

ab Dan. 2. 29.
ac ch. 1. 8.
ad Rev. 3. 4.

hosts, and it shall enter into the house of the thief, and into the house of ^a him that sweareth falsely by my name: and ^b it shall abide in the midst of his house, and ^c shall consume it with the timber thereof and the stones thereof.

⁵ Then the angel that talked with me went forth, and said unto me, ^d Lift up now thine eyes, and see what is this that goeth forth. ⁶ And I said, What is it? And he said, This is ^e the ephah that goeth forth. He said moreover, This is their ^f resemblance ^g in all the ^h land: ⁷ (and behold, there was lifted up a ⁱ talent of ^j lead;) and this is a woman ^k sitting ^l that sitteth in the midst of the ephah. ⁸ And he said, This is ^m Wickedness; and he cast ⁿ her down ^o into the midst of the ^p ephah: and he cast ^q the weight of lead upon the mouth thereof. ⁹ Then lifted I up mine eyes, and ^r saw, and ^s beheld, there came ^t forth ^u out two women, and ^v the wind was in their wings; ^w now for they had wings like the wings of a stork: and they lifted up the ephah between the earth and the heaven. ¹⁰ Then said I to the angel that talked with me, Whither do these bear the ephah? ¹¹ And he said unto me, To build ^x her ^y an house in the ^z land of Shinar: and ^{aa} when it is ^{ab} prepared, she shall be ^{ac} established, and ^{ad} set there ^{ae} ^{af} upon her own ^{ag} base.

¹ And ^h again I turned, and ⁱ lifted up mine eyes, and ^j beheld, there came ^k four chariots out from between ^l two mountains; and the mountains were mountains of ^m brass. ² In the first chariot were ⁿ red horses; and in the second

R.V. ¹ Or, which by means of the two golden spouts empty. According to some ancient authorities, iniquity.

² Or, the two

A.V. ³ Or, since the seven eyes of the Lord shall rejoice.

out of themselves oil into the gold. ⁴ Heb. the gold. holdeth himself guiltless, as if doth.

⁵ Or, round piece.

⁶ Heb. the gold.

⁷ Or, established

⁸ Or, from hence

⁹ Heb. ap. her own base.

¹⁰ Heb. stone of tin.

¹¹ Heb. sons of oil.

¹² Heb. by the hand.

¹³ Or, every one of this people that standeth

chariot ^ablack horses; ³ and in the third chariot ^bwhite horses; and in the fourth chariot grisled and ¹bay horses. ⁴ Then I answered and said unto ^cthe angel that talked with me, What are these, my lord? ⁵ And the angel answered and said unto me, ^dThese are the four ^ewinds of ^fspirits of heaven, which go forth from ³standing before ¹the Lord of all the earth. ⁶ ^gThe chariot wherein are the black horses goeth forth toward ^hthe north country; and the white went forth after them; and the grisled went forth toward ⁱthe south country. ⁷ And the ^jbay went forth, and sought to go that they might ^kwalk to and fro through the earth: and he said, Get you hence, ^lwalk to and fro through the earth. ^mSo they walked to and fro through the earth. ⁸ Then cried he upon me, and spake unto me, saying, Behold, ⁿthese that go toward ^othe north country have quieted my spirit in ^pthe north country.

⁹ And the word of the LORD came unto me, saying, ¹⁰ Take of them of the captivity, even of ^qHeldai, of Tobijah, and of ^rJedaiah; Jedaiah, which are come from Babylon, and come thou the same day, and go into the house of Josiah the son of ^sZephaniah, whither they are come from ^tZephaniah. ¹¹ ^uThen take of them silver and gold, and make ^vcrowns, ^wand set them upon the head of ^xJoshua the son of ^yJehosadak, ^zJosedech, the high priest; ¹² and speak unto him, saying, Thus speaketh the LORD of hosts, saying, ^{aa}Behold, the man ^{ab}whose name is ^{ac}the ^{ad}Branch; and he shall ^{ae}grow up out of his place, and ^{af}he shall build the temple of the LORD: ¹³ ^{ag}even

he shall build the temple of the LORD; ^{ah}and he shall bear the glory, and shall sit and rule upon his throne; ^{ai}and ^{aj}he shall be a priest upon his throne: ^{ak}and the counsel of peace shall be between them both. ¹⁴ And the ^{al}crowns shall be to ^{am}Helem, and to ^{an}Tobijah, and to ^{ao}Jedaiah, and ^{ap}to Hen ^{aq}the son of Zephaniah, for ^{ar}a memorial in the temple of the LORD. ¹⁵ ^{as}And they that are far off shall come and ^{at}build in the temple of the LORD, ^{au}and ye shall know that the LORD of hosts hath sent me unto you. ^{av}And ^{aw}this shall come to pass, if ye will diligently obey the voice of the LORD your God.

¹ And it came to pass in ⁷ ^{ay}the fourth year of king Darius, that the word of the LORD came unto Zechariah in the fourth ^{az}day of the ninth month, even in ^{ba}Chisleu. ² ^{bb}Now they of Beth-el had sent Sharezer and Regem-melech, and their men, ^{bc}to ^{bd}intreat the favour of the LORD, ^{be}and ^{bf}to speak unto the priests ^{bg}of which were in the house of the LORD of hosts, and to ^{bh}the prophets, saying, Should I weep in ^{bi}the fifth month, ^{bj}separating myself, as I have done these so many years? ⁴ Then came the word of the LORD of hosts unto me, saying, ⁵ Speak unto all the people of the land, and to the priests, saying, When ye fasted and mourned in ^{bk}the fifth and in ^{bl}the seventh month, even ^{bm}these those ^{bn}seventy years, ^{bo}did ye at all fast ^{bp}unto me, even to me? ⁶ ^{aq}And when ye ^{br}did eat, and when ye ^{bs}did drink, ^{bt}did ye not eat for yourselves, and drink for yourselves? ⁷ ^{bu}Should ye not hear the

a Rev. 6. 5.
b ch. 1. 8.
Rev. 6. 2.
c Ps. 21. 5.
Ezek. 21. 27.
d Ps. 110. 4.
Ezek. 5. 1.
e ch. 1. 3.
f Cp. Hag. 2. 9.

g Cp. 1 Mac. 1. 23.
h Cp. ver. 10.
i Ps. 104. 4.
Heb. 1. 7.
j ver. 10.
k ch. 3. 4.
l ch. 4. 14.
m Ex. 12. 14.
n Matt. 26. 13.
o Mark 14. 9.
p Isai. 57. 18.
q Cp. Eph. 2. 13, 18.
r ver. 8.
s ch. 2. 6.
t Jer. 1. 13.
u p Isai. 60.
v See ch. 2. 9.
w Cp. ch. 9. 14.

x See Deut. 30. 1-3.
y Cp. ch. 1. 10.
z Cp. ch. 1. 1, 7.

a Neh. 1. 1.
1 Mac. 1. 54.

ba ch. 8. 21.
bb Sam. 12. 12.
bb Mal. 1. 9.
bc Mal. 2. 7.

bg ch. 8. 2.
Cp. Ezra 8. 1 & 6. 14.
bh Cp. ver. 14.
bi ch. 8. 18.
bj Cp. 2 Kin. 25. 8.
bk Neh. 7. 38.
bl Cp. ch. 12. 12.
bm d 2 Kin. 25. 18.

bn Cp. ch. 3. 5.
bo ch. 3. 1.
bp Cp. 2 Kin. 25. 26.
bq See ch. 1. 12.
br Cp. Isai. 59. 4 & 5.
bs Cp. 1 Cor. 11. 20, 21.
bt See ch. 3. 8.
bu Cp. Matt. 19. 18.
bv Heb. 8. 2.
bw Eph. 2. 20-22.
bx Cp. ch. 1. 5, 6.

R.V. ¹ Or, strong. The word is omitted in the Syriac. The Syriac and Aquila have, red. ² Or, a crown, and set it under him. ³ Or, Shoot. Or, Sprout. ⁴ Or, shoot. ⁵ Or, Now they of Beth-el, even Sharezer... had sent of the son etc.

A.V. ⁶ Or, strong. ⁷ Or, winds. ⁸ Or, branch up from under him. ⁹ Or, Are not these the words.

¹⁰ Or, spirits. ¹¹ Or, whose name is the Bud; and it (or they) shall bud forth. ¹² Or, there shall be. ¹³ Or, crown. ¹⁴ Or, for the kindness of the son etc. ¹⁵ Or, are not ye they that eat etc.

¹⁶ Heb. to intreat the face of the Lord.

words which the LORD hath cried ^a "by the former prophets, when Jerusalem was inhabited and in prosperity, ^d and the cities thereof round about her, ^{and the} ^{South and the lowland were inhabited?} ^{men inhabited the south and the plain}

⁸ And the word of the LORD came unto Zechariah, saying, ⁹ Thus ^{hath the LORD of hosts spoken, speaketh the LORD of hosts,} saying, [†] Execute true judgement, and shew mercy and compassion every man to his brother: ¹⁰ and ^o oppress not the widow, nor the fatherless, the stranger, ^h nor the poor; and ^j let none of you imagine evil against his brother in your heart. ¹¹ But ^t they refused to hearken, ^{and} ¹¹ pulled away the shoulder, and ²¹ stopped their ears, that they should not hear. ¹² Yea, ^o they made their hearts as an adamant stone, ^{lest} they should hear the law, and the words which the LORD of hosts ^{had} sent ^{by} in his spirit ¹ by the hand of ^{the} former prophets: ^{therefore} came ^{there} great wrath from the LORD of hosts. ¹³ ^{And} ^{it came to pass that, fore it is come to pass, that} as he cried, and they would not hear; ^{so} they shall cry, and I will not hear, ^{said} saith the LORD of hosts: ¹⁴ ^y but I will scatter among all ^{the} nations whom they have not known. ^b Thus the land was desolate after them, ^{that} no man passed through nor returned: ^{for} they laid the ³ pleasant land desolate.

¹ And Again the word of the LORD of hosts came to me, saying, ² Thus saith the LORD of hosts: ^I I am jealous for Zion with great jealousy, and I am jealous for her with great fury. ³ Thus saith the LORD: ^I I am returned unto Zion, and ^{will}

dwell in the midst of Jerusalem: ^b and Jerusalem shall be called ^{The} the city of truth; ^a and the mountain of the LORD of hosts ^{The} the holy mountain. ⁴ Thus saith the LORD of hosts: There shall yet ^{old} men and old women ^d dwell in the streets of Jerusalem, and every man with his staff in his hand ⁵ for very age. ⁵ And the streets of the city shall be full of boys and girls playing in the streets thereof. ⁶ Thus saith the LORD of hosts: ^{If} it be ^{marvel-} lous in the eyes of the remnant of this people in ^{these} days, ^{should} it also be marvellous in mine eyes? saith the LORD of hosts. ⁷ Thus saith the LORD of hosts: Behold, ^I I will save my people ^{from} from the east country, and from ^{the} the west country: ⁸ and I will bring them, and they shall dwell in the midst of Jerusalem: ^{and} they shall be my people, and I will be their God, ⁱⁿ in truth and in righteousness. ⁹ Thus saith the LORD of hosts: ^{Let} your hands be strong, ye that hear in these days these words ^{from} by the mouth of ^{the} the prophets, which were in ^{the} the day that the foundation of the house of the LORD of hosts was laid, ^{even} the temple, that it might be built. ¹⁰ For before ^{those} those days ^{there} was no hire for man, nor any hire for beast; neither was there any peace to him that went out or came in because of the ^{adversary} affliction: for I set all men every one against his neighbour. ¹¹ But now I will not be unto the ^{remnant} residue of this people as in the former days, saith the LORD of hosts. ¹² ^{For} there shall be the seed of peace ^{the seed shall be} the seed shall be [†] prosperous; the vine shall give her

a ver. 12.
b Cp. Isai.
1. 28.
c See
Isai. 2. 2.
d Jer. 17. 28.

e Cp. Ps.
123. 8.
f Prov. 10. 27.

g Isai. 1. 17.
Jer. 21. 12.
Mic. 6. 8.
Op. Matt. 23. 23.

h Isai. 1. 23.
Jer. 5. 28.
See Ex. 22. 21, 22.
i Prov. 22. 22.

j Cp. Ps.
118. 23.
j ch. 8. 17.
k See
Gen. 18. 14
& mg.
l ch. 1. 4.
m Neh. 9. 28.

n ch. 10. 6.
o Cp. Ezek.
11. 19
& 36. 26.

p Ps. 107. 3.
Isai. 43. 5.
Op. Isai. 48. 13.
q Cp. Neh. 9. 30.

r ch. 13. 9.
See Jer. 31. 33.
s ver. 7.
t Cp. 2 Chr.
36. 18.
u 1 Thess. 2. 16.

v Jer. 4. 2.
w Cp. Isai.
1. 15.
x Jer. 11. 11.
See Prov. 1. 24-25.

y 2 Sam. 16. 21.
Op. Hag. 2. 4.
z ch. 7. 3.
Ezek. 5. 1, 2.

aa Cp. ch.
2. 6.
ab Hag. 2. 18.
ac See
Deut. 28. 33.
ad Ezek. 12. 18.

ae ch. 9. 8.
Cp. Zeph. 3. 6.
af Cp. Hag.
1. 6.

ag Cp. Jer.
7. 24.

ah ch. 1. 14.

ai ch. 1. 16.
aj Hos. 2. 2.
ak Hag. 2. 19.
al See
ch. 2. 10.

R.V. 1 Or. turned a stubborn shoulder
b Heb. for multitude of days.
A.V. c Heb. by the hand of, &c.
made heavy. Heb. by the hand of.
or, difficult. d Heb. the country of the going down of the sun.

e Or, made their ears heavy See Is. 6. 10.

f Heb. land of desire.

g Or, sit

h Heb. Judge judgment of truth.

i Heb. they gave a backsliding shoulder.

j Heb.

k Heb. land of desire.

l Heb. for multitude of days.

m Or, hard.

n Or, the hire of man became nothing, &c.

o Heb. of peace.

fruit, and the ground shall give her increase, ^aand the heavens shall give their dew; ^band I will cause the remnant of this people to ^{inherit} ^{possess} all these things. ¹³ And it shall come to ^{pass that} ^{pass, that} as ^dye were a curse among the ^{nations,} ^{heathen,} O house of ^{Judah,} and house of ^{Israel,} ^{Israel;} ^{so} will I save you, and ^{ye} shall be a blessing: ¹⁴ 'fear not, ^{but} ^{let} your hands be strong. ¹⁵ For thus saith the LORD of ^{hosts:} ^{As} I thought to do evil unto you, when your fathers ^{provoked} me to wrath, saith the LORD of hosts, and I ^{repented} ^{not:} ¹⁶ so again have I thought in these days to do ^{good} ^{well} unto Jerusalem and to the house of Judah: ¹⁷ 'fear ye not. ¹⁸ These are the things that ye shall do; ¹⁹ 'Speak ye every man the truth ^{to} his neighbour; ²⁰ ^{execute} the ^{judgement} of ^{truth} and peace in your gates: ²¹ and ^{let} none of you imagine evil in your hearts against his neighbour; and ^{love} no false oath: for all these are things that I hate, saith the LORD.

¹⁸ And the word of the LORD of hosts came unto me, saying, ¹⁹ Thus saith the LORD of ^{hosts:} ^{hosts:} The fast of the ^{fourth} month, and the fast of the ²⁰ fifth, and the fast of the ^{seventh}, and the fast of the ^{tenth}, shall be to the house of Judah ^{joy} and gladness, and cheerful ^{feasts}; therefore love the ^{truth} and peace. ²⁰ Thus saith the LORD of ^{hosts:} ^{It} shall yet come to pass, that there shall come ^{peoples,} ^{people,} and the inhabitants of ^{many} cities: ²¹ and the inhabitants of one city shall go to another, saying, ^{Let} us go ^{speedily} ^{to} ^{intreat} ^{pray}

a Cp. Hag. 1. 10.
b See Jer. 3. 18.
c Cp. ch. 2. 11.
d 14. 18.
e Isai. 2. 2.
f Cp. Isai. 48. 20.
g Eccl. 18.
h See ch. 7. 2.
i ver. 7.
j See Gen. 31. 7.
k See Gen. 12. 2, 3.
l Hag. 2. 3.
m Cp. Isai. 63. 18.
n Rev. 5. 9.
o See ver. 9.
p Cp. Jer. 31. 25.
q Eccl. 22. 4.
r Cp. 1 Cor. 14. 26.
s See Deut. 32. 7, 8, 22.
t Jer. 20. 16.
u See Isai. 17. 1.

q Oited Eph. 4. 25.
r Eccl. 15. 2.
s Jer. 49. 23.
t See 1 Kin. 8. 63.
u See ch. 7. 9.
v ver. 19.
w Josh. 19. 28, 29.
x Isai. 22. 1, 2.
y See Ezek. 28. 2-5.
z ch. 7. 10.
a Cp. Josh. 19. 28.
b Ezek. 22. 4, 5.
c See ch. 5. 4.
d Ezek. 28. 17.
e Ezek. 22. 18.
f See Zeph. 2. 4.
g Cp. Jer. 23. 2.
h ch. 7. 2.
i ch. 7. 5.
j 3 Kin. 22. 1.
k Isai. 35. 10.
l Cp. Deut. 22. 2.
m ver. 16.
n See Lev. 2. 17.

i Cp. Isai. 63. 17.
j Cp. Isai. 44. 1.
k ch. 12. 6, 8.

the favour of the LORD, and to seek before the LORD of hosts: I will go also. ²² Yea, ^{many} ^{peoples} ^{people} and strong nations shall come to seek the LORD of hosts in Jerusalem, and ^{to} ^{intreat} ^{the} ^{favour} ^{of} ^{pray} ^{before} the LORD. ²³ Thus saith the LORD of ^{hosts:} ^{hosts:} In those days ^{it} shall come to pass, that ^{ten} men shall take ^{hold,} ^{hold} out of all the languages of the nations, shall even take hold of the skirt of him that is a Jew, saying, We will go with you: for ^{we} have heard that God is with you.

¹ The ^{burden} of the word of the LORD upon ⁱⁿ the land of Hadrach, and ² Damascus shall be ^{its} ^{resting} ^{place:} ^{for} ^{the} ^{eye} ^{of} ^{the} ^{rest} ^{thereof:} ^{when} ^{the} ^{eyes} ^{of} ^{man} ^{and} ^{of} ^{all} ^{the} ^{tribes} ^{of} ^{Israel,} ^{Israel,} shall be toward the LORD: ² and ^{Hamath} also ^{which} ^{borders} ^{thereon:} ^{shall} ^{border} ^{thereby:} ³ Tyre and ^{Zidon,} ^{because} ^{she} ^{is} ^{very} ^{wise.} ⁴ And ^{Tyre} ^{did} ^{build} ^{herself} ^a ^{strong} ^{hold,} and ^{heaped} ^{up} ^{silver} ^{as} ^{the} ^{dust,} and ^{fine} ^{gold} ^{as} ^{the} ^{mire} ^{of} ^{the} ^{streets.} ⁵ Behold, the Lord will ^{dispossess} ^{her,} ^{and} ^{he} ^{will} ^{smite} ^{her} ^{power} ⁱⁿ ^{the} ^{sea;} and ^{she} shall be devoured with fire. ⁶ Ashkelon shall see it, and fear; Gaza ^{also} ^{shall} ^{see} ^{it,} and ^{shall} ^{be} ^{sore} ^{pained;} and ^{Ekron,} ^{very} ^{sorrowful,} and ^{Ekron,} for her expectation shall be ^{ashamed:} ^{ashamed:} and the king shall perish from Gaza, and Ashkelon shall not be inhabited. ⁷ And ^a ^{bastard} shall dwell in Ashdod, and I will cut off the pride of the Philistines. ⁸ And I will take away ^{his} blood out of his mouth, and ^{his} abominations from between his teeth: and ^{he} ^{also} ^{shall} ^{be} ^a ^{remnant} ^{for} ^{our} ^{God,} and he shall be as ^a ^{chieftain} ^{governor} in Judah, and

R.V. ¹ Heb. judge truth and the judgement of peace. men and upon all the tribes of Israel.
Or, though
Or, a bastard race.
Or, sit as king
A.V. ² Heb. judge truth, and the judgement of peace.
Heb. to intreat the face of the Lord.
Heb. bloods.

³ Or, great
Or, the sea which is her rampart
⁴ Or, oracle
Or, the Lord hath an eye upon
Or, her rampart into the sea
⁵ Or, solemn, or, set times.
⁶ Or, continually. Heb. going.

^aEkron as a Jebusite. ⁸ And ^bI will encamp about mine house ^cagainst the army, because of him that passeth by, and because of him that returneth: and ^d'no ^e'oppressor shall pass through them any more: ^f'for now have I seen with mine eyes.

⁹'Rejoice greatly, O daughter of Zion; shout, O daughter of Jerusalem: ¹⁰'behold, ¹¹'thy King cometh unto thee: he is just, and ¹²'having ¹³'salvation; ¹⁴'lowly, and riding upon an ass, and upon a colt the foal of an ass. ¹⁵ And ¹⁶'I will cut off the chariot from Ephraim, and ¹⁷'the horse from Jerusalem, and the battle bow shall be cut off: and ¹⁸'he shall speak peace unto the heathen: and ¹⁹'his dominion shall be from sea to sea, and from ²⁰'the River to the ends of the earth.

²¹ As for thee also, because of ²²'the blood of thy covenant ²³'I have sent forth thy prisoners out of ²⁴'the pit wherein is no water. ²⁵ ²⁶'Turn you to the strong hold, ye ²⁷'prisoners of hope: even ²⁸'do I declare that ²⁹'I will render double unto ³⁰'thee; ³¹ ³²'When ³³'I have bent Judah for me, I have filled the bow with Ephraim; and I will stir up thy sons, O Zion, against thy sons, ³⁴'O Greece, and will make thee as the sword of a mighty man. ³⁵ And the LORD shall be seen over them, and ³⁶'his arrow shall go forth as the lightning: and ³⁷'the Lord God shall blow the trumpet, and shall go with ³⁸'whirlwinds ³⁹'of the south. ⁴⁰ The LORD of hosts ⁴¹'shall defend them; and ⁴²'they shall devour, ⁴³'and shall tread down the sling stones; and ⁴⁴'they shall drink, and make a noise as

a Cp. 1 Mac. 10. 86.
b Cp. ch. 2. 6 Cp. Lev. 4. 18, 26.
c d ch. 7. 14
d ch. 10. 4 (for mg.).
e Cp. Isai. 60. 17.
f Pa. 100. 3
g Cp. ch. 12. 4.
h Isai. 62. 3.
i Cp. Mal. 3. 17.
j Cp. Isai. 62. 3, 4 (for mg.).
k See Zeph. 3. 14.
l Cited Matt. 21. 5.
m Cp. John 12. 14.
n See Jer. 23. 5.
o Cp. Isai. 62. 8, 9.
p Jer. 31. 12.
q Cp. Matt. 11. 20.
r Jer. 14. 22.
s Deut. 11. 14.
t See Hos. 1. 7.
u See Mic. 6. 10.
v Pa. 126. 7.
w Ezek. 34. 26.
x See Mic. 5. 5.
y See Gen. 31. 19.
z Hab. 2. 18.
aa Ps. 72. 8.
ab See Ex. 23. 31.
ac Jer. 23. 28.
ad Ex. 24. 8.
ae Ezek. 34. 5, 6.
af Isai. 42. 7.
ag 51. 14.
ah 61. 1.
ai Cp. Ezek. 34. 10.
aj Cp. Gen. 27. 24.
ak Jer. 38. 6.
al Cp. Ezek. 34. 17.
am Cp. Jer. 31. 17.
an Zeph. 2. 7.
ao Isai. 61. 7.
ap Cp. ch. 10. 3.
aq Cp. Pa. 118. 22.
ar Isai. 22. 23.
as Gen. 10. 3 (for mg.).
at Ezek. 27. 13 (for mg.).
au Cp. ch. 9. 8 (mg.).
av Cp. ch. 9. 15.
aw See 2 Sam. 22. 15.
ax Cp. Isai. 27. 13.
ay Cp. Pa. 20. 7.
az Isai. 21. 1.
ba Cp. ch. 9. 8.
bb Cp. ver. 12.
bc ch. 12. 8.
bd Cp. ch. 10. 5.
be ch. 12. 6.
bf Cp. ch. 10. 5.
bg ch. 3. 7, 12.
bh ch. 10. 7.
bi Cp. Jer. 31. 18.
bj Isai. 14. 1.

through wine; and they ¹'shall be filled like bowls, ²'like the corners of the altar. ³ And the LORD their God shall save them in that day as ⁴'the flock of his people: for ⁵'they shall be ⁶'as the stones of a crown, ⁷'lifted up as an ensign upon his land. ⁸ ⁹'For how great is ¹⁰'his ¹¹'goodness, and how great is ¹²'his beauty! ¹³ ¹⁴'corn shall make the young men ¹⁵'flourish, and new wine the maids.

¹ Ask ye ²'of the LORD **IO** rain in the time of ³'the latter rain, even ⁴'of the LORD ⁵'that maketh lightnings, and ⁶'he shall give them showers of rain, to every one grass in the field. ⁷ For ⁸'the ⁹'teraphim ¹⁰'have spoken vanity, and the diviners have seen a ¹¹'lie; and ¹²'they have told false ¹³'dreams, ¹⁴'they comfort in vain: therefore ¹⁵'they ¹⁶'go ¹⁷'their way like sheep, ¹⁸'are afflicted, as a flock, ¹⁹'they ²⁰'were troubled, because there was no shepherd. ²¹ ²²'Mine anger ²³'is kindled against the shepherds, and ²⁴'I will punish the he-goats: for ²⁵'the LORD of hosts hath visited his flock the house of Judah, and shall make them as his goodly horse in the battle. ²⁶ From him shall come forth ²⁷'the corner stone, from him ²⁸'the nail, out of him the battle bow, from him every ²⁹'exactor ³⁰'oppressor together. ³¹ And they shall be as mighty men, ³²'treading down ³³'their enemies in the mire of the streets in the battle; and they shall fight, because the LORD is with them: ³⁴'and ³⁵'the riders on horses shall be confounded. ³⁶ And ³⁷'I will strengthen the house of Judah, and ³⁸'I will save the house of Joseph, and ³⁹'I will ⁴⁰'bring them again, ⁴¹'for I have mercy

R.V. ¹ Or, as otherwise read, as a garriſon
a Heb. Javan. ² Or, glittering upon a dc.
11 Or, ruler ¹² Or, causes them to dwell

A.V. ¹³ Or, saving himself. ¹⁴ Or, whose covenant is by blood.
all both the bowls, &c. ¹⁵ Or, grow, or, speak. ¹⁶ Or, lightning.
11 Heb. visited upon. ¹² Or, they shall make the riders on horses ashamed.

³ Or, exactor
3 Or, their

³ Heb. saved.
3 Or, prosperity

⁴ Or, victory ⁵ Or, Return
11 Or, the dreamers speak falsely

¹³ Or, subdue the stones of the sling.
11 Heb. teraphims.

¹⁴ Or, shall
11 Or, answered that, &c.

at of them. And I took the ¹thirty *pieces* of silver, and cast them ¹unto the potter, in the house of the LORD. ¹⁴ Then I cut asunder ¹mine other staff, even ¹Bands, that I might break the brotherhood between Judah and Israel.

¹⁵ And the LORD said unto me, Take unto thee yet ^{again} the instruments of ¹a foolish shepherd. ¹⁶ For, lo, I will raise up a shepherd in the land, ¹which shall not ¹visit those that be ¹cut off, neither shall seek ¹those that be scattered, nor heal that that is broken; neither shall he ¹feed that which is sound, ¹standeth still: but ¹he shall eat the flesh of the fat, and shall tear their ¹hoofs in pieces. ¹⁷ Woe to the ¹worthless shepherd ¹that leaveth the flock! the sword shall be upon his arm, and ¹upon his right eye: his arm shall be clean dried up, and his right eye shall be utterly darkened.

I2 ¹The ¹burden of the word of the LORD concerning Israel.

^{These} saith the LORD, ¹which stretcheth forth the heavens, and ¹layeth the foundation of the earth, and ¹formeth the spirit of man within him: ² Behold, I will make Jerusalem ¹a cup of ¹reeling unto ¹all the peoples round about, and ¹upon Judah also ¹shall ¹be in the siege both against Judah and against Jerusalem. ³ And it shall come to pass ¹in that day, that I will make Jerusalem ¹a burdensome stone for all the peoples: ¹all that burden themselves with it shall be ¹sore wounded; and ¹all the nations of the earth shall be gathered together against it. ⁴ In that

a Cp. Ps. 78. 6.
b See ver. 12.
c Cp. Dent. 28. 25.
d Cp. ch. 3. 6.
e ver. 7.

f See 2 Kin. 24. 18-20.
g ch. 18. 1.
h 2. 4.
i 14. 4, 5, 6.
j Isai. 2. 11, 21.
k Cp. Ezek. 34. 4.
l John 10. 12.
m Cp. Jer. 5. 14.
n Obad. 18.
o ch. 9. 15.

p Ezek. 34. 2.
q ch. 2. 4.
r 14. 10, 11.
s Jer. 28. 1.
t John 10. 12.

u Cp. 2 Kin. 25. 7.

v ch. 9. 15.

w See Nah. 1. 1.
x mg. for mg.
y Cp. Isai. 60. 22.

z See Isai. 42. 5.
a Cp. 1 Sam. 29. 9.
b 2 Sam. 14. 17, 20.
c 18. 27.
d Isai. 48. 13.
e Cp. ch. 14. 3.
f Isai. 51. 17, 22, 23.
g Cp. Jer. 31. 8.
h Cp. ch. 14. 2.
i Cp. ch. 14. 14.

j Cited John 19. 37.
k Cp. Rev. 1. 7.
l Cp. Eclui. 6. 21.
m Jer. 50. 4.
n Jer. 6. 36.
o Amos 8. 10.
p Cp. Matt. 21. 44.
q Luke 20. 18.

r Cp. Acts 2. 37.

day, saith the LORD, ¹I will smite every horse ¹with astonishment, and his rider ¹with madness: and ¹I will open mine eyes upon the house of Judah, and will smite every horse of the ¹peoples with blindness. ⁵ And the chieftains of Judah shall say in their heart, ¹"The inhabitants of Jerusalem ¹shall be my strength in the LORD of hosts their God. ⁶ In that day will I make the chieftains of Judah ¹like ¹a pan of fire among the wood, and like a torch of fire ¹among sheaves; and ¹they shall devour all the ¹peoples round about, on the right hand and on the left: and ¹Jerusalem shall ¹yet again dwell in her own place, even in Jerusalem. ⁷ The LORD also shall save the tents of Judah first, that the glory of the house of David and the glory of the inhabitants of Jerusalem ¹be do not magnified above ¹not magnify themselves against Judah. ⁸ In that day ¹shall the LORD defend the inhabitants of Jerusalem; and ¹he ¹that is ¹feeble among them at that day shall be as David; and the house of David shall be as God, ¹as the angel of the LORD before them. ⁹ And it shall come to pass ¹in that day, that ¹I will seek to destroy all the nations that come against Jerusalem. ¹⁰ And ¹I will pour upon the house of David, and upon the inhabitants of Jerusalem, the spirit of grace and ¹of supplication; and ¹they shall look ¹upon ¹me whom they have pierced; and ¹they shall mourn for him, ¹as one mourneth for his only son, and shall be in bitterness for him, as one that is in bitterness for his firstborn. ¹¹ In that day ¹shall there be a great

R.V. ¹ The Syriac reads, into the treasury.
Or, oracle
A.V. ¹ Or, Binders.
shall he be which shall be in siege against Jerusalem.
Heb. fallen.

² Or, wiles
³ Or, bear.
⁴ Or, There is strength to me and to the inhabitants, &c.

⁵ Or, lost
⁶ Or, that stumbleth

⁷ Or, the young
⁸ According to some MSS., him.
⁹ Or, and also against Judah
¹⁰ Or, subject.

mourning in Jerusalem, "as the mourning of Hadadrimmon in the valley of ^bMegiddon. ¹² And the land shall mourn, "every family apart; the family of the house of David apart, and their wives apart; the family of the house of ^cNathan apart, and their wives apart; ¹³ the family of the house of Levi apart, and their wives apart; the family of ^dthe Shimeites apart, and their wives apart; ¹⁴ all the families that remain, every family apart, and their wives apart.

¹ In that day there shall be ^ea fountain opened to the inhabitants of Jerusalem, for sin and for ^funcleanness. ² And it shall come to pass ^gin that day, saith the LORD of hosts, that ^hI will cut off the names of the idols out of the land, and ⁱthey shall no more be remembered: and also I will cause ^jthe prophets and the unclean spirit to pass out of the land. ³ And it shall come to pass that, when any shall yet prophesy, then his father and his mother that begat him shall say unto him, ^k"Thou shalt not live; for thou speakest lies in the name of the LORD: and his father and his mother that begat him shall thrust him through when he prophesieth. ⁴ And it shall come to pass in that day, that ^lthe prophets shall be ashamed every one of his vision, when he prophesieth; neither shall they wear ^ma hairy mantle ⁿto deceive: ⁵ but he shall say, ^o"I am no prophet, I am a tiller of the ground. ^pI have been made a bondman from my youth. ⁶ And one shall say unto him, What are these wounds between

thine ^qarms? ^rThen he shall answer, Those with which I was wounded in the house of my ^sfriends.

⁷ Awake, O sword, against ^tmy shepherd, and against the man that is my fellow, saith the LORD of hosts: ^usmite the shepherd, and the sheep shall be scattered; and I will turn mine hand upon the little ones. ^vAnd it shall come to pass, that in all the land, saith the LORD, two parts therein shall be cut off and die; ^wbut the third shall be left therein. ^xAnd ^yI will bring the third part through the fire, and will refine them as silver is refined, and will try them as gold is tried: ^zthey shall call on my name, and ^{aa}I will hear them: ^{ab}"I will say, It is my people: and they shall say, The LORD is my God.

¹ Behold, ^{ac}the day of the LORD cometh, ^{ad}when thy spoil shall be divided in the midst of thee. ² For ^{ae}I will gather all nations against Jerusalem to battle; and ^{af}the city shall be taken, ^{ag}and the houses rifled, ^{ah}and the women ravished; and ^{ai}half of the city shall go forth into captivity, and the residue of the people shall not be cut off from the city. ³ ^{aj}Then shall the LORD go forth, and fight against those nations, as when he fought in the day of battle. ⁴ And his feet shall stand ^{ak}in that day ^{al}upon ^{am}the mount of Olives, which is before Jerusalem on the east, and ^{an}the mount of Olives shall cleave in the midst thereof toward the east and toward the west, ^{ao}and there shall be a very great valley; and half of the mountain shall

^a Cp. 2 Chr. 25. 24.

^b Cp. 2 Kin. 23. 24.
^c Cp. ch. 7. 2.

^d Cp. Isai. 40. 11
& Heb. 13. 20.

^e 2 Sam. 5. 14.
Luke 2. 31.
^f Cp. Matt. 23. 31.
& Mark 14. 27.

^g Num. 2. 18.

^h Cp. ch. 14. 2.

ⁱ See ch. 12. 3.
^j Ps. 68. 10, 12.

^k Isai. 48. 10.
Mal. 3. 2, 3.
^l Pet. 1. 7.

^m Cp. Ezek. 36. 26.
ⁿ Cp. Ps. 50. 18.

^o ch. 10. 6.
^p ch. 3. 5.
See Ezek. 11. 30.

^q Mic. 5. 12.
Cp. Jer. 10. 11
& Ezek. 30. 13.
^r Ex. 23. 13.

^s See Joel 1. 16.
^t Cp. ch. 10. 2.

^u Joel 3. 2.

^v Cp. Luke 21. 24.
^w Isai. 13. 16.

^x Lam. 5. 11.
^y See Deut. 13. 1-11.

^z ch. 13. 5.
Cp. Matt. 24. 40, 41.

^{aa} Cp. ch. 12. 8.

^{ab} Cp. Mic. 3. 7.
^{ac} Cp. ver. 1.
See ch. 12. 3.

^{ad} Cp. Ezek. 11. 32.
^{ae} 2 Sam. 13. 30.

^{af} Cp. 2 Kin. 1. 8 (img. 1).
^{ag} Amos 7. 14.

^{ah} Cp. ver. 10.

remove toward the north, and half of it toward the south.
 5 And ^{ye} shall flee ^{from} the valley of ^{the} mountains; ^{for} the valley of the mountains shall reach unto ^{Amos}: yea, ye shall flee, like as ye fled from before ^{the} earthquake in the days of Uzziah king of Judah: and ^{the} LORD my God shall come, and all the ^{holy ones} ^{saints} with thee.
 6 And it shall come to pass ⁱⁿ that day, ^{that} ^{the} light shall not be ^{with} brightness ^{and} ^{with} gloom: ^{clear}, nor ^{dark}.
 7 ^{but} ^{it} shall be one day ^{which} shall be known unto the LORD: not day, and not night: but it shall come to pass, ^{that} ^{at} evening time there shall be light. 8 And it shall come to pass ⁱⁿ that day, that ^{living} waters shall go out from Jerusalem; half of them toward ^{the} eastern sea, and half of them toward ^{the} western ^{hinder} sea: ⁱⁿ summer and in winter shall it be. 9 And ^{the} LORD shall be king over all the earth: ⁱⁿ that day shall the LORD be ^{one}, and ^{his} name one. 10 ^{All} the land shall be ^{turned} as ^{the} Arabah, from ^{Geba} to ^{Rimmon} south of Jerusalem: and ^{it} shall be lifted up, and ^{shall} dwell ⁱⁿ her place, from ^{Benjamin's} gate unto the place of the first gate, unto ^{the} corner gate, and from ^{the} tower of Hananel unto the king's wine-presses. 11 And men shall dwell therein, and ^{there} shall be no more ^{utter} destruction: but ^{Jerusalem} shall ^{be} safely inhabited. 12 And this shall be ^{the} plague where-with the LORD will smite all the ^{peoples} that have ^{warred} against Jerusalem: their flesh shall consume away while they stand upon

their feet, and their eyes shall consume away in their ^{sockets} ^{holes}, and their tongue shall consume away in their mouth. 13 And it shall come to pass ⁱⁿ that day, that a great ^{tumult} from the LORD shall be among them; and ^{they} shall lay hold every one on the hand of his neighbour, and his hand shall rise up against the hand of his neighbour. 14 And ^{Judah} also shall fight ^{against} Jerusalem; and ^{the} wealth of all the ^{nations} ^{heathen} round about shall be gathered together, gold, and silver, and apparel, in great abundance. 15 And so shall be ^{the} plague of the horse, of the mule, of the camel, and of the ass, and of all the beasts that shall be in ^{those} ^{camps}, as this plague. 16 And it shall come to pass, that every one that is left of all the nations which came against Jerusalem ^{shall} even go up from year to year to worship ^{the} King, the LORD of hosts, and ^{to} keep ^{the} feast of tabernacles. 17 And it shall be, that ^{whoso} will not come up of ^{all} the families of the earth ^{unto} Jerusalem to worship ^{the} King, the LORD of hosts, upon them ^{there} shall be no rain. 18 And if the family of Egypt go not up, and come not, ^{neither} shall it be upon them: ^{there} shall be ^{the} plague, wherewith the LORD will smite the ^{nations} ^{heathen} that ^{go} not up ^{to} keep the feast of tabernacles. 19 This shall be the ¹⁰ punishment of Egypt, and the ¹⁰ punishment of all the ^{nations} that ^{go} not up ^{to} keep the feast of tabernacles. 20 ^{In} that day shall there be upon the

^a See ch. 12. 2.

^b Amos 1. 1.

^c Hag. 2. 22. Cp. 1 Sam. 14. 30.

^d Matt. 16. 27.

^e Thess. 2. 13.

^f Cp. Dan. 7. 10.

^g See Deut. 33. 2.

^h See ver. 4.

ⁱ Cp. ch. 12. 2.

^j Cp. Isai. 60. 19.

^k & Rev. 21. 22.

^l A Cp. Ezech. 36. 35.

^m & Rev. 21. 22.

ⁿ & Matt. 24. 26.

^o Cp. Isai. 30. 26.

^p Cp. ver. 13.

^q John 4. 10.

^r Rev. 22. 1.

^s Cp. Isai. 33. 21.

^t & Ezech. 47. 1.

^u & Joel 3. 18.

^v & Joel 2. 20.

^w Cp. Isai. 33. 16.

^x Cp. ch. 31. 2.

^y Ps. 47. 7.

^z Cp. ver. 16, 17.

^{aa} & Mal. 1. 14.

^{ab} Cp. ver. 1.

^{ac} See ch. 12. 3.

^{ad} Cp. ver. 2.

^{ae} & Eph. 4. 5, 6.

^{af} Cp. ch. 13. 2.

^{ag} Cp. Nah. 1. 15.

^{ah} See Lev. 23. 34.

^{ai} See Lev. 23. 34.

^{aj} Cp. ver. 4.

^{ak} & Isai. 40. 4.

^{al} See Deut. 1. 1.

^{am} & mg.

^{an} Isai. 60. 12.

^{ao} Cp. Josh. 15. 24.

^{ap} Cp. Josh. 15. 32.

^{aq} Isai. 2. 2.

^{ar} & ch. 12. 6.

^{as} Cp. ch. 2. 4.

^{at} See Jer. 37. 12.

^{au} See 1 Kin. 17. 1.

^{av} & Jer. 31. 33.

^{aw} & Neh. 3. 1.

^{ax} Jer. 31. 38.

^{ay} & Rev. 22. 3.

^{az} Cp. Jer. 28. 6.

^{ba} Cp. ver. 15, 16.

^{bb} See ch. 12. 3.

R.V. 1 Or, as otherwise read, the valley of my mountains shall be stopped is, there shall not be light, the bright ones shall contract themselves.

2 Or, discomfited 3 Or, at 4 Or, shall there not be upon them the plague etc.

5 Or, ben 6 The Sept. and Syr. have, upon them shall be the plague etc.

7 Or, my mountains. 8 Or, when he shall touch the valley of the mountains to the place he separated.

9 Or, clear in some places, and dark in other places of the world.

10 Or, eastern. 11 Or, compassed.

12 Or, against. 13 Heb. upon whom there is not. 14 Or, sin.

2 Or, to

3 Or, the

4 Another reading

5 According to some ancient versions, but cold and frost.

6 Heb. precious.

7 Or, the

8 Or, shall abide.

9 Or, thou also, O Judah, shalt.

*bells of the horses, ^{HOLY}
UNTO THE LORD; and the pots
in the LORD's house shall be
like the bowls before the altar.
²¹ Yea, every pot in Jerusalem
and in Judah shall be ^{holy}
holiness

a Ex. 22. 30.
Isai. 22. 18.
Mic. 4. 12.

b ver. 20.
c Esai. 44. 9.
See Joel 2. 17.
d Cp. Deut.
7. 1, 2.

unto the LORD of hosts: and all
they that sacrifice shall come
and take of them, and see the
therein: and ⁱⁿ that day ^{there}
shall be no more ^a ¹ Canaanite
in the house of the LORD of hosts.

MALACHI.

¹ THE ²burden of the word
I of the LORD to Israel ¹by
³Malachi.

² I have loved you, saith the
LORD. Yet ye say, Wherein
hast thou loved us? ⁴ Was not
Esau ²Jacob's brother? saith
the LORD: yet ¹I loved Jacob:
3 but Esau I hated, and ^{made} his moun-
tains a desolation, and ^{gave} his heritage to
the jackals of the wilderness.

⁴ Whereas Edom saith, We are
^{beaten down}, but we will return
and build the ^{waste} desolate places;
thus saith the LORD of hosts,
They shall build, but I will throw
down: and ^{men} shall call them, The
border of wickedness, and, The
people against whom the LORD
hath indignation for ever. ⁵ And
your eyes shall see, and ye
shall say, The LORD will ^{be}
magnified ^{beyond} the border of
Israel.

⁶ A son honoureth his father,
and a servant his master: if
then I be ^a a father, where is
mine honour? and if I be ^a
a master, where is my fear? saith
the LORD of hosts unto you, ^O
priests, that despise my name.
And ye say, Wherein have we
despised thy name? ⁷ Ye offer
polluted ^{bread} upon mine altar;
And ye say, Wherein have we

a See
Nah. 1. 1
b mg. for mg.
c Cp. ver. 12.
d Cp. ch. 2. 7
(for mg.).
e Cp. ver. 13.
See Lev. 22.
22.

f Deut. 7. 8.
Jer. 31. 3.
g Cp. ch. 2.
14, 17.
h S. 7. 8, 13.
i Cp. Amos
1. 11.
j Obad. 10.
k Cited
Rom. 9. 12.
l Isai. 34. 12.
Jer. 49. 10, 12.
Ezek. 35. 3, 4.
Joel 3. 19.

m See
Zech. 7. 2.
n See
Deut. 10. 17.
o Cp. Isai.
1. 13.

p Cp. Isai.
1. 11.
q Jer. 9. 20.
r Amos 5. 21.
s Ps. 91. 8.

t Cp. Isai.
65. 1.
u mg.
v Cp. Isai.
2. 3.
w S. 7.
x S. 3.
y S. 12.
z Ex. 20. 12.
aa Ex. 4. 22.
ab Hos. 11. 1.
ac Cp. Luke
9. 44.
ad ch. 2. 1.
ae Cp. ver. 7.
af Cp. ver. 8.
ag ch. 2. 13.
ah S. 3.
ai Lev. 3. 11
(mg.).
aj Isai. 48.
22.
ak Cp. ch. 3. 14
& Mic. 6. 3.

polluted thee? In that ye say,
⁸ The table of the LORD is con-
temptible. ⁹ And ^{when} ye offer
the blind ^{for} sacrifice, ^{it is no evil!}
and ^{when} ye offer the lame and
sick, ^{it is no evil!} Present it now unto
thy governor; will he be pleased
with thee? ^{or} will he accept thy
person? saith the LORD of hosts.
¹⁰ And now, I pray you, ^{beseech}
favour of God, that he ^{may} be gracious
unto us: this hath been ¹¹ by
your means: ¹² will he ^{accept any of}
your persons? saith the LORD of
hosts. ¹³ Oh that there were one
among you that would shut the doors
for that ye might not
kindle fire on
mine altar in vain! I have no
pleasure in you, saith the LORD
of hosts, ^{neither} will I accept
an offering at your hand. ¹⁴ For
from the rising of the sun even
unto the going down of the same
¹⁵ my name ^{shall be} great among the
Gentiles; and in every place
¹⁶ incense ^{shall be} offered unto my
name, and a pure offering: for
¹⁷ my name ^{shall be} great among the
Gentiles, saith the LORD of hosts.
¹⁸ But ye ^{have} profaned it, in that
ye say, ¹⁹ The table of the LORD
is polluted; and the fruit thereof,
even his meat, is contemptible.
²⁰ Ye ^{say} also, Behold, ²¹ what a
weariness is it! ²² and ye have

R.V. ¹ Or, trafficker ² Or, oracle ³ Or, my messenger ⁴ Or, Is not Esau... I yet I have loved &c. ⁵ Or, Though
Edom say ⁶ Or, as otherwise read, impoverished ⁷ Or, is great ⁸ Heb. from your hand. ⁹ Or, accept
any because of you ¹⁰ Or, shall be ¹¹ Or, incense and a pure oblation are offered
A.V. ¹² Or, bride. ¹³ Heb. by the hand of Malachi. ¹⁴ Or, upon. ¹⁵ Heb. from upon. ¹⁶ Or, Bring unto, &c.
¹⁷ Heb. to sacrifice. ¹⁸ Heb. the face of God. ¹⁹ Heb. from your hand. ²⁰ Or, whereas ye might have blown it away.

snuffed at it, saith the LORD of hosts; and ^{ye have} brought that which was ^{taken by violence,} and the lame, and the sick; thus ye ^{bring the} offering: should I accept this of your hand? saith the LORD. ¹⁴ But cursed be the deceiver, ^{which hath in his flock} a male, and ^{voweth,} and sacrificeth unto the LORD a ^{blemished} corrupt thing: for ^{I am a great} king, saith the LORD of hosts, and my name is ^{terrible} dreadful among the ^{Gentiles} heathen.

2 And now, ^{O ye priests,} ^{this commandment is for} you. ² If ye will not hear, and if ye will not lay it to heart, to give glory unto my name, saith the LORD of hosts, ^{then will I} send ^{the} curse upon you, and I will curse ^{your blessings:} yea, I have cursed them already, because ye do not lay it to heart. ³ Behold, ^{I will} rebuke ^{the seed for} your sake, and ^{will} ^{spread} dung upon your faces, even ^{the dung} of your ^{sacrifices} solemn feasts; and ^{ye shall} be taken away ^{with it.} ⁴ And ye shall know that I have sent ^{this} commandment unto you, that ^{my covenant} might be with Levi, saith the LORD of hosts. ⁵ My covenant was with him of life and ^{peace;} and I gave them to him ^{that he might fear,} and he feared me, and ^{stood in awe of} my name. ⁶ The law of truth was in his mouth, and ^{uprightness} and did ^{turn} many away from iniquity. ⁷ For ^{the} priest's lips should keep knowledge, and they should seek the law at his mouth: for he is ^{the} messenger of the LORD of hosts. ⁸ But ye are ^{turned aside} out of the

a Cp. 1 Sam. 2. 17.
b Jer. 18. 15
& Ezek. 22. 26.
c Cp. ver. 8
& Lev. 22. 20.
d Cp. 1 Sam. 2. 30.

e Deut. 1. 17
& 16. 19.
f See
Ex. 12. 5.
g Cp. Lev. 22. 21.

h 1 Cor. 5. 6.
i Eph. 4. 5.
j See
Zech. 14. 9.
k Acts 17. 28.
l Cp. Isai. 21. 2
& 24. 16
& 33. 1.
m Ps. 47. 2
& 78. 12.
n ch. 1. 6.
o ver. 4.
p Lev. 26. 14.
q See Deut. 28. 16.

r See
Ezra 9. 2.
s Cp. ch. 3. 9.
t Cp. Pa. 69. 22.

u See
Joel 1. 17
& Hag. 2. 17.
v Nah. 3. 6.
w Cp. ch. 1. 7.
x Cp. Ex. 28. 14.
y Cp. Zech. 7. 3.

z ver. 1.
a ver. 8.
b Num. 25. 12.
c Neh. 13. 29.
d Cp. Num. 3. 46.

e See
Isai. 24. 10.
f Cp. ch. 1. 2.
g Cp. Lev. 16. 2.
h ch. 3. 5.
i d Cp. Deut. 33. 10.

j Cp. ver. 11
& Isai. 54. 6.
k Cp. Dan. 12. 3.
l & James 5. 20.
m Matt. 18. 4. 5.
n See Gen. 2. 24.
o Deut. 17. 9.
p See Lev. 10. 11.

q Cp. Ezra 9. 2.
r Cp. ch. 1. 1.
(mg.)
s Hag. 1. 13.
t Matt. 5. 32.
u Mark 10. 9. 11.
v Luke 16. 18.
w Cor. 7. 10.

x Cp. Joel 1. 17
& Hag. 2. 17.
y Nah. 3. 6.
z Cp. ch. 1. 7.
a Cp. Ex. 28. 14.
b Cp. Zech. 7. 3.

c ver. 1.
d ver. 8.
e Num. 25. 12.
f Neh. 13. 29.
g Cp. Num. 3. 46.

h See
Isai. 24. 10.
i Cp. ch. 1. 2.
j Cp. Lev. 16. 2.
k ch. 3. 5.
l d Cp. Deut. 33. 10.

m Cp. ver. 11
& Isai. 54. 6.
n Cp. Dan. 12. 3.
o & James 5. 20.
p Matt. 18. 4. 5.
q See Gen. 2. 24.
r Deut. 17. 9.
s See Lev. 10. 11.

t Cp. Ezra 9. 2.
u Cp. ch. 1. 1.
(mg.)
v Hag. 1. 13.
w Matt. 5. 32.
x Mark 10. 9. 11.
y Luke 16. 18.
z Cor. 7. 10.

way; ^{ye have} caused many to ^{stumble} in the law; ye have ^{corrupted} the covenant of Levi, saith the LORD of hosts. ⁹ Therefore ^{have I also} made you contemptible and base before all the people, according as ye have not kept my ways, but ^{have} had respect of persons in the law.

¹⁰ Have we not all ^{one} father? hath not ^{one} God created us? why do we ^{deal} treacherously every man against his brother, by profaning the covenant of our fathers? ¹¹ Judah ^{hath} dealt treacherously, and an abomination is committed in Israel and in Jerusalem; for ² Judah hath profaned the ^{holiness} of the LORD which he ^{loved,} and hath married the daughter of a strange god. ¹² The LORD will cut off ^{the} man that doeth ^{this} ^{him} that answereth ^{this} ^{the} scholar, out of the ^{tents} of Jacob, ^{and} him that offereth an offering unto the LORD of hosts. ¹³ And this ^{again} ye do: ^{ye cover} have ye done again, covering the altar of the LORD with tears, with weeping, and with ^{sighing} crying out, insomuch that he regardeth not the offering any more, ^{neither} or receiveth it with good will at your hand. ¹⁴ Yet ye say, Wherefore? Because the LORD ^{hath} been witness between thee and the wife of thy youth, ^{against} whom ^{thou hast} dealt ^{treacherously,} though ^{treacherously:} yet she is thy companion, and the wife of thy covenant. ¹⁵ And ^{did} he not ^{make} one, although he had not he ^{one?} Yet had he the ^{residue} of the ^{spirit?} And wherefore one? ^{That he might seek} ^a godly seed. Therefore take heed to your spirit, and let none ^{deal} ^{treacherously} against the wife of his youth. ¹⁶ For ^{I hate} ^{the}

R.V. 1 According to some ancient versions, your arm.
2 Heb. he hateth.

A.V. 1 Or, in whose flock is.
2 Or, in the law.

3 Heb. he hateth.

4 Or, in whose flock is.

5 Or, in the law.

6 Heb. he hateth.

7 Or, in whose flock is.

8 Or, in the law.

9 Or, unto

10 Or, unto

11 Or, unto

12 Or, unto

13 Or, unto

14 Or, unto

15 Or, unto

16 Or, unto

17 Or, unto

18 Or, unto

19 Or, unto

20 Or, unto

21 Or, unto

22 Or, unto

23 Or, unto

24 Or, unto

25 Or, unto

26 Or, unto

27 Or, unto

28 Or, unto

29 Or, unto

30 Or, unto

31 Or, unto

32 Or, unto

33 Or, unto

34 Or, unto

35 Or, unto

36 Or, unto

37 Or, unto

38 Or, unto

39 Or, unto

40 Or, unto

41 Or, unto

42 Or, unto

43 Or, unto

44 Or, unto

45 Or, unto

46 Or, unto

47 Or, unto

48 Or, unto

49 Or, unto

50 Or, unto

51 Or, unto

52 Or, unto

53 Or, unto

54 Or, unto

55 Or, unto

56 Or, unto

57 Or, unto

58 Or, unto

59 Or, unto

60 Or, unto

61 Or, unto

62 Or, unto

63 Or, unto

64 Or, unto

65 Or, unto

66 Or, unto

67 Or, unto

putting away, saith the LORD, the God of Israel, LORD, the God of Israel, saith [†]that he hateth and him that [†]covereth his garment with violence, saith the LORD of hosts: therefore take heed to your spirit, that ye deal not treacherously.

¹⁷ Ye have wearied the LORD with your words. Yet ye say, Wherein have we wearied him?

In that ^{When} ye say, Every one that doeth evil is good in the sight of the LORD, and he delighteth in them; or ^{or where} where is the God of judgement? ^{or where} Behold, I will

³ send my messenger, and he shall prepare the way before me: and the LORD, whom ye seek, shall suddenly come to his temple; and the messenger of the covenant, whom ye delight in: behold, he shall come, saith the LORD of hosts.

² But who may abide the day of his coming? and who shall stand when he appeareth? for he is like a refiner's fire, and like fullers' soap: ³ and he shall sit as a refiner and purifier of silver: and he shall purify the sons of Levi, and purge them as gold and silver; and they shall offer unto the LORD offerings in righteousness.

⁴ Then shall the offering of Judah and Jerusalem be pleasant unto the LORD, as in the days of old, and as in ^{ancient} former years. ⁵ And I will come near to you to judgement; and I will be a swift witness against the sorcerers, and against the adulterers, and against false swearers; and against those that oppress the hireling in his wages, the widow, and the fatherless, and that turn aside the stranger from his right, and fear not me, saith the LORD of hosts.

⁶ For I am the LORD, I change not;

a Lam. 3. 22.

b Acts 7. 51.

c See ver. 10.

d See

Zech. 1. 3.

e Isai. 43.

f ver. 14.

g Cp. ch. 1. 2.

A Cp. ch. 3.

b Isai. 5. 20.

c Cp. Neh.

13. 10.

d Cp. ch. 2. 1.

e Cp. ch.

2. 2.

f Oited

Matt. 11. 10.

g Mark 1. 3.

h Luke 7. 37.

i Cp. ch. 4. 5.

j Luke 1. 76.

k See

ch. 2. 7.

l Cp. Prov.

3. 9, 10.

m See

Isai. 40. 3.

n Cp. ch. 2.

o See

2 Cor. 6. 6-8.

p Cp. ch.

4. 5.

q See

Gen. 7. 11.

r Joel 2. 11.

s Isai. 4. 4.

t Cp. Joel

1. 4.

u Isai. 1. 25.

v Zech. 13. 9.

w Zeph. 3.

x 19.

y Cp. ch.

1. 7.

z Cp. Isai.

62. 4.

a Esak. 20.

b Cp. ch. 2.

c 17.

d Cp. ch. 1. 2.

e Cp. Zeph.

1. 12.

f ch. 2. 14.

g Jer. 20. 23.

h Cp. Job

21. 15.

i See

Lev. 19. 13.

j See

Deut. 24. 17.

k Cp. ch.

4. 1.

l Cp. Pa.

58. 9.

m Cp. Deut.

6. 7.

n Pa. 102. 27.

o See Num. 23.

p 19.

therefore ye, O sons of Jacob, are not consumed.

⁷ From the days of your fathers ye have turned aside from mine ordinances, and have not kept them.

Return unto me, and I will return unto you, saith the LORD of hosts. But ye say, Wherein shall we return?

Will a man rob God? Yet ye have robbed me. But ye say, Wherein have we robbed thee?

In tithes and offerings. Ye are cursed with the curse: for ye have robbed me, even this whole nation.

Bring ye all the tithes into the storehouse, that there may be meat in mine house, and prove me now herewith, saith the LORD of hosts, if I will not open you the windows of heaven, and pour you out a blessing, that there shall not be room enough to receive it.

And I will rebuke the devourer for your sakes, and he shall not destroy the fruits of your ground; neither shall your vine cast her fruit before the time in the field, saith the LORD of hosts.

And all nations shall call you happy: for ye shall be a delightful land, saith the LORD of hosts.

Your words have been stout against me, saith the LORD. Yet ye say, Wherein have we spoken

much against thee? Ye have said, It is vain to serve God: and what profit is it that we have kept his charge, and that we have walked mournfully before the LORD of hosts?

And now we call the proud happy; yea, they that work wickedness are built up; yea, they that tempt God, and are delivered.

Then they that feared the LORD spake one with another: and the LORD

often one to another: and the LORD

often one to another: and the LORD

often one to another: and the LORD

often one to another: and the LORD

often one to another: and the LORD

often one to another: and the LORD

often one to another: and the LORD

often one to another: and the LORD

often one to another: and the LORD

R.V. 1 Or, even 2 Or, angel 3 Heb. leave offerings. 4 Or, in mourning apparel
A.V. 5 Or, if he hate her, put her away. 6 Heb. to put away. 7 Or, ancient. 8 Or, defraud. 9 Heb. empty out
Heb. corrupt. 10 Heb. his observation. 11 Heb. in black. 12 Heb. are built.

hearkened, and ^{heard} ^{heard it}, and ^a a book of remembrance was written before ^{him} ^{him} for them that feared the LORD, and that thought upon his name. ¹⁷ And they shall be mine, saith the LORD of hosts, ^{in the} ^{that I do make,} ^{even a peculiar treasure.} ^{up my jewels}; and ^I will spare them, as a man spareth his own son that serveth him. ¹⁸ Then shall ye ^{return}, and ^{dis-}cern between the righteous and the wicked, between him that serveth God and him that serveth him not. ¹ For, behold, ^{the} ⁴ day cometh, ^{it burneth as a furnace}; and ^{all the proud,} ^{and all that work wickedness,} ^{yea,} shall be stubble: and the day that cometh shall burn them up, saith the LORD of hosts, that ^{it} shall leave them neither root nor branch. ² But unto you

w 1 Eed. 3. 38.

^a See Ex. 32. 32.
^b ch. 3. 16.
^c Ps. 34. 11.
Luke 1. 73.
John 1. 4.
^d 3. 12 & 9. 5
& 12. 46.
^e Cp. Jer. 22. 6.
^f Isai. 53. 5.
^g Cp. Jer. 50. 11.
^h Cp. ch. 4. 3
& Acts 17. 31.
A Ex. 19. 5.
1 Pet. 2. 9.
ⁱ Cp. 2 Eed. 9. 21, 22.
^j See ch. 3. 17.
^k Cp. ch. 4. 1.
1 Cp. Deut. 4. 9, 10.
^m See Ex. 20. 3—17.
ⁿ Deut. 4. 10.
^o Cp. ver. 5
& ch. 3. 2.
[Ch. 3. 19
in Heb.]
^p Cp. ch. 3. 1.
^q Cp. 2 Thes. 1. 7, 8.
^r Cp. Matt. 11. 14.
& Mark 9. 11.
& Luke 1. 17.
& Joel 2. 31.
^s ch. 3. 15.
^t Isai. 47. 14.
^u Cp. Matt. 3. 12
& Luke 3. 17.
^v Cp. Ecclus. 48. 10.
& Luke 1. 17.

z Isai. 11. 4. Cp. Zech. 5. 2.

^b that fear my name shall ^{the} ^{sun} ^{of righteousness} arise ^{with} healing in his wings; and ye shall go forth, and ^{gambol} ^{grow up} as calves of the stall. ³ And ye shall tread down the wicked: for they shall be ashes under the soles of your feet ^{in the} ^{day that I shall do this,} ^{saith the} LORD of hosts.

⁴ Remember ye ^{the} ^{law of} Moses my servant, which I commanded unto him ^{in Horeb} for all Israel, ^{even} ^{with the} statutes and judgements. ⁵ Behold, I will send you ^{Elijah the prophet} ^{before} the coming of the great and ^{terrible} ^{day of the} ^{LORD} come. ⁶ And he shall ^{turn} the heart of the fathers ^{to the children}, and the heart of the children ^{to their} fathers: lest I come and ^{smite} the ^{earth} with a ^{curse}.

R.V. ¹ Or, wherein I do make a peculiar treasure A.V.² Or, do this
³ Or, special treasure.³ Or, with⁴ Or, land⁵ Or, son

APPENDIX.

The American Old Testament Revision Company, while recognizing the cordial acceptance given to many of their suggestions, present the following instances in which they differ from the English Company, as of sufficient importance to be appended to the Revision in accordance with the original agreement.

CLASSES OF PASSAGES.

- I. Substitute the Divine name "Jehovah" wherever it occurs in the Hebrew text, for "the LORD" and "GOD" and omit the marg.* to "the LORD" at Gen. ii. 4, and "Heb. *Jehovah*" from the marg. at Ex. iii. 15; also substitute "Jehovah" for "the LORD" or "Jah" wherever the latter occurs in the Hebrew text, and retain or insert "Heb. *Jah*" in the marg.; where "Jehovah" immediately follows, viz. in Is. xii. 2, xxvi. 4, read "Jehovah, *even* Jehovah" and omit "*Jehovah*" from the marg.
- II. Substitute "Sheol" wherever it occurs in the Hebrew text, for the renderings "the grave" "the pit" and "hell" and omit these renderings from the marg.
- III. Substitute "a" for "an", "my" for "mine" and "thy" for "thine" wherever followed by "h" *aspirated*.
- IV. Substitute "who" or "that" for "which" when used of persons.
- V. Substitute "are" for "be" in the present indicative, and omit "for" before infinitives.
- VI. Omit from the margin all renderings from the LXX, Vulgate, and other ancient Versions or "authorities"
- VII. The following substitutions are preferred, with the necessary inflectional variations:
 - "adder" for "basiliak"
 - "annul" for "disannul"
 - "ascent" for "going up" when used as a noun.
 - "astonished" for "astonied"
 - "a year old" for "of the first year"
 - "base man" for "man of Belial" or "son of B."; "base woman" for "daughter of Belial"; "base men" for "men of Belial" "sons of B." or "children of B."
 - "before" for "afore"; also for "or ever" except in Ps. xc. 2; Eccl. xii. 1, 2, 6.
 - "blow the trumpet" for "blow with (or, "blow up") the trumpet"
 - "boil" "boiled" for "seethe" "sod" "sodden"
 - "bonds" for "bands" in Job xxxix. 5, and elsewhere uniformly for the same Hebrew word.
 - "capital" for "chapter"
 - "chiefs" for "dukes"
 - "contend" for "plead" in Judg. vi. 31 (three times) and so wherever the latter rendering represents the same Hebrew verb unless followed by "cause", except in Is. i. 17. But substitute "enter into judgment" for "plead" in Jer. xix. 31; Ezek. xvii. 20; xx. 35, 36 (twice).
 - "courses" for "rows" of timber or stone.
 - "devise" for "imagine" in Ps. x. 2; xxi. 11; cxi. 2; Hos. vii. 15; Nah. i. 9, 11; Zech. vii. 10; viii. 17.
 - "diminish" for "minish"
 - "encamp" for "camp"; also, for "pitch" when used intransitively.
 - "far be it from me" ("thee" etc.) for "God forbid", except in 1 Sam. xiv. 45; xx. 2, where substitute "Far from it"
 - "find favour" for "find grace"

* In the present edition these marginal notes are transferred to the foot of each page. (See Preface to the edition with marginal references.)

- "food" for "meat"
 "fortified" for "fenced" and "defenced"
 "frighten" for "fray"
 "grain" for "corn"
 "harlot" for "whore" and "whorish woman"; "play the harlot" for "go a whoring" and "commit whoredom"
 "helped" for "holpen";
 "know" and "knew" for "wot" and "wist"
 "knoweth how" for "can skill" in 1 Kings v. 6; 2 Chron. ii. 7, 8.
 "lain" for "lien"
 "lamp" for "candle"
 "lovingkindness" for "mercy" in Gen. xix. 19; for "favour" in Job x. 12; for "goodness" in Pa. civil. 8; "lovingkindnesses" for "mercies" in 2 Chron. vi. 42. So substitute "lovingkindness" for either of these renderings wherever it stands for the same Hebrew word (*hesed*) when used of God; but substitute "kindness" for "mercy" in Pa. civ. 12, 16; for "favour" in Esth. ii. 17, and wherever either of these renderings stands for the same Hebrew word, when used of men in relation to each other. In Hos. vi. 4 retain "goodness" and make ver. 6 conform.
 "merciful" for "full of compassion"
 "mound" for "mount" (cast up by invaders)
 "new wine" for "wine" in Gen. xxvii. 28, and elsewhere uniformly for the same Hebrew word.
 "number" for "tell" in Gen. xv. 5 (twice); Pa. xlviii. 12; lvi. 8; Jer. xxxiii. 13; and "count" for "tell" in 1 Kings viii. 5; 2 Kings xii. 10; 2 Chron. v. 6; Pa. cxlviii. 4.
 "oil" for "ointment"
 "olive oil" for "oil olive"
 "perfumer" for "apothecary" and "confectionary"
 "perverse" ("perverseness") for "froward" ("frowardness") except in 2 Sam. xxii. 27; Job v. 13; Pa. xviii. 26; "wayward" for "perverse" in Prov. ii. 16; for "froward" in iv. 24; xvii. 20, and "cunning" for "froward" in Job v. 13.
 "put to shame" for "sahamed"
 "refine" for "fine" (metal). So "refiner" for "finer"
 "scoffer" for "scorner" and "scoffing" for "scornful" and "scoorning"
 "settings" for "ouches"
 "since" for "sith"
 "sitteth *above*" (the cherubim) for "sitteth upon" with marg. Or, *is enthroned*
 "skill" for "cunning" (noun) and "skilful" for "cunning" (adj.) when either relates to workman or work.
 "stench" for "stink", when used as a noun.
 "stronghold" for "hold", when used as a noun.
 "take refuge" for "trust" (Deut. xxxii. 37) for "put . . . trust" (Pa. ii. 12), and so uniformly as the rendering of the same Hebrew verb.
 "therewith" for "withal" in Ex. xxv. 29; xxx. 4; xxxvii. 16; Lev. xi. 21.
 "trespass offering" for "guilt offering"
 "uncover" for "discover" except in 1 Sam. xiv. 8, 11, and xxii. 6.
 "wall" for "howl" where it is used of persons.
 "wait for" for "wait on" in Pa. xxv. 3, and so uniformly as the rendering of the same Hebrew verb, except in Ps. lii. 9.
 "which" for "the which"
 "winnow" for "fan" (the verb)
 "wrath" for "fury" when it is attributed to God, except in Is. xlii. 25; lxi. 18, and "wrathful" for "furious"

VIII. The modern spelling is preferred for the following words:

- "basin" for "bason"
 "brazen" for "bræsen"
 "caterpillar" for "caterpillor"
 "ceiled" and "ceiling" for "cieled" and "cieling"
 "chapped" for "chapt"
 "crookbacked" for "crookbackt"
 "drove" for "drave"
 "establish" for "stablish"
 "forego" for "forgo"
 "jubilee" for "jubile"
 "judgment" for "judgement"

- "plaster" for "plaister"
 "prancing" for "pransing"
 "prised" for "prised"
 "show" for "shew"
 "streaks" for "strakes" and "ring-streaked" for "ringstraked"
 "subtile" for "subtil"
 "thoroughly" for "throughly"
 "while" for "whiles"
 "winevat" for "winefat"

GENESIS.

- XII. 16 For "entreated Abram well" read "dealt well with Abram"
 XV. 2 For "Dammeeek Eliezer" read "Eliezer of Damascus"
 XVIII. 19 For "justice and judgement" read "righteousness and justice" So in Prov. xxi. 3.
 XXIII. 6 Substitute the marg. ("*a prince of God*") for the text.
 XXVII. 15 For "raiment" read "garments"
 XXXII. 31 For "halted" read "went halting"
 XXXIII. 13 For "give suck" read "have their young"
 XXXIV. 30 For "to stink among" read "odious to"
 XXXV. 5 Substitute the marg. ("*a terror of God*") for the text.
 16 For "way" read "distance" So in xlviii. 7, and in marg. of 2 Kings v. 19.
 XLIX. 3 For "excoellency" read "pre-eminence" (twice) So in ver. 4.
 4 For "Unstable" read "Boiling over" and omit the marg.

EXODUS.

- I. 21 For "houses" read "households"
 V. 22, 23 For "evil entreated" read "dealt ill with" So in Deut. xxvi. 6.
 XV. 9 For "lust" read "desire"
 15 For "amased" read "dismayed" So in Judg. xx. 41.
 XVII. 14 Add marg. to "a book" Or, *the book*
 XIX. 5 For "a peculiar treasure unto me" read "mine own possession" So for "a peculiar treasure" in Mal. iii. 17.
 XXI. 29 For "but that" read "but"
 XXIII. 5 Read "thou shalt forbear to leave him, thou shalt surely release *it* with him."
 21 For "of him" read "before him"
 XXV. 38 For "tongs" read "snuffers" So in Num. iv. 9; 2 Chron. iv. 21.
 XXVII. 21 For "order it" read "keep it in order" So in Lev. xxiv. 3, 4.
 XXXIV. 6 For "plenteous" read "abundant" So in Num. xiv. 18; Neh. ix. 17; Ps. lxxxvi. 5, 15; ciii. 8; Joel ii. 13; Jon. iv. 2.
 XXXVIII. 8 For "serving . . . served" read "ministering . . . ministered"

LEVITICUS.

- IX. 2 For "bull calf" read "calf of the herd"
 XVI. 8 Marg. 3 For "*dismissal*" read "*removal*"
 XVIII. 18 For "woman" read "wife"

NUMBERS.

- V. 21, 22 For "belly" read "body" So in xxv. 8; Judg. iii. 21, 22; Prov. xviii. 8.
 VII. 13 For "charger" read "platter" So throughout the Chap. and in Ezra i. 9 (twice).
 XIX. 9, 13, 20, 21 For "of separation" read "for impurity" So in xxxi. 23.
 XXIII. 21 To "perverseness" add marg. Or, *trouble*

DEUTERONOMY.

- III. 25 To "mountain" add marg. Or, *hill country*
 IV. 29 Read "But from thence ye shall seek . . . and thou shalt find him when thou searchest" etc.
 34 Substitute the marg. ("*trials*") for the text. So in vii. 19; xxix. 3.
 VII. 6 For "a peculiar people unto himself" read "a people for his own possession" So in xiv. 2; xvi. 18.
 IX. 1 For "possess" read "dispossess" So in xi. 23; xii. 2, 29; xviii. 14; xxxi. 3.
 XVII. 15 For "in any wise" read "surely" So in xxii. 7.
 XXIII. 16 For "liketh" read "pleaseth" So in Esth. viii. 8; Am. iv. 5.
 XXVI. 17 For "shouldest" read "wouldest"
 XXVIII. 53 For "straitness . . . straiten" read "distress . . . distress" So in verses 55, 57 and in Jer. xix. 9.
 67 For "Would God" read "Would"
 XXXI. 21 For "go about, even now" read "frame this day"
 XXXII. 27 For "misdeem" read "judge amiss"
 39 For "have wounded" read "wound"
 XXXIII. 3 For "peoples" read "people"
 6 For "Yet" read "Nor" and add marg. Or, *But*
 14 Add marg. to "moons" Or, *months*

JOSHUA.

- II. 9 For "your terror" read "the fear of you"
 IV. 24 For "they" read "ye" omitting marg. ¹
 V. 11 Substitute marg. ² ("*produce*") for the text. So in ver. 12.
 14, 15 Substitute marg. ⁴ ("*prince*") for the text.
 VIII. 33 Let the marg. ("*commanded*" etc.) and the text exchange places.
 IX. 5 For "clouted" read "patched"
 XVI. 1 Read "And the lot came out for the children of Joseph"
 XVII. 2 For "And" read "So"
 XXII. 10 For "see to" read "look upon"
 22 Read "The Mighty One, God, Jehovah" and omit marg. ³ So in Ps. l. 1.

JUDGES.

- III. 1 For "as many" read "as many of *Israel*"
 20 For "his summer parlour" read "the cool upper room" Omit marg. ⁴
 23 For "parlour" read "upper room" So in verses 24, 25.
 24 For "his summer" read "the upper"
 V. 13 Prefix to marg. upon "Then came down" etc. Or, *Then go down, O remnant, for the nobles . . . O Jehovah, go down for me against the mighty*
 26 Substitute marg. ³ ("*tent-pin*") for the text.
 IX. 15 For "shadow" read "shade" So in Job xl. 22; Is. iv. 6; xvi. 3; xxv. 4, 5; xxxii. 2; xxxiv. 15; Ezek. xvii. 23; Jon. iv. 5, 6.
 33 For "set upon" read "rush upon"
 52 For "went hard" read "drew near"
 XI. 39 For "had known" read "knew"
 XIII. 12 Substitute the marg. ("*ordering*") for the text.
 Substitute the marg. ("*how shall we do unto him*") for text.
 XV. 15 For "new" read "fresh"
 XIX. 3 Omit marg. ⁶ "Another reading is" etc.

RUTH.

- II. 10 For "stranger" read "foreigner" So in 2 Sam. xv. 19.
 III. 11 For "virtuous" read "worthy" So in Prov. xii. 4; xxxi. 10.

1 SAMUEL.

- II. 20 For "loan . . . lent to" read "petition . . . asked of"
 26 For "was in" read "increased in"
 III. 1 Substitute marg. ⁴ ("frequent") for the text.
 IX. 5 For "take thought" read "be anxious"
 14 For "against" read "toward"
 X. 2 For "the care of" read "off caring for"
 For "taketh thought" read "is anxious"
 24 For "God save" read "*Long live*"
 XIV. 24 For "but Saul" read "for Saul had"
 47 Substitute marg. ³ ("put them to the worse") for the text.
 XV. 32 Substitute marg. ³ ("*cheerfully*") for the text.
 XXIII. 7 Omit marg. ¹ to "delivered"
 XXIV. 11 For "soul" read "life"
 XXV. 13 For "stuff" read "baggage" So in xxx. 24.
 22 Omit margina.
 XXX. 13 For "agone" read "ago"

2 SAMUEL.

- V. 2 For "feed" read "be shepherd of" So in vii. 7; 1 Chron. xi. 2 and xvii. 6.
 X. 12 For "men" read "man"
 XIV. 5 For "widow woman" read "widow" So in 1 Kings xvii. 9, 10.
 26 Read "And when he cut the hair of . . . he cut it; because it was . . . he cut it:"

1 KINGS.

- V. 4 For "occurrent" read "occurrence"
 VI. 6 For "rebatelements" read "offsets"
 VII. 28, 29 Substitute marg. ³ ("*panels*") for the text.
 X. 15 For "chapmen" read "traders" So in 2 Chron. ix. 14.
 16 For "targets . . . target" read "bucklers . . . buckler" So in 2 Chron. ix. 15.
 17 For "pound" read "pounds"
 XIV. 3 For "cracknels" read "cakes"
 XVII. 12, 14, 16 For "barrel" read "jar" So read "jars" in xviii. 33.
 XVIII. 21 For "halt ye" read "go ye halting"
 XXII. 34 For "harness" read "armour" So in 2 Chron. xviii. 33.

2 KINGS.

- II. 23 Put marg. ² ("*young lads*") in the text.
 24 For "children" read "lads"
 IX. 30 For "tired" read "attired"
 32 For "cunuchs" read "officers" putting the present text in the marg. and similarly for the same word in all other instances.
 XII. 9 Substitute marg. ¹ ("*threshold*") for the text, and so uniformly elsewhere with similar text and marg.
 XV. 5 For "several" read "separate" with marg. ³ Or, *infermary* So in 2 Chron. xxvi. 21.
 XVII. 6 For "in Habor, on the" read "on the Habor, the" So in xviii. 11.
 34 For "manners" read "manner"
 XIX. 4 For "reproach" read "defy" with corresponding change in verses 22, 23. So in Is. xxxvii. 4, 17, 23, 24.
 7 For "a rumour" read "tidings" So in Is. xxxvii. 7; Jer. x. 22; li. 46 (3 times).
 35 For "they . . . corpses" read "these . . . bodies" So in Is. xxxvii. 36.

1 CHRONICLES.

- IV. 43 For "dwelt" read "have dwelt"
- IX. 19 Substitute marg. 6 ("Test") for the text. So in ver. 23.
- 28 For "tale were they" read "count were these" (twice)
- XII. 15 For "overflown" read "overflowed"
- XX. 4, 6 Omit margins.
- XXI. 12 For "coasts" read "borders"
- 13 For "now" read "I pray"
- XXVIII. 12 For "spirit" read "Spiri"

2 CHRONICLES.

- II. 9 For "wonderful great" read "great and wonderful"
- III. 17 Marg. 8 Omit "perhaps"
- XIII. 7 For "vain" read "worthless"
- XIV. 14 For "spoiled" read "made spoil of"
- XXII. 6 Omit marg. 6 except "So in 2 Kings viii. 29"
- XXX. 22 For "were well skilled" read "had good understanding"
- XXXIV. 13 For "could skill of" read "were skilful with"
- XXXVI. 3 For "amerced" read "fined"
- 17 For "ancient" read "hoary headed"

EZRA.

- IV. 13 For "endamage" read "be hurtful unto"
- IX. 3 For "mantle" read "robe" So in ver. 5; also in Job i. 20; il. 13; Pa. cix. 29; and "mantle" for "cloke" in Ia. lix. 17.

NEHEMIAH.

- IV. 4 For "to spoiling" read "for a spoil"

ESTHER.

- II. 17 For "grace and favour" read "favour and kindness"

JOB.

- I. 1 For "eschewed" read "turned away from"
- 6 For "there was a day . . . and Satan" read "it came to pass on the day when . . . that Satan" So in il. 1.
- 8 For "escheweth" read "turneth away from" So in il. 3.
- 22 For "with foolishness" read "foolishly", and add marg. Or, *attributed folly to God*
- III. 4 For "regard it from above" read "from above seek for it"
- 11 For "when I" etc., read "when my mother bare me?"
- 19 For "great" read "the great"
- 24 For "roarings" read "groanings" and add marg. "Heb. *roarings*" and make corresponding change in Pa. xxii. 1; xxxii. 3.
- IV. 4 For "confirmed" read "made firm"
- 6 Read "And the integrity of thy ways thy hope?"
- VI. 2 Read in the 2d line "And all my calamity laid in the balances!"
- 10 Read "And be it still my consolation,
Yea, let me exult in pain that spareth not," etc.
3d line. Substitute the marg. ("That") for the text.
- 13 For "effectual working" read "wisdom" and omit marg. 11 So in xii. 16.
- 25 Read "But your reproof, what doth it reprove?"
- 26 For "imagine" read "think"

- VII. 4 Substitute marg. ⁷ ("When shall I arise, and the night be gone!") for the text.
 7 For "wind" read "a breath"
 17 For "thine heart" read "thy mind"
- VIII. 17 For "heap" read "stone-heap"
- IX. 19 Substitute marg. ⁸ ("If we speak of strength, lo, he is mighty!") for the text.
 For "who will appoint me a time?" read "who, saith he, will summon me?"
- X. 23 1st line; read "The land dark as midnight;"
 2d line; for "A land" read "The land"
 3d line; for "darkness" read "midnight" and add marg. Heb. *thick darkness*
- XI. 6 For "That it" read "For he"
 For "effectual working" read "understanding" and omit marg.
- XII. 4 2d line; read "I who called upon God and he answered:"
 23 For "destroyeth" read "he destroyeth"
 2d line; read "He enlargeth the nations, and he leadeth them captive" and omit marg. ⁹
 24 For "the heart of" read "understanding from"
- XIII. 8 For "respect his person" read "show partiality to him" and omit marg. ⁸
 10 For "respect persons" read "show partiality" and omit marg. ⁸
 11 For "excellency" read "majesty" So in xxxi. 23.
 15 Read "Behold, he will slay me; I have no hope" and substitute the present text for marg. ⁹
 16 Substitute marg. ⁹ ("That") for the text, substituting a comma for the preceding semicolon.
 18 For "ordered my cause" read "set my cause in order" So in xliii. 4
 27 For "drawest thee a line about" read "settest a bound to"
- XIV. 10 For "wasteth away" read "is laid low"
 11 For "decayeth" read "wasteth"
 19 For "And" read "So"
- XV. 8 For "restrain" read "limit"
 11 2d line; read "Even the word that is gentle toward thee"
 12 For "wink" read "flash"
 27 For "made collops of fat on his flanks" read "gathered fat upon his loins"
 29 Let marg. ⁹ ("their possessions" etc.) and the text exchange places.
- XVII. 3 For "abideth in" read "dwelleth upon"
 6 For "He hath made me also" read "But he hath made me"
 For "And I am become an open abhorring" read "And they spit in my face" and omit marg. ⁷
- XVIII. 13 Let marg. ⁹ ("at his side") and the text exchange places.
 13 Read "The members of his body shall be devoured"
- XIX. 17 For "children of my mother's womb" read "children of mine own mother"
 25, 26 Read
 (25) "But as for me, I know that my redeemer liveth,
 And at last he shall stand up upon the earth;
 (26) And after my skin, *even this body*, is destroyed,
 Then without my flesh shall I see God;"
 and put the present text of ver. 26 in the marg.
 27 For "Whom I" read "Whom I, even I,"
 Let marg. ¹¹ ("on my side") and the text exchange places.
 Substitute marg. ¹² ("as a stranger") for the text.
 28 Substitute marg. ¹³ ("And that") for the text.
- XXI. 14 For "Yet they said" read "And they say"
 21 Omit "in the midst"
 32 For "And shall keep" read "And men shall keep"
- XXII. 14 Substitute marg. ⁶ ("on the vault") for the text.
- XXIV. 4 For "hide themselves together" read "all hide themselves"
 10 For "an-hungred" read "hungry"
 12 For "imputeth it not for folly" read "regardeth not the folly"
- XXVIII. 4 Omit "that passeth by"
 17 For "the exchange thereof be" read "it be exchanged for"
- XXIX. 6 For "rivers" read "streams" So in Pa. cxix. 136; Prov. v. 16; Ia. xxxii. 2; Lam. iii. 48.
- XXXI. 2 For "of God from above" read "from God above"
 For "of the Almighty from on high" read "from the Almighty on high"

- XXXI. 18 For "I have been her guide" read "her have I guided"
 31 For "satisfied" read "filled" So in Pa. civ. 13.
 For "flesh" read "meat" Omit marg. ⁵
- XXXII. 19 For "belly" read "breast" and omit marg. ⁴
- XXXIV. 29 Transpose "alike" to the beginning of the line.
- XXXV. 6 1st line; for "doest" read "effectest"
- XXXVI. 18 Read "For let not wrath stir thee up against chastisements" and put the present text in the marg.
- XXXVII. 1 For "At this also" read "Yea, at this"
 2 For "Hearken ye unto" read "Hear, oh, hear"
 21 For "cleanseth" read "cleareth"
- XXXVIII. 10 For "prescribed for it my decree" read "marked out for it my bound" and omit marg. ⁶
 18 For "the breadth of the earth" read "the earth in its breadth"
 30 Read "hide themselves *and become* like stone"
 41 For "food" read "prey"
- XXXIX. 5 2d line; For "wild ass" read "swift ass"
 13 For "wing . . . rejoiceth" read "wings . . . wave proudly"
 2d line, read "*But* are they the pinions and plumage of love?" with marg. to "love"
 Or, *a stork*
 16 Let marg. ² ("dealeth hardly with") and the text exchange places.
 28 Read "On the cliff she dwelleth and maketh her home,
 Upon the point of the cliff," etc.
- XL. 15 For "with" read "as well as" and add marg. Heb. *with*
 19 For "can make his sword to approach unto him" read "giveth him his sword" and omit marg. ³
- XLI. 13 For "comely proportion" read "goodly frame"
 18 For "neerings" read "sneezings"

THE PSALMS.

- II. 1 For "imagine" read "meditate" and omit marg. ⁴ So in xxxviii. 12.
- V. 7 For "multitude" read "abundance" So in lxi. 13; Esek. xxviii. 16; Hos. ix. 7;
 x. 1.
 8 For "plain" read "straight" and add marg. Or, *level*
- IX. 17 For "return to" read "be turned back unto"
- X. 14 Read "to requite it *with* thy hand" and put the present text in the marg.
- XII. 2 For "vanity" read "falsehood"
 5 For "for" read "because of" (twice)
- XVI. 2 For "I have said" read "*O my soul*, thou hast said"
 4 Substitute the marg. ("*give gifts for*") for the text.
 10 Add to marg. ⁷ "Another reading is, *holy ones*"
- XVII. 7 Restore the rendering of the Auth. Vers.
 9 For "spoil" read "oppress"
 15 For "with thy likeness" read "with *beholding* thy form" and omit "Heb. *form*"
 from marg. ⁸
- XVIII. 7 For "moved" read "quaked"
- XXI. 3 For "preventest" read "meetest"
- XXII. 8 2d line; for "deliver" read "rescue"
 10 Read "Thou art my God since my mother bare me."
 16 For marg. ¹ substitute "Or, *Like a lion*"
 20 Add in marg. "Or, *dear life*" So in xxiv. 17.
- XXIV. 6 Substitute marg. ² ("even *Jacob*") for the text.
- XXVI. 4 For "vain persons" read "men of falsehood"
- XXVIII. 9 For "Feed them" read "Be their shepherd"
- XXX. 4 Read "to his holy memorial *name*" and omit marg. ³ except "See Ex. iii. 15." So and
 with the same margin in xvii. 12, and in Hos. xii. 5.
 5 Let marg. ³ ("*His favour is for a life time*") and the text exchange places.
- XXXIII. 5 For "judgement" read "justice" So in lxxxix. 14; xcvii. 2; xcix. 4 (twice); Prov. i. 3;
 ii. 8, 9; xxi. 7, 15; Ia. i. 27; v. 7; x. 2; xxviii. 17; xxxii. 1, 16; xxxiii. 5; liz. 8, 9, 11,
 14, 15; lxi. 8; Jer. iv. 2; ix. 24.

- XXXV. 15 For "when I halted" read "in mine adversity" and add marg. Heb. *my limping*
 XXXVII. 3 Read "feed on his faithfulness" and put in marg. "Or, *verily thou shalt be fed*"
 20 Let the marg. ("*the fat of lambs*") and the text exchange places.
 37 Read "there is a *happy* end to the man of peace" and omit marg. ⁶
 38 For "The latter end" read "The end"
 XXXVIII. 8 For "roared" read "groaned" and add marg. Heb. *roared*
 17 For "halt" read "fall" So for "halting" in Jer. xx. 10.
 6 Substitute marg. ¹⁸ ("*falsehood*") for the text.
 XLI. 5 For "health" read "help" So in ver. 11 and in xliii. 5.
 XLII. 2 Read "but them thou didst plant;"
 XLIV. "but them thou didst spread abroad." Omit marg. ⁴
 XLVII. 4 For "excellency" read "glory"
 XLIX. 8 For "soul" read "life"
 For "And must be let alone" read "And it faileth"
 10 For "together" read "alike"
 12 Substitute the marg. ("*being in honour abideth not*") for the text.
 L. 23 For "conversation" read "way"
 LI. 11 For "spirit" read "Spirit"
 12 Substitute marg. ⁶ ("*willing*") for the text.
 LII. 9 For "wait on" read "hope in"
 LVI. 4 Read "In God, (I will praise his word)," So in ver. 10.
 10 2d line; read "In Jehovah, (I will praise his word),"
 LVIII. 2 For "Yea" read "Nay"
 9 For marg. on "He shall take" substitute Or, *Wrath shall take them away while living as with a whirlwind*
 LIX. 9 Read "*Because of his strength*"
 10 Read "My God with his lovingkindness shall meet me"
 LXII. 1 For "only upon God" read "in silence for God only" So in ver. 5.
 3 For "bowing" read "leaning"
 4 For "excellency" read "dignity"
 LXIII. 1 For "early" read "earnestly" and omit marg. ⁶ So in Ia. xvi. 9.
 LXV. 3 For "purge them away" read "forgive them" and add marg. "Or, *expiate*" So in
 lxxix. 9 read "forgive our sins" with the same marg.
 4 For "The holy place of thy temple" read "Thy holy temple"
 LXVII. 2 For "saving health" read "salvation"
 LXVIII. 1 Add marg. to "Let God arise" "Or, *God ariseth*: and so throughout verses 1, 2, 3."
 8 For "*Even* yon Sinai" read "That Sinai"
 18 Read "When ye lie among the sheepfolds, *It is as the wings*" etc., and substitute the
 present text for marg. ²
 18 For "led *thy* captivity captive" read "led away captives"
 20 Read "belongeth escape from death"
 23 Read "That thou mayest crush *them*, dipping"
 33 For "heavens of heavens" read "heaven of heavens"
 LXXIII. 10 For "wrung out" read "drained" and omit marg. ⁶
 27 For "from thee" read "*departing* from thee"
 LXXIV. 6 Omit "together"
 LXXV. 8 For "wring them out" read "drain them" and omit marg. ¹¹
 LXXVI. 5 For "spoiled" read "become a spoil"
 LXXVII. 10 Marg. ² For "*That the*" read "*This is my grief that the*"
 LXXIX. 8 For "prevent" read "meet"
 LXXXIX. 37 Omit all after "*for ever*" in marg. ³
 XC. 9 Substitute "sigh" from marg. ⁴ for "*tale that is told*"
 17 For "beauty" read "favour" and put the present text in the margin.
 XCII. 13 Read "They are . . . Jehovah;" and for "Shall" read "They shall"
 XCIII. 1 For "apparelled" read "clothed" (twice) and read in the second line, "Jehovah is
 clothed with strength; he hath girded himself therewith"
 XCVII. 5 For "hills" read "mountains"
 CII. 12 For "memorial" read "memorial *name*" and add marg. "See Ex. iii. 15." So in
 cxxxv. 13.
 CIII. 5 For "mouth" read "desire"
 CIV. 4 2d line; read "Flames of fire his ministers:"

- CIV. 8 Read "(The mountains rose, the valleys sank;)" substituting the present text for marg.²
 16 For "satisfied" read "filled with moisture" and omit marg.²
 25 For "Yonder" read "There"
- CV. 34 For "cankerworm" read "grasshopper"
- CVII. 30 Read "their desired haven." and omit marg.⁴
- CX. 2 Add marg. to "rod" Or, *sceptre*
 3 Read "in the day of thy power, in holy attire; out of the womb" etc. and omit marg.¹ and marg.⁵
- CXI. 10 For "thereafter" read "*his commandments*"
- CXVI. 1 For "hath heard" read "heareth"
- CXIX. 38 For "thy word unto thy servant" read "unto thy servant thy word"
 For "*belongeth*" read "*is in order*"
 121 For "judgement and justice" read "justice and righteousness"
 147, 148 For "prevented" read "anticipated"
 158 Omit "dealers"
- CXXII. 4 For "a testimony unto Israel" read "an ordinance for Israel" and add marg. Heb. *testimony*
- CXXVI. 1 Substitute marg.¹ ("*brought back*" etc.) for the text.
- CCXX. 6 For "*looketh*" read "*waiteth*"
 2d line; for "watchmen look" read "watchmen wait"
- CCXXV. 4 For "his peculiar treasure" read "his own possession"
- CCXXXIX. 13 For "hast possessed" read "didst form" and omit marg.⁴
 For "hast covered" read "didst cover"
 16 For "unperfect" read "unformed"
 23 For "I count them" read "They are become"
- CCXLIII. 2 Read "no man living is righteous."
- CCXLIV. 7 For "strangers" read "aliens" So in ver. 11.
 8 For "vanity" read "deceit" So in ver. 11.

THE PROVERBS.

- IV. 7 For "thou hast gotten" read "thy getting" and put the present text in the marg.
 18 For "shining" read "dawning" and omit marg.⁹
- VII. 9 For "blackness of night and the" read "middle of the night and in the"
 22 For "as fetters" read "as one in fetters" Omit marg.⁹
- IX. 7 For "shame" read "reviling"
- X. 7 For "just" read "righteous" So in xx. 7.
- XI. 16 For "retaineth . . . retain" read "obtaineth . . . obtain"
- XIX. 22 Substitute marg.⁵ ("*That which maketh a man to be desired is his kindness*") for the text.
 26 For "spoil" read "despoil"
 20 For "the blackest darkness" read "blackness of darkness"
- XXI. 28 Substitute marg.³ ("*so as to endure*") for the text.
- XXII. 13 Substitute the marg. ("*slain*") for the text.
- XXIII. 7 For "reckoneth" read "thinketh"
 32 Omit marg.³ "Or, *a basilisk*"
- XXIV. 15 For "Spoil" read "Despoil" So Jer. xlvii. 4.
- XXV. 11 For "baskets" read "network" and omit marg.
- XXVI. 8 Read "As one that bindeth a stone in a sling"
- XXVII. 4 For "outrageous" read "overwhelming"
- XXIX. 21 Omit marg. to "a son"
- XXXI. 29 For "virtuously" read "worthily"
 30 For "Favour" read "Grace"

ECCLESIASTES.

- I. 1 Omit "Or, *the great orator*" from marg.¹
- II. 8 Let the former part of marg.³ and the text exchange places, and omit the remainder of the marg.

* I.e. "See ver. 13."

- III. 11 Let marg. ¹ ("eternity") and the text exchange places.
 19 Omit marg. "Or, *the sons of men are*" etc.
 V. 7 Read "For in the multitude of dreams there are vanities, and in many words:" from margin.
 VI. 10 For "that it is man" read "what man is"
 VII. 15 For "the days of my vanity" read "my days of vanity"
 X. 1 For "a stinking savour" read "an evil odour"
 XI. 10 For "prime" read "dawn"
 XII. 1 For "or ever" read "while" So in verses 2 and 6.
 For "come, and" read "come not, nor"
 2 Read "the sun is not darkened, nor the light, nor the moon, nor the stars, and . . . return not"
 5 Let marg. ¹² ("desire") and the text exchange places.
 6 Read "is not loosed, nor . . . nor . . . nor" etc. and for "be broken" read "broken" (twice)

THE SONG OF SONGS.

- II. 7 For "love" read "*my love*" and for "it" read "he" with marg. Or, *if Or, she* So in iii. 5, and viii. 4
 V. 3 For "coat" read "garment"
 VI. 4 For "Terrible" read "Overpowering" and put the present text in the margin. So in ver. 10.
 VII. 1 For "The joints of thy" read "Thy rounded" from margin.
 2 For "navel" read "body"
 For "belly" read "waist"
 7 For "*clusters of grapes.*" read "*its clusters.*"

ISAIAH.

- I. 14 For "to bear" read "of bearing"
 II. 4 Substitute marg. ¹¹ ("*decide concerning*") for the text. So in Mic. iv. 8.
 III. 2 For "ancient" read "elder" from margin. So in ix. 15.
 3 For "cunning" read "expert"
 5 For "ancient" read "old man"
 18 For "bravery" read "beauty"
 24 For "stomacher" read "robe"
 VI. 7 For "purged" read "forgiven" with marg. Or, *expiated* So in xxvii. 9 and so for "purged from" in xxii. 14.
 VII. 15 Add marg. to "when he knoweth" Or, *till he know*
 21 For "nourish" read "keep alive"
 23 Read "that because of the abundance of milk which they"
 VIII. 6 In marg. ⁶ for "*them*" read "*they*"
 21 For "hardly bested" read "sore distressed"
 IX. 5 Omit "even"
 10 For "change" etc. read "put cedars in their place"
 18 For "thick clouds" read "a column"
 X. 13 For "am prudent" read "have understanding"
 15 For "shaketh . . . shake" read "wieldeth . . . wield"
 20 For "stay" read "lean" (twice) So in xxx. 12.
 22 Substitute marg. ¹ ("*thy people, O Israel*") for the text.
 27 Substitute marg. ³ ("*by reason of fatness*") for the text.
 30 Omit marg. "Or, as otherwise read" etc.
 31 For "gather themselves to flee" read "flee for safety"
 33 Omit "ones"
 XI. 3 Substitute the marg. ("*decide*") for the text. So in ver. 4.
 15 For "shake" read "wave"
 XIII. 21 For "satyrs" read "wild goats" and omit margin. So in xxxiv. 14.
 XIV. 23 Omit the space after this verse.

- XVI. 1 Substitute marg. ("to") for the text.
3 For "bewray" read "betray"
- XVII. 10 Omit marg. "Or, *plantings of Adonis*"
- XIX. 6 For "stink" read "become foul"
- XXI. 4 For "panteth" read "fluttereth"
13 For "travelling companies" read "caravans"
- XXIII. 8 Read "Tye that bestoweth crowns"
10 For "girdle *about thee*" read "restraint" and add marg. Heb. *girdle*
13 Read "this people was not; the Assyrian founded it for them that dwell in the wilderness" and put the present text in the marg.
- XXIV. 20 To "hut" add marg. Or, *hammock*
- XXVI. 2 For "truth" read "faith"
8 Read "name, even to thy memorial *name*" and add marg. "See Ex. iii. 15"
- XXVII. 1 For "dragon" read "monster" So in li. 9; Jer. li. 34.
- XXVIII. 7 Read "And even these reel with wine and stagger with strong drink; the priest and the prophet reel with . . . they stagger with strong drink;" and omit margins "and"
24 Read "Doth he that ploweth to sow plow continually?"
For "break the clods of" read "harrow"
25 For "made plain" read "levelled"
- XXIX. 16 For "framed" read "formed" (twice)
21 Add marg. to "in a cause" Or, *for a word*
24 For "learn doctrine" read "receive instruction"
- XXX. 1 For "cover with a covering" read "make a league" from margin.
Substitute for marg. "Or, *pour out a drink-offering*"
2 For "walk" read "set out"
4 For "his" read "their" (twice)
5 For "of" read "because of"
6 For "bunches" read "humps"
14 Omit "withal"
17 Marg. "For *mast*" read "*pole*"
20 Substitute for marg. "And then will the Lord give you bread in adversity and water in affliction, and thy teachers shall not"
23 For "rain of thy seed, that . . . withal" read "rain for thy seed wherewith thou shalt sow the ground;"
25 For "rivers" read "brooks"
- XXXI. 1 For "stay" read "rely" So in l. 10.
5 For "flying" read "hovering"
- XXXII. 5 Substitute the renderings of the marg. "*fool . . . noble*" for the text.
6 Substitute the renderings of the marg. "*fool . . . folly*" for the text.
- XXXIII. 4 For "they leap" read "men leap"
14 For "surprised" read "seized"
23 For "shall" read "can" (twice)
19 For "perceive" read "comprehend"
- XXXIV. 8 Read "For Jehovah hath a day of vengeance, a year of recompence for the cause of Zion."
- XXXV. 8 Omit the second alternative rendering from marg.
- XXXVII. 33 For "cast" read "cast up"
- XXXVIII. 13 For "Mine age" read "My dwelling" and omit marg.
14 For "mourn" read "moan" So in lix. 11.
- XL. 19 Omit "graven" So in xliv. 10 read "an image"
For "melted" read "hath cast"
- XLI. 27 Read "*I am the first that saith*"
- XLII. 15 For "make waste" read "lay waste"
17 For "greatly ashamed" read "utterly put to shame" So in Jer. xi. 18.
25 For "fury" read "fierceness" So in lvi. 15.
- XLIII. 13 For "let" read "hinder" and omit marg.
23 For "made . . . to serve" read "burdened . . ." So in 24.
- XLIV. 7 For "appointed" read "established"
28 For "and to" read "and of"
- XLV. 3 Read in last clause "that it is I Jehovah who call thee"
24 For "unto me, is" read "I, have I"
In marg. "for *q*" read "*say of me, is*"

- XLVI. 3 For "the belly" read "their birth"
- XLVII. 3 For "accept" read "spare"
Omit "*make truce with*" from marg.
5 For "lady" read "mistress" So for "a lady" in ver. 7.
4 For "make my judgement to rest" read "establish my judgment"
- LL. 2 For "sit thee down" read "*sit on thy throne*"
- LII. 10 For "shall see" read "have seen"
- LIII. 1 For "report" read "message"
7 For "yet he humbled himself and" read "yet when he was afflicted he"
For "; yes," read ", so"
8 Substitute the rendering of marg.¹ carrying forward the interrogation: ("*out off out of the land of the living for the transgression of my people to whom the stroke was due?*")
9 For "the rich" read "a rich man" Omit marg.²
11 For "by his knowledge" read "by the knowledge of himself" and put the present text in the marg.
Omit marg.³ "Or, *He shall see*" etc.
- LIV. 12 For "pleasant" read "precious" So in Joel iii. 5.
- LVII. 4 For "draw out" read "put out"
8 To "where thou sawest it" add marg. Or, *thou providest room for it.*
17 For "frowardly" read "backsliding"
- LX. 6 Read "all they from Sheba shall come"
- LXI. 2 For "acceptable year of the LORD" read "year of Jehovah's favour" and omit marg.
7 For "For" read "Instead of" (twice)
For "confusion" read "dishonour"
- LXIV. 5 Omit textual remark from marg.⁴
11 For "things" read "places"
- LXVI. 5 Last clause, read "but it is they that shall be put to shame"
16 For "plead, . . . , with" read "execute judgment, . . . , upon" So in Joel iii. 2.
20 For "offering" read "oblation" (twice)

JEREMIAH.

- I. 6 For "cannot" read "know not how to"
- II. 25 For "There is no hope" read "It is in vain"
34 For "I have not found" etc., read "thou didst not find them breaking in; but it is because of all these things;" Substitute for marg.⁶ "Or, *I have not found it by secret search, but upon all these.*"
- III. 37 For "From him" read "From thence"
- IV. 21 For "for that" read "because"
1 For "unto me shalt thou return:" read "if thou wilt return unto me;"
10 For "soul" read "life"
13 For "spoiled" read "despoiled;" So in ver. 30; ix. 19; x. 20.
20 For "spoiled" read "laid waste" (twice) So in xlix. 3; Zech. xi. 2, 3 (twice)
29 For "The whole city" read "Every city"
- V. 6 For "over" read "against"
- VI. 14 For "lightly" read "slightly" So in viii. 11.
27 Let marg.⁶ ("*trier*") and the text exchange places.
- VII. 24 Add marg. to "went backward" Or, *turned their back and not their face*
- VIII. 14 Add marg. to "gall" Or, *poison* So in ix. 15; xxiii. 15.
- IX. 26 For "polled" read "cut off" So in xxv. 23; xlix. 32.
- X. 5 Omit marg.⁴ except "Or, *pillar*"
8 Marg.⁷ For "it is" read "*the stock is*"
24 For "with judgement" read "in measure" Add marg. Heb. *judgment* So in xxx. 11; xli. 28.
- XI. 20 For "let me see" read "I shall see"
- XIII. 12 For "know" read "certainly know"
21 Read "when he shall set over thee as head those whom thou hast thyself taught to be friends to thee"
- XIV. 3 For "pits" read "cisterns"
12 For "oblation" read "meal offering" from margin. So read "meal offerings" in xvii. 26; xxxiii. 18; xli. 5.

- XVI. 4 For "die of" read "die"
 XVII. 11 Substitute marg. * ("sitteth on eggs which she hath not laid") for the text.
 XVIII. 15 For "caused them" read "been made"
 17 Substitute the marg. ("show them the back and not the face") for the text.
 XX. 5 For "which shall spoil them" read "and they shall make them a prey"
 7 For "deceived" read "persuaded" (twice)
 10 For "enticed" read "persuaded"
 XXI. 5 For "wrath" read "indignation" So in xxxii. 37.
 XXII. 17 For "to shed" read "shedding"
 XXIII. 15 For "profaneness" read "ungodliness"
 XXVI. 2 For "keep not back" read "diminish not"
 18 For "Micah" read "Micah" Add marg. Heb. *Micah*
 19 Omit "at all"
 XXVIII. 13 For "shalt make" read "hast made"
 XXXI. 20 For "pleasant" read "darling"
 For "are troubled" read "yearn"
 XXXIII. 6 For marg. "Or, healing" read "Heb. a bandage"
 XXXVIII. 11 For "cast" read "cast off" So in ver. 12.
 XLI. 5 For "certain" read "men"
 14 For "cast about and returned" read "turned about and came back"
 XLVI. 3 For "Order" read "Prepare"
 8 For "the city" read "cities"
 17 Add margin to "but" etc., Or, *destroyed*
 XLVIII. 3 For "spoiling" read "laying waste"
 28 For "in the sides of the hole's mouth" read "over the mouth of the abyss"
 39 For "dismaying" read "terror"
 XLIX. 5 For "wandereth" read "fleeth"
 10 For "spoiled" read "made a prey"
 39 Add marg. to "bring again" Or, *return to* So in Ezek. xxix. 14; Hos. vi. 11; Joel iii. 1; Am. ix. 14; Zeph. iii. 20.
 L. 7 For "offend not" read "are not guilty"
 10 For "spoil . . . spoil" read "prey . . . prey upon"
 LI. 5 Add margin to "forsaken" Or, *widowed*
 14 Add margin to "Surely" Or, *Though I have filled*
 Add margin to "and" Or, *yet*
 34 For "delicates" read "delicacies"
 55 For "spoileth Babylon" read "layeth Babylon waste"
 LII. 23 Marg. 'for "four" read "four"

LAMENTATIONS.

- I. 12 For "done unto" read "brought upon"
 II. 19 For "top" read "head" So in iv. 1; Nah. iii. 10.

EZEKIEL.

- I. 4 For "colour" read "look" So in verses 7, 16, 22, 27; viii. 2; x. 9.
 For "amber" read "glowing metal" So in 27; viii. 2. Substitute "Or, *amber*" for marg. '
 18 For "rings" read "rims" (twice)
 V. 13 For "satisfy my fury" read "cause my wrath to rest" and omit the marg. So in xvi. 42; xxi. 17; xxiv. 13.
 VI. 9 For "whorish" read "lewd"
 VII. 26 For "ancients" read "elders"
 IX. 6 For "ancient" read "old"
 X. 21 Omit "apiece"
 XIII. 5 For "made up the fence" read "built up the wall" So alter "make up the fence" in xxii. 30.

- XIII. 6 For "and the LORD" read "but Jehovah"
 10 Add margin to "untempered mortar" Or, *whitewash* So in xxii. 28.
 XIV. 15 For "noisome" read "evil"
 XVI. 7 For "the bud of" read "that which groweth in"
 43 For "fretted" read "raged against"
 XVII. 9 For "even without" etc. read "and not by a strong arm or much people can it be raised from the roots thereof"
 XX. 3 For "Are ye come" etc. read "Is it to enquire of me that ye are come?"
 XXIII. 3 For "bruised" read "handled" So in ver. 8, and "handling" in ver. 21.
 For "teats" read "bosom" So in verses 8, 21.
 XXIV. 13 For "purged" read "cleansed" (3 times)
 XXVII. 9 For "ancients" read "old men"
 For "occupy" read "deal in"
 27 For "occupiers of" read "dealers in"
 XXVIII. 3 For "they can hide" read "is hidden"
 XXIX. 5 For "leave thee *thrown*" read "cast thee forth"
 18 For "peeled" read "worn"
 XXX. 3 For "near, a day" etc. read "near; it shall be a day of clouds, a time" etc.
 XXXVIII. 22 Read ": and with pestilence and with blood will I enter into judgment with him"
 XLII. 12 For "in the head" read "at the head"
 XLIII. 14 Substitute marg. ¹("ledge") for the text. So in ver. 20 and xiv. 19.
 XLV. 15 Put marg. ²("well watered") in the text.

DANIEL.

- IX. 25, 26 Substitute for marg. to "the anointed one" Heb. *Messiah*
 25 Read "seven weeks, and threescore and two weeks: it shall be" etc. from marg. ¹⁵, and put text in margin.
 26 Substitute marg. ¹("the end thereof") for the text.
 27 Substitute marg. ²("in the midst of") and marg. ³("desolate") for the text.

HOSEA.

- VIII. 11 For "to sin" read "for sinning" (twice)
 12 Substitute marg. ¹("I wrote for him the ten thousand things of my law, but they" etc.) for the text.

OBADIAH.

- 20 For "captivity" read "captives" (twice)

MICAH.

- I. 4 For "molten" read "melted"
 16 For "poll thee" read "cut off thy hair"
 II. 11 Transpose text and margin ¹⁰
 IV. 6 For "halteth" read "is lame" So in Zeph. iii. 19.
 7 For "halted" read "was lame"
 13 For "thou shalt" read "I shall" and omit marg.

NAHUM.

- I. 10 Read "For entangled like thorns and drunken as with their drink they are consumed"
 II. 1 For "munition" read "fortress"
 4 For "jostle one against another" read "rush to and fro"

- II. 7 Let marg. ³ (" *And it is decreed; she is*" etc.) and the text exchange places.
 For "tabering" read "beating"
- 9 For "pleasant" read "goodly"
- III. 8 For "jumping" read "bounding"
- 19 For "bruit" read "report"

Z ECHARIAH.

- II. 8 For "spoiled you" read "made you a spoil"
- III. 5 For "fair" read "clean" (twice)
- IV. 7 For "head" read "top"
- 14 For "sons of oil" read "anointed ones"
- V. 3 For "purged out" read "cut off" (twice)
- XIV. 10 For "Arabah" read "plain"
- 21 Omit marg. "Or, *trafficker*"

MALACHI.

- II. 3 For "sacrifices" read "solemn feasts" and omit margin.
- III. 3 For "purge" read "refine"
- 15 For "are delivered" read "escape"

THE
NEW TESTAMENT
OF
OUR LORD AND SAVIOUR
JESUS CHRIST

[A. V. TRANSLATED OUT OF THE ORIGINAL GREEK: AND WITH THE FORMER
TRANSLATIONS DILIGENTLY COMPARED AND REVISED, BY
HIS MAJESTY'S SPECIAL COMMAND.]

R. V.] TRANSLATED OUT OF THE GREEK:

BEING THE VERSION SET FORTH A.D. 1611
COMPARED WITH THE MOST ANCIENT AUTHORITIES AND REVISED
A.D. 1881.

PREFACE OF THE REVISERS OF THE NEW TESTAMENT.

THE English Version of the New Testament here presented to the reader is a Revision of the Translation published in the year of Our Lord 1611, and commonly known by the name of the Authorised Version.

That Translation was the work of many hands and of several generations. The foundation was laid by William Tyndale. His translation of the New Testament was the true primary Version. The Versions that followed were either substantially reproductions of Tyndale's translation in its final shape, or revisions of Versions that had been themselves almost entirely based on it. Three successive stages may be recognised in this continuous work of authoritative revision: first, the publication of the Great Bible of 1539-41 in the reign of Henry VIII; next, the publication of the Bishops' Bible of 1568 and 1572 in the reign of Elizabeth; and lastly, the publication of the King's Bible of 1611 in the reign of James I. Besides these, the Genevan Version of 1560, itself founded on Tyndale's translation, must here be named; which, though not put forth by authority, was widely circulated in this country, and largely used by King James' Translators. Thus the form in which the English New Testament has now been read for 270 years was the result of various revisions made between 1525 and 1611; and the present Revision is an attempt, after a long interval, to follow the example set by a succession of honoured predecessors.

I. Of the many points of interest connected with the Translation of 1611, two require special notice; first, the Greek Text which it appears to have represented; and secondly, the character of the Translation itself.

1. With regard to the Greek Text, it would appear that, if to some extent the Translators exercised an independent judgement, it was mainly in choosing amongst readings contained in the principal editions of the Greek Text that had appeared in the sixteenth century. Wherever they seem to have followed a reading which is not found in any of those editions, their rendering may probably be traced to the Latin Vulgate. Their chief guides appear to have been the later editions of Stephanus and of Beza, and also, to a certain extent, the Complutensian Polyglott. All these were founded for the most part on manuscripts of late date, few in number, and used with little critical skill. But in those days it could hardly have been otherwise. Nearly all the more ancient of the documentary authorities have

become known only within the last two centuries; some of the most important of them, indeed, within the last few years. Their publication has called forth not only improved editions of the Greek Text, but a succession of instructive discussions on the variations which have been brought to light, and on the best modes of distinguishing original readings from changes introduced in the course of transcription. While therefore it has long been the opinion of all scholars that the commonly received text needed thorough revision, it is but recently that materials have been acquired for executing such a work with even approximate completeness.

2. The character of the Translation itself will be best estimated by considering the leading rules under which it was made, and the extent to which these rules appear to have been observed.

The primary and fundamental rule was expressed in the following terms:—‘The ordinary Bible read in the Church, commonly called the Bishops’ Bible, to be followed, and as little altered as the truth of the Original will permit.’ There was, however, this subsequent provision:—‘These translations to be used, when they agree better with the text than the Bishops’ Bible: Tindale’s, Matthew’s, Coverdale’s, Whitchurch’s, Geneva.’ The first of these rules, which was substantially the same as that laid down at the revision of the Great Bible in the reign of Elizabeth, was strictly observed. The other rule was but partially followed. The Translators made much use of the Genevan Version. They do not however appear to have frequently returned to the renderings of the other Versions named in the rule, where those Versions differed from the Bishops’ Bible. On the other hand, their work shews evident traces of the influence of a Version not specified in the rules, the Rhemish, made from the Latin Vulgate, but by scholars conversant with the Greek Original.

Another rule, on which it is stated that those in authority laid great stress, related to the rendering of words that admitted of different interpretations. It was as follows:—‘When a word hath divers significations, that to be kept which hath been most commonly used by the most of the ancient fathers, being agreeable to the propriety of the place and the analogy of the faith.’ With this rule was associated the following, on which equal stress appears to have been laid:—‘The old ecclesiastical words to be kept, viz. the word *Church* not to be translated *Congregation*, &c.’ This latter rule was for the most part carefully observed; but it may be doubted whether, in the case of words that admitted of different meanings, the instructions were at all closely followed. In dealing with the more difficult words of this class, the Translators appear to have paid much regard to traditional interpretations, and especially to the authority of the Vulgate; but, as to the large residue of words which might properly fall under the rule, they used considerable freedom. Moreover they profess in their Preface to have studiously adopted a variety of expression which would now be deemed hardly consistent with the requirements of faithful translation. They seem to have been guided by the feeling that their Version would secure for the words they used a lasting place in the language; and they express a fear lest they should ‘be charged (by scoffers) with some unequal dealing towards a great number of good English words,’ which, without this liberty on their part, would not have a place in the pages of the English Bible. Still it cannot be doubted that they carried this liberty too far, and that the studied avoidance of uniformity in the rendering of the same words, even when occurring in the same context, is one of the blemishes in their work.

A third leading rule was of a negative character, but was rendered necessary by the experience derived from former Versions. The words of the rule are as follows:—‘No marginal notes at all to be affixed, but only for the explanation of the Hebrew or Greek words which cannot without some circumlocution so briefly and fitly be expressed in the text.’ Here again the Translators used some liberty in their application of the rule. Out of more than 760 marginal notes originally appended to the Authorised Version of the New Testament, only a seventh part

consists of explanations or literal renderings; the great majority of the notes being devoted to the useful and indeed necessary purpose of placing before the reader alternative renderings which it was judged that the passage or the words would fairly admit. The notes referring to variations in the Greek Text amount to about thirty-five.

Of the remaining rules it may be sufficient to notice one, which was for the most part consistently followed:—‘The names of the prophets and the holy writers, with the other names of the text, to be retained, as nigh as may be, accordingly as they were vulgarly used.’ The Translators had also the liberty, in ‘any place of special obscurity,’ to consult those who might be qualified to give an opinion.

Passing from these fundamental rules, which should be borne in mind by any one who would rightly understand the nature and character of the Authorised Version, we must call attention to the manner in which the actual work of the translation was carried on. The New Testament was assigned to two separate Companies, the one consisting of eight members, sitting at Oxford, the other consisting of seven members, sitting at Westminster. There is no reason to believe that these Companies ever sat together. They communicated to each other, and likewise to the four Companies to which the Old Testament and the Apocrypha had been committed, the results of their labours; and perhaps afterwards reconsidered them: but the fact that the New Testament was divided between two separate bodies of men involved a grave inconvenience, and was beyond all doubt the cause of many inconsistencies. These probably would have been much more serious, had it not been provided that there should be a final supervision of the whole Bible, by selected members from Oxford, Cambridge, and Westminster, the three centres at which the work had been carried on. These supervisors are said by one authority to have been six in number, and by another twelve. When it is remembered that this supervision was completed in nine months, we may wonder that the incongruities which remain are not more numerous.

The Companies appear to have been occupied in the actual business of revision about two years and three quarters.

Such, so far as can be gathered from the rules and modes of procedure, is the character of the time-honoured Version which we have been called upon to revise. We have had to study this great Version carefully and minutely, line by line; and the longer we have been engaged upon it the more we have learned to admire its simplicity, its dignity, its power, its happy turns of expression, its general accuracy, and we must not fail to add, the music of its cadences, and the felicities of its rhythm. To render a work that had reached this high standard of excellence still more excellent, to increase its fidelity without destroying its charm, was the task committed to us. Of that task, and of the conditions under which we have attempted its fulfilment, it will now be necessary for us to speak.

II. The present Revision had its origin in action taken by the Convocation of the Province of Canterbury in February 1870, and it has been conducted throughout on the plan laid down in Resolutions of both Houses of the Province, and, more particularly, in accordance with Principles and Rules drawn up by a special Committee of Convocation in the following May. Two Companies, the one for the revision of the Authorised Version of the Old Testament, and the other for the revision of the same Version of the New Testament, were formed in the manner specified in the Resolutions, and the work was commenced on the twenty-second day of June 1870. Shortly afterwards, steps were taken, under a resolution passed by both Houses of Convocation, for inviting the co-operation of American scholars; and eventually two Committees were formed in America, for the purpose of acting with the two English Companies, on the basis of the Principles and Rules drawn up by the Committee of Convocation.

The fundamental Resolutions adopted by the Convocation of Canterbury on the third and fifth days of May 1870 were as follows:—

'1. That it is desirable that a revision of the Authorised Version of the Holy Scriptures be undertaken.

'2. That the revision be so conducted as to comprise both marginal renderings and such emendations as it may be found necessary to insert in the text of the Authorised Version.

'3. That in the above resolutions we do not contemplate any new translation of the Bible, or any alteration of the language, except where in the judgement of the most competent scholars such change is necessary.

'4. That in such necessary changes, the style of the language employed in the existing Version be closely followed.

'5. That it is desirable that Convocation should nominate a body of its own members to undertake the work of revision, who shall be at liberty to invite the co-operation of any eminent for scholarship, to whatever nation or religious body they may belong.'

The Principles and Rules agreed to by the Committee of Convocation on the twenty-fifth day of May 1870 were as follows:—

'1. To introduce as few alterations as possible into the Text of the Authorised Version consistently with faithfulness.

'2. To limit, as far as possible, the expression of such alterations to the language of the Authorised and earlier English Versions.

'3. Each Company to go twice over the portion to be revised, once provisionally, the second time finally, and on principles of voting as hereinafter is provided.

'4. That the Text to be adopted be that for which the evidence is decidedly preponderating; and that when the Text so adopted differs from that from which the Authorised Version was made, the alteration be indicated in the margin.

'5. To make or retain no change in the Text on the second final revision by each Company, except *two thirds* of those present approve of the same, but on the first revision to decide by simple majorities.

'6. In every case of proposed alteration that may have given rise to discussion, to defer the voting thereupon till the next Meeting, whensoever the same shall be required by one third of those present at the Meeting, such intended vote to be announced in the notice for the next Meeting.

'7. To revise the headings of chapters and pages, paragraphs, italics, and punctuation.

'8. To refer, on the part of each Company, when considered desirable, to Divines, Scholars, and Literary Men, whether at home or abroad, for their opinions.'

These rules it has been our endeavour faithfully and consistently to follow. One only of them we found ourselves unable to observe in all particulars. In accordance with the seventh rule, we have carefully revised the paragraphs, italics, and punctuation. But the revision of the headings of chapters and pages would have involved so much of indirect, and indeed frequently of direct interpretation, that we judged it best to omit them altogether.

Our communications with the American Committee have been of the following nature. We transmitted to them from time to time each several portion of our First Revision, and received from them in return their criticisms and suggestions. These we considered with much care and attention during the time we were engaged on our Second Revision. We then sent over to them the various portions of the Second Revision as they were completed, and received further suggestions, which, like the former, were closely and carefully considered. Last of all, we forwarded to them the Revised Version in its final form; and a list of those passages in which they desire to place on record their preference of other readings and renderings will be found at the end of the volume. We gratefully acknowledge their care, vigilance, and accuracy; and we humbly pray that their labours and our own, thus happily united, may be permitted to bear a blessing to both countries, and to all English-speaking people throughout the world.

The whole time devoted to the work has been ten years and a half. The First Revision occupied about six years; the Second, about two years and a half. The remaining time has been spent in the consideration of the suggestions from America on the Second Revision, and of many details and reserved questions arising out of our own labours. As a rule, a session of four days has been held every month (with the exception of August and September) in each year from the commencement of the work in June 1870. The average attendance for the whole time has been sixteen each day; the whole Company consisting at first of twenty-seven, but for the greater part of the time of twenty-four members, many of them residing at great distances from London. Of the original number four have been removed from us by death.

At an early stage in our labours, we entered into an agreement with the Universities of Oxford and Cambridge for the conveyance to them of our copyright in the work. This arrangement provided for the necessary expenses of the undertaking; and procured for the Revised Version the advantage of being published by Bodies long connected with the publication of the Authorised Version.

III. We now pass onward to give a brief account of the particulars of the present work. This we propose to do under the four heads of Text, Translation, Language, and Marginal Notes.

1. A revision of the Greek text was the necessary foundation of our work; but it did not fall within our province to construct a continuous and complete Greek text. In many cases the English rendering was considered to represent correctly either of two competing readings in the Greek, and then the question of the text was usually not raised. A sufficiently laborious task remained in deciding between the rival claims of various readings which might properly affect the translation. When these were adjusted, our deviations from the text presumed to underlie the Authorised Version had next to be indicated, in accordance with the fourth rule; but it proved inconvenient to record them in the margin. A better mode however of giving them publicity has been found, as the University Presses have undertaken to print them in connexion with complete Greek texts of the New Testament.

In regard of the readings thus approved, it may be observed that the fourth rule, by requiring that 'the text to be adopted' should be 'that for which the evidence is decidedly preponderating,' was in effect an instruction to follow the authority of documentary evidence without deference to any printed text of modern times, and therefore to employ the best resources of criticism for estimating the value of evidence. Textual criticism, as applied to the Greek New Testament, forms a special study of much intricacy and difficulty, and even now leaves room for considerable variety of opinion among competent critics. Different schools of criticism have been represented among us, and have together contributed to the final result. In the early part of the work every various reading requiring consideration was discussed and voted on by the Company. After a time the precedents thus established enabled the process to be safely shortened; but it was still at the option of every one to raise a full discussion on any particular reading, and the option was freely used. On the first revision, in accordance with the fifth rule, the decisions were arrived at by simple majorities. On the second revision, at which a majority of two thirds was required to retain or introduce a reading at variance with the reading presumed to underlie the Authorised Version, many readings previously adopted were brought again into debate, and either re-affirmed or set aside.

Many places still remain in which, for the present, it would not be safe to accept one reading to the absolute exclusion of others. In these cases we have given alternative readings in the margin, wherever they seem to be of sufficient importance or interest to deserve notice. In the introductory formula, the phrases 'many ancient authorities,' 'some ancient authorities,' are used with some latitude to denote a greater or lesser proportion of those authorities which have a distinctive right to be called ancient. These ancient authorities comprise not only Greek

manuscripts, some of which were written in the fourth and fifth centuries, but versions of a still earlier date in different languages, and also quotations by Christian writers of the second and following centuries.

2. We pass now from the Text to the Translation. The character of the Revision was determined for us from the outset by the first rule, 'to introduce as few alterations as possible, consistently with faithfulness.' Our task was revision, not re-translation.

In the application however of this principle to the many and intricate details of our work, we have found ourselves constrained by faithfulness to introduce changes which might not at first sight appear to be included under the rule.

The alterations which we have made in the Authorised Version may be roughly grouped in five principal classes. First, alterations positively required by change of reading in the Greek Text. Secondly, alterations made where the Authorised Version appeared either to be incorrect, or to have chosen the less probable of two possible renderings. Thirdly, alterations of obscure or ambiguous renderings into such as are clear and express in their import. For it has been our principle not to leave any translation, or any arrangement of words, which could adapt itself to one or other of two interpretations, but rather to express as plainly as was possible that interpretation which seemed best to deserve a place in the text, and to put the other in the margin.

There remain yet two other classes of alterations which we have felt to be required by the same principle of faithfulness. These are,—Fourthly, alterations of the Authorised Version in cases where it was inconsistent with itself in the rendering of two or more passages confessedly alike or parallel. Fifthly, alterations rendered necessary *by consequence*, that is, arising out of changes already made, though not in themselves required by the general rule of faithfulness. Both these classes of alterations call for some further explanation.

The frequent inconsistencies in the Authorised Version have caused us much embarrassment from the fact already referred to, namely, that a studied variety of rendering, even in the same chapter and context, was a kind of principle with our predecessors, and was defended by them on grounds that have been mentioned above. The problem we had to solve was to discriminate between varieties of rendering which were compatible with fidelity to the true meaning of the text, and varieties which involved inconsistency, and were suggestive of differences that had no existence in the Greek. This problem we have solved to the best of our power, and for the most part in the following way.

Where there was a doubt as to the exact shade of meaning, we have looked to the context for guidance. If the meaning was fairly expressed by the word or phrase that was before us in the Authorised Version, we made no change, even where rigid adherence to the rule of translating, as far as possible, the same Greek word by the same English word might have prescribed some modification.

There are however numerous passages in the Authorised Version in which, whether regard be had to the recurrence (as in the first three Gospels) of identical clauses and sentences, to the repetition of the same word in the same passage, or to the characteristic use of particular words by the same writer, the studied variety adopted by the Translators of 1611 has produced a degree of inconsistency that cannot be reconciled with the principle of faithfulness. In such cases we have not hesitated to introduce alterations, even though the sense might not seem to the general reader to be materially affected.

The last class of alterations is that which we have described as rendered necessary *by consequence*; that is, by reason of some foregoing alteration. The cases in which these consequential changes have been found necessary are numerous and of very different kinds. Sometimes the change has been made to avoid tautology; sometimes to obviate an unpleasing alliteration or some other infelicity of sound; sometimes, in the case of smaller words, to preserve the familiar rhythm; sometimes for a convergence of reasons which, when explained, would at once be accepted, but until so explained might never be surmised even by intelligent readers.

This may be made plain by an example. When a particular word is found to recur with characteristic frequency in any one of the Sacred Writers, it is obviously desirable to adopt for it some uniform rendering. Again, where, as in the case of the first three Evangelists, precisely the same clauses or sentences are found in more than one of the Gospels, it is no less necessary to translate them in every place in the same way. These two principles may be illustrated by reference to a word that perpetually recurs in St. Mark's Gospel, and that may be translated either 'straightway,' 'forthwith,' or 'immediately.' Let it be supposed that the first rendering is chosen, and that the word, in accordance with the first of the above principles, is in that Gospel uniformly translated 'straightway.' Let it be further supposed that one of the passages of St. Mark in which it is so translated is found, word for word, in one of the other Gospels, but that there the rendering of the Authorised Version happens to be 'forthwith' or 'immediately.' That rendering must be changed on the second of the above principles; and yet such a change would not have been made but for this concurrence of two sound principles, and the consequent necessity of making a change on grounds extraneous to the passage itself.

This is but one of many instances of consequential alterations which might at first sight appear unnecessary, but which nevertheless have been deliberately made, and are not at variance with the rule of introducing as few changes in the Authorised Version as faithfulness would allow.

There are some other points of detail which it may be here convenient to notice. One of these, and perhaps the most important, is the rendering of the Greek aorist. There are numerous cases, especially in connexion with particles ordinarily expressive of present time, in which the use of the indefinite past tense in Greek and English is altogether different; and in such instances we have not attempted to violate the idiom of our language by forms of expression which it could not bear. But we have often ventured to represent the Greek aorist by the English preterite, even where the reader may find some passing difficulty in such a rendering, because we have felt convinced that the true meaning of the original was obscured by the presence of the familiar auxiliary. A remarkable illustration may be found in the seventeenth chapter of St. John's Gospel, where the combination of the aorist and the perfect shews, beyond all reasonable doubt, that different relations of time were intended to be expressed.

Changes of translation will also be found in connexion with the aorist participle, arising from the fact that the usual periphrasis of this participle in the Vulgate, which was rendered necessary by Latin idiom, has been largely reproduced in the Authorised Version by 'when' with the past tense (as for example in the second chapter of St. Matthew's Gospel), even where the ordinary participial rendering would have been easier and more natural in English.

In reference to the perfect and the imperfect tenses but little needs to be said. The correct translation of the former has been for the most part, though with some striking exceptions, maintained in the Authorised Version: while with regard to the imperfect, clear as its meaning may be in the Greek, the power of expressing it is so limited in English, that we have been frequently compelled to leave the force of the tense to be inferred from the context. In a few instances, where faithfulness imperatively required it, and especially where, in the Greek, the significance of the imperfect tense seemed to be additionally marked by the use of the participle with the auxiliary verb, we have introduced the corresponding form in English. Still, in the great majority of cases we have been obliged to retain the English preterite, and to rely either on slight changes in the order of the words, or on prominence given to the accompanying temporal particles, for the indication of the meaning which, in the Greek, the imperfect tense was designed to convey.

On other points of grammar it may be sufficient to speak more briefly.

Many changes, as might be anticipated, have been made in the case of the definite article. Here again it was necessary to consider the peculiarities of English idiom, as well as the general tenor of each passage. Sometimes we have felt it enough to prefix the article to the first of a series of words to all of which it is

prefixed in the Greek, and thus, as it were, to impart the idea of definiteness to the whole series, without running the risk of overloading the sentence. Sometimes, conversely, we have had to tolerate the presence of the definite article in our Version, when it is absent from the Greek, and perhaps not even grammatically latent; simply because English idiom would not allow the noun to stand alone, and because the introduction of the indefinite article might have introduced an idea of oneness or individuality, which was not in any degree traceable in the original. In a word, we have been careful to observe the use of the article wherever it seemed to be idiomatically possible: where it did not seem to be possible, we have yielded to necessity.

As to the pronouns and the place they occupy in the sentence, a subject often overlooked by our predecessors, we have been particularly careful; but here again we have frequently been baffled by structural or idiomatic peculiarities of the English language which precluded changes otherwise desirable.

In the case of the particles we have met with less difficulty, and have been able to maintain a reasonable amount of consistency. The particles in the Greek Testament are, as is well known, comparatively few, and they are commonly used with precision. It has therefore been the more necessary here to preserve a general uniformity of rendering, especially in the case of the particles of causality and inference, so far as English idiom would allow.

Lastly, many changes have been introduced in the rendering of the prepositions, especially where ideas of instrumentality or of mediate agency, distinctly marked in the original, had been confused or obscured in the translation. We have however borne in mind the comprehensive character of such prepositions as 'of' and 'by,' the one in reference to agency and the other in reference to means, especially in the English of the seventeenth century; and have rarely made any change where the true meaning of the original as expressed in the Authorised Version would be apparent to a reader of ordinary intelligence.

3. We now come to the subject of Language.

The second of the rules, by which the work has been governed, prescribed that the alterations to be introduced should be expressed, as far as possible, in the language of the Authorised Version or of the Versions that preceded it.

To this rule we have faithfully adhered. We have habitually consulted the earlier Versions; and in our sparing introduction of words not found in them or in the Authorised Version we have usually satisfied ourselves that such words were employed by standard writers of nearly the same date, and had also that general hue which justified their introduction into a Version which has held the highest place in the classical literature of our language. We have never removed any archaisms, whether in structure or in words, except where we were persuaded either that the meaning of the words was not generally understood, or that the nature of the expression led to some misconception of the true sense of the passage. The frequent inversions of the strict order of the words, which add much to the strength and variety of the Authorised Version, and give an archaic colour to many felicities of diction, have been seldom modified. Indeed, we have often adopted the same arrangement in our own alterations; and in this, as in other particulars, we have sought to assimilate the new work to the old.

In a few exceptional cases we have failed to find any word in the older stratum of our language that appeared to convey the precise meaning of the original. There, and there only, we have used words of a later date; but not without having first assured ourselves that they are to be found in the writings of the best authors of the period to which they belong.

In regard of Proper Names no rule was prescribed to us. In the case of names of frequent occurrence we have deemed it best to follow generally the rule laid down for our predecessors. That rule, it may be remembered, was to this effect, 'The names of the prophets and the holy writers, with the other names of the text, to be retained, as high as may be, accordingly as they were vulgarly used.' Some difficulty has been felt in dealing with names less familiarly known. Here our general

practice has been to follow the Greek form of names, except in the case of persons and places mentioned in the Old Testament: in this case we have followed the Hebrew.

4. The subject of the Marginal Notes deserves special attention. They represent the results of a large amount of careful and elaborate discussion, and will, perhaps, by their very presence, indicate to some extent the intricacy of many of the questions that have almost daily come before us for decision. These Notes fall into four main groups: first, notes specifying such differences of reading as were judged to be of sufficient importance to require a particular notice; secondly, notes indicating the exact rendering of words to which, for the sake of English idiom, we were obliged to give a less exact rendering in the text; thirdly, notes, very few in number, affording some explanation which the original appeared to require; fourthly, alternative renderings in difficult or debateable passages. The notes of this last group are numerous, and largely in excess of those which were admitted by our predecessors. In the 270 years that have passed away since their labours were concluded, the Sacred Text has been minutely examined, discussed in every detail, and analysed with a grammatical precision unknown in the days of the last Revision. There has thus been accumulated a large amount of materials that have prepared the way for different renderings, which necessarily came under discussion. We have therefore placed before the reader in the margin other renderings than those which were adopted in the text, wherever such renderings seemed to deserve consideration. The rendering in the text, where it agrees with the Authorised Version, was supported by at least one third, and, where it differs from the Authorised Version, by at least two thirds of those who were present at the second revision of the passage in question.

A few supplementary matters have yet to be mentioned. These may be thus enumerated,—the use of Italics, the arrangement in Paragraphs, the mode of printing Quotations from the Poetical Books of the Old Testament, the Punctuation, and, last of all, the Titles of the different Books that make up the New Testament,—all of them particulars on which it seems desirable to add a few explanatory remarks.

(a) The determination, in each place, of the words to be printed in italics has not been by any means easy; nor can we hope to be found in all cases perfectly consistent. In the earliest editions of the Authorised Version the use of a different type to indicate supplementary words not contained in the original was not very frequent, and cannot easily be reconciled with any settled principle. A review of the words so printed was made, after a lapse of some years, for the editions of the Authorised Version published at Cambridge in 1629 and 1638. Further, though slight, modifications were introduced at intervals between 1638 and the more systematic revisions undertaken respectively by Dr. Paris in the Cambridge Edition of 1762, and by Dr. Blayney in the Oxford Edition of 1769. None of them however rest on any higher authority than that of the persons who from time to time superintended the publication. The last attempt to bring the use of italics into uniformity and consistency was made by Dr. Scrivener in the Paragraph Bible published at Cambridge in 1870-73. In succeeding to these labours, we have acted on the general principle of printing in italics words which did not appear to be necessarily involved in the Greek. Our tendency has been to diminish rather than to increase the amount of italic printing; though, in the case of difference of readings, we have usually marked the absence of any words in the original which the sense might nevertheless require to be present in the Version; and again, in the case of inserted pronouns, where the reference did not appear to be perfectly certain, we have similarly had recourse to italics. Some of these cases, especially when there are slight differences of reading, are of singular intricacy, and make it impossible to maintain rigid uniformity.

(b) We have arranged the Sacred Text in paragraphs, after the precedent of the earliest English Versions, so as to assist the general reader in following the current

of narrative or argument. The present arrangement will be found, we trust, to have preserved the due mean between a system of long portions which must often include several separate topics, and a system of frequent breaks which, though they may correctly indicate the separate movements of thought in the writer, often seriously impede a just perception of the true continuity of the passage. The traditional division into chapters, which the Authorised Version inherited from Latin Bibles of the later middle ages, is an illustration of the former method. These paragraphs, for such in fact they are, frequently include several distinct subjects. Moreover they sometimes, though rarely, end where there is no sufficient break in the sense. The division of chapters into verses, which was introduced into the New Testament for the first time in 1551, is an exaggeration of the latter method, with its accompanying inconveniences. The serious obstacles to the right understanding of Holy Scripture, which are interposed by minute subdivision, are often overlooked; but if any one will consider for a moment the injurious effect that would be produced by breaking up a portion of some great standard work into separate verses, he will at once perceive how necessary has been an alteration in this particular. The arrangement by chapters and verses undoubtedly affords facilities for reference: but this advantage we have been able to retain by placing the numerals on the inside margin of each page.

(c) A few words will suffice as to the mode of printing quotations from the Poetical Books of the Old Testament. Wherever the quotation extends to two or more lines, our practice has been to recognise the parallelism of their structure by arranging the lines in a manner that appears to agree with the metrical divisions of the Hebrew original. Such an arrangement will be found helpful to the reader; not only as directing his attention to the poetical character of the quotation, but as also tending to make its force and pertinence more fully felt. We have treated in the same way the hymns in the first two chapters of the Gospel according to St. Luke.

(d) Great care has been bestowed on the punctuation. Our practice has been to maintain what is sometimes called the heavier system of stopping, or, in other words, that system which, especially for convenience in reading aloud, suggests such pauses as will best ensure a clear and intelligent setting forth of the true meaning of the words. This course has rendered necessary, especially in the Epistles, a larger use of colons and semicolons than is customary in modern English printing.

(e) We may in the last place notice one particular to which we were not expressly directed to extend our revision, namely, the titles of the Books of the New Testament. These titles are no part of the original text; and the titles found in the most ancient manuscripts are of too short a form to be convenient for use. Under these circumstances, we have deemed it best to leave unchanged the titles which are given in the Authorised Version as printed in 1611.

We now conclude, humbly commending our labours to Almighty God, and praying that his favour and blessing may be vouchsafed to that which has been done in his name. We recognised from the first the responsibility of the undertaking; and through our manifold experience of its abounding difficulties we have felt more and more, as we went onward, that such a work can never be accomplished by organised efforts of scholarship and criticism, unless assisted by Divine help.

We know full well that defects must have their place in a work so long and so arduous as this which has now come to an end. Blemishes and imperfections there are in the noble Translation which we have been called upon to revise; blemishes and imperfections will assuredly be found in our own Revision. All endeavours to translate the Holy Scriptures into another tongue must fall short of their aim, when the obligation is imposed of producing a Version that shall be alike literal and idiomatic, faithful to each thought of the original, and yet, in the expression of it, harmonious and free. While we dare to hope that in places not a few of the New

Testament the introduction of slight changes has cast a new light upon much that was difficult and obscure, we cannot forget how often we have failed in expressing some finer shade of meaning which we recognised in the original, how often idiom has stood in the way of a perfect rendering, and how often the attempt to preserve a familiar form of words, or even a familiar cadence, has only added another perplexity to those which already beset us.

Thus, in the review of the work which we have been permitted to complete, our closing words must be words of mingled thanksgiving, humility, and prayer. Of thanksgiving, for the many blessings vouchsafed to us throughout the unbroken progress of our corporate labours; of humility, for our failings and imperfections in the fulfilment of our task; and of prayer to Almighty God, that the Gospel of our Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ may be more clearly and more freshly shewn forth to all who shall be readers of this Book.

JERUSALEM CHAMBER,

WESTMINSTER ABBEY.

11th November 1890.

THE GOSPEL ACCORDING TO

S. MATTHEW.

I ¹^{1c}THE book of the ³gene-
ration of Jesus Christ, ^bthe
son of David, ^cthe son of
Abraham.

² ^dAbraham begat Isaac; and
^eIsaac begat Jacob; and ^fJacob
begat Judah and his brethren;
³ and ^gJudah begat Peres and Zerah
of Tamar; and ^hPeres begat Hezron,
and ⁱHezron begat ^jRam; ^kand ^lRam
begat Aminadab; and ^mAminadab
begat Nahshon; and ⁿNahshon begat
Salmon; ⁵ and Salmon begat
Boaz of Rahab; and Boaz begat
Obed of Ruth; and Obed begat
Jesse; ⁸ and ⁹Jesse begat David
the king;

And ¹⁰David the king begat Solo-
mon of ¹¹her that had been the
wife of Uriah; ⁷ and ¹²Solomon
begat Rehoboam; and Rehoboam begat
Abijah; and Abijah begat Asa;
⁸ and ⁹Asa begat Jehoshaphat; and
Jehoshaphat begat Joram; ⁹ and
Joram begat Uzziah; ⁹ and Uzziah
begat Jotham; and Jotham begat
Ahas; and Ahas begat Hezekiah;
¹⁰ and Hezekiah begat Manasseh;
Manasseh begat Amon; and Amon
begat Josiah; ¹¹ and ¹²Josiah begat
Jechonias and his brethren, at
the time of the carrying away to
Babylon.

¹² And after they were brought to
Babylon, Jechonias begat Salathiel;
and Salathiel begat Zerubbabel; ¹³ and
Zerubbabel begat Abiud; and Abiud

^a Cp. Luke 3. 23-33.
^b 2 Sam. 7. 12-16.
^c Ps. 132. 11.
^d Gen. 11. 1.
^e Jer. 23. 5.
^f Luke 1. 32, 33.
^g John 7. 42.
^h Acts 2. 30.
ⁱ 13. 23.
^j Rom. 1. 3.
^k 2 Tim. 2. 8.
^l Rev. 22. 16.
^m Gen. 22. 18.
ⁿ Gal. 3. 16.
^o Cp. Rom. 9. 5.
^p Gen. 21. 2.
^q Gen. 25. 26.
^r Gen. 29. 35.
^s Cp. Ruth 4. 18-22.
^t 1 Chr. 2. 1-15.
^u Luke 3. 33.
^v Josh. 6. 25.
^w 1 Sam. 16. 1.
^x 17. 12.
^y 1 Chr. 2. 4.
^z 11. 2.
^{aa} 16. 16.
^{ab} 22. 42.
^{ac} 23. 19.
^{ad} Mark 3. 29.
^{ae} Luke 3. 15.
^{af} John 1. 30, 41.
^{ag} Cp. John 1. 41.
^{ah} 4. 25.
^{ai} 2 Sam. 12. 34.
^{aj} 2 Sam. 12. 10.
^{ak} 1 Sam. 12.
^{al} 10.
^{am} 1 ver. 1.
^{an} ch. 16. 21.
^{ao} (ungl.)
^{ap} Mark 1. 1.
^{aq} John 1. 17.
^{ar} 17. 3.
^{as} Cp. ver. 14.
^{at} 9 For
^{au} ver. 7-10.
^{av} see 1 Chr. 3. 10-14.
^{aw} Luke 1. 27.
^{ax} Cp. 2 Kin. 15. 1.
^{ay} 1 Chr. 3. 11.
^{az} 12.
^{ba} Luke 1. 35.
^{bb} Cp. Deut. 24. 1.
^{bc} 1 Chr. 3. 15, 16.
^{bd} Neh. 2. 13, 19.
^{be} Cp. ch. 2. 12, 22.
^{bf} 2 Esdr. 2. 6.
^{bg} Jer. 24. 1.
^{bh} 27. 20.
^{bi} 1 Chr. 3. 17-19.
^{bj} Luke 3. 27.
^{bk} Ezra 3. 2.
^{bl} 1 ver. 25.
^{bm} Luke 1. 31.
^{bn} 2. 21.

begat Eliakim; and Eliakim begat Azor; ¹⁴ and Azor begat Sadoc; and Sadoc begat Achim; and Achim begat Eliud; ¹⁵ and Eliud begat Eleazar; and Eleazar begat Matthan; and Matthan begat Jacob; ¹⁶ and Jacob begat Joseph the husband of Mary, of whom was born Jesus, who is called Christ.

¹⁷ So all the generations from Abraham unto David are fourteen generations; and from David unto the carrying away into Babylon are fourteen generations; and from the carrying away into Babylon unto the Christ are fourteen generations.

¹⁸ Now the birth of Jesus Christ was on this wise: ¹⁹ When his mother Mary had been betrothed to Joseph, before they came together she was found with child of the ¹⁰Holy Ghost. ¹⁹ And Then Joseph her husband, being a righteous man, and not willing to make her a public example, was minded to put her away privily. ²⁰ But when he thought on these things, behold, the angel of the Lord appeared unto him in a dream, saying, Joseph, thou son of David, fear not to take unto thee Mary thy wife: for that which is ¹¹conceived in her is of the Holy Ghost. ²¹ And she shall bring forth a son; and thou

R.V. ¹ Or, The genealogy of Jesus Christ. ² Or, birth: as in ver. 18. ³ Gr. Aram. ⁴ Gr. Asaph. ⁵ Gr. Amos.
⁶ Or, removal to Babylon. ⁷ Gr. Salathiel. ⁸ Or, generation: as in ver. 1. ⁹ Some ancient authorities read of the
Christ. ¹⁰ Or, Holy Spirit: as so throughout this book. ¹¹ Gr. begotten. ¹² Some ancient authorities read of the
A.V. ¹³ Some read, Josias begat Jakim, and Jakim begat Jechonias. ¹⁴ Gr. begotten.

shalt call his name ^{JESUS:} ^{JESUS:} ^{for} it is he that shall save his people from their sins. ²² ^{Now} all this is come to pass, ^{was done,} ^{that} it might be fulfilled which was spoken of the Lord through the prophet, saying, ²³ ^{Behold,} the virgin shall be with child, and shall bring forth a son,

And they shall call his name

¹ ^{Emmanuel;} ^{is, being interpreted,} ^{God} with us. ²⁴ ^{And} ^{Joseph} ^{being raised} from his sleep, and ^{sleep} ^{did} as the angel of the Lord ^{had bidden} him, and took unto him his wife: ²⁵ and knew her not till she had brought forth her firstborn son: and he called his name JESUS.

¹ Now when Jesus was ² born in ^{Bethlehem} of Judæa in the days of Herod the king, behold, ^{there came} ² ^{wise} men from the east came to Jerusalem, ² saying, Where is he that is born ^{King} of the Jews? for we have seen ^{his star} in the east, and are come to worship him. ³ And when Herod the king

heard it, ^{he was troubled,} and all Jerusalem with him.

⁴ And ^{gathering together} all the chief priests and scribes of the people, ^{he inquired} of them where ^{the Christ} should be born.

⁵ And they said unto him, In Bethlehem of Judæa: for thus it is written ^{by the prophet,}

⁶ And thou Bethlehem, in the land of Judah,

Art in no wise least among the princes of Judah:

For out of thee shall come forth a governor,

Which shall be shepherd of my people Israel.

⁷ Then Herod, when he had privily called the ^{wise} men, and learned of

^a Luke 2. 11.
^{Acts} 4. 12
[&] 5. 31
[&] 13. 23, 38.
^{Op.} Acts 3. 26.
[&] ch. 21. 4
[&] 23. 51.
^{John} 19. 36
[&] ch. 2. 15, 22
[&] 4. 14.
^{Mark} 14. 49.
^{John} 13. 18, 41.
^d Cited from
Isa. 7. 14

^e Isa. 8. 8.
^{10.}
^f See
ch. 23. 30.

^g ver. 21.

^A Cp. 1 Sam.
9. 7
[&] Pa. 72. 10.
ⁱ Luke 2.
4-7.

^j Isa. 60. 6.
[&] Luke 2. 15.
^{John} 7. 42.

^k Rev. 18. 13.
^m Ex. 30. 23.
^{Pa.} 45. 8.
^{John} 19. 36.

ⁿ Luke 1. 5.
^o ver. 22.
^{Op.} ver. 13, 19.
^p Cp. ch. 27.

¹⁹
[&] Gen. 20. 6
[&] 31. 11
[&] Num. 12. 6
[&] Job 33. 15.

^q Cp. Jer.
38. 3 (for mg.).
^r Cp. Gen.
25. 6.

^s 1 Kin. 4. 30.
^t ch. 27. 11,
37.

^{Jer.} 23. 5
[&] 30. 9.
^{Zeoh.} 8. 9.
^{John} 1. 49, 41.

^u Cp. Num.
24. 17
[&] Rev. 22. 16.

^v ver. 19.
^{ch.} 1. 20.
^{Op.} ver. 12, 22.

^w See
ch. 8. 2.
^x See
ch. 1. 17.

^y See
ch. 1. 22.
^z Cited from
Mic. 5. 2.

^z Cited from
Hos. 11. 1.

^a Esak. 34.
^{35.}
^{John} 21.
15-17.

^{Cp.} 2 Sam.
5. 2
[&] Rev. 7. 17

them ^{carefully} ^{diligently} what time the star appeared. ⁸ And he sent them to Bethlehem, and said, Go and search out ^{carefully} ^{diligently} concerning the young child; and when ye have found him, bring me ^{word,} ^{again,} that I also may come and worship him.

⁹ And they, having heard the king, When they had went their way; and they departed; and, lo, the star, which they saw in the east, went before them, till it came and stood over where the young child was.

¹⁰ And when they saw the star, they rejoiced with exceeding great joy. ¹¹ And when they came into the house, they saw the young child with Mary his mother; and they fell down, and worshipped him; and

opening when they had opened their treasures, ^{they offered} ^{presented} unto him gifts, ^{gold,} ^{and} ^{frankincense,} ^{and} ^{myrrh.} ¹² And being warned of God in a dream that they should not return to Herod, they departed into their own country another way.

¹³ Now when they were departed, behold, ^{an} ^{the} angel of the Lord appeareth to Joseph in a dream, saying, ^{Arise,} ^{Arise,} and take the young child and his mother, and flee into Egypt, and be thou there until I tell thee word: for Herod will seek the young child to destroy him. ¹⁴ And when he arose, he took the young child and his mother by night, and departed into Egypt: ¹⁵ and was there until the death of Herod: that it might be fulfilled which was spoken of the Lord through the prophet, saying, Out of Egypt did I call my son. ¹⁶ Then Herod, when he saw that he was mocked of the ^{wise} men, was exceeding wroth, and sent forth, and slew all the male children that were in Bethlehem, and in all the borders thereof, from two years old and

R.V. ¹ Gr. Emmanuel. ² Gr. Magi. Compare Beth. 1. 13; Dan. 2. 12.

³ Or, through. ⁴ Or, the time of the star that appeared.

A.V. * That is, Saviour, Heb.

† Or, his name shall be called.

⁵ Or, Where is the King of the Jews that is born?

‡ Or, feed.

§ Or, offered.

under, according to the time which he had ^{carefully} learned of the ^{diligently} wise men. ¹⁷ Then was fulfilled that which was spoken ^{by} Jeremiah the prophet, saying,

¹⁸ ^{Jeremiah} ^{Jeremy} ^{A voice was heard in Ramah,} In Rama was there a voice heard, ^{Weeping} lamentation, and weeping, and great mourning,

Rachel weeping for her children; And she would not be comforted, because they ^{are} not.

¹⁹ But when Herod was dead, behold, an angel of the Lord appeareth in a dream to Joseph in Egypt, ²⁰ saying, ^{Arise} and take the young child and his mother, and go into the land of Israel: for ^{they} are dead ^{that} which sought the young child's life.

²¹ And he ^{arose} and took the young child and his mother, and came into the land of Israel.

²² But when he heard that Archelans ^{was} reigning over Judæa in the room of his father Herod, he was afraid to go ^{thither}; and ^{being} warned of God in a dream, he ^{withdrew} turned aside into the parts of Galilee, ²³ and he came and dwelt in a city called ^{Nazareth}: ^{that} it might be fulfilled which was spoken ^{by} the prophets, ^{that} he should be called a Nazarene.

¹ And ⁱⁿ those days cometh ³ John the Baptist, preaching in ^{the} wilderness of Judæa,

² And saying, ^{Repent ye}: for ^{the} kingdom of heaven is at hand.

³ For this is he that was spoken of ^{by} Isaiah the prophet, saying,

^{The} voice of one crying in the wilderness,

^{Make ye ready} the way of the Lord,

Make his paths straight.

⁴ Now John himself ^{And} the same John had ^{his} raiment of camel's hair, and a leathern girdle about his loins; and his

a Lev. 11. 22.
b 1 Sam. 14.
c ch. 27. 9.
d Cp. ch. 1. 22.

d Cited from Jer. 31. 15.

e Acts 18. 18.
f ch. 23. 13.

g ch. 22. 33.
h Gen. 37. 30.

i & 42. 13. 36.
Lam. 5. 7.

j ch. 12. 34
& 22. 33.

k Ps. 140. 2.
l Rom. 5. 9.

m Eph. 5. 6.
Col. 3. 6.

n 1 Thess. 1. 10.
o Acts 26. 20.

p John 8. 20.
q Cp. Ex. 4.

r Cp. ch. 4. 3.
s ch. 7. 19.

t Luke 13. 7. 9.
John 15. 2. 6.

u John 1. 33.
Acts 1. 5.

v Acts 13. 34
& 15. 4.

w John 1. 15.
x & 3. 30. 31.

y Acts 13. 25.
z See ver. 12.

a ch. 4. 13.
Mark 1. 9.

b Luke 1. 26
& 2. 30.

c & 4. 16.
John 1. 45.

d Acts 10. 38. al.
ch. 1. 22.

e John 1. 33.
Acts 11. 16.

f Cp. Isai. 4.
g & Mal. 3. 2. 3.

h & Acts 2. 3.
i Isai. 30. 34.

j For ver. 1-12, see Mark 1. 2-6 & Luke 3. 2-17.

k ch. 13. 30.
l John 1.

m & 7.
n Mal. 4. 1.

o d Mark 9. 43. 48.
p Josh. 15.

q Cp. Judg. 1. 16.
r ch. 4. 17.

s Mark 1. 15.
t ch. 10. 7.

u Dan. 2. 44.
v Cp. ch. 6. 10.

w For ver. 1-17, see Mark 1. 9-11 & Luke 3. 21.

x Cp. John 1. 22-34.
y ch. 2. 22.

z Cp. John 15. 6.
a John 1. 22.

b Cited from Isai. 40. 3.

c Luke 1. 76.
d John 9. 4.

e 2 Kin. 1. 8.
Zeck. 13. 4.

f Heb. 11. 37.

food was ^a locusts and ^b wild meat honey. ⁵ Then went out ^{unto} to him Jerusalem, and all Judæa, and all the region round about Jordan: ⁶ and they were baptized of him in the river Jordan, ^{con-} fessing their sins. ⁷ But when he saw many of ^{the} Pharisees and ^{Sadducees} coming to his baptism, he said unto them, ^{Ye} offspring of ^{vipers}, who ^{hath} warned you to flee from ^{the} wrath to come? ⁸ Bring forth therefore ^{fruit} ^{worthy} of ^{repentance}: ⁹ and think not to say within yourselves, ^{We} have Abraham to our father: for I say unto you, that God is able of ^{these} stones to raise up children unto Abraham. ¹⁰ And ^{even} now is the axe ^{now} also the axe is laid unto the root of the trees: ^{every} tree therefore that ^{bringeth} not forth good fruit is hewn down, and cast into the fire. ¹¹ ^I indeed baptize you ^{with} water ^{unto} repentance: but ^{he} that cometh after me is mightier than I, whose shoes I am not ^{worthy} to bear: he shall baptize you ^{with} the Holy ^{Ghost}, and ^{with} ^{fire}: ¹² whose ^{fan} is in his hand, and he will thoroughly cleanse his ^{threshing-floor}; and he will ^{purge} his floor, ^{gather} his wheat into the ^{garner}, ^{but} the chaff he will burn up ^{with} ^{fire}: ¹³ ^{Then} cometh Jesus ^{from} Galilee to the Jordan unto John, to be baptized of him. ¹⁴ But ^{John} would have hindered him, saying, I have need to be baptized of thee, and comest thou to me? ¹⁵ But Jesus answering said unto him, Suffer ^{it} to be so now: for thus it becometh ^{us} to fulfil all righteousness. Then he ^{suffereth} suffered him. ¹⁶ And Jesus, when he was baptized, went up straightway

R.V. 1 Gr. Magi

2 Or, through

3 Or, your repentance

4 Or, in

5 Gr. sufficient.

6 Or, me

A.V. 7 Or, answerable to amendment of life.

from out of the water: and lo, ^{the} heavens were opened ^{unto} him, and he ^{saw} the Spirit of God descending ^{like} a dove, and ^{lighting} upon him: ^{and} lo, ^a voice out of the heavens, saying, ^{This} is my beloved Son, in whom I am well pleased.

¹ Then was Jesus led up of the Spirit into the wilderness ^{to} be tempted of the devil. ² And when he had fasted ^{forty} days and ^{forty} nights, he ^{was} afterward ^{hungered}. ³ And when ^{the} tempter came and said unto him, If thou ^{art} ^{the} Son of God, command that ^{these} stones become ^{bread}. ⁴ But he answered and said, ^{It} is written, ^{Man} shall not live by bread alone, but by every word that proceedeth out of the mouth of God. ⁵ ^{Then} the devil taketh him up into ^{the} holy city: and he set ^{him} on the ^{pinnacle} of the temple, ^{and} saith unto him, If thou ^{art} ^{the} Son of God, cast thyself down: for it is written,

^{He} shall give his angels charge concerning thee:
And ^{on} ⁱⁿ their hands they shall bear thee up,
Lest ^{haply} at any time thou dash thy foot against a stone.

⁷ Jesus said unto him, ^{Again} ^{it} is written, ^{Thou} shalt not ^{tempt} the Lord thy God. ⁸ ^{Again}, the devil taketh him up into an exceeding high mountain, and sheweth him all the kingdoms of the world, and the glory of them; ^{and} he said ^{saith} unto him, All these things will I give thee, if thou wilt fall down and worship me. ¹⁰ Then saith Jesus unto him, Get thee hence, ^{Satan}: for ^{it} is written, ^{Thou} shalt worship the Lord thy God, and

^{him} only shalt thou serve. ¹¹ Then the devil leaveth ^{him}: and behold, ^{angels} came and ministered unto him.

¹² Now when Jesus had heard that ^{John} was ^{delivered} up, ^{he} withdrew into Galilee; ^{and} leaving departed ^{Nazareth}, he came and dwelt in ^{Capernaum}, which is by ^{the} sea, upon the sea coast, in the borders of ^{Zebulun} and ^{Naphtali}: ^{that} it might be fulfilled which was spoken ^{by} ^{Isaiah} the prophet, saying,

¹⁵ ^{The} land of ^{Zebulun} and the land of ^{Naphtali}, ^{Toward} the way of the sea, beyond Jordan,

^{Galilee} of the ^{Gentiles}.

¹⁶ ^{The} people which sat in darkness

Saw a great light,

And to them which sat in the region and ^{shadow} of ^{death},
To them did light spring up.

¹⁷ ^{From} that time ^{began} Jesus ^{Jesus} began ^{to} preach, and to say, ^{Repent}: for the kingdom of heaven is at hand.

¹⁸ ^{And} Jesus, walking by ^{the} sea of Galilee, ^{he} saw two brethren, Simon who is called Peter, and Andrew his brother, casting a net into the ^{sea}: for they were fishers. ¹⁹ And he saith unto them, Come ye after me, and I will make you ^{fishers} of men. ²⁰ And they straightway left ^{the} their nets, and followed him. ²¹ And going on from ^{thence} ^{thence}, he saw other two brethren, ^{James} the son of Zebedee, and John his brother, in the boat ^a ship with Zebedee their father, mending their nets; and he called them. ²² And they straightway left the ^{boat} ^{ship} and their father, and followed him.

²³ ^{And} Jesus went about ⁱⁿ

R.V. ¹ Some ancient authorities omit ^{unto} him.

⁸ Gr. ^{Loaves}.

⁹ Or, ^{Jacob}: and so elsewhere.

¹⁰ Some ancient authorities read ^{he}.

A.V.

¹¹ Or, ^{delivered} up.

¹² Or, ^{This} is my Son; my beloved in whom I am well pleased. See ch. 12. 15.

¹³ Gr. ^{The way} of the sea.

¹⁴ Gr. ^{nations}: and so elsewhere.

all Galilee, ¹teaching in their synagogues, and ²preaching the ³gospel of the kingdom, and ⁴healing all manner of ^{disease}sickness among the people. ²⁴ And ^{the report of his fame} he went forth into all ⁵Syria: and ⁶they brought unto him all ^{sick people}that were sick, and ⁷all manner of ^{disease}sicknesses which were holden ⁸and ⁹torments, and those which were ¹⁰possessed with devils, and ¹¹those which were ¹²lunatick, and ¹³those that had ¹⁴palsied the palsy; and he healed them. ²⁵ And there followed him great multitudes of people from Galilee, and from Decapolis, and from Jerusalem, and from Judaea, and from beyond Jordan.

¹ And seeing the multitudes, ²he went up into the ³mountain: and when he had ⁴sat down, his disciples came unto him: ⁵ and ⁶he opened his mouth, and taught them, saying, ⁷ Blessed are ⁸the poor ⁹in spirit: for ¹⁰theirs is the kingdom of heaven.

¹¹ Blessed are ¹²they that mourn: for they shall be comforted.

¹³ Blessed are ¹⁴the meek: for they shall inherit the earth.

¹⁵ Blessed are they which do hunger and ¹⁶thirst after righteousness: for they shall be filled.

¹⁷ Blessed are ¹⁸the merciful: for they shall obtain mercy.

¹⁹ Blessed are ²⁰the pure in heart: for ²¹they shall see God.

²² Blessed are ²³the peacemakers: for ²⁴they shall be called ²⁵sons of God.

²⁶ Blessed are they ²⁷that have been persecuted for righteousness' sake: for ²⁸theirs is the kingdom of heaven. ²⁹ Blessed are ye, when ³⁰men shall ³¹reproach you, and ³²persecute you, and ³³shall say all

4 ch. 9. 35 & 13. 54. Mark 1. 21. John 18. 20. b ch. 24. 14. Luke 4. 43. Cp. ch. 13. 18. c John 15. 21. d Acts 5. 41. Rom. 5. 3. 2 Cor. 12. 10. Col. 1. 11. 34. Heb. 10. 34. James 1. 2. 1 Pet. 4. 13. e ch. 8. 16 & 14. 35. 36. Mark 1. 24 & 34, 35. f See ch. 21.

32. g Luke 2. 2. h Mark 9. 50. i Luke 4. 34. j ch. 8. 6. k ch. 8. 16 & 9. 32. al. Cp. John 10. 21. b ch. 17. 15. c ch. 9. 2. 6. d Eph. 5. 8. Phil. 2. 15. Cp. John 8. 12. e Mark 3. 7. f Luke 6. 17. g Mark 4. 21. h Luke 8. 16 & 11. 33. i Mark 5. 20. j ch. 15. 28. k Philem. 6. l 1 Pet. 2. 12. m John 15. 8. n Cor. 9. 13. o Phil. 1. 11. Cp. ch. 9. 8. p Luke 4. 20. q Ps. 78. 2. Acts 8. 35 & 10. 34. al. r Rom. 3. 31. s ch. 7. 12. t For ver. 3. -12. cp. Luke 6. 20-23. u Cp. Isai. 61. 1 & 69. 1. v Cp. ch. 11. 29.

33. w Cp. Rom. 10. 4 & 18. 8 & Gal. 3. 24. x Cp. Luke 12. 32. y Luke 16. 17. z Cp. ch. 24. 36. aa Isai. 61. 2. ab John 18. 20. ac Cor. 1. 7 & 7. 10. ad Rev. 21. 4. ae James 4. 9, 10. af Ps. 37. 11. ag Cp. 1 Cor. 3. 12-18. ah Cp. Gal. 3. 10 & James 2. 10. ai Ps. 42. 2. aj Isai. 55. 1, 2. ak John 7. 37. al 2 Tim. 2. 22. am Cp. ch. 6. 33. an ch. 11. 11 & 18. 1-4. ao ch. 19. 33 & 25. 34-36. ap Prov. 19. 17. aqu Luke 6. 36. ar Tim. 1. 16. as Heb. 6. 10. at Ps. 24. 4. au 2 Tim. 2. 22. av Cp. 1 Pet. 1. 22. aw Heb. 12. 14. ax 2. 3. Rev. 22. 4. ay Cp. 1 Cor. 13. 12. az James 3. 18.

34. ba 1 John 3. 1. bb Cp. Rom. 8. 13. bc John 8. 5. bd ver. 33. be Cp. ver. 27, 31, 35, 43. bf Heb. 10. 19 & Mark 10. 19 & Luke 18. 20 & Rom. 13. 9 & James 2. 11.

35. bg 1 John 3. 1. bh Cp. Rom. 8. 13. bi John 8. 5. bj ver. 33. bk Cp. ver. 27, 31, 35, 43. bl Heb. 10. 19 & Mark 10. 19 & Luke 18. 20 & Rom. 13. 9 & James 2. 11.

36. bm 1 John 3. 1. bn Cp. Rom. 8. 13. bo John 8. 5. bp ver. 33. bq Cp. ver. 27, 31, 35, 43. br Heb. 10. 19 & Mark 10. 19 & Luke 18. 20 & Rom. 13. 9 & James 2. 11.

manner of evil against you ¹falsely, ²for my sake. ¹² Rejoice, and be exceeding glad: for great is your reward in heaven: for ³so persecuted they the prophets which were before you.

¹³ Ye are the salt of the earth: ¹⁴ but if the salt have lost ¹⁵its savour, wherewith shall it be salted? it is thenceforth good for nothing, but to be cast out, and to be trodden under foot of men. ¹⁴ Ye are the light of the world. A city that is set on ¹⁶an hill cannot be hid. ¹⁵ Neither do ¹⁷men light a lamp, and put it under the bushel, but on ¹⁸the stand; and it ¹⁹shineth out on all that are in the house. ¹⁶ Even so let your light shine before men, ²⁰that they may see your good works, and ²¹glorify your Father which is in heaven.

¹⁷ Think not that I ²²came to destroy ²³the law, or the prophets: I ²⁴came not to destroy, but ²⁵to fulfil. ¹⁸ For verily I say unto you, ²⁶ Till heaven and earth pass away, one jot or one tittle shall in no wise pass away from the law, till all ²⁷things be accomplished. ¹⁹ Whosoever therefore shall break ²⁸one of these least commandments, and shall teach men so, ²⁹he shall be called the least in the kingdom of heaven: but whosoever shall do and teach them, ³⁰he shall be called great in the kingdom of heaven. ²⁰ For I say unto you, ³¹that except your righteousness shall exceed ³²the righteousness of the scribes and Pharisees, ye ³³shall in no ³⁴wise case enter into the kingdom of heaven.

²¹ Ye have heard that it was said, ³⁵by them of old time, ³⁶Thou shalt not kill; and whosoever shall kill shall be in danger of

R.V. 1 Or, good tidings: and so elsewhere.
ver. 4 and 5.

2 Or, demons

3 Some ancient authorities transpose

A.V. * Gr. lying. † The word in the original signifieth a measure containing about a pint less than a peck. ‡ Or, to them.

^athe judgement: ²² but I say unto you, ^bthat every one who is angry with his brother ^cwithout a cause shall be in danger of ^dthe judgement: and whosoever shall say to his brother, ^e"Raca," shall be in danger of ^fthe council; and whosoever shall say, ^g"Thou fool," shall be in danger ^hof ⁱthe hell of fire. ²³ ^jIf therefore ^kthou art offering thy gift ^lat the altar, and there rememberest that thy brother hath sinned against thee, ²⁴ leave there thy gift before the altar, and go thy way; first be reconciled to thy brother, and then come and offer thy gift. ²⁵ Agree with thine adversary quickly, whiles thou art with him in the way; lest ^mat any time the adversary deliver thee to the judge, and the judge deliver thee to the officer, and thou be cast into prison. ²⁶ Verily I say unto thee, ⁿThou shalt by no means come out thence, till thou have paid the last farthing.

²⁷ Ye have heard that it was said, ^o"Thou shalt not commit adultery: ²⁸ but I say unto you, ^pthat every one that looketh on a woman to lust after her hath committed adultery with her already in his heart. ²⁹ And if thy right eye causeth thee to stumble, pluck it out, and cast it from thee: for it is profitable for thee that one of thy members should perish, and not that thy whole body should be cast into ^qhell. ³⁰ And if thy right hand causeth thee to stumble, cut it off, and cast it from thee: for it is profitable for thee that one of thy members should perish, and not that thy whole body should be cast into ^rhell. ³¹ It

^a Cp. Deut. 19. 15.
^b ch. 19. 7.
Jer. 8. 1. Cited from Deut. 24. 1.

^c John 8. 15.
^d ch. 19. 9.
Mark 10. 11, 12.
Luke 16. 18.
1 Cor. 7. 10, 11.

^e ch. 10. 17 & 28, 29, al.
^f Rom. 7. 3.
^g Num. 20. 10 (for mg.).
^h ch. 18. 9.
Mark 9. 43.
James 3. 6.

ⁱ Cp. ch. 6. 15 & Mark 11. 25.
^j ch. 8. 4 & 23. 18.

^k Lev. 19. 13.
^l Num. 30. 12.
Deut. 23. 21.
Eccles. 5. 4.
Ecclus. 18. 22.
in James 5. 12.

^m ch. 23. 23.
Iml. 66. 1. Acts 7. 42. See Rev. 4. 2.

ⁿ Luke 12. 56, 59.
^o Ps. 48. 2.
^p Cp. ch. 18. 34, 35.
^q Cp. Prov. 10. 19.
^r See ch. 18. 19.

^s See ver. 21.
^t Cited from Ex. 21. 24 & Lev. 24. 20 & Deut. 19. 21.
^u Cited from Ex. 20. 14 & Deut. 5. 18.

^v 1 Cor. 6. 7.
1 Pet. 2. 23.
^w Job 31. 1.
Prov. 6. 25.
Ecclus. 9. 3.
Cp. 2 Sam. 11. 2.

^x For ver. 39.
^y See Luke 6. 29, 30.
Cp. Rom. 12. 17.
^z ch. 26. 67.
Iml. 50. 6.

^{aa} Lam. 3. 30.
^{ab} ch. 13. 9.
Mark 9. 43-45.
^{ac} ch. 15. 19 (mg.) & 17. 37.
^{ad} Cp. ch. 18. 41 & Luke 17. 1.

^{ae} ch. 27. 32.
Mark 15. 21 (for mg.).
^{af} Ps. 37. 21.
Prov. 21. 25.

^{ag} Deut. 15. 9.
Ps. 37. 26 & 112. 5. Luke 6. 34, 36.
^{ah} ch. 10. 28 & 23. 14, 31.
Luke 12. 5. Cp. ver. 22.

^{ai} See ver. 21.
^{aj} Cited from Lev. 19. 18. See ch. 19. 19.
^{ak} Cp. Deut. 28. 4.

^{al} Luke 6. 27.
^{am} Rom. 12. 20.
Cp. Ex. 23. 4 & Job 31. 29, 30 & Ps. 7. 4.
^{an} Luke 23. 34.
Acts 7. 60.
2 Tim. 4. 18.
1 Pet. 3. 9.

was said also, ^bWhosoever shall put away his wife, let him give her a writing of divorce: ³² but I say unto you, ^cthat every one that putteth away his wife, saving for the cause of fornication, ^dcauseth her to commit adultery: and ^ewhosoever shall marry her when she is put away that is divorced committeth adultery.

³³ Again, ye have heard that it was said by them of old time, ^fThou shalt not forswear thyself, but ^gthalt perform unto the Lord thine oaths: ³⁴ but I say unto you, ^hSwear not at all; neither by the heaven, for ⁱit is the throne of God; ^jnor by the earth, for ^kit is the footstool of his feet: ^lnor by Jerusalem, for ^mit is the city of the great King. ³⁵ Neither shalt thou swear by thy head, ⁿfor thou canst not make one hair white or black. ³⁷ But let your speech communication be, Yea, yea; Nay, nay: ^oand ^pwhatsoever is more than these ^qis of the evil one.

³⁸ Ye have heard that it was said, ^r"An eye for an eye, and a tooth for a tooth: ³⁹ but I say unto you, ^sResist not ^thim that is evil: but ^uwhosoever shall smite thee on thy right cheek, turn to him the other also. ⁴⁰ And ^vif any man would go to law with thee, and take away thy coat, let him have thy cloke also. ⁴¹ And whosoever shall ^wcompel thee to go one mile, go with him twain. ⁴² Give to him that asketh thee, and ^xfrom him that would borrow of thee turn not thou away.

⁴³ Ye have heard that it was said, ^yThou shalt love thy neighbour, and ^zhate thine enemy: ⁴⁴ but I say unto you, ^{aa}Love your enemies, ^{ab}and ^{ac}pray for them

R.V. ¹ Many ancient authorities insert without cause. ² Gr. unto or info.

³ Gr. Gehenna. ⁴ Or, toward.

⁵ Or, evil. ⁶ Gr. impraes.

A.V. ⁷ That is, Vain fellow, 2 Sam. 6. 20.

⁸ An expression of contempt.

⁹ Gr. Gehenna of fire.

¹⁰ Some ancient authorities omit deliver thee.

¹¹ Some ancient authorities read But your speech shall be.

¹² Or, Mosaic, a Hebrew

¹³ Or, evil: as in ver. 20; & 12.

¹⁴ Or, do cross thee to offend.

them that curse you, do good to them that hate you, and pray for them which despitefully use you, and persecute you; ⁴⁵ that ye may be the children of your Father which is in heaven: for he maketh his sun to rise on the evil and on the good, and sendeth rain on the just and on the unjust. ⁴⁶ For if ye love them which love you, what reward have ye? do not even the publicans the same? ⁴⁷ And if ye salute your brethren only, what do ye more than others? do not even the Gentiles the same? ⁴⁸ Ye therefore shall be perfect, as your Father which is in heaven is perfect.

6 Take heed that ye do not your righteousness before men, to be seen of them: ^{else} ye have no reward of your Father which is in heaven.

² When therefore thou doest thine alms, do not sound a trumpet before thee, as the hypocrites do in the synagogues and in the streets, that they may have glory of men. Verily I say unto you, They have received their reward. ³ But when thou doest alms, let not thy left hand know what thy right hand doeth: ⁴ that thine alms may be in secret: and thy Father which seeth in secret himself shall reward thee openly.

⁵ And when thou prayest, thou shalt not be as the hypocrites are: for they love to stand and pray in the synagogues and in the corners of the streets, that they may be seen of men. Verily I say unto you, They have received their reward. ⁶ But thou, when thou prayest, enter into thine inner chamber, and having shut thy door, pray to thy Father which is in secret, and thy Father which

a ver. 32.
ch. 5. 47.
b Luke 6. 36.
c Eph. 5. 1.
d Phil. 2. 15.
e 1 Kin. 18. 36.
f Prov. 10. 19.
g Eccles. 5. 2.
h ver. 33.
i Acts 14. 17.
j Luke 6. 32.
k For ver. 9.
l Cp. Luke 11. 2-4.
m ver. 1.
n 1 Sam. 20. 32.
o Cp. Eccles. 30.
p Luke 1. 49.
q 1 Pet. 3. 15.
r John 17. 6.
s 1 Cp. ch. 3. 2 & 4. 17.
t ch. 26. 62.
u Luke 22. 62.
v Acts 21. 14.
w Cp. ch. 12. 10.
x 1 Cor. 10. 32.
y Dan. 4. 35.
z Prov. 30. 8.
aa ch. 6. 7, 33.
ab Cp. ver. 34.
ac Cp. Luke 6. 34.
ad ch. 19. 21.
ae 1 Cor. 2. 5.
af Phil. 3. 16.
ag Col. 1. 20 & 4. 12.
ah James 1. 4 & 3. 2. See Gen. 17. 1.
ai Cp. Lev. 19. 2 & 1 Pet. 1. 15.
aj ch. 28. 41.
ak Mark 14. 33.
al Luke 22. 40.
am Cp. 1 Cor. 10. 13.
an Cp. John 20. 26.
ao 12. 8, 9 & 14. 11.
ap John 17. 15.
aq 2 Thess. 3. 3.
ar Cp. 2 Tim. 4. 18.
as See ch. 13. 12.
at 1 Chr. 29. 11, 12 (for mg.).
au ver. 16. ch. 23. 5.
av Mark 11. 25.
aw Luke 6. 37.
ax Eph. 4. 32.
ay Col. 3. 12.
az Cp. 1 Cor. 13. 3.
ba ch. 13. 35.
bb See James 2. 18.
bc John 5. 44.
bd 1 Sam. 68. 5.
be Luke 6. 24.
bf ver. 2. 5.
bg ver. 6. 13.
bh Ruth 3. 3.
bi Sam. 12. 20.
bj Dan. 10. 3, at.
bk Mark 11. 25.
bl Luke 11. 11.
bm ver. 4. 6.
bn 1 ch. 19. 21.
bo Luke 12. 21, 33, 34 & 13. 32.
bp Tim. 6. 9, 10, 17-19. Heb. 13. 5.
bq ver. 5. 16.
br James 5. 2, 3.
bs ch. 24. 48.
bt Luke 12. 35 (& mg. for mg.).
bu 2 Kin. 4. 3.
bv 1 Sam. 28. 30.
bw ver. 4. 18.

seeth in secret shall recompense thee. ⁷ And in praying use not vain repetitions, as the Gentiles do: for they think that they shall be heard for their much speaking. ⁸ Be not ye therefore like unto them: for your Father knoweth what things ye have need of, before ye ask him. ⁹ After this manner therefore pray ye: Our Father which art in heaven, Hallowed be thy name. Thy kingdom come. Thy will be done, as in heaven, so on earth. Give us this day our daily bread. And forgive us our debts, as we also have forgiven our debtors. And bring us not into temptation, but deliver us from the evil one. For thine is the kingdom, and the power, and the glory, for ever. Amen. For if ye forgive men their trespasses, your heavenly Father will also forgive you: But if ye forgive not men their trespasses, neither will your Father forgive your trespasses.

¹⁶ Moreover when ye fast, be not, as the hypocrites, of a sad countenance: for they disfigure their faces, that they may be seen of men to fast. Verily I say unto you, They have received their reward. But thou, when thou fastest, anoint thy head, and wash thy face; that thou be not seen of men to fast, but of thy Father which is in secret: and thy Father, which seeth in secret, shall reward thee. ¹⁹ Lay not up for yourselves treasures upon the earth, where moth and rust doth consume, and where thieves break through and steal: but lay up for yourselves treasures in heaven, where neither moth nor rust doth consume, and where thieves

R.V. ¹ That is, collectors or renters of Roman taxes: and so elsewhere.

² Or, our bread for the coming day. ⁴ Or, evil the kingdom, and the power, and the glory, for ever. Amen.

⁵ Many authorities, some ancient, but with variations, add For thine is

⁶ Or, thy through.

A.V. ⁷ Or, righteousness.

⁸ Or, with.

⁹ Or, causes not a trumpet to be sounded.

do not ¹break through nor steal:
²¹ for where ^{thy} treasure is, there
 will ^{thy} heart be also. ²² ^{the} ^{lamp} ^{light} of the body is the eye: if
 therefore thine eye be single,
 thy whole body shall be full of
 light. ²³ ^a But if ^{thy} ^{eye} be
 evil, thy whole body shall be full
 of darkness. If therefore the
 light that is in thee be dark-
 ness, how great is ^{the} darkness!
²⁴ ^a No man can serve two
 masters: for either he will hate
 the one, and love the other;
 or else he will hold to ^{the} one,
 and despise the other. Ye can-
 not serve God and ^a mammon.
²⁵ ^{Therefore} I say unto you,
 Take not anxious ^{Be not anxious}
 Take no thought for your life, what
 ye shall eat, or what ye shall
 drink; nor yet for your body,
 what ye shall put on. Is not the
 life more than ^{the food}, and the
 body than ^{the raiment}? ²⁶ ^{Be-}
 hold the ^{birds} of the ^{heaven}, that
^{fowls} ^{air}: for they
 sow not, neither do they reap,
 nor gather into barns; and yet
 your heavenly Father feedeth them.
²⁷ ^{Are} not ye of much more value
 than they? ²⁸ ^{And} which of you
 being anxious ^{being anxious}
 taking thought can add one cubit
 unto his ²⁹ ^{stature}? ²⁸ ^{And} why
 are ye anxious concerning ^{take ye thought for} raiment? Con-
 sider the lilies of the field, how
 they grow; they toil not, neither
 do they spin: ²⁹ ^{And} yet I say
 unto you, ^{That} ^{even} Solomon in
 all his glory was not arrayed
 like one of these. ³⁰ ^{But} ^{Wherefore}, if
 God ^{doth} so clothe the grass of
 the field, which ^{to-day} ^{is}, and
 to-morrow ^{is} cast into the oven,
 shall he not much more clothe
 you, ³¹ ^O ye of little faith?
³¹ ^{Be not therefore anxious}, saying, What
 shall we eat? or, What shall we
 drink? or, Wherewithal shall we
 be clothed? ³² ^{For} after all these
 things do ^{the Gentiles} seek: ^d for

your heavenly Father knoweth
 that ye have need of all these
 things. ³³ ^{But} ^{seek} ye first
^{his kingdom}, and his righteous-
 ness; ^{and} all these things shall
 be added unto you. ³⁴ ^{Be not}
 therefore ^{anxious} for the morrow:
 for the morrow ^{will be anxious} shall take thought for
 the things of itself. Sufficient unto
 the day is the evil thereof.

¹ ^{Judge} not, that ye be
 not judged. ² ^{For} with
 what ^{judgement} ye judge, ye
 shall be judged: and ^{with} what
 measure ye mete, it shall be
 measured unto you ^{to you again}. ³ ^{And} why
 beholdest thou the mote that is
 in thy brother's eye, but ^{con-}
 siderest not the beam that is in
 thine own eye? ⁴ ^{Or} how wilt
 thou say to thy brother, Let me
 cast out the mote out of thine
 eye; and lo, ^{the} beam is in thine
 own eye? ⁵ ^{Thou hypocrite},
 cast out first ^{first} the beam out of thine
 own eye; and then shalt thou
 see clearly to cast out the mote
 out of thy brother's eye.

⁶ ^{Give} not that which is holy
 unto ^{the dogs}, neither cast ^{ye}
 your ^{pearls} before ^{the swine},
 lest ^{haply} they trample them under
 their feet, and turn ^{again} and rend
 you.

⁷ ^{Ask}, and it shall be given
 you; ^{seek}, and ye shall find;
^{knock}, and it shall be opened
 unto you: ⁸ for every one that
 asketh receiveth; and he that
 seeketh findeth; and to him that
 knocketh it shall be opened.
⁹ ^{Or} what man is there of you,
 who, if his son ^{shall ask him for a loaf}, will
 whom ^{ask bread}, will he
 give him ^{a stone}; ¹⁰ or if he shall
 ask for a fish, will he give him a
 serpent? ¹¹ If ye then, ^{being}
 evil, know how to give good
 gifts unto your children, how
 much more shall ^{your Father}

which is in heaven give good things to them that ask him?

¹² ^aAll things therefore whatsoever ye would that men should do unto you, even so do ye also unto them: for this is ^bthe law and the prophets.

¹³ ^cEnter ye in ^dat the narrow gate: for wide ^e'is the gate, and broad is the way, that leadeth to destruction, and many ^fthere be which enter in thereby. ¹⁴ ^gFor narrow ^his the gate, and ⁱstraitened ^jthe way, which leadeth unto life, and ^k'few there be that find it.

¹⁵ ^lBeware of false prophets, which come to you in sheep's clothing, but inwardly they are ^m'ravening wolves. ¹⁶ ⁿBy their fruits ye shall know them. Do men gather grapes of thorns, or figs of thistles?

¹⁷ Even so ^o'every good tree bringeth forth good fruit; but ^pthe corrupt tree bringeth forth evil fruit. ¹⁸ A good tree cannot bring forth evil fruit, neither can a corrupt tree bring forth good fruit. ¹⁹ ^q'Every tree that bringeth not forth good fruit is hewn down, and cast into the fire. ²⁰ ^rTherefore ^sby their fruits ye shall know them.

²¹ ^t'Not every one that ^u'saith unto me, Lord, Lord, shall ^v'enter into the kingdom of heaven; but he that ^w'doeth the will of my Father which is in heaven.

²² ^x'Many will say to me ^y'in that day, Lord, Lord, ^zdid we not ^{aa}prophesy by thy name, and ^{ab}in thy name have cast out devils? and ^{ac}in thy name do many ^{ad}wonderful works?

²³ ^{ae}And then will I profess unto them, I ^{af}'never knew you: ^{ag}'depart from me, ^{ah}'ye that work iniquity.

²⁴ ^{ai}'Every one therefore which ^{aj}heareth these ^{ak}sayings of mine, and doeth them, ^{al}shall be likened unto ^{am}a wise man, which built his house upon

^a Luke 6. 31.
^b Cp. Tobit 4. 18.
^c See ch. 22. 40.

^d Luke 13. 34.
^e ch. 25. 2.
^f Cp. Ezek. 13. 16-14.

^g Ps. 16. 11.
^h Cp. ch. 13. 8.
ⁱ & John 14. 6.
^j Cp. Luke 13. 23.

^k ch. 24. 11.
^l 24. Deut. 13. 1-3. Jer. 14. 14 & 23. 16.

^m Mark 13. 22.
ⁿ Luke 6. 26.
^o Acts 13. 6.

^p 2 Pet. 2. 1.
^q John 4. 1.
^r Rev. 19. 30, et.

^s A ch. 13. 54 & 22. 33. Mark 11. 22 & 6. 2 & 11. 18.

^t Luke 4. 32.
^u Cp. Acts 13. 12.
^v Ezek. 22. 27. Acts 20. 29.

^w Cp. Mic. 3. 5 & John 10. 12.
^x Luke 6.

^y James 2. 18.
^z & John 7. 46.
^{aa} 1 ch. 12. 33-35.

^{ab} ch. 4. 26.
^{ac} For ver. 2 -4, see Mark 1. 40-44 & Luke 5. 12-14.

^{ad} ch. 2. 2 & 9. 18 & 15. 26 & 23. 30, et.

^{ae} Cp. ch. 18. 36 & Acts 10. 23.
^{af} See ch. 8. 10.

^{ag} Luke 6. 46.
^{ah} Rom. 2. 13.
^{ai} James 1. 22.

^{aj} Cp. Hos. 8. 2.
^{ak} ch. 9. 30 & 9. 3.

^{al} Mark 1. 34 & 5. 43 & 7. 36 & 8. 26. See ch. 12. 16.

^{am} Cp. John 3. 3, & Luke 17. 14.

^{an} v ch. 12. 50.
^{ao} We Lev. 14. 2-32.

^{ap} 2 ch. 10. 18 & 24. 14.
^{aq} Mark 6. 11.

^{ar} Luke 9. 5.
^{as} James 5. 3.
^{at} y ch. 25. 11.

^{au} Luke 13. 22-27.
^{av} Mal. 3. 17.

^{aw} For ver. 5 -13, see Luke 7. 1-10.

^{ax} Cp. Num. 24. 4 & John 11. 51 & 1 Cor. 13. 2.

^{ay} See Mark 8. 38.
^{az} ch. 10. 33.

^{ba} Cp. Ps. 101. 4.
^{bb} ch. 25. 41.
^{bc} Ps. 6. 8.

^{bd} ch. 13. 41.
^{be} Ps. 5. 5.
^{bf} For ver. 24 -37, see Luke 6. 47-49.

^{bg} A ch. 25. 2.
^{bh} Cp. Ezek. 13. 16-14.

the rock: ²⁵ and the rain descended, and the floods came, and the winds blew, and beat upon that house; and it fell not: for it was founded upon ^athe rock.

²⁶ And every one that heareth these ^bwords of mine, and doeth them not, shall be likened unto ^ca foolish man, which built his house upon the sand: ²⁷ and the rain descended, and the floods came, and the winds blew, and smote upon that house; and it fell: and great was the fall thereof.

²⁸ And it came to pass, when Jesus ^dhad ended these ^ewords, ^fthe multitudes were astonished at his teaching: ²⁹ ^gfor he taught them as ^hone having authority, and not as the scribes.

¹ And when he was come down from the mountain,

⁸ ^agreat multitudes followed him. ² ^b'And behold, there came to him a leper and ^c'worshipped him, saying, Lord, if thou wilt, thou canst make me clean. ³ And he stretched forth his hand, and touched him, saying, I will; be thou made clean. And straightway his leprosy was cleansed. ⁴ And Jesus saith unto him, ^d'See thou tell no man; but go thy way, ^e'shew thyself to the priest, and ^f'offer the gift that Moses commanded, ^g'for a testimony unto them.

⁵ And ^h'when ⁱhe ^jJesus was entered into Capernaum, there came unto him a centurion, beseeching him, ⁶ and saying, Lord, my ^kservant lieth in the house sick of the palsy, grievously tormented. ⁷ And ^lJesus saith unto him, I will come and heal him. ⁸ And the centurion answered and said, Lord, I am not ^m'worthy that thou shouldest come under my

R.V. ¹ Some ancient authorities omit *is the gate*. ² Many ancient authorities read *How narrow is the gate, etc. ³ Gr. *demons*. ⁴ Gr. *powers*. ⁵ Or, *boy*. ⁶ Gr. *sufficient*. ⁷ A.V. ⁸ Or, *How*.*

roof: but ^{only say the word, speak the word only,} and my 'servant shall be healed. ⁹ For I also am a man ^{under myself soldiers, soldiers under me} under authority, having to this ^{one, man,} Go, and he goeth; and to another, Come, and he cometh; and to my 'servant, Do this, and he doeth it. ¹⁰ And when Jesus heard it, ^{he} marvelled, and said to them that followed, Verily I say unto you, 'I have not found so great 'faith, no, not in Israel. ¹¹ And I say unto you, ^{that} many shall come from the east and the west, and shall 'sit down with Abraham, and Isaac, and Jacob, in the kingdom of heaven: ¹² ^{but} the ^{sons} children of the kingdom shall be cast ^{forth} out into the outer darkness: ¹³ there shall be the weeping and gnashing of teeth. ¹³ And Jesus said unto the centurion, Go thy way; and ²as thou hast believed, ^{so} be it done unto thee. ¹⁴ And ^{his} 'servant was healed in ^{that} the ^{selfsame} hour.

¹⁴ And when Jesus was come into Peter's house, he saw ^{his} wife's mother ^{lying} laid, and sick of a fever. ¹⁵ And he ²touched her hand, and the fever left ^{her}; and she arose, and ministered unto him. ¹⁶ And when ^{them} even was come, they brought unto him many ^{that were} ²²possessed with devils: and he cast out the spirits ^{with} his word, and healed all that were sick: ¹⁷ ^{that} it might be fulfilled which was spoken ^{by} ^{Isaiah} ^{Reaiah} the prophet, saying, ²Himself took our infirmities, and bare our diseases, sicknesses.

¹⁸ Now ¹when Jesus saw great multitudes about him, ^{he} gave commandment to depart unto the other side. ¹⁹ And ^{there} came ^a scribe, and said unto him, ¹⁰Master, I will follow thee whithersoever

thou goest. ²⁰ And Jesus saith unto him, The foxes have holes, and the birds of the ^{heaven} ^{air} have ^{11b} nests; but the Son of man hath not where to lay his head. ²¹ And another of ^{the} ^{his} disciples said unto him, Lord, suffer me first to go and bury my father. ²² But Jesus ^{saith} ^{said} unto him, Follow me; and ^{leave} ^{let} the dead ^{to} bury their own dead.

²³ And when he was entered into a ^{boat} ^{ship}, his disciples followed him. ²⁴ And ^{And} behold, there arose a great tempest in the sea, inasmuch that the ^{boat} ^{ship} was covered with the waves: but ¹he was asleep. ²⁵ And ^{his} ^{they} disciples came to him, and awoke him, saying, 'Save, Lord; we perish. ²⁶ And he saith unto them, Why are ye ¹fearful, ²O ye of little faith? Then he arose, and ^{re}buked the winds and the sea; and ^{there} was a great calm. ²⁷ And ^{But} the men ^{marvelled}, saying, What manner of man is this, that even ^{the} winds and the sea obey ^{him}?

²⁸ And when he was come to the other side into the country of the ^{Gadarenes} ^{Gergesenes}, there met him two ⁷possessed with devils, coming forth out of the tombs, exceeding fierce, so that no man could ^{might} pass by that way. ²⁹ And ^{And} behold, they ^bcried out, saying, 'What have we to do with thee, Jesus, 'thou Son of God? art thou come hither to torment us ^{before} the time? ³⁰ Now ^{And} there was ^a ^{afar} good way off from them ^a ^{an} herd of many swine feeding. ³¹ And ^{So} the ¹²devils besought him, saying, If thou cast us out, ^{send} us ^{suffer} us to go away into the herd of swine. ³² And he said unto them, Go. And ^{they} came out, and ^{when} they were come out, they went into the ^{herd} of swine: and ^{and} behold, the

R.V. ¹ Gr. with a word.² Or, boy³ Some ancient authorities insert: as in Luke 7. 8.⁴ Many ancient authorities read 'With no man in Israel have I found so great faith.'

Or, through

⁵ Gr. one scribe.¹⁰ Or, Teacher¹¹ Gr. lodging-places.¹² Gr. demons.¹³ Gr. bondservant.¹⁴ Or, demoniac

whole herd ^{of swine} rushed ^{violently} down ^{into the sea}, and perished in the waters. ³³ And they that ^{fed} kept them fled, and went ^{away} into the city, and told ^{everything} and what was befallen to them that were ¹⁰ possessed with the devils. ³⁴ And behold, all the city came out to meet Jesus: and when they saw him, ^athey besought him that he would depart ^{from their borders} out of their ^{coasts}.

¹ And he entered into a ^{boat} and crossed ^{over}, and came into ^{his own city}.

² And behold, they brought to him a man sick of the palsy, lying on a bed: and Jesus ^{seeing} their faith said unto the sick of the palsy, ³ Son, be of good cheer; ^{thy sins} are forgiven thee.

³ And behold, certain of the scribes said within themselves, ^a This man blasphemeth. ⁴ And Jesus ^{knowing} their thoughts said, Wherefore think ye evil in your hearts? ⁵ For whether is easier, to say, Thy sins are forgiven thee; or to say, Arise, and walk? ⁶ But that ye may know that the Son of man hath ^a power on earth to forgive sins (then saith he to the sick of the palsy), Arise, and take up thy bed, and go unto thy ^{house}. ⁷ And he arose, and departed to his house.

⁸ But when the multitudes saw it, ^a they were afraid, and ^a glorified God, which had ^a given such ^a power unto men.

⁹ And as Jesus passed ^{by} from thence, he saw a man, named ^a Matthew, sitting at the ^{place of toll} receipt of ^{custom}: and he saith unto him, Follow me. And he arose, and followed him.

¹⁰ And it came to pass, as ^{he} Jesus ^a sat at meat in the house, behold,

^a ch. 11. 19.
Mark 2. 16,
15, 41.
See ch. 5. 46.

^b Cp. Luke 15. 2.

^c ver. 16.

^d Cp. 1 Kin. 17. 12
& Luke 5. 8
& Acts 16. 26.
^e ch. 12. 7.

^f Cited from Hos. 6. 6.
Cp. ch. 23. 23
& Mark 12. 31.

^g Cp. Luke 15. 7
& John 9. 39.
^h 1 Tim. 1. 16.

ⁱ ch. 4. 13.
Cp. Mark 2. 1.

^j For ver.

^k See Mark 2. 3-12
& Luke 5. 15-26.

^l ch. 11. 2
& 14. 12.

^m Luke 11. 1.
John 1. 26.

ⁿ ch. 4. 1.
Cp. Acts 19. 25

^o & 19. 2.

^p Cp. ch. 15. 2.

^q Luke 18. 12.

^r ver. 22, 26.

^s ch. 10. 13
& 15. 26.

^t Mark 10. 52.
Luke 7. 9, 50

^u & 17. 19
& 18. 42.

^v Acts 2. 16
& 14. 9.

^w James 5. 15.

^x ver. 22.

^y Luke 7. 48.

^z Cp. John 8. 14.

^{aa} Cp. John 8. 29.

^{ab} See Luke 17. 32.

^{ac} ch. 28. 65.

^{ad} John 10. 36.

^{ae} ch. 12. 26.

^{af} Luke 8. 8
& 9. 47 (for mg.).

^{ag} John 2. 24, 25.

^{ah} Cp. John 16. 20.

^{ai} Joh. 9. 4.

^{aj} Job 32. 19 (mg.).

^{ak} 119. 83 (mg.).

^{al} See Luke 7. 16.

^{am} For ver. 16-25, see Mark 2. 22-42.

^{an} Luke 8. 41-56.

^{ao} ch. 22. 16.

^{ap} See ch. 9. 2.

^{aq} For ver. 9-17, see Mark 2. 12-22.

^{ar} Luke 5. 27-38.

^{as} ch. 10. 2.

^{at} Mark 8. 18.

^{au} Luke 6. 18.

^{av} Acts 1. 18.

^{aw} Lev. 15. 25.

many ^a publicans and sinners came and sat down with ^a Jesus ^{him} and his disciples. ¹¹ And when the Pharisees saw it, they said unto his disciples, ^b Why eateth your ^c Master with ^{the} publicans and sinners? ¹² But when ^{he} Jesus ^{heard} ^{it}, he ^{said} said, They that are ⁷ whole ^{have no need of} a physician, but they that are sick. ¹³ But go ye and learn ^a what ^{that} meaneth, ^d I ^{desire} will have mercy, and not sacrifice: for ^e I ^{am not} came not to call the righteous, ^f but

sinners to repentance.

¹⁴ Then ^{come} came to him ^{the} the disciples of John, saying, ¹⁵ Why do we and ^{the} the Pharisees fast

^{oft}, but thy disciples fast not?

¹⁵ And Jesus said unto them,

¹⁶ Can the ^{sons} children of the bride-chamber

mourn, as long as the bridegroom

is with them? but ^{the} the days will

come, when the bridegroom shall

be taken ^{away} from them, and

^{then} shall they fast. ¹⁶ And no

man putteth a piece of ^{undressed} new

cloth ^{upon} unto an old garment; for that

which ^{is put in to} fill it up taketh

from the garment, and ^a worse rent

is made. ¹⁷ Neither do ^{men} put

new wine into old ^{wine-skins} bottles: else

the ^{skins} burst, and the wine

is spilled, and the ^{skins} bottles

perish: but they put new wine into

fresh ^{wine-skins} new bottles, and both are pre-

served.

¹⁸ While he spake these things

unto them, behold, there came

¹⁹ a certain ruler, and ^a worshipped

him, saying, My daughter is even

now dead: but come and lay thy

hand upon her, and she shall

live. ¹⁹ And Jesus arose, and

followed him, and ^{so did} his

disciples. ²⁰ And behold, a

woman, which ^{who had} was diseased with an issue

of blood twelve years, came

R.V. 1 Or, demoniacs

2 Gr. Child.

3 Many ancient authorities read seeing.

4 Or, authority

5 Gr. reclined:

and so always. 6 Or, Teacher

7 Gr. strong.

8 Some ancient authorities omit oft.

9 That is, skins used as bottles.

10 Gr. one ruler.

A.V. * Or, rose, or, unwrought cloth.

behind him, and touched ^{the} ^{border} ^{hem} of his garment: ²¹ for she said within herself, If I ^{may} but touch his garment, I shall be ^{made} whole. ²² But Jesus turning about, and seeing her, he said, Daughter, be of good cheer; thy faith hath ^{made} thee whole. ²³ And the woman was ^{made} whole from that hour. ²⁴ And when Jesus came into the ruler's house, and saw ^{the} ^{flute-players,} ^{minstrels} and the ^{crowd} ^{people} making a tumult, ²⁴ he said unto them, Give place: for ^{the} ^{damsel} ^{maid} is not dead, but ^{sleepeth}. And they laughed him to scorn. ²⁵ But ^{when} the crowd was put forth, he entered in, and ^{took} her by the ^{hand}; and the ^{damsel} ^{maid} arose. ²⁶ And ^{the} fame hereof went forth abroad into all that land.

²⁷ And ^{when} Jesus passed by from thence, two blind men followed him, crying out, and saying, Have mercy on us, ^{thou} son of David. ^{Thou} son of David, have mercy on us. ²⁸ And when he was come into the house, the blind men came to him: and Jesus saith unto them, Believe ye that I am able to do this? They say unto him, Yea, Lord. ²⁹ Then touched he their eyes, saying, According to your faith be it done unto you. ³⁰ And their eyes were opened. And Jesus ^{strictly} ^{straitly} charged them, saying, See that no man know it. ³¹ But they went forth, and spread abroad his fame in all that land.

³² And as they went forth, behold, ^{there} was brought to him a dumb man ^{possessed} with a ^{devil}. ³³ And when the ^{devil} was cast out, the dumb man spake: and the multitudes ^{marvelled}, saying, It was never so seen in Israel. ³⁴ But the Pharisees said, By the prince of the ^{devils} casteth he out ^{devils}. ^{casteth} out devils through the prince of the devils.

³⁵ And Jesus went about all the cities and the villages, teaching in their synagogues, and preaching the gospel of the kingdom, and healing ^{all manner of} ^{disease and all manner of} ^{sickness} ^{every sickness} and every disease among the people. ³⁶ But when he saw the multitudes, he was moved with compassion for them, because they were distressed on, and were scattered abroad, ^{as} sheep not having a shepherd. ³⁷ Then saith he unto his disciples, The harvest truly is plenteous, but the labourers are few: ³⁸ Pray ye therefore the Lord of the harvest, that he will send forth labourers into his harvest.

¹ And when he had called **IO** unto him his twelve disciples, and he gave them authority over power ^{against} unclean spirits, to cast them out, and to heal all manner of ^{disease} ^{sickness} and all manner of ^{disease} ^{sickness}.

² Now the names of the twelve apostles are these: The first, Simon, who is called Peter, and Andrew his brother; James the son of Zebedee, and John his brother; Philip, and Bartholomew; Thomas, and Matthew the publican; James the son of Alphaeus, and Lebbeus.

whose surname was Thaddæus; Simon the Cananean, and Judas Iscariot, who also betrayed him. ⁵ These twelve Jesus sent forth, and charged them, saying,

Go not into ^{any} ^{the} way of the Gentiles, and enter not into any city of ^{the} ^{Samaritans} ^{enter} ^{ye} not: ⁶ but go rather to the lost sheep of the house of Israel. ⁷ And as ye go, preach, saying, The kingdom of heaven is at hand. ⁸ Heal the sick, raise the dead, cleanse the lepers, cast out devils: freely ye have received, freely give. ⁹ ^{Get} ^{Provide}

R.V. ¹ Or, saved ² Or, saved these ³ Or, this fame. ⁴ Or, eternally ⁵ Or, demon. ⁶ Or, for Gr. demons. ⁷ Or, Zealot. See Luke 6: 15; Acts 1: 13. ⁸ Or, delivered him up: and so always. ⁹ Or, for.

A.V. ¹ Or, this fame. ² Or, were tired and lay down. ³ Or, over. ⁴ Or, Get. ⁵ Or, Get.

you no gold, nor silver, nor brass
neither purses; 10 nor wallet for your
journey, neither two coats, neither
shoes, nor yet staves: for the
labourer is worthy of his food.
11 And into whatsoever city or
village ye shall enter, search out who
in it is worthy; and there abide
till ye go forth. 12 And when ye
enter into the house, salute it.
13 And if the house be worthy,
let your peace come upon it:
but if it be not worthy, let your
peace return to you. 14 And
whosoever shall not receive you,
nor hear your words, when ye
so forth depart out of that house or that
city, shake off the dust of your
feet. 15 Verily I say unto you,
It shall be more tolerable for
the land of Sodom and Gomorrah
in the day of judgment, than for
that city.

16 Behold, I send you forth
as sheep in the midst of wolves:
be ye therefore wise as serpents,
and harmless as doves. 17 But
beware of men: for they will
deliver you up to the councils,
and they will scourge you in their synagogues;
18 yea and before governors and kings shall
ye be brought for my sake, for a
testimony against them and to the
Gentiles. 19 But when they
deliver you up, be not anxious how
or what ye shall speak: for it
shall be given you in that same
hour what ye shall speak. 20 For
it is not ye that speak, but
the Spirit of your Father which
speaketh in you. 21 And the
brother shall deliver up the
brother to death, and the father
his child: and the children shall
rise up against their parents, and
cause them to be put to death.
22 And ye shall be hated of all

a ch. 24. 13.
Mark 13. 13.
Cp. Dan. 12. 12.
13 & James 5.
11 & Rev. 7. 10.
See Heb. 3. 6.
1 Tim. 5. 13.
Cp. 1 Cor. 9. 4.
7-14.
ch. 23. 34.
d Cp. ch. 12.
15 & Acts 8. 1
& 9. 25, 30 & 14.
& 17. 10, 14.
2 ch. 12. 38.
/ Luke 6. 40.
John 13. 16
& 15. 20.
Cp. Heb. 12. 3.
Cp. 1 Sam.
22. 6
& 1 Chr. 12. 13.
A Cp. ch. 8. 8
& Acts 16. 15.
e ch. 9. 34 &
12. 34. Mark
3. 22. Luke
11. 15. See
John 7. 20.
Cp. Ps. 35.
15.
Cp. 2 Kin.
1. 2.
f Acts 13. 51.
Cp. Neh. 5. 13
& Acts 13. 4.
m Mark 4.
22. Luke 8. 17.
Cp. 1 Tim. 5.
28. For ver.
23, see
Luke 12. 2-3.
n ch. 11. 24.
o Gen. 18. 30
& 19. 28.
p 2 Pet. 2. 6.
p Luke 10. 1.
Cp. John 17.
14.
q See Luke
5. 15.
r Psal. 8. 13.
17 & 51. 12, 13.
Jer. 1. 8.
s Pet. 3. 14.
Cp. 2 Mac. 6.
26 & 7. 25.
t Gen. 3. 1.
u Rom. 16. 19
(Gk.). Phil. 2.
18. Cp. 1 Cor.
14. 20.
v See Mark
13. 9, 11 &
Luke 12. 11, 12.
w James 5. 12.
x ch. 5. 22
& 28. 50, al.
x See ch.
23. 34.
y See ch. 5.
29 (a mg. for
mg.).
z See ch. 8. 4.
a For ver. 19
13-11-13
b Luke 21. 12
-19 & 2 Tim.
4. 16, 17.
c See 1 Sam.
14. 45.
c See ch. 6.
26.
d Deut. 13.
18. Cp. Num.
23. 8. See
Ex. 4. 12.
e ch. 6. 26
& 12. 12.
f Cp. Rom.
10. 19
& Heb. 10. 35
& Rev. 3. 2.
g Luke 12.
12. Acts 4. 8
& 10 & 13. 9.
1 Cor. 15. 10.
2 Cor. 13. 3.
Cp. ver. 40 &
1 Thess. 2. 13
3 Tim. 2. 12. 2 Pet. 2. 1. 1 John 2. 22. Cp. Mark 8. 38. e ch. 7. 23 & 25. 12.
n ch. 24. 9. John 15. 18-21. Cp. Luke 6. 23 & Acts 5. 41, al.

men for my name's sake: but
he that endureth to the end, the same
shall be saved. 23 But when they
'persecute you in this city, flee
ye into the next: for verily I say
unto you, Ye shall not have
gone through the cities of Israel,
'till the Son of man be come.
24 The disciple is not above his
'master, nor the servant above
his lord. 25 It is enough for the
disciple that he be as his 'master,
and the servant as his lord. 'If
they have called the master of
the house Beelzebub, how
much more shall they call them
of his household! 26 Fear them not
therefore: for there is nothing
covered, that shall not be re-
vealed; and hid, that shall not
be known. 27 What I tell you
in the darkness, that speak ye in
the light: and what ye hear in
the ear, that proclaim ye upon the
housetops. 28 And be not afraid of
them which kill the body, but
are not able to kill the soul:
but rather fear him which is
able to destroy both soul and
body in hell. 29 Are not two
sparrows sold for a farthing?
and not one of them shall fall on the
ground without your Father: 30 but
the very hairs of your head are
all numbered. 31 Fear ye not
therefore; ye are of more value than
many sparrows. 32 Every one there-
fore who shall confess me before
men, I will I also confess also
before my Father which is in heaven.
33 But whosoever shall deny me
before men, I will I also deny
before my Father which is in
heaven.

34 Think not that I came to
send peace on the earth: I came
not to send peace, but

R.V. 1 Gr. *piridae*. 2 Or, *simple*. 3 Or, *put them to death*. 4 Or, *teacher*. 5 Gr. *bondservant*.
6 Gr. *Beelzebub*: and so elsewhere. 7 Gr. *Gehenna*. 8 Gr. *in him*. 9 Gr. *cast*.
A.V. 6 Gr. *a staff*. 7 Or, *simple*. 8 Or, *end, or, finish*. 9 Gr. *Beelzebub*. 10 It is in value half/penny farthing
is the original, as being the tenth part of the Roman penny: See on ch. 18. 28.

a sword. ³⁵ "For I ^{came} ^{am come} ^bto set a man at variance against his father, and the daughter against her mother, and the daughter in law against her mother in law: ³⁶ "And a man's foes ^{shall be} they of his own household. ³⁷ "He that loveth father or mother more than me is not ^aworthy of me: and he that loveth son or daughter more than me is not worthy of me. ³⁸ "And ^{'he} that doth not take his cross, and follow after me, is not worthy of me. ³⁹ "He that ^{'findeth} his ^{'life} shall lose it: and he that ^{'loseth} his ^{'life} for my sake shall find it. ⁴⁰ "He that receiveth you receiveth me, and ^{'he} that receiveth me receiveth him that sent me. ⁴¹ "He that receiveth a prophet in the name of a prophet shall receive a prophet's reward; and he that receiveth a righteous man in the name of a righteous man shall receive a righteous man's reward. ⁴² "And ^{'whosoever} shall give to drink unto one of ^{'these} little ones a cup of cold water ^{only}, in the name of a disciple, verily I say unto you, he shall in no wise lose his reward.

¹ And it came to pass, **II** when Jesus had made an end of commanding his twelve disciples, he departed thence to teach and to preach in their cities.

² "Now when John ^{had} heard ^{'in} the prison the works of ^{'the} Christ, he sent ^{by} ^{'his} disciples, ³ and said unto him, Art thou ^{'he} that ^{cometh}, or ^{'look} we for another? ⁴ And Jesus answered and said unto them, Go ^{your} way and tell John ^{the} again those things which ye do hear and see:

a See ver. 34.
b ver. 21.
Cp. Mic. 7. 6.
c See Luke 7. 22.
d Isai. 61. 1.
Luke 4. 18.
Cp. ch. 5. 3.
& James 2. 5.
e Cited from Mic. 7. 6.
Cp. Ps. 41. 9.
& 55. 12, 13.
John 13. 18.
f Luke 14. 28.
g ch. 13. 37.
(mg.) & 24. 10.
& 25. 31 (mg.).
Isai. 6. 14, 15.
Mark 8. 3.
(mg.) John 6. 61 & 18. 1.
A Cp. Wlad. 3. 5.
h ch. 3. 1.
Luke 1. 80.
i ch. 16. 34.
Mark 8. 34.
Luke 9. 23.
& 14. 27.
k Cp. Eph. 4. 14.
& James 1. 6.
l ch. 9. 9.
John 8. 12 & 12. 36 & 21. 19.
m ch. 16. 28.
Mark 8. 35.
Luke 9. 34.
& 17. 35.
John 12. 38.
n Luke 10. 14.
John 13. 20.
Gal. 4. 14. Cp. ver. 30 & ch. 18. 5 & 25. 40.
o ch. 14. 5.
& 21. 25.
p Luke 1. 76.
q Mark 9. 37.
Luke 9. 48.
Cp. John 12. 44, 45.
r 1 Kin. 17. 10-15 & 18. 4.
s 2 Kin. 4. 8.
Cp. 3 John 8-8.
t Mark 1. 3.
Cited from Mat. 3. 1.
u ch. 25. 35.
40. Mark 9. 41.
Heb. 6. 10.
v ch. 18. 10.
w Luke 16. 16.
x ch. 17. 10-15.
y Mat. 4. 5.
Mark 9. 11-13.
Luke 1. 17.
Cp. John 1. 31.
z For ver. 2-12, see Luke 7. 18-35.
aa ch. 13. 9.
43. Luke 8. 8.
& 14. 35.
Rev. 2. 7, al.
y ch. 14. 3.
Cp. ch. 4. 12.
z See ch. 1.
17.
a See ch. 9.
14.
b John 4. 28 & 6. 14 & 11. 37.
Cp. ch. 8. 11.
& Gen. 49. 10?
& Deut. 18. 15.
& Ps. 118. 26.
& Dan. 7. 13.
& Rom. 7. 14, al.
c Cp. Luke 3. 15.

⁵ "the blind receive their sight, and the lame walk, the lepers are cleansed, and the deaf hear, and the dead are raised up, and ^{'the} poor have ^{'good tidings} ^{of the gospel} preached to them. ⁶ "And blessed is he, ^{'whosoever} shall ^{'find} ^{no occasion of stumbling} in me. ⁷ "And as ^{these went their way} ^{they departed}, Jesus began to say unto the multitudes concerning John, What went ye out ^{'into} the wilderness to ^{'behold} ^{see} ^{'a} reed shaken with the wind? ⁸ "But what went ye out for to see? ^{'A} man clothed in soft raiment? ^{'Behold}, they that wear soft raiment ^{are} in kings' houses. ⁹ "But ^{wherefore} ^{what} went ye out? to see ^{'a} prophet? ^{Yes}, I say unto you, and ^{much} more than a prophet. ¹⁰ ^{For this} This is he, of whom it is written,

"Behold, I send my messenger before thy face, Who shall prepare thy way before thee.

¹¹ Verily I say unto you, Among them that are born of women there hath not ^{arisen} ^{risen} a greater than John the Baptist: ^{yet} notwithstanding he that is ^{'but little} ^{least} in the kingdom of heaven is greater than he. ¹² "And ^{'from} the days of John the Baptist until now the kingdom of heaven ^{'suffereth} violence, and ^{men of violence} ^{the violent} take it by force. ¹³ "For all the prophets and the law prophesied until John. ¹⁴ "And if ye ^{are willing to} ^{will} receive ^{'it}, this is ^{'Elijah}, which ^{is} ^{was for} to come. ¹⁵ "He that hath ears ^{'to} hear, let him hear. ¹⁶ "But whereunto shall I liken this generation? It is like unto children sitting in the marketplaces, which call unto their fellows, ¹⁷ and ^{'say}, We have piped unto you, and ye ^{have} not danced; we have ^{'mourned} unto you, and ye ^{have} not ^{'lamented}. ¹⁸ "For John came

R.V. ¹ Or, found ye out to see? a prophet?

² Or, soul Gr. lesser.

A.V.

³ Or, lost ⁷ Or, him

⁴ Or, the gospel

⁵ Many ancient authorities read, But what went ye out to see? a prophet?

⁶ Gr. beat the breast.

⁷ Or, is gotten by force, and they that thrust men.

"neither eating ^{nor} drinking, and they say, He hath a ^{devil}.
 19 The Son of man came ^{eating} and drinking, and they say, Behold, a gluttonous man, Behold a man gluttonous, and a wine-bibber, ^a friend of ^{'publicans} and sinners! And ^{'wisdom} is justified by her ^{works} children.

20 Then began he to upbraid the cities wherein most of his ^{'mighty} works were done, because they repented ^{not}.
 21 Woe unto thee, Chorazin! woe unto thee, Bethsaida! for if the ^{'mighty} works had been done in ^{'Tyre} and Sidon, which were done in ^{you}, they would have repented long ago in sackcloth and ashes. 22 Howbeit I say unto you, it shall be more tolerable for ^{'Tyre} and Sidon in ^{at} the day of judgement, than for you. 23 And thou, Capernaum, shalt thou be exalted unto ^{heaven}, which art brought down unto ^{Hades}: for if the ^{'mighty} works had been done in ^{Sodom}, which were done in thee, it would have remained until this day. 24 Howbeit I say unto you, that it shall be more tolerable for the land of Sodom in ^{at} the day of judgement, than for thee.

25 At that ^{season} time Jesus answered and said, I thank thee, O Father, ^{'Lord} of heaven and earth, ^{that} thou didst hide these things from the wise and prudent, and didst ^{'reveal} them unto babes: ^{yea, Father,} for so it was well-pleasing in thy sight. 27 All things have been delivered unto me of my Father: and no ^{one} man knoweth the Son, ^{'save} but the Father; neither doth ^{any} know the Father, save the Son, and he ^{'to} whomsoever the Son ^{willeth} to reveal him. 28 Come unto me, all ye that labour and are ^{'heavy} laden,

† Luke 12. 32. Gal. 1. 15. † See ch. 22. 12. † For ver. 1-14, see Mark 3. 1-6. † Cp. John 17. 25. † Cp. John 6. 37. † Cp. ver. 2. † Cp. ch. 22. 4 & Luke 11. 42.

R.V. 1 Or, demon. 2 Or, was. 3 Many ancient authorities read he brought down. 4 Or, praise. 5 Or, that. 6 Some ancient authorities read they did eat.

a ch. 3. 4. Mark 1. 6. b Luke 1. 15. c Eccles. 51. 28. d John 13. 13. Eph. 4. 30. Phil. 2. 5. 1 Pet. 2. 21. 1 John 2. 6. e ch. 9. 10. Luke 7. 36. f 14. 1. John 2. 12. 2. Zechar. 9. 9. 2 Cor. 10. 1. Phil. 2. 7, 8. Cp. ch. 5. 5. g Jer. 6. 16. h ch. 9. 11. Luke 15. 2. i 19. 7. j ch. 18. 17. Luke 5. 30, al. k John 5. 3. l Cp. Prov. 9. 1-36. m Wisd. 7. 22. n 1 & 11. 1. o 1 & Eccles. 1. 1-20, al. p Luke 11. 49. q For ver. 1-6, see Mark 23-28. r Luke 6. 1-5. s Cp. Ps. 81. 11-13. t Isai. 1. 2-5. u For ver. 24-26, see Luke 10. 12-15. v Deut. 23. 23. w ch. 15. 21. x Mark 3. 8. y Isai. 23. z Ezek. 28. 2-24 & Amos 1. 9, 10. aa Cp. ver. 10. ab Luke 13. 14. ac 14. 3 & John 5. 10 & 7. 23. ad 9. 16. ae Cp. Ex. 20. 9-11. af Cp. Luke 12. 47, 48. ag 1 Sam. 21. 1-6. See ch. 21. 16. ah See Acts 17. 31. ai Cited from Isai. 14. 13-15. aj Lam. 2. 1 & Ezek. 26. 30, al. ak Ex. 25. 30. al Lev. 24. 5-9. am 2 ch. 16. 18. an Luke 13. 33. ao Acts 2. 37. ap Rev. 1. 18, al. aqu Num. 23. 9. ar Cp. 1 Chr. 22. 32 & John 7. 22, 23. as ch. 10. 15. at a ver. 41, 42. au Cp. ver. 8. av Mat. 2. 9. aw Mat. 8. 1. ax For ver. 25-27, see Luke 10. 21, 22. ay ch. 9. 12. az See Acts 17. 34. ba Cited from Hos. 6. 6. Cp. Mic. 6. 6-8. bb Job 37. 24. bc 1 Cor. 1. 19-27. bd Cor. 3. 14. be 1 Cor. 21. 16. bf Ps. 2. 2. bg Cp. ch. 13. 11. bh 16. 17. bi Cp. ch. 9. 6. 1-6 & Luke 6. 6-11. b2 Cp. John 1. 18 & 6. 46 & 7. 29 & 8. 12. b3 Cp. Luke 11. 54 & 20. 30 & John 8. 6. b4 John 7. 37.

and I will give you rest. 29 Take my yoke upon you, and learn of me; for I am meek and lowly in heart: and ye shall find rest unto your souls. 30 For my yoke is easy, and my burden is light.

1 At that ^{season} time Jesus went on the sabbath day through the cornfields; and his disciples were an hungred, and began to pluck the ears of corn, and to eat. 2 But the Pharisees, when they saw it, said unto him, Behold, thy disciples do that which is not lawful to do upon the sabbath. 3 But he said unto them, Have ye not read what David did, when he was an hungred, and they that were with him; how he entered into the house of God, and did eat the shewbread, which was not lawful for him to eat, neither for them that were with him, but only for the priests? 5 Or have ye not read in the law, how that on the sabbath day the priests in the temple profane the sabbath, and are guiltless? 6 But I say unto you, That in this place is ^{that} temple is here. 7 But if ye had known what this meaneth, I desire will have mercy, and not sacrifice, ye would not have condemned the guiltless. 8 For the Son of man is ^{lord} Lord even of the sabbath day.

9 And when he was departed thence, he went into their synagogue: and behold, there was a man which had his hand withered. And they asked him, saying, Is it lawful to heal on the sabbath day? that they might accuse him. 11 And he said unto them, What man shall there be of among

1-6 & Luke 6. 6-11. 1 Cp. John 1. 18 & 6. 46 & 7. 29 & 8. 12. 2 Cp. Luke 11. 54 & 20. 30 & John 8. 6. 3 John 7. 37.

you, that shall have one sheep, and ^{if this} fall into a pit on the sabbath day, will he not lay hold on it, and lift it out? ¹² How much then is a man of more value than a ^{sheep!} ^{sheep!} Wherefore ^{it} is lawful to do ^{good} ^{well} on the sabbath day. ¹³ Then saith he to the man, Stretch forth ^{thy} ^{thine} hand. And ^{he} stretched it forth; and it was restored whole, like as the other. ¹⁴ But ^{Then} the Pharisees went out, and ^{took} ^{counsel} against him, how they might destroy him. ¹⁵ And ^{Jesus} ^{perceiving} ^{it} ^{with-} drew himself from thence: and ^{many} ^{followed} him; and he healed them ^{all}. ¹⁶ and ^{charged} them that they should not make him known: ¹⁷ ^{that} it might be fulfilled which was spoken ^{by} ^{Isaiah} ^{the} prophet, saying, ¹⁸ Behold, my ^{servant}, whom I have chosen;
^{My} ^{beloved} ^{beloved}, in whom my soul is well pleased:
^I will put my ^{Spirit} ^{spirit} upon him, And he shall ^{declare} ^{judgement} to the Gentiles.
¹⁹ He shall not strive, nor cry aloud;
Neither shall any ^{one} ^{man} hear his voice in the streets.
²⁰ A bruised reed shall he not break,
And smoking flax shall he not quench,
Till he send forth ^{judgement} ^{judgment} unto victory.
²¹ And in his name shall the Gentiles ^{hope} ^{trust}.
²² Then was brought unto him ^{one} ^{possessed} with a devil, blind and dumb: and he healed him, insomuch that the ^{dumb} ^{man} blind and dumb both spake and saw. ²³ And all the ^{multitudes} ^{people} were amazed, and said, Is not this the son of David?

a Cp. Ex. 23. 4, 5.
 b Deut. 22. 4.
 c Mark 3. 22.
 See ch. 10. 23.
 d ch. 10. 25.
 e 10. 31.
 f See ch. 9. 4.
 g For ver. 25.
 h 25, see Mark 3. 23-27.
 i Luke 11. 17-22.
 j Cp. John 5. 16, 17.
 k Cp. 1 Kin. 18. 4.
 l ch. 22. 15.
 m 27. 1.
 n 28. 12, cl.
 o Cp. Acts 19. 13.
 p Mark 3. 7.
 q John 10. 2.
 r See ch. 10. 23.
 s Cp. 2 Kin. 2. 7.
 t ch. 12. 2.
 u Cp. ver. 18.
 v Mark 1. 25.
 w (Gk.) & 3. 12 & 3. 31.
 x Luke 4. 41 (Gk.) & 9. 21.
 y See ch. 3. 4.
 z ch. 18. 24.
 aa 21. 31, 43.
 bb Luke 17. 32.
 cc Cp. ch. 3. 2 & Mark 1. 15, cl.
 dd See ch. 1.
 ee 22.
 ff Isai. 49. 24.
 gg Cited from Isai. 42. 1-3.
 hh Acts 4. 27.
 ii 30.
 jj Cp. Isai. 58. 12.
 kk Luke 11. 23.
 ll Cp. Mark 9. 40.
 mm & Luke 9. 50.
 nn v ch. 3. 17 (mg.).
 oo Cp. Isai. 51. 1.
 pp & Luke 4. 18.
 qq & John 3. 34.
 rr & Acts 10. 33.
 ss For ver. 31.
 tt 32, see Mark 3. 22-30.
 uu Cp. Luke 12. 10.
 vv & Heb. 6. 4-6.
 ww & 10. 26.
 xx & John 5. 16.
 yy Cp. Acts 7. 51.
 zz & Heb. 10. 29.
 aaa ch. 11. 19.
 bbb John 7. 12.
 ccc & 9. 34.
 ddd 1 Tim. 1. 12, 13.
 eee Cp. Eph. 1. 31.
 fff ch. 7. 16-20.
 ggg Isai. 42. 4 (Gk.).
 hhh Cp. Isai. 11. 10.
 iii & Rom. 15. 12.
 jjj For ver. 23.
 kkk 24, see Luke 11. 14, 15.
 lll Cp. ch. 9. 33-34.
 mmm Luke 8. 43.
 nnn 44.
 ooo ch. 3. 7.
 ppp & 23. 33.
 qqq ch. 7. 11.
 rrr ch. 15. 15.
 sss 13.
 ttt Luke 6. 45.
 uuu Cp. ch. 13. 52.
 vvv & Eph. 4. 29.
 www John 4. 29.
 xxx 7. 24, 31.
 yyy See ch. 9. 27.

24 But when the Pharisees heard it, they said, This ^{man} ^{fellow} doth not cast out ^{devils}, ^{but} ^{by} ^{Beelzebub} the prince of the ^{devils}.
 25 And ^{knowing} ^{their} ^{thoughts} ^{he} ^{thoughts} ^{and} said unto them, Every kingdom divided against itself is brought to desolation; and every city or house divided against itself shall not stand: ²⁶ and if Satan ^{casteth} ^{out} out Satan, he is divided against himself; how ^{then} ^{shall} ^{then} his kingdom stand? ²⁷ And if I ^{by} Beelzebub cast out ^{devils}, ^{by} whom do ^{your} ^{sons} ^{children} cast them out? therefore ^{shall} ^{they} ^{shall} be your judges. ²⁸ But if I ^{by} ^{the} Spirit of God cast out ^{devils}, ^{then} ^{is} ^{the} kingdom of God ^{is} ^{come} ^{upon} ^{unto} you.
 29 Or ^{else} ^{how} can one enter into ^{the} ^{house} of the strong ^{man}, and spoil his goods, except he first bind the strong ^{man}? and then ^{he} will spoil his house. ³⁰ ^{He} that is not with me is against me; and he that gathereth not with me ^{scattereth} ^{abroad}. ³¹ Therefore I say unto you, All manner of sin and blasphemy shall be forgiven ^{unto} ^{men}; but ^{the} blasphemy against the ^{Spirit} ^{Holy} Ghost shall not be forgiven. ³² And whosoever ^{saith} ^a word ^{against} the Son of man, ^{it} shall be forgiven ^{him}; but ^{whosoever} ^{shall} ^{speak} ^{against} the Holy ^{Spirit} ^{Holy} Ghost, it shall not be forgiven him, neither in ^{this} ^{world}, nor ^{that} ^{which} ^{is} ^{to} come.
 33 ^{Either} make the tree good, and ^{its} ^{fruit} good; or ^{else} ^{make} the tree corrupt, and ^{its} ^{fruit} corrupt: ^{for} the tree is known by ^{its} ^{fruit}. ³⁴ ^{Ye} ^{offspring} ^{of} ^{vipers}, how can ye, ^{being} ^{evil}, speak good things? ^{for} out of the abundance of the heart the mouth speaketh. ³⁵ ^{The} good man out of ^{his} ^{the} good treasure

R.V. 1 Or, through 2 Or, a demoniac 3 Gr. demons. 4 Or, in 5 Some ancient authorities read unto you men.
 Or, age

A.V. * Or, took counsel.

† Gr. Beelzebub: and so ver. 27.

of the heart bringeth forth good things: and the evil man out of his evil treasure bringeth forth evil things. ³⁶ And But I say unto you, That every idle word that men shall speak, they shall give account thereof in the day of judgement. ³⁷ For by thy words thou shalt be justified, and by thy words thou shalt be condemned.

³⁸ Then certain of the scribes and of the Pharisees answered him, saying, Master, we would see a sign from thee. ³⁹ But he answered and said unto them, An evil and adulterous generation seeketh after a sign; and there shall no sign be given to it but the sign of the prophet Jonas: ⁴⁰ for as Jonas was three days and three nights in the belly of the whale; so shall the Son of man be three days and three nights in the heart of the earth. ⁴¹ The men of Nineveh shall stand up in the judgement with this generation, and shall condemn it: because they repented at the preaching of Jonas; and behold, a greater than Jonas is here. ⁴² The queen of the south shall rise up in the judgement with this generation, and shall condemn it: for she came from the ends of the earth to hear the wisdom of Solomon; and behold, a greater than Solomon is here. ⁴³ But When the unclean spirit, when he is gone out of a man, passeth through watery places, seeking rest, and findeth it not. ⁴⁴ Then he saith, I will return into my house from whence I came out; and when he is come, he findeth it empty, swept, and garnished. ⁴⁵ Then goeth he, and taketh with himself seven other spirits more evil than himself, and they enter in

and dwell there: and the last state of that man becometh worse than the first. Even so shall it be also unto this wicked generation.

⁴⁶ While he was yet speaking to the multitudes, behold, his mother and his brethren stood without, seeking to speak to him. ⁴⁷ And then one said unto him, Behold, thy mother and thy brethren stand without, seeking to speak to thee. ⁴⁸ But he answered and said unto him that told him, Who is my mother? and who are my brethren? ⁴⁹ And he stretched forth his hand towards his disciples, and said, Behold, my mother and my brethren! ⁵⁰ For whosoever shall do the will of my Father which is in heaven, the same is my brother, and sister, and mother.

¹ On that day went Jesus out of the house, and sat by the sea side. ² And there were gathered unto him great multitudes, so that he entered into a boat, and sat; and the whole multitude stood on the beach. ³ And he spake to them many things in parables, saying, Behold, the sower went forth to sow; ⁴ and as he sowed, some seeds fell by the way side, and the birds came and devoured them up: ⁵ and some fell upon the rocky places, where they had not much earth: and straightway they sprang up, because they had no deepness of earth: ⁶ and when the sun was risen, up, they were scorched; and because they had no root, they withered away. ⁷ And others fell upon the thorns; and the thorns grew up, and choked them: ⁸ and others fell upon the good ground, and yielded into fruit, some an hundredfold, some sixty, some thirty. ⁹ He that hath ears to hear, let him hear.

R.V. ¹ Or, Teacher
authorities omit ver. 47.

² Gr. sea-monster.
⁷ Some ancient authorities add here, and in ver. 48, to hear: as in Mark 4:9; Luke 8:8.

³ Gr. more than.
⁴ Or, it

⁵ Or, it

⁶ Or, itself

⁸ Some ancient

¹⁰ And the disciples came, and said unto him, Why speakest thou unto them in parables? ¹¹ And he answered and said unto them, ^aUnto you it is given to know the mysteries of the kingdom of heaven, but to them it is not given. ¹² For whosoever hath, to him shall be given, and he shall have more abundance: but whosoever hath not, from him shall be taken away even that which he hath. ¹³ Therefore speak I to them in parables; because seeing they see not, and hearing they hear not, neither do they understand. ¹⁴ And in them is fulfilled the prophecy of Isaiah, which saith,

"By hearing ye shall hear, and shall in no wise understand;

And seeing ye shall see, and shall in no wise perceive:

¹⁵ For this people's heart is waxed gross, And their ears are dull of hearing, And their eyes they have closed;

Lest at any time they should perceive with their eyes,

And hear with their ears,

And should understand with their heart,

And should turn again, be converted, And I should heal them.

¹⁶ But blessed are your eyes, for they see; and your ears, for they hear.

¹⁷ For verily I say unto you, That many prophets and righteous men have desired to see the things which ye see, and saw them not; and to hear the things which ye hear, and heard them not. ¹⁸ Hear ye therefore the parable of the sower. ¹⁹ When any one heareth the word of the kingdom, and understandeth it not, then cometh the evil wicked one,

a ch. 10. 11.
Col. 1. 27.
1 Cor. 2. 9-10.
1 John 2. 20, 27.
See ch. 11. 26.
b Wind. 2. 23.
c See

Rom. 16. 25.
d Cp. 1. 14.
e Each. 33. 31, 32.
f Mark 4. 30 & John 8. 35.
g ch. 25. 29.
h Mark 4. 25.
i Luke 8. 18 & 19. 26.
j Cp. John 15. 2 & James 4. 6.
k Gal. 1. 6.
l Cp. Hos. 6. 4 & Gal. 5. 7.
m Cp. Rev. 2. 5.

n See ch. 11. 6.
o See ch. 8. 25.
p Deut. 29. 4.
q Jer. 5. 21.
r Ezek. 12. 2.
s Rom. 11. 8.
t 2 Cor. 3. 14 & 4. 4.
u Cp. Isai. 42. 19, 20.
v 2 Tim. 4. 10.

w 1 Tim. 6. 9, 10, 17.
x Cp. ch. 19. 23 & Mark 10. 23 & Acts 5. 1-11.
y Heb. 3. 13.
z 1 Pet. 18. 51.
aa ch. 15. 10 & 16. 12.
ab Mark 8. 31.
ac 1 John 12. 40.
ad Acts 28. 26, 27.
ae Cited from Isai. 6. 9, 10.
af o Hos. 14. 8.
ag John 15. 5, 16.
ah Phil. 1. 11.
ai Col. 1. 6.

aj p ver. 8.
ak q ver. 37-42.
al Cp. Mark 4. 28-29.
am r Cp. Heb. 5. 11.
an s Cp. John 9. 39, 41.
ao t Cp. Rom. 10. 16.

ap u See Luke 22. 32.
aq v Luke 10. 23, 34.
ar Cp. ch. 16. 17.
as w Heb. 11. 13.
at 1 Pet. 1. 10-12.
au Cp. John 8. 52.
av x Cp. 1 Cor. 4. 5.

ay y For ver. 18-23, see Mark 4. 13-20 & Luke 8. 11-15.
az z ver. 28.
ba ch. 4. 23 & 8. 12.
bb a ch. 5. 37 & 6. 13.
bc John 17. 15.
bd Eph. 6. 16.
be 2 Thess. 3. 3.
bf 1 John 2. 13, 14.
bg d 2. 12 & 5. 18, 19.

and snatcheth away that which hath been sown in his heart. This is he which received seed by the way side. ²⁰ But he that received the seed into the rocky places, this is he that heareth the word, and straightway with joy receiveth it; ²¹ yet hath he not root in himself, but endureth for a while; and dureth for a while: for when tribulation or persecution ariseth because of the word, he stumblleth. ²² And he that was sown among the thorns, this is he that heareth the word; and the care of the world, and the deceitfulness of riches, choke the word, and he becometh unfruitful. ²³ And he that was sown upon the good ground, this is he that heareth the word, and understandeth it; who verily beareth fruit, and bringeth forth, some an hundred-fold, some sixty, some thirty.

²⁴ Another parable he put forth before them, saying, The kingdom of heaven is likened unto a man that sowed good seed in his field: ²⁵ but while men slept, his enemy came and sowed tares also among the wheat, and went away. ²⁶ But when the blade was sprung up, and brought forth fruit, then appeared the tares also. ²⁷ And so the servants of the householder came and said unto him, Sir, didst thou not sow good seed in thy field? from whence then hath it tares? ²⁸ And he said unto them, An enemy hath done this. And the servants said unto him, Wilt thou then that we go and gather them up? ²⁹ But he said, Nay; lest while ye gather up the tares, ye root up also the wheat with them. ³⁰ Let both grow together until the harvest: and in the time of the harvest I will say to the reapers, Gather

ye ^{up} together first the tares, and bind them in bundles to burn them: but ^bgather the wheat into my barn.

³¹ Another parable ^{set he} ^{put he forth} before unto them, saying, ^{The} kingdom of heaven is like unto ^a grain of mustard seed, which a man took, and sowed in his field: ³² which indeed is ^{less than} the least of all seeds; but when it is grown, it is ^{greater than} the herbs, and becometh a tree, so that the birds of the ^{heaven} ^{air} come and lodge in the branches thereof.

³³ Another parable spake he unto them; ^{The} kingdom of heaven is like unto leaven, which a woman took, and hid in ^{three} ¹ measures of meal, till ^{it was} ^{all} the whole was leavened.

³⁴ All these things spake Jesus ^{in parables unto the multitudes} ^{unto the multitude in parables}; and without a parable spake he ^{nothing} ^{not} unto them: ³⁵ that it might be fulfilled which was spoken ^{by} the prophet, saying,

^I will open my mouth in parables;

^I will utter things ^{hidden} ^{kept secret} ^{from the foundation} ^{of the world}.

³⁶ Then ^{he left the multitudes,} ^{Jesus sent the multitude away,} and went into ^{the} house: and his disciples came unto him, saying, ^{Explain} ^{unto us the parable} of the tares of the field. ³⁷ And he answered and ^{said,} ^{said unto them,} He that soweth the good seed is the Son of man; ³⁸ and the field is the world; and the good ^{seed, these} ^{are} ^{the} sons of the kingdom; but the tares are ^{the} ^{sons} ^{of the} children of the devil; ³⁹ and the enemy that sowed them is the devil; and the harvest is ^{the} ^{end of the} world; and the reapers are the angels. ⁴⁰ As therefore the tares

α John 15. 6.
cp. ch. 8. 13.
b ch. 8. 12.
c See ver. 30.
d ch. 24. 31.
e For ver. 31,
22, see Mark
13. 32.
f Luke 13. 18,
19.
g ch. 16. 28
& 18. 7.
h Zeph. 1. 3.
i ch. 17. 20.
j Luke 17. 6.
k ch. 7. 23.
l ver. 30.
m Rev. 9. 2.
n Cp. Rev. 19. 30
& 20. 10.
o See
ch. 8. 12.
p Prov. 4. 18.
q Dan. 12. 3.
r Cp. 1 Cor. 15.
41, 42.
s Cp. ver. 36
& ch. 25. 34
& 26. 29
& Luke 12. 32.
t See
ch. 11. 15.
u Luke 13.
30, 31.
v Prov. 2. 4.
w Gen. 18. 6.
x Cp. ch.
12. 8.
y Prov. 23. 23
& Phil. 3. 7, 8.
z 1 Cor. 5. 6.
aa Gal. 5. 9.
ab Cp. Isai.
55. 1.
ac Rev. 3. 18.
ad ver. 2.
ae Mark 4. 23, 34.
af Cp. John 16.
26, 28.
ag ch. 7. 6.
ah Job 28. 18
ai (see)
aj Cp. Prov. 3.
14, 15
ak & 8. 11, ad.
al Cited from
Ps. 78. 2.
am ch. 4. 19.
an Cp. ver. 11
& Rom. 16. 26,
28.
ao 1 Cor. 2. 7.
ap ch. 25. 34.
aq Luke 11. 50.
ar Heb. 4. 3, ad.
as Cp. John 17.
24.
at Eph. 1. 4
au & 1 Pet. 1. 20.
av Cp. ver. 36
& ch. 22. 10
& 25. 2.
aw 2 John 21. 11.
ax ver. 1.
ay ver. 24-30.
az Cp. ch. 15. 15.
ba d See ver. 30.
bb ch. 25. 33.
bc Cp. ver. 41.
bd f See ver. 42.
be g ch. 8. 12.
bf Cp. ver. 43.
bg h John 8. 44.
bh Acts 13. 10.
bi 1 John 3. 10.
bj Cp. ch. 23. 15.
bk See ver. 19.
bl i ver. 10-16.
bm Cp. John 13. 6
& 16. 28.
bn j Joel 3. 13.
bo Rev. 14. 15.
bp k ver. 49.
bq ch. 24. 3
& 28. 20.
br Cp. Dan. 12. 13
& Heb. 9. 26.
bs 2 ch. 23. 34
bt m ch. 23. 13.

^{are} gathered ^{up} and burned with the fire; so shall it be in ^{in the} ^{the} end of the world. ⁴¹ ^{The} Son of man shall send forth his angels, and they shall gather out of his kingdom all ^{things} that cause stumbling, and ^{them} that do iniquity, ⁴² and shall cast them into the furnace of fire: ^{there} shall be ^{the} weeping and gnashing of teeth. ⁴³ Then shall ^{the} righteous shine forth as the sun ^{in the kingdom of their Father}. ^{He that} ^{Who} hath ears to hear, let him hear.

⁴⁴ The kingdom of heaven ^{Again, the} ^{is} like unto ^a treasure hidden in ^a field; the which ^{which a man found,} when a man hath found, and hid; ^{in his} ^{he hideth,} and ^{for} joy thereof goeth and selleth all that he hath, and ^{buyeth} that field.

⁴⁵ Again, the kingdom of heaven is like unto ^a ^{man that is} ^{merchant} seeking goodly pearls: ⁴⁶ and having found ^{one} pearl of great price, ^{he} went and sold all that he had, and ^{bought} it.

⁴⁷ Again, the kingdom of heaven is ^{like} unto ^a ^{net,} that was cast into the sea, and ^{gathered} of every kind: ⁴⁸ which, when it was ^{alld,} ^{they} drew up on the beach; and they sat down, and gathered the good into vessels, but ^{the bad they cast} ^{away.} ⁴⁹ So shall it be ⁱⁿ ^{at} the end of the world: the angels shall come forth, and ^{sever} the wicked from among the ^{righteous,} ^{just,} ⁵⁰ and shall cast them into the furnace of fire: ^{there} shall be ^{the} weeping and gnashing of teeth.

⁵¹ Jesus saith unto them, ^{Have ye} understood all these things? They say unto him, ^{Yes,} ^{Lord,} ⁵² And he said ^{unto them,} ^{Therefore} every ^{scribe} ^{who hath been made a} ^{disciple to the kingdom of heaven} ^{unto}

R.V. ¹ The word in the Greek denotes the Hebrew seah, a measure containing nearly a peck and a half.
Many ancient authorities omit of the world. ² Or, the consummation of the age ³ Or, for joy thereof

A.V. ⁴ The word in the Greek is a measure containing about a peck and a half, wanting a little more than a pint.

⁵ Or, through
⁶ Gr. drag-net.
⁷ Or, scandals.

is like unto a man that is ^{an} householder, which ^abringeth forth out of his treasure things new and old.

⁵³ And it came to pass, that when Jesus had finished these parables, he departed thence. ⁵⁴ ^bAnd ^{coming} when he was come into ^{his} own country, ^ahe taught them in their synagogue, insomuch that ^cthey were astonished, and said, Whence hath this man this wisdom, and these ^dmighty works? ⁵⁵ ^eIs not this ^fthe carpenter's son? is not his mother called Mary? and ^ghis brethren, James, and ^hJoseph, and Simon, and Judas? ⁵⁶ And his sisters, are they not all with us? Whence then hath this man all these things? ⁵⁷ And ⁱthey were ^joffended in him. But Jesus said unto them, ^kA prophet is not without honour, save in his own country, and in his own house. ⁵⁸ And he did not many ^lmighty works there. ^mbecause of their unbelief.

¹ ^oAt that ^pseason ^qtime ^rHerod the tetrarch heard ^sthe report concerning ^tJesus, ² and said unto his servants, ^uThis is John the Baptist; he is risen from the dead; and therefore ^vmighty works ^wdo shew forth themselves in him. ³ For ^xHerod had laid hold on John, and bound him, and ^yput him in prison for ^zthe sake of Herodias, his brother Philip's wife. ⁴ For John said unto him, ^{aa}It is not lawful for thee to have her. ⁵ And when he would have put him to death, he ^{ab}feared the multitude, because they counted him as ^{ac}a prophet. ⁶ But when Herod's ^{ad}birthday ^{ae}came, ^{af}the daughter of Herodias danced ^{ag}in the midst, ^{ah}and pleased Herod. ⁷ Whereupon he promised with

^a Cp. ch. 12.

^b For ver. 54
—28, see Mark
8. 1—6.
Cp. Luke 4.
16—30.
^c ch. 2. 23.
Luke 4. 23.
^d See
ch. 4. 23.
^e See
ch. 7. 28.

^f Cp. Luke
4. 22.
John 6. 42.
^g Cp. Mark
6. 3.

^h See
ch. 8. 14.
ⁱ See
ch. 12. 46.
^j For ver. 13
—21, see Mark
6. 33—44
& Luke 9.
10—17
& John 6.
1—13.
Cp. ch. 15.
32—38
& 16. 9.
& Mark 8.
2—9.

^k See
ch. 11. 6.
^l Luke 4. 24.
John 4. 44.
Cp. Jer. 11. 21
& 12. 6.
& John 7. 5.
^m Cp. ch. 9.
36.
ⁿ Cp. ch. 17.
20.

^o For ver. 1
—12, see Mark
8. 14—20
& Luke 9.
7—8.

^p Luke 3. 1.
Acts 13. 1.
^q ver. 22.
Cp. ch. 15. 23.
^r ch. 16. 14.
^s Cp. 3. Kin.
4. 43—44.

^t ch. 13. 54
(mg.).
^u Luke 3.
19, 20.
^v ch. 11. 2.
John 3. 24.

^w Lev. 18. 16
& 20. 21.
^x Mark 7. 24.
John 11. 41
& 17. 1.

^y ch. 26. 26.
1 Sam. 9. 13.
Mark 8. 7
& 14. 22.
Luke 24. 30.
Cp. 1 Cor. 14.
16.

^z ch. 21. 36.
Cp. ch. 21. 46.
^{aa} See
ch. 11. 9.
^{ab} Gen. 40.
20.

an oath to give her whatsoever she should ask. ⁸ And she, being put forward by her mother, said, Give me here ^{in a charger the head of John the Baptist.} ⁹ And the king was grieved; but for the sake of his oath, he commanded it to be given her. ¹⁰ And he sent, and beheaded John in the prison. ¹¹ And his head was brought in a charger, and given to the damsel: and she brought it to her mother. ¹² And ^ahis disciples came, and took up the ^bcorpses, and buried ^cit; and they went and told Jesus.

¹³ Now when Jesus heard ^dof it, ^ehe withdrew from thence by ship into a desert place apart: and when the ^fmultitudes ^gheard thereof, they followed him ^hon foot from out of the cities. ¹⁴ And ⁱhe came forth, and ^jsaw a great multitude, and ^kwas moved with compassion toward them, and he healed their sick. ¹⁵ And when ^leven was come, the disciples came to him, saying, The place is desert, and the time is already past; ^msend the ⁿmultitudes away, that they may go into the villages, and buy themselves ^ofood, ^pvituals. ¹⁶ But Jesus said unto them, They ^qhave no need to go away: ^rgive ye them to eat. ¹⁷ And they say unto him, We have here but five loaves, and two fishes. ¹⁸ And he said, Bring them hither to me. ¹⁹ And he commanded the ^smultitudes ^tmultitude to ^usit down on the ^vgrass; and he took the five loaves, and the two fishes, and ^wlooking up to heaven, ^xhe blessed, and ^ybroke, and gave the loaves to ^zhis disciples, and the disciples to the ^{aa}multitudes. ²⁰ And they did all eat, and were filled: and they took up ^{ab}that which remained over of the broken pieces, ^{ac}twelve baskets full. ²¹ And they that ^{ad}had eaten

R.V. ¹ Gr. powers. ² Gr. caused to stumble.
A.V. ³ Or, are wrought by him.

³ Or, by land. ⁴ Gr. recline.
⁵ Gr. in the midst.

were about five thousand men, beside women and children.

22 And straightway ^{he} Jesus ^{con-}strained ^{the} his disciples ^{to} get ^{into} the boat, ^{and} to go before him ^{unto} the other side, ^{till} he should send the multitudes away.

23 And ^{after} when he had sent the multitudes away, ^{he} he went up into the mountain apart to pray: and when ^{even} the evening was come, he was there alone.

24 But the ^{boat} ship ^{was} now in the midst of the sea, ^{distressed} by the waves; for the wind was contrary.

25 And ⁱⁿ the fourth watch of the night ^{he} he came ^{unto} them, walking upon the sea.

26 And when the disciples saw him walking on the sea, ^{they} they were troubled, saying, It is ^{'an apparition} a spirit; and they cried out for fear.

27 But straightway Jesus spake unto them, saying, 'Be of good cheer; it is I; 'be not afraid.

28 And Peter answered him and said, Lord, if it be thou, bid me come unto thee upon the waters.

29 And he said, Come. And ^{Peter went} when Peter came down from the boat, and ^{walked} upon the waters, out of the ship, he ^{came} to Jesus.

30 But when he saw the ^{wind} wind, ^{he} he was afraid; and beginning to sink, he cried out, saying, 'Lord, save me.

31 And immediately Jesus stretched forth his hand, and took hold of him, and ^{said} unto him, 'O thou of little faith, wherefore didst thou ^{'doubt} doubt?

32 And when they were ^{gone} up into the boat, ^{the} the wind ceased.

33 And ^{then} they that were in the ^{boat} ship came and worshipped him, saying, 'Of a truth thou art 'the Son of God.

34 And when they had crossed over, they came into the land of ^{Genesaret} Genesaret.

35 And when the men of that place ^{knew} knew of

a ch. 4. 24.

b For ver. 22-23, see Mark

c 46-51 & John 6. 15-21.

d Cp. ch. 8. 18.

e See ch. 9. 20.

f Mark 3. 10. Luke 6. 19.

g Acts 5. 15. For ver. 1-20, see Mark

7. 1-23. h Luke 6. 19 & 9. 28.

i Cp. Mark 1. 35 & Luke 5. 16.

j Mark 3. 22. k Cp. ch. 9. 11.

l Cp. Mark 18. 32.

m Gal. 1. 14. Col. 2. 8.

n Heb. 11. 2. o Luke 11. 38.

p Cited from Ex. 20. 12, which see.

q Cp. Luke 24. 37.

r Wisd. 17. 15.

s Cited from Ex. 17. 17, which see.

t ch. 17. 7. Cp. Deut. 31. 6

u Isai. 41. 13 & 43. 1, 2

v John 16. 32. w Gal. 3. 17

x (Gk.) Cp. Rom. 2. 28.

y Cp. John 21. 7.

z ch. 23. 13. a Cited from Isai. 29. 13.

b Cp. Ezek. 33. 31.

c Cp. ch. 8. 26, 28.

d See ch. 9. 30.

e Cp. James 1. 6.

f Col. 2. 22. Tit. 1. 14.

g ver. 22. h ch. 13. 51.

i See ch. 8. 2.

j Cp. John 6. 14.

k See Acts 10. 14, 15.

l ch. 16. 15 & 26. 63.

m Ps. 2. 7. Mark 1. 1.

n Luke 1. 35 & 4. 41.

o John 1. 49 & 9. 35.

p 10. 36 & 11. 27.

q 20. 31. Acts 9. 20, cf.

r Cp. ch. 3. 17. s For ver. 34-36, see Mark

6. 35-36. t Cp. John 6. 24, 25.

u Luke 5. 1.

him, they sent out into all that region round about, and ^{'brought} brought unto him all that were ^{sick} diseased; and they besought him that they might only touch ^{'the} the border of his garment: and ^{'as} as many as touched were made perfectly whole.

15 Then there came to Jesus ^{'from} from Jerusalem Pharisees and scribes and Pharisees, which were of Jerusalem, saying, 2 'Why do thy disciples transgress ^{'the} the tradition of 'the elders? ^{'for} for they wash not their hands when they eat bread.

3 And he answered and said unto them, Why do ye also transgress the commandment of God ^{'because} because of your tradition? 4 For God

said, ^{'Honour} Honour thy father and thy mother: and ^{'he} he that speaketh evil of father or mother, let him ^{'die} die the death.

5 But ye say, Whosoever shall say to his father or his mother, ^{'That wherewith} It is a gift, by whatsoever ^{'have} have been profited by me ^{'is} is given to God:

6 ^{'he} he shall honour his father. And honour not his father or his mother, ^{'he} he shall be free. Thus have ye ^{'made} made void the ^{'word} word of God ^{'because} because of none effect by your tradition.

7 'Ye hypocrites, well did ^{'Isaiah} Isaiah prophesy of you, saying, 8 'This people draweth nigh unto me

with their mouth, and honoureth me with their lips; But their heart is far from me.

9 But in vain ^{'do} do they do worship me, Teaching ^{'as} as their ^{'doctrines} doctrines the precepts of men.

10 And he called to him the multitude, and said unto them, ^{'Hear} Hear, and understand: ^{'Not} Not that which entereth into the mouth defileth ^{'the} the man; but that which

procedeth out of the mouth, this defileth ^{'the} the man. 12 Then came the disciples, and said unto him,

R.V. 1 Some ancient authorities read *was many furlongs distant from the land.*

2 Many ancient authorities add *strong.* 3 Or, *surely did*

ancient authorities read *law.*

4 Some ancient authorities read *and come.*

5 Some ancient authorities add *or his mother.*

6 Some

Knowest thou that the Pharisees were ^{1b}offended, ^{when after} they heard this saying? ¹³ But he answered and said, 'Every ^{plant} which my heavenly Father ^{hath not planted,} shall be rooted up. ¹⁴ Let them alone: ^{they are} they are blind guides. And ^{if the blind guide lead} the blind, both shall fall into the ditch. ¹⁵ Then Peter answered and said unto him, 'Declare unto us ^{the} this parable. ¹⁶ And Jesus said, 'Are ye also even yet without understanding? ¹⁷ Perceive ye not, that ^{whatsoever entereth into the mouth passeth} 'whatsoever entereth into the mouth passeth into the belly, and is cast out into the draught? ¹⁸ But ^{those} those things which proceed out of the mouth come forth ^{out of} from the heart; and they defile the man. ¹⁹ For out of the heart come forth ^{proceed} 'evil thoughts, 'murders, adulteries, fornications, thefts, false witness, ^{railings} blasphemies: ²⁰ 'these are the things which defile ^{the} a man: but ^{to} to eat with unwashen hands defileth not ^{the} a man.

²¹ And Jesus went out thence, and ^{withdrew} departed into the parts ^{coasts} of Tyre and Sidon. ²² And behold, ^a a Canaanitish woman came out from the borders of Canaan ^{cried} and cried unto him, saying, 'Have mercy on me, O Lord, thou son of David; my daughter is grievously vexed with a ^{devil}. ²³ But he answered her not a word. And his disciples came and besought him, saying, 'Send her away; for she crieth after us. ²⁴ But he answered and said, ^{I was} ^{am} I was not sent but unto the lost sheep of the house of Israel. ²⁵ But she came and ^{Then} worshipped him, saying, Lord, help me. ²⁶ And he answered and said, It is not meet to take the children's ^{bread} bread, and to ^{cast} cast it to the dogs. ²⁷ But she said, ^{Yes, Truth,} Lord: for even yet

a Cp. Luke 16. 21.
b See ch. 8. 29.

c Cp. Isai. 60. 21 & 61. 3 & John 15. 1, 2 & 1 Cor. 3. 9.
d See ch. 8. 2.

e Cp. ch. 8. 12.
f Jude 12.
g ch. 23. 16.
h Cp. Isai. 56. 10 & Mal. 2. 8.
i ch. 9. 23 & 17. 18.
j Cp. John 4. 52, 53.

k Luke 6. 20.
l For ver. 29-31, Cp. Mark 7. 31-37.
m ch. 4. 18.
n John 6. 1.

o Cp. ch. 13. 28.
p ch. 5. 1.
q ch. 16. 2.
r Cp. 1 Cor. 6. 12.

s See ch. 11. 5.
t ch. 12. 24.
u James 2. 6.

v See ch. 9. 23.
w ch. 18. 8.
x Mark 9. 43.
y James 2. 4.
z Cp. ch. 9. 4 & Gen. 6. 5 & Ps. 58. 5, cl.

aa ch. 5. 22.
ab See Ex. 20. 12-16.
ac ch. 8. 23.
ad Isai. 29. 23.

ae Luke 1. 62.
af Acts 13. 17.
ag Eph. 4. 31.
ah Col. 3. 8.
ai Tim. 6. 4.

aj 1 Cor. 6. 9, 10.
ak For ver. 22-23, see Mark 8. 1-10.
al Cp. ch. 14. 14-21.
am Cp. ch. 9. 28.

an b Mark 7. 2, 6.
ao For ver. 21-23, see Mark 7. 24-30.
ap Gen. 10. 15, 19.

aq Judg. 1. 30-33.
ar Cp. Mark 7. 26 (& mg.).
as See ch. 9. 27.

at f ch. 16. 10.
au Cp. ch. 14. 15.
av Rom. 15. 8.
aw See ch. 10. 5, 6.

ax ch. 29. 27.
ay Mark 14. 28.
az Luke 22. 17, 19.
ba John 6. 11, 23.

bb Acts 27. 35.
bc Rom. 14. 8.
bd 1 Cor. 10. 30 & 11. 34.
be 14. 16.
bf 1 Tim. 4. 3, 4.

bg f See ch. 8. 2 & Cp. 2 Kin. 4. 43-44.
bh ch. 7. 6.

the dogs eat of 'the crumbs which fall from their masters' table. ²⁸ Then Jesus answered and said unto her, O woman, ^a great is thy faith: ^{be it done} unto thee even as thou wilt. ^b And her daughter was ^{healed} made whole from that very hour.

²⁹ And Jesus departed ^{from} thence, and came ^{nigh} unto the sea of Galilee; and ^{he} went up into ^{the} a mountain, and sat down there. ³⁰ And ^{there came unto him great multitudes, having with them} those that were lame, blind, dumb, maimed, and many others, and they cast them down at ^{his} Jesus' feet; and he healed them: ³¹ 'insomuch that the multitude wondered, when they saw the dumb ^{speaking} speaking, 'the maimed ^{to be} whole, and the lame ^{walking} walking, and the blind ^{seeing} seeing: and 'they glorified 'the God of Israel.

³² And Jesus called ^{unto him his} unto him his disciples, and said, 'I have compassion on the multitude, because they continue with me now three days, and have nothing to eat: and I would not send them away fasting, lest ^{haply} they faint in the way. ³³ And ^{his} his disciples say unto him, Whence should we have so much loaves in a desert place, as to fill so great a multitude? ³⁴ And Jesus saith unto them, How many loaves have ye? And they said, 'Seven, and a few ^{small} little fishes. ³⁵ And he commanded the multitude to sit down on the ground; ³⁶ and he took the seven loaves and the fishes; and he ^{gave thanks} gave thanks and brake them, and gave to ^{his} his disciples, and the disciples to the ^{multitudes} multitude. ³⁷ And ^{they} they did all eat, and were filled: and they took up ^{that which} remained over of the broken pieces, of the broken meat that was left, seven baskets full. ³⁸ And they that

did eat were four thousand men, beside women and children. ³⁹ And he sent away the multitudes, and entered into the boat, and came into the borders of Magdala.

¹ And the Pharisees and the Sadducees came, and tempting him asked him that he would shew them a sign from heaven. ² But he answered and said unto them, 'When it is evening, ye say, *It will be fair weather: for the heaven is red.* ³ And in the morning, *It will be foul weather: for the heaven is red and lowring.* ⁴ Ye know how to discern the face of the heaven; but ye cannot discern the signs of the times? ⁵ An evil and adulterous generation seeketh after a sign; and there shall no sign be given unto it, but the sign of the prophet Jonas. And he left them, and departed.

⁶ And the disciples came to the other side, they had forgotten to take bread. ⁷ Then Jesus said unto them, Take heed and beware of the leaven of the Pharisees and of the Sadducees. ⁸ And they reasoned among themselves, saying, *It is because we have taken no bread.* ⁹ Which when Jesus perceived, he said unto them, O ye of little faith, why reason ye among yourselves, because ye have brought no bread? ¹⁰ Do ye not yet perceive, neither remember the five loaves of the five thousand, and how many baskets ye took up? ¹¹ Neither the seven loaves of the four thousand, and how many baskets ye took up? ¹² How is it that ye do not understand that I spake not to you concerning bread? But beware of the leaven of the Pharisees

a ch. 17. 13. b Cp. ch. 5. 30 & 23. 3. c Josh. 19. 25 (f). 1 Mac. 5. 28, 36 (7). Cp. Mark 8. 10. d For ver. 1. 12, see Mark 8. 11-21. e For ver. 13. 16, see Mark 8. 27-29 & Luke 9. 18-20. f See [John 8. 6]. g 1 Cor. 1. 22. See ch. 12. 38. h Luke 11. 15 & 21. 11. i Cp. Luke 12. 54, 55. j ch. 14. 2. k Mark 6. 14. Luke 9. 7. l Mark 8. 18. Luke 9. 8. Cp. ch. 17. 10. m Mark 9. 11 & John 1. 21. n Luke 12. 54. o John 11. 27. p See ch. 1. 17. q See ch. 14. 32. r Cp. ch. 12. 28. s Luke 19. 44. t Deut. 5. 35. u Josh. 3. 10. v Ps. 42. 2. w Jer. 10. 10. x Is. 6. 30. y Hos. 1. 10. z Acts 14. 15. aa 2 Cor. 3. 3. ab 1 Tim. 4. 10. ac Heb. 3. 12. ad See ch. 12. 36. ae Cp. ch. 13. 14. af Cp. John 1. 43. ag 21. 15-17. ah 1 Cor. 15. 50. ai Gal. 1. 16. aj Eph. 6. 12. ak Heb. 2. 14. al 1 Cor. 2. 10. am 12. 3. an Cp. ch. 11. 25. ao John 6. 45. ap ch. 4. 13. aq 21. 17. ar Cp. ch. 10. 2. as John 1. 42. at Eph. 2. 20. au Rev. 21. 14. av Cp. ch. 7. 24. aw Job 38. 17. ax Isai. 38. 10. ay See ch. 11. 23. az Luke 12. 1. ba 1 Cor. 5. 6. bb Gal. 5. 9. bc Cp. Isai. 22 & Wisd. 16. 13 & Rev. 1. 18 & 3. 7. bd Cp. ch. 18. 15. be John 20. 22. bf ch. 26. 10. bg See ch. 6. 30. bh Mark 8. 30. bi Lu. 9. 21. bj Cp. ch. 17. 9. bk See ch. 12. 16. bl ch. 15. 16. bm ch. 14. 17-21. bn For ver. 21. 25, see Mark 8. 18 (for mg.). bo See ch. 1. 18 & John 2. 19.

and of the Sadducees. ¹² Then understood they how that he bade them not beware of the leaven of the Pharisees, and of the Sadducees.

¹³ Now when Jesus came into the parts coasts of Cæsarea Philippi, he asked his disciples, saying, Who do men say that I the Son of man am? ¹⁴ And they said, Some say that thou art John the Baptist; some, Elijah; and others, Jeremiah, or one of the prophets. ¹⁵ He saith unto them, But who say ye that I am? ¹⁶ And Simon Peter answered and said, Thou art the Christ, the Son of the living God. ¹⁷ And Jesus answered and said unto him, Blessed art thou, Simon Bar-Jonah: for flesh and blood hath not revealed it unto thee, but my Father which is in heaven. ¹⁸ And I also say unto thee, That thou art Peter, and upon this rock I will build my church; and the gates of Hades shall not prevail against it. ¹⁹ And I will give unto thee the keys of the kingdom of heaven: and whatsoever thou shalt bind on earth shall be bound in heaven: and whatsoever thou shalt loose on earth shall be loosed in heaven. ²⁰ Then charged he his disciples that they should tell no man that he was Jesus the Christ.

²¹ From that time forth began Jesus to shew unto his disciples, how that he must go unto Jerusalem, and suffer many things of the elders and chief priests and scribes, and be killed, and the third day be raised up. ²² And Peter took him, and began to rebuke him, saying, Be it far

R.V. ¹ The following words, to the end of ver. 2, are omitted by some of the most ancient and other important authorities.

² Gr. *Jesus*. ³ Or, *It is because we took no bread.* ⁴ Basket in the ver. 9 and 10 represents different Gr. words.

⁵ Many ancient authorities read *that I the Son of man am*. See Mark 8. 27; Luke 8. 18. ⁶ Gr. *peira*. ⁷ Gr. *peira*.

⁸ Some ancient authorities read *Jesus Christ*. ⁹ Or, *God have mercy on thee*.

A.V. ¹⁰ Gr. *Pity thee!*

from thee, Lord: this shall never be unto thee. ²³ But he turned, and said unto Peter, ^bGet thee behind me, Satan: thou art ^aa stumblingblock unto me: for thou ^cmindest not the things that be of God, but ^dthose things that be of men. ²⁴ Then said Jesus unto his disciples, If any man ^ewould come after me, let him ^fdeny himself, and ^gtake up his cross, and follow me. ²⁵ For ^hwhosoever will save his ⁱlife shall lose it: and whosoever ^jshall lose his ^klife for my sake shall find it. ²⁶ For ^lwhat shall ^ma man be profited, if he shall gain the whole world, and ⁿforfeit his ^oown soul? or ^pwhat shall a man give in exchange for his ^qsoul? ²⁷ For the Son of man shall come in the glory of his Father with ^rhis angels; and ^sthen shall he render unto ^tevery man according to his ^udeeds. ²⁸ Verily I say unto you, There be some of them that stand here, which shall ^vnot taste of death, ^wtill they see the Son of man ^xcoming in his kingdom.

¹ ^bAnd after six days **I⁷** Jesus taketh with him ^cPeter, and James, and John his brother, and bringeth them up into ^da high mountain ^eapart: ² and he was ^ftransfigured before them: and ^ghis face did shine as the sun, and ^hhis garments became white as the light. ³ And ⁱbehold, there appeared unto them Moses and ^jElijah talking with him. ⁴ And ^kThen Peter answered, and said unto Jesus, Lord, it is good for us to be here: if thou wilt, ^lI will make here three ^mtabernacles; one for thee, and one for Moses, and one for ⁿElijah. ⁵ While he was yet speaking, ^obehold, ^pa bright cloud overshadowed them: and ^qbehold, ^ra voice out of the cloud,

^a See ch. 3. ¹⁷. ^b Cp. ch. 4. ¹⁰. ^c Acts 3. 22. ^d 2 Pet. 1. 18. ^e Cp. Gen. 17. 3. ^f & Ezek. 1. 28. ^g & Rev. 1. 17. ^h See ch. 13. 41. ⁱ Rom. 8. 5. ^j Phil. 3. 19. ^k Col. 3. 2. ^l Cp. Phil. 2. 5. ^m & Dan. 8. 18. ⁿ & 9. 21. ^o & 10. 10, 18. ^p & 1 ch. 14. 37. ^q Cp. 2 Tim. 2. 12, 13. ^r See ch. 10. 38, 39. ^s For ver. 9—13, see Mark 9. 9—13. ^t See ch. 8. 4. ^u & 2. 16. ^v Cp. Luke 12. 20. ^w See ch. 11. 14. ^x Cp. Ps. 49. 7, 8. ^y & ch. 24. 30. ^z & 25. 31 & 26. 64. ^{aa} Dan. 7. 14. ^{ab} & Zech. 14. 5. ^{ac} John 1. 51. ^{ad} Acts 1. 11. ^{ae} 1 Thess. 1. 10. ^{af} & 4. 16. ^{ag} Jude 14. ^{ah} Rev. 1. 7. ^{ai} Cp. Deut. 33. 2. ^{aj} Mal. 4. 8. ^{ak} Luke 1. 16, 17. ^{al} Cp. Acts 1. 6 & 3. 21. ^{am} & ch. 13. 41. ^{an} & Rom. 2. 6. ^{ao} & 14. 12. ^{ap} 2 Cor. 5. 10. ^{aq} Heb. 9. 27. ^{ar} 1 Pet. 1. 17. ^{as} Rev. 2. 23. ^{at} & 20. 12. ^{au} & 22. 12. ^{av} See Acts 10. 42. ^{aw} & 1 Cor. 3. 8. ^{ax} & ch. 14. 3, 10. ^{ay} & ch. 16. 21. ^{az} & ch. 16. 12. ^{ba} 2 John 8. 52. ^{bb} Heb. 2. 9. ^{bc} Cp. ch. 10. 23 & 23. 36. ^{bd} & 24. 34. ^{be} & Luke 23. 42. ^{bf} For ver. 14—19, see Mark 9. 14—28 & Luke 9. 37—42. ^{bg} For ver. 1—8, see Mark 9. 28—36. ^{bh} & ch. 26. 37. ^{bi} Mark 5. 37. ^{bj} & ch. 24. 4. ^{bk} Cp. 2. 16. ^{bl} Cp. 3. 18 (Gk.). ^{bm} / Rev. 1. 16 & 10. 1. ^{bn} / Dan. 7. 9. ^{bo} Cp. ch. 28. 3. ^{bp} & Ps. 104. 2. ^{bq} Cp. ch. 10. 1 & Mark 6. 7. ^{br} & Luke 10. 17. ^{bs} / Phil. 2. 18. ^{bt} Cp. John 20. 27. ^{bu} Cp. John 14. 9. ^{bv} & Cp. Neh. 5. 14. ^{bw} 1 ch. 8. 28. ^{bx} Zech. 8. 2. ^{by} Mark 1. 28. ^{bz} Luke 4. 34, 38. ^{ca} Jude 9. ^{cb} See ch. 8. 22.

^c saying, which said, "This is my beloved Son, in whom I am well pleased; ^dhear ye him. ^eAnd when ^fthe disciples heard it, ^gthey fell on their face, and were sore afraid. ⁷ And Jesus came and ^htouched them, and said, Arise, and ⁱbe not afraid. ⁸ And ^jwhen they had lifted up their eyes, they saw no ^kone, save Jesus only. ⁹ And as they were coming down from the mountain, Jesus ^lcommanded them, saying, ^m"Tell the vision to no man, until the Son of man be risen again from the dead. ¹⁰ And his disciples asked him, saying, ⁿWhy then say the scribes ^othat ^pElijah must first come? ¹¹ And ^qJesus answered and ^rsaid unto them, ^sElijah indeed cometh, and ^tshall truly ^ufirst come, and ^vrestore all things: ¹² but ^wI say unto you, that ^xElijah is come already, and they knew him not, but ^yhave done unto him whatsoever they listed. ¹³ ^zEven so ^{aa}Likewise shall also the Son of man also suffer of them. ¹⁴ ^{ab}Then understood the disciples that he spake unto them of John the Baptist.

¹⁴ ^cAnd when they were come to the multitude, there came to him a ^dcertain man, kneeling down to him, and saying, ^eLord, have mercy on my son: for he is ^fepileptic, and ^gsuffereth grievously: ^hfor oft-times he falleth into the fire, and ⁱoft-times into the water. ¹⁵ And I brought him to thy disciples, and ^jthey could not cure him. ¹⁷ And ^kJesus answered and said, ^lO faithless and ^mperverse generation, ⁿhow long shall I be with you? how long shall I ^obear with you? bring him hither to me. ¹⁸ And Jesus ^prebuked him; and ^qthe devil went out from him: and ^rthe boy was cured from that ^shour. ¹⁹ Then came the disciples to Jesus apart, and said, ^tWhy could not we cast it him

^a 2 Pet. 1. 17. ^b Cp. Ex. 24. 15, 16.

R.V. ¹ Or, soul ² Gr. doing. ³ Or, booths ⁴ Gr. demon.

out? ²⁰ And ^{Jesus said} unto them, ^{little faith}: for ^{unbelief} ^{verily} I say unto you, ^{if ye} have faith as a grain of mustard seed, ^{ye shall say} unto this mountain, Remove hence to yonder place; and it shall remove; and ^{nothing} shall be impossible unto you. ²¹ Howbeit

this kind goeth not out but by prayer and fasting.

²² And while they ^{abode} in Galilee, Jesus said unto them, The Son of man shall be ^{delivered up} into the hands of men; ^{betrayed} ^{men}: ²³ and they shall kill him, and ^{the} third day he shall be raised up. ^{again}. And they were exceeding sorry.

²⁴ And ^{when} they were come to Capernaum, they that received ^{the half-shekel} came to Peter, and said, Doth not your ^{master} pay the ^{half-shekel}?

²⁵ He saith, Yea. And when he ^{came} into the house, Jesus ^{spoke first} to him, saying, ^{What thinkest thou, Simon?} of the kings of the earth, from whom do they receive ^{of} toll whom do the kings of the earth take custom or ^{tribute} of their ^{sons}, or from strangers? ²⁶ And when he said, Peter saith unto him, From strangers, Jesus ^{said} unto him, There are the sons are free. ²⁷ But, lest we ^{cause them to stumble}, go thou to the sea, and cast ^{an} hook, and take up the fish that first cometh up; and when thou hast opened his mouth, thou shalt find ^a ^{shekel} piece of money: that take, and give unto them for me and thee.

¹ In that hour ^{At the same time} came the **18** disciples unto Jesus, saying, Who ^{then is} the ^{greatest} in the kingdom of heaven? ² And ^{he} Jesus called ^{a little child} unto him, and set him in the midst of them, ³ and said, Verily I say unto you, Except ye ^{turn} ^{be converted}, and ^{become} as little children, ye ^{shall} ^{in no wise} enter into the

a ch. 20. 27
b 23. 11, 12
c Cp. John 11. 40.
See ch. 8. 30.
e ch. 21. 21,
Mark 11. 23.
d Luke 17. 6.
Cp. ch. 18. 31.
e Cp. ch. 5. 19, 20.
f ver. 2.
Cp. 1 Cor. 13. 2.
g Cp. ch. 10. 40, 42.
A Mark 9. 32.

Mark 9. 42.
Luke 17. 2.
Cp. 1 Cor. 9. 12.
f For ver. 22, see Mark 9. 30-32.
g Luke 9. 45-46.
Cp. ch. 16. 21-28.
h 20. 17-19.
i See Mark 8. 31.
j See ch. 12. 42.
m Luke 17. 1.
See 1 Cor. 11. 19.
n ch. 26. 24.
o Mark 9. 33.
p ch. 5. 29.
q Mark 9. 43-45.
r Ex. 30. 13 & 38. 26.

r ch. 18. 12 & 21. 23.
s See ch. 23. 41.
t ch. 22. 17, 19.
Mark 12. 14.
Rom. 15. 7.
u See ch. 5. 29.
v Cp. ch. 6. 30.
w 25. 40, 45.
x Luke 15. 7, 10.
y Acts 12. 15.
Cp. Ps. 34. 7 & 91. 11.
z Luke 1. 14.
a Luke 1. 19.
Rev. 8. 2.
Cp. Esth. 1. 14.
b ch. 17. 25 & 21. 28.
c ch. 17. 24.
d For ver. 1-5, see Mark 9. 33-37.
e Luke 9. 46-48.
f Cp. ch. 20. 30-38.
g For ver. 19-14, cp. Luke 16. 4-7.
h See Luke 22. 32.
i ch. 19. 14.
Mark 10. 15.
Luke 18. 17.
Cp. Ps. 131. 2 & 1 Cor. 14. 20 & 1 Pet. 2. 2.
d Cp. ch. 5. 19, 20.

kingdom of heaven. ⁴ ^{Who-soever} therefore shall humble himself as this little child, the same is ^{the} ^{greatest} in the kingdom of heaven. ⁵ And ^{whoso} shall receive one such little child in my name receiveth ^{me}: ^{me} ⁶ But ^{whoso} shall ^{cause} ^{offend} one of these little ones which believe on me to stumble, it is profitable for him ^{in me}, that ^a great millstone ^{should be} ^{were} hanged about his neck, and ^{that} he ^{should be} ^{sunk} ^{in the} ^{depth} of the sea. ⁷ Woe unto the world because of ^{occasions of stumbling}! ^{for} it must needs be that the ^{occasions} ^{offences} come; ^{but} woe to that man through whom the ^{occasion} ^{offence} cometh! ⁸ ^{Wherefore} if thy hand or thy foot causeth thee to stumble, ^{cut it off}, and cast ^{it} from thee: it is ^{good} ^{better} for thee to enter into life ^{maimed} or ^{halt} ^{halt}, rather than having two hands or two feet to be cast into ^{the} ^{eternal} ^{fire}. ⁹ ^{And} if thine eye ^{causeth thee to stumble}, pluck it out, and cast it from thee: it is ^{good} ^{better} for thee to enter into life with one eye, rather than having two eyes to be cast into ^{the} ^{hell} of fire. ¹⁰ ^{See} ^{Take heed} that ye despise not ^{one} of these little ones; for I say unto you, ^{that} in heaven ^{their} angels do always ^{behold} the face of my Father which is in heaven. ¹¹ ^{For the Son of man is come} to save that which was lost. ¹² ^{How} think ye? ^{if any} man have ^{an} hundred sheep, and one of them be gone astray, doth he not leave the ninety and nine, and ^{go unto} ^{goeth into} the mountains, and ^{seek} ^{seeketh} that which ^{is gone} ^{astray}? ¹³ ^{And} if so be that he find it, verily I say unto you, he rejoiceth ^{over it more} ^{more of that sheep}, than ^{over} ^{of} the ninety and nine which ^{have not gone} ^{astray}. ¹⁴ ^{Even}

R.V. ¹ Many authorities, some ancient, insert ver. 21. But this kind goeth not out save by prayer and fasting. See Mark 9. 29.
² Some ancient authorities read were gathering themselves together. ³ Or, teacher. ⁴ Or, sister.
⁵ Or, greater. ⁶ Or, a millstone turned by an ass. ⁷ Or, Gehenna of fire. ⁸ Many authorities, some ancient, insert ver. 11. For the Son of man came to save that which was lost. See Luke 19. 10.
A.V. ⁹ Called in the original, didrachma, being in value fifteen pence.
value 2s. 6d. after 5s. the ounce.

† Or, a stater. It is half an ounce of silver, in

so "it is not 'the will of 'your Father which is in heaven, that one of these little ones should perish.

¹⁵ And if thy brother ^{sin} shall trespass ^{go, shew} against thee, ^{go and tell} him his fault between thee and him alone: if he ^{shall} hear thee, thou hast ^{gained} thy brother. ¹⁶ But if he ^{will not hear thee, then} take with thee one or two more, that ^{at in} the mouth of two ^{or three witnesses} every word may be established.

¹⁷ And if he ^{shall} neglect to hear them, ^{refuse} tell it unto the 'church: and if he ^{refuse} neglect to hear the 'church also, ^{let him be unto} thee as ^{the Gentile} an heathen man and ^{the} publican. ¹⁸ Verily I say unto you, ^{What things soever} ye shall bind on earth shall be bound in heaven: and ^{what things soever} ye shall loose on earth shall be loosed in heaven. ¹⁹ Again I say unto you, ^{that} if two of you shall ^{agree} on earth as touching ^{anything} that they shall ask, ^{it} shall be done for them of my Father which is in heaven. ²⁰ For where two or three are ^{gathered} together in my name, ^{there am} I in the midst of them.

²¹ Then came ^{Peter, and said to him,} Peter to him, and said, Lord, how oft ^{'shall my brother} sin against me, and I forgive him? ^{until} seven times? ²² Jesus saith unto him, I say not unto thee, ^{Until seven times;} but, ^{Until} ^{seventy times seven.} ²³ Therefore is the kingdom of heaven likened unto a certain king, which would ^{'make a reckoning with his} servants. ²⁴ And when he had begun to reckon, one was brought unto him, which owed him ^{'ten thousand} talents. ²⁵ But forasmuch as he had not ^{wherewith}

a John 6. 30
b Ex. 21. 2
c 2 Kin. 4. 1
d Luke 17. 3
e 2 Thess. 3. 15
f Tit. 3. 10
g James 5. 19
h See Lev. 19. 17
i Acts 10. 25
j See ch. 8. 2
k 1 Cor. 9. 19-22
l Pet. 3. 1
m Deut. 19. 15
n 2 Cor. 13. 1
o Cp. Num. 35. 30
p John 8. 17
q 1 Tim. 5. 19
r Heb. 10. 28
s Cp. Luke 7. 42
t ch. 20. 2
u 22. 18
v Mark 8. 37
w 14. 5
x Luke 7. 41
y 10. 35
z John 8. 7
aa Rev. 6. 6, & al.
ab Cp. 1 Cor. 5. 4, 6
ac 6. 1-4
ad 1 Cor. 16. 17
ae 1 Cor. 5. 2-13
af 2 Thess. 3. 6, 14
ag 2 John 10. 46, 47
ah Cp. ch. 18. 19
ai John 20. 23
aj Cp. Acts 12. 5, 12
ak Philom. 22. 7
al ch. 7. 7
am Cp. Acts 4. 30, 31
an 1 Cor. 5. 4
ao 7 Cor. ch. 28. 20
ap John 12. 26
aq 20. 20, 28
ar Cp. ch. 8. 12
as Eph. 4. 32
at Col. 3. 13
au 1 John 4. 11
av ver. 15
aw See James 2. 18
ax Luke 17. 3
ay Cp. Col. 3. 13
az ver. 30
ba Cp. ch. 5. 25, 26
bb ch. 6. 15
bc Cp. Prov. 21. 18
bd Gen. 4. 34 (Gk.) (for mag.)
be ch. 25. 19
bf 1 Pet. 1. 22
bg Rom. 8. 17
bh Eccl. 8. 9
bi ch. 25. 18
bj d Cp. Luke 7. 42
bk ch. 17. 34
bl For ver. 1-8, see Mark 10. 1-12
bm Cp. Luke 9. 51
bn 17. 11
bo John 10. 40
bp ch. 4. 25

to pay, his lord commanded him ^{to be sold, and his wife, and} children, and all that he had, and payment to be made. ²⁶ The ^{'servant therefore fell down,} and ^{and} worshipped him, saying, Lord, have patience with me, and I will pay thee all. ²⁷ And the lord of that ^{'servant, being} moved with compassion, ^{and loosed} him, and ^{'forgave him the} debt. ²⁸ But that ^{'servant went out,} and found one of his ^{follow-servants,} which owed him ^{an} hundred ^{hold} pence: and he laid ^{hands} on him, and took ^{him} by the throat, saying, Pay ^{me that} thou owest. ²⁹ And his ^{follow-servant} fell down ^{at his} feet, and besought him, saying, Have patience with me, and I will pay thee all. ³⁰ And he would not: but went and cast him into prison, till he should pay ^{that which was due} the debt. ³¹ So when his ^{follow-servants} saw what was done, they were ^{exceeding} very sorry, and came and told unto their lord all that was done. ³² Then his lord, ^{after that he had} called him unto him, and said ^{unto him,} O wicked ^{'servant,} I forgave thee all that debt, because thou ^{besoughtest} me: ³³ shouldst thou also have had ^{mercy} compassion of thy ^{follow-servant,} even as I had ^{mercy} on thee? ³⁴ And his lord was wroth, and delivered him to the tormentors, ^{'till he should pay} all that was ^{due} unto him. ³⁵ Likewise shall ^{also} my heaven Father do ^{also} unto you, if ^{from your hearts} forgive not every one his brother ^{from your hearts} their trespasses. ¹ And it came to pass, ¹⁹ when Jesus had finished these words, he departed from Galilee, and came ⁱⁿ the borders of Judæa beyond

R.V. ¹ Gr. a thing willed before your Father. ² Or, congregation ³ Or, seventy times and seven ⁴ Or, loan. ⁵ Gr. bondservant. ⁶ Or, loan.

⁷ Some ancient authorities read my.

⁸ Some ancient authorities read

⁹ Or, bondservants. ¹⁰ This talent was worth about 250s. ¹¹ The word in the Greek denotes a coin worth about eight pence.

A.V. ¹² A talent is 700 ounces of silver, which after five skillings the ounce is 187l. 10s. ¹³ Or, besought him. ¹⁴ The talent is the eighth part of an ounce, which after five skillings the ounce is seven pence halfpenny.

Jordan; ² and ^agreat multitudes followed him; and he healed them there.

³ And there came unto him ¹Pharisees, The Pharisees also came unto him, ^atempting him, and ^bsaying unto him,

^cIs it lawful for a man to put away his wife for every cause?

^dAnd he answered and ^esaid, ^fsaid unto them,

^gHave ye not read, that he which ^hmade them from the beginning made them male and female, ⁱand said, 'For this cause shall a man leave his father and mother, and shall cleave to his wife; and ^jthe twain shall become one flesh? ^kSo that they are no more twain, but one flesh.

^lWhat therefore God hath joined together, let not man put asunder. ^mThey say unto him, ⁿWhy then did Moses command to give a writing of divorce, and to put her away? ^oHe saith unto them, Moses ^pfor your hardness of heart suffered you to put away your wives: but from the beginning it hath not been so.

^qAnd I say unto you, Whosoever shall put away his wife, ^rexcept it be for fornication, and shall marry another, committeth adultery: ^sand he that marrieth her when she is put away doth commit adultery. ^tThe disciples say unto him, If the case of the man is so with his wife, it is not expedient to marry. ^uBut he said unto them, ^vAll men cannot receive this saying, ^wbut they to whom it is given. ^xFor there are some eunuchs, which were so born from their mother's womb: and there are some eunuchs, which were made eunuchs of men: and there are eunuchs, ^ywhich have made themselves eunuchs for the kingdom of heaven's sake.

^a ch. 12. 15.

^b For ver. 13-15, see Mark 10. 13-16 & Luke 18. 15-17.

^c See [John 8. 6]. ^d ch. 5. 31. ^e Mark 10. 48.

^f ch. 18. 3. ^g Gen. 1. 27. ^h 2. 18, 21-23 & 5. 2. ⁱ Cp. ch. 21. 16. ^j Cp. Mark 9. 30.

^k Eph. 5. 31. Cited from Gen. 2. 24.

^l For ver. 18-23, see Mark 10. 17-30. & Luke 18. 18-30.

^m Cp. Luke 10. 23-28. ⁿ 1 Cor. 6. 16.

^o Cp. Mal. 2. 15. ^p 1 Cor. ver. 33.

^q ch. 23. 46. John 8. 15, 21. ^r Cp. ch. 18. 3.

^s 1 Cor. 7. 10. ^t Deut. 24. 1-4.

^u Lev. 18. 5. Nch. 8. 29. ^v Ezech. 20. 11, 13, 21.

^w Rom. 10. 5. Gal. 3. 12. ^x Mark 10. 14.

^y Cp. Mark 8. 5 & 9. 53. & Heb. 8. 3.

^z Rom. 18. 3. Cited from Ex. 20. 12-16 & Deut. 5. 16-20.

^{aa} Cp. ch. 5. 21, 27. ^{ab} See ch. 5. 32.

^{ac} ch. 5. 43 & 22. 39. Mark 12. 31.

^{ad} Luke 10. 37. Gal. 5. 14. James 2. 8.

^{ae} Cited from Lev. 19. 18. ^{af} Cp. Phil. 8. 6.

^{ag} See ch. 5. 48. ^{ah} Luke 12. 33.

^{ai} Cp. Luke 16. 9 & 19. 8.

^{aj} Acts 2. 45 & 4. 34, 35. & 1 Tim. 6. 13, 19.

^{ak} ch. 6. 19. ^{al} 1 Cor. 7. 2, 7-9, 17.

^{am} Cp. Ezech. 33. 31. ^{an} Cp. ch. 30. 23.

^{ao} ch. 18. 11. ^{ap} Cp. 1 Cor. 1. 26.

^{aq} See ch. 18. 22. ^{ar} Cp. 1 Cor. 7. 23.

^{as} Cp. Mark 10. 34.

He that is able to receive it, let him receive it.

¹³ ^bThen were there brought unto him little children, that he should ^clay put his hands on them, and pray: and the disciples ^drebuked them. ¹⁴ But Jesus said, ^eSuffer the little children, and ^fforbid them not, to come unto me: for of such is the kingdom of heaven. ¹⁵ And he laid his hands on them, and departed thence.

¹⁶ ^gAnd behold, one came to him and said, ^hMaster, what good thing shall I do, that I may ⁱhave ^jeternal life? ¹⁷ And he said unto him, ^kWhy askest thou me concerning that which is good? ^lOne there is who is good: none good but one, that is, God: but ^mif thou ⁿwouldst enter into life, keep the commandments. ¹⁸ He saith unto him, Which? ^oAnd Jesus said, ^pThou shalt not kill, ^qThou shalt not commit adultery, ^rThou shalt not steal, ^sThou shalt not bear false witness, ^tHonour thy father and thy mother: and, ^uThou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself. ²⁰ The young man saith unto him, ^vAll these things have I ^wkept from my youth up: what lack I yet? ²¹ Jesus said unto him, ^xIf thou ^ywouldst be ^zperfect, ^{aa}go, ^{ab}and ^{ac}sell that thou hast, and give to the poor, and thou shalt have ^{ad}treasure in heaven: and ^{ae}come, ^{af}follow me. ²² But when the young man heard ^{ag}that saying, he went away sorrowful: for he was one that had great possessions.

²³ And Jesus said ^{ah}Then said Jesus unto his disciples, Verily I say unto you, ^{ai}It is hard for a rich man to enter into the kingdom of heaven. ²⁴ And again I say unto you, It is easier for a camel to go through

R.V. ¹ Many authorities, some ancient, insert *the*. ² Some ancient authorities read *saving for the cause of fornication, maketh her an adulteress*: as in ch. 5. 32. ³ The following words, to the end of the verse, are omitted by some ancient authorities. ⁴ Or, Teacher ⁵ Some ancient authorities read *Good Master*. See Mark 10. 17; Luke 15. 18. ⁶ Some ancient authorities read *Why callest thou me good? None is good save one, even God*. See Mark 10. 18; Luke 15. 18.

a needle's eye, than for a rich man to enter into ^athe kingdom of God. ²⁵ And when the disciples heard it, they were ^{astonished} exceedingly, saying, Who then can be saved? ²⁶ And Jesus ^{looking} beheld upon them, and said unto them, ^cWith men this is impossible; but with God all things are possible. ²⁷ Then answered Peter and said unto him, ^{Lo,} ^dwe have ^{left} forsaken all, and followed thee; what ^{then} shall we have ^{therefore}? ²⁸ And Jesus said unto them, Verily I say unto you, ^{that} ^{ye} which have followed me, in the regeneration ^ewhen the Son of man shall sit ^{on} the throne of his glory, ^{ye} also shall sit upon twelve thrones, ^fjudging the twelve tribes of Israel. ²⁹ And every one that hath ^{left} forsaken houses, or brethren, or sisters, or father, or mother, ^{or} wife, or children, or lands, for my name's sake, shall receive ^{an} hundredfold, and shall ^{inherit} eternal life. ³⁰ But ^{many} shall be last that are first; and ^{the} first that are last. ¹ For the **20** kingdom of heaven is like unto a man that is ^aan householder, which went out early in the morning to hire labourers into his vineyard. ² And when he had agreed with the labourers for ^a ³penny a day, he sent them into his vineyard. ³ And he went out about the third hour, and saw others standing ^{in the marketplace} idle; ⁴ and to them he said, Go ye also into the vineyard, and whatsoever is right I will give you. And they went their way. ⁵ Again he went out about the sixth and the ninth hour, and did likewise. ⁶ And ^{about} the eleventh hour he went out, and found others

^a See ch. 12. 28.

^b Mark 10. 21.
Luke 22. 61.
^c Gen. 18. 14.
Job 42. 2.
Jer. 32. 17, 27.
Zech. 8. 6.
Mark 14. 36.
Luke 1. 37.
Deut. 24. 15.
Tobit 4. 14.
^d Luke 8. 3.
Op. ch. 24. 48.
^e ch. 4. 30.
Mark 1. 18, 30.

^f See ch. 19. 27.

^a Luke 22. 30.
Rev. 5. 21.
^b Cp. 1 Cor. 6. 2.
^c Luke 14. 26.

^d Luke 12. 50.
James 1. 11
(Gk.).
Cp. Gen. 31. 40
& Jonah 4. 8
(Gk.), &c.

^e Cp. ver. 18.
See ch. 25. 34.
^f ch. 20. 16.
Mark 10. 31.
Luke 18. 30.
^g ch. 22. 13
& 26. 50.
^h Cp. ch. 21. 31, 32.
ⁱ Cp. 25. 26.
^j Cp. Rom. 9. 15-24.
^k ch. 6. 22.
Deut. 15. 9.
Prov. 23. 6.
Eccles. 14. 12.
Mark 7. 22, 23.
^l Tobit 5. 14.

^m See ch. 19. 30.
ⁿ For ver. 17-19, see Mark 10. 32-34.
^o Luke 18. 31-33.
Cp. ch. 16. 21-28.
^p 17. 12, 22, 23.
^q See ch. 16. 21.
^r ch. 26. 68.
John 19. 7.
^s Cp. 1 Cor. 15. 8.
^t ch. 27. 2.
John 18. 30, 31.
Acts 3. 12.
Cp. Acts 2. 38
& 4. 27
& 21. 11.
^u ch. 27. 26-31.

standing; ^{and} he saith unto them, Why stand ye here all the day idle? ⁷ They say unto him, Because no man hath hired us. He saith unto them, Go ye also into the ^{vineyard} vineyard; and whatsoever is right, ⁸ And ^{when} even that shall ye receive. ^{So} was come, the lord of the vineyard saith unto his ^{steward} steward, Call the labourers, and ^{pay} ^{give} them their hire, beginning from the last unto the first. ⁹ And when they came that ^{were} hired about the eleventh hour, they received every man a ³penny. ¹⁰ And ^{when} the first came, they supposed that they ^{would} receive more; and they likewise received every man a ³penny. ¹¹ And when they had received it, they murmured against the ^{holder} ^{of the house} ^{spant} ^{holder} ^{of the house}, saying, These last ^{have} wrought ^{but} one hour, and thou hast made them equal unto us, which have borne the burden of the day and ^{the} ^{scorching} heat. ¹² But he answered ^{and} said to one of them, and said, ^{one} of them, and said, Friend, I do thee no wrong: didst not thou agree with me for a ³penny? ¹⁴ Take ^{up} ^{that} which is thine, and go thy way: it is my ^{will} ^{to} give unto this last, even as unto thee. ¹⁵ Is it not lawful for me to do what I will with mine own? ^{or} ^{is} ^{thine} ^{eye} ^{evil}, because I am good? ¹⁶ So ^{the} last shall be first, and the first last: for many be called, but few chosen. ¹⁷ ^u And ^{as} Jesus ^{was} going up to Jerusalem, he took the twelve disciples ^{apart}, and in the way he said unto them, ¹⁸ Behold, ^{we} go up to Jerusalem; and the Son of man shall be ^{delivered} ^{betrayed} ^{unto} the chief priests and ^{unto} the scribes, and they shall ^{condemn} him to death, ¹⁹ and shall ^{deliver} him unto the Gentiles ^{to} mock, and

R.V. ¹ Many ancient authorities add or wife: as in Luke 18. 20.
marginal note on ch. 18. 28. ² Or, not wind

A.V. ³ The Roman penny is the eighth part of an ounce, which after five shillings the ounce is seven pence half/penny.
⁴ Or, have continued one hour only.

⁵ Some ancient authorities read man/fold.

⁶ See

to scourge, and ^ato crucify him: and ^athe third day he shall be raised up.
rise again.

20 ^aThen came to him ^bthe mother of the sons of Zebedee Zebedee's children with her sons, ^cworshipping him, and asking a certain thing of him.

21 And he said unto her, What wouldst thou? She saith unto him, Command that these my two sons

^amay sit, the one on thy right hand, and the other on thy left hand, ^bin thy kingdom. 22 But Jesus answered and said, ^c'Ye know not what ye ask. Are ye able

^ato drink of the cup that I shall drink of, and to be baptized with the baptism that I am baptized with? They say unto him, We are able. 23 And he saith unto them, ^b'My cup indeed ^c'ye shall drink: ^d'Ye shall drink indeed of my

cup, and be baptized with the baptism that I am baptized with: but to sit on my right hand, and on my left hand ^ais not mine to give, ^b'but it shall be given to them for whom it hath been ^c'prepared of my Father. 24 And when the ten heard it, they were moved with indignation concerning the two brethren. 25 But Jesus called them unto him, and said, ^a'Ye know that the rulers of the Gentiles exercise dominion over them, and their great ones exercise authority upon them. 26 ^b'Not so shall it be among you: but whosoever would become great among you, shall be your ^c'minister:

27 and whosoever would be first among you shall be your ^a'servant: 28 even as the Son of man came not to be ministered unto, but ^b'to minister, and ^c'to give his life a ransom for ^d'many.

29 ^aAnd as they went out from Jericho, a great multitude followed him. 30 And behold, two blind men sitting by the way side, when they heard that Jesus was passing by, cried out, saying,

Lord, have mercy on us, ^athou ^b'son of David. 31 And the multitude rebuked them, ^cthat because they should hold their peace: but they cried out the more, saying, ^dLord, have mercy on us, ^ethou son of David. 32 And Jesus stood still, and called them, and said, What will ye that I should do unto you? 33 They say unto him, Lord, that our eyes may be opened. 34 And Jesus, being moved with compassion, so Jesus had compassion on them, and touched their eyes: and immediately they received their sight, and they followed him.

1 And when they drew nigh unto Jerusalem, and came unto Bethphage, unto the mount of Olives, then Jesus sent two disciples, ^asaying unto them, Go into the village that is over against you, and straightway ye shall find an ass tied, and a colt with her: loose them, and bring them unto me. 3 And if any one say aught unto you, ye shall say, The Lord hath need of them; and straightway he will send them. 4 Now this is come to pass, ^bthat it might be fulfilled which was spoken ^c'by the prophet, saying,

5 ^a'Tell ye the daughter of Zion, Behold, thy King cometh unto thee, Meek, and riding upon an ass, And upon a colt the foal of an ass.

6 And the disciples went, and did even as Jesus appointed them, 7 and brought the ass, and the colt, and put on them their garments: and he sat thereon. 8 And the most part of the multitude spread their garments in the way; and others cut down branches from the trees, and spread them in the way. 9 And the multitudes that went before him, and that

q ch. 26. 2. Luke 24. 7. John 12. 32, 33 & 13. 32. d ch. 21. 9 & 22. 43. See ch. 1. 1. & ch. 16. 21 & 27. 63. d ch. 18. 13. e For ver. 30 -28, see Mark 10. 36-40. f ch. 4. 21 & 27. 54. ch. 8. 2. A Cp. ch. 19. 28. f ch. 16. 28 & 25. 31, 34. g Luke 22. 42. h Cp. Luke 9. 33 & 22. 34. i ch. 26. 29, 42. Mark 14. 36. Luke 22. 42. John 18. 11. Cp. Isai. 51. 22. j For ver. 1-9, see Mark 11. 1-10 & Luke 19. 29-38. & John 12. 12-15. k ch. 24. 3 & 26. 39. l 2e. 14. 4. [John 8. 1.] Cp. Acts 1. 12. m Cp. Rom. 8. 17 & Phil. 3. 10. n Acts 12. 2. Rev. 1. 3. p Cp. Mark 14. 13. q Cp. ch. 19. 11. r ch. 25. 34. s See ch. 1. 22. t For ver. 25 -26, cp. ch. 13. 1-4 & Luke 22. 25-27. u 1 Pet. 5. 3. v Cited from Zech. 9. 9. Cp. Isai. 62. 11. w ch. 23. 11. x Cp. Luke 9. 48. y ch. 11. 29. z ch. 22. 13. [mg.] a 2 Cor. 4. 5. [d mg. for mg.] b John 13. 4. 13-15. Phil. 2. 7. Cp. 2 Cor. 8. 9. c Isai. 53. 10. Dan. 9. 26. John 10. 15 & 11. 51, 52. Rom. 4. 25. Gal. 1. 4 & 2. 20. d Tim. 2. 6. Tit. 2. 14. e 1 Pet. 1. 18, 19. f ch. 26. 28. Isai. 53. 11, 12. Heb. 2. 19. g 9. 38. Cp. Rom. 5. 15 & Rev. 5. 9. h For ver. 29 -34, see Mark 10. 46-52 & Luke 18. 35-43. Cp. ch. 9. 27-31. i 2 Kin. 9. 13

Lord, have mercy on us, ^athou ^b'son of David. 31 And the multitude rebuked them, ^cthat because they should hold their peace: but they cried out the more, saying, ^dLord, have mercy on us, ^ethou son of David. 32 And Jesus stood still, and called them, and said, What will ye that I should do unto you? 33 They say unto him, Lord, that our eyes may be opened. 34 And Jesus, being moved with compassion, so Jesus had compassion on them, and touched their eyes: and immediately they received their sight, and they followed him.

1 And when they drew nigh unto Jerusalem, and came unto Bethphage, unto the mount of Olives, then Jesus sent two disciples, ^asaying unto them, Go into the village that is over against you, and straightway ye shall find an ass tied, and a colt with her: loose them, and bring them unto me. 3 And if any one say aught unto you, ye shall say, The Lord hath need of them; and straightway he will send them. 4 Now this is come to pass, ^bthat it might be fulfilled which was spoken ^c'by the prophet, saying,

5 ^a'Tell ye the daughter of Zion, Behold, thy King cometh unto thee, Meek, and riding upon an ass, And upon a colt the foal of an ass. 6 And the disciples went, and did even as Jesus appointed them, 7 and brought the ass, and the colt, and put on them their garments: and he sat thereon. 8 And the most part of the multitude spread their garments in the way; and others cut down branches from the trees, and spread them in the way. 9 And the multitudes that went before him, and that

followed, cried, saying, ^a Hosanna to ^b the son of David: ^c Blessed is he that cometh in the name of the Lord; Hosanna ^d in the highest. ^e And ^f when he was come into Jerusalem, all the city was stirred, saying, Who is this? ^g And the multitude said, This is ^h the prophet, Jesus, ⁱ from Nazareth of Galilee.

¹² ^m And Jesus entered into the temple ⁿ of God, and cast out all them that sold and bought in the temple, and overthrew the tables of ^o the money-changers, and the seats of them that sold ^p the doves; ¹³ and he saith unto them, It is written, ^q My house shall be called ^r the house of prayer; but ^s ye have made it a den of robbers. ¹⁴ ^t And the blind and the lame came to him in the temple; and he healed them. ¹⁵ ^u And when the chief priests and the scribes saw the wonderful things that he did, and the children that were crying in the temple, and saying, ^v Hosanna to the son of David; they were moved with indignation, ^w and said unto him, Heardest thou what these are saying? And Jesus saith unto them, Yea: ^x did ye never read, ^y Out of the mouth of ^z babes and sucklings thou hast perfected praise? ¹⁷ And ^{aa} he left them, and ^{ab} went forth out of the city to ^{ac} Bethany, and he lodged there.

¹⁸ ^{ad} Now in the morning as he returned to the city, ^{ae} he hungered. ¹⁹ ^{af} And when he saw ^{ag} a fig tree by the way side, he came to it, and found nothing thereon, but leaves only; and he saith unto it, Let there be no fruit from thee henceforward for ever. And immediately the fig tree withered away. ²⁰ And when the disciples saw it, they marvelled, saying,

^m ver. 23. ^{ch.} 20. 1.

^a Cp. Rev. 7. 10. See 1. 118. 25 (Heb.).
^b ch. 20. 30.
^c ch. 23. 39.
Cited from Pa. 118. 26.
^d ch. 17. 20.
^e Luke 2. 14.
^f Cp. Pa. 148. 1.
^g Cp. John 14. 12.
^h Mark 11. 11.

ⁱ Acts 10. 30.
Rom. 4. 30.
^j 14. 23.
^k James 1. 6.

^l Cp. Pa. 46. 2 & 1 Cor. 12. 3 & Rev. 8. 8.
^m ver. 35.

ⁿ Luke 7. 15 & 13. 35.
^o 24. 19.
^p John 4. 19 & 6. 14 & 7. 40 & 9. 17.

^q Cp. Mark 6. 15 & Luke 9. 8, 19 & John 1. 21.
^r See ch. 2. 23.

^s See ch. 7. 7. ^m For ver. 12-16, see Mark 11. 15-18 & Luke 19. 45-47.

^t Cp. John 2. 14-16.
^u For ver. 23-27, see Mark 11. 27-33 & Luke 20. 1-8.

^v Cp. Ex. 30. 13.
^w Lev. 1. 14 & 7. 12. 8.
^x Luke 2. 24.
^y See ch. 26. 55.

^z Cited from Isai. 55. 7. & Cp. Ex. 2. 14 & John 1. 26 & Acts 4. 7. 11.

^{aa} Jer. 7. 11. ^{ab} ch. 11. 5 & 15. 31.
^{ac} Cp. Luke 19. 39, 40.
^{ad} Cp. ch. 18. 54.

^{ae} See ver. 9. ^{af} Luke 15. 18, 21.
^{ag} John 8. 27.
^{ah} ver. 32.
^{ai} Luke 7. 30.
^{aj} ver. 42.

^{ak} ch. 12. 3, 5 & 19. 4 & 22. 31.
^{al} Cited from Pa. 8. 2 (Gk.).

^{am} ch. 11. 25. ^{an} ver. 46.
^{ao} ch. 14. 5.
^{ap} Cp. John 5. 35.

^{aq} See ch. 11. 9. ^{ar} ch. 16. 4.
^{as} Mark 11. 19.
^{at} Cp. Luke 21. 27.

^{au} Mark 11. 1. ^{av} Luke 19. 29 & 24. 50.
^{aw} John 11. 18.
^{ax} For ver. 18-22, see Mark 11. 12-14.

^{ay} 20-24.
^{az} ch. 4. 2. ^{ba} ch. 17. 25 & 18. 12.

^{bb} Cp. Luke 13. 6-9.

^{bc} ver. 22. ^{ch.} 27. 8. Heb. 7. 31.

How did the fig tree immediately wither away? soon is the fig tree withered away!

²¹ And Jesus answered and said unto them, ^a Verily I say unto you, ^b If ye have faith, and ^c doubt not, ye shall not only do ^d what is done to the fig tree, but even ^e if ye shall say unto this mountain, ^f Be thou ^g taken up and removed, and ^h be thou cast into the sea, ⁱ it shall be done. ²² And ^j all things, whatsoever ye shall ask in prayer, ^k believing, ye shall receive.

²³ ⁿ And when he was come into the temple, the chief priests and the elders of the people came unto him ^o as he was teaching, and said, ^p By what authority doest thou these things? and who gave thee this authority? ²⁴ And Jesus answered and said unto them, I also will ask you one ^q question, which if ye tell me, I ^r in like wise will tell you by ^s what authority I do these things.

²⁵ The baptism of John, ^t whence was it? ^u From heaven or from men? And they reasoned with themselves, saying, If we shall say, From heaven; he will say unto us, ^v Why then did ye not then believe him? ²⁶ But if we shall say, From men; ^w we fear the multitude of people;

for all hold John as ^x a prophet. ²⁷ And they answered Jesus, and said, We ^y know not. He also cannot tell. And he said unto them, Neither tell I you by what authority I do these things.

²⁸ ^z But what think ye? A ^{aa} certain man had two sons; and he came to the first, and said, ^{ab} Son, go work ^{ac} to-day in ^{ad} the vineyard. ²⁹ And he answered and said, I will not: but afterward he ^{ae} repented himself, and went. ³⁰ And he came to the second, and said likewise. And he answered and said, I go, sir: and went not. ³¹ Whether

R.V. ¹ Many ancient authorities omit of God. A.V.

² Or, a single

³ Gr. word.

⁴ Gr. Child.

⁵ Gr. one fig tree.

of ^{the} twain did the will of his father? They ^{say} say unto him, The first. Jesus saith unto them, Verily I say unto you, ^{that} ^{the} publicans and ^{the} harlots go into ^{the} kingdom of God before you. ³² For John came unto you ⁱⁿ the way of righteousness, and ^{ye} believed him not: but ^{the} publicans and the harlots believed him: and ye, when ye saw it, did not even ^{repent yourselves} ^{had seen it, repented not} afterward, that ye might believe him.

³³ ¹ Hear another parable: There was a ^{man} ^{certain} ^{householder}, which planted ^a vineyard, ^{and} ^{set} a hedge about it, and digged a winepress in it, and built a tower, and ^{let} it out to husbandmen, and ^{went} into another country. ³⁴ And when the ^{season} ^{time} of the fruits ^{fruit} drew near, he sent his ^{servants} to the husbandmen, that they might receive ^{his} ^{fruits} of it. ³⁵ And the husbandmen took his ^{servants}, and beat one, and killed another, and ^{stoned} another. ³⁶ Again, he sent other ^{servants} more than the first: and they did unto them ⁱⁿ like manner. ³⁷ But afterward ^{last of all} he sent unto them his son, saying, They will reverence my son. ³⁸ But ^{the} husbandmen, when they saw the son, said among themselves, ^{This} ^{is} the heir; come, let us kill him, and ^{take} ^{let us seize on} his inheritance. ³⁹ And they ^{took} ^{caught} him, and ^{cast} him forth out of the vineyard, and killed him. ⁴⁰ When ^{therefore} ^{the} lord ^{therefore} of the vineyard shall come, what will he do unto those husbandmen?

⁴¹ They say unto him, ^{He} will miserably destroy those ^{miserable} ^{wicked} men, and ^{will} let out ^{the} ^{his} vineyard unto other husbandmen, which shall render him the

a ver. 16.
b Luke 7. 29.
c Acts 4. 11.
1 Pet. 2. 7.
Cited from
Ps. 118. 22, 23,
which see.
d Luke 7.
37-50.

e See
ch. 12. 28.
f Cp. ch. 8.
g-12. 15.
h Prov. 8. 20
& 2 Pet. 2. 21.
i ver. 25.
ch. 11. 18.
j Luke 8.
12. 13.

k See ver. 20.
l Cp. Luke
14. 24.
m Cp. ch. 8. 10
& Isai. 5. 4, 7.
n For ver. 32
-33, see Mark
12. 1-12
& Luke 20.
9-19.

o Isai. 8.
14. 15.
Rom. 9. 32, 33.
1 Pet. 2. 8.
p ver. 28.
Ps. 80. 8.
Isai. 5. 1.
q Dan. 2. 34.
35. 43, 45.

r Isai. 5. 2.
s Amos 9. 9.
Wisd. 11. 20.
r S. of S. 6.
11. 12.
t Cp. 25. 14.
u Cp. Mark
13. 34.

v Mark 11. 13.
Luke 19. 47, 48.
John 7. 29, 30,
44.
w Cp. ch. 26. 4.
x ver. 26.
y Cp. 5. 12
& 22. 6.
z 23. 34, 37.
Cp. 2 Chr. 24.
19 & 36. 15, 16

a Neh. 9. 26
& Jer. 37. 15
& 38. 6 & Acts
7. 52 & 2 Cor.
11. 24-26
b Thess. 2. 15
& Heb. 11. 35,
37.

c Cp. ver. 11.
d ch. 13. 34.
e Cp. 2 Chr.
24. 21 & 1 John
10. 31-33
& Acts 7. 50.
f ch. 22. 4.
g For ver. 3
-14, Cp. Luke
14. 16-24.
h See Rev.
10. 7.

i Cp. Esth.
8. 14 & Prov.
9. 3. 5.
j d ch. 21. 36.
k Heb. 1. 2.
l Cp. John 1. 11
& Rom. 8. 17.
m Cp. 1 Kin.
21. 19.

n Luke 11.
35. John 21.
12. 15 (Gk.).
o Prov. 8. 2.
p Heb. 12. 13.
q Cp. ch. 24.
50 & 25. 19.
r Cp. Heb.
2. 3.

s Luke 19. 27.
t ver. 43.
u Acts 13. 46 &
18. 6 & 22. 28.
v Cp. ch. 8. 11, 12.
w Luke 18.
32. Acts 14. 5.
x Thess. 2. 2.
y See ch. 21.
35.

fruits in their seasons. ⁴² Jesus saith unto them, ^{Did} ye never read in the scriptures,

^{The} stone which the builders rejected,

The same ^{was} ^{is} made ^{is} become the head of the corner:

This ^{was} ^{is} the Lord, ^{is} the Lord's doing, And it is marvellous in our eyes?

⁴³ Therefore say I unto you, The kingdom of God ^{shall} be taken away from you, and shall be given to a nation ^{bringing} forth the fruits thereof. ⁴⁴ And

^{he} that falleth ^{whosoever} shall fall on this stone shall be broken ^{to} pieces: but ^{on} whomsoever it shall fall, ^{it} will scatter ^{grind} him ^{as} dust. ⁴⁵ And when the chief priests and the Pharisees

had heard his parables, they perceived that he spake of them. ⁴⁶ And ^{when} they sought to lay

^{hold} ^{hands} on him, ^{they} feared the multitudes, because they took him for ^a prophet.

¹ And Jesus answered ²² and ^{spake} again in parables ^{unto} them, saying, ² ^{The} kingdom of heaven is ^{likened} unto

a certain king, which made ^a marriage feast for his son, ³ and ^{sent} forth his ^{servants} to call them that were bidden to the marriage feast: and they would not come. ⁴ Again ^{he} sent forth

other ^{servants}, saying, Tell them ^{that} which are bidden, Behold, I have ^{made} ready my ^{dinner}: ⁵ my oxen and my fatlings are killed, and all things are ready: come

unto the marriage feast. ⁶ But ^{they} made light of it, and went their ways, one to his ^{own} farm, another to his merchandise:

⁷ and the ^{rest} laid hold on his ^{servants}, and ^{entreated} them shamefully, and ^{killed} them. ⁸ But

when the king ^{heard} thereof, he ^{was}

wroth; and he sent forth his armies, and destroyed those murderers, and burned up their city. ⁸ Then saith he to his servants, The wedding is ready, but they that were bidden were not worthy. ⁹ Go ye therefore unto the partings of the highways, and as many as ye shall find, bid to the marriage feast. ¹⁰ And so those servants went out into the highways, and gathered together all as many as they found, both bad and good: and the wedding was filled with guests. ¹¹ But when the king came in to behold the guests, he saw there a man which had not on a wedding garment: ¹² and he saith unto him, Friend, how camest thou in hither not having a wedding-garment? And he was speechless. ¹³ Then the king said the said king to the servants, Bind him hand and foot, and take him away, and cast him out into the outer darkness; there shall be the weeping and gnashing of teeth. ¹⁴ For many are called, but few are chosen.

¹⁵ Then went the Pharisees, and took counsel how they might entangle him in his talk. ¹⁶ And they sent out unto him their disciples, with the Herodians, saying, Master, we know that thou art true, and teachest the way of God in truth, and neither carest thou for any man: for thou regardest not the person of men. ¹⁷ Tell us therefore, What thinkest thou? Is it lawful to give tribute unto Caesar, or not? ¹⁸ But Jesus perceived their wickedness, and said, Why tempt ye me, ye hypocrites? ¹⁹ Shew me the tribute money. And they brought unto him a

a ch. 21. 41.
Luke 19. 27.

b Rom. 13. 7.

c ch. 10. 11.
Acts 13. 46.
Rev. 3. 4.
Cp. Luke 20. 35.

d Ezek. 21. 21.
Obad. 14.
e Mark 12. 12.

f See ch. 13. 47.
g ver. 34.
ch. 3. 7
h 16. 1.
Acts 4. 1
i 5. 17
j 23. 6.

k Acts 23. 8.
Cp. Acts 4. 2.
l 1 Cp. Deut. 25. 6.

m Cp. Rev. 19. 8
n 22. 14.

o ch. 20. 13
p 23. 50.

q See ch. 8. 12.

r Rev. 17. 14.

s John 20. 2.
t For ver. 15-32, see Mark 12. 13-27
u Luke 20. 20-26.

v 1 Cor. 6. 14.

w Cp. Eccles. 27. 23
x Luke 11. 54.

y ch. 24. 38.
Luke 17. 27.

z Mark 2. 18.

aa Mark 3. 6.
Cp. Mark 8. 16.

ab Cp. John 3. 2.

ac Acts 13. 16.

ad Cp. Acts 13. 10.

ae See ch. 21. 16.

af See Acts 10. 34.

ag Acts 7. 32.

ah Cited from Ex. 3. 6.

ai ch. 17. 25.

aj Luke 2. 1.

ak 3. 1.

al See ch. 7. 28.

am See [John 8. 6].

an d For ver. 34-40, see Mark 12. 28-33.

ao ver. 23.

“penny. ²⁰ And he saith unto them, Whose is this image and superscription? ²¹ They say unto him, Caesar's. Then saith he unto them, Render therefore unto Caesar the things that are Caesar's; and unto God the things that are God's. ²² And when they heard it, When they had heard these words, they marvelled, and left him, and went their way.

²³ On that day there came to him the Sadducees, which say that there is no resurrection: and they asked him, ²⁴ saying, Master, Moses said, If a man die, having no children, his brother shall marry his wife, and raise up seed unto his brother. ²⁵ Now there were with us seven brethren: and the first, when he had married and deceased, and having no seed, left his wife unto his brother: ²⁶ in like manner the second also, and the third, unto the seventh.

²⁷ And after them all the woman died. ²⁸ Therefore in the resurrection whose wife shall she be of the seven? for they all had her. ²⁹ But Jesus answered and said unto them, Ye do err, not knowing the scriptures, nor the power of God. ³⁰ For in the resurrection they neither marry, nor are given in marriage, but are as the angels of God in heaven. ³¹ But as touching the resurrection of the dead, have ye not read that which was spoken unto you by God, saying, ³² I am the God of Abraham, and the God of Isaac, and the God of Jacob? God is not the God of the dead, but of the living. ³³ And when the multitudes heard this, they were astonished at his teaching.

³⁴ But the Pharisees, when they heard that he had put the Sadducees to silence, they were gathered together.

R.V. ¹ Gr. bondservants.
⁶ Gr. shall perform the duty of a husband's brother to his wife. authorities add of God.

³ Or, ministers

⁷ Or, Teacher

⁴ See marginal note on ch. 13. 28.

⁵ Gr. seven.

⁸ Gr. saying.

⁹ Many ancient

A.V. * In value seven pence halfpenny.

† Or, inscription;

‡ Gr. seven.

35 ^{And} one of them, ^{which was} ^a lawyer, asked him a question, ^{tempting him,} and saying, ³⁶ Master, which is the great commandment in the law? ³⁷ ^{And he} ^{Jesus} said unto him, ³⁸ Thou shalt love the Lord thy God with all thy heart, and with all thy soul, and with all thy mind. ³⁸ This is the ^{great} ^{first} and commandment. ³⁹ ^{And} ^a ^{great} ^{second} ^{is like unto it,} ^{is like unto it,} Thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself. ⁴⁰ On these two commandments ^{hangeth} ^{the whole law,} and the prophets.

⁴¹ Now while ^{the} ^{Pharisees} ^{were} gathered together, Jesus asked them ^a question ⁴² saying, What think ye of ^{the} Christ? whose son is he? They say unto him, ⁴³ The son of David. ⁴³ He saith unto them, How then doth David ^a in the ^{spirit} call him Lord, saying, ⁴⁴ ^b The ^{LORD} said unto my Lord,

Sit thou on my right hand, Till I ^{put} ^{make} ^{thyne} ^{enemies} ^{under} ^{thy} ^{neath} ^{thy} ^{feet} ^q ^{footstool} ⁴⁵ If David then ^{calloeth} ^{him} ^{Lord,} how is he his son? ⁴⁶ And no ^{one} ^{man} was able to answer him a word, ^a neither durst any man from that day forth ask him any more questions.

¹ Then ^a spake Jesus to ^{the} ^{multitudes} ^{and} to his ^{disciples,} ² saying, The scribes and the Pharisees ^a sit on ⁱⁿ Moses' seat: ³ all things therefore whatsoever they bid ^{you,} ^{these} ^{that} do and observe: ⁴ but do not ye after their works: ⁵ for they say, and do not. ⁶ ^{Yes,} ^{For} they bind heavy burdens ⁷ and grievous to be borne, and lay them on men's shoulders; but they themselves

a Cp. Luke 10. 25-28.
b See Luke 7. 30.
c ver. 18.
d ch. 6. 1, 16.
e Cp. John 5. 44.
f Ex. 13. 9.
g Deut. 6. 8 & 11. 18.
h See ch. 9.
i Luke 10. 27. Cited from Deut. 6. 5.
j Luke 14. 7.
k Luke 11. 43.
l ch. 11. 16 & 23.
m Cp. 1 John 4. 21.
n Cited from Lev. 19. 18.
o Eccl. 10. 19.
p See John 1. 38.
q James 3. 1.
r Cp. Rom. 13. 8.
s John 13. 13 (mg.).
t ch. 7. 12.
u Gal. 5. 14.
v Luke 22. 32.
w John 21. 23.
x Phil. 16.
y Cp. 1 Cor. 1. 12 & 3. 4.
z For ver. 41-45, see Mark 12. 35-37 & Luke 20. 41-44.
aa ver. 34.
ab ch. 6. 9.
ac Mal. 1. 6.
ad See ch. 7. 11.
ae See ch. 1. 17.
af See ch. 1. 17.
ag ch. 20. 26.
ah Luke 14. 11 & 15. 14.
ai Cp. ch. 13. 4 & Prov. 29. 53 & Ezek. 21. 26 & James 4. 6, 10 & 1 Pet. 5. 6.
aj Rev. 1. 10 & 2. 2.
ak Sam. 23. 2.
al Acts 2. 24.
am Heb. 1. 13. Cited from Ps. 110. 1.
an Cp. 1 Cor. 15. 25 & Heb. 10. 13.
ao Luke 11. 52.
ap Cp. ch. 16. 19.
aq Cp. ch. 5. 20 & 21. 31 & Luke 7. 30.
ar Cp. Rom. 1. 3, 4.
as Cp. Luke 14. 6.
at Mark 12. 34.
au Luke 20. 40.
av For ver. 1, 2, 5-7, see Mark 12. 38, 39 & Luke 20. 45.
aw Cp. Luke 11. 43.
ax Cp. Ezra 7. 6, 10, 25 & Neh. 8. 4.
ay Cp. Deut. 17. 10, 11 & John 8. 25, 26.
az Acts 2. 10

will not move them with ^{their} ^{finger.} ⁵ But all their works they do ^d for to be seen of men: for they make broad ^e their phylacteries, and enlarge ^f the borders of their garments, ⁶ and ⁷ love the ^{chief} ^{place} ^{at} ^{feasts,} and the chief seats in the synagogues, ⁷ and ^{the} ^{salutations} ⁱⁿ ^{the} marketplaces, and to be called of men, Rabbi, ⁸ Rabbi. ⁸ But be not ye called Rabbi: for one is your ^{teacher,} ⁹ Master, ^{even} Christ; and all ye are ^{brethren.} ⁹ And call no man your father ^{on} ^{upon} the earth: for ^{one} is your Father, ^{which} is in heaven. ¹⁰ Neither be ye called masters: for one is your master, ^{even} ^{the} Christ. ¹¹ But he that is ^{greatest} among you shall be your ^{servant.} ¹² And ^{whosoever} shall exalt himself shall be ^{humbled;} ^{and} ^{whosoever} shall ^{abased;} ^{and} ^{he} shall humble himself shall be exalted.

¹³ But woe ^{unto} you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! ^{because} ^{for} ye ^d shut up the kingdom of heaven ^{against} ^{men:} for ye ^{enter} ^{not} ^{neither} ^{go} in yourselves, neither suffer ye them that are entering ⁱⁿ ^{to enter,} ^{to go in.}

¹⁴ Woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye devour widows' houses, and for a pretence make long prayer: therefore ye shall receive the greater damnation.

¹⁵ Woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye compass sea and land to make one ^{proselyte;} ^{and} when he is become so, ye make him twofold more ^a son of ^a hell than yourselves.

¹⁶ Woe unto you, ye ^{blind} guides, which say, ^{Whosoever} shall swear by the ^{temple,} it is nothing; but whosoever shall swear by the gold of the ^{temple,}

R.V. 1 Or, Teacher

2 Or, And a second is like unto it, Thou shalt love &c.
3 Or, the heavenly.
4 Or, greater.
5 Or, minister.
6 Many ancient authorities omit and insert here, or after ver. 13, ver. 14 Woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye devour widows' houses, even while for a pretence ye make long prayers: therefore ye shall receive greater condemnation. See Mark 12. 40; Luke 20. 47.
7 Or, Gehenna.

he is ¹a debtor. ¹⁷ Ye fools and blind: for whether is greater, the gold, or ²the temple that hath sanctified the gold? ¹⁸ And, Whosoever shall swear by the altar, it is nothing; but whosoever shall swear by ³the gift that is upon it, he is ⁴a debtor. ¹⁹ Ye fools and blind: for whether is greater, the gift, or ⁵the altar that sanctifieth the gift? ²⁰ He therefore that sweareth by the altar, sweareth by it, and by all things thereon. ²¹ And he that sweareth by the temple, sweareth by it, and by ⁶him that dwelleth therein. ²² And he that sweareth by ⁷the heaven, sweareth by ⁸the throne of God, and by ⁹him that sitteth thereon.

²³ Woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for ¹ye pay tithe of mint and ²anise and cummin, and have ³the weightier matters of the law, ⁴judgement, and mercy, and faith: ⁵but these ye ought to have done, and not to have left the other undone. ²⁴ Ye blind guides, which strain out the gnat, and swallow ⁶a camel.

²⁵ Woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for ¹ye cleanse the outside of ²the cup and of the platter, but within they are full of ³extortion and excess. ²⁶ Thou blind Pharisee, cleanse first ⁴the inside of the cup and of the platter, that the outside thereof may become clean also.

²⁷ Woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye are like unto ¹whited sepulchres, which outwardly appear beautiful, but inwardly are full of dead men's bones, and of ²all uncleanness. ²⁸ Even so ye also ³outwardly appear

a Luke 12. 1.
b Ex. 30. 23.
c Luke 11. 47, 48.
d ch. 5. 23.
e Ex. 22. 37.
f Acts 7. 51.
g Gen. 15. 16.
h Dan. 8. 23.
i Thess. 2. 15.
j 1 Kin. 8. 13.
k 2 Chr. 6. 2.
l Ps. 26. 8.
m 182. 14.
n Cp. ch. 21. 25.
o ch. 8. 7.
p 12. 34.
q See ch. 5. 34.
r See Rev. 4. 2.
s ver. 15.
t For ver. 34.
u Cp. Luke 11. 47-51.
v ch. 10. 16.
w See Acts 18. 1.
x 1 Cor. 12. 28.
y Luke 11. 42.
z ch. 18. 32.
a Deut. 14. 22.
b Cp. Luke 18. 12.
c See ch. 21. 35.

u Isai. 26. 25, 27.
v ch. 10. 17.
w Mark 13. 9.
x Luke 21. 12.
y Acts 22. 19.
z 23. 11.
a Cp. Luke 12. 11.
b w ch. 10. 23.
c z Ps. 33. 5.
d Jer. 5. 1.
e Mic. 6. 8.
f Zech. 7. 9.
g y Cp. 1 Sam. 15. 22.
h z ch. 27. 4 (mg.).
i Rev. 18. 24.
j a Gen. 4. 4.
k a Heb. 11. 4.
l 1 John 8. 12.
m b Cp. Zech. 1. 1.
n c 3 Chr. 24. 21 (7).
o d ch. 19. 24.
p e ver. 16 (mg.).
q See Luke 1. 2.
r For ver. 25.
s -28, cp. ch. 15. 11-20.
t g Ex. 40. 6.
u g Kin. 16. 14.
v Ezek. 40. 47.
w h Luke 11. 39, 40.
x i Cp. ch. 10. 22 & 16. 38.
y a 24. 34.
z j Mark 7. 4.
a k For ver. 27.
b -39, see Luke 13. 34, 35.
c Cp. Luke 19. 41-44.
d i Luke 16. 14 & 20. 47.
e m See ch. 21. 33.
f n Cp. ch. 23. 55 & Luke 4. 44 (mg.).
g o Cp. Ps. 147. 3.
h i Prov. 1. 24.
i p Luke 23. 36.
j q 2 Esd. 1. 30.
k r John 5. 40.
l Cited from Ps.

righteous unto men, but ¹inwardly ye are full of ²hypocrisy and iniquity.

²⁹ Woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for ¹ye build the sepulchres of the prophets, and garnish the ²tombs of the righteous, ³and say, If we had been in the days of our fathers, we should not have been partakers with them in the blood of the prophets. ³¹ Wherefore ye be witnesses to yourselves, that ye are ⁴sons of them that slew the prophets. ³² Fill ye up then the measure of your fathers.

³³ Ye serpents, ¹ye offspring of vipers, how ²shall ye escape the judgement of ³hell? ³⁴ Therefore, behold, ⁴I send unto you ⁵prophets, and wise men, and ⁶scribes: and ⁷some of them shall ye kill and crucify; and ⁸some of them shall ye scourge in your synagogues, and ⁹persecute them from city to city: ³⁵ that upon you may come all ¹⁰the righteous blood shed on the earth, from the blood of ¹¹Abel the righteous unto the blood of ¹²Zachariah son of ¹³Barachias, ¹⁴whom ye slew between ¹⁵the sanctuary and ¹⁶the altar. ³⁶ Verily I say unto you, ¹⁷All these things shall come upon this generation.

³⁷ O Jerusalem, Jerusalem, ¹which killeth the prophets, and stoneth them that are sent unto thee, ²how often would I have gathered ³thy children together, even as a hen gathereth her chickens ⁴under her wings, and ⁵ye would not! ³⁸ Behold, ⁶your house is left unto you ⁷desolate. ³⁹ For I say unto you, Ye shall not see me henceforth, till ye shall say, ⁸Blessed is he that cometh in the name of the Lord.

R.V. ¹ Or, bound by his oath
authorities omit desolate.

² Or, sanctuary: as in ver. 35.

³ Or, hell.

⁴ Gr. Gehenna.

⁵ Some ancient

A.V. ⁶ Or, debtor, or, bound.

⁷ Gr. ἀρσεν, dull.

24

¹ And Jesus went out from the temple, and was going on his way; and departed from the temple: and his disciples came to him for to shew him the buildings of the temple. ² But he answered and said unto them, See ye not all these things? verily I say unto you, ^a There shall not be left here one stone upon another, that shall not be thrown down.

³ And as he sat on ^b the mount of Olives, the disciples came unto him ^c privately, saying, Tell us, ^d when shall these things be? and what shall be the sign of thy ^e coming, and of ^f the end of the world? ⁴ And Jesus answered and said unto them, ^g Take heed that no man lead you astray. ⁵ For many shall come in my name, saying, I am ^h the Christ; and shall lead many astray. ⁶ And ye shall hear of wars and rumours of wars: see that ye ⁱ be not troubled: for all these things ^j must needs come to pass; but the end is not yet. ⁷ For ^k nation shall rise against nation, and ^l kingdom against kingdom: and there shall be famines, and pestilences, and earthquakes, in divers places. ⁸ But all these things are the beginning of ^m sorrows. ⁹ Then shall they deliver you up to be afflicted, and shall kill you: and ye shall be hated of all the nations for my name's sake. ¹⁰ And then shall many be offended, and shall deliver up one another, and shall hate one another. ¹¹ And many false prophets shall arise, and shall lead many astray. ¹² And because iniquity shall be multiplied, ⁿ the love of the many shall wax cold. ¹³ But he that shall endure unto the end, the same shall be saved. ¹⁴ And ^o this gospel of the kingdom shall be preached in the whole

^a Cp. ch. 21. 22. For ver. 1-51, see Mark 13. 1-37 & Luke 21. 5-38.

^b ch. 10. 18. ^c ch. 22. 18. ^d Cp. ver. 6. ^e Dan. 9. 27 & 11. 31 & 12. 11. ^f Cp. 1. Mae. 1. 34.

^g Cp. John 11. 48 & Acts 6. 13 & 21. 38. ^h Cp. Dan. 9. 22, 23, 25 & Rev. 1. 3. ⁱ Luke 19. 44.

^j Luke 17. 31. ^k See Luke 5. 18. ^l See ch. 21. 1. ^m Cp. Mark 4. 34.

ⁿ Cp. Acts 1. 4, 7. ^o Luke 22. 30. ^p ver. 27, 27, 30. See 1 Thess. 2. 19.

^q See ch. 13. 30. ^r Jer. 29. 8. ^s Epl. 5. 6. ^t Col. 2. 8.

^u Thess. 2. 3. ^v 1 John 3. 7. ^w ver. 11, 34. ^x Jer. 14. 14.

^y John 2. 18. ^z ver. 30. ^{aa} Dan. 12. 1. ^{ab} Cp. Rev. 7. 14.

^{ac} See ch. 1. 17. ^{ad} See Rev. 18. 18. ^{ae} 2 Thess. 2. 2.

^{af} Rev. 1. 1. ^{ag} ver. 24, 21. ^{ah} Isai. 65. 8. ^{ai} Luke 18. 7.

^{aj} Cp. ch. 22. 14. ^{ak} 2 Chr. 15. 6. ^{al} Cp. Rev. 6. 4. ^{am} Luke 17. 38.

^{an} Cp. ver. 5, 36. ^{ao} Isai. 19. 2. ^{ap} Acts 11. 38. ^{aq} Rev. 6. 8, 12.

^{ar} Cp. 1 John 2. 18. ^{as} John 16. 21. ^{at} Acts 2. 34 (Gk.). ^{au} Rom. 8. 22.

^{av} Deut. 13. 1-3. ^{aw} 2 Thess. 2. 9-11. ^{ax} Rev. 13. 13, 14 & 18. ^{ay} 14 & 19. 20.

^{az} Cp. Acts 6. 8. ^{ba} Cp. ch. 10. 17. ^{bb} ver. 21, 29. ^{bc} Rev. 2. 10.

^{bd} Cp. 13. 34. ^{be} John 16. 2. ^{bf} ch. 10. 22. ^{bg} John 13. 19 & 14. 29.

^{bh} Cp. 2 Pet. 3. 17. ^{bi} 1 ch. 10. 21. ^{bj} Acts 21. 36. ^{bk} See ch. 7. 15.

^{bl} Luke 17. 34. ^{bm} ver. 3, 27, 30. ^{bn} Luke 17. 37. ^{bo} Cp. Job 32. 30. ^{bp} Rom. 10. 18.

^c world ^d for a testimony ^e unto all the nations; and ^f then shall the end come.

¹⁵ When ye therefore shall see the abomination of desolation, ^g which was spoken of ^h by Daniel the prophet, standing in ⁱ the holy place ^j (let him stand that readeth understand), ¹⁶ then let them that are in Judaea flee unto the mountains: ¹⁷ let him which is on ^k the housetop not come down to take out the things that are in his house: ¹⁸ neither let him which is in the field not return back to take his cloke. ¹⁹ But woe unto them that are with child, and to them that give suck in those days! ²⁰ And pray ye that your flight be not in the winter, neither on the sabbath day: ²¹ for then shall be ^l great tribulation, such as hath not been from the beginning of the world until now, no, nor ever shall be. ²² And except those days should be shortened, no flesh would have been saved: but for the elect's sake those days shall be shortened. ²³ Then if any man shall say unto you, Lo, here is the Christ, or, Here, or there; believe ^m it not. ²⁴ For there shall arise false Christs, and false prophets, and shall shew great signs and wonders; ⁿ so as to lead astray, if possible, even the elect. ²⁵ Behold, ²⁶ I have told you beforehand. ²⁷ If therefore they shall say unto you, Behold, ^o he is in the wilderness; go not forth: behold, he is in the inner secret chambers; believe ^p it not. ²⁸ For as the lightning cometh forth from the east, and is seen even unto the west; so shall be also the coming of the Son of man. ²⁹ Whosoever will the carcass be gathered together.

^p ver. 5, 34. ^q Cp. Luke 18. 7 & Rev. 2. 4. ^r See ch. 10. 22. ^s ver. 3, 27, 30. ^t Luke 17. 37. ^u Cp. Job 32. 30. ^v Rom. 10. 18.

¹ R.V. ² Or, the consummation of the age ³ Or, them ⁴ Or, these good tidings ⁵ Or, culture ⁶ Or, through ⁷ Or, a holy place ⁸ Or, him

29 But immediately after ^athe tribulation of those ^bdays, ^cthe sun shall be darkened, and the moon shall not give her light, and ^dthe stars shall fall from heaven, and the powers of the heavens shall be shaken: ^e30 and then ^fshall appear ^gthe sign of the Son of man in heaven: and then ^hshall all the tribes of the earth mourn, and ⁱthey shall see the Son of man coming ^jin the clouds of heaven ^kwith power and great glory. ^l31 And ^mhe shall send forth his angels ⁿwith ^oa great sound of ^pa trumpet, and they shall ^qgather together ^rhis elect from ^sthe four winds, ^tfrom one end of heaven to the other.

32 Now from the fig tree learn ^ahis parable: ^bwhen his branch is now become tender, and putteth forth ^cits leaves, ye know that ^dthe summer is nigh: ^e33 even so ye also, ^fso likewise ye, when ye shall see all these things, know ^gye that ^hhe is nigh, ⁱeven ^jat the doors. ^k34 Verily I say unto you, This generation shall not ^lpass away, till all these things be ^maccomplished.

35 Heaven and earth shall pass away, but ^amy words shall not pass away. ^b36 But of that day and hour ^cknoweth no ^done, not even the angels of heaven, ^eneither the Son, ^fbut ^gmy Father only. ^h37 And as were the days of Noah, ⁱso shall be the ^jcoming of the Son of man.

38 For as in ^athose days which were before the flood they were eating and drinking, ^bmarrying and giving in marriage, until ^cthe day that ^dNoah entered into the ark, ^e39 and they knew not until the flood came, and took them all away; ^fso shall be ^galso the ^hcoming of the Son of man. ⁱ40 Then shall two men be in the field;

14. 7 & Acts 1. 7. 1 Luke 17. 36, 27. m See ch. 8. 12. John 3. 13. Rev. 19. 7 & 21. 2, 8. s Luke 17. 36 (mg.).

a ver. 21.
b Isai. 13. 10 & 24. 23.
c Ezek. 32. 7.
d Joel 2. 10, 31 & 3. 15.
e Acts 2. 20.
f Cp. Amos 5. 30 & 9. 3 & Zeph. 1. 15 & Rev. 6. 12 & 8. 12.
g Luke 17. 35.
h Ex. 11. 5.
i Isai. 47. 2.
j Rev. 6. 13.
k Cp. Isai. 14. 13 & 34. 4.
l f ch. 25. 13 & 26. 41.
m Mark 14. 34-38.
n Luke 12. 37 & 21. 36.
o Acts 20. 31.
p 1 Cor. 16. 13.
q 1 Thess. 5. 6.
r 1 Pet. 5. 3.
s Rev. 16. 15, al.
t John 18. 13.

u For ver. 43-51, cp. Luke 12. 39-46.
v Dan. 7. 13.
w Cp. ver. 3.
x Rev. 1. 7.
y Zech. 12. 12.
z 1 Cp. 1 Thess. 5. 2.
aa 2 Pet. 3. 10 & Rev. 3. 3.
ab m See ch. 16. 27.
ac n ch. 6. 19 & mg. for mg. 1.
ad o ch. 26. 64.
ae Mark 9. 1.
af Cp. ch. 25. 31.
ag p ch. 25. 10.
ah q ch. 13. 41.
ai r ver. 27.
aj s 1 Cor. 15. 52.

ak 1 Thess. 4. 16.
al t Cp. ch. 23. 37 & 2 Thess. 2. 1.
am u ch. 25. 21.
an 1 Cor. 4. 2.
ao Heb. 3. 4.
ap v ch. 7. 24 & 10. 16 & 25. 2.
aq Luke 16. 8.
ar 1 Cor. 10. 15.
as ver. 22, 24.
at x Dan. 7. 2.
au Zech. 2. 6.
av Rev. 7. 1.
aw y Deut. 4. 32 & 30. 4.
ax z John 13. 17.
ay Rev. 16. 15.
az a ch. 25. 21.

ba b James 5. 9.
bb Rev. 3. 20.
bc c ch. 25. 5.
bd d See ch. 14. 28.
be e 1 Thess. 5. 7.
bf f Ps. 102. 24.
bg Isai. 51. 6.
bh 2 Pet. 3. 10.
bi Cp. ch. 5. 18 & Heb. 12. 27.
bj g 2 Pet. 3. 12.
bk Cp. ch. 25. 13.
bl h Ps. 119. 89.
bm Isai. 40. 8.
bn 1 Pet. 1. 23, 23.
bo i ch. 25. 13.
bp 1 Thess. 5. 1, 2.
bq j Cp. Phil. 2. 6, 7.
br k Cp. Zech. 14. 17.

bs n ver. 27. o ch. 22. 30. p Luke 19. 12. q Gen. 7. 7-16. r ch. 9. 14.

one is taken, and one is left: the one shall be grinding at the mill; the other shall be taken, and the other left. 42 Watch therefore: for ye know not on what day your Lord cometh. 43 But know this, that if the master of the house had known in what watch the thief would come, he would have watched, and would not have suffered his house to be broken through. 44 Therefore be ye also ready: for in an hour that ye think not the Son of man cometh. 45 Who then is the faithful and wise servant, whom his lord hath made ruler over his household, to give them their meat in due season? 46 Blessed is that servant, whom his lord when he cometh shall find so doing. 47 Verily I say unto you, That he shall make him ruler over all that he hath. 48 But and if that evil servant shall say in his heart, My lord delayeth his coming; 49 and shall begin to smite his fellow-servants, and shall eat and drink with the drunken; 50 the lord of that servant shall come in a day when he expecteth not, and in an hour when he knoweth not, and shall cut him asunder, and appoint him his portion with the hypocrites: there shall be the weeping and gnashing of teeth.

one is taken, and one is left: the one shall be grinding at the mill; the other shall be taken, and the other left. 42 Watch therefore: for ye know not on what day your Lord cometh. 43 But know this, that if the master of the house had known in what watch the thief would come, he would have watched, and would not have suffered his house to be broken through. 44 Therefore be ye also ready: for in an hour that ye think not the Son of man cometh. 45 Who then is the faithful and wise servant, whom his lord hath made ruler over his household, to give them their meat in due season? 46 Blessed is that servant, whom his lord when he cometh shall find so doing. 47 Verily I say unto you, That he shall make him ruler over all that he hath. 48 But and if that evil servant shall say in his heart, My lord delayeth his coming; 49 and shall begin to smite his fellow-servants, and shall eat and drink with the drunken; 50 the lord of that servant shall come in a day when he expecteth not, and in an hour when he knoweth not, and shall cut him asunder, and appoint him his portion with the hypocrites: there shall be the weeping and gnashing of teeth.

25 Then shall the kingdom of heaven be likened unto ten virgins, which took their lamps, and went forth to meet the bridegroom. 2 And five of them were foolish, and five were wise. 3 For the foolish, when they took their lamps, and took no oil with them: 4 but the wise took oil in their vessels with

one is taken, and one is left: the one shall be grinding at the mill; the other shall be taken, and the other left. 42 Watch therefore: for ye know not on what day your Lord cometh. 43 But know this, that if the master of the house had known in what watch the thief would come, he would have watched, and would not have suffered his house to be broken through. 44 Therefore be ye also ready: for in an hour that ye think not the Son of man cometh. 45 Who then is the faithful and wise servant, whom his lord hath made ruler over his household, to give them their meat in due season? 46 Blessed is that servant, whom his lord when he cometh shall find so doing. 47 Verily I say unto you, That he shall make him ruler over all that he hath. 48 But and if that evil servant shall say in his heart, My lord delayeth his coming; 49 and shall begin to smite his fellow-servants, and shall eat and drink with the drunken; 50 the lord of that servant shall come in a day when he expecteth not, and in an hour when he knoweth not, and shall cut him asunder, and appoint him his portion with the hypocrites: there shall be the weeping and gnashing of teeth.

R.V. 1 Many ancient authorities read with a great trumpet, and they shall gather &c. 2 Or, if. 3 Many authorities, some ancient, omit neither the Son. 4 Or, presence. 5 Or, But this ye know. 6 Or, dipped through. 7 Or, severed, scourge him. 8 Or, torches. 9 Or, with a trumpet, and a great voice. 10 Or, he. 11 Or, out from off.

their ⁵ lamps. ^{Now} While the bridegroom ^{tarried}, they all slumbered and slept. ⁶ But ^{at} midnight there ^{is a cry}, Be- hold, the bridegroom! Come ye forth ^{bridegroom cometh}; go ye out to meet him. ⁷ Then all those virgins arose, and ^{trimmed} their lamps. ⁸ And the foolish said unto the wise, Give us of your oil; for our lamps are ^{going out}. ⁹ But the wise answered, saying, Peradventure ^{will not be} enough for us and you: ^{but} go ye rather to them that sell, and buy for yourselves. ¹⁰ And while they went away to buy, the bridegroom came; and ^{they that were ready} went in with him to the marriage ^{feast}: and ^{the door was shut}. ¹¹ Afterward ^{come also} the other virgins, saying, Lord, Lord, open to us. ¹² But he answered and said, Verily I say unto you, ^{I know you not}. ¹³ Watch therefore, for ye ^{know} neither the day nor the hour ^{wherein the Son of man cometh}. ¹⁴ For ^{it is as when a man} the kingdom of heaven is as a man ^{going travelling} into another country, who called his own ^{servants}, and delivered unto them his goods. ¹⁵ And unto one he gave five ^{talents}, to another two, and to another one; ^{to every man} according to his several ability; and he ^{went} on his journey. ¹⁶ Straightway he that ^{had received the five talents} went and traded with them, the same, and made ^{them} other five talents. ¹⁷ In like manner ^{he also that} he that ^{had received} two, he also gained other two. ¹⁸ But he that ^{had received} one went away and ^{digged} in the earth, and hid his lord's money. ¹⁹ Now ^{after} a long time the lord of those ^{servants} cometh, and ^{maketh a reckoning} with them. ²⁰ And ^{so} he that ^{received the five talents} came and brought other five talents, saying, Lord, thou deliveredst unto me five

a ch. 24. 43.
Cp. ver. 19
& Heb. 10. 37
& 2 Pet. 3. 4, 5.
b Mark 13.
35.
c ver. 23.
ch. 24. 43.
d Luke 12.
10.
1 Cor. 4. 2.
Cp. 1 Tim. 5.
13.
e ch. 24. 47.
f Cp. Luke 12. 26.
g Heb. 12. 2.
Cp. 1 Im. 53. 11
& John 15. 11.

A ch. 24. 44.
i ch. 22. 2.

j For ver. 10.
12. cp. Luke 13. 26-27.

k Cp. ch. 7.
23. 33.
l 1 Sam.
25. 3.

m Cp. 2 Cor. 8. 12.
n ch. 10. 23.
Cp. 2 Tim. 2.
15.

o ch. 24. 42.
p Cp. ch. 24.
50.

q For ver. 14
-30, cp. Luke 18. 27-27.

r Cp. Mark 13. 34.
s ch. 20. 14.
t ch. 21. 33.
u ch. 18. 32.

Prov. 20. 4.
Rom. 12. 11.
v ch. 18. 34.

w Cp. Rom. 12. 6
x 1 Cor. 12. 11
y Eph. 4. 7
z 1 Pet. 4. 10.

1 Cor. 12. 11
Eph. 4. 7
1 Pet. 4. 10.

z Cp. Luke 12. 48.
See ch. 18. 12.

y Cp. ch. 13. 44.
z Cp. ver. 5.

a ch. 18. 23.
Rom. 14. 12.
Cp. Luke 18. 2.

b See
ch. 8. 12.
c Cp. Luke 17. 10.

talents: ^{lo} behold, I have gained ^{other} five talents ^{more}. ²¹ His lord said unto him, Well done, thou good and faithful servant: ²² thou hast been faithful over a few things, I will ^{set thee} make thee ruler over many things: enter thou into the joy of thy lord. ²³ And he also that ^{received the two talents} came and said, Lord, thou deliveredst unto me two talents: ^{lo} behold, I have gained ^{other two} talents ^{beside them}. ²⁴ His lord said unto him, Well done, good and faithful servant; thou hast been faithful over a few things, I will ^{set thee} make thee ruler over many things: enter thou into the joy of thy lord. ²⁵ And he also that ^{had received the one talent} came and said, Lord, I knew thee that thou art ^{a hard man}, reaping ^{where thou didst not sow}, and gathering where thou ^{didst not scatter}: ²⁶ and I was afraid, and went away and hid thy talent in the earth: ^{lo} there ^{thine own} thou hast ^{that is thine}. ²⁷ But his lord answered and said unto him, Thou wicked and slothful servant, thou knewest that I reap where I sowed not, and gather where I ^{did not scatter}: ²⁸ thou oughtest therefore to have put my money to the bankers, exchangers, and ^{then} at my coming I should have received ^{back} mine own with ^{interest}. ²⁹ Take ye away ^{usury} therefore the talent from him, and give it unto him ^{that hath the ten talents}. ³⁰ For unto every one that hath shall be given, and he shall have abundance: but from him that hath not, even that which he hath shall be taken away, even that which he hath. ³¹ And ^{cast ye out} the unprofitable servant into the outer darkness: ^{there shall be the weeping and gnashing of teeth}.

R.V. 1 Or, torches

A.V. * Or, going out.

1 Gr. bondservants.

† A talent is 157 l. 10s. ch. 13. 54.

2 Gr. bondservant.

31 "But when the Son of man shall come in his glory, and all the holy angels with him, ^{then} shall he sit ^{on} the throne of his glory: ³² and before him shall be gathered ^{all} the nations: and he shall separate them one from another, as the shepherd separateth ^{the} sheep from the ^{divideth his} goats: ³³ and he shall set the sheep on his right hand, but the goats on the left. ³⁴ Then shall the King say unto them on his right hand, Come, ye blessed of my Father, inherit the kingdom prepared for you from the foundation of the world: ³⁵ for I was an hungred, and ye gave me meat: I was thirsty, and ye gave me drink: I was a stranger, and ye took me in: ³⁶ naked, and ye clothed me: I was sick, and ye visited me: I was in prison, and ye came unto me. ³⁷ Then shall the righteous answer him, saying, Lord, when saw we thee an hungred, and fed thee? or athirst, and gave thee drink? ³⁸ And when saw we thee a stranger, and took thee in? or naked, and clothed thee? ³⁹ And when saw we thee sick, or in prison, and came unto thee? ⁴⁰ And the King shall answer and say unto them, Verily I say unto you, Inasmuch as ye have done it unto one of the least of these my brethren, ye have done it unto me. ⁴¹ Then shall he say also unto them on the left hand, Depart from me, ye cursed, into the eternal fire which is prepared for the devil and his angels: ⁴² for I was an hungred, and ye gave me no meat: I was thirsty, and ye gave me no drink: ⁴³ I was a stranger,

/ For ver. 6-12, see Mark 14, 2-9 & John 12, 1-8.
 40, 42. / ch. 22, 10. John 20, 17. Rom. 8, 29. Heb. 2, 14.
 43 & 18, 8. Mark 9, 43, 44. Jude 7. Op. Luke 16, 24. See 2 Thess. 1, 8.
 p Cp. John 13, 28. q ch. 18, 8.

a See ch. 18.
 27, 28. b ch. 19, 28. c Cp. ch. 24.
 31. d Joel 2, 12. Cp. ch. 24, 14 & 25, 19. e ch. 13, 49. f Ezek. 34, 17.
 g ver. 40. Luke 19, 33. Rev. 17, 14 & 19, 16. Cp. Isai. 6, 6 & 1 Kins. 2, 19. Ps. 45, 9 & 110, 1. i Cp. Luke 10, 16. j Acts 9, 5. k 1 Cor. 8, 12. l Cp. Ps. 37, 32. m Isai. 65, 32. n Eph. 1, 3. o Dan. 12, 2. p John 5, 29. q Acts 24, 15. r ch. 19, 30. s 1 Pet. 3, 9. Rev. 21, 7. t Cp. Rom. 8, 17 & Tit. 3, 7. u Heb. 1, 14. v James 2, 5, 6.
 w Luke 12, 32 & 22, 29. x ch. 20, 23. y 1 Cor. 2, 9. z Heb. 11, 16. a See ch. 13, 35. b Rom. 7, 2 & 5, 21 & 6, 23. c Cp. John 10, 26 & 1 John 2, 25. d Isai. 58, 7. e Ezek. 18, 7, 10. f Cp. James 2, 15, 16. g ch. 10, 42. h Job 31, 32. i Rom. 12, 13. Heb. 13, 1, 2. j John 8, 12. k For ver. 2-5, see Mark 14, 1, 2 & Luke 22, 1, 2. l See John 6, 4. m ver. 34. n See ch. 20, 18, 19. o Cp. Eccles. 7, 25 & Luke 10, 25, 26. p James 1, 27. q Cp. Ps. 2, 3 & John 11, 9. r Acts 4, 27. s 1 Tim. 1, 16. t Cp. Heb. 10, 34 & 13, 2. u ver. 38, 39. v Luke 11, 21. John 13, 18. Cp. Rev. 11, 2. w ver. 37. x Luke 8, 2. John 11, 49. y 18, 13. z Acts 4, 6. a d John 11, 53. ch. 21, 46. b ch. 27, 34. c Cp. Luke 22, 6 (mg.).

and ye took me not in: naked, and ye clothed me not: sick, and in prison, and ye visited me not. ⁴⁴ Then shall they also answer him, saying, Lord, when saw we thee an hungred, or athirst, or a stranger, or naked, or sick, or in prison, and did not minister unto thee? ⁴⁵ Then shall he answer them, saying, Verily I say unto you, Inasmuch as ye did it not unto one of the least of these, ye did it not unto me. ⁴⁶ And these shall go away into eternal punishment: but the righteous into eternal life.

26 And it came to pass, when Jesus had finished all these words, he said unto his disciples, ² Ye know that after two days is the passover, and the Son of man is delivered up to be crucified. ³ Then were gathered together the chief priests, and the scribes, and the elders of the people, unto the court of the high priest, who was called Calaphas; ⁴ and they took counsel together that they might take Jesus by subtilty, and kill him. ⁵ But they said, Not during the feast, lest there be an uproar among the people.

⁶ Now when Jesus was in Bethany, in the house of Simon the leper, ⁷ there came unto him a woman having an alabaster cruse of exceeding precious ointment, and she poured it upon his head, as he sat at meat. ⁸ But when the disciples saw it, they had indignation, saying, To what purpose is this waste? ⁹ For this ointment might have been sold for much, and given to the poor. ¹⁰ But Jesus perceiving it, he said unto them, Why trouble ye the woman? for she hath

g ver. 34. h ch. 21, 17. i John 11, 18. j Act. 20, 20. k ch. 7, 23. l Cp. Heb. 6, 8. m 1 Pet. 2, 4. n Jude 6. Rev. 12, 7. o See ch. 10. p ch. 13, 44. q Job 22, 7.

wrought a good work upon me.
 11 For ye have the poor always with you; but me ye have not always.
 12 For in that she hath poured this ointment upon my body, she did it to prepare me for burial.
 13 Verily I say unto you, Whosoever this gospel shall be preached in the whole world, ^{that also which} there shall also this, that this woman hath done shall be spoken of ^{done} for a memorial of her.

14 Then one of the twelve, who was called Judas Iscariot, went unto the chief priests, and said, What are ye willing to give me, and I will deliver him unto you? And they weighed unto him ^{covenanted with him for} thirty pieces of silver.
 16 And from that time he sought opportunity to deliver him unto them, to betray him.

17 Now on the first day of the feast of unleavened bread the disciples came to Jesus, saying, Where wilt thou that we make ready for thee to eat the passover?
 18 And he said, Go into the city to such a man, and say unto him, The Master saith, My time is at hand; I will keep the passover at thy house with my disciples.
 19 And the disciples did as Jesus had appointed them; and they made ready the passover.
 20 Now when the even was come, he was sitting at meat with the twelve disciples;
 21 and as they were eating, he said, Verily I say unto you, that one of you shall betray me.
 22 And they were exceeding sorrowful, and began to say unto him every one, Is every one of them to say unto him, Lord, is it I?
 23 And he answered and said, He that dipped his hand with me in the dish, the same shall betray me.
 24 The

a ver. 54, 55.
 Mark 9. 12.
 Luke 18. 31
 & 24. 26-27,
 44.
 Acts 17. 2, 3
 & 28. 23, 25.
 1 Cor. 15. 2.
 1 Pet. 1. 10, 11.
 b Deut. 15.

11. c ch. 18. 7.
 d ch. 9. 18.
 See John 7.
 22. e John 17.
 12. f John 19.
 40. g Cp. ch. 24.

14. A ver. 40.
 See John 1.
 38.

1 ver. 64.
 See Luke 22.
 70.

f For ver. 23-25, see Mark 14. 23-25.
 & Luke 22. 18-20 & 1 Cor. 11. 23-25.

12 See ch. 14. 1.
 Acts 10. 4.
 m For ver. 14-16, see

Mark 14. 10.
 11 Luke 22. 3-6.
 Cp. John 13. 2, 27, 30.

n 1 Cor. 10. 16.
 Cp. John 6. 53.
 o ch. 10. 4
 & 27. 3.

Acts 1. 16.
 12. John 6. 71
 & 12. 4.
 p See ch. 15.

26. q Ex. 24. 8.
 Cp. Zech. 9. 11
 & Heb. 13. 20.
 r Zech. 11.

12. Cp. Gen. 23. 16
 & Jer. 32. 9.
 s ch. 37.

3. a.
 Ex. 21. 32.
 t See ch. 20.

25. u Mark 1. 4.
 Cp. Luke 1. 77.
 v See ch. 20.

18. 19. w For ver. 17-19, see

Mark 14. 12-16
 & Luke 22. 7-13.
 x Ex. 12. 13.
 y Cp. ch. 13.

43. z For ver. 30-35, see

Mark 14. 30-31.
 e Luke 22. 30.
 John 18. 1.

b See ch. 21. 1.
 c See ch. 5. 29 (for mg.).

d Cp. ch. 28. 8 (for mg.).
 See John 11. 26.

e Cp. ver. 45
 & John 7. 4, 8, 30 & 8. 20 & 18. 17, 1.

f Cp. ver. 23-25, see Mark 14. 23-25.
 g Cp. John 6. 70, 71.

Son of man ^{goeth} ^{even} as it is written of him: but ^{goeth} woe unto that man ^{through} by whom the Son of man is betrayed! ^{good were it} ^{it had been good} for that man if he had not been born.
 25 And Judas, which betrayed him, answered and said, Is it I, Rabbi? He saith unto him, Master, is it I?
 Thou hast said.
 26 And as they were eating, Jesus took bread, and ^{blessed} ^{blessed it}, and brake it; and he gave it to the disciples, and said, Take, eat; this is my body.
 27 And he took the cup, and gave thanks, and gave it to them, saying, Drink ye all of it; for this is my blood of the covenant, which is shed for new testament.
 Many unto the remission of sins.
 29 But I say unto you, I will not drink henceforth of this fruit of the vine, until that day when I drink it new with you in my Father's kingdom.

30 And when they had sung a hymn, they went out unto the mount of Olives.

31 Then saith Jesus unto them, All ye shall be ⁱⁿ ^{because of} offended me this night: for it is written, I will smite the shepherd, and the sheep of the flock shall be scattered abroad.
 32 But after I am ^{raised up} ^{risen again}, I will go before you into Galilee.
 33 But Peter answered and said unto him, If all men shall be ⁱⁿ ^{because of} ^{yet will I} ^{never be} ^{offended} ^{offended}.
 34 Jesus said unto him, Verily I say unto thee, That this night, before the cock crow, thou shalt deny me thrice.
 35 Peter saith unto him, Even if I must die with thee, yet will I not deny thee. Likewise also said all the disciples.

A For ver. 30-34, see Mark 14. 17-31. Cp. Luke 22. 34. John 13. 38. f ver. 70.

R.V. 1 Gr. east.

a Gr. for him of that man.

b Many ancient authorities insert new.

c Or, these good things

d Or, a loaf

e Gr. caused to stumble.

f Or, Teacher

g Some ancient authorities read the cup.

h Or, the testament

A.V. * Many Greek copies have, poor thanks. See Mark 6. 41. † Or, psalm.

11 "Now Jesus stood before the governor: and the governor asked him, saying, Art thou ^{the} King of the Jews? And Jesus said unto him, 'Thou sayest. 12/ And when he was accused ^{by} the chief priests and elders, he answered nothing. 13 Then ^{saith} Pilate unto him, ^{said} 'Hearest thou not how many things they witness against thee? 14 And he ^{gave him no answer,} ^{answered him} not even to one word: ^{to never a word:} inasmuch that the governor marvelled greatly. 15 "Now at ^{the} ^{hat} feast the governor was wont to release unto the multitude one ^{people a} prisoner, whom they would. 16 And they had then a notable prisoner, called Barabbas. 17 When therefore ^{Therefore when} they were gathered together, Pilate said unto them, Whom will ye that I release unto you? Barabbas, or 'Jesus which is called Christ? 18 For he knew that ^{for} ^{envy} they had delivered him up. 19 And while ^{When} he was ^{sitting} ^{on} ^{the} ^{judgement-seat,} ^{judgment seat,} his wife sent unto him, saying, Have thou nothing to do with ^{that} ^{righteous} ^{just} man: for I have suffered many things this day ⁱⁿ a dream because of him. 20 Now ^{But} the chief priests and the elders persuaded the ^{multitudes} ^{multitude} that they should ^{ask} for Barabbas, and destroy Jesus. 21 But ^{The} governor answered and said unto them, Whether of the twain will ye that I release unto you? And they ^{They} said, Barabbas. 22 Pilate saith unto them, What ^{then shall} ^{I do} ^{with} Jesus which is called Christ? 'They all ^{say} ^{unto him,} Let him be crucified. 23 And ^{he} the governor said, Why, ^{what} ^{evil} hath he done? But they cried out ^{exceedingly,} ^{saying,} Let him be crucified. 24 So ^{When} Pilate saw that he ^{prevailed} ^{could prevail} nothing, but

a For ver. 11
-14, see Mark
15. 2-5
& Luke 23. 2, 3
& John 18.
28-38.
b ch. 26. 5
c Cp. Deut.
21. 6-8
& Ps. 26. 6
& 73. 13.
d ver. 39, 37.
ch. 2. 2. John
18. 30 & 19. 2
Cp. ver. 42.
e Cp. 1 Tim.
6. 13. See
Luke 22. 70.
f See
ch. 26. 63.
g ver. 19.
h ver. 4.
i Cp. ch. 23.
25, 36
& Josh. 2. 19
& Acts 5. 28.
j Cp. Ex. 20.
5 & Am. 6. 7.
k John 18.
10.
l ch. 20. 19.
1st. 50. 6
m 53. 5. Cp.
Luke 23. 16
& John 19. 1.
n For ver.
27-31, see
Mark 15. 16-
20 & John 19.
2, 3.
o For ver. 15
-36, see Mark
15. 6-15
& Luke 23. 13
-25 & John
18. 39, 40
& 19. 16.
p John 18.
23, 33 & 19. 9.
Acts 23. 35.
Phil. 1. 13
(Gk.).
q See
Acts 10. 1.
r Rev. 18.
12, 16. Cp.
Luke 23. 11.
s ch. 20. 13.
t See ver. 11.
u ver. 22.
v See
ch. 26. 67.
w Cp. John
12. 19.
x John 19.
13. Acts 12.
21 (mg.) & 18.
12 & 25. 6.
y 1st. 52. 7.
z ver. 34.
Cp. Luke 23.
47.
a Mark 15.
21. Luke 23.
26. Cp. John
19. 17.
b Heb. 12. 12.
Cp. ch. 21. 39
& Num. 15. 35.
c See
ch. 2. 12.
d ch. 5. 41
(& mg. for
22g.).
e Acts 3. 14.
f For ver. 33
-41, see Mark
15. 22-39
& Luke 23.
32-38, 44-45
& John 19.
17-19, 23, 34,
28-30.
g Cp. Ps.
66. 21.
h Acts 8. 32.
i Ps. 22. 13.
j Acts 13. 28.
k Cp. Luke
23. 41.
l John 8. 46.
m ver. 54.
Cp. Ps. 22. 17.

rather that ^a ^{tumult} ^{was} ^{arising} ^{he} ^{that} ^{rather} ^{made} he took water, and ^{washed} his hands before the multitude, saying, I am innocent ^{of} the blood of ^{this} ^{righteous} ^{man:} ^{see ye to it.} 25 And all the people answered ^{Then answered all the people,} and said, 'His blood be on us, and ^{on} our children. 26 Then released he ^{unto them} Barabbas: but Jesus he ^{Barabbas} ^{unto them:} and when he had ^{scourged} ^{and delivered} Jesus, he delivered ^{him} ^{to be} crucified. 27 "Then the soldiers of the governor took Jesus into the ^{palace,} ^{common hall,} and gathered unto him the whole ^{band} ^{of soldiers.} 28 And they ^{stripped} him, and put on him ^a ^{scarlet} robe. 29 And ^{they} ^{plaited} a crown of when they had ^{plaited} ^{thorns} ^{and} ^{thorns,} they put it upon his head, and a reed in his right ^{hand:} ^{hand:} and they ^{kneeled} ^{down} ^{before} him, and ^{bowed} ^{the} ^{knee} before him, and ^{mocked} him, saying, Hail, 'King of the Jews! 30 And ^{they} ^{spit} upon him, and took the ^{reed} ^{and} smote him on the head. 31 And ^{when} they had mocked him, they took ^{off} ^{from} him the robe, and ^{put} ^{on} him his garments, and ^{put} ^{his} ^{own} ^{raiment} on him, and ^{led} him away to crucify him. 32 "And ^{as} they came out, they found a man of Cyrene, Simon by name: him they ^{compelled} ^{to go with them,} that he might ^{bear} his cross. 33 "And when they were come unto a place called Golgotha, that is to say, The place of a skull, 34/ they gave him ^{wine} ^{vinegar} to drink mingled with ^{gall:} and when he had tasted ^{it,} he would not drink. 35 And ^{thereof} ^{when they had crucified him,} ^{they} ^{crucified} him, and ^{parted} his garments among them, casting lots: that it might be fulfilled which was spoken by the prophet, They parted my garments among them, and upon my vesture did they cast lots. 36 And sitting down they ^{watched} him there. 37 And they set up over his head his accusation written,

R.V. 1 Or, a feast 2 Some ancient authorities read of this blood: see ye &c.
d Or, cohort 3 Some ancient authorities read clothed. 4 Gr. imprisoned.

A.V. 5 Or, governor's house.

able to "destroy the temple of God, and to build it in three days. ⁶² And the high priest stood up, and said unto him, Answerest thou nothing? what is it which these witness against thee? ⁶³ "But Jesus held his peace. "And the high priest answered and said unto him, "I adjure thee by "the living God, that thou "tell us whether thou be "the Christ, "the Son of God. ⁶⁴ Jesus saith unto him, "Thou hast said: nevertheless I say unto you, ^{Hereafter} "ye shall see the Son of man "sitting ^{on} at the right hand of power, and "coming ^{on} in the clouds of heaven. ⁶⁵ Then the high priest "rent his garments, saying, "He hath spoken blasphemy; what further need have we of witnesses? behold, now ye have heard his blasphemy. ⁶⁶ What think ye? They answered and said, "He is "worthy of death. ⁶⁷ Then "did they spit in his face and buffed him; ^{and} some "smote him "with "the palms of their hands, ⁶⁸ saying, Prophecy unto us, thou "Christ, who is he that struck thee?

⁶⁹ Now Peter was sitting ⁱⁿ without ⁱⁿ the court: and a maid came unto him, saying, Thou also wast with Jesus ^{the Galilean}. ⁷⁰ But he denied before them all, saying, I know not what thou sayest. ⁷¹ And when he was gone out into the porch, another maid saw him, and said unto them that were there, This fellow was also with Jesus ^{the Nazarene}. ⁷² And again he denied with an oath, I know not the man. ⁷³ And after a little while they that stood by, while came unto him that stood came by, and said to Peter, Of a truth thou also art one of them; for "thy speech bewrayeth thee.

a ch. 27. 40.
b ver. 34.
c ch. 27. 13.

14.
15.
16.
17.
18.
19.
20.
21.
22.
23.
24.
25.
26.
27.
28.
29.
30.
31.
32.
33.
34.
35.
36.
37.
38.
39.
40.
41.
42.
43.
44.
45.
46.
47.
48.
49.
50.
51.
52.
53.
54.
55.
56.
57.
58.
59.
60.
61.
62.
63.
64.
65.
66.
67.
68.
69.
70.
71.
72.
73.
74.
75.
76.
77.
78.
79.
80.
81.
82.
83.
84.
85.
86.
87.
88.
89.
90.
91.
92.
93.
94.
95.
96.
97.
98.
99.
100.

e For ver. 68.
—66, cp. Luke 22. 67-71.

f Cp. Lev. 24. 16.

g 1 Sam. 14. 24, 25.

h Mark 5. 7.

i Mark 13. 1. Luke 22. 66.

j See ch. 16. 15.

k John 10. 24.

l Op. ch. 22. 62-65.

m See ch. 1. 17.

n See ch. 14. 22.

o See ch. 26. 4.

p ver. 26.

q Luke 23. 1. John 18. 20.

r See ch. 16. 27.

s 24. 30.

t See ch. 13. 1.

u Acts 3. 13.

v 4. 27.

w 1 Tim. 6. 13.

x See ch. 26. 14.

y Num. 14. 4.

z Acts 14. 14.

aa ch. 21. 29.

ab ch. 9. 3.

ac John 10. 36.

ad ch. 26. 15.

ae ch. 28. 35.

af (for mg.).

ag See Lev. 24. 15.

ah ch. 27. 30.

ai 1st. 50. 6.

aj Mark 10. 34.

ak ver. 34.

al Cp. Luke 22. 63-65.

am John 18. 22.

an ch. 5. 30.

ao Acts 23. 1.

ap 1. (mg.).

aq Cp. 2 Sam. 17. 23.

ar Acts 1. 15.

as f ver. 63.

at For ver. 68.

au —75, see Mark 14. 67-77.

av Luke 22. 55-62.

aw John 18. 16-18, 23-27.

ax A ver. 1.

ay Mark 12. 43.

az Luke 21. 1.

ba John 8. 30.

bb Acts 1. 15.

bc ch. 28. 15.

bd Cp. Gen. 23. 25.

be See ch. 1. 32.

bf me ch. 2. 23.

bg Cited from Zech. 11. 13.

bh Cp. Judg. 12. 6.

⁷⁴ Then began he to curse and to swear, saying, I know not the man. And ^{straightway} immediately the cock crew. ⁷⁵ And Peter remembered the word ^{which Jesus had said,} of Jesus, which said unto him, "Before the cock crow, thou shalt "deny me thrice. And he went out, and wept bitterly.

¹ Now when the morning was come, all the chief priests and the elders of the people "took counsel against Jesus to put him to death: ² and ^{they} bound him, and ^{had} bound him, they "led him away, and "delivered him ^{up} to Pontius "Pilate the governor.

³ Then "Judas, which had betrayed him, when he saw that he was condemned, "repented himself, and brought back ^{again} the thirty pieces of silver to the chief priests and elders, ⁴ saying, I have sinned in that I have betrayed the "innocent blood. But And they said, What is that to us? "see thou to ^{that}. ⁵ And he cast down the pieces of silver into ^{the sanctuary,} and departed; and ^{in the temple,} and departed; and "he went away and hanged himself.

⁶ And the chief priests took the pieces of silver, and said, It is not lawful for to put them into ^{the} "treasury, ^{since} because it is the price of blood. ⁷ And they took counsel, and bought with them the potter's field, to bury strangers in. ⁸ Wherefore ^{that} field was called, The field of blood, ^{unto} this day. ⁹ Then was fulfilled that which was spoken ^{by} Jeremiah the prophet, saying, "And ^{they} they took the thirty pieces of silver, the price of him that was priced, ^{valued,} ^{whom} whom ^{certain} they price: ¹⁰ and ^{they} they gave them for the potter's field, as the Lord appointed me.

R.V. ¹ Or, sanctuary: as in ch. 23. 26; 27. 5.

read righteous. ² Or, cobanas, that is, sacred treasury. Compare Mark 7. 11.

³ Or, whom they priced on the part of the sons of Israel.

A.V. ⁴ Or, rods.

⁵ Or, liable to.

⁶ Or, with rods.

⁷ Or, through.

⁸ Some ancient authorities read I gave.

⁹ Or, whom they bought of the children of Israel.

people, He is risen from the dead: ^{and so} the last error ^{shall} be worse than the first. ⁶⁵ Pilate said unto them, 'Ye have ^a guard watch: go your way, 'make it ^{as} sure as ye can. ⁶⁶ So they went, and made the sepulchre sure, 'sealing the stone, ^{the guard being with and setting a} them. watch.

^{1/Now late on In the end of} **28** as it began to dawn toward the first day of the week, came Mary Magdalene and 'the other Mary to see the sepulchre. ² And behold, there 'was a great earthquake: for 'an angel of the Lord descended from heaven, and came and rolled ^{away} the stone, ^{back} the stone from the door, and sat upon it. ³ His countenance was ^{as} lightning, and 'his raiment white as snow: ⁴ and for fear of him the ^{watchers} did quake, ^{and} 'became as dead men. ⁵ And the angel answered and said unto the women, Fear not ye: for I know that ye seek Jesus, which ^{hath been} crucified. ⁶ He is not ^{here}: for he is risen, ^{even} as he said. Come, see the place ^{where} the Lord lay. ⁷ And go quickly, and tell his ^{disciples} He is risen from the dead; ^{and lo,} 'he goeth before you into Galilee; there shall ye see him: lo, I have told you. ⁸ And they departed quickly from the ^{tomb} sepulchre ^{with} fear and great joy, ^{and} ^{ran} did run to bring his disciples word. ⁹ And ^{as} they went to tell his disciples, behold, Jesus ^a met them, saying, All hail. And they came and ^{took hold of his} feet, and ^a worshipped

a See John 20. 12.
b John 20. 17.
c Cp. Pa. 22. 23 & Rom. 8. 20 & Heb. 2. 11, 12, 17.
d ch. 28. 11.
e ch. 27. 65.
f Dan. 9. 17.
g For ver. 1.
h See Mark 16. 1-8 & Luke 24. 1-10.
i John 20. 1.
j ch. 27. 66.
k Cp. ch. 27. 64.

l Cp. John 22. 12.
m ch. 27. 2.
n See Acts 12. 20 (Gk.).
o Dan. 10. 6.
p Cp. Dan. 7. 2.
q Mark 9. 3 & John 20. 12 & Acts 1. 10.
r ch. 27. 8.
s Cp. Rev. 1. 17.
t ver. 7.
u ch. 27. 63.
v ver. 9.
w ch. 11. 27.
x Dan. 7. 13, 14.
y John 3. 35.
z 13. 3 & 17. 2.
aa Acts 2. 36.
ab Rom. 14. 9.
ac 1 Cor. 15. 27.
ad Eph. 1. 10, 20.
ae Phil. 2. 10.
af Col. 2. 10.
ag Heb. 1. 3 & 2. 8. 1 Pet. 3. 22. Rev. 17. 14, af.
ah Cp. ch. 9. 6.
ai John 5. 27.
aj ver. 10, 16.
ak ch. 26. 32.
al Cp. ch. 6.
am Luke 2. 14.
an v Mark 16. 15, 16.
ao w ch. 13. 32.
ap Luke 24. 47.

aq Cp. ch. 24. 14 & Mark 11. 17 & Rom. 1. 5.
ar See Acts 9. 16.
as Cp. 2 Cor. 13. 14.
at Cp. Pa. 2. 11.
au John 14. 15.
av Cp. Acts 1. 2.
aw Cp. Mark 16. 8.
ax John 20. 14.
ay Cp. ch. 1. 23 & 18. 20.
az John 12. 36 & 14. 3 & 17. 34 & Acts 18. 10.
ba See ch. 13. 30.
bb 2 Kin. 4. 27.
bc ver. 17.
bd Luke 24. 52.
be See ch. 8. 2.

him. ¹⁰ Then ^{saith} Jesus unto them, ^{Fear not} Be not afraid: 'go tell ^a my brethren that they ^{depart} go into Galilee, and there shall they see me.

¹¹ Now ^{while} they were going, behold, some of ^a the ^{guard} watch came into the city, and ^{told} shewed unto the chief priests all the things that were ^{come to pass} done. ¹² And when they were assembled with the elders, and had taken counsel, they gave large money unto the soldiers, ¹³ saying, Say ye, 'His disciples came by night, and stole him away while we slept. ¹⁴ And if this 'come to 'the governor's ears, we will ^a persuade him, and ^{hid you of care} secure you. ¹⁵ So they took the money, and did as they were taught: and this saying ^{was spread abroad} is commonly reported among the ^{Jews} Jews, ^{and continueth} until this day.

¹⁶ ^{But} Then the eleven disciples ^{went} away into Galilee, ^{unto the} into a mountain where Jesus had appointed them. ¹⁷ And when they saw him, they 'worshipped him: but some doubted. ¹⁸ And Jesus came ^{to them} and spake unto them, saying, 'All authority ^{hath been} power is given unto me ^a in heaven and ^{on} earth. ¹⁹ 'Go ye therefore, and ^a 'make disciples of ^a all the nations. ^{baptizing} them ⁱⁿ ^a the name of the ^{Father} Father, and of the ^{Son} Son, and of the Holy Ghost: ²⁰ teaching them ^b to observe all things whatsoever ^a I have commanded you: ^{and lo,} 'I am with you ^a 'always, even unto ^a 'the end of the world. Amen.

R.V. ¹ Or, Take a guard.
* Or, come to a hearing before the governor.
A.V. * Or, had been.

² Gr. make it sure, as ye know.
³ Gr. all the days.
† Or, make disciples, or, Christians of all nations.

³ Many ancient authorities read where he is.
⁴ Or, the consummation of the age.

THE GOSPEL ACCORDING TO S. MARK.

I ¹THE beginning of the gospel of Jesus Christ, ^{1a}the Son of God;

²Even as it is written ⁱⁿ Isaiah the prophet, the prophets,

Behold, I send my messenger before thy face,

Who shall prepare thy way before thee.

³The voice of one crying in the wilderness,

Make ye ready the way of the Lord,

Make his paths straight:

⁴John came, who baptized in the wilderness, and preached the baptism of repentance unto the remission of sins.

⁵And there went out unto him all the country of Judæa, and all they of Jerusalem; and they were baptized of him in the river of Jordan, confessing their sins.

⁶And John was clothed with camel's hair, and had a leathern girdle about his loins; and he did eat locusts and wild honey.

⁷And he preached, saying, There cometh after me he that is mightier than I, one mightier than I after me, the latchet of whose shoes I am not worthy to stoop down and unloose.

⁸I indeed have baptized you with water; but he shall baptize you with the Holy Ghost.

⁹And it came to pass in those days, that Jesus came from Nazareth of Galilee, and

was baptized of John in the Jordan.

And straightway coming up out of the water, he saw the heavens rent asunder, and the Spirit like a dove descending upon him:

And there came a voice from heaven, saying, Thou art my beloved Son, in whom I am well pleased.

And straightway the Spirit driveth him forth into the wilderness.

And he was there in the wilderness forty days, tempted of Satan; and he was with the wild beasts; and the angels ministered unto him.

Now after that John was delivered up, put in prison, Jesus came into Galilee, preaching the gospel of the kingdom of God, and saying, The time is fulfilled, and the kingdom of God is at hand: repent ye, and believe in the gospel.

And passing along by the sea of Galilee, he saw Simon and Andrew the brother of Simon casting a net in the sea: for they were fishers.

And Jesus said unto them, Come ye after me, and I will make you to become fishers of men.

And straightway they left the nets, and followed him.

And when he had gone a little further, he saw James the

^a See Matt.

^b For ver. 2

^c 1-11 &

^d Luke 3. 2-18

^e Acts 7. 36.

^f Isai. 64. 1.

^g John 1. 22.

^h Cp. Luke

ⁱ 18. 21.

^j Acts 10. 38.

^k Matt. 11.

^l Luke 1.

^m 76 & 7. 27.

ⁿ Cited from

^o Matt. 3. 1.

^p John 12.

^q Cp. ch. 9. 7

^r Ps. 2. 7.

^s Isai. 42. 1

^t Eph. 1. 6

^u Col. 1. 13

^v 2 Pet. 1. 17

^w 1 John 5. 8.

^x John 1. 23.

^y Cited from

^z Isai. 40. 3.

^{aa} See Matt.

^{ab} 1-11 &

^{ac} Luke 4. 1-13.

^{ad} Luke 1. 76.

^{ae} John 1.

^{af} Josh. 18.

^{ag} Cp. Judg. 1. 18.

^{ah} Cp. Heb.

^{ai} 2. 18 & 4. 18.

^{aj} Acts 2. 38.

^{ak} See

^{al} 1 Chr. 21. 1.

^{am} q ver. 15.

^{an} Matt. 28.

^{ao} Cp. Luke 1. 77.

^{ap} Matt. 28.

^{aq} Luke 22. 43.

^{ar} Matt. 4. 12

^{as} Luke 3. 20.

^{at} John 3. 24.

^{au} Matt. 4.

^{av} 17. 23.

^{aw} Rom. 1. 1

^{ax} 15. 16. ad.

^{ay} Acts 19.

^{az} See

^{ba} Cp. 2 Kin.

^{bb} 1. 8.

^{bc} Zech. 13. 4.

^{bd} Heb. 11. 7.

^{be} Dan. 9. 28.

^{bf} Gal. 4. 4.

^{bg} Eph. 1. 10.

^{bh} Cp. Luke 21. 8

^{bi} & John 7. 8

^{bj} See

^{bk} Matt. 3. 2.

^{bl} Acts 19. 4

^{bm} & 20. 21.

^{bn} Heb. 6. 2.

^{bo} Acts 13. 25.

^{bp} See John 1. 23.

^{bq} Matt. 2. 23.

was baptized of John in the Jordan.

And straightway coming up out of the water, he saw the heavens rent asunder, and the Spirit like a dove descending upon him:

And there came a voice from heaven, saying, Thou art my beloved Son, in whom I am well pleased.

And straightway the Spirit driveth him forth into the wilderness.

And he was there in the wilderness forty days, tempted of Satan; and he was with the wild beasts; and the angels ministered unto him.

Now after that John was delivered up, put in prison, Jesus came into Galilee, preaching the gospel of the kingdom of God, and saying, The time is fulfilled, and the kingdom of God is at hand: repent ye, and believe in the gospel.

And passing along by the sea of Galilee, he saw Simon and Andrew the brother of Simon casting a net in the sea: for they were fishers.

And Jesus said unto them, Come ye after me, and I will make you to become fishers of men.

And straightway they left the nets, and followed him.

And when he had gone a little further, he saw James the

brother of Simon, and he saw James the

brother of Simon, and he saw James the

brother of Simon, and he saw James the

brother of Simon, and he saw James the

brother of Simon, and he saw James the

brother of Simon, and he saw James the

brother of Simon, and he saw James the

brother of Simon, and he saw James the

brother of Simon, and he saw James the

brother of Simon, and he saw James the

brother of Simon, and he saw James the

brother of Simon, and he saw James the

R.V. ¹ Some ancient authorities omit the Son of God. ² Or, he

³ Or, Holy Spirit: and so throughout this book. A.V. . ⁴ Or, unto.

⁵ Some ancient authorities read in the prophets. ⁶ Gr. into.

⁷ Or, cloven, or, rent.

son of Zebedee, and John his brother, who also were in the boat mending their nets. ²⁰ And straightway he called them : and they left their father Zebedee in the boat with the hired servants, and went after him.

²¹ And they went into Capernaum ; and straightway ²² on the sabbath day he entered into the synagogue and taught. And they were astonished at his teaching : for he taught them as one that had authority, and not as the scribes. ²³ And straightway there was in their synagogue a man with an unclean spirit ; and he cried out, ²⁴ saying, Let us alone ; what have we to do with thee, thou Jesus of Nazareth ? art thou come to destroy us ? ²⁵ I know thee who thou art, the Holy One of God. ²⁶ And Jesus rebuked him, saying, Hold thy peace, and come out of him. ²⁷ And the unclean spirit, tearing him and when the unclean spirit had torn him, crying with a loud voice, he came out of him. ²⁸ And they were all amazed, insomuch that they questioned among themselves, saying, What thing is this ? what new doctrine is this ? for with authority he commandeth even the unclean spirits, and they do obey him. ²⁹ And the report of him went out straightway everywhere into all the region round about Galilee.

³⁰ And straightway, when they were come out of the synagogue, they entered into the house of Simon and Andrew, with James and John. ³¹ Now Simon's wife's mother lay sick of a fever ; and straightway they tell him of her : and he came and took her by the hand, and raised her up ; and immediately the fever left her, and she ministered unto them.

³² And at even, when the sun did set, they brought unto him all that were sick, and them that were possessed with devils. ³³ And all the city was gathered together at the door. ³⁴ And he healed many that were sick with divers diseases, and cast out many devils ; and he suffered not the devils to speak, because they knew him.

³⁵ And in the morning, rising up a great while before day, he rose up and went out, and departed into a desert place, and there prayed. ³⁶ And Simon and they that were with him followed after him : and when they had found him, and say unto him, All are seeking thee, said unto him, Let us go elsewhere into the next towns, that I may preach there also ; for to this end came I forth. ³⁷ And he went into their synagogues throughout all Galilee, preaching and casting out devils.

³⁸ And there cometh to him a leper, and beseeching him, and kneeling down to him, and saying unto him, If thou wilt, thou canst make me clean. ³⁹ And moved with compassion, he stretched forth his hand, and touched him, and saith unto him, I will ; be thou made clean. ⁴⁰ And as soon as he had spoken, immediately the leprosy departed from him, and he was made clean. ⁴¹ And he strictly charged him, and sent him away, saying, See thou say nothing to any man : but go thy way, shew thyself to the priest, and offer for thy cleansing those things which Moses commanded, for a testimony unto them. ⁴² But he went out, and began to publish it much, and to spread

a See Matt. 4. 24.
b See Matt. 4. 23.
c Matt. 4.

12.
For ver. 21-23, see Luke 4. 31-37.
d See ch. 6. 2.

e ch. 8. 11.
f Cp. Acts 16. 17, 18.
g ver. 22.

See Matt. 4. 23.
h See Matt. 7. 28, 29.
i For ver. 35-38, see Luke 4. 43, 44.

j Luke 5. 16.
See Matt. 14. 23.
k See Matt. 5. 28.

l Cp. John 12. 19.
m Cp. ver. 34 & Acts 19. 15 & James 2. 19.

n John 6. 96.
o Acts 8. 14.
p Rev. 8. 7.

q Cp. Luke 1. 35 & Heb. 7. 35 & 1 John 2. 20.

r See Matt. 12. 18.
s Isai. 61. 1.
t Cp. Luke 4. 44.

u ver. 21.
v ch. 9. 35.
w ch. 5. 7.

x Acts 1. 7.
y For ver. 40-44, see Matt. 8. 2-4 & Luke 5. 12-14.

z ch. 10. 17.
aa Matt. 17. 14 & 27. 20.
ab Cp. Matt. 8. 27.

ac Cp. ch. 9. 22, 23 & Matt. 9. 35.
ad Acts 17. 19.

ae For ver. 29-34, see Matt. 9. 14-16 & Luke 4. 38-41.

af Matt. 9. 30.
ag ver. 21, 22.
ah ch. 1. 34.

ai & 5. 43 & 7. 35 & 8. 25.
aj Matt. 9. 30 & 17. 9.

ak See Matt. 12. 16.
al 1 Cor. 9. 5.
am Luke 17. 14.

an Lev. 14. 2-32.
ao ch. 9. 27.
ap Acts 3. 7.

aq & 9. 41 & 11. 1.
ar Matt. 10. 13 & 24. 14.
as Luke 9. 5.
at James 5. 3.

au A ch. 7. 35.
av Matt. 9. 31.
aw Cp. Luke 5. 18, 19.

R.V. 1 Or. 4
Or. demona
2 Or. consulting
3 Or. demons
authorities omit and kneeling down to him.

3 Some ancient authorities read when he was come out of the synagogue, he came etc.
4 Many ancient authorities add to be Christ. See Luke 4. 41.
5 Or. eternally
6 Or. to say that they knew him.

A.V. Or. to say that they knew him.

abroad the ¹matter, insomuch that ²Jesus could no more openly enter into ³the city, but was without in ⁴desert places: and ⁵they came to him from every quarter.

¹ And when he entered again into ²Capernaum after some days, and it was noised that he was ³in the house. ⁴ And

straightway ⁵many were gathered together, insomuch that there was no longer room for them, no, not even so much as about the door: and he ⁶spoke the word unto them.

³ And they come, bringing unto him a man come unto him, bringing one sick of the palsy, which was borne of four. ⁴ And when they could not ⁵come nigh unto him for the crowd, ⁶they uncovered the roof where he was: and when they had broken it up, they let down the bed whereon the sick of the palsy lay. ⁷ And Jesus ⁸seeing

their faith ⁹saith unto the sick of the palsy, ¹⁰Son, ¹¹thy sins are forgiven thee. ¹² But there were certain of the scribes sitting there, and reasoning in their hearts, ¹³ Why doth this man thus ¹⁴speak? ¹⁵ he blasphemeth: ¹⁶ who can forgive sins but one, even God? ¹⁷ And straightway ¹⁸God only immediately

Jesus, ¹⁹perceiving in his spirit that they so reasoned within themselves, he ²⁰saith unto them, Why reason ye these things in your hearts? ²¹ Whether is ²²easier, it easier to say to the sick of the palsy, Thy sins are forgiven thee; or to say, Arise, and take up thy bed, and walk? ²³ But that ye may know that ²⁴the Son of man hath ²⁵power on earth to forgive sins (he saith to the sick of the palsy), ²⁶ I say unto thee, Arise, and take up thy bed, and go ²⁷thy way into thine house.

²⁸ And he arose, and straightway took up the bed, and went forth before

^a See Luke 7. 16.

^b 2 Cor. 11. 26.

^c ch. 2. 2, 13 & 3. 7.

^d Cp. John 6. 2 & 7.

^e See ch. 1. 43.

^f Cp. ch. 1. 45 (mg.) & Matt. 9. 1.

^g For ver. 14-22, see Matt. 9. 9-17.

^h Luke 5. 27-35.

ⁱ Cp. Matt. 9. 9.

^j See Matt. 9. 9.

^k For ver. 3-12, see Matt. 9. 2-9.

^l Luke 5. 18-26.

^m Matt. 11. 19.

ⁿ Luke 15. 2.

^o Cp. Luke 5. 19.

^p Acts 4. 5 & 23. 9.

^q ch. 10. 32.

^r Matt. 8. 10, 13 & 9. 22, 29.

^s 15. 28.

^t Luke 7. 9, 50 & 17. 19.

^u 18. 42.

^v Acts 3. 16 & 14. 9.

^w James 3. 15.

^x Luke 7. 48.

^y Cp. John 5. 14.

^z Cp. Luke 15. 7.

^{aa} & John 9. 30.

^{ab} ch. 14. 64.

^{ac} Luke 10. 36.

^{ad} 1 Tim. 1. 16.

^{ae} Cp. Ps. 32. 5.

^{af} Isai. 43. 25.

^{ag} Matt. 11. 2 & 14. 12.

^{ah} John 11. 1.

^{ai} John 1. 35 & 3. 25.

^{aj} 4. 1.

^{ak} Cp. Acts 13. 25 & 13. 3.

^{al} See John 2. 25.

^{am} Cp. ch. 7. 5.

^{an} Luke 13. 12.

^{ao} John 3. 20.

^{ap} Cp. ver. 28.

^{aq} See Luke 17. 22.

^{ar} Cp. John 13. 20.

them all; insomuch that they were all amazed, and ^aglorified God, saying, We never saw it on this fashion.

¹³ And he went forth again by the sea side; and ^aall the multitude resorted unto him, and he taught them. ¹⁴ And as he passed by, he saw ^aLevi the son of Alphæus sitting ^aat the place of toll receipt of custom, and he saith unto him, Follow me. And he arose and followed him. ¹⁵ And it came to pass, ^athat he was sitting that, as Jesus sat at meat in his house, and many

^apublicans and sinners sat down also together with Jesus and his disciples: for there were many, and they followed him. ¹⁶ And when

^athe scribes ^aof the Pharisees, when they saw that he was eating with the sinners and publicans, they said unto his disciples, ¹⁷How is it that he eateth ¹⁸and drinketh with publicans and sinners? ¹⁹ And when Jesus heard it, he saith unto them, They that are ²⁰whole have no need of the physician, but they that are sick: ²¹ I came not to call the righteous, ²²but

sinners to repentance. ¹⁸ And ^aJohn's disciples and the disciples of John and of the Pharisees were fasting: and they come and say unto him, ^aWhy do the disciples of John and ^athe disciples of the Pharisees fast, but thy disciples fast not? ¹⁹ And Jesus said unto them, ^aCan the sons of the bride-chamber fast, while the bridegroom is with them? as long as they have the bridegroom with them, they cannot fast. ²⁰ But ^athe days will come, when the bridegroom shall be taken away from them, and ^athen will they fast in ^athat day. ²¹ No man ^aalso seweth a piece of undressed cloth on an old garment:

R.V. ¹ Gr. word. unto him. ² Gr. child. and the Pharisees. ³ Gr. strong.

⁴ Gr. he. ⁵ Or, authority. ⁶ Or, How is it that he eateth ... sinners?

⁷ Or, the city. ⁸ See marginal note on Matt. 5. 44.

⁹ Many ancient authorities read bring him. ¹⁰ Some ancient authorities read. ¹¹ Some ancient authorities omit and drinketh.

A.V. ^a Or, at the place where the custom was received.

^b Or, raw, or, unwrought.

else that which should fill it up taketh from it, the new piece that filled the new piece that filled it up taketh from it, the new from the old, and a worse rent is made away from the old, and the rent is made worse. ²² And no man putteth new wine into old bottles: else the new wine will burst the skins, and the wine perissheth, and the skins are spoiled: but they put new wine into fresh wine-skins. ²³ And it came to pass, that he was going on the sabbath day through the corn fields, and his disciples began, as they went, to pluck the ears of corn. ²⁴ And the Pharisees said unto him, Behold, why do they on the sabbath day that which is not lawful? ²⁵ And he said unto them, Have ye never read what David did, when he had need, and was an hungred, he, and they that were with him? ²⁶ How he entered into the house of God in the days of Abiathar the high priest, and did eat the shewbread, which it is not lawful to eat save for the priests, and gave also to them that which were with him? ²⁷ And he said unto them, The sabbath was made for man, and not man for the sabbath: ²⁸ so that the Son of man is lord even of the sabbath.

¹ And he entered again into the synagogue; and there was a man there which had his hand withered. ² And they watched him, whether he would heal him on the sabbath day; that they might accuse him. ³ And he saith unto the man which had his hand withered, Stand forth. ⁴ And he saith unto them, Is it lawful on the sabbath day to do good, to do good on the sabbath days, or to do harm? to save a life, or to kill? But they held their peace. ⁵ And when he had looked round about on them with anger, being grieved at the hardening of their hearts,

he saith unto the man, Stretch forth thy hand. And he stretched it forth: and his hand was restored whole as the other. ⁶ And the Pharisees went out, and straightway with the Herodians took counsel against him, how they might destroy him. ⁷ But Jesus with his disciples withdrew to the sea: and a great multitude from Galilee followed him, and from Judaea, and from Idumaea, and from beyond Jordan, and they about Tyre and Sidon, a great multitude, when they had heard what great things he did, came unto him. ⁸ And he spake to his disciples, that a little boat should wait on him because of the crowd, lest they should throng him: ⁹ for he had healed many; insomuch that as many as had plagues pressed upon him that they might touch him, for to touch him, as many as had plagues. ¹⁰ And the unclean spirits, when they beheld him, fell down before him, and cried, saying, Thou art the Son of God. ¹¹ And he charged them much that they should not make him known. ¹² And he goeth up into the mountain, and calleth unto him whom he himself would: and they went unto him. ¹³ And he appointed twelve, that they might be with him, and that he might send them forth to preach, and to have power to heal sicknesses, and to cast out devils: ¹⁴ and Simon he surnamed Peter; ¹⁵ and James the son of Zebedee, and John the brother of James; and them he surnamed Boanerges, which is, Sons of thunder: ¹⁶ and Andrew, and Philip, and Bartholomew, and Matthew, and Thomas, and James the son of

a Cp. 1 Kin. 13. 4.
b Josh. 9. 4.
Job 32. 19.
(mg.). Ps. 118. 83 (mg.).
c See Matt. 12. 14.
d ch. 12. 13.
Matt. 22. 13.
Cp. ch. 8. 13.
e For ver. 23-28, see Matt. 12. 1-8.
f Luke 6. 1-5.
g Matt. 12.
h Matt. 4. 23.
i Deut. 23.
j 1 Sam. 21.
k 1 Mac. 2. 1.
l Cp. Matt. 9. 11.
m Cp. Ex. 20. 9-11.
n See Matt. 11. 21.
o See Matt. 21. 16.
p 1 Sam. 21. 1-6.
q ch. 8. 32.
r (Gk.).
s 8. 10 (Gk.).
t ch. 5. 24.
u 1 Chr. 24. 6.
v Cp. 1 Sam. 21. 1 & 2 Sam. 8. 17.
w See Matt. 4. 23.
x Ex. 25. 30.
y Lev. 24. 5-9.
z ch. 5. 28, 34.
aa Luke 7. 21 (& mg. for mg.).
ab ch. 6. 36.
ac Matt. 9. 30, 31 & 14. 35.
ad Luke 6. 19.
ae v. ch. 1. 35, 34.
af Luke 4. 41.
ag w Luke 8. 28.
ah z Ex. 23. 12.
ai Deut. 5. 14.
aj y See Matt. 14. 33.
ak Col. 2. 16.
al See Matt. 12. 16.
am Cp. ver. 10.
an Cp. Matt. 10. 1.
ao Luke 9. 12, 13.
ap Cp. ch. 6. 7-12.
aq & Luke 9. 1, 2.
ar d For ver. 1-5, see Matt. 12. 6-14.
as Luke 6. 6-11.
at e ch. 1. 23.
au John 18. 18.
av & 15. 19, 12.
aw g Luke 14. 1 & 20. 20.
ax Cp. Luke 11. 54 & John 8. 6.
ay h For ver. 16-19, see Matt. 10. 3-4.
az & Luke 6. 14-16.
ba Acts 1. 13.
bb i Matt. 13. 18.
bc John 1. 42.
bd j Matt. 4. 21.
be k Cp. Luke 14. 2.
bf l Cp. Matt. 23. 15 & Luke 10. 4 & Acts 4. 36, 41.
bg m ver. 34.
bh ch. 5. 32.
bi & 10. 23.
bj Cp. ch. 10. 21.
bk c ch. 8. 32.
bl Rom. 11. 25.
bm Eph. 4. 18.
bn Cp. ch. 10. 5 & Heb. 2. 3, 41.

heart, he saith unto the man, Stretch forth thy hand. And he stretched it forth: and his hand was restored whole as the other. ⁶ And the Pharisees went out, and straightway with the Herodians took counsel against him, how they might destroy him. ⁷ But Jesus with his disciples withdrew to the sea: and a great multitude from Galilee followed him, and from Judaea, and from Idumaea, and from beyond Jordan, and they about Tyre and Sidon, a great multitude, when they had heard what great things he did, came unto him. ⁸ And he spake to his disciples, that a little boat should wait on him because of the crowd, lest they should throng him: ⁹ for he had healed many; insomuch that as many as had plagues pressed upon him that they might touch him, for to touch him, as many as had plagues. ¹⁰ And the unclean spirits, when they beheld him, fell down before him, and cried, saying, Thou art the Son of God. ¹¹ And he charged them much that they should not make him known. ¹² And he goeth up into the mountain, and calleth unto him whom he himself would: and they went unto him. ¹³ And he appointed twelve, that they might be with him, and that he might send them forth to preach, and to have power to heal sicknesses, and to cast out devils: ¹⁴ and Simon he surnamed Peter; ¹⁵ and James the son of Zebedee, and John the brother of James; and them he surnamed Boanerges, which is, Sons of thunder: ¹⁶ and Andrew, and Philip, and Bartholomew, and Matthew, and Thomas, and James the son of

R.V. ¹ That is, skins used as bottles. ² Gr. began to make their way plucking. ³ Some ancient authorities read in the days of Abiathar the high priest. ⁴ Gr. Arise into the midst. ⁵ Or, all the things that he did. ⁶ Gr. accursed. ⁷ Gr. fell. ⁸ Some ancient authorities add whom also he named apostles. ⁹ See Luke 6. 13. ¹⁰ Some ancient authorities insert and he appointed twelve.

A.V. * Gr. Arise, stand forth in the midst.

† Or, blindness.

‡ Or, rushed.

Alphæus, and Thaddæus, and Simon the ¹Cananean, ¹⁹ and Judas Iscariot, which also betrayed him.

And he cometh ²⁰ into a house, and they went

And the multitude cometh together again, so that they could not so much as eat bread.

And when his friends heard of it, they went out to lay hold on him: for they said, He is beside himself.

And the scribes which came down from Jerusalem said, He hath Beelzebub, and by the prince of the devils casteth he out the devils.

And he called them unto him, and said unto them in parables, How can Satan cast out Satan?

And if a kingdom be divided against itself, that kingdom cannot stand.

And if a house be divided against itself, that house will not be able to stand.

And if Satan hath risen up against himself, and be divided, he cannot stand, but hath an end.

But no man can enter into the house of a strong man, and spoil his goods, except he will first bind the strong man;

and then he will spoil his house.

Verily I say unto you, All their sins shall be forgiven unto the sons of men, and their blasphemies wherewith soever they shall blaspheme:

but whosoever shall blaspheme against the Holy Spirit hath never forgiveness, but is in danger of eternal damnation:

because they said, He hath an unclean spirit.

And there come his mother and his brethren; and, standing without, they sent unto him, calling him.

And the multitude was sitting about him; and they say unto him, Behold, thy mother and thy brethren without seek for thee.

And he answereth them, and saith, answered

a ver. 8
b ch. 7. 17
& 9. 28.
c Cp. John 15, 14
& Heb. 2. 11.
d Matt. 7.
e Cp. Luke 11.
f ch. 2. 21.
g Cp. John 7. 8.

h Cp. ver. 21.
i For ver. 1.
j 12, see Matt. 13. 1-15
k Luke 8. 4-10.
l 13 Cor. 5. 12.
m Cp. John 10. 20.
n Acts 26. 24.
o ch. 7. 1.
p Matt. 15. 1.
q Cp. ch. 3. 3.
r Luke 5. 1-3.
s Matt. 9. 34
t 12. 24.
u Luke 11. 15.
v Cp. Matt. 10. 25.
w See John 7. 23.
x ver. 22.
y For ver. 23.
z 27, see Matt. 12. 26-29
aa Luke 11. 17-22.
ab Cp. Isai. 55. 10
ac Amos 9. 12.
ad Isai. 49. 24.
ae James 1. 11.
af John 15. 4.
ag Cp. Isai. 58. 12.
ah Jer. 4. 3.
ai For ver. 26.
aj 30, see Matt. 12. 31, 32.
ak Cp. Luke 12. 10.
al Heb. 4. 4-6
am 10. 26
an 1 John 5. 16.
ao Cp. Acts 7. 11.
ap Heb. 10. 28.
aq ver. 20.
ar Gen. 28. 12.
as See Matt. 11. 18.
at ver. 34.
au For ver. 31.
av 35, see Matt. 12. 46-50
aw Luke 8. 19-21.
ax ch. 6. 3.
ay Matt. 13. 55.
az John 2. 12
ba 7, 3, 5, 10.
bb Acts 1. 14.
bc 1 Cor. 9. 5.
bd Gal. 1. 19.
be 6 Matt. 19.
bf 21.
bg 1. 27.
bh Cp. 1 Cor. 2. 8.
bi 6-10
bj 1 John 2. 20.
bk 27.
bl See Matt. 11. 25.
bm See Rom. 16. 26.
bn 1 Cor. 5. 12, 13.
bo Col. 4. 5.
bp 1 Thess. 4. 12.
bq 1 Tim. 3. 7.
br 1 Isai. 6. 9.
bs 10.
bt Deut. 29. 4.
bu Jer. 5. 21.
bv Ezek. 12. 2.
bw Rom. 11. 8.
bx 2 Cor. 3. 14
by 4. 4.
bz Cp. Isai. 42. 19, 20.

Who is my mother and my brethren?
And looking round about on them which sat round about him, he saith, Behold, and said, Behold my mother and my brethren!
For whosoever shall do the will of God, the same is my brother, and my sister, and mother.

And again he began to teach by the sea side. And there was gathered unto him a very great multitude, so that he entered into a boat, and sat in the sea; and all the multitude were by the sea on the land.

And he taught them many things in parables, and said unto them in his doctrine, Hearken; Behold, the sower went forth to sow: and there went out a sower to sow: and it came to pass, as he sowed, some fell by the way side, and the fowls of the air came and devoured it up.

And other fell on the rocky ground, where it had not much earth; and straightway it sprang up, because it had no deepness of earth:

And when the sun was risen, it was scorched; and because it had no root, it withered away.

And other fell among the thorns, and the thorns grew up, and choked it, and it yielded no fruit.

And others fell into the good ground, and yielded fruit, growing up and increasing; and brought forth, thirtyfold, and sixtyfold, and a hundredfold.

And he said unto them, Who hath ears to hear, let him hear.

And when he was alone, they that were about him with the twelve asked of him the parables.

And he said unto them, Unto you it is given to know the mystery of the kingdom of God: but unto them that are without, all these things are done in parables:

that seeing they may see, and

hearing they may hear, and

seeing they may see, and

hearing they may hear, and

seeing they may see, and

R.V. 1 Or, Zealot. See Luke 6. 15; Acts 1. 13.

A.V. Or, home.

2 Or, home

3 Or, In

4 Gr. demons.

† Or, kinsmen.

not perceive; and hearing they may hear, and not understand; lest ^{happily} at any time they ^{should} turn ^{again, converted, and their sins} be forgiven them. ¹³ And he ^{saith} said unto them, Know ye not this parable? and how ^{shall} ye know all the parables? ¹⁴ The sower soweth ^{the word}.

¹⁵ And these are they by the way side, where the word is sown; and when they have heard, ^{straightway} Satan cometh ^{cometh} Satan, and taketh away the word which hath been sown in them. ¹⁶ And these ^{in like} are they whose manner is they that are sown upon the rocky places, stony ground; who, when they have heard the word, ^{straightway} immediately receive it with joy; ¹⁷ and they have no root in themselves, and so

endure but for a while; then, when tribulation or persecution ariseth because of the word, ^{straightway} immediately they stumble. ¹⁸ And others are they that are sown among the thorns; these are they that have heard the word, such as hear

¹⁹ and "the cares of the world, and "the deceitfulness of riches, and the lusts of other things entering in, choke the word, and it becometh unfruitful. ²⁰ And those are they that were sown upon these good ground; such as hear the word, and accept it, and bring forth fruit, some ^{thirtyfold}, and sixtyfold, and a hundredfold.

²¹ And he said unto them, "Is the lamp brought to be put under a bushel, or under a bed? and not to be put on a candlestick? ²² For there is nothing hid, save that it should be manifested; neither was anything made secret, but that it should come to light abroad. ²³ If any man hath ears to hear, let him hear. ²⁴ And he said unto them, Take heed what ye hear: "with what measure ye mete, it shall be measured unto you:

a See Matt. 18. 12.
b See Luke 22. 32.

c For ver. 13
-20, see Matt. 13. 18-23 & Luke 8. 11-15.
d Cp. Matt. 18. 24-30.
e Cp. Matt. 13. 37 & John 4. 36, 37.

f ver. 32, ch. 2. 2 & 16. 20.
g Luke 1. 2, Acts 8. 4, James 1. 21.

h Cp. Eccles. 11. 5, 6.
i Joel 2. 13. Rev. 14. 15.

j Cp. ch. 2 & Isai. 58. 2 & Ezek. 33. 31, 32 & John 5. 36.

k For ver. 30-34, see Matt. 13. 31, 32 & Luke 13. 18, 19.

l Gal. 1. 6. Cp. Hos. 6. 4 & Gal. 5. 7.

m See Matt. 11. 6. n Matt. 17. 20.

o Luke 17. 6. p See Matt. 3. 25.

q 2 Tim. 4. 10. r 1 Tim. 6. 9, 10, 17.

s Cp. ch. 10. 23 & Matt. 19. 23 & Acts 5. 1-11 & Heb. 8. 13.

t Hos. 14. 5, 6. John 15. 5, 16. Phil. 1. 11. Col. 1. 6.

u Matt. 13. 34.

v ver. 8. w See ver. 14. x John 16. 12.

y Cor. 3. 2. Heb. 8. 12.

z For ver. 21-25, see Luke 8. 16-18.

aa Cp. John 16. 33.

ab Matt. 5. 15.

ac Luke 11. 33. ad ver. 10.

ae Cp. ch. 13. 2. af Cp. 2 Pet. 1. 20.

ag Matt. 10. 26. ah Luke 12. 2.

ai Cp. 1 Tim. 5. 23. aj b For ver. 35-41, see Matt. 8. 18, 23-27 & Luke 8. 22-25.

ak Cp. John 6. 16-21.

al ver. 9. am d John 4. 6 & 13. 25.

an e Matt. 7. 2 & Luke 6. 38.

and ^{more shall be given unto you.} unto you that hear shall more be given. ²⁵ For he that hath, to him shall be given: and he that hath not, from him shall be taken away even that which he hath.

²⁶ And he said, "So is the kingdom of God, as if a man should cast seed upon the earth; and should sleep and rise night and day, and the seed should spring up and grow, "he knoweth not how. ²⁸ The earth ^{beareth} beareth forth fruit of herself; first the blade, then the ear, after that the full corn in the ear. ²⁹ But when the fruit ^{is} ripe, straightway he putteth forth the sickle, because the harvest is come.

³⁰ And he said, How shall we liken the kingdom of God? or in what parable shall we set it forth? ³¹ It is like "a grain of mustard seed, which, when it is sown upon the earth, though it be less than all the seeds that are upon the earth, yet ³² it is sown, it groweth up, and becometh greater than all the herbs, and putteth out great branches; so that the birds of the heaven can lodge under the shadow thereof.

³³ And "with many such parables spake he "the word unto them, "as they were able to hear it: ³⁴ and "without a parable spake he not unto them: but "privately to his own disciples, and when they were alone, he expounded all things to his disciples.

³⁵ And on that day, when the even was come, he saith unto them, Let us go over unto the other side. ³⁶ And when they had sent away the multitude, they took him with them, leaving

even as he was in the boat ship. And there were also with him other little ships. ³⁷ And there arose a great storm

R.V. 1 Or, ago
A.V.

2 Or, yieldeth
* The word in the original signifieth a less measure, as Matt. 5. 15.

3 Or, alloweth

4 Or, sendeth forth

5 Gr. As unto.

† Or, ripe.

of wind, and the waves ^abeat into the boat, inasmuch that the boat was now ^{ship, so} full. ³⁸ And he ^{stern,} himself was in the hinder part of the ship, asleep on the cushion: and they awake him, and say unto him, ^aMaster, carest thou not that we perish? ³⁹ And he ^{awoke,} and ^{arose,} rebuked the wind, and said unto the sea, Peace, be still. And the wind ceased, and there was a great calm. ⁴⁰ And he said unto them, Why are ye ^{so} fearful? have ye not yet how is it that ye have no faith? ⁴¹ And they feared exceedingly, and said one to another, ^{Who then} What manner of man is this, that even the wind and the sea obey him?

¹ And they came to the other side of the sea, into the country of the Gerasenes. ² And when he was come out of the boat, straightway there met him out of the tombs a man with an unclean spirit, ³ who had his dwelling among the tombs; and no man could any more bind him, no, not with a chain: ⁴ because that he had been often bound with fetters and chains, and the chains had been plucked asunder by him, and the fetters broken in pieces: and no man had strength to tame him. ⁵ And always, night and day, in the tombs and in the mountains, he was he was in the mountains, and in the tombs, crying out, and cutting himself with stones. ⁶ And when he saw Jesus from afar, he ran and worshipped him: ⁷ and crying out with a loud voice, he saith, What have I to do with thee, Jesus, thou Son of the Most High God? ⁸ I adjure thee by God, that thou torment me not. ⁹ For he said unto him, Come forth, thou unclean spirit, out of the man. ¹⁰ And he asked him, What is thy name? And he answered, saying, My name is Legion: for we are many. ¹¹ And

^a Cp. Acts 27. 14.

^b Ps. 104. 7. Cp. Luke 4. 30.

^c Job 38. 11. Ps. 65. 7. Cp. ch. 6. 51 & Matt. 14. 32. ^d John 14. 37.

^e Cp. ch. 1. 27. ^f Cp. Luke 8. 9.

^g For ver. 1 -21, see Matt. 9. 28-31 & Luke 8. 26-40.

^A Cp. Luke 8. 27. ⁱ ver. 9.

^j Cp. Rev. 18. 2.

^k Cp. 1 Kin. 17. 18 & Luke 8. 8 & Acts 16. 30. ^l Ps. 66. 16. Cp. ch. 1. 44. ^m See Matt. 8. 2. ⁿ ch. 1. 26. Acts 8. 7.

^o Cp. 2 Sam. 16. 10 & 19. 33 & John 2. 4, 41.

^p Cp. Matt. 4. 3, 6. See Matt. 14. 33.

^q ch. 7. 31. Matt. 4. 25. ^r Gen. 14. 18. Num. 24. 16. Ps. 57. 2. Dan. 8. 30. ^s Ed. 8. 31. Luke 1. 32 & 6. 35. Acts 16. 17. Heb. 7. 1, 41. ^t Matt. 26. 68.

^u Acts 18. 13. Cp. James 2. 19.

^v Matt. 23. 53.

^w For ver. 22-45, see Matt. 9. 18-35 & Luke 8. 41-54.

he besought him much that he would not send them away out of the country. ¹¹ Now there was there on the mountain side a great herd of swine feeding. ¹² And all the devils besought him, saying, Send us into the swine, that we may enter into them. ¹³ And he forthwith gave them leave. And the unclean spirits came out, and entered into the swine: and the herd rushed down the steep into the sea, in number a steep place into the sea, (they were about two thousand;) and they were choked in the sea. ¹⁴ And they that fed them fled, and told it in the city, and in the country. And they came to see what it was that had come to pass. ¹⁵ And they come to Jesus, and behold him that was possessed with the devil, and had the legion, sitting, clothed, and in his right mind: even him that had the legion: and they were afraid. ¹⁶ And they that saw it declared unto them how it befell to him that was possessed with the devil, and also concerning the swine. ¹⁷ And they began to beseech him to depart from their borders. ¹⁸ And as he was entering into the boat, he that had been possessed with the devil prayed him that he might be with him. ¹⁹ And he suffered him not, but saith unto him, Go to thy house to thy friends, and tell them how great things the Lord hath done for thee, and how he had compassion on thee. ²⁰ And he went his way, and began to publish in Decapolis how great things Jesus had done for him: and all men did marvel. ²¹ And when Jesus had crossed over again in the boat unto the other side, a great multitude was gathered unto him: and he was by the sea. ²² And there cometh

one of ^{the} rulers of the synagogue, ^{Jairus} by name; and ^{seeing} him, he ^{falleth} at his feet, ²³ and ^{beseecheth} him ^{greatly}, saying, My little daughter ^{is} ^{lieth} at the point of death: *I pray thee*, ^{that thou} come and ^{lay thy} hands on her, that she may be ^{made whole}, and ^{she shall} live. ²⁴ And ^{he} went with him; and ^{a great multitude} followed him, and ^{they} thronged him.

²⁵ And ^{a certain woman}, ^{which} had an issue of blood twelve years, ²⁶ and had suffered many things of many physicians, and had spent all that she had, and was nothing bettered, but rather grew worse, ²⁷ ^{having heard the things} ^{concerning} ^{of} Jesus, came in the crowd behind, and touched his garment. ²⁸ For she said, If I may touch but his ^{garments}, I shall be ^{made} whole. ²⁹ ^{And straightway} the fountain of her blood was dried up; and she felt in her body that she was healed of ^{her} ^{plague}. ³⁰ And ^{straightway} Jesus, perceiving in himself that ^{the power proceeding from him} had gone ^{forth} out of him, turned him about in the crowd, and said, Who touched my ^{garments}? ³¹ And his disciples said unto him, Thou seest the multitude thronging thee, and sayest thou, Who touched me? ³² And he looked round about to see her that had done this thing. ³³ But the woman fearing and trembling, knowing what ^{had been done to} in her, came and fell down before him, and told him all the truth. ³⁴ And he said unto her, Daughter, ^{thy} faith hath ^{made thee} whole; ^{go} in peace, and be whole of thy ^{plague}.

³⁵ While he yet spake, ^{they come} ^{there came} from ^{the ruler of the synagogue's} house, saying, Thy daughter is

^a Luke 18. 14.
^{Acts} 18. 15
& 18. 8, 17.
^b Luke 7. 6.
^c See John 11. 28.

^d ch. 6. 5
& 7. 32
& 8. 23, 25
& 16. 18.
^e Matt. 9. 18.
^f Luke 4. 40
& 13. 15.
^g Acts 9. 12, 17
& 28. 8.
^h ch. 9. 2
& 14. 33.
ⁱ ch. 3. 17.
^j ver. 31.
^k ch. 2. 9.
^l Lev. 15. 25.

^m Cp. Acts 20. 10.
ⁿ John 11. 4, 11.

^o Acts 9. 40.

^p See ch. 1. 31.
^q Matt. 15. 28
& 17. 18.

^r Luke 7. 14, 22.
^s Cp. Matt. 11. 5
& John 11. 43.

^t See ch. 3. 10.
^u Luke 5. 17
& 9. 19
& 8. 46.
^v Cp. Acts 10. 38.

^w ch. 9. 9.
^x See Matt. 8. 4.

^y For ver. 1-4, see Matt. 18. 14-23.
^z Cp. Luke 4. 16-30.

^a Matt. 2. 23.
^b Luke 4. 23.
^c ch. 1. 21.
^d Luke 4. 31
& 6. 6
& 13. 10.
^e Cp. Acts 18. 14.
^f See Matt. 4. 23.

^g See Matt. 7. 28.

^h See Luke 7. 30.

ⁱ ver. 32.
^j Cp. Luke 4. 32.

^k John 6. 42.

^l Cp. Matt. 18. 35.

^m See ch. 3. 31.

dead: why ^{troublest} thou ^{the} ^{Master} any further? ³⁶ ^{But} ^{As soon as} Jesus, ^{not heeding} the word that was spoken, he saith unto ^{the ruler} of the synagogue, ^{Fear not.} ^{Be not afraid,} only believe. ³⁷ And he suffered no man to follow with him, save ^{Peter}, and ^{James}, and ^{John} the brother of James. ³⁸ And they come to the house of the ruler of the ^{synagogue}; and he beholdeth ^a ^{seeth} the tumult, and ^{many weeping} ^{and wailing} ^{greatly}. ³⁹ And when he was entered in, he saith unto them, ^{Why} make ye ^{a tumult,} ^{this ado,} and weep? ^{the child} is not dead, but ^{sleepeth}. ⁴⁰ And they laughed him to scorn. ^{But} ^{he, ^hhiring,} ^{when he had} put them all forth, he taketh the father of the child and her mother and the mother of the damsel, and that were with him, and ^{goeth} ^{enters} in where the ^{child was}. ⁴¹ And ^{taking} the ^{child} ^{by the hand,} he took ^{the damsel} ^{unto her,} Talitha cumi; which is, being interpreted, Damsel, I say unto thee, ^{Arise,} ^{arise}. ⁴² And straightway the damsel rose up, and walked; for she was ^{of the age of twelve years}. And they were ^{amazed} ^{astonished} ^{amusement} ^{astonishment} straightway with a great ^{amazement}. ⁴³ And ^{he} charged them ^{much} ^{straitly} that no man should know ^{this}; and he commanded that ^{something} should be given her to eat.

¹ And he went out from ^{thence;} ^{and he cometh} ^{thence,} ^{came} into ^{his} own country; and his disciples follow him. ² And ^{when} the sabbath day was come, he began to teach in the synagogue: and ^{many} hearing him were astonished, saying, ^{Whence} ^{From whence} ^{hath} ^{this man} ^{these things?} ^{and} ^{What} ^{is the wisdom} ^{is this which} ^{is given} ^{unto} ^{this man,} ^{and what mean} ^{him,} ^{that even} ^{such} ^{'mighty} ^{works} ^{are wrought} ^{by his hands?} ³ ^{Is not this} ^{'the} ^{carpenter,} ^{the son of} ^{Mary,} ^{and} ^{'the} ^{brother of}

R.V. ¹ Or, saved
authorities insert the.

² Gr. scourge.
⁷ Gr. powers.

³ Or, saved thee

⁴ Or, Teacher

⁵ Or, overhearing

⁶ Some ancient

James, and Joses, and Judas, of Juda, and Simon? and are not his sisters here with us? And ^bthey were ⁱⁿ offended ^{at} him. ⁴ And ^{But} Jesus said unto them, 'A prophet is not without honour, ^{save} but in his own country, and among his own kin, and in his own house. ⁵ And 'he could there do no 'mighty work, save that 'he laid his hands upon a few sick folk, and healed them. ⁶ And ^{he} marvelled because of their unbelief.

⁷ And he went round about the villages teaching.

⁷ And he called unto him the twelve, and began to send them forth by two and two; and he gave them authority over the unclean spirits; ⁸ and he charged them that they should take nothing for *their* journey, save a staff only; no bread, no wallet, scrip, ⁹ but to go ^{shod} with sandals; and, said he, put not sandals; and not put

¹⁰ And he said unto them, Wheresoever ye enter into a house, there abide till ye depart thence. ¹¹ And whatsoever place shall not receive you, and they hear you not, as ye depart thence, 'shake off the dust that is under your feet 'for a testimony against them.

Verily I say unto you, It shall be more tolerable for Sodom and Gomorrah in the day of judgment, than for that city. ¹² And they went out, and 'preached that men should repent. ¹³ And they cast out many 'devils, and 'anointed with oil many that were sick, and healed them.

¹⁴ And king Herod heard thereof; for his name had become known; of him; (for his name was spread abroad;) and 'he said, That 'John 'the Baptist ^{is} risen from the dead, and therefore mighty works do shew forth themselves in him. ¹⁵ But others said,

^a See Matt. 21. 11.
^b See Matt. 11. 6.

^c Luke 4. 24.
John 4. 44.
Op. Jer. 11. 21
& 12. 6
& John 7. 5.
^d Luke 8. 19, 20.
^e Matt. 24. 12
John 3. 24.
^f Op. ch. 9.
& Gen. 19. 23.
^g See ch. 5. 23.

^h Isai. 59. 16.
Op. Matt. 8. 10.
ⁱ Lev. 19. 16
& 20. 21.
^j Matt. 9. 36
& 11. 1.
Luke 8. 1
& 13. 22.
^k Luke 11. 33 (mg.).
^l ch. 8. 13-15.
For ver. 7-11, see Matt. 10. 1, 9-14
& Luke 9. 1, 3-6.
Op. Luke 10. 1-11.
& 22. 36.
on Op. Matt. 14. 5
& 21. 26.

^m ch. 12. 27.
Op. ch. 4. 10.
ⁿ ch. 12. 41
(mg. for mg.).
Matt. 10. 9
(for mg.).
^o Acts 12. 8.
Gen. 40. 20.
^p 1 Kin. 3. 15.
Eth. 1. 3
& 2. 18.
^q Acts 18. 51.
Op. Neh. 5. 13
& Acts 18. 6.
^r See ch. 1. 44.

^s Luke 9. 6.
^t Eth. 5. 3
& 7. 2.
^u Matt. 10. 7, 8.
^v Matt. 8. 2
& 4. 17.
^w James 5. 14.

^x For ver. 14 - see Matt. 14. 1-12
& Luke 9. 7-8.
^y ch. 8. 26.
Matt. 16. 14.

^z Luke 9. 6.
^{aa} Eth. 5. 3
& 7. 2.
^{ab} Matt. 10. 7, 8.
^{ac} Matt. 8. 2
& 4. 17.
^{ad} James 5. 14.

^{ae} For ver. 14 - see Matt. 14. 1-12
& Luke 9. 7-8.
^{af} ch. 8. 26.
Matt. 16. 14.

It is Elias. And others said, That it is 'a prophet, or as one of the prophets. ¹⁶ But

Herod, when he heard thereof, he said, It is John, whom I beheaded: he is risen from the dead. ¹⁷ For Herod

himself had sent forth and laid hold upon John, and 'bound him in prison for the sake of Herodias, his brother Philip's wife: for he had married her. ¹⁸ For John

had said unto Herod, 'It is not lawful for thee to have thy brother's wife. ¹⁹ And Therefore Herodias

set herself against him, and had 'a quarrel against him, and desired to kill him; and she could not: ²⁰ for Herod 'feared John,

knowing that he was a righteous man and a holy, and kept him safe. And when he heard him, he did much perplexed: and he 'heard him gladly. ²¹ And when a convenient day was come, that

Herod 'on his birthday 'made a supper to his lords, and the 'high captains, and the chief men

of Galilee; ²² and when ^{the} daughter of Herodias herself came in, and danced, ²³ and pleased Herod and them that sat at meat with him; and the king said unto the damsel, Ask of me whatsoever thou wilt, and I will give it thee. ²⁴ And he sware unto her,

Whatsoever thou shalt ask of me, I will give it thee, 'unto the half of my kingdom. ²⁵ And she went forth, and said unto her mother, What shall I ask? And she said, The head of John 'the Baptist. ²⁶ And she came in straightway with haste unto the king, and asked, saying, I will that thou forthwith give me in a charger the head of John the Baptist. ²⁷ And the king was exceeding sorry; but for the sake of

yet for his oath's

me, I will give it thee, 'unto the half of my kingdom. ²⁴ And she went forth, and said unto her mother, What shall I ask? And she said, The head of John 'the Baptist. ²⁵ And she came in straightway with haste unto the king, and asked, saying, I will that thou forthwith give me in a charger the head of John the Baptist. ²⁶ And the king was exceeding sorry; but for the sake of

yet for his oath's

me, I will give it thee, 'unto the half of my kingdom. ²⁴ And she went forth, and said unto her mother, What shall I ask? And she said, The head of John 'the Baptist. ²⁵ And she came in straightway with haste unto the king, and asked, saying, I will that thou forthwith give me in a charger the head of John the Baptist. ²⁶ And the king was exceeding sorry; but for the sake of

yet for his oath's

R.V. ¹ Gr. caused to stumble. ² Gr. power.

authorities read they. ³ Gr. the Baptist.

tribunes Gr. children.

A.V. ⁴ The word signifieth a piece of brass money, in value somewhat less than a farthing, Matt. 10. 8, but here it is taken in general for money, Luke 8. 2.

⁵ Gr. or.

⁶ Or, an inward grudge.

⁷ Or, kept him, or, saved him.

⁸ Gr. brass.

⁹ Many ancient authorities read did many things.

¹⁰ Some ancient authorities read his daughter Herodias.

¹¹ Or, 4.

¹² Or, kept him, or, saved him.

¹³ Or, kept him, or, saved him.

¹⁴ Or, kept him, or, saved him.

his oaths, ^{at meat,} and ^{for of them that} he would not reject her. ^{sat}
 27 And straightway the king sent ^{forth a soldier of his guard,} and com-
 manded ^{an executioner,} to bring his head ^{to} and he went and beheaded him in
 the prison, ²⁸ and brought his head in a charger, and gave it
 to the ^{damsel:} and the damsel gave it to her mother. ²⁹ And
 when ^{his disciples heard thereof,} they came and took up his
 corpse, and laid it in a tomb.

30 And the apostles gathered themselves together unto ^{Jesus;} and they told him all things, ^{whatsoever} both what they had done, and ^{whatsoever} what they had taught. ³¹ And he saith unto them, Come ye yourselves apart into a desert place, and rest a while. For there were many coming and going, and they had no leisure so much as to eat. ³² And they went away in the boat to a desert place apart. ³³ And the people saw them going, and many knew them, and they ran afoot thither on foot from all the cities, and out-

went them, and came together unto him. ³⁴ And Jesus, when he came forth, and saw a great multitude, and he had much people, and was moved with compassion toward them, because they were as sheep not having a shepherd: and he began to teach them many things. ³⁵ And when the day was now far spent, his disciples came unto him, and said, The place is desert, and the day is now spent: ³⁶ send them away, that they may go into the country and villages round about, and buy themselves somewhat to eat. ³⁷ But he answered and said unto them, Give ye them to eat. And they say unto him, Shall we go and buy two hundred pennyworth of bread, and give them

to eat? ³⁸ And he saith unto them, How many loaves have ye? go and see. And when they knew, they say, Five, and two fishes. ³⁹ And he commanded them that all should sit down by companies upon the green grass. ⁴⁰ And they sat down in ranks, by hundreds, and by fifties. ⁴¹ And when he took the five loaves and the two fishes, and looking up to heaven, he blessed, and brake the loaves: and he gave them to his disciples to set before them; and the two fishes divided he among them all. ⁴² And they did all eat, and were filled. ⁴³ And they took up broken pieces, twelve basketfuls, also twelve baskets full of the fragments of the fishes. ⁴⁴ And they that ate of the loaves were about five thousand men.

45 And straightway he constrained his disciples to enter into the boat, and to go before him unto the other side of the ship, to Bethsaida, while he himself sendeth the multitude away. ⁴⁶ And when he had sent them away, he departed into the mountain to pray. ⁴⁷ And when even was come, the boat was in the midst of the sea, and he alone on the land. ⁴⁸ And seeing them distressed in rowing, for the wind was contrary unto them: and about the fourth watch of the night he cometh unto them, walking upon the sea; and he would have passed by them: ⁴⁹ but they, when they saw him walking upon the sea, they supposed that it was an apparition. ⁵⁰ And cried out: for they all saw him, and were troubled. But he straightway spake and immediately he talked with them, and saith unto them, Be of good cheer: it is I; be not afraid. ⁵¹ And he went up unto them into the boat; and the wind ceased: and they were sore

a ch. 8. 19.

b See Matt. 9. 14.
 c ch. 7. 34.
 John 11. 41.
 d ch. 8. 7.
 e 14. 22.
 f Sam. 9. 13.
 g Luke 24. 30.
 h Cp. 1 Cor. 14. 16.
 i Luke 9. 10.
 j Matt. 10. 2.
 k Luke 9. 13.
 l 17. 5.
 m 22. 14.
 n 24. 10.

o ch. 8. 20.
 p For ver. 45.
 q -51, see Matt. 14. 22-32.
 r John 6. 18-21.
 s Cp. Matt. 8. 18.
 t For ver. 32.
 u -44, see Matt. 14. 13-22.
 v Luke 9. 10-17.
 w John 6. 1-13.
 x Cp. ch. 8. 2-9.
 y See ch. 8. 9.
 z ver. 32.
 aa ch. 8. 22.
 ab Cp. Luke 9. 10.
 ac John 6. 17.
 ad ver. 64.
 ae Luke 6. 12.
 af 9. 23.
 ag Cp. ch. 1. 35.
 ah Luke 5. 16.
 ai Cp. ch. 13. 26.

aj Cp. Matt. 9. 36.
 ak Cp. Gen. 32. 26.
 al Luke 24. 28.
 am ver. 45.
 an Cp. Matt. 15. 23.
 ao Wisd. 17. 18.
 ap Cp. Luke 24. 37.
 aqu Matt. 17. 7.
 ar Cp. Deut. 31. 6.
 as 1st. 41. 13.
 at 2d. 1. 7.
 au John 16. 33.
 av Cp. 2 Kin. 4. 42-44.
 aw Cp. John 6. 7.
 ax Cp. Num. 11. 13, 21, 22.

R.V. 1 Or, by land

2 See marginal note on Matt. 14. 28.

3 Gr. recline.

A.V. * Or, one of his guard.

† The Roman penny is sevenpence halfpenny; as Matt. 18. 28.

‡ Or, over against Bethsaida.

amazed in themselves; themselves beyond measure, 52 for they understood not concerning the leaves, but the miracles of the leaves: for their heart ^{was} hardened.

53 And when they had ^{crossed} passed over, they came ^{into} the land unto ^{of} Genesaret, and ^{moored} drew to the shore. 54 And when they were come out of the ^{boat} ship, straightway the people ^{knew} him, 55 and ^{ran} round about that whole region through that whole region round about, and began to carry about ^{on} their beds ^{those} that were sick, where they heard he was. 56 And wheresoever he entered, into villages, or into cities, or into the country, they laid the sick in the marketplaces, and besought him that they might touch if it were but ^{the} border of his garment: and ^{as} many as touched ^{him} were made whole.

7 ^{And there are gathered together} unto him the Pharisees, and certain of the scribes, ^{which} had come from Jerusalem. 2 And had seen that they saw some of his disciples ate their bread with ^{defiled} hands, that is to say, with unwashed hands, they found fault. 3 For the Pharisees, and all the Jews, except they wash their hands ^{diligently}, eat not, holding ^{the} tradition of ^{the} elders: 4 And ^{when they come from the marketplace}, except they ^{wash} themselves, they eat ^{not}: and many other things there be, which they have received to hold, ^{as the washing of cups, and pots, and brassen vessels,} 5 And the Pharisees and the scribes asked him, Why walk not thy disciples according to ^{the} tradition of ^{the} elders, ^{but eat their bread with defiled hands?} 6 And he answered ^{he} said unto them, Well hath

a Matt. 23. 13. b ch. 8. 17-21. c Cited from Isai. 29. 13. Cp. Esai. 83. 51. d John 12. 40. Rom. 11. 7. 2 Cor. 3. 14. See ch. 3. 5. e For ver. 53 -6, see Matt. 14. 34-36. Cp. John 6. 24, 25. f Luke 5. 1. g Col. 2. 22. Tit. 1. 14. h ver. 22. i Luke 5. 18. j Matt. 4. 24.

k Luke 7. 30. Gal. 2. 21. (Gk.). Heb. 10. 28 (Gk.). l Acts 5. 15. m Cited from Ex. 20. 19, which see. n See Matt. 9. 20. o Cited from Ex. 21. 17, which see. p ch. 3. 10. Luke 6. 19. q For ver. 15, 1-22, see Matt. 15. 1-22. r ch. 8. 29. s Lev. 1. 2. al. (Heb.). Cp. Matt. 27. 6 (mg.). t Cp. Acts 10. 14. u Rom. 14. 14 (Gk.). v Gal. 3. 17 (Gk.). Cp. Rom. 2. 28.

w Gal. 1. 14. Col. 2. 8. x Matt. 18. 51. y Heb. 11. 2. y See Acts 10. 14, 15.

z Heb. 9. 10. Cp. John 2. 6. a Matt. 23. 29. Luke 11. 39. b ch. 8. 19. c 2. 28. d Cp. Matt. 18. 36. e 15. 18. f ch. 8. 17, 18. g Luke 11. 32.

Isaiah prophesy of you ^{hypocrites}, as it is written, ^{This} people honoureth me with their lips, But their heart is far from me. 7 But ^{Howbeit} in vain do they worship me, Teaching ^{as their} doctrines the precepts of men. 8 For laying aside the commandment of God, ye hold ^{fast} the tradition of men, as the washing of pots and cups: and many other such like things ye do. 9 And he said unto them, Full well do ye ^{reject} the commandment of God, that ye may keep your own tradition. 10 For Moses said, ^{Honour} thy father and thy mother; and, ^{He that speaketh evil of} father or mother, let him ^{die} the death: 11 but ye say, If a man shall say to his father or his mother, ^{That wherewith thou mightest have been profited by me is} ^{Corban}, that is to say, a gift, by whatsoever thou mightest be profited by me; ^{Given to God}; 12 ye no longer suffer him to do ought for his father or his mother; 13 ^{making} void the word of God by of none effect through your tradition, which ye have delivered: and many such like things ye do. 14 And when he called to him the multitude again, and said unto them, Hearken unto me every one of you, and understand: 15 ^{There} is nothing from without the man, that going into him can defile him: but the things which proceed out of the man, those are they that defile the man. 16 If any man have ears to hear, let him hear. 17 And when he was entered ^{into} the house from the multitude, ^{his} disciples asked him concerning the parable. 18 And he saith unto them, ^{Are} ye so without understanding also? Perceive ye not, Do ye not perceive, that whatsoever thing from without entereth

R.V. 1 Or, crossed over to the land, they came unto Genesaret. ^{gibson} Gr. with the flat. 2 Gr. baptize. Some ancient authorities read sprinkle themselves. 3 Gr. baptizing. 4 Many ancient authorities add and couches. 5 Or, surely die. 6 Many ancient authorities insert ver. 16 If any man hath ears to hear, let him hear.

A.V. Or, it. 1 Or, common. 2 Sextarius is about a pint and an half.

3 Or, beds.

4 Or, in the original, with the flat: Theophylact, up to the elbow. 5 Or, frustrate.

man, *it* cannot defile him; ¹⁹ because it ^{goeth entereth} not into his heart, ^{but into} his belly, and goeth out into the draught? ^{This he} said, making all meats clean. ²⁰ And he said, ^{That which} proceedeth out of the man, that defileth the man. ²¹ For from within, out of the heart of men, ^{evil thoughts} proceed evil proceed, fornications, thefts, murders, adulteries, thoughts, adulteries, fornications, murders, ²² Thefts, covetousness, wickedness, ^{deceit,} lasciviousness, ^{an} evil eye, ^{railling,} pride, ^{foolishness:} ²³ ^{all} these evil things proceed from within, and defile the man.

²⁴ And from thence he arose, and went away into the borders of Tyre ^{and Sidon.} And he entered into ^{an} house, and would have no man know it: and he could not be hid. ²⁵ But straightway a woman, whose little daughter ^{young} had an unclean spirit, ^{having heard} of him, came and fell down at his feet. ²⁶ ^{Now} the woman was a ^{Greek,} ^a Syrophenician by race. And she besought him that he would cast forth the devil out of her daughter. ²⁷ And he said unto her, Let the children first be filled: for it is not meet to take the children's bread, and to cast it to the dogs. ²⁸ But she answered and saith unto him, Yea, Lord: even yet the dogs under the table eat of the children's crumbs. ²⁹ And he said unto her, For this saying go thy way; the devil is gone out of thy daughter. ³⁰ And she went away unto her house, and found the child laid upon the bed, and the devil gone out, and her daughter laid upon the bed. ³¹ And again he went out, again, departing from the borders of Tyre, and came through Sidon, he came unto the sea of Galilee, through the midst of the borders of Deca-

polis. ³² And they bring unto him ^{one} that was deaf, and ^{had} an impediment in his speech; and they beseech him to ^{lay} his hand upon him. ³³ And he took him aside from the multitude ^{privately,} and put his fingers into his ears, and he spat, and touched his tongue; ³⁴ and looking up to heaven, he sighed, and saith unto him, Ephphatha, that is, Be opened. ³⁵ And straightway his ears were opened, and the bond of his tongue was loosed, and he spake plain. ³⁶ And he charged them that they should tell no man: but the more he charged them, so much the more a great deal they published it. ³⁷ And they were beyond measure astonished, saying, He hath done all things well: he maketh even both the deaf to hear, and the dumb to speak.

8 ¹ In those days, when there was again a great multitude, and they had being very great, and having nothing to eat, he called unto him his disciples, and saith unto them, ² I have compassion on the multitude, because they continue with me now have now been with me three days, and have nothing to eat: ³ and if I send them away fasting to their own homes, they will faint by the way: and some of them are come from far. ⁴ And his disciples answered him, Whence shall one be able to fill these men with bread here in the wilderness? ⁵ And he asked them, How many loaves have ye? And they said, Seven. ⁶ And he commandeth the multitude to sit down on the ground: and he took the seven loaves, and having given thanks, he gave to his disciples, and the disciples to set before them; and they did set them before the multitude. ⁷ And they

R.V. ¹ Gr. thoughts that are evil.
Or, loaf ² Or, loaves.

³ Some ancient authorities omit and Sidon.

⁴ Or, Gentile

⁵ Gr. demon.

A.V.

⁶ Gr. covetousnesses, wickednesses.

⁷ Or, Gentile.

had a few small fishes: and ^ahaving blessed them, he ^bcommanded to set them also before them. ^cAnd ^dthey did eat, and were filled: and they took ^eup of the broken pieces that remained over, ^fseven baskets. ^gAnd they that had eaten were about four thousand: and he sent them away. ^hAnd straightway he entered into ⁱthe boat ^jwith his disciples, and came into the parts of ^kDalmanutha.

^lAnd the Pharisees came forth, and began to question with him, ^mseeking of him ⁿa sign from heaven, ^otempting him. ^pAnd ^qhe sighed deeply ^rin his spirit, and saith, Why doth this generation seek ^safter a sign? verily I say unto you, There shall no sign be given unto this generation. ^tAnd ^uhe left them, and ^vagain entering into ^wthe boat ^xthe ship again departed to the other side.

^yAnd they forgot to take bread: and they had not in the boat bread, neither had they with them more than one loaf. ^zAnd he charged them, saying, Take heed, ^{aa}beware of ^{ab}the leaven of the Pharisees and ^{ac}of the leaven of ^{ad}Herod. ^{ae}And they reasoned one with another, ^{af}saying, ^{ag}It is because we have no bread. ^{ah}And ^{ai}Jesus when perceiving it, he saith unto them, Why reason ye, because ye have no bread? ^{aj}do ye not yet perceive, ^{ak}perceive ye not yet, ^{al}neither understand? ^{am}have ye your heart ^{an}yet hardened? ^{ao}Having eyes, see ye not? and having ears, hear ye not? and do ye not remember? ^{ap}When I brake ^{aq}the five loaves among the five thousand, how many ^{ar}baskets full of broken pieces ^{as}took ye up? They say unto him, Twelve. ^{at}And when ^{au}the seven among the four thousand, how many ^{av}basketfuls ^{aw}baskets full of

broken pieces ^{ax}took ye up? And they say unto him, Seven. ^{ay}And he said unto them, ^{az}How is it that ye do not understand?

^{ba}And they come ^{bb}unto Bethsaida. And he cometh to Bethsaida; and ^{bc}to him a blind man, and they bring ^{bd}a blind man unto him, and beseech ^{be}him to touch him. ^{bf}And ^{bg}he took hold of the blind man by the hand, and ^{bh}brought him out of the village ^{bi}led; and when ^{bj}he had ^{bj}spit on his eyes, and ^{bk}laid his hands upon him, he asked ^{bl}him, Seest thou aught? ^{bm}And he looked up, and said, I see men; for I behold ^{bn}them as trees, walking. ^{bo}Then again he laid his hands ^{bp}upon his eyes, and he looked stedfastly, and ^{bq}made him look up, and he was restored, and saw ^{br}all things clearly. ^{bs}And he sent him away to his home, saying, ^{bt}Do not even enter into house, ^{bu}the village, ^{bv}Neither go into the town, nor tell it to any in the town.

^{bw}And Jesus went forth, and his disciples, into the villages ^{bx}of Caesarea Philippi: and ^{by}in the way he asked his disciples, saying unto them, ^{bz}Who do men say that I am? ^{ca}And they told him, saying, ^{cb}John the Baptist: ^{cc}and others, ^{cd}but some say, ^{ce}Eljah; but others, One of the prophets. ^{cf}And he ^{cg}asked them, But ^{ch}who say ye that I am? ^{ci}And Peter answereth and saith unto him, ^{cj}Thou art ^{ck}the Christ. ^{cl}And he charged them that they should tell no man of him. ^{cm}And he began to teach them, that ^{cn}the Son of man must ^{co}suffer many things, and ^{cp}be rejected ^{cq}by the elders, and ^{cr}of the chief priests, and ^{cs}the scribes, and be killed, and ^{ct}after three days rise again. ^{cu}And he spake ^{cv}the saying ^{cw}openly. And Peter took him, and began to rebuke him. ^{cx}But ^{cy}when he had ^{cz}about, and ^{da}seeing his disciples, he rebuked Peter, ^{db}saying, Get thee behind me, Satan: for thou ^{dc}mindest ^{dd}savouriest not the things that be of

R.V. ¹ Some ancient authorities read because they had no bread. ver. 19 and 30 represents different Greek words.

² Or, It is because we have no bread.

³ Basket in

God, but the things that be of men. ³⁴ And when he had called unto him the multitude with his disciples, the people unto him, and also, he said unto them, If any man will come after me, let him deny himself, and take up his cross, and follow me. ³⁵ For whosoever will save his life shall lose it; but whosoever shall lose his life for my sake and the gospel's, the same shall save it. ³⁶ For what shall it profit a man, if he shall gain the whole world, and lose his own soul? ³⁷ Or what shall a man give in exchange for his life? ³⁸ For whosoever shall be ashamed of me and of my words in this adulterous and sinful generation, the Son of man also shall be ashamed of him, when he cometh in the glory of his Father with the holy angels. ¹ And he said

9 unto them, Verily I say unto you, There be some here of them that stand by, which shall in no wise taste of death, till they see the kingdom of God come with power.

² And after six days Jesus taketh with him Peter, and James, and John, and bringeth them up into a high mountain apart by themselves: and he was transfigured before them. ³ And his garments became glistering, exceeding white as snow; so as no fuller on earth can whiten them. ⁴ And there appeared unto them Elias with Moses: and they were talking with Jesus. ⁵ And Peter answered and saith to Jesus, Rabbi, it is good for us to be here: and let us make three tabernacles; one for thee, and one for Moses, and one for Elias. ⁶ For he wist not what to answer; for they became sore afraid. ⁷ And there came a cloud that overshadowed them:

† Cp. Neh. 8. 15.

† Cp. ch. 14. 40 & Luke 9. 33.

† Cp. ch. 6. 7 & Matt. 10. 1 & Luke 10. 17.

† 2 Pet. 1. 17. Cp. Ex. 24. 15, 16.

† 2 Pet. 1. 17.
Cp. Ex. 24. 15, 16.
† ch. 12. 6.
See Matt. 3. 17.

† Acts 3. 22.
d Cp. 2 Tim. 2. 12, 13.
† See Matt. 10. 38, 39.

† For ver. 9
—13, see Matt. 17. 9—12.

† ch. 5. 43.
See Matt. 3. 4.
A ch. 10. 29.

Cp. 1 Cor. 9. 23
& 2 Tim. 1. 8
& Philom. 13.

† Cp. Luke 12. 50.
† ch. 8. 31.

† Luke 9. 38.
† Cp. Ps. 49. 7, 8.

† Cp. John 16. 17.
† Rom. 1. 16.

† 2 Tim. 1. 4, 15.
16. Heb. 11. 16.

16. 1 John 2. 28.
Cp. Matt. 10. 33.

† See Matt. 11. 14.
† Isai. 57. 2.

Matt. 12. 39.
James 4. 4.

† Dan. 7. 10.
13. Zech. 14. 5.

5. Matt. 24. 30 & 25. 31 & 26. 64.

John 1. 51. Acts 1. 11. 1 Thess. 1. 10 & 4. 16.

Jude 14. Rev. 1. 7. Cp. Deut. 33. 2.

† Mal. 4. 6.
Luke 1. 16, 17.

Cp. Acts 1. 6 & 3. 21.
† Acts 10. 22.

Rev. 14. 10. Cp. Matt. 13. 41 & 16. 27.

† Ps. 22. 6, 7. Isai. 53. 3, 5.

Dan. 9. 26. Cp. Phil. 2. 7.

See Matt. 28. 24.
† See ch. 8. 31.

† Luke 23. 11. Acts 4. 11.

† ch. 8. 17.
† John 8. 52.

Heb. 2. 9. Cp. ch. 13. 30 & Matt. 10. 23 & 23. 36.

† 24. 34. † ch. 13. 36 & 14. 62.

Cp. Matt. 25. 31. † For ver. 2—3, see Matt. 17. 1—5.

† Luke 9. 38—39.
† For ver. 14

—28, see Matt. 17. 14—19 & Luke 9. 37—42.

† ch. 5. 37 & 14. 33.

d Cp. 2 Cor. 3. 18 (Gk.).

† Cp. ch. 10. 32. † Dan. 7. 9.

Cp. Ps. 104. 2 & Matt. 28. 3.

† See John 1. 38. † For ver. 25.

Luke 11. 14.

and there came a voice out of the cloud, saying, This is my beloved Son: hear him. ⁸ And suddenly, looking when they had looked round about, they saw no man any more, save Jesus only with themselves.

⁹ And as they were coming down from the mountain, he charged them that they should tell no man what things they had seen, save when the Son of man should rise again from the dead. ¹⁰ And they kept the saying, among themselves, questioning one with another what the rising again from the dead should mean. ¹¹ And they asked him, saying, why say the scribes that Elias must first come? ¹² And he said unto them, Elias indeed cometh, and told them, Elias verily cometh first, and restoreth all things: and how it is written of the Son of man, that he should must suffer many things, and be set at naught: ¹³ But I say unto you, that Elias is indeed come, and they have also done unto him whatsoever they listed, even as it is written of him.

¹⁴ And when they came to the disciples, they saw a great multitude about them, and the scribes questioning with them. ¹⁵ And straightway all the multitude, when they beheld him, were greatly amazed, and running to him saluted him. ¹⁶ And he asked them, the scribes, What question ye with them? ¹⁷ And one of the multitude answered him, and said, Master, I have brought unto thee my son, which hath a dumb spirit; ¹⁸ and wheresoever he taketh him, it dasheth him down: and he foameth, and gnasheth with his teeth, and pineth away: and I spake to thy disciples that they should cast him out; and they were not able. ¹⁹ And he answereth him, and saith,

He answereth him, and saith,

R.V. ¹ Or, soul

³ Or, boots

A.V.

³ Or, How is it that the scribes say . . . come?

⁴ Or, among yourselves?

† Or, dasheth him

⁵ Or, Teacher

⁶ Or, rendeth him

O "faithless generation, "how long shall I be with you? how long shall I ^{bear with} you? bring him unto me. ²⁰ And they brought him unto him: and when he saw him, straightway the spirit ^{1d} tare him grievously; and he fell on the ground, and wallowed foaming. ²¹ And he asked his father, How long ^{time is it} since this ^{hath come} unto him? And he said, ^{From} a child. ²² And oft-times ^{it hath cast him} into the fire, and into the waters, to destroy him: but ^{if} thou canst do ^{anything}, have compassion on us, and help us. ²³ And Jesus said unto him, ^{if} thou canst believe, all things are possible to him that believeth. ²⁴ Straightway the father of the child cried out, and ^{said} with tears, Lord, I believe: ^{help} thou mine unbelief. ²⁵ And when Jesus saw that ^{the multitude} came running together, he rebuked the ^{unclean} spirit, saying unto him, ^{Thou} dumb and deaf spirit, I ^{command} thee, come out of him, and enter no more into him. ²⁶ And ^{having} cried out, and ^{torn} him much, he came out of him: and ^{the child} became as one dead; insomuch that ^{the more part} said, He is dead. ²⁷ But Jesus ^{took} him by the hand, and ^{raised} him up; and he arose. ²⁸ And when he was come ^{into} the house, his disciples asked him privately, ^{saying}, Why could not we cast him out? ²⁹ And he said unto them, This kind can come out forth by nothing, but by prayer and fasting. ³⁰ And they went forth from thence, and passed through Galilee; and he would not that any man should know it. ³¹ For he taught his disciples, and said unto them,

^a Cp. John 14. 9 & 20. 27.

^b See ch. 8. 31. ^c ch. 6. 52. Luke 2. 50 & 18. 34 & 24. 25. John 10. 6 & 12. 16 & 18. 17-19. Cp. ver. 10.

^d ch. 1. 26. ^e Matt. 17. 34.

^f For ver. 33-37, see Matt. 18. 1-5 & Luke 9. 46-48.

^g Cp. ch. 10. 36-44. ^h Luke 22. 34. Cp. ver. 50.

ⁱ Cp. ch. 1. 40 & Matt. 9. 28.

^j ch. 10. 43. Matt. 20. 26, 27 & 23. 11, 12. Luke 22. 26.

^k Cp. ch. 6. 5, 6 & Matt. 17. 20.

^l ch. 10. 14. ^m Cp. Luke 17. 5.

ⁿ Cp. Matt. 10. 40, 42. ^o ver. 15.

^p ver. 17.

^q For ver. 38-40, see Luke 9. 44, 50.

^r ch. 16. 17. Matt. 7. 22. Luke 10. 17. Acts 18. 18. Cp. Matt. 12. 27.

^s Cp. Num. 11. 26.

^t See ch. 1. 31.

^u Cp. Matt. 12. 30 & Luke 11. 28. ^v ch. 2. 19 & 7. 17.

^w See Matt. 10. 42.

^x 1 Pet. 4. 14 & for mg. 1. ^y For ver. 30-32, see Matt. 17. 22, 23 & Luke 9. 43-45.

^z Cp. ch. 8. 31 & 10. 23-24. ^{aa} Matt. 18. 4. Luke 17. 3. ^{ab} 1 Cor. 8. 12.

^{ac} Cp. Zech. 13. 7. ^{ad} Cp. ch. 14. 21.

The Son of man is delivered up into the hands of men, and they shall kill him; and ^{when} after three days he shall rise again. ³² But they understood not that saying, and were afraid to ask him.

³³ And ^{they} he came to Capernaum: and ^{when he was} being in the house ^{he} asked them, What

were ^{reasoning} in was it that ye disputed among yourselves by the way? ³⁴ But they held their peace: for ^{they} they had disputed one with another in the way, ^{by the way} they had disputed among themselves, ^{who} ^{should be} the greatest. ³⁵ And he sat down, and called the ^{twelve}; and ^{he} saith unto them, ^{if} any man ^{would} desire to be first, ^{he} shall be last of all, and ^{the same} minister of all. ³⁶ And he took a ^{little} child, and set him in the midst of them: and

^{taking} when he had taken him in his arms, he said unto them, ³⁷ Whosoever shall receive one of such little children in my name, receiveth me: and ^{whosoever} shall receive me, receiveth not me, but him that sent me.

³⁸ And ^{John} answered him, saying, Master, we saw one ^{casting out} devils in thy name, and he followeth not us: and ^{we} forbade him, because he followed not us. ³⁹ But Jesus said, Forbid him not: for there is no man which shall do a

^{mighty work} in my name, and be able ^{miracle} quickly to ^{lightly} speak evil of me. ⁴⁰ For he that is not against us is

for us. ⁴¹ For ^{whosoever} shall give you a cup of water to drink in my name, ^{because} ye are Christ's, verily I say unto you, he shall in no wise lose his reward. ⁴² And ^{whosoever} shall cause one of ^{these} little ones that believe ^{on me} to stumble, ^{it} ^{is} ^{in me} ^{is} better for him ^{if} ^{that} a great millstone were hanged about his neck,

R.V. ¹ Or, convulsed.
^a Many ancient authorities add and fasting.
^b Gr. in name that ye are.

^c Many ancient authorities add with tears.
^d Gr. greater.
^e Many ancient authorities omit on me.

^f Or, Teacher.
^g Or, How is it that we could not cast it out?
^h Gr. demons.
ⁱ Gr. power.
^j Gr. a millstone turned by an ass.

him, ¹Master, ^aall these things have I observed from my youth.

²¹ Then Jesus ^blooking upon him ^cloved him, and said unto him, One thing thou lackest: ^dgo thy way, ^esell whatsoever thou hast, and give to the poor, and thou shalt have ^ftreasure in heaven: and come, follow me. ²² But ^ghe said at that saying, and he went away ^hgrieved: for he was one that had great possessions.

²³ And Jesus ⁱlooked round about, and saith unto his disciples, ^jHow hardly shall they that have riches enter into ^kthe kingdom of God! ²⁴ And the disciples ^lwere amazed ^mastonished at his words. But Jesus answereth again, and saith unto them, ⁿChildren, ^ohow hard is it ^pfor them ^qthat trust in riches to enter into ^rthe kingdom of God! ²⁵ It is easier for a camel to go through ^sthe eye of a needle, than for a rich man to enter into ^tthe kingdom of God. ²⁶ And they were astonished ^uexceedingly, saying

^vunto him, Then who ^wout of measure, ^xamong themselves, Who then can be saved?

²⁷ And Jesus ^ylooking upon them saith, ^zWith men it is impossible, but not with God: for ^{aa}all things with God are possible with God. ²⁸ Then Peter began to say unto him, Lo, ^{ab}we have left all, and have followed thee.

²⁹ And Jesus answered and said, Verily I say unto you, ^{ac}There is no man that hath left house, or brethren, or sisters, or ^{ad}father, or mother, or wife, or children, or lands, for my sake, and ^{ae}for the gospel's sake, ^{af}so but he shall receive ^{ag}an hundredfold ^{ah}now in this time, houses, and brethren, and sisters, and mothers, and children, and lands, ^{ai}with persecutions; and in ^{aj}the world to come eternal life. ³¹ But ^{ak}many

a Cp. Phil.

b ver. 27.

c Luke 22. 61.

d John 1. 42.

e Cp. ch. 3. 5.

f Cp. John

11. 5 & 13. 23.

g For ver. 32

—34, see Matt.

20. 17—19

h Luke 18.

31—33.

i Luke 12.

23. Cp. Luke

16. 9 & 19. 8

o Acts 2. 45

p & 34. 35 &

1 Tim. 6. 18, 19.

q Luke 9. 31

r Luke 23.

s ver. 24.

t Matt. 6.

u Cp. Ezek.

33. 31.

v See

Matt. 16. 21.

w See

ch. 3. 5.

x Cp. 1 Cor.

1. 26. See

Matt. 13. 22.

y Matt. 26.

z John 13. 7.

aa See

Matt. 12. 28.

ab Matt. 27.

ac Matt. 27.

ad ver. 32.

ae ch. 14. 65

af & 15. 19. See

Matt. 26. 67.

ag See

ch. 8. 31.

ah ch. 2. 5

ai (Gk.).

aj Cp. John 13.

ak & 21. 5.

al Cp. Matt.

7. 14 & Luke

18. 24 (for mg.).

am Job 31. 34.

an Ps. 49. 6

ao & 52. 7.

ap Prov. 11. 28.

aq 1 Tim. 6. 17.

ar For ver. 35

—35, see Matt.

20. 20—28.

as ch. 1. 19.

at Cp. Matt.

18. 19.

au ver. 51.

av ver. 23.

aw ch. 14. 36.

ax Gen. 18. 14.

ay Jer. 42. 2.

az Jer. 22. 17, 27.

ba Lech. 8. 6.

bb Luke 1. 37.

bc Cp. Matt.

19. 34.

bd Cp. Luke

9. 26.

be ch. 1. 19, 20.

bf Matt. 4. 20, 22.

bg Cp. Luke

9. 23 & 23. 34.

bh ch. 14. 36.

bi Matt. 23. 29.

bj Luke 22. 42.

bk John 18. 11.

bl Cp. Gal. 51. 22.

bm & Luke 12.

bn 50.

bo Cp. Luke

14. 26.

bp See

ch. 8. 35.

bq Cp. Rom.

8. 7.

br Phil. 3. 10.

bs 1 Acts 12. 2.

bt Rev. 1. 9.

bu 2 Cor. 12. 10.

bv 2 Thess. 1. 4.

bw 2 Tim. 3. 11, 12.

bx Cp. Luke 20. 35.

by See Matt. 19. 30.

bz See Matt. 25. 34.

that are first shall be last; and the last first.

³² And they were in the way, going up to Jerusalem; and ³³Jesus ^{ca}was going before them: and ^{cb}they were amazed; ^{cc}and ^{cd}as they ^{ce}that followed ^{cf}were afraid. And he took again the twelve, and began to tell them ^{cg}the things ^{ch}that were to happen unto him, ³⁴saying, Behold, ^{ci}we go up to Jerusalem; and the Son of man shall be delivered unto the chief ^{cj}priests, and unto the scribes; and they shall ^{ck}condemn him to death, and shall ^{cl}deliver him ^{cm}unto the Gentiles: ³⁵and they shall ^{cn}mock him, and shall ^{co}spit upon him, and shall ^{cp}scourge him, and shall ^{cq}spit upon him, and shall kill him; and ^{cr}after three days ^{cs}he shall rise again.

³⁵ And there come near unto him James and John, ^{ct}the sons of Zebedee, ^{cu}saying unto him, ^{cv}Master, we would that thou shouldest do for us ^{cw}whatsoever we shall ask of thee. ³⁶ And he said unto them, ^{cx}What would ye that I should do for you? ³⁷ And they said unto him, Grant unto us that we ^{cy}may sit, one on thy right hand, and ^{cz}the other on thy left hand, ³⁸in thy glory. ³⁹ But Jesus said unto them, ^{da}Ye know not what ye ^{db}ask. Are ye able ^{dc}to drink of the cup that I drink of? ^{dd}or ^{de}to be baptized with the baptism that I am baptized with? ³⁹ And they said unto him, We ^{df}are able. And Jesus said unto them, ^{dg}The cup that I drink ^{dh}ye shall drink; ^{di}ye shall indeed drink of the cup that I drink of; and with the baptism that I am baptized withal ^{dj}shall ye be baptized: ⁴⁰but to sit on my right hand ^{dk}or on my left hand is not mine to ^{dl}give; ^{dm}but ^{dn}it is for ^{do}shall be given to ^{dp}them for whom it hath been ^{dq}prepared. ⁴¹ And when

m Cp. Matt. 6. 33.

p Cp. Matt. 19. 11.

n Cp. Rom. 6. 3.

q Matt. 12. 32.

r Eph. 1. 21.

s Heb. 6. 5 (for mg.).

t Some ancient authorities omit for them that trust in riches.

u Or, age

v Or, but some as they followed were afraid

w Many ancient authorities read

x Or, age

y Or, age

z Or, age

the ten heard it, they began to be moved with indignation concerning James and John. ⁴² And Jesus called them to him, and saith unto them, Ye know that they which are accounted to rule over the Gentiles exercise lordship over them; and their great ones exercise authority upon them. ⁴³ But it is not so among you: but whosoever would become great among you, shall be your minister: ⁴⁴ and whosoever of you will be first among you, shall be servant of all. ⁴⁵ For even the Son of man came not to be ministered unto, but to minister, and to give his life a ransom for many.

⁴⁶ And they came to Jericho: and as he went out from Jericho with his disciples and a great multitude, the son of Timæus, a blind beggar, sat by the highway side, begging. And when he heard that it was Jesus of Nazareth, he began to cry out, and say, Jesus, thou son of David, have mercy on me. ⁴⁸ And many rebuked him, charged him, that he should hold his peace: but he cried out the more a great deal, Thou son of David, have mercy on me. ⁴⁹ And Jesus stood still, and said, Call ye him. And they called him to be called. And they call the blind man, saying unto him, Be of good cheer, rise, comfort, rise; he calleth thee. ⁵⁰ And he, casting away his garment, sprang up, and came to Jesus. ⁵¹ And Jesus answered him, and said, What wilt thou that I should do unto thee? And the blind man said unto him, Rabboni, that I may receive my sight. ⁵² And Jesus said unto him, Go thy way; thy faith hath made thee whole. And straightway he received his sight, and followed him in the way.

John 11. 12 (mg. for mg.). Acts 4. 9 & 14. 9 (& mg. for mg.).

a For ver. 1
—10, see Matt.
21. 1-9
b Luke 19.
28-38
c John 12.
12-18.
d Zech. 9. 9
e For ver. 42
—43, cp. ch. 8.
33-38
f Luke 22.
26-27.
g Matt. 21.
17.
h Luke 24. 50.
i John 11. 18.
j Zech. 14. 4.
k Matt. 24. 3
& 28. 30.
l (John 8. 1).
m Cp. Acts 12.
5
n Cp. ch. 14.
15.
o 1 Pet. 5. 3.
p Matt. 23.
11.
q Cp. Luke 9. 48.
r Cp. Luke 28. 53.
s Matt. 22.
13 (mg.).
t 2 Cor. 4. 5.
u John 13. 4.
v Phil. 2. 7.
w Cp. 2 Cor. 8. 9.
x Isai. 53. 10.
y Dan. 9. 26.
z John 10. 16
& 11. 51, 52.
aa Rom. 4. 25.
ab Gal. 1. 4 & 2.
20
ac 1 Tim. 2.
6
ad Tit. 2. 14.
ae 1 Pet. 1. 18, 19.
af 2a ch. 14. 24.
ag Isai. 53. 11, 12.
ah Heb. 2. 10
ai 9. 28. Cp.
aj Rom. 5. 15
ak Rev. 5. 9.
al For ver. 46
—52, see Matt.
20. 29-34
am Luke 18.
35-43.
an Cp. Luke 18. 35 & 19. 1.
ao John 9.
1. 8.
ap ch. 1. 24.
aq Matt. 2. 23. al
ar 2 Kin. 9.
12.
as Matt. 19.
13.
at See Ps.
118. 25 (Heb.).
au Matt. 23.
av Cited from
Ps. 118. 26.
aw John 16.
28.
ax See
Luke 1. 22.
ay Cp. Esak.
87. 24, 25.
az Cp. Acts
2. 25.
ba Luke 2. 14.
bb Cp. Ps. 148. 1.
bc ch. 13. 16
(Gk.).
bd Matt. 21.
10.
be ver. 26.
bf ver. 19.
bg Matt. 21. 17.
bh John 20.
16.
bi For ver. 13
—14, see Matt.
21. 18, 19.
bj ch. 5. 24.
bk Matt. 9. 32.
bl Luke 7. 50
& 8. 45
bm ch. 5. 23.
bn 25 & 26.

¹ And when they drew nigh unto Jerusalem, came Bethphage and Bethany, at the mount of Olives, he sendeth forth two of his disciples, and saith unto them, Go your way into the village that is over against you: and straightway as ye enter into it, ye shall find a colt tied, whereon no man ever yet sat; loose him, and bring him. ³ And if any one say unto you, Why do ye this? say ye, The Lord hath need of him; and straightway he will send him back hither. ⁴ And they went away, and found the colt tied at the door without in a place where two streets met; and they loose him. ⁵ And certain of them that stood there said unto them, What do ye, loosing the colt? ⁶ And they said unto them even as Jesus had said: and they let them go. ⁷ And they bring the colt unto Jesus, and cast on him their garments; and he sat upon him. ⁸ And many spread their garments upon the way; and others branches, which they had cut down from the fields off the trees, and strawed them in the way. ⁹ And they that went before, and they that followed, cried, saying, Hosanna; Blessed is he that cometh in the name of the Lord: ¹⁰ Blessed is the kingdom that cometh, the kingdom of our father David, that cometh in the name of the Lord: Hosanna in the highest. ¹¹ And Jesus entered into Jerusalem, and into the temple: and when he had looked round about upon all things, and now the eventide was come, he went out unto Bethany with the twelve.

¹² And on the morrow, when they were come out from Bethany, he was hungry: And seeing a fig tree afar off having leaves, he came, if haply he might find

i Matt. 4. 2 j Cp. Luke 13. 6-8.

R.V. 1 Or, servant

2 Gr. bondservant.

3 Or, saved thee

4 Gr. sendeth.

5 Or, again

6 Gr. layers of leaves.

A.V. 7 Or, think good.

8 Or, saved thee.

anything thereon: and when he
any thing came to it, he found nothing but
leaves; for ^{it was not the season of figs}
14 And ^{the time of figs was not yet} Jesus answered and said
unto it, No man eat fruit from
thee ^{henceforward} for ever. And his
disciples heard it.

15 And they come to Jeru-
salem: and ^{Jesus entered} into the
temple, and began to cast out
them that sold and bought
in the temple, and overthrow
the tables of ^{the money-changers,}
and the seats of them that sold
the doves; 16 and he would not
suffer that any man should carry
a vessel through the temple.

17 And he taught, ^{and said} unto
them, Is it not written, ^{My}
house shall be called ^{a house of prayer}
for all the nations? but ^{ye have made}
it a den of robbers. 18 And the
chief priests and the scribes heard it,
and sought how they might
destroy him: for they feared
him, because ^{all the multitude} was
astonished at his teaching.

19 And ^{every evening} when even was come, ^{he}
went forth out of the city.

20 And ^{as they passed by in the morning,}
they saw the fig tree withered away
from the roots. 21 And Peter
calling to remembrance saith
unto him, Rabbi, behold, the fig
tree which thou cursedst is
withered away. 22 And Jesus an-
swering saith unto them, ^{Have}
faith in God. 23 ^{Verily} I say
unto you, ^{Whoever} shall say
unto this mountain, ^{Be thou}
taken up and removed, and be thou
cast into the sea;
and shall not ^{doubt} in his
heart, but shall believe that
what he saith ^{cometh}
pass; he shall have ^{it}
24 Therefore I say unto you, ^{All}
things ^{whatsoever} ye pray and ask for,
believe that ye ^{have received} them,

a Matt. 23. 11.
b See
Matt. 6. 14.
c ch. 12. 28.
d Col. 3. 12.
e Cp. Matt. 5. 23
& 6. 15.
f Matt. 7.
11.

g For ver. 15
-18, see Matt.
21. 12-16.
h Luke 19.
45-47.
i Cp. John 2.
14-16.
j For ver. 27
-32, see Matt.
21. 12-17.
k Luke 20.
1-8.

l Cp. Ex.
30. 12.
m Cp. Ex. 2.
14.
n John 1. 25
& Acts 4. 7.
o Lev. 1. 14
& 5. 7.
p 12. 8.
q Luke 2. 24.
r Cited from
Isai. 56. 7.
s Jer. 7. 11.
t Luke 15.
18, 21.
u John 8. 27.
v See
Matt. 21. 46.
w See
Matt. 7. 28.
x Matt. 21.
32.
y Luke 7. 30.
z Luke 21.
27.

aa Cp. ver. 11.
ab Matt. 14. 5
& 21. 46.
ac For ver. 20
-24, see Matt.
21. 12-22.
ad Cp. John
5. 25.
ae See Matt.
11. 9.
af See
John 1. 28.
ag John 14. 1
(mg.).

ah For ver. 1
-13, see Matt.
21. 33-46.
ai Luke 20.
9-19.
aj Eph. 3. 12.
ak Phil. 3. 8.
al y Matt. 17.
20.
am Ps. 80. 8.
an Isai. 5. 1.
ao Matt. 21. 28.
ap Cp. Pa.
48. 3.
aq 1 Cor. 12. 2
& Rev. 8. 2.
ar Isai. 5. 2.
as Cp. Joel 3.
13 (mg.).

at d Acta 10. 20.
au Rom. 4. 20
& 14. 23.
av James 1. 6.
aw 8. of 8. a.
ax 11, 12.
ay Cp. ch. 16.
az John 14. 12.
ba p ch. 13. 34.
bb Matt. 25. 14.
15.

bc See
Matt. 7. 7.
bd Cp. Isai.
65. 24.
be & Matt. 6. 8.

and ye shall have them. 25 And
whosoever ^{ye} stand praying, ^{for-}
give, ^{if ye have} against
any one; that ^{your Father} also
which is in heaven may forgive
you your trespasses. 26 But if ye

do not forgive, neither will your Father which is
in heaven forgive your trespasses.

27 And they come again to
Jerusalem: and as he was walking
in the temple, there come to
him the chief priests, and the
scribes, and the elders: 28 and
they said unto him, ^{By what}
authority doest thou these things?
or who gave thee this authority
to do these things? 29 And
Jesus answered and said unto them,

I will also ask of you one ques-
tion, and answer me, and I will
tell you by what authority I do
these things. 30 The baptism
of John, was it ^{from} heaven,
or from men? answer me. 31 And
they reasoned with themselves,
saying, If we shall say, From
heaven; he will say, Why then
did ye not believe him? 32 But
should we ^{From men -} they feared
if we shall say, ^{Of men -} they feared
the people: ^{for all} ^{men} counted John
to be a prophet. 33 And
they answered and said unto Jesus, We
know not. And Jesus answering saith
unto them, Neither ^{do I} tell you
by what authority I do these
things.

12 And he began to speak
unto them ⁱⁿ by parables. A
man planted a vine-
yard, and set a hedge about it,
and digged a place for the
vinepress, and built a tower, and let it
out to husbandmen, and went
into another country. 2 And at the
season he sent to the husband-
men a servant, that he might
receive from the husbandmen
of the fruit of the vineyard.

12 And he began to speak
unto them ⁱⁿ by parables. A
man planted a vine-
yard, and set a hedge about it,
and digged a place for the
vinepress, and built a tower, and let it
out to husbandmen, and went
into another country. 2 And at the
season he sent to the husband-
men a servant, that he might
receive from the husbandmen
of the fruit of the vineyard.

R.V. 1 Gr. whenever evening came. 2 Some ancient authorities read they. 3 Many ancient authorities add ver. 26 But
if ye do not forgive, neither will your Father which is in heaven forgive your trespasses. 4 Gr. word. 5 Or, But shall we say,
from men? 6 Or, for all held John to be a prophet indeed. 7 Gr. bondservant.

A.V. 1 Or, an house of prayer for all nations!

† Or, Have the faith of God.

‡ Or, thing.

3 ^a And they ^{took} him, and beat him, and sent him away empty.

4 ^a And again ^{he} sent unto them another ^{servant}; and at him they cast stones, and ^{him} ^{they} wounded him in the head, and ^{sent him away} ^{shamefully} handled.

5 ^a And again he sent another; and him they killed: and many others; beating some, and killing some.

6 ^a He had yet one, ^a ^{his} ^{beloved} son: he sent him also ^{last} unto them, saying, They will reverence my son. ⁷ But those husbandmen said among themselves, ^b This is the heir; come, ^c let us kill him, and the inheritance shall be ours. ⁸ And they took him, and killed him, and ^d cast him forth out of the vineyard. ⁹ What ^{therefore} will the lord of the vineyard do? ^e he will ^f come and destroy the husbandmen, and ^g will give the vineyard unto others. ¹⁰ ^h Have And have ye not read ⁱ even ^j this scripture;

^k The stone which the builders rejected, ^l ^{the same} was made the head of the corner:

11 This was ^m from the Lord, ⁿ the Lord's doing, And it is marvellous in our eyes?

12 And ^o they sought to lay hold on him; and ^p they feared the multitude: him, but ^q they perceived that he ^r had spoken the parable against them: and they ^s left him, and went ^t away.

13 ^a And they send unto him certain of ^b the Pharisees and of ^c the Herodians, ^d that they might ^e catch him in ^f his words.

14 And when they were come, they say unto him, ^g Master, ^h we know that thou art true, and carest ⁱ not for any one: for ^j thou regardest not the person of men, but ^k of a truth ^l teachest ^m the way of God in God truth: Is it lawful to give ⁿ tribute unto ^o Caesar, or not? ¹⁵ Shall we

¹ Acts 18. 26. ² Cp. Acts 18. 10.

³ Matt. 17. 28.

^a Matt. 5. 12 & 22. 6 & 23. ^b 24. 37. ^c Cp. 2 Chr. 24. 19 & 36. 15, 16 & Neh. 9. 36 & Jer. 37. 15 & 38. 6 & Acts 7. 52 & 9 Cor. 11. 24-36. & 1 Thess. 2. 15 & Heb. 11. 36, 37.

^d Matt. 23. 28. Luke 12. 1. ^e Matt. 22. 4. ^f See [John 8. 6].

^g See Matt. 18. 28. ^h Cp. Acts 14. 19.

ⁱ Acts 5. 41 (Gk.). ^j See Matt. 3. 17.

^k Rom. 13. 7. ^l Cp. Heb. 1. 1.

^m & Heb. 1. 2. Cp. John 1. 11 & Rom. 8. 17. ⁿ Cp. 1 Kin. 21. 19.

^o Matt. 3. 7 & 16. 1 & 22. 34. Acts 4. 1 & 5. 17 & 23. 4.

^p Acts 23. 3. Cp. Acts 4. 2. ^q Heb. 13. 12.

^r Cp. Deut. 25. 3. ^s Cp. Luke 19. 27.

^t Cp. Matt. 24. 50 & 25. 19. ^u Matt. 21. 43. Acts 13. 46 & 18. 6 & 28.

^v Cp. Matt. 8. 11, 12. ^w See Matt. 21. 16.

^x Luke 4. 21. Acts 8. 35. Cp. John 19. 37.

^y Acts 1. 16, 21. ^z Acts 4. 11. 1 Pet. 2. 7. Cited from Ps. 118. 22, 23, which see.

^{aa} ch. 11. 18. Luke 19. 47, 48. John 7. 25, 30, 44. Cp. Matt. 23. 4.

^{ab} ch. 11. 32. ^{ac} y Matt. 22. 22.

^{ad} John 20. 9. ^{ae} For ver. 13 -27, see Matt. 22. 15-32.

^{af} Luke 20. 26-38. ^{ag} 1 Cor. 6. 14.

^{ah} ch. 3. 6. Cp. ch. 8. 15. ^{ai} Luke 11. 54. Cp. Ecclus. 27. 23.

^{aj} Matt. 24. 38. Luke 17. 27. ^{ak} Cp. John 8. 2.

^{al} See Matt. 21. 16. ^{am} See Acts 10. 34.

^{an} Cp. Luke 3. 4 & 20. 42 & Acts 1. 20 & 7. 42.

^{ao} Cp. Rom. 11. 2 (mg.). ^{ap} Ex. 3. 1-4. 17.

give, or shall we not give? But he, knowing ^b their hypocrisy, said unto them, Why ^c tempt ye me? bring me ^a a ^d penny, that I may see it. ¹⁶ And they brought it. And he saith unto them, Whose is this image and superscription? And they said unto him, Caesar's. ¹⁷ And Jesus answering ^e said unto them, ^f Render unto ^g Caesar the things that are Caesar's, and ^h unto ⁱ God the things that are God's. And they marvelled greatly at him.

18 And there ^j Then come unto him ^k the ^l Sadducees, ^m which say ⁿ that there is no resurrection; and they asked him, saying, ¹⁹ ^o Master, Moses wrote unto us, ^p If a man's brother die, and leave ^q his wife behind him, and leave no ^r child, children, that his brother should take his wife, and raise up seed unto his brother. ²⁰ ^s There Now there were seven brethren: and the first took a wife, and dying left no ^t seed; ²¹ ^u And the second took her, and died, ^v leaving no seed behind him; and ^w neither left he any seed: ^x the third ^y likewise: ²² ^z And the seven ^{aa} likewise: ^{ab} And the seven ^{ac} had her, and ^{ad} left no ^{ae} seed. ²³ ^{af} Last of all the woman ^{ag} also died: ^{ah} seed: ^{ai} last died also.

In the resurrection ^{aj} therefore, when they shall rise, whose wife shall she be of them? for the seven had her to wife.

24 And Jesus answering ^{ak} said unto them, ^{al} Is it not for this cause that ye err, that ^{am} Do ye not therefore err, because ^{an} ye know not the scriptures, ^{ao} nor ^{ap} neither ^{aq} the power of God? ²⁵ For when they shall rise from the dead, they neither ^{ar} marry, nor ^{as} are given in marriage; but are ^{at} as the angels which are in heaven.

26 But ^{au} And as touching the dead, that they ^{av} are raised; ^{aw} have ye not read ^{ax} in ^{ay} the book of Moses, ^{az} ^{ba} In ^{bb} the place ^{bc} how ^{bd} in concerning the Bush, how ^{be} God spake unto him, saying, ^{bf} I am the God of Abraham, and the God of Isaac,

and the God of Jacob? ²⁷ He is not the God of the dead, but the God of the living: ye therefore do greatly err.

²⁸ And one of the scribes came, and having heard them questioning together, and knowing reasoning together, and perceiving that he had answered them well, asked him, ²⁹ Which is the first commandment of all? And Jesus answered him, The first of all the commandments is, Hear, O Israel; The Lord our God, the Lord is one: ³⁰ and thou shalt love the Lord thy God with all thy heart, and with all thy soul, and with all thy mind, and with all thy strength:

³¹ The second is like, namely this, Thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself. There is none other commandment greater than these. ³² And the scribe said unto him, Of a truth, Master, thou hast well said that he is one God; and there is none other but he: ³³ and to love him with all the heart, and with all the understanding, and with all the soul, and with all the strength, and to love his neighbour as himself, is much more than all whole burnt offerings and sacrifices. ³⁴ And when Jesus saw that he answered discreetly, he said unto him, Thou art not far from the kingdom of God. And no man after that durst ask him any question.

³⁵ And Jesus answered and said, while he taught in the temple, How say the scribes that the Christ is the son of David? ³⁶ For David himself said in the Holy Spirit, Ghost, The Lord said unto my Lord, Sit thou on my right hand,

† Acts 2. 34, 35. Heb. 1. 13. Cited from Ps.

a Cp. Acts

7. 46.

b Cp. Rom.

1. 3, 4.

c For ver. 38

—34, see Matt.

22. 34—40, 44.

Cp. Luke 10.

26—28.

d ch. 6. 20.

e For ver. 38,

32, see Matt.

23. 1, 2, 5—7.

f Luke 20. 45,

46. Cp. Luke

11. 43.

g Luke 10. 27.

h Cited from

Deut. 6. 4, 5.

i Luke 14.

j Luke 14.

k Rom. 3. 30.

l Cor. 8. 4, 6.

m Gal. 3. 20.

n Eph. 4. 6.

o Tim. 1. 17

p 2. 5. James

2. 19 & 4. 12.

q Jude 25.

r Cp. Matt. 19.

s 17 & 23. 9

t John 5. 44

u (mg.) & 17. 3

v Cp. Luke

11. 39 & 16. 14

w Cp. Matt.

6. 7.

x James 3. 1

(mg.)

y For ver. 41

—44, see Luke

21. 1—4.

z Cp. 1 John

4. 21.

a Matt. 27. 6

b John 8. 30.

c Cited from

Lev. 19. 18.

d See Matt. 19.

e 19.

f 2 Kin.

12. 8.

g ch. 6. 8 (&

mg. for mg.).

h Matt. 10. 9

(for mg.).

i Cp. Matt.

23. 23.

j Luke 12.

k Cited from

Deut. 4. 35

(Ch.).

l Cp. 2 Cor.

8. 12.

m Deut. 4. 6

n Luke 2. 47.

o Col. 1. 9

p 2.

q 1 Sam. 15.

r Hos. 6. 6

s Mic. 6. 8—3.

t Matt. 9. 13

u 12. 7.

v Ps. 40. 4

w Heb. 10. 6, 8

x Phil. 4. 11.

y Luke 8. 63.

z For ver. 1

—37, see Matt.

a 24. 1—51

b Luke 21.

c 6—38.

d Luke 20.

e For ver. 38

—37, see Matt.

f 22. 45

g Luke 20.

h 41—44.

i See

Matt. 28. 33.

j Luke 19.

k See

Matt. 1. 1, 17.

l Cp. Luke

10. 21.

m 2 Cor. 12. 3

n A See

Matt. 21. 1.

o 11 Q. 1. Cp. 1

Cor. 15. 28 & Heb. 10. 12.

j Matt. 17. 1.

Till I make thine enemies ⁴⁰ thy footstool of thy feet.

³⁷ David therefore himself calleth him Lord; and whence is he then his son? And the common people heard him gladly.

³⁸ And in his teaching he said, he said unto them in his doctrine, Beware of the scribes, which desire to walk in long robes, and love to go in long clothing, and to have salutations in the market-places, ³⁹ and the chief seats in the synagogues, and the uppermost places at feasts: ⁴⁰ they which devour widows' houses, and for a pretence make long prayers; these shall receive greater condemnation.

⁴¹ And he sat down over against the treasury, and beheld how the multitude cast money into the treasury: and many that were rich cast in much.

⁴² And there came a certain poor widow, and she cast in two mites, which make a farthing.

⁴³ And he called unto him his disciples, and said unto them, Verily I say unto you, This poor widow hath cast in more than all they which are casting into the treasury: ⁴⁴ for they all did cast in of their superfluity; abundance; but she of her want did cast in all that she had, even all her living.

¹ And as he went forth

I3 out of the temple, one of his disciples saith unto him, Master, behold, what manner of stones and what manner of buildings are here! ² And Jesus answering said unto him, Seest thou these great buildings? there shall not be left here one stone upon another, which shall not be thrown down.

³ And as he sat upon the mount of Olives over against the temple, Peter and James

R.V. 1 Or, The Lord is our God; the Lord is one underneath thy feet. 2 Or, the great multitude 3 Gr. one.

A.V. * A piece of brass money: See Matt. 16. 9.

1 Gr. from.

2 Or, Teacher

3 Some ancient authorities read

Or, even while for a pretence they make

7 Gr. brass.

† It is the seventh part of one piece of that brass money.

and John and ^aAndrew asked him ^bprivately, ⁴ Tell us, "when shall these things be? and what shall be the sign when all these things are all about to be accomplished? shall be fulfilled?" ⁵ And Jesus began to say unto them, answering them began to say, "Take heed lest any man lead you astray: ⁶ Many shall come in my name, saying, 'I am ^{he} Christ; and shall lead many astray. ⁷ And when ye shall hear of wars and rumours of wars, ⁸ be ye not troubled: for these things must needs come to pass; but the end shall not be yet. ⁹ For nation shall rise against nation, and kingdom against kingdom: and there shall be earthquakes in divers places; and there shall be famines and troubles: these things are the beginning of travail, ¹⁰ But take heed to yourselves: for they shall deliver you up to councils; and in the synagogues shall ye be beaten; and before governors and kings shall ye stand for my sake, for a testimony unto them. ¹¹ And the gospel must first be preached unto all nations. ¹² But when they lead you to judgement, and deliver you up, be not anxious and deliver you up, take no thought beforehand what ye shall speak, neither do ye premeditate: but whatsoever shall be given you in that hour, that speak ye: for it is not ye that speak, but the Holy Ghost. ¹³ And the brother shall deliver up the brother to death, and the father his child; and children shall rise up against their parents, and shall cause them to be put to death. ¹⁴ And ye shall be hated of all men for my name's sake: but he that shall endure unto the end, the same shall be saved."

¹⁴ But when ye shall see the abomination of desolation spoken of by

a ch. 1. 16, 29.
John 1. 40, al.
b Cp. ch. 4.
34. c Cp. Acts 1. 6, 7.
d Cp. Dan. 9. 23, 25.
e Luke 1. 3.
f See Luke 17. 31.
g ver. 5. 19.
h Jer. 29. 8.
i Col. 2. 6.
j 1 Thess. 2. 3.
k 1 John 3. 7.
l Jer. 14. 14.
m 1 John 2. 18.
n See John 8. 24.
o Luke 23. 29.
p 2 Thess. 2. 2.
q Rev. 1. 1.
r 2 Chr. 15. 6.
s Cp. Rev. 6. 4.
t Isai. 19. 2.
u ver. 24.
v Dan. 12. 1.
w Cp. Rev. 7. 14.
x Rev. 16. 18.
y Rev. 6. 12.
z See ch. 10.
aa Cp. Deut. 4. 32.
ab Acts 11. 28.
ac Rev. 6. 8.
ad Gen. 1. 1.
ae u For ver. 9.
af 11-13, cp. Matt. 10.
ag 17-22 & Luke 12. 11, 12.
ah ver. 5.
ai 2 John 8.
aj w Matt. 5. 22 & 23, 30, al.
ak z See Matt. 23. 34.
al y ver. 27.
am Isai. 65. 8, 9.
an Luke 18. 7.
ao Matt. 22. 14.
ap s John 13. 18 & 15. 19.
aq Eph. 1. 4.
ar James 2. 5, al.
as Acts 17. 4 & 18. 12 & 24.
at 1 & 25. 6.
au b Cp. Acts 27. 24.
av c Luke 17. 23.
aw Cp. ver. 6.
ax d See Matt. 8. 4.
ay e Matt. 28.
az 19. Rom. 10. 18.
ba Col. 1. 6, 23.
bb Cp. ch. 14. 9.
bc f Cp. 1 John 2. 18.
bd g Deut. 13. 1-3.
be 2 Thess. 2. 9-11.
bf Rev. 12. 13, 14 & 16.
bg 14 & 19. 20.
bh Cp. Acts 8. 9.
bi h See Matt. 6. 25.
bj i ver. 6.
bk j ver. 20, 27.
bl k Deut. 18.
bm 18. Cp. Num. 23. & See Ex. 4. 12.
bn i ver. 5.
bo m John 13.
bp 19 & 14. 29.
bq Cp. 2 Pet. 3. 17.
br n Acts 4. 8 & 6. 10 & 13. 9.
bs 1 Cor. 15. 10.
bt 2 Cor. 13. 3.
bu Cp. 1 Thess. 2. 13 & Heb. 1. 1.
bv Ezek. 32. 7.
bw Joel 2. 10, 31 & 3. 15.
bx Acts 2. 20.
by Cp. Amos 5. 20 & 5. 9 & 2 Jer. 1. 15 & Rev. 8. 12 & 8. 12.
bz r Rev. 6. 13.
ca Cp. Isai. 14. 12 & 34. 4.
cb s John 15. 15-21.
cc Cp. Luke 6. 23.
cd s See Dan. 7. 12.
ce w Cp. 1 Isa. 12. 12, 13 & James 5. 11 & Rev. 2. 10.
cf See Heb. 3. 4.
cg e ch. 1. 1.
ch Matt. 23. 64.
ci v ch. 1. 1.
cj s ver. 30, 32.
ck Cp. Dan. 7. 2.
cl Zech. 2. 6.
cm Rev. 7. 1.
cn b Cp. Acts 1. 1.

Daniel the prophet, standing where he ought not, let him that readeth understand, then let them that are in Judaea flee unto the mountains: ¹⁵ and let him that is on the housetop not go down into the house, neither enter therein, to take anything out of his house: ¹⁶ and let him that is in the field not return back to take up his cloak. ¹⁷ But woe unto them that are with child, and to them that give suck in those days! ¹⁸ And pray ye that your flight be not in the winter. ¹⁹ For in those days shall be tribulation, such as there hath not been the like from the beginning of the creation which God created until now, and never shall be. ²⁰ And except that the Lord had shortened the days, no flesh would have been saved: but for the elect's sake, whom he hath chosen, he hath shortened the days. ²¹ And then if any man shall say unto you, Lo, here is the Christ; or, lo, he is there; believe not: ²² for there shall arise false Christs and false prophets, and shall shew signs and wonders, that they may lead astray, if possible, even the elect. ²³ But take ye heed: behold, I have foretold you all things beforehand.

²⁴ But in those days, after that tribulation, the sun shall be darkened, and the moon shall not give her light, ²⁵ and the stars shall be falling from heaven, and the powers that are in the heavens shall be shaken. ²⁶ And then shall they see the Son of man coming in the clouds with great power and glory. ²⁷ And then shall he send forth his angels, and shall gather together his elect from the four winds, from the utter-

R.V. 1 Or, put them to death. 2 Or, him.
A.V. * The word in the original importeth the pains of a woman in travail.

man of the house, ^aThe ¹Master saith, Where is my ^aguest-chamber, the guestchamber, where I shall eat the passover with my disciples? ¹⁵And he will himself shew you ^alarge upper room furnished ^aand ready, and there make ready for us. ¹⁶And ^{the}his disciples went forth, and came into the city, and found as he had said unto them: and they made ready the passover.

¹⁷And when it was ^{in the}evening he cometh with the twelve. ¹⁸And as they ^{sat}and were eating, ^bJesus said, Verily I say unto you, One of you shall betray me, ^{even}he that eateth with me. ¹⁹They began to be sorrowful, and to say unto him one by one, Is it I? and another said, Is it I? ²⁰And he answered and said unto them, ^{It is}Pone of the twelve, ^{he}that dippeth with me in the dish. ²¹For the Son of man indeed goeth, ^{even}as it is written of him: but ^{woe}unto that man through whom the Son of man is betrayed! ^{good}were it ^{for}that man if he had ^{not}been born.

²²And as they were eating, he did eat, Jesus took ^{bread}, and when he had ^{blessed}, he and brake it, and gave to them, and said, ^{Take ye}Take, eat: ^{this is}this is my body. ²³And he took ^athe cup, and when he had ^{given}thanks, he gave it to them: and they all drank of it. ²⁴And he said unto them, ^{This is}my ^{blood}of ^{the}covenant, which is shed for ^{many}. ²⁵Verily I say unto you, I will ^{no more}drink of the fruit of the vine, until that day when I drink it new in the kingdom of God.

²⁶And when they had sung ^aan ^{hymn}, they went out ^{unto}the mount of Olives.

^a Cp. Matt. 22. 8 (for m.t.). See John 11. 28. ^b Luke 2. 7 (Gk.).

^c See Matt. 26. 29 (for m.t.). ^d Quoted from Zech. 13. 7. Cp. John 16. 32.

^e Cp. Acts 1. 13. ^f ch. 16. 7. Matt. 23. 7, 10, 16.

^g Cp. Luke 22. 31, 32. ^h Luke 22. 34.

ⁱ John 13. 28. ^j For ver. 17—22, see Matt. 26. 20—24.

^k Cp. Luke 22. 14, 21—23. ^l John 13.

^m ver. 68, 72. ⁿ Cp. John 6. 70, 71.

^o Luke 22. 35. ^p John 13. 37. ^q m. Cp. Ps. 41. 9.

^r John 13. 18. ^s For ver. 32—42, see Matt. 26. 36—48.

^t See ver. 28. ^u ver. 10. ^v ver. 49.

^w Luke 13. 31. ^x 24, 25—27, 45. ^y Acts 17. 2, 3.

^z 26, 27, 33. ^{aa} 1 Cor. 15. 3. ^{ab} 1 Pet. 1. 10, 11.

^{ac} ch. 5. 37. ^{ad} 2. ^{ae} Matt. 18. 7.

^{af} ch. 9. 15. ^{ag} 10. 32. ^{ah} John 17.

^{ai} 13. ^{aj} Cp. Ps. 42. 5, 6.

^{ak} John 12. 27. ^{al} See Matt. 24. 42.

^{am} For ver. 23—25, see Matt. 26. 26—29.

^{an} Luke 22. 18. ^{ao} 30 & 1 Cor. 11. 23—25.

^{ap} See Matt. 14. 19. ^{aq} Heb. 5. 7.

^{ar} ver. 41. ^{as} John 12. 23, 27. ^{at} 13. 1 & 17. 1.

^{au} Cp. Luke 22. 43. ^{av} John 16. 4. ^{aw} 1 Cor. 10.

^{ax} Cp. John 6. 63. ^{ay} Rom. 8. 15. ^{az} Gal. 4. 6.

^{ba} See Matt. 15. 36. ^{bb} See Matt. 19. 26.

^{bc} See ch. 10. 38. ^{bd} John 5. 30.

^{be} 6, 28. ^{bf} Phil. 2. 8. ^{bg} Ex. 24. 8.

^{bh} Cp. Zech. 9. 11 & Heb. 13. 30. ^{bi} See Matt. 20. 28.

^{bj} 1 Pet. 4. 7. ^{bk} Matt. 6. 13.

²⁷ And Jesus saith unto them, All ye shall be ^{offended}offended because of me this night: for it is written, I will ^{smite}the shepherd, and the sheep shall be scattered ^{abroad}. ²⁸ Howbeit, after I am raised up, ^{I will}I will go before you into Galilee. ²⁹ But ^{Peter}Peter said unto him, Although all shall be ^{offended}offended, yet will not I. ³⁰ And ^{Jesus}Jesus saith unto him, Verily I say unto thee, ^{that thou to-day, even in this night, before}the cock crow twice, thou shalt deny me thrice. ³¹ But ^{he}he spake ^{exceeding}exceeding vehemently, If I ^{must}should die with thee, I will not deny ^{thee}thee in any like manner. ^{Likewise}also said they all.

³² And they came ^{unto}a place which was named Gethsemane: and he saith ^{unto}his disciples, Sit ye here, while I ^{shall}pray. ³³ And he taketh with him ^{Peter}Peter and James and John, and began ^{to be}greatly amazed, and ^{sore}sore troubled. ³⁴ And he saith unto them, ^{My soul is exceeding}My soul is exceeding sorrowful ^{even}unto death: ^{abide}abide ye here, and ^{watch}watch. ³⁵ And he went forward a little, and fell on the ground, ^{and}prayed that, if it were possible, ^{the}the hour might pass ^{away}away from him. ³⁶ And he said, ^{Abba}Abba, Father, ^{all things are possible}all things are possible unto thee; ^{remove}remove ^{this cup}this cup from me: ^{howbeit}nevertheless not what I will, but what thou wilt. ³⁷ And he cometh, and findeth them sleeping, and saith unto Peter, Simon, sleepest thou? couldest ^{thou not}thou not watch one hour? ³⁸ ^{Watch ye}Watch ye and ^{pray}pray, ^{that ye enter not into temptation. The spirit indeed is willing, but the flesh is weak.} ³⁹ And again he went away, and prayed, ^{saying}saying and spake the same words. ⁴⁰ And

¹ For ver. 26—31, see Matt. 26. 30—35.

^m Luke 22. 36. John 13. 1.

ⁿ See Matt. 21. 1.

^o ver. 28.

^{R.V.} ¹ Or, Teacher
² Some ancient authorities insert new.
and pray that ye enter not

² Gr. reclined.

³ Gr. caused to stumble.

³ Gr. for him if that man.

⁴ Or, a loaf

⁴ Or, a loaf
⁵ Gr. an enclosed piece of ground.

⁵ Or, the testament

⁶ Or, Watch ye.

again he came, and found them sleeping, ^{asleep} ^{for} ^{their eyes were very heavy;} ^{again, (for they wist not what to answer him.)} ^{neither wist they} ⁴¹ And he cometh the third time, and saith unto them, Sleep on now, and take your rest: ^{it is enough;} ^{the hour is come;} behold, ^{the Son of man} is betrayed into the hands of sinners. ⁴² Arise, let us be going: behold, ^{he that betrayeth me} is at hand.

⁴³ And straightway, while he yet spake, cometh ^{Judas}, one of the twelve, and with him a ^{great} multitude with swords and staves, from the chief priests and the scribes and the elders. ⁴⁴ Now he that betrayed him had given them a token, saying, Whosoever I shall kiss, that ^{same} is he; take him, and lead him away safely. ⁴⁵ And when he was come, straightway he came to him, and saith, ^{Rabbi} Master, master; and ¹ kissed him. ⁴⁶ And they laid their hands on him, and took him. ⁴⁷ But a certain one of them that stood by drew his ¹ sword, and smote the ² servant of the high priest, and struck off his ear. ⁴⁸ And Jesus answered and said unto them, Are ye come out, as against a ^{robber,} ^{thief,} with swords and ^{with staves to seize take} me? ⁴⁹ I was daily with you in the temple ^{teaching,} and ye took me not: but ^{this is done that} the scriptures might be fulfilled. ⁵⁰ And they all ^{left} him, and fled.

⁵¹ And a certain young man followed with him, having ^a linen cloth cast about him, over ^{his} naked body; and they lay hold on him; ⁵² but the young men laid him: And he left the linen cloth, and fled from them naked.

⁵³ And they led Jesus away to the high priest: and there came with him

a Luke 9. 32.
b Cp. ch. 9. 6
& Luke 9. 32.
c Luke 22. 54, 55.
d Cp. John 18. 16.
e Cp. ver. 63.
f See Matt. 26. 2.
g John 7. 32
& 18. 3. Acts 5. 22, 26, al.
h Cp. Luke 22. 38.
i See ver. 35.
j ver. 67.
John 18. 18.
k ch. 9. 31
& 10. 38.
l Matt. 5. 22
& 10. 17, al.
m Ps. 27. 12
& 35. 11.
n For ver. 43
—40, see Matt. 28. 47—56
& Luke 22. 47
48 & John 18. 11.
o Cp. Deut. 17. 6 & 19. 15.
p ver. 10.
Acts 1. 16.
q Cp. Acts 6. 14.
r ch. 15. 29.
See John 2. 19.
s Acts 7. 48
& 7. 54.
t Heb. 9. 11, 24.
u 2 Cor. 5. 1.
v See John 1. 38.
w Luke 7. 38.
x & 15. 20.
y Acts 20. 37
(Gk.).
z ch. 15. 4, 6.
aa 53. 7.
ab John 18. 9.
ac For ver. 61
—63, cp. Luke 22. 67—71.
ad Cp. Luke 22. 38.
ae ch. 8. 29.
af See Matt. 1. 17.
ag Cp. Rom. 1. 3.
ah See Matt. 10. 27 & 24. 30.
ai Ps. 110. 1.
aj Heb. 1. 3.
ak Cp. ch. 16. 19.
al John 8. 21.
am Cp. Luke 2. 46
& John 18. 30.
an e Matt. 21.
ao Cp. Matt. 4. 23.
ap Num. 14. 6.
aq Acts 14. 14.
ar See ver. 21
& Matt. 1. 22.
as Cp. Ps. 68.
at 18.
au & John 16. 32.
av Matt. 9. 3.
aw John 10. 30.
ax Cp. Luke 22. 50, 51.
ay See Lev. 24. 16.
az 1 Ch. 15. 46.
ba Judge. 14. 12.
bb Prov. 31. 24.
bc Luke 22. 63, 64.
bd w. ch. 10. 34
& 15. 19.
be Isai. 50. 6.
bf Cp. Esth. 7. 8.
bg Matt. 5. 30.
bh John 18. 22.
bi (& mg.) & 19. 3
(& mg.).
bj Cp. Acts 23. 2.
bk q For ver. 63
—, see Matt. 26. 67—72, see Matt. 28. 60—75 & Luke 22. 56—62 & John 18. 16—18, 26—27.

together with him all the chief priests and the elders and the scribes. ⁵⁴ And ^{Peter} had followed him afar off, ^{even within,} into ^{the} court of the high priest; and he was sitting with ^{the} officers, and ^{warming} himself in the light of the fire. ⁵⁵ And the chief priests and the whole ¹ council sought for witness against Jesus to put him to death; and found ^{it not.} ⁵⁶ For many bare false witness against him, ^{and} but their witness ^{agreed} not together. ⁵⁷ And there ^{stood up} certain, and bare false witness against him, saying, ⁵⁸ We heard him say, ^I will destroy this ¹ temple ^{that is made with hands,} and ⁱⁿ three days I will build another ^{made without hands.} ⁵⁹ And ^{not even} so did their witness agree together. ⁶⁰ And the high priest stood up in the midst, and asked Jesus, saying, Answerest thou nothing? what is it which these witness against thee? ⁶¹ But ^{he} held his peace, and answered nothing. ⁶² Again the high priest asked him, and said unto him, Art thou ^{the} Christ, the Son of ^{the} Blessed? ⁶³ And Jesus said, I am: and ^{ye} shall see the Son of man ^{sitting} at the right hand of power, and ^{coming} in the clouds of heaven. ⁶⁴ And ^{the} high priest ^{rent} his clothes, and saith, What ^{further} need we of witnesses? ⁶⁵ Ye have heard ^{the} blasphemy: what think ye? And they ^{all} condemned him to be ^{guilty} of death. ⁶⁶ And some began ^{to} spit on him, and ^{to} cover his face, and to buffet him, and to say unto him, Prophecy: and the officers received him ^{with} blows of their hands. ⁶⁷ And as Peter was beneath

R.V. 1 Gr. kissed him much.

2 Gr. bond-servant.

3 Or, sanctuary

4 Gr. liable to.

5 Or, strokes of rods

in ^{the court, palace,} there cometh one of the maids of the high priest: ⁶⁷ and ^{seeing} when she saw Peter ^{warming} himself, she looked upon him, and ^{saith, Thou also wast with} said, And thou ^{the Nazarene, even Jesus.} ⁶⁸ But he denied, saying, ^{I neither know, nor know not, neither understand I what thou sayest.} ⁶⁹ And he went out into the porch; ^{and} and ^{the cock crew.} ⁷⁰ And the maid saw him, and began again to say to them that stood by, This is one of them. ⁷¹ But he again denied it. And after a little while again they that stood by said again to Peter, Of a truth thou art one of them: Surely for thou art a Galilean. ⁷² But he began to agroeth thereto. ⁷³ And to swear, saying, I know not this man of whom ye speak. ⁷⁴ And straightway ^{the second time} the cock crew. And Peter called to mind the word, how that Jesus said unto him, Before the cock crow twice, thou shalt deny me thrice. ⁷⁵ And when he thought thereon, he wept.

15 ^{the morning} the chief priests held a consultation with the elders and scribes, and the whole council, ^{held a consultation,} and bound Jesus, and carried him away, and delivered him up to Pilate. ² And Pilate asked him, Art thou the King of the Jews? And he answering saith unto him, Thou sayest it. ³ And the chief priests accused him of many things: but he answered nothing. ⁴ And Pilate again asked him, saying, Answerest thou nothing? behold how many things they accuse thee of. ⁵ But Jesus answered nothing: insomuch that Pilate marvelled.

⁶ Now at ^{the feast} he used to release unto them one prisoner, whom whomsoever

they asked of him. ⁷ And there was one ^{called} Barabbas, ^{which lay} bound with them that had made insurrection, ^{men} who in the insurrection had committed murder. ⁸ And the multitude ^{went up and} began to ask him to do as he had ever done unto them. ⁹ And Pilate answered them, saying, Will ye that I release unto you the King of the Jews? ¹⁰ For he perceived that for envy the chief priests had delivered him up. ¹¹ But the chief priests stirred up the multitude, that he should rather release Barabbas unto them. ¹² And Pilate answered and said again unto them, What will ye then that I shall do unto him whom ye call the King of the Jews? ¹³ And they cried out again, Crucify him. ¹⁴ And Pilate said unto them, Why, what evil hath he done? ¹⁵ And they cried out the more exceedingly, Crucify him. ¹⁶ And Pilate, wishing to content the multitude, released unto them Barabbas, and delivered Jesus, when he had scourged him, to be crucified. ¹⁷ And the soldiers led him away within the court, which is the Praetorium; and they call together the whole band. ¹⁸ And they clothed him with purple, and plaiting a crown of thorns, they put it on him; ¹⁹ and they began to salute him, Hail, King of the Jews! ²⁰ And they smote him on the head with a reed, and did spit upon him, and bowing their knees worshipped him. ²¹ And when they had mocked him, they took off from him the purple, and put on him his garments. And they led him out to crucify him.

²² And they compel one passing by, Simon of Cyrene, a Cyrenian, who passed by, coming from the country, the father of

R.V. ¹ Or, I neither know, nor understand: thou, what sayest thou? ² Or, a feast ³ Or, And he began to weep.

A.V. ⁴ Or, he wept abundantly, or, he began to weep.

⁵ Gr. forecourt.

⁶ Or, palace.

⁷ Or, cohort ⁸ Gr. impress.

Alexander and ^{so with} Rufus, to ^{them} that he might ^b bear his cross.
 22 ^{And} they bring him unto the place Golgotha, which is, being interpreted, The place of a skull.
 23 And they ^{offered him} gave him to drink wine mingled with ^{myrrh}: but he received it not.
 24 And ^{when} they crucify ^{him}, and ^{part} his garments among them, casting lots upon them, what ^{each} every man should take.
 25 And ^{it was} the third hour, and they crucified him.
 26 And the superscription of his accusation was written over, ^{THE} KING OF THE JEWS.
 27 And with him they crucify two ^{robbers}; thieves; the ^{one} on his right hand, and ^{the other} on his left.
 28 And the scripture was fulfilled, which saith, And he was numbered with the transgressors.
 29 And ^{they} that passed by ^{railed on} him, ^{wagging} their heads, and saying, ^{Ha!} ^{thou} that destroyest the ^{temple}, and buildest it in three days,
 30 save thyself, and come down from the cross.
 31 In like manner ^{also} the chief priests likewise ^{him} said among themselves with the scribes ^{said}, ^{He} saved others; ^{himself} he cannot save.
 32 Let ^{the Christ}, ^{the King of Israel}, now come down from the cross, that we may ^{see} and believe.
 33 And they that were crucified with him ^{reproached} him.
 34 And when the sixth hour was come, there was darkness over the whole ^{land} until the ninth hour.
 35 And at the ninth hour Jesus ^{cried} with a loud voice, ^{Eloi}, ^{Eloi}, lama sabachthani; which is, being interpreted, My God, my God, ^{why} hast thou forsaken me?
 36 And some of them that stood by, when they heard it, said, Behold, he calleth ^{Elijah}.
 37 And

one ^{ran}, and ^{filling} a sponge full of ^{vinegar}, and ^{put} it on a reed, and gave him to drink, saying, Let ^{be} alone; let us see whether ^{Elijah} cometh to take him down.
 37 And Jesus ^{uttered} a loud voice, and ^{gave up} the ghost.
 38 And ^{the veil of the} temple was rent in twain from the top to the bottom.
 39 ^{And} when the centurion, which stood ^{by} over against him, saw that he ^{so} cried out, and gave up the ghost, he said, ^{Truly} this man was ^{the} Son of God.
 40 And there were also ^{women} beholding ^{from afar}: among whom ^{were} both ^{Mary} Magdalene, and Mary the mother of James ^{the less} and of ^{Joses}, and ^{Salome}; ^{who}, when he was in Galilee, followed him, and ^{ministered} unto ^{him}; and many other women which ^{came} up with him unto Jerusalem.
 42 ^{And} when even was now come, because it was ^{the} Preparation, that is, the day before the sabbath,
 43 there came Joseph of Arimathea, a councillor of ^{honourable} estate, who also himself ^{was} looking for the kingdom of ^{God}; and he boldly went in to Pilate, and ^{asked} for the body of Jesus.
 44 And Pilate marvelled if he were already dead: and calling unto him ^{the} centurion, he asked him whether he ^{had} been any while dead.
 45 And when he ^{learned} it of ^{the} centurion, he ^{granted} the corpse to Joseph.
 46 And he bought ^{a linen cloth}, and ^{took} him down, and ^{wrapped} him in the linen cloth, and ^{laid} him in a tomb ^{which} had been hewn out of a rock; and he ^{rolled} a stone against the door of the tomb.
 47 And ^{Mary} Magdalene and Mary the ^{mother of} Joses beheld where he was laid.

R.V. 1 Many ancient authorities insert ver. 26 And the scripture was fulfilled, which saith, And he was reckoned with transgressors. See Luke 23. 37. 2 Or, sanctuary 3 Or, can he not save himself? 4 Or, earth 5 Or, why didst thou forsake me? 6 Many ancient authorities read so cried out, and gave up the ghost. 7 Or, a son of God 8 Or, little.

16 ¹And ²when the sabbath was past, ³Mary Magdalene, and ⁴Mary the mother of James, and ⁵Salome, had ⁶bought sweet spices, that they might come and anoint him. ⁷And very early ⁸in the morning the first day of the week, they came to the tomb when the sun was risen. ⁹And they were saying among themselves, Who shall roll us away ¹⁰the stone from the door of the tomb? ¹¹And when they looked, they saw that the stone was rolled away: for ¹²it was exceeding great. ¹³And ¹⁴entering into the tomb, they saw ¹⁵a young man sitting on the right side, ¹⁶arrayed in ¹⁷a long white robe; and ¹⁸they were amazed. ¹⁹And he saith unto them, ²⁰Be not amazed: ye seek Jesus, the Nazarene, which hath been crucified: he is risen; he is not here: behold, the place where they laid him. ²¹But go, tell his disciples and Peter that he goeth before you into Galilee: there shall ye see him, ²²as he said unto you. ²³And they went out quickly, and fled from the tomb; for trembling and astonishment had come upon them: and they said nothing to any man; for they were afraid.

⁹Now when ¹⁰he was risen early ¹¹on the first day of the week, ¹²he appeared first to ¹³Mary Magdalene, out of whom he had cast out seven ¹⁴devils. ¹⁵And she went and told them that had been with him, ¹⁶as they mourned

and wept. ¹⁷And they, when they had heard that he was alive, and had been seen of her, ¹⁸disbelieved. ¹⁹And after these things ²⁰he was manifested unto them in ²¹another form, and they went into the country. ²²And they went away and told it unto the rest: neither believed they them.

²³And afterward ²⁴he was manifested unto the eleven themselves as they sat ²⁵at meat; and he upbraided them with their ²⁶unbelief and ²⁷hardness of heart, because ²⁸they believed not them which had seen him after he was risen. ²⁹And he said unto them, ³⁰Go ye into all the world, and ³¹preach the gospel to ³²the whole creation. ³³He that believeth and ³⁴is baptized shall be saved; but ³⁵he that ³⁶disbelieveth shall be condemned. ³⁷And ³⁸these signs shall follow them that believe: ³⁹In my name shall they cast out ⁴⁰devils; ⁴¹they shall speak with ⁴²new tongues; ⁴³they shall take up ⁴⁴serpents; and if they drink any deadly thing, it shall ⁴⁵not hurt them; ⁴⁶they shall lay hands ⁴⁷on the sick, and they shall recover.

⁴⁸So then ⁴⁹the Lord Jesus, ⁵⁰after he had spoken unto them, ⁵¹he was received up into heaven, and ⁵²sat down ⁵³on the right hand of God. ⁵⁴And they went forth, and preached ⁵⁵everywhere, ⁵⁶the Lord working with them, and confirming ⁵⁷the word ⁵⁸by the signs that followed. Amen.

¹ See ch. 5. 23.

² Acts 5. 15, 16 & 8. 7 & 9. 12, 17 & 28. 5. ³ James 5. 14, 15. ⁴ Op. John 14. 12. ⁵ Acts 1. 3. ⁶ Heb. 1. 3 & 8. 1 & 10. 12 & 12. 2. ⁷ 1 Pet. 3. 22. ⁸ See Matt. 22. 44 & Acts 2. 33. ⁹ John 20. 14. ¹⁰ Cp. Matt. 28. 9. ¹¹ Luke 8. 2. ¹² Heb. 2. 3, 4. ¹³ See 1 Cor. 3. 9. ¹⁴ Luke 8. 23.

¹⁵ See Acts 5. 12.

¹⁶ John 16. 20.

¹⁷ Luke 8. 23.

¹⁸ See Acts 5. 12.

¹⁹ John 16. 20.

²⁰ Luke 8. 23.

²¹ See Acts 5. 12.

²² John 16. 20.

²³ Luke 8. 23.

²⁴ See Acts 5. 12.

²⁵ John 16. 20.

²⁶ Luke 8. 23.

²⁷ See Acts 5. 12.

²⁸ John 16. 20.

²⁹ Luke 8. 23.

³⁰ See Acts 5. 12.

³¹ John 16. 20.

³² Luke 8. 23.

³³ See Acts 5. 12.

³⁴ John 16. 20.

³⁵ Luke 8. 23.

³⁶ See Acts 5. 12.

³⁷ John 16. 20.

³⁸ Luke 8. 23.

³⁹ See Acts 5. 12.

⁴⁰ John 16. 20.

⁴¹ Luke 8. 23.

⁴² See Acts 5. 12.

⁴³ John 16. 20.

⁴⁴ Luke 8. 23.

⁴⁵ See Acts 5. 12.

⁴⁶ John 16. 20.

⁴⁷ Luke 8. 23.

⁴⁸ See Acts 5. 12.

⁴⁹ John 16. 20.

⁵⁰ Luke 8. 23.

⁵¹ See Acts 5. 12.

⁵² John 16. 20.

⁵³ Luke 8. 23.

⁵⁴ See Acts 5. 12.

⁵⁵ John 16. 20.

⁵⁶ Luke 8. 23.

⁵⁷ See Acts 5. 12.

⁵⁸ John 16. 20.

⁵⁹ Luke 8. 23.

⁶⁰ See Acts 5. 12.

⁶¹ John 16. 20.

⁶² Luke 8. 23.

⁶³ See Acts 5. 12.

⁶⁴ John 16. 20.

⁶⁵ Luke 8. 23.

⁶⁶ See Acts 5. 12.

⁶⁷ John 16. 20.

⁶⁸ Luke 8. 23.

⁶⁹ See Acts 5. 12.

⁷⁰ John 16. 20.

⁷¹ Luke 8. 23.

⁷² See Acts 5. 12.

⁷³ John 16. 20.

⁷⁴ Luke 8. 23.

⁷⁵ See Acts 5. 12.

⁷⁶ John 16. 20.

⁷⁷ Luke 8. 23.

⁷⁸ See Acts 5. 12.

⁷⁹ John 16. 20.

⁸⁰ Luke 8. 23.

⁸¹ See Acts 5. 12.

⁸² John 16. 20.

⁸³ Luke 8. 23.

⁸⁴ See Acts 5. 12.

⁸⁵ John 16. 20.

⁸⁶ Luke 8. 23.

⁸⁷ See Acts 5. 12.

⁸⁸ John 16. 20.

⁸⁹ Luke 8. 23.

⁹⁰ See Acts 5. 12.

⁹¹ John 16. 20.

⁹² Luke 8. 23.

⁹³ See Acts 5. 12.

⁹⁴ John 16. 20.

⁹⁵ Luke 8. 23.

⁹⁶ See Acts 5. 12.

⁹⁷ John 16. 20.

⁹⁸ Luke 8. 23.

⁹⁹ See Acts 5. 12.

¹⁰⁰ John 16. 20.

¹⁰¹ Luke 8. 23.

¹⁰² See Acts 5. 12.

¹⁰³ John 16. 20.

¹⁰⁴ Luke 8. 23.

¹⁰⁵ See Acts 5. 12.

¹⁰⁶ John 16. 20.

¹⁰⁷ Luke 8. 23.

¹⁰⁸ See Acts 5. 12.

¹⁰⁹ John 16. 20.

¹¹⁰ Luke 8. 23.

¹¹¹ See Acts 5. 12.

¹¹² John 16. 20.

¹¹³ Luke 8. 23.

¹¹⁴ See Acts 5. 12.

¹¹⁵ John 16. 20.

¹¹⁶ Luke 8. 23.

¹¹⁷ See Acts 5. 12.

¹¹⁸ John 16. 20.

¹¹⁹ Luke 8. 23.

¹²⁰ See Acts 5. 12.

¹²¹ John 16. 20.

¹²² Luke 8. 23.

¹²³ See Acts 5. 12.

¹²⁴ John 16. 20.

¹²⁵ Luke 8. 23.

¹²⁶ See Acts 5. 12.

¹²⁷ John 16. 20.

¹²⁸ Luke 8. 23.

¹²⁹ See Acts 5. 12.

¹³⁰ John 16. 20.

¹³¹ Luke 8. 23.

¹³² See Acts 5. 12.

¹³³ John 16. 20.

¹³⁴ Luke 8. 23.

¹³⁵ See Acts 5. 12.

¹³⁶ John 16. 20.

¹³⁷ Luke 8. 23.

¹³⁸ See Acts 5. 12.

¹³⁹ John 16. 20.

¹⁴⁰ Luke 8. 23.

¹⁴¹ See Acts 5. 12.

¹⁴² John 16. 20.

¹⁴³ Luke 8. 23.

¹⁴⁴ See Acts 5. 12.

¹⁴⁵ John 16. 20.

¹⁴⁶ Luke 8. 23.

¹⁴⁷ See Acts 5. 12.

¹⁴⁸ John 16. 20.

¹⁴⁹ Luke 8. 23.

¹⁵⁰ See Acts 5. 12.

¹⁵¹ John 16. 20.

¹⁵² Luke 8. 23.

¹⁵³ See Acts 5. 12.

¹⁵⁴ John 16. 20.

¹⁵⁵ Luke 8. 23.

¹⁵⁶ See Acts 5. 12.

¹⁵⁷ John 16. 20.

¹⁵⁸ Luke 8. 23.

¹⁵⁹ See Acts 5. 12.

¹⁶⁰ John 16. 20.

¹⁶¹ Luke 8. 23.

¹⁶² See Acts 5. 12.

¹⁶³ John 16. 20.

¹⁶⁴ Luke 8. 23.

¹⁶⁵ See Acts 5. 12.

¹⁶⁶ John 16. 20.

¹⁶⁷ Luke 8. 23.

¹⁶⁸ See Acts 5. 12.

¹⁶⁹ John 16. 20.

¹⁷⁰ Luke 8. 23.

¹⁷¹ See Acts 5. 12.

¹⁷² John 16. 20.

¹⁷³ Luke 8. 23.

¹⁷⁴ See Acts 5. 12.

¹⁷⁵ John 16. 20.

¹⁷⁶ Luke 8. 23.

¹⁷⁷ See Acts 5. 12.

¹⁷⁸ John 16. 20.

¹⁷⁹ Luke 8. 23.

¹⁸⁰ See Acts 5. 12.

¹⁸¹ John 16. 20.

¹⁸² Luke 8. 23.

¹⁸³ See Acts 5. 12.

¹⁸⁴ John 16. 20.

¹⁸⁵ Luke 8. 23.

¹⁸⁶ See Acts 5. 12.

¹⁸⁷ John 16. 20.

¹⁸⁸ Luke 8. 23.

¹⁸⁹ See Acts 5. 12.

¹⁹⁰ John 16. 20.

¹⁹¹ Luke 8. 23.

¹⁹² See Acts 5. 12.

¹⁹³ John 16. 20.

¹⁹⁴ Luke 8. 23.

¹⁹⁵ See Acts 5. 12.

¹⁹⁶ John 16. 20.

¹⁹⁷ Luke 8. 23.

¹⁹⁸ See Acts 5. 12.

¹⁹⁹ John 16. 20.

²⁰⁰ Luke 8. 23.

²⁰¹ See Acts 5. 12.

²⁰² John 16. 20.

²⁰³ Luke 8. 23.

²⁰⁴ See Acts 5. 12.

²⁰⁵ John 16. 20.

²⁰⁶ Luke 8. 23.

²⁰⁷ See Acts 5. 12.

²⁰⁸ John 16. 20.

²⁰⁹ Luke 8. 23.

²¹⁰ See Acts 5. 12.

²¹¹ John 16. 20.

²¹² Luke 8. 23.

²¹³ See Acts 5.

THE GOSPEL ACCORDING TO S. LUKE.

¹FORASMUCH as many have **I** taken in hand to draw up a narrative concerning those matters which ²have been fulfilled among us, ²even as they delivered them unto us, which from the beginning were eyewitnesses and ministers of the word; ³it seemed good to me also, having traced the course of all things accurately from the very first, to write unto thee in order, ⁴most excellent Theophilus; ⁴that thou mightest know the certainty concerning the things, wherein thou hast been instructed.

⁵THERE was in the days of Herod, the king of Judæa, a certain priest named Zacharias, of the course of Abijah: and he had a wife of the daughters of Aaron, and her name was Elisabeth. ⁶And they were both righteous before God, walking in all the commandments and ordinances of the Lord blameless. ⁷And they had no child, because that Elisabeth was barren, and they both were now well stricken in years.

⁸Now it came to pass, that while he executed the priest's office before God in the order of his

⁹course, according to the custom of the priest's office, his lot was to enter into the temple of the Lord and burn incense when he went into the temple of the Lord. ¹⁰And the whole multitude of the people were praying without at the hour of incense. ¹¹And there appeared unto him an angel of the Lord standing on the right side of the altar of incense. ¹²And Zacharias was troubled when he saw him, and fear fell upon him. ¹³But the angel said unto him, Fear not, Zacharias: because thy supplication is heard, and thy wife Elisabeth shall bear thee a son, and thou shalt call his name John. ¹⁴And thou shalt have joy and gladness; and many shall rejoice at his birth. ¹⁵For he shall be great in the sight of the Lord, and he shall drink neither wine nor strong drink; and he shall be filled with the Holy Ghost, even from his mother's womb. ¹⁶And many of the children of Israel shall he turn unto the Lord their God. ¹⁷And he shall go before his face in the spirit and power of him; to turn the hearts of the fathers to the children, and the disobedient to walk in the wisdom of the just; to make ready for the Lord a people prepared for him. ¹⁸And a people prepared for the Lord.

¹⁹Or, fully established their days. Or, sanctuary ancient authorities read come nigh before his face.

a Ex. 30. 7, 8.
1 Sam. 2. 23.
1 Chr. 23. 13.
2 Chr. 29. 11.
b ver. 21, 22.
Matt. 23. 16, 35 (for mg.).
c 27. 5 (for mg.), 40, 51.
Rev. 11. 2, 12.
Cp. Heb. 9. 2, 3.
e 2 Tim. 4. 5, 17 (Gk.).
f Cp. Acts 2. 18.
g Cp. Heb. 2. 3.
e 1 Cor. 11. 2, 23.
f Ps. 141. 2.
Cp. Rev. 5. 8 & 8. 3, 4.
g John 15. 27 & 16. 4.
h Cp. Mark 1. 1 & Acts 11. 15.
i Cp. Lev. 16. 17.
j 2 Pet. 1. 16.
k John 1. 1, 2.
l Cp. Acts 4. 30 & 1 Pet. 5. 1.
m Acts 26. 16.
1 Cor. 4. 1.
n See Mark 4. 14.
l Ex. 30. 1-10.
o 40. 26, 27.
p Cp. ver. 29 & ch. 2. 9.
q Judg. 6. 23 & 13. 22.
r 2 Sam. 6. 9 & Rev. 1. 17, 21.
s Judith 15. 2.
t Acts 19. 17.
u Acts 11. 4.
v Acts 23. 28.
w 24. 3.
x 26. 25.
y Acts 1. 1.
z Acts 2. 36 (Gk.).
aa 2 Pet. 1. 16, 19.
ab Cp. Acts 10. 4, 31.
ac Acts 13. 26.
ad Rom. 2. 18.
ae 1 Cor. 14. 18.
af Gal. 6. 6 (Gk.).
ag ver. 60, 63.
ah Matt. 2. 1.
ai Cp. ver. 51.
aj ch. 7. 35.
ak Matt. 11. 11.
al 1 Chr. 24. 10.
am ver. 8.
an 1 Esd. 1. 2, 15.
ao Cp. Acts 2. 15, 17 & Eph. 5. 18.
ap Cp. Gen. 17. 1 & 1 Kin. 4. 4 & Ps. 118. 1 & Acts 3. 31, 41.
aq ver. 76.
ar John 8. 28.
as Ecclus. 48. 10. Cited from Mal. 4. 4.
at Mal. 3. 1. Matt. 11. 10. Mark 1. 2.
au ver. 8.
av See Acts 2. 4.
aw 1 Cor. 14. 18.
ax 1 Cor. 14. 18.
ay 1 Cor. 14. 18.
az 1 Cor. 14. 18.
ba 1 Cor. 14. 18.
bb 1 Cor. 14. 18.
bc 1 Cor. 14. 18.
bd 1 Cor. 14. 18.
be 1 Cor. 14. 18.
bf 1 Cor. 14. 18.
bg 1 Cor. 14. 18.
bh 1 Cor. 14. 18.
bi 1 Cor. 14. 18.
bj 1 Cor. 14. 18.
bk 1 Cor. 14. 18.
bl 1 Cor. 14. 18.
bm 1 Cor. 14. 18.
bn 1 Cor. 14. 18.
bo 1 Cor. 14. 18.
bp 1 Cor. 14. 18.
bq 1 Cor. 14. 18.
br 1 Cor. 14. 18.
bs 1 Cor. 14. 18.
bt 1 Cor. 14. 18.
bu 1 Cor. 14. 18.
bv 1 Cor. 14. 18.
bw 1 Cor. 14. 18.
bx 1 Cor. 14. 18.
by 1 Cor. 14. 18.
bz 1 Cor. 14. 18.
ca 1 Cor. 14. 18.
cb 1 Cor. 14. 18.
cc 1 Cor. 14. 18.
cd 1 Cor. 14. 18.
ce 1 Cor. 14. 18.
cf 1 Cor. 14. 18.
cg 1 Cor. 14. 18.
ch 1 Cor. 14. 18.
ci 1 Cor. 14. 18.
cj 1 Cor. 14. 18.
ck 1 Cor. 14. 18.
cl 1 Cor. 14. 18.
cm 1 Cor. 14. 18.
cn 1 Cor. 14. 18.
co 1 Cor. 14. 18.
cp 1 Cor. 14. 18.
cq 1 Cor. 14. 18.
cr 1 Cor. 14. 18.
cs 1 Cor. 14. 18.
ct 1 Cor. 14. 18.
cu 1 Cor. 14. 18.
cv 1 Cor. 14. 18.
cw 1 Cor. 14. 18.
cx 1 Cor. 14. 18.
cy 1 Cor. 14. 18.
cz 1 Cor. 14. 18.
da 1 Cor. 14. 18.
db 1 Cor. 14. 18.
dc 1 Cor. 14. 18.
dd 1 Cor. 14. 18.
de 1 Cor. 14. 18.
df 1 Cor. 14. 18.
dg 1 Cor. 14. 18.
dh 1 Cor. 14. 18.
di 1 Cor. 14. 18.
dj 1 Cor. 14. 18.
dk 1 Cor. 14. 18.
dl 1 Cor. 14. 18.
dm 1 Cor. 14. 18.
dn 1 Cor. 14. 18.
do 1 Cor. 14. 18.
dp 1 Cor. 14. 18.
dq 1 Cor. 14. 18.
dr 1 Cor. 14. 18.
ds 1 Cor. 14. 18.
dt 1 Cor. 14. 18.
du 1 Cor. 14. 18.
dv 1 Cor. 14. 18.
dw 1 Cor. 14. 18.
dx 1 Cor. 14. 18.
dy 1 Cor. 14. 18.
dz 1 Cor. 14. 18.
ea 1 Cor. 14. 18.
eb 1 Cor. 14. 18.
ec 1 Cor. 14. 18.
ed 1 Cor. 14. 18.
ee 1 Cor. 14. 18.
ef 1 Cor. 14. 18.
eg 1 Cor. 14. 18.
eh 1 Cor. 14. 18.
ei 1 Cor. 14. 18.
ej 1 Cor. 14. 18.
ek 1 Cor. 14. 18.
el 1 Cor. 14. 18.
em 1 Cor. 14. 18.
en 1 Cor. 14. 18.
eo 1 Cor. 14. 18.
ep 1 Cor. 14. 18.
eq 1 Cor. 14. 18.
er 1 Cor. 14. 18.
es 1 Cor. 14. 18.
et 1 Cor. 14. 18.
eu 1 Cor. 14. 18.
ev 1 Cor. 14. 18.
ew 1 Cor. 14. 18.
ex 1 Cor. 14. 18.
ey 1 Cor. 14. 18.
ez 1 Cor. 14. 18.
fa 1 Cor. 14. 18.
fb 1 Cor. 14. 18.
fc 1 Cor. 14. 18.
fd 1 Cor. 14. 18.
fe 1 Cor. 14. 18.
ff 1 Cor. 14. 18.
fg 1 Cor. 14. 18.
fh 1 Cor. 14. 18.
fi 1 Cor. 14. 18.
fj 1 Cor. 14. 18.
fk 1 Cor. 14. 18.
fl 1 Cor. 14. 18.
fm 1 Cor. 14. 18.
fn 1 Cor. 14. 18.
fo 1 Cor. 14. 18.
fp 1 Cor. 14. 18.
fq 1 Cor. 14. 18.
fr 1 Cor. 14. 18.
fs 1 Cor. 14. 18.
ft 1 Cor. 14. 18.
fu 1 Cor. 14. 18.
fv 1 Cor. 14. 18.
fw 1 Cor. 14. 18.
fx 1 Cor. 14. 18.
fy 1 Cor. 14. 18.
fz 1 Cor. 14. 18.
ga 1 Cor. 14. 18.
gb 1 Cor. 14. 18.
gc 1 Cor. 14. 18.
gd 1 Cor. 14. 18.
ge 1 Cor. 14. 18.
gf 1 Cor. 14. 18.
gg 1 Cor. 14. 18.
gh 1 Cor. 14. 18.
gi 1 Cor. 14. 18.
gj 1 Cor. 14. 18.
gk 1 Cor. 14. 18.
gl 1 Cor. 14. 18.
gm 1 Cor. 14. 18.
gn 1 Cor. 14. 18.
go 1 Cor. 14. 18.
gp 1 Cor. 14. 18.
gq 1 Cor. 14. 18.
gr 1 Cor. 14. 18.
gs 1 Cor. 14. 18.
gt 1 Cor. 14. 18.
gu 1 Cor. 14. 18.
gv 1 Cor. 14. 18.
gw 1 Cor. 14. 18.
gx 1 Cor. 14. 18.
gy 1 Cor. 14. 18.
gz 1 Cor. 14. 18.
ha 1 Cor. 14. 18.
hb 1 Cor. 14. 18.
hc 1 Cor. 14. 18.
hd 1 Cor. 14. 18.
he 1 Cor. 14. 18.
hf 1 Cor. 14. 18.
hg 1 Cor. 14. 18.
hh 1 Cor. 14. 18.
hi 1 Cor. 14. 18.
hj 1 Cor. 14. 18.
hk 1 Cor. 14. 18.
hl 1 Cor. 14. 18.
hm 1 Cor. 14. 18.
hn 1 Cor. 14. 18.
ho 1 Cor. 14. 18.
hp 1 Cor. 14. 18.
hq 1 Cor. 14. 18.
hr 1 Cor. 14. 18.
hs 1 Cor. 14. 18.
ht 1 Cor. 14. 18.
hu 1 Cor. 14. 18.
hv 1 Cor. 14. 18.
hw 1 Cor. 14. 18.
hx 1 Cor. 14. 18.
hy 1 Cor. 14. 18.
hz 1 Cor. 14. 18.
ia 1 Cor. 14. 18.
ib 1 Cor. 14. 18.
ic 1 Cor. 14. 18.
id 1 Cor. 14. 18.
ie 1 Cor. 14. 18.
if 1 Cor. 14. 18.
ig 1 Cor. 14. 18.
ih 1 Cor. 14. 18.
ii 1 Cor. 14. 18.
ij 1 Cor. 14. 18.
ik 1 Cor. 14. 18.
il 1 Cor. 14. 18.
im 1 Cor. 14. 18.
in 1 Cor. 14. 18.
io 1 Cor. 14. 18.
ip 1 Cor. 14. 18.
iq 1 Cor. 14. 18.
ir 1 Cor. 14. 18.
is 1 Cor. 14. 18.
it 1 Cor. 14. 18.
iu 1 Cor. 14. 18.
iv 1 Cor. 14. 18.
iw 1 Cor. 14. 18.
ix 1 Cor. 14. 18.
iy 1 Cor. 14. 18.
iz 1 Cor. 14. 18.
ja 1 Cor. 14. 18.
jb 1 Cor. 14. 18.
jc 1 Cor. 14. 18.
jd 1 Cor. 14. 18.
je 1 Cor. 14. 18.
jf 1 Cor. 14. 18.
jg 1 Cor. 14. 18.
jh 1 Cor. 14. 18.
ji 1 Cor. 14. 18.
jj 1 Cor. 14. 18.
jk 1 Cor. 14. 18.
jl 1 Cor. 14. 18.
jm 1 Cor. 14. 18.
jn 1 Cor. 14. 18.
jo 1 Cor. 14. 18.
jp 1 Cor. 14. 18.
jq 1 Cor. 14. 18.
jr 1 Cor. 14. 18.
js 1 Cor. 14. 18.
jt 1 Cor. 14. 18.
ju 1 Cor. 14. 18.
jv 1 Cor. 14. 18.
jw 1 Cor. 14. 18.
jx 1 Cor. 14. 18.
jy 1 Cor. 14. 18.
jz 1 Cor. 14. 18.
ka 1 Cor. 14. 18.
kb 1 Cor. 14. 18.
kc 1 Cor. 14. 18.
kd 1 Cor. 14. 18.
ke 1 Cor. 14. 18.
kf 1 Cor. 14. 18.
kg 1 Cor. 14. 18.
kh 1 Cor. 14. 18.
ki 1 Cor. 14. 18.
kj 1 Cor. 14. 18.
kk 1 Cor. 14. 18.
kl 1 Cor. 14. 18.
km 1 Cor. 14. 18.
kn 1 Cor. 14. 18.
ko 1 Cor. 14. 18.
kp 1 Cor. 14. 18.
kq 1 Cor. 14. 18.
kr 1 Cor. 14. 18.
ks 1 Cor. 14. 18.
kt 1 Cor. 14. 18.
ku 1 Cor. 14. 18.
kv 1 Cor. 14. 18.
kw 1 Cor. 14. 18.
kx 1 Cor. 14. 18.
ky 1 Cor. 14. 18.
kz 1 Cor. 14. 18.
la 1 Cor. 14. 18.
lb 1 Cor. 14. 18.
lc 1 Cor. 14. 18.
ld 1 Cor. 14. 18.
le 1 Cor. 14. 18.
lf 1 Cor. 14. 18.
lg 1 Cor. 14. 18.
lh 1 Cor. 14. 18.
li 1 Cor. 14. 18.
lj 1 Cor. 14. 18.
lk 1 Cor. 14. 18.
ll 1 Cor. 14. 18.
lm 1 Cor. 14. 18.
ln 1 Cor. 14. 18.
lo 1 Cor. 14. 18.
lp 1 Cor. 14. 18.
lq 1 Cor. 14. 18.
lr 1 Cor. 14. 18.
ls 1 Cor. 14. 18.
lt 1 Cor. 14. 18.
lu 1 Cor. 14. 18.
lv 1 Cor. 14. 18.
lw 1 Cor. 14. 18.
lx 1 Cor. 14. 18.
ly 1 Cor. 14. 18.
lz 1 Cor. 14. 18.
ma 1 Cor. 14. 18.
mb 1 Cor. 14. 18.
mc 1 Cor. 14. 18.
md 1 Cor. 14. 18.
me 1 Cor. 14. 18.
mf 1 Cor. 14. 18.
mg 1 Cor. 14. 18.
mh 1 Cor. 14. 18.
mi 1 Cor. 14. 18.
mj 1 Cor. 14. 18.
mk 1 Cor. 14. 18.
ml 1 Cor. 14. 18.
mm 1 Cor. 14. 18.
mn 1 Cor. 14. 18.
mo 1 Cor. 14. 18.
mp 1 Cor. 14. 18.
mq 1 Cor. 14. 18.
mr 1 Cor. 14. 18.
ms 1 Cor. 14. 18.
mt 1 Cor. 14. 18.
mu 1 Cor. 14. 18.
mv 1 Cor. 14. 18.
mw 1 Cor. 14. 18.
mx 1 Cor. 14. 18.
my 1 Cor. 14. 18.
mz 1 Cor. 14. 18.
na 1 Cor. 14. 18.
nb 1 Cor. 14. 18.
nc 1 Cor. 14. 18.
nd 1 Cor. 14. 18.
ne 1 Cor. 14. 18.
nf 1 Cor. 14. 18.
ng 1 Cor. 14. 18.
nh 1 Cor. 14. 18.
ni 1 Cor. 14. 18.
nj 1 Cor. 14. 18.
nk 1 Cor. 14. 18.
nl 1 Cor. 14. 18.
nm 1 Cor. 14. 18.
nn 1 Cor. 14. 18.
no 1 Cor. 14. 18.
np 1 Cor. 14. 18.
nq 1 Cor. 14. 18.
nr 1 Cor. 14. 18.
ns 1 Cor. 14. 18.
nt 1 Cor. 14. 18.
nu 1 Cor. 14. 18.
nv 1 Cor. 14. 18.
nw 1 Cor. 14. 18.
nx 1 Cor. 14. 18.
ny 1 Cor. 14. 18.
nz 1 Cor. 14. 18.
oa 1 Cor. 14. 18.
ob 1 Cor. 14. 18.
oc 1 Cor. 14. 18.
od 1 Cor. 14. 18.
oe 1 Cor. 14. 18.
of 1 Cor. 14. 18.
og 1 Cor. 14. 18.
oh 1 Cor. 14. 18.
oi 1 Cor. 14. 18.
oj 1 Cor. 14. 18.
ok 1 Cor. 14. 18.
ol 1 Cor. 14. 18.
om 1 Cor. 14. 18.
on 1 Cor. 14. 18.
oo 1 Cor. 14. 18.
op 1 Cor. 14. 18.
oq 1 Cor. 14. 18.
or 1 Cor. 14. 18.
os 1 Cor. 14. 18.
ot 1 Cor. 14. 18.
ou 1 Cor. 14. 18.
ov 1 Cor. 14. 18.
ow 1 Cor. 14. 18.
ox 1 Cor. 14. 18.
oy 1 Cor. 14. 18.
oz 1 Cor. 14. 18.
pa 1 Cor. 14. 18.
pb 1 Cor. 14. 18.
pc 1 Cor. 14. 18.
pd 1 Cor. 14. 18.
pe 1 Cor. 14. 18.
pf 1 Cor. 14. 18.
pg 1 Cor. 14. 18.
ph 1 Cor. 14. 18.
pi 1 Cor. 14. 18.
pj 1 Cor. 14. 18.
pk 1 Cor. 14. 18.
pl 1 Cor. 14. 18.
pm 1 Cor. 14. 18.
pn 1 Cor. 14. 18.
po 1 Cor. 14. 18.
pp 1 Cor. 14. 18.
pq 1 Cor. 14. 18.
pr 1 Cor. 14. 18.
ps 1 Cor. 14. 18.
pt 1 Cor. 14. 18.
pu 1 Cor. 14. 18.
pv 1 Cor. 14. 18.
pw 1 Cor. 14. 18.
px 1 Cor. 14. 18.
py 1 Cor. 14. 18.
pz 1 Cor. 14. 18.
qa 1 Cor. 14. 18.
qb 1 Cor. 14. 18.
qc 1 Cor. 14. 18.
qd 1 Cor. 14. 18.
qe 1 Cor. 14. 18.
qf 1 Cor. 14. 18.
qg 1 Cor. 14. 18.
qh 1 Cor. 14. 18.
qi 1 Cor. 14. 18.
qj 1 Cor. 14. 18.
qk 1 Cor. 14. 18.
ql 1 Cor. 14. 18.
qm 1 Cor. 14. 18.
qn 1 Cor. 14. 18.
qo 1 Cor. 14. 18.
qp 1 Cor. 14. 18.
qq 1 Cor. 14. 18.
qr 1 Cor. 14. 18.
qs 1 Cor. 14. 18.
qt 1 Cor. 14. 18.
qu 1 Cor. 14. 18.
qv 1 Cor. 14. 18.
qw 1 Cor. 14. 18.
qx 1 Cor. 14. 18.
qy 1 Cor. 14. 18.
qz 1 Cor. 14. 18.
ra 1 Cor. 14. 18.
rb 1 Cor. 14. 18.
rc 1 Cor. 14. 18.
rd 1 Cor. 14. 18.
re 1 Cor. 14. 18.
rf 1 Cor. 14. 18.
rg 1 Cor. 14. 18.
rh 1 Cor. 14. 18.
ri 1 Cor. 14. 18.
rj 1 Cor. 14. 18.
rk 1 Cor. 14. 18.
rl 1 Cor. 14. 18.
rm 1 Cor. 14. 18.
rn 1 Cor. 14. 18.
ro 1 Cor. 14. 18.
rp 1 Cor. 14. 18.
rq 1 Cor. 14. 18.
rr 1 Cor. 14. 18.
rs 1 Cor. 14. 18.
rt 1 Cor. 14. 18.
ru 1 Cor. 14. 18.
rv 1 Cor. 14. 18.
rw 1 Cor. 14. 18.
rx 1 Cor. 14. 18.
ry 1 Cor. 14. 18.
rz 1 Cor. 14. 18.
sa 1 Cor. 14. 18.
sb 1 Cor. 14. 18.
sc 1 Cor. 14. 18.
sd 1 Cor. 14. 18.
se 1 Cor. 14. 18.
sf 1 Cor. 14. 18.
sg 1 Cor. 14. 18.
sh 1 Cor. 14. 18.
si 1 Cor. 14. 18.
sj 1 Cor. 14. 18.
sk 1 Cor. 14. 18.
sl 1 Cor. 14. 18.
sm 1 Cor. 14. 18.
sn 1 Cor. 14. 18.
so 1 Cor. 14. 18.
sp 1 Cor. 14. 18.
sq 1 Cor. 14. 18.
sr 1 Cor. 14. 18.
ss 1 Cor. 14. 18.
st 1 Cor. 14. 18.
su 1 Cor. 14. 18.
sv 1 Cor. 14. 18.
sw 1 Cor. 14. 18.
sx 1 Cor. 14. 18.
sy 1 Cor. 14. 18.
sz 1 Cor. 14. 18.
ta 1 Cor. 14. 18.
tb 1 Cor. 14. 18.
tc 1 Cor. 14. 18.
td 1 Cor. 14. 18.
te 1 Cor. 14. 18.
tf 1 Cor. 14. 18.
tg 1 Cor. 14. 18.
th 1 Cor. 14. 18.
ti 1 Cor. 14. 18.
tj 1 Cor. 14. 18.
tk 1 Cor. 14. 18.
tl 1 Cor. 14. 18.
tm 1 Cor. 14. 18.
tn 1 Cor. 14. 18.
to 1 Cor. 14. 18.
tp 1 Cor. 14. 18.
tq 1 Cor. 14. 18.
tr 1 Cor. 14. 18.
ts 1 Cor. 14. 18.
tt 1 Cor. 14. 18.
tu 1 Cor. 14. 18.
tv 1 Cor. 14. 18.
tw 1 Cor. 14. 18.
tx 1 Cor. 14. 18.
ty 1 Cor. 14. 18.
tz 1 Cor. 14. 18.
ua 1 Cor. 14. 18.
ub 1 Cor. 14. 18.
uc 1 Cor. 14. 18.
ud 1 Cor. 14. 18.
ue 1 Cor. 14. 18.
uf 1 Cor. 14. 18.
ug 1 Cor. 14. 18.
uh 1 Cor. 14. 18.
ui 1 Cor. 14. 18.
uj 1 Cor. 14. 18.
uk 1 Cor. 14. 18.
ul 1 Cor. 14. 18.
um 1 Cor. 14. 18.
un 1 Cor. 14. 18.
uo 1 Cor. 14. 18.
up 1 Cor. 14. 18.
uq 1 Cor. 14. 18.
ur 1 Cor. 14. 18.
us 1 Cor. 14. 18.
ut 1 Cor. 14. 18.
uu 1 Cor. 14. 18.
uv 1 Cor. 14. 18.
uw 1 Cor. 14. 18.
ux 1 Cor. 14. 18.
uy 1 Cor. 14. 18.
uz 1 Cor. 14. 18.
va 1 Cor. 14. 18.
vb 1 Cor. 14. 18.
vc 1 Cor. 14. 18.
vd 1 Cor. 14. 18.
ve 1 Cor. 14. 18.
vf 1 Cor. 14. 18.
vg 1 Cor. 14. 18.
vh 1 Cor. 14. 18.
vi 1 Cor. 14. 18.
vj 1 Cor. 14. 18.
vk 1 Cor. 14. 18.
vl 1 Cor. 14. 18.
vm 1 Cor. 14. 18.
vn 1 Cor. 14. 18.
vo 1 Cor. 14. 18.
vp 1 Cor. 14. 18.
vq 1 Cor. 14. 18.
vr 1 Cor. 14. 18.
vs 1 Cor. 14. 18.
vt 1 Cor. 14. 18.
vu 1 Cor. 14. 18.
vv 1 Cor. 14. 18.
vw 1 Cor. 14. 18.
vx 1 Cor. 14. 18.
vy 1 Cor. 14. 18.
vz 1 Cor. 14. 18.
wa 1 Cor. 14. 18.
wb 1 Cor. 14. 18.
wc 1 Cor. 14. 18.
wd 1 Cor. 14. 18.
we 1 Cor. 14. 18.
wf 1 Cor. 14. 18.
wg 1 Cor. 14. 18.
wh 1 Cor. 14. 18.
wi 1 Cor. 14. 18.
wj 1 Cor. 14. 18.
wk 1 Cor. 14. 18.
wl 1 Cor. 14. 18.
wm 1 Cor. 14. 18.
wn 1 Cor. 14. 18.
wo 1 Cor. 14. 18.
wp 1 Cor. 14. 18.
wq 1 Cor. 14. 18.
wr 1 Cor. 14. 18.
ws 1 Cor. 14. 18.
wt 1 Cor. 14. 18.
wu 1 Cor. 14. 18.
wv 1 Cor. 14. 18.
ww 1 Cor. 14. 18.
wx 1 Cor. 14. 18.
wy 1 Cor. 14. 18.
wz 1 Cor. 14. 18.
xa 1 Cor. 14. 18.
xb 1 Cor. 14. 18.
xc 1 Cor. 14. 18.
xd 1 Cor. 14. 18.
xe 1 Cor. 14. 18.
xf 1 Cor. 14. 18.
xg 1 Cor. 14. 18.
xh 1 Cor. 14. 18.
xi 1 Cor. 14. 18.
xj 1 Cor. 14. 18.
xk 1 Cor. 14. 18.
xl 1 Cor. 14. 18.
xm 1 Cor. 14. 18.
xn 1 Cor. 14. 18.
xo 1 Cor. 14. 18.
xp 1 Cor. 14. 18.
xq 1 Cor. 14. 18.
xr 1 Cor. 14. 18.
xs 1 Cor. 14. 18.
xt 1 Cor. 14. 18.
xu 1 Cor. 14. 18.
xv 1 Cor. 14. 18.
xw 1 Cor. 14. 18.
xy 1 Cor. 14. 18.
xz 1 Cor. 14. 18.
ya 1 Cor. 14. 18.
yb 1 Cor. 14. 18.
yc 1 Cor. 14. 18.
yd 1 Cor. 14. 18.
ye 1 Cor. 14. 18.
yf 1 Cor. 14. 18.
yg 1 Cor. 14. 18.
yh 1 Cor. 14. 18.
yi 1 Cor. 14. 18.
yj 1 Cor. 14. 18.
yk 1 Cor. 14. 18.
yl 1 Cor. 14. 18.
ym 1 Cor. 14. 18.
yn 1 Cor. 14. 18.
yo 1 Cor. 14. 18.
yp 1 Cor. 14. 18.
yq 1 Cor. 14. 18.
yr 1 Cor. 14. 18.
ys 1 Cor. 14. 18.
yt 1 Cor. 14. 18.
yu 1 Cor. 14. 18.
yv 1 Cor. 14. 18.
yw 1 Cor. 14. 18.
yx 1 Cor. 14. 18.
yy 1 Cor. 14. 18.
yz 1 Cor. 14. 18.
za 1 Cor. 14. 18.
zb 1 Cor. 14. 18.
zc 1 Cor. 14. 18.
zd 1 Cor. 14. 18.
ze 1 Cor. 14. 18.
zf 1 Cor. 14. 18.
zg 1 Cor. 14. 18.
zh 1 Cor. 14. 18.
zi 1 Cor. 14. 18.
zj 1 Cor. 14. 18.
zk 1 Cor. 14. 18.
zl 1 Cor. 14. 18.
zm 1 Cor. 14. 18.
zn 1 Cor. 14. 18.
zo 1 Cor. 14. 18.
zp 1 Cor. 14. 18.
zq 1 Cor. 14. 18.
zr 1 Cor. 14. 18.
zs 1 Cor. 14. 18.
zt 1 Cor. 14. 18.
zu 1 Cor. 14. 18.
zv 1 Cor. 14. 18.
zw 1 Cor. 14. 18.
zx 1 Cor. 14. 18.
zy 1 Cor. 14. 18.
zz 1 Cor. 14. 18.

b Cp. Acts 2. 15, 17 & Eph. 5. 18.
c Cp. Gen. 17. 1 & 1 Kin. 4. 4 & Ps. 118. 1 & Acts 3. 31, 41.
d ver. 76.
e John 8. 28.
f Ecclus. 48. 10. Cited from Mal. 4. 4.
g Mal. 3. 1. Matt. 11. 10. Mark 1. 2.
h ver. 8.
i See Acts 2. 4.
j 1 Cor. 14. 18.
k 1 Cor. 14. 18.
l 1 Cor. 14. 18.
m 1 Cor. 14. 18.
n 1 Cor. 14. 18.
o 1 Cor. 14. 18.
p 1 Cor. 14. 18.
q 1 Cor. 14. 18.
r 1 Cor. 14. 18.
s 1 Cor. 14. 18.
t 1 Cor. 14. 18.
u 1 Cor. 14. 18.
v 1 Cor. 14. 18.
w 1 Cor. 14. 18.
x 1 Cor. 14. 18.
y 1 Cor. 14. 18.
z 1 Cor. 14. 18.

Or, which thou wast taught by word of mouth
Or, Holy Spirit: and so throughout this book.

A.V. Or, by.

Zacharias said unto the angel,
 "Whereby shall I know this?
 for I am an old man, and my
 wife ¹well stricken in years.
¹⁹ And the angel answering said
 unto him, I am ²Gabriel, ³that
 stand in the presence of God;
 and ⁴I was ⁵sent to speak unto thee,
 and to ⁶bring ⁷shew thee these good glad tidings.
²⁰ And ⁸behold, ⁹thou shalt be
 dumb, and not able to speak, until
 the day that these things shall
 come to pass, because thou ¹⁰believedst
 be performed, ¹¹believedst
 not my words, which shall be
 fulfilled in their season. ²¹ And
 the people ¹²were waiting for Zacharias,
 and ¹³they marvelled ¹⁴that he tarried
 so long in ¹⁵the ¹⁶temple. ²² And
 when he came out, he could not
 speak unto them: and they
 perceived that he had seen a
 vision in ¹⁷the ¹⁸temple: and ¹⁹he
 continued making signs ²⁰unto them, and
 remained dumb. ²³ And it came
 to pass, ²⁴that, as soon as ²⁵the days of
 his ²⁶ministration were ²⁷accomplished,
 he departed ²⁸unto his ²⁹house.

²⁴ And after ³⁰these ³¹days ³²Elisabeth
 his wife conceived; and she hid herself
 five months, saying, ³³Thus hath
 the Lord ³⁴done unto me in the days
 wherein he looked ³⁵upon ³⁶me, ³⁷to
 take away my reproach among
 men.

²⁶ Now ³⁸And in the sixth month the
 angel ³⁹Gabriel was sent from
 God unto a city of Galilee,
 named ⁴⁰Nazareth, ⁴¹to a virgin
 betrothed ⁴²espoused to a man whose name
 was Joseph, ⁴³of the house of
 David; and the virgin's name was
 Mary. ⁴⁴And ⁴⁵the angel came in unto
 her, and said, Hail, thou ⁴⁶that
 art ⁴⁷highly favoured, ⁴⁸the Lord
 is ⁴⁹with thee: ⁵⁰blessed art thou among women.
²⁹ But ⁵¹she was greatly ⁵²troubled
 And when she saw him, she was
 at ⁵³his saying, and cast in her

mind what manner of salutation
 this might ⁵⁴be. ³⁰ And the angel
 said unto her, Fear not, Mary:
 for ⁵⁵thou hast found ⁵⁶favour
 with God. ³¹ And ⁵⁷behold, ⁵⁸thou
 shalt conceive in thy womb, and
 bring forth a son, and ⁵⁹shalt
 call his name JESUS. ³² He
 shall be great, and ⁶⁰shall be
 called the Son of ⁶¹the ⁶²Most High:
 and the Lord God ⁶³shall give
 unto him the throne of ⁶⁴his
 father David: ³³ and he shall
 reign over the house of Jacob
⁷¹for ever; and of his kingdom
 there shall be no end. ³⁴ And
 Mary said ⁶⁵unto the angel, How shall
 this be, seeing I know not a
 man? ³⁵ And the angel answered
 and said unto her, ⁶⁶The Holy
 Ghost shall come upon thee, and
 the power of ⁶⁷the ⁶⁸Most High
 shall overshadow thee: ⁶⁹wherefore ⁷⁰also
⁷¹that holy thing which shall be born ⁷²of thee
 shall be called ⁷³holy, ⁷⁴the Son
 of God. ³⁶ And ⁷⁵behold, ⁷⁶Elisabeth
 thy kinswoman, she ⁷⁷hath also
 conceived a son in her old age: and this
 is the sixth month with ⁷⁸her ⁷⁹that
 her, who ⁸⁰was called barren. ³⁷ For
⁸¹"no word from God ⁸²shall be ⁸³void of power:
 with God nothing ⁸⁴shall be ⁸⁵impossible.
³⁸ And Mary said, ⁸⁶Behold, ⁸⁷the
⁸⁸handmaid of the Lord; ⁸⁹be it
 unto me according to thy word.
 And ⁹⁰the angel departed from
 her.

³⁹ And Mary arose in ⁹¹these days
 and went into ⁹²the hill country
 with haste, into a city of ⁹³Judah:
⁴⁰ and entered into the house of
 Zacharias, and saluted Elisabeth.
⁴¹ And it came to pass, ⁹⁴that, when
 Elisabeth heard the salutation
 of Mary, the babe leaped in her
 womb; and Elisabeth ⁹⁵was filled
 with the Holy ⁹⁶Ghost: ⁴² and she
 lifted up her voice ⁹⁷with a loud ⁹⁸cry, and

R.V. ¹ Or, advanced in her days. ² Or, at his tarrying
³ Many ancient authorities add blessed art thou among women. See ver. 42.
⁴ Or, the holy thing which is to be born shall be called the Son of God.
⁵ Or, the

¹¹ Or, is

¹³ Or, bondmaid.

A.V. ³ Or, graciously accepted, or, much graced: See ver. 30.

³ Or, sanctuary
⁴ Or, grace
⁵ Or, is begotten

⁶ Or, endowed with grace
⁷ Or, unto the age
⁸ Some ancient authorities insert

said, "Blessed art thou among women, and ^bblessed is ^cthe fruit of thy womb. 43 And whence is this to me, that the mother of ^dmy Lord should come unto me? 44 For behold, when to me? For, lo, as soon as the voice of thy salutation came into mine ears, the babe leaped in my womb for joy. 45 And ^eblessed is she ^fthat ^gbelieved: for there shall be a fulfilment of those things which have been spoken to her from the Lord. 46 And Mary said,

^hMy ⁱsoul doth ^jmagnify the Lord,

47 ^kAnd my ^lspirit hath rejoiced in ^mGod my Saviour.

48 For ⁿhe hath ^olooked upon the low estate of his ^phand-maiden:

For ^qbehold, from henceforth all generations ^rshall call me blessed.

49 For ^she that is mighty ^thath done to me great things; And ^uholy is his name.

50 And ^vhis mercy is ^wunto generations and generations on them that fear him. On them that fear him, from generation to generation.

51 ^xHe hath shewed strength with his arm;

^yHe hath scattered the proud ^zin the imagination of their heart. hearts.

52 ^{aa}He hath put down ^{ab}princes from ^{ac}their thrones, ^{ad}seats, the mighty

^{ae}And hath exalted them of low degree.

53 ^{af}The hungry he hath filled ^{ag}He hath filled the hungry with good things;

And the rich ^{ah}he hath sent empty away.

54 He hath ^{ai}holpen ^{aj}Israel his servant, his servant Israel, ^{ak}That he might remember mercy in remembrance of his mercy;

55 ^{al}As he spake ^{am}unto our fathers, ^{an}Toward Abraham and to his seed for ever.

we Imal. 41. 8. 9. Heb. 2. 16. ver. 78 & Acts 15. 14 & Heb. 2. 4. 48. 1 & 59. 30.

n Imal. 44. 21 & 49. 3. g Gen. 17. 19. Pa. 182. 11. Pa. 192. 17. Ezech. 22. 31.

a Cp. Jodg. 5. 24. b Cp. Deut. 28. 4. c Ps. 127. 3. d ch. 20. 48. John 22. 29. Cp. ch. 2. 11. e Gen. 16. 19. f John 20. 38. g ver. 20. h Acts 27. 25 (for mg.). i ch. 2. 21. Gen. 17. 19. j ver. 12. k Phil. 3. 5. l For ver. 46. m —43, cp. 1 Sam. 2. 1—10. n 1 Thess. 5. 25. o Ps. 34. 2, 3 & 69. 30. p Acts 10. 46. q 1 Pt. 35. 9. r Isai. 61. 10. s Hab. 3. 18. t Cp. Acts 16. 34. u ver. 13. v Pa. 106. 21. w 1 Tim. 1. 1 & 2. 3. Tit. 1. 3 & 2. 10 & 3. 4. x Jude 25. y Cp. 2 Tim. 1. 9. z 1 Sam. 1. 11. aa Ps. 138. 6. ab Cp. ch. 9. 38. ac p ver. 22. ad q ch. 11. 27. ae Cp. Mal. 3. 12. af r Isai. 8. 1 & 30. 8. ag s Ps. 89. 8. ah Zeph. 3. 17. ai t Ps. 71. 19 & 126. 2, 3. aj u Ps. 59. 2 & 111. 9. ak Imal. 57. 16. al v ver. 20. am w Ex. 20. 6 (mg.). Deut. 5. 10 & 7. 9. an Pa. 89. 1. 2. ao & 103. 17. ap x Mark 7. 35. at q ch. 2. 23. au & 24. 53. av s ch. 5. 26 & 7. 16. aw Acts 2. 43, 47. ax Pa. 89. 10 & 98. 1 & 118. 16. ay Isai. 51. 9. az b Dan. 4. 37. ba See James 4. 6. bb c See ver. 29. bd d Job 6. 11. be Pa. 75. 7 & 107. 40, 41 & 118. 7, 8 & 147. 6. bf Ezek. 21. 28. bg Ezech. 10. 14. bh Cp. James 4. 10. bi c Cp. ch. 2. 19. 1. bc Acts 11. 21 & 13. 11. bd g Pa. 34. 10 & 107. 9. be Cp. ch. 6. 21, 24, 25. bf A ver. 15, 41. bg i Job 22. 9. bh j Joel 2. 28. bi k 1 Kin. 1. 48. bj l Chr. 29. 10. bk Kara 7. 27. bl Pa. 41. 13 & 72. 12 & 100. 45. bm i Isai. 29. 23. bn Matt. 15. 31. bo Acts 13. 17.

cp ver. 13. n Pa. 106. 21. 1 Tim. 1. 1 & 2. 3. Tit. 1. 3 & 2. 10 & 3. 4. Jude 25. Cp. 2 Tim. 1. 9. 1 Sam. 1. 11. Ps. 138. 6. Cp. ch. 9. 38. p ver. 22. q ch. 11. 27. Cp. Mal. 3. 12. r Isai. 8. 1 & 30. 8. s Ps. 89. 8. Zeph. 3. 17. t Ps. 71. 19 & 126. 2, 3. u Ps. 59. 2 & 111. 9. Imal. 57. 16. v ver. 20. w Ex. 20. 6 (mg.). Deut. 5. 10 & 7. 9. Pa. 89. 1. 2 & 103. 17. x Mark 7. 35. y ch. 2. 23. & 24. 53. z ch. 5. 26 & 7. 16. aa Acts 2. 43, 47. ab Pa. 89. 10 & 98. 1 & 118. 16. ac Isai. 51. 9. ad b Dan. 4. 37. ae See James 4. 6. af c See ver. 29. ag d Job 6. 11. ah Pa. 75. 7 & 107. 40, 41 & 118. 7, 8 & 147. 6. ai Ezek. 21. 28. aj Ezech. 10. 14. ak Cp. James 4. 10. al c Cp. ch. 2. 19. 1. am Acts 11. 21 & 13. 11. an g Pa. 34. 10 & 107. 9. ao Cp. ch. 6. 21, 24, 25. ap A ver. 15, 41. bq i Job 22. 9. br j Joel 2. 28. bs k 1 Kin. 1. 48. bt l Chr. 29. 10. bu Kara 7. 27. bv Pa. 41. 13 & 72. 12 & 100. 45. bw i Isai. 29. 23. bx Matt. 15. 31. by Acts 13. 17.

56 And Mary abode with her about three months, and returned unto her own house.

57 Now Elisabeth's time was fulfilled that she should be delivered; and she brought forth a son.

58 And her neighbours and her kinsfolk heard that how the Lord ^hhad magnified his mercy towards her; and they rejoiced with her. 59 And it came to pass ⁱon the eighth day that they came to circumcise the child; and they would have called him Zacharias, after the name of his father. 60 And his mother answered and said, Not so; ^jbut he shall be called John. 61 And they said unto her, There is none of thy kindred that is called by this name. 62 And ^kthey made signs to his father, what he would have him called.

63 And he asked for ^la writing tablet, and wrote, saying, ^mHis name is John. And they marvelled all. 64 ⁿAnd his mouth was opened immediately, and his tongue ^oloosed, and he spake, ^pblessing God. 65 And ^qfear came on all that dwelt round about them: and all these ^rsayings were noised abroad throughout all ^sthe hill country of Judæa. 66 And all they that heard them ^tlaid them up in their heart, saying, What ^uthen shall this child be? For ^vthe hand of the Lord was with him.

67 And his father Zacharias ^wwas filled with the Holy Ghost, and ^xprophesied, saying, 68 ^yBlessed be the Lord ^zthe God of Israel;

For he hath ^{aa}visited and wrought ^{ab}redemption for his people, 69 And ^{ac}hath raised up ^{ad}an horn of salvation for us

For he hath ^{ae}visited and wrought ^{af}redemption for his people, 69 And ^{ag}hath raised up ^{ah}an horn of salvation for us

For he hath ^{ai}visited and wrought ^{aj}redemption for his people, 69 And ^{ak}hath raised up ^{al}an horn of salvation for us

For he hath ^{am}visited and wrought ^{an}redemption for his people, 69 And ^{ao}hath raised up ^{ap}an horn of salvation for us

For he hath ^{aq}visited and wrought ^{ar}redemption for his people, 69 And ^{as}hath raised up ^{at}an horn of salvation for us

For he hath ^{au}visited and wrought ^{av}redemption for his people, 69 And ^{aw}hath raised up ^{ax}an horn of salvation for us

For he hath ^{ay}visited and wrought ^{az}redemption for his people, 69 And ^{ba}hath raised up ^{bb}an horn of salvation for us

R.V. 1 Or, believed that there shall be

A.V. * Or, which believed that there.

3 Gr. reddimen.

† Or, things.

3 Or, by

69 ^{David} In the house of his servant ^{David;}
 70 ^{As} he spake by the mouth of ^{As} his holy ^{prophets} prophets, which have ^{prophets} been since the world ^{began} began;
 71 That we should be saved ^{Salvation} from our enemies, and from the hand of all that hate us;
 72 ^{To} To ^{show} perform the mercy ^{towards} promised to our fathers,
 And ^{to} to remember his holy ^{covenant} covenant;
 73 ^{The} The oath which he sware unto Abraham our father, to our father Abraham,
 74 That he would grant unto us, that we being delivered out of the hand of our enemies ^{Should} serve him ^{might} without fear,
 75 In holiness and righteousness before him, ^{all} the days of our life.
 76 ^{Yea} And thou, child, shalt be called ^{the} the prophet of ^{the} the Most High :
 For ^{thou} thou shalt go before the face of the Lord to ^{make ready} prepare his ways ;
 77 To give knowledge of salvation unto his people
^{In} the remission of their sins,
 78 ^{Because} Because of the ^{tender} tender mercy of our God;
^{Whereby} Whereby the ^{dayspring} dayspring ^{from} from on high ^{shall} visit us,
 79 To ^{shine upon} shine upon them that sit in darkness and ⁱⁿ the shadow of death;
 To guide our feet into ^{the} the way of ^{peace} peace.
 80 And the child grew, and waxed strong in spirit, and was ⁱⁿ the deserts till the day of his shewing unto Israel.
^{Now} And it came to pass in **2** those days, that there went out ^a a decree from ^{Cæsar} Cæsar Augustus, that all ^{the} the world

^{g ver. 7.} ^{r ch. 2. 40.} ^{s Matt. 3. 1 & 11. 7.}
 Dan. 7. 10. Rev. 5. 11. ^{u ch. 19. 38.} Cp. Ps. 148. 1 & Matt. 21. 9.
 7. 40 & Eph. 3. 15 & Col. 1. 16, 20 & Rev. 5. 13. ^{v Acts 17. 7.} ^{w Cp. ch. 3. 1.}
 Acts 10. 36. Rom. 5. 1. Eph. 2. 14, 17. Col. 1. 20. ^{x Cp. ch. 8. 23 & 12. 32 & Eph. 1. 8, 9 & Phil. 2. 12}

R.V. 1 Or, heart of mercy 2 Or, Wherewith 3 Many ancient authorities read hath visited us. 4 Or, the inhabited earth.
 among men. 5 Or, night-watches 6 Or, Anointed Lord 7 Many ancient authorities read peace, good pleasure
 among men. 8 Gr. men of good pleasure.

V. * Or, for. † Or, bosels of the mercy.

^{g ver. 28.} ^{h Op. Acts}
 5. 37. ^{i Rom. 1. 2}
 Cp. Jer. 23. 4, 5. ^{j Acts 3. 21.}
^{k ch. 3. 1.} ^{l Ps. 108. 10.}
^{m ch. 1. 36.} ^{n Sec}
 Matt. 2. 28. ^{o ver. 11.}
 John 7. 42. ^{p 1 Sam.}
 Cp. 1 Sam. 16. 1.
^{q Mic. 7. 30.}
^{r Matt. 2. 1.}
 i ch. 1. 27. ^{s Lev. 26.}
 42.
 Ps. 105. 8, 9. ^{t Cp. ver. 54, 55.}
 n See
 Rom. 9. 4. ^{u Gen. 22. 16}
 -18 & 26. 3. ^{v Ecclus. 44. 21.}
 Heb. 6. 13, 14. ^{w Zeph. 3. 15.}
^{x ver. 12.}
 Wisd. 7. 4. ^{y Wisd. 9. 3.}
 Eph. 4. 24. ^{z Cp. 1 Thess. 2.}
 10 & Tit. 2. 12. ^{a ver. 16.}
^{b Cp. Jer. 32.}
 30 & Matt. 28. 30 (Gk.). ^{c ch. 22. 11}
 (Gk.). ^{d ch. 7. 26}
 & 20. 6. Matt. 11. 9 & 14. 5. ^{e See ver. 32.}
^{f ver. 17.}
 ch. 3. 4 & 7. 27. ^{g Mal. 3. 1.}
 Matt. 3. 3. ^{h Mark 1. 2, 3.}
^{i ch. 24. 4.}
 Acts 12. 7. ^{j ch. 9. 31.}
 Acts 7. 55. ^{k 2 Cor. 3. 18.}
 Cp. Ex. 40. 34 & Isai. 6. 1, al. ^{l Cp. Matt.}
 26. 28. ^{m Mark 1. 4.}
^{n Col. 3. 12}
 (Gk.). ^{o Mal. 4. 2.}
 Eph. 5. 14. ^{p 2 Pet. 1. 19.}
 d ch. 24. 49. ^{q ver. 32.}
 John 11. 50. ^{r Cp. Zech. 9. 9.}
^{s See ver. 68.}
^{t Isai. 9. 6.}
^{u Isai. 9. 2.}
 Matt. 4. 16. ^{v Cp. Acts 28.}
 18. See John 8. 12. ^{w Ps. 107. 10.}
 Isai. 42. 7. ^{x ver. 4.}
^{y Matt. 1. 21.}
 John 4. 42. ^{z Acts 4. 12 & 5. 31 & 13. 23 & 5.}
 Phil. 3. 20, al. ^{a Acts 2. 36}
 & 10. 36. ^{b Cp. ch. 23. 2.}
 See Matt. 1. 17. ^{c Cp. ch. 1.}
 48. ^{d 1 Sam. 2.}
 34. 2 Kin. 19. 29 & 20. 5. ^{e Isai. 7. 1, 14.}
^{f Rom. 8. 17.}
^{g See}
 ch. 2. 14. ^{h Gen. 28. 13 & 32. 1, 2.}
 1 Kin. 22. 19. 3 Chr. 18. 18. Ps. 108. 31 & 148. 2.
^{i Cp. ch. 10. 21 & Matt. 6. 10 & 28. 18 & John 17. 4 & Acts}
 7. 40 & Eph. 3. 15 & Col. 1. 16, 20 & Rev. 5. 13. ^{j Cp. ch. 3. 1.}
^{k ch. 1. 78.} Ps. 85. 10. Isai. 9. 6, 7. Hag. 2. 12

should be ^{enrolled} enrolled. ² This was the ^{taxed.} (And this ^{Quirinus} made when ^{Cyrenius} ^{was} governor of Syria.) ³ And all ^{enrol} went to enrol themselves, ^{every one} every one ^{be} to his own city. ⁴ And Joseph ^{also} went up ^{from} from Galilee, out of the city of ^{Nazareth} Nazareth, into Judæa, ^{unto} the city of ^{David} David, which is called ^{Bethlehem} Bethlehem; ^{because} he was of the house and ^{family} family of ^{David} David; ⁵ to enrol himself ^{with} with ^{Mary} Mary, who ^{was} betrothed to him, being great with child. ⁶ And it came to pass, ^{while} while they were there, the days were ^{fulfilled} fulfilled that she should be delivered. ⁷ And she brought forth her firstborn son; and ^{she} wrapped him in swaddling clothes, and ^{laid} laid him in a manger, because there was no room for them in ^{the} the inn.
⁸ And there were ^{shepherds} shepherds in the ^{same} same country ^{abiding} abiding in the field, and ^{keeping} keeping ^{watch} watch ^{by} by night over their flock by ^{night} night. ⁹ And ^{lo} lo, the angel of the Lord ^{stood} stood by them, and ^{the} the glory of the Lord shone round about them: and they were sore afraid. ¹⁰ And the angel said unto them, ^{Be not afraid} Be not afraid; for behold, I bring you good tidings of great joy which shall be to all ^{the} the people: ¹¹ for ^{there} there is born to you ^{this} this day in ^{the} the city of ^{David} David ^a a Saviour, which is ^{Christ} Christ ^{the} the Lord.
¹² And ^{this} this ^{is} is the sign unto you; Ye shall find ^{the} the babe ^{wrapped} wrapped in swaddling clothes, and lying in a manger. ¹³ And suddenly there was with the angel ^a a multitude of the heavenly host praising God, and saying,
¹⁴ ^{Glory} Glory to God ⁱⁿ in the highest, ^{And} And on earth ^{peace} peace ^{among} among ^{good} good will ^{toward} toward men.

^{g ver. 7.} ^{r ch. 2. 40.} ^{s Matt. 3. 1 & 11. 7.}
 Dan. 7. 10. Rev. 5. 11. ^{u ch. 19. 38.} Cp. Ps. 148. 1 & Matt. 21. 9.
 7. 40 & Eph. 3. 15 & Col. 1. 16, 20 & Rev. 5. 13. ^{v Acts 17. 7.} ^{w Cp. ch. 3. 1.}
 Acts 10. 36. Rom. 5. 1. Eph. 2. 14, 17. Col. 1. 20. ^{x Cp. ch. 8. 23 & 12. 32 & Eph. 1. 8, 9 & Phil. 2. 12}

R.V. 1 Or, heart of mercy 2 Or, Wherewith 3 Many ancient authorities read hath visited us. 4 Or, the inhabited earth.
 among men. 5 Or, night-watches 6 Or, Anointed Lord 7 Many ancient authorities read peace, good pleasure
 among men. 8 Gr. men of good pleasure.

V. * Or, for. † Or, bosels of the mercy. ‡ Or, sunrise, or, branch. § Or, enrolled. ¶ Or, the night-watches.

¹⁵ And it came to pass, ^{when} the angels ^{went} away from them into heaven, ^{the} shepherds said one to another, Let us now go even unto Bethlehem, and see ^{this} ^{thing} ^{which} is come to pass, which the Lord hath made known unto us. ¹⁶ And they came with haste, and found ^{both} Mary and Joseph, and the babe ^{lying} in the manger. ¹⁷ And when they ^{had} ^{seen} it, they made known ^{concerning} the saying which was ^{told} to them ^{concerning} this child. ¹⁸ And all they that heard it wondered at ^{the} things which were spoken unto them by the shepherds. ¹⁹ But ^{Mary} kept all these ^{sayings}, pondering them in her heart. ²⁰ And the shepherds returned, ^{glorifying} and praising God for all the things that they had heard and seen, ^{even} as it was ^{told} unto them.

²¹ And ^{when} eight days were ^{fulfilled} for the circumcising of him, ^{his} name was called JESUS, which was so ^{named} of the angel before he was conceived in the womb.

²² And ^{when} the days of their purification according to the law of Moses were ^{fulfilled}, they brought him ^{up} to Jerusalem, ^{to} present him to the Lord. ²³ (As it is written in ^{the} law of the Lord, ^{Every} male that openeth the womb shall be called holy to the Lord.) ²⁴ and to offer a sacrifice according to that which is said in ^{the} law of the Lord, ^A pair of turtledoves, or two young pigeons. ²⁵ And, behold, there was a man in Jerusalem, whose name was Simeon; and ^{this} ^{same} man was ^{righteous} and ^{devout}, ^{looking} for ^{the} consolation of Israel: and the Holy

Spirit ^{was} upon him. ²⁶ And it was revealed unto him by the Holy Spirit, that he should not ^{see} death, before he had seen ^{the} Lord's Christ. ²⁷ And he came ⁱⁿ by the Spirit into the temple: and when ^{the} parents brought in the child Jesus, that they might do ^{concerning} him after the custom of the law, ²⁸ then he received him ^{into} his arms, and ^{blessed} God, and said,

²⁹ Now ^{lettest} thou thy ^{servant} depart, O Lord, ^{According} to thy word, (in peace;

³⁰ For ^{mine} eyes have seen thy ^{salvation},

³¹ Which thou hast prepared before the face of all ^{peoples};

³² A light ^{for} ^{revelation} to the Gentiles, And ^{the} glory of ^{thy} people Israel.

³³ And ^{his} father and his mother were ^{marvelling} at the things which were spoken ^{concerning} him; ³⁴ and Simeon blessed them, and said unto Mary his mother, Behold, this child is set ^{for} the falling and rising ^{up} again of many in Israel; and for a sign ^{which} ^{is} shall be spoken against; ³⁵ yea, and a sword shall pierce through ^{thy} own soul; ^{that} ^{thoughts} out of many hearts may be revealed. ³⁶ And there was one Anna, ^a prophetess, the daughter of Phanuel, of the tribe of Asher (she was ^{of} a great age, ^{having} lived with an husband seven years from her virginity, ³⁷ and she ^{had} been a widow ^{even} for fourscore and four ^{years}, of about ^{four} score and four years, which departed not from the temple, ^{but} served God with ^{fastings} and ^{supplications} night and day.

³⁸ And ^{coming} up at that ^{very} hour she gave thanks ^{likewise} unto the Lord, and spake of him to all them

R.V. 1 Or, saying
4 Gr. advanced in many days.

2 Or, things

3 Gr. bondservant.

4 Gr. Master.

5 Or, the unceasing of the Gentiles

A.V. 6 Gr. the men the shepherds.

that were ^{looking for} the redemption ^{looked for} in ^{Jerusalem}. ³⁹ And when they had accomplished all things that were performed according to ^{the law of the} Lord, they returned into Galilee, to their own city ^{Nazareth}.

⁴⁰ And the child grew, and waxed ^{strong}, ^{strong in spirit}, ^{filled with} wisdom: and ^{the grace of God} was upon him.

⁴¹ And ^{his} parents went ^{every} year to Jerusalem ^{to} at ^{the feast of} the passover. ⁴² And when he was twelve years old, ^{they} went up to Jerusalem ^{after the custom of the feast}; ⁴³ and when they had fulfilled ^{the days}, as they were returning, the boy Jesus tarried behind in Jerusalem; and ^{his} parents ^{knew not of it}. ⁴⁴ But they, supposing him to have been in the company, ^{they} went a day's journey; and they sought for him among their kinsfolk and acquaintance: ⁴⁵ and when they found him not, they returned back again to Jerusalem, seeking for him. ⁴⁶ And it came to pass, ^{that} after three days they found him in the temple, ^{sitting in the midst of} ^{the} doctors, both hearing them, and asking them ^{questions}: ⁴⁷ and all that heard him were ^{amazed} at his understanding and his answers. ⁴⁸ And when they saw him, they were ^{amazed}: and his mother said unto him, ^{Son}, why hast thou thus dealt with us? behold, ^{thy father and I have} sought thee sorrowing. ⁴⁹ And he said unto them, How is it that ye sought me? wist ye not that ^I must be ^{about} ^{my Father's} business? ⁵⁰ And ^{they} understood not the saying which he spake unto them. ⁵¹ And he went down with them, and came to Nazareth: and he was subject unto

them: but ^{his mother kept all these} sayings in her heart.

⁵² And Jesus ^{advanced} in wisdom and ^{stature}, and in ^{favour} with God and ^{men}.

¹ Now in the fifteenth ³ year of the reign of ^{Tiberius} Caesar, ^{Pontius} Pilate ^{being governor of Judaea}, and ^{Herod} being tetrarch of Galilee, and his brother Philip tetrarch of ^{the region of Ituraea and of the region of Trachonitis}, and ^{Lysanias} the tetrarch of Abilene, ² in ^{the high} ^{priesthood of Annas and Caiaphas}, ^{the} word of God came unto ^{John} the son of Zacharias in ^{the wilderness}. ³ And he came into all the ^{region round about} Jordan, preaching ^{the baptism of repentance} unto ^{the remission of sins}; ⁴ as it is written in ^{the book of the words of Isaiah} the prophet, saying,

⁵ The voice of one crying in the wilderness,

⁶ Make ye ready the way of the Lord,

Make his paths straight.

⁷ Every valley shall be filled,

⁸ And every mountain and hill shall be brought low;

⁹ And the crooked shall ^{become} straight,

And the rough ways ^{shall be made} smooth;

¹⁰ And all flesh shall see ^{the} salvation of God.

⁷ He said therefore to the ^{multitude} that ^{then said he} went out to be baptized of him, ^{Ye offspring of} vipers, who ^{have} warned you to flee from ^{the} wrath to come? ⁸ Bring forth therefore fruits ¹⁰ worthy of ^{repentance}, and begin not to say within yourselves, ^{We have} Abraham to our father: for I say unto you, ^{that} God is able of

R.V. ¹ Gr. becoming full of wisdom. ² Or, things of my Father.

³ Or, things

A.V.

⁴ Or, teachers

⁵ Or, age

⁶ Or, Israel.

⁷ Or, Child.

⁸ Or, grace

⁹ Or, age.

¹⁰ Or, about my Father's business

¹¹ Or, your repentance

¹² Or, meet for.

"these stones to raise up children unto Abraham. ⁹ And even now is the axe ^{also} laid unto the root of the trees: ^{that} every tree therefore ^{which} bringeth not forth good fruit is hewn down, and cast into the fire. ¹⁰ And the multitudes asked him, saying, ^{then} 'What shall we must we do? ¹¹ And he answered and said unto them, ^{He answereth} 'He that hath two coats, let him impart to him that hath none; and he that hath ^{food,} let him do likewise. ¹² And ^{then} came also ^{Then} 'publicans to be baptized, and they said unto him, ^{Master,} 'what must we do? ¹³ And he said unto them, ^{Extort} 'no more than that which is appointed you. ¹⁴ And the ^{soldiers} ^{also} ^{likewise} ^{demanded} of him, saying, And ^{we,} 'what must we do? And he said unto them, 'Do violence to no man, neither ^{exact} ^{anything} ^{wrongfully}; and be content with your ¹⁵ wages.

¹⁵ And as the people were ⁱⁿ expectation, and all men ^{reasoned} ⁱⁿ their hearts ^{concerning} John, ^{whether} ^{haply} ^{he} ^{were} ^{the} ^{Christ,} ^{he} ^{were} ^{the} ^{Christ,} or not; ¹⁶ 'John answered, saying unto them all, I indeed baptize you with water; but ^{there} ^{cometh} ^{he} ^{that} ^{is} ^{mightier} ^{than} ^{I,} ^{the} ^{latchet} ^{of} ^{whose} ^{shoes} ^I ^{am} ^{not} ^{worthy} ^{to} ^{unloose:} ^{he} ^{shall} ^{baptize} ^{you} ^{with} ^{the} ^{Holy} ^{Ghost} ^{and} ^{with} ^{fire:} ¹⁷ ^{whose} ^{fan} ^{is} ⁱⁿ ^{his} ^{hand,} ^{and} ^{he} ^{will} ^{thoroughly} ^{cleans} ^{his} ^{threshing-floor,} ^{and} ^{will} ^{gather} ^{the} ^{wheat} ^{into} ^{his} ^{garner;} ^{but} ^{the} ^{chaff} ^{he} ^{will} ^{burn} ^{up} ^{with} ^{unquenchable} ^{fire.} ¹⁸ ^{And} ^{therefore} ^{exhortation} ^{preached} ^{he} ^{good} ^{things} ⁱⁿ ^{his} ^{unto} ^{the} ^{people;} ¹⁹ ^{but} ^{Herod} ^{the} ^{tetrarch,} ^{being} ^{reproved} ^{by} ^{him} ^{for} ^{Herodias} ^{his} ^{brother's} ^{wife,} ^{and} ^{for} ^{all} ^{the} ^{evil} ^{things} ^{which}

a Cp. ch. 4. 3.
b Cp. John 8. 24.
c ch. 18. 7, 9.
Matt. 7. 19.
John 15. 2, 6.

d For ver. 21, 22, see Matt. 8. 13-17 & Mark 1. 6-11.
e Cp. John 1. 32-34.

f Acts 7. 56.
g Acts 2. 27 & 16. 30 & 22. 10.

h Cp. ch. 4. 18, 21.
i Acts 10. 38.
j Isai. 58. 7.

k Dan. 4. 27.
l Eph. 4. 26.
m James 2. 15, 16.
n John 8. 17.
o Cp. ch. 18. 22.
p John 12. 38.

q Cp. ch. 9. 32.
r Ps. 2. 7.
s Isai. 42. 1.
t Eph. 1. 6.
u Col. 1. 13.

v Pet. 1. 17.
w John 5. 9.
x ch. 7. 23.
y Matt. 21. 32.

z Matt. 4. 17.
aa Acts 1. 1, 22.
ab Cp. Num. 4. 3.

ac ch. 4. 22.
ad Matt. 13. 53.
ae John 1. 45.
af & 6. 42.

ag For ver. 23-28, cp. Matt. 1. 1-16.
ah ch. 19. 8.
ai 2 Tim. 2. 4 (for mg.).

aj 1 Cor. 9. 7 (Gk.).
ak John 1. 19, 20.

al See Matt. 1. 17.
am John 1. 28.
an Acts 1. 5.

ao John 1. 15, 27.
ap & 3. 30, 31.
aq Acts 13. 25.

ar Matt. 1. 12.
as Isai. 6. 27.
at Ezra 3. 2.

au John 1. 33.
av Acts 11. 16.
aw Cp. Isai. 4. 4.

ax Mal. 3. 2, 3 & Acts 2. 3.
ay Isai. 30. 24.
az Matt. 13. 30.

ba Mal. 4. 1.
bb Mark 9. 43, 44.
bc Cp. John 20. 30.

bd & 21. 25.
be Matt. 14. 3.
bf Mark 6. 17, 18.
bg See ver. 1.

Herod had done, ²⁰ added yet this above all, that ^{he} shut up John in prison.

²¹ Now it came to pass, when all the people were baptized, ^{that} ^{Jesus} ^{also} ^{having} ^{been} ^{baptized,} ^{and} ^{praying,} ^{the} ^{heaven} ^{was} ^{opened,} ²² ^{and} ^{the} ^{Holy} ^{Ghost} ^{descended} ⁱⁿ ^a ^{bodily} ^{form,} ^{like} ^a ^{dove} ^{upon} ^{him,} ^{and} ^a ^{voice} ^{came} ^{out} ^{of} ^{heaven,} ^{which} ^{said,} ^{Thou} ^{art} ^{my} ^{beloved} ^{Son;} ⁱⁿ ^{thee} ^I ^{am} ^{well} ^{pleased.}

²³ And Jesus ^{himself,} ^{when} ^{he} ^{began} ^{to} ^{teach,} ^{was} ^{about} ^{thirty} ^{years} ^{of} ^{age,} ^{being} ^{the} ^{son} ^{(as} ^{was} ^{supposed)} ^{of} ^{Joseph,} ^{which} ^{was} ^{the} ^{son} ^{of} ^{Heli,}

²⁴ ^{Which} ^{was} ^{the} ^{son} ^{of} ^{Matthat,} ^{which} ^{was} ^{the} ^{son} ^{of} ^{Levi,} ^{which} ^{was} ^{the} ^{son} ^{of} ^{Melchi,} ^{which} ^{was} ^{the} ^{son} ^{of} ^{Jannai,} ^{which} ^{was} ^{the} ^{son} ^{of} ^{Joseph,} ²⁵ ^{Which} ^{was} ^{the} ^{son} ^{of} ^{Mattathias,} ^{which} ^{was} ^{the} ^{son} ^{of} ^{Amos,} ^{which} ^{was} ^{the} ^{son} ^{of} ^{Nahum,}

²⁶ ^{which} ^{was} ^{the} ^{son} ^{of} ^{Esli,} ^{which} ^{was} ^{the} ^{son} ^{of} ^{Naggai,} ²⁷ ^{Which} ^{was} ^{the} ^{son} ^{of} ^{Maath,} ^{which} ^{was} ^{the} ^{son} ^{of} ^{Mattathias,} ^{which} ^{was} ^{the} ^{son} ^{of} ^{Semei,} ^{which} ^{was} ^{the} ^{son} ^{of} ^{Joseph,}

²⁸ ^{which} ^{was} ^{the} ^{son} ^{of} ^{Joda,} ²⁹ ^{Which} ^{was} ^{the} ^{son} ^{of} ^{Joanna,} ^{which} ^{was} ^{the} ^{son} ^{of} ^{Rhesa,} ^{which} ^{was} ^{the} ^{son} ^{of} ^{Zerubbabel,} ^{which} ^{was} ^{the} ^{son} ^{of} ^{Salathiel,}

³⁰ ^{which} ^{was} ^{the} ^{son} ^{of} ^{Neri,} ³¹ ^{Which} ^{was} ^{the} ^{son} ^{of} ^{Melchi,} ^{which} ^{was} ^{the} ^{son} ^{of} ^{Addi,} ^{which} ^{was} ^{the} ^{son} ^{of} ^{Cosam,} ^{which} ^{was} ^{the} ^{son} ^{of} ^{Elmadam,}

³² ^{which} ^{was} ^{the} ^{son} ^{of} ^{Er,} ³³ ^{Which} ^{was} ^{the} ^{son} ^{of} ^{Jose,} ^{which} ^{was} ^{the} ^{son} ^{of} ^{Eliezer,} ^{which} ^{was} ^{the} ^{son} ^{of} ^{Jorim,}

³⁴ ^{which} ^{was} ^{the} ^{son} ^{of} ^{Matthat,} ³⁵ ^{which} ^{was} ^{the} ^{son} ^{of} ^{Levi,} ³⁶ ^{Which} ^{was} ^{the} ^{son} ^{of} ^{Symeon,} ^{which} ^{was} ^{the} ^{son} ^{of} ^{Juda,} ^{which} ^{was} ^{the} ^{son} ^{of} ^{Joseph,}

³⁷ ^{which} ^{was} ^{the} ^{son} ^{of} ^{Jonan,} ³⁸ ^{which} ^{was} ^{the} ^{son} ^{of} ^{Eliakim,} ³⁹ ^{Which} ^{was} ^{the} ^{son} ^{of} ^{Melea,} ^{which} ^{was} ^{the} ^{son} ^{of} ^{Menna,} ^{which} ^{was} ^{the} ^{son} ^{of} ^{Menan,}

R.V. ¹ See marginal note on Matt. 8. 42.

² Gr. sufficient. ³ Or, in. ⁴ Or, the gospel.

A.V. ⁵ Or, Put no man in fear. ⁶ Or, allowance.

⁷ Or, Teacher.

⁸ Gr. Salathiel.

⁹ Gr. soldiers on service.

¹⁰ Or, in suspense.

¹¹ Or, reasoned, or, debated.

Mattatha, which was the son of
 "Nathan, which was the son of
 David, ³² Which was the son of
 Jesse, which was the son of Obed,
 which was the son of Boaz, which was the
 son of Salmon, which was the son
 of Naasson, ³³ Which was the son of
 Amminadab, ³⁴ Which was the son of
 Aminadab, which was the son of Aram,
 which was the son of Hezron, which was
 the son of Perez, which was the son
 of Judah, ³⁴ Which was the son of
 Jacob, which was the son of Isaac,
 which was the son of Abraham,
 which was the son of Thara, which was
 the son of Nahor, ³⁵ Which was the
 son of Saruch, which was the son of
 Ragau, which was the son of Peleg,
 which was the son of Eber,
 the son of Shelah, ³⁶ Which was the
 son of Cainan, which was the son
 of Arphaxad, which was the son of
 Shem, which was the son of Noah,
 the son of Lamech, ³⁷ Which was
 the son of Methuselah, which was the son
 of Enoch, which was the son of
 Jared, which was the son of Mahaleel,
 which was the son of Cainan,
³⁸ Which was the son of Enos,
 which was the son of Seth, which was the son
 of Adam, which was the son
 of God.

¹ And Jesus, full of
 4 the Holy Spirit, returned
 from the Jordan, and was
 led ² by the Spirit into the wilderness,
 2 during forty days, being tempted of
 the devil. And in those days he did
 eat nothing: and when they were
 ended, he afterward hungered. ³ And
 the devil said unto him, If thou
 art the Son of God, command
 this stone that it become bread.
 4 And Jesus answered unto him, saying,
 'It is written, That man shall not live
 by bread alone, but by every word of God.
 5 And the devil, taking him up into an
 high mountain, shewed unto him all
 the kingdoms of the world in

1 Sam. 5.
 1 Chr. 3. 5
 14. 4.
 Zech. 12. 12.
 6 Rev. 13. 2
 Cp. ch. 22. 51
 & John 12. 51
 & 1 John 5. 19,
 at.

1 Sam.
 16. 1.
 17. 12.
 Cp. Ruth 4.
 18-22.
 & 1 Chr. 2.
 1-15.
 d ver. 4.
 Cp. ver. 12.
 e Cited from
 Deut. 6. 13.
 f Gen. 22.
 35.

1 Sam. 7. 3.
 1 Gen. 25.

36. e Matt. 4. 5.
 f Gen. 21. 3.
 g For ver. 34
 -38, see Gen.

5. 3-38
 & 11. 10-26
 & 1 Chr. 1.
 1-4, 24-27.

1 ver. 3.
 m Gen. 10.

24 (mg.).
 n Cited
 from Ps. 91.
 11, 12.

o Cited from
 Deut. 6. 16.
 p Cp. Isai.

7. 12.
 q Acts 13. 11
 & (mg. for
 mg.).

Cp. ch. 22. 53
 & John 14. 30.

r For ver. 1
 -12, see Matt.
 4. 1-11.

s Mark 1. 12,
 13.

t ver. 16.
 ch. 3. 22.
 John 1. 33

& 3. 34.
 Acts 10. 38.

Cp. ch. 1. 15
 & Acts 6. 5.

u Matt. 4. 12.
 v ver. 1.

Cp. Acts 1. 8.
 w ch. 3. 3, 21.
 v ver. 37.

x ver. 14.
 Cp. ch. 2. 27
 (for mg.).

y Cp. Deut.
 9. 9, 18

z 1 Kin. 19. 8.
 a Cp. Heb.

2. 15
 & 4. 15.

b See
 Matt. 4. 23.

c Cp. John
 4. 6, 7.

d For ver. 16
 -30, cp. Matt.

13. 34-38
 & Mark 6. 1-4

e ch. 2. 39,
 51.

f See
 Matt. 14. 33.

g ver. 31.
 See Mark 6. 2

h Cp. Acts
 17. 2.

i Cp. ch.
 3. 8.

j Acts 13.
 15, 27 & 15. 21.

k ver. 8, 10.
 Eph. 6. 17.

l Cited from
 Deut. 8. 3.

m Cp. John 4. 34
 f ch. 3. 4.

n Cp. Acts 8. 23.
 m Matt. 4. 3.

a moment of time. ⁶ And the
 devil said unto him, To thee will I
 give all this authority, and the glory of
 them: ⁶ for it hath been delivered
 unto me; and to whomsoever I
 will I give it. ⁷ If thou therefore
 wilt worship before me, it shall all be
 thine. ⁸ And Jesus answered and
 said unto him, Get thee behind me, Satan:
⁹ It is written, 'Thou shalt wor-
 ship the Lord thy God, and him
 only shalt thou serve. ⁹ And
 he brought him to Jerusalem, and
 set him on the ⁷ pinnacle of the
 temple, and said unto him, If
 thou art the Son of God, cast
 thyself down from hence: ¹⁰ for
 it is written,

"He shall give his angels charge
 concerning thee, to guard thee:
 over

11 and
 An
 in

"On their hands they shall bear
 thee up,

Lest at any time thou dash thy
 foot against a stone.

¹² And Jesus answering said unto
 him, It is said, 'Thou shalt not
 tempt the Lord thy God.

¹³ And when the devil had
 completed every temptation, he de-
 parted from him ¹⁴ for a season.

¹⁴ And Jesus returned in the
 power of the Spirit into Galilee:
 and a fame went out concerning him
 there went out a fame of
 through all the region round
 about. ¹⁵ And he taught in
 their synagogues, being glorified
 of all.

¹⁶ And he came to Nazareth,
 where he had been brought up:
 and he entered, as his custom was, into
 the synagogue on the sabbath
 day, and stood up for to read.
¹⁷ And there was delivered unto
 him the book of the prophet
 Isaiah. And when he had opened
 the ¹⁰ book, and found the place
 where it was written,

R.V. ¹ Some ancient authorities write Sala. ² Many ancient authorities insert the son of Adam; and one writes Adam
 for Amminadab. ³ Some ancient authorities write Aram. ⁴ Or, in ⁵ Or, a loaf ⁶ Or, the inhabited earth.
⁷ Or, wing. ⁸ Or, until ⁹ Or, a roll ¹⁰ Or, roll

A.V. ¹ Or, fall down before me.

18 ^aThe Spirit of the Lord ^bis upon me,
¹Because he ^{hath} anointed me to ^{preach} ^{good tidings} to the poor:
²He ^{hath} sent me to heal the brokenhearted, to ^{proclaim} release to the captives,
 And ^{recovering} of sight to the blind,
³To set at liberty them that are bruised,
19 ^aTo ^{proclaim} the acceptable year of the Lord.
20 And he closed the ^{book}, and he gave it ^{back} to the attendant, and ^{sat} down: and the eyes of all them that were in the synagogue were ^{fastened} on him. ²¹ And he began to say unto them, To-day ^{hath} ^{this} scripture been fulfilled in your ears. ²² And all bare him witness, and wondered at ^{the} words of grace which proceeded out of his mouth: and they said, ²³Is not this ^{Joseph's} son? And he said unto them, Doubtless ye will say unto me this parable, ²⁴Physician, heal thyself: whatsoever we have heard done ^{at} Capernaum, do also here in ^{thy} own country. ²⁴ And he said, Verily I say unto you, ^{No} prophet is ^{acceptable} in his own country. ²⁵ But ^aof a truth I say unto you, There were many widows in Israel in the days of ^{Elijah}, when ^{the} heaven was shut up three years and six months, when ^{there} came a great famine over all the land; ²⁶ and ^{unto} none of them was ^{Elijah} sent, ²⁷but only to ^{Zarephath}, in the land of Sidon, unto a woman that was a widow. ²⁷ And ^{there} were many lepers in Israel in the time of ^{Elisha} the prophet; and none of them was cleansed, ²⁸but only Naaman the Syrian. ²⁸ And

they were all filled with wrath in the synagogue, ²⁹when they heard these things: ²⁹and they rose up, and ^{cast} him forth out of the city, and led him unto the ^{brow} of the hill whereon their city was built, that they might throw him down headlong. ³⁰ But he ^{passing} through the midst of them went his ^{way}.
³¹And he ^{came} down to Capernaum, a city of Galilee. And ^{he} was teaching them ^{on} the sabbath day: ³²and ^{they} were astonished at his ^{teaching}: ³³for his word was with ^{authority}. ³³And ⁱⁿ the synagogue there was a man, which had a spirit of an unclean ^{devil}: and he cried out with a loud voice, ³⁴^{Ah!} Saying, ^{Let} us alone; ³⁵what have we to do with thee, thou Jesus of Nazareth? art thou come to destroy us? ³⁶I know thee who thou ^{art}: ³⁷the Holy One of God. ³⁵And Jesus ^{rebuked} him, saying, Hold thy peace, and come out of him. And when the ^{devil} had thrown him down in the midst, he came out of him, ³⁶having done him no hurt. ³⁶And ^{amazement} came upon all, and they were all amazed, together, one with another, saying, What ^{is} this word? ³⁷for with authority and power he commandeth the unclean spirits, and they come out. ³⁷And ^{there} went forth a rumour concerning him into every place of the region round about.
³⁸And he ^{rose} up from the synagogue, and entered into ^{the} house of Simon. And ^{Simon's} wife's mother was ^{held} with a great fever; and they besought him for her. ³⁹And he stood over her, and ^{rebuked} the fever; and it left her: and immediately she ^{rose} up and ministered unto them.

R.V. ¹ Or, Wherefore ² Or, the gospel
³ Or, this word, that with authority ... comes out!

A.V.

* Or, edge.

* Gr. Sarepta.

* Gr. demon.

* Or, Let alone

† Or, Away.

40 And when the sun was setting, all they that had any sick with divers diseases brought them unto him; and he laid his hands on every one of them, and healed them. 41 And devils also came out from many, crying out, and saying, Thou art Christ the Son of God. And he rebuking them, he suffered them not to speak, because they knew that he was Christ.

42 And when it was day, he came out and went into a desert place: and the multitudes sought after him, and came unto him, and would have stayed him, that he should not depart from them. 43 But he said unto them, I must preach the good tidings of the kingdom of God to the other cities also: for therefore was I sent.

44 And he was preaching in the synagogues of Galilee.

5 Now it came to pass, that as the multitude pressed upon him and heard the word of God, that he was standing by the lake of Gennesaret; 2 and he saw two boats standing by the lake: but the fishermen had gone out of them, and were washing their nets. 3 And he entered into one of the boats, which was Simon's, and asked him that he would thrust out a little from the land. And he sat down, and taught the multitudes out of the boat. 4 And when he had left speaking, he said unto Simon, Put Launch out into the deep, and let down your nets for a draught. 5 And Simon answered and said, Master, we have toiled all the night, and have taken nothing: nevertheless at thy word I will let down the nets. 6 And when they had this done, they inclosed a great multitude of fishes; and their

a Job 41. 6
b See
c Mark 8.
11, 12.
d Cp. Acts 16.
17, 18.
e ver. 33.
f See
Matt. 8. 34.
g See
Matt. 14. 33.
h Isai. 6. 5.
i See
Matt. 1. 17.
j For ver. 42.
43, see Mark
1. 35-38.
k ch. 5. 16.
l Cp. Mark
1. 36.
m 2 Tim. 2.
26 (mg. for
mg.).
n See
ch. 13. 33.
o ch. 8. 1
& 16. 16.
p Matt. 4. 23
& 24. 14.
q Acts 8. 12.
r ch. 18. 28.
s Matt. 19. 27.
t For ver. 13
-14, see Matt.
8. 2-4
& Mark 1.
40-44.
u Cp. Mark
1. 36.
v Cp. John
3. 23 (for mg.)
& 5. 1 (for
mg.).
w See
ch. 17. 16.
x Cp. Matt.
8. 26
& Mark 9. 23.
y Num. 24.
11.
z Deut. 3. 17.
aa Josh. 12. 3.
ab 1 Mac. 11. 67.
ac John 8. 1.
ad Cp. Matt. 14.
34.
ae For ver. 2
-11, Cp. Matt.
4. 18-22.
af & Mark 1.
16-20
ag & John 1.
40-42.
ah Cp. Matt. 9.
20
ai & 17. 9.
aj Mark 1. 34
& 5. 43
ak & 7. 36
al & 8. 23.
am See Matt. 12.
16.
an Cp. Mark
1. 19.
ao ch. 17. 14.
ap Lev. 14.
3-32.
aq ch. 8. 5.
ar Matt. 10. 18
& 24. 14.
as Mark 6. 11.
at James 5. 3.
au Cp. Matt.
8. 1.
av Cp. Mark
1. 45.
aw Cp. John
21. 6.
ax & Mark 1. 35.
ay See Matt. 14.
33.
az Cp. John
21. 8.
ba ch. 2. 46.
bb Acts 5. 34.
bc 1 Tim. 1. 7
(Gk.).
bd Cp. Matt. 22.
35.
be A Cp. John
21. 11.

nets were breaking; 7 and they beckoned unto their partners, which were in the other boat, that they should come and help them. And they came, and filled both the boats, so that they began to sink. 8 But Simon Peter, when he saw it, he fell down at Jesus' knees, saying, Depart from me; for I am a sinful man, O Lord. 9 For he was amazed, and all that were with him, at the draught of the fishes which they had taken: 10 and so were also James, and John, the sons of Zebedee, which were partners with Simon. And Jesus said unto Simon, Fear not; from henceforth thou shalt catch men. 11 And when they had brought their boats to land, they left forsook all, and followed him.

12 And it came to pass, while he was in one of the cities, behold, a man full of leprosy: and when he saw Jesus, he fell on his face, and besought him, saying, Lord, if thou wilt, thou canst make me clean. 13 And he stretched forth his hand, and touched him, saying, I will: be thou made clean. And straightway the leprosy departed from him.

14 And he charged him to tell no man: but go thy way, and shew thyself to the priest, and offer for thy cleansing, according as Moses commanded, for a testimony unto them. 15 But so much the more went abroad the report concerning him: and great multitudes came together to hear, and to be healed by him of their infirmities. 16 But he withdrew himself into the deserts, and prayed.

17 And it came to pass on one of those days, that he was teaching; and there were Pharisees and doctors of the law sitting by, which were come out of every village of Galilee,

R.V. 1 Gr. demonia.

2 Or, gospel.

3 Very many ancient authorities read Judea.

4 Gr. take aside.

A.V. 5 Or, to say that they knew him to be Christ.

and Judaea, and Jerusalem: and the power of the Lord was with him to heal. ¹⁸ And behold, men brought in a bed a man which was taken with a palsy: and they sought means to bring him in, and to lay him before him. ¹⁹ And when they could not find by what way they might bring him in because of the multitude, they went up upon the housetop, and let him down through the tiles with his couch into the midst before Jesus. ²⁰ And seeing their faith, he said unto him, Man, thy sins are forgiven thee. ²¹ And the scribes and the Pharisees began to reason, saying, Who is this that speaketh blasphemies? Who can forgive sins, but God alone? ²² But Jesus perceiving their reasonings, answered and said unto them, What reason ye in your hearts? ²³ Whether is easier, to say, Thy sins are forgiven thee; or to say, Arise, and walk? ²⁴ But that ye may know that the Son of man hath power on earth to forgive sins (he said unto the sick of the palsy), I say unto thee, Arise, and take up thy couch, and go into thine house. ²⁵ And immediately he rose up before them, and took up that whereon he lay, and departed to his own house, glorifying God. ²⁶ And amazement took hold on all, and they glorified God; and they were filled with fear, saying, We have seen strange things to-day.

²⁷ And after these things he went forth, and beheld a publican, named Levi, sitting at the place of toll, receipt of custom: and he said unto him, Follow me. ²⁸ And he forsook all, and rose up, and followed him. ²⁹ And Levi made him a great feast in his own house: and

1. 2. Cp. ch. 15.
3. 2. See
ch. 8. 45.
4. For ver. 18
— 28, see Matt.
5. 2-8
6. Mark 2.
7. 12.
8. Mark 6.
9. 35.
10. Acts 4. 5
11. 23. 9.
12. ch. 15. 2
Matt. 11. 19.
13. Deut. 22. 8.
14. Sam. 9. 25.
15. Neh. 8. 16.
16. Matt. 10. 27
17. 24. 17.
18. Acts 10. 9.
19. Cp. ch.
15. 7.
20. John 9. 39.
21. Cp. Mark
2. 14.
22. 1 Tim. 1. 15.
23. ch. 13. 3, 5
24. 15. 10
25. 24. 47.
26. Matt. 4. 17
27. 11. 20.
28. Mark 1. 15.
29. Acts 5. 31.
30. 1 ch. 7. 9, 50
31. 18. 42.
32. Matt. 8. 10, 13
33. 9. 22, 29.
34. 15. 28.
35. Mark 10. 52.
36. Acts 3. 16
37. 14. 9.
38. James 5. 15.
39. ch. 11. 1.
40. Matt. 11. 2
41. 14. 12.
42. John 1. 35
43. 3. 25
44. 4. 1.
45. Cp. Acts 18. 25
46. 19. 3.
47. ch. 7. 48.
48. Cp. John 5. 14.
49. e ch. 2. 37.
50. p ch. 18. 12.
51. q Matt. 23.
52. John 10. 36.
53. p Pa. 82. 5.
54. Isai. 43. 25.
55. s John 8. 20.
56. See
John 2. 25.
57. w See
ch. 17. 22.
58. v Cp. John
19. 20.
59. w Cp. ch.
6. 7.
60. x Josh. 2. 4.
61. Job 82. 19
(mg.).
62. Pa. 119. 88
(mg.).
63. y See
ch. 7. 16.
64. z For ver. 27
— 30, see Matt.
9. 5-17
65. 6. Mark 2.
14-22.
66. a For ver.
1-5, see Matt.
12. 1-8
67. b Mark 2.
14-22.
68. c Cp. Matt.
9. 9.
69. d Deut. 23.
35.
70. e Cp. ver. 11.
71. f Cp. Matt.
9. 11.
72. g Cp. Ex.
20. 9-11.

there was a great multitude of publicans and of others that were sitting at meat with them. ³⁰ And the Pharisees and their scribes murmured against his disciples, saying, Why do ye eat and drink with the publicans and sinners? ³¹ And Jesus answering said unto them, They that are whole have no need of a physician; but they that are sick. ³² I am not come to call the righteous, but sinners to repentance. ³³ And they said unto him, Why do the disciples of John fast often, and make supplications; and likewise also the disciples of the Pharisees; but thine eat and drink? ³⁴ And Jesus he said unto them, Can ye make the children of the bride-chamber fast, while the bridegroom is with them? ³⁵ But the days will come; and when the bridegroom shall be taken away from them, and then will they fast in those days. ³⁶ And he spake also a parable unto them; No man putteth a piece of a new garment and putteth it upon an old garment; else he will rend the new, and old; if otherwise, then both the new maketh a rent, and the piece that was taken out of the new will not agree with the old. ³⁷ And no man putteth new wine into old wine-skins; else the new wine will burst the bottles, and itself will be spilled, and the bottles shall perish. ³⁸ But new wine must be put into fresh wine-skins, and both are preserved. ³⁹ And no man having drunk old wine straightway desireth new: for he saith, The old is good better.

¹ a Now it came to pass on the second sabbath after the first, that he was going through the cornfields; and his disciples plucked the ears of corn, and did eat, rubbing them in their hands. ² But certain of the Pharisees said unto them, Why do ye that which it is not lawful

R.V. 1 Gr. that he should heal. Many ancient authorities read that he should heal them.
6 Or, the Pharisees and the scribes among them.
7 Many ancient authorities insert second-first.

8 That is, skins used as bottles.

9 Or, Why
10 Or, authority
Many ancient authorities read better.

to do on the sabbath ^{day?} ³ And Jesus answering them said, ^b Have ye not read ^{even} so much as this, ^c what David did, when ^{he} himself was an hungred, ^{he,} and they ^{that} were with him; ⁴ how he entered into the house of God, and did take and eat ^{the} shewbread, and gave also to them that were with him; ⁵ which it is not lawful to eat ^{but} for the priests alone? ⁵ And he said unto them, ⁶ The Son of man is ^{lord} also of the sabbath.

⁶ And it came to pass also on another sabbath, that ^{he} entered into the synagogue ^{and} taught: and there was a man ^{there,} and his right hand was withered. ⁷ And the scribes and the Pharisees ^{watched} him, whether he would heal on the sabbath day; ⁸ that they might find ^{how} to accuse him. ⁸ But ^{he} knew their thoughts; ^{and} he said to the man ^{that} had the withered hand, Rise up, and stand forth in the midst. And he arose and stood forth. ⁹ And Jesus said unto them, I will ask you one thing; ^a Is it lawful on the sabbath days to do good, or to do harm? ^b to save ^a life, or to destroy it? ¹⁰ And ^{he} looked round about them all, and said unto the man, Stretch forth thy hand. And ^{he} did so: and his hand was restored. ¹¹ But they were filled with ^{madness}; and communed one with another what they might do to Jesus.

¹² And it came to pass in those days, that ^{he} went out into the mountain to pray; and ^{he} continued all night in prayer to God. ¹³ And when it was day, ^{he} called his disciples: ⁹ and ^{he} chose of them twelve, whom also he named ^{apostles}; ¹⁴ Simon, ^{whom} he also named ^{Peter}, and ^{Andrew}

his brother, and ^a James and John, and Philip and Bartholomew, ¹⁵ and ^d Matthew and Thomas, and James the son of Alphaeus, and Simon which was called ^{the} Zealot, ¹⁶ and ⁷ Judas the ^{son} brother of James, and Judas Iscariot, which also was the traitor: ¹⁷ and ^{he} came down with them, and stood on a level place, and ^a great multitude of his disciples, and a great multitude of the people from out of all Judaea and Jerusalem, and from the sea coast of ⁷ Tyre and Sidon, which came to hear him, and to be healed of their diseases; ¹⁸ and ^{they} that were troubled with unclean spirits: and they were healed. ¹⁹ And the whole multitude ^{sought} to touch him: for ^{power} came forth from there, and healed them all.

²⁰ And ^{he} lifted up his eyes on his disciples, and said, Blessed are ye poor: for ^{yours} is the kingdom of God. ²¹ Blessed are ye that hunger now: for ye shall be filled. ²² Blessed are ye that weep now: for ye shall laugh. ²³ Blessed are ye, when ^{men} shall hate you, and when they shall ^b separate you from their company, and shall ^{reproach} you, and cast out your name as evil, ^{for} the Son of man's sake. ²⁴ Rejoice ye in that day, and leap for joy: for, behold, your reward is great in heaven: for ⁱⁿ the same manner did their fathers unto the prophets. ²⁵ But woe unto you that are rich! ²⁶ for ye have received your consolation. ²⁷ Woe unto you, ^{ye} that are full now! for ^{ye} shall hunger. ²⁸ Woe unto you, ^{ye} that laugh now! ²⁹ for ye shall mourn and weep. ³⁰ Woe unto you, ^{when} all men shall speak well of you! for ⁱⁿ the same manner did their fathers to ^{the} false prophets.

^a Matt. 4. 13, 21.
^b See Matt. 21. 16.
^c 1 Sam. 21. 1-6.
^d Matt. 9. 9.
^e Cp. Acts 21. 20.
^f John 14. 22.
^g Ex. 25. 30.
^h Lev. 24. 5-9.
ⁱ Cp. ver. 12.
^j Matt. 4. 25.
^k Mark 8. 7, 8.
^l Cp. ch. 5. 24.
^m See Matt. 11. 21.
ⁿ For ver. 6-11, see Matt. 12. 9-14 & Mark 3. 1-6.
^o Matt. 4. 24.
^p See Mark 6. 2.
^q Matt. 14. 36.
^r Mark 3. 10.
^s Cp. Acts 5. 15.
^t See ch. 8. 46.
^u Cp. ch. 14. 1 & 20. 30.
^v Cp. ch. 11. 54.
^w Cp. John 8. 5.
^x John 3. 5.
^y For ver. 30-32, cp. Matt. 5. 3-12.
^z See Matt. 6. 4.
^{aa} Cp. Isai. 61. 1 (mg.).
^{ab} 2.
^{ac} Cp. ch. 12. 32.
^{ad} Cp. ch. 1. 53.
^{ae} Isai. 25. 8 & 57. 18.
^{af} See Matt. 5. 4.
^{ag} See Matt. 10. 22.
^{ah} Cp. ch. 14. 3.
^{ai} Cp. John 9. 22 & 12. 42 & 16. 2.
^{aj} Heb. 11. 38.
^{ak} 1 Pet. 4. 14.
^{al} Mark 3. 24 & 5. 32 & 10. 23.
^{am} Cp. Mark 10. 21.
^{an} John 15. 21.
^{ao} See Matt. 5. 12.
^{ap} Cp. 1 Kin. 18. 4.
^{aq} See Matt. 21. 35.
^{ar} 1 Tim. 3. 9 (Gk.).
^{as} Amos 6. 1.
^{at} James 5. 1.
^{au} Cp. ch. 12. 31.
^{av} Cp. ch. 16. 25.
^{aw} Matt. 6. 2.
^{ax} See Matt. 14. 23.
^{ay} Isai. 65. 13.
^{az} Isai. 65. 14.
^{ba} Op. Prov. 14. 13.
^{bb} James 4. 9.
^{bc} Cp. ch. 9. 1.
^{bd} Matt. 10. 1.
^{be} Mark 3. 13 & 6. 7.
^{bf} For ver. 13-16, see Matt. 10. 2-4 & Mark 3. 16-19 & Acts 1. 13.
^{bg} See John 18. 18.
^{bh} Cp. John 15. 19 & 17. 14 & James 4. 5 & 1 John 4. 5.

27 But I say unto you which hear, ¹Love your enemies, ²do good to them ^{that} which hate you, ³bless them that curse you, and ⁴pray for them ^{that} which despitefully use you. ²⁸To him that smiteth thee on the *one* cheek offer also the other; and from him that taketh away thy cloke withhold not thy coat also. ³⁰Give to every man that asketh of thee; and of him that taketh away thy goods ask them not again. ³¹And ³²as ye would that men should do to you, do ye also to them likewise. ³²And ³³if ye love them ^{that} which love you, what thank have ye? for even sinners love those that love them. ³³And if ye do good to them ^{that} which do good to you, what thank have ye? for even sinners do the same. ³⁴And ³⁵if ye ³⁶lend to them of whom ye hope to receive, what thank have ye? for sinners also lend to sinners, to receive again as much. ³⁵But ³⁶love ye your enemies, and do them good, and lend, ³⁷hoping for nothing again; and your reward shall be great, and ye shall be the sons of the Highest: for ³⁸he is kind toward the unthankful and to the evil. ³⁸Be ye merciful, even as your Father also is merciful. ³⁷And ³⁸judge not, and ye shall not be judged: and condemn not, and ye shall not be condemned: ³⁹release, and ye shall be released: ³⁸give, and it shall be given unto you; good measure, pressed down, and shaken together, and running over, shall they give into your bosom. For ³⁹with what the same measure that ye mete withal it shall be measured to you again.

39 And he spake also a parable unto them, ⁴⁰Can the blind guide the blind? shall they not both

fall into the pit? ⁴⁰The disciple is not above his master: but every one when he is perfected shall be as his master. ⁴¹And why beholdest thou the mote that is in thy brother's eye, but ⁴²considerest not the beam that is in thine own eye? ⁴²Or how canst thou say to thy brother, Brother, let me cast out the mote that is in thine eye, when thou thyself beholdest not the beam that is in thine own eye? Thou hypocrite, cast out first the beam out of thine own eye, and then shalt thou see clearly to cast out the mote that is in thy brother's eye. ⁴³For ⁴⁴there is no good tree that bringeth forth corrupt fruit; neither doth a corrupt tree bring forth good fruit. ⁴⁴For ⁴⁵each tree is known by its own fruit. For of thorns men do not gather figs, nor of a bramble bush gather they grapes. ⁴⁵The good man out of the good treasure of his heart bringeth forth that which is good; and the evil man out of the evil treasure of his heart bringeth forth that which is evil: ⁴⁶for out of the abundance of the heart his mouth speaketh.

46 And ⁴⁷why call ye me, Lord, Lord, and do not the things which I say? ⁴⁷Every one that cometh unto me, and heareth my words, and doeth them, I will shew you to whom he is like: ⁴⁸he is like a man building a house, who digged and went deep, and laid the foundation upon the rock: and when the flood arose, the stream brake against that house, and could not shake it: ⁴⁹because it had been well builded. ⁴⁹But he that heareth, and doeth not, is like a man that built a house upon the earth without a foundation: built an house upon the earth; against

a See Matt. 10. 24.
b See Matt. 5. 44.
c Prov. 25. 21, 22.
d Rom. 12. 20, 21.
e 2 Cor. 13. 11.
f Heb. 12. 21.
g 1 Pet. 5. 10.
h Op. 1 Cor. 1. 17.
i 2 Tim. 3. 17.
j 1 Pet. 2. 9.
k For ver. 29, 30, see Matt. 5. 30-42.
l Cp. Rom. 12. 17.
m Cp. John 8. 7-9.
n A Isai. 50. 6.
o Lam. 3. 30.
p Matt. 23. 67.
q Pa. 37. 21.
r Prov. 21. 24.
s Matt. 7. 12.
t Cp. Tobit 4. 15.
u Matt. 5. 44.
v For ver. 43, 44, see Matt. 7. 12, 20.
w Matt. 12. 32.
x Op. ch. 14. 13-14.
y Prov. 19. 17.
z Matt. 5. 42.
aa Op. 37. 26.
ab Matt. 12. 30.
ac 15, 18, 19.
ad Cp. Matt. 18. 32.
ae Eph. 4. 29.
af q ver. 27.
ag r Ecclus. 22. 31.
ah & 27. 21.
ai s Matt. 5. 45.
aj t ch. 1. 32.
ak See Mark 5. 7.
al u Cp. Matt. 5. 37.
am v Cp. James 1. 5.
an w Matt. 12. 34.
ao z Cp. Matt. 5. 7, 48.
ap & Eph. 6. 1, 2.
aq & James 3. 17.
ar s James 5. 11.
as t Cp. Mal. 1. 6.
at u See Matt. 7. 21.
au v John 13. 13.
av w For ver. 27, 28, 41, 42, see Matt. 7. 1-5.
aw x Cp. Rom. 14. 4.
ax y 1 Cor. 4. 5.
ay & James 5. 9.
az c Cp. Matt. 6. 14.
ba & 18. 23-25.
bb d For ver. 47-49, see Matt. 7. 24-27.
bc e 2 Cor. 6. 6-8.
bd f Pa. 79. 12.
be g Isai. 65. 6, 7.
bf Jer. 32. 18.
bg h Mark 4. 24.
bh i Cp. Judg. 1. 7.
bi j Cp. Eccl. 13. 10-16.
bj k Matt. 15. 14.

R.V. ¹ Some ancient authorities read *despairing of no man*.
Had been founded upon the rock: as in Matt. 7. 25.

A.V. ² Or, shall be perfected as his master.

³ Or, teacher

⁴ Many ancient authorities read *for it*

⁵ Or, a grape.

which the stream ^{brake,} did beat vehemently, ^{straightway} and it fell ⁱⁿ; and ^{immediately} "the ruin of that house was great.

¹ After ^{Now when} he had ended all ^{ears} his sayings in the ^{audience} of the people, ^{he} he entered into Capernaum.

² And a certain centurion's ^{'servant,} who was ^{'dear} unto him, was ^{sick} and ^{at the point of death.} ready to die.

³ And when he heard ^{concerning} of Jesus, ^{'he}he sent unto him the elders of the Jews, ^{beseeching} him that he would come and ^{save} heal his ^{'servant.} ⁴ And ^{they,} when they came to Jesus, ^{they} besought him earnestly, saying, ^{He is} That he was ^{worthy} that thou shouldst do this for him: ^{for whom he should do this} ⁵ for he loveth our nation, and ^{himself} he hath built us ^{'our} synagogue. ⁶ And ^{Then} Jesus went with them. And when he was now not far from the house, the centurion sent friends to him, saying unto him, Lord, ^{'trouble}not thyself: for I am not ^{'worthy} that thou shouldst come ^{enter} under my roof: ⁷ wherefore neither thought I myself worthy to come unto thee: but ^{'say}the word, and my ^{'servant} shall be healed.

⁸ For I also am a man set under authority, having under myself soldiers: and I say ^{unto} this ^{'one,} Go, and he goeth; and to another, Come, and he cometh; and to my ^{'servant,} Do this, and he doeth it. ⁹ And when Jesus ^{When} heard these things, ^{he}he marvelled at him, and turned ^{him} about, and said unto the ^{multitude} people that followed him, I say unto you, I have not found so great ^{'faith,} no, not in Israel. ¹⁰ And they that were sent, returning to the house, found the ^{'servant} whole.

¹¹ And it came to pass ^{'soon} the

a Amos 6.

11. b For ver. 1

-10, see Matt.

8. 5-12.

c Cp. ch. 8.

49. & 9. 38.

& Judg. 11. 34.

& Tobit 2. 15.

& 17.

& Heb. 11. 17.

d Matt. 20.

24. Mark 1. 41, al.

e Cp. Matt.

8. 5.

f ch. 2. 52.

g 2 Sam. 3.

31. h Cp. Acts

10. 22.

i ch. 8. 54.

Mark 5. 41.

Cp. ver. 22.

& Matt. 11. 5.

& John 11. 43.

& Acts 9. 40.

j Cp. 1 Kin.

17. 35.

& 2 Kin. 4. 33.

& Heb. 11. 23.

k ch. 4. 31,

32.

l ch. 2. 30.

& 22. 47.

Matt. 9. 8.

& 15. 31.

Acts 4. 21.

& 11. 18.

& 21. 20.

m Cp. Matt. 5.

16.

n See ch. 18. 13.

o ver. 30.

See Deut. 18.

19. & Matt. 21. 11.

p See

ch. 1. 63.

q ch. 8. 49.

Mark 8. 35.

Cp. Matt. 9.

35 (Gk.).

r For ver. 18

-35, see Matt.

11. 2-12.

s See

Matt. 9. 14.

r Pa. 107. 20.

Cp. Matt. 8.

16.

t John 4. 25.

& 6. 14.

& 11. 27.

u Cp. ch. 2. 16.

& Gen. 49.

10 (?)

v Deut. 18. 15,

18.

w Pa. 118. 26.

& Dan. 7. 13.

& Rom. 8. 14,

al.

x Cp. ch. 8.

y Cp. Mark

6. 6.

z Mark 1. 34.

aa See

Mark 3. 10.

(& mg. for

mg.).

ac ch. 18. 42.

Matt. 9. 30.

& 12. 22.

& 15. 31.

& 20. 34.

& 21. 14.

Mark 8. 25.

John 9. 7.

ad See

Matt. 9. 2.

ae Isai. 29. 13.

& 35. 6, 6.

Matt. 15. 30.

Cp. John 3. 2,

al.

af ch. 17. 14.

Matt. 8. 2, al.

b Mark 7. 35.

afterwards, ^{day after,} that he went ^{to} into a city called Nain; and ^{many of} his disciples went with him, and a great multitude. ¹² Now when he drew near ^{came nigh} to the gate of the city,

behold, there was ^{carried out one that} a dead man ^{carried} was dead, ^{'the}the only son of his mother, and she was a widow:

and much people of the city was with her. ¹³ And when the Lord saw her, ^{'he}he had compassion on her, and ^{'said}said unto her, Weep not. ¹⁴ And he came ^{nigh} and touched ^{'the}the bier: and

the bearers ^{they that} stood still. And he said, Young man, I say unto thee, ^{'Arise.} ¹⁵ And he that was dead sat up, and began to speak.

And ^{'he}he gave ^{him}him to his mother. ¹⁶ And ^{there}there came a fear on all: and ^{'they}they glorified God, saying, ^{That a} great prophet is ^{arisen} among us:

and, ^{That} "God hath visited his people. ¹⁷ And this ^{report went forth} concerning him in the whole of ^{rumour of him} Judæa, and went forth throughout all

about.

¹⁸ ^{'And}the disciples of John told ^{him}him of all these things. ¹⁹ And John calling unto him

two of his disciples sent them to the Lord, saying, Art thou ^{'he}that cometh, or ^{'look}we for another? ²⁰ And when the men were come unto him, they said, John the Baptist hath sent us unto thee, saying, Art thou ^{'he}that cometh, or ^{'look}we for another? ²¹ In that same hour

^{'he}he cured many of ^{their}their infirmities and ^{'plagues}plagues, and of evil spirits; and on unto many that were blind he bestowed sight. ²² And he answered and

said unto them, Go your way, and tell John what things ye have seen and heard; ^{'the}the blind how that receive their sight, the lame walk, ^{'the}the lepers are cleansed, and ^{'the}the deaf

hear, and the dead are raised, and the poor have the gospel preached to them.

And he said unto them, I am sent to baptize with water, but he that standeth in the way of the Lord, he shall baptize with the Holy Spirit, and shall give sight to the blind, and shall set at liberty the captives, and shall preach the gospel to the poor, and shall bind the devils, and shall cast out the unclean spirits in his name.

And he said unto them, I am sent to baptize with water, but he that standeth in the way of the Lord, he shall baptize with the Holy Spirit, and shall give sight to the blind, and shall set at liberty the captives, and shall preach the gospel to the poor, and shall bind the devils, and shall cast out the unclean spirits in his name.

And he said unto them, I am sent to baptize with water, but he that standeth in the way of the Lord, he shall baptize with the Holy Spirit, and shall give sight to the blind, and shall set at liberty the captives, and shall preach the gospel to the poor, and shall bind the devils, and shall cast out the unclean spirits in his name.

And he said unto them, I am sent to baptize with water, but he that standeth in the way of the Lord, he shall baptize with the Holy Spirit, and shall give sight to the blind, and shall set at liberty the captives, and shall preach the gospel to the poor, and shall bind the devils, and shall cast out the unclean spirits in his name.

And he said unto them, I am sent to baptize with water, but he that standeth in the way of the Lord, he shall baptize with the Holy Spirit, and shall give sight to the blind, and shall set at liberty the captives, and shall preach the gospel to the poor, and shall bind the devils, and shall cast out the unclean spirits in his name.

And he said unto them, I am sent to baptize with water, but he that standeth in the way of the Lord, he shall baptize with the Holy Spirit, and shall give sight to the blind, and shall set at liberty the captives, and shall preach the gospel to the poor, and shall bind the devils, and shall cast out the unclean spirits in his name.

R.V. ¹ Gr. bondservant. ² Or, precious to him. Or, honourable with him. ³ Gr. sufficient. ⁴ Gr. any with a word.
⁵ Or, boy. ⁶ Many ancient authorities read on the next day. ⁷ Gr. certain two. ⁸ Gr. scourges.

A.V. ⁹ Gr. this man. ¹⁰ Or, coffin.

hear, ^{the dead are raised up, the} poor ^{have good tidings preached to them.} the gospel is preached.

23 And blessed is he, whosoever shall ^{find none occasion of stumbling in} me.

24 And when the messengers of John were departed, he began to ^{say} unto the ^{multitudes} people concerning John, What went ye out ^{into the wilderness to behold?} ^{to see?} A reed shaken with the wind?

25 But what went ye out for to see? ^A man clothed in soft raiment? Behold, they which are gorgeously appparelled, and live delicately, are in kings' courts. 26 But what went ye out for to see? ^A prophet? Yea, I say unto you, and much more than a prophet. 27 This is ^{he} of whom it is written,

^{Who} Behold, I send my messenger before thy face, ^{which} shall prepare thy way before thee.

28 For I say unto you, Among them ^{those} that are born of women there is ^{none greater than John;} not a greater prophet than John the Baptist: but he that is ^{least} ^{in the} kingdom of God is greater than he. 29 And all the people ^{when they heard,} and ^{that heard him,} the publicans, justified God, ^{being} baptized with the baptism of John. 30 But the Pharisees and the lawyers ^wrejected for themselves ^{the} counsel of God, ^{being} not baptized of him. 31 And the Lord said,

Whereunto then shall I liken the men of this ^{generation,} and to what are they like? 32 They are like unto children that sit ^{in the marketplace,} and ^{calling} one to another; which say, We have piped unto you, and ye ^{did} not dance; we have mourned to you, and ye ^{did} not weep. 33 For John the Baptist is come ^{eating} no bread ^{nor}

a See ver. 14.
b ch. 4. 18.
c Matt. 6. 1.

cp. Matt. 5. 3
& James 2. 5.
e ver. 36.
ch. 14. 1.
Matt. 9. 10.
John 2. 1
& 12. 2.
d Isai. 8. 14,
15.

h Matt. 13. 57
(mg.).
& 24. 10
& 26. 31 (mg.).
Mark 6. 3
(mg.).
John 6. 61.
e ch. 15. 2
& 19. 7.
Matt. 9. 11.
f Cp. ch. 11.
& Prov. 8.
1-36
& Wisd. 7. 22
-8. 1.

g 1. 1, al.
h Ecclus. 1.
1-20, al.
i ch. 11. 37
& 14. 1.
j ch. 1. 80
& 3. 2.
k Cp. Eph.
4. 14
& James 1. 6.
l For ver. 37
-39, cp. Matt.
26. 6-13
& Mark 14.
3-7
m John 12.
1-6.
n ch. 1. 76
& 20. 6.
Matt. 14. 5.
o ver. 44.
John 11. 2.
p Mark 1. 2.
Cited from
Mal. 3. 1.
q Cp. ch. 1. 17,
74.

r See
Matt. 23. 40
(& mg. for
mg.).
s Cp. ch.
15. 2.
t ver. 16.
John 4. 19.
u Cp. ch. 22.
64.
v Cp. ch.
20. 6.
w ch. 3. 12.
Matt. 21. 32.
x Acts 13. 26
& 19. 3.
y Cp. Matt.
21. 25, 32
& 23. 13.
z ch. 10. 25
& 11. 45, 46, 52
& 14. 3.
aa Matt. 22. 35.
ab See
Mark 7. 2.
ac Wind. 6. 4
Acts 2. 23
& 13. 36 & 20.
ad Cp. Prov.
1. 35 & Eph. 1.
11 & Heb. 6.
17, al.

ae See
Matt. 13. 35.
af Matt. 13.
35.
ag Eph. 4. 32.
ah Col. 2. 13 & 3.
ai 13. Cp. Rom.
8. 32 (Gk.).
aj Matt. 3. 4.
ak Mark 1. 6.
al c ch. 1. 15.
am 1 Tim. 2.
10. See Gen.
18. 4.

drinking wine; and ye say, He hath a ^{devil}. 34 The Son of man is come ^{Behold,} eating and drinking; and ye say, ^{Behold,} a gluttonous man, and a winebibber, ^a friend of publicans and sinners! 35 And ^{wisdom} ^{is} justified of all her children.

36 And ^{one} of the Pharisees desired him that he would eat with him. And he ^{entered} into the Pharisee's house, and sat down to meat. 37 And ^{behold,} a woman which was in the city, a sinner; and when she knew that ^{he} was sitting at meat in the Pharisee's house, she brought ^{an} alabaster ^{cruse} box of ointment, ^{and} ^{standing} behind at his feet, ^{she} began to weep, ^{and} ^{wet} his feet with her tears, and ^{did} wipe them with the ^{hair} of her head, and ^{he} kissed his feet, and anointed them with the ointment. 38 Now when the Pharisee which had bidden him saw it, he spake within himself, saying, ^{This} man, if he were ^a prophet, ^{would} have ^{perceived} who and what manner of woman this is which ^{that} toucheth him; ^{for} she is a sinner. 40 And Jesus answering said unto him, Simon, I have somewhat to say unto thee. And he saith, ^{Master,} say on. 41 ^A ^{certain} ^{lender} creditor which had two debtors: the one owed five hundred ¹¹ pence, and the other fifty. 42 ^{When} ^{and} they had ^{not} ^{where} ^{with} to pay, he ^{frankly} forgave them both. ^{Which} ^{of} ^{them} ^{therefore} ^{will} ^{love} ^{him} ^{most?} 43 Simon answered and said, ^I suppose that ^{he,} to whom he forgave ^{the} most. And he said unto him, Thou hast rightly judged. 44 And ^{turning} to the woman, ^{he} said unto Simon, Seest thou this woman? I entered into thine house, ^{and} thou

R.V. 1 Or, the gospel

2 Gr. lesser.

3 Or, having born

4 Or, not having been

5 Gr. demon.

6 Or, was

7 Or, a flask

8 Gr. kissed much.

9 Some ancient authorities read the prophet. See John 1. 21, 25.

10 Or, Teacher

11 See marginal note on Matt. 15. 2.

A.V.

Or, frustrated.

† Or, within themselves.

† See Matt. 15. 25.

hath, to him shall be given; and whosoever hath not, from him shall be taken away even that which he ¹thinketh he hath. ²seemeth to have.

¹⁸ And there ¹⁹Then came to him his mother and his ²⁰brethren, and they could not come at him for the crowd. ²⁰ And it was told him, ²¹Thy mother and thy brethren stand without, desiring to see thee. ²¹ But he answered and said unto them, My mother and my brethren are these ²²which hear the word of God, and do it.

²² Now it came to pass on one of those days, that he entered into a boat, himself and his disciples: and he said unto them, Let us go over unto the other side of ²³the lake: and they launched forth. ²³ But as they sailed he fell asleep: and there came down a storm of wind on ²⁴the lake; and they were ²⁵filling with water, and were in jeopardy. ²⁴ And they came to him, and awoke him, saying, Master, master, we perish. ²⁵ And he awoke, and rebuked the wind and the raging of the water: and they ceased, and there was a calm. ²⁵ And he said unto them, Where is your faith? And they being ²⁶afraid they ²⁷marvelled, saying one to another, ²⁸Who then is this, that ²⁹he commandeth even the winds and the water, and they obey him?

²⁶ And they arrived at the country of the ²⁷Gerasenes, which is over against Galilee. ²⁷ And when he was come forth upon the land, there met him a certain man out of the city, a certain ²⁸city, who ²⁹man, which had ³⁰devils, and for a long time he had worn no clothes, and abode not in any house, but in the tombs. ²⁸ And when he saw Jesus, he ²⁹cried out, and fell down before

him, and ³⁰with a loud voice said, ³¹What have I to do with thee, Jesus, ³²thou Son of ³³the Most High God? ³⁴I beseech thee, torment me not. ³⁵For he had commanded the unclean spirit to come out from the man. ³⁶For oftentimes it had seized him: and he was kept under guard, and bound with chains and in fetters; and ³⁷breaking the bands, he brake the bands, asunder, he was driven of the ³⁸devil into the ³⁹wilderness. ³⁰ And Jesus asked him, saying, What is thy name? And he said, ³¹Legion: for many ³²devils were entered into him. ³³ And they intreated him that he would not command them to depart go out into ³⁴the abyss. ³⁵ Now there was there ³⁶an herd of many swine feeding on the mountain: and they intreated him that he would give them leave to enter into them. ³⁷ And he suffered them leave. ³⁸ And the ³⁹devils came out from the man, and entered into the swine: and the herd ⁴⁰rushed down a steep place into ⁴¹the lake, and were choked. ⁴² And when they that fed them saw what had come to pass, they fled, and went and told it in the city and in the country. ⁴³ And they went out to see what ⁴⁴had come to pass; and they came to Jesus, and found the man, from whom the ⁴⁵devils were gone out, sitting, clothed and in his right mind, departed, sitting at the feet of Jesus, clothed, and in his right mind: and they were afraid. ⁴⁶ And they that saw it told them ⁴⁷how he that was possessed with ⁴⁸devils was ⁴⁹made whole. ⁵⁰ And all the people of the country round about ⁵¹Gerasenes Gadarenes ⁵²asked him to depart from them: for they were ⁵³hidden taken with great fear: and he entered into a boat, and returned. ⁵⁴ Now the man returned back again. ⁵⁵ But from whom the ⁵⁶devils were gone out prayed him that he might

R.V. ¹ Or, seemeth to have
Gr. demons. ² Or, of a long time

³ Many ancient authorities read Gerasenes; others, Gadarenes: and so in ver. 37.
Gr. demon. ⁴ Or, saved

A.V. ⁵ Or, thinketh that he hath.

be with him: but ^{he} Jesus sent him away, saying, ^{thy} Return to thine own house, and ^{show} declare how great things God hath done ^{unto} for thee. And he went his way, and published ^{publishing} through- out the whole city how great things Jesus had done ^{unto} for him.

⁴⁰ And ^{as} it came to pass, that, when Jesus returned, the multitude ^{welcomed} people gladly received him: for they were all waiting for him. ⁴¹ And ^{And} behold, there came a man named Jairus, and he was ^a ruler of the synagogue: and he fell down at Jesus' feet, and besought him ^{that he would} come into his house: ⁴² for he had ^{an} only daughter, about twelve years of age, and she lay a dying. But as he went the multitudes ^{people} thronged him.

⁴³ And a woman ^{having} an issue of blood twelve years, which ^{had} spent all her ^{living} upon physicians, and could not be healed of any, ⁴⁴ came behind him, and touched ^{the} border of his garment: and ^{immediately} the issue of her blood stanch'd. ⁴⁵ And Jesus said, Who ^{is it that} touched me? ^{And when} all denied, Peter said, ^{When} and they that were with him, Master, the multitudes press thee and ^{press thee} and sayest thou,

Who touched me? ^{And} But Jesus said, Some one hath touch'd me: for I perceived that ^{power} had gone forth from me.

⁴⁷ And when the woman saw that she was not hid, she came trembling, and falling down before him, she declared ^{in the} unto him presence of all the people for what cause she had touched him, and how she was healed immediately.

⁴⁸ And he said unto her, Daughter, be of good comfort: ^{thy} faith hath made thee whole; ^{go} in peace.

⁴⁹ While he yet spake, there cometh one from ^{the} ruler of

a ch. 7. 6.

b Pa. 68. 16.
Cp. ch. 5. 14.
c See John 11. 28.d ch. 9. 11.
e ch. 9. 28.
Mark 14. 23.
f Mark 3. 17.
g For ver. 41
—See Matt. 9. 18—28
& Mark 5. 22—43.A ch. 23. 27.
Matt. 11. 17.
h ch. 7. 12.
i ch. 13. 14.
Acts 18. 15
& 18. 8, 17.
k Cp. Acts 20. 10.

l John 11. 41, 11.

m See ch. 7. 12.

n See Mark 1. 31.

o ch. 7. 14, 22.

p Cp. Matt. 11. 5
& John 11. 41.q Cp. Judg. 15. 19
& 1 Sam. 30. 12.r ver. 45.
Mark 5. 9.s Lev. 15. 28.
t ch. 21. 4.
u Mark 12. 44.v See Matt. 8. 4.
w Matt. 10. 1.
x Mark 8. 13—15
& 6. 7.

y Matt. 14. 36.

z 22. 5.
Cp. Num. 15. 28, 32.aa Dent. 22. 12.
ab Matt. 15. 29.ac 17. 12.
ad Matt. 10. 5, 7, 8.ae Cp. ver. 11
& ch. 10. 1, 9.af v ver. 11, 60.
See ch. 4. 42.ag For ver. 3—5, see Matt. 10. 9—14
& Mark 6. 11.ah Cp. ch. 10. 4—11
& 22. 38.

ai Cp. Mark 6. 5.

aj ch. 5. 17
& 6. 19.ak Cp. Acts 10. 38.
e Acts 13. 51.al Cp. Neh. 5. 13
& Acts 18. 6.am See Mark 1. 44.
an James 5. 3.ao Cp. Mark 6. 12.
ap See ch. 7. 60.aq For ver. 7—9, see Matt. 14. 1—12
& Mark 6. 14—22.ar ch. 8. 1, 19.
Acts 13. 1.as For ver. 14—22, see Matt. 14. 1—12
& Mark 6. 14—22.at ch. 8. 1, 19.
Acts 13. 1.
au ver. 41.

the synagogue's ^{house}, saying, ^{trouble} Thy daughter is dead; ^{trouble} not ^{the} 'Master. ⁵⁰ But ^{James} when

hearing it, he answered him, saying, Fear not: ^{only believe} believe only; and she shall be ^{made} whole. ⁵¹ And

when he came ^{into} the house, he suffered ^{not any} man to enter in with him.

save ^{Peter}, and ^{James}, and ^{John}, and the father of the maiden and her mother. ⁵² And all were weeping, and bewailing her: but he ^{said}, Weep not;

for ^{she} is not dead, but ^{sleepeth}. ⁵³ And they laughed him to scorn, knowing that she was dead. ⁵⁴ And he put them all out,

and took her by the hand, and called, saying, Maiden, ^{arise}. ⁵⁵ And ^{her} spirit returned, and she ^{rose up} immediately: and he commanded that ^{something} be given her to eat. ⁵⁶ And

her parents were ^{amazed}: but ^{he} charged them that they should tell no man what ^{had been} done.

¹ And ^{Then} he called ^{his} twelve disciples together, and gave them power and authority over all ^{devils}, and to cure diseases.

² And he sent them forth to ^{preach} the kingdom of God, and to heal ^{the} sick. ³ And he said unto them, Take nothing for your journey, ^{neither} staff, nor wallet, nor ^{bread}, nor ^{money}; neither have two ^{coats} apiece. ⁴ And

into whatsoever house ye enter, whatsoever house ye enter into, there abide, and thence depart. ⁵ And

as many as receive you not, whosoever will not receive you, when ye depart from that city, ^{shake off} the very dust from your feet ^{for} a testimony ^{against} them. ⁶ And they departed, and went ^{throughout} the villages, preaching the gospel, and healing ^{everywhere}.

⁷ Now ^{Herod} the tetrarch heard of all that was done ^{by him}: and he was much perplexed, because that it was said ^{by some}.

R.V. ¹ Some ancient authorities omit *had spent all her living upon physicians, and, they that were with him.* ² Or, *saved thee* ³ Or, *Teacher* ⁴ Or, *saved*

⁵ Some ancient authorities omit *and* ⁶ Or, *demons.* ⁷ Some ancient

that "John was risen from the dead; ^a and ^b by some, that ^c *Eljah* ^d *Elías* had appeared; and ^e by others, that one of the old prophets was risen again. ^f And Herod said, John ^g have I beheaded: but who is this, ^h about whom I hear such things? And ⁱ he ^j sought to see him.

¹⁰ And the apostles, when they were returned, ^k declared unto him ^l what things they had done. ^m And he took them, and ⁿ withdrew

privately into a desert place belonging to the city called Bethsaida. ^o But the multitudes perceiving it, followed him: and he ^p welcomed them, and ^q spake unto them of the kingdom of God, and ^r healed ^s them that had need of healing. ^t And when ^u the day began to wear away; and the twelve came, and said unto him, ^v Send the multitude away, that they may go into the villages and country round about, and lodge, and get victuals: for we are here in a desert place. ^w But he said unto them, ^x Give ye them to eat. And they said, We have no more ^y than ^z five loaves and two fishes; except we should go and buy ^{aa} food ^{ab} meat for all this people.

¹⁴ For they were about five thousand men. And he said unto his disciples, Make them ^{ac} sit down ^{ad} in companies, about fifty each, ^{ae} by fifties in a company.

¹⁵ And they did so, and made them all ^{af} sit down. ^{ag} And he took the five loaves and the two fishes, and ^{ah} looking up to heaven, ^{ai} he blessed them, and ^{aj} brake; and gave to the disciples to set before the multitude. ^{ak} And they did eat, and were all filled: and there was taken up ^{al} that which remained over to them ^{am} of fragments that remained over to them of broken pieces, twelve baskets.

^c John 8. 52. Heb. 2. 9. ^d ch. 24. 30. ^e 1 Sam. 9. 13. ^f ch. 8. 51. Mark 14. 23.

^g Cp. ch. 21. 51, 52 & Matt. 13. 23 & 23. 35 & 24. 34 & Mark 13. 30. ^h Matt. 23. 26. Mark 8. 7 & 14. 22. ⁱ Cp. 1 Cor. 14. 16. ^j See Matt. 14. 22. ^k Mark 12. 13 (Gk.).

^a ver. 19. ^b For ver. 18. ^c —20, see Matt. 13. 12–16 & Mark 8. 27–29. ^d ver. 7. ^e Matt. 14. 2. ^f Mark 6. 14. ^g ver. 8. ^h Mark 6. 15. ⁱ Cp. Matt. 17. 10. ^j & Mark 9. 11 & John 1. 21. ^k ch. 23. 8. ^l & Mark 6. 30. ^m ch. 23. 35. ⁿ Acts 3. 18. ^o Rev. 12. 10. ^p Cp. ch. 2. 39 & Acts 4. 23 (mg.) & Rev. 11. 15. ^q See Matt. 1. 17. ^r & Mark 16. 7. ^s Mark 8. 30. ^t See Matt. 12. 16. ^u For ver. 10. ^v See Matt. 14. 12–21 & Mark 6. 32–44 & John 6. 1–13. ^w Cp. Matt. 13. 23–35 & Mark 8. 2–9. ^x For ver. 22. ^y —27, see Matt. 18. 21–28 & Mark 8. 31. ^z ch. 18. 31. ^{aa} Cp. ch. 13. 33. ^{ab} ch. 24. 7. ^{ac} Matt. 17. 12. ^{ad} 23. Mark 8. 30, 31. ^{ae} ch. 17. 23. ^{af} 1 Pet. 2. 4. ^{ag} Cp. ch. 20. 17. ^{ah} ch. 8. 49. ^{ai} ver. 2. ^{aj} ch. 18. 33. ^{ak} & 24. 7, 46. ^{al} See Matt. 27. ^{am} & John 2. 19. ^{an} ch. 24. 29. ^{ao} (Gk.). ^{ap} Jer. 8. 4. ^{aq} Cp. 2 Tim. 2. 12, 13. ^{ar} See Matt. 10. 38, 39. ^{as} Cp. Matt. 15. 23. ^{at} 1 Cor. 15. 21. ^{au} Cp. ch. 12. 20. ^{av} Cp. 2 Kin. 4. 42–44. ^{aw} Matt. 16. 9. ^{ax} Mark 8. 19. ^{ay} Rom. 1. 14. ^{az} 1 Tim. 1. 8, 13. ^{ba} Heb. 11. 16. ^{bb} 1 John 2. 26. ^{bc} Cp. Matt. 10. 23. ^{bd} Dan. 7. 10. ^{be} Zech. 14. 5. ^{bf} Mark 24. 30 & 25. 31. ^{bg} & 26. 64. ^{bh} John 1. 51. ^{bi} Acts 1. 11. ^{bj} 1 Thess. 1. 10. ^{bk} & 4. 16. ^{bl} Jude 14. ^{bm} Rev. 1. 7. ^{bn} Cp. Deut. 88. 2. ^{bo} Matt. 19. 28 & 25. 31. ^{bp} Mark 10. 37. ^{bq} John 17. 24. ^{br} Acts 10. 22. ^{bs} Rev. 14. 10. ^{bt} Cp. Matt. 18. 41 & 18. 37.

¹⁸ And it came to pass, as he was praying alone, the disciples were with him: and he asked them, saying, ^{ca} Who do the multitudes say that I am? ^{cb} And they answering said, ^{cc} John the Baptist; but ^{cd} others ^{ce} say, ^{cf} *Eljah*; and ^{cg} others, ^{ch} that one of the old prophets is risen again. ^{ci} And he said unto them, But ^{cj} who say ye that I am? ^{ck} And Peter answering said, ^{cl} The Christ of God. ^{cm} But he charged them, and commanded them to tell this to no man; ^{cn} saying, ^{co} The Son of man must ^{cp} suffer many things, and ^{cq} be rejected of the elders and chief priests and scribes, and be ^{cr} killed, and ^{cs} the third day be raised up. ^{ct} And he said unto them all, If any man will come after me, let him ^{cu} deny himself, and ^{cv} take up his cross ^{cw} daily, and follow me. ^{cx} For ^{cy} whosoever ^{cz} will save his ^{da} life shall lose it: but whosoever ^{db} will lose his ^{dc} life for my sake, the same shall save it. ^{dd} For what is a man ^{de} profited, if he gain the whole world, and lose ^{df} or forfeit his ^{dg} himself, or ^{dh} own self? ^{di} For ^{dj} whosoever shall be ashamed of me and of my words, of him shall the Son of man be ashamed, ^{dk} when he cometh in ^{dl} his own glory, and ^{dm} the glory of the Father, and of ^{dn} the holy angels. ^{do} But I tell you of a truth, ^{dp} There be some ^{dq} of them that stand here, which shall ^{dr} in no wise ^{ds} taste of death, ^{dt} till they see the kingdom of God.

²⁸ And it came to pass about an eight days after these sayings, he took ^{ea} with him ^{eb} Peter and John and James, and ^{ec} went up into the mountain to pray. ^{ed} And as he was praying, ^{ee} the fashion of his countenance was ^{ef} altered, and

^{cf} Mark 7. 24. ^{ch} John 11. 41 & 17. 1. ^{ci} For ver. 28–30, see Matt. 17. 1–3 & Mark 9. 2–8.

^ahis raiment ^{became} white ^{and} ^{dazzling.} ³⁰ And ^{behold,} there ^{glistening.} ^{And,} talked with him two men, which were Moses and ^{Elijah;} ³¹ who appeared in glory, and spake of his ^{1c}decease which he ^{was about to} should accomplish at Jerusalem. ³² Now But Peter and they that were with him ^{1c}were heavy with sleep: but ²when they were ^{fully} awake, ^{and} they saw his glory, and the two men that stood with him. ³³ And it came to pass, as they ^{were parting} departed from him, Peter said unto Jesus, Master, it is good for us to be here: and let us make three ³⁴tabernacles; one for thee, and one for Moses, and one for ^{Elijah.} ³⁵ And ^{not knowing} what he said, ³⁶ And while he ^{said these things,} there came ^{While} ^{thus spake,} a cloud, and overshadowed them: and they feared as they entered into the cloud. ³⁷ And ^{a voice came} out of the cloud, saying, ²This is ^{my} Son, ^{my chosen.} ³⁸ And when the voice ^{came,} Jesus was found alone. ³⁹ And they ^{held their peace,} and told no man in those days any of ^{the} things which they had seen.

³⁷ And it came to pass, that on the next day, when they were come down from the ^{mountain,} a great multitude met him. ³⁸ And ^{behold,} a man from the ^{multitude} cried out, saying, ^{Master,} I beseech thee to look upon my ^{son;} for ^{he is} mine only ^{child.} ³⁹ And behold, a spirit taketh him, and he suddenly crieth out; and it ^{7c}teareth him that he ^{foameth,} and it hardly departeth from him, bruising him sorely. ⁴⁰ And I besought thy disciples to cast ^{1c}him out; and ^{they could} not. ⁴¹ And Jesus ^{answered} said, O ^{faithless} and perverse generation, ^{how long} shall I be with

you, and ^{bear with} suffer you? ^{bring hither} ^{thy son.} ⁴² And as he was yet a coming, the ⁸devil ^{dashed him} threw him down, and ^{10c}tare ^{him grievously.} But Jesus ^{rebuked} the unclean spirit, and healed the ^{boy} child, and ^{gave} delivered him ^{back} to his father. ⁴³ And they were all ^{astonished} amazed at ^{the} ^{majesty} mighty power of God.

⁴⁴ But while they were ^{all were} marvelling at all the things which ^{he} Jesus did, he said ^{unto} his disciples, ⁴⁵ Let these ^{words} sink down into your ears: for the Son of man shall be delivered ^{up} into the hands of men. ⁴⁶ But they understood not this saying, and ^{it was} concealed from them, that they should not perceive it: and they ^{were afraid} feared to ask him ^{about} that saying.

⁴⁷ And there arose a reasoning among them, which of them should be ^{1c}greatest. ⁴⁸ But when ^{Jesus saw} the reasoning of their heart, he took a ^{little} child, and set him by ^{his side,} and said unto them, ^{Whosoever} shall receive this ^{little} child in my name receiveth me: and ^{whosoever} shall receive me receiveth him that sent me: for ^{he that is} least among you all, the same ^{is} shall be great.

⁴⁹ And John answered and said, Master, we saw one ^{casting} out ¹³devils in thy name; and ^{we} forbade him, because he followeth not with us. ⁵⁰ But Jesus said unto him, Forbid ^{him} not: for he that is not against ^{us} is for ^{you.} us.

⁵¹ And it came to pass, when the ^{days} ¹⁴were well-nigh come that ^{he} should be received up, ^{he} stedfastly set his face ^{to} go to Jerusalem, ⁵² and ^{sent} messengers before his face: and they went, and entered into a village of ^{the} Samaritans, to

R.V. ¹ Or, departure ² Or, having remained awake ³ Or, boots ⁴ Many ancient authorities read my beloved Son. See Matt. 17, 5; Mark 9, 7. ⁵ Or, was past ⁶ Or, Teacher ⁷ Or, consuetudine ⁸ Or, demon. ⁹ Or, rent him ¹⁰ Or, conspired ¹¹ Or, greater. ¹² Or, lesser. ¹³ Or, demon. ¹⁴ Or, were being fulfilled.

make ready for him. ⁵³ And ^{as though he were going as though he would go} they did not receive him, because ⁵⁴ his face was as though he would go to Jerusalem. And when his disciples James and John saw ^{this}, they said, Lord, wilt thou that we ^{bid} command ^{fire} to come down from heaven, and consume them? ⁵⁵ But he turned, and rebuked them, and said,

Ye know not what manner of spirit ye are of.

⁵⁶ For the Son of man is not come to destroy men's lives, but to save them. And they went to another village.

⁵⁷ And it came to pass, that, as they went ⁱⁿ the way, ^a certain man said unto him, Lord, I will follow thee whithersoever thou goest. ⁵⁸ And Jesus said unto him, The foxes have holes, and the birds of the heaven ^{have} ^{air} nests; but the Son of man hath not where to lay his head. ⁵⁹ And he said unto another, Follow me. But he said, Lord, suffer me first to go and bury my father. ⁶⁰ But he said unto him, ^{Let} the dead bury their own dead; but go thou and ^{publish abroad} the kingdom of God. ⁶¹ And another also said, I will follow thee, Lord; ^{but} first suffer me to go to my father, and let me first go bid them farewell, which are at home at my house. ⁶² But Jesus said unto him, ^{No} man, having put his hand to the plough, and looking back, is fit for the kingdom of God.

¹ Now after these things ^{After} the Lord appointed ^{seventy} ^{others,} and ^{sent} them two and two before his face into every city and place, whither he himself was about to come. ² And he said unto them, Therefore said he unto them, The harvest is plenteous, but the labourers are few: ^{pray} ye therefore the Lord of the harvest, that he would send forth

labourers into his harvest. ³ Go your ways: ^{behold}, I send you forth as lambs ^{in the midst of wolves}. ⁴ Carry ^{no} purse, ^{no} wallet, ^{no} scrip, ^{no} shoes: and ^{salute} no man ^{on the way}. ⁵ And into whatsoever house ye ^{shall} enter, first say, ^{Peace be to this house}. ⁶ And if ^{the} son of peace be there, your peace shall rest upon ^{him}: but if not, ^{it} shall turn to you again. ⁷ And in ^{that} the same house remain, eating and drinking such things as they give: for ^{the} labourer is worthy of his hire. Go not from house to house. ⁸ And into whatsoever city ye enter, and they receive you, eat such things as are set before you: ⁹ and heal the sick that are therein, and say unto them, ^{The kingdom of God is come nigh unto you}. ¹⁰ But into whatsoever city ye ^{shall} enter, and they receive you not, go your ways out into the streets ^{thereof} of the same, and say, ¹¹ ^{Even} the very dust from ^{of} your city, which ^{cleaveth} to our feet, we do wipe off against you: ^{howbeit} know ^{notwithstanding} be ye sure of this, that ^{the} kingdom of God is come ^{nigh} unto you. ¹² But ^I say unto you, ^{that} it shall be more tolerable in ^{that} day for Sodom, than for that city. ¹³ Woe unto thee, Chorazin! woe unto thee, Bethsaida! for if the ^{mighty} works had been done in ^{Tyre} and Sidon, which ^{were} have been done in you, they ^{would} have repented long ago, sitting in sackcloth and ashes. ¹⁴ ^{Howbeit} ^{But} it shall be more tolerable for ^{Tyre} and Sidon ⁱⁿ the judgement, than for you. ¹⁵ And thou, Capernaum, ^{shalt} thou be exalted ^{unto} heaven? thou shalt be brought down ^{unto} ^{Hades}. ¹⁶ ^{He} that heareth you heareth me;

R.V. ¹ Many ancient authorities add even as Elias did.

manner of spirit ye are of. Some, but fewer, add also For the Son of man came not to destroy men's lives, but to save them.

² Gr. lodging-places.

³ Gr. powers.

² Some ancient authorities add and said, I know not what

man came not to destroy men's lives, but to save them.

³ Or, enter first, say

⁴ Or, it

and ^{he} that ^{rejecteth} ^{despiseth} ^{you} ^{rejecteth} ^{despiseth} ^{me}; and ^{he} that ^{rejecteth} ^{despiseth} ^{me} ^{rejecteth} ^{despiseth} ^{him} that sent me.

¹⁷ And ^{the} seventy returned ^{again} with joy, saying, Lord, ^{even} the ^{devils} are subject unto us ^{through} thy name. ¹⁸ And he said unto them, ^I beheld Satan ^{fallen as lightning fall} from heaven. ¹⁹ Behold, I have given you authority ^{to tread upon} serpents and scorpions, and over all the power of ^{the} enemy: and ^{nothing} shall ⁱⁿ any ^{wise} hurt you. ²⁰ Notwithstanding in this rejoice not, that the spirits are subject unto you; but ^{rejoice that} ^{rather rejoice, because} your names are written in heaven.

²¹ In that ^{same hour} ^{he} rejoiced ^{in the Holy Spirit,} and said, I ^{thank} thee, O Father, ^{Lord of heaven and earth,} that ^{thou} ^{didst hide} ^{hast hid} these things from the wise and understanding, and ^{didst reveal} them unto babes: ^{even so,} Father; ^{for so} ^{it was well-pleasing in thy sight.} ²² ^{All things} have been delivered unto me of my Father: and no man knoweth who the Son is, ^{save} but the Father; and who the Father is, ^{save} but the Son, and he ^{to whomsoever} the Son ^{willeth} to reveal ^{him.} ²³ And he ^{turned} ^{he} ^{said} ^{privately,} ^{Blessed are} the eyes which see the things that ye see: ²⁴ for I ^{say unto} ^{you,} ^{that many prophets and kings} have desired to see the things which ye see, and ^{have not} seen them; and to hear the things which ye hear, and ^{have not} heard them.

²⁵ And behold, a certain ^{lawyer} stood up, and ^{tempted} him, saying, ^{Master,} what shall I do to ^{inherit eternal life?} ²⁶ And he said unto him, What is written in the law? how readest thou?

a John 12.
48. 1 Thess.
4. 8. Cp.
Matt. 25. 45.
6 Matt. 22.

Mark 12. 30.
Cited from
Deut. 6. 5.
e John 8. 23.
d ver. 1.
f See
Mark 16. 17.
g Cited from
Lev. 19. 18.
See Matt. 19.
18.
h Cp. John
12. 31 & 16. 11
& Col. 2. 15
& Rev. 12. 8, 9.
i Lev. 18. 4.
Neh. 9. 29.
Ezek. 20. 11.
Rom. 10. 5.
Gal. 3. 12.
j Cp. Isai. 1. 12 & Rev. 9. 4.
k Ps. 16. 15.
l Ps. 91. 13.
Mark 16. 18.
Acts 28. 3.
m Matt. 13.

n ch. 21. 18.
o Rom. 8.
28. 39.
p Cp. ch. 18.
31 & 19. 28.
q Cp. Matt.
7. 22, 23.
r Ex. 32. 32.
s Ps. 69. 33.
Isai. 4. 3.
Ezek. 13. 9.
Dan. 12. 1.
Phil. 4. 3.
Heb. 12. 23.
Rev. 3. 5, al.
t John 1. 19.
u Num. 8. 19.

v For ver. 21, 22, see Matt. 11. 25-27.
w Cp. Isai. 53. 11.
x Cp. Mark 12. 34.
y See
Acts 17. 34.
z Job 37. 24.
1 Cor. 1. 19-27.
2 Cor. 8. 14.
y Pa. 8. 2.
Matt. 21. 16.
Cp. ch. 8. 10 & Matt. 16. 17.
x See
Matt. 10. 5.
y Cp. ch. 12.

z John 1. 18 & 8. 46 & 7. 29 & 8. 19 & 10. 15 & 17. 25. See
Matt. 28. 18.
a Isai. 1. 6.
b Cp. John 17. 25.
c See
Matt. 18. 28.
d Matt. 13. 15, 17. Cp.
Matt. 16. 17.
e Heb. 11. 12.
f 1 Pet. 1. 10-12.
g Cp. John 8. 54.
h For ver. 25-29
i Matt. 13. 16-19 & 22. 34-39 & Mark 10. 17-19.
j See
ch. 7. 30.
k See
John 8. 61.
l Matt. 19. 29 & 25. 34, 46.
m Cp. John 3. 15, al.

²⁷ And he answering said, ^{Thou shalt love the Lord thy God} ^{with all thy heart, and with all thy soul, and with all thy strength, and with all thy mind; and thy neighbour as thyself} ²⁸ And he said unto him, ^{Thou hast answered right: this do, and thou shalt live.} ²⁹ But he, ^{desiring} ^{willing} to justify himself, said unto Jesus, And who is my neighbour? ³⁰ Jesus made answer and said, A certain man ^{was going down} from Jerusalem to Jericho: and he fell among robbers, which ^{stripped him} ^{of his raiment, and wounded him, and departed, leaving him half dead.}

³¹ And by chance ^{a certain priest was there} ^{came down a} going down ^{certain priest} that way: and when he saw him, he passed by on the other side. ³² And ^{in like manner} ^a ^{Levite also,} when he ^{came to the place,} ^{Levite,} ^{was at the place,} ^{came} and ^{saw him,} ^{and looked on him,} ^{and passed by on the other side.} ³³ But a certain ^{Samaritan,} as he journeyed, came where he was: and when he saw him, he ^{was moved with compassion,} ^{had compassion on him,} ³⁴ and came to him, and ^{bound} up his wounds, pouring ^{on them} ^{oil and wine;} and he set him on his own beast, and brought him to an inn, and took care of him.

³⁵ And on the morrow ^{when he departed,} he took out two ^{pieces} ^{of pence,} and gave them to the host, and said unto him, Take care of him; and whatsoever thou spendest more, I ^{when I come back again,} ^{again, I} will repay thee. ³⁶ Which ^{now} of these three, thinkest thou, ^{proved} ^{was} neighbour unto him that fell among the ^{robbers?} ³⁷ And he said, He that shewed mercy on him. ^{And Jesus said} ^{unto him, Go,} ^{and do thou likewise.}

³⁸ Now ^{it came to pass,} ^{as they went on their way,} he entered into a certain village: and a certain

R.V. 1 Gr. demons. 2 Or, by

3 See marginal note on Matt. 18. 28.

A.V. 4 Many ancient copies add these words, And turning to his disciples, he said.

5 Or, praise

6 Or, that

7 Or, Teacher

8 Or, from

9 See Matt. 30. 2.

woman named ^aMartha ^breceived him into her house. ³⁹ And she had a sister called ^cMary, which also ^dsat at the Lord's feet, and heard his word. ⁴⁰ But Martha was ^ecumbered about much ^fserving; and ^gshe came up to him, and said, Lord, dost thou not care that my sister ^hdid leave me to serve alone? bid her therefore that she help me. ⁴¹ But the Lord answered and said unto her, ⁱMartha, Martha, thou art ^janxious and troubled about many things: ^kbut one thing is needful: ^lfor Mary hath chosen ^mthe good part, which shall not be taken away from her.

¹ And it came to pass, **II** that, as he was praying in a certain place, ⁿthat when he ceased, one of his disciples said unto him, Lord, teach us to pray, ^oeven as John also taught his disciples. ² And he said unto them, ^pWhen ye pray, say, ^qOur Father, ^rHallowed be ^sthy name. ^tThy kingdom come.

³ Thy will be done, as in heaven, so in earth. ⁴ Give us ^uday by day ^vour daily bread. ⁵ And ^wforgive us our sins; for we ^xourselves also forgive everyone that is indebted to us. And ^ybring us not into ^ztemptation; ^{aa}but deliver us from evil.

⁶ And he said unto them, Which of you shall have a friend, and shall go unto him at midnight, and say ^{ab}unto him, Friend, lend me three loaves; ^{ac}for a friend of mine ^{ad}is come to me from a journey, and I have nothing to set before him; ^{ae}and he from within shall answer and say, Trouble me not: the door is now shut, and my children are

^a John 11. 1.
^b 19, 30
^c 12. 2, 3.
^d ch. 10. 6.
^e ch. 8. 35.
^f Cp. Acts 22. 3.
^g Cp. ch. 18.
^h 1-6.
ⁱ Cp. 1 Cor.
^j 7. 35 (for mg.).
^k For ver. 9.
^l 13, see Matt.
^m 7, 7-11.
ⁿ 10 Matt. 18.
^o 19
^p 21, 22.
^q John 11. 34.
^r John 14. 13
^s 15. 7, 16
^t 16. 23, 24.
^u James 1. 5, 6.
^v 17 John 3. 29
^w 5. 14, 15.
^x 1 Chr.
^y 28. 2.
^z 2 Chr. 18. 2
^{aa} Prov. 6. 17.
^{ab} Jer. 29. 18.
^{ac} Cp. Isai. 55. 6.
^{ad} Cp. Rev.
^{ae} 3. 30.
^{af} 1 Cor.
^{ag} 7. 33-34.
^{ah} See ch. 12. 22.
^{ai} Cp. Ps. 27.
^{aj} 4 (7).
^{ak} John 6.
^{al} 27 (7).
^{am} 1 Pt. 10. 5.
^{an} ch. 4. 3.
^{ao} Gen. 6. 5
^{ap} 8. 21, 22.
^{aq} Matt. 12. 34.
^{ar} 0 See
^{as} ch. 5. 33.
^{at} p Cp. John
^{au} 4. 10
^{av} & Acts 2. 38.
^{aw} q For ver.
^{ax} 2-4, cp. Matt.
^{ay} 6. 9-13.
^{az} r John 20.
^{ba} 17.
^{bb} 1 Pet. 1. 17.
^{bc} s Isai. 22. 23.
^{bd} Cp. ch. 1. 32.
^{be} & Eccles. 32. 4
^{bf} & 1 Pet. 3. 13.
^{bg} t For ver. 14.
^{bh} 15, see Matt.
^{bi} 12. 22-24.
^{bj} Cp. Matt. 9.
^{bk} 32-34.
^{bl} c John 17. 6.
^{bm} d Cp. Matt.
^{bn} 3. 2
^{bo} & 4. 17.
^{bp} w Prov.
^{bq} 30. 6.
^{br} s Cp. Matt.
^{bs} 6. 34.
^{bt} v See
^{bu} ch. 7. 43.
^{bv} s See
^{bw} Matt. 10. 35.
^{bx} c ch. 22. 40.
^{by} Matt. 26. 41.
^{bz} Mark 14. 38.
^{ca} Cp. 1 Cor. 10.
^{cb} 13.
^{cc} See
^{cd} [John 8. 6].
^{ce} d ch. 21. 11.
^{cf} e For ver. 17
^{cg} -22, see Matt.
^{ch} 12. 25-29
^{ci} & Mark 3.
^{cj} 23-27.
^{ck} f See
^{cl} Matt. 9. 4.

with me in bed; I cannot rise and give ^{thoe?} ^{thoe.} ⁸ I say unto you, Though he will not rise and give him, ⁹because he is his friend, yet because of his importunity he will ^{arise} ^{rise} and give him ^{as} many as he needeth. ⁹ And I say unto you, ¹⁰Ask, and ^{it} shall be given you; ¹¹seek, and ye shall find; ¹²knock, and it shall be opened unto you. ¹³For every one that asketh receiveth; and he that seeketh findeth; and to him that knocketh it shall be opened. ¹⁴And of which of you that is a father shall his son ask ¹⁵a loaf, and he give him ¹⁶a stone? or ¹⁷if he ask a fish, and will he for a fish give him a serpent? ¹⁸Or ¹⁹if he shall ask an egg, will he ²⁰offer him a scorpion? ²¹If ye then, ²²being evil, know how to give good gifts unto your ²³children, ²⁴how much more shall ²⁵your heavenly Father ²⁶give the Holy Spirit to them that ask him?

¹⁴ And he was casting out a ¹⁵devil which was dumb. And it came to pass, when the ¹⁶devil was gone out, the dumb ¹⁷man spake; and the ¹⁸multitudes marvelled. ¹⁹But some of them said, ²⁰By Beelzebub the prince of the ²¹devils casteth out devils. ²²And others, ²³tempting him, sought of him ²⁴a sign from heaven. ²⁵But he, ²⁶knowing their thoughts, said unto them, Every kingdom divided against itself is brought to desolation; ²⁷and a house ²⁸divided against a house falleth. ²⁹And ³⁰if Satan also is divided against himself, how shall his kingdom stand? because ye say that I cast out ³¹devils ³²by Beelzebub. ³³And if I ³⁴by Beelzebub cast out ³⁵devils,

R.V. ¹ Gr. distracted.

² Many ancient authorities read but few things are needful, or one.

³ Many ancient authorities add Thy will be done, as in heaven, so on earth. See Matt. 6. 10.

⁴ Gr. our bread for the coming day.

⁵ Gr. whatever things.

⁶ Or, in

⁷ Gr. demon.

⁸ Or, and house falleth upon house.

⁹ Or, out of his way.

¹⁰ Gr. give.

¹¹ Gr. Beelzebub, and so ver. 16, 19.

“by whom do ^byour sons cast them out? therefore shall they be your judges. ²⁰ But if I ^{by} with the finger of God cast out devils, then is no doubt ^cthe kingdom of God is come upon you. ²¹ When the strong man ^{fully} armed ^{guardeth} his own court, his goods are in peace: ²² ^abut when a stronger than he shall come upon him, and overcome him, he taketh from him ^{his whole} armour wherein he trusted, and ^ddivideth his spoils. ²³ ^mHe that is not with me is against me; and he that gathereth not with me scattereth. ²⁴ ^{The} unclean spirit when ^{he} is gone out of the unclean spirit ^{passeth} a man, he walketh through ^{waterless} dry places, seeking rest; and finding none, ^{he} saith, I will turn back unto my house whence I came out. ²⁵ And when ^{he} is come, ^{he} cometh, ^{he} findeth it swept and garnished. ²⁶ Then goeth ^{he}, and taketh to him seven other spirits more evil wicked than ^{himself}; and they enter ⁱⁿ, and dwell there: and ^ethe last state of that man becometh ^{is} worse than the first.

²⁷ And it came to pass, as he ^{said} spake these things, ^aa certain woman of the multitude ^{company} lifted up her voice, and said unto him, ^{Blessed} is the womb that bare thee, and the breasts which thou didst suck. ²⁸ But he said, Yea rather, ^{blessed} are they ^athat hear the word of God, and ^ckeep it.

²⁹ And ^dwhen the multitudes were gathered together unto him, he began to say, ^{This} generation is an evil generation: ^ait seeketh after a sign; and there shall no sign be given to it ^{but} the sign of ^{Jonah} the prophet. ³⁰ For even as ^{Jonah} became a sign unto the Ninevites, so shall also the Son of man be to this generation. ³¹ ^{The} queen of the

south shall rise up in the judgement: with the men of this generation, and ^{shall} condemn them: for she came from the ^{ends} utmost parts of the earth to hear the wisdom of Solomon; and, behold, ^aa greater than Solomon is here. ³² ^{The} men of Nineveh shall stand up in the judgement with this generation, and ^{shall} condemn it: for they repented at the preaching of Jonah; and, behold, ^aa greater than Jonas is here.

³³ ⁿNo man, when he hath lighted a lamp, putteth it in a cellar, secret place, neither under the bushel, but on a candlestick, that they which enter in may see the light. ³⁴ ^{The} lamp of thy body is the eye: therefore when thine eye is single, thy whole body also is full of light; but when ^{it} thine eye is evil, thy body also is full of darkness. ³⁵ ^{Look} therefore whether that the light which is in thee be not darkness. ³⁶ If therefore thy whole body be full of light, having no part dark, it shall be wholly full of light, ^{as} when ^{the} lamp shines with its bright shining doth give thee light.

³⁷ Now And as he spake, ^aa certain Pharisee ^{sought} besought him to ^{dine} with him: and he went in, and sat down to meat. ³⁸ And when the Pharisee saw it, he marvelled ^{that} he had not first washed before ^{dinner}. ³⁹ And the Lord said unto him, ^{Now} do ye Pharisees ^{cleanse} make clean the outside of the cup and of the platter; but your inward part is full of extortion and wickedness. ⁴⁰ Ye foolish ones, ^bdid not he that made fools, that which is without make the inside also? ⁴¹ Howbeit ^{give} But rather ^{alms} those things which are within, and behold, ^aall things are clean unto you.

⁴² ^mBut woe unto you Pharisees!

R.V. ¹ Gr. demons.² Or, itA.V. ^a See Matt. 5. 18.³ Or, itself⁴ Gr. more than.⁵ Gr. break/ast.⁶ Or, ye can⁷ Or, as you are able.

for ^{every herb} ye tithe mint and rue and ^{all manner of herbs} and pass over ^{judgement} judgement and ^{judgement} the love of God: ^{but} these ought ye to have done, and not to leave the other undone. ⁴³ Woe unto ^{you} Pharisees! for ^{ye} love the ^{chief} uppermost seats in the synagogues, and the salutations in the marketplaces. ⁴⁴ Woe unto

^{you} scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye are as the tombs which appear not, and the men that walk over them ^{know it not} are not aware of them.

⁴⁵ Then answered one of ^{the} lawyers, answering saith unto him, Master, and said, thou reproachest us also. ⁴⁶ And he said, Woe unto

^{you} lawyers also, ye lawyers! for ye lade men with burdens grievous to be borne, and ye yourselves touch not the burdens with one of your fingers. ⁴⁷ Woe unto you! for ye build the tombs and sepulchres of the prophets, and your fathers killed them.

⁴⁸ So ^{ye} are witnesses and consent unto the works of ^{your} fathers: for they indeed killed them, and ye build their tombs.

⁴⁹ Therefore also said ^{the} wisdom of God, I will send unto them ^d prophets and apostles; and some of them they shall ^{kill} slay and persecute:

⁵⁰ that ^{the} blood of all the prophets, which was shed ^{from} the foundation of the world, may be ^{required} of this generation;

⁵¹ from the blood of ^{Abel} Abel unto the blood of ^{Zachariah} Zachariah, who perished between ^{the} altar and ^{the} sanctuary: yea, I say unto you, it shall be ^{required} of this generation.

⁵² Woe unto ^{you} lawyers! for ye have taken away the key of knowledge: ye entered not in yourselves, and them that were entering in ye hindered.

a ch. 18. 12.
Deut. 14. 22.
6 Ps. 33. 5.
Jer. 6. 5.
Mic. 6. 8.
Zech. 7. 9.
c Cp. 1 John 3. 17.

a Mark 6. 19 (for mg.).
c Cp. 1 Sam. 15. 22.

Mark 3. 20. 30.
John 8. 6. 12.
Cp. Isai. 29. 21.

g Matt. 22. 13. Mark 12. 13.

Ecclus. 27. 23.
h ch. 20. 46.
Matt. 23. 6, 7.
Mark 12. 38.

Cp. ch. 14. 7.
i ch. 7. 32.
a Matt. 23. 27.

k ch. 11. 29.
l Acts 21. 20 (a mg. for mg.).

m ver. 46, 52.
See ch. 7. 30.
n Matt. 16. 6, 11, 12.

Mark 8. 18.
o 1 Cor. 5. 6.
p Gal. 5. 9.
q Matt. 23. 34.

Mark 12. 15.
r ch. 17. 17.
Mark 4. 22.

Cp. 1 Tim. 5. 26. For ver. 2-9, see Matt. 10. 25-32.

r ver. 45, 52.
s Matt. 23. 4.
Cp. Matt. 11. 28-30.

t Acts 15. 10.
u Matt. 23. 30, 31.
v Matt. 6. 6.

w Matt. 23. 31.
x See ch. 5. 19.
y See Rom. 1. 32.

z Acts 7. 51.
aa John 15. 14.
ab Isai. 8. 12.

ac 51. 12, 13.
ad Jer. 1. 8.
ae 1 Pet. 3. 14.

af Cp. 2 Mac. 6. 26 & 7. 29.
ag Cp. ch. 7. 25 & Prov. 8. 12, 22, 30, 38.

ah Matt. 11. 19 & 1 Cor. 1. 24.
ai Col. 2. 8.

aj For ver. 49-51, cp. Matt. 23. 34-36.
ak See Acts 13. 1 & 1 Cor. 12. 23.

al See 1 Matt. 21. 35.
am James 4. 12.

an 1 Thess. 2. 15 (Gk.).
ao Rev. 18. 24.
ap See Matt. 5. 29 (a mg. for mg.).

aq See Matt. 13. 35.
ar Cp. Pa. 50. 11.

as Heb. 11. 4. 1 John 3. 12.
at Matt. 6. 29 & 12. 13.

au Cp. ch. 7. 30 & Matt. 5. 30 & 21. 31.
av z Cp. ch. 15. 10 & Matt. 23. 31 & 1 Tim. 5. 21 & Rev. 3. 5.

ay 2 Tim. 2. 12. 2 Pet. 2. 1. 1 John 2. 23.
az Cp. Mark 8. 33.

⁵³ And when he was come out from thence, as he said these things unto them, the scribes and the Pharisees began to ^{press upon} urge him vehemently, and to provoke him to speak of ^{many things} things: ⁵⁴ Laying wait for him, and seeking to catch something out of his

mouth, that they might accuse him. ¹ In the mean time, ² when there were gathered together the multitude were gathered together, an innumerable multitude of people, insomuch that they trode one upon another, he began to say unto his disciples first of all, Beware ye of the leaven of the Pharisees, which is hypocrisy. ² But there is nothing covered up, that shall not be revealed; and hid, that shall not be known. ³ Wherefore whatsoever ye have said in the darkness shall be heard in the light; and that which ye have spoken in the ear in the inner chambers shall be proclaimed upon the housetops. ⁴ And I say unto you my friends, Be not afraid of them which kill the body, and after that have no more that they can do. ⁵ But I will warn you whom ye shall fear: Fear him, which after he hath killed hath power to cast into hell; yea, I say unto you, Fear him. ⁶ Are not five sparrows sold for two farthings? and not one of them is forgotten in the sight of God? ⁷ But even the very hairs of your head are all numbered. Fear not therefore: ye are of more value than many sparrows. ⁸ And I say unto you, Every one who shall confess me before men, him shall the Son of man also confess before the angels of God: but he that denieth me in the presence of men shall be denied before

¹ In the mean time, ² when there were gathered together the multitude were gathered together, an innumerable multitude of people, insomuch that they trode one upon another, he began to say unto his disciples first of all, Beware ye of the leaven of the Pharisees, which is hypocrisy. ² But there is nothing covered up, that shall not be revealed; and hid, that shall not be known. ³ Wherefore whatsoever ye have said in the darkness shall be heard in the light; and that which ye have spoken in the ear in the inner chambers shall be proclaimed upon the housetops. ⁴ And I say unto you my friends, Be not afraid of them which kill the body, and after that have no more that they can do. ⁵ But I will warn you whom ye shall fear: Fear him, which after he hath killed hath power to cast into hell; yea, I say unto you, Fear him. ⁶ Are not five sparrows sold for two farthings? and not one of them is forgotten in the sight of God? ⁷ But even the very hairs of your head are all numbered. Fear not therefore: ye are of more value than many sparrows. ⁸ And I say unto you, Every one who shall confess me before men, him shall the Son of man also confess before the angels of God: but he that denieth me in the presence of men shall be denied before

¹ In the mean time, ² when there were gathered together the multitude were gathered together, an innumerable multitude of people, insomuch that they trode one upon another, he began to say unto his disciples first of all, Beware ye of the leaven of the Pharisees, which is hypocrisy. ² But there is nothing covered up, that shall not be revealed; and hid, that shall not be known. ³ Wherefore whatsoever ye have said in the darkness shall be heard in the light; and that which ye have spoken in the ear in the inner chambers shall be proclaimed upon the housetops. ⁴ And I say unto you my friends, Be not afraid of them which kill the body, and after that have no more that they can do. ⁵ But I will warn you whom ye shall fear: Fear him, which after he hath killed hath power to cast into hell; yea, I say unto you, Fear him. ⁶ Are not five sparrows sold for two farthings? and not one of them is forgotten in the sight of God? ⁷ But even the very hairs of your head are all numbered. Fear not therefore: ye are of more value than many sparrows. ⁸ And I say unto you, Every one who shall confess me before men, him shall the Son of man also confess before the angels of God: but he that denieth me in the presence of men shall be denied before

¹ In the mean time, ² when there were gathered together the multitude were gathered together, an innumerable multitude of people, insomuch that they trode one upon another, he began to say unto his disciples first of all, Beware ye of the leaven of the Pharisees, which is hypocrisy. ² But there is nothing covered up, that shall not be revealed; and hid, that shall not be known. ³ Wherefore whatsoever ye have said in the darkness shall be heard in the light; and that which ye have spoken in the ear in the inner chambers shall be proclaimed upon the housetops. ⁴ And I say unto you my friends, Be not afraid of them which kill the body, and after that have no more that they can do. ⁵ But I will warn you whom ye shall fear: Fear him, which after he hath killed hath power to cast into hell; yea, I say unto you, Fear him. ⁶ Are not five sparrows sold for two farthings? and not one of them is forgotten in the sight of God? ⁷ But even the very hairs of your head are all numbered. Fear not therefore: ye are of more value than many sparrows. ⁸ And I say unto you, Every one who shall confess me before men, him shall the Son of man also confess before the angels of God: but he that denieth me in the presence of men shall be denied before

¹ In the mean time, ² when there were gathered together the multitude were gathered together, an innumerable multitude of people, insomuch that they trode one upon another, he began to say unto his disciples first of all, Beware ye of the leaven of the Pharisees, which is hypocrisy. ² But there is nothing covered up, that shall not be revealed; and hid, that shall not be known. ³ Wherefore whatsoever ye have said in the darkness shall be heard in the light; and that which ye have spoken in the ear in the inner chambers shall be proclaimed upon the housetops. ⁴ And I say unto you my friends, Be not afraid of them which kill the body, and after that have no more that they can do. ⁵ But I will warn you whom ye shall fear: Fear him, which after he hath killed hath power to cast into hell; yea, I say unto you, Fear him. ⁶ Are not five sparrows sold for two farthings? and not one of them is forgotten in the sight of God? ⁷ But even the very hairs of your head are all numbered. Fear not therefore: ye are of more value than many sparrows. ⁸ And I say unto you, Every one who shall confess me before men, him shall the Son of man also confess before the angels of God: but he that denieth me in the presence of men shall be denied before

¹ In the mean time, ² when there were gathered together the multitude were gathered together, an innumerable multitude of people, insomuch that they trode one upon another, he began to say unto his disciples first of all, Beware ye of the leaven of the Pharisees, which is hypocrisy. ² But there is nothing covered up, that shall not be revealed; and hid, that shall not be known. ³ Wherefore whatsoever ye have said in the darkness shall be heard in the light; and that which ye have spoken in the ear in the inner chambers shall be proclaimed upon the housetops. ⁴ And I say unto you my friends, Be not afraid of them which kill the body, and after that have no more that they can do. ⁵ But I will warn you whom ye shall fear: Fear him, which after he hath killed hath power to cast into hell; yea, I say unto you, Fear him. ⁶ Are not five sparrows sold for two farthings? and not one of them is forgotten in the sight of God? ⁷ But even the very hairs of your head are all numbered. Fear not therefore: ye are of more value than many sparrows. ⁸ And I say unto you, Every one who shall confess me before men, him shall the Son of man also confess before the angels of God: but he that denieth me in the presence of men shall be denied before

¹ In the mean time, ² when there were gathered together the multitude were gathered together, an innumerable multitude of people, insomuch that they trode one upon another, he began to say unto his disciples first of all, Beware ye of the leaven of the Pharisees, which is hypocrisy. ² But there is nothing covered up, that shall not be revealed; and hid, that shall not be known. ³ Wherefore whatsoever ye have said in the darkness shall be heard in the light; and that which ye have spoken in the ear in the inner chambers shall be proclaimed upon the housetops. ⁴ And I say unto you my friends, Be not afraid of them which kill the body, and after that have no more that they can do. ⁵ But I will warn you whom ye shall fear: Fear him, which after he hath killed hath power to cast into hell; yea, I say unto you, Fear him. ⁶ Are not five sparrows sold for two farthings? and not one of them is forgotten in the sight of God? ⁷ But even the very hairs of your head are all numbered. Fear not therefore: ye are of more value than many sparrows. ⁸ And I say unto you, Every one who shall confess me before men, him shall the Son of man also confess before the angels of God: but he that denieth me in the presence of men shall be denied before

¹ In the mean time, ² when there were gathered together the multitude were gathered together, an innumerable multitude of people, insomuch that they trode one upon another, he began to say unto his disciples first of all, Beware ye of the leaven of the Pharisees, which is hypocrisy. ² But there is nothing covered up, that shall not be revealed; and hid, that shall not be known. ³ Wherefore whatsoever ye have said in the darkness shall be heard in the light; and that which ye have spoken in the ear in the inner chambers shall be proclaimed upon the housetops. ⁴ And I say unto you my friends, Be not afraid of them which kill the body, and after that have no more that they can do. ⁵ But I will warn you whom ye shall fear: Fear him, which after he hath killed hath power to cast into hell; yea, I say unto you, Fear him. ⁶ Are not five sparrows sold for two farthings? and not one of them is forgotten in the sight of God? ⁷ But even the very hairs of your head are all numbered. Fear not therefore: ye are of more value than many sparrows. ⁸ And I say unto you, Every one who shall confess me before men, him shall the Son of man also confess before the angels of God: but he that denieth me in the presence of men shall be denied before

¹ In the mean time, ² when there were gathered together the multitude were gathered together, an innumerable multitude of people, insomuch that they trode one upon another, he began to say unto his disciples first of all, Beware ye of the leaven of the Pharisees, which is hypocrisy. ² But there is nothing covered up, that shall not be revealed; and hid, that shall not be known. ³ Wherefore whatsoever ye have said in the darkness shall be heard in the light; and that which ye have spoken in the ear in the inner chambers shall be proclaimed upon the housetops. ⁴ And I say unto you my friends, Be not afraid of them which kill the body, and after that have no more that they can do. ⁵ But I will warn you whom ye shall fear: Fear him, which after he hath killed hath power to cast into hell; yea, I say unto you, Fear him. ⁶ Are not five sparrows sold for two farthings? and not one of them is forgotten in the sight of God? ⁷ But even the very hairs of your head are all numbered. Fear not therefore: ye are of more value than many sparrows. ⁸ And I say unto you, Every one who shall confess me before men, him shall the Son of man also confess before the angels of God: but he that denieth me in the presence of men shall be denied before

¹ In the mean time, ² when there were gathered together the multitude were gathered together, an innumerable multitude of people, insomuch that they trode one upon another, he began to say unto his disciples first of all, Beware ye of the leaven of the Pharisees, which is hypocrisy. ² But there is nothing covered up, that shall not be revealed; and hid, that shall not be known. ³ Wherefore whatsoever ye have said in the darkness shall be heard in the light; and that which ye have spoken in the ear in the inner chambers shall be proclaimed upon the housetops. ⁴ And I say unto you my friends, Be not afraid of them which kill the body, and after that have no more that they can do. ⁵ But I will warn you whom ye shall fear: Fear him, which after he hath killed hath power to cast into hell; yea, I say unto you, Fear him. ⁶ Are not five sparrows sold for two farthings? and not one of them is forgotten in the sight of God? ⁷ But even the very hairs of your head are all numbered. Fear not therefore: ye are of more value than many sparrows. ⁸ And I say unto you, Every one who shall confess me before men, him shall the Son of man also confess before the angels of God: but he that denieth me in the presence of men shall be denied before

¹ In the mean time, ² when there were gathered together the multitude were gathered together, an innumerable multitude of people, insomuch that they trode one upon another, he began to say unto his disciples first of all, Beware ye of the leaven of the Pharisees, which is hypocrisy. ² But there is nothing covered up, that shall not be revealed; and hid, that shall not be known. ³ Wherefore whatsoever ye have said in the darkness shall be heard in the light; and that which ye have spoken in the ear in the inner chambers shall be proclaimed upon the housetops. ⁴ And I say unto you my friends, Be not afraid of them which kill the body, and after that have no more that they can do. ⁵ But I will warn you whom ye shall fear: Fear him, which after he hath killed hath power to cast into hell; yea, I say unto you, Fear him. ⁶ Are not five sparrows sold for two farthings? and not one of them is forgotten in the sight of God? ⁷ But even the very hairs of your head are all numbered. Fear not therefore: ye are of more value than many sparrows. ⁸ And I say unto you, Every one who shall confess me before men, him shall the Son of man also confess before the angels of God: but he that denieth me in the presence of men shall be denied before

¹ In the mean time, ² when there were gathered together the multitude were gathered together, an innumerable multitude of people, insomuch that they trode one upon another, he began to say unto his disciples first of all, Beware ye of the leaven of the Pharisees, which is hypocrisy. ² But there is nothing covered up, that shall not be revealed; and hid, that shall not be known. ³ Wherefore whatsoever ye have said in the darkness shall be heard in the light; and that which ye have spoken in the ear in the inner chambers shall be proclaimed upon the housetops. ⁴ And I say unto you my friends, Be not afraid of them which kill the body, and after that have no more that they can do. ⁵ But I will warn you whom ye shall fear: Fear him, which after he hath killed hath power to cast into hell; yea, I say unto you, Fear him. ⁶ Are not five sparrows sold for two farthings? and not one of them is forgotten in the sight of God? ⁷ But even the very hairs of your head are all numbered. Fear not therefore: ye are of more value than many sparrows. ⁸ And I say unto you, Every one who shall confess me before men, him shall the Son of man also confess before the angels of God: but he that denieth me in the presence of men shall be denied before

R.V. 1 Or, Teacher
myrads of
2 Gr. in him.

2 Gr. house.

3 Or, set themselves vehemently against him
7 Or, authority

4 Or, more
5 Gr. Gehenna.

6 Gr. the
7 Gr. in me.

A.V. 8 Or, forbade.

† See Matt. 10. 28.

about, and ^{lights} "your burning; ³⁶ and be ye yourselves like unto men ^{that looking} for their lord, when he ^{shall wait} return from the marriage feast; that, when he cometh and ^{will} knocketh, they may ^{straightway open} unto him. ³⁷ Blessed are those ^{him immediately} servants, whom the lord when he cometh shall find ^{"watching":} verily I say unto you, that ^{he} shall gird himself, and ^{"make} them to sit down to meat, and shall come forth and serve them. ³⁸ And if he shall come in the second watch, ^{or if in the third,} and find ^{them so,} blessed are those ^{servants.} ³⁹ But know this, that if the ^{master} of the house had known ^{in what hour} the thief ^{would come,} he would have watched, and not have ^{left} suffered his house to be ^{"broken through."} ⁴⁰ Be ye ^{also} ready ^{in the hour} that ye think not ^{"the Son of man cometh."} Son of man cometh at an hour when ye think not. ⁴¹ And Peter ^{said,} Lord, ^{"speakest thou this parable unto us, or even unto all?"} ⁴² And the Lord said, ^{Who then is} that faithful and ^{"wise"} steward, whom his lord shall ^{set} make ruler over his household, to give them their portion of ^{food} meat in due season? ⁴³ Blessed is that ^{"servant,"} whom his lord when he cometh shall find so doing. ⁴⁴ Of a truth I say unto you, that ^{he} will ^{set him} make him ruler over all that he hath. ⁴⁵ But ^{and} if that ^{"servant"} shall say in his heart, My lord ^{"delayeth his coming; and shall begin to beat the menservants and the maidservants, and to eat and drink, and 'to be drunken; and the lord of that 'servant shall come 'in a day when he expecteth not, and 'in an hour when he knoweth not, and shall 'cut him asunder, and will appoint him}

e Op. Matt. 25. 17.
b Cp. Matt. 11. 34.
c John 15. 22, 24.
d See 2 Pet. 3. 12.
e Cp. James 4. 7.
f 2 Pet. 2. 21.
g ver. 40.
h Cp. Deut. 25. 2, 3.
i Rev. 3. 20.
j Lev. 5. 17.
k Num. 15. 26, 30.
l See Matt. 24. 43, 44.
m Rom. 1. 19, 20.
n 2. 14, 15.
o Cp. 1 Tim. 1. 13.
p Cp. Matt. 25. 26.
q See Matt. 13. 12.
r John 13. 4.
s Cp. ver. 35.
t ch. 17. 5.
u Cp. ch. 22. 27.
v Cp. Matt. 8. 11.
w Mark 10. 38.
x For ver. 39.
y Cp. Matt. 24. 43-51.
z 2 Cor. 5. 14 (Gk.).
aa Phil. 1. 28.
ab Cp. 1 Thess. 5. 2.
ac 2 Pet. 3. 10.
ad Rev. 3. 3.
ae For ver. 51.
af -53, see Matt. 10. 34, 35.
ag Matt. 6. 19 (in mg. for mg.).
ah Cp. Rev. 6. 4.
ai ver. 47.
aj Matt. 25. 10.
ak ch. 21. 27.
al Cp. Mark 13. 37.
am Matt. 10. 21.
an Cp. Mic. 7. 6.
ao See Matt. 24. 45.
ap ch. 16. 1.
aq 1 Pet. 4. 10.
ar John 13. 17.
as Rev. 16. 15.
at Cp. Matt. 16. 2, 3.
au 1 Kin. 18. 43, 44.
av Matt. 25. 21, 22.
aw Matt. 25. 5.
ax Heb. 10. 37.
ay 2 Pet. 3. 4, 9.
az See Matt. 20. 12.
ba Matt. 16. 3.
bb 1 Thess. 5. 7.
bc 2 Pet. 3. 12.
bd Cp. ver. 40.
be ch. 21. 30.
bf John 7. 34.
bg 1 Cor. 11. 12.
bh Matt. 5. 25, 26.
bi Cp. Prov. 25. 8.

his portion with the ^{unfaithful} ^{unbelievers.} ⁴⁷ And that ^{"servant,"} which ^{"knew his lord's will, and 'made} not ^{ready, 'nor} ^{himself; neither} did according to his will, ^{shall be beaten with many stripes; 48} But he that knew not, and did ^{commit} things worthy of stripes, ^{shall be beaten with few stripes.} ^{And to whomsoever} much is given, of him shall ^{much be} required: and to whom ^{they commit} men have committed much, of him ^{will they} ask the more. ⁴⁹ I ^{came to cast} ^{fire upon the} earth; and what will I, if it ^{is} already kindled? ⁵⁰ But ^{"I have} a baptism to be baptized with; and how ^{"am I 'straitened till it be accomplished! 51} Think ^{Suppose} ye that I am come to give peace ^{in the} earth? I tell you, ^{"Nay; but rather division: 52} for there shall be from henceforth ^{from henceforth} five in one house divided, three against two, and two against three. ⁵³ They shall be divided, ^{the father} against the son, and the son against the father; the mother against the daughter, and the daughter against her mother; the mother in law against her daughter in law, and the daughter in law against her mother in law. ⁵⁴ And he said ^{to the multitudes also,} ^{also to the people,} "When ye see ^{"a cloud} rising out of the west, straightway ye say, There cometh a shower; and so it cometh to pass. ⁵⁵ And ^{"when ye} see ^{"the south wind} blowing, ye say, There will be ^{"a 'scorching heat; and it cometh to pass. 56} Ye hypocrites, ^{ye know how to 'interpret} the face of the earth and the heaven; but how is it that ye ^{do not} know how to ^{"interpret} discern this time? ⁵⁷ And why even ^{"of yourselves} judge ye not what is right? ⁵⁸ For ^{"as} thou ^{art going} with thine adversary

R.V. 1 Gr. bondservants.
man whom &c.

2 Gr. bondservant.

3 Or, But this ye know

4 Or, severely scourge him

A.V. 5 Or, cut him off, Matt. 24. 51.

6 Gr. digged through.

7 Or, not wind

↑ Or, pained.

8 Or, the faithful steward, the wise

9 Gr. prove.

before to the magistrate, as thou art in the way, give diligence that thou mayest be delivered from him; lest haply he hale thee unto the judge, and the judge shall deliver thee to the officer, and the officer shall cast thee into prison. 59 I say unto thee, Thou shalt by no means come out thence, till thou have paid the very last mite.

13 ¹ Now there were some present at that very season which told him of the Galileans, whose blood Pilate had mingled with their sacrifices. ² And he answered and said unto them, Think ye that these Galileans were sinners above all the Galileans, because they have suffered these things? ³ I tell you, Nay: but, except ye repent, ye shall all in like manner likewise perish. ⁴ Or those eighteen, upon whom the tower in Siloam fell, and killed them, think ye that they were sinners above all the men that dwell in Jerusalem? ⁵ I tell you, Nay: but, except ye repent, ye shall all likewise perish.

⁶ And he spake this parable; A certain man had a fig tree planted in his vineyard; and he came and sought fruit thereon, and found none. ⁷ And he said unto the vinedresser, Behold, these three years I come seeking fruit on this fig tree, and find none: cut it down; why doth it also cumber the ground? ⁸ And he answering saith unto him, Lord, let it alone this year also, till I shall dig about it, and dung it: ⁹ and if it bear fruit thenceforth well; but if not, thou shalt cut it down.

¹⁰ And he was teaching in one of the synagogues on the sabbath day. ¹¹ And, behold, there was a woman which had a spirit of infirmity eighteen years; and she

was bowed together, and could in no wise lift herself up. ¹² And when Jesus saw her, he called her, and said unto her, Woman, thou art loosed from thine infirmity. ¹³ And he laid his hands upon her: and immediately she was made straight, and glorified God. ¹⁴ And the ruler of the synagogue, being moved with indignation, because that Jesus had healed on the sabbath day, said unto the multitude, There are six days in which men ought to work: in them therefore come and be healed, and not on the day of the sabbath. ¹⁵ But the Lord answered him, and said, Thou hypocrite, doth not each one of you on the sabbath loose his ox or his ass from the stall, and lead him away to watering? ¹⁶ And ought not this woman, being a daughter of Abraham, whom Satan hath bound, lo, these eighteen years, to have been loosed from this bond on the day of the sabbath? ¹⁷ And when he had said these things, all his adversaries were put to shame: and all the multitude rejoiced for all the glorious things that were done by him.

¹⁸ He said therefore, Unto what is the kingdom of God like? and whereunto shall I liken it? ¹⁹ It is like unto a grain of mustard seed, which a man took, and cast into his own garden; and it grew, and became a great tree; and the birds of the heaven lodged in the branches thereof. ²⁰ And again he said, Whereunto shall I liken the kingdom of God? ²¹ It is like unto leaven, which a woman took and hid in three measures of meal, till the whole was leavened.

²² And he went on his way through the cities and villages, teaching,

^a See Mark 6. 22.

^b Cp. Matt. 18. 34, 35.
^c ch. 5. 25
& 17. 15
& 18. 42
^d See ch. 7. 12.

^e See ch. 2. 41.
^f ch. 21. 2
Mark 12. 42
Matt. 12. 2
Ex. 20. 9
Ezek. 48. 1
A ch. 3. 1.

^g Cp. Job 4. 7
John 9. 2
& Acts 28. 4
^h ch. 14. 5
Cp. Matt. 12. 11.

ⁱ See ch. 5. 32.

^j ch. 12. 2.
^k Neh. 8. 15
(5 mg.).
Isai. 8. 6
John 9. 7, 11.
^l Cp. ver. 11
& Acts 10. 38
& 1 Cor. 5. 5
& 2 Cor. 12. 7.
See 1 Chr. 21. 1.

^m ch. 11. 4
(for mg.).
Matt. 6. 12
(for mg.).
ⁿ Ps. 132. 15
1 Pet. 3. 14
^o ch. 13. 42
^p Matt. 21. 19.

^q Mark 11. 12
Cp. Isai. 5. 2
^r For ver. 19.
19, see Matt. 13. 31, 32
& Mark 4. 30-32.
^s ch. 17. 4
Matt. 17. 30.
^t ch. 2. 2
Matt. 7. 19.

^v Matt. 13. 32.

^w See Matt. 4. 23
& Mark 6. 2.
^x Gen. 18. 4
^y 1 Cor. 5. 4
Gal. 5. 9.
^z Acts 16. 16
Cp. ver. 16.
^a See Mark 6. 4.

R.V. ¹ Or. exacter.
A.V. ² See Mark 12. 42.

³ Gr. mawer.
† Or, debtors.

⁴ See marginal note on Matt. 12. 22.
; See Matt. 13. 32.

and ^{on unto} journeying toward Jerusalem. ^{unto him,} 23 And one said unto him, Lord, are they few ^{that be saved?} And he said unto them, 24 ^{Strive to} enter in by the narrow door: for many, I say unto you, ^{will} seek to enter in, and shall not be ^{able.} 25 When once the master of the house is risen up, and hath shut to the door, and ye begin to stand without, and to knock at the door, saying, "Lord, Lord, open unto us; and he shall answer and say unto you, 'I know you not whence ye are; 26 then shall ye begin to say, 'We did eat and drink drunk in thy presence, and thou didst teach hast taught in our streets; 27 and he shall say, I tell you, 'I know you not whence ye are; 'depart from me, all ye workers of iniquity. 28 'There shall be the weeping and gnashing of teeth, when ye shall see 'Abraham, and Isaac, and Jacob, and all the prophets, in the kingdom of God, and 'yourselves cast forth without. 29 And "they shall come from the east, and from the west, and from the north, and from the south, and 'shall sit down in the kingdom of God. 30 And behold, 'there are last which shall be first, and there are first which shall be last.

31 In that very hour ^{The same day} there came certain of the Pharisees, saying unto him, Get thee out, and go hence: for 'Herod would fain kill thee. 32 And he said unto them, Go and say to that fox, Behold, I cast out devils, and perform cures to-day and to-morrow, and the third day I am perfected. 33 Howbeit I shall be perfected. 34 'I must go on my way to-day and to-morrow, and the day following: for it cannot be that 'a prophet perish out of Jerusalem. 35 'O Jerusalem, Jerusalem, 'which

hilleth the prophets, and stoneth the prophets, and stoneth them that are sent unto thee; how often would I have gathered thy children together, even as a hen gathereth her own brood under her wings, and 'ye would not! 35 Behold, 'your house is left unto you desolate: and verily I say unto you, Ye shall not see me, until the time come when ye shall say, "Blessed is he that cometh in the name of the Lord.

1 And it came to pass, ^{when as} he went into the house of one of the rulers of the Pharisees on a sabbath to eat bread, that they were watching him. 2 And behold, there was before him a certain man before him which had the dropsy. 3 And Jesus answering spake unto the lawyers and Pharisees, saying, 'Is it lawful to heal on the sabbath, or not? 4 But they held their peace. And he took him, and healed him, and let him go. 5 And he said unto them, 'Which of you shall have an ass or an ox fallen into a well, and will not straightway draw him up on the sabbath day? 6 And they could not answer him again unto these things.

7 And he spake a parable unto those which were bidden, when he marked 'how they chose out the chief seats; saying unto them, 8 When thou art bidden of any man to a marriage feast, sit not down in the chief seat; lest haply a more honourable man than thou be bidden of him; 9 and he that bade thee and him shall come and say to thee, Give this man place; and then thou shalt begin with shame to take the lowest place. 10 But when thou art bidden, go and sit down in the lowest place; 'that when he that hath bidden thee cometh, he may say to unto

a Cp. ver. 33. See ch. 9. 51. b Cp. ch. 4. 44 (mg). c Matt. 23. 55. d Acts 2. 47. 1 Cor. 1. 18. 2 Cor. 2. 15. d Cp. Ps. 147. 3. e Prov. 1. 24. f 1 Tim. 4. 10. Heb. 12. 4. Cp. Eccles. 4. 9. g 1 Tim. 6. 13 (Gk.). See 1 Cor. 9. 25. h Matt. 7. 12. i ch. 23. 33. j 1 Esd. 1. 30. Cp. Deut. 32. 11, 12. k Ruth 2. 12. l John 8. 40. m Cp. Isai. 64. 11. n Jer. 12. 7. o 22. 6. p For ver. 25. q 27, cp. Matt. 25. 10-12. r ch. 19. 30. Cited from Pa. 118. 27. s Matt. 7. 28, 29. t Cp. Matt. 10. 25. u 25. 12. v Cp. 2 Tim. 2. 14. w ch. 7. 36. x 37. 37. y Cp. Ex. 24. 11. z ch. 20. 20. Mark 3. 22. a See Ps. 6. 8. b See ch. 7. 30. c See Matt. 8. 12, 13. d ch. 13. 14. Matt. 12. 10. e ch. 13. 15. f Cp. Deut. 2. 4. g Matt. 12. 11. h Cp. Matt. 22. 46. i Cp. ch. 14. 15. j 22. 30. k See Matt. 19. 30. l See ch. 11. 43. m Cp. Matt. 19. 12. n Mark 10. 1. o See ch. 3. 1. p Heb. 2. 10. q 9. 9. r Cp. John 11. 9. s ch. 2. 49. t 43. u 9. 22. v 17. 25. w 22. 37. x 24. 7, al. Acts 2. 51. y 17. 3. z 1 Cor. 15. 25, al. a See Matt. 21. 11. b For ver. 34. c See Matt. 28. 37-39. d Cp. ch. 19. 41-44. e Prov. 25. 6, 7. f See Matt. 21. 35.

R.V. 1 Or, able, when once
Gr. redine nol.

2 Gr. redine.

3 Gr. demons.

4 Many ancient authorities read a son. See ch. 12. 15.

"He that hath ears to hear, let him hear.

15 ¹ Now all ^{the publicans and sinners} were drawing near unto him ^{to hear him.} ² And both the Pharisees and the scribes murmured, saying, "This man receiveth sinners, and eateth with them."

³ And he spake unto them this parable, saying, ⁴ "What man of you, having ^a hundred sheep, and ^{having lost} one of them, doth not leave the ninety and nine ^{in the wilderness,} and ^{go after that which is lost,} until he find it? ⁵ And when he hath found it, ^{he layeth it on his shoulders,} rejoicing. ⁶ And when he cometh home, he calleth together his friends and his neighbours, saying unto them, Rejoice with me; for ^{I have found my sheep which was lost.} ⁷ I say unto you, that ^{even so there shall be joy} in heaven over one sinner that ^{repenteth,} *more* than over ninety and nine ^{righteous} persons, which need no repentance.

⁸ Or what woman having ten ^{pieces of silver,} if she lose one piece, doth not light a ^{lamp,} and sweep the house, and seek diligently ^{until she find it?} ⁹ And when she hath found it, she calleth ^{together her friends and neighbours,} saying, Rejoice with me; for I have found the piece which I had lost. ¹⁰ Even so, ^{Likewise,} I say unto you, there is joy in the presence of the angels of God over one sinner that repenteth.

¹¹ And he said, A certain man had two sons: ¹² and the younger of them said to his father, Father, give me ^{the portion of thy substance} that falleth to me. And ^{he divided unto them} his living.

¹³ And not many days after the younger son gathered all together, and took his journey into a far ^{country;} and there he wasted his substance with riotous living. ¹⁴ And when he had spent all, there arose a mighty famine in that ^{country;} and he began to be in want. ¹⁵ And he went and joined himself to one of the citizens ^{of that country;} and he sent him into his fields to feed swine. ¹⁶ And he ^{would fain have been filled} with ^{the husks that the swine did eat:} and no man gave unto him. ¹⁷ But ^{when he came to himself,} he said, How many hired servants of my father's have bread enough and to spare, and I perish ^{here} with hunger! ¹⁸ I will arise and go to my father, and will say unto him, Father, ^{I have sinned against heaven,} and in thy sight: ¹⁹ ^{I am no more} ^{worthy to be called thy son:} make me as one of thy hired servants. ²⁰ And he arose, and came to his father. But ^{while he was yet a great way off,} his father saw him, and ^{was moved with compassion,} and ^{ran,} and ^{fell on his neck,} and ^{kissed him.} ²¹ And the son said unto him, Father, I have sinned against heaven, and in thy sight: ^{I am no more worthy to be called thy son.} ²² But the father said to his ^{servants,} Bring forth quickly ^{the best robe,} and put it on him; and put ^{a ring on his hand,} and ^{shoes on his feet:} ²³ and bring ^{hither} ^{the fatted calf,} and kill it; and let us eat, and ^{make be} merry: ²⁴ for this my son ^{was dead,} and is alive again; he was lost, and is found. And they began to be merry. ²⁵ Now

^a See Matt. 11. 18.

^b See Matt. 11. 19.

^c Cp. Eph. 5. 19.

^d Tit. 1. 6.

^e 1 Pet. 4. 4.

^f ch. 19. 7.

^g Ex. 16. 2.

^h Num. 14. 2.

ⁱ Josh. 8. 12.

^j Cp. ch. 7. 30.

^k ch. 5. 30.

^l Matt. 9. 11.

^m Ex. 2. 16.

ⁿ Acts 11. 3.

^o 1 Cor. 5. 11.

^p Gal. 2. 12.

^q For ver.

^r Cp. Matt. 12. 14.

^s Ex. 24. 4.

^t 1 Pet. 2. 2.

^u Cp. ch. 16. 21.

^v Ex. 3. 1.

^w Sam. 17. 29.

^x Ex. 24. 4.

^y 11. 12. 16.

^z Cp. ch. 19. 10.

^{aa} 1 Cp. 1 Kin. 8. 47.

^{ab} Cp. Acts 12. 11.

^{ac} Cp. Isai. 41. 11.

^{ad} 46. 22.

^{ae} 60. 4.

^{af} 68. 12.

^{ag} 1 Pet. 2. 25.

^{ah} Cp. Ex. 10. 16.

^{ai} Cp. Matt. 21. 25.

^{aj} John 3. 27.

^{ak} Cp. ch. 7. 6. 7.

^{al} s. ver. 10.

^{am} See ch. 5. 32.

^{an} Cp. ch. 5. 3.

^{ao} Matt. 9. 12.

^{ap} Cp. James 4. 3.

^{aq} Gen. 33. 4.

^{ar} 43. 14.

^{as} 43. 22.

^{at} Acts 20. 37.

^{au} 1 Sam. 14. 23.

^{av} Tobit 7. 6.

^{aw} (Gk.)

^{ax} See Matt. 26. 49.

^{ay} (s. mg. for mg.)

^{az} Zech. 5. 3-5.

^{ba} See ch. 12. 8.

^{bb} Gen. 41. 42.

^{bc} Ruth. 3. 10.

^{bd} S. 2.

^{be} Ex. 16. 10.

^{bf} Cp. 1 Sam. 28. 24.

^{bg} ch. 12. 13.

^{bh} Deut. 21. 17.

^{bi} s. ver. 32.

^{bj} Cp. Rom. 11. 13.

^{bk} Eph. 2. 1.

^{bl} Col. 2. 13.

^{bm} Rev. 3. 1.

^{bn} Cp. Eccles. 33. 19-22.

^{bo} s. ver. 30.

^{bp} Mark 12. 44.

R.V. ¹ Gr. drachma, a coin worth about eight pence.

² Some ancient authorities add *make me as one of thy hired servants.* See ver. 19.

A.V. ³ Drachma, here translated a piece of silver, is the eighth part of an ounce, which cometh to seven pence halfpenny, and is equal to the Roman penny, Matt. 18. 26.

⁴ Gr. the pods of the carob tree.

⁵ Gr. the pods of the carob tree. See ver. 19.

⁶ Gr. bondservants.

his elder son was in the field : and as he came and drew nigh to the house, he heard ^{music} and dancing. ²⁸ And he called ^{to him} one of the servants, and inquired ^{asked} what these things ^{might be}. ²⁷ And he said unto him, Thy brother is come ; and thy father hath killed the fatted calf, because he hath received him safe and sound. ²⁸ But ^{And} he was angry, and would not go in : ^{and his father} therefore ^{came} his father out, and intreated him. ²⁹ But ^{And} he answered ^{and} said to his father, Lo, these many years do I serve thee, and I never ^{neither} transgressed ^{a commandment of thine} I at any time thy commandment : and yet thou never gavest me a kid, that I might ^{make merry} with my friends : ³⁰ but ^{when} as soon as this thy son ^{came,} ^{was come,} ^{which} hath devoured ^{thy} living with harlots, thou ^{killedst} for him the fatted calf. ³¹ And he said unto him, ¹ Son, ^{thou} art ever with me, and all that ^{is mine} is thine. ³² But ^{it} was meet ^{that we should} make ^{merry} merry, and be glad : for this thy brother ^{was} dead, and is alive ^{again} ; and ^{was} lost, and is found.

16 ^{the} his disciples, There was a certain rich man, which had ^a steward ; and the same was accused unto him that he ^{was} wasting ^{had} wasted his goods. ² And he called him, and said unto him, ^{What is this that I hear} ^{How is it that I hear this} of thee ? ^{render the} ^{give an} account of thy ² stewardship ; for thou ^{canst} ^{mayest} be no longer steward. ³ And ^{Then} the steward said within himself, What shall I do, seeing that do ? for my lord taketh away ^{the} ^{from me} the stewardship ^{I have not strength to} ; to dig ; to beg I am ashamed. ⁴ I am resolved what to do, that, when I am put out of the stewardship,

they may receive me into their houses. ⁵ And calling to him each ^{So he called every} one of his lord's ^{debtors,} he said ^{unto him,} and said ^{unto} the first, How much owest thou unto my lord ? ⁶ And he said, ^{An} hundred ^{measures} of oil. And he said unto him, Take thy ^{bond,} and sit down ^{quickly}, and write fifty. ⁷ Then said he to another, And how much owest thou ? And he said, ^{An} hundred ^{measures} of wheat. ⁸ And he said unto him, Take thy ^{bond,} and write fourscore. ⁹ And ^{his} lord commended ^{the} ^{unrighteous} steward ^{unjust} because he had done ^{wisely} : for ^{the} ^{sons} of this ^{world} are for their own generation ^b wiser than ^{in their} ^{the} sons of light. ¹⁰ And I say unto you, ^{Make} to yourselves friends ^{by means of} ^{the} ^{mammon} of unrighteousness ; that, when it shall ^{ye} fail, they may receive you into ^{everlasting} habitations. ¹¹ He that is ^{faithful} in ^{that which is least} is faithful also in much : and he that is ^{unrighteous} in ^{a very little} is ^{unjust} ^{also} in much. ¹² If therefore ye have not been faithful in the unrighteous ^{mammon}, who will commit to your trust the true ^{riches} ? ¹³ And if ye have not been faithful in ^{that} which is ^{another's,} ^{another man's,} who ^{will} ^{shall} give you that which is ^{your own} ? ¹⁴ No ^{servant} can serve two masters : for either he will hate the one, and love the other ; or else he will hold to ^{the} one, and despise the other. Ye cannot serve God and mammon. ¹⁵ And ^{the} ^{Pharisees,} ^{Pharisees} also, who were ^{lovers of money,} ^{covetous,} heard all these things : and they ^{scuffed at} ^{derided} him. ¹⁶ And he said unto them, Ye are they ^{that} ^{justify yourselves} in the sight ^{of} men ; but ^{God} know-

a Op. ch. 18.
b (mg. for mg.).

c See Matt. 25. 2.
d ch. 20. 34.
e ch. 10. 6.
f ver. 32.
g John 12. 36.

1 Thess. 5. 5.
Op. Eph. 5. 8.
Op. ch. 12. 23.

h Eccles. 5. 8.
i Matt. 6. 20.
j 18. 21.
k 1 Tim. 6. 10, 17-19.

l Prov. 29. 23.
m ver. 11, 12.
n Matt. 6. 24.

o ver. 12.
p Matt. 23. 21, 23.

q John 8. 28.
r ch. 10. 17.

s ver. 24.

a Op. 1 Chr. 29. 14, 16.
b ch. 12. 43.

c 1 Tim. 1. 4 (mg.).
d See 1 Cor. 5. 17.

e Op. ch. 11. 29.
f 20. 47.

g 2 Tim. 3. 2.
Op. 1 Tim. 6. 10.

h ch. 23. 35.
i ch. 10. 39.

j 1 Sam. 16. 7.
k 1 Chr. 29. 9.
l Prov. 21. 2.
m Rom. 8. 27, 28.

R.V. 1 Gr. Child. 2 Gr. bath, the bath being a Hebrew measure. See Ezek. 45. 10, 11, 14. 3 Gr. writings. 4 Gr. covetous, the covetous a Hebrew measure. See Ezek. 45. 14. 5 Gr. writings. 6 Gr. out of. 7 Some ancient authorities read our own. 8 Gr. household servant. 9 Or, age.

A.V. * The word *Bath* in the original containeth nine gallons three quarts. † The word here interpreted a measure in the original containeth about fourteen bushels and a pottle. ‡ Or, riches.

eth your hearts: for that which is ^{exalted} highly esteemed among men ^{is} an abomination in the sight of God.

¹⁶ ^bThe law and the prophets were until John: ^{from that time} ^{the gospel of the kingdom of God} is preached, and ^devery man entereth violently ^{prosseth} into it. ¹⁷ But ^{And} it is easier for heaven and earth to pass away, than for one tittle of the law to fall. ¹⁸ ^{Every one that} ^{Whosoever} putteth away his wife, and marieth another, committeth adultery: and ^{he that} ^{whosoever} marieth one ^{her} that is put away from ^{her} husband committeth adultery.

¹⁹ Now ^{There} ^{and he} ^{which} was a certain rich man, ¹¹ ^{faring} ^{and fared} was clothed in ^{purple} and finelinen, and sumptuously every day: ²⁰ ^{there was} ^{Lazarus} a certain beggar named ^{Lazarus}, which ^{was} laid at his gate, full of sores, ²¹ and desiring to be fed with ^{the crumbs} ^{that} ^{which} fell from the rich man's table: ^{yes, even} ^{moreover} the dogs came and licked his sores. ²² And it came to pass, that the beggar died, and ^{that he} was carried away by ^{the angels} into Abraham's bosom: and the rich man also died, and was buried. ²³ And in ^{Hades} ^{hell} he ^{lifted} ^{up} his eyes, ^{being} in torments, and ^{seeth} Abraham afar off, and Lazarus in his bosom. ²⁴ And he cried and said, ^bFather Abraham, have mercy on me, and send Lazarus, that he may dip the tip of his finger in water, and ^{cool} my tongue; for ^I am in anguish ^{tormented} in this flame. ²⁵ But Abraham said, ^{Son}, remember that ^{thou} in thy lifetime receivedst thy good things, and Lazarus in like manner ^{likewise} ^{Lazarus} evil things: but now ^{here} he is comforted, and thou art ^{in anguish} ^{tormented}. ²⁶ And ^{beside} all this, between us and you there is a great gulf ^{fixed}, so that

they which would pass from hence to you ^{may not be able, and that none may cross over from thence to us.} ²⁷ And he said, I pray thee therefore, father, that thou wouldest send him to my father's ^{house}: ²⁸ for I have five brethren; that he may testify unto them, lest they also come into this place of torment. ²⁹ But Abraham saith, They have ^{Abraham saith unto him,} ^{Moses and the prophets}; ^{let} them hear them. ³⁰ And he said, Nay, ^{father Abraham}: but if one ^{go to} ^{went unto} them from the dead, they will repent. ³¹ And he said unto him, If they hear not ^{Moses and the prophets}, ^{neither} will they be persuaded, ^{if} ^{rise} ^{rose} from the dead.

¹ ^{And he said} ^{unto his} ^{dis-} ^{Then said he} ^{the} **I** ⁷ ^{ciples}, ^{It is impossible} but that ^{occasions of stumbling} ^{offences} should come: but ^{woe} unto him, through whom they come! ² ^{It} were ^{well} ^{better} for him ^{if} ^{that} a millstone were hanged about his neck, and he were thrown ^{cast} into the sea, rather than that he should ^{cause one of these} ^{offend one of these} little ones to stumble. ³ Take heed to yourselves: ^{if} ^{thy} brother ^{sin,} trespass against thee, ^{rebuke} him; and if he repent, ^{forgive} him. ⁴ And if he ^{sin} ^{trespass} against thee ^{seven} times in ^a day, and seven times in ^a day turn again to thee, saying, I repent; thou shalt forgive him.

⁵ And ^{the apostles} said unto the Lord, ^dIncrease our faith. ⁶ And the Lord said, ^{If ye} ^{have} ^{had} faith as ^a grain of mustard seed, ye would say unto this ^{sycamine} tree, Be thou ^{rooted up,} ^{plucked up by the root,} and be thou planted in the sea; and it would have obeyed you. ⁷ But ^{who is there} ^{which} of you, having a ^{serv-} ^{ant} plowing or ^{keeping sheep,} ^{that} will say unto ^{him} ^{feeding cattle,} him by and by, when he is come ⁱⁿ from the field,

a Prov. 16. 5

b Matt. 11. 12, 13.

c See ch. 4. 42.

d Cp. ch. 16. 1.

e Matt. 5. 12.

f See Matt. 5. 22.

g ver. 21.

h ch. 24. 27.

i Acts 23. 22

j Cp. John 5. 46-47.

k ver. 24.

l Cp. Matt. 23. 11-15.

m John 12. 10, 11.

n Esth. 8. 15.

o Rev. 18. 16.

p Cp. James 5. 3.

q Matt. 18. 7.

r See 1 Cor. 11. 19.

s Cp. Acts 8. 2.

t See Matt. 18. 41.

u ch. 22. 22.

v Cp. Matt. 18. 27.

w Matt. 18. 6.

x Mark 9. 42.

y ch. 15. 10.

z Matt. 18. 10.

aa Acts 12. 15.

ab Heb. 1. 13, 14.

ac See ch. 12. 8.

ad Cp. John 18. 23.

ae Cp. Matt. 18. 19.

af Lev. 19. 17.

ag See Matt. 11. 23.

ah See Matt. 6. 14.

ai Cp. Wind. 8. 1.

aj Cp. Matt. 18. 21.

ak See Matt. 5. 11, 12.

al b ver. 30.

am John 8. 23, 26, 33.

an See Mark 9. 20.

ao d Cp. Mark 9. 24.

ap Cp. Zech. 14. 12.

aq Cp. Lml. 63. 24.

ar See Matt. 25. 61.

as Cp. Matt. 17. 30.

at See Matt. 18. 21.

au Cp. ch. 19. 4.

av Cp. ch. 6. 24.

aw Job 21. 13

ax Ps. 17. 14.

RV. 1 Or, living in mirth and splendour every day

2 Gr. Child.

3 Or, in all these things

4 Gr. bondservant.

Come straightway ^{Go} and sit down to meat; ⁸ and will not rather say unto him, Make ready wherewith I may sup, and ⁹ gird thyself, and serve me, till I have eaten and drunken; and afterward thou shalt eat and drink? ⁹ Doth he thank ^{the} servant because he did the things that were commanded him? ¹⁰ Even so ye also, when ye shall have done all the things that which are commanded you, say, We are ^{servants} unprofitable ^{servants}; we have done that which ^{it} was our duty to do.

¹¹ And it came to pass, ^{as} they were on the way to Jerusalem, that ^{he} was passing ^{through} the midst of Samaria and Galilee. ¹² And as he entered into a certain village, there met him ten men that were lepers, ² which stood afar off: ¹³ and they lifted up their voices, and said, Jesus, Master, have mercy on us. ¹⁴ And when he saw them, he said unto them, Go and ^{shew} yourselves unto the priests. And it came to pass, ^{that} as they went, they were cleansed. ¹⁵ And one of them, when he saw that he was healed, turned back, and with a loud voice ^{glorifying} God; ¹⁶ and ^{he} fell ^{upon} down on his face at his feet, giving him thanks: and he was ^a Samaritan. ¹⁷ And Jesus answering said, Were ^{not} there ^{the} ten cleansed? but where are the nine? ¹⁸ ^{Where} were there none found that returned ^{to} give glory to God, save this ^{stranger}? ¹⁹ And he said unto him, Arise, and go thy way: ^{thy} faith hath ^{made} thee whole.

²⁰ And ^{when} he was asked of the Pharisees, ^{when} the kingdom of God ^{cometh}, ^{should} come, he answered them and said, The kingdom of God

^a Cp. ch. 12. 30.
^b Cp. ver. 22.
^c John 12. 4.
^d Cp. ch. 12. 30.
^e Cp. ch. 10. 9 (for mg.).
^f 11. 20 (for mg.).
^g 1. 20 (for mg.).
^h Rom. 14. 12.
ⁱ ch. 5. 35.
^j 21. 6. Matt. 9. 12. Mark 2. 20. Cp. ch. 12. 43 & 23. 29 & John 4. 21.
^k John 8. 56.
^l Op. Amos 5. 15.
^m Cp. ch. 21. 3. Matt. 24. 28. Mark 13. 31.
ⁿ Cp. ver. 21.
^o Matt. 24. 27.
^p Matt. 25. 32. Cp. Job 22. 2. 3 & 25. 7 & Rom. 11. 35.
^q See ch. 5. 51.
^r See 1 Cor. 1. 8.
^s See ch. 18. 23 & Matt. 16. 21 & 17. 22 & Mark 8. 31.
^t Cp. John 4. 3. 4. See Matt. 18. 1.
^u Gen. 6. 5 & 7. 1. Matt. 24. 37. Cp. 1 Thess. 5. 3.
^v Heb. 11. 7.
^w 1 Pet. 3. 20.
^x 2 Pet. 2. 5.
^y See Lev. 12. 45.
^z Matt. 24. 26, 30.
^{aa} 1 ch. 5. 14.
^{ab} Lev. 12. 12-14.
^{ac} Matt. 8. 4.
^{ad} 2 Pet. 2. 7.
^{ae} 1 Gen. 19.
^{af} 18. 24.
^{ag} 2 Pet. 2. 6.
^{ah} See ch. 7. 16 & 13. 13.
^{ai} ch. 5. 12.
^{aj} Num. 16. 22.
^{ak} 1 Cor. 14. 25.
^{al} Cp. Matt. 20. 30.
^{am} 1 Cor. 1. 7.
^{an} 2 Thess. 1. 7.
^{ao} 1 Pet. 1. 7, 13 & 4. 13.
^{ap} Cp. Matt. 16. 27 & 24. 44.
^{aq} See Matt. 10. 5.
^{ar} ch. 21. 21.
^{as} Matt. 24. 17.
^{at} 13. Mark 13. 15, 16.
^{au} 2 ver. 12.
^{av} See ch. 5. 19.
^{aw} See John 9. 24.
^{ax} 1 Isai. 63. 5.
^{ay} Gen. 19. 28.
^{az} Wisd. 10. 7.
^{ba} See Mark 10. 52.
^{bb} See Matt. 10. 29.
^{bc} Heb. 10. 30 (mg.).
^{bd} ch. 19. 11.
^{be} Acts 1. 6.
^{bf} Acts 7. 19 (Gk.).
^{bg} 1 Tim. 6. 13 (mg.).

²¹ cometh not ^{with} observation: ²² neither ^{shall} they say, Lo here! or, ^{There! for lo,} there! for, behold, the kingdom of God is ^{81d} within you. ²³ And he said unto the disciples, The days will come, when ye shall desire ^{to} see one of the days of the Son of man, and ye shall not see it. ²⁴ And they shall say to you, Lo, there! Lo, here! ^{Lo, there! Lo, here!} go not ^{away,} after them, nor follow ^{after them:} ²⁵ For as the lightning, ^{when it} lighteneth out of the one part under the heaven, shineth unto the other part under heaven; so shall the Son of man be ⁱⁿ his day. ²⁶ But first ^{must} he suffer many things, and ^{be} rejected of this generation. ²⁷ And as it came to pass in the days of ^{Noah}, even so shall it be also in the days of the Son of man. ²⁸ They ^{ate} did eat, they drank, they ^{married} married wives, they were given in marriage, until the day that ^{Noah} entered into the ark, and the flood came, and destroyed them all. ²⁹ Likewise ^{even} as it came to pass in the days of ^{Lot}; they ^{ate} did eat, they drank, they bought, they sold, they planted, they builded; ³⁰ but ^{in the} the same day that Lot went out ^{from} of Sodom it rained fire and brimstone from heaven, and destroyed them all: ³¹ after the same manner shall it be ⁱⁿ the day that the Son of man is revealed. ³² In that day, ^{he} which shall be ^{on} upon the housetop, and his goods ^{in the} in the house, let him not ^{go} come down to take ^{them} it away: and ^{let} him that is in the field, let him likewise not return back. ³³ Remember Lot's wife. ³⁴ Whosoever shall seek to ^{gain} his ^{life} shall lose it: but ^{he} who shall lose ^{his} life shall ^{preserve} it. ³⁵ I say unto you, ⁱⁿ that night there shall be two men ⁱⁿ one bed:

R.V. 1 Or, bondservant found... save this stranger. authorities omit in his day.

1 Or, bondservants. 2 Or, alien 3 Or, soul A.V. 4 Or, with outward shew.

5 Or, saved those 6 Or, save it alive.

7 Or, among you. 8 Or, between 9 Or, in the midst of you

10 Or, There were none 11 Some ancient

the one shall be taken, and the other shall be left. ³⁵ There shall be two women grinding together; the one shall be taken, and the other shall be left. ³⁶ Two men shall

be in the field; the one shall be taken, and the other left. ³⁷ And they answered and said unto him, Where, Lord? And he said unto them, Where the body is, thither will the eagles also be gathered together.

18 And he spake a parable unto them to the end that they ought always to pray, and not to faint; ² saying, There was in a city a judge, which feared not God, and regarded not man: ³ and there was a widow in that city; and she came oft unto him, saying, ⁴ Avenge me of mine adversary. ⁵ And he would not for a while: but afterward he said within himself, Though I fear not God, nor regard man; ⁶ yet because this widow troubleth me, I will avenge her, lest she wear me out by her continual coming. ⁷ And the Lord said, Hear what the unrighteous judge saith. ⁸ And shall not God avenge his own elect, which cry day and night unto him, though he is long suffering over them? ⁹ I say unto you, that he will avenge them speedily. ¹⁰ Nevertheless when the Son of man cometh, shall he find faith on the earth?

And he spake also this parable unto certain which trusted in themselves that they were righteous, and set all others at nought: ¹⁰ Two men went up into the temple to pray; the one a Pharisee, and the other a publican. ¹¹ The Pharisee stood and prayed thus with himself, God, I thank thee, that I am not as the rest of men, extortioners,

¹ Matt. 24.

² Matt. 9. 14.

³ Ec. 11. 3.

⁴ Isai. 47. 2.

⁵ Matt. 6. 5.

⁶ Mark 11. 25.

⁷ Ec. 3. 5.

⁸ ch. 22. 42.

⁹ Matt. 11. 17.

¹⁰ (mg.).

¹¹ Ps. 78. 3.

¹² Ec. 16. 62.

¹³ Ps. 9. 18.

¹⁴ Cp. Heb. 2. 17.

¹⁵ (for mg.).

¹⁶ 1 John 2. 3.

¹⁷ 4. 10. (for mg.).

¹⁸ Matt. 24.

¹⁹ Cp. Job 22. 30.

²⁰ 1 See

²¹ ch. 14. 11.

²² ch. 11. 26.

²³ Rom. 12. 13.

²⁴ Eph. 6. 18.

²⁵ Col. 4. 2.

²⁶ 1 Thess. 5. 17.

²⁷ Cp. ch. 11. 14.

²⁸ 12 Cor. 4. 1.

²⁹ 16. 2 Thess.

³⁰ 8. 13 (Gk.).

³¹ Cp. 2 Cor.

³² 8. 1.

³³ 1 For ver. 15.

³⁴ -17, see Matt.

³⁵ 19. 13-15.

³⁶ & Mark 10.

³⁷ 13-16.

³⁸ 10 ver. 30.

³⁹ p Matt.

⁴⁰ 18. 2.

⁴¹ q Cp. ch.

⁴² 14. 6.

⁴³ r Cp. Mark

⁴⁴ 8. 30.

⁴⁵ s Cp. John

⁴⁶ 8. 3. &

⁴⁷ 1 Cor. 2. 27.

⁴⁸ (mg. for mg.).

⁴⁹ Cp. ch. 8.

⁵⁰ 13.

⁵¹ & James 1. 21.

⁵² q Cp. ch. 13.

⁵³ s. q. & (mg. for mg.).

⁵⁴ Rev. 6. 10.

⁵⁵ Cp. Isai. 63. 4.

⁵⁶ & Eccles. 35. 13.

⁵⁷ 12-18.

⁵⁸ 2 For ver. 13.

⁵⁹ -30, see Matt.

⁶⁰ 19. 16-29.

⁶¹ & Mark 10. 17.

⁶² 10-16.

⁶³ Cp. ch.

⁶⁴ 10. 25-28.

⁶⁵ r Rom. 8. 33.

⁶⁶ Col. 3. 12.

⁶⁷ Tit. 1. 1.

⁶⁸ 1 Pet. 2. 9. al.

⁶⁹ See Mark 13.

⁷⁰ 20.

⁷¹ s Ps. 88. 1.

⁷² & Eccles. 18.

⁷³ 11. James 5.

⁷⁴ 7 (Gk.).

⁷⁵ 2 Pet. 3. 9.

⁷⁶ 6 Cp. Matt.

⁷⁷ 19. 16. See

⁷⁸ Matt. 25. 34.

⁷⁹ e Heb. 10. 37.

⁸⁰ d ch. 17. 36.

⁸¹ -30. Cp.

⁸² Matt. 24. 12.

⁸³ e Rom. 13. 8.

⁸⁴ d Gal. 3. 12.

⁸⁵ Ex. 20. 12-16.

⁸⁶ & Deut. 5.

⁸⁷ 16-30. Cp.

⁸⁸ Matt. 5. 21, 27.

⁸⁹ f ch. 16. 18.

⁹⁰ Cp. Matt. 5.

⁹¹ 20.

⁹² g 2 Cor. 1. 9.

⁹³ & Prov. 30.

⁹⁴ 12.

⁹⁵ Isai. 65. 5.

⁹⁶ John 7. 44, 46.

⁹⁷ 1 Cor. 14.

⁹⁸ & 19. 8. & Acts 2. 45 & 4. 34, 35 & 1 Tim. 6. 18, 19.

⁹⁹ m Cp. Rev. 8. 17.

unjust, adulterers, or even as this publican. ¹² I fast twice in the week; ¹³ I give tithes of all that I possess. ¹⁴ But the publican, standing afar off, would not lift up so much as his eyes unto heaven, but smote upon his breast, saying, God, be merciful to me a sinner. ¹⁵ I say unto you, This man went down to his house justified rather than the other: for every one that exalteth himself shall be humbled; but he that humbleth himself shall be exalted.

¹⁶ And they brought unto him also their babes, that he should touch them: but when his disciples saw it, they rebuked them. ¹⁷ But Jesus called them unto him, saying, Suffer the little children to come unto me, and forbid them not: for of such is the kingdom of God. ¹⁸ Verily I say unto you, Whosoever shall not receive the kingdom of God as a little child, he shall in no wise enter therein.

¹⁹ And a certain ruler asked him, saying, Good Master, what shall I do to inherit eternal life? ²⁰ And Jesus said unto him, Why callest thou me good? none is good, save one, even God. ²¹ Thou knowest the commandments, Do not commit adultery, Do not kill, Do not steal, Do not bear false witness, Honour thy father and thy mother. ²² And he said, All these things have I observed from my youth up. ²³ Now when Jesus heard these things, he said unto him, One thing thou lackest yet. ²⁴ Yet lackest thou one thing: sell all that thou hast, and distribute unto the poor, and thou shalt have treasure in heaven: and come, follow me. ²⁵ But

¹ Matt. 6. 5. ² Mark 11. 25. ³ 1 ch. 12. 23. ⁴ Cp. ch. 16. 9.

⁵ Matt. 6. 19, 20. ⁶ Cp. Eccl. 33. 31.

⁷ Gr. bruises. ⁸ Gr. the judge of unrighteousness.

⁹ Or, the sinner ¹⁰ Or, Teacher

¹¹ Gr. in a certain city. ¹² Or, as being righteous.

R.V. ¹ Some ancient authorities add ver. 36: There shall be two men in the field; the one shall be taken, and the other shall be left.

² Or, vultures ³ Or, Do me justice of: and so in ver. 5, 7, 8.

⁴ Or, the faith ⁵ Gr. the rest. ⁶ Or, be propitiated ⁷ Or, the sinner ⁸ Or, Teacher

A.V. ⁹ * This 36th verse is wanting in most of the Greek copies.

when he heard these things, he became exceeding sorrowful; ^{this,} for he was very rich. ^{Jesus} 24 And when Jesus saw that he

was very sorrowful, he said, ^{seeing him} How hardly shall they that have riches enter into ^{the kingdom of God!} 25 For it is easier for a camel to enter in ^{go} through a needle's eye, than for a rich man to enter into ^{the kingdom of God.} 26 And they

that heard it said, ^{Then who} Who then can be saved? 27 But ^{And} he said, 'The things which are impossible with men are possible with God.

28 ^{And} Then Peter said, Lo, ^{our own,} we have left all, and followed thee.

29 And he said unto them, Verily I say unto you, 'There is no man that hath left house, or ^{wife,} or brethren, or ^{parents,} or children, for the kingdom of God's sake, 30 who shall not receive ^{present} manifold more ^{in this} in this time, and in ^{eternal life.} the world to come.

31 ^{And} Then he took unto him the twelve, and said unto them, Behold, ^{we} we go up to Jerusalem, and ^{all the} all the things that are written ^{by the prophets} by the prophets

shall be accomplished unto the Son of man, concerning the Son of man shall be accomplished. 32 For he shall be ^{delivered up} delivered up unto the Gentiles, and shall be

mocked, and shamefully entreated, and ^{spit upon} spit upon: 33 and they shall scourge ^{him,} and put him to death: and ^{the} the third day he shall rise again. 34 And they understood

none of these things: and ^{this} this saying was hid from them, neither they perceived not ^{the things which} the things which were

said. ^{And} 35 And it came to pass, that as he ^{drew} drew nigh unto Jericho, a certain ^{blind} blind man sat by the way side begging: 36 and hearing

the multitude ^{going} going by, he inquired ^{what it} what it meant. 37 And they told him, that ^{Jesus of} Jesus of

a See Matt.

1. 1 & 9. 27.

b Cp. 1 Cor.

1. 26.

c See

Matt. 18. 22.

c ver. 15.

d See

Matt. 12. 25.

e ch. 1. 37.

f Gen. 18. 14.

g Job. 42. 2.

h Jer. 32. 17. 27.

i Zech. 8. 6.

j Matt. 14. 36.

k Mark 10.

l Mark 4.

m Mark 1. 18, 20.

n ch. 7. 50.

o S. 48 & 17. 19.

p Matt. 9. 32.

q Mark 5. 34.

r Cp. ch. 14.

s ch. 7. 3.

t S. 36, 50.

u John 11. 12.

v (mg. for mg.).

w Acts 4. 9 & 14.

x (mg. for mg.).

y See ch. 7.

z 13. 13.

aa Cp. ch. 19.

ab Cp. Job

42. 10.

ac Cp. Matt.

6. 33.

ad Matt. 12.

ae Eph. 1. 21.

af Heb. 6. 3 (for mg.).

ag Cp. ch. 20. 35.

ah p ch. 18. 35.

ai Cp. Matt. 20.

aj Mark 10. 46.

ak For ver. 31

al 33, see Matt.

am 23. 17-19.

an Mark 10.

ao 32-34.

ap See

ch. 9. 51.

aq Ps. 22. 13-

ar 53. 12, al.

as See Matt. 1.

at 23 & 26. 24.

au Cp. John

12. 21.

av Matt. 27.

aw John 18.

ax 30. 31. Acts

8. 13. Cp.

Acts 2. 23 & 4.

ay 27 & 21. 11.

az Matt. 27.

ba 26-31.

bb 1 Kin. 10.

bc 27.

bd Chr. 27. 28.

be Ps. 78. 47.

bf Isai. 9. 10.

bg Cp. ch. 17. 6.

bh 2 Mark 14.

bi 65 & 15. 19.

bj See Matt. 26.

bk 67.

bl See

ch. 9. 22.

bm See

Mark 9. 32.

bn a ch. 9. 45.

bo Cp. ch. 24. 16.

bp Cp. ch. 18.

bq 33.

br c ch. 10. 38.

bs d For ver. 35

-43, see Matt.

bt 23. 29-34.

bu & Mark 10.

bv 46-52.

bw See

ch. 15. 2.

bx / John 8.

by 1. 8.

bz Matt. 2. 22.

ca Mark 1. 24, al.

cb A Cp. ch. 18.

Nazareth passeth by. 38 And he cried, saying, Jesus, 'thou son of David, have mercy on me. 39 And they ^{that} ^{which} went before 'rebuked him, that he should hold his peace: but he cried ^{out the more} out the more a great deal, Thou son of David, have mercy on me. 40 And Jesus stood, and commanded him to be brought unto him: and when he was come near, he asked him, 41 'What wilt thou that I ^{should} ^{do} do unto thee? And he said, Lord, that I may receive my sight. 42 And Jesus said unto him, Receive thy sight: ^{thy faith} ^{made thee whole.} hath ⁴³ And immediately he received his sight, and followed him, ^{glorifying} glorifying God: and 'all the people, when they saw it, gave praise unto God.

1 And ^{he} ^{Jesus} entered and ^{was passing} passed through Jericho. 2 And behold, ^{there was} ^{a man} ^{called by name} ^{Zacchæus;} ^{and he} ^{was} ^a ^{chief} ^{among the publicans,} ^{and he} ^{was} ^{rich.} 3 And 'he sought to see Jesus who he was; and could not for the ^{crowd,} ^{press,} because he was little of stature. 4 And he ran on before, and climbed up into ^a a sycamore tree to see him: for he was to pass that way. 5 And when Jesus came to the place, he looked up, ^{and saw him.} and said unto him, Zacchæus, make haste, and come down: for ^{to-day} ^I must abide at thy house. 6 And he made haste, and came down, and 'received him joyfully. 7 And when they saw it, they all 'murmured, saying, That ^{he is} ^{gone} ^{in to lodge} ^{to be} ^{with} ^{a man that is a sinner.} 8 And Zacchæus stood, and said unto the Lord; Behold, Lord, the half of my goods ^I I give to the

R.V. 1 Or, our own homes

2 Or, age

3 Or, through

4 Or, saved thee

poor; and if I have ^{wrongfully} exacted aught of any man, ^{taken any} thing from any man by false accusation, I restore ^{him} ^{fourfold}. ⁹ And Jesus said unto him, ^{This day} ^{is} ^{salvation} come to this house, ^{forasmuch} ^{as} ^{he} ^{also} ^{is} ^a ^{son} ^{of} ^{Abraham}. ¹⁰ For ^{the} ^{Son} ^{of} ^{man} ^{is} ^{come} ^{to} ^{seek} ^{and} ^{to} ^{save} ^{that} ^{which} ^{was} ^{lost}.

¹¹ And as they heard these things, he added and spake a parable, because he was nigh to Jerusalem, and ^{because} ^{they} ^{supposed} ^{that} ^{the} ^{kingdom} ^{of} ^{God} ^{was} ^{immediately} ^{to} ^{appear}. ¹² He said therefore, ^A ^{certain} ^{nobleman} ^{went} ^{into} ^a ^{far} ^{country}, ^{to} ^{receive} ^{for} ^{himself} ^a ^{kingdom}, ^{and} ^{to} ^{return}. ¹³ And he called ^{ten} ^{his} ^{servants} ^{of} ^{his}, ^{and} ^{gave} ^{them} ^{ten} ^{pounds}, ^{and} ^{said} ^{unto} ^{them}, ^{Trade} ^{ye} ^{herewith} ^{till} ^I ^{come}. ¹⁴ But ^{his} ^{citizens} ^{hated} ^{him}, ^{and} ^{sent} ^{an} ^{ambassage} ^{after} ^{him}, ^{saying}, ^{We} ^{will} ^{not} ^{have} ^{this} ^{man} ^{to} ^{reign} ^{over} ^{us}. ¹⁵ And it came to pass, ^{that} ^{when} ^{he} ^{was} ^{come} ^{back} ^{again}, ^{having} ^{received} ^{the} ^{kingdom}, ^{that} ^{he} ^{commanded} ^{these} ^{servants}, ^{unto} ^{whom} ^{he} ^{had} ^{given} ^{the} ^{money}, ^{to} ^{be} ^{called} ^{unto} ^{him}, ^{that} ^{he} ^{might} ^{know} ^{how} ^{much} ^{every} ^{they} ^{had} ^{gained} ^{by} ^{trading}. ¹⁶ And the first came before him, ^{saying}, ^{Lord}, ^{thy} ^{pound} ^{hath} ^{gained} ^{ten} ^{pounds} ^{more}. ¹⁷ And he said unto him, ^{Well} ^{done}, ^{thou} ^{good} ^{servant}: ^{because} ^{thou} ^{hast} ^{found} ^{what} ^{was} ^{thy} ^{faithful} ⁱⁿ ^a ^{very} ^{little}, ^{thou} ^{hast} ^{found} ^{what} ^{was} ^{thy} ^{authority} ^{over} ^{ten} ^{cities}. ¹⁸ And the second came, ^{saying}, ^{Thy} ^{pound}, ^{Lord}, ^{hath} ^{gained} ^{five} ^{pounds}. ¹⁹ And he said ^{unto} ^{him} ^{also}, ^{Be} ^{thou} ^{also} ^{over} ^{five} ^{cities}. ²⁰ And ^{another} ^{came}, ^{saying}, ^{Lord}, ^{behold}, ^{here} ^{is} ^{thy} ^{pound}, ^{which} ^I ^{have} ^{kept} ^{laid} ^{up} ⁱⁿ ^a ^{napkin}: ²¹ for I feared thee, because thou art ^{an} ^{austere} ^{man}: ^{thou} ^{takest}

ch. 8. 14.
b Cp. 2 Cor. 8. 12.

Ex. 22. 1.
s Sam. 12. 6.
s Sam. 1. 16.

Job 2. 30
s 15. 6.

s Matt. 18. 32.
f ch. 8. 8.
s 15. 16.

15. 34. al.
John 8. 33.
Rom. 4. 11, 12, 16.

Gal. 8. 7.
g Ezek. 24. 11-16.
Cp. ch. 15. 4.

s Matt. 9. 13
s 10. 6.
s 15. 34.
s 12. 12.

A Cp. ch. 17. 30.
s Acts 1. 6.

f For ver. 12
-27, cp. Matt. 25. 14-30.
s Mark 13. 34.

f Matt. 25. 1.
s Cp. ch. 12. 46.

See Matt. 13. 12.

f Cp. John 21. 22, 23.
m Cp. John 1. 14.

ch. 20. 14.
Matt. 22. 7.
Cp. 1 Sam. 15. 33.

o Mark 10. 32.

p See ch. 2. 51.
s 10. 30.

q For ver. 29
-35, see Matt. 21. 1-9.

r Mark 11. 1-10.
s John 12. 12-15.

Cp. Zech. 9. 9.
r ch. 24. 50.
Matt. 21. 17.

John 11. 15.
s Zech. 14. 4.

Matt. 24. 3
s 26. 30.
[John 8. 1.]

Cp. Acts 1. 12.
f Cp. Mark 14. 13.

ch. 16. 10.
1 Cor. 4. 2.
Cp. 1 Tim. 8. 12.

s Cp. Matt. 24. 47.
w Cp. ch. 23. 33.

z ch. 22. 13.
y John 11. 44
s 32.

Acts 19. 12
(Gk.).
s Mac. 14. 30
(Gk.).

Cp. 1 Sam. 25. 3.

up ^b that thou layedst not down, and reapest that thou didst not sow. ²² ^{He} ^{saith} ^{unto} ^{him}, ^{Out} ^{of} ^{thine} ^{own} ^{mouth} ^{will} ^I ^{judge} ^{thee}, ^{thou} ^{wicked} ^{servant}. ^{Thou} ^{knewest} ^{that} ^I ^{am} ^{an} ^{austere} ^{man}, ^{taking} ^{up} ^{that} ^I ^{laid} ^{not} ^{down}, ^{and} ^{reaping} ^{that} ^I ^{did} ^{not} ^{sow}; ²³ ^{then} ^{wherefore} ^{sow}: ^{Wherefore} ^{then} ^{gavest} ^{thou} ^{not} ^{thou} ^{my} ^{money} ^{into} ^{the} ^{bank}, ^{and} ^{that} ^I ^{at} ^{my} ^{coming} ^{should} ^{have} ^{required} ^{mine} ^{own} ^{with} ^{interest} ^{usury}? ²⁴ And he said unto them that stood by, ^{Take} ^{away} ^{from} ^{him} ^{the} ^{pound}, ^{and} ^{give} ^{it} ^{unto} ^{him} ^{that} ^{hath} ^{the} ^{ten} ^{pounds}. ²⁵ And they said unto him, ^{Lord}, ^{he} ^{hath} ^{ten} ^{pounds}. ²⁶ For I say unto you, ^{that} ^{unto} ^{every} ^{one} ^{that} ^{hath} ^{shall} ^{be} ^{given}; ^{but} ^{from} ^{him} ^{that} ^{hath} ^{not}, ^{even} ^{that} ^{which} ^{he} ^{hath} ^{shall} ^{be} ^{taken} ^{away} ^{from} ^{him}. ²⁷ Howbeit ^{these} ^{mine} ^{enemies}, ^{which} ^{would} ^{not} ^{that} ^I ^{should} ^{reign} ^{over} ^{them}, ^{bring} ^{hither}, ^{and} ^{slay} ^{them} ^{before} ^{me}.

²⁸ And when he had thus spoken, ^{he} ^{went} ^{on} ^{before}, ^{going} ^{according} ^{up} ^{to} ^{Jerusalem}.

²⁹ And it came to pass, when he ^{drew} ^{nigh} ^{unto} ^{Bethphage} ^{and} ^{Bethany}, ^{at} ^{the} ^{mount} ^{that} ^{is} ^{called} ^{the} ^{mount} ^{of} ^{Olives}, he sent ^{two} ^{of} ^{the} ^{his} ^{disciples}, ^{saying}, ^{Go} ^{your} ^{way} ^{into} ^{the} ^{village} ^{over} ^{against} ^{you}; ⁱⁿ ^{the} ^{which} ^{as} ^{ye} ^{enter} ^{ye} ^{shall} ^{find} ^a ^{colt} ^{tied}, ^{whereon} ^{no} ^{man} ^{ever} ^{yet} ^{sat}: ^{loose} ^{him}, ^{and} ^{bring} ^{him} ^{hither}. ³¹ And if any ^{one} ^{man} ^{ask} ^{you}, ^{Why} ^{do} ^{ye} ^{loose} ^{him}? ^{thus} ^{shall} ^{ye} ^{say}, ^{The} ^{Lord} ^{hath} ^{need} ^{of} ^{him}. ³² And they that were sent went ^{away} ^{their} ^{way}, ^{and} ^{found} ^{even} ^{as} ^{he} ^{had} ^{said} ^{unto} ^{them}. ³³ And as they were loosing the colt, the owners thereof said unto them, ^{Why} ^{loose} ^{ye} ^{the}

R.V. ¹ Gr. bondservants.
bondservant.

A.V. ¹ Gr. other.

A.V. ¹ Gr. other.

² Mina, here translated a pound, is equal to one hundred drachmas. See ch. 15. 8.

³ Or, I should have gone and required

⁴ Gr. other.

⁵ Gr. other.

colt? ³⁴ And they said, The Lord hath need of him. ³⁵ And they brought him to Jesus: and they ^{cast} their garments upon the colt, and they set Jesus thereon. ³⁶ And as he went, they ^{spread} their ^{garments} in the way. ³⁷ And ^{as} he was ^{now} drawing nigh, ^{even} now at the descent of the mount of Olives, ^{the} whole multitude of the disciples began to rejoice and praise God with a loud voice ^{for} all the ^{'mighty works} which they had seen; ³⁸ saying, 'Blessed ^{be} the King that cometh in the name of the Lord: peace in heaven, and ^{'glory} in the highest. ³⁹ And some of the Pharisees from among the multitude said unto him, 'Master, rebuke thy disciples. ⁴⁰ And he answered and ^{said} unto them, I tell you that, if these ^{shall} hold their peace, ^{the} stones ^{will} immediately cry out.

⁴¹ And when he ^{drew} nigh, ^{he} ^{saw} the city and ^{'wept} over it, ⁴² saying, 'If thou hadst known, even thou, at least in this day, the things which belong unto thy peace! but now ^{'they} are hid from thine eyes. ⁴³ For ^{'the} days shall come upon thee, when that thine enemies ^{'shall} cast up ^a ^{'bank} trench about thee, and ^{'compass} thee round, and keep thee in on every side, ⁴⁴ and shall ^{dash} lay thee ^{even} with the ground, and thy children within thee; and ^{'they} shall not leave in thee one stone upon another; because thou knewest not ^{'the} time of thy ^{'visitation}.

⁴⁵ And he ^{entered} went into the temple, and began to cast out them that ^{sold} therein, and them that bought; ⁴⁶ saying unto them, It is written, ^{'And} my house ^{shall} be a house of

a Jer. 7. 11.
b ch. 20. 1.
See Matt. 23. 55.
c See Matt. 21. 46.
d 2 Kin. 9. 13.
e Cp. ch. 18. 48.

f For ver. 1-8, see Matt. 21. 23-27 & Mark 11. 27-33.
g ch. 19. 47.
h Cp. John 12. 17, 18.
i ch. 13. 35. Cited from Ps. 118. 26.
j Acts 4. 1 & 6. 12.
k See Matt. 25. 34 & John 1. 48.

l Cp. Ex. 22. 14 & John 1. 38 & Acts 4. 7.
m ch. 2. 14.
n Cp. Matt. 21. 18, 19.
o ch. 15. 18.
p Hab. 2. 21.
q For ver. 41-44, cp. ch. 13. 34, 35 & 23. 28-31.
r ch. 7. 30.
s Matt. 22. 32.
t Cp. John 11. 36.
u Heb. 5. 7.
v Cp. Deut. 32. 23.
w Cp. John 5. 35. See Matt. 11. 9.

x Cp. John 12. 40.
y See ch. 17. 22.
z Isai. 29. 3 & 37. 33. Jer. 5. 8. Ezek. 4. 2 & 26. 8.
aa ch. 21. 20.
ab For ver. 9-19, see Matt. 21. 33-46 & Mark 12. 1-12.
ac Ps. 137. 9.
ad Hos. 13. 16.
ae Nah. 3. 10.
af Ps. 80. 8.
ag Isai. 5. 1.
ah Matt. 21. 28.
ai c. of 8. 8.
aj 11. 13.
ak ch. 21. 6.
al Matt. 25. 14. 15. Cp. Mark 13. 34.
am Cp. Dan. 9. 24.

an cp. 1 Pet. 2. 12.
ao For ver. 45-47, see Matt. 21. 12-16 & Mark 11. 15-18.
ap Cp. John 2. 14-16.
aq Matt. 5. 19 & 22. 6 & 23. 34, 37.
ar Cp. 9 Chr. 24. 19 & 36. 15, 16 & Neh. 9. 26 & Jer. 37. 16 & 38. 6 & Acts 7. 29 & 9 Cor. 11. 34-36.
as 1 Thess. 2. 15 & Heb. 11. 36, 37.
at Matt. 22. 4.
au Cited from Isai. 56. 7.
av Acts 5. 41 (Gk.).

prayer: but ^{'ye} have made it a den of robbers. ^{thieves}.

⁴⁷ And he ^{was} teaching daily in the temple. ^{'But} the chief priests and the scribes and the principal men of the people sought to destroy him: ⁴⁸ and they could not find what they might ^{do}: for the people all hung upon him, listening ^{all} the people ^{'were} very attentive to hear him.

¹ And it came to pass, ²⁰ that on one of the days, ^{as} he ^{was} teaching the people in the temple, and ^{preaching} the gospel, ^{there} came upon him the chief priests and the scribes and the elders: ² and they spake unto him, saying, Tell us by what authority doest thou these things? or who is he that gave thee this authority? ³ And he answered and said unto them, I also will ask you ^a question; and you will also answer me: ⁴ The baptism of John, was it ^{'from} heaven, or ^{of} men? ⁵ And they reasoned with themselves, saying, If we shall say, From heaven; he will say, 'Why did ye not believe him? ⁶ But if we say, From men; all the people will stone us: for they be persuaded that John was ^{'a} prophet.

⁷ And they answered, that they knew not whence it was. ⁸ And Jesus said unto them, Neither tell I you by what authority I do these things. ⁹ And he began to speak unto the people this parable: A certain man planted ^a vineyard, and ^{'let} it out to husbandmen, and ^{'went} forth into another country for a long time. ¹⁰ And at the season he sent unto the husbandmen ^a servant, that ^{'they} should give him of the fruit of the vineyard: ^{'but} the husbandmen beat him, and sent him away empty. ¹¹ And ^{again} he sent ^{yet} another ^{'servant}: and him also they beat, and ^{'handled} entreated him

R.V. 1 Gr. powers.
1 Gr. bondservant.

2 Or, Teacher

3 Or, O that thou hadst known

4 Gr. palatide.

5 Gr. word

A.V.

6 Or, hanged on him.

shamefully, and sent him away empty. ¹² And he sent yet a third: and him also they wounded, and cast him out. ¹³ And the lord of the vineyard said, 'What shall I do? I will send my beloved son: it may be they will reverence him when they see him. ¹⁴ But when the husbandmen saw him, they reasoned one with another, saying, 'This is the heir: come, let us kill him, that the inheritance may be ours. ¹⁵ And they cast him forth out of the vineyard, and killed him. What therefore will the lord of the vineyard do unto them? ¹⁶ He will come and destroy these husbandmen, and will give the vineyard unto others. And when they heard it, they said, 'God forbid. ¹⁷ But he looked upon them, and said, 'What then is this that is written, 'The stone which the builders rejected,

The same was made the head of the corner?

¹⁸ 'Every one that falleth on that stone shall be broken to pieces; but on whomsoever it shall fall, it will scatter him as dust.

¹⁹ And the chief priests and the scribes sought to lay hands on him in that very hour; and they feared the people: for they perceived that he had spoken this parable against them. ²⁰ And they watched him, and sent forth spies, which should feign themselves to be righteous, that they might take hold of his words, that so they might deliver him unto the power and to the authority of the governor. ²¹ And they asked him, saying, 'Master, we know that thou sayest and teachest rightly, neither acceptest thou the person of any, but of a truth teachest

a Acts 18. 26, 28. Op. Acts 18. 10. b See ver. 11. c Matt. 17. 25. d ch. 2. 1 e 3. 1 Cor. 2. 12. f Cor. 4. 2 g 11. 2. Eph. 4. 14. Op. 3 Cor. 12. 16. h See Matt. 2. 17. i See Matt. 18. 35. j Rom. 18. 7. k Heb. 1. 2. l Op. John 1. 11. m Rom. 8. 17. n Op. 1 Kin. 3. 15. o Heb. 18. 12. p ver. 30. q Op. ch. 19. 27. r Op. Matt. 24. 50. s 25. 18. t Op. Matt. 3. 7 u 16. 1 & 22. v Acts 4. 1 & 5. 17 & 23. 5. w Acts 23. 5. x Acts 4. 2. y Matt. 21. 42. z Acts 13. 46. a 18. 6 & 23. b Op. Matt. 23. 12. c See Mark 10. 21. d Op. Deut. 23. 5. e Acts 4. 11. f 1 Pet. 2. 7. g Cited from Ps. 118. 22, which see. h Isai. 8. 14. i Rom. 9. 32, 33. j 1 Pet. 2. 8. k Dan. 2. 34. l Amos 9. 2. m Wisd. 11. 20. n ch. 19. 47. o For ver. 30. p See Matt. 22. 15-32. q Mark 12. 13-27. r ch. 16. 8. s See ch. 10. 6. t ch. 14. 1. u Mark 8. 2. v ch. 17. 27. w Matt. 24. 36. x Op. ver. 35. y Op. 1 Kin. 14. 6. z Acts 5. 41. a 2 Thes. 1. 5. b 11. Cp. ch. 21. 36. See Matt. 22. 8. c ver. 36. d 11. 54. Cp. Eccius. 27. 23. e Cp. ch. 18. 30. See Mark 10. 30. f Matt. 27. 2. g 11 & 23. 14. h See Acts 23. 34. i Op. ver. 34. j 1 Cor. 15. 54. k Rev. 21. 4. l Cp. John 3. 2. m Cp. Heb. 2. 7, 8. n 1 Cp. Gen. 1. 36 & Ps. 82. 6. o See Acts 10. 34. p 1 Cor. 15. 52.

'the way of God truly: ²² Is it lawful for us to give tribute unto Caesar, or not? ²³ But he perceived their craftiness, and said unto them, Why tempt ye me? ²⁴ Shew me a penny. Whose image and superscription hath it? And they answered and said, Caesar's. ²⁵ And he said unto them, Render therefore unto Caesar the things which be Caesar's, and unto God the things which be God's. ²⁶ And they were not able to take hold of the saying before the people: and they marvelled at his answer, and held their peace.

²⁷ And there came to him certain of the Sadducees, which say that there is no resurrection; and they asked him, ²⁸ saying, 'Master, Moses wrote unto us, 'that if a man's brother die, having a wife, and he be childless, his brother should take his wife, and raise up seed unto his brother. ²⁹ There were therefore seven brethren: and the first took a wife, and died childless; ³⁰ and the second, and the second, and the third took her to wife, and died childless. ³¹ And the third took her; and likewise the seven also: and they left no children, and died.

³² Afterward the woman died also. ³³ In the resurrection therefore whose wife of them shall she be? for the seven had her to wife. ³⁴ And Jesus answering said unto them, 'The sons of this world marry, and are given in marriage: ³⁵ but they which shall be accounted worthy to obtain that world, and the resurrection from the dead, neither marry, nor are given in marriage: ³⁶ for neither can they die any more: for they are equal unto the angels; and are the children of God, being the children of the resurrection. ³⁷ But now that

the dead are raised, ^aeven Moses shewed, ^bin ^cthe place concerning the Bush, ^dshewed at the bush, when he calleth ^ethe Lord the God of Abraham, and the God of Isaac, and the God of Jacob. ³⁸ Now ^fhe is not ^gthe God of the dead, but of the living: for all ^hlive unto him. ³⁹ And ⁱThen certain of the scribes answering ^jsaid, ^kMaster, thou hast well said. ⁴⁰ For ^lAnd after that ^mthey durst not any more ask him any question. ⁿask him any question at all. ⁴¹ And he said unto them, How say they that ^othe Christ is ^pDavid's son? ⁴² For ^qAnd David himself saith in the book of Psalms, ^rThe Lord ^sLORD said unto my Lord, Sit thou on my right hand, ⁴³Till I make thine enemies ^tthy footstool of thy feet. ⁴⁴ David therefore calleth him Lord, and ^uhow is he then his son? ⁴⁵ And ^vin the hearing ^waudience of all the people he said unto his disciples, ⁴⁶Beware of the scribes, which desire to walk in long robes, and love ^xsalutations in the marketplaces, and the ^ychief ^zhighest seats in the synagogues, and the ^{aa}chief ^{ab}places at feasts; ⁴⁷which devour widows' houses, and ^{ac}for a ^{ad}pretence ^{ae}shew make long prayers: ^{af}these ^{ag}the same shall receive ^{ah}greater ^{ai}condemnation. ^{aj}damnation. ⁴⁸ And he looked up, ²¹and saw the rich men ^{ak}that were ^{al}casting their gifts into ^{am}the treasury. ² And he saw also a certain poor widow casting in thither two ^{an}mites. ³ And he said, Of a truth I say unto you, ^{ao}that this ^{ap}poor widow hath cast in more than they all: ⁴ for all these ^{aq}did ^{ar}have of their superfluity cast in unto the ^{as}offerings of God: but she of her ^{at}want ^{au}did ^{av}penury ^{aw}hath cast in all ^{ax}the living that she had.

^f Acts 22. 19 & 28. 11.

ⁱ See Acts 16. 18.

^m Cp. Acts 27. 24 & 2 Tim. 4. 16, 17.

ⁿ Matt. 27. 6. John 8. 20.

^o Acts 6. 10.

^j For ver. 1-4, see Mark 12. 41-44.

^k Cp. Acts 27. 24 & 2 Tim. 4. 16, 17.

^l Matt. 27. 6. John 8. 20.

^m Cp. Acts 6. 10.

ⁿ Cp. Acts 4. 14.

^o Cp. ch. 12. 53 & Matt. 10. 25.

^a ver. 28.

^b For ver. 5

^c -36, see Matt.

^d 24. 1-51.

^e Mark 13.

^f 1-37.

^g Cp. Rom.

^h 11. 2 (mg.).

ⁱ Ex. 3. 1

^j -4. 17.

^k Acts 7. 32.

^l Cited from

^m Ex. 3. 15.

ⁿ Cp. Ex. 3. 6.

^o 2 Mac. 3.

^p 2-7 & 9. 13.

^q ch. 19. 43.

^r See

^s ch. 17. 22.

^t Rom. 6. 11

^u & 14. 7. 8.

^v 2 Cor. 5. 15.

^w Gal. 2. 19.

^x 1 Thess. 5. 10.

^y 1 Pet. 4. 2.

^z Cp. 1 Heb. 9. 14.

^{aa} 1 Mark 12.

^{ab} 38. Cp. Matt.

^{ac} 22. 34.

^{ad} 1 Cp. Acts

^{ae} 1. 8. 7.

^{af} 1 Matt. 22.

^{ag} Mark 12. 34.

^{ah} 1 For ver. 41

^{ai} -44, see Matt.

^{aj} 22. 41-45.

^{ak} & Mark 12.

^{al} 38-37.

^{am} In Jer. 29. 3.

^{an} Eph. 5. 6.

^{ao} Col. 2. 8.

^{ap} 2 Thess. 2. 3.

^{aq} 1 John 3. 7.

^{ar} See Matt.

^{as} 1. 17.

^{at} 1 Jer. 14. 14.

^{au} 1 John 2. 18.

^{av} See

^{aw} John 8. 24.

^{ax} 1 Cp. Matt.

^{ay} 2. 2 & 4. 17.

^{az} & Mark 1. 15.

^{ba} 7 Acts 2. 34.

^{bb} Heb. 1. 13.

^{bc} Cited from

^{bd} Ps. 110. 1.

^{be} Cp. 1 Cor. 15.

^{bf} 26.

^{bg} & Heb. 10. 13.

^{bh} & Cp. Acts

^{bi} 7. 49.

^{bj} 1 ch. 24. 27.

^{bk} 1 Rev. 1. 1.

^{bl} Cp. Rom.

^{bm} 1. 3. 6.

^{bn} For ver.

^{bo} 45, see

^{bp} Matt. 23. 1. 2.

^{bq} 5-7 & Mark

^{br} 12. 38, 39.

^{bs} Cp. ch. 11. 43.

^{bt} & 2 Chr. 15.

^{bu} Cp. Rev.

^{bv} 8. 4.

^{bw} 1 Isai. 19. 2.

^{bx} & Rev. 6. 12.

^{by} a Acts 11. 28.

^{bz} Rev. 6. 8.

^{ca} 1 Isai. 19. 17.

^{cb} e ch. 14. 7. 8.

^{cc} d ch. 11. 16.

^{cd} Matt. 16. 1.

^{ce} Cp. ver. 25.

^{cf} & Rev. 12. 1. 3.

^{cg} & 13. 13.

^{ch} & 15. 1.

^{ci} Cp. ch. 11.

^{cj} 39 & 16. 14.

^{ck} 1 Cp. Matt.

^{cl} 6. 4. 7.

^{cm} For ver. 13

^{cn} -17, cp. Matt.

^{co} 10. 17-22.

^{cp} A James 5. 1

^{cq} (mg.).

⁵ And as some spake of the temple, how it was adorned with goodly stones and ^aofferings, he said, ^bAs for these things which ye behold, ^cthe days will come, in ^dthe which there shall not be left ^ehere one stone upon another, that shall not be thrown down. ⁷ And they asked him, saying, ^fMaster, ^gwhen therefore shall these things be? ^hand what ⁱshall be the sign ^jsign will there be when these things ^kare about to come to pass? ⁸ And he said, ^lTake heed that ye be not ^mled astray: for ⁿmany shall come in my name, saying, ^oI am ^pChrist; and ^qthe time ^ris at hand: ^sgo ye not ^ttherefore after them. ⁹ But ^uwhen ye shall hear of wars and ^vtumults, ^wbe not ^xterrified: for these things ^ymust ^zneeds ^{aa}come to pass ^{ab}first; but the end is not ^{ac}immediately. ^{ad}by and by. ¹⁰ Then said he unto them, ^{ae}Nation shall rise against nation, and ^{af}kingdom against kingdom: ¹¹ and there shall be great ^{ag}earthquakes, and great ^{ah}earthquakes shall be in divers ^{ai}places ^{aj}famines, and pestilences; and ^{ak}there shall be ^{al}terrors ^{am}and great ^{an}signs shall there be ^{ao}from heaven. ¹² But before all these things, ^{ap}ye shall lay their hands on you, and shall persecute you, delivering you up to ^{aq}the ^{ar}synagogues ^{as}synagogues, and into ^{at}prisons, ^{au}bringing you before ^{av}kings and ^{aw}governors ^{ax}rulers for my name's sake. ¹³ ^{ay}It shall turn unto ^{az}you for a testimony. ¹⁴ Settle it therefore in your hearts, ^{ba}not to meditate, ^{bb}beforehand how to answer: ¹⁵ for ^{bc}I will give you a mouth and ^{bd}wisdom, which all your adversaries shall not be able to withstand or ^{be}to gain say. ¹⁶ But ^{bf}ye shall be delivered ^{bg}up ^{bh}even ^{bi}by parents, and brethren, and ^{bj}kinsfolk, and friends: and ^{bk}some of you ^{bl}shall they cause

^a Acts 4. 3 & 5. 18 & 9. 3 & 12. 4 & 16. 24 & 24. 27.

^b Acts 17. 6 & 18. 13 & 24. 1 & 25. 8.

^c ch. 12. 59.

^d Phil. 4. 11.

^e ch. 8. 45.

^f 2 Chr. 11. 23.

^g 2 Kin. 12. 8.

^h Cp. Ps. 1.

ⁱ 2 Cor. 2. 12.

^j Cp. 2 Cor. 2. 12.

R.V. 1 Or, Teacher

they put to death

2 Or, and saw them that . . . treasury, and they were rich.

3 Gr. you being brought.

4 Or, shall

A.V. * See Mark 13. 41.

† Or, and, The time.

to be put to death. ¹⁷ And ye shall be hated of all men for my name's sake. ¹⁸ And ^{not a hair of} your head shall ^{But there shall not an} perish. ¹⁹ In your ^{half of your head} patience ^{ye shall win} your ^{possess ye} souls.

20 But when ye shall see Jerusalem compassed with armies, then know that the desolation thereof is at hand. **21** Then let them which

are in Judæa flee ^{unto} the mountains; and let them ^{that} are in the midst of ^{her} depart out; and let not them that are in the ^{country} enter ^{therein}. ²² For these

are the "days of "vengeance, °that
all things which are written may
be fulfilled. 23 "Woe unto them
that are with child, and to them

that give ^{suck} suck, in those days ! for
there shall be great distress ^{upon}
the 'land, and 'wrath ^{unto} this
people. ^{upon} 24 And they shall fall
by the edge of the sword and

by the edge of the sword, and
^vshall be led ^{away} captive into all
the nations: and ²Jerusalem shall
be trodden down of the Gentiles,
^buntil the times of the Gentiles

be fulfilled. ²⁵ And ²⁶ there shall
be signs in ^{sun} the sun, and in ^{moon} the moon,
and in the stars; and upon the
earth ²⁷ distress of nations, in
perplexity for the roaring of the sea and the billows.

perplexity; the sea and the waves roaring;
28 men fainting
Men's hearts failing them for fear, and
for expectation of things which are
coming on the world:
the powers of the heavens shall be shaken.

27 And then shall they see ^{the} Son of man coming in a cloud ^{with} power and great glory.
28 But ^{And} when these things begin

to come to pass, then look up, and
 ¶ lift up your heads ; ^{because} for your
 redemption draweth nigh.
 29 And he spake to them a
 parable: Behold the fig tree, and

all the trees: 30 when they now
shoot forth, ye see ^{it} and know

a John 15.
18—21.
Cp. ch. 6. 22
b ch. 12. 57.
Cp. Matt.
13. 3.

c Cp. ver. 16
& John 10. 28.
See 1 Sam. 14.
45.
d Rom. 5. 3.
James 1. 3.
Cp. Matt. 10.
22 & 24. 13.
See Heb. 10.

32. e Cp. ch. 9.
 34 & Heb. 10.
 34 (& mg.).
 f See
 ch. 19. 43.
 g See
 ch. 9. 27.
 h Dan. 9. 27.

i Ps. 102. 28.
 Isai. 51. 6.
 2 Pet. 3. 10.
 Cp. Matt. 5. 18
 & Heb. 12. 27.
 j Ps. 119. 89.
 Isai. 40. 8.
 1 Pet. 1. 23, 25.
 k Cp. Rom.
 18. 13

& 1 Thess. 5. 6.
7 & 1 Pet. 4. 7.
1 James 5. 5.
in Isai. 34. 8.
& 63. 4.
Hos. 9. 7.
n Cp. ch. 13.
7, 8.
o See
p. 22.

Matt. 1. 22.
 p Cp. Matt.
 18. 22.
 q 1 Thess. 5.
 3, 4.
 Cp. ch. 12. 40.
 r ch. 23. 29.
 s Eccles. 9.
 12.
 Isai. 24. 17.

6 ch. 12. 37.
 Matt. 25. 13
 & 26. 41.
 Mark 14. 34—
 38.
 Acts 20. 31.
 1 Cor. 16. 12.
 1 Thess. 5. 6.
 1 Pet. 5. 8.
 Rev. 16. 15. c

Rev. 12. 12, 13.
w See
ch. 18. 1.
v 1 Thess. 2.
16. Cp. 1 Mac.
1. 64 & 2. 49
& 2 Mac. 5. 20.
w Cp. Hos.
12. 4
& James 5. 16.

2 Cp. Wisd.
 5. 1. See
 Rev. 6. 17.
 y Cp. Deut.
 28. 64.
 z Rev. 11. 2
 Cp. Ps. 79. 1
 & Isai. 63. 3,
 18 & Dan. 8. 13
 & Zech. 12. 3

a See
 Matt. 26. 55.
 b Cp. Dan.
 12. 7
 & Tobit 14. 5
 & Rom. 11. 25.
 c ch. 22. 39.
 Matt. 21. 17.
 Mark 11. 19.

Cp. [John 8. 1]
 & 18. 2.
 d Isai. 13. 10
 & 24. 23.
 Ezek. 32. 7.
 Joel 2. 10, 31
 & 3. 15. Acts
 2. 20. Cp.
 Amos 5. 20
 f Rev. 6. 1

See John
For ver. 3-6, &
Cp. John 6. 71

³ Or, exp

113

of your own selves that the
 summer is now ^{nigh.} 31 Even
 so ye also, ^{nigh at hand.} 32
 likewise ye, when ye see these
 things ^{coming} to pass, know ye
 that the summer is now ^{come}

that the kingdom of God is
 nigh at hand. ³² Verily I say unto
 you, This generation shall not
 pass away, till all things be accomplished.
³³ Heaven and earth shall pass
 away, but my kingdom shall not pass away.

away: but ³⁴my words shall not
pass away.
³⁴ But ^{And} take heed to yourselves,
^{lest} haply ^{at any time} ^{lest} your hearts be

overcharged with surfeiting, and
drunkenness, and ³⁴ cares of this
life, and ³⁵ that day come ^{on}
you suddenly ^{as a snare}: ³⁶ ^{for so}
shall it come ^{unawares}. ^{For as a snare}
shall it come ^{upon} all them that

shall it come on all them that dwell on the face of the whole earth.
36 But ^{Watch} ye ^{at every season,} ^{making} supplication, ^{therefore, and pray} ^{prevail} that ye may ^{be accounted worthy} to escape all these things that

shall come to pass, and ^{to} stand before the Son of man.

37 And ^{every day} in the day time he was teaching in the temple; and ^{every night} he went out, and

at night he went out, and lodged in the mount that is called *the mount* of Olives. ³⁸ And ³⁹all the people came early in the morning to him in the

temple, ^{for} to hear him.

22 ¹ Now the feast of unleavened bread drew nigh, which is called ² the Pass-

over. ² And the chief priests
and the scribes ^{sought} how they
might ^{put him to death} kill him; for they
feared the people.
³ And ^{Satan} entered into ^{p.} Judas

who was called ^{and surnamed} Iscariot, being of the number of the twelve. ⁴ And he went ^{away,} and communed with the chief priests and 'captains,

how he might deliver him unto them. ⁵ And they were glad, and covenanted to give him money.

4 (Gr. *the inhabited earth*.)

6 And he ^{consented, promised,} and sought opportunity to ^{betray} deliver him unto them ^{in the absence of the} multitude.

7 ^{And} ^{Then came} the day of unleavened bread ^{came, on which} bread, when the pass-over must be ^{sacrificed,} killed. 8 And he sent Peter and John, saying, Go and ^{make ready for} prepare us the passover, that we may eat. 9 And they said unto him, Where wilt thou that we ^{make ready} prepare? 10 And he said unto them, Behold, when ye are entered into the city, there shall ^{meet you a man} bearing a pitcher of water; follow him into the house ^{whereinto he goeth.} 11 And ye shall say unto the goodman of the house, ^{The} Master saith unto thee, Where is ^{the} guest-chamber, ^{guest-chamber,} where I shall eat the passover with my disciples? 12 And he ^{will} shew you ^a large upper room furnished: there make ready. 13 And they went, and found ^{as he had said} unto them: and they made ready the passover.

14 ^{And} when the hour was come, he sat down, and the ^{twelve} apostles with him. 15 And he said unto them, ^{I have desired to eat this pass-over with you before I suffer:} 16 for I say unto you, I will not ^{any more} eat ^{it,} thereof, ^{until it be} fulfilled in the kingdom of God. 17 And he ^{received a} took the cup, and ^{when he had given} gave thanks, and said, Take this, and divide it among yourselves: 18 ^{for I say} unto you, I will not drink ^{from henceforth} of the fruit of the vine, ^{until} the kingdom of God shall come. 19 ^{And} he took ^{bread,} and ^{when he had given} gave thanks, and ^{brake} brake it, and gave ^{unto} them, saying, ^{This is my body} which is given

20. 18, 19.
1 Cor. Matt.
26. 5 (for mg.)
& Mark 14. 2 (for mg.).
c See ver. 19.
d See
e Ex. 24. 8.
f Zech. 9. 11
& Heb. 13. 20.
g For ver. 7
-14, see Matt.
26. 17-19.
h Mark 14.
13-16.
i Ex. 12. 18.
j Cor. 5. 7.
k For ver. 21
-23, see Matt.
26. 21-24 &
Mark 14. 18-
21. Cp. John
13. 21-23.
l Cp. Ps. 41. 9
& John 13. 18.
m Acts 2. 23.
n ch. 9. 46.
o Mark 9. 34.
p For ver. 25
-27, cp. Matt.
18. 1-4 & 20.
q 23-28 & Mark
10. 42-45.
r Cp. Matt.
22. 8 (for mg.).
See John 11. 23.
(Gk.).
s 1 Pet. 5. 3.
t 2 Mac. 4. 2.
u ch. 9. 48.
v Cp. Matt. 23.
11.
w Cp. Acts
1. 12.
x ch. 19. 32.
y Cp. ch. 12.
37.
z Matt. 26.
20.
Mark 14. 17.
a See
Matt. 20. 28.
b Heb. 2. 18
& 4. 15.
c 2 Tim. 2.
12. Cp. John
17. 18. See
Matt. 25. 34
& 28. 18
& Acts 14. 22
& Rev. 1. 6.
d Cp. ver. 30
& ch. 14. 15.
e Rev. 19. 9.
f Cp. ver. 16
& ch. 13. 29
& 14. 13.
g Matt. 8. 11.
h See
Matt. 19. 23.
i See
Matt. 15. 34.
j Acts 26. 7.
k James 1. 1.
l Rev. 21. 12.
m Matt. 28.
28.
n Mark 14. 26.
o Job 1. 6-12
& 2. 1-6.
p 2 Cor. 2. 11
& 1 Pet. 5. 8.
q 1 Cor. 5. 5.
r Cp. John 16. 32.
s John 17.
9. 1.
t For ver. 19,
20, see Matt.
26. 26-28.
u Mark 14. 22
-24 & 1 Cor.
11. 23-25.
v Cp. Ps. 51.
13 & John 21.
18-17.
w 1 Cor. 10. 16.
x Cp. John 6. 53.
y Cp. Acts
12. 4.

for you: this do in remembrance of me. 20 And the cup in like manner ^{Likewise also the cup} after supper, saying, ^{This cup} is ^{the new} covenant ^{in my blood,} testament, even that which is poured out for you. 21 ^{But} behold, the hand of him that betrayeth me is ^{with me} on the table. 22 For the Son of man indeed ^{And truly the Son of man} goeth, ^{as it} hath been determined: but woe unto that man ^{through} whom he is betrayed! 23 And they began to question ^{among} themselves, which of them it was that should do this thing. 24 And ^{there} arose ^{also} a contention ^{among} them, which of them ^{should} be accounted ^{to be} the greatest. 25 ^{And} he said unto them, The kings of the Gentiles ^{have} lordship over them; and they that ^{have} authority over ^{upon} them are called ^{Benefactors.} 26 ^{But} ye shall not be so: but ^{he} that is the greater among you, let him become ^{as the younger}; and he that is chief, as he that doth serve. 27 For whether is greater, ^{he that} sitteth at meat, or he that serveth? is not he that ^{sitteth at meat}? but ^I am in the midst of you as he that serveth. 28 ^{But ye} are they which have continued with me ^{in my} temptations: 29 and ^I appoint unto you a kingdom, ^{even as my Father} appointed unto me; 30 ^{that ye may eat and} drink at my table in my kingdom: and ^{ye shall sit on thrones judging} the twelve tribes of Israel. 31 And the Lord said, Simon, Simon, behold, ^{Satan} hath desired to have you, ^{that he} might sift you as wheat: 32 ^{but I} made supplication ^{have} prayed for thee, that thy faith fail not: and do thou, when once thou ^{hast} art turned again, ^{establish} thy brethren. 33 And he said unto him, Lord, with thee I am ready to go ^{both} into prison, I am ready to go with thee, ^{into prison,}

R.V. 1 Or, without tumult
you. 2 Or, which is poured out for you.
even as my Father appointed unto me a kingdom, that ye may eat and drink etc.

3 Or, Teacher
4 Or, testament
A.V. 5 Or, without tumult.

6 Or, a loaf
7 Or, greater.
8 Or, obtained you by asking etc.

9 Some ancient authorities omit which is given for
10 Or, refreshment.
11 Or, I appoint unto you,
12 Or, obtained you by asking

and "to death. ³⁴ And he said, I tell thee, Peter, the cock shall not crow this day, ^{until} before that thou shalt thrice deny that thou knowest me.

³⁵ And he said unto them, When I sent you ^{forth} without purse, and ^{wallet,} and shoes, lacked ye ^{anything} ? And they said, Nothing. ³⁶ And he said ^{Then said he} unto them, But now, he that hath a purse, let him take it, and likewise

a wallet : ¹ and he that hath ^{none,} let him sell his ^{cloke,} and buy a sword. ³⁷ For I say unto you, that ^{this} which is written must

yet be accomplished in me, ^{And} he was reckoned among the transgressors : for ^{that which concerneth} the things concerning me hath ^{fulfillment.} ³⁸ And they said, Lord, behold, here are two

swords. And he said unto them, ^{It is enough.}

³⁹ And he came out, and went, ^{as his custom was,} unto ^{the} mount of Olives ; and his disciples also followed him. ⁴⁰ And when he was at ^{the} place, he said unto them, "Pray that ye ^{enter} not into temptation.

⁴¹ And he was ^{parted} from them about a stone's ^{cast,} and ^{he} kneeled ^{down,} and prayed,

⁴² saying, Father, if thou be ^{willing,} remove ^{this} cup from me : ^{nevertheless} not my will, but thine, be done. ⁴³ And there appeared ^{unto him / an angel} unto him from heaven, strengthening him.

⁴⁴ And ^{being} in an agony he prayed more earnestly : and his sweat ^{became} as it were great drops of blood falling down ^{upon} the ground.

⁴⁵ And when he rose up from ^{his} prayer, ^{he came} unto the disciples, ^{and} found them sleeping for sorrow, ⁴⁶ and said unto them, Why sleep ye ? rise and

^{a Cp. John 21. 18.}

^{b Cp. Matt. 26. 33-35.}

^{c Mark 14. 28-31.}

^{d John 18. 27, 28.}

^{e ver. 40.}

^{f For ver. 47.}

^{g See Matt. 26. 47-50.}

^{h Mark 14. 43-50.}

^{i John 18. 2.}

^{j ch. 9. 3.}

^{k 10. 4.}

^{l Matt. 10. 9, 10.}

^{m Mark 6. 2.}

^{n ver. 32.}

^{o Cp. Acts 1. 16.}

^{p See ch. 18. 28.}

^{q Matt. 1. 22.}

^{r Cited from Isai. 53. 12.}

^{s Cp. John 17. 4.}

^{t See ver. 4.}

^{u Cp. Deut. 32. 35.}

^{v 1 Mac. 2. 23.}

^{w Mark 14. 41.}

^{x Matt. 26. 30.}

^{y Mark 14. 28.}

^{z John 18. 2.}

^{aa Cp. Mark 14. 28, 41.}

^{ab John 12. 27.}

^{ac 18. 4.}

^{ad 1 Pet. 4. 7.}

^{ae Eph. 6. 12.}

^{af Col. 1. 12.}

^{ag Cp. Acts 26. 18.}

^{ah Matt. 6.}

^{ai z Matt. 26. 57.}

^{aj Mark 14. 52.}

^{ak z Matt. 26. 59.}

^{al Mark 14. 54.}

^{am John 18. 15.}

^{an See Acts 7. 60.}

^{ao For ver. 50.}

^{ap See Matt. 26. 50-73.}

^{aq Mark 14. 65-73.}

^{ar John 18. 16-18, 25-27.}

^{as b Heb. 5. 7.}

^{at See Matt. 20. 22.}

^{au d See Matt. 26. 2.}

^{av See Matt. 6. 10.}

^{aw f Matt. 4. 11.}

^{ax g Heb. 1. 14.}

^{ay h Acts 12. 16.}

"pray, ^{that ye enter not} into temptation. ^{lest ye enter}

⁴⁷ While he yet spake, behold, a multitude, and he that was called "Judas, one of the twelve, went before ^{them;} and he drew near unto Jesus to kiss him.

⁴⁸ But Jesus said unto him, Judas, betrayest thou the Son of man with a kiss ? ⁴⁹ And when they ^{that} were about him saw what would follow, they ^{said,} Lord, shall we smite ^{with} the sword ? ⁵⁰ And ^{a certain} one of

them smote the "servant of the high priest, and ^{struck} off his right ear. ⁵¹ But Jesus answered and said, Suffer ye thus far. And he touched his ear, and healed him.

⁵² And Jesus said unto the chief priests, and ^{captains} of the temple, and ^{the} elders, which were come ^{against} to him, ^{Are} ye come out, as against a robber, ^{with} swords and staves ? ⁵³ When ^I was daily with you in the temple, ye stretched ^{not} forth your ^{hands} against me : but this is ^{your} hour, and

"the power of darkness. ⁵⁴ And they seized him, and led him ^{away,} and brought him into the high priest's house. ⁵⁵ And Peter followed afar off. ⁵⁶ And when they had kindled a fire in the midst of ^{the} court, and ^{had} sat down together, Peter sat ⁱⁿ the midst of them. ⁵⁷ And ^{a certain} maid seeing him as he sat ⁱⁿ the light of the fire, and ^{looking} stedfastly upon him, and said, This man was also with him. ⁵⁸ But he denied him, saying, Woman, I know him not.

⁵⁹ And after a little while another saw him, and said, Thou ^{also} art one of them. ⁶⁰ But Peter said, Man, I am not. ⁶¹ And after the space of about one hour another ^{confidently} affirmed, saying, Of a truth this

man was also with him. ⁶² But he denied him, saying, Woman, I know him not. ⁶³ And after a little while another saw him, and said, Thou ^{also} art one of them. ⁶⁴ But Peter said, Man, I am not. ⁶⁵ And after the space of about one hour another ^{confidently} affirmed, saying, Of a truth this

man was also with him. ⁶⁶ But he denied him, saying, Woman, I know him not. ⁶⁷ And after a little while another saw him, and said, Thou ^{also} art one of them. ⁶⁸ But Peter said, Man, I am not. ⁶⁹ And after the space of about one hour another ^{confidently} affirmed, saying, Of a truth this

man was also with him. ⁷⁰ But he denied him, saying, Woman, I know him not. ⁷¹ And after a little while another saw him, and said, Thou ^{also} art one of them. ⁷² But Peter said, Man, I am not. ⁷³ And after the space of about one hour another ^{confidently} affirmed, saying, Of a truth this

R.V. ¹ Or, and he that hath no sword, let him sell his cloke, and buy one.

ver. 45, 46. ² Gr. bondservant.

³ Gr. end.

⁴ Many ancient authorities omit

A.V. ⁵ Gr. willing to remove.

^{man} fellow also was with him: for he is a Galilean. ⁶⁰ But Peter said, Man, I know not what thou sayest. And immediately, while he yet spake, the cock crew. ⁶¹ And the Lord turned, and looked upon Peter. And Peter remembered the word of the Lord, how ^{that he} he had said unto him, 'Before the cock crow ^{this day}, thou shalt deny me thrice. ⁶² And ^{he} Peter went out, and wept bitterly.

⁶³ And the men that held Jesus mocked him, and ^{beat} smote him. ⁶⁴ And when they had blindfolded him, they struck him on the face, and asked him, saying, 'Prophesy, 'who is ^{he} that struck thee? ⁶⁵ And many other things spake they against him, reviling him, spake they against him.

⁶⁶ And as soon as it was day, the assembly of the elders of the people was gathered together, both chief priests and scribes; and they led him away into their council, saying, ⁶⁷ 'If thou art the Christ, tell us. But he said unto them, If I tell you, ye will not believe: ⁶⁸ and if I also answer you, ye will not answer me, nor let me go. ⁶⁹ But from henceforth hereafter shall the Son of man be seated ^{at} sit on the right hand of the power of God. ⁷⁰ And they then said, Art thou then the Son of God? And he said unto them, ⁷¹ Ye say that I am. And they said, What further need have we of witness? for we ourselves have heard ^{from} of his own mouth.

²³ And the whole company multitude brought him before Pilate. ² And they began to accuse him, saying, We found this man perverting our the nation, and forbidding to give tribute to Caesar, and saying that he himself is Christ a king. ³ And Pilate asked him, saying, 'Art thou the King of

the Jews? And he answered him and said, 'Thou sayest it. ⁴ And Pilate said unto the chief priests and the multitude, ⁵ I find no fault in this man. ⁶ But they were the more urgent, saying, He stirreth up the people, teaching throughout all Judaea, and beginning from Galilee even unto this place. ⁶ But when Pilate heard ^{of Galilee}, he asked whether the man was a Galilean. ⁷ And when he knew that he was of Herod's jurisdiction, he sent him unto Herod, who himself also was at Jerusalem in these days at that time.

⁸ Now when Herod saw Jesus, he was exceeding glad: for he was of a long time desirous to see him, because he had heard concerning many things of him; and he hoped ^{to} have seen some miracle done by him. ⁹ Then he questioned with him in many words; but he answered him nothing. ¹⁰ And the chief priests and the scribes stood and vehemently accused him. ¹¹ And Herod with his soldiers set him at nought, and mocked him, and arrayed him in a gorgeous apparel, and arrayed him in a gorgeous robe, and sent him back again to Pilate. ¹² And Herod and Pilate became friends with each other that very day: for before they were at enmity between themselves.

¹³ And Pilate, when he had called together the chief priests and the rulers and the people, ¹⁴ and said unto them, Ye have brought unto me this man, as one that perverteth the people: and behold, I, having examined him before you, have found no fault in this man touching those things whereof ye accuse him: ¹⁵ no, nor yet Herod: for he sent him back unto us; and behold, nothing worthy of death hath been done by him. ¹⁶ I will therefore chastise

a See ch. 22. 70.
b ver. 14, 22.
c John 18. 38.
d 19. 4, 6.
e Cp. Matt. 27. 54.
f 1 Pet. 2. 22.
g See Mark 10. 21.
h d ch. 4. 14.
i Matt. 4. 12, 23.
j Mark 1. 14.
k John 1. 43.
l & 2. 11.
m ver. 34.
n Cp. Acts 3. 13, 14.
o See ch. 3. 1.
p h Cp. Matt. 26. 67, 68.
q & Mark 14. 65.
r & John 18. 22, 23.
s i Cp. ch. 7. 38.
t j ch. 9. 9.
u k Matt. 14. 1.
v Mark 6. 14.
w i See Matt. 27. 39.
x m See Matt. 12. 38.
y n Matt. 27. 1.
z Mark 15. 1.
aa John 18. 28.
ab o Acts 22. 5 (Gk.).
ac p See Matt. 5. 22.
ad q For ver. 67.
ae r i. cp. Matt. 26. 63-66.
af & Mark 14. 61-64.
ag & John 18. 19-21.
ah r John 10. 24, 25.
ai s See Matt. 1. 17.
aj t Mark 9. 12.
ak Acts 4. 11.
al u ch. 18. 32.
am v Cp. Matt. 27. 28.
an & Mark 15. 17.
ao w Mark 16. 19.
ap Acts 7. 56.
aq Heb. 1. 3.
ar x Acts 4. 27.
as Cp. Ps. 2. 2.
at y See Matt. 14. 33.
au z ch. 23. 3.
av Matt. 27. 11.
aw Mark 15. 2.
ax John 18. 37.
ay (a mg. for mg.).
az Cp. Matt. 26. 28.
ba a See ch. 24. 20.
bb b Matt. 27. 2.
bc Mark 15. 1.
bd John 18. 28.
be c ver. 2.
bf d Acts 3. 13.
bg e ver. 4.
bh f ver. 14.
bi Cp. Acts 17. 6, 7.
bj & 24. 5.
bk g Cp. ch. 20. 28.
bl h ch. 2. 1.
bm & 3. 1.
bn i ver. 11.
bo j John 18. 33, 36, 37.
bp & 18. 12.
bq Cp. Acts 17. 7.
br k Matt. 27. 11.
bs Mark 15. 2.
bt l ver. 37, 38.
bu Matt. 2. 2.
bv John 18. 39.
bw & 19. 3.
bx m ver. 22.
by John 19. 1.
bz Cp. Acts 5. 40.

him, and release him.¹ 17 (For of

necessity he must release one unto them at the feast.)¹⁸ But they cried out all

together, saying, 'Away with this man, and release unto us Barabbas: 19 one who for a certain

insurrection made in the city, and for murder, was cast into prison.)

20 And Pilate spake unto them again, desiring Pilate therefore, willing to release Jesus,

to release Jesus: 21 but they shouted, spake again to him: 21 but they cried,

saying, Crucify him, crucify him.

22 And he said unto them the third time, Why, what evil hath

this man done? I have found no cause of death in him: "I will

therefore chastise him, and let him go. 23 But they were instant

with loud voices, asking requiring that he might be crucified. And

the voices of them and of the chief priests prevailed. 24 And Pilate gave

sentence that what they asked for should be done. 25 And he released unto them

him that for insurrection and murder had been cast into prison, whom they

asked for: but Jesus he delivered up had desired: 1 but he delivered Jesus

to their will.

26 And when they led him away, they laid hold upon one Simon

of Cyrene, coming from the country, and laid on him the cross, that he might

bear it after Jesus.

27 And there followed him a great multitude of the people, and of

women, which also bewailed and lamented him. 28 But Jesus turning

unto them said, 'Daughters of Jerusalem, weep not for me,

but weep for yourselves, and for your children. 29 For behold,

the days are coming, in the which they shall say, 'Blessed are the

barren, and the wombs that never bare, and the breasts that never gave

suck. 30 Then shall they begin to say to the mountains, Fall on

us; and to the hills, Cover us.

Cp. Gen. 2. 8 (Gk.), al. n Hos. 10. 8. Rev. 8. 14. Cp. Isai. 2. 19.

a Cp. Prov. 11. 31. & 1 Pet. 4. 17. & Esai. 20. 47.

c For ver. 18 -25, see Matt. 27. 15-26. & Mark 15. 6-15.

d John 18. 39, 40 & 19. 16. e Cp. Acts 21. 38 & 22. 23.

f Matt. 27. 28. Mark 15. 27. John 19. 18. g Cp. Matt. 20. 21.

h Matt. 27. 33. Mark 15. 22. John 19. 17. i Acts 3. 14. & Cp. ver. 41.

k John 8. 48. l Isai. 53. 12. See Matt. 5. 44.

m Cp. Mark 10. 38. See Acts 3. 17. n ver. 14, 15. i Pa. 22. 18.

o Matt. 27. 35. Mark 15. 24. John 19. 23. p ver. 16. q Pa. 22. 7.

r Matt. 27. 41, 42. Mark 15. 31, 32. s See ch. 24. 20.

t ch. 18. 14. u Cp. ch. 4. 23. v Cp. Matt. 26. 63, 64.

w John 10. 18. x Cp. ch. 4. 22. y See ch. 9.

z Matt. 1. 17. aa ch. 9. 36. ab Isai. 42. 1. ac Cp. Matt. 12. 18.

ad 1 Pet. 2. 4. ae 2 Mac. 4. 7 (Gk.). af Cp. Pa. 69.

ag Matt. 27. 43 & Mark 15. 36 & John 19. 29.

ah ver. 19. ai ver. 35. aj See ver. 3.

ak Matt. 27. 37. Mark 15. 38. John 19. 19. Cp. John 19. 21, 22.

al e John 19. 16. am d Matt. 27. 32. Mark 15. 21. Cp. John 19. 17.

an e Cp. Matt. 27. 44. & Mark 15. 32. ao See Matt. 27. 26.

ap ver. 35, 37. aq ch. 8. 52. ar Matt. 11. 17. as 1 S. of 8. 1. 5.

at 2. 7. 41. au Cp. Matt. 16. 28. av See ch. 17. 32. aw 1 ch. 21. 32.

ax Matt. 24. 19. Mark 13. 17. ay 2 Cor. 12. 4. Rev. 2. 7. az Cp. Isai. 2. 19.

31 For if they do these things in the green tree, what shall be done in the dry?

32 And there were also two others, malefactors, led with him to be put to death.

33 And when they came unto the place which is called The skull, there they crucified him, and

the malefactors, one on the right hand and the other on the left.

34 And Jesus said, Father, forgive them; for they know not what they do. And parting

his garments among them, they cast lots.

35 And the people stood beholding. And the rulers also

scorned at him, saying, He saved others; let him save

himself; if this is the Christ of God, his he be Christ, the chosen of

God. 36 And the soldiers also mocked him, coming to him, and

offering him vinegar, 37 and saying, If thou be the King

of the Jews, save thyself. 38 And there was also a superscription

over him, a superscription also was written in letters of Greek, and Latin, and Hebrew, THIS

IS THE KING OF THE JEWS.

39 And one of the malefactors which were hanged railed on

him, saying, Art not thou the Christ? save thyself and us. 40 But the

other answered, and rebuking him said, Dost thou not even fear God, seeing thou

art in the same condemnation? 41 And we indeed justly; for we

receive the due reward of our deeds: but this man hath done

nothing amiss. 42 And he said unto Jesus, Lord, remember me when

thou comest into thy kingdom. 43 And Jesus said unto him, Verily

I say unto thee, To-day shalt thou be with me in Paradise.

44 And it was now about the sixth hour, and there was a darkness

over the whole land until the ninth hour. 45 And Jesus said, Father, forgive them; for they know not what they do.

46 And when he had said these things, he bowed his head, and gave up the ghost.

47 And when the centurion saw that he was dead, he glorified God, saying, This man was righteous.

48 And all the people that came to see the things which were done, bewailed and lamented him.

49 And when the even was come, they took down his body, and buried it in a tomb which had been hewn out of the rock.

50 And when it was now about the sixth hour, and there was a darkness over the whole land until the ninth hour.

51 And Jesus said, Father, forgive them; for they know not what they do. 52 And when he had said these things, he bowed his head, and gave up the ghost.

53 And when the centurion saw that he was dead, he glorified God, saying, This man was righteous. 54 And all the people that came to see the things which were done, bewailed and lamented him.

R.V. 1 Many ancient authorities insert ver. 17 Now he must needs release unto them at the feast one prisoner. Others add the same words after ver. 19. 2 According to the Latin, Chary, which has the same meaning. 3 Some ancient authorities omit And Jesus said, Father, forgive them; for they know not what they do. 4 Some ancient authorities read into thy kingdom. 5 Or, earth

A.V. * Or, assented.

† Or, The place of a skull.

‡ Or, land.

hour, ⁴⁵ ^{1a} the sun's light failing: and ^{the} veil of the ² temple was rent in the midst. ⁴⁶ And ⁴ when Jesus had cried with a loud voice, he said, Father, 'into thy hands I 'commend my spirit: and having said ^{this}, ^{he} gave up the ghost. ⁴⁷ And ^{Now} when the centurion saw what was done, ^{he} glorified God, saying, Certainly this was a righteous man. ⁴⁸ And all the multitudes that came together to ^{this} sight, when they beheld the things which were done, returned ^{smiting their breasts.} ⁴⁹ And all ^{his} acquaintance, and ^{the} women that followed with him from Galilee, 'stood afar off, ^{seeing} beholding these things.

⁵⁰ And ^{And} behold, ^{there was} a man named Joseph, ^{who was} a counsellor, ^{and he was} a good man, and a righteous ⁵¹ (he ^{just:} (The same had not consented to their counsel and deed of them; ^{he was} of Arimathæa, a city of the Jews: who ^{also} himself waited for the kingdom of God: ⁵² this man went unto Pilate, and asked for the body of Jesus. ⁵³ And he took it down, and wrapped it in a linen cloth, and ^{laid} him in a sepulchre that was hewn in stone, ^{wherein} never man ^{had yet lain.} ⁵⁴ And it was the day of ^{Preparation,} the day was ^{the} preparation, and the sabbath ^{drew on.} ⁵⁵ And ^{the} women, ^{which} had come with him out of Galilee, followed after, and beheld the ^{tomb,} and how his body was laid. ⁵⁶ And they returned, and ^{prepared} spices and ointments.

And on ^{the} sabbath they rested and rested ^{the} sabbath day ^{according to the commandment.}

¹ But on the first day of the **24** week, ^{very} early in the morning, they came unto the ^{tomb,} sepulchre, 'bringing the spices which they ^{prepared,} and certain others with them.

a Ecdus. 17.

b Matt. 27.

c Mark 15.

d Cp. John

11. 38.

e Ex. 26.

f 1 Chr. 3. 14.

g Cp. Matt.

27. 50.

h Mark 15. 37.

i John 19. 30.

k Cited from

Ps. 31. 5.

l Op. Acts 7. 18.

m 1 Pet. 4. 18.

n Cp. John

10. 18.

o A John 20.

p Cp. Acts

1. 10 & 10. 30.

q Matt. 27.

r Mark 15. 36.

s k ver. 37.

t See ch. 7.

u Cp. John

9. 57 (for mg.)

v Heb. 7. 8.

w (for mg.)

x Rev. 1. 18

y (for mg.)

z ch. 18. 12.

aa Matt. 11. 17

ab (mg.)

ac ch. 22. 44.

ad Matt. 17. 23.

ae Mark 9.

af 30. 31.

ag Cp. ver. 44.

ah Pa. 88. 8.

ai q ver. 55.

aj John 19. 28.

ak See ch. 8. 2.

al r See ch. 18.

am 30.

an Pa. 88. 11.

ao z See 11.

ap Matt. 20. 19.

aq u See ch. 9.

ar v For ver. 50

as -56, see Matt.

at 27. 57-61

au -47 & John

av 19. 38-42.

aw w John 2. 12

ax & 12. 16.

ay z Cp. John

20. 18.

az y Matt. 27.

ba 56. Mark 15.

bb 40. 41.

bc z ch. 2. 25, 38.

bd a ch. 8. 3.

be b Cp. Isai.

bf 53. 9.

bg c Mark 16.

bh 11. See Mark

bi 16. 18.

bj d Cp. Mark

bk 11. 2.

bl e John 20.

bm 3-6.

bn f See

Matt. 27. 62.

bo g John 19. 40.

bp h Matt. 28. 1.

bq i ver. 49.

br j Mark 16.

bs 12.

bt k ch. 24. 1.

bu Mark 16. 1.

bv Cp. John 19.

bw 30.

bx i Ex. 20. 10.

by i Ex. 20. 10.

bz i Ex. 20. 10.

ca i Ex. 20. 10.

cb i Ex. 20. 10.

cc i Ex. 20. 10.

cd i Ex. 20. 10.

ce i Ex. 20. 10.

cf i Ex. 20. 10.

cg i Ex. 20. 10.

ch i Ex. 20. 10.

ci i Ex. 20. 10.

cj i Ex. 20. 10.

ck i Ex. 20. 10.

cl i Ex. 20. 10.

cm i Ex. 20. 10.

cn i Ex. 20. 10.

co i Ex. 20. 10.

cp i Ex. 20. 10.

cq i Ex. 20. 10.

cr i Ex. 20. 10.

cs i Ex. 20. 10.

ct i Ex. 20. 10.

cu i Ex. 20. 10.

cv i Ex. 20. 10.

cw i Ex. 20. 10.

cx i Ex. 20. 10.

cy i Ex. 20. 10.

cz i Ex. 20. 10.

ca i Ex. 20. 10.

cb i Ex. 20. 10.

cc i Ex. 20. 10.

cd i Ex. 20. 10.

ce i Ex. 20. 10.

cf i Ex. 20. 10.

cg i Ex. 20. 10.

ch i Ex. 20. 10.

ci i Ex. 20. 10.

cj i Ex. 20. 10.

ck i Ex. 20. 10.

cl i Ex. 20. 10.

cm i Ex. 20. 10.

cn i Ex. 20. 10.

co i Ex. 20. 10.

cp i Ex. 20. 10.

cq i Ex. 20. 10.

cr i Ex. 20. 10.

cs i Ex. 20. 10.

ct i Ex. 20. 10.

cu i Ex. 20. 10.

cv i Ex. 20. 10.

cw i Ex. 20. 10.

cx i Ex. 20. 10.

cy i Ex. 20. 10.

cz i Ex. 20. 10.

ca i Ex. 20. 10.

cb i Ex. 20. 10.

cc i Ex. 20. 10.

cd i Ex. 20. 10.

ce i Ex. 20. 10.

cf i Ex. 20. 10.

cg i Ex. 20. 10.

ch i Ex. 20. 10.

ci i Ex. 20. 10.

cj i Ex. 20. 10.

ck i Ex. 20. 10.

cl i Ex. 20. 10.

cm i Ex. 20. 10.

cn i Ex. 20. 10.

co i Ex. 20. 10.

cp i Ex. 20. 10.

cq i Ex. 20. 10.

cr i Ex. 20. 10.

cs i Ex. 20. 10.

ct i Ex. 20. 10.

cu i Ex. 20. 10.

cv i Ex. 20. 10.

cw i Ex. 20. 10.

cx i Ex. 20. 10.

cy i Ex. 20. 10.

cz i Ex. 20. 10.

ca i Ex. 20. 10.

cb i Ex. 20. 10.

cc i Ex. 20. 10.

cd i Ex. 20. 10.

ce i Ex. 20. 10.

cf i Ex. 20. 10.

cg i Ex. 20. 10.

ch i Ex. 20. 10.

ci i Ex. 20. 10.

cj i Ex. 20. 10.

ck i Ex. 20. 10.

cl i Ex. 20. 10.

cm i Ex. 20. 10.

cn i Ex. 20. 10.

co i Ex. 20. 10.

cp i Ex. 20. 10.

cq i Ex. 20. 10.

cr i Ex. 20. 10.

cs i Ex. 20. 10.

ct i Ex. 20. 10.

cu i Ex. 20. 10.

cv i Ex. 20. 10.

cw i Ex. 20. 10.

cx i Ex. 20. 10.

cy i Ex. 20. 10.

cz i Ex. 20. 10.

ca i Ex. 20. 10.

cb i Ex. 20. 10.

cc i Ex. 20. 10.

cd i Ex. 20. 10.

ce i Ex. 20. 10.

cf i Ex. 20. 10.

cg i Ex. 20. 10.

ch i Ex. 20. 10.

ci i Ex. 20. 10.

cj i Ex. 20. 10.

ck i Ex. 20. 10.

cl i Ex. 20. 10.

cm i Ex. 20. 10.

cn i Ex. 20. 10.

co i Ex. 20. 10.

cp i Ex. 20. 10.

cq i Ex. 20. 10.

cr i Ex. 20. 10.

cs i Ex. 20. 10.

ct i Ex. 20. 10.

cu i Ex. 20. 10.

cv i Ex. 20. 10.

cw i Ex. 20. 10.

cx i Ex. 20. 10.

cy i Ex. 20. 10.

cz i Ex. 20. 10.

ca i Ex. 20. 10.

cb i Ex. 20. 10.

cc i Ex. 20. 10.

cd i Ex. 20. 10.

ce i Ex. 20. 10.

cf i Ex. 20. 10.

cg i Ex. 20. 10.

ch i Ex. 20. 10.

ci i Ex. 20. 10.

cj i Ex. 20. 10.

ck i Ex. 20. 10.

cl i Ex. 20. 10.

cm i Ex. 20. 10.

cn i Ex. 20. 10.

co i Ex. 20. 10.

cp i Ex. 20. 10.

cq i Ex. 20. 10.

cr i Ex. 20. 10.

cs i Ex. 20. 10.

ct i Ex. 20. 10.

cu i Ex. 20. 10.

cv i Ex. 20. 10.

cw i Ex. 20. 10.

cx i Ex. 20. 10.

cy i Ex. 20. 10.

cz i Ex. 20. 10.

ca i Ex. 20. 10.

cb i Ex. 20. 10.

cc i Ex. 20. 10.

cd i Ex. 20. 10.

ce i Ex. 20. 10.

cf i Ex. 20. 10.

cg i Ex. 20. 10.

ch i Ex. 20. 10.

ci i Ex. 20. 10.

cj i Ex. 20. 10.

ck i Ex. 20. 10.

cl i Ex. 20. 10.

cm i Ex. 20. 10.

cn i Ex. 20. 10.

co i Ex. 20. 10.

cp i Ex. 20. 10.

cq i Ex. 20. 10.

cr i Ex. 20. 10.

cs i Ex. 20. 10.

ct i Ex. 20. 10.

cu i Ex. 20. 10.

cv i Ex. 20. 10.

cw i Ex. 20. 10.

cx i Ex. 20. 10.

cy i Ex. 20. 10.

cz i Ex. 20. 10.

ca i Ex. 20. 10.

cb i Ex. 20. 10.

cc i Ex. 20. 10.

cd i Ex. 20. 10.

ce i Ex. 20. 10.

cf i Ex. 20. 10.

cg i Ex. 20. 10.

ch i Ex. 20. 10.

ci i Ex. 20. 10.

cj i Ex. 20. 10.

ck i Ex. 20. 10.

cl i Ex. 20. 10.

cm i Ex. 20. 10.

cn i Ex.

should not know him. ¹⁷ And he said unto them, ¹What manner of communications are these that ye have one with another, as ye walk? And they stood still, looking sad.

¹⁸ And the one of them, ^{named} Cleopas, answering said unto him, ²Dost thou alone sojourn in Jerusalem, ^{Art} only a stranger and hast not known the things which are come to pass there in these days? ¹⁹ And he said unto them, What things? And they said unto him, The things concerning ^{Concerning} Jesus of Nazareth, which was ^{was} a prophet ^amighty in deed and word before God and all the people: ²⁰ and ^{how} the chief priests and ^{our} rulers delivered him ^{up} to be condemned to death, and have crucified him. ²¹ But we hoped that it had been he ^{which} should

redeem Israel. ^{Yes} have redeemed Israel: and beside all this, it is now ^{the} third day since these things came to pass. ²² Moreover certain women also of our company made us astonished, which were early at the tomb; ²³ and ^{when} they found not his body, they came, saying, that ^{they} had also seen a vision of angels, which said that he was alive. ²⁴ ^{And} certain of them ^{which} were with us went to the tomb, and found it even so as the women had said: but him they saw not. ²⁵ And he said unto them, O foolish men, and slow of heart to believe ⁱⁿ all that the prophets have spoken: ²⁶ Behoved it not ^{the} Christ to suffer these things, and to enter into ^{his} glory? ²⁷ And ^{beginning} from ^{Moses} and from

all the prophets, he expounded unto them in all the scriptures the things concerning himself. ²⁸ And they drew nigh unto the village, whither they were going: and ^{he} made as though he would have gone

on. ²⁹ And they constrained him, saying, Abide with us: for it is toward evening, and ^{the} day is now far spent. And he went in to abide with them. ³⁰ And it came to pass, when he had sat down with them to meat, he took the bread, and ^{blessed} it, and brake, and gave to them. ³¹ And their eyes were opened, and they knew him; and ^{he} vanished out of their sight. ³² And they said one to another, ^{Was} not our heart burning within us, while he spake to us in the way, and while he ^{opened} to us the scriptures? ³³ And they rose up ^{that very} hour, and returned to Jerusalem, and ^{found} the eleven gathered together, and ^{them} that were with them, ³⁴ saying, The Lord is risen indeed, and ^{hath} appeared to Simon. ³⁵ And they rehearsed the things ^{that happened} in the way, and ^{how} he was known of them in ^{the} breaking of the bread.

³⁶ And as they spake these things, ^{he} himself stood in the midst of them, ^{and} saith unto them, Peace be unto you. ³⁷ But they were ^{terrified} and ^{affrighted}, and ^{supposed} that they had seen a spirit. ³⁸ And he said unto them, Why are ye troubled? and wherefore do reasonings arise in your hearts? ³⁹ Behold my hands and my feet, that it is I myself: ^{handle} me, and see; for a spirit hath not flesh and bones, as ye behold me having. ⁴⁰ And when he had said this, ^{he} shewed them his hands and his feet. ⁴¹ And while they still disbelieved ^{for} joy, and wondered, ^{he} said unto them, Have ye here anything to eat? ⁴² And they gave him a piece of a broiled fish, and of an honeycomb. ⁴³ And he

took it, and ate before them. ⁴⁴ And when he had finished, he said unto them, Go ye into all the world, and preach the gospel to every creature. ⁴⁵ And he said unto them, I am with you alway, unto the end of the world. Amen.

a ch. 9. 13 (Gk.).
b See Matt. 14. 19.
c Cp. ver. 14.
d Cp. ch. 4.
e Mark 1. 34, 35.
f Pa. 52. 2.
g See Matt. 21. 11.
h Acts 2. 22.
i Cp. Acts 7. 22.
j ver. 46.
k Acts 2. 28.
l & 5. 30.
m & 13. 27, 28.
n 1 Thess. 2. 15.
o ch. 23. 12.
p John 3. 1.
q & 7. 28, 43.
r & 12. 42.
s Acts 3. 17.
t & 4. 6.
u & 13. 27.
v Cp. 1 Cor. 2. 8.
w Acts 17. 3.
x Mark 16. 13.
y Cp. Acts 1. 14.
z See ch. 1. 68.
aa 1 Pet. 1. 18.
ab 1 Cor. 15. 5.
ac p ver. 7.
ad q ver. 30, 31.
ae r ver. 1.
af See Acts 2. 42.
ag i ver. 3.
ah u Mark 16.
ai John 20. 19.
aj r ver. 4, 5, 2.
ak w ver. 12.
al John 20. 3.
am z ch. 21. 9.
an r ver. 4.
ao Cp. Matt. 14. 28.
ap & Mark 6. 49.
aq a 1 John 1. 1.
ar Cp. John 20. 27.
as b ver. 7, 44.
at Heb. 2. 10.
au & 12. 2.
av 1 Pet. 1. 11.
aw See Acts 3. 18.
ax c See Matt. 1. 17.
ay d See ch. 9.
az e Acts 2. 26.
ba f Gen. 3. 15.
bb & 12. 3.
bc & 22. 18.
bd Num. 21. 9.
be & 24. 17.
bf Deut. 18. 15, al.
bg Cp. John 1. 45.
bh & 5. 44.
bi g John 20. 30.
bj A 3 Sam. 7. 12-14.
bk Isai. 7. 14.
bl & 9. 6 & 50. 6.
bm & 52. 13-53.
bn & 61. 1.
bo Jer. 23. 3, 6.
bp Dan. 7. 13, 14.
bq & 24. 27.
br Mic. 5. 2.
bs Zech. 6. 12.
bt & 9. 9.
bu & 12. 10.
bv & 13. 7.
bw Mal. 3. 1.
bx & 4. 2, al.
by Cp. Acts 13. 27.
bz c Acts 12. 14.
ca Cp. Gen. 45. 26.
cb d John 21. 8.
cc e Cp. Mark 6. 45.

further. ²⁹ And But they constrained him, saying, Abide with us: for it is toward evening, and ^{the} day is now far spent. And he went in to abide with them. ³⁰ And it came to pass, when he had sat down with them to meat, he took the bread, and ^{blessed} it, and brake, and gave to them. ³¹ And their eyes were opened, and they knew him; and ^{he} vanished out of their sight. ³² And they said one to another, ^{Was} not our heart burning within us, while he spake to us in the way, and while he ^{opened} to us the scriptures? ³³ And they rose up ^{that very} hour, and returned to Jerusalem, and ^{found} the eleven gathered together, and ^{them} that were with them, ³⁴ saying, The Lord is risen indeed, and ^{hath} appeared to Simon. ³⁵ And they rehearsed the things ^{that happened} in the way, and ^{how}he was known of them in ^{the} breaking of the bread.

³⁶ And as they spake these things, ^{he} himself stood in the midst of them, ^{and} saith unto them, Peace be unto you. ³⁷ But they were ^{terrified} and ^{affrighted}, and ^{supposed} that they had seen a spirit. ³⁸ And he said unto them, Why are ye troubled? and wherefore do reasonings arise in your hearts? ³⁹ Behold my hands and my feet, that it is I myself: ^{handle} me, and see; for a spirit hath not flesh and bones, as ye behold me having. ⁴⁰ And when he had said this, ^{he} shewed them his hands and his feet. ⁴¹ And while they still disbelieved ^{for} joy, and wondered, ^{he} said unto them, Have ye here anything to eat? ⁴² And they gave him a piece of a broiled fish, and of an honeycomb. ⁴³ And he

R.V. ¹ Gr. What words are these that ye exchange one with another. ² Or, Dost thou sojourn alone in Jerusalem, and knowest thou not the things? ³ Or, after. ⁴ Or, loaf.

A.V. ⁵ Some ancient authorities omit and saith unto them, Peace be unto you. ⁶ Some ancient authorities omit ver. 40. ⁷ Many ancient authorities add and a honeycomb.

A.V. ⁸ Or, ceased to be seen of them.

took it, and ^adid eat before them.

⁴⁴ And he said unto them, ^dThese are ^{my} the words which I spake unto you, while I was yet with you, ^{how} that all things must ^{needs} be fulfilled, which ^{are} were written in the law of Moses, and ⁱⁿ the prophets, and ⁱⁿ the psalms, concerning me. ⁴⁵ Then ^mopened he their ^{mind} understanding, that they might understand the ^{scriptures}; ⁴⁶ and ^{he} said unto them, Thus ^oit is written, and ^{thus} it behoved Christ ^{should} to suffer, and ^{rise} again from the dead the third ^{day}; ⁴⁷ and that ^{repentance} and remission of sins should be preached ⁱⁿ his name ^{unto} among all

^a 2 Mac. 1. 4 & Acts 18. 14 & 1 John 5. 30. ^r Matt. 23. 9. ^s See John 13. 25. ^t See Acts 4. 12. ^u ch. 2. 32. ^v Gen. 12. 3. ^w Ps. 22. 27.

^a Acts 1. 4 (mg.) & 10. 41. ^b Gal. 3. 8. ^c Acts 10. 37. ^d Acts 1. 3. ^e 22 & 2. 32. ^f 3. 15 & 4. 38 & 5. 32 & 10. 38. ^g 41 & 13. 31. ^h 1 Pet. 5. 1. ⁱ Cp. John 15. 27 & 1 Cor. 15. 18.

^j See ver. 6. ^k John 14. 26. ^l Acts 1. 4. ^m Cp. Acts 2. 33 & Eph. 1. 13. ⁿ See Acts 2. 16, 17.

^o See ver. 27. ^p Job 28. 14. ^q Ps. 132. 9.

^r Col. 3. 12, al. ^s Acts 1. 8. ^t 1 ch. 1. 78. ^u Isai. 52. 18.

^v Acts 1. 12. ^w Ps. 2 & 10. 8-10 & 22. 29 & 69 & 72. 1. ^x 19 & 110. 1 & 118. 23-26, al.

^y 1 Matt. 21. 17. ^z John 11. 18. ^{aa} ver. 32. ^{ab} Cp. Job 38. 16 & Ps. 110. 18.

^{ac} See Mark 16. 19. ^{ad} See Matt. 28. 34. ^{ae} Acts 2. 33. ^{af} Isai. 2. 2 & 49. 6.

the ^anations, ^bbeginning from at Jeru-
salem. ⁴⁸ ^cYe And ye are witnesses of these things. ⁴⁹ And behold, I send forth ^dthe promise of my Father upon you: but tarry ye in the city of Jerusalem, until ye ^ebe clothed with ^fa power ^gfrom on high.

⁵⁰ And ^hhe led them out ⁱuntil they were over against ^jBethany: and he lifted up his hands, and blessed them. ⁵¹ And it came to pass, while he blessed them, ^khe was parted from them, ^land ^mwas carried up into heaven. ⁵² And they ⁿworshipped him, and ^oreturned to Jerusalem ^pwith great joy: ⁵³ and ^qwere continually in the temple, praising and ^rblessing God. Amen.

^a See Matt. 28. 34. ^b See ver. 7. 24. ^c Acts 2. 46 & 3. 1 & 5. 21, 42. ^d John 20. 2. ^e ch. 1. 66 & 2. 22. ^f Hos. 2. 23. ^g Mal. 1. 11. ^h Matt. 28. 19.

THE GOSPEL ACCORDING TO S. JOHN.

¹ ^aIn the beginning was ^bI ^cthe Word, and ^dthe Word was with God, and ^ethe Word was God. ² The same was in the beginning with God. ³ ^fAll things were made ^gby him; and without him ^hwas not ⁱanything made that ^jhath been ^kwas made. ⁴ ^lIn him was life; and ^mthe life was the light of men. ⁵ And ⁿthe light shineth in the darkness; and the darkness ^oapprehended it not. ⁶ There ^pcame a man, ^qsent from God, whose name was ^rJohn. ⁷ The same came ^sfor

^k ch. 3. 12 & 9. 5 & 12. 46. ^l Cp. ch. 18. 3 & 1 John 3. 1. ^m Cp. ch. 3. 19. ⁿ Cp. Gal. 3. 26. ^o See ch. 1. 9. ^p ver. 22. ^q ch. 3. 28. ^r Mal. 3. 1. ^s 1 John 1. 2. ^t 1 John 1. 2. ^u 5. 11.

witness, that he might ^abear witness of the ^blight, ^cthat all ^dmen might believe through him. ⁸ ^eHe was not ^fthe light, but ^gcame ^hthat he might ⁱbear witness of the light. ⁹ ^jThere was ^kthe true light, ^lwhich lighteth ^mevery man, ⁿcoming into the world. ¹⁰ ^oHe was in the world, and ^pthe world was made ^qby him, and ^rthe world knew him not. ¹¹ ^sHe came unto ^this own, and ^uthey that were his own ^vreceived him not. ¹² ^wBut as many as received him, ^xto them gave he ^ythe right ^zto become ^{aa}children of God, ^{ab}even to them ^{ac}that

^a Matt. 21. 38. ^b ch. 12. 1. ^c ch. 5. 9. ^d 1 John 3. 1. ^e Cp. Matt. 5. 46. ^f Matt. 3. 1. ^g Mark 1. 4. ^h See 1 John 5. 13.

R.V. ¹ Some ancient authorities read unto ancient authorities omit and was carried up into heaven. ² Or, was not anything made. ³ That which hath been made was ⁴in him; and the life &c. ⁵ Or, overcame. ⁶ See ch. 12. 36 (Gr.). ⁷ Or, The true light, which lighteth every man, was coming ⁸ Or, every man as he cometh ⁹ Gr. his own things.

* Or, nations. ¹ Beginning from Jerusalem, ye are witnesses ² Some ancient authorities omit worshipped him, and ³ Or, overcame. ⁴ See ch. 12. 36 (Gr.). ⁵ Or, every man as he cometh ⁶ Gr. his own things.

A.V. * Or, the right, or, privilege.

believe on his name: ¹³ which
 "were ¹born, ²not of ³blood, ⁴nor
 of the will of the flesh, nor of
 the will of man, but of God.
¹⁴ And ⁵the Word ⁶became flesh,
 and ⁷dwelt among us (and ⁸we
 beheld his glory, the glory as
 of ⁹the only begotten ¹⁰from the
 Father), full of ¹¹grace and ¹²truth.
¹⁵ ¹³John ¹⁴bearth ¹⁵witness of him,
 and ¹⁶crieth, saying, ¹⁷"This was he of
 whom I ¹⁸said, ¹⁹"He that cometh
 after me is ²⁰preferred before me:
 for he was ²¹before me. ²²For
 'his fulness ²³we all we received,
 and ²⁴grace for grace. ²⁵For
 "the law was given ²⁶by Moses;
 "grace and truth came ²⁷by Jesus
 Christ. ²⁸"No man hath seen
 God at any time; ²⁹"the only
 begotten Son, which is in the
 bosom of the Father, ³⁰he hath
 declared him.

³¹ And this is the ³²witness
 of John, when the Jews sent ³³unto him
 from Jerusalem priests and Levites
 and Levites from Jerusalem to ask
 him, ³⁴"Who art thou? ³⁵And
 he confessed, and denied not;
 and he ³⁶confessed, I am not the
 Christ. ³⁷And they asked him,
 What then? ³⁸"Art thou ³⁹Elijah?
 And he saith, I am not. Art
 thou ⁴⁰that prophet? And he
 answered, No. ⁴¹They said therefore
 unto him, Who art thou? that
 we may give an answer to them
 that sent us. What sayest thou
 of thyself? ⁴²He said, I am
 "the voice of one crying in the
 wilderness, Make straight the
 way of the Lord, as said the prophet
⁴³Isaiah. ⁴⁴And they which were sent
 were of the Pharisees. ⁴⁵And
 they asked him, and said unto
 him, ⁴⁶"Why ⁴⁷then baptizest thou,
 if thou art not the Christ, ⁴⁸neither
 Elijah, ⁴⁹nor ⁵⁰Elias, ⁵¹or
 the prophet? ⁵²He answered and
 said unto them, ⁵³"I baptize with
 water: ⁵⁴but ye standeth one
 among you, whom ye know not;
⁵⁵even ⁵⁶he that cometh after me,
 the latchet of whose shoe I am not
 worthy to unloose. ⁵⁷These
 things were done in ⁵⁸Bethany
 beyond Jordan, where John was
 baptizing.

neither ⁵⁹that prophet? ⁶⁰John
 answered them, saying, ⁶¹"I baptize
 with water: ⁶²but in the midst of you
 standeth one whom ye know not;
⁶³even ⁶⁴he that cometh after me,
 the latchet of whose shoe I am not
 worthy to unloose. ⁶⁵These
 things were done in ⁶⁶Bethany
 beyond Jordan, where John was
 baptizing.

⁶⁷ On the morrow he
 The next day John seeth Jesus
 coming unto him, and saith,
 Behold, ⁶⁸the Lamb of God, which
⁶⁹taketh away the sin ⁷⁰of the
 world! ⁷¹This is he of whom I
 said, ⁷²"After me cometh a man
 which is ⁷³preferred before me:
 for he was ⁷⁴before me. ⁷⁵And I
 knew him not; but that he should
 be made manifest to Israel,
⁷⁶for this cause came I baptizing ⁷⁷with
 water. ⁷⁸And John ⁷⁹bare witness,
 saying, ⁸⁰"I have beheld ⁸¹the Spirit
 descending ⁸²as a dove out of heaven;
 and ⁸³it abode upon him. ⁸⁴And I
 knew him not: but ⁸⁵he that
 sent me to baptize ⁸⁶with water,
 he ⁸⁷said unto me, Upon whomsoever
 thou shalt see the Spirit ⁸⁸de-
 scending, and abiding upon him, ⁸⁹the
 same is he ⁹⁰that baptizeth ⁹¹with
 the Holy Spirit. ⁹²And I have seen,
 and have borne witness ⁹³that this is the
 Son of God.

⁹⁴ Again ⁹⁵on the morrow
 was standing, the next day after
 stood, and two of his disciples;
⁹⁶and he looked upon Jesus as he
 walked, and ⁹⁷saith, Behold, ⁹⁸the Lamb
 of God! ⁹⁹And the two disci-
 ples heard him speak, and they
 followed Jesus. ¹⁰⁰And Jesus
 turned, and beheld ¹⁰¹them following,
 and saith unto them, ¹⁰²What seek
 ye? ¹⁰³And they said unto him,
 "Rabbi (which is to say, being
 interpreted, ¹⁰⁴Master), where
 art thou going? ¹⁰⁵He answered and
 said unto them, ¹⁰⁶"I am going
 whither ye know not: but ye shall
 know after that I have said unto
 you. ¹⁰⁷And he said unto them,
 Come, and see. ¹⁰⁸And they
 came, and saw. ¹⁰⁹And he said
 unto them, ¹¹⁰"Come, and ye shall
 see. ¹¹¹And they came, and saw.
¹¹²And he said unto them, ¹¹³"Come,
 and ye shall see. ¹¹⁴And they
 came, and saw. ¹¹⁵And he said
 unto them, ¹¹⁶"Come, and ye shall
 see. ¹¹⁷And they came, and saw.
¹¹⁸And he said unto them, ¹¹⁹"Come,
 and ye shall see. ¹²⁰And they
 came, and saw. ¹²¹And he said
 unto them, ¹²²"Come, and ye shall
 see. ¹²³And they came, and saw.
¹²⁴And he said unto them, ¹²⁵"Come,
 and ye shall see. ¹²⁶And they
 came, and saw. ¹²⁷And he said
 unto them, ¹²⁸"Come, and ye shall
 see. ¹²⁹And they came, and saw.
¹³⁰And he said unto them, ¹³¹"Come,
 and ye shall see. ¹³²And they
 came, and saw. ¹³³And he said
 unto them, ¹³⁴"Come, and ye shall
 see. ¹³⁵And they came, and saw.
¹³⁶And he said unto them, ¹³⁷"Come,
 and ye shall see. ¹³⁸And they
 came, and saw. ¹³⁹And he said
 unto them, ¹⁴⁰"Come, and ye shall
 see. ¹⁴¹And they came, and saw.
¹⁴²And he said unto them, ¹⁴³"Come,
 and ye shall see. ¹⁴⁴And they
 came, and saw. ¹⁴⁵And he said
 unto them, ¹⁴⁶"Come, and ye shall
 see. ¹⁴⁷And they came, and saw.
¹⁴⁸And he said unto them, ¹⁴⁹"Come,
 and ye shall see. ¹⁵⁰And they
 came, and saw. ¹⁵¹And he said
 unto them, ¹⁵²"Come, and ye shall
 see. ¹⁵³And they came, and saw.
¹⁵⁴And he said unto them, ¹⁵⁵"Come,
 and ye shall see. ¹⁵⁶And they
 came, and saw. ¹⁵⁷And he said
 unto them, ¹⁵⁸"Come, and ye shall
 see. ¹⁵⁹And they came, and saw.
¹⁶⁰And he said unto them, ¹⁶¹"Come,
 and ye shall see. ¹⁶²And they
 came, and saw. ¹⁶³And he said
 unto them, ¹⁶⁴"Come, and ye shall
 see. ¹⁶⁵And they came, and saw.
¹⁶⁶And he said unto them, ¹⁶⁷"Come,
 and ye shall see. ¹⁶⁸And they
 came, and saw. ¹⁶⁹And he said
 unto them, ¹⁷⁰"Come, and ye shall
 see. ¹⁷¹And they came, and saw.
¹⁷²And he said unto them, ¹⁷³"Come,
 and ye shall see. ¹⁷⁴And they
 came, and saw. ¹⁷⁵And he said
 unto them, ¹⁷⁶"Come, and ye shall
 see. ¹⁷⁷And they came, and saw.
¹⁷⁸And he said unto them, ¹⁷⁹"Come,
 and ye shall see. ¹⁸⁰And they
 came, and saw. ¹⁸¹And he said
 unto them, ¹⁸²"Come, and ye shall
 see. ¹⁸³And they came, and saw.
¹⁸⁴And he said unto them, ¹⁸⁵"Come,
 and ye shall see. ¹⁸⁶And they
 came, and saw. ¹⁸⁷And he said
 unto them, ¹⁸⁸"Come, and ye shall
 see. ¹⁸⁹And they came, and saw.
¹⁹⁰And he said unto them, ¹⁹¹"Come,
 and ye shall see. ¹⁹²And they
 came, and saw. ¹⁹³And he said
 unto them, ¹⁹⁴"Come, and ye shall
 see. ¹⁹⁵And they came, and saw.
¹⁹⁶And he said unto them, ¹⁹⁷"Come,
 and ye shall see. ¹⁹⁸And they
 came, and saw. ¹⁹⁹And he said
 unto them, ²⁰⁰"Come, and ye shall
 see. ²⁰¹And they came, and saw.
²⁰²And he said unto them, ²⁰³"Come,
 and ye shall see. ²⁰⁴And they
 came, and saw. ²⁰⁵And he said
 unto them, ²⁰⁶"Come, and ye shall
 see. ²⁰⁷And they came, and saw.
²⁰⁸And he said unto them, ²⁰⁹"Come,
 and ye shall see. ²¹⁰And they
 came, and saw. ²¹¹And he said
 unto them, ²¹²"Come, and ye shall
 see. ²¹³And they came, and saw.
²¹⁴And he said unto them, ²¹⁵"Come,
 and ye shall see. ²¹⁶And they
 came, and saw. ²¹⁷And he said
 unto them, ²¹⁸"Come, and ye shall
 see. ²¹⁹And they came, and saw.
²²⁰And he said unto them, ²²¹"Come,
 and ye shall see. ²²²And they
 came, and saw. ²²³And he said
 unto them, ²²⁴"Come, and ye shall
 see. ²²⁵And they came, and saw.
²²⁶And he said unto them, ²²⁷"Come,
 and ye shall see. ²²⁸And they
 came, and saw. ²²⁹And he said
 unto them, ²³⁰"Come, and ye shall
 see. ²³¹And they came, and saw.
²³²And he said unto them, ²³³"Come,
 and ye shall see. ²³⁴And they
 came, and saw. ²³⁵And he said
 unto them, ²³⁶"Come, and ye shall
 see. ²³⁷And they came, and saw.
²³⁸And he said unto them, ²³⁹"Come,
 and ye shall see. ²⁴⁰And they
 came, and saw. ²⁴¹And he said
 unto them, ²⁴²"Come, and ye shall
 see. ²⁴³And they came, and saw.
²⁴⁴And he said unto them, ²⁴⁵"Come,
 and ye shall see. ²⁴⁶And they
 came, and saw. ²⁴⁷And he said
 unto them, ²⁴⁸"Come, and ye shall
 see. ²⁴⁹And they came, and saw.
²⁵⁰And he said unto them, ²⁵¹"Come,
 and ye shall see. ²⁵²And they
 came, and saw. ²⁵³And he said
 unto them, ²⁵⁴"Come, and ye shall
 see. ²⁵⁵And they came, and saw.
²⁵⁶And he said unto them, ²⁵⁷"Come,
 and ye shall see. ²⁵⁸And they
 came, and saw. ²⁵⁹And he said
 unto them, ²⁶⁰"Come, and ye shall
 see. ²⁶¹And they came, and saw.
²⁶²And he said unto them, ²⁶³"Come,
 and ye shall see. ²⁶⁴And they
 came, and saw. ²⁶⁵And he said
 unto them, ²⁶⁶"Come, and ye shall
 see. ²⁶⁷And they came, and saw.
²⁶⁸And he said unto them, ²⁶⁹"Come,
 and ye shall see. ²⁷⁰And they
 came, and saw. ²⁷¹And he said
 unto them, ²⁷²"Come, and ye shall
 see. ²⁷³And they came, and saw.
²⁷⁴And he said unto them, ²⁷⁵"Come,
 and ye shall see. ²⁷⁶And they
 came, and saw. ²⁷⁷And he said
 unto them, ²⁷⁸"Come, and ye shall
 see. ²⁷⁹And they came, and saw.
²⁸⁰And he said unto them, ²⁸¹"Come,
 and ye shall see. ²⁸²And they
 came, and saw. ²⁸³And he said
 unto them, ²⁸⁴"Come, and ye shall
 see. ²⁸⁵And they came, and saw.
²⁸⁶And he said unto them, ²⁸⁷"Come,
 and ye shall see. ²⁸⁸And they
 came, and saw. ²⁸⁹And he said
 unto them, ²⁹⁰"Come, and ye shall
 see. ²⁹¹And they came, and saw.
²⁹²And he said unto them, ²⁹³"Come,
 and ye shall see. ²⁹⁴And they
 came, and saw. ²⁹⁵And he said
 unto them, ²⁹⁶"Come, and ye shall
 see. ²⁹⁷And they came, and saw.
²⁹⁸And he said unto them, ²⁹⁹"Come,
 and ye shall see. ³⁰⁰And they
 came, and saw. ³⁰¹And he said
 unto them, ³⁰²"Come, and ye shall
 see. ³⁰³And they came, and saw.
³⁰⁴And he said unto them, ³⁰⁵"Come,
 and ye shall see. ³⁰⁶And they
 came, and saw. ³⁰⁷And he said
 unto them, ³⁰⁸"Come, and ye shall
 see. ³⁰⁹And they came, and saw.
³¹⁰And he said unto them, ³¹¹"Come,
 and ye shall see. ³¹²And they
 came, and saw. ³¹³And he said
 unto them, ³¹⁴"Come, and ye shall
 see. ³¹⁵And they came, and saw.
³¹⁶And he said unto them, ³¹⁷"Come,
 and ye shall see. ³¹⁸And they
 came, and saw. ³¹⁹And he said
 unto them, ³²⁰"Come, and ye shall
 see. ³²¹And they came, and saw.
³²²And he said unto them, ³²³"Come,
 and ye shall see. ³²⁴And they
 came, and saw. ³²⁵And he said
 unto them, ³²⁶"Come, and ye shall
 see. ³²⁷And they came, and saw.
³²⁸And he said unto them, ³²⁹"Come,
 and ye shall see. ³³⁰And they
 came, and saw. ³³¹And he said
 unto them, ³³²"Come, and ye shall
 see. ³³³And they came, and saw.
³³⁴And he said unto them, ³³⁵"Come,
 and ye shall see. ³³⁶And they
 came, and saw. ³³⁷And he said
 unto them, ³³⁸"Come, and ye shall
 see. ³³⁹And they came, and saw.
³⁴⁰And he said unto them, ³⁴¹"Come,
 and ye shall see. ³⁴²And they
 came, and saw. ³⁴³And he said
 unto them, ³⁴⁴"Come, and ye shall
 see. ³⁴⁵And they came, and saw.
³⁴⁶And he said unto them, ³⁴⁷"Come,
 and ye shall see. ³⁴⁸And they
 came, and saw. ³⁴⁹And he said
 unto them, ³⁵⁰"Come, and ye shall
 see. ³⁵¹And they came, and saw.
³⁵²And he said unto them, ³⁵³"Come,
 and ye shall see. ³⁵⁴And they
 came, and saw. ³⁵⁵And he said
 unto them, ³⁵⁶"Come, and ye shall
 see. ³⁵⁷And they came, and saw.
³⁵⁸And he said unto them, ³⁵⁹"Come,
 and ye shall see. ³⁶⁰And they
 came, and saw. ³⁶¹And he said
 unto them, ³⁶²"Come, and ye shall
 see. ³⁶³And they came, and saw.
³⁶⁴And he said unto them, ³⁶⁵"Come,
 and ye shall see. ³⁶⁶And they
 came, and saw. ³⁶⁷And he said
 unto them, ³⁶⁸"Come, and ye shall
 see. ³⁶⁹And they came, and saw.
³⁷⁰And he said unto them, ³⁷¹"Come,
 and ye shall see. ³⁷²And they
 came, and saw. ³⁷³And he said
 unto them, ³⁷⁴"Come, and ye shall
 see. ³⁷⁵And they came, and saw.
³⁷⁶And he said unto them, ³⁷⁷"Come,
 and ye shall see. ³⁷⁸And they
 came, and saw. ³⁷⁹And he said
 unto them, ³⁸⁰"Come, and ye shall
 see. ³⁸¹And they came, and saw.
³⁸²And he said unto them, ³⁸³"Come,
 and ye shall see. ³⁸⁴And they
 came, and saw. ³⁸⁵And he said
 unto them, ³⁸⁶"Come, and ye shall
 see. ³⁸⁷And they came, and saw.
³⁸⁸And he said unto them, ³⁸⁹"Come,
 and ye shall see. ³⁹⁰And they
 came, and saw. ³⁹¹And he said
 unto them, ³⁹²"Come, and ye shall
 see. ³⁹³And they came, and saw.
³⁹⁴And he said unto them, ³⁹⁵"Come,
 and ye shall see. ³⁹⁶And they
 came, and saw. ³⁹⁷And he said
 unto them, ³⁹⁸"Come, and ye shall
 see. ³⁹⁹And they came, and saw.
⁴⁰⁰And he said unto them, ⁴⁰¹"Come,
 and ye shall see. ⁴⁰²And they
 came, and saw. ⁴⁰³And he said
 unto them, ⁴⁰⁴"Come, and ye shall
 see. ⁴⁰⁵And they came, and saw.
⁴⁰⁶And he said unto them, ⁴⁰⁷"Come,
 and ye shall see. ⁴⁰⁸And they
 came, and saw. ⁴⁰⁹And he said
 unto them, ⁴¹⁰"Come, and ye shall
 see. ⁴¹¹And they came, and saw.
⁴¹²And he said unto them, ⁴¹³"Come,
 and ye shall see. ⁴¹⁴And they
 came, and saw. ⁴¹⁵And he said
 unto them, ⁴¹⁶"Come, and ye shall
 see. ⁴¹⁷And they came, and saw.
⁴¹⁸And he said unto them, ⁴¹⁹"Come,
 and ye shall see. ⁴²⁰And they
 came, and saw. ⁴²¹And he said
 unto them, ⁴²²"Come, and ye shall
 see. ⁴²³And they came, and saw.
⁴²⁴And he said unto them, ⁴²⁵"Come,
 and ye shall see. ⁴²⁶And they
 came, and saw. ⁴²⁷And he said
 unto them, ⁴²⁸"Come, and ye shall
 see. ⁴²⁹And they came, and saw.
⁴³⁰And he said unto them, ⁴³¹"Come,
 and ye shall see. ⁴³²And they
 came, and saw. ⁴³³And he said
 unto them, ⁴³⁴"Come, and ye shall
 see. ⁴³⁵And they came, and saw.
⁴³⁶And he said unto them, ⁴³⁷"Come,
 and ye shall see. ⁴³⁸And they
 came, and saw. ⁴³⁹And he said
 unto them, ⁴⁴⁰"Come, and ye shall
 see. ⁴⁴¹And they came, and saw.
⁴⁴²And he said unto them, ⁴⁴³"Come,
 and ye shall see. ⁴⁴⁴And they
 came, and saw. ⁴⁴⁵And he said
 unto them, ⁴⁴⁶"Come, and ye shall
 see. ⁴⁴⁷And they came, and saw.
⁴⁴⁸And he said unto them, ⁴⁴⁹"Come,
 and ye shall see. ⁴⁵⁰And they
 came, and saw. ⁴⁵¹And he said
 unto them, ⁴⁵²"Come, and ye shall
 see. ⁴⁵³And they came, and saw.
⁴⁵⁴And he said unto them, ⁴⁵⁵"Come,
 and ye shall see. ⁴⁵⁶And they
 came, and saw. ⁴⁵⁷And he said
 unto them, ⁴⁵⁸"Come, and ye shall
 see. ⁴⁵⁹And they came, and saw.
⁴⁶⁰And he said unto them, ⁴⁶¹"Come,
 and ye shall see. ⁴⁶²And they
 came, and saw. ⁴⁶³And he said
 unto them, ⁴⁶⁴"Come, and ye shall
 see. ⁴⁶⁵And they came, and saw.
⁴⁶⁶And he said unto them, ⁴⁶⁷"Come,
 and ye shall see. ⁴⁶⁸And they
 came, and saw. ⁴⁶⁹And he said
 unto them, ⁴⁷⁰"Come, and ye shall
 see. ⁴⁷¹And they came, and saw.
⁴⁷²And he said unto them, ⁴⁷³"Come,
 and ye shall see. ⁴⁷⁴And they
 came, and saw. ⁴⁷⁵And he said
 unto them, ⁴⁷⁶"Come, and ye shall
 see. ⁴⁷⁷And they came, and saw.
⁴⁷⁸And he said unto them, ⁴⁷⁹"Come,
 and ye shall see. ⁴⁸⁰And they
 came, and saw. ⁴⁸¹And he said
 unto them, ⁴⁸²"Come, and ye shall
 see. ⁴⁸³And they came, and saw.
⁴⁸⁴And he said unto them, ⁴⁸⁵"Come,
 and ye shall see. ⁴⁸⁶And they
 came, and saw. ⁴⁸⁷And he said
 unto them, ⁴⁸⁸"Come, and ye shall
 see. ⁴⁸⁹And they came, and saw.
⁴⁹⁰And he said unto them, ⁴⁹¹"Come,
 and ye shall see. ⁴⁹²And they
 came, and saw. ⁴⁹³And he said
 unto them, ⁴⁹⁴"Come, and ye shall
 see. ⁴⁹⁵And they came, and saw.
⁴⁹⁶And he said unto them, ⁴⁹⁷"Come,
 and ye shall see. ⁴⁹⁸And they
 came, and saw. ⁴⁹⁹And he said
 unto them, ⁵⁰⁰"Come, and ye shall
 see. ⁵⁰¹And they came, and saw.
⁵⁰²And he said unto them, ⁵⁰³"Come,
 and ye shall see. ⁵⁰⁴And they
 came, and saw. ⁵⁰⁵And he said
 unto them, ⁵⁰⁶"Come, and ye shall
 see. ⁵⁰⁷And they came, and saw.
⁵⁰⁸And he said unto them, ⁵⁰⁹"Come,
 and ye shall see. ⁵¹⁰And they
 came, and saw. ⁵¹¹And he said
 unto them, ⁵¹²"Come, and ye shall
 see. ⁵¹³And they came, and saw.
⁵¹⁴And he said unto them, ⁵¹⁵"Come,
 and ye shall see. ⁵¹⁶And they
 came, and saw. ⁵¹⁷And he said
 unto them, ⁵¹⁸"Come, and ye shall
 see. ⁵¹⁹And they came, and saw.
⁵²⁰And he said unto them, ⁵²¹"Come,
 and ye shall see. ⁵²²And they
 came, and saw. ⁵²³And he said
 unto them, ⁵²⁴"Come, and ye shall
 see. ⁵²⁵And they came, and saw.
⁵²⁶And he said unto them, ⁵²⁷"Come,
 and ye shall see. ⁵²⁸And they
 came, and saw. ⁵²⁹And he said
 unto them, ⁵³⁰"Come, and ye shall
 see. ⁵³¹And they came, and saw.
⁵³²And he said unto them, ⁵³³"Come,
 and ye shall see. ⁵³⁴And they
 came, and saw. ⁵³⁵And he said
 unto them, ⁵³⁶"Come, and ye shall
 see. ⁵³⁷And they came, and saw.
⁵³⁸And he said unto them, ⁵³⁹"Come,
 and ye shall see. ⁵⁴⁰And they
 came, and saw. ⁵⁴¹And he said
 unto them, ⁵⁴²"Come, and ye shall
 see. ⁵⁴³And they came, and saw.
⁵⁴⁴And he said unto them, ⁵⁴⁵"Come,
 and ye shall see. ⁵⁴⁶And they
 came, and saw. ⁵⁴⁷And he said
 unto them, ⁵⁴⁸"Come, and ye shall
 see. ⁵⁴⁹And they came, and saw.
⁵⁵⁰And he said unto them, ⁵⁵¹"Come,
 and ye shall see. ⁵⁵²And they
 came, and saw. ⁵⁵³And he said
 unto them, ⁵⁵⁴"Come, and ye shall
 see. ⁵⁵⁵And they came, and saw.
⁵⁵⁶And he said unto them, ⁵⁵⁷"Come,
 and ye shall see. ⁵⁵⁸And they
 came, and saw. ⁵⁵⁹And he said
 unto them, ⁵⁶⁰"Come, and ye shall
 see. ⁵⁶¹And they came, and saw.
⁵⁶²And he said unto them, ⁵⁶³"Come,
 and ye shall see. ⁵⁶⁴And they
 came, and saw. ⁵⁶⁵And he said
 unto them, ⁵⁶⁶"Come, and ye shall
 see. ⁵⁶⁷And they came, and saw.
⁵⁶⁸And he said unto them, ⁵⁶⁹"Come,
 and ye shall see. ⁵⁷⁰And they
 came, and saw. ⁵⁷¹And he said
 unto them, ⁵⁷²"Come, and ye shall
 see. ⁵⁷³And they came, and saw.
⁵⁷⁴And he said unto them, ⁵⁷⁵"Come,
 and ye shall see. ⁵⁷⁶And they
 came, and saw. ⁵⁷⁷And he said
 unto them, ⁵⁷⁸"Come, and ye shall
 see. ⁵⁷⁹And they came, and saw.
⁵⁸⁰And he said unto them, ⁵⁸¹"Come,
 and ye shall see. ⁵⁸²And they
 came, and saw. ⁵⁸³And he said
 unto them, ⁵⁸⁴"Come, and ye shall
 see. ⁵⁸⁵And they came, and saw.
⁵⁸⁶And he said unto them, ⁵⁸⁷"Come,
 and ye shall see. ⁵⁸⁸And they
 came, and saw. ⁵⁸⁹And he said
 unto them, ⁵⁹⁰"Come, and ye shall
 see. ⁵⁹¹And they came, and saw.
⁵⁹²And he said unto them, ⁵⁹³"Come,
 and ye shall see. ⁵⁹⁴And they
 came, and saw. ⁵⁹⁵And he said
 unto them, ⁵⁹⁶"Come, and ye shall
 see. ⁵⁹⁷And they came, and saw.
⁵⁹⁸And he said unto them, ⁵⁹⁹"Come,
 and ye shall see. ⁶⁰⁰And they
 came, and saw. ⁶⁰¹And he said
 unto them, ⁶⁰²"Come, and ye shall
 see. ⁶⁰³And they came, and saw.
⁶⁰⁴And he said unto them, ⁶⁰⁵"Come,
 and ye shall see. ⁶⁰⁶And they
 came, and saw. ⁶⁰⁷And he said
 unto them, ⁶⁰⁸"Come, and ye shall
 see. ⁶⁰⁹And they came, and saw.
⁶¹⁰And he said unto them, ⁶¹¹"Come,
 and ye shall see. ⁶¹²And they
 came, and saw. ⁶¹³And he said
 unto them, ⁶¹⁴"Come, and ye shall
 see. ⁶¹⁵And they came, and saw.
⁶¹⁶And he said unto them, ⁶¹⁷"Come,
 and ye shall see. ⁶¹⁸And they
 came, and saw. ⁶¹⁹And he said
 unto them, ⁶²⁰"Come, and ye shall
 see. ⁶²¹And they came, and saw.
⁶²²And he said unto them, ⁶²³"Come,
 and ye shall see. ⁶²⁴And they
 came, and saw. ⁶²⁵And he said
 unto them, ⁶²⁶"Come, and ye shall
 see. ⁶²⁷And they came, and saw.
⁶²⁸And he said unto them, ⁶²⁹"Come,
 and ye shall see. ⁶³⁰And they
 came, and saw. ⁶³¹And he said
 unto them, ⁶³²

^aabidest thou? ^bdwellest thou? ^c39 He saith unto them, Come, and ye shall see. They came, and saw where he abode; and they abode with him that day: for it was 'about the tenth hour. ^d40 'One of the two ^ewhich heard John ^fspeak, and followed him, was Andrew, Simon Peter's brother. ^g41 He ^hfindeth first ⁱand saith unto him, We have found 'the Messiah (which is, being interpreted, 'the Christ. ^j42 He brought him unto Jesus. And when Jesus looked upon him, he said, Thou art Simon the son of ^kJona: thou shalt be called ^lCephas (which is by interpretation, ^ma stone. ⁿ43 On ^othe morrow he was minded ^pto go forth into Galilee, and he findeth Philip: and Jesus saith unto him, Follow me. ^q44 Now ^rPhilip was from ^sBethsaida, of the city of Andrew and Peter. ^t45 Philip findeth 'Nathanael, and saith unto him, We have found him, of whom ^uMoses in the law, and the prophets, did write, Jesus ^vof Nazareth, ^wthe son of Joseph. ^x46 And Nathanael said unto him, ^y'Can there any good thing come out of Nazareth? Philip saith unto him, Come and see. ^z47 Jesus saw Nathanael coming to him, and saith of him, Behold, ^{aa}an Israelite indeed, ^{ab}in whom is no guile! ^{ac}48 Nathanael saith unto him, Whence ^{ad}'knowest thou me? Jesus answered and said unto him, Before that Philip called thee, when thou wast under the fig tree, I saw thee. ^{ae}49 Nathanael answered and saith unto him, 'Rabbi, 'thou art the Son of God; thou art the ^{af}'King of Israel. ^{ag}50 Jesus answered and said unto him, Because I said unto thee, I saw thee underneath the fig tree, be-

lievest thou? thou shalt see greater things than these. ^{ah}51 And he saith unto him, Verily, verily, I say unto you, Hereafter ye shall see ^{ai}the heaven opened, and ^{aj}the angels of God ascending and descending upon ^{ak}'the Son of man.

^{al}1 And ^{am}'the third day there ^{an}2 was a marriage in ^{ao}'Cana of Galilee; and the mother of Jesus was there: ^{ap}2 and ^{aq}both James was bidden, and ^{ar}'his disciples, to the marriage. ^{as}3 And when ^{at}the wine failed, the mother of Jesus saith unto him, They have no wine. ^{au}4 And Jesus saith unto her, 'Woman, ^{av}'what have I to do with thee? ^{aw}'mine hour is not yet come. ^{ax}5 His mother saith unto the servants, Whatsoever he saith unto you, do it. ^{ay}6 Now ^{az}and there were ^{ba}six waterpots of stone set there ^{bb}after the manner of the purifying, ^{bc}containing two or three ^{bd}'firkins apiece. ^{be}7 Jesus saith unto them, Fill the waterpots with water. And they filled them up to the brim. ^{bf}8 And he saith unto them, Draw out now, and bear unto the ^{bg}'ruler of the feast. And they bare it. ^{bh}9 And when ^{bi}the ruler of the feast had tasted ^{bj}'the water ^{bk}'now become wine, and knew not whence it was (but the servants which had drawn the water knew) the ruler of the feast called the bridegroom, ^{bl}10 and saith unto him, Every man ^{bm}at the beginning doth set forth good wine; and when ^{bn}they have drunk freely, ^{bo}then that which is worse: ^{bp}but thou hast kept the good wine until now. ^{bq}11 This beginning of ^{br}his signs ^{bs}did Jesus in Cana of Galilee, and manifested ^{bt}forth ^{bu}'his glory; and ^{bv}'his disciples believed on him.

^{bw}12 After this he went down to Capernaum, he, and his mother,

R.V. ¹ That is, Anointed.

² Or, that it had become

A.V. ³ Or, abidest.

⁴ Gr. Joannes: called in Matt. 16. 17, Jonah.

⁵ That is, Rock or Stone.

⁶ Or, stored

⁷ That was two hours before night.

⁸ Or, the Anointed.

⁹ Or, Peter

heaven, *even* the Son of ^{man} man, ^{man} which is in heaven. ¹⁴ And ^{as} Moses lifted up the serpent in the wilderness, even so must the Son of man ^{be} lifted up: ¹⁵ that whosoever ^{believeth} may ⁱⁿ him should not perish, but ^{have} eternal life.

¹⁶ For ^{that} God so loved ^{the} world, ^{that} he gave his only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth ⁱⁿ him should not ^{perish}, but have ^{eternal} life. ¹⁷ For ^{God} sent not ^{his} Son into the world ^{to} judge ^{condemn} the world; but that the world ^{through} him might ^{be} saved. ¹⁸ ^{He} that believeth on him is not ^{judged}: but he that believeth not ^{hath} been judged ^{already}, because he hath not ^{believed} ⁱⁿ the name of the only begotten Son of God. ¹⁹ ^{And} this is the ^{judgement}, that ^{the} light is come into the world, and ^{men} loved the darkness rather than the light; for ^{their} works were evil. ²⁰ ^{For} every one that ^{doeth} ^{evil} hateth the light, and cometh not to the light, ^{lest} his works should be ^{reproved}. ²¹ But he that ^{doeth} the truth ^{cometh} to the light, that his works may be made manifest, ^{that} they have been wrought in God.

²² After these things came Jesus and his disciples into the land of Judæa; and there he tarried with them, and ^{baptized}. ²³ And John also was baptizing in Ænon near to ^{Salim}, because there ^{was} much water there: and they came, and were baptized. ²⁴ For ^{John} was not yet cast into prison. ²⁵ ^{Then} there arose ^a question between ^{some} of John's disciples ^{with} a Jew ^{and} the Jews about

¹ John 1. 6. ² Ps. 189. 23, 24. ³ Cp. 1 John 5. 10. ⁴ Matt. 28. 18. ⁵ Cp. Rom. 2. 8 & Eph. 5. 6 & Col. 3. 6. ⁶ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ⁷ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ⁸ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ⁹ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ¹⁰ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ¹¹ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ¹² Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ¹³ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ¹⁴ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ¹⁵ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ¹⁶ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ¹⁷ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ¹⁸ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ¹⁹ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ²⁰ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ²¹ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ²² Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ²³ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ²⁴ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ²⁵ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ²⁶ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ²⁷ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ²⁸ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ²⁹ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ³⁰ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ³¹ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ³² Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ³³ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ³⁴ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ³⁵ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ³⁶ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ³⁷ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ³⁸ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ³⁹ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ⁴⁰ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ⁴¹ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ⁴² Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ⁴³ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ⁴⁴ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ⁴⁵ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ⁴⁶ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ⁴⁷ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ⁴⁸ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ⁴⁹ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ⁵⁰ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ⁵¹ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ⁵² Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ⁵³ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ⁵⁴ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ⁵⁵ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ⁵⁶ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ⁵⁷ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ⁵⁸ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ⁵⁹ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ⁶⁰ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ⁶¹ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ⁶² Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ⁶³ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ⁶⁴ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ⁶⁵ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ⁶⁶ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ⁶⁷ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ⁶⁸ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ⁶⁹ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ⁷⁰ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ⁷¹ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ⁷² Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ⁷³ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ⁷⁴ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ⁷⁵ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ⁷⁶ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ⁷⁷ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ⁷⁸ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ⁷⁹ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ⁸⁰ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ⁸¹ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ⁸² Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ⁸³ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ⁸⁴ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ⁸⁵ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ⁸⁶ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ⁸⁷ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ⁸⁸ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ⁸⁹ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ⁹⁰ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ⁹¹ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ⁹² Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ⁹³ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ⁹⁴ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ⁹⁵ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ⁹⁶ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ⁹⁷ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ⁹⁸ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ⁹⁹ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ¹⁰⁰ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ¹⁰¹ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ¹⁰² Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ¹⁰³ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ¹⁰⁴ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ¹⁰⁵ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ¹⁰⁶ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ¹⁰⁷ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ¹⁰⁸ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ¹⁰⁹ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ¹¹⁰ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ¹¹¹ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ¹¹² Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ¹¹³ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ¹¹⁴ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ¹¹⁵ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ¹¹⁶ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ¹¹⁷ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ¹¹⁸ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ¹¹⁹ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ¹²⁰ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ¹²¹ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ¹²² Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ¹²³ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ¹²⁴ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ¹²⁵ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ¹²⁶ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ¹²⁷ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ¹²⁸ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ¹²⁹ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ¹³⁰ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ¹³¹ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ¹³² Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ¹³³ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ¹³⁴ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ¹³⁵ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ¹³⁶ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ¹³⁷ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ¹³⁸ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ¹³⁹ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ¹⁴⁰ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ¹⁴¹ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ¹⁴² Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ¹⁴³ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ¹⁴⁴ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ¹⁴⁵ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ¹⁴⁶ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ¹⁴⁷ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ¹⁴⁸ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ¹⁴⁹ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ¹⁵⁰ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ¹⁵¹ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ¹⁵² Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ¹⁵³ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ¹⁵⁴ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ¹⁵⁵ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ¹⁵⁶ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ¹⁵⁷ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ¹⁵⁸ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ¹⁵⁹ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ¹⁶⁰ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ¹⁶¹ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ¹⁶² Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ¹⁶³ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ¹⁶⁴ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ¹⁶⁵ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ¹⁶⁶ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ¹⁶⁷ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ¹⁶⁸ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ¹⁶⁹ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ¹⁷⁰ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ¹⁷¹ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ¹⁷² Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ¹⁷³ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ¹⁷⁴ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ¹⁷⁵ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ¹⁷⁶ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ¹⁷⁷ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ¹⁷⁸ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ¹⁷⁹ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ¹⁸⁰ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ¹⁸¹ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ¹⁸² Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ¹⁸³ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ¹⁸⁴ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ¹⁸⁵ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ¹⁸⁶ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ¹⁸⁷ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ¹⁸⁸ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ¹⁸⁹ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ¹⁹⁰ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ¹⁹¹ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ¹⁹² Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ¹⁹³ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ¹⁹⁴ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ¹⁹⁵ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ¹⁹⁶ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ¹⁹⁷ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ¹⁹⁸ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ¹⁹⁹ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ²⁰⁰ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ²⁰¹ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ²⁰² Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ²⁰³ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ²⁰⁴ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ²⁰⁵ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ²⁰⁶ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ²⁰⁷ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ²⁰⁸ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ²⁰⁹ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ²¹⁰ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ²¹¹ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ²¹² Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ²¹³ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ²¹⁴ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ²¹⁵ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ²¹⁶ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ²¹⁷ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ²¹⁸ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ²¹⁹ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ²²⁰ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ²²¹ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ²²² Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ²²³ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ²²⁴ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ²²⁵ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ²²⁶ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ²²⁷ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ²²⁸ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ²²⁹ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ²³⁰ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ²³¹ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ²³² Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ²³³ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ²³⁴ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ²³⁵ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ²³⁶ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ²³⁷ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ²³⁸ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ²³⁹ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ²⁴⁰ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ²⁴¹ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ²⁴² Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ²⁴³ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ²⁴⁴ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ²⁴⁵ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ²⁴⁶ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ²⁴⁷ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ²⁴⁸ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ²⁴⁹ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ²⁵⁰ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ²⁵¹ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ²⁵² Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ²⁵³ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ²⁵⁴ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ²⁵⁵ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ²⁵⁶ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ²⁵⁷ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ²⁵⁸ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ²⁵⁹ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ²⁶⁰ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ²⁶¹ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ²⁶² Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ²⁶³ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ²⁶⁴ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ²⁶⁵ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ²⁶⁶ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ²⁶⁷ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ²⁶⁸ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ²⁶⁹ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ²⁷⁰ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ²⁷¹ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ²⁷² Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ²⁷³ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ²⁷⁴ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ²⁷⁵ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ²⁷⁶ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ²⁷⁷ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ²⁷⁸ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ²⁷⁹ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ²⁸⁰ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ²⁸¹ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ²⁸² Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ²⁸³ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ²⁸⁴ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ²⁸⁵ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ²⁸⁶ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ²⁸⁷ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ²⁸⁸ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ²⁸⁹ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ²⁹⁰ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ²⁹¹ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ²⁹² Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ²⁹³ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ²⁹⁴ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ²⁹⁵ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ²⁹⁶ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ²⁹⁷ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ²⁹⁸ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ²⁹⁹ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ³⁰⁰ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ³⁰¹ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ³⁰² Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ³⁰³ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ³⁰⁴ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ³⁰⁵ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ³⁰⁶ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ³⁰⁷ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ³⁰⁸ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ³⁰⁹ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ³¹⁰ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ³¹¹ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ³¹² Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ³¹³ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ³¹⁴ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ³¹⁵ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ³¹⁶ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ³¹⁷ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ³¹⁸ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ³¹⁹ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ³²⁰ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ³²¹ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ³²² Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ³²³ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ³²⁴ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ³²⁵ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ³²⁶ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ³²⁷ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ³²⁸ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ³²⁹ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ³³⁰ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ³³¹ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ³³² Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ³³³ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ³³⁴ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ³³⁵ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ³³⁶ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ³³⁷ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ³³⁸ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ³³⁹ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ³⁴⁰ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ³⁴¹ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ³⁴² Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ³⁴³ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ³⁴⁴ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ³⁴⁵ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ³⁴⁶ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ³⁴⁷ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ³⁴⁸ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ³⁴⁹ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ³⁵⁰ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ³⁵¹ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ³⁵² Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ³⁵³ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ³⁵⁴ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ³⁵⁵ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ³⁵⁶ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ³⁵⁷ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ³⁵⁸ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ³⁵⁹ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ³⁶⁰ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ³⁶¹ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ³⁶² Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ³⁶³ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ³⁶⁴ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ³⁶⁵ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ³⁶⁶ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ³⁶⁷ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ³⁶⁸ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ³⁶⁹ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ³⁷⁰ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ³⁷¹ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ³⁷² Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ³⁷³ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ³⁷⁴ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ³⁷⁵ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ³⁷⁶ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ³⁷⁷ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ³⁷⁸ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ³⁷⁹ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ³⁸⁰ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ³⁸¹ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ³⁸² Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ³⁸³ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ³⁸⁴ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ³⁸⁵ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ³⁸⁶ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ³⁸⁷ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ³⁸⁸ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ³⁸⁹ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ³⁹⁰ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ³⁹¹ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ³⁹² Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ³⁹³ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ³⁹⁴ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ³⁹⁵ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ³⁹⁶ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ³⁹⁷ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ³⁹⁸ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ³⁹⁹ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ⁴⁰⁰ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ⁴⁰¹ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ⁴⁰² Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ⁴⁰³ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ⁴⁰⁴ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ⁴⁰⁵ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ⁴⁰⁶ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ⁴⁰⁷ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ⁴⁰⁸ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ⁴⁰⁹ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ⁴¹⁰ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ⁴¹¹ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ⁴¹² Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ⁴¹³ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ⁴¹⁴ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ⁴¹⁵ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ⁴¹⁶ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ⁴¹⁷ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ⁴¹⁸ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ⁴¹⁹ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ⁴²⁰ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ⁴²¹ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ⁴²² Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ⁴²³ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ⁴²⁴ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ⁴²⁵ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ⁴²⁶ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ⁴²⁷ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ⁴²⁸ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ⁴²⁹ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ⁴³⁰ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ⁴³¹ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ⁴³² Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ⁴³³ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ⁴³⁴ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ⁴³⁵ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ⁴³⁶ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ⁴³⁷ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ⁴³⁸ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ⁴³⁹ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ⁴⁴⁰ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ⁴⁴¹ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ⁴⁴² Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ⁴⁴³ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ⁴⁴⁴ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ⁴⁴⁵ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ⁴⁴⁶ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ⁴⁴⁷ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ⁴⁴⁸ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ⁴⁴⁹ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ⁴⁵⁰ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ⁴⁵¹ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ⁴⁵² Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ⁴⁵³ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ⁴⁵⁴ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ⁴⁵⁵ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ⁴⁵⁶ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ⁴⁵⁷ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ⁴⁵⁸ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ⁴⁵⁹ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ⁴⁶⁰ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ⁴⁶¹ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ⁴⁶² Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ⁴⁶³ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ⁴⁶⁴ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ⁴⁶⁵ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ⁴⁶⁶ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ⁴⁶⁷ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ⁴⁶⁸ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ⁴⁶⁹ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ⁴⁷⁰ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ⁴⁷¹ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ⁴⁷² Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ⁴⁷³ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ⁴⁷⁴ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ⁴⁷⁵ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ⁴⁷⁶ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ⁴⁷⁷ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ⁴⁷⁸ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ⁴⁷⁹ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ⁴⁸⁰ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ⁴⁸¹ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ⁴⁸² Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ⁴⁸³ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ⁴⁸⁴ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ⁴⁸⁵ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ⁴⁸⁶ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ⁴⁸⁷ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ⁴⁸⁸ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ⁴⁸⁹ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ⁴⁹⁰ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ⁴⁹¹ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ⁴⁹² Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ⁴⁹³ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ⁴⁹⁴ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ⁴⁹⁵ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ⁴⁹⁶ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ⁴⁹⁷ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ⁴⁹⁸ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ⁴⁹⁹ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ⁵⁰⁰ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ⁵⁰¹ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ⁵⁰² Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ⁵⁰³ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ⁵⁰⁴ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ⁵⁰⁵ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ⁵⁰⁶ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ⁵⁰⁷ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ⁵⁰⁸ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ⁵⁰⁹ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ⁵¹⁰ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ⁵¹¹ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ⁵¹² Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ⁵¹³ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ⁵¹⁴ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ⁵¹⁵ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ⁵¹⁶ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ⁵¹⁷ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ⁵¹⁸ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ⁵¹⁹ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ⁵²⁰ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ⁵²¹ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ⁵²² Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ⁵²³ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ⁵²⁴ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ⁵²⁵ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ⁵²⁶ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ⁵²⁷ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ⁵²⁸ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ⁵²⁹ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ⁵³⁰ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ⁵³¹ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ⁵³² Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ⁵³³ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ⁵³⁴ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ⁵³⁵ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ⁵³⁶ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ⁵³⁷ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ⁵³⁸ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ⁵³⁹ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ⁵⁴⁰ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ⁵⁴¹ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ⁵⁴² Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ⁵⁴³ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ⁵⁴⁴ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ⁵⁴⁵ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ⁵⁴⁶ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ⁵⁴⁷ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ⁵⁴⁸ Cp. 1 John 5. 12. ⁵⁴⁹ Cp. 1

John ² (although ^{Through} Jesus himself baptized not, but his disciples), ³ he left Judæa, and departed ⁶ again into Galilee. ⁴ And ^{he} must needs ^{pass} go through Samaria. ⁵ So ^{Then} he cometh ^{go} to a city of Samaria, which is called Sychar, near to the parcel of ground ⁴ that Jacob gave to his son ^{Joseph: 6 and Joseph.} Now Jacob's ¹ well was there. Jesus therefore, ^{being} wearied with his journey, sat ² thus ^{on} the ¹ well: and it was about the sixth hour. ⁷ There cometh a woman of Samaria to draw water: Jesus saith unto her, ⁶ Give me to drink. ⁸ For his disciples were gone away into the city to buy food. ⁹ The Samaritan woman therefore saith unto him, How is it that thou, being a Jew, askest drink of me, which am a Samaritan woman? ¹⁰ For the Jews have no dealings with the Samaritans. ¹¹ Jesus answered and said unto her, If thou knewest the gift of God, and who it is that saith to thee, Give me to drink; thou wouldest have asked of him, and he would have given thee ¹² living water. ¹³ The woman saith unto him, ¹⁴ Sir, thou hast nothing to draw with, and the well is deep: from whence then hast thou that living water? ¹⁵ Art thou greater than our father Jacob, ¹⁶ which gave us the well, and drank thereof himself, and his ^{sons,} children, and his cattle? ¹⁷ Jesus answered and said unto her, Every one that ^{Whoever} drinketh of this water shall thirst again: ¹⁸ but ¹⁹ who-soever drinketh of the water that I shall give him ²⁰ shall never thirst; but the water that I shall give him shall become ²¹ in him a well of water springing up unto ²² eternal life. ²³ The woman saith unto him, ²⁴ Sir, ²⁵ give me this water, that I thirst not, neither

come all the way hither to draw. ¹⁶ Jesus saith unto her, Go, ¹⁷ call thy husband, and come hither. ¹⁸ The woman answered and said unto him, I have no husband. Jesus saith unto her, Thou ¹⁹ saidst well, I have no husband: ²⁰ for thou hast had five husbands; and he whom thou now hast is not thy husband: ²¹ this hast thou said in that saidst thou truly. ²² The woman saith unto him, ²³ Sir, I perceive that ²⁴ thou art a prophet. ²⁵ Our fathers worshipped in ²⁶ this mountain; and ye say, that ²⁷ in Jerusalem is ²⁸ the place where men ought to worship. ²⁹ Jesus saith unto her, ³⁰ Woman, believe me, ³¹ the hour cometh, when ³² ye shall ³³ neither in this mountain, nor ³⁴ yet at Jerusalem, shall ye worship the Father. ³⁵ Ye worship ³⁶ that which ye know not: ³⁷ we worship that which we know: ³⁸ for ³⁹ salvation is ⁴⁰ of the Jews. ⁴¹ But ⁴² the hour cometh, and now is, when the true worshippers shall worship the Father ⁴³ in spirit and in ⁴⁴ truth: ⁴⁵ for such doth the Father ⁴⁶ seek to be his worshippers. ⁴⁷ God is a Spirit: and they that worship him must worship ⁴⁸ him in spirit and in ⁴⁹ truth. ⁵⁰ The woman saith unto him, I know that ⁵¹ Messiah (which is called Christ): when he is come, ⁵² he will ⁵³ declare unto us all things. ⁵⁴ Jesus saith unto her, ⁵⁵ I that speak unto thee am ⁵⁶ he. ⁵⁷ And upon this ⁵⁸ came his disciples: and they marvelled that he was speaking with ⁵⁹ a woman: yet no man said, What seekest thou? or, Why speakest thou with her? ⁶⁰ So the woman left her waterpot, and went ⁶¹ away into the city, and saith to the men, ⁶² Come, see a man, ⁶³ which told me all things that ⁶⁴ ever I did: ⁶⁵ can this be the Christ? ⁶⁶ They Then they went out

a ch. 10. 8.
b ch. 2. 11.
c Cp. Luke 13. 33.
d ver. 12.
e Gen. 33. 19.
f 48. 22.
g Josh. 24. 22.
h ch. 10. 26.
i Cp. Matt. 4. 2.
j 8. 34.
k 21. 16.
l ch. 13. 26.
m mg.).
n ch. 6. 17.
o ch. 6. 14.
p Luke 7. 15. 20.
q See Matt. 21. 11.
r Gen. 12. 6. 7.
s 33. 18. 30.
t Deut. 11. 20.
u 27. 12.
v Josh. 8. 33.
w Judg. 9. 7.
x See Deut. 12. 5.
y Cp. ch. 11. 48.
z m ch. 2. 4.
aa ver. 23.
ab ch. 5. 23. 28.
ac 16. 2. 36. 32.
ad o Zeph. 2. 11.
ae Mat. 1. 11.
af 1 Tim. 2. 8.
ag p Ecclus. 50. 25. 26.
ah Luke 9. 53.
ai Cp. ch. 8. 48.
aj b Ezra 4. 3.
ak 10. 5.
al See Matt. 10. 5.
am Cp. 2 Kin. 17. 28-34.
an 4 Acts 17. 23.
ao p Ps. 147. 19. 20.
ap Isai. 2. 3.
aq Rom. 8. 1. 2.
ar 4. 5.
as s Matt. 2. 4. 5.
at Acts 13. 23.
au Rom. 11. 26.
av 1 ver. 21.
aw Cp. Rom. 9. 15.
ax b Eph. 2. 18.
ay c 6. 18.
az d Phil. 3. 3.
ba p Ps. 146. 18.
bb Cp. ch. 1. 17.
bc 4. 17. 12.
bd Jer. 2. 13.
be Cp. Gen. 28. 19 (mg.).
bf 4 Isai. 55. 1.
bg 4 Ezek. 47. 1. 50.
bh 4 Zech. 14. 8.
bi 4 Rev. 21. 6.
bj 22. 3. 17.
bk z Cp. ch. 6. 44.
bl y See ch. 1. 41.
bm s Cp. ch. 8. 53.
bn 4 Deut. 18. 18.
bo Cp. ver. 29.
bp o ver. 5.
bq c ch. 9. 37.
br d ver. 8.
bs e Cp. ch. 6. 35. 51. 58.
bt 7. 37.
bu f Cp. Isai. 46. 10.
bv 4 Rev. 7. 16.
bw g ch. 7. 38.
bx h ver. 17. 18.
by Cp. ver. 25.
bz i Cp. ch. 6. 34.

R.V. 1 Or. spring: and so in ver. 14; but not in ver. 11. 12.
Jews have no dealings with Samaritans.

2 Or, Lord

3 Or, as he was
4 Or, for such the Father also seeketh

5 Some ancient authorities omit For
6 Or, God is spirit

of the city, and ^{were coming to} ^{came unto} him.

³¹ In the mean while ^{the} ^{his} disciples prayed him, saying, ^{Rabbi,} ^{Master,} eat.

³² But he said unto them, I have meat to eat that ye know ^{not} of.

³³ The disciples therefore said ^{Therefore said the disciples} one to another, ^{Hath any man brought}

him ^{ought} ^{ought} to eat? ³⁴ Jesus saith unto them, ^{My meat is} ^{to do}

the will of him that sent me, and ^{to accomplish} ^{finish} his work. ³⁵ Say not

ye, There are yet four months, and ^{then} cometh ^{the} harvest?

behold, I say unto you, Lift up your eyes, and look on the ^{fields,} ^{fields;}

^{that} ^{they are} ^{white already} ^{to} harvest. ³⁶ ^{He} ^{And he} that reapeth

receiveth wages, and gathereth fruit unto life ^{eternal;} ^{eternal;} that ^{both} ^{he}

that soweth and ^{he} that reapeth ^{may} rejoice together. ³⁷ For

herein is ^{the} saying true, ^{One} soweth, and another reapeth.

³⁸ I sent you to reap ^{that} ^{whereon ye} ^{have not laboured:} ^{others have}

laboured, ^{and ye} ^{are entered} into their ^{labour.} ^{labours.}

³⁹ And ^{from that city} many of the Samaritans ^{of that city} ^{believed on}

him ^{because of the word} ^{of the woman,} ^{who} ^{which} ^{things} testified, He told me all

that ^{ever} I did. ⁴⁰ So when the Samaritans ^{came} ^{were come} unto him,

they besought him ^{that he would} ^{tarry} with them: and he abode there

two days. ⁴¹ And many more believed ^{because of his} ^{own word;}

⁴² and ^{they said to} ^{said unto} the woman, Now we believe, not because of thy

speaking: ^{for we have heard} ^{him} ourselves, ^{and know} that this is indeed ^{the} ^{Christ, the} ^{Saviour}

^{of the world.} ⁴³ And ^{after} ^{the} two days he

went forth from thence ^{into Galilee.} ⁴⁴ For Jesus himself testified,

^{that a prophet} ^{hath no honour} in his own country. ⁴⁵ ^{So} ^{Then} when

he ^{came} ^{was come} into Galilee, the Galileans received him, ^{having seen}

all the things that he did ⁱⁿ ^{at} Jerusalem at the feast: for ^{they}

also went unto the feast. ⁴⁶ He came therefore ^{again} ^{unto} ^{into} ^{Can}

of Galilee, ^{where he made the} ^{water wine.} And there was a

certain ^{nobleman,} whose son was sick at Capernaum. ⁴⁷ When

he heard that Jesus ^{was come} out of Judæa into Galilee, he

went unto him, and besought ^{him} that he would come down,

and heal his ^{son;} ^{for he was at} the point of death. ⁴⁸ Jesus therefore

said ^{unto him,} ^{Except ye see} signs and wonders, ye will ^{in no wise} ^{not}

believe. ⁴⁹ The ^{nobleman} saith unto him, ^{Sir,} come down ^{ere}

my child die. ⁵⁰ Jesus saith unto him, Go thy way; thy son

liveth. ^{And the man believed the} word that Jesus ^{had spoken} ^{unto}

him, and he went his way. ⁵¹ And as he was now going down, his

^{servants met him,} and ^{told him,} saying, ^{that his son} ^{lived.} ⁵² ^{So}

he ^{inquired} ^{of them the hour when} he began to amend. ^{They} ^{And they} ^{said}

therefore unto him, Yesterday at the seventh hour the fever left

him. ⁵³ So the father knew that ^{it was} ^{at the same hour, in the which}

Jesus said unto him, Thy son liveth: and himself believed,

^{and his whole house.} ⁵⁴ ^{This} is again the second ^{sign} ^{miracle} that

Jesus did, ^{when he was} ^{come out} of Judæa into Galilee.

¹ After ^{these things} ^{this} there was

5 ^a ^{feast of the Jews;} and Jesus went up to Jerusalem.

² Now there is ⁱⁿ ^{at} Jerusalem by ^{the sheep} ^{gate} ^{a pool,} which

is called in the Hebrew ^{tongue} ^{Bethesda,} having five porches.

³ In these lay a ^{great} ^{multitude}

a ch. 2. 22
& 3. 2
b See
ch. 1. 28
c ver. 30.

d ch. 2. 1.

e Cp. ver. 11.

f ch. 2. 30

g 3. 4

h 3. 34, 52.

i ch. 2. 9.

j Cp. Job

28. 12.

k ch. 5. 30

l 4. 38

m ch. 5. 36

n 17. 4

o Cp. ch. 9. 4

p Luke 2. 40

(mg.).

q ver. 3. 54.

r Matt. 9.

s Luke 10. 2.

t Cp. ver. 25, 30.

u ch. 2. 18

v 3. 20.

w Cp. ch. 20. 28.

x Cp. Matt.

12. 37

y Mark 4. 14

z ver. 38.

a Cp. ch. 11.

b ch. 2. 21, 22

c Mark 5. 35

d Luke 8. 49

e Isai. 9. 3

f Cp. Amos 6.

g Cp. Job

31. 4

h Josh. 24.

i Cp. Acts

8. 17, 23.

j ver. 5. 8.

k Cp. ch. 17.

l ver. 29.

m ver. 29.

n ver. 29.

o ver. 29.

p ver. 29.

q ver. 29.

r ver. 29.

s ver. 29.

t ver. 29.

u ver. 29.

v ver. 29.

w ver. 29.

x ver. 29.

y ver. 29.

z ver. 29.

a ver. 29.

b ver. 29.

c ver. 29.

d ver. 29.

e ver. 29.

f ver. 29.

g ver. 29.

h ver. 29.

i ver. 29.

j ver. 29.

k ver. 29.

l ver. 29.

m ver. 29.

n ver. 29.

o ver. 29.

p ver. 29.

q ver. 29.

r ver. 29.

s ver. 29.

t ver. 29.

u ver. 29.

v ver. 29.

w ver. 29.

R.V. ¹ Or, while unto harvest. ^{Already he that reapeth etc.}

² Many ancient authorities read Bethesda, others, Bethesda.

A.V. ³ Or, courier, or, ruler.

⁴ Or, gate.

of them that were sick, blind, halt, impotent folk, of withered¹, withered, waiting for the moving of the water.

4 For an angel went down at a certain season into the pool, and troubled the water: whosoever then first after the troubling of the water stepped in was made whole of whatsoever disease he had.

5 And a certain man was there, which had been thirty and eight years in his infirmity.

6 When Jesus saw him lying, and knew that he had been now a long time in that case, he saith unto him, Wouldst thou be made whole?

7 The sick man answered him, Sir, I have no man, when the water is troubled, to put me into the pool: but while I am coming, another steppeth down before me.

8 Jesus saith unto him, Arise, take up thy bed, and walk.

9 And straightway the man was made whole, and took up his bed and walked.

10 Now it was the sabbath on that day, and on the same day was the sabbath.

11 So the Jews therefore said unto him that was cured, It is the sabbath, and sabbath day: it is not lawful for thee to take up thy bed.

12 But he answered them, He that made me whole, the same said unto me, Take up thy bed, and walk.

13 Then asked they him, Who is the man that said unto thee, Take up thy bed, and walk?

14 But he that was healed wist not who it was: for Jesus had conveyed himself away, a multitude being in that place.

15 Afterward Jesus findeth him in the temple, and said unto him, Behold, thou art made whole: sin no more, lest a worse thing come unto thee.

16 The man departed, and told the Jews that it was Jesus, which had made him whole.

17 And for this cause did the Jews persecute Jesus, because he said these things on the sabbath day.

R.V. 1 Many ancient authorities insert, wholly or in part, waiting for the moving of the water: 4 for an angel of the Lord went down at certain seasons into the pool, and troubled the water: whosoever then first after the troubling of the water stepped in was made whole, with whatsoever disease he was holden. 3 Or, Lord 3 Or, a son of man

A.V. * Or, from the multitude that was.

a Matt. 12.

10. See ch. 7. 1. See ch. 10. 33. d ver. 16. e Cp. Rom. 8. 32. f Phil. 2. 6. g See ver. 30. h Cp. ch. 18. 12. i ver. 4 (mg.). j ch. 3. 35. k 10. 17. l 15. 9, 10. m 17. 23-26. n Cp. Matt. 8. 17. o Cp. ch. 14. 12. p Matt. 9. 6, 7. q Mark 2. 9, 11, 12. r Luke 5. 24, 26. s ch. 7. 21. t Cp. Deut. 32. 29. u Cor. 1. 9. v Rom. 4. 17. w 8. 11. x Cp. ch. 6. 23. y 11. 26. z See 1 Cor. 15. 46. a ch. 9. 14. b Cp. Rom. 8. 16. c Cp. Acts 17. 31. d ver. 27. e ch. 9. 39. f Acts 10. 42. g Cp. ch. 3. 17. h See ch. 17. 2. i Ex. 20. 10. j Neh. 13. 19. k Jer. 17. 21, 22. l Cp. ch. 7. 23. m 9. 16. n Matt. 12. 2. o Mark 2. 24. p 3. 4. q Luke 6. 2. r 13. 14. s ch. 8. 49. t Luke 10. 16. u Cp. ch. 15. 23. v 1 John 2. 22. w Cp. ch. 8. 51. x J ch. 20. 31. y 1 John 5. 9-13. z Cp. ch. 8. 15, 26. a 12. 44. b Cp. ch. 6. 15. c ch. 8. 18. d Cp. ver. 32. e 1 John 3. 14. f See ch. 4. 21, 28. g See Eph. 2. 1, 5. h (Cp. 8. 11). i Cp. Ezra 6. 14. j Cp. ch. 11. 43. k Cp. ch. 8. 57. l See ch. 1. 4. m 17. 2. n J ver. 32. o ch. 15. 20. p Cp. Acts 9. 4. q 1. 7. 23. r 9. 16. s See Dan. 7. 13. t & for mg.).

17 But Jesus answered them, My Father worketh even until now, and I work.

18 For this cause therefore the Jews sought the more to kill him, because he not only brake the sabbath, but also called God his own Father, making himself equal with God.

19 Jesus therefore answered and said unto them,

Verily, verily, I say unto you, The Son can do nothing of himself, but what he seeth the Father doing: for what things soever he doeth, these the Son also doeth in like manner.

20 For the Father loveth the Son, and sheweth him all things that himself doeth: and greater works than these will he shew him, that ye may marvel.

21 For as the Father raiseth up the dead, and quickeneth them; even so the Son also quickeneth whom he will.

22 For neither doth the Father judge any man, but he hath given all judgement unto the Son: that all men should honour the Son, even as they honour the Father.

23 He that honoureth not the Son honoureth not the Father which hath sent him.

24 Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that heareth my word, and believeth on him that sent me, hath eternal life, and shall not come into judgement; but is passed out of death into life.

25 Verily, verily, I say unto you, The hour is coming, and now is, when the voice of the Son of God shall be heard, and they that hear shall live.

26 For as the Father hath life in himself; even so gave he to the Son also to have life in himself: 27 and he gave him authority to execute judgement also, because he is the Son of man.

28 Marvel not at this: for the

hour ^{is coming,} in the which ^{all} that are in the ^{tombs} shall hear his voice, ²⁹ and shall come forth; ^{they} that have done good, unto the resurrection of life; and they that have ^{done} evil, ^{unto} the resurrection of ^{judgement,} ^{damnation.}

³⁰ ^I can of ^{myself} mine own self do nothing: as I hear, I judge: and ^{my} judgement is righteous; ^{because} ^I seek not mine own will, ^{but} the will of ^{him that} the Father which hath sent me. ³¹ ^{If} I bear witness of myself, my witness is not true.

³² ^{There} is ^{another} that beareth witness of me; and ^I know that the witness which he witnesseth of me is true. ³³ ^{Ye} have sent unto John, and he ^{hath borne} witness unto the truth. ³⁴ ^{But} ^{the} witness which I receive ^{not} from man: howbeit I say these things, ^{that} ye may be saved. ³⁵ ^{He} was the lamp that burneth and ^{shineth}: and ^{ye} were willing to rejoice for a season in his light. ³⁶ ^{But} ^{the} witness which I have is greater than ^{that of} John: for ^{the} works which the Father hath given me ^{to} accomplish, ^{the} same works that I do, ^{bear} witness of me, that ^{the} Father hath sent me. ³⁷ ^{And} the Father which sent me, ^{he} himself, which hath sent me, hath borne witness of me. ^{Ye} have neither heard his voice at any time, ^{nor} seen his form. ³⁸ ^{And} ^{ye} have not his word abiding in you: for whom he ^{hath} sent, him ye believe not. ³⁹ ^{Ye} search the scriptures, because ye think that in them ye have eternal life: and ^{these} are they which ^{bear} witness of me: ⁴⁰ and ^{ye} will not come to me, that ye may have life. ⁴¹ ^I receive not glory from men. ⁴² ^{But} ^I know you, that ye have not ^{the} love of God in yourselves. ⁴³ ^I am come

r ver. 34. Cp. Matt. 1, 2 & 1 Thess. 2, 4.

a ch. 11, 24.
1 Cor. 15, 52.
Cp. ch. 11, 44.
b ch. 10, 35.
c 12, 13.
d 17, 12.
e ch. 1, 11.
f 3, 11, 32.
g Cp. Matt. 24, 5.
h See Dan. 12, 2.
i Rom. 2, 20.
j ch. 17, 8.
k ver. 14.
l ch. 8, 28 & 14.
m Cp. ch. 2.
n 10, 18, al.
o ch. 8, 16.
p Cp. ch. 8.
q Rom. 2, 17.
r ch. 4, 34.
s 6, 38.
t Cp. ch. 7, 15.
u Rom. 15, 3.
v See Matt. 26, 30.
w ver. 47.
x Num. 21, 8.
y Deut. 18, 15.
z Luke 24, 27.
aa Cp. ch. 12, 41.
ab Cp. ch. 8, 13, 14, 18, 54.
ac 18, 21.
ad Cp. Luke 10, 31.
ae ver. 37.
af ch. 7, 28.
ag For ver. 1.
ah —13, see Matt. 14, 13–21.
ai Mark 6, 32–44.
aj Luke 9, 10–17.
ak See Matt. 4, 18.
al See ch. 1, 7, 19.
am 1, 21, 1.
an 1 John 5, 9.
ao Cp. Eccles. 48, 1.
ap 2 ver. 18.
aq 2 Pet. 1, 19.
ar Cp. Matt. 13, 20 & 21, 24.
as ch. 2, 13.
at 11, 55.
au See Ex. 12.
av ch. 5, 1.
aw 7, 2.
ax Luke 6, 20.
ay ch. 10, 25.
az 14, 11.
ba 15, 24.
bb Cp. ch. 2, 38.
bc Matt. 11, 4.
bd See ch. 4, 34.
be ch. 1, 44.
bf Cp. ch. 8, 2.
bg See ch. 3, 17.
bh ch. 8, 18.
bi Cp. Matt. 3, 17.
bj 17, 5.
bk Cp. Mark 6, 37.
bl See ch. 1, 18.
bm 1 Cp. 1 John 2, 14 & 4, 12.
bn 14 & 5, 10.
bo m Cp. Acts 17, 11.
bp 2 Tim. 3, 15.
bq ch. 1, 40.
br 44.
bs See Luke 24, 27.
bt 2 Kin. 4, 42.
bu ver. 42.
bv ch. 3, 19 & 7, 17.
bw Cp. Matt. 23, 37.
bx Luke 12, 34.

See ch. 2, 24, 25.

ⁱⁿ my Father's name, and ^{ye} receive me not: ^{if} another shall come in his own name, him ye will receive. ⁴⁴ How can ye believe, which receive glory ^{of} another, and ^{seek} ^{the} glory that ^{cometh} from ^{the} only God ^{ye seek not}? ⁴⁵ Think not that I will accuse you to the Father: there is one that accuseth you, ^{even} Moses, ^{on} whom ye have set your hope. ⁴⁶ For ^{had} ye believed Moses, ye would ^{have} believed me: for ^{he} wrote of me. ⁴⁷ But ^{if} ye believe not his writings, how shall ye believe my words?

⁶ ^{After} these things ^{Jesus} went away to the other side of ^{the} sea of Galilee, which is ^{the} sea of Tiberias. ² And a great multitude followed him, because they beheld the signs which he did on them that were ^{sick}. ³ And Jesus went up into ^a mountain, and there he sat with his disciples. ⁴ Now ^{the} passover, ^{the} feast of the Jews, was ^{at} hand. ⁵ Jesus therefore ^{lifting} up his eyes, and seeing that ^a great multitude ^{cometh} unto him, he saith unto ^{Philip}, Whence are we to buy ^{bread}, that these may eat? ⁶ And this he said to prove him: for he himself knew what he would do. ⁷ ^{Philip} answered him, Two hundred ^{pennyworth} of ^{bread} is not sufficient for them, that every one of them may take a little. ⁸ One of his disciples, ^{Andrew}, Simon Peter's brother, saith unto him, ⁹ There is a lad here, which hath five ^{barley} loaves, and two ^{small} fishes: but ^{what} are ^{these} among so many? ¹⁰ And Jesus said, Make the people sit down. ^{Now} there was much grass in the place. So the men sat down, in number about five

1 Cp. Mark 6, 30.

u Luke 11, 42. See Jude 22.

R.V. 1 Or, practised.
* See marginal note on Matt. 18, 20.

1 Or, Search the scriptures

5 Some ancient authorities read the only one.

4 Gr. leaves.

thousand. ¹¹ Jesus therefore took the loaves; and ^{And Jesus} when he had given thanks, he distributed ^{to the disciples,} and the disciples to them that were set down; likewise also ^{of the fishes} as much as they would. ¹² And when they were filled, he ^{saith} unto his disciples, Gather up the broken pieces ^{which remain} over, that nothing be lost. ¹³ So they gathered them together, and filled twelve baskets with the broken pieces of the five barley loaves, which remained over ^{and above} unto them that had eaten. ¹⁴ When therefore the people saw the sign which he did, they said, 'This is of a truth ^{the} that prophet ^{cometh} that should come into the world.'

¹⁵ Jesus therefore perceiving that they were about to come and take him by force, to make him king, ^{withdrew} again into ^{the} a mountain himself alone.

¹⁶ And when ^{evening came,} his disciples went down unto the sea; ¹⁷ and they entered into a boat, and were going over the sea unto Capernaum. And it was now dark, and Jesus had not yet come to them. ¹⁸ And the sea was rising by reason of a great wind that blew. ¹⁹ When therefore they had rowed about five and twenty or thirty furlongs, they behold Jesus walking on the sea, and drawing nigh unto the boat; and they were afraid. ²⁰ But he saith unto them, It is I; be not afraid. ²¹ They were willing therefore to receive him into the boat; and straightway the boat was at the land whither they were going.

²² On the morrow the multitude which stood on the other side of the sea saw that there was none other ^{one} boat there, save that one whereinto his disciples were entered, and that Jesus ^{went} not with

his disciples into the boat, but that his disciples ^{went} alone ²³ (howbeit there came other boats from Tiberias nigh unto the place where they ^{ate} the bread, ^{did eat} bread, after that the Lord ^{had given} thanks:); ²⁴ when the multitude therefore saw that Jesus was not there, neither his disciples, they themselves got into the boats, ^{also took shipping,} and came to Capernaum, seeking for Jesus. ²⁵ And when they had found him on the other side of the sea, they said unto him, 'Rabbi, when camest thou hither?' ²⁶ Jesus answered them and said, Verily, verily, I say unto you, 'Ye seek me, not because ye saw the miracles, but because ye ^{also} did eat of the loaves, and were filled. ²⁷ 'Work ^{not} for the meat which perisheth, but for ^{the} meat which abideth ^{eternal} unto everlasting life, which ^{the} Son of man shall give unto you: for ^{him} the Father, ^{even God,} hath sealed. ²⁸ They said therefore unto him, What must we do, that we may work ^{the} works of God? ²⁹ Jesus answered and said unto them, This is the work of God, ^{that} ye believe on him whom ^{he} hath sent. ³⁰ They said therefore unto him, 'What then doest thou for a sign, that we may see, and believe thee? what ^{doest thou work?} ³¹ 'Our fathers ^{ate} the manna in the wilderness; as it is written, 'He gave them bread out of heaven to eat. ³² Jesus therefore said unto them, Verily, verily, I say unto you, It was not Moses that gave you the bread out of heaven; but my Father giveth you the true bread out of heaven. ³³ For the bread of God is ^{that} which cometh down out of heaven, and giveth life unto the world. ³⁴ They said therefore unto him, 'Lord, evermore give us this bread. ³⁵ And Jesus

o ver. 23.
See Matt. 15.
34.

b ver. 11.

c For ver.
24, 26, op.
Matt. 14.
34-36
& Mark 6.
63-65.

d ver. 17, 20.

e See
ch. 1. 38.

f See
ch. 4. 19.
g ch. 1. 21
& 7. 40.
See Matt. 21.
11.

h ver. 24.
i ch. 11. 27.
See Matt.
11. 3.

j ver. 2.
k Cp. ch. 12.
12-14.

l Isai. 55. 2
m Cp. ver.
26, 50, 51, 54,
58.

n For ver. 15
-21, see Matt.
14. 29-33.
Mark 6.
45-51.

o Cp. Matt. 8.
14.

p ver. 3.
See
Dan. 7. 13.

q Cp. ch. 5.
36, 37.
& 10. 36.

r Cp. Ezek.
9. 4
& Rom. 4. 11
& 1 Cor. 9. 9
& 2 Tim. 2. 19.

s See ch. 3. 33.
t 1 Cor. 15.
58.

u Rev. 2. 26.
v 1 John 3.
23.

w See
ch. 8. 17.
x See
Matt. 12. 38.

y ver. 49, 58.
Ex. 16. 15.
Num. 11. 7-9.

z Cp. Luke
24. 38, 39.
a Cited from
Neh. 9. 15.
Cp. Ps. 78. 24,
25
& 105. 40
& 1 Cor. 10. 3.

b ver. 50.

c ch. 21. 8.
Mark 3. 9
(for mg.).
d See
ch. 4. 15, 38.

R.V. Some ancient authorities read signs.

2 Gr. little boat.

3 Gr. little boats.

4 Or, he sent

A.V. Or, Work not.

said unto them, "I am the bread of life: he that cometh to me shall ^{not hunger, never hunger;} and he that believeth on me shall never thirst. ³⁸ But I said unto you, ^{that ye} also have seen me, and ^{yet} believe not. ³⁷ All that which the Father giveth me shall come unto me; and him that cometh to me I will in no wise cast out. ³⁸ For I am come down from heaven, not to do mine own will, but the will of him that sent me. ³⁹ And this is the Father's will which hath sent me, that of all that which he hath given me I should lose nothing, but should raise it up again at the last day. ⁴⁰ For this is the will of my Father, that every one that becometh the Son, and believeth on him, should have eternal life: and I will raise him up at the last day.

⁴¹ The Jews therefore murmured concerning him, because he said, "I am the bread which came down out of heaven. ⁴² And they said, 'Is not this Jesus, the son of Joseph, whose father and mother we know? how doth he now say, 'I am come out of heaven?'"

⁴³ Jesus therefore answered and said unto them, Murmur not among yourselves. ⁴⁴ No man can come to me, except the Father which hath sent me draw him: and I will raise him up at the last day. ⁴⁵ It is written in the prophets, "And they shall all be taught of God." Every man therefore that hath heard from the Father, and hath learned, cometh unto me. ⁴⁶ Not that any man hath seen the Father, save he which is of God, he hath seen the Father. ⁴⁷ Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on me hath eternal life. ⁴⁸ I

FLV. ¹ Or, that I should raise him up

² Gr. true meat.

³ Gr. true drink.

⁴ Or, a synagogue

⁵ Or, Adam

a ver. 41, 48, 51.
Up. ver. 58.
b See ver. 31.
c ch. 4. 14
& 7. 37.
Cp. ch. 5. 40
& Matt. 11. 26
& Rev. 7. 16.
d ver. 58.
e ver. 33.
f ver. 28 (7).
g ver. 51, 54.
h ver. 30.
i ch. 17. 2.
j ch. 10. 29
& 17. 8, 9, 24.
k ch. 3. 13.
l ch. 10. 28
& 17. 12.
m See ch. 3. 13.
n ver. 53—56.
o Cp. ch. 1. 14.
p See ch. 3. 30.
q ver. 57.
r Luke 22. 19.
s See ch. 4. 34.
t ch. 5. 16
& 10. 19.
u ch. 10. 28.
v Matt. 18. 14.
w ver. 60.
x ch. 3. 8.
y ver. 37.
z ch. 17. 13
& 18. 9.
aa ver. 40, 44.
ab Cp. ch. 11. 25
& 1 Cor. 6. 14
ac ver. 27.
ad ch. 12. 45
& 14. 17, 19.
ae See ch. 20. 31.
af ver. 47.
ag ch. 3. 15, 16.
ah ver. 27, 54.
ai ch. 4. 14.
aj See ver. 40.
ak c ver. 30.
al d ver. 33, 35, 36.
am e ch. 15. 4, 5.
an 1 John 8. 24
& 4. 13, 15, 16.
ao See Matt. 13. 55.
ap See ch. 1. 45.
aq Cp. ch. 5. 38.
ar See Matt. 16. 16.
as See ch. 3. 17.
at ch. 11. 25.
au Rev. 1. 18
& ch. 7. 27.
av See ver. 31, 33, 49—51.
aw ch. 12. 52.
ax Jer. 31. 3.
ay Hos. 11. 4.
az Cp. ver. 65
& ch. 4. 23.
ba e ver. 39.
bb o ver. 24.
bc Cited from
Imai. 54. 13.
bd Cp. Jer. 31. 33.
be & Heb. 8. 10, 11.
bf q ver. 66.
bg Cp. ver. 64.
bh 1 Cor. 2. 13.
bi 1 Thess. 4. 9.
bj 1 John 2. 20.
bk Cp. ver. 37.
bl Jude 15.
bm See ch. 1. 18.
bn Cp. ch. 2. 24, 25.
bo See ch. 7. 23.
bp Cp. ch. 5. 32 & 8. 33.
bq y ver. 27.
br See ch. 3. 13.

am the bread of life. ⁴⁹ Your fathers did eat the manna in the wilderness, and they died. ⁵⁰ This is the bread which cometh down out of heaven, that a man may eat thereof, and not die. ⁵¹ I am the living bread which came down out of heaven: if any man eat of this bread, he shall live for ever: yea and the bread which I will give is my flesh, which I will give for the life of the world.

⁵² The Jews therefore strove one with another, saying, "How can this man give us his flesh to eat?" ⁵³ Jesus therefore said unto them, Verily, verily, I say unto you, Except ye eat the flesh of the Son of man, and drink his blood, ye have not life in yourselves. ⁵⁴ He that eateth my flesh, and drinketh my blood, hath eternal life; and I will raise him up at the last day. ⁵⁵ For my flesh is meat indeed, and my blood is drink indeed. ⁵⁶ He that eateth my flesh, and drinketh my blood, abideth in me, and I in him.

⁵⁷ As the living Father sent me, and I live because of the Father: so he that eateth me, he also shall live because of me. ⁵⁸ This is the bread which came down out of heaven: not as the fathers did eat, and are dead: he that eateth of this bread shall live for ever. ⁵⁹ These things said he in the synagogue, as he taught in Capernaum.

⁶⁰ Many therefore of his disciples, when they had heard this, said, This is an hard saying: who can hear it? ⁶¹ But Jesus knowing in himself that his disciples murmured at it, he said unto them, Doth this cause you to stumble? ⁶² What then if ye should behold the Son of man ascending where he was before? ⁶³ It is the spirit

that quickeneth; ^athe flesh profiteth nothing: ^bthe words that I have spoken ^cunto you, ^dthey are spirit, and ^ethey are life. ^fBut ^gthere are some of you that believe not. For Jesus ^hknew from the beginning who they were that believed not, and ⁱwho it was that should betray him. ^jAnd he said, ^kFor this cause have I said ^lunto you, ^mthat no man can come unto me, except it ⁿbe given unto him of my Father.

⁶⁶ Upon this ^omany of his disciples went back, and walked no more with him. ⁶⁷ Jesus said therefore ^punto ^qthe twelve, ^rWill ye also go away? ⁶⁸ Then Simon Peter answered him, Lord, to whom shall we go? thou ^shast ^tthe words of eternal life. ⁶⁹ And ^uwe have believed and know ^vthat ^wthou art ^xthat Christ, the Son of the living God. ⁷⁰ Jesus answered them, ^yDid ^znot I choose ^{aa}you ^{ab}the twelve, and one of you is ^{ac}a devil? ⁷¹ Now ^{ad}he spake of Judas ^{ae}the son of Simon Iscariot, for ^{af}he it was that should betray him, ^{ag}being one of the twelve.

¹ And after ^{ah}these things Jesus ^{ai}walked in Galilee: for he would not walk in ^{aj}Judaea, ^{ak}because ^{al}the Jews sought to kill him. ² Now the ^{am}'feast of the Jews, ^{an}the feast of tabernacles, ^{ao}was at hand. ³ His brethren therefore said unto him, Depart hence, and go into Judaea, that ^{ap}thy disciples also may ^{aq}behold thy ^{ar}works ^{as}which thou doest. ⁴ For ^{at}there is ^{au}no man ^{av}that doeth ^{aw}anything ^{ax}in secret, ^{ay}and ^{az}he himself seeketh to be known openly. If thou ^{ba}doest ^{bb}these things, ^{bc}manifest ^{bd}thyself ^{be}to the world. ⁵ For ^{bf}even ^{bg}his brethren did not ^{bh}believe ^{bi}in him. ⁶ Jesus therefore saith ^{bj}unto them, ^{bk}'My time is not yet ^{bl}come; ^{bm}but your

time is always ready. ⁷ The world cannot hate you; but ⁸'me it hateth, because I testify of it, that ⁹'its works ¹⁰thereof are evil. ¹¹ Go ye up unto ¹²this feast: I go not up ¹³yet unto this feast; ¹⁴because ¹⁵'my time is not yet ¹⁶fulfilled. ¹⁷ And ¹⁸When he had said these ¹⁹things ²⁰unto them, he abode ²¹still in Galilee.

¹⁰ But when ¹¹'his brethren were gone ¹²up unto the feast, then went he also ¹³up unto the feast, ¹⁴not publicly, but as it were in secret. ¹⁵ Then the Jews ¹⁶therefore ¹⁷sought him at the feast, and said, Where is he? ¹⁸ And there was much ¹⁹'murmuring among the ²⁰multitudes ²¹concerning him: for ²²'some said, He is a good ²³man; others said, ²⁴Not so, but he ²⁵'leadeth the multitude astray. ²⁶ Nay, ²⁷Howbeit no man spake openly of him ²⁸'for fear of the Jews.

¹⁴ But when it was now ¹⁵the midst of the feast Jesus went up ¹⁶'into the temple, and taught. ¹⁷ The Jews therefore ¹⁸'marvelled, saying, How knoweth this man ¹⁹'letters, having never learned? ²⁰ Jesus therefore answered them, and said, ²¹'My teaching ²²is not mine, but his ²³that sent me. ²⁴ If any man ²⁵will ²⁶do his will, ²⁷he shall know of the ²⁸teaching, whether it be of God, or ²⁹whether I ³⁰'speak from myself. ³¹ He that speaketh from himself ³²'seeketh his own glory: but he that seeketh ³³the glory of him that sent him, the same is true, and no unrighteousness is in him. ³⁴ Did not Moses give you the law, and yet none of you ³⁵doeth the law? ³⁶ Why seek ye ³⁷about to kill me? ³⁸ The multitude answered, ³⁹'Thou hast a devil: who ⁴⁰seeketh to kill thee? ⁴¹ Jesus answered and said unto them, I ⁴²did ⁴³'one work, and ye all ⁴⁴'marvel. ⁴⁵ Moses therefore

a ch. 3. 4.
b ver. 63.
c ch. 13. 18,
24.
d ver. 66.
e ch. 3. 19.
f Col. 1. 23.
g 1 John 3. 13.
h ver. 61.
i See
ch. 2. 4.
j ver. 71.
k ch. 13. 11.
l ver. 3. 5.
m ver. 44, 46.
n ch. 3. 27.
o ver. 1.
p ver. 60, 64.
q ch. 11. 36.
r ver. 32.
s ver. 70, 71.
t Cp. ver.
40-42.
u Acts 5. 20.
v ch. 12. 50.
w & 17. 8.
x ver. 47.
y Cp. ch. 11.
z 1 John 4. 16.
aa ch. 18. 36.
ab & 20. 19.
ac Cp. ch. 9. 22.
ad & 12. 42.
ae u See
ch. 1. 46.
af See
Mark 1. 34.
ag w See
ch. 13. 18.
ah y ch. 18. 2, 27.
ai & 17. 12.
aj & Cp. ver. 46.
ak & Luke 2. 47.
al & 4. 25.
am & Acts 4. 13.
an o ch. 13. 36.
ao d ver. 64, 67.
ap c ch. 3. 28.
aq & 12. 49.
ar & 14. 19, 24.
as Cp. ch. 3. 34.
at d See
ch. 3. 17.
au e Cp. ch. 8.
av & 14. 21, 23.
aw f Cp. ch. 8.
ax & Ps. 23. 9.
ay Dan. 12. 10.
ba & Phil. 3. 15.
bb g ch. 5. 18.
bc & 8. 37, 40.
bd & 11. 46.
be h See
ch. 5. 30.
bf i ch. 5. 1.
bg & 6. 4.
bh j See
Lew. 23. 34.
bi k ch. 5. 41.
bj & 8. 50.
bk l ver. 1, 10.
bl See Matt. 12.
bm m Cp. ch. 6.
bn 66(7).
bo n ver. 23.
bp See ch. 1. 17.
bq o ver. 1.
br p ch. 8. 48.
bs & 10. 20.
bt Cp. Matt. 11.
bu 18.
bv & Mark 9. 22.
bw & Luke 7. 33.
bx q Cp. ch. 14.
by 22.
bz & 18. 30.
ca r Cp. Matt.
cb 12. 67.
cc & Mark 8. 21.
cd s ch. 3. 10.
ce f Cp. ver. 8.
cf 30.
cg See ch. 2. 4.
ch u ver. 23.
ci & 5. 2-9.

R.V. ¹ Or, hast words
omit yet. ⁴ Or, demon.

² Some ancient authorities read and seeketh it to be known openly.
³ Or, marvel because of this. Moses hath given you circumcision.

³ Many ancient authorities

A.V. ⁶ Or, learning.

"Moses given unto you circumcision (not that it is of Moses, but of the fathers); and on the sabbath ye circumcise a man. ²³ If a man receiveth circumcision on the sabbath, that on the sabbath day receive circumcision, that the law of Moses should not be broken; are ye angry with me, because I have made a man every whit whole on the sabbath day? ²⁴ A Judge not according to the appearance, but judge righteous judgement."

²⁵ Some therefore of them of Jerusalem said, Is not this he, whom they seek to kill? ²⁶ And he, "he speaketh openly, boldly, and they say nothing unto him. Can it be that the rulers indeed know that this is the very Christ? ²⁷ Howbeit we know this man whence he is: but when the Christ cometh, no one knoweth whence he is. ²⁸ Jesus man therefore cried in the temple, teaching and crying, "Ye both know me, and ye know whence I am; and I am not come of myself, but he that sent me is true, whom ye know not. ²⁹ But I know him: for I am from him, and he hath sent me. ³⁰ They sought therefore to take him: and no man laid his hand on him, because his hour was not yet come. ³¹ But of the multitude many believed on him; and they said, "When the Christ shall come, will he do more signs and miracles than these which this man hath done? ³² The Pharisees heard the multitude murmuring these things concerning him; and the chief priests and the Pharisees sent officers to take him. ³³ Jesus therefore said, "Yet a little while am I with you, and then I go unto him that sent me. ³⁴ Ye shall seek me, and shall not find me: and where I am, thither ye cannot come. ³⁵ The

thither
r ch. 8. 30 & 10. 40 & 11. 45 & 12. 11.
v ver. 30.
b ver. 12.

o ch. 2. 23 & 12. 42 & Matt. 21. 11.
v ver. 32.
c ch. 8. 21 & 12. 33.

v ver. 45, 46.
d 1 Cor. 1. 20, 26 & 2. 8.

g Lev. 12. 3.
b Gen. 17. 10.
c Op. ch. 8.
22.
d 2 Mac. 1.
27. James 1. 1.
1 Est. 4. 2.
Op. Isai. 11. 13
(Gk.) & Zeph.
8. 20 (Gk.).
e ch. 12. 30.
Acts 11. 20.
f 14. 1. 44.
g ch. 5. 16.
See Matt. 12. 2.
h ver. 34.
i ch. 8. 15.
Op. Isai. 11. 3
& 2 Cor. 10. 7.
See Deut. 1. 16, 17.
j Lev. 23. 34.
Num. 29. 35.
Neh. 8. 18.
k Isai. 55. 1.
See ch. 4. 14.
l See
ch. 8. 35.
m ver. 1.
n ch. 18. 30.
o Op. Isai.
12. 3.
p Esai. 47. 1.
q ch. 4. 14.
Op. Prov. 18. 4.
r ver. 48.
s See
ch. 4. 10.
t Op. ch. 6.
42 & 8. 14, 19.
u Isai. 44. 2.
v 1 Cor. 12.
15 & Gal. 3. 14.
w Joel 2. 28.
Acts 2. 15-18.
x ch. 1. 33.
& 20. 22.
y Luke 24. 44.
z Op. ver. 41.
aa Acts 2. 4.
33.
ab ch. 8. 34.
Luke 11. 12.
ac 1 John 8. 24.
ad 4. 13, 42.
ae y ch. 14. 16.
af 17 & 18. 7.
ag s ver. 14.
ah ch. 12. 16.
ai 22 & 12. 31, 32.
aj 17. 1. 41.
ak See ver. 31.
al ch. 8. 42.
am Op. ch. 8. 43.
an d See
ch. 8. 15.
ao ch. 1. 21.
ap 6. 14. See
Matt. 21. 11.
aq f ch. 8. 19.
ar 15. 21.
as Op. ch. 4. 22.
at 8. 55.
au g ver. 38.
av ch. 8. 25.
aw See Matt. 11. 27.
ax Op. ver. 22.
ay ch. 1. 46.
az f ch. 8. 46.
ba 2. 19, 33 & 20.
bb Op. ch. 1. 14.
bc See
ch. 8. 17.
bd i ver. 44.
be ch. 10. 38. Op.
Matt. 21. 46.
bf ch. 8. 20.
bg Op. Ps. 80.
3, 4. See
Matt. 1. 1.
bh o Mic. 5. 2.
bi Matt. 2. 1, 5.
bj Luke 2. 4.
bk p ver. 6.
bl i Sam.
16. 1.
bm 1 Cor. 12. 35 & 13. 33 & 14. 19 & 16. 16-18.
bn See Matt. 7. 28.
bo ch. 12. 42.

Jews therefore said among themselves, "Whither will this man go, so that we shall not find him? will he go unto the Dispersion among the Greeks, and teach the Greeks? ³⁶ What manner of saying is this! he said, "Ye shall seek me, and shall not find me: where I am, thither ye cannot come?"

³⁷ Now on the last day, the day of the feast, Jesus and cried, saying, "If any thirst, let him come unto me, and drink. ³⁸ He that believeth on me, as the scripture hath said, out of his belly shall flow rivers of living water. ³⁹ This spake he of the Spirit, which they that believed on him were to receive: for the Spirit was not yet given; because Jesus was not yet glorified. ⁴⁰ Of the multitude therefore, when they heard these words, said, "This is the Christ. But some said, What doth the Christ come out of Galilee? ⁴² Hath not the scripture said that the Christ cometh of the seed of David, and of Bethlehem, the village of the town of Bethlehem, where David was? ⁴³ So there arose a division among the people because of him. ⁴⁴ And some of them would have taken him; but no man laid hands on him.

⁴⁵ The officers therefore came to the chief priests and Pharisees; and they said unto them, Why ye not bring him? ⁴⁶ The officers answered, "Never man spake like this man. ⁴⁷ The Pharisees therefore answered them, "Are ye also deceived? ⁴⁸ Hath any of the rulers believed on him, or of the Pharisees? ⁴⁹ But the multitude which knoweth not the law

people who
c ch. 8. 18 & 10. 19. Op. ver. 12.
d See Matt. 7. 28.
e ch. 12. 32.

R.V. 1 Gr. of.
A.V.

Some ancient authorities read for the Holy Spirit was not yet given.
Or, without breaking the law of Moses.

† Or, Greeks.

accursed. 50 "Nicodemus saith to them (he that came to him before, being one of them), "Doth our law judge any man, ^{hept it first} ^{hear from himself} and before it ^{him,} and now what he doeth? 52 They answered and said unto him, "Art thou also of Galilee? Search, and ^{see that} ^{look: for} out of Galilee ariseth a prophet.

53 "[And they went every man unto his own house: ^{1 but} Jesus went unto the mount of Olives.

2 And early in the morning he came again into the temple, and all the people came unto him; and he sat down, and taught them. 3 And the scribes and the Pharisees bring a woman taken in adultery; and when they had set her in the midst, they say unto him, "Master, this woman hath been taken in adultery, in the very act. 5 Now in the law Moses commanded us, that such should be stoned: what then sayest thou of her? 6 And this they said, "tempting him, that they might have ^{whereof} to accuse him. But Jesus stooped down, and with his finger wrote on the ground, as though he heard them not. 7 But when they continued asking him, he lifted up himself, and said unto them, "He that is without sin among you, let him first cast a stone at her. 8 And again he stooped down, and with his finger wrote on the ground. 9 And they, when they heard it, being convicted by their own conscience, went out one by one, beginning from the eldest, even unto the last: and Jesus was left alone, and the woman, where she was in the midst. 10 And Jesus had

a ch. 2. 1
& 19. 30.

b Deut. 17. 6
& 19. 15.
c Ps. 118. 22. 1.
d Deut. 1. 16.
Prov. 18. 13.
e ver. 15.
f ch. 8. 17
& Luke 12. 14.
g ch. 8. 14.
h ver. 41.
i Cp. 2 Kin. 14. 26 with
Joab. 19. 12.

A ch. 7. 37,
38.
B Cp. Pa.
26. 9
& Isai. 42. 6
& 49. 6
& Mat. 4. 2
See ch. 1. 4, 9
f ch. 12. 36
& 21. 13.
k See
ch. 12. 36.
l Cp. Luke
21. 38.
m ch. 5. 31.

n Matt. 5. 1.
Luke 4. 30.
o Cp. Rev.
3. 14.
p ch. 13. 3
& 16. 30.
q ver. 31.
ch. 7. 33.
r Cp. ch. 7.
26 & 30.
s ch. 7. 24.
t Sam. 16. 7.
u Job 10. 4.
v ch. 12. 47.
w Cp. ver. [11].
x ch. 5. 30.
y ver. 29.
ch. 16. 23.
z Lev. 20.
10.
Deut. 22. 23.
a Deut. 22.
24.
b Ezech. 16. 30,
40.
c See
Num. 25. 30.
d Matt. 16. 1
& 19. 3 & 22.
15, 36. Mark
8. 11 & 10. 3
& 12. 15.
e Luke 10. 26
& 11. 16.
f See
Luke 11. 54.
g ch. 5. 37.
h ver. 55.
ch. 16. 3.
i ch. 14. 7.
j Rom. 2. 1,
22.
k Deut. 17. 7.
l See
Matt. 27. 6.
m ch. 7. 30.
n ch. 7. 8.
o ch. 14. 26.
p Cp. ch. 14. 2, 3
& 16. 7.
q See
ch. 7. 34.
r ver. 34.
s Ezech. 8. 16
& 33. 8.
t Cp. ch. 7.

lifted up himself, and saw none but the woman, he said unto her, Woman, where are they? did those thine accusers? hath no man condemned thee? 11 And she said, No man, Lord. And Jesus said unto her, Neither do I condemn thee: go thy way; from henceforth sin no more.

12 Again therefore Jesus spake unto them, saying, "I am the light of the world: he that followeth me shall not walk in the darkness, but shall have the light of life. 13 The Pharisees therefore said unto him, "Thou bearest witness of thyself; thy witness is not true. 14 Jesus answered and said unto them, Even if I bear witness of myself, yet my witness is true: for I know whence I came, and whither I go; but ye know not whence I come, or whither I go. 15 "Ye judge after the flesh; I judge no man. 16 Yea and if I judge, "my judgment is true: for I am not alone, but I and the Father that sent me. 17 Yea and it is also in your law it is written, that the witness of two men is true. 18 I am one that beareth witness of myself, and the Father that sent me beareth witness of me. 19 They said therefore unto him, Where is thy Father? Jesus answered, "Ye know neither me, nor my Father: if ye knew me, ye would know my Father also. 20 These words spake he Jesus in the treasury, as he taught in the temple: and no man laid hands on him; because his hour was not yet come. 21 He said therefore unto them, "I go away, and ye shall seek me, and shall die in your sins: whither I go, ye cannot come. 22 The Jews therefore said, "Will

R.V. 1 Or, see: for out of Galilee &c.
vary much from each other. 2 Or, Teacher

3 Most of the ancient authorities omit John 7. 53-8. 11. Those which contain it A.V. 4 Or, trying

5 Gr. to him.

he kill ^{himself, that} himself? because he saith, Whither I go, ye cannot come. ²³ And he said unto them, ²⁴ Ye are from beneath; I am from above: ²⁵ ye are of this world; ²⁶ I am not of this world. ²⁷ I said therefore unto you, that ye shall die in your sins: for ²⁸ except ye believe that ²⁹ I am he, ye shall die in your sins. ³⁰ Then said they unto him, ³¹ Who art thou? ³² And Jesus said unto them, ³³ Even that which I have also spoken unto you from the beginning. ³⁴ I have many things to speak and to judge concerning you: howbeit ³⁵ the things which I heard from him, these I speak ³⁶ unto the world. ³⁷ They perceived not that ³⁸ he spake to them of the Father. ³⁹ Jesus therefore said, ⁴⁰ Then said Jesus unto them, When ye have ⁴¹ lifted up the Son of man, ⁴² then shall ye know that ⁴³ I am he, and that ⁴⁴ I do nothing of myself; but ⁴⁵ as the Father hath taught me, I speak these things. ⁴⁶ And ⁴⁷ he that sent me is with me: ⁴⁸ the Father hath not left me alone; for ⁴⁹ I do always the things that are pleasing to him. ⁵⁰ As he spake these things, many believed on him.

⁵¹ Jesus therefore said ⁵² to those Jews which ⁵³ had believed on him, ⁵⁴ If ye continue in my word, ⁵⁵ then are ye my disciples indeed: ⁵⁶ and ye shall ⁵⁷ know the truth, and the truth shall make you free. ⁵⁸ They answered unto him, ⁵⁹ We be Abraham's seed, and have never yet been in bondage to any man: how sayest thou, Ye shall be made free? ⁶⁰ Jesus answered them, Verily, verily, I say unto you, ⁶¹ Every one that committeth sin is the bondservant of sin. ⁶² And ⁶³ the bondservant abideth not

r ver. 38. Rom. 6. 18, 22 & 8. 2. 1 Cor. 7. 32. 3 Cor. 8. 17. Rev. 12. 9. 1 ver. 37, 38. Matt. 2. 9. Cp. Luke 18. 9 & 18. 37 & 1 John 4. 6. w Gen. 21. 10. Gal. 4. 30.

a Luke 15.

b Cp. ver. 44

c ch. 3. 31.

d Gal. 5. 1.

e Cp. Heb. 3. a.

f 1 John

g ch. 17. 14.

h ver. 40.

i See ch. 7. 1.

j ver. 21.

k ch. 3. 32

l & 5. 19 & 8. 44.

m ch. 18. 9.

n ver. 38

o (d mg.) ch.

p ch. 13. 19

q mg. 1.

r Mark 13. a.

s Luke 21. a.

t Cp. ver. 38

u (for mg.)

v ver. 41, 44.

w Cp. ch. 1.

x ver. 33, 35.

y Cp. Matt.

z 17, 17 (for mg.)

a Cp. Gal. 3.

b 7, 9.

c ch. 3. 33

d 7, 28.

e Rom. 3. 4.

f g ver. 37.

g ch. 15. 18.

h Cp. ch. 3. 32

i & Rev. 1. 1.

j a ver. 26.

k Cp. ch. 18.

l 20.

m a ver. 18, 33.

n Cp. Hic.

o 2. 4.

p w ch. 3. 14

q & 12. 33, 34.

r e Cp. ch. 16.

s 8-11.

t y Deut. 32. a.

u Isai. 63. 16

v & 64. 8.

w Cp. ver. 47.

x a See

y ch. 5. 30.

z Cp. 1 John

a 5. 1.

b See

c ch. 7. 16.

d ch. 16. 28

e & 17. 8.

f 1 John 5.

g 20.

h Cp. Heb.

i 10. 9.

j ver. 16.

k ch. 16. 32.

l Acts 10. 38.

m See ch. 10. 38.

n ch. 7. 38.

o See

p ch. 3. 17.

q ch. 4. 34

r & 5. 30 & 6. 38.

s Cp. 1 John 3.

t 22.

u ch. 7. 17.

v Jer. 6. 10.

w 1 Cor. 2.

x 14.

y See

z ch. 7. 31.

a 1 John 3.

b 12.

c Cp. ver.

d 22.

e See

f Matt. 13. 38.

g ch. 15. 7, 8.

h 3 John 8.

i Gen. 4. 8, 9.

j 1 John 8. 12.

k 15.

l Cp. Wisd.

m 2. 24

n & Rom. 5. 12.

o p 2 John 1.

p Cp. 1 John

q 2. 4.

r Gal. 5. 1, 13.

s James 1. 26 & 2. 12.

t 1 Pet. 2. 16.

u Rom. 6. 16-20.

v Tit. 3. 3.

w 2 Pet. 2. 18.

x Cp. ch.

y 10, 26.

in the house for ever: ³⁶ the son abideth for ever. ³⁷ If ³⁸ the Son therefore shall make you free, ye shall be free indeed. ³⁹ I know that ye are Abraham's seed: yet ⁴⁰ ye seek to kill me, because my word ⁴¹ hath not free course in you: ⁴² I speak the things which I have seen with ⁴³ my Father: and ye also do the things which ye ⁴⁴ have seen ⁴⁵ your father. ⁴⁶ They answered and said unto him, ⁴⁷ Our father is Abraham. Jesus saith unto them, ⁴⁸ If ye ⁴⁹ were Abraham's children, ⁵⁰ ye would do the works of Abraham. ⁵¹ But now ⁵² ye seek to kill me, a man that hath told you the truth, ⁵³ which I have heard from God: this did not Abraham. ⁵⁴ Ye do the works of your father. ⁵⁵ They said unto him, ⁵⁶ We were not born of fornication; we have ⁵⁷ one Father, even God. ⁵⁸ Jesus said unto them, ⁵⁹ If God were your Father, ye would love me: for ⁶⁰ I came forth and ⁶¹ am come from God; for ⁶² neither have I come of myself, but ⁶³ he sent me. ⁶⁴ Why do ye not ⁶⁵ understand my speech? ⁶⁶ Even because ⁶⁷ ye cannot hear my word. ⁶⁸ Ye are of ⁶⁹ your father the devil, and the lusts of your father it is your will to do. ⁷⁰ He was a murderer from the beginning, and ⁷¹ stood abode, and not in the truth, because there is no truth in him. ⁷² When he speaketh a lie, he speaketh of his own: for he is a liar, and the father thereof. ⁷³ But because I ⁷⁴ say the truth, ye believe me not. ⁷⁵ Which of you convicteth me of sin? ⁷⁶ And if I say the truth, why do ye not believe me? ⁷⁷ He that is of God heareth the words of God: ⁷⁸ for this God's words: ye

R.V. 1 Or, I am

2 Or, hath no place in you

3 Some ancient authorities read ye do the works of Abraham.

4 Or, When one speaketh a lie, he speaketh of his own: for his father also is a liar.

5 Or, How is it that I even speak to you at all?

6 Gr. into.

7 Or, I am. Or, I am he; and I do

8 Or, the Father: do ye also therefore the things which ye heard from the Father.

9 Or, know

10 Some ancient authorities read standeth.

cause ye hear *them* not, because *ye* are not of God. ⁴⁸ The Jews answered ^{answered} the Jews, and said unto him, Say we not well that thou art a Samaritan, and hast a ¹devil? ⁴⁹ Jesus answered, I have not a ¹devil; but ¹I honour my Father, and ye do dishonour me. ⁵⁰ But ¹I seek not mine own glory: there is one that seeketh and judgeth. ⁵¹ Verily, verily, I say unto you, ¹If a man keep my word, he shall never ^{see} death. ⁵² Then said the Jews unto him, Now we know that thou hast a ¹devil. ²Abraham is dead, and the prophets; and ²thou sayest, If a man keep my word, he shall never ^{taste} of death. ⁵³ Art thou greater than our father Abraham, which is dead? and the prophets are dead: whom makest thou thyself? ⁵⁴ Jesus answered, ²If I glorify myself, my glory is nothing: ²it is my Father that glorifieth me; ²of whom ye say, that he is your God: ⁵⁵ and yet ²ye have not known him: ²but I know him: and if I should say, I know him not, I shall be ^{like} unto a liar you, ²a liar like unto you: but I know him, and keep his word. ⁵⁶ Your father Abraham rejoiced ²to see my day: and ²he saw it, and was glad. ⁵⁷ The Jews therefore said unto him, Thou art not yet fifty years old, and hast thou seen Abraham? ⁵⁸ Jesus said unto them, Verily, verily, I say unto you, Before Abraham ²was, ²I am. ⁵⁹ They took up stones therefore to cast at him: but ²Jesus hid himself, and went out of the temple, going through the midst of them, and so passed by. ¹And as ^{he} passed by, ⁹he saw a man which was blind from his birth. ²And his disciples asked him, saying, ²Rabbi, Master,

⁴ Cp. Luke 13. 2. ⁴ Wlad. 2. 20. ⁴ Cp. ver. 24. ⁴ Ex. 20. 5. ⁴ Cp. ver. 41. ⁴ See ch. 7. 30. ¹¹ Cp. ch. 5. 22. ¹² Cp. ch. 7. 13. ¹³ A See ch. 4. 34. ¹⁴ ch. 11. 9. ¹⁵ 12. 35. ¹⁶ Cp. Rom. 13. 12. ¹⁷ Gal. 6. 10. ¹⁸ ver. 54. ¹⁹ ch. 5. 41. ²⁰ See ch. 1. 4, 9. ²¹ ch. 5. 24. ²² 11. 25. ²³ See Luke 2. 26. ²⁴ Mark 7. 33. ²⁵ 3. 23. ²⁶ See Matt. 2. 29. ²⁷ Cp. Zeoh. 1. 4. ²⁸ ver. 51. ²⁹ Neh. 2. 15. ³⁰ (mg.). ³¹ Isai. 8. 6. ³² Luke 12. 4. ³³ Matt. 16. ³⁴ Heb. 2. 9. ³⁵ Cp. ch. 4. 12. ³⁶ ch. 11. 37. ³⁷ ver. 50. ³⁸ Cp. Acts 3. 2, 10. ³⁹ ch. 13. 29. ⁴⁰ 17. 1. ⁴¹ Acta 8. 12. ⁴² Heb. 5. 5. ⁴³ 1 Pet. 1. 17. ⁴⁴ ver. 41. ⁴⁵ ver. 19. ⁴⁶ ch. 7. 26. ⁴⁷ ch. 7. 29. ⁴⁸ See Matt. 11. 27. ⁴⁹ ver. 44. ⁵⁰ ver. 6, 7. ⁵¹ 1 John 1. 6. ⁵² ver. 20. ⁵³ See Matt. 13. 17. ⁵⁴ Luke 17. 22. ⁵⁵ Cp. Heb. 11. 13. ⁵⁶ Cp. ver. 24. (mg.). ⁵⁷ ch. 17. 5. 24. ⁵⁸ Col. 1. 17. ⁵⁹ Heb. 13. 8. ⁶⁰ Rev. 1. 8. ⁶¹ See Ex. 3. 14. ⁶² ch. 10. 21. ⁶³ ch. 5. 9. ⁶⁴ ch. 12. 36. (mg. for mg.). ⁶⁵ ver. 10. ⁶⁶ Luke 4. 30. (for mg.). ⁶⁷ See ch. 1. 38.

^awho did sin, ^bthis man, or ^chis parents, that he should be born blind? ³Jesus answered, Neither did this man sin, nor his parents: but ⁴that the works of God should be made manifest in him. ⁴W^e must ⁵work the works of him that sent me, ⁵while it is day: the night cometh, when no man can work. ⁵When ⁶As long as I am in the world, ⁶I am the light of the world. ⁶When he had thus spoken, ⁷he spat on the ground, and made clay of the spittle, ⁷and he ⁸anointed the eyes of the blind man with the clay, ⁷and said unto him, Go, wash in ⁷the pool of Siloam (which is by interpretation, Sent). He went ⁸away therefore, and washed, and ⁸came seeing. ⁸The neighbours therefore, and they which ⁹saw him aforetime, that he was ⁹a beggar, said, ⁹Is not this he that sat and begged? ⁹Others said, ¹⁰It is he: others said, ¹⁰No, but he is like him. He ¹⁰he said, I am ¹⁰he. ¹⁰They said therefore unto him, How then were thine eyes opened? ¹¹He answered, ¹¹The and said, A man that is called Jesus made clay, and anointed mine eyes, and said unto me, Go to the pool of Siloam, and wash: ¹²so and I went ¹²away and washed, and I received sight. ¹²And they said unto him, Where is he? He ¹³said, I know not. ¹³They bring brought to the Pharisees him that aforetime was blind. ¹⁴Now ¹⁴And it was the sabbath on the day when Jesus made the clay, and opened his eyes. ¹⁵Again ¹⁵Then therefore the Pharisees also asked him how he had received his sight. ¹⁶And he said unto them, He put clay upon mine eyes, and I washed, and do see. ¹⁶Some ¹⁶Therefore therefore of the Pharisees said, This man

R.V. ¹ Gr. demon. ² Or, that he should see. ³ Gr. was born. ⁴ Or, was hidden, and went &c. ⁵ Many ancient authorities add and going through the midst of them went his way, and so passed by. ⁶ Or, and with the clay thereof anointed his eyes

A.V. ⁷ Or, spread the clay upon the eyes of the blind man.

is not ^{from} God, ^bbecause he keepeth not the ^{sabbath}. But others sabbath day. Others said, 'How can a man that is a sinner do such ^{signs} miracles? And 'there was a division among them. ¹⁷ They say therefore unto the blind man again, What sayest thou of him, ^{in that he} that he hath opened thine eyes? ^{And he said,} He is a prophet. ¹⁸ The Jews therefore did not believe concerning him, that he had been blind, and had received his sight, until they called the parents of him that had received his sight, ¹⁹ and they asked them, saying, Is this your son, who ye say was born blind? how then doth he now see? ²⁰ His parents answered them and said, We know that this is our son, and that he was born blind: ²¹ but ^{how} by what means he now seeth, we know not; or who ^{hath} opened his eyes, we know not: ^{ask him; he is of age;} he shall speak for himself. ²² These things said his parents, 'because they feared the Jews: for 'the Jews had agreed already, that if any man should 'confess him to be Christ, 'he should be put out of the synagogue. ²³ Therefore said his parents, 'He is of age; ask him. ²⁴ So then they again called a second time the man that was blind, and said unto him, 'Give glory to God: we know that 'this man is a sinner. ²⁵ He therefore answered, Whether he be a sinner, I know not: one thing I know, that, whereas I 'was blind, now I see. ²⁶ They then said therefore unto him, What did he to thee? how opened he thine eyes? ²⁷ He answered them, 'I have told you ^{even now} already, and ye did not hear: wherefore would ye hear it again? would ye also become his disciples? ²⁸ And then they reviled him, and said, Thou art his disciple; but 'we

a See ch. 7. 29.
b See Matt. 12. 2.
c ver. 22.
d See ch. 8. 14.

e ch. 7. 43 & 10. 19.
f Cp. ch. 12. 37 & Mark 6. 6.
g Cp. ch. 8. 10.

h Job 27. 9. Ps. 66. 18. Prov. 28. 9. Isai. 1. 10, 41.

i See ch. 4. 19 & 5. 14.
j ver. 22. Cp. ver. 12. & Ps. 84. 15, 16.
k 145. 19. Prov. 15. 22. Cp. James 5. 16.
l ver. 16. Cp. ch. 8. 2 & 10. 21.

m Cp. ver. 2.

n Cp. ver. 22.

o ch. 10. 25. See Matt. 14. 23 & Dan. 7. 13 (for mg.).
p Cp. Rom. 10. 14.

q See ch. 7. 12. r Cp. ch. 7. 46-52.
s Cp. Rom. 10. 9.
t ch. 12. 42 & 16. 2.
u ch. 4. 26.
v ver. 21.
w See ch. 5. 22.

x Cp. Matt. 11. 26 & Luke 4. 18.
y Cp. Matt. 23. 13 & 13. 19.
z Mark 4. 12 & 2 Cor. 2. 16.
a Josh. 7. 19. Jer. 18. 16. Cp. 1 Sam. 8. 5 & Isai. 42. 19 & Luke 17. 18 & Acts 12. 28.

b ver. 16.
c Rom. 2. 19. d ver. 15, 24.
e ch. 13. 22, 24.
f Cp. ch. 19. 11 & James 4. 17 & 1 John 1. 8.
g ver. 15.

h Cp. ch. 5.

are ^{disciples of Moses.} ²⁹ We know that God ^{Moses' disciples.} hath spoken unto Moses: but as for this ^{spoke} man, ^dwe know not from whence he is. ³⁰ The man answered and said unto them, Why, herein is ^{the marvel} a marvellous thing, that 'ye know not from whence he is, and yet he hath opened mine eyes. ³¹ Now we know that 'God heareth not sinners: but 'if any man be a worshipper of God, and do his will, him he heareth. ³² Since the world began it was never heard that any ^{one} man opened the eyes of ^{a man} one that was born blind. ³³ 'If this man were not from God, he could do nothing. ³⁴ They answered and said unto him, 'Thou wast altogether born in sins, and dost thou teach us? And they 'cast him out.

³⁵ Jesus heard that they had cast him out; and ^{and} when he had found him, he ^{said,} said unto him, Dost thou believe on 'the Son of God? ³⁶ He answered and said, 'And who ^{Who} is he, Lord, that I ^{may} might believe on him? ³⁷ And Jesus said unto him, Thou hast both seen him, and 'he it is that ^{he it is} speaketh with thee. ³⁸ And he said, Lord, I believe. And he worshipped him. ³⁹ And Jesus said, 'For ^{judgement came I} judgement came I into this world, 'that they which see not ^{may} might see; and 'that they which see ^{may} might become blind. ⁴⁰ Those ^{And some} of the Pharisees which were with him heard these things, and said unto him, 'Are we also blind? ⁴¹ Jesus said unto them, If ye were blind, 'ye would have no sin: but now ye say, We see; therefore your sin remaineth.

¹ Verily, verily, I say **IO** unto you, He that entereth not by the door into the ^{fold of the sheep,} but climbeth up some other way, the same is a thief and a robber. ² But he

R.V. ' Many ancient authorities read the Son of man.
A.V. * Or, excommunicated him.

hand. 23. My Father, - which
1 Pet. 5. 2. g Zech. 11. 16. r Op. 1 John 2. 25
u ch. 17. 12 & 18. 2. v ch. 6. 37. w ver. 4.
etc.

A.V. * Or, hold us in suspense

hath given ^{gave} them unto me, ^a is greater than all; and no ^{one} man is able to snatch ^{pluck} ¹ them out of ^{the} Father's hand. ³⁰ ^a I and the Father are one. ³¹ ^a Then the Jews took up stones again to stone him. ³² Jesus answered them, Many good works have I shewed you from ^{the} my Father; for which of those works do ye stone me? ³³ The Jews answered him, saying, For a good work we stone thee not; but 'for blasphemy; and because that thou, being a man, ^a makest thyself God. ³⁴ Jesus answered them, Is it not written in 'your law, ^a I said, Ye are gods? ³⁵ If he called them gods, unto whom the word of God came (and came, and the scripture cannot be broken); ³⁶ say ye of him, whom ^a the Father hath sanctified, and 'sent into the world, Thou blasphemest; because ^a I said, I am the Son of God? ³⁷ ^a If I do not the works of my Father, believe me not. ³⁸ But if I do them, ^a though ye believe not me, believe the works: that ye may know and understand ^a that the Father is in me, and I in the Father. ³⁹ ^a They sought again to take him: but ^a he went forth out of their hand. ⁴⁰ And he went away again beyond Jordan into the place where John was at the first baptizing; and there he abode. ⁴¹ And many came unto him; and they said, John indeed did no sign: but ^a all things whatsoever that John spake of this man were true. ⁴² And ^a many believed on him there.

¹ Now a certain man **II** was sick, ^a named Lazarus, of Bethany, ^a of the village of the town of Mary and her sister Martha. ² And ^a it was that Mary which

^a Cp. ch. 14.

^b Cp. Deut. 32. 39.

^c 1 Tim. 48. 2

^d 1 Tim. 16

^e 1 Tim. 16

^f 1 Tim. 16

^g 1 Tim. 16

^h 1 Tim. 16

ⁱ 1 Tim. 16

^j 1 Tim. 16

^k 1 Tim. 16

^l 1 Tim. 16

^m 1 Tim. 16

ⁿ 1 Tim. 16

^o 1 Tim. 16

^p 1 Tim. 16

^q 1 Tim. 16

^r 1 Tim. 16

^s 1 Tim. 16

^t 1 Tim. 16

^u 1 Tim. 16

^v 1 Tim. 16

^w 1 Tim. 16

^x 1 Tim. 16

^y 1 Tim. 16

^z 1 Tim. 16

^{aa} 1 Tim. 16

^{ab} 1 Tim. 16

^{ac} 1 Tim. 16

^{ad} 1 Tim. 16

^{ae} 1 Tim. 16

^{af} 1 Tim. 16

^{ag} 1 Tim. 16

^{ah} 1 Tim. 16

^{ai} 1 Tim. 16

^{aj} 1 Tim. 16

^{ak} 1 Tim. 16

^{al} 1 Tim. 16

^{am} 1 Tim. 16

^{an} 1 Tim. 16

^{ao} 1 Tim. 16

^{ap} 1 Tim. 16

^{aq} 1 Tim. 16

^{ar} 1 Tim. 16

^{as} 1 Tim. 16

^{at} 1 Tim. 16

^{au} 1 Tim. 16

^{av} 1 Tim. 16

^{aw} 1 Tim. 16

^{ax} 1 Tim. 16

^{ay} 1 Tim. 16

^{az} 1 Tim. 16

^{ba} 1 Tim. 16

^{bb} 1 Tim. 16

^{bc} 1 Tim. 16

^{bd} 1 Tim. 16

^{be} 1 Tim. 16

^{bf} 1 Tim. 16

^{bg} 1 Tim. 16

^{bh} 1 Tim. 16

^{bi} 1 Tim. 16

^{bj} 1 Tim. 16

^{bk} 1 Tim. 16

^{bl} 1 Tim. 16

^{bm} 1 Tim. 16

^{bn} 1 Tim. 16

^{bo} 1 Tim. 16

^{bp} 1 Tim. 16

^{bq} 1 Tim. 16

^{br} 1 Tim. 16

^{bs} 1 Tim. 16

anointed the Lord with ointment, and wiped his feet with her hair, whose brother Lazarus was sick. ³ The sisters therefore sent unto him, saying, Lord, behold, ^a he whom thou lovest is sick. ⁴ But when Jesus heard ^a that, he said, ^a This sickness is not unto death, but for ^a the glory of God, that the Son of God may be glorified thereby. ⁵ Now ^a Jesus loved Martha, and her sister, and Lazarus. ⁶ When ^a he had heard therefore that he was sick, ^a he abode at that time two days in the same place where he was. ⁷ Then after this he saith to the disciples, ^a Let us go into Judaea again. ⁸ The disciples say unto him, ^a Rabbi, Master, the Jews were but now seeking to stone thee; and goest thou thither again? ⁹ Jesus answered, ^a Are there not twelve hours in the day? ^a If ^a any man walk in the day, he stumbleth not, because he seeth the light of this world. ¹⁰ But ^a if a man walk in the night, he stumbleth, because the light is not ^a in him. ¹¹ These things spake ^a he: and after ^a this he saith unto them, Our friend Lazarus ^a is fallen asleep; but I go, that I may awake him out of sleep. ¹² The disciples therefore said unto him, ^a Then said his disciples, Lord, if he ^a is fallen asleep, he will recover. ¹³ Now ^a howbeit Jesus had spoken of his death: but they thought that he ^a had spoken of taking of rest in sleep. ¹⁴ Then ^a Jesus therefore said unto them plainly, Lazarus is dead. ¹⁵ And I am glad for your sakes that I was not there, to the intent ye may believe; nevertheless let us go unto him. ¹⁶ ^a Thomas therefore, who is called ^a Didymus, said Then said Thomas, which is called Didymus, unto his fellow-disciples, Let us also go, ^a that we may die with him. ¹⁷ So ^a when Jesus came, he

found that he had ^{been} ^{lain} in the tomb ^{four} days already. ¹⁸ Now Bethany was nigh unto Jerusalem, ^{about} fifteen furlongs ^{off}: ¹⁹ and many of the Jews ^{had} come to Martha and Mary, ^{to} console them concerning their brother. ²⁰ ^{Martha} therefore, when ^{Then} Martha, as soon as she heard that Jesus was coming, went and met him: but Mary ^{still} sat ⁱⁿ the house. ²¹ Martha therefore said unto Jesus, Lord, ^{if} thou hadst been here, my brother had not died. ²² And even now I know that, ^{But} I know, that even now, whatsoever thou ^{shalt} ask of God, ^{God} will give ^{it} thee. ²³ Jesus saith unto her, Thy brother shall rise again. ²⁴ Martha saith unto him, I know that he shall rise again in the resurrection at the last day. ²⁵ Jesus said unto her, I am the resurrection, and the life: he that believeth ⁱⁿ me, ^{though} he were dead, ^{yet} shall he live: ²⁶ and whosoever liveth and believeth ⁱⁿ me ^{shall} never die. Believeth thou this? ²⁷ She saith unto him, Yea, Lord: ^I have believed that ^{thou} art the Christ, the Son of God, ^{even} ^{he} that cometh into the world. ²⁸ And when she had said this, ^{so} said, she went away, and called Mary ^{her} sister secretly, saying, The ^{Master} is here, and calleth ^{for} thee. ²⁹ And she, when she heard ^{that}, she arose quickly, and went unto him. ³⁰ ^{Now} Jesus was not yet come into the village, but was ^{still} in the place where Martha met him. ³¹ The Jews then ^{which} were with her in the house, and were comforting her, when they saw Mary, that she rose up quickly and went out, followed her, supposing that she was going ^{saying}, She goeth unto the tomb to weep there. ³² ^{Martha} therefore, when she came ^{where} Jesus was, and saw him, she fell down at his feet,

a ver. 21.

b ver. 30.

c ver. 31.

Job 2. 11.

d ver. 38.

Mark 14. 5

(Gk.).

e ch. 12. 37

f ch. 21.

g Cp. Luke

10. 38, 39

h Cp. Luke

10. 41.

i ver. 2.

j ver. 22.

k Cp. ver. 37.

l ch. 9. 6, 7.

m Cp. ver.

21, 32.

n ver. 33.

o Cp. ver. 39.

p Isai. 22.

q ch. 20. 1.

Matt. 27. 50.

Mark 15. 46.

Luke 24. 2.

r ch. 5. 29.

Luke 14. 14.

See ch. 6. 39.

s Cp. ch. 5.

t ch. 40. 44.

u Cor. 15. 21.

v ch. 14. 6.

w Cp. 6. 37

x Col. 3. 4.

y See ch. 1. 4.

z Cp. ch. 12.

aa See ch. 3. 35.

ab ver. 17.

ac ch. 6. 50, 51

ad ch. 51.

ae ver. 26, 27.

af ch. 6. 59

ag 23. 31.

ah 1 John 5. 1, 5.

ai Cp. ch. 8. 24

aj 13. 19

ak 1 John 4. 16.

al g ver. 4.

am Cp. Rom. 6. 4

an b Matt. 16. 16.

ao ch. 6. 14.

ap See Matt. 11. 3.

aq d ch. 17. 1.

ar e Cp. ver. 23

as Matt. 23. 53.

at Matt. 26.

au Mark 14. 14.

av Luke 22. 11.

aw See ch. 13. 12.

ax g ch. 12. 39.

ay 30.

az h ch. 17. 8.

ba See ch. 3. 17.

bb i ver. 19.

bc j ch. 5. 28.

bd 30.

be k ch. 19. 40.

bf l Cp. ch.

20. 7.

bg m ch. 12. 11.

bh Cp. Acts 8. 42.

bi n ver. 19.

bj o ch. 2. 23.

saying unto him, Lord, if thou hadst been here, my brother had not died. ³³ When Jesus therefore saw her weeping, and the Jews ^{also} weeping which came with her, he ^{groaned} in the spirit, and ^{was} troubled, ³⁴ and said, Where have ye laid him? They ^{say} unto him, Lord, come and see. ³⁵ Jesus wept. ³⁶ The Jews therefore said, Behold ^{how} he loved him! ³⁷ But ^{And} some of them said, Could not this man, ^{which} opened the eyes of him that was blind, ^{have} caused that ^{this} man ^{even} this die? ³⁸ Jesus therefore again ^{groaning} in himself cometh to the tomb. ^{Now} it was ^a cave, and ^a stone lay ^{against} it. ³⁹ Jesus ^{saith}, Take ye away the stone. Martha, the sister of him that was dead, saith unto him, Lord, by this time he stinketh: for ^{he} hath been ^{dead} four days. ⁴⁰ Jesus saith unto her, Said I not unto thee, that, if thou ^{believedst}, thou shoulddest see ^{the} glory of God? ⁴¹ ^{So} Then they took away the ^{stone}. And Jesus ^{place} where the dead was laid. ⁴² ^{And} Jesus ^{lifted} up his eyes, and said, Father, I thank thee that thou ^{hearest} me. ⁴³ ^{And} I knew that thou ^{hearest} me always: but ^{because} of the ^{multitude} which standeth around I said it, ^{that} they may believe that thou ^{didst} send ^{me}. ⁴⁴ ^{And} when he ^{had} thus spoken, he cried with a loud voice, Lazarus, come forth. ⁴⁵ ^{He} And he that was dead came forth, ^{bound} hand and foot with ^{grave-clothes}: and ^{his} face was bound about with a napkin. Jesus saith unto them, Loose him, and let him go. ⁴⁶ ^{Many} therefore of the Jews, ^{which} came to Mary, and ^{had} seen the things which Jesus ^{did}, believed on him.

R.V. 1 Or, her sister, saying secretly. 2 Or, Teacher. 3 Or, wait.

4 Or, waiting. 5 Or, being moved with indignation in himself. 6 Or, upon indignation in the spirit. 7 Or, being moved with indignation in himself.

8 Or, grave-bands. 9 Many ancient authorities read the things which he did.

A.V. * That is, about two miles.

† Gr. he troubled himself.

46 But some of them went ^{away} their ways to the Pharisees, and told them the things which ^{Jesus} had done.

47 The chief priests therefore and the Pharisees ^{gathered} a council, and said, /What do we? for this man doeth many ^{signs} miracles. 48 If we let him thus alone, all men will believe on him: and ^{the} Romans will come and take away both our place and our nation. 49 But a certain one of them, ^{named} Caiaphas, 'being the high priest that same year, said unto them, Ye know nothing at all, 50 nor do ye take account that 'it is expedient for us, that one man should die for the people, and that the whole nation perish not. 51 Now ^{he said} spake he not of himself: but ^{being} high priest that year, ^{he} prophesied that Jesus should die for the nation; 52 and 'not for that nation only, but 'that he might also gather together into one the children of God that are scattered abroad. 53 So from that day forth they 'took counsel that they might together to put him to death.

54 Jesus therefore "walked no more openly among the Jews; but departed thence ^{into the} country near to the wilderness, into a city called Ephraim: and there he tarried with his disciples. 55 Now 'the passover of the Jews was at hand: and 'many went up to Jerusalem out of the country before the passover, ^{to} purify themselves. 56 'They sought therefore for Jesus, and spake one with another, as they stood in the temple, What think ye? That he will not come to the feast? 57 Now both the chief priests and the Pharisees had given a commandment, that, if any man knew where he was, he should shew it, that they might take him.

a For ver. 1-8, see Matt. 26. 6-11 & Mark 14. 3-8.

b ver. 12, 30. ch. 11. 45. c ch. 11. 1. d See Matt. 26. 3.

e See Matt. 5. 22. f ch. 12. 19. Cp. Acts 4. 16. g Luke 10. 38, 40.

h Cp. ch. 9. 15 & 18. 36, 37. i Cp. Luke 7. 37, 38. j 2 Mac. 5. 18, 30.

k Acts 21. 23. l See Matt. 26. 2. m ver. 51. ch. 18. 12.

n ch. 18. 14.

o ch. 13. 26.

p ver. 46. q Cp. Ex. 28. 30.

r Num. 27. 21 & 1 Sam. 23. 9 & 20. 7. s Ezra 2. 63 & Neh. 7. 65.

t Gal. 4. 4. u John 2. 2. v See ch. 10. 16.

w See ch. 7. 1. x ver. 12 (mg.).

y ch. 7. 1, 4.

z ch. 11. 44. aa 2 Chr. 18. 19 (7).

ab Cp. Luke 16. 51.

ac See ch. 8. 4. ad Luke 2. 42.

ae ver. 18. ch. 11. 45. af 2 Chr. 30. 17, 18.

ag Cp. ch. 18. 29 & Acts 21. 24. ah See ch. 7. 11.

ai For ver. 12-15, see Matt. 21. 4-9 & Mark 11. 7-10.

aj Luke 10. 38-39. ak Cp. ver. 9 (for mg.).

al Cp. 1 Mac. 13. 51 & Rev. 7. 9.

am Pa. 118. 25, 26. an Cp. ch. 5. 45.

1 Jesus therefore ^{Then Jesus} six days before ^{the} passover came to Bethany, ^{where} Lazarus

was, which had been dead, whom Jesus raised from the dead. 2 They made him a supper there: and 'Martha served; but Lazarus was one of them that sat at the table with him. 3 'Mary therefore took a pound of ointment of ^{precious} spikenard, and anointed the feet of Jesus, and wiped his feet with her hair: and the house was filled with the odour of the ointment. 4 But Judas Iscariot, one of his disciples, Judas Iscariot, Simon's son, which should betray him, saith, 5 Why was not this ointment sold for three hundred pence, and given to the poor? 6 Now this he said, not because he cared for the poor; but because he was a thief, and 'having the bag took away what was put therein. 7 Jesus therefore said, 'Suffer her to keep it alone: against the day of my burying hath she kept this. 8 For the poor ye have always with you; but me ye have not always.

9 The common people therefore of the Jews learned that he was there: and they came, not for Jesus' sake only, but that they might see Lazarus also, whom he had raised from the dead. 10 But the chief priests took counsel that they might put Lazarus also to death; 11 because that 'by reason of him many of the Jews went away, and believed on Jesus.

12 On the morrow ^{a great multitude} next day much people that had come to the feast, when they heard that Jesus was coming to Jerusalem, 13 took the branches of the palm trees, and went forth to meet him, and cried out, Hosanna: Blessed is the King of Israel that cometh in the name of the

R.V. 1 See marginal note on Mark 14. 3. was put therein people.

2 See marginal note on Matt. 18. 25. Or, Let her alone: it was that she might keep it

3 Or, box

4 Or, current what Some ancient authorities read the common

Lord, even ^{the King of Israel} ¹⁴ And Jesus, ^{when he had} ^{found a young ass, sat thereon}; as it is written, ¹⁵ 'Fear not, daughter of Zion: behold, thy King cometh, sitting on an ass's colt. ¹⁶ These things understood not his disciples at the first: but 'when Jesus was glorified, then 'remembered they that these things were written of him, and that they had done these things unto him. ¹⁷ The multitude therefore that was with him when he called Lazarus out of the tomb, and raised him from the dead, bare witness. ¹⁸ For this cause also the multitude went and met him, 'for that they heard that he had done this sign, miracle. ¹⁹ The Pharisees therefore said among themselves, 'Behold, Perceive ye how ye prevail nothing: lo, 'the world is gone after him.

²⁰ Now there were certain 'Greeks 'among those that went up to worship at the feast:

²¹ These therefore came to 'Philip, which was of Bethsaida of Galilee, and asked him, saying, Sir, we would see Jesus. ²² Philip cometh and telleth 'Andrew: Andrew cometh, and Philip, and they and again Andrew and Philip Jesus. ²³ And Jesus answered them, saying, 'The hour is come, 'that the Son of man should be glorified. ²⁴ Verily, verily, I say unto you, 'Except a grain of wheat fall into the earth and die, it abideth by itself alone; but if it die, it beareth much fruit. ²⁵ 'He that loveth his 'life shall lose it; and 'he that 'hateth his 'life in this world shall keep it unto life eternal. ²⁶ If any man serve me, let him 'follow me; and 'where I am, there shall also my servant be: 'if any man serve me, 'him will the Father

a See ch. 1. 49.
b ch. 11. 33.
c 18. 21. Cp. Luke 22. 44.
d Mark 14. 35.
e Op. Heb. 5. 7.
f ver. 33.
g Cited from Zech. 9. 9.
h Cp. ch. 18. 37.
i Cp. ch. 13. 7. See Mark 9. 32.
j Matt. 9. 17.
k 17. 5. Mark 1. 11 & 9. 7.
l Luke 3. 23 & 9. 33. 2 Pet. 1. 17.
m ver. 22.
n See ch. 7. 39.
o ch. 2. 22.
p Cp. Luke 19. 37.
q Acts 22. 9.
r ch. 11. 62.
s ch. 16. 11.
t Cp. ch. 16. 23.
u ch. 14. 30.
v Cor. 4. 4.
w Eph. 2. 2 & 6. 12. Cp. Matt. 13. 19 & Luke 4. 6 & 1 John 4. 4 & 5. 19.
x ver. 31.
y Cp. Luke 10. 18.
z Col. 2. 15.
aa 1 John 3. 8.
ab ch. 3. 14.
ac 8. 28.
ad See ch. 6. 44.
ae ch. 11. 37.
af Rom. 5. 18.
ag 8. 32.
ah Cor. 5. 15.
ai 1 Tim. 2. 6.
aj Heb. 2. 9.
ak 1 John 2. 2.
al Cp. ch. 3. 28.
am ch. 18. 32.
an 2 Act 17. 4.
ao Cp. Mark 7. 28.
ap Sc. ch. 7. 33.
aq 1 P. 1 K. in. 2. 41-43.
ar Acts 8. 27.
as 1 Th. 5. 9. 4 & 110. 4.
at Isai. 9. 7.
au Eiek. 37. 23.
av Luke 1. 33.
aw ch. 1. 44.
ax ver. 32.
ay C See ch. 7. 33.
az d See Mark 13. 3.
ba e ver. 46.
bb See ch. 1. 4. 9
bc 8. 12.
bd f Jer. 13. 16.
be Eph. 5. 8.
bf g Thess. 5. 4.
bg A Isai. 9. 2
bh 1 John 1. 6 & 2. 11.
bi Cp. ch. 11. 10.
bj c ch. 17. 1.
bk Cp. ver. 27.
bl c ch. 13. 31. 32 & Mark 14. 41.
bm See ch. 2. 4.
bn j ver. 16.
bo k1 Cor. 15. 38.
bp l See Luke 10. 6.
bq m ch. 8. 59 (mg. for mg.).
br n See Matt. 10. 32.
bs o Cp. ch. 11. 26.
bt p See Luke 14. 26.
bu q ch. 17. 24.
bv 1's 91. 13.

honour. ²⁷ Now is my soul troubled; and what shall I say? Father, 'save me from this hour. But for this cause came I unto this hour. ²⁸ Father, glorify thy name. There came therefore Then came there a voice out of heaven, saying, I have both glorified it, and will glorify it again. ²⁹ The multitude therefore, that stood by, and heard it, said that it had thundered: others said, 'An angel hath spoken to him. ³⁰ Jesus answered and said, 'This voice hath not come for my sake, came not because of me, but for your sakes. ³¹ Now is 'the judgement of this world: now shall 'the prince of this world 'be cast out. ³² And I, 'if I be lifted up 'from the earth, 'will draw 'all men unto myself. ³³ But this he said, 'signifying by what manner of death he should die. ³⁴ The multitude therefore answered him, We have heard out of the law that 'the Christ abideth for ever: and how sayest thou, 'The Son of man must be lifted up? who is this Son of man? ³⁵ Jesus therefore said unto them, 'Yet a little while is 'the light 'among you. 'Walk while ye have the light, that darkness 'overtake you not: and 'he that walketh in the darkness knoweth not whither he goeth. ³⁶ While ye have the light, believe on the light, that ye may become the children of light. These things spake Jesus, and he departed and did hide himself from them. ³⁷ But though he had done so many signs before them, yet they believed not on him: ³⁸ 'that the word of Isaias the prophet might be fulfilled, which he spake, 'Lord, who hath believed our report?

R.V. 1 Or, 'Ye behold
1 Or, was hidden from them

2 Or, soul

3 Or, hour

4 Or, a judgement

5 Or, out of

6 Or, in

the Lord and the ¹ Master, have washed your feet; ² ye also ought to wash one another's feet. ¹⁵ For I have given you an example, ³ that ye also should do as I have done to you. ¹⁶ Verily, verily, I say unto you, ⁴ The servant is not greater than his lord; neither ⁵ one that is sent greater than he that sent him. ¹⁷ If ye know these things, ⁶ blessed happy are ye if ye do them. ¹⁸ I speak not of you all: I know ⁷ whom I have chosen: but ⁸ that the scripture may be fulfilled, ⁹ He that eateth ¹⁰ bread with me hath lifted up his heel against me. ¹⁹ From henceforth ¹¹ I tell you before it come ¹² to pass, that, when it is come to pass, ¹³ ye may believe that ¹⁴ I am he. ²⁰ Verily, verily, I say unto you, ¹⁵ He that receiveth whomsoever I send receiveth me; and he that receiveth me receiveth him that sent me.

²¹ When Jesus had thus said, ¹⁶ he was troubled in the spirit, and testified, and said, ¹⁷ Verily, verily, I say unto you, that ¹⁸ one of you shall betray me.

²² ¹⁹ The disciples looked one on another, doubting of whom he spake. ²³ There was at the table reclining ²⁰ in Jesus' bosom ²¹ one of his disciples, whom Jesus loved.

²⁴ Simon Peter therefore ²² beckoneth to him, and saith unto him, Tell us ²³ who it is of whom he speaketh. ²⁵ ²⁴ He leaning back, ²⁵ as he was, on Jesus' breast saith unto him, Lord, who is it?

²⁶ Jesus therefore answered, ²⁶ He it is, for whom I shall ²⁷ dip the sop, and give it him. So ²⁸ when he had dipped the sop, he ²⁹ taketh and giveth it to Judas, ³⁰ the son of Simon Iscariot.

²⁷ And after the sop, then ³¹ entered Satan into him. Jesus therefore saith ³² unto

¹ Cp. Luke 12. 50.
² 1 Tim. 5. 10.
³ 1 Pet. 5. 3.
⁴ See Matt. 11. 29.
⁵ d ch. 12. 6.
⁶ e ch. 15. 30.
⁷ Matt. 10. 34.
⁸ f ver. 1.
⁹ g ch. 12. 5.
¹⁰ See Luke 11. 28.
¹¹ & James 1. 22.
¹² i ver. 10, 11.
¹³ j Cp. 1 Sam. 26. 8.
¹⁴ k ch. 6. 70.
¹⁵ l 15. 16, 19.
¹⁶ Cp. Mark 3. 13.
¹⁷ m Luke 6. 13.
¹⁸ Acts 1. 2.
¹⁹ n Cp. ch. 17. 12.
²⁰ See Matt. 1. 22.
²¹ o See ch. 7. 39.
²² p Cited from Ps. 41. 9.
²³ q ver. 26.
²⁴ r Matt. 26. 33.
²⁵ s ch. 14. 22.
²⁶ t 15. 8 & 17. 1.
²⁷ u 1 Pet. 4. 11.
²⁸ v ch. 14. 20.
²⁹ w ch. 17. 1. & ch. 12. 23.
³⁰ x See ch. 8. 34 & mg. for mg.
³¹ y See ch. 7. 33.
³² z See Matt. 10. 40.
³³ a ch. 7. 34.
³⁴ b 8. 21.
³⁵ c 1 John 2. 7. & 3. 11.
³⁶ d John 5. 12.
³⁷ e 1 John 3. 17 & 4. 21.
³⁸ f Lev. 19. 13.
³⁹ g Rom. 13. 8.
⁴⁰ h Col. 3. 14.
⁴¹ i Thess. 4. 9.
⁴² j 1 Tim. 1. 5.
⁴³ k 1 Pet. 1. 22.
⁴⁴ l John 3. 11 & 4. 21, al.
⁴⁵ m e ch. 15. 12.
⁴⁶ n Eph. 5. 2.
⁴⁷ o 1 John 4. 10, 11.
⁴⁸ p ch. 12. 27.
⁴⁹ q Matt. 26. 21.
⁵⁰ r Mark 14. 18.
⁵¹ s Luke 22. 21.
⁵² t Cp. 1 John 3. 14 & 4. 20.
⁵³ u d Acts 1. 17.
⁵⁴ v Luke 22. 21.
⁵⁵ w Cp. ver. 7.
⁵⁶ x Cp. ch. 7. 34 & 14. 2.
⁵⁷ y Cp. Luke 16. 22.
⁵⁸ z e ch. 19. 26 & 20. 2.
⁵⁹ a 21. 7, 30.
⁶⁰ b ch. 21. 18.
⁶¹ c 2 Pet. 1. 14.
⁶² d Matt. 26. 33-35.
⁶³ e Mark 14. 29-31.
⁶⁴ f Luke 22. 33, 34.
⁶⁵ g ch. 21. 20.
⁶⁶ h me ch. 4. 6 (mg.).
⁶⁷ i Mark 4. 36.
⁶⁸ j n Matt. 26. 33.
⁶⁹ k Mark 14. 20.
⁷⁰ l o ch. 14. 27.
⁷¹ m Ruth 2. 14.
⁷² n Cp. ch. 2. 16.

him, ³¹ That thou doest, do quickly. ³² Now no man at the table knew for what intent he spake this unto him. ³³ For some of them thought, ³⁴ because Judas had the bag, that Jesus had said unto him, Buy ³⁵ those things that we have need of ³⁶ for the feast; or, that he should ³⁷ give something to the poor. ³⁸ He then having received the sop went ³⁹ out straightway: ⁴⁰ and it was night.

⁴¹ When therefore ⁴² he was gone out, Jesus saith, ⁴³ Now ⁴⁴ is the Son of man glorified, and ⁴⁵ God ⁴⁶ is glorified in him; ⁴⁷ and ⁴⁸ If God be glorified in him, ⁴⁹ God shall ⁵⁰ glorify him in himself, and ⁵¹ straightway shall he ⁵² glorify him. ⁵³ Little children, ⁵⁴ yet a little while I am with you. Ye shall seek me: and ⁵⁵ as I said unto the Jews, Whither I go, ye cannot come; so now I say unto you. ⁵⁶ A new commandment ⁵⁷ I give unto you, ⁵⁸ that ye love one another; ⁵⁹ even as I have loved you, that ye also love one another. ⁶⁰ By this shall all men know that ye are my disciples, if ye have love one to another.

⁶¹ Simon Peter saith unto him, Lord, whither goest thou? ⁶² Jesus answered, ⁶³ Whither I go, ⁶⁴ thou canst not follow me now; ⁶⁵ but thou shalt follow me afterwards. ⁶⁶ Peter saith unto him, Lord, why cannot I follow thee ⁶⁷ even now? I will lay down my life for ⁶⁸ thee, ⁶⁹ thy sake. ⁷⁰ Jesus answered him, ⁷¹ Wilt thou lay down thy life for ⁷² me, ⁷³ my sake? Verily, verily, I say unto thee, ⁷⁴ The cock shall not crow, till thou hast denied me thrice.

⁷⁵ Let not your heart be troubled: ⁷⁶ ye believe in God, believe also in me. ⁷⁷ In ⁷⁸ my Father's house

R.V. ¹ Or, Teacher read his bread with me. one another

² Or, bondservant. ³ Or, I am

⁴ Or, an apostle. ⁵ Or, was

⁶ Or, chose ⁷ Or, even as I loved you, that ye also may love

⁸ Many ancient authorities

A.V. ⁹ Or, From henceforth.

¹⁰ Or, morsel.

are many ^{mansions} ^{mansions}: if it were not so, I would have told you; for ^{you} ^{you} I go to prepare a place for you. ^{And} ^{And} if I go and prepare a place for you, I will come again, and will receive you ^{unto} myself; that ^{where} ^{where} I am, there ye may be also. ^{And} ^{And} whither I go, ye know the way. ^{Thomas} ^{Thomas} saith unto him, Lord, we know not whither thou goest; and how can we know the way? ^{Jesus} ^{Jesus} saith unto him, I am ^{the} ^{the} way, and ^{the} ^{the} truth, and ^{the} ^{the} life: no one cometh unto the Father, but ^{by} ^{by} me. ^{If} ^{If} ye had known me, ye would have known my Father also: and from henceforth ye know him, and have seen him. ^{Philip} ^{Philip} saith unto him, Lord, shew us the Father, and it sufficeth us. ^{Jesus} ^{Jesus} saith unto him, Have I been so long time with you, and yet hast thou not known me, Philip? ^{he} ^{he} that hath seen me hath seen the Father; and how sayest thou ^{them} ^{them}. Shew us the Father? ^{Believest} ^{Believest} thou not that ^I ^I am in the Father, and the Father in me? the words that I say unto you ^I ^I speak not from myself: but the Father ^{abiding} ^{abiding} in me, he doeth the works. ^{Believe} ^{Believe} me that ^I ^I am in the Father, and the Father in me: or else believe me for the very works' sake. ^{Verily} ^{Verily}, verily, I say unto you, ^{He} ^{He} that believeth on me, the works that I do shall he do also; and greater works than these shall he do; because I go unto the Father. ^{And} ^{And} what-soever ye shall ask in my name, that will I do, that ^{the} ^{the} Father may be glorified in the Son.

p Rev. 8. 20.

& Mark 11. 23 & 16. 17.

See Matt. 7. 7.

1 Cor. 2. 10.

q Cp. 2 Cor. 6. 16 & 1 John 2. 24.

u ver. 28.

v ver. 16.

1 John 2. 10.

q Cp. 2 Cor. 6. 16 & 1 John 2. 24.

u ver. 28.

v ver. 16.

1 John 2. 10.

r See ch. 5. 38.

s Cp. Luke 24. 49 & Acts 2. 33, with ch. 15. 26 & 16. 7.

y See ch. 13. 21.

z ch. 15. 21.

q See ver. 13.

b ch. 15. 7.

Cp. ch. 8. 21.

22 & 13. 33, 34.

c ver. 21, 23.

ch. 15. 10.

1 John 5. 3.

2 John 6.

d See

1 John 2. 3.

e ch. 16. 26

& 17. 9, 15, 20

(& mg. for mg.).

f ver. 18, 23.

Cp. ch. 21. 22,

25.

g ver. 26.

ch. 15. 26 & 16.

7. 1 John 2. 1

(mg.).

Cp. Rom. 8. 35

(for mg.).

h See

ch. 12. 26.

i ch. 15. 26

& 13. 33.

Cp. 1 Cor. 2. 13-14

& 1 John 2. 27

& 4. 6 & 5. 7.

j 1 Cor. 2. 14.

k See

ch. 11. 16.

l ch. 13. 36.

m Acts 2. 4.

Cp. 1 John 2.

27 & 2 John 3.

See Rom. 8. 9.

n Heb. 9. 3

& 10. 20.

O Eph. 2. 18.

p ch. 1. 14, 17.

Cp. 1 John 5.

20.

p See

ch. 11. 25.

q ver. 3, 26.

r See

ch. 7. 23.

s Heb. 7. 25

(for mg.).

t ch. 8. 19.

u Cp. ch. 12.

45 & 16. 16.

v 1 John 2.

13, 14.

w Cp. Rom.

5. 10.

x Eph. 2. 5

& Rev. 20. 4.

y ch. 16. 23,

26.

z Cp. ch. 6.

46.

a ver. 10.

b ch. 1. 43.

c & 12. 31.

d Cp. ch. 15.

4-7. See

1 John 2. 23.

e ch. 17. 21,

22, 25.

f Cp. Ex.

33. 18.

g Cp. ch. 7.

17 & 8. 31, 32.

h ver. 15.

i 1 John 2. 5.

j ch. 16. 27.

k Cp. ch. 12.

26.

l ch. 12. 45.

Cp. ch. 10. 39

& 15. 24

& Col. 1. 15

& Heb. 1. 3

j See

ch. 7. 4.

k Luke 6. 14.

l Acts 1. 13.

m Cp. Acts

10. 40, 41.

n See

ch. 10. 38.

o See

ch. 5. 19, 20.

p See

ver. 15, 21.

14 ^{me} ^{me} If ye shall ask ^{anything} ^{anything} in my name, ^{that} ^{that} will I do. ¹⁵ ¹⁵ If ye love me, ye will ^{keep} ^{keep} my commandments. ¹⁶ ¹⁶ And I will ^{pray} ^{pray} the Father, and he shall give you another ^{Comforter} ^{Comforter}, that he may ^{abide} ^{abide} with you for ^{ever} ^{ever}. ¹⁷ ¹⁷ ^{even} ^{even} the Spirit of truth: ^{whom} ^{whom} the world cannot ^{receive} ^{receive}: for he ^{beholdeth} ^{beholdeth} him not, neither knoweth ^{him} ^{him}: but ye know him; for he ^{abideth} ^{abideth} with you, and ^{shall} ^{shall} be in you. ¹⁸ ¹⁸ I will not leave you ^{desolate} ^{desolate}: ^I ^I come unto you. ¹⁹ ¹⁹ Yet a little while, and the world ^{beholdeth} ^{beholdeth} me no more; but ^{ye} ^{ye} behold me: ^{because} ^{because} I live, ^{ye} ^{ye} shall live also. ²⁰ ²⁰ ^{At} ^{At} that day ye shall know that ^I ^I am in my Father, and ^{ye} ^{ye} in me, and ^I ^I in you. ²¹ ²¹ He that hath my commandments, and ^{keepeth} ^{keepeth} them, he it is that loveth me: and ^{he} ^{he} that loveth me ^{shall} ^{shall} be loved of my Father, and I will love him, and will ^{manifest} ^{manifest} myself unto him. ²² ²² ^{Judas} ^{Judas} (not Iscariot) saith unto him, not unto him, Lord, what is come to pass ^{that} ^{that} thou wilt manifest thyself unto us, and not unto the world? ²³ ²³ Jesus answered and said unto him, ^{If} ^{If} a man love me, he will keep my ^{word} ^{word}: and my Father will love him, and ^{we} ^{we} will come unto him, and ^{make} ^{make} our abode with him. ²⁴ ²⁴ He that loveth me not keepeth not my ^{sayings} ^{sayings}: and ^{the} ^{the} word which ye hear is not mine, but the Father's ^{who} ^{who} sent me.

25 These things have I spoken unto you, while ^{yet} ^{yet} abiding with you. ²⁶ ²⁶ But the ^{Comforter} ^{Comforter}, ^{which} ^{which} is the Holy Spirit, ^{whom} ^{whom} the Father will send in my name, ^{he} ^{he} shall teach you all things, and ^{bring} ^{bring}

R.V. ¹ Or, abiding-place² Many ancient authorities omit me.³ Or, and ye shall live⁴ Many ancient authorities read And whither I go ye know, and the way ye know.⁵ Or, make request of.⁶ Or, Associate Or, Helper⁷ Or, Thrown⁸ Or, Advocate Or, Helper⁹ Or, Thrown¹⁰ Or, Thrown¹¹ Or, Thrown¹² Or, Thrown¹³ Or, Thrown¹⁴ Or, Thrown¹⁵ Or, Thrown

A.V. • Or, orphans.

to your remembrance all that I
all things to your remembrance, whatsoever I have
said unto you. ²⁷ Peace I leave
with you; ²⁸ my peace I give unto
you: not as the world giveth,
give I unto you. ²⁹ Let not your
heart be troubled, neither ³⁰ let it
be afraid. ³¹ Ye have heard how
I said unto you, ³² I go away, and
I come again unto you. If ye loved
me, ye would have rejoiced, because
I said, I go unto the Father: for my
Father is greater than I. ³³ And
now I have told you before it
come to pass, that, when it is
come to pass, ye may believe.
³⁴ I will no more speak much with
you, for ³⁵ the prince of the world
cometh: and ³⁶ he hath nothing in
me; ³⁷ but ³⁸ that the world may
know that I love the Father, and
as the Father gave me com-
mandment, even so I do. Arise,
let us go hence.

15 I am the ¹ true vine, and
my Father is ² the hus-
bandman. ³ Every branch
in me that beareth not fruit, ⁴ he
taketh away: and every branch
that beareth fruit, he cleanseth it,
that it may bear more fruit.
⁵ Now ye are clean because of
the word which I have spoken
unto you. ⁶ Abide in me, and
I in you. As the branch cannot
bear fruit of itself, except it
abide in the vine; ⁷ so neither
can ye, except ye abide in me. ⁸ I
am the vine, ye are the branches:
He that abideth in me, and I in
him, the same bringeth forth much
fruit: for ⁹ apart from me ye can do
nothing. ¹⁰ If a man abide not
in me, ¹¹ he is cast forth as a
branch, and is withered; ¹² and
they men gather them, and cast them
into the fire, and they are burned.
¹³ If ye abide in me, and my

α See
ch. 14. 13.
β ch. 20. 19.
γ 21. 26.
δ Luke 24. 36.
ε Col. 3. 15.
ϕ Ep. 5. 2. 17
ζ Phil. 4. 7.
η 1 Tim. 6. 1.
θ Mt. 5. 16.
ι 2 Cor. 9. 13.
κ Phil. 1. 11.
λ ver. 1.
μ ver. 5.
ν 2 Tim. 1. 7.
ξ See
ch. 8. 31.
ο See
ch. 5. 30.
π See 3-4.
ρ See
ch. 8. 21.
σ See
ch. 18. 34.
τ See Cp. ch.
14. 15, 22.
υ See ver. 12.
φ Cp. ch. 10.
χ Phil. 2. 6.
ψ 17. 4.
ω Phil. 2. 8.
ζ See
ch. 10. 18.
η ch. 18. 19.
θ 18. 1.
ι Cp. 2 Cor.
2. 3.
κ ch. 3. 29.
λ 18. 24 & 17.
μ 1 John 1.
ν 2 John 12.
ξ See
ch. 12. 31.
ο See
ch. 18. 34.
π Cp. ch. 17.
ρ 18. 36.
σ Heb. 4. 15.
τ ch. 17. 31.
υ 20.
φ Rom. 5. 7.
χ Eph. 5. 2.
ζ ch. 12. 40.
η Phil. 2. 8.
θ Heb. 5. 8.
ι See
ch. 10. 11.
κ Luke 12. 4.
λ Cp. ver. 10.
μ Matt. 12. 50.
ν Cp. Jer. 2.
21.
ξ Cp. ver. 20.
ο Cp. 1 Cor.
2. 8.
π Cp. Rom.
7. 15.
ρ ver. 6.
σ Matt. 8. 10.
τ 7. 19.
υ Cp. Rom. 11. 17.
φ 2 Pet. 1. 8.
χ Cp. ch. 18.
7. 12.
ζ Cp. Matt.
15. 13.
η Rom. 11. 22.
θ ch. 8. 32.
ι 20. 21.
κ Cp. ch. 18. 12.
λ 1 ch. 17. 36.
μ Cp. Gen. 18. 17.
ν 1 Cor. 2. 16.
ξ 15. 9, 10.
ο Cp. Matt.
18. 12.
π ch. 18. 10.
ρ ch. 17. 17.
σ Cp. ver. 7.
τ Eph. 5. 26.
υ See
ch. 18. 12.
φ ver. 5-7.
χ 1 John 2. 6.
ζ Cp. Phil. 1. 11.
η Col. 1. 23.
θ See ch. 8. 56.

words abide in you, ¹⁴ ye shall ask
whatsoever ye will, and it shall be
done unto you. ¹⁵ Herein is
my Father glorified, ¹⁶ that ye
bear much fruit; and ¹⁷ so shall
ye be my disciples. ¹⁸ Even as
the Father hath loved me,
I also have loved you: ¹⁹ abide
in my love. ²⁰ If ye keep my
commandments, ye shall abide in
my love; even as ²¹ I have kept
my Father's commandments,
and abide in his love. ²² These
things have I spoken unto you,
that my joy might remain in you,
and that your joy might be fulfilled.
²³ This is my commandment,
that ye love one another, even as
I have loved you. ²⁴ Greater
love hath no man than this,
that a man lay down his life
for his friends. ²⁵ Ye are my
friends, if ye do the things which I
command you. ²⁶ No longer do I call
you servants; for ²⁷ the servant
knoweth not what his lord
doeth: but I have called you
friends; for ²⁸ all things that I
heard from my Father I have
made known unto you. ²⁹ Ye
did not choose me, but I chose
you, and appointed you, that ye
should go and bring forth fruit, and
that your fruit should remain:
that whatsoever ye shall ask of
the Father in my name, he may
give it you. ³⁰ These things I
command you, that ye may love
one another. ³¹ If the world
hateth you, ye know that it hath
hated me before it hated you.
³² If ye were of the world, the
world would love its own: but
because ye are not of the world,
but I have chosen you out of the
world, therefore the world hateth
you. ³³ Remember the word

R.V. 1 Or, was
Gr. bondservant.

2 Many ancient authorities read that ye bear much fruit, and be my disciples.
3 Or, know ye

3 Gr. bondservant.

A.V. * Or, severed from me, Acts 4. 12.

that I said unto you, ^aThe ¹servant is not greater than his lord. If they have persecuted me, ^dthey will also persecute you; ^eif they have kept my word, ^fsaying, they will keep yours also. ²¹ But ^g'all these things will they do unto you ^h'for my name's sake, ⁱ'because they know not him that sent me. ²² If I had not come and spoken unto them, ^j'they had not had sin: but now they have no ^kexcuse ^lfor their sin. ²³ ^m'He that hateth me hateth my Father also. ²⁴ ⁿ'If I had not done among them the works which none other ^oman did, ^p'they had not had sin: but now have they both ^q'seen and hated both me and my Father. ²⁵ But ^rthis cometh to pass, ^s'that the word ^tmay be fulfilled that is written in their law, ^u'They hated me without a cause. ²⁶ But ^v'when the ^w'Comforter is come, whom I will send unto you from the Father, ^xeven the Spirit of truth, which ^y'proceedeth from the Father, ^z'he shall bear witness of me: ²⁷ ^{aa}'and ^{ab}'ye also shall bear witness, ^{ac}'because ye have been with me ^{ad}'from the beginning.

16 ^{ae}These things have I spoken unto you, that ye should not be ^{af}made to stumble. ^{ag}offended.

² ^{ah}'They shall put you out of the synagogues: yea, ^{ai}'the ^{aj}hour ^{ak}time cometh, that ^{al}'whosoever killeth you shall think that he ^{am}offereth service unto God. ^{an}doeth God service.

³ And these things will they do, ^{ao}'because they have not known the Father, nor me.

⁴ But ^{ap}'these things have I spoken unto you, that when ^{aq}'their ^{ar}hour is come, ye may remember them, ^{as}how that I told you. And these things I said not unto you from ^{at}at

^{au}ch. 17, 10. ^{av}ch. 9, 22 & 12, 42. ^{aw}ver. 14. ^{ax}p See ch. 4, 21. ^{ay}ch. 8, 19, 26 & 15, 21 & 17, 25. ^{az}ch. 13, 19 & 24, 9, al. ^{ba}See ch. 7, 33. ^{bb}p See ch. 22 & 1 John 2, 8. ^{bc}z ver. 18. ^{bd}y ver. 10.

^a ch. 13, 16. ^b Matt. 10, 24. ^c Cp. ver. 15. ^d Cp. Matt. 9, 18. ^e See ch. 14, 12. ^f d ch. 16, 33. ^g 1 Cor. 4, 12. ^h 2 Cor. 4, 9. ⁱ 1 Thess. 2, 15. ^j 2 Tim. 3, 12. ^k Cp. Ezek. 3, 7. ^l See ch. 8, 51. ^m Cp. ch. 13, 26 & 14, 5. ⁿ g ch. 16, 3. ^o h ver. 22. ^p ch. 14, 1. ^q i Matt. 10, 22 & 24, 9. ^r Rev. 2, 3. ^s Cp. Acts 5, 41. ^t 1 Pet. 4, 14, 16. ^u j See Acts 3, 17. ^v k ch. 7, 39. ^w l Cp. Matt. 11, 22, 34 & Luke 12, 47, 48. ^x See ch. 9, 41. ^y m ch. 15, 28. ^z Cp. ch. 14, 16. ^{aa} n Cp. Acts 2, 33. ^{ab} o ch. 14, 2. ^{ac} p See ch. 14, 26. ^{ad} q See ch. 5, 23. ^{ae} r Cp. ch. 8, 28. ^{af} s ch. 3, 2. ^{ag} t 7, 31 & 9, 32. ^{ah} u Matt. 9, 33. ^{ai} v Cp. ch. 10, 32, 37. ^{aj} w Cp. ch. 8, 45. ^{ak} x ch. 8, 24. ^{al} y Cp. Acts 2, 35, 37. ^{am} z 1 Cor. 12, 3. ^{an} aa Cp. Acts 17, 31. ^{ao} ab See ch. 14, 9. ^{ap} ac ver. 16, 17; 19. ^{aq} ad y See ch. 12, 38 & 10, 34. ^{ar} ae See ch. 12, 31. ^{as} af Cp. Col. 2, 15 & Heb. 2, 14. ^{at} ag d Cited from Ps. 35, 19, or 69, 4. ^{au} ah See ch. 14, 16, 17, 26. ^{av} ai See ch. 14, 17. ^{aw} aj See ch. 14, 26. ^{ax} ak f Acts 8, 31. ^{ay} al Cp. ch. 1, 17. ^{az} am & 14, 8. ^{ba} an & Ps. 25, 5. ^{bb} ao g 1 Cor. 12, 3. ^{bc} ap 1 John 5, 7. ^{bd} a Cp. ch. 15, 15. ^{be} at ch. 19, 26. ^{bf} au 21, 24. ^{bg} av 1 John 1, 3. ^{bh} ax & 4, 14. ^{bi} ay Cp. 3 John 12. ^{bj} az See Luke 24, 48. ^{bk} ba f See Acts 4, 20. ^{bl} bc & Cp. Luke 1, 3. ^{bm} bd Acts 1, 21, 22. ^{bn} be 1 John 2, 7. ^{bo} bf See ch. 7, 22. ^{bp} bg f See ch. 4, 21. ^{bq} bh ch. 8, 19, 26 & 15, 21 & 17, 25. ^{br} bi Cp. Mark 8, 10, 32. ^{bs} bj ch. 13, 19

the beginning, ^b'because I was with you. ⁵ But now ^c'I go unto him that sent me; and ^d'none of you asketh me, Whither goest thou? ⁶ But because I have ^espoken ^fsaid these things unto you, ^g'sorrow hath filled your heart. ⁷ Nevertheless I tell you the truth; It is expedient for you that I go away: for ^h'if I go not away, ⁱ'the ^j'Comforter will not come unto you; but ^k'if ^l'I ^mdepart, ⁿ'I will send him unto you. ⁸ ^o'And he, when he is come, ^phe will ^q'convict ^r'reprove the world in respect of sin, and of righteousness, and of judgement: ^s'of sin, ^t'because they believe not on me; ^u'of righteousness, ^v'because I go to the Father, and ye ^wbehold ^xsee me no more; ^y'of judgement, ^z'because the prince of this world ^{aa}'hath been ^{ab}is judged. ¹² I have yet many things to say unto you, but ye cannot bear them now. ¹³ Howbeit when he, ^{ac}'the Spirit of truth, is come, ^{ad}'he shall ^{ae}'guide you into all the truth: for he shall not speak ^{af}from himself; but ^{ag}'what things soever ^{ah}whatsoever he shall hear, ^{ai}these ^{aj}that shall he speak: and he shall declare unto you ^{ak}these things that are to come. ¹⁴ He shall ^{al}'glorify me: for he shall ^{am}take ^{an}receive of mine, and shall ^{ao}declare ^{ap}show it unto you. ¹⁵ ^{aq}'All things ^{ar}whatsoever ^{as}that the Father hath are mine: ^{at}'therefore said I, that he ^{au}shall ^{av}take of mine, and shall ^{aw}declare ^{ax}show it unto you. ¹⁶ ^{ay}'A little while, and ye ^{az}behold me no more: and ^{ba}'again ^{bb}shall not see me: and ^{bc}'a little while, and ye shall see me, ^{bd}because I go to the Father. ¹⁷ ^{be}'Some of his disciples therefore said one to another, ^{bf}among themselves, What is this that he saith unto us, ^{bg}'A little while, and ye ^{bh}behold me not: and ^{bi}again ^{bj}a little while, and ye shall see me: and, ^{bk}'Because I

^c Acts 8, 1 & 9, 1 & 23, 9-11. ^d Cp. Imi. 66, 5 & Matt. 22, 34. ^e Cp. Mark 8, 10, 32. ^f ch. 13, 19

R.V. ¹ Gr. bondservant. also witness

² Or, Advocate Or, Helper Gr. Paraclete.

³ Or, goeth forth from

⁴ Or, and bear ye

A.V. ⁵ Or, excuse.

⁶ Or, convince.

go to the Father? ¹⁸ They said therefore, What is this that he saith, A little while? ¹⁹ We know not what he saith. ²⁰ Now Jesus knew that they were desirous to ask him, and he said unto them, Do ye inquire among yourselves concerning this, that I said, A little while, and ye behold me not, and again a little while, and ye shall see me? ²¹ Verily, verily, I say unto you, that ye shall weep and lament, but the world shall rejoice: and ye shall be sorrowful, but your sorrow shall be turned into joy. ²² A woman when she is in travail hath sorrow, because her hour is come: but when as she is delivered of the child, she remembereth no more the anguish, for the joy that a man is born into the world. ²³ And ye therefore now have sorrow: but I will see you again, and your heart shall rejoice, and your joy no man taketh away from you. ²⁴ And in that day ye shall ask me nothing. Verily, verily, I say unto you, whatsoever ye shall ask of the Father, he will give it you in my name. ²⁵ Hitherto have ye asked nothing in my name: ask, and ye shall receive, that your joy may be fulfilled.

²⁶ These things have I spoken unto you in ²⁷proverbs: but the hour cometh, when I shall no more speak unto you in ²⁸proverbs, but I shall tell you plainly of the Father. ²⁹ In that day ye shall ask in my name: and I say not unto you, that I will pray the Father for you; ³⁰ for the Father himself loveth you, because ye have loved me, and have believed that I came forth from the Father. ³¹ I came forth out of God.

³² See ch. 3. 17. ³³ p ch. 10. 6 (mg.). ³⁴ f ch. 13. 32. ³⁵ u ch. 1. 12. ³⁶ Cp. Rev. 2. 21. ³⁷ y ver. 25. ³⁸ Ps. 22. 22. ³⁹ Cp. ch. 14. 21, 23 & 17. 22. ⁴⁰ d ch. 8. 14 & 18. 3.

⁴¹ a See ch. 14. 12. ⁴² b Cp. ch. 14. 5. ⁴³ c Cp. ver. 20. ⁴⁴ See ch. 2. 24. ⁴⁵ d ver. 25. ⁴⁶ e ch. 21. 17. ⁴⁷ See ch. 2. 24. ⁴⁸ f Cp. ver. 27. ⁴⁹ g ch. 3. 2. ⁵⁰ h Matt. 9. 13. ⁵¹ Mark 16. 10. ⁵² Luke 23. 27. ⁵³ i Cp. Rev. 11. 10. ⁵⁴ j Cp. ch. 4. 21. ⁵⁵ k Matt. 26. 31. ⁵⁶ l Mark 14. 27. ⁵⁷ m Jer. 31. 13. ⁵⁸ n See Matt. 5. 1. ⁵⁹ o Luke 18. 28 (mg.). ⁶⁰ p Isai. 26. 17. ⁶¹ q Cp. Ps. 48. 6 & Isai. 18. 8 & 1 Thess. 5. 3 & Rev. 12. 2. ⁶² r Cp. Isai. 63. 5. ⁶³ s See ch. 8. 16, 20. ⁶⁴ t See ch. 14. 27. ⁶⁵ u Col. 3. 15. ⁶⁶ v Cp. ch. 15. 18-21. ⁶⁷ w Rev. 1. 9. ⁶⁸ x See Acts 14. 22. ⁶⁹ y ver. 6. ⁷⁰ z Cp. 3 Cor. 6. 13. ⁷¹ aa ch. 14. 1, 27. ⁷² ab Cp. Rom. 8. 37 & 1 John 4. 4 & 5. 4, 5. ⁷³ ac Rev. 3. 21 & 12. 11. ⁷⁴ ad Cp. ver. 15. ⁷⁵ ae Ps. 33. 21. ⁷⁶ af Isai. 66. 14. ⁷⁷ ag Luke 24. 62. ⁷⁸ ah Acts 2. 46. ⁷⁹ ai b. 8. 39. ⁸⁰ aj 18. 62. ⁸¹ ak 1 Pet. 1. 8, al. ⁸² al 2 ch. 11. 41. ⁸³ am ver. 26. ⁸⁴ an ch. 14. 20. ⁸⁵ ao Cp. ch. 7. 30. ⁸⁶ ap See ch. 12. 23. ⁸⁷ aq See ch. 7. 39. ⁸⁸ ar ver. 19, 30. ⁸⁹ as 1 John 2. 20 (for mg.). ⁹⁰ at ver. 4. ⁹¹ au See ch. 14. 13. ⁹² av See Matt. 28. 18 & Rev. 2. 26, 27. ⁹³ aw ch. 15. 18. ⁹⁴ ax Cp. Eph. 1. 3. ⁹⁵ ay ver. 6, 9, 24. ⁹⁶ az ch. 6. 37, 39. ⁹⁷ ba 10. 39 & 18. 3. ⁹⁸ bb Heb. 2. 13. ⁹⁹ bc ch. 10. 28. ¹⁰⁰ bd 1 John 2. 25. ¹⁰¹ be See Matt. 7. 7. ¹⁰² bf Cp. 1 John 5. 20. ¹⁰³ bg See ch. 15. 11. ¹⁰⁴ bh Hos. 2. 20. ¹⁰⁵ bi a. 8. 4. ¹⁰⁶ bj 1 Pet. 1. 2, 3. ¹⁰⁷ bk ch. 5. 44. ¹⁰⁸ bl 1 Thess. 1. 9. ¹⁰⁹ bm 1 John 5. 20. ¹¹⁰ bn Cp. Jer. 10. 10. ¹¹¹ bo ver. 1. ¹¹² bp See ch. 13. 31. ¹¹³ bq ch. 8. 22. ¹¹⁴ br See ch. 5. 28. ¹¹⁵ bs ch. 21. 15-17. ¹¹⁶ bt Cp. 1 Cor. 13. 22. ¹¹⁷ bu ver. 30. ¹¹⁸ bv See ch. 4. 34. ¹¹⁹ bw ch. 14. 16 & 17. 9, 15, 20 (for mg.). ¹²⁰ bx See ch. 21. 15-17. ¹²¹ by Cp. 1 Cor. 13. 22. ¹²² bz ver. 30.

from the Father, and am come into the world: again, I leave the world, and go unto the Father. ²⁹ His disciples said unto him, Lo, now speakest thou plainly, and speakest not ³⁰proverb. ³¹ Now know we are we sure that thou knowest all things, and needest not that any man should ask thee: by this we believe that thou camest forth from God. ³² Jesus answered them, Do ye now believe? ³³ Behold, the hour cometh, yea, is now come, that ye shall be scattered, every man to his own, and shall leave me alone: and yet I am not alone, because the Father is with me. ³⁴ These things I have spoken unto you, that in me ye may have peace. ³⁵ In the world ye shall have tribulation: but be of good cheer; I have overcome the world.

³⁶ These things spake Jesus; and lifting up his eyes to heaven, he said, Father, the hour is come; glorify thy Son, that the Son also may glorify thee: ³⁷ even as thou gavest him authority over all flesh, that he should give eternal life to as many as thou hast given him. ³⁸ And this is life eternal, that they should know thee the only true God, and him whom thou didst send, even Jesus Christ, Jesus Christ, whom thou hast sent.

³⁹ I have glorified thee on the earth, having accomplished the work which thou hast given me to do. ⁴⁰ And now, O Father, glorify thou me with thine own self with the glory which I had with thee before the world was. ⁴¹ I have manifested thy name unto the men whom thou gavest me out of the world: thine they were, and thou gavest them to me; and they have kept thy

word. ⁷ Now they ^{know} that all things ^{whatsoever} thou hast given me are ^{from thee}: ⁸ for ^{the words} of thee. For I have which thou gavest me I have given unto them. given unto them the words which thou gavest me; and they have received ^{them}, and ^{knew} of a truth have known surely that ^I came forth from thee, and ^{they} have believed that thou didst send me. ⁹ I ¹ pray for them: ¹⁰ 'I pray not for the world, but for those whom thou hast given me; for ^{they} are thine: ¹⁰ and ^{all} things that are mine are thine, and thine are mine; and ^I am glorified in them. ¹¹ And ^{now} I am no more in the world, and ^{but} these are in the world, and ^I come to thee. ¹² Holy Father, ^{keep} through thine own name ^{those whom} thou hast given me, ^{that} they may be one, ^{even} as we are. ¹³ While I was with them, I kept them in thy name which thou hast given me: and I guarded them, and ^{not} one of them ^{perished}, but ^{the} son of perdition; ^{that} the scripture might be fulfilled. ¹⁴ But ^{now} I come to thee; and these things I speak in the world, that they may have ^{my} joy fulfilled in themselves. ¹⁵ I have given them thy word; and ^{the} world ^{hath} hated them, ^{because} they are not of the world, ^{even} as I am not of the world. ¹⁶ I pray not that thou shouldest ^{take} them ^{from} out of the world, but that thou shouldest ^{keep} them ^{from} the evil ^{one}. ¹⁷ They are not of the world, even as I am not of the world. ¹⁸ Sanctify them ⁱⁿ the ^{thy} word is truth. ¹⁹ As thou didst send me into the world, even so have I also sent them into the world. ²⁰ And ^{for} their sakes

p See ch. 8. 35 & 10. 15. v. 6. ch. 15. 18. q See ch. 15. 11. r See ch. 15. 22. s ch. 8. 22. t ver. 9. u Matt. 20. 30. v Mark 14. 32. w Luke 22. 32. x Cp. 1 John 5. 19 (for mg.). y Cp. 1 Thess. 5. 23 & 2 Thess. 2. 13 & 1 Pet. 1. 22. See ch. 15. 3. z Ps. 119. 160. a ch. 20. 21. b Cp. ch. 4. 38 & Matt. 10. 5. m Cp. Tit. 2. 14.

g ch. 10. 36. h ver. 9. i Cp. 1 Cor. 1. 2, 30 & 6. 11. j Heb. 2. 11 & 10. 10. k ver. 14. l ch. 15. 15. m Cp. ch. 8. 26 & 12. 42. n ver. 9. o Cp. ch. 4. 38 & Rom. 10. 14 & 1 Cor. 3. 5. p ch. 8. 42 & 16. 27. q See ver. 11. r Cp. 1 Cor. 6. 17. s ver. 21. t ch. 8. 49 & 16. 30. u 1 John 1. 8 & 3. 24 & 5. 20. v ch. 14. 16 & 15. 26 (for mg.). w Cp. ver. 20. x See ch. 14. 22. y See ver. 2. z ver. 6. a ver. 24. b Cp. ch. 1. 14 & Luke 9. 36. c ch. 16. 15. d Rom. 8. 30. e 2 Thess. 1. 10. f ver. 26. g ch. 14. 20. h Rom. 8. 10. i Cor. 13. 5. j Gal. 2. 20. k & 4. 19. l ch. 1. 14 & 1 John 4. 17. m ch. 13. 1. n See ch. 14. 12. o ch. 14. 31. p Cp. ver. 25. q ver. 12, 15. r Jude 1. s ch. 16. 27. t Cp. Ex. 23. 21 & Phil. 2. 9. u Rev. 19. 12. v d ver. 24, 26. w See ch. 5. 20. x ver. 21, 22. y Cp. ch. 10. 16 & Rom. 12. 5. z Gal. 3. 28. a Eph. 1. 10 & 4. 4. b ch. 10. 30. c See ch. 12. 26. d 2 Tim. 2. 11, 12. e ch. 1. 14. f Cor. 8. 18. g Cp. 1 John 5. 2. h 2 Thess. 3. 2. i Jude 24. j ch. 15. 2. k Cp. ch. 8. 26 & 10. 38. l Eph. 1. 4. m 1 Pet. 1. 20. n See ver. 8. o 2 Thess. 2. 2. p Jer. 12. 1. q Rom. 3. 26. r (mg.). Rev. 18. 8. s Cp. ver. 11. t See 1 John 1. 8. u Ps. 100. 5. v Acts 1. 16-20. w Cp. ch. 13. 18.

g ch. 10. 36. h ver. 9. i Cp. 1 Cor. 1. 2, 30 & 6. 11. j Heb. 2. 11 & 10. 10. k ver. 14. l ch. 15. 15. m Cp. ch. 8. 26 & 12. 42. n ver. 9. o Cp. ch. 4. 38 & Rom. 10. 14 & 1 Cor. 3. 5. p ch. 8. 42 & 16. 27. q See ver. 11. r Cp. 1 Cor. 6. 17. s ver. 21. t ch. 8. 49 & 16. 30. u 1 John 1. 8 & 3. 24 & 5. 20. v ch. 14. 16 & 15. 26 (for mg.). w Cp. ver. 20. x See ch. 14. 22. y See ver. 2. z ver. 6. a ver. 24. b Cp. ch. 1. 14 & Luke 9. 36. c ch. 16. 15. d Rom. 8. 30. e 2 Thess. 1. 10. f ver. 26. g ch. 14. 20. h Rom. 8. 10. i Cor. 13. 5. j Gal. 2. 20. k & 4. 19. l ch. 1. 14 & 1 John 4. 17. m ch. 13. 1. n See ch. 14. 12. o ch. 14. 31. p Cp. ver. 25. q ver. 12, 15. r Jude 1. s ch. 16. 27. t Cp. Ex. 23. 21 & Phil. 2. 9. u Rev. 19. 12. v d ver. 24, 26. w See ch. 5. 20. x ver. 21, 22. y Cp. ch. 10. 16 & Rom. 12. 5. z Gal. 3. 28. a Eph. 1. 10 & 4. 4. b ch. 10. 30. c See ch. 12. 26. d 2 Tim. 2. 11, 12. e ch. 1. 14. f Cor. 8. 18. g Cp. 1 John 5. 2. h 2 Thess. 3. 2. i Jude 24. j ch. 15. 2. k Cp. ch. 8. 26 & 10. 38. l Eph. 1. 4. m 1 Pet. 1. 20. n See ver. 8. o 2 Thess. 2. 2. p Jer. 12. 1. q Rom. 3. 26. r (mg.). Rev. 18. 8. s Cp. ver. 11. t See 1 John 1. 8. u Ps. 100. 5. v Acts 1. 16-20. w Cp. ch. 13. 18.

¹ 'sanctify myself, that they themselves also ^{may} be ^{sanctified} also might ⁱⁿ the truth. ²⁰ Neither ^{for} these only do I ^{pray}, but for them also ^{for} these alone, ^{that} which shall believe on me through their word; ²¹ ^{that} they ^{may} all be one; ^{even} as thou, Father, art in me, and I in thee, that ^{they} they also may be ^{one} in ^{us}: that the world ^{may} believe that thou didst send me. ²² And ^{the} glory which thou ^{hast} given me ^I have given unto them; ^{that} they may be one, even as we ^{are} ^{one}; ²³ ^I in them, and thou in me, ^{that} they may be ^{perfected} into ^{made} perfect in ^{one}; and ^{that} the world may know that thou didst send me, and ^{lovedst} thou, ^{even} as ^{thou} ^{lovedst} me. ²⁴ Father, ^{that} which thou hast given me, I will ^{that} they also, whom I will ^{that} where I am, they may be with me; ^{that} they may behold my glory, which thou hast given me: for thou lovedst me ^{before} the foundation of the world. ²⁵ ^O righteous Father, ^{the} world ^{knew} thee not, but I ^{knew} thee; ^{and} these ^{have} ^{knew} that thou didst send me; ²⁶ and ^I ^{made} known ^{hast} sent me. And ^I have declared unto them thy name, and will make it known; ^{that} the love ^{where-} with thou ^{lovedst} me may be in them, and ^I in them.

¹ When Jesus had spoken these words, ^{he} went forth with his disciples over ^{the} brook Kidron, where was a garden. into the which he entered, himself and his disciples. ² Now Judas also, which betrayed him, ^{knew} the place: for ^{Jesus} oft-times resorted thither with his disciples. ³ Judas then, having received ^a band of soldiers, and officers from the chief priests

g ch. 10. 36. h ver. 9. i Cp. 1 Cor. 1. 2, 30 & 6. 11. j Heb. 2. 11 & 10. 10. k ver. 14. l ch. 15. 15. m Cp. ch. 8. 26 & 12. 42. n ver. 9. o Cp. ch. 4. 38 & Rom. 10. 14 & 1 Cor. 3. 5. p ch. 8. 42 & 16. 27. q See ver. 11. r Cp. 1 Cor. 6. 17. s ver. 21. t ch. 8. 49 & 16. 30. u 1 John 1. 8 & 3. 24 & 5. 20. v ch. 14. 16 & 15. 26 (for mg.). w Cp. ver. 20. x See ch. 14. 22. y See ver. 2. z ver. 6. a ver. 24. b Cp. ch. 1. 14 & Luke 9. 36. c ch. 16. 15. d Rom. 8. 30. e 2 Thess. 1. 10. f ver. 26. g ch. 14. 20. h Rom. 8. 10. i Cor. 13. 5. j Gal. 2. 20. k & 4. 19. l ch. 1. 14 & 1 John 4. 17. m ch. 13. 1. n See ch. 14. 12. o ch. 14. 31. p Cp. ver. 25. q ver. 12, 15. r Jude 1. s ch. 16. 27. t Cp. Ex. 23. 21 & Phil. 2. 9. u Rev. 19. 12. v d ver. 24, 26. w See ch. 5. 20. x ver. 21, 22. y Cp. ch. 10. 16 & Rom. 12. 5. z Gal. 3. 28. a Eph. 1. 10 & 4. 4. b ch. 10. 30. c See ch. 12. 26. d 2 Tim. 2. 11, 12. e ch. 1. 14. f Cor. 8. 18. g Cp. 1 John 5. 2. h 2 Thess. 3. 2. i Jude 24. j ch. 15. 2. k Cp. ch. 8. 26 & 10. 38. l Eph. 1. 4. m 1 Pet. 1. 20. n See ver. 8. o 2 Thess. 2. 2. p Jer. 12. 1. q Rom. 3. 26. r (mg.). Rev. 18. 8. s Cp. ver. 11. t See 1 John 1. 8. u Ps. 100. 5. v Acts 1. 16-20. w Cp. ch. 13. 18.

R.V. ¹ Gr. make request. ² Gr. out of those whom. ³ Or, ravine. Gr. winter-tempest.

A.V.

³ Or, evil. ⁴ Or, consecrate. ⁵ Or, cohort. ⁶ Or, truly sanctified.

and the Pharisees, cometh thither with lanterns and torches and weapons. ⁴ Jesus therefore, knowing all the things that were coming upon him, went forth, and saith unto them, ⁵ Whom seek ye? ⁶ They answered him, Jesus of Nazareth. Jesus saith unto them, I am he. And Judas also, which betrayed him, was standing with them. ⁷ When therefore he saith unto them, I am he, they went backward, and fell to the ground. ⁸ Again therefore he asked them, Then asked he them again, Whom seek ye? And they said, Jesus of Nazareth. ⁹ Jesus answered, I have told you that I am he: if therefore ye seek me, let these go their way: ¹⁰ that the word might be fulfilled, which he spake, Of those whom thou gavest me, I lost not one. ¹¹ Simon Peter therefore having a sword drew it, and struck the high priest's servant, and cut off his right ear. Now the servant's name was Malchus. ¹² Jesus therefore said unto Peter, Put up thy sword into the sheath: the cup which the Father hath given me, shall I not drink it?

¹³ So then the band and the chief captain, and the officers of the Jews, seized Jesus and bound him, ¹⁴ and led him away to Annas first; for he was father in law to Caiaphas, which was the high priest that same year. ¹⁵ Now Caiaphas was he, which gave counsel to the Jews, that it was expedient that one man should die for the people.

¹⁶ And Simon Peter followed Jesus, and so did another disciple: Now that disciple was known unto the high priest, and entered in with Jesus into the court of the high priest: ¹⁷ but Peter was standing at

the door without. ¹⁸ Then went out that other disciple, which was known unto the high priest, and spake unto her that kept the door, and brought in Peter. ¹⁹ The maid therefore saith unto Peter, Art thou also one of this man's disciples? He saith, I am not. ²⁰ Now the servants and the officers were standing there, having made a fire of coals; for it was cold: and they were warming themselves: and Peter also was with them, standing and warming himself.

²¹ The high priest therefore asked Jesus of his disciples, and of his teaching. ²² Jesus answered him, I have spoken openly to the world; I ever taught in synagogues, and in the temple, where all the Jews come together; and in secret have I said nothing. ²³ Why askest thou me? ask them that have heard me, what I have said unto them: behold, these know the things which I said. ²⁴ And when he had thus spoken, one of the officers standing by struck Jesus with the palm of his hand, saying, Answerest thou the high priest so? ²⁵ Jesus answered him, If I have spoken evil, bear witness of the evil: but if well, why smitest thou me? ²⁶ Annas therefore sent him bound unto Caiaphas the high priest. ²⁷ Now Simon Peter was standing and warming himself. They said therefore unto him, Art thou also one of his disciples? He denied it, and said, I am not. ²⁸ One of the servants of the high priest, being a kinsman of him whose ear Peter cut off, saith, Did not I see thee in the garden with him? ²⁹ Peter therefore denied again: and straightway the cock crew.

a ch. 18. 1.

b ver. 7.
ch. 1. 38
& 20. 15.
c Acts 12. 13.d Op. ch. 10.
18
& Matt. 26. 58
& Rev. 1. 17.e ver. 26.
Mark 14. 54.f For ver. 19
34, cp. Matt.
26. 56-57
& Mark 14.
55-56
& Luke 22.
63-71.g ch. 17. 12.
h ch. 7. 38.
i Cp. Matt. 28.
56.j Cp. ch. 8.
38.
k Imi. 45. 19
& 48. 16.
l ch. 7. 4.
m Cp. Luke
22. 32.n Matt. 20.
32
& 26. 30, 42.
o Imi. 51. 23.
p ch. 18. 3
(mg. for mg.).
q Cp. Acts
22. 4.r Cp. Matt.
26. 57.s ver. 12.
t ver. 34.
u Luke 2. 2.
v Acts 4. 6.w ver. 24, 23.
x See Matt.
26. 3.y For ver. 35
-37, see Matt.
26. 71-75
& Mark 14.
62-72
& Luke 22.
58-62.z ch. 11. 50.
aa Matt. 26.
58.ab Mark 14. 54.
ac Luke 22. 54.ad ver. 10.
ae ver. 1.af ch. 12. 38.
ag For ver. 16
-18, see Matt.
26. 69, 70
& Mark 14.
69-70
& Luke 22.
58-57.R.V. 1 Gr. bondservant.
of charcoal.

2 Or, cohort.

3 Or, with a rod.

A.V. * And Annas sent Christ bound unto Caiaphas the high priest, ver. 24.

4 Gr. bondservants.

5 Gr. a fire

† Or, with a rod.

28 ^aThey lead Jesus therefore ^bfrom Caiaphas into ^cthe hall of judgment: and it was early; and they themselves entered not into the ^dpalace, ^ethat they might not be defiled; ^fbut that they might eat the pass-over. 29 ^gPilate therefore went out unto them, and ^hsaith, What accusation bring ye against this man? 30 They answered and said unto him, If this man were not an evil-doer, we should not have delivered him up unto thee. 31 Pilate therefore said unto them, ⁱTake him yourselves, and judge him according to your law. The Jews therefore said unto him, It is not lawful for us to put any man to death: 32 ^jthat the word of Jesus might be fulfilled, which he spake, ^ksignifying by what manner of death he should die.

33 ^lPilate therefore entered again into the ^mpalace, and called Jesus, and said unto him, ⁿArt thou the King of the Jews? 34 Jesus answered him, Sayest thou this thing of thyself, or did others tell it thee concerning me? 35 Pilate answered, Am I a Jew? Thine own nation and the chief priests have delivered thee unto me: what hast thou done? 36 Jesus answered, ^oMy kingdom ^pis not of this world: if my kingdom were of this world, ^qthen would my ^rservants fight, that ^sI should not be delivered to the Jews: but now is my kingdom not from hence. 37 Pilate therefore said unto him, Art thou a king then? Jesus answered, ^tdThou sayest that I am a king. ^uTo this end have I been born, and for this end ^vam I come into the world, that ^wI should bear witness unto the truth. ^xEvery one that is ^yof the truth ^zheareth my voice.

Cp. Acts 14. 3 & 1 Tim. 6. 13, al.
 & S. 19. w ch. 10. 16, 27.

& Cp. ch. 18. 27. See Matt. 26. 63.

38 Pilate saith unto him, What is truth?

And when he had said this, ^ahe went out again unto the Jews, and saith unto them, ^bI find in him no crime in him. 39 ^cBut ye have a custom, that I should release unto you one at the passover: will ye therefore that I release unto you the King of the Jews? 40 They cried out therefore again, saying, ^dNot this man, but Barabbas. Now Barabbas was a robber.

^eThen Pilate therefore took Jesus, and ^fscourged him. 2 ^gAnd the soldiers

plaited a crown of thorns, and put it on his head, and ^harrayed him in a purple garment; 3 and they came unto him, and said, Hail, King of the Jews! and they ⁱstruck him ^jwith their hands. 4 And Pilate went out again, and saith unto them, Behold, I bring him out to you, that ye may know that ^kI find no crime in him. 5 Jesus therefore came out, wearing ^lthe crown of thorns and the purple garment. And Pilate saith unto them, ^mBehold the man!

6 When therefore the chief priests and the officers saw him, they cried out, saying, Crucify him, crucify him. Pilate saith unto them, ⁿTake him yourselves, and crucify him: for ^oI find no crime in him. 7 The Jews answered him, We have a law, and ^pby that our law he ought to die, because ^qhe made himself the Son of God. 8 When Pilate therefore heard ^rthis saying, ^she was the more afraid; ^tand ^uhe entered into the ^vpalace again, and saith unto Jesus, ^wWhence art thou? But ^xJesus gave him no answer. 10 Pilate therefore saith unto him, ^ySpeakest thou not unto me?

11 John 4. 6. Cp. ch. 8. 47. w 1 John 2. 22

R.V. 1 Gr. *Prætorium*.
 & Or, with rods

& Or, officers: as in ver. 3, 12, 15, 22.

& Or, Thou sayest it, because I am a king.

A.V. & Or, Pilate's house, Matt. 27. 27.

knowest thou not that I have¹ power to ^{release} thee, and have¹ power to ^{crucify} thee? ¹¹ Jesus answered him, ^aThou wouldst have no ^{at all} power against me, except it were given thee from above: therefore ^bhe that delivered me unto thee ^{hath} the greater sin. ¹² Upon this And from thenceforth ⁷Pilate sought to release him: but the Jews cried out, saying, If thou ^{release this man,} thou art not Cæsar's friend: ^{every one that} maketh himself a king ^{whoever} speaketh against Cæsar. ¹³ When Pilate therefore heard ^{these words,} he brought Jesus ^{out,} and sat down ^{on} ^{the} judgement-seat at ^{judgment-seat at} a place ^{that is} called the Pavement, but in the Hebrew, Gabbatha. ¹⁴ Now ^{And} it was ^{the} Preparation of the ^{passover,} it was about the sixth hour. And he saith unto the Jews, ^{Behold,} your King! ¹⁵ They therefore ^{But they} cried out, ^mAway with him, away with him, crucify him. Pilate saith unto them, Shall I crucify your King? The chief priests answered, We have no king but Cæsar. ¹⁶ ^{Then} therefore he ^{delivered him} delivered him ^{therefore} unto them to be crucified.

They took Jesus therefore: And he went out, ^{bearing the cross} bearing his cross went forth himself, unto the ^{place called} place called the place of a skull, which is called in the Hebrew Golgotha: ¹⁸ ^{where} where they crucified him, and with him two others, on either side one, and Jesus in the midst. ¹⁹ And Pilate wrote a title also, and put it on the cross. And there was written, JESUS OF NAZARETH THE KING OF THE JEWS. ²⁰ This title therefore read many of the Jews: ³ for ^{the place where Jesus was} the place where Jesus was crucified was nigh to the city: and it was written in Hebrew, and in Latin, and in Greek. ²¹ Then

chief priests of the Jews therefore said to Pilate, Write not, The King of the Jews; ^{but,} that he said, I am King of the Jews. ²² Pilate answered, ^bWhat I have written I have written.

²³ ^{The soldiers therefore,} when they had crucified Jesus, took his garments, and made four parts, to every soldier a part; and also the ^{his} coat: now the coat was without seam, woven from the top throughout. ²⁴ They said therefore ^{one to another,} among themselves, Let us not rend it, but cast lots for it, whose it shall be: ^athat the scripture might be fulfilled, which saith,

^bThey parted my ^{garments} garments among them, ^{raiment} And upon my vesture did they cast lots.

These things therefore the soldiers did. ²⁵ ^{But} Now there were standing by the cross of Jesus his mother, and his mother's sister, Mary the wife of ^{Cleopas,} Cleophas, and Mary Magdalene. ²⁶ When Jesus therefore saw his mother, and ^{the} the disciple standing by, whom he loved, he saith unto his mother, ^{Woman,} behold thy son! ²⁷ Then saith he to the disciple, ^{Behold,} behold thy mother! And from that hour ^{the} the disciple took her unto ^{his own home.} his own home.

²⁸ After ^{this Jesus,} this Jesus knowing that all things ^{are} are now ^{finished,} finished, ^athat the scripture might be accomplished, ^{saith,} I thirst. ²⁹ There was set ^{there} there a vessel full of vinegar: and they ^{put a sponge full of the vinegar} put a sponge full of the vinegar and ^{put} put it to his mouth. ³⁰ When Jesus therefore had received the vinegar, he said, ^bIt is finished: and he bowed his head, and ^{gave up} gave up ^{his spirit.} the ghost.

³¹ The Jews therefore, because

R.V. ¹ Or, authority
Or, twice

² Or, opposeth Cæsar

³ Or, for the place of the city where Jesus was crucified was nigh at hand

A.V. ^{*} Or, wrought.

[†] Or, Cleopas.

it was ^athe Preparation, ^bthat the bodies should not remain upon the cross upon the sabbath day (for the day of that sabbath was ^aa high day), asked of Pilate that their legs might be broken, and ^cthat they might be taken away. ³² Then soldiers therefore came, and brake the legs of the first, and of the other ^dwhich was crucified with him: ³³ but when they came to Jesus, and saw that he was dead already, they brake not his legs: ³⁴ howbeit one of the soldiers with a spear pierced his side, and straightway there came out ^eblood and water. ³⁵ And ^fhe that hath seen hath borne witness, and ^ghis witness is true: and he knoweth that he saith true, ^hthat ye also may believe. ³⁶ For these things were done, that the scripture might be fulfilled, ⁱA bone of him shall not be broken. ³⁷ And again another scripture saith, ^jThey shall look on him whom they pierced. ³⁸ And after these things Joseph of Arimathæa, being a disciple of Jesus, but secretly ^kfor fear of the Jews, asked of Pilate that he might take away the body of Jesus: and Pilate gave him leave. He came therefore, and took away his body. ³⁹ And there came also ^lNicodemus, he who at the first came to him Jesus by night, ^mbringing and brought a ⁿmixture of ^omyrrh and aloe, about ^pa hundred pound weight. ⁴⁰ So they took the body of Jesus, and ^qbound it in ^rlinen clothes with the spices, as the ^scustom manner of the Jews is to bury. ⁴¹ Now in the place where he was crucified there was a ^tgarden; and ^uin the garden a new ^vtomb sepulchre, ^wwherein was never man yet laid. ⁴² There then because of the Jews' Preparation (for the tomb was therefore because of the Jews' preparation day: night at hand) they laid Jesus for the sepulchre was nigh at hand.

¹ Now on the first day of the week cometh Mary Magdalene early, while it was yet dark, unto the tomb sepulchre, and seeth ^athe stone taken away from the tomb. ² She runneth therefore, and cometh to Simon Peter, and to the other disciple, ^bwhom Jesus loved, and saith unto them. They have taken away the Lord out of the tomb, and ^cwe know not where they have laid him. ³ Peter therefore went forth, and the other disciple, and they came went toward the tomb. ⁴ And they ran both together: and the other disciple did outrun Peter, and came first to the tomb: ⁵ and he stooping down, and looking in, he seeth ^dthe linen cloths lying; yet ^ehe not in. ⁶ Simon Peter therefore also cometh, following him, and ^fhe beholdeth the linen clothes lying, ⁷ and ^gthe napkin, that was upon his head, not lying with the linen clothes, but ^hrolled up together in a place by itself. ⁸ Then ⁱother disciple also, ^jwhich came first to the tomb, and he saw, and believed. ⁹ For as yet ^kthey knew not the scripture, ^lthat he must rise again from the dead. ¹⁰ Then the disciples went away again unto their own home. ¹¹ But Mary was standing without at the tomb sepulchre weeping: ^mand as she wept, she stooped down, and looked into the tomb: ⁿand she beholdeth ^otwo angels in white sitting, the one at the head, and the other at the feet, where the body of Jesus had lain. ¹² And they say unto her, ^pWoman, why weepest thou? She saith unto them, ^qBecause they have taken away my Lord, and I know not where they have laid him. ¹⁴ When And when she had thus said, she

R.V. ¹ Or, crushed² Some ancient authorities read roll.

turned herself back, and ^{he} beheldth Jesus standing, and ^{he} knew not that it was Jesus. ¹⁵ Jesus saith unto her, ^o Woman, why weepest thou? ^o whom seekest thou? She, supposing him to be ^{the} gardener, saith unto him, Sir, if thou ^{hast} borne him hence, tell me where thou ^{hast} laid him, and I will take him away. ¹⁶ Jesus saith unto her, Mary. She ^{turneth} herself, and saith unto him ^{in Hebrew}, ^o Rabboni; which is to say, ¹ Master. ¹⁷ Jesus saith unto her, ² Touch me not; for I am not yet ascended ^{unto the} Father: but go ^{unto} ^{to} my brethren, and say unto them, ¹ I ascend unto my Father, and your Father; and ^{to} my God, and your God. ¹⁸ Mary Magdalene ^{cometh} and ^{telleth} the disciples, I have ^{seen} the Lord; and ^{how} ^{that} he had ^{said} these things unto her.

¹⁹ When therefore it was ^{evening}, ^{on that day}, the first ^{day} of the week, and ^{when} the doors were shut where the disciples were assembled, ^{Jesus came} and stood in the midst, and saith unto them, ^o Peace be unto you. ²⁰ And when he had said this, ^{he} shewed unto them his hands and his side. ^{Then} the disciples therefore were ^{glad}, when they saw the Lord. ²¹ Jesus therefore said to them again, ^o Peace be unto you: as ^{the} Father hath sent me, ^{even so} send I you. ²² And when he had said this, he ^{breathed} on them, and saith unto them, ^o Receive ye the ^o Holy Ghost: ²³ ^{whose} soever sins ye ^{forgive}, they are ^{forgiven} unto them; and ^{whose} soever ^{sins} ye retain, they are retained.

²⁴ But ^o Thomas, one of the twelve, called ^o Didymus, was not with them when Jesus came.

²⁵ The other disciples therefore said unto him, We have seen the Lord. But he said unto them, ^o Except I shall see in his hands the print of the nails, and put my finger into the print of the nails, and ^{put} ^{thrust} my hand into his side, I will not believe.

²⁶ And after eight days again his disciples were within, and Thomas with ^{them}. ^{Jesus cometh}, ^{then} ^{came} Jesus, ^{the} doors being shut, and stood in the midst, and said, ^o Peace be unto you. ²⁷ Then saith he to Thomas, ^o Reach hither thy finger, and ^{see} ^{behold} my hands; and reach ^{hither} thy hand, and ^{put} ^{thrust} it into my side: and be not faithless, but believing. ²⁸ And Thomas answered and said unto him, ^o My Lord and my God. ²⁹ Jesus saith unto him, ^{Because} ^{Thomas, because} thou hast seen me, ^{thou} hast believed: ^o blessed are they that have not seen, and yet have believed.

³⁰ ^{Many} ^{other} ^{signs} ^{therefore} ^{truly} did Jesus ^{in the presence of the} ^{his} disciples, which are not written in this book: ³¹ ^{but} these are written, that ye ^{may} ^{might} ^{believe} that Jesus is the Christ, ^{the} Son of God; and that believing ^{ye} ^{may} ^{might} ^{have} ^{life} ^{through} ^{his} name.

¹ After these things **21** Jesus ^{manifested} ^{himself} ^{again} ^{to the} ^{disciples} ^{at the} ^{sea of} ^{Tiberias}; and ^{he} ^{manifested} ^{himself} ^{on this wise}. ² There were together Simon Peter, and ^o Thomas called ^o Didymus, and Nathanael of ^o Cana in Galilee, and ^{the} ^{sons} of Zebedee, and two other of his disciples. ³ Simon Peter saith unto them, I go a fishing. They say unto him, We also ^{come} ^{go} with thee. They went forth, and entered

^a Mark 16. 8. ^o Cp. Matt. 28. 2. ^b ch. 21. 4. ^o Luke 24. 16, 31. ^c ver. 13. ^d ver. 20. ^e Cp. Ps. 22. 16. ^f ch. 1. 38. ^g 12. 4, 7. ^h Cp. ch. 19. 41. ⁱ ver. 19. ^j See ch. 1. 38. ^k ver. 20. ^l John 1. 1. ^m Luke 24. 30. ⁿ See Matt. 28. 10. ^o Cp. Mark 16. 12. ^p See ch. 14. 12. ^q Matt. 27. 46. ^r Eph. 1. 17. ^s Rev. 8. 3, 12. ^t Cp. 1 Cor. 3. 28. ^u Mark 16. 10. ^v Cp. Matt. 28. 10. ^w Luke 24. 10, 22, 23. ^x Cp. ch. 1. 1. ^y 40. ^z 1 Pet. 1. 8. ^{aa} 3 Cor. 5. 7. ^{ab} Mark 16. 16. ^{ac} 1 Cor. 15. 5. ^{ad} Cp. ver. 30. ^{ae} Luke 24. 33, 34. ^{af} ver. 26. ^{ag} ch. 21. 25. ^{ah} Acts 10. 41. ^{ai} See ch. 7. 13. ^{aj} 1 John 5. 13. ^{ak} See ch. 14. 27. ^{al} See ch. 11. 27. ^{am} See Matt. 14. 33. ^{an} Luke 24. 40. ^{ao} ch. 16. 22. ^{ap} ch. 8. 15, 16. ^{aq} 5. 40. ^{ar} 6. 33. ^{as} 10. 10. ^{at} 1 John 5. 12. ^{au} See Cp. Acts 10. 43. ^{av} 1 Cor. 6. 11. ^{aw} See Acts 2. 6. ^{ax} ver. 14. ^{ay} Cp. Mark 16. 12, 14. ^{az} See ch. 7. 4. ^{ba} ch. 17. 13. ^{bb} Cp. Heb. 8. 1. ^{bc} See ch. 8. 17. ^{bd} ch. 20. 19, 26. ^{be} ch. 12. 30. ^{bf} See Acts 1. 2. ^{bg} ch. 6. 1. ^{bh} Gen. 2. 7. ^{bi} Cp. Acts 2. 4. ^{bj} See ch. 7. 38. ^{bk} See ch. 11. 16. ^{bl} Cp. Matt. 16. 15. ^{bm} 12. 19. ^{bn} 1 Cor. 5. 4, 5. ^{bo} ch. 2. 1. ^{bp} 4. 44. ^{bq} Matt. 4. 21. ^{br} Luke 5. 10. ^{bs} See ch. 11. 16.

into ^{the boat} a ship immediately; and ^{that} night they ^{looked} ^{nothing}. ⁴ But when the morning was now ^{day} ^{come}, Jesus stood on the ^{beach} ^{shore}; but the disciples ^{'knew not that it was Jesus}. ⁵ ^{Jesus} therefore saith unto them, ^{'Children}, have ye ^{ought to eat}? They answered him, No. ⁶ ^{And} he said unto them, Cast the net on the right side of the ^{boat} ^{ship}, and ye shall find. They cast therefore, and now they were not able to draw it for the multitude of fishes. ⁷ That disciple therefore ^{whom} Jesus loved saith unto Peter, It is the Lord. ⁸ Now when Simon Peter heard that it was the Lord, ^{he} girt his ^{fisher's} coat about him (for he was ^{'naked}), and ^{did} ^{cast} himself into the sea. ⁹ But the other disciples came in ^{the} little ^{boat} ^{ship}; (for they were not far from the land, but ^{about} ^{as it were} two hundred cubits off), dragging the net ^{full of} ^{with} fishes. ¹⁰ So when they got out upon the land, they ^{see} ^{saw} ^a fire of coals there, and ^{'fish} laid thereon, and ^{'bread}. ¹¹ Jesus saith unto them, Bring of the fish which ye have now ^{taken}. ¹² Simon Peter therefore went ^{up}, and drew the net to land, full of great fishes, an hundred and fifty and three: and for all there were so many, the net was not rent. ¹³ Jesus saith unto them, ^{'Come} and ^{'break} your fast. And ^{'none} of the disciples durst ^{inquire} ^{ask} of him, Who art thou? knowing that it was the Lord. ¹⁴ Jesus then cometh, and ^{'taketh} the ^{'bread}, and giveth them, and the fish likewise. ¹⁵ This is now the third time that Jesus was manifested to his disciples, after that he was risen from the dead.

¹⁵ So when they had ^{'broken} their fast, dined,

a Cp. Luke 5, 5.
b Cp. Matt. 16, 17.
c Luke 22, 21.
d ch. 1, 43.
e Cp. Matt. 28, 23.
f Mark 14, 28.
g ch. 20, 14.
h Luke 24, 41.
i ch. 10, 11-14.
j Cp. 1st. 40, 11.
k Cp. Luke 5, 4, 6, 7.

i Acts 20, 28 (Gk.).
j 1st. 5, 2.
k Rev. 7, 17 (Gk.).

j See ch. 13, 28.
k Cp. ch. 13, 28.

l ver. 18.
m Cp. ch. 13, 4.
n See ch. 2, 25.

o 1st. Sam. 10, 24.
p 1st. 20, 2.
q Micah 1, 2.

r Cp. Matt. 14, 22.
s ver. 16.
t ch. 6, 22 (mg.).

u Cp. ch. 13, 28.
v ver. 7.

w 1st. Pet. 1, 14.
x ver. 22.
y Matt. 10, 24.

z Cp. ch. 13, 28.
aa ver. 7.
ab Acts 10, 41.

ac ch. 13, 28.
ad ver. 16.
ae Cp. ch. 4, 27.

af ver. 9.
ag Acts 1, 4 (mg.).
ah ver. 1.

ai ch. 20, 19, 28.
aj Matt. 10, 22.
ak 1st. 22.

al 1st. 22.
am 1st. 22.
an James 5, 7.

ao Rev. 2, 25.
ap Cp. ch. 14, 2, 15, 28.
aq Heb. 10, 37.

ar Rev. 2, 5, 16.
as 1st. 11.
at 1st. 16.

au 1st. 22, 7, 12, 20.
av See Matt. 16, 27.

aw ver. 15.
ax Acts 1, 15.
ay 1st. 30.

az 1st. 11.
ba 1st. 17.
bb 1st. 11.
bc 1st. 2, 40.

bd 21, 7, 17.
be 1st. 3, 14.
bf 1st. 3, 5, 10, 41.
bg ver. 12.

Jesus saith to Simon Peter, ^{'Simon}, ^{'son} of ^{'John}, ^{'d} ^{lovest} thou me more than these? He saith unto him, Yea, Lord; thou knowest that I ^{'love} thee. He saith unto him, Feed ^{'my} lambs. ¹⁶ He saith to him again ^{the} second time, Simon, ^{'son} of ^{'John}, ^{'d} ^{lovest} thou me? He saith unto him, Yea, Lord; thou knowest that I ^{'love} thee. He saith unto him, ^{'Tend} ^{'Feed} ^{'my} sheep. ¹⁷ He saith unto him the third time, Simon, ^{'son} of ^{'John}, ^{'d} ^{lovest} thou me? Peter was grieved because he said unto him ^{'the} third time, ^{'Lovest} thou me? And he said unto him, Lord, ^{'thou} knowest all things; thou ^{'knowest} that I ^{'love} thee. Jesus saith unto him, Feed ^{'my} sheep. ¹⁸ Verily, verily, I say unto thee, When thou wast young, ^{'thou} girdedst thyself, and walkedst whither thou wouldest: but when thou shalt be old, thou shalt stretch forth thy hands, and another shall gird thee, and carry thee whither thou wouldest not. ¹⁹ Now this he spake, ^{This} ^{signifying} ^{by what} ^{manner} of death he should glorify God. And when he had spoken this, he saith unto him, ^{'Follow} me. ²⁰ Then Peter, turning about, seeth ^{'the} disciple whom Jesus loved following; ^{'which} also leaned back on his breast at the supper, and said, Lord, ^{who} ^{is} he that betrayeth thee? ²¹ Peter therefore seeing him saith to Jesus, Lord, ^{'and} what shall this man do? ²² Jesus saith unto him, If I will that he tarry ^{'till} ^{'I} come, what ^{is} ^{that} to thee? ^{'follow} thou me. ²³ This ^{Then} saying therefore went forth among ^{'the} brethren, that that disciple should not die: yet Jesus said

¹¹ 1 Gr. a fire of charcoal.
¹² margin.

¹³ Or, a fish
¹⁴ Love in these places represents two different Greek words.

¹⁵ Or, a loaf

¹⁶ Or, aboard

¹⁷ Or, loaf

¹⁸ Or, perquisite

¹⁹ Or, Joannes. See Gr. and this

not unto him, ^{that he should} ^{He shall} not die; but, If I will that he tarry till I come, what *is that* to thee?

²⁴ This is the disciple ^b which beareth witness ^{testifeth} of these things, and wrote these things: and ^a we know ^{that his} ^{witness} ^{testimony} is true.

a ch. 20. 30.

b See ch. 15. 27.
c Cp. Amos 7. 10.
d 1 John 3. 2. 14.
e 5. 15, 18—20.
f Cp. ch. 19. 35.
g 3 John 12.

²⁵ And ^a there are also many other things which Jesus did, the ^{which} ^{which,} if they should be written every one, I suppose that ^c even the world itself ^{would} ^{could} not contain the books that should be written. Amen.

THE ACTS

OF THE APOSTLES.

¹ THE ¹ former treatise have I made, O ^a Theophilus, concerning ^{of} all that Jesus began ^a both to do and ^{to} teach, ² until the day in which ^{he} was received up, after that he ^a had given commandments ^{through the Holy Ghost} unto the apostles whom he had chosen: ³ to whom ^{he also} ^{he} shewed himself alive after his passion by many infallible proofs, ^{being seen} ^{by them} by the space of ^{forty} days, and speaking of the things ^{concerning} ^{pertain} to the kingdom of God: ⁴ and, ^{as} ^{being} assembled together with them, ^{he} charged them not to depart from Jerusalem, but ^{to} wait for the promise of the Father, which, ^{said} ^{he} ^{ye} have heard from me: ⁵ for ^{John} ^{indeed} ^{truly} baptized with water; but ye shall be baptized ^{with} the Holy Ghost ^a not many days hence.

⁶ They therefore, when they were come together, they asked of him, saying, Lord, ^{wilt} thou at this time ^a restore ^{again} the kingdom to Israel? ⁷ And he said unto them, ^c It is not for you to know the ^e times or the seasons, which

a Luke 1. 2.
b ch. 4. 35.
c Luke 24. 46.
d 1 Thess. 1. 7, 8.
e Cp. ch. 10. 38.
f Luke 4. 14.
g ver. 8.
h Luke 24. 19.
i Cp. ver. 22.
j See Luke 24. 48.
k See Mark 16. 19.
l ch. 2. 32.
m (mg.) & 13. 31.
n Cp. 1 Cor. 13. 12.
o Cp. ch. 10. 42 & Matt. 28. 19, 20.
p Mark 16. 15 & Luke 24. 47 & John 20. 21.
q Cp. ch. 10. 38 & Luke 4. 12.
r John 20. 22.
s ch. 8. 1, 14.
t Cp. Matt. 10. 5.
u ch. 13. 47.
v Cp. Mark 16. 15 & Col. 1. 23.
w ch. 10. 46.
x 13. 31.
y Matt. 28. 17.
z Mark 16. 14.
aa Luke 24. 34.
ab 36—51. John 20. 19—29.
ac 1 Cor. 15. 5—7.
ad ver. 2.
ae See 1 Thess. 4. 17.
af ch. 10. 41.
ag (for mg.).
ah Luke 24. 48.
ai (for mg.).
aj John 21. 13.
ak (for mg.).
al Cp. Luke 24. 4.
am Josh. 5. 12.
an Dan. 9. 21.
ao 10. 5.
ap 12. 6, 7.
aq Zech. 1. 8—11.
ar Matt. 28.
as Mark 16. 5.
at John 20. 12.
au See Matt. 3. 11.
av See Luke 17. 20.
aw Cp. Matt. 24. 36 & Mark 13. 32.

the Father hath ^a set within his own authority. ^b But ye shall receive ^{power}. ⁸ But ye shall receive ^{power}, ^{when} after that the Holy Ghost is come upon you: and ^{ye} shall be ^{my} ^{witnesses} ^{witnesses} unto me both in Jerusalem, and in all Judaea, and in ¹ Samaria, and ² unto the uttermost part of the earth. ⁹ And when he had ^{said} these things, while they were looking, ^{he} ^{he} was taken up; and ^a a cloud received him out of their sight. ¹⁰ And while they were looking ^{steadfastly} ^{into} toward heaven as he ^{went} ^{up}, behold, ² two ^{men} stood by them in ^{white} apparel; ¹¹ which also said, ^c Ye men of Galilee, why stand ye looking ^{into} ^{heaven}? this ^{same} Jesus, which ^{was} ^{received} ^{up} from you into heaven, ^{shall} ^{so} come in like manner as ye ^{beheld} ^{him} going into heaven.

¹² Then ¹ returned they unto Jerusalem from the mount called Olivet, which is ^{nigh} ^{unto} ^{Jerusalem}, ^a sabbath day's journey ^{off}. ¹³ And when they were come in, they went up into ^{an} ^{upper} ^{chamber}, ^{room}, where they were abiding; ^d both ^{Peter} ^{Peter}, and John, and James, and Andrew,

R.V.
Or, in

¹ Gr. first.

² Or, Holy Spirit: and so throughout this book.

³ Gr. presented.

⁴ Or, eating with them

⁵ Or, appointed by A.V.

⁶ Or, eating together with them.

⁷ Or, the power of the Holy Ghost coming upon you.

Philip and Thomas, Bartholomew and Matthew, James the son of Alphaeus, and Simon the Zealot, and Judas the brother of James. 14 These all continued with one accord in stedfastly in prayer, with the women, and Mary the mother of Jesus, and with his brethren.

15 And in these days Peter stood up in the midst of the brethren, and said (and there was a multitude of names gathered together, about a hundred and twenty), 16 Brethren,

"It was needful that the scripture should be fulfilled, which the Holy Ghost spake before by the mouth of David by the mouth of David spake before concerning Judas, who was guide to them that took Jesus. 17 For

he was numbered among us, and received his portion in this ministry. 18 (Now this man obtained a field with the reward of his iniquity;

and falling headlong, he burst asunder in the midst, and all his bowels gushed out. 19 And it became known unto all the dwellers at Jerusalem; insomuch that as their language that field was called Akeldama, that is to say, The field of blood.) 20 For it is written in the book of Psalms, "Let his habitation be made desolate,

And let no man dwell therein: and, "His office let another take. 21 Of the men therefore which have accompanied with us all the time that the Lord Jesus went in and went out among us, 22 beginning from the baptism of John, unto that same day that he was received up from us, must one be become a witness with us of his resurrection. 23 And they put forward two, Joseph called Barsabbas, who was surnamed Justus, and Matthias. 24 And

they prayed, and said, Thou Lord, which knowest the hearts of all men, shew of these two the one whom thou hast chosen, that he may take the part of this ministry and apostleship, from which Judas fell away; that he might go to his own place. 28 And they gave lots for them; and the lot fell upon Matthias; and he was numbered with the eleven apostles. 1 And when the day of Pentecost was now come, they were all together in one place. 2 And suddenly there came from heaven a sound as of a rushing of a mighty wind, and it filled all the house where they were sitting. 3 And there appeared unto them tongues as of fire, and it sat upon each one of them. 4 And they were all filled with the Holy Spirit, and began to speak with other tongues, as the Spirit gave them utterance. 5 Now there were dwelling at Jerusalem Jews, devout men, from out of every nation under heaven. 6 And when this sound was heard, the multitude came together, and were confounded, because that every man heard them speaking in his own language. 7 And they were all amazed and marvelled, saying one to another, Behold, are not all these which speak Galileans? 8 And how hear we every man in our own language, wherein we were born? 9 Parthians, and Medes, and Elamites, and the dwellers in Mesopotamia, and in Judea, and Cappadocia, in Pontus, and Asia, 10 In Phrygia and Pamphylia, in Egypt, and in the parts of Libya about Cyrene, and sojourners from Rome, both Jews and proselytes, 11 Cretans and

a ch. 6. 5
b 18. 5
c See
1 Sam. 16. 7
d Rom. 8. 27.
e Cp. ch. 21.
20.
d ch. 2. 46
e 4. 24 & 5. 12
f 15. 25.
Rom. 15. 6.
g ch. 2. 43
h 6. 4.
i Rom. 12. 12.
j Col. 4. 2.
k Cp. Eph. 6. 18.
l See ver. 17.
m Rom. 1. 4.
n 1 Cor. 9. 2.
o Gal. 2. 8.
p Luke 8. 2.
q See
Matt. 12. 46.
r See
John 21. 23.
s Rev. 3. 4
(for mg.)
t 11. 13 (mg.
for mg.)
u ch. 20. 16.
v 1 Cor. 16. 8.
w Cp. Lev. 23. 15.
x Luke 24. 44.
y Cp. Luke 22. 27.
z Cp. 1 Kin. 19. 11
a Job 38. 1.
b Ezek. 1. 4.
c Matt. 23. 47.
d Mark 14. 48.
e Luke 22. 47.
f John 18. 3.
g Cp. ch. 4. 31 & 16. 28.
h John 6. 71 & 13. 21.
i ver. 26.
j ch. 20. 24 & 21. 19.
k Rom. 11. 13.
l 1 Cor. 4. 1.
m Cp. Matt. 27. 5-8.
n Matt. 5. 11.
o Cp. Matt. 28. 14-16.
p ch. 4. 31 & 13. 52.
q ch. 1. 5 & 2. 17 & 9. 17 & 11. 15, 24 & 13. 9, 44.
r See Mark 16. 17.
s Cp. 1 Cor. 12. 10, 11.
t Cp. ch. 21. 40.
u ver. 3.
v Cited from Ps. 95. 25.
w ver. 12.
x Cited from Ps. 100. 5.
y Cp. John 15. 27.
z ch. 1. 11.
a Cp. Matt. 26. 73.
b Num. 27. 17.
c Deut. 31. 2.
d 1 Sam. 18. 13.
e John 10. 9, et.
f ch. 13. 24.
g Mark 1. 1-4.
h 3 Kin. 17. 6.
i Gen. 14. 1.
j Isai. 11. 11.
k Dan. 8. 2.
l ver. 4. 9 & ch. 4. 33.
m Cp. ver. 8 & 1 Pet. 1. 3.
n See Luke 24. 48.
o Cp. ch. 15. 22.
p ver. 28.

"they prayed, and said, Thou Lord, which knowest the hearts of all men, shew of these two the one whom thou hast chosen, that he may take the part of this ministry and apostleship, from which Judas fell away; that he might go to his own place. 28 And they gave lots for them; and the lot fell upon Matthias; and he was numbered with the eleven apostles.

1 And when the day of Pentecost was now come, they were all together in one place. 2 And suddenly there came from heaven a sound as of a rushing of a mighty wind, and it filled all the house where they were sitting. 3 And there appeared unto them tongues as of fire, and it sat upon each one of them. 4 And they were all filled with the Holy Spirit, and began to speak with other tongues, as the Spirit gave them utterance.

5 Now there were dwelling at Jerusalem Jews, devout men, from out of every nation under heaven. 6 And when this sound was heard, the multitude came together, and were confounded, because that every man heard them speaking in his own language. 7 And they were all amazed and marvelled, saying one to another, Behold, are not all these which speak Galileans? 8 And how hear we every man in our own language, wherein we were born? 9 Parthians, and Medes, and Elamites, and the dwellers in Mesopotamia, and in Judea, and Cappadocia, in Pontus, and Asia, 10 In Phrygia and Pamphylia, in Egypt, and in the parts of Libya about Cyrene, and sojourners from Rome, both Jews and proselytes, 11 Cretans and

R.V. 1 Or, brother. See Jude 1.

2 Or, unto

3 Or, with certain women

4 Gr. was being fulfilled.

5 Or, parting among them

6 Or, lot

7 Gr. overbearing.

A.V. * Or, office, or, charge.

† Gr. when this voice was made.

‡ Or, troubled in mind.

Arabians, we do hear them ^{speaking} in our tongues the ^{mighty} wonderful works of God. ¹² And ^{they} were all amazed, and were ^{perplexed} in doubt, saying one to another, What meaneth this? ¹³ But others ^{mocking} said, They are filled with new wine.

¹⁴ But Peter, standing up with the eleven, lifted up his voice, and ^{spoke forth} unto them, ^{saying}, Ye men of Judæa, and all ye that dwell at Jerusalem, be this known unto you, and ^{give ear unto} my words: ¹⁵ For these are not

drunken, as ye suppose; ^{seeing it is but} the third hour of the day: ¹⁶ But this is that which ^{hath been} spoken ^{by} the prophet Joel;

¹⁷ And it shall ^{come to pass} in the last days, saith God, ^{I will pour forth} of my Spirit upon all flesh:

And your sons and ^{your} daughters shall prophesy, And your young men shall see visions, And your old men shall dream dreams:

¹⁸ Yea and on my ^{servants} and on my ^{handmaidens} I will pour out in those days of my Spirit; and ^{they shall prophesy}:

¹⁹ And I will shew wonders in the heaven above, And signs ^{on} the earth beneath; Blood, and fire, and vapour of smoke:

²⁰ The sun shall be turned into darkness,

And the moon into blood, Before ^{the day of the Lord come}, that great and notable day of the Lord come:

²¹ And it shall ^{come to pass}, that ^{whosoever shall call on the name of the Lord shall be saved}.

²² Ye men of Israel, hear these

^a See John 8. 2. ^b ch. 12. 28. Luke 24. 19. ^c ver. 7. ^d 3 Cor. 12. 12. ^e 3 Thess. 2. 4. ^f Cp. Rom. 15. 16. ^g Cp. Matt. 12. 28. ^h Matt. 23. 17. ⁱ Cp. ch. 8. 13 & Matt. 20. 19. ^j See Luke 24. 20. ^k Cp. ch. 17. 32. ^l 1 Cor. 14. 23. ^m Luke 22. 22. ⁿ Cp. ch. 3. 18 & 4. 23. ^o 13. 27. ^p 1 Pet. 1. 2. ^q 1 Pet. 1. 20 & Rev. 13. 8. ^r See ch. 5. 30. ^s 1 Cor. 9. 21 (for mg.). ^t Cp. Rom. 2. 12 (for mg.). ^u 1 ver. 32. ^v ch. 3. 15 & 4. 10 & 10. 40. ^w 13. 30, 33, 34. ^x 17. 31. ^y Rom. 4. 24. ^z 6. 4 & 8. 11 & 10. 9. ^{aa} 1 Cor. 6. 14. ^{ab} 15. 18. ^{ac} 2 Cor. 4. 14. ^{ad} Gal. 1. 1. ^{ae} Eph. 1. 30. ^{af} Col. 2. 12. ^{ag} 1 Thess. 1. 10. ^{ah} Heb. 12. 29. ^{ai} 1 Pet. 1. 31. ^{aj} Cp. Eph. 2. 5. ^{ak} Cp. Luke 24. 5. ^{al} 1 Tim. 10. 18. ^{am} 2 Tim. 1. 10. ^{an} & Heb. 2. 14. ^{ao} & Rev. 1. 17, 18. ^{ap} Cp. 1 Thess. 5. 7. ^{aq} Cited from Ps. 118. 8-11. ^{ar} Cited from Joel 2. 28-32. ^{as} 9 ver. 18, 33. ^{at} Isai. 32. 15. ^{au} & 44. 3. ^{av} Ezek. 36. 27. ^{aw} See Rom. 5. 5. ^{ax} Cp. ch. 10. 45 & Tit. 3. 5. ^{ay} Rom. 4. 18. ^{az} ch. 21. 2. ^{ba} ver. 31. ^{bb} See Matt. 11. 23. ^{bc} ch. 12. 25. ^{bd} See Heb. 7. 28. ^{be} Cp. Luke 2. 35. ^{bf} ch. 11. 28. ^{bg} & 21. 10. ^{bh} 1 Cor. 12. 10. ^{bi} ch. 7. 8, 9. ^{bj} Heb. 7. 4. ^{bk} Cp. ch. 13. 35. ^{bl} 1 Kin. 2. 10. ^{bm} Neh. 3. 16. ^{bn} Cp. 2 Sam. 22. 2. ^{bo} & Matt. 22. 43 & Heb. 11. 32. ^{bp} See Matt. 24. 23. ^{bq} See Luke 1. 32. ^{br} Cp. 1 Thess. 5. 3 & Rev. 16. 14. ^{bs} 1 ver. 27. ^{bt} j ver. 24.

words: Jesus of Nazareth, ^a a man approved of God ^{unto} among you ^b by ^c mighty works and wonders and signs, which ^d God did by him in the midst of you, ^e as ye yourselves know; ^f 23 him, ^g being delivered up by ^h the determinate counsel and ⁱ foreknowledge of God, ^j ye ^k by the hand of ^{lawless} men have taken, and by wicked hands did crucify and ^{slay}: ²⁴ ^l whom God ^m hath raised up, having loosed the ⁿ pangs of death: because ^{it} was not possible that he should be holden of it. ²⁵ For David ^{saith} concerning him,

^o I beheld ^{forever} the Lord always before ^p my face;

For he is on my right hand, that I should not be moved: ²⁶ Therefore ^{my heart was glad}, and ^{my tongue rejoiced};

Moreover ^{my flesh also} shall ^{rest} ^{in hope}:

²⁷ Because thou wilt not leave ^{my soul in} ^{Hades}, ^{hell},

^q Neither wilt thou ^{give thy sufferer} ^{thine} ^r Holy One to ^s see corruption.

²⁸ Thou ^{hast made} known ^{unto} me the ways of life;

Thou shalt make me full of ^{gladness} ^{joy} ^t with thy countenance.

²⁹ Brethren, I may say unto you ^{Men and brethren}, let me ^{freely} ^{freely} speak unto ^{you} ^{of} ^{the patriarch David},

^u that he ^{both died and was} buried, and ^{his tomb} is with us unto this day. ³⁰ ^{Being therefore} ^{Therefore being} a prophet, and knowing that ^v God

had sworn with an oath to him, that of the fruit of his loins, according to the flesh, ^w he would

^x raise up Christ to sit on ^{his throne}; ³¹ he ^{foreseeing this} ^{seeing this before} spake of the resurrection of ^{the} Christ, that

^y neither was he ^{left in} ^{Hades}, nor did his soul ^{was not} ^{see} corruption.

³² This Jesus ^{did} ^{hath} ^{God} ^{raised up},

R.V. ¹ Or, through ² Gr. bondmen. ³ Or, in thy presence

⁴ Gr. bondmaidens. ⁵ Or, one should sit

A.V. ⁶ Or, I may.

of the men ^{came to be} ^{was} about five thousand.

⁵ And it came to pass on the morrow, that their ^{rulers and elders} ^{scribes were gathered together in Jerusalem;} and scribes,

⁶ and ^{Annas the high priest} ^{was there} and ^{Caiaphas}, and John, and Alexander, and as many as were of the kindred of the high priest.

⁷ And when they had set them in the midst, they ^{inquired,} ^{asked,} ^{By what power, or} ⁱⁿ ^{what name,} have ye done this? ⁸ Then Peter, ^{filled with the Holy Ghost,} said unto them, Ye rulers of the people, and ^{elders of Israel,} ⁹ if we this day ^{are} ^{examined} ^{concerning} of the good deed done to ^{an} ^{impotent} man, ¹ by what means ^{this man is} ^{made whole;} ¹⁰ be it known unto you all, and to all the people of Israel, that ⁱⁿ ^{the} name of Jesus Christ of Nazareth, whom ye crucified, ^{whom} God raised from the dead, ^{even} ⁱⁿ ^{by} ^{him} doth this man stand here before you whole. ¹¹ ^{This} ^{is} the stone which was ^{set} ^{at} ^{nought} of you ^{the} builders, which ^{was} ^{made} ^{is} ^{become} ⁱⁿ the head of the corner. ¹² ^{Neither} ^{is} ^{there} ^{salvation} ⁱⁿ ^{any} ^{other} ^{for} ^{there} ^{is} ^{there} ^{any} ^{other} ^{name} ^{under} ^{heaven,} ^{that} ^{is} ^{given} ^{among} ^{men,} wherein ^{we} ^{must} ^{be} ^{saved.}

¹³ ^{Now} when they ^{beheld} ^{saw} the boldness of Peter and John, and ^{had} ^{perceived} that they were unlearned and ignorant men, they marvelled; and they took knowledge of them, that they had been with Jesus. ¹⁴ And ^{seeing} ^{beholding} the man which was healed ^{standing} with them, ^{they} could say nothing against it. ¹⁵ But when they had commanded them to go aside out of the council, they conferred among themselves, ¹⁶ saying, ^{What} shall we do to

a ver. 21.
ch. 3. 9, 10.

b Luke 3. 2.
John 18. 13, 24.
c See
Matt. 26. 3.
d ch. 5. 26.
40.

e Cp. Matt.
21. 28.
f Cp. ver. 10.

g See
Matt. 10. 20.
h ch. 5. 29.

i ch. 3. 7, 8.
j Cp. Amos
3. 9
k John 18. 27
l 1 Cor. 9. 16.
m ch. 22. 18.
1 John 1. 1, 3.

n ch. 3. 6.
o ch. 5. 13.
28.
p Cp. Matt. 21.
26, 46
q Mark 11. 22
r Luke 20. 6.
s 22. 2.
t See
ch. 2. 24.
u ch. 3. 7, 8.
v See
Pa. 118. 22.
w Mark 9. 13.
Luke 23. 11.
x Cp. 1 Tim.
2. 5.

y ch. 13. 36
z 28. 28.
John 4. 22.
Heb. 2. 3.
Jude 3.
1 Cp. Gal.
1. 7.

a ch. 10. 43.
Luke 24. 47.
John 20. 31.
b See
ch. 1. 14.
c Ex. 20. 11.
2 Chr. 2. 13.
Neh. 8. 6.
Pa. 102. 25
d 124. 8
e 134. 3.
f 143. 6.
g Cp. John
7. 15.

h Cited from
Pa. 2. 1, 2.
i ch. 3. 11.
j Cp. Luke
21. 15.

k ver. 5.
l Cp. John
11. 47.
m 12. 19.
n d ch. 10. 38.
Luke 4. 18.
Heb. 1. 9.
o 1. Dan. 9. 24
& Rev. 11. 16.

these men? for that indeed ^a notable ^{miracle} hath been ^{wrought} ^{done by} through them, ^{is} manifest to all ^{them} that dwell in Jerusalem; and we cannot deny it. ¹⁷ But that it spread no further among the people, let us ^{straitly} threaten them, ^{that} they speak henceforth to no man in this name. ¹⁸ And they called them, and ^{charged} ^{commanded} them not to speak at all nor teach in the name of Jesus. ¹⁹ But Peter and John answered and said unto them, ^{Whether} it be right in the sight of God to hearken unto you ^{rather} ^{more} than unto God, judge ye: ²⁰ for ^{we} cannot but speak the things which ^{we} ^{have} ^{seen} ^{and} heard. ²¹ And they, when they had further threatened them, ^{they} let them go, finding nothing how they might punish them, ^{because} of the people; for all men glorified God ^{for} that which was done. ²² For the man was ^{more} ^{than} ^{above} forty years old, on whom this ^{miracle} of healing was wrought ^{shewed}.

²³ And being let go, they ^{came} ^{went} to their own company, and reported all that the chief priests and the elders had said unto them. ²⁴ And ^{they,} when they heard it, ^{they} lifted up their voice to God ^{with} one accord, and said, ^O ^{Lord,} ^{thou} that didst make the heaven ^{and} ^{the} earth, ^{and} ^{the} sea, and all that in them is: ²⁵ ^{who} by the Holy Ghost, ^{by} the mouth of ^{our} ^{father} ^{thy} ^{servant} David ^{thy} ^{servant} hast said,

^{Why} did the ^{Gentiles} ^{heathen} rage,
And the ^{people} ^{heathen} ^{people} ^{imagine} vain things?

²⁶ The kings of the earth ^{set} ^{themselves} ⁱⁿ ^{array,}

And ^{the} ^{rulers} were gathered ^{together,} ^{together}

Against the Lord, and against his ^{Anointed:} ^{Christ.}

R.V. 1 Or, in whom 2 Or, asked 3 Or, this name did make 7 The Greek text in this clause is somewhat uncertain.

4 Gr. sign. 5 Or, Master 6 Or, thou art he that 7 Or, meditate 8 Gr. Christ.

27 ^{for} of a truth ^{in this city} against
thy ^{holy} ^{Servant} ^{child} Jesus, ^{whom}
thou ^{didst} ^{anoint} ^{both} ^{Herod} ^{and}
^{hast} ^{anointed} ^{Pontius} ^{Pilate}, ^{with} ^{the} ^{Gentiles}
and ^{the} ^{peoples} ^{of} ^{Israel}, ^{and} ^{the} ^{Gentiles}
gathered together, ²⁸ ^{For} ^{to}
whatsoever thy hand and ^{thy}
counsel ^{foreordained} ^{to} ^{come} ^{to} ^{pass}
^{determined} ^{before} ^{to} ^{be} ^{done}.
29 And now, Lord, ^{look} ^{upon} ^{their}
threatenings: and grant unto
thy ^{servants} ^{to} ^{speak} ^{thy} ^{word} ^{with} ^{all}
thy ^{servants}, ^{that} ^{with} ^{all} ^{boldness} ^{they} ^{may}
^{boldness}, ³⁰ ^{while} ^{thou} ^{stretchest}
speak thy word, ^{By} ^{stretching}
forth ^{thy} ^{hand} ^{to} ^{heal}; and
that signs and wonders may be
done ^{through} ^{the} ^{name} ^{of} ^{thy}
^{holy} ^{Servant} ^{child} Jesus. ³¹ ^{And} ^{when}
they had prayed, ^{the} ^{place} ^{was}
shaken ^{wherein} ^{they} ^{were} ^{gathered}
together; and ^{they} ^{were} ^{all}
filled with the Holy Ghost, and
^{they} ^{spake} ^{the} ^{word} ^{of} ^{God}
with boldness.

32 And the multitude of them
that believed were of ^{one} ^{heart}
and of ^{one} ^{soul}: ^{and} ^{not} ^{one} ^{of} ^{them} ^{said}
that ^{ought} ^{of} ^{the} ^{things} ^{which} ^{they} ^{ought}
possessed was his own; but ^{they}
had all things common. ³³ ^{And}
with great ^{power} ^{gave} ^{the}
apostles ^{their} ^{witness} ^{of} ^{the} ^{re-}
surrection of the Lord Jesus²:
and ^{great} ^{grace} ^{was} ^{upon} ^{them}
all. ³⁴ ^{For} ^{neither} ^{was} ^{there} ^{among}
them ^{any} ^{that} ^{lacked} ^{for} ^{as}
many as were possessors of lands
or houses sold them, and brought
the prices of the things that were
sold, ³⁵ ^{and} ^{laid} ^{them} ^{down} ^{at}
the apostles' feet: and ^{distribu-}
tion was made unto ^{each} ^{every} ^{man}
according as ^{any} ^{one} ^{had} ^{need}.

36 And ^{Joseph}, ^{who} ^{by} ^{the}
apostles was surnamed Barnabas
(which is, being interpreted, ^{son}
of ^{exhortation}); ^a ^{Levite}, ^a ^{man} ^{of}
the ^{son} ^{of} ^{consolation}); ^a ^{Levite}, ^{and} ^{of} ^{the}
Cyprus by race, ³⁷ ^{having} ^a ^{field}, ^{sold}
it, and brought the money, and
^{laid} ^{it} ^{at} ^{the} ^{apostles'} ^{feet}.

¹ But a certain man named
5 Ananias, with Sapphira his
wife, sold a possession, ² and
^{kept} ^{back} ^{part} ^{of} ^{the} ^{price}, his
wife also being privy to it, and
brought a certain part, and ^{laid}
it at the apostles' feet. ³ But
Peter said, Ananias, why hath
^{Satan} ^{filled} ^{thy} ^{heart} ^{to} ^{lie}
^{to} ^{the} ^{Holy} ^{Ghost}, and ^{to} ^{keep}
^{back} ^{part} ^{of} ^{the} ^{price} ^{of} ^{the}
land? ⁴ Whiles it remained,
did it not remain ^{thine} ^{own}? and after
it was sold, was it not in ^{thy} ^{own}
power? How is it that thou hast ^{con-}
ceived this thing in ^{thy} ^{heart}?
thou hast not lied unto men,
but ^{unto} ^{God}. ⁵ And Ananias
hearing these words ^{fell} ^{down},
and gave up the ghost: and
^{great} ^{fear} ^{came} ^{upon} ^{all} ^{them} ^{that}
heard ^{these} ^{things}. ⁶ And the ^{young}
men ^{arose} ^{and} ^{wrapped} ^{him} ^{round}, and
they ^{carried} ^{him} ^{out}, and buried
him.

⁷ And it was about the space
of three hours after, when his
wife, not knowing what was done,
came in. ⁸ And Peter answered
unto her, Tell me whether ye
sold the land for so ^{much}. And
she said, Yea, for so much. ⁹ But
Peter ^{said} ^{unto} ^{her}, How is it
that ye have agreed together ^{to}
tempt ^{the} ^{Spirit} ^{of} ^{the} ^{Lord}?
behold, the feet of them which
have buried thy husband are at
the door, and ^{they} ^{shall} ^{carry} ^{thee}
out. ¹⁰ ^{And} ^{she} ^{fell} ^{down} ^{immediately}
at his feet, and ^{gave} ^{up} ^{the} ^{ghost}
ghost: and the young men came
in, and found her dead, and ^{they} ^{carried}
her ^{out} ^{and} ^{buried} ^{her} ^{by} ^{her} ^{hus-}
band. ¹¹ And ^{great} ^{fear} ^{came}
upon ^{the} ^{whole} ^{church}, and upon
all ^{that} ^{heard} ^{these} ^{things}.

¹² And ^{by} ^{the} ^{hands} ^{of} ^{the}
apostles were many signs and

R.V. ¹ Gr. bondservants.
Gr. younger.

² Some ancient authorities add Christ.

³ Or, consolation

⁴ Or, deceives

A.V. ⁵ Or, to deceive, var. B.

wonders wrought among the people; and they were all with one accord in Solomon's porch. ¹³ But And of the rest durst no man join himself to them: howbeit the people magnified them; ¹⁴ and believers were the more added to the Lord, multitudes both of men and women; ¹⁵ Inasmuch that they even carried out the sick into the streets, and laid them on beds and couches, that as Peter came by, at the least his shadow might overshadow some one of them. ¹⁶ And There also came together the multitude from out of the cities round about unto Jerusalem, bringing sick folks, and them which were vexed with unclean spirits: and they were healed every one.

¹⁷ But Then the high priest rose up, and all they that were with him (which is the sect of the Sadducees), and they were filled with jealousy, ¹⁸ and laid their hands on the apostles, and put them in public ward. ¹⁹ But the angel of the Lord by night opened the prison doors, and brought them out, and said, ²⁰ Go ye, and stand and speak in the temple to the people all the words of this life. ²¹ And when they heard that, they entered into the temple early in the morning, and taught. But the high priest came, and they that were with him, and called the council together, and all the senate of the children of Israel, and sent to the prison-house to have them brought. ²² But the officers that came when the officers came, and found them not in the prison; and they returned, and told, ²³ saying, The prison-house we found shut with all safety, and the keepers standing without before the doors: but when we had opened, we found no man within.

a ver. 26.
See ch. 4. 1.
b See ch. 1. 14.
c ch. 8. 11.
John 10. 23.
d ver. 26.
ch. 2. 47.
e 4. 31.
f Cp. ch. 3. 1, 2.
g ver. 21.
h Cp. ch. 19. 12.
i Mark 3. 35, 36.
j ver. 34.
k Cp. 9 Kin. 4. 29.
l Matt. 14. 36.
m ver. 13.
See ch. 4. 21.
n Mark 16. 17, 18.
o ch. 4. 18.
p ch. 2. 23.
q 3. 15.
r 4. 10.
s 7. 52.
t Matt. 27. 26.
u See Matt. 22. 23.
v ch. 13. 45.
James 3. 14.
w Cp. ch. 7. 9.
x 17. 5.
y Cp. ch. 4. 19, 20.
z See Luke 21. 12.
aa See ch. 3. 12.
ab See ch. 3. 26.
ac See ch. 2. 24.
ad See ch. 12. 10.
ae 16. 24.
af See ch. 10. 38.
ag Gal. 3. 13.
ah See Luke 24. 30.
ai See ch. 13. 23.
aj 1 Pet. 2. 24.
ak See ch. 2. 33.
al See ch. 3. 15.
am See Luke 2. 11.
an See Luke 24. 47.
ao See Luke 5. 32.
ap See ch. 11. 18.
aq 2 Tim. 2. 26.
ar Cp. Rom. 2. 4.
as See Op. John 4. 33, 38.
at Phil. 2. 16.
au Cp. ch. 13. 46.
av 22. 4.
aw 28. 28.
ax f ch. 3. 15.
ay 11. 18.
az g See Luke 24. 48.
ba ver. 25, 42.
bb Cp. (John 8. 2).
bc Cp. ch. 15. 3.
bd John 15. 26.
be Heb. 2. 4.
bf 1 John 5. 7.
bg See ch. 2. 4.
bh ch. 7. 54.
bi Cp. ch. 2. 37.
bj Judith 4. 8.
bk n ch. 22. 3.
bl See Luke 5. 17.

²⁴ Now when the high priest and the captain of the temple and the chief priests heard these things, they were much perplexed concerning them, whereunto this would grow. ²⁵ And there came one and told them, saying, Behold, the men whom ye put in the prison are in the temple standing and teaching the people. ²⁶ Then went the captain with the officers, and brought them without violence: for they feared the people, lest they should have been stoned. ²⁷ And when they had brought them, they set them before the council. And the high priest asked them, ²⁸ saying, We straitly charged you not to teach in this name: and behold, ye have filled Jerusalem with your teaching, and intend to bring this man's blood upon us. ²⁹ But Peter and the other apostles answered and said, We must obey God rather than men. ³⁰ The God of our fathers raised up Jesus, whom ye slew, hanging him on a tree. ³¹ Him did God exalt with his right hand to be a Prince and a Saviour, for to give repentance to Israel, and remission of sins. ³² And we are his witnesses of these things; and so is also the Holy Ghost, whom God hath given to them that obey him.

³³ But they, when they heard this, were cut to the heart, and were minded to slay them. ³⁴ But there stood up one in the council, a Pharisee, named Gamaliel, a doctor of the law, had in honour of the people, and commanded to put the men forth a little space. ³⁵ And he said unto them, Ye men of Israel, take heed to yourselves as touching these men, what ye are about to do as touching these men.

R.V. ¹ Or, and there were the more added to them, believing on the Lord in Him.

Gr. sayings.

² Some ancient authorities read and God hath given the Holy Ghost to them that obey Him.

A.V. ³ Or, in every street.

⁴ Or, every.

36 For ^{before} these days rose up Theudas, ^{giving himself out to be} ^{boasting himself} somebody; to whom a number of men, about four hundred, joined themselves: who was slain; and all, as many as ^{obeyed him}, were ^{dispersed, and} ^{came brought} to nought. **37** After this man rose up Judas of Galilee in the days of ^{the enrolment, and} ^{taxing} ^{some of the} ^{much} people after him: he also perished; and all, ^{as many as obeyed him}, were ^{scattered abroad} ^{dispersed}. **38** And now I say unto you, Refrain from these men, and let them alone: for ^{if} this counsel or this work be of men, it will ^{be} ^{overthrown} ^{come to nought}: **39** but ^{if} it ^{is} ^{be} of God, ye ^{will not be able to} ^{cannot} overthrow ^{it}; ^{lest} haply ye be found even to ^{be fighting} ^{fight} against God. **40** And to him they agreed: and ^{when} they had called the apostles unto them, ^{they beat them and charged} ^{apostles, and beaten them}, they commanded that they should not speak in the name of Jesus, and let them go. **41** They ^{And} ^{therefore} ^{they} departed from the presence of the council, ^{rejoicing} that they were counted worthy ^{to suffer} ^{dishonour} ^{for} ^{the Name} ^{shame} ^{his name}. **42** And every day, ^{in the temple} ^{at home,} ^{in every house,} they ceased not to teach and to ^{preach} ^{Jesus as the} Christ.

6 ^{Now in these days,} ^{And those} ^{the number of the disciples} ^{was multiplying,} ^{there arose a} ^{was multiplying,} ^{there arose a} murmuring of ^{the} ^{Grecian Jews} ^{Grecians} against the Hebrews, because their widows were neglected in ^{the daily} ^{ministration}. **2** And ^{Then} the twelve called the multitude of the disciples unto them, and said, It is not ^{fit} ^{reason} that we should ^{forsake} ^{leave} the word of God, and ^{serve} ^{tables}. **3** ^{Look ye out} ^{Wherefore,} ^{therefore, brethren, from} ^{brethren, look ye out} ^{among you} ^{seven men} ^{of} ^{good} ^{honest} ^{report,} ^{full}

of the ^{Spirit and of} ^{Holy Ghost and} wisdom, whom we may appoint over this business. **4** But ^{we will} ^{continue} ^{steadfastly in} ^{continually to} ^{prayer, and} ^{in the} ^{ministry of the word}. **5** And the saying pleased the whole multitude: and they chose Stephen, ^{a man full of faith} and ^{of the Holy Spirit,} and Philip, and Prochorus, and Nicanor, and Timon, and Parmenas, and Nicolas ^{a proselyte} of Antioch: ^{whom they set} ^{before the apostles}: and ^{when} they had prayed, ^{they laid their} ^{hands on them}.

7 And ^{the word of God} increased; and the number of the disciples multiplied in Jerusalem ^{exceedingly} ^{greatly}; and a great company of the priests ^{were} ^{obedient to} ^{the faith}.

8 And Stephen, full of ^{grace} ^{faith} and ^{power,} wrought ^{did} great wonders and ^{signs} ^{miracles} among the people.

9 But ^{Then} there arose certain of them that were of the synagogue ^{called} ^{the synagogue, which is} ^{the synagogue of the Libertines,} and of the Cyrenians, and of the Alexandrians, and of them of Cilicia and of Asia, disputing with Stephen. **10** And ^{they were} ^{not able to} ^{withstand} ^{resist} the wisdom and the ^{Spirit} ^{spirit} by which he spake.

11 Then ^{they} ^{suborned} ^{men,} which said, We have heard him speak blasphemous words against Moses, and ^{against} ^{God}. **12** And they stirred up the people, and the elders, and the scribes, and came upon him, and ^{seized} ^{caught} him, and brought him ^{into} ^{the council}, and ^{set up} ^{false witnesses,} which said, This man ceaseth not to speak ^{blasphemous} ^{words} against ^{this} ^{holy place,} and the law: **14** for we have heard him say, that this Jesus of Nazareth

R.V. ¹ Gr. *Hellenists*.
look ye out from among you.

² Gr. *pleasing*.

³ Or, *minister to tables*

⁴ Some ancient authorities read *But, brethren,*

A.V. ⁵ Or, *believed*.

"shall destroy this place, and shall ^achange ^ethe ^fcustoms which Moses delivered unto us. ¹⁵ And all that sat in the council, ^gfastening their eyes on him, ^hsaw his face ⁱas it had been the face of an angel.

¹ And the high priest said, ^jThen said the high priest, **7** these things so? ^kAnd he said,

^lBrethren, and fathers, ^mharken; ⁿMen, brethren, ^oand fathers, ^pharken; ^qThe God ^rof glory appeared unto our father Abraham, when he was in Mesopotamia, ^s"before he dwelt in ^tHaran, ^uand said unto him, ^v"Get thee out of thy land, ^wand from thy kindred, and come into the land which I shall shew thee. ^x"Then came he out of the land of the Chaldeans, and dwelt in ^yHaran ^zCharran: and from thence, ^{aa}"when his father was dead, ^{ab}"^{God} removed him into this land, wherein ye now dwell: ^{ac}and he gave him none inheritance in it, no, not so much as to set his foot on: ^{ad}and yet he promised ^{ae}that he would give it to him ^{af}in a possession, and to his seed after him, ^{ag}"when ^{ah}as yet he had no child. ^{ai}And God spake on this wise, ^{aj}That ^{ak}'his seed should ^{al}'sojourn in a strange land; and that they should bring them into bondage, and entreat them ^{am}evil ^{an}'four hundred years. ^{ao}And the nation to ^{ap}which ^{aq}whom they shall be in bondage ^{ar}'will I judge, said God: and after that shall they come forth, ^{as}"and serve me in this place. ^{at}And ^{au}'he gave him the covenant of circumcision: and ^{av}'so Abraham begat Isaac, and ^{aw}'circumcised him the eighth day; and ^{ax}'Isaac begat Jacob, and ^{ay}'Jacob begat the twelve patriarchs. ^{az}And the patriarchs, ^{ba}'moved with jealousy against Joseph, ^{bb}envy, sold

^r Gen. 21. 2-4. ^s See Luke 1. 69. ^t Gen. 25. 35. ^u 1 Kin. 4. 30. ^v Cp. Isa. 11. 11. ^w Cp. Luke 24. 19.

^a Cp. Dan. 9. 26. ^b Matt. 23. 61. ^c Gen. 37. 35. ^d 45. 4. ^e Ps. 105. 17. ^f Gen. 39. ^g Cp. Matt. 5. 17. ^h e ch. 15. 1. ⁱ 21. 21. ^j Gen. 41. 37-40. ^k Cp. Judg. 13. 6. ^l Eccles. 3. 1. ^m Gen. 41. ⁿ 41. 45. & 42. ^o Ps. 105. 12. ^p Gen. 41. ^q 54. 55 & 42. 5. ^r Ps. 105. 18. ^s e ch. 22. 1. ^t Cp. Gen. 15. 7. ^u Josh. 24. 3. ^v Neh. 9. 7. ^w Ps. 25. 3. ^x Cp. 1 Cor. 2. 8. ^y James 2. 1. ^z Gen. 42. 1-3.

^a Gen. 11. 31. ^b Judith 5. 6, 7. ^c Gen. 43. ^d 2-15. ^e Cited from Gen. 12. 1, 2. ^f Gen. 43. ^g 1-4. ^h Gen. 45. 15. ⁱ Gen. 45. 9. ^j 10, 27. ^k Cp. Gen. 46. 28, 27. ^l Ex. 1. 5. ^m Deut. 10. 22. ⁿ Gen. 11. 32. ^o Gen. 46. 5. ^p Ps. 105. 23. ^q Gen. 12. ^r 4. ^s Gen. 49. 33. ^t Ex. 1. 6. ^u Gen. 50. 25. ^v Ex. 13. 19. ^w Josh. 24. 32. ^x Cp. Gen. 23. 16 with Gen. 33. 19. ^y Josh. 24. 32. ^z Ex. 12. 7. ^a 15. 15 & 15. 18 & 17. 8. ^b 48. 4. ^c Heb. 11. 8, 9. ^d ver. 5-7. ^e Gen. 15. 3. ^f 18. 10. ^g e ch. 13. 17. ^h Ex. 1. 7, 12. ⁱ Ps. 105. 24. ^j Cited from Gen. 15. 23, 24. ^k Cp. Ex. 2. 22 & Heb. 11. 8. ^l A Cited from Ex. 1. 8. ^m Ex. 1. 9, 10. ⁿ Ps. 105. 30. ^o Jer. 17. ^p See Ex. 12. 40. ^q Ex. 1. 16-18, 24. ^r Cp. Jer. 25. 12 & 50. 60. ^s m Ex. 2. 2. ^t Heb. 11. 23. ^u Cp. Ex. 3. 12. ^v 10. ^w Jonah 3. 3. ^x (& mg. for mg.). ^y Cp. 2 Cor. 10. 4 (for mg.). ^z Gen. 17. 9-12. ^a Ex. 2. 3-10.

^a Gen. 29. 31-35 & 30. 5-24 & 35. 15, 23-26. ^b Gen. 37. 11.

^csold him into Egypt: ^dand ^eGod was with him, ^fand delivered him out of all his afflictions, and ^g'gave him favour and wisdom ^hbefore ⁱin the sight of Pharaoh king of Egypt; and ^j'he made him governor over Egypt and all his house. ^kNow ^l'there came a famine ^mover all the land of Egypt and ⁿChanaan, and great affliction: and our fathers found no sustenance. ^oBut when Jacob heard that there was corn in Egypt, he sent ^pforth ^qour fathers the first time. ^rAnd ^s'at the second time ^t'Joseph was made known to his brethren; and ^u'Joseph's race became manifest ^vkindred was made known unto Pharaoh. ^wAnd ^x'Joseph sent, and called ^yto him ^zThen sent Joseph, ^aJacob his father, and all his kindred, ^b'threescore and fifteen souls. ^cAnd ^d'Jacob went down into Egypt; and ^e'he died, ^fhimself, ^g'and our fathers; ^hand ⁱ'they were carried ^junto Shechem, ^kinto Sychem, and laid in the tomb ^lsepulchre that ^m'Abraham bought for a price in silver ⁿfor a sum of money ^oHamor in Shechem. ^pEmmor the father of Sychem. ^qBut ^r'as when the time of the promise drew nigh, which God ^svouchsafed unto ^thad sworn to Abraham, ^u'the people grew and multiplied in Egypt, ^vuntil ^wthere arose another king over Egypt, ^xwhich knew not Joseph. ^y'The same dealt subtly with our ^zrace, ^akindred, and evil entreated our fathers, ^b'that ^c'they should cast out their ^dbabes ^eyoung children. ^fto the end they might not ^g'live. ^hAt ⁱwhich season ^jtime Moses was born, and was ^k'exceeding fair; and he was ^lnourished ^mup in his father's house ⁿfather's house: ^oand ^p'when he was cast out, Pharaoh's daughter took him up, and nourished him for her own son. ^qAnd Moses ^r'was instructed in ^s'all the wisdom ^tlearned ^uof the Egyptians; and ^vhe was ^w'mighty in his words and ^xworks. ^yBut ^zAnd in deeds. ^a3 And 1.

^r Gen. 21. 2-4. ^s See Luke 1. 69. ^t Gen. 25. 35. ^u 1 Kin. 4. 30. ^v Cp. Isa. 11. 11. ^w Cp. Luke 24. 19.

R.V. ¹ Gr. Emmor.

² Or, he

A.V. ³ Or, rises.

⁴ Gr. he preserved alive.

⁵ Or, fair to God.

⁶ Or, fair unto God

when he was ^{well-nigh} ^{full} forty years old, it came into his heart ^ato visit his brethren the children of Israel. ²⁴ And seeing one of ^{them} suffer wrong, he defended him, and avenged him that was oppressed, ^{smiting} the Egyptian: ²⁵ ^{and} ^{for} he supposed ^{that his} his brethren would ^{brethren} have understood how that God by his hand ^{was giving them} ¹ deliverance; but they understood not. ²⁶ And the ^{day following he appeared} ^{next day he shewed himself} unto them as they strove, and would have set them at one again, saying, ^{Sirs, ye are brethren; why do ye wrong one to another?} ²⁷ But he that did his neighbour wrong thrust him away, saying, "Who made thee a ruler and a judge over us? ²⁸ Wouldst thou kill me, as thou ^{killedst} the Egyptian yesterday? ²⁹ And Moses fled at this saying, and ^{became a sojourner} was a stranger in the land of ^{Midian} ^{Madian}, where he begat two sons. ³⁰ And when forty years were ^{fulfilled}, ^{an angel} ^{expired, there} appeared to him ^{in the wilderness} of mount ^{Sina} ^{Sinai} an angel of the Lord in a flame of fire in a bush. ³¹ And ^{when} ^{When} Moses saw it, he wondered at the sight: and as he drew near to ^{behold, there came a} ^{behold} ⁴ the voice of the Lord, ³² ^{Saying,} "I am the God of thy fathers, the God of Abraham, and the God of Isaac, and the God of Jacob. ^{And} ^{Then} Moses trembled, and durst not behold. ³³ And the Lord said unto ^{him}, ^{Loose the} ^{Then said the Lord to} shoes from thy feet: for the place ^{whereon} ^{where} thou standest is holy ground. ³⁴ ^{I have} ^{surely} ^{seen, I have} seen the affliction of my people which is in Egypt, and ^I have heard their groaning, and ^I am come down to deliver ^{them} ^{and} ^{now} come, I will send thee into Egypt. ³⁵ This Moses whom they refused, ^{saying, Who made thee a ruler and a judge?} ^{him} the

hath ^{same did} ^{God} ^{send} ^{to be} ^{both} a ruler and a ^{deliverer} ^{with} ^{the hand of} the angel which appeared to him in the bush. ³⁶ ^{This man led them} ^{forth, having wrought} ^{out, after that he had shewed} ^{wonders} and signs ^{in the land of} ^{Egypt, and} ^{in the Red sea, and} ^{in the wilderness} ⁴⁰ forty years. ³⁷ This is that Moses, which said unto the children of Israel, ^{A prophet shall} ^{the Lord your} ^{God raise} up unto you ^{from among} ^{your brethren,} ^{like unto} ^{me; him shall ye hear.} ³⁸ This is ^{he} ^{that was in the} ^{church in the wilderness with} ^{the angel which spake to him} ^{in the mount} ^{Sinai}, ^{and with our fathers:} ^{who received} ^{the living} ^{oracles to give unto us:} ³⁹ to whom our fathers would not be obedient, ^{but thrust him from} ^{them, and} ^{turned back in their hearts} ^{into Egypt,} ⁴⁰ saying unto Aaron, ^{Make us gods} ^{which shall} ^{go before} us: for as for this Moses, which led us forth ^{out of the land of Egypt,} we wot not what is become of him. ⁴¹ And ^{they made a calf} ^{in those days, and} ^{brought a} ^{sacrifice} unto the idol, and ^{rejoiced in} ^{the works of their own hands.} ⁴² But ^{God turned, and} ^{gave} them up to ^{serve} ^{worship} the host of heaven; as it is written in the book of the prophets, ^{Did ye offer unto me} ^{slain beasts and sacrifices} ^{Forty} ^{by the space of forty years in the wilderness, O house of Israel?} ⁴³ And ye took up the tabernacle of ^{Moloch,} ^{And the star of} ^{your god} ^{Rephan,} ^{The figures which ye made to worship him:} ^{And I will carry you away} ^{beyond Babylon.} ⁴⁴ Our fathers had ^{the tabernacle of} ^{the testimony in the wilderness,} ^{even as he} ^{appointed who spake} ^{had appointed, speaking}

R.V. ¹ Or, salvation. ² Gr. redeemer. ³ Or, as he raised up me. ⁴ Or, congregation.
A.V. ⁵ Or, Now. ⁶ Or, as myself. ⁷ Or, who spake.

⁹ But there was a certain man, ^{Simon by name, called Simon,} which before-time in the same city ^{used} sorcery, and ^{amazed} bewitched the people of Samaria, ^{giving out} that himself was some great one:

¹⁰ to whom they all gave heed, from the least to the greatest, saying, ^{This man is that power of God which is called Great.} ¹¹ And they

^{gave heed to him, because that of long time he had bewitched them with his sorceries.} ¹² But when they believed Philip preaching good tidings ^{concerning the kingdom of God, and the name of Jesus Christ,} they were baptized, both men and women.

¹³ And ^{Simon also himself believed.} ^{Then being baptized, he continued with Philip; and beholding signs and great miracles wrought, he was amazed.} ^{miracles and signs which were done.}

¹⁴ Now when the apostles which were at Jerusalem heard that Samaria had received the word of God, they sent unto them Peter and John: ¹⁵ who, when they were come down, prayed for them, that they might receive the Holy Ghost: ¹⁶ for as yet he was fallen upon none of them: only they had been baptized into the name of the Lord Jesus.

¹⁷ Then laid they their hands on them, and they received the Holy Ghost. ¹⁸ Now when Simon saw that through the laying on of the apostles' hands the Holy Ghost was given, he offered them money,

¹⁹ saying, Give me also this power, that on whomsoever I lay my hands, he may receive the Holy Ghost. ²⁰ But Peter said unto him, Thy silver perish with thee, because thou hast thought,

that thou shalt obtain the gift of God with money. ²¹ Thou hast

neither part nor lot in this

matter: for thy heart is not

right in the sight of God.

²² Repent therefore of this thy wickedness,

and pray the Lord, if perhaps the thought of thy heart shall be forgiven thee.

²³ For I see peroxide that thou art in the gall of bitterness, and in the bond of iniquity.

²⁴ And Simon answered and said, Pray ye for me to the Lord, that none of these things which ye have spoken come upon me.

²⁵ They therefore, when they had testified and spoken the word of the Lord, returned to Jerusalem, and preached the gospel in many villages of the Samaritans.

²⁶ But an angel of the Lord spake unto Philip, saying, Arise, and go toward the south unto the way that goeth down from Jerusalem unto Gaza: the same is desert.

²⁷ And he arose and went: and behold, a man of Ethiopia, an eunuch of great authority under Candace, queen of the Ethiopians, who had the charge of all her treasure, who had come to Jerusalem for to worship; and he was returning, and sitting in his chariot, and was reading the prophet Isaiah.

²⁸ Then the Spirit said unto Philip, Go near, and join thyself to this chariot.

²⁹ And Philip ran thither to him, and heard him reading Isaiah the prophet, and said, Understandest thou what thou readest?

³⁰ And he said, How can I, except some one shall guide me? And he besought Philip that he would come up and sit with him.

³¹ Now the place of the scripture which he was reading was this,

He was led as a sheep to the slaughter;

And ^{as like} a lamb ^{before his shearer is dumb, shearer,} before his shearer is dumb before his
 So ^{he openeth} he not his mouth :
 33 In his ^{humiliation} his judgment
 was taken away :
 His generation who shall declare ?
 And who shall declare his generation ?
 For his life is taken from the earth.

34 And the eunuch answered Philip, and said, I pray thee, of whom speaketh the prophet this ? of himself, or of some other man ? 35 And Philip opened his mouth, and ^{beginning from this began at the same} scripture, and ^{preached} unto him Jesus. 36 And as they went on ^{their} way, they came unto a certain ^{water:} and the eunuch ^{said, Behold,} here is water ; 'what doth hinder me to be baptized ?'

37 And Philip said, If thou believest with all thine heart, thou mayest. And he answered and said, I believe that Jesus Christ is the Son of God. 38 And he commanded the chariot to stand still : and they ^{both went down} into the water, both Philip and the eunuch ; and he baptized him. 39 And when they ^{came} up out of the water, 'the Spirit of the Lord 'caught away Philip ; and the eunuch saw him no more : and that for and he went on his way rejoicing. 40 But Philip was found at Azotus : and passing through he preached the gospel to all the cities, till he came to Caesarea.

1 But And Saul, ^{yet} 'breathing out threatenings and slaughter against the disciples of the Lord, went unto 'the high priest, ² and asked desired of him letters to Damascus 'unto the synagogues, that if he found any ^{that were of 'the} Way, whether they were men or women, he might bring them bound unto Jerusalem. 3 'And as he journeyed, it came to pass that he drew nigh unto near Damascus : and sud-

denly there ^{shone} round about him a light ^{out of} heaven : 4 and he fell ^{upon} the earth, and heard a voice saying unto him, Saul, Saul, why persecutest thou 'me ? 5 And he said, Who art thou, Lord ? And ^{the} Lord said, I am Jesus ^bwhom thou persecutest :

it is hard for thee to kick against the pricks. 6 And he trembling and astonished said, Lord,

what wilt thou have me to do ? And the Lord said unto him, Arise, and ^{enter} into the city, and it shall be told thee 'what thou must do. 7 And 'the men ^{that} which journeyed with him stood speechless, ^{hearing} the voice, but ^{beholding} seeing no man.

8 And Saul arose from the earth ; and when his eyes were opened, 'he saw nothing ; and they led him by the hand, and brought him into Damascus. 9 And he was three days without sight, and did neither eat nor drink.

10 Now there was a certain disciple at Damascus, named 'Ananias ; and the Lord said unto him in a vision, Ananias. And he said, 'Behold, I am here, Lord. 11 And the Lord said unto him, Arise, and go ^{into} the street which is called Straight, and inquire in the house of Judas for one ^{named} called Saul, a man 'of Tarsus : for behold, he prayeth : 12 and he hath seen in a vision a man named Ananias coming in, and 'laying his hands on him, that he might receive his sight. 13 But Ananias answered, Lord, I have heard from many of this man, 'how much evil he did ^{hath done} to 'thy 'saints at Jerusalem : 14 and here he hath authority from 'the chief priests to bind all that 'call upon thy name. 15 But the Lord said unto him, Go thy way : for 'he is 'a 'chosen vessel unto

a Cp. Phil. 2. 8.
 b Cp. Isai. 63. 9
 & Zech. 2. 8

c Cp. Esak. 9. 32
 & Gal. 1. 1.
 d Luke 24. 27.
 Cp. ch. 17. 3.
 & 18. 28.
 e ver. 16.
 Cp. 1 Cor. 9. 16.
 f Cp. Dan. 10. 7.
 g See ch. 5. 42.
 h Cp. ch. 22. 9, with John 12. 28.
 i ch. 10. 47.
 j Cp. ch. 22. 11.
 k ch. 22. 12.
 l 1 Kin. 18. 12.
 m 2 Kin. 2. 16.
 Esak. 9. 12, 14
 & 8. 3
 & 11. 1, 34
 & 43. 5.
 n Gen. 22. 1.
 Isai. 6. 8.
 o See 3 Cor. 12. 2.
 p ch. 21. 39
 & 22. 8.
 q ver. 13, 21.
 See ch. 8. 3.
 r Cp. Pa. 27. 12.
 & 2 Mac. 9. 7.
 s ver. 17.
 See Mark 5. 28.
 t ch. 22. 5
 & 25. 10.
 u ch. 22. 12.
 Cp. Luke 12. 11.
 v ver. 1, 2.
 w ch. 18. 9, 28
 & 24. 14, 32.
 Cp. ch. 16. 17
 & 18. 25, 28
 & 22. 4
 & Isai. 50. 21
 & 35. 6
 & Amos 8. 14.
 w 1 Thos. 3. 12.
 x Thos. 1. 10.
 y Rom. 15. 26, 28, 31.
 z ver. 21.
 a For ver. 3-8, see ch. 22. 6-11.
 b & 26. 12-18.
 Cp. 1 Cor. 15. 6.
 c ch. 22. 16.
 Rom. 10. 13.
 1 Cor. 1. 2.
 Cp. ch. 7. 59
 & 2 Tim. 2. 22.
 d Cp. ch. 12. 2.
 e Rom. 1. 1
 & Gal. 1. 16
 & Eph. 3. 7.
 f Cp. Rom. 9. 22, 23
 & 2 Tim. 2. 20.
 g (for mg.).

R.V. 1 Some ancient authorities insert, wholly or in part, ver. 37 And Philip said, If thou believest with all thy heart, thou mayest. And he answered and said, I believe that Jesus Christ is the Son of God. 2 Or, sound 3 Gr. vessel of election.

A.V. 4 Gr. of the way.

me, to bear my name ^{before} the Gentiles, and ^{kings}, and the children of Israel: ¹⁶ for ^I will shew him how ^{many things} ^{great} he must suffer ^{for my name's sake}.

¹⁷ And ^{Ananias} ^{departed}, and entered into the house; and ^{putting} his hands on him said, Brother Saul, the Lord, ^{even} Jesus, ^{who} that appeared unto thee in the way ^{which} as thou camest, hath sent me, that thou ^{mayest} ^{mightest} receive thy sight, and ^{be} filled with the Holy Ghost. ¹⁸ And ^{straightway} immediately there fell from his eyes as it ^{were} scales: and ^{he} received his sight: and ^{he} arose and was baptized: ¹⁹ and ^{he} took food and meat, ^{and} he was strengthened.

And ^{he} was ^{Then} Saul ^{was} certain days with the disciples which were at Damascus. ²⁰ And ^{straightway} in the synagogues he proclaimed Jesus, ^{that} he is the Son of God. ²¹ And all that heard him were amazed, and ^{said}, Is not this he ^{that} in Jerusalem ^{made} havock of them which called on this name? ^{and} he had come ^{hither} for this intent, that he might bring them bound ^{before} unto the chief priests: ²² But Saul ^{increased} the more in strength, and ^{con-} founded the Jews which dwelt at Damascus, proving ^{that} this is ^{the} Christ.

²³ And ^{when} after that many days were fulfilled, the Jews took counsel together to kill him: ²⁴ but their ^{plot} became known to Saul. And ^{they} watched the gates ^{also} day and night ^{that they might} kill him: ²⁵ but his disciples took him by night, and ^{let} him down ^{through} the wall, lowering him in a basket.

²⁶ And ^{when} ^{Saul} he came to Jerusalem, he assayed to join himself to the disciples: ^{and} they were all afraid of him, ^{not} believing that he was a dis-

^a Rom. 1. 5
(Gal. 1. 13
& 15. 16
Gal. 1. 16
& 2. 3, 7-9
Eph. 3. 7, 8
1 Tim. 2. 7
3 Tim. 4. 17
1 ch. 4. 36
c ch. 25. 22

²³ & 26. 1, 32
3 Tim. 4. 16
d Cp. Gal. 1. 18, 19
e ch. 20. 28
& 21. 4, 11
1 Thess. 3. 2
f ver. 6
Cp. ch. 14. 22
& 2 Cor. 8. 4, 5
& 11. 22-28
g ver. 3-6
h See
ch. 5. 41
i ch. 22.
12-14
j ver. 19, 20, 22
k See
ch. 29.
l ver. 12
m ch. 1. 21
n See
ch. 6. 1
o See
ch. 2. 4
p Cp. ch. 22.
18
q See
John 21. 23
r ch. 22. 18
s Cp. ch. 11.
36
t Gal. 1. 21
u ch. 22. 16
v Cp. ver. 8
w Cp. ch. 8. 1
& 16. 5
x ch. 25. 20
y Cp. Neh.
5. 2
z Cp. ver. 22
a ver. 35, 42
b Cp. ch. 8.
26
c ver. 13, 14
d Gal. 1. 13
e 1 Mac. 11.
34
f See
1 Tim. 1. 12
g ch. 18. 28
h Cp. ch. 3. 6
i Cp. ver. 30
j Cp. ver. 31
k See
Cp. Gal. 1.
17, 18
l 1 Chr. 8. 16
& 27. 23
m of 8. 2. 1
n Isai. 53. 9, cf.
1 ch. 11. 21
o 2 Cor. 3. 16
p See
Josh. 19. 46
q ch. 20. 3, 19
& 23. 30
r Cp. ch. 23. 12
& 25. 8
s 2 Cor. 11.
32
t 1 Tim. 2.
10
u Cp. Rom. 12. 3
& 2 Cor. 9. 8
& Eph. 2. 10
& Tit. 2. 1, 6
v 2 Cor. 11.
35
w Cp. Josh. 2. 15
& 1 Sam. 16. 12
x ch. 22.
17-20
y 26. 20
z ver. 36
a ch. 1. 13
& 20. 8

ciple. ²⁷ But ^{Barnabas} took him, and ^{brought} him to the apostles, and declared unto them ^{how} he had seen the Lord in the way, and that he had spoken to him, and ^{how} at Damascus he had ^{boldly} ^{boldly} preached in the name of Jesus. ²⁸ And he was with them ^{coming} in and going out at Jerusalem. ²⁹ And he spake ^{boldly} in the name of the Lord: and he spake and disputed against ^{the} Grecian Jews; but ^{they} went about to kill him. ³⁰ And ^{when} ^{the} brethren knew it, they brought him down to Cæsarea, and sent him forth ^{to} Tarsus.

³¹ So ^{the} church ^{through-} out all Judæa and Galilee and Samaria had peace, being ^{edified}; and ^{walking} in the fear of the Holy Ghost, ^{was} multiplied.

³² And it came to pass, ^{as} Peter ^{went} throughout all ^{parts}, ^{as} he came down also to the saints which dwelt at Lydda. ³³ And there he found a certain man named Æneas, which had kept his bed eight ^{years}; for he was palsied. ³⁴ And Peter said unto him, Æneas, ^{Jesus} Christ ^{healeth} thee: arise, and make thy bed. And ^{he} arose immediately. ³⁵ And all that dwelt at Lydda and in ^{Sharon} saw him, and ^{they} turned to the Lord.

³⁶ Now there was at ^{Joppa} a certain disciple named Tabitha, which by interpretation is called ^{Dorcas}: this woman was full of ^{good} works and almsdeeds which she did. ³⁷ And it came to pass in those days, that she fell sick, and died: ^{and} when they had ^{washed} her, they laid her in ^{an} upper chamber. ³⁸ And ^{as} Lydda was nigh ^{unto} Joppa, ^{and} the disciples had heard that

R.V. 1 Gr. Hellenista.

2 Gr. builded up.

3 Or, by

4 That is, Gassile.

A.V. 5 Or, Doe, or, Bee.

Peter was there, they sent two men unto him, intreating him, ¹Delay not, two men, desiring him that he would not ²delay to come on unto us. ³And Peter arose and went with them. And when he was come, they brought him into 'the upper chamber: and all the widows stood by him weeping, and shewing the coats and garments which Dorcas made, while she was with them. ⁴⁰But Peter ¹put them all forth, and ²kneeled down, and prayed; and turning ³him to the body, ⁴he said, Tabitha, arise. And she opened her eyes; and when she saw Peter, she sat up. ⁴¹And he gave her his hand, and raised her up; and when he had called the saints and widows, ⁵he presented her alive. ⁴²And it became known throughout all Joppa; and ⁶many believed on in the Lord. ⁴³And it came to pass, that he ⁷abode tarried many days in Joppa ⁸with one Simon a tanner.

IO man in ¹Cæsarea, Cornelius by name, a centurion of ²the band called the Italian ³band, ⁴a devout man, and ⁵one that feared God with all his house, ⁶who gave much alms to the people, and prayed to God alway. ⁷He saw in a vision openly, as it were evidently, ⁸about the ninth hour of the day, ⁹an angel of God coming in unto him, and saying unto him, Cornelius. ⁴And he, fastening his eyes upon him, and being affrighted, said, What is it, Lord? And he said unto him, Thy prayers and thine alms ⁵are gone come up ⁶for a memorial before God. ⁵And now send men to Joppa, and ⁷fetch call for one Simon, who is surnamed Peter: ⁸he lodgeth ⁹with one Simon a tanner, whose house is by the sea side: ⁷And when the angel ⁸spake unto him, Cornelius departed, he called two of

a Luke 18.
12 (mg.).
Rom. 14. 4
(mg.).
1 Pet. 2. 18
(mg.).
b Num. 22.
16
(Heb. & Gk.).

c ver. 27.

d For ver.
9-31, see
ch. 11. 5-14.
e Cp. 9. Kin.
23, 15.
& Jer. 10. 15
& 32. 39
& Zeph. 1. 5.
See 1 Sam. 9.
25.
f Pa. 55. 17.
g Matt. 9.
25.
h See
ch. 7. 60.
i Cp. Mark
5. 41.
& John 11. 43.
j ch. 22. 17.
k See
John 1. 51.

l Cp. John
11. 45
& 12. 11.

m ch. 10. 6.
n Ezek. 4.
14.
Dan. 1. 8.
Tobit 1. 10, 11.
2 Mac. 7. 1.
o ver. 28.
p Lev. 11.
2-47
& 20. 25.
Deut. 14.
4-30.

q Matt. 27.
27.
Mark 15. 16.
John 18. 2, 12.
r Rom. 14.
2. 14, 20.
1 Tim. 4. 4.
Tit. 1. 15.
Cp. Matt. 15.
11.
& Mark 7. 18.
19.
& 1 Cor. 10. 25.
ch. 18. 18, 26.
t ver. 17, 19.
u See
ch. 8. 1.
v ver. 3.
w See
ch. 8. 26.
x ver. 7, 8.
y Rev. 8. 4.
Cp. Pa. 141. 5.
& Dan. 10. 12.
z Matt. 26.
13.
Mark 14. 9.
Cp. ver. 31.
& Tobit 12. 12.
& Heb. 8. 10.
a See
ch. 8. 26.
b ch. 9. 43.
c Cp. ch. 15.
7-9.

his ¹household-servants, and a devout household servant, and a devout soldier of them that waited on him continually; ²and ³having when he had rehearsed all ⁴these things unto them, he sent them to Joppa.

⁹Now on the morrow, as they were on their journey, and drew nigh unto the city, ²Peter went up ³upon the housetop to pray. About ⁴the sixth hour: ⁵and he became very hungry, and ⁶desired to eat: but while they made ready, he fell into ⁷a trance; ⁸and he beheld ⁹the heaven opened, and a certain vessel ¹⁰descending, as it had been a great sheet, let down by the four corners upon the earth: ¹²wherein were all manner of fourfooted beasts and creeping things of the earth, and wild beasts, and creeping things, and fowls of the heaven. ¹³And there came a voice to him, Rise, Peter; ¹⁴kill, and eat. ¹⁴But Peter said, Not so, Lord; ¹⁵for I have never eaten anything that is ¹⁶common and ¹⁷unclean. ¹⁵And ¹⁸a voice came unto him again the second time, ¹⁹What God hath cleansed, ²⁰make not thou common. ¹⁶And this was done thrice: and ²¹straightway the vessel was received up ²²again into heaven.

¹⁷Now while Peter ¹⁸was much perplexed in himself what ¹⁹the vision which he had seen ²⁰might mean, behold, ²¹the men that were sent by Cornelius, having made inquiry for Simon's house, and stood before the gate, ¹⁸and called, and asked whether Simon, which was surnamed Peter, were lodging there. ¹⁹And while Peter thought on ²⁰the vision, ²¹the Spirit said unto him, Behold, three men seek thee. ²⁰But arise, ²¹and get thee down, and ²²go with them, doubting nothing: for I have sent them. ²¹And Peter went down to the men, which were sent unto him from Cornelius: and

said, Behold, I am he whom ye seek: what is the cause wherefore ye are come? ²² And they said, Cornelius the centurion, a righteous man and ^{one} that feareth God, and ^{well reported of by} all the nation of the Jews, was warned of God by an holy angel to send for thee into his house, and ^{to} hear words from thee. ²³ So he called them in, and lodged them.

And on the morrow he arose and went forth with them, and ^{certain} of the brethren from Joppa accompanied him. ²⁴ And on the morrow after they entered into Cæsarea. And Cornelius was waiting for them, having called together his kinsmen and his near friends.

²⁵ And when it came to pass that Peter entered, Cornelius met him, and ^{fell} down at his feet, and worshipped him.

²⁶ But Peter raised him up, saying, Stand up; I myself also am a man. ²⁷ And as he talked with him, he went in, and found many that were come together.

And he said unto them, Ye yourselves know how that it is an unlawful thing for a man that is a Jew ^{to} join himself to keep company, or come unto one of another nation; and yet unto me hath God shewed but God hath shewed me that I should not call any man common or unclean: ²⁹ wherefore I came also I came without gainsaying, when I was sent for: I ask therefore with what intent ye have sent for me? ³⁰ And Cornelius said, Four days ago, until this hour, I was keeping until this hour; and at the ninth hour I prayed in my house, and, behold, a man stood before me in bright apparel, ³¹ and said, Cornelius, thy prayer is heard, and thine alms are had in remembrance in the sight of God. ³² Send therefore to Joppa, and call unto thee Simon, who is surnamed Peter; he lodgeth in whose surname is

o ch. 3. 13, 34. Luke 24. 27.

a See ver. 2.
b See Mark 6. 28.
c ch. 11. 14.
d ver. 46.
e Cp. ch. 11. 13.
f Cp. ver. 35 & ch. 15. 19.
g Deut. 1. 17 & Rom. 8. 29.
h See Deut. 10. 17.
i Prov. 24. 24.
j James 2. 1, 2.
k Cp. Jude 14.
l John 21. 22.
m Isai. 54. 5.
n ch. 13. 24.
o Ps. 107. 30 & 147. 18, 19.
p Isai. 52. 7.
q Nah. 1. 15.
r Job. 2. 17.
s See Luke 2. 14.
t Rom. 10. 13.
u Cp. Rev. 17. 14 & 19. 15.
v See ch. 2. 38 & Matt. 23. 15.
w ch. 16. 32.
x Dan. 2. 46.
y See Matt. 8. 2.
z Luke 24. 47.
a Mark 1. 14.
b Rev. 19. 10 & 22. 8, 9.
c Cp. ch. 14. 15.
d Cp. Matt. 3. 16 & John 1. 32, 33.
e See ch. 4. 26.
f Cp. ch. 1. 2 & 2. 22.
g Matt. 12. 29 & Luke 4. 18 & Rom. 1. 4.
h Cp. Luke 3. 18.
i See Matt. 4. 24 & Luke 13. 13.
j Cp. ch. 11. 3 & John 4. 9.
k 18. 23.
l Gal. 2. 12.
m See John 8. 29 & 10. 33.
n Cp. ver. 4. 23 & Luke 24. 43.
o Cp. ver. 33.
p See ver. 14. 15.
q ch. 5. 26.
r See ch. 2. 34.
s See Luke 9. 22.
t ch. 1. 2.
u Cp. John 14. 21, 22.
v ver. 30.
w ver. 9, 23.
x See ch. 3. 1.
y See ch. 1. 4 (mg.).
z Cp. ch. 1. 10.
a See ch. 1. 2 & See ver. 4.
b ch. 17. 31.
c 24. 25.
d John 8. 22, 27.
e Cor. 5. 10.
f See Matt. 16. 27.
g 2 Tim. 4. 1.
h 1 Pet. 4. 6.
i Cp. Rom. 14. 9, 10 & 1 Thes. 4. 15, 17.
j See ch. 26. 22.
k Rom. 8. 21.
l Cp. Jer. 31. 34.
m ch. 2. 36 & 4. 12. John 90. 21. 1 John 2. 12.

the house of ^{one} Simon a tanner, by the sea side: who, when he cometh, shall speak unto thee. ³³ Immediately therefore I sent to thee; and thou hast well done that thou art come. Now therefore we are all here present in the sight of God, to hear all things that have been commanded thee of the Lord. ³⁴ And Peter opened his mouth, and said,

Of a truth I perceive that God is no respecter of persons: ³⁵ but in every nation he that feareth him, and worketh righteousness, is acceptable to him. ³⁶ The word which he sent unto the children of Israel, preaching good tidings of peace by Jesus Christ (he is Lord of all): ³⁷ that saying ye yourselves know, which was published throughout all Judæa, beginning from Galilee, after the baptism which John preached; ³⁸ even Jesus of Nazareth, how that God anointed him with the Holy Ghost and with power: who went about doing good, and healing all that were oppressed of the devil; for God was with him. ³⁹ And we are witnesses of all things which he did both in the country and in Jerusalem; whom also they slew, hanging him on a tree: ⁴⁰ Him God raised up the third day, and gave him to be made manifest openly; ⁴¹ not to all the people, but unto witnesses that were chosen before of God, even to us, who did eat and drink with him after he rose from the dead. ⁴² And he charged us to preach unto the people, and to testify that this is he which is ordained of God to be the Judge of quick and dead. ⁴³ To him bear ye all the prophets witness, that through his name

R.V. 1 Some ancient authorities read *He sent the word unto.* 1 Or, the gospel

2 Or, how unlawful it is for a man &c.

3 Many ancient authorities read

^aevery one that believeth ^{on} in him shall receive ^bremission of sins.

44 While Peter yet spake these words, ^cthe Holy Ghost fell on all them which heard the word.

45 And ^dthey of the circumcision which believed were ^eamazed, as many as came with Peter, because that on the Gentiles also ^fwas poured out ^gthe gift of the Holy Ghost. 46 For they heard them ^hspeak with tongues, and magnify God. Then answered Peter, 47 Can any man forbid ⁱthe water, that these should not be baptized, which have received the Holy Ghost ^kas well as we? 48 And he ^lcommanded them ^mto be baptized in the name of Jesus Christ. ⁿThen prayed they him to tarry certain days.

^oNow And the apostles and II ^pthe brethren that were in Judæa heard that the Gentiles ^qalso had received the word of God. 2 And when Peter was come up to Jerusalem, they ^rthat were of the circumcision contended with him, 3 saying, ^sThou wentest in to men uncircumcised, and didst ^teat with them. 4 But Peter ^ubegan, and rehearsed ^vthe matter ^wexpounded the matter unto them from the beginning, and expounded ^xit by order in order, unto them, saying, 5 I was in the city of Joppa praying: and in a trance I saw a vision, ^ya certain vessel descending, as it ^zwas descending, as it had been a great ^{aa}sheet sheet, let down from heaven by four corners; and it came even ^{ab}unto me: 6 upon the which when I had fastened mine eyes, I considered, and saw ^{ac}the four-footed beasts of the earth, and wild ^{ad}beasts, and creeping things, and fowls of the ^{ae}heaven. 7 And I heard ^{af}also a voice saying unto me, ^{ag}Rise, Arise, Peter; ^{ah}kill and eat. 8 But I said, Not so, Lord: for nothing common or unclean hath ^{ai}at any time

a ch. 11. 17
b 13. 38
c 15. 2
d Rom. 9. 35
e 10. 11
f Gal. 3. 22
g ch. 5. 31
h ch. 11. 15
i 15. 8
j 1 Thess. 1. 5
k See ch. 2. 4
l d ver. 23
m Cp. ch. 11. 2

n See ch. 2. 17.
o See ch. 2. 38.
p See Mark 16. 17.
q ch. 15. 2
r ch. 10. 22
s ch. 8. 38
t ch. 2. 4
u 11. 17
v 15. 8
w 1 Cp. 1 Cor. 1. 14-17.
x ch. 2. 38.
y See ch. 8. 13, 16.
z ch. 10. 22
aa ch. 10. 2
ab 16. 15, 31-34
ac 18. 8
ad John 4. 53.
ae ch. 10. 44
af ver. 29
ag See John 21. 23.
ah ch. 2. 4

i ch. 1. 5
j Cp. ch. 10. 2
k See Matt. 8. 11.
l ch. 10. 45
m Gal. 2. 12
n Col. 4. 11
o Tit. 1. 10
p Cp. Rom. 4. 12
q See ch. 10. 47.
r Gal. 2. 13
s Cp. ch. 10. 38
t See ch. 2. 38.
u Cp. Luke 18. 2
v Eph. 1. 12
w See ch. 10. 43
x Cp. Rom. 8. 30
y ch. 10. 47
z See ch. 5. 38
aa For ver. 10-14, see ch. 10. 8-32
ab ch. 21. 20
ac Cp. ch. 18. 47
ad Matt. 8. 11
ae See ch. 10. 34, 38.
af See ch. 5. 31
ag Cp. 3 Cor. 7. 10
ah ch. 8. 1, 4
ai See John 7. 25
aj ch. 6. 1 (for m.)
ak See ch. 5. 42
al ch. 13. 11
am Luke 1. 68
an Cp. Ps. 80. 17
ao 89. 2

entered into my mouth. 9 But a voice answered ^{the second time out of} me again from heaven, What God hath cleansed, ^{make}that call not thou common. 10 And this was done ^{thrice}three times: and all were drawn up again into heaven. 11 And, behold, ^{forthwith}immediately there were three men ^{stood before}already come unto the house in which we were, having been ^{where I was,}sent from Cæsarea unto me. 12 And the Spirit ^{bade me go with them,}bade me go with them, ^{making no distinction}And ^{nothing doubting}these six brethren ^{also}accompanied me: and we entered into the man's house: 13 and he ^{told}us how he had seen ^{the}an angel ^{standing in his house,}in his house, which stood ^{and saying,}and said unto him, Send men to Joppa, and fetch ^{and call for}Simon, whose surname is Peter; 14 who shall ^{speak unto}thee words, whereby ^{thou}thou shalt be saved, thou and all thy house. 15 And as I began to speak, ^{the}the Holy Ghost fell on them, ^{even as on us at the beginning.}And I remembered I the word of the Lord, how that he said, John indeed baptized with water; but ye shall be baptized ^{with the Holy Ghost}with the Holy Ghost. 17 If then ^{Forasmuch then as}God gave ^{unto}them ^{the like gift as he did}the like gift as he did also unto us, ^{when we believed on the Lord Jesus Christ; what was I,}who were believed on the Lord Jesus Christ; what was I, that I could withstand God? 18 And when they heard these things, they held their peace, and glorified God, saying, Then ^{unto the}hath God Gentiles also bath God ^{also to the Gentiles}granted ^{repentance unto life.}repentance unto life. 19 They therefore that ^{Now they which}were scattered abroad upon the ^{tribulation}tribulation that arose about Stephen travelled as far as ^{Phœnicia, Phenice,}Phœnicia, and Cyprus, and Antioch, ^{speaking}preaching the word to none ^{but unto the Jews only.}save only to Jews. 20 But there were some of them, ^{some of them were}men of Cyprus and Cyrene, ^{which,}when they were come to Antioch, spake unto the ^{Greeks also,}Greeks also, ^{preaching the Lord}preaching the Lord Jesus. 21 And ^{the hand of the}the hand of the

Lord was with them: and a great number ^{that believed} ^{turned unto} the Lord. ²² And the report concerning them came ^{unto} the ears of the church which was in Jerusalem: and they sent forth ^{Barnabas} ^{that he should go} as far as Antioch: ²³ who, when he was come, and had seen ^{the} grace of God, was glad; and he exhorted them all, ^{that} with purpose of heart they would cleave unto the Lord. ²⁴ For he was a good man, and full of the Holy Ghost and of faith: and much people ^{was} added unto the Lord. ²⁵ And ^{he went forth to Tarsus to seek for departed Barnabas to Tarsus, for to seek} Saul: ²⁶ and when he had found him, he brought him unto Antioch. And it came to pass, that even for a whole year they were gathered together ^{assembled themselves} with the church, and taught much people; and that the disciples were called ^{Christians} first in Antioch.

²⁷ Now ^{And} in these days there came down ^{prophets} from Jerusalem unto Antioch. ²⁸ And there stood up one of them named ^{Agabus}, and signified ^{by the Spirit} that there should be ^{a great famine over} all the world: which came to pass in the days of ^{Claudius} ^{Claudius Caesar}. ²⁹ And ^{Then} the disciples, every man according to his ability, determined ^{to} send ^{relief} unto ^{the} brethren ^{that dwell in Judaea}: ³⁰ which also they did, ^{sending and sent} it to ^{the} elders by the ^{hand} of Barnabas and Saul.

¹ Now about that time **I2** Herod the king ^{put} forth his hands ^{to afflict} ^{vex} certain of the church. ² And he killed ^{James} the brother of John ^{with the sword}. ³ And ^{when he saw} ^{that it pleased the Jews}, he proceeded further to take Peter also. ^{And those} ^{Then} were ^{the} the

a ch. 9. 28.

b See Luke 21. 12. c Cp John 19. 28.

d ch. 13. 43

e 14. 26

f Rom. 24. 32.

g 5. 15.

h 2 Cor. 6. 1.

i Eph. 3. 2, 7.

j 1. 6.

k Tit. 2. 11.

l Heb. 12. 15.

m 1 Pet. 5. 12.

n Ch. ch. 4. 33

o 15. 40.

p 2 Cor. 1. 11.

q Eph. 6. 18.

r 3 Tim. 2.

s 10.

t g ch. 6. 5.

u a ch. 21. 33.

v i ch. 5. 14.

w Cp. ver. 26.

x j ch. 9. 30.

y s See ch. 8. 26.

z 1 Luke 2. 9

aa 24. 4.

ab m Cp. 1 Kin.

ac 19. 7.

ad n ch. 16. 26.

ae 1 ch. 28. 28.

af 1 Pet. 4. 16.

ag p Mark 6. 9.

ah

ai q See ch. 18. 1.

aj

ak r ch. 21. 10.

al s See ch. 2. 18

am t 8. 29.

an u Matt. 24. 7.

ao v Pa. 128. 1.

ap w Eph. 18. 2.

aq x Cp. ch. 24.

ar 17

as y Rom. 15. 26.

at z ver. 1.

au y ch. 5. 19

av 16. 26.

aw s ch. 12. 28.

ax a ch. 14. 23

ay b 18. 2, 4, 6

az c 18. 4.

ba d 20. 17.

bb e 21. 18.

bc f 1 Tim. 5. 17.

bd 18.

be g 16. 1, 5.

bf h Jam. 5. 14.

bg i 2 John 1.

bh j John 1.

bi k Cp. Luke 15. 17.

bj l Pa. 84. 7

bk m 61. 11.

bl n Dan. 3. 28

bm o 8. 32.

bn p d Matt. 4. 21

bo q 20. 23.

bp r Pa. 38. 18.

bq 19.

br s 2 Cor. 1. 10.

bs t Heb. 11. 37.

bt u Cp. ch. 24.

bu 27

bv v 25. 2.

bw x a ch. 20. 8.

bx y Ex. 12. 14, 15

by z 28. 18.

days of unleavened bread. ⁴ And when he had ^{taken} ^{apprehended} him, he put him ⁱⁿ prison, and delivered him to four ^{quaternions} of soldiers to guard him; intending after ^{the Passover} ^{Easter} to bring him forth to the people. ⁵ Peter therefore was kept in the prison: but ^{prayer} was made ^{earnestly} ^{of} the church unto God for him. ⁶ And when Herod ^{was about to bring} him forth, the same night Peter was sleeping between two soldiers, ^{bound} with two chains: and ^{guards} ^{the keepers} before the door kept the prison. ⁷ And ^{And} behold, ^{an} angel of the Lord ^{stood by} him, and a light shined in the ^{cell} ^{prison}: and ^{he} smote Peter on the side, and ^{awoke him}, ^{and raised him up}, saying, ^{Rise} ^{Arise} up quickly. And ^{his} chains fell off from his hands. ⁸ And the angel said unto him, Gird thyself, and ^{bind} on thy sandals. And ^{he did so}. And he saith unto him, Cast thy garment about thee, and follow me. ⁹ And he went out, and followed him; and ^{he} wist not that it was true which was done ^{by the} ^{angel}; but ^{thought} he saw a vision. ¹⁰ And ^{When} when they were past the first and the second ward, they came unto the iron gate that leadeth ^{into} ^{unto} the city; ^{which} opened to them of ^{its} ^{own} accord: and they went out, and passed on through one street; and ^{straightway} ^{forthwith} the angel departed from him. ¹¹ And when Peter ^{was} come to himself, he said, Now I know of a ^{truth}, that ^{the} Lord hath sent ^{his} ^{angel}, and hath ^{delivered} me out of the hand of Herod, and from all the expectation of the people of the Jews. ¹² And when he had considered ^{the thing}, he came to

R.V. ¹ Some ancient authorities read that they would cleave unto the purpose of their heart in the Lord.s Gr. the inhabited earth. ⁴ Gr. for ministry.

s Gr. in.

A.V. ⁵ Or, in the church.

t Or, began.

1 Or, instant and earnest prayer was made.

the house of Mary the mother of ^{John} whose surname was Mark; where many were gathered together and were praying. ¹³ And when he as Peter knocked at the door of the gate, ^a ^{maid} came ^{to} answer, named Rhoda. ¹⁴ And when she knew Peter's voice, she opened not the gate ^{for} joy, but ran in, and told ^{that} Peter stood before the gate. ¹⁵ And they said unto her, Thou art mad. But she confidently affirmed that it was even so. ¹⁶ And they said, It is ^{his} angel. ¹⁷ But Peter continued knocking: and when they had opened the door, and saw him, they were astonished. ¹⁸ But he, beckoning unto them with the hand to hold their peace, declared unto them how the Lord had brought him forth out of the prison. And he said, Tell these things unto James, and to the brethren. And he departed, and went into another place. ¹⁹ Now as soon as it was day, there was no small stir among the soldiers, what was become of Peter. ²⁰ And when Herod had sought for him, and found him not, he examined the guards, and commanded that they should be put to death. And he went down from Judæa to Cæsarea, and tarried there. ²¹ Now he and Herod ^{was} highly displeased with them of Tyre and Sidon: and they came with one accord to him, and, having made Blastus the king's chamberlain their friend, they asked for peace, because their country was nourished by the king's country. ²² And upon a set day Herod arrayed himself in royal apparel, and sat upon his throne, and made an oration unto them. ²³ And the people shouted, saying, It is the voice of

a ver. 25. ch. 13. 5, 13 & 15. 27, 30. Col. 4. 10. 2 Tim. 4. 11. Philom. 24. 1 Pet. 5. 13. b Cp. 2 Sam. 24. 16. c 2 Kin. 19. 35. See ch. 8. 24. d Pa. 115. 1. e ver. 5. f Cp. 2 Mac. 9. 9. g John 18. 16, 17. h See ch. 8. 7. i Luke 24. 41. Cp. Gen. 45. 26. j ch. 11. 20, 30. k Matt. 18. 10. See Heb. 1. 14. l ch. 11. 27. m 15. 32. n 19. 6. o 21. 9, 10. Rom. 12. 6, 7. See 1 Cor. 12. 28, 29. p ch. 11. 22-25. q ch. 13. 16 & 19. 32. r 21. 40. s Rom. 16. 31 (7). t See Luke 8. 1. u Cp. ch. 20. 28. v ch. 8. 29. w ch. 15. 13 & 21. 18. x Gal. 1. 19 & 2. 9, 12. y Rom. 1. 1. z Gal. 1. 15. a See John 21. 22. b See ch. 9. 15. c See ch. 6. 6. d ch. 14. 26. e ver. 2. f Cp. ch. 16. 6, 7. g Cp. ch. 18. 27. h ver. 14. i ch. 9. 30. j 14. 1. k 17. 1, 2, 10, 17. l 18. 4, 19. m 19. 8. n Cp. ver. 46. o See Mark 8. 2. p See ch. 12. 12. q Cp. ch. 19. 22. r 2 Mac. 4. 45 (Gk.). s Matt. 23. 14 (Gk.). t Cp. 2 Mac. 10. 30. u ch. 8. 9, 11. v See Matt. 7. 15. w Cp. 1 Kin. 5. 9. x Ezra 3. 7. y ver. 5, 12. z ch. 18. 12. a 19. 35. b See Matt. 27. 19 (for mg.).

a god, and not of a man. ²³ And immediately ^{an} angel of the Lord smote him, because ^{he} gave not God the glory: and ^{he} was eaten of worms, and gave up the ghost.

²⁴ But ^{the} word of God grew and multiplied.

²⁵ And Barnabas and Saul returned ^{from} Jerusalem, when they had fulfilled their ^{ministration}. ²⁶ And they took with them John, whose surname was Mark.

¹ Now there were ⁱⁿ Antioch, in the church that was there, the church that was at Antioch certain prophets and teachers; as

²⁷ Barnabas, and Symeon ^{the} that was called Niger, and ^{Lucius} of Cyrene, and ^{Manassæ} the foster-brother of Herod the tetrarch, and Saul. ²⁸ And as they ministered to the Lord, and fasted, ^{the} Holy Ghost said, Separate me Barnabas and Saul ^{for} the work whereunto I have called them.

²⁹ Then when they had fasted and prayed, and laid their hands on them, ^{they} sent them away.

³⁰ So they, being sent forth by the Holy Ghost, ^{went down to} departed unto Seleucia; and from thence they sailed to Cyprus. ³¹ And when they were at Salamis, they proclaimed the word of God ⁱⁿ the synagogues of the Jews: and they had also John ^{as} to their attendant minister.

³² And when they had gone through the whole island unto Paphos, they found a certain ⁴³ sorcerer, ^a false prophet, a Jew, whose name was ^{Bar-Jesus} Bar-Jesus: ³³ which was with ^{the} the proconsul, deputy

of the country. Sergius Paulus, a man of understanding, ^{The same} called unto him Barnabas and Saul, and sought to hear the word of God. ³⁴ But Elymas the ⁴⁴ sorcerer (for so is his name by interpretation)

R.V. ¹ Gr. led away to death. as in Matt. 2. 1, 7, 14.

² Or, judgement-seat.

³ Many ancient authorities read to Jerusalem.

⁴ Gr. Magnus:

A.V. ⁵ Or, to ask who was there.

⁶ Or, bare an hostile mind, intending war.

⁷ Or, that was over the king's bedchamber.

⁸ Or, charges, ch. 11. 20, 20.

⁹ Or, Herod's foster-brother.

^awithstood them, seeking to turn aside ^bthe proconsul from the faith. ^cBut Saul, who is also called Paul, Then Saul, (who also is called Paul,) ^dfilled with the Holy Ghost, fastened ^ehis eyes on him, ^fand said, O full of all guile and all villany, mischief, thou ^gson of the devil, thou enemy of all righteousness, wilt thou not cease ^hto pervert ⁱthe right ways of the Lord? ^jAnd now, behold, ^kthe hand of the Lord is upon thee, and thou shalt be blind, not seeing the sun ^lfor a season. And immediately there fell on him a mist and a darkness; and he went about seeking ^msome to lead him by the hand. ⁿThen the proconsul, when he saw what was done, believed, being astonished at ^othe teaching of the Lord.

^pNow when Paul and his company ^qset sail from Paphos, and they came to Perga in Pamphylia: and ^rJohn departed from them and returned ^sto Jerusalem. ^tBut they, passing through from Perga, they came to Antioch in Pisidia; and ^uthey went into the synagogue ^von the sabbath day, and sat down. ^wAnd after ^xthe reading of ^ythe law and the prophets ^zthe rulers of the synagogue sent unto them, saying, Ye men and brethren, if ye have any ^{aa}word of exhortation for the people, say on. ^{ab}And Then Paul stood up, and ^{ac}beckoning with ^{ad}his hand said,

Men of Israel, and ^{ae}ye that fear God, ^{af}hearken. ^{ag}The God of this people of Israel ^{ah}chose our fathers, and ^{ai}exalted the people ^{aj}when they sojourned in the land of Egypt, and ^{ak}with a high arm ^{al}led them forth out of Egypt, and brought them out

^a Cp. Ex. 7. 11. ^b Tim. 3. 8. ^c ver. 7, 12. ^d See ch. 7. 38. ^e Cp. Deut. 9. 5-24. ^f ch. 4. 8. ^g See ch. 7. 45. ^h Deut. 7. 1. ⁱ Josh. 14. 1. 3. & 19. 51. ^j Ps. 78. 55. ^k 186. 21, 22. ^l Cp. ch. 18. 26. ^m See Matt. 13. 38. ⁿ Judg. 2. 18. ^o 3. 9. ^p Mic. 3. 9. ^q See ch. 3. 24. ^r Hos. 14. 9. ^s Jer. 2. 15. ^t Cp. ch. 18. 25, 26. ^u 1 Sam. 8. 1. ^v ch. 11. 21. ^w 1 Sam. 5. 6, 7. ^x Ps. 82. 4. ^y Cp. Heb. 10. 31. ^z 1 Pet. 5. 4. ^{aa} 1 Sam. 10. 1. ^{ab} 1 Sam. 9. 1, 2. ^{ac} Luke 4. 12 (as mg. for mg.). ^{ad} 1 Sam. 15. 28, 38. ^{ae} 16. 1. ^{af} Cp. Hos. 12. 11. ^{ag} 1 Sam. 16. 12. ^{ah} 2 Sam. 2. 4 & 5. 3. ^{ai} Cp. ch. 9. 8. ^{aj} 22. 11. ^{ak} Cited from Pa. 89. 20. ^{al} z ch. 7. 46. ^{am} Cited from 1 Sam. 13. 14. ^{an} ver. 38. ^{ao} Cp. ver. 40. ^{ap} ch. 15. 35. ^{aq} See Matt. 1. 1. ^{ar} Ps. 132. 11. ^{as} Cp. ver. 22, 23. ^{at} See Luke 2. 11. ^{au} d ch. 1. 22. ^{av} Matt. 3. 1. ^{aw} ver. 5. ^{ax} 1 Thess. 1. 9 & 2. 1 (for mg.). ^{ay} ch. 10. 4. ^{az} Mark 1. 4. ^{ba} Mark 8. 3. ^{bb} Cp. ch. 2. 38. ^{bc} & Matt. 3. 11. ^{bd} ch. 12. 12. ^{be} John 1. 20. ^{bf} Cp. Matt. 3. 11. ^{bg} & Mark 1. 7. ^{bh} & Luke 3. 16. ^{bi} See ver. 8. ^{bj} & ver. 42, 44. ^{bk} ch. 18. 15. ^{bl} & 17. 3 & 18. 4. ^{bm} ch. 15. 21. ^{bn} See Luke 16. 16. ^{bo} See Mark 5. 22. ^{bp} Heb. 13. 22. ^{bq} ver. 16. ^{br} ch. 10. 36. ^{bs} Cp. Eph. 1. 12. ^{bt} ver. 26. ^{bu} ch. 10. 2, 22. ^{bv} Num. 24. 7. ^{bw} See Luke 24. 30, 35, 37, 44. ^{bx} Ex. 6. 6 & 13. 14, 16. ^{by} d ch. 2. 38 & 3. 14, 15. ^{bz} Luke 22. 23.

of it. ¹⁸ And for about the time of ¹⁹forty years ²⁰suffered he their manners in the wilderness. ²¹ And ²²when he had destroyed ²³seven nations in the land of Canaan, ²⁴he gave them their land for an inheritance, divided ²⁵their land for them by lot. ²⁶ And after that he gave unto them judges about the space of four hundred and fifty years, until ²⁷Samuel the prophet. ²⁸ And afterward ²⁹they asked for a king: and ³⁰God gave unto them Saul ³¹the son of Kish, a man of the tribe of Benjamin, for the space of forty years. ³² And ³³when he had removed him, ³⁴he raised up unto them David to be their king; to whom also he bare witness, and said, ³⁵I have found David the son of Jesse, ³⁶a man after ³⁷mine own heart, ³⁸who shall do all my ³⁹will. ⁴⁰ Of this man's seed hath God ⁴¹according to his promise brought unto Israel ⁴²a Saviour, Jesus: ⁴³when John had first preached ⁴⁴before his ⁴⁵coming ⁴⁶the baptism of repentance to all the people of Israel. ⁴⁷ And as John was fulfilling his course, ⁴⁸he said, ⁴⁹What suppose ye that I am? I am not he. ⁵⁰ But, behold, there cometh one after me, ⁵¹whose shoes of ⁵²whose feet I am not worthy to ⁵³unloose. ⁵⁴ Brethren, children of the stock of Abraham, and ⁵⁵those among you ⁵⁶that fear God, to you is ⁵⁷the word of ⁵⁸this salvation sent forth. ⁵⁹ For they that dwell in Jerusalem, and their rulers, because ⁶⁰they knew him not, nor yet ⁶¹the voices of the prophets which are read every sabbath, they have ⁶²fulfilled them ⁶³in condemning him. ⁶⁴ And ⁶⁵though they found no cause of death in him, ⁶⁶yet ⁶⁷asked they of Pilate that he should release him. ⁶⁸ And ⁶⁹when he had asked them, ⁷⁰they answered him, saying, Release unto us ⁷¹this Barabbas: for we have no king but ⁷²Caesar. ⁷³ Then he delivered him unto them. ⁷⁴ And ⁷⁵when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ⁷⁶ And ⁷⁷when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ⁷⁸ And ⁷⁹when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ⁸⁰ And ⁸¹when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ⁸² And ⁸³when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ⁸⁴ And ⁸⁵when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ⁸⁶ And ⁸⁷when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ⁸⁸ And ⁸⁹when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ⁹⁰ And ⁹¹when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ⁹² And ⁹³when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ⁹⁴ And ⁹⁵when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ⁹⁶ And ⁹⁷when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ⁹⁸ And ⁹⁹when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ¹⁰⁰ And ¹⁰¹when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ¹⁰² And ¹⁰³when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ¹⁰⁴ And ¹⁰⁵when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ¹⁰⁶ And ¹⁰⁷when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ¹⁰⁸ And ¹⁰⁹when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ¹¹⁰ And ¹¹¹when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ¹¹² And ¹¹³when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ¹¹⁴ And ¹¹⁵when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ¹¹⁶ And ¹¹⁷when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ¹¹⁸ And ¹¹⁹when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ¹²⁰ And ¹²¹when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ¹²² And ¹²³when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ¹²⁴ And ¹²⁵when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ¹²⁶ And ¹²⁷when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ¹²⁸ And ¹²⁹when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ¹³⁰ And ¹³¹when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ¹³² And ¹³³when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ¹³⁴ And ¹³⁵when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ¹³⁶ And ¹³⁷when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ¹³⁸ And ¹³⁹when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ¹⁴⁰ And ¹⁴¹when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ¹⁴² And ¹⁴³when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ¹⁴⁴ And ¹⁴⁵when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ¹⁴⁶ And ¹⁴⁷when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ¹⁴⁸ And ¹⁴⁹when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ¹⁵⁰ And ¹⁵¹when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ¹⁵² And ¹⁵³when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ¹⁵⁴ And ¹⁵⁵when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ¹⁵⁶ And ¹⁵⁷when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ¹⁵⁸ And ¹⁵⁹when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ¹⁶⁰ And ¹⁶¹when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ¹⁶² And ¹⁶³when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ¹⁶⁴ And ¹⁶⁵when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ¹⁶⁶ And ¹⁶⁷when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ¹⁶⁸ And ¹⁶⁹when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ¹⁷⁰ And ¹⁷¹when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ¹⁷² And ¹⁷³when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ¹⁷⁴ And ¹⁷⁵when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ¹⁷⁶ And ¹⁷⁷when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ¹⁷⁸ And ¹⁷⁹when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ¹⁸⁰ And ¹⁸¹when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ¹⁸² And ¹⁸³when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ¹⁸⁴ And ¹⁸⁵when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ¹⁸⁶ And ¹⁸⁷when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ¹⁸⁸ And ¹⁸⁹when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ¹⁹⁰ And ¹⁹¹when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ¹⁹² And ¹⁹³when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ¹⁹⁴ And ¹⁹⁵when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ¹⁹⁶ And ¹⁹⁷when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ¹⁹⁸ And ¹⁹⁹when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ²⁰⁰ And ²⁰¹when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ²⁰² And ²⁰³when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ²⁰⁴ And ²⁰⁵when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ²⁰⁶ And ²⁰⁷when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ²⁰⁸ And ²⁰⁹when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ²¹⁰ And ²¹¹when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ²¹² And ²¹³when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ²¹⁴ And ²¹⁵when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ²¹⁶ And ²¹⁷when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ²¹⁸ And ²¹⁹when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ²²⁰ And ²²¹when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ²²² And ²²³when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ²²⁴ And ²²⁵when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ²²⁶ And ²²⁷when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ²²⁸ And ²²⁹when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ²³⁰ And ²³¹when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ²³² And ²³³when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ²³⁴ And ²³⁵when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ²³⁶ And ²³⁷when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ²³⁸ And ²³⁹when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ²⁴⁰ And ²⁴¹when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ²⁴² And ²⁴³when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ²⁴⁴ And ²⁴⁵when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ²⁴⁶ And ²⁴⁷when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ²⁴⁸ And ²⁴⁹when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ²⁵⁰ And ²⁵¹when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ²⁵² And ²⁵³when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ²⁵⁴ And ²⁵⁵when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ²⁵⁶ And ²⁵⁷when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ²⁵⁸ And ²⁵⁹when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ²⁶⁰ And ²⁶¹when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ²⁶² And ²⁶³when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ²⁶⁴ And ²⁶⁵when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ²⁶⁶ And ²⁶⁷when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ²⁶⁸ And ²⁶⁹when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ²⁷⁰ And ²⁷¹when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ²⁷² And ²⁷³when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ²⁷⁴ And ²⁷⁵when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ²⁷⁶ And ²⁷⁷when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ²⁷⁸ And ²⁷⁹when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ²⁸⁰ And ²⁸¹when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ²⁸² And ²⁸³when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ²⁸⁴ And ²⁸⁵when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ²⁸⁶ And ²⁸⁷when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ²⁸⁸ And ²⁸⁹when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ²⁹⁰ And ²⁹¹when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ²⁹² And ²⁹³when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ²⁹⁴ And ²⁹⁵when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ²⁹⁶ And ²⁹⁷when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ²⁹⁸ And ²⁹⁹when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ³⁰⁰ And ³⁰¹when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ³⁰² And ³⁰³when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ³⁰⁴ And ³⁰⁵when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ³⁰⁶ And ³⁰⁷when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ³⁰⁸ And ³⁰⁹when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ³¹⁰ And ³¹¹when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ³¹² And ³¹³when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ³¹⁴ And ³¹⁵when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ³¹⁶ And ³¹⁷when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ³¹⁸ And ³¹⁹when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ³²⁰ And ³²¹when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ³²² And ³²³when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ³²⁴ And ³²⁵when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ³²⁶ And ³²⁷when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ³²⁸ And ³²⁹when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ³³⁰ And ³³¹when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ³³² And ³³³when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ³³⁴ And ³³⁵when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ³³⁶ And ³³⁷when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ³³⁸ And ³³⁹when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ³⁴⁰ And ³⁴¹when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ³⁴² And ³⁴³when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ³⁴⁴ And ³⁴⁵when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ³⁴⁶ And ³⁴⁷when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ³⁴⁸ And ³⁴⁹when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ³⁵⁰ And ³⁵¹when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ³⁵² And ³⁵³when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ³⁵⁴ And ³⁵⁵when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ³⁵⁶ And ³⁵⁷when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ³⁵⁸ And ³⁵⁹when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ³⁶⁰ And ³⁶¹when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ³⁶² And ³⁶³when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ³⁶⁴ And ³⁶⁵when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ³⁶⁶ And ³⁶⁷when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ³⁶⁸ And ³⁶⁹when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ³⁷⁰ And ³⁷¹when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ³⁷² And ³⁷³when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ³⁷⁴ And ³⁷⁵when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ³⁷⁶ And ³⁷⁷when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ³⁷⁸ And ³⁷⁹when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ³⁸⁰ And ³⁸¹when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ³⁸² And ³⁸³when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ³⁸⁴ And ³⁸⁵when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ³⁸⁶ And ³⁸⁷when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ³⁸⁸ And ³⁸⁹when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ³⁹⁰ And ³⁹¹when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ³⁹² And ³⁹³when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ³⁹⁴ And ³⁹⁵when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ³⁹⁶ And ³⁹⁷when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ³⁹⁸ And ³⁹⁹when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ⁴⁰⁰ And ⁴⁰¹when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ⁴⁰² And ⁴⁰³when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ⁴⁰⁴ And ⁴⁰⁵when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ⁴⁰⁶ And ⁴⁰⁷when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ⁴⁰⁸ And ⁴⁰⁹when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ⁴¹⁰ And ⁴¹¹when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ⁴¹² And ⁴¹³when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ⁴¹⁴ And ⁴¹⁵when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ⁴¹⁶ And ⁴¹⁷when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ⁴¹⁸ And ⁴¹⁹when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ⁴²⁰ And ⁴²¹when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ⁴²² And ⁴²³when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ⁴²⁴ And ⁴²⁵when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ⁴²⁶ And ⁴²⁷when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ⁴²⁸ And ⁴²⁹when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ⁴³⁰ And ⁴³¹when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ⁴³² And ⁴³³when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ⁴³⁴ And ⁴³⁵when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ⁴³⁶ And ⁴³⁷when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ⁴³⁸ And ⁴³⁹when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ⁴⁴⁰ And ⁴⁴¹when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ⁴⁴² And ⁴⁴³when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ⁴⁴⁴ And ⁴⁴⁵when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ⁴⁴⁶ And ⁴⁴⁷when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ⁴⁴⁸ And ⁴⁴⁹when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ⁴⁵⁰ And ⁴⁵¹when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ⁴⁵² And ⁴⁵³when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ⁴⁵⁴ And ⁴⁵⁵when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ⁴⁵⁶ And ⁴⁵⁷when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ⁴⁵⁸ And ⁴⁵⁹when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ⁴⁶⁰ And ⁴⁶¹when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ⁴⁶² And ⁴⁶³when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ⁴⁶⁴ And ⁴⁶⁵when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ⁴⁶⁶ And ⁴⁶⁷when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ⁴⁶⁸ And ⁴⁶⁹when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ⁴⁷⁰ And ⁴⁷¹when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ⁴⁷² And ⁴⁷³when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ⁴⁷⁴ And ⁴⁷⁵when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ⁴⁷⁶ And ⁴⁷⁷when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ⁴⁷⁸ And ⁴⁷⁹when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ⁴⁸⁰ And ⁴⁸¹when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ⁴⁸² And ⁴⁸³when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ⁴⁸⁴ And ⁴⁸⁵when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ⁴⁸⁶ And ⁴⁸⁷when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ⁴⁸⁸ And ⁴⁸⁹when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ⁴⁹⁰ And ⁴⁹¹when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ⁴⁹² And ⁴⁹³when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ⁴⁹⁴ And ⁴⁹⁵when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ⁴⁹⁶ And ⁴⁹⁷when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ⁴⁹⁸ And ⁴⁹⁹when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ⁵⁰⁰ And ⁵⁰¹when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ⁵⁰² And ⁵⁰³when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ⁵⁰⁴ And ⁵⁰⁵when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ⁵⁰⁶ And ⁵⁰⁷when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ⁵⁰⁸ And ⁵⁰⁹when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ⁵¹⁰ And ⁵¹¹when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ⁵¹² And ⁵¹³when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ⁵¹⁴ And ⁵¹⁵when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ⁵¹⁶ And ⁵¹⁷when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ⁵¹⁸ And ⁵¹⁹when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ⁵²⁰ And ⁵²¹when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ⁵²² And ⁵²³when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ⁵²⁴ And ⁵²⁵when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ⁵²⁶ And ⁵²⁷when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ⁵²⁸ And ⁵²⁹when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ⁵³⁰ And ⁵³¹when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ⁵³² And ⁵³³when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ⁵³⁴ And ⁵³⁵when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ⁵³⁶ And ⁵³⁷when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ⁵³⁸ And ⁵³⁹when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ⁵⁴⁰ And ⁵⁴¹when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ⁵⁴² And ⁵⁴³when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ⁵⁴⁴ And ⁵⁴⁵when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ⁵⁴⁶ And ⁵⁴⁷when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ⁵⁴⁸ And ⁵⁴⁹when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ⁵⁵⁰ And ⁵⁵¹when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ⁵⁵² And ⁵⁵³when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ⁵⁵⁴ And ⁵⁵⁵when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ⁵⁵⁶ And ⁵⁵⁷when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ⁵⁵⁸ And ⁵⁵⁹when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ⁵⁶⁰ And ⁵⁶¹when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ⁵⁶² And ⁵⁶³when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ⁵⁶⁴ And ⁵⁶⁵when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ⁵⁶⁶ And ⁵⁶⁷when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ⁵⁶⁸ And ⁵⁶⁹when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ⁵⁷⁰ And ⁵⁷¹when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ⁵⁷² And ⁵⁷³when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ⁵⁷⁴ And ⁵⁷⁵when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ⁵⁷⁶ And ⁵⁷⁷when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ⁵⁷⁸ And ⁵⁷⁹when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ⁵⁸⁰ And ⁵⁸¹when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ⁵⁸² And ⁵⁸³when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ⁵⁸⁴ And ⁵⁸⁵when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ⁵⁸⁶ And ⁵⁸⁷when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ⁵⁸⁸ And ⁵⁸⁹when they had released him, they sought for Barabbas, and found him. ⁵⁹⁰ And ⁵⁹¹when they had released him, they sought for Bar

he should be slain. ²⁹ And when ^athey had fulfilled all things that were written of him, ^bthey took him down from the tree, and laid him in a tomb. ³⁰ But ^cGod raised him from the dead: ^dand ^ehe was seen for many days of them ^fwhich came up with him ^gfrom Galilee to Jerusalem, ^hwho are now ⁱhis witnesses unto the people. ³² And we declare unto you good tidings, how that ^kthe promise which was made unto the fathers, ³³ how that God hath fulfilled the same unto ^lour children, in that he hath raised up Jesus again; as also it is written in the second psalm, ^mThou art my Son, this day have I begotten thee. ³⁴ And as concerning that he raised him up from the dead, ⁿnow ^o'no more to return to corruption, he hath spoken on this wise, I will give you ^pthe holy and sure ^qmercies of David. ³⁵ Because ^rwherefore he saith also in another psalm, ^sThou wilt not give thy sufferings Holy One to see corruption. ³⁶ For David, ^tafter he had ^uin his own generation ^vserved the counsel of God, ^wfell on sleep, and ^xwas laid unto his fathers, and saw corruption: ³⁷ but ^yhe, whom ^zGod raised up again, saw no corruption. ³⁸ Be it known unto you therefore, men and brethren, ^athat through this man is proclaimed unto you ^bremission of sins: ^cand by him ^devery one that believeth is justified from all things, ^efrom which ye could not be justified by the law of Moses. ⁴⁰ Beware therefore, lest that come upon you, which is spoken of in the prophets;

⁴¹ Behold, ye despisers, and wonder, and ^{perish}:

^{2. 12.} ^{1. ch. 5. 31.} ^{a Rom. 8. 26.} ^{b See ch. 10. 43.}
Gal. 2. 16 & 3. 11. Eph. 2. 9. ^{c Tim. 1. 9.} ^{d Tit. 3. 5.} ^{e Cp. Heb. 7. 19.}
^{f Cited from Hab. 1. 5.} ^{g Cp. Isai. 29. 14.} ^{h ch. 17. 12.} ^{i James 4. 14 (for mg.).}

R.V. ¹ Or, served his own generation by the counsel of God, all on sleep. ² Or, served his own generation, fell on sleep by the counsel of God. ³ Or, vanished away. ⁴ Many ancient authorities read the Lord. ⁵ Or, raised.
A.V. ⁶ Gr. ⁷ δ ϵ σ ϵ ν α , holy, or, just things; which word the LXX. both in the place of Isai. 53. 2, and in many others, use for that which is in the Hebrew, mercies. ⁸ Or, after he had in his own age served the will of God. ⁹ Gr. in the week between, or, in the sabbath between.

For I work a work in your days,

A work which ye shall in no wise believe, though I declare it unto you.

⁴² And when the Jews were gone out of the synagogue, the Gentiles besought that these words might be spoken to them the next sabbath. ⁴³ Now when the synagogue was broken up, many of the Jews and of the proselytes followed Paul and Barnabas: who, speaking to them, urged them to continue in the grace of God.

⁴⁴ And the next sabbath the whole city was gathered together to hear the word of God. ⁴⁵ But when the Jews saw the multitudes, they were filled with jealousy, and contradicted the things which were spoken by Paul, and blasphemed, contradicting and blaspheming. ⁴⁶ And Paul and Barnabas spake out boldly, and said, It was necessary that the word of God should first be spoken to you. ⁴⁷ Seeing ye have thrust it from you, and judge yourselves unworthy of eternal life, lo, we turn to the Gentiles.

⁴⁷ For so hath the Lord commanded us, saying,

I have set thee to be a light of the Gentiles,

That thou shouldest be for salvation unto the uttermost part of the earth.

⁴⁸ And when the Gentiles heard this, they were glad, and glorified the word of the Lord: and as many as were ordained to eternal life believed. ⁴⁹ And the word of the Lord was spread abroad throughout all the region. ⁵⁰ But the Jews urged on the devout women of honourable estate, and the chief

^{a Cp. 2 Thess. 1. 12.} ^{b Rom. 2. 13 & 3. 20 & 3. 31.} ^{c Cp. ch. 14. 2, 19 & 17. 5, 13 & 18. 13 & 20. 3, 19 & 21. 27.}

men of the city, and ^{stirred up a} persecution against Paul and Barnabas, and ^{cast} them out of their ^{borders} ^{coasts}. ⁵¹ But they ^{shook} off the dust of their feet against them, and came unto Iconium. ⁵² And the disciples were filled ^{with joy}, and ^{with the Holy Ghost}.

14 And it came to pass in Iconium, that ^{they} entered ^{went both} together into the synagogue of the Jews, and so spake, that a great multitude both of the Jews and also of the Greeks believed. ² But the Jews that were ^{disobedient} ^{unbelieving} stirred up the souls of the Gentiles, and made them evil affected against ^{the brethren}. ³ Long time therefore they tarried ^{there} ^{they} speaking boldly in ^{the Lord}, which ^{bare witness} unto ^{the word} of his grace, ^{granting} signs and wonders to be done by their hands. ⁴ But the multitude of the city ^{was divided}: and ^{part} held with the Jews, and part with the apostles. ⁵ And when there was ^{made an onset} ^{an assault made} both of the Gentiles, and also of the Jews with their rulers, ^{to entreat} ^{use} them shamefully, and ^{to stone} them, ⁶ they ^{became aware} ^{were ware} of it, and ^{fled} unto the cities of Lycaonia, ^{Lystra} and Derbe, cities of Lycaonia, and unto the region that lieth round about: ⁷ and there they preached the gospel.

⁸ And at Lystra there sat a certain man, there sat a certain man at Lystra, impotent in his feet, being ^a cripple from his mother's womb, who never had walked. ⁹ The same heard Paul speaking: who, fastening his eyes upon him, and perceiving that he had faith to be ^{made whole}, ¹⁰ said with a loud voice, Stand upright on thy feet. And he ^{leaped up} and walked. ¹¹ And when the multitudes ^{saw what Paul had done},

^a Tim. 2. 11. ^b ch. 8. 10. ^c 23. 6. ^d 1 Thess. 2. 15. ^e Matt. 10. 14. ^f Mark 6. 11. ^g Luke 9. 5. ^h ch. 18. 6. ⁱ Cp. ch. 19. 35. ^j 28. 11 (Gk.). ^k Cp. 1 Thess. 1. 5. ^l See Matt. 5. 12. ^m John 16. 22. ⁿ See ch. 2. 4. ^o Cp. Dan. 2. 46. ^p See ch. 13. 4. ^q See Gen. 27. 28. ^r See ch. 13. 60. ^s See ch. 10. 38. ^t See ch. 18. 9. ^u John 20. 28. ^v Rom. 15. 31. ^w James 5. 17. ^x See John 21. 23. ^y p. ch. 15. 19. ^z 26. 18, 20. ^{aa} Luke 1. 16. ^{ab} 1 Thess. 1. 2. ^{ac} 1 Cor. 16. 3. ^{ad} James 5. 12. ^{ae} See ch. 9. 35. ^{af} Deut. 32. 2. ^{ag} 1 Sam. 12. 31. ^{ah} Jer. 14. 22. ^{ai} Cp. 1 Cor. 8. 4. ^{aj} ch. 15. 8. ^{ak} Heb. 2. 4. ^{al} Cp. Mark 16. 20. ^{am} See Matt. 16. 16. ^{an} ch. 17. 24. ^{ao} 1. 1. ^{ap} Ex. 20. 11. ^{aq} Ps. 146. 6. ^{ar} Rev. 4. 11. ^{as} 10. 6 & 14. 7. ^{at} w. ch. 20. 32. ^{au} w. ch. 4. 29, 30. ^{av} w. Cp. ch. 17. 30 & 1 Pet. 4. 3. ^{aw} Cp. Ps. 81. 13 & Mic. 4. 3. ^{ax} Cp. ch. 22. 7. ^{ay} Cp. ch. 17. 4. 5 & 19. 9. ^{az} 23. 24. ^{ba} Cp. ch. 17. 27 & Rom. 1. 19, 20. ^{bb} Num. 10. 32. ^{bc} Lev. 26. 4. ^{bd} Deut. 11. 14. ^{be} 28. 12. ^{bf} Job 5. 10. ^{bg} Ps. 65. 10 & 147. 8, 18. ^{bh} Ezek. 34. 32. ^{bi} Joel 2. 23. ^{bj} Matt. 5. 45, ci. ^{bk} d. Ps. 67. 6. ^{bl} 65. 12. ^{bm} Ezek. 34. 37. ^{bn} Joel 2. 24. ^{bo} Zech. 8. 12. ^{bp} Cp. 104. 27. ^{bq} 1 Thess. 2. 12. ^{br} Cp. 1 Cor. 12. 16. ^{bs} Cp. 104. 15. ^{bt} Cp. ver. 13. ^{bu} See Matt. 10. 23. ^{bv} 1 Tim. 3. 11. ^{bw} See ch. 13. 45, 50. ^{bx} 19 Cor. 11. 33. ^{by} Cp. 5. 1. ^{bz} 1 Tim. 3. 11. ^{ca} See Mark 10. 22 (cf. mg. for mg.).

they lifted up their ^{voice}, saying in the speech of Lycaonia, ⁶ The gods are come down to us in the likeness of men. ¹² And they called Barnabas, ⁷ Jupiter; and Paul, ⁸ Mercury, because he was the chief speaker. ¹³ And the priest of ⁷ Jupiter, whose temple was before the city, brought oxen and garlands unto the gates, and ¹⁴ would have done sacrifice with the multitudes. ¹⁴ But when the apostles, Barnabas and Paul, heard of it, they ^{rent} their garments, and ^{of} sprang forth among the multitude, crying out ¹⁵ and saying, Sirs, ¹ why do ye these things? We also are men ^{of like} passions with you, and bring you good tidings, that ^{ye} should turn from these ^{vain things} unto ^{the living God}, which made the heaven and the earth, and the sea, and all ^{things that in them is} : ¹⁶ who in the generations gone by ¹⁷ suffered all the nations ^{to walk in their own ways}. ¹⁷ And yet ¹⁸ he left not himself without witness, in that he ^{did} good, and ^{gave} you rain from heaven rains and ^{fruitful} seasons, filling your hearts with ^{food} and ^{gladness}. ¹⁸ And with these sayings scarce restrained they the ^{multitudes from doing} the people, that they had not done sacrifice unto them.

¹⁹ But there came ^{Jews} ^{And} from Antioch and ^{Iconium}, and having persuaded the multitudes, who ^{they} stoned Paul, and ^{dragged} him out of the city, supposing that he ^{was} dead. ²⁰ But howbeit, as the disciples stood round about him, he rose up, and entered into the city: and on the morrow ^{he} went forth with Barnabas to Derbe. ²¹ And when they had preached the gospel to that city, and ^{had} made many disciples, they returned again to Lystra, and to Iconium,

and ¹⁰ Antioch, ²² confirming the souls of the disciples, and exhorting them ^b to continue in the faith, and that ^c through many tribulations we must enter into the kingdom of God. ²³ And when they had ^d appointed for them ^e elders in every church, and had prayed with fasting, ^f they commended them to the Lord, on whom they had believed. ²⁴ And after they had passed through Pisidia, they came to Pamphylia. ²⁵ And when they had spoken the word in Perga, they went down into Attalia: ²⁶ and thence they sailed to Antioch, ^g from whence they had been ^h committed recommended to the grace of God for the work which they had fulfilled. ²⁷ And when they were come, and had gathered the church together, ⁱ they rehearsed all things that God had done with them, and ^j how that he had ^k opened a door of faith unto the Gentiles. ²⁸ And there they abode long time with the disciples.

15 And certain men which came down from Judæa and taught ^l the brethren, Except ye be ^m circumcised ⁿ after the custom of Moses, ye cannot be saved. ² And when Paul and Barnabas had no small dissension and ^o questioning with them, ^p the brethren appointed that Paul and Barnabas, and certain other of them, should go up, to Jerusalem unto ^q the apostles and elders about this question. ³ They therefore, ^r being brought on their way by the church, they passed through both Phenicia and Samaria, ^s declaring the conversion of the Gentiles: and ^t they caused great joy unto all ^u the brethren. ⁴ And ^v when they

were come to Jerusalem, they were received of the church, and ^w the apostles and ^x the elders, and ^y they rehearsed all things that God had done with them. ⁵ But there ^z rose up certain of ^{aa} the sect of the Pharisees ^{ab} who believed, saying, That ^{ac} it is needful ^{ad} to circumcise them, and to ^{ae} charge command them to keep the law of Moses.

⁶ And ^{af} the apostles and ^{ag} the elders were gathered together to consider of this matter. ⁷ And when there had been much ^{ah} questioning, Peter rose up, and said unto them,

Men and brethren, ye know how that ^{ai} a good while ago God made choice among ^{aj} you, ^{ak} that by my mouth the Gentiles the Gentiles by my mouth should hear ^{al} the word of ^{am} the gospel, and believe. ⁸ And God, ^{an} which knoweth the heart, ^{ao} bare them witness, ^{ap} giving them the Holy Ghost, even as he did unto us; ⁹ and ^{aq} he made no distinction between us and them, ^{ar} cleansing their hearts ^{as} by faith. ¹⁰ Now therefore why ^{at} tempt ye God, ^{au} that ye should put a yoke upon the neck of the disciples, ^{av} which neither our fathers nor we were able to bear? ¹¹ But we ^{aw} believe that we shall be saved through ^{ax} the grace of the Lord Jesus, ^{ay} as is like of the Lord Jesus Christ we shall be saved, even as they.

¹² And all the multitude kept silence; and they hearkened unto Barnabas and Paul, rehearsing what signs and wonders God had wrought among the Gentiles by them.

¹³ And after they had held their peace, ¹⁴ James answered, saying, Brethren, Men and brethren, hearken unto me: ¹⁵ Symeon hath rehearsed how first God the first did visit the Gentiles, to take out of them ¹⁶ a people for his name. ¹⁵ And to this agree

¹ ver. 7. ² Cp. Gal. 2. 1, 2. ³ ver. 4. ⁴ See ch. 14. 27. ⁵ ver. 4, 6, 22, 23. ⁶ ch. 16. 4. ⁷ See ch. 12. 17. ⁸ ch. 21. 1. ⁹ Rom. 15. 24. ¹⁰ 1 Cor. 16. 6, 11. ¹¹ 2 Cor. 1. 16. ¹² Tit. 2. 13. ¹³ John 6. ¹⁴ Cp. ch. 18. 10 & Deut. 7. 6 & Isai. 43. 21 & Rom. 9. 24-26. ¹⁵ Cp. ch. 21. 27. ¹⁶ 1. 1 (mg.). ¹⁷ Cp. ver. 7. ¹⁸ ch. 11. 15. ¹⁹ ver. 1. ²⁰ Cp. ch. 18. 10 & Deut. 7. 6 & Isai. 43. 21 & Rom. 9. 24-26. ²¹ Cp. ch. 21. 27.

R.V. ¹ Gr. from early days.

A.V. ² Or, rose up, said they, certain.

the words of the prophets; as it is written,

16 ^b After ^{these things} ^{this} I will return, And ^I will build again the tabernacle of David, which is fallen down;

And I will build again the ruins thereof,

And I will set it up:

17 That the residue of men ^{'may} might seek after the Lord,

And all the Gentiles, 'upon whom my name is called,

18 Saith the Lord, 'who maketh these things ^{'known} doeth all these things. ^{is known unto God} are all his works from the beginning of the world.

19 Wherefore ^{'my} judgement ^{sentence} is, that we trouble not ^{them} which from among the Gentiles ^{'turn} turn to God:

20 but that we ^{'write} write unto them, 'that they abstain from ^{'the} the pollutions of idols, and from ^{'fornication} fornication, and from ^{'what is} things strangled, and from ^{'blood} blood. 21 For Moses from generations of old ^{of old time} hath in every city them that preach him, 'being read in the synagogues every sabbath day.

22 Then it seemed good to ^{'the} the apostles and the elders, with the whole church, to choose men out of their company, and send them ^{of their own company} to Antioch with Paul and Barnabas; namely, Judas ^{called Barnabas}, surnamed Barnabas, and 'Silas, chief men among ^{'the} the brethren:

23 and they wrote ^{thus by} letters by them after this manner: 'The apostles and elders ^{and} brethren send greeting unto ^{'the} the brethren which are of the Gentiles in Antioch and Syria and Cilicia, 'greeting: 24 Forasmuch as we have heard, that ^{'certain} which went out from us have ^{'troubled} troubled you with words, subverting your

souls, saying, Ye must be circumcised, and keep the law: to whom we gave no commandment; 25 it seemed good

a See ch. 1. 14.
b Cited from Amos 9. 11, 12.
c Cp. 2 Pet. 3. 15.
d ch. 9. 23-25.
e 14. 19.
f Cp. 2 Mac. 14. 32.

g Cp. ch. 20. 24.
h 21. 13.
i 2 Cor. 4. 11.
j 1 John 3. 16.
k For 22. 32.
l Cp. ch. 17. 27.

m Cp. ver. 8.
n ch. 5. 32.
o John 16. 13.
p 1 Cor. 7. 40.
q Isai. 43. 7.
r Jer. 14. 2.
s Dan. 9. 19.
t James 2. 7 (mg.).

u Cp. ver. 19.
v Cp. ver. 10.
w Rev. 2. 34.
x See ver. 30.
y Cp. Isai. 43. 21.

z ch. 21. 25.
aa Cor. 8. 1, 4, 7, 10.
ab 10. 19.
ac Rev. 2. 14, 20.
ad Cp. ver. 28.
ae p See ch. 14. 15.

af q ch. 23. 30 (mg.).
ag 2 Mac. 11. 21.
ah r ch. 21. 28.
ai s Cp. ver. 29.
aj t Isai. 4. 13, 14.
ak Dan. 1. 8.
al u Mal. 1. 7, 12.
am v Tobit 1. 10, 11.

an w Wisd. 14. 26, 27.
ao 1 Cor. 10. 7, 8.
ap x Rev. 2. 14, 20.
aq See 1 Cor. 6. 13.

ar u See Lev. 3. 17.
as v ch. 13. 15.
at 2 Cor. 8. 14, 15.
au Cp. ch. 13. 27.
av w See ch. 13. 1.

aw x ver. 1.
ax y ver. 2.
ay u See ch. 14. 22.
az v Gen. 28. 22.

ba Heb. 11. 31.
bb Cp. 1 Cor. 16. 11.
bc d Cp. ch. 1. 23.
bd See 1 Pet. 5. 12.
be d ch. 13. 1.

bf e ch. 23. 26.
bg James 1. 1.
bh Cp. 2 John 10, 11.
bi f ch. 13. 4.
bj 14. 14, 15.
bk g ver. 1.
bl Cp. Gal. 2. 4.
bm h 5. 13.

bn i Tit. 1. 10.
bo j Gal. 1. 7.
bp k 5. 10.
bq l See ch. 12. 12.
br j ch. 13. 13.

unto us, ^{having come} ^{to} being assembled with one accord, to choose out men and send them unto you with our ^{'beloved} beloved Barnabas and Paul, ^{'men} men that have ^{'hazarded} hazarded their lives for the name of our Lord Jesus Christ. 27 We have sent therefore Judas and Silas, who themselves also shall tell you the same things by word of ^{'mouth} mouth. 28 For it seemed good ^{'to} to the Holy Ghost, and ^{'to} to us, ^{'to} to lay upon you no greater burden than these necessary things; 29 ^{'that} that ye abstain from ^{'things} things sacrificed to idols, and from blood, and from things strangled, and from fornication: from which if ye keep yourselves, it shall be well with you.

30 Fare ye well.

31 So they, when they were dismissed, came down to Antioch: and when they had gathered the multitude together, they delivered the epistle. 32 And which when they had read, they rejoiced for the ^{'consolation} consolation. 33 And Judas and Silas, being themselves also ^{'prophets} prophets, exhorted ^{'the} the brethren with many words, and ^{'confirmed} confirmed them. 34 And after they had spent some time there, they were ^{'dismissed} dismissed in peace from ^{'the} the brethren unto those that had sent them forth.

35 Notwithstanding it pleased Silas to abide there still. 36 But Paul also and Barnabas continued in Antioch, teaching and preaching the word of the Lord, with many others also. 37 And after some days Paul said unto Barnabas, Let us go again and visit ^{'the} the brethren ^{'in} in every city wherein we have proclaimed the word of the Lord, and see how they fare. 38 And Barnabas was minded to take with them John also, whose surname was Mark. 39 But Paul thought not good to take with him him, who

R V. 1 Or, who doeth these things which were known 2 Or, enjoin them 3 Some ancient authorities omit which went out.
4 Or, exhortation 5 Or, comforted 6 Some ancient authorities insert, with variations, ver. 34 But it seemed good unto Silas to abide there.

withdrew ^{departed} from them from Pamphylia, and went not with them to the work. ³⁹ And there arose ^a contention, so sharp between them, that they parted asunder one from the other: and ^o Barnabas took Mark with him, and sailed away unto Cyprus; ⁴⁰ but Paul chose Silas, and went forth, ^e being commended by ^f the brethren unto ^g the grace of ^h the Lord. ⁴¹ And he went through Syria and Cilicia, ⁱ confirming the churches.

16 ¹ And he came also to Derbe. ² Then came he and ³ Lystra: and behold, a certain disciple was there, named ⁴ Timothy, ⁵ the son of a certain woman, which was a Jewess, and believed; but his father was a Greek. ⁶ The same was well reported of by ⁷ the brethren that were at Lystra and Iconium. ⁸ Him would Paul have to go forth with him; and he ⁹ took and circumcised him because of the Jews that were in those parts: for they knew all that his father was a Greek. ¹⁰ And as they went on their way through the cities, they delivered them ¹¹ the decrees for to keep, ¹² which had been ordained of ¹³ the apostles and elders that were at Jerusalem. ¹⁴ ¹⁵ So the churches were strengthened in ¹⁶ the faith, and increased in number ¹⁷ daily.

¹⁸ And ¹⁹ they went through the region of Phrygia and Galatia, and Phrygia and the region of Galatia, and were forbidden of the Holy Ghost to speak the word in Asia; ²⁰ and when they were come over against Mysia, they assayed to go into Bithynia: ²¹ but the Spirit of Jesus suffered them not. ²² And they passing by Mysia came down ²³ to Troas. ²⁴ And a vision appeared to Paul in the night; ²⁵ There was a man of Macedonia standing, beseeching him, and saying, Come over into Macedonia, and help us. ²⁶ And when he had

a ver. 11-17.
ch. 20. 5-8,
13-15
b 21. 1-18
c 27. 1-
22, 16
d Cp. Col. 4. 14.
e Cp. ch. 17.
f Cp. Col. 4.
g Cp. Col. 4.
h
i d ch. 21. 1.
j ch. 14. 28.
k ver. 1.
l ver. 11.
m Cp. ch. 11. 23.
n See Rom. 16. 20.
o Phil. 1. 1.
p Thess. 2. 2.
q Cp. ver. 21.
r ver. 32.
s ch. 16. 5.
t See ch. 13. 14.
u Cp. Ezra 8. 15, 21
v Ps. 137. 1.
w Matt. 5. 1.
x ch. 17. 14.
y ch. 18. 5.
z ch. 19. 22.
aa 20. 4.
ab Rom. 16. 21.
ac Cor. 4. 17.
ad Phil. 2. 19.
ae Col. 1. 1.
af 1 Thess. 3. 2.
ag 2 Thess. 1. 1.
ah 1 Tim. 1. 2, 18.
ai 2 Tim. 1. 2.
aj Heb. 13. 23.
ak
al o 2 Tim. 1. 5
am s. 15.
an p See
ao John 21. 23.
ap q ch. 18. 7.
aq r See
ar Luke 24. 46.
as s Mac. 1. 4
at Cp. Gal. 2. 2.
au u See
av ch. 11. 14.
aw v ch. 17. 7.
ax w Gen. 18. 3.
ay Luke 24. 28.
az x ch. 15. 28.
ba y See
bb ch. 15. 2.
bc Cp. ch. 9.
bd
be a ver. 13.
bf b See
bg ch. 6. 7.
bh c Luke 13.
bi
bj d ch. 2. 47.
bk e See
bl Lev. 19. 31.
bm f ver. 19.
bn g ch. 18. 23.
bo Cp. Gal. 4. 13.
bp a See
bq James 2. 19.
br c Dan. 3. 28.
bs
bt See
bu Mark 5. 7.
bv d Cp. ch. 9. 3
bw e Matt. 7. 14.
bx f Rom. 8. 9.
by Gal. 4. 6.
bz Phil. 1. 19.
ca Cp. ver. 6.
cb d ch. 8. 20.
cc m ch. 20.
cd 5. 6.
ce 2 Cor. 2. 13.
cf 2 Tim. 4. 13.
cg a Cp. Mark 1. 25, 34.
ch o See
ci Mark 9. 28.
cj p Cp. Matt. 17. 18.
ck q ver. 16.
cl Cp. ch. 18. 28.
cm

seen the vision, ²⁷ straightway ^a we endeavoured to go forth into Macedonia, ²⁸ concluding that ^b the Lord had called us for to preach the gospel unto them.

²⁹ Setting sail therefore from Troas, ³⁰ we came with a straight course to Samothracia, and the day following to Neapolis; ³¹ and from thence to Philippi, which is a city of Macedonia, the first of the district, ³² a Roman colony: and we were in that city abiding certain days. ³³ And ³⁴ on the sabbath ³⁵ we went forth without the gate ³⁶ by a river side, where we supposed there was a place of prayer; and we ³⁷ sat down, and spake unto the women which were come together. ³⁸ And a certain woman named Lydia, a seller of purple, of the city of Thyatira, ³⁹ one that worshipped God, heard us: ⁴⁰ whose heart the Lord opened, ⁴¹ to give heed unto the things which were spoken by Paul. ⁴² And when she was baptized, ⁴³ and her household, she besought us, saying, If ye have judged me to be faithful to the Lord, come into my house, and abide there. And she ⁴⁴ constrained us.

⁴⁵ And it came to pass, as we were going to ⁴⁶ the place of prayer, ⁴⁷ that a certain damsel possessed with ⁴⁸ a spirit of divination met us, ⁴⁹ which brought her masters much gain by soothsaying. ⁵⁰ The same following after soothsaying: ⁵¹ Paul and us ⁵² cried out, saying, These men are the servants of ⁵³ the Most High God, which proclaim unto you ⁵⁴ the way of salvation. ⁵⁵ And this she did for many days. But Paul, being sore troubled, ⁵⁶ turned and said to the spirit, ⁵⁷ I charge thee ⁵⁸ in the name of Jesus Christ to come out of her. And ⁵⁹ it came out that very hour.

⁶⁰ But ⁶¹ when her masters saw that the hope of their gain was

R.V. 1 Gr. a spirit, a Python.
A.V. o Or, the first.

1 Gr. bondservants.
† Gr. sabbath day.

2 Or, a way
1 Or, of Python.

¹ gone, they ^{laid hold on} Paul and Silas, and ^{dragged} them into the ^{marketplace} before the rulers, ²⁰ and when they had brought them unto the ^{magistrates}, they said, saying, These men, being Jews, do exceedingly trouble our city, ²¹ and ^{set forth customs} which ^{it is} not lawful for us to receive, ^{or} neither to observe, ^{being} Romans. ²² And the multitude rose up together against them: and the ^{magistrates} rent ^{their garments} of them, and commanded ^{to beat them} with rods. ²³ And when they had laid many stripes upon them, they cast them into prison, charging the jailor to keep them safely: ²⁴ who, having received such a charge, ^{cast} thrust them into the inner ^{prison}, and made their feet fast in ^{the} stocks. ²⁵ But ^{about} midnight Paul and Silas were praying and singing hymns unto God, and the prisoners were listening to them; ²⁶ and suddenly ^{there was a great earthquake}, so that the foundations of the ^{prison-house} were shaken: and immediately ^{all the doors were opened}; and ^{every one's bands} were loosed. ²⁷ And the ^{jailor} being roused out of his sleep, and seeing the prison doors open, he drew out his sword, and ^{was about} to kill himself, supposing that the prisoners had ^{escaped}. ²⁸ But Paul cried with a loud voice, saying, Do thyself no harm: for we are all here. ²⁹ And he called for ^{lights}, and sprang in, and came trembling for fear, ^{fell down before} Paul and Silas, ³⁰ and brought them out, and said, Sirs, ^{what must I do to be} saved? ³¹ And they said, ^{Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ}, and thou shalt be saved, ^{thou} and thy house. ³² And they spake ^{the word of the Lord} unto him the word of the Lord,

a ch. 17. 6-8
James 2. 6
Cp. ch. 8. 3
19. 13
10. 18
b ver. 25.
c See
ch. 8. 12

d Ps. 22. 5
(for mg.).
e Cp. Esth.
8. 8.
f Pa. 9. 14
19. 5.
10. 25. 2.
Luke 1. 47.
1 Pet. 1. 6, 8.
Cp. ch. 2. 46.
g Cp. ver. 12.

h 2 Cor. 6. 5
11. 23-25.
i Thess. 2. 2

j ch. 22. 26,
28.

k See
Luke 21. 12.
l 1 John 18. 27
11. 11.
Jer. 20. 2, 3
23. 26.
m Job 25. 10.
Ps. 42. 8
77. 6
119. 62.

n See
ch. 4. 31.

o ch. 5. 19
12. 10.
p ch. 12. 7.
q Cp. Matt.
8. 34.
r ver. 14.
s Cp. ch. 12.
19.

t 27. 42
u 1 Kin. 20.
30.
v See
John 21. 23.
w ch. 20. 4.
Phil. 4. 16.
1 Thess. 1. 1.
2 Thess. 1. 1.
21.

x ch. 10. 25.
y See
ch. 13. 5.
z ch. 2. 37
22. 10.
Luke 8. 10, 12,
14.
Cp. John 6.
28, 29.
aa Cp. ver. 17.

ab See
Mark 16. 16.
ac See
ch. 8. 35.
ad Luke 24.
28, 29.
ae See
ch. 8. 18.
af See
ch. 11. 14.
ag See
John 20. 8.

him, with and to all that were in his house. ³³ And he took them ^{the same} hour of the night, and washed their stripes; and ^{was baptized}, he and all his, immediately. ³⁴ And he brought them up when he had brought them into his house, and set ^{meat} before them, and ^{rejoiced greatly}, with all his house, ^{having believed in God}, believing in God with all his house.

³⁵ But when it was day, the ^{magistrates} sent the ^{serjeants}, saying, Let those men go. ³⁶ And the ^{jailor} reported the words to Paul, saying, The ^{magistrates} have sent to let you go: now therefore ^{come forth}, and go in peace. ³⁷ But Paul said unto them, They have beaten us ^{publicly}, ^{uncondemned}, men that are ^{openly} Romans, and have cast us into prison; and do they now cast us out ^{privily}? nay verily; but let them come themselves and ^{bring} us out. ³⁸ And the ^{serjeants} ^{reported} told these words unto the ^{magistrates}: and ^{they feared}, when they heard that they were ^{Romans}; ³⁹ and they came and besought them; and when they had brought them out, ^{they asked} them to ^{go away from} the city. ⁴⁰ And they went out of the prison, and entered into the house of ^{Lydia}: and when they had seen ^{the brethren}, they ^{comforted} them, and departed.

¹ Now when they had **I** passed through Amphipolis and Apollonia, they came to ^{Thessalonica}, where was a synagogue of the Jews: ² and Paul, ^{as his custom} was, went in unto them, and ^{for three} sabbath days reasoned with them ^{from} the scriptures, ^{opening} and alleging, that ^{it behoved the} Christ to suffer, and ^{to rise} again from the dead; and that this

R.V. ¹ Gr. come out.
believed God

² Gr. *prætorio*.
³ Or, *exhortatio*

³ Some ancient authorities read God.

⁴ Or, *weeks*

A.V. ⁵ Or, *court*.

⁶ Gr. a table.

⁷ Or, *having*

Jesus, whom ^{whom I preach} said he, I proclaim unto you, is the Christ. ^{And some of them were persuaded, and consorted with Paul and Silas; and of the devout Greeks a great multitude, and of the chief women not a few.} ^{But the Jews which being believed not, moved with jealousy, took unto them certain vile fellows of the rabble, and gathering a crowd, and set all the city on uproar; and assaulting the house of Jason, and sought to bring them forth to the people.} ^{And when they found them not, they drew before Jason and certain brethren the rulers of the city, crying, These that have turned the world upside down are come hither also; ^{whom Jason hath received: and these all act contrary to the decrees of Cæsar, saying that there is another king, one Jesus.} ^{And they troubled the multitude and the rulers of the city, when they heard these things.} ^{And when they had taken security from Jason, and of the other, they let them go.} ^{And the brethren immediately sent away Paul and Silas by night unto Berea: who when they were come thither, went into the synagogue of the Jews.} ^{Now these were more noble than those in Thessalonica, in that they received the word with all readiness of mind, and searched the scriptures daily, whether these things were so.} ^{Many of them therefore believed; also of honourable women of honourable estate, and of men, not a few.} ^{But when the Jews of Thessalonica had knowledge that the word of God was proclaimed of Paul at Berea also, they came thither likewise, stirring up and troubling the multitudes. ^{And}}}

a ver. 10. See Matt. 10. 28.
b Cp. 1 Thess. 2. 1, 4.
c See ch. 14. 4.
d Cp. ch. 16. 1.
e See John 7. 35.
f ver. 12.
g ch. 12. 1.
h 1 Thess. 3. 1.
i 1 Thess. 2. 14-16.
j See ch. 13. 50.
k See ch. 5. 17.
l Cp. ch. 5. 1.
m Cp. Judg. 9. 4.
n 2 Chr. 18. 7.
o Rom. 16. 21.
p Cp. 2 Pet. 2. 5.
q Cp. 1 Cor. 2. 8.
r Cp. 1 Cor. 2. 8.
s See ch. 13. 5.
t ch. 16. 19-21.
u Cp. 1 Cor. 4. 10.
v ch. 16. 4.
w Luke 2. 1.
x See Luke 23. 2.
y See ch. 5. 42.
z ver. 31, 32.
aa Cp. 1 Cor. 15. 12.
ab ver. 22.
ac Cp. ver. 34.
ad Mark 1. 27.
ae Cp. John 7. 16 & Heb. 12. 9.
af ver. 14.
ag See John 21. 22.
ah 1 Pet. 4. 4.
ai Cp. Hos. 8. 12.
aj ver. 2.
ak Cp. 1 Tim. 24. 16.
al John 5. 38.
am ver. 4.
an ch. 13. 50.
ao Cp. ch. 25. 19 (mg.).
ap 2 Thess. 2. 4 (mg.).
aq Cp. John 4. 22.
ar 1 Cor. 15. 34.
as ver. 8.
at Cp. ver. 30.

then immediately the brethren sent forth Paul to go as far as to the sea: and but Silas and Timothy abode there still. ^{And they that conducted Paul brought him as far as Athens: and receiving a commandment unto Silas and Timothy that they should come to him with all speed, they departed.}

Now while Paul waited for them at Athens, his spirit was provoked within him, as he beheld the city which was full of idols. ^{He reasoned in the synagogue with the Jews, and with the devout persons, and in the marketplace every day with them that met with him.} ^{And certain also of the Epicureans, and of the Stoicks, encountered him. And some said, What would this babbler say? other some, He seemeth to be a setter forth of strange gods: because he preached unto them Jesus and the resurrection.} ^{And they took hold of him, and brought him unto the Areopagus, saying, May we know what this new teaching is, which is spoken by thee? For thou bringest certain strange things to our ears: we would know therefore what these things mean.} ^(Now all the Athenians and the strangers sojourning there spent their time in nothing else, but either to tell, or to hear some new thing.) ^{And Paul stood in the midst of the Areopagus, and said,}

Ye men of Athens, I perceive that in all things ye are somewhat superstitious. ^{For as I passed by, and observed the objects of your worship, I found also an altar with this inscription, TO THE UNKNOWN GOD. What therefore ye ignorantly worship, this set I forth unto you}

R.V. 1 Gr. the inhabited earth.
nothing else

A.V. Or, whom, said he, I preach.

Or, the court of the Areopagites.

2 Gr. demons.
Or, to the UNKNOWN GOD.

Or, base fellow.

Or, gods that ye worship.

3 Or, before

4 Or, the hill of Mars

5 Or, had learnt

5 But ^{and} Timothy ^{came down} from Macedonia, Paul ^{were come} ^{was} constrained by the word, ^{testifying} ^{pressed in the spirit, and testified} to the Jews that ^{Jesus} ^{was} the Christ. ^{And} when they ^{opposed themselves, and} ^{blasphemed,} ^{he shook out his raiment,} and said unto them, ^{Your blood be upon your own heads;} ^I I am clean: ^{from henceforth} I will go unto the Gentiles. ^{And} he departed thence, and ^{went into} ^{the house of a certain man named Titus} ^{a certain man's house,} ^{Justus,} ^{one that worshipped God, whose house} ^{joined hard to the synagogue.} ^{And} ^{Crispus,} the chief ruler of the synagogue, ^{believed} ⁱⁿ the Lord: ^{with all his house;} and many of the Corinthians hearing believed, and were baptized. ^{And} the Lord said unto Paul ⁱⁿ the night by ^{a vision,} ^{Be not afraid, but speak, and hold not thy peace:} ^{for I am with thee, and} ^{no man shall set on}

Act. 4. 2. ch. 23. 30 (for mg.). Mark 6. 12. Luke 9. 1. ¹ Mat. 12. 33. Rom. 2. 16. 1 Cor. 5. 13. 1 Pet. 2. 12. 2. 13. 2. 14. 2. 15. 2. 16. 2. 17. 2. 18. 2. 19. 2. 20. 2. 21. 2. 22. 2. 23. 2. 24. 2. 25. 2. 26. 2. 27. 2. 28. 2. 29. 2. 30. 2. 31. 2. 32. 2. 33. 2. 34. 2. 35. 2. 36. 2. 37. 2. 38. 2. 39. 2. 40. 2. 41. 2. 42. 2. 43. 2. 44. 2. 45. 2. 46. 2. 47. 2. 48. 2. 49. 2. 50. 2. 51. 2. 52. 2. 53. 2. 54. 2. 55. 2. 56. 2. 57. 2. 58. 2. 59. 2. 60. 2. 61. 2. 62. 2. 63. 2. 64. 2. 65. 2. 66. 2. 67. 2. 68. 2. 69. 2. 70. 2. 71. 2. 72. 2. 73. 2. 74. 2. 75. 2. 76. 2. 77. 2. 78. 2. 79. 2. 80. 2. 81. 2. 82. 2. 83. 2. 84. 2. 85. 2. 86. 2. 87. 2. 88. 2. 89. 2. 90. 2. 91. 2. 92. 2. 93. 2. 94. 2. 95. 2. 96. 2. 97. 2. 98. 2. 99. 2. 100. 2. 101. 2. 102. 2. 103. 2. 104. 2. 105. 2. 106. 2. 107. 2. 108. 2. 109. 2. 110. 2. 111. 2. 112. 2. 113. 2. 114. 2. 115. 2. 116. 2. 117. 2. 118. 2. 119. 2. 120. 2. 121. 2. 122. 2. 123. 2. 124. 2. 125. 2. 126. 2. 127. 2. 128. 2. 129. 2. 130. 2. 131. 2. 132. 2. 133. 2. 134. 2. 135. 2. 136. 2. 137. 2. 138. 2. 139. 2. 140. 2. 141. 2. 142. 2. 143. 2. 144. 2. 145. 2. 146. 2. 147. 2. 148. 2. 149. 2. 150. 2. 151. 2. 152. 2. 153. 2. 154. 2. 155. 2. 156. 2. 157. 2. 158. 2. 159. 2. 160. 2. 161. 2. 162. 2. 163. 2. 164. 2. 165. 2. 166. 2. 167. 2. 168. 2. 169. 2. 170. 2. 171. 2. 172. 2. 173. 2. 174. 2. 175. 2. 176. 2. 177. 2. 178. 2. 179. 2. 180. 2. 181. 2. 182. 2. 183. 2. 184. 2. 185. 2. 186. 2. 187. 2. 188. 2. 189. 2. 190. 2. 191. 2. 192. 2. 193. 2. 194. 2. 195. 2. 196. 2. 197. 2. 198. 2. 199. 2. 200. 2. 201. 2. 202. 2. 203. 2. 204. 2. 205. 2. 206. 2. 207. 2. 208. 2. 209. 2. 210. 2. 211. 2. 212. 2. 213. 2. 214. 2. 215. 2. 216. 2. 217. 2. 218. 2. 219. 2. 220. 2. 221. 2. 222. 2. 223. 2. 224. 2. 225. 2. 226. 2. 227. 2. 228. 2. 229. 2. 230. 2. 231. 2. 232. 2. 233. 2. 234. 2. 235. 2. 236. 2. 237. 2. 238. 2. 239. 2. 240. 2. 241. 2. 242. 2. 243. 2. 244. 2. 245. 2. 246. 2. 247. 2. 248. 2. 249. 2. 250. 2. 251. 2. 252. 2. 253. 2. 254. 2. 255. 2. 256. 2. 257. 2. 258. 2. 259. 2. 260. 2. 261. 2. 262. 2. 263. 2. 264. 2. 265. 2. 266. 2. 267. 2. 268. 2. 269. 2. 270. 2. 271. 2. 272. 2. 273. 2. 274. 2. 275. 2. 276. 2. 277. 2. 278. 2. 279. 2. 280. 2. 281. 2. 282. 2. 283. 2. 284. 2. 285. 2. 286. 2. 287. 2. 288. 2. 289. 2. 290. 2. 291. 2. 292. 2. 293. 2. 294. 2. 295. 2. 296. 2. 297. 2. 298. 2. 299. 2. 300. 2. 301. 2. 302. 2. 303. 2. 304. 2. 305. 2. 306. 2. 307. 2. 308. 2. 309. 2. 310. 2. 311. 2. 312. 2. 313. 2. 314. 2. 315. 2. 316. 2. 317. 2. 318. 2. 319. 2. 320. 2. 321. 2. 322. 2. 323. 2. 324. 2. 325. 2. 326. 2. 327. 2. 328. 2. 329. 2. 330. 2. 331. 2. 332. 2. 333. 2. 334. 2. 335. 2. 336. 2. 337. 2. 338. 2. 339. 2. 340. 2. 341. 2. 342. 2. 343. 2. 344. 2. 345. 2. 346. 2. 347. 2. 348. 2. 349. 2. 350. 2. 351. 2. 352. 2. 353. 2. 354. 2. 355. 2. 356. 2. 357. 2. 358. 2. 359. 2. 360. 2. 361. 2. 362. 2. 363. 2. 364. 2. 365. 2. 366. 2. 367. 2. 368. 2. 369. 2. 370. 2. 371. 2. 372. 2. 373. 2. 374. 2. 375. 2. 376. 2. 377. 2. 378. 2. 379. 2. 380. 2. 381. 2. 3

Digitized by Google

thee to ^{harm} thee: for "I have much people in this city. " And he ^{dwelt} ^{continued} there a year and six months, teaching the word of God among them.

¹² But And when Gallio was ^{proconsul} the deputy of Achaia, ^{the} Jews ^{with one accord} made insurrection ^{rose up} against Paul, and ^{with one accord} brought him ^{before the judgement-seat,} ^{judgment seat,} ¹³ saying, This ^{man} fellow persuadeth men to worship God contrary to the law. ¹⁴ But And when Paul was

^{now} about to open his mouth, Gallio said unto the Jews, If ^{indeed} it were a matter of wrong or of wicked

^{or of wicked} ^{villany,} O ye Jews, reason would that I should bear with you: ¹⁵ but ^{if they are questions} about words and names, and ^{of your own} law, look to it yourselves: I am not minded to be a judge of these matters.

¹⁶ And he drave them from the judgement-seat. ¹⁷ And they all laid hold on judgement seat. Then all the Greeks too Sosthenes, the chief ruler of the synagogue, and beat him before the judgement-seat. And Gallio cared for none of these things.

¹⁸ And Paul, having tarried after this many days, Paul after this tarried there a good while, and then took his leave of ^{the} brethren, and sailed thence ^{for} into Syria, and with him ² Priscilla and Aquila; ² having shorn his head in ^{Cenchreae} Cenchrea: ¹⁹ And he came to ² Ephesus, and he left them there: but ^{he} himself entered into the synagogue, and reasoned with the Jews. ²⁰ And when they asked him to abide a longer time with them, he consented not; ²¹ but taking his leave of them, and saying, I must by all means keep this feast that cometh in Jerusalem: but I will return again unto you, ^{if} God will, he set sail from Ephesus. ²² And when he had landed at Caesarea, he went up and saluted the church, and he went down to Antioch. ²³ And

a Cp. John 10. 16.
b ch. 18. 6

c See ch. 14. 22.
d See ch. 13. 7.

e See ch. 13. 50.
f ch. 19. 1.
g 1 Cor. 1. 12
h 15. 5, 6
i 4. 4, 6
j 16. 12
k Tit. 3. 13.
l Cp. Ezra 7. 6.

m See ch. 10. 10.
n Luke 1. 4
o (4 mg. for ing.)

p See ch. 2.
q Rom. 12.

r 1 ver. 15.
s ch. 19. 2.
t Luke 7. 20.
u Cp. ch. 18. 10.

v ch. 23. 29
w 25. 18.
x Cp. 1 Tim. 2. 14
y 2 Tim. 2. 14
z p ver. 15.
a Matt. 22. 16.

b Cp. ver. 25.
c Cp. ch. 19. 1.

d ver. 18.
e Cp. 3 Cor. 5. 1.

f 1 Cor. 5. 6.
g Cp. ch. 11. 21, 23.

h 15. 11
i Eph. 2. 8.
j See ver. 5.

k See John 21. 23.
l See ch. 18. 34.

m ver. 2.
n Cp. ch. 21. 23, 24.

o Num. 6. 2.
p Rom. 16. 1.

q Cp. ch. 18. 23.
r d ch. 19. 1
s 20. 16, 17.

t 1 Cor. 15. 23
u 15. 8.
v Eph. 1. 1.

w 1 Tim. 1. 3.
x 2 Tim. 1. 18.
y Rev. 2. 1, ad.

z ver. 4.
a Cp. ch. 11. 16, 17.

b Cp. ch. 8. 16.
c John 7. 20.
d See ch. 8. 16.

e 1 ch. 18. 25.
f Cp. Heb. 6. 2.
g See ch. 15. 34, 35.

h 1 Cor. 4. 19
i 15. 7.
j Heb. 6. 3.

k James 4. 15.
l Cp. Rom. 15. 23.
m 1 Cor. 15. 12 (mg.)

n 1 Pet. 2. 17.
o 1 John 1. 7.
p ch. 11. 2
q 21. 15.

having spent some time ^{there}. he departed, and ^{went} through ^{the} region of Galatia and Phrygia in order, ^{establishing} ^{strengthening} all the disciples.

²⁴ Now And a certain Jew named ¹ Apollos, an Alexandrian by race, ¹ a learned man, came to Ephesus; and he was ¹ mighty in the scriptures. ²⁵ This man had been ¹ instructed in the way of the Lord; and ¹ being fervent in the spirit, he spake and taught ^{carefully} ^{discreetly} the things concerning Jesus, ^{knowing} only ^{the} baptism of John: ²⁶ and he began to speak boldly in the synagogue. But ^{synagogue:} whom ^{Priscilla} Priscilla and Aquila heard him, they took him unto them, and expounded unto him ^{the} way of God more ^{carefully} perfectly.

²⁷ And when he was ^{intended} ^{disposed} to pass over into ² Achaia, ^{the} brethren encouraged him, and ^{wrote} ^{exhorting} wrote to the disciples to receive him: ^{and} when he was come, ^{he} ^{helped} them much which had ^{believed} through grace: ²⁸ for he ^{powerfully} ^{publicly} confuted the Jews, ^{and that} ^{publicly} shewing by the scriptures ^{that} Jesus ^{was} the Christ.

¹ And it came to pass, **I9** that, while ² Apollos was at Corinth, Paul having passed ^{through} the upper ^{country} came to Ephesus: and finding certain disciples: ² and he said unto them, ^{Did} ^{Have} ye receive the Holy Ghost when ye believed? And they said unto him, Nay, ^{we} ^{did} not so much as hear whether ^{the} Holy Ghost was given: ³ And he said unto them, Unto what then were ye baptized? And they said, ^{into} John's baptism. ⁴ And Paul said, ^{Then} ^{verily} John baptized with the baptism of repentance, saying unto the people, ^{that} they should believe on him which should come after him, that is, on Christ Jesus. ⁵ And when they

R.V. 1 Or, an eloquent man. 2 Gr, taught by word of mouth.
4 Or, shewing publicly. 5 Or, there is a Holy Ghost

A.V. 6 Or, sent there.

3 Or, helped much through grace them which had believed

† Or, is the Christ.

heard this, ^{into} they were baptized to the name of the Lord Jesus. ³ And ^{when} Paul had laid his hands upon them, the Holy Ghost came on them; and ^{they} spake with tongues, and ^{prophesied}. ⁷ And ^{they were in all about twelve men.} ⁸ And ^{he} entered into the synagogue, and spake boldly for the space of three months, reasoning and persuading ^{as to} the things concerning the kingdom of God. ⁹ But when some were hardened and disobedient, speaking evil of ^{the} Way before the multitude, he departed from them, and separated the disciples, reasoning daily in the school of ^{one} Tyrannus. ¹⁰ And this continued by the space of two years; so that ^{all} they which dwelt in Asia heard the word of the Lord Jesus, both Jews and Greeks. ¹¹ And ^{God} wrought special miracles by the hands of Paul: ¹² ^{inasmuch that} unto the sick were carried away from his body, ^{body were brought unto the sick} handkerchiefs or aprons, and the diseases departed from them, and ^{the} evil spirits went out. ¹³ But ^{Then} certain also of the Jews, ^{exorcists}, took upon them to name over them which had the evil spirits the name of the Lord Jesus, saying, ^{We} adjure you by Jesus whom Paul preacheth. ¹⁴ And there were seven sons of one Sceva, a Jew, and chief of the priests, which did this so. ¹⁵ And the evil spirit answered and said unto them, ^{Jesus I know,} and Paul I know; but who are ye? ¹⁶ And the man in whom the evil spirit was leaped on them, and mastered both of them, and prevailed against them, so that they fled out of that house naked and wounded. ¹⁷ And this became known to all the Jews and Greeks that dwell at Ephesus; and fear

fell upon them all, and ^{the} name of the Lord Jesus was magnified. ¹⁸ Many also of them that had believed came, and confessed, and shewed their deeds. ¹⁹ And not a few of them that practised ^{curious arts} brought their books together, and burned them in the sight of all: and they counted the price of them, and found it fifty thousand ^{pieces} of silver. ²⁰ So ^{mightily} grew the word of the Lord and prevailed.

²¹ Now after these things were ended, Paul purposed in the spirit, ^{when} he had passed through Macedonia and Achaia, to go to Jerusalem, saying, After I have been there, ^I must also see Rome. ²² And having sent into Macedonia two of them that ministered unto him, ^{Timothy} and ^{Erastus}, but he himself stayed in Asia ^{for a while.}

²³ And about that time ^{there} arose no small stir concerning the Way.

²⁴ For a certain man named Demetrius, a silversmith, which made silver shrines of ^{Diana}, brought no little business unto the craftsmen; ²⁵ ^{whom} he gathered together, with the workmen of like occupation, and said, Sirs, ye know that by this craft we have our wealth. ²⁶ And moreover ye see and hear, that not alone at Ephesus, but almost throughout all Asia, this Paul hath persuaded and turned away much people, saying that ^{they} be no gods, which are made with hands:

²⁷ So that not only is there danger that this our craft is in danger to be set at nought; but also that the temple of the great goddess ^{Diana} be made of no account, and that she should be despised, and that she should even be deposed from her magnificence, whom all Asia and the world worshippeth. ²⁸ And when they heard this, they were

R.V. 1 Gr. powers.

2 Or, recognise

3 Or, magical

4 Gr. Artemis.

5 Gr. the inhabited earth.

filled with wrath, and cried out, saying, "Great is 'Diana of the Ephesians. 29 And the whole city was filled with the confusion: and they rushed with one accord into the

theatre, having seized ^{having caught} Gaius and ^{Ar} Aristarchus, men of Macedonia, Paul's

'companions in travel, they rushed with one accord into the theatre. 30 And when Paul was minded to enter in unto the people, the disciples suffered him not. 31 And certain also of the

'chief officers ^{being} of Asia, which were his friends, sent unto him, and besought him that he would not adventure himself into the theatre. 32 Some therefore cried one thing, and some another: for the assembly was ^{in confusion} confused; and the more part knew not wherefore they were come together. 33 And they brought Alexander out of the

multitude, the Jews putting him forward. And Alexander 'beckoned with the hand, and would have made ^{his} defence unto the people. 34 But when they ^{perceived} knew that he was a Jew, all with one voice about the space of two hours cried out, 'Great is 'Diana of the Ephesians. 35 And when the town-clerk had ^{quieted the multitude,} he said, Ye men of Ephesus, what man is there that knoweth not how that the city of the Ephesians is ^{temple-keeper} of the great goddess 'Diana, and of the image which fell down from 'Jupiter? 36 Seeing then that these things cannot be

spoken against, ye ought to be quiet, and to do nothing rashly. 37 For ye have brought ^{hither} these men, which are neither robbers of temples, nor blasphemers of ^{our} goddess. 38 If therefore Demetrius, and the craftsmen that which are with him, have a

a ver. 27.

b See ch. 18. 7.

c ch. 20. 4 (7). Rom. 16. 23 (7).

1 Cor. 1. 14 (7).

2 John 1. (7).

d ch. 20. 4

e 27. 2

Col. 4. 10.

Philom. 24.

f 2 Cor. 15. 19.

g ver. 25

h ch. 20. 24.

i ch. 21. 24.

j See ch. 19. 31.

A ver. 19. Cp. ch. 13. 50. See ch. 9. 24.

k See ch. 12. 17.

l Rom. 16. 21 (7).

m ch. 14. 4.

n See ch. 19. 29.

o ver. 25.

p See ch. 16. 1.

q Eph. 6. 21.

r Col. 4. 7.

s 2 Tim. 4. 12.

t Tit. 3. 12.

u ch. 21. 29.

v 2 Tim. 4. 30.

w ver. 6-8.

x ch. 16.

y 13-15.

z Ex. 12. 14, 15

aa 22. 15.

ab Cp. ch. 14.

ac 12.

ad 1 Cor. 16. 2.

ae Cp. Mark 16. 9

af & John 20. 19

ag Rev. 1. 10.

ah ver. 11.

ai 1 Cor. 10. 16

aj & 11. 28, 24.

ak See ch. 2. 43.

al ver. 29.

am Rom. 2.

an 22.

ao ex ch. 1. 13

ap & 2. 27, 29.

matter against any man, "the courts are open, and there are ^{procurators} : let them ^{accuse} ^{deputies} : let them ^{imply} one another. 39 But if ye ^{seek anything} ^{inquire any} about other matters, it shall be ^{settled} ^{determined} in the regular assembly. 40 For indeed we are in danger to be ^{accused} ^{called in question} concerning this day's uproar, there being no cause for it: and as touching it we shall not be able to give an account of this concourse. 41 And when he had thus spoken, he dismissed the assembly.

1 And after the uproar ^{was} ^{ceased}, Paul ^{being} ^{called} ^{unto him} ^{the disciples} ^{and} ^{exhorted them} ^{took leave of} ^{embraced} them, and departed for to go into Macedonia. 2 And when he had gone through those parts, and had given them much exhortation, he came into Greece. 3 And when he had spent three months there, and ^a ^{plot} ^{was} ^{laid} ^{against him} ^{by the Jews}, as he was about to set sail for Syria, he determined to return through Macedonia. 4 And there accompanied him ^{as far as} ^{into} Asia Sopater of Berea, the son of Pyrrhus, and of the Thessalonians, Aristarchus and Secundus; and Gaius of Derbe, and Timothy; and of Asia, Tychicus and Trophimus. 5 But these ^{had} ^{gone} ^{before}, and were waiting for us at Troas. 6 And we sailed away from Philippi after the days of unleavened bread, and came unto them to Troas in five days; where we ^{tarried} ^{abode} seven days.

7 And upon the first day of the week, when we were gathered together to break bread, Paul discoursed with them, intending to depart on the morrow; and his speech until midnight. 8 And there were many lights in the upper chamber, where they were gathered together. 9 And there

R.V. 1 Gr. Artemis.

a Or, court days are kept

b Many ancient authorities read came, and were waiting.

A.V. c Gr. the temple keeper.

d Gr. Aristarchus.

e Or, accused of riot concerning this day

f Or, And some of the multitude instructed Alexander

g Many ancient authorities omit as far as Asia

h Or, the court days are kept.

i Or, ordinary.

sat in ^{the} window a certain young man named Eutychus, ^{borne down being fallen} with a deep sleep; and as Paul ^{discouraged yet longer, being borne down} ^{was long preaching, he sunk} ^{by his sleep, he} fell down from the third ^{loft,} and was taken up dead. ¹⁰ And Paul went down, and ^{fell on him, and embracing him said,} ^{Trouble not yourselves;} for his life is in him. ¹¹ And when he ^{was gone up,} and ^{therefore was come up again,} ^{and} had broken the bread, and eaten, and had talked with them a long while, even till break of day, so he departed. ¹² And they brought the young man alive, and were not a little comforted.

¹³ But we, going before to the ship, ^{And we went} ^{set sail for} Assos, there intending to take in Paul: for so had he appointed, ^{intending minding} himself to go ^{by land.} ¹⁴ And when he met with us at Assos, we took him in, and came to Mitylene. ¹⁵ And sailing from thence, ^{we called} ^{the following next} day over against Chios; and the next day we touched at Samos; and tarried at Trogyllium; and ^{the day after} ^{next day} we came to Miletus. ¹⁶ For Paul had determined to sail ^{past by} Ephesus, because he might not have to spend the time in Asia; for he was hastening, ^{hasted,} if it were possible for him, ^{to be at Jerusalem} the day of Pentecost.

¹⁷ And from Miletus he sent to Ephesus, and called to him ^{the} elders of the church. ¹⁸ And when they were come to him, he said unto them,

¹⁹ Ye yourselves know, ^{from the first day that I set foot in Asia,} ^{after what manner I have been with you} ^{all the time,} ¹⁹ ^{servings} the Lord ^{with all lowliness} ^{humility} of mind, and with many ^{tears, and} ^{temptations,}

²⁰ ^{See Matt. 7. 15.} ²¹ ^{John 10. 12.} ²² ^{Col. 2. 2.} ²³ ^{1 Tim. 1. 19.} ²⁴ ^{2 Cor. 11. 13.} ²⁵ ^{1 Tim. 1. 19.} ²⁶ ^{2 Cor. 11. 13.} ²⁷ ^{1 Tim. 1. 19.} ²⁸ ^{2 Cor. 11. 13.} ²⁹ ^{1 Tim. 1. 19.} ³⁰ ^{2 Cor. 11. 13.} ³¹ ^{1 Tim. 1. 19.} ³² ^{2 Cor. 11. 13.} ³³ ^{1 Tim. 1. 19.} ³⁴ ^{2 Cor. 11. 13.} ³⁵ ^{1 Tim. 1. 19.} ³⁶ ^{2 Cor. 11. 13.} ³⁷ ^{1 Tim. 1. 19.} ³⁸ ^{2 Cor. 11. 13.} ³⁹ ^{1 Tim. 1. 19.} ⁴⁰ ^{2 Cor. 11. 13.} ⁴¹ ^{1 Tim. 1. 19.} ⁴² ^{2 Cor. 11. 13.} ⁴³ ^{1 Tim. 1. 19.} ⁴⁴ ^{2 Cor. 11. 13.} ⁴⁵ ^{1 Tim. 1. 19.} ⁴⁶ ^{2 Cor. 11. 13.} ⁴⁷ ^{1 Tim. 1. 19.} ⁴⁸ ^{2 Cor. 11. 13.} ⁴⁹ ^{1 Tim. 1. 19.} ⁵⁰ ^{2 Cor. 11. 13.} ⁵¹ ^{1 Tim. 1. 19.} ⁵² ^{2 Cor. 11. 13.} ⁵³ ^{1 Tim. 1. 19.} ⁵⁴ ^{2 Cor. 11. 13.} ⁵⁵ ^{1 Tim. 1. 19.} ⁵⁶ ^{2 Cor. 11. 13.} ⁵⁷ ^{1 Tim. 1. 19.} ⁵⁸ ^{2 Cor. 11. 13.} ⁵⁹ ^{1 Tim. 1. 19.} ⁶⁰ ^{2 Cor. 11. 13.} ⁶¹ ^{1 Tim. 1. 19.} ⁶² ^{2 Cor. 11. 13.} ⁶³ ^{1 Tim. 1. 19.} ⁶⁴ ^{2 Cor. 11. 13.} ⁶⁵ ^{1 Tim. 1. 19.} ⁶⁶ ^{2 Cor. 11. 13.} ⁶⁷ ^{1 Tim. 1. 19.} ⁶⁸ ^{2 Cor. 11. 13.} ⁶⁹ ^{1 Tim. 1. 19.} ⁷⁰ ^{2 Cor. 11. 13.} ⁷¹ ^{1 Tim. 1. 19.} ⁷² ^{2 Cor. 11. 13.} ⁷³ ^{1 Tim. 1. 19.} ⁷⁴ ^{2 Cor. 11. 13.} ⁷⁵ ^{1 Tim. 1. 19.} ⁷⁶ ^{2 Cor. 11. 13.} ⁷⁷ ^{1 Tim. 1. 19.} ⁷⁸ ^{2 Cor. 11. 13.} ⁷⁹ ^{1 Tim. 1. 19.} ⁸⁰ ^{2 Cor. 11. 13.} ⁸¹ ^{1 Tim. 1. 19.} ⁸² ^{2 Cor. 11. 13.} ⁸³ ^{1 Tim. 1. 19.} ⁸⁴ ^{2 Cor. 11. 13.} ⁸⁵ ^{1 Tim. 1. 19.} ⁸⁶ ^{2 Cor. 11. 13.} ⁸⁷ ^{1 Tim. 1. 19.} ⁸⁸ ^{2 Cor. 11. 13.} ⁸⁹ ^{1 Tim. 1. 19.} ⁹⁰ ^{2 Cor. 11. 13.} ⁹¹ ^{1 Tim. 1. 19.} ⁹² ^{2 Cor. 11. 13.} ⁹³ ^{1 Tim. 1. 19.} ⁹⁴ ^{2 Cor. 11. 13.} ⁹⁵ ^{1 Tim. 1. 19.} ⁹⁶ ^{2 Cor. 11. 13.} ⁹⁷ ^{1 Tim. 1. 19.} ⁹⁸ ^{2 Cor. 11. 13.} ⁹⁹ ^{1 Tim. 1. 19.} ¹⁰⁰ ^{2 Cor. 11. 13.}

¹ See ver. 3.
² ver. 27.
³ Cp. ver. 31.
⁴ 2 Kin. 1. 2.
⁵ ver. 24.
⁶ ch. 18. 5.
⁷ Mark 1. 13.
⁸ Heb. 6. 1. 1.
⁹ See ch. 2. 38.
¹⁰ Cp. 1 Kin. 17. 21.
¹¹ 2 Kin. 4. 34.
¹² Cp. Eph. 1. 15 & Col. 1. 4.
¹³ 1 Tim. 3. 12.
¹⁴ Cp. Matt. 9. 23, 24.
¹⁵ Mark 5. 39.
¹⁶ Cp. ch. 17. 16.
¹⁷ ver. 7.
¹⁸ 1 Cp. ch. 21. 4. 11.
¹⁹ See ch. 21. 39 & 9. 16.
²⁰ m. ch. 21. 39.
²¹ n. ch. 14. 22.
²² 1 Thess. 3. 3.
²³ 2 See ch. 13. 18.
²⁴ p. 2 Tim. 4. 7.
²⁵ q. ch. 1. 17.
²⁶ 1 Tim. 1. 12.
²⁷ Gal. 1. 1.
²⁸ 1 Thess. 2. 4.
²⁹ Cp. ch. 26. 16.
³⁰ & Tit. 1. 3.
³¹ s. ver. 21.
³² f. ch. 15. 7.
³³ w. Cp. ver. 33.
³⁴ & 1 Tim. 1. 14.
³⁵ See ch. 11. 23.
³⁶ Cp. Phil. 1. 23.
³⁷ w. See ch. 28. 31.
³⁸ 2 Deut. 8. 19.
³⁹ y. See ch. 18. 6.
⁴⁰ ver. 20.
⁴¹ Cp. Jer. 26. 3.
⁴² & Ezek. 33. 3.
⁴³ a. ch. 13. 36.
⁴⁴ Luke 7. 30.
⁴⁵ Cp. ch. 2. 23.
⁴⁶ & Eph. 1. 11.
⁴⁷ & Heb. 6. 17.
⁴⁸ b. Cp. 1 Tim. 4. 12.
⁴⁹ ver. 32.
⁵⁰ Cp. Eph. 4. 11.
⁵¹ See Luke 12. 32.
⁵² d. ver. 22.
⁵³ ch. 24. 11.
⁵⁴ Cp. ver. 6.
⁵⁵ & ch. 19. 21.
⁵⁶ 1 Cor. 16. 8.
⁵⁷ Cp. ch. 13. 21.
⁵⁸ 1 Cor. 12. 8-11.
⁵⁹ f. ch. 2. 1.
⁶⁰ Cp. Phil. 1. 1.
⁶¹ 1 Tim. 3. 2.
⁶² Tit. 1. 7.
⁶³ 1 Pet. 2. 25 (& mg. for mg.).
⁶⁴ Cp. ver. 17.
⁶⁵ A. See John 21. 16.
⁶⁶ 1 Cor. 1. 2.
⁶⁷ & 10. 32 & 11. 16 & 15. 9.
⁶⁸ Gal. 1. 13, cf.
⁶⁹ Cp. Matt. 18. 18 & Rom. 16. 16 (for mg.).
⁷⁰ & 2 Pet. 2. 1.
⁷¹ 1 Cp. ver. 28 & 1 Tim. 4. 14 (for mg.).
⁷² See ch. 11. 30.
⁷³ m. Heb. 9. 13.
⁷⁴ Cp. Eph. 1. 7 & 1 John 1. 7.
⁷⁵ See 1 Pet. 1. 18, 19 & Rev. 4. 9.
⁷⁶ 1 Thess. 1. 5.
⁷⁷ Cp. Rom. 12. 11 & 13. 24.
⁷⁸ & 24. 17.
⁷⁹ Cp. ver. 31, 34.
⁸⁰ Cp. Heb. 13. 17.
⁸¹ Cp. ver. 31 & 2 Cor. 2. 4 & Phil. 3. 18.
⁸² Cp. 1 Cor. 12. 24.
⁸³ 2 Col. 1. 28.

which befell me by ^{the} ^{plots} ^{lying in wait} of the Jews: ²⁰ how that I ^{shrank} ^{And how I kept back} not from declaring unto you anything that was nothing that was profitable unto you, but have profitable, and ^{teaching} ^{publicly,} shewed you, ^{have taught you} and from house to house, ²¹ ^{testi-} ^{fying both to the Jews, and also} ^{to the Greeks,} ^{repentance toward} God, and ^{faith} toward our Lord Jesus ^{Christ.} ²² And now, behold, I go bound ^{in the spirit} unto Jerusalem, not knowing the things that shall befall me there: ²³ save that ^{the Holy Ghost} ^{testifieth unto me in every city, saying,} that ^{bonds and} ^{afflictions} abide me. ²⁴ But ^{I hold not my life} ^{of any account,} ^{as} ^{me, neither count I my life dear unto} myself, ^{so that} ^I ^{may accomplish} ^{might finish} my course, with joy, and ^{the ministry} ^{ministry,} which I have received ^{of} the Lord Jesus, ^{to testify} ^{the} gospel of ^{the} grace of God. ²⁵ And now, behold, ^I know that ye all, among whom I ^{went} ^{have} about ^{preaching the} ^{kingdom of God,} shall see my face no more. ²⁶ Wherefore ^I ^{testify unto you} ^{take you to record} this day, that ^I am pure from the blood of all men. ²⁷ For ^I ^{shrank not from declaring} ^{unto you} ^{have not shunned to declare} ^{the whole} ^{counsel of God.} ²⁸ Take heed therefore unto yourselves, and to all ^{the} ^{flock,} ^{in the which} ^{the Holy Ghost hath made you} ^{overscers,} ^{to feed} ^{the church of} ^{God,} which he ^{hath} ^{purchase} ^d with his own blood. ²⁹ For ^I know this, that after my departing ^{grievous wolves shall} ^{enter in among} ^{you,} ^{not sparing the} ^{flock;} ³⁰ ^{Also} ^{from among} ^{your own selves shall} men arise, speaking perverse things, to draw away ^{the} ^{disciples} after them. ³¹ Wherefore ^{watch ye} ^{Therefore watch, and} remembering ^{remember,} that ^{by the space of} ^{three years} I ceased not ^{to}

R.V. 1 Or, on foot 2 Many ancient authorities insert having tarried at Trogyllium. 3 Or, presbytery 4 Many ancient authorities omit Christ. 5 Or, in comparison of accomplishing my course 6 Or, overseers 7 Many ancient authorities read the Lord. 8 Gr. acquired.

admonish every one night and day
 "with tears. ³² And now, brethren,
 "I commend you to ¹God, and
 to ²the word of his grace, which
 is able to ³build you up, and to
 give you ⁴the inheritance among
 all them ⁵that are sanctified.
³³ ¹I have coveted no man's silver,
 or gold, or apparel. ³⁴ ¹Ye
 yourselves know ²that ³these hands
 have ministered unto my necessi-
 ties, and ⁴to them that were with
 me. ³⁵ In all things ¹I gave you an example,
 how that ²so labouring ye ought
 to help ³the weak, and ⁴to re-
 member the words of the Lord
 Jesus, how he ⁵himself said, It is
 more blessed ⁶to give than to
 receive.

³⁶ And when he had thus
 spoken, ¹he kneeled down, and
 prayed with them all. ³⁷ And
²they all wept sore, and ³fell on
 Paul's neck, and ⁴kissed him,
³⁸ sorrowing most of all for ¹the
 word ²which he had spoken, that they
 should behold ³his face no more.
 And ⁴they brought him on his way
 unto the ship.

¹ And when it came to
21 ¹pass that after ²we were
 parted from them, and had
 gotten ³set sail, we ⁴came with a straight
 course unto ⁵Cos, and the next
 day ⁶following unto Rhodes, and from
 thence unto Patara: ²and ³having found
 a ship ⁴sailing over unto Phenicia,
 we went aboard, and set ⁵sail. ³ And
 when we had ⁴come in sight of Cyprus,
 leaving it on the left hand, we sailed
 unto Syria, and landed at Tyre:
 for there the ship was to unlade
 her burden. ⁴ And ⁵having found the
 disciples, we tarried there seven
 days: ¹and these ²who said to Paul ³through
 the Spirit, that he should not
 set foot in Jerusalem. ⁵ And when
 it came to pass that we had accom-
 plished ⁶the those days, we departed

and went on our journey; and the
 all, with wives and children, ²brought us
 all brought us on our way, with wives and
 our way, till we were out of the
 children,
 city: and ³kneeling down on the
 beach, we prayed, ⁴and bade each other
 adieu, and prayed. ⁵ And when we had tar-
 rowed; and we went on board the ship,
 our leave one of another, we took ship
 but they returned home again.

⁷ And when we had finished
 the voyage from Tyre, we arrived at
 our course Ptolemais; and we saluted ²the
 brethren, and abode with them one
 day. ⁸ And on the morrow we ⁹departed,
 of Paul's company ¹⁰departed, and came
 unto Caesarea: and ¹¹entering into
 the house of ¹²Philip ¹³the evan-
 gelist, which was one of the ¹⁴seven,
 abode with him. ⁹ And the man
 had four daughters, virgins
 which did prophesy. ¹⁰ And as
 we tarried there many days,
 there came down from Judaea
 a certain prophet, named ¹¹Agabus.
¹¹ And when he was come unto us,
 taking Paul's girdle, he bound
 his own feet and hands, and said, ¹²Thus
 saith the Holy Ghost, ¹³So shall
 the Jews at Jerusalem bind the
 man that owneth this girdle, and
 shall deliver him into the hands
 of the Gentiles. ¹² And when
 we heard these things, both
 and they of that place, besought
 him not to go up to Jerusalem.
¹³ Then Paul answered, ¹⁴What
 do ye weeping and breaking my heart?
 I mean ye to weep and to break mine
 for ¹⁵I am ready not to be bound
 only, but also to die at Jerusalem
 for the name of the Lord Jesus.
¹⁴ And when he would not be
 persuaded, ¹⁵we ceased, saying,
 The will of the Lord be done.

¹⁵ And after these days we ¹⁶took
 up our baggage, and went up to
 Jerusalem. ¹⁷ And there went with
 us also certain of the disciples
 from Caesarea, bringing
 of Mnason, and brought
 one Mnason of Cyprus, an
 disciple, with whom we should
 lodge.

a Cp. Heb. 13. 17.
 See ver. 15.
 b ch. 20. 38.
 c ch. 14. 23.
 d ch. 14. 2.
 Cp. ver. 34.
 e ch. 20. 38.
 f See Col. 2. 7.
 g ch. 28. 18.
 Eph. 1. 14, 18.
 h 2 Tim. 2. 6.
 Col. 1. 12.
 i 2 Tim. 2. 18.
 Cp. 1 Pet. 1. 24.
 See Matt. 23. 24.
 k Rom. 8. 17.
 l 1 Cor. 9. 12.
 m Cor. 7. 2.
 n 11. 9.
 o 12. 17.
 p 1 Sam. 12. 3.
 q Matt. 10. 8.
 r 1 Thes. 2. 5.
 s Cp. ver. 18.
 t See ch. 18. 3.
 u See John 21. 23.
 v ch. 18. 23, 28.
 w 2 Thes. 3. 7.
 x Eph. 4. 28.
 y 1 Thes. 5. 14.
 z Cp. 1 Cor. 12. 28.
 aa ch. 11. 16.
 ab ch. 8. 5.
 ac 2. 5, 8.
 ad Eph. 4. 11.
 ae Matt. 4. 5.
 af Matt. 10. 8.
 ag ch. 2. 17.
 ah Luke 2. 36.
 ai 1 Cor. 11. 5.
 aj See ch. 12. 1.
 ak See ch. 7. 60.
 al v. ch. 11. 28.
 am v. Cp. 2 Tim. 1. 4.
 an See Luke 15. 20.
 ao Cp. 1 Sam. 15. 27, 28.
 ap 1 Kin. 11. 30.
 aq 1 Sam. 20. 3.
 ar Jer. 18. 1-11.
 as 27. 2.
 at ver. 28.
 au See ch. 20. 23.
 av b Cp. ver. 33.
 aw See ch. 2. 16.
 ax c See ch. 15. 3.
 ay d Cp. ver. 31-33.
 az e See ch. 16. 10.
 ba f Cp. Matt. 16. 21-23.
 bb g ch. 16. 11.
 bc h ch. 20. 24.
 bd Rom. 8. 36.
 be 2 Cor. 4. 16.
 bf 12. 10.
 bg Phil. 2. 17.
 bh Cp. ch. 15. 28.
 bi c See ch. 5. 41.
 bj Cp. Ruth 1. 16.
 bk See Matt. 6. 10.
 bl 1 ver. 11.
 bm ch. 20. 23.

¹⁷ And when we were come to Jerusalem, ^athe brethren received us gladly. ¹⁸ And the day following Paul went in with us unto ^aJames; and all ^athe elders were present. ¹⁹ And when he had saluted them, ^ahe rehearsed one by one ^athe things which declared particularly what things God had wrought among the Gentiles by his ^aministry. ²⁰ And they, when they heard it, they ^aglorified God; and they said unto him, Thou seest, brother, how many ^{1m}thousands there are among the Jews of them which have believed; and they are all ^azealous for the law: ²¹ and they have been informed concerning thee, that thou teachest all ^athe Jews which are among the Gentiles to forsake Moses, ^atelling them they ought ^anot to circumcise their children, neither ^ato walk after ^athe customs. ²² What is it therefore?

the multitude must needs come together: for they will certainly hear that thou art come. ²³ Do therefore this that we say to thee: We have four men ^awhich have a vow on them; ²⁴ these take, and ^apurify thyself with them, and be at charges for them, ^athat they may shave their heads: and all shall know that there is no truth in the things whereof they have been informed concerning thee; ^athese are nothing; but that thou thyself also walkest orderly, and keepest the law. ²⁵ But as touching the Gentiles which have believed, ^awe have written and concluded that they observe no such thing, save only that they keep themselves from things sacrificed to idols, and from blood, and from what is strangled, and from fornication. ²⁶ Then

Paul ^atook the men, and the next day ^apurifying himself with them entered into the temple, declaring the fulfilment of the days of purification, until ^athe offer-

ing should be offered for every one of them.

²⁷ And when ^athe seven days were almost completed, ^athe Jews from Asia, ^awhen they saw him in the temple, stirred up all the multitude, and laid hands on him, ²⁸ crying out, Men of Israel, help: This is the man, that ^ateacheth all men everywhere against the people, and ^athe law, and ^athis place: and moreover he brought Greeks also into the temple, and ^ahath defiled ^athis holy place. ²⁹ For they had before seen with him in the city ^aTrophimus an Ephesian, whom they supposed that Paul had brought into the temple. ³⁰ And all the city was moved, and the people ran together: and they laid hold on Paul, and ^adragged him out of the temple: and straightway the doors were shut. ³¹ And as they were seeking to kill him, tidings came up to the ^achief captain of ^athe ^aband, that all Jerusalem was in confusion. ³² And forthwith ^ahe took soldiers and centurions, and ran down upon them: and they, when they saw the chief captain and the soldiers, left off beating of Paul. ³³ Then the chief captain came near, and laid hold on him, and commanded him ^ato be bound with two chains; and inquired who he was, and what he had done. ³⁴ And ^asome shouted one thing, some another, among the multitude: and when he could not know the certainty for the tumult, he commanded him to be brought into ^athe castle. ³⁵ And when he came upon the stairs, so it was, that he was borne of the soldiers for the violence of the crowd: ³⁶ for the multitude of the people followed after, crying out, ^aAway with him.

R.V. 1 Gr. *myrtade*.
purifying himself &c.

2 Or, enjoined. Many ancient authorities read sent.
4 Or, military tribune. Gr. *chilarch*: and so throughout this book.

3 Or, took the men the next day, and
5 Or, cohort

37 And as Paul was about to be brought into the castle, he said unto the chief captain, May I say something unto thee? And he said, Dost thou know Greek? 38 Art thou not then an Egyptian, which before these days stirred up to sedition and leddest out into the wilderness the four thousand men that were murderers? 39 But Paul said, I am a Jew, a Jew of Tarsus, a city in Cilicia, a citizen of no mean city: and I beseech thee, give me leave to speak unto the people. 40 And when he had given him leave, Paul stood on the stairs, and beckoned with the hand unto the people; and when there was made a great silence, he spake unto them in the Hebrew language, saying,

1 Brethren, and fathers, hear ye my defence which I now make unto you.

2 And when they heard that he spake unto them in the Hebrew language, in the Hebrew tongue to them, they were the more quiet: and he said,

3 I am verily a man which am a Jew, born in Tarsus, a city in Cilicia, but brought up in this city, at the feet of Gamaliel, and taught according to the strict manner of the law of our fathers, being zealous toward God, even as ye all are this day: 4 and I persecuted this way unto the death, binding and delivering into prisons both men and women. 5 As also the high priest doth bear me witness, and all the estate of the elders: from whom also I received letters unto the brethren, and journeyed went to Damascus, to bring them also which were there bound unto Jerusalem, in bonds, for to be punished. 6 And it came to pass, that, as I made my journey, and drew nigh unto Damascus, about noon, sud-

a Cp. ch. 5. 28.
b Matt. 24. 28.
c ch. 28. 9.
d ch. 2. 11.
e 22. 3.
f Cp. Dan. 10. 7.
g See ch. 9. 7.
h See ch. 16. 30.
i See ch. 12. 17.
j ch. 22. 2.
k 28. 14.
l ch. 7. 2.
m ch. 8. 10.
n ch. 24. 14.
o ch. 10. 22.
p ch. 21. 40.
q ch. 9. 17.
r ch. 9. 11.
s 21. 30.
t Rom. 11. 12.
u 2 Cor. 11. 22.
v Phil. 3. 4.
w ch. 9. 18.
x Deut. 28. 28.
y 2 K. 4. 28.
z Cp. Luke 10. 34.
a See ch. 3. 12.
b ch. 5. 34.
c ch. 28. 5.
d ch. 9. 18.
e 28. 16.
f Cp. Rom. 2. 18.
g 12. 2.
h Eph. 1. 9.
i Col. 1. 9, ad.
j 2 Mac. 6. 1.
k 2 Cp. John 16. 2.
l Phil. 3. 6.
m See ch. 21. 30.
n ver. 18.
o ch. 9. 17.
p 28. 16.
q 1 Cor. 9. 1.
r 18. 3.
s Cp. ver. 15.
t See ch. 3. 14.
u Cp. Gal. 1. 12.
v Rom. 10. 2.
w ver. 18.
x See ch. 9. 8.
y ch. 23. 11.
z Cp. ch. 5. 20.
a See ch. 9. 2.
b ch. 20. 10.
c Cp. ver. 20.
d ch. 8. 1.
e ver. 14.
f ch. 4. 30.
g ch. 9. 1.
h ch. 9. 18.
i 1 Cor. 6. 11.
j H. ch. 10. 22.
k Cp. Ps. 51. 2.
l See ch. 2. 38.
m Luke 22. 69 (Gk.).
n 1 Tim. 4. 14 (Gk.).
o See ch. 9. 14.
p ch. 28. 28.
q ch. 9. 1. 26.
r 26. 30.
s Cp. Gal. 1. 18, 19 (?).
t ch. 3. 1.
u Luke 18. 10.
v ch. 10. 10.
w 11. 5.
x Cp. 2 Cor. 12. 1-4.
y For ver. 6-11, see ch. 9. 2-8.
z 26. 12-18.
a Cp. ch. 9. 28.

denly there shone from heaven a great light round about me. 7 And I fell unto the ground, and heard a voice saying unto me, Saul, Saul, why persecutest thou me? 8 And I answered, Who art thou, Lord? And he said unto me, I am Jesus of Nazareth, whom thou persecutest. 9 And they that were with me beheld indeed the light, and were afraid; but they heard not the voice of him that spake to me. 10 And I said, What shall I do, Lord? And the Lord said unto me, Arise, and go into Damascus; and there it shall be told thee of all things which are appointed for thee to do. 11 And when I could not see for the glory of that light, being led by the hand of them that were with me, I came into Damascus. 12 And one Ananias, a devout man, according to the law, well reported of by all the Jews, which dwelt there, came unto me, and standing by me said unto me, Brother Saul, receive thy sight. And in that very hour I looked up upon him. 14 And he said, The God of our fathers hath chosen thee, that thou shouldst know his will, and to see that Just One, and to hear the voice of his mouth. 15 For thou shalt be a witness for him unto all men of what thou hast seen and heard. 16 And now why tarriest thou? arise, and be baptized, and wash away thy sins, calling on the name of the Lord. 17 And it came to pass, that, when I had returned to Jerusalem, and while I prayed in the temple, I fell into a trance, and saw him saying unto me, Make haste, and get thee quickly out of Jerusalem: because for they will not receive of thee thy testimony con-

cerning me. ¹⁹ And I said, Lord, they ^{themselves} know that ^I imprisoned and ^{beat} in every synagogue them that believed on thee: ²⁰ and when the blood of Stephen ^{thy witness} was shed, ^{thy martyr} I also was standing by, and ^{consenting} consenting unto his death, and ^{keeping} the garments of them that slew him. ²¹ And he said unto me, Depart: for I will send thee forth ^{far} hence unto the Gentiles.

²² And they gave him audience unto this word: and they lifted up their voices, and said, ¹ Away with such a fellow from the earth: for ^{it} is not fit that he should live. ²³ And as they cried out, and ^{threw} off their garments, and ^{cast} dust into the air, ²⁴ the chief captain commanded him to be brought into ^{the} castle, ^{bidding} and bade that he should be ^{examined} by scourging; that he might know for what cause they ^{so} shouted against him. ²⁵ And when they ^{as} had tied him up ^{with} the thongs, Paul said unto the centurion that stood by, Is it lawful for you to scourge ^a man that is a Roman, and uncondemned? ²⁶ And when the centurion heard ^{it}, he went to the chief captain, and told him, and ^{saying} saying, What art thou about to do? ^{Take heed} Take heed what thou doest: for this man is a Roman. ²⁷ And the chief captain came, and said unto him, Tell me, art thou a Roman? And he said, Yea. ²⁸ And the chief captain answered, With a great sum obtained I this citizenship. And Paul said, But I am a Roman ^{was free} born. ²⁹ They then which were about to examine him straightway departed from him which should have ^{examined} him: and the chief captain also ^{was} was afraid, ^{when} when he knew that he was a Roman, and because ^{he} he had bound him.

³⁰ But on the morrow, ^{desiring} desiring On the morrow, because he

a ver. 4.

b ch. 23. 11.
See Matt. 10. 17.c Cp. Rev. 2. 13.
d ch. 7. 58.e ch. 8. 1.
Cp. ch. 23. 10.
See Rom. 1. 32.f 2 Cor. 1. 12.
g 1 Tim. 1. 2.
h Cp. ch. 24. 16.
i Job 27. 5, 6.
j 1 Cor. 4. 4.
k 2 Cor. 4. 2.
l 1 Tim. 1. 2.
m 1 John 13. 13.n See ch. 2. 30.
o 9. 15.p ch. 24. 1.
q 1 Kin. 22. 34.r 1 Tim. 2. 30.
s Mic. 5. 1.t 2 Cor. 11. 30.
u Cp. John 18. 22, al.v See ch. 21. 35.
w Cp. Matt. 23. 27.x Cp. Lmd. 30. 13.
y Ezek. 13. 10-14.z ch. 25. 24.
aa Deut. 25. 1, 2.ab See John 7. 51.
ac Cp. 1 Sam. 2. 24.ad Pa. 106. 16.
ae p ch. 21. 34.
af 23. 10.ag Cp. ch. 24. 17.
ah ver. 22.

ai Cited from Ex. 22. 27, which see.

aj See Matt. 22. 23.
ak ch. 16. 37.al ch. 23. 5.
am Phil. 3. 5.an w ch. 24. 15.
ao 23. 6-8.
ap 23. 30.aq Cp. ch. 2. 26, 27.
ar Wld. 3. 4.

as See Col. 1. 5.

at Luke 20. 27.
au 1 Cor. 15. 12.av ver. 24.
aw ch. 4. 5.ax Mark 2. 18.
ay Luke 5. 30.az b ch. 16. 38.
ba Cp. ver. 23.bb Cp. ch. 23. 27.
bc Cp. ch. 22. 7, 17, 18.bd John 12. 28.
be ch. 21. 33.bf ver. 24.
bg ch. 23. 28.bh 1 Or, for
ci Or, tortured him.

A.V.

to know would have known the certainty, wherefore he was accused of the Jews, he loosed ^{him} him from his hands, and commanded the chief priests and all ^{the} the council to come together, and brought Paul down, and set him before them.

¹ And Paul, ^{looking steadfastly} earnestly beholding the council, said, Brethren, ^{Men and brethren,} I have lived before God in all good conscience until this day. ² And the high priest

¹ Ananias commanded them that stood by him ^{to} to smite him on the mouth. ³ Then said Paul unto him, God shall smite thee, thou ^{whited} whited wall: ^{and} and for sittest thou to judge me according to the law, and ^{commandest} commandest me to be smitten ^{contrary} contrary to the law?

⁴ And they that stood by said, Revilest thou ^{God's} God's high priest? ⁵ And Paul said, ^I I wist not, brethren, that he was ^{the} the high priest: for it is written, ^{Thou} Thou shalt not speak evil of ^{the} the ruler of thy people. ⁶ But when Paul perceived that the one part were

¹ Sadducees, and the other Pharisees, he cried out in the council, Brethren, ^{Men and brethren,} I am a Pharisee, ^{the} the son of Pharisees: ^{touching} touching the ^{hope} hope and resurrection of the dead I am called in question. ⁷ And when he had so said, there arose a dissension between the Pharisees and the Sadducees: and the assembly multitude was divided. ⁸ For the Sadducees ^{say} say that there is no resurrection, neither angel, nor spirit: but the Pharisees confess both. ⁹ And there arose a great clamour: and some of ^{the} the scribes ory

the scribes that were of the Pharisees' part stood up, and strove, saying, ^{We} We find no evil in this man: ^{and} and what ^{if} if a spirit or an angel hath spoken to him, let us not fight against God. ¹⁰ And when there arose a great dissension, the chief captain,

fearing lest Paul should ^{have} be torn pulled in pieces by them, commanded the soldiers to go down, and to take him by force from among them, and to bring him into ^{the} castle.

¹¹ And ^{the} night following ^{the} Lord stood by him, and said, ^{Be} of good cheer, Paul: for ^{as} thou hast testified concerning me ^{at} in Jerusalem, so must thou ^{bear} witness also at Rome.

¹² And when it was day, certain of ^{the} Jews banded together, and ^{bound} themselves ^{under} a curse, saying that they would neither eat nor drink till they had killed Paul. ¹³ And they were more than forty which ^{had} made this conspiracy. ¹⁴ And they came to the chief priests and ^{the} elders, and said, We have bound ourselves under a great curse, ^{to} that we will eat nothing until we have ^{killed} slain Paul. ¹⁵ Now therefore do ye with the council signify to the chief captain that he bring him down unto ^{you}, as though ye would ^{inquire} something more perfectly concerning him: and we, or ever he come near, are ready to ^{slay} kill him.

¹⁶ But ^{And} when ^{Paul's} sister's son heard of their lying in wait, ^{and} he ^{came} went and entered into ^{the} castle, and told Paul. ¹⁷ And ^{Then} Paul called ^{unto} him one of the centurions, and said, Bring this young man unto the chief captain: for he hath ^{something} a certain thing to tell him. ¹⁸ So he took him, and brought him to the chief captain, and ^{saith,} Paul ^{said,} ^{the} prisoner called me unto him, and asked me to bring this young man unto thee, who hath something to say unto thee. ¹⁹ And ^{Then} the chief captain took him by the hand, and ^{going} aside asked him privately, and went with him aside privately, and asked him.

a ver. 14, 15.

b ver. 16, 22. ch. 21. 24. & 22. 24.

c ch. 18. 9. & 27. 28. d 1 Sam. 3. 10.

e Cp. 2 Tim. 4. 17. f Cp. ch. 19. 21.

g ver. 12, 14. h ch. 22. 15.

i ver. 30.

j ver. 14, 21.

k ver. 28. ch. 24. 3. & 25. 14.

l ver. 33. ch. 24. 1, 10. & 25. 30. See Luke 20. 30.

m Op. Rom. 16. 7 (f).

n ch. 24. 2. o See ch. 15. 23.

p ch. 21. 27. q ver. 10, 32.

r Cp. ch. 21. 32, 33.

s Cp. ch. 22. 25-26.

t ch. 22. 30.

u See Eph. 3. 1. v ch. 19. 15. & 25. 19.

w ch. 25. 28. & 26. 31. & 28. 18.

x ver. 8. y ver. 12.

z See ch. 9. 24. s ver. 35.

Cp. ch. 24. 19. & 25. 16.

What is that thou hast to tell me? ²⁰ And he said, ^{The} Jews have agreed to ^{ask} desire thee to bring down Paul that thou wouldest to-morrow unto the council, as though thou wouldest inquire somewhat ^{more} of exactly concerning him. ²¹ Do not thou therefore ^{But} do not thou yield unto them: for there lie in wait for him of them more than forty men, which ^{have} bound themselves ^{under} a curse, ^{neither} to eat nor to drink till they have ^{neither} eat nor killed him: and now are they ready, looking for ^{the} promise from thee. ²² So the chief captain ^{then} let the young man go, charging ^{him,} Tell depart, and charged ^{See} how tell ^{Do} man that thou hast ^{signified} showed these things to me. ²³ And he called unto him two ^{of} the centurions, and said, ^{Make} ready two hundred soldiers to go ^{as} far as ^{Caesarea,} and horsemen threescore and ten, and spearmen two hundred, at the third hour of the ^{night:} night; ²⁴ ^{and} he ^{bade} them provide ^{beasts,} that they ^{might} send Paul ^{thence,} and bring him safe unto ^{Felix} ^{the} governor. ²⁵ And he wrote a letter after this ^{form} manner:

²⁶ Claudius Lysias unto the ^{most} excellent governor ^{Felix,} Felix ^{sendeth} ^{greeting.} ²⁷ ^{This} man was seized by the Jews, and ^{was} about to be slain of them: ^{when} I came upon them ^{they} have been killed of them: ^{then} I came I with the soldiers, and rescued him, ^{having} ^{learned} understood that he was a Roman. ²⁸ And ^{when} I ^{would} have known the cause wherefore they accused him, ^I brought him ^{down} unto ^{their} council: ²⁹ whom I ^{found} perceived to be accused ^{about} of questions of their law, but ^{to} have nothing laid to his charge worthy of death or of bonds. ³⁰ And ^{when} it was shewn to me ^y that ^{there} would be a plot against told me how ^{the} Jew ^{had} sent for him to thee forthwith, the man, I sent ^{straightway} to thee, ^{charging} and gave commandment to his accusers

R.V. ¹ Or, having come in upon them, and he entered etc.

² Some ancient authorities omit I brought him down unto thee

A.V. ³ Or, with an oath of execration.

also to ^{say} speak against him before thee.¹ ^{him.} Farewell.

³¹ Then the soldiers, as it was commanded them, took Paul, and brought him by night to Antipatris. ³² But on the morrow they left the horsemen to go with him, and returned to the castle: ³³ and they, when they came to Cæsarea, and delivered the letter to the governor, presented Paul also before him. ³⁴ And when he had read the letter, he asked of what province he was; and when he understood that he was of Cilicia, ³⁵ I will hear thy cause, said he, when thine accusers also are come: and he commanded him to be kept in Herod's judgment hall.

24

¹ And after five days the high priest Ananias came down with the certain elders, and with an orator, one Tertullus; and they informed the governor against Paul. ² And when he was called, Tertullus began to accuse him, saying,

Seeing that by thee we enjoy much peace, and that by thy providence great quietness is in this nation, are done unto this nation by thy providence. ³ we accept it in all ways and in all places, most excellent Felix, with all thankfulness. ⁴ Notwithstanding, that I be not further tedious unto thee, I intreat thee that thou wouldst hear us of thy clemency a few words. ⁵ For we have found this man a pestilent fellow, and a mover of insurrections among all the Jews throughout the world, and a ringleader of the sect of the Nazarenes: ⁶ who moreover also hath assayed gone about to profane the temple: on whom also we laid hold: whom we look, and would have judged according to our law. ⁷ But the chief captain Lysias came upon us, and with great violence took him away out of our hands, from whom him away out of our hands, Commanding

thou wilt be able, by examining of him thyself, to take knowledge of all these things, whereof we accuse him. ⁹ And the Jews also joined in the charge, affirming that these things were so.

¹⁰ Then Paul, after that the governor had beckoned unto him to speak, Paul answered,

Forasmuch as I know that thou hast been of many years a judge unto this nation, I do the more cheerfully make my defence. ¹¹ I see that thou canst take knowledge, that it is not more than twelve days since I went up to worship at Jerusalem: and neither in the temple did they find me disputing with any man, nor stirring up a crowd, nor the people, neither in the synagogues, nor in the city: ¹³ Neither can they prove the things whereof they now accuse me.

¹⁴ But this I confess unto thee, that after the way which they call a sect, so serve I the God of our fathers, believing all things which are according to the law, and which are written in the prophets: ¹⁵ having hope toward God, which they themselves look for, that there shall be a resurrection of the dead,

both of the just and unjust.

¹⁶ Herein do I also exercise myself, to have always a conscience void of offence toward God, and toward men.

¹⁷ Now after many years I came to bring alms to my nation, and offerings: ¹⁸ whereupon certain Jews from Asia found me purified in the temple, with no crowd, nor yet with tumult: but there were certain Jews from Asia multitude, nor with tumult.

¹⁹ Who ought to have been here before thee, and to make accusation, if they had sought against me.

²⁰ Or else let these men themselves say what wrong-doing they found, when they have found any evil doing in me, while I stood before the council, ²¹ except it be for this one voice,

R V. ¹ Many ancient authorities add *Perseus*.

authorities insert and we would have judged him according to our law. ⁷ But the chief captain Lysias came and with great violence took him away out of our hands, ⁸ commanding his accusers to come before thee.

⁹ Or, in presenting which

¹ Or, *Fratorium*.

³ Or, the inhabited earth.

⁷ But the chief captain Lysias came and with great violence took him away out of our hands, ⁸ commanding his accusers to come before thee.

⁹ Or, *heresy*

¹⁰ Or, *accuse*

¹¹ Or, *sume*

"that I cried standing among them, Touching the resurrection of the dead I am called in question before you this day.

22 And when Felix heard these things, having more exact knowledge concerning the Way, he deferred them, saying, When Lysias the chief captain shall come down, I will determine the uttermost of your matter. 23 And he gave order to the centurion that he should be kept in charge, and should have liberty, and that he should forbid none of his acquaintance to minister or come unto him.

24 But after certain days, when Felix came with Drusilla, his wife, which was a Jewess, he sent for Paul, and heard him concerning the faith in Christ Jesus. 25 And as he reasoned of righteousness, and temperance, and judgement to come, Felix was terrified, and answered, Go thy way for this time; and when I have a convenient season, I will call thee. 26 He hoped withal that money should have been given him of Paul, that he might loose him: wherefore also he sent for him the oftener, and communed with him. 27 But when two years were fulfilled, Felix was succeeded by Porcius Festus, and desired to gain favour with the Jews, Felix willing to shew the Jews a pleasure, left Paul bound.

25 Festus therefore, having come into the province, after three days went up to Jerusalem from Caesarea. 2 And the chief priests and the principal men of the Jews informed him against Paul; and they besought him, asking favour against him, that he would send for him to Jerusalem; laying wait in the way to kill him. 4 Howbeit Festus answered, that Paul was kept in charge at Caesarea, and that he himself was about to

a See ch. 22. 6.

b ver. 14. See ch. 6. 2.

c ver. 10, 17. See Matt. 27. 19.

d Cp. ch. 28. 16. e Cp. ch. 27. 2.

f ch. 24. 13.

g Cp. ch. 24. 19. & 28. 17. See ch. 6. 12.

A John 7. 5. & 19. 7. i See ch. 23. 31. j Gal. 2. 16. Cp. Rom. 8. 24.

k John 19. 12. l Cp. Tit. 2. 12, 13.

m ch. 24. 27. n ch. 17. 23. Cp. 2 Tim. 4. 2.

o Cp. ver. 17. p ver. 6, 17.

q ch. 25. 1 & 28. 34.

r ch. 25. 2. Cp. ch. 12. 3. & Mark 15. 15.

s ch. 25. 14. See Luke 21. 12.

t ch. 25. 22 & 28. 19.

u ch. 23. 34.

v ver. 15.

w See ch. 9. 24.

x ch. 24. 27.

depart ^{thither shortly.} ⁵ Let them therefore, ^{said} he, which ^{are of power among you} go down with me, and if there is anything amiss in the man, let them accuse this man, if there be any wickedness ⁱⁿ ^{accuse him.}

6 And when he had tarried among them not more than eight or ten days, he went down unto Caesarea; and on the next day he sat ^{on the judgement-seat,} and commanded Paul to be brought. 7 And when he was come, the Jews which had come down from Jerusalem stood round about him, bringing against him many and grievous charges, ^{Paul,} which they could not prove. 8 While Paul said in his defence, Neither against the law of the Jews, nor against the temple, nor yet against Caesar, have I ^{sinned} ^{offended anything at all.} 9 But Festus, ^{desiring to gain favour with the Jews,} answered Paul, and said, Wilt thou go up to Jerusalem, and there be judged of these things before me?

10 But Paul said, I am standing before Caesar's ^{judgement-seat,} where I ought to be judged: to the Jews have I done no wrong, as thou also very well knowest. 11 If then I am a wrong-doer, and have committed anything worthy of death, I refuse not to die: but if there be none of these things whereof these accuse me, no man may give me up unto them. 12 Then Festus, when he had conferred with the council, answered, Thou hast appealed unto Caesar: ^{Cesar!} unto Caesar shalt thou go.

13 Now when ^{And after} certain days ^{were passed,} Agrippa the king and Bernice ^{king} arrived at Caesarea, and saluted Festus. 14 And as they tarried there many days, Festus declared Paul's case before the king, saying, There is a certain man left in bonds by Felix:

R.V. 1 Gr. his own wife. and so in ver. 16.

2 Or, self-control

3 Or, having entered upon his province

4 Gr. grant me by favour:

A.V. * Or, as some copies read, no more than eight or ten days.

15 "about whom, when I was at Jerusalem, the chief priests and the elders of the Jews informed me, ^{asking for sentence} against him. ^{desiring to have judgment} 16 "To whom I answered, ^{it is not the custom} of the Romans to ^{give up} any ^{man,} man to die, ^{before that} the ^{he which is} accused have the accusers face to face, and have ^{had opportunity to make his defence} licence to answer for himself concerning the ^{matter} laid against him. 17 "When therefore ^{Therefore, when} they were come together here, ^{I made no delay, but} ^{hither, without any delay} on the ^{next day} I sat down on ^{the} judgement-seat, ^{and} commanded the man to be brought forth. 18 Concerning ^{whom, whom} when the accusers stood up, they brought ^{no charge} of such ^{evil} things as I ^{supposed;} 19 but ^{supposed;} 20 "had certain questions against him of their own ^{superstition,} and of ^{one} Jesus, ^{who} which was dead, whom Paul affirmed to be alive. 20 And I, being perplexed how to inquire ^{concerning these things,} 21 "asked ^{him} whether he would go to Jerusalem, and there be judged of these matters. 21 But ^{when} Paul had appealed to be ^{kept for reserved} the decision of ^{the emperor,} I commanded him to be kept till I should ^{send him to} Caesar. 22 And ^{Then} "Agrippa said unto Festus, I also ^{would also} wish to hear the man myself. ^{To-morrow, saith} he, thou shalt hear him.

23 ^{So} And on the morrow, when
 Agrippa was come, and Bernice,
 with great pomp, and ^{they were}
 entered into the place of hear-
 ing, with the chief captains, and
 the principal men of the city, at
 the command of Festus ^{Festus commandment} Paul was brought
 in. ⁱⁿ 24 And Festus ^{said,} King
 Agrippa, and all men which are
 here present with us, ye behold
 this man, about whom ^{see} all the
 multitude of the Jews ^{made suit to}
 me, both at Jerusalem ^{have dealt with}
 and ^{also} here.

a ver. 2, 2
b ch. 22, 22

c See
ch. 23. 29.
d ver. 11, 12.
e ver. 4, 5.
f ver. 31.

g Cp. John
7. 51.
See ch. 23. 30.

A ver. 7, 94

4 ver. 6, 10.

f See
ch. 9. 15.

k ch. 18. 15
 & 28. 29.
 l Cp. ch. 17.
 22
 (k for mg.).
 m Cp. ch.
 17. 18.

п ch. 25. 7.
19.
Ср. ver. 7.
о ver. 9.

p See
ch. 8. 14.
q See
ver. 11.
r See
ch. 18. 15.
s ver. 25.
t Op. Gal. 1.
13

u See
ch. 9. 15.
v ch. 24. 17
& 28. 19.

w ch. 22. 3.
x ver. 13.
ch. 26. 30.

y See
ch. 24. 5.
s James I.
26, 27.

a ch. 23. 6.
b See
ch. 13. 32.

c Cp. ch. 2
33
& Heb. 10. 36
& 11. 13. 39

d Matt. 19.
28.
Luke 22. 30.

James I. 1.
Rev. 21. 12.
Cp. Ezra 6. 17.
Phil. 2. 11.

f ver. 2
g ver. 2, 7.
h Gen. ch. 17

33
& 1 Cor. 15. 12.
1 Tim. 1.

crying that he ought not to live
 any longer. ²⁵ But ^{when} I found
 that ^{he} had committed nothing
 worthy of ^{death;} ^{as} ^{the} ^{emperor} ^I ^{have}
^{death;} ^{that} ^{Augustus,} ^{determined} ^{to} ^{send} ^{him.} ²⁶ Of
 whom I have no certain thing
 to write unto my lord. Where-
 fore I have brought him forth
 before you, and specially before
 thee, ^o king Agrippa, that, after
 examination had, I ^{may} ^{might} have
 somewhat to write. ²⁷ For it
 seemeth to me ^{unreasonable,} ^{in sending}
 a prisoner, ^{unreasonable} ^{to send} not withal to
 signify the ^{charges} ^{crimes} ^{laid} against him.

26 ^{1 And Then} Agrippa said unto Paul, Thou art permitted to speak for thyself. Then Paul stretched forth ^{his} ~~the~~ hand, and made his defence answered for himself :

² I think myself happy, king Agrippa, ^{because} that I am to make my defence before thee this day ^{because} I shall answer for myself touching all the things whereof I am accused ^{because} of the Jews: ³ especially ^{because} I know thou art expert in all ² customs and ³ questions which are among the Jews: wherefore I beseech thee to hear me patiently. ⁴ My manner of life ^{then} from my youth up, which was ^{from} at the beginning ^{first} among ^{mine own nation, and} the nation at Jerusalem, know all the Jews; ⁵ having knowledge of me from the ^{first,} ^{Which knew} ^{if they be willing to} ^{would} testify, how that ^{after} the ^{most} straitest ^{sect} of our ^{religion} I lived ^a Pharisee. ⁶ And now I stand ^{here to be} ^{and am} judged for the hope of ^b the promise made of God unto our ^{fathers;} ⁷ unto which ^{promise} ^d our twelve tribes, ^{earnestly} ^{instantly} serving God ^{night and day,} ^{hope to} ^{attain.} ^{1 day and night,} ^{come.} And concerning this hope ^{For which hope's sake king Agrippa,} ^{I am} ^{accused} ^{of the Jews,} ^{O king!} ⁸ Why ^{is it judged} ^{incredible} should it be thought a thing ^{with you,} ^{if God} ^{doth} ^{should} raise the dead? ⁹ I verily thought with

R.V. ¹ Or, *superatition* ² Gr. *the Augustus*.

A.V. * Or, *I was doubtful how to inquire hereof.*

³ Or, was wishing

re hereof. † Or, judgment.

⁴ Or, because thou art especially expert

! Gr. night and day.

myself, that I ought to do many things contrary to the name of ^bJesus of Nazareth. ¹⁰ And ^cthis Which thing I also did in Jerusalem: and I both shut up many of the saints in prisons, many of the saints did I shut up in prison, having received authority ^dfrom the chief priests, and ^ewhen they were put to death, I gave my vote against them. ¹¹ And ^fI punished them oftentimes in all the synagogues, and strove to make them ^gblaspheme; and ^hbeing exceedingly mad against them, I ⁱpersecuted them even unto ^jforeign cities. ¹² Whereupon ^kas I journeyed to Damascus with the authority and commission of the chief priests, ¹³ at midday, O king, I saw ^lin the way a light from heaven, above the brightness of the sun, shining round about me and them ^mthat which journeyed with me. ¹⁴ And when we were all fallen to the earth, I heard a voice ⁿsaying unto me, and saying ^oin the Hebrew language, Saul, Saul, why persecutest thou me? it is hard for thee to kick against ^pthe good. ¹⁵ And I said, Who art thou, Lord? And ^qthe Lord said, I am Jesus whom thou persecutest. ¹⁶ But ^rarise, rise, and ^sstand upon thy feet: for ^tto this end have I appeared unto thee, ^uto appoint thee a minister and a witness both of ^vthe things ^wwherein thou hast seen me, and of ^xthose things wherein I will appear unto thee; ¹⁷ delivering thee from the people, and from the Gentiles, ^yunto whom ^znow I send thee, ¹⁸ ^{aa}to open their eyes, ^{ab}that they may turn ^{ac}from darkness to light, and from ^{ad}the power of Satan unto God, that they may receive ^{ae}remission of sins, and ^{af}an inheritance among them ^{ag}that which are sanctified ^{ah}by faith that is in

p Cp. Ps. 88. 9 & Isai. 9. 2 & 42. 16 & John 8. 12 & 2 Cor. 6. 22. 23 & 1 Cor. 5. 4. r See ch. 5. 31. s Cp. 1. 15 & 2 Thess. 2. 13.

a ver. 12. b ch. 22. 5. c See ch. 8. 3. d ch. 17. 30 (mg.). e ch. 9. 15, 30. f ch. 9. 26-30 & 22. 17-20. g ver. 12. ch. 9. 1, 2, 14, 21 & 22. 4, 5. h See ch. 22. 30. i See ch. 18. 46. j See ch. 2. 28. k See ch. 14. 15. l ch. 22. 19. m Mat. 3. 8. Luke 8. 5. n ch. 21. 27, 30, 31 & 24. 15. o See ch. 13. 45. p ch. 9. 1. q 2 Cor. 1. 10. Cp. Heb. 13. 5, 6. r ch. 22. 5. s Cp. Eph. 6. 12. t For ver. 12 -18, see ch. 9. 2-8. u See ch. 10. 43 & 24. 14. v Cp. Luke 24. 28. w Heb. 2. 18. See ch. 3. 18. x Cp. Matt. 26. 42 (for mg.) & John 12. 34. y 1 Cor. 15. 20, 23. Col. 1. 18. Rev. 1. 5. z Rom. 1. 4. aa Cp. Eph. 2. 17. ab ver. 18. See Luke 2. 32. ac ch. 21. 40. ad 22. 2. ae ch. 12. 15. af Cp. ver. 8 & ch. 17. 32 & 2 Kin. 9. 11 & Jer. 29. 26. ag Malark 3. 21 & John 10. 20 & 1 Cor. 13. 2 & 2. 14 & 4. 13. ah See ch. 24. 8. ai Cp. 2 Pet. 1. 16. aj Cp. 2 Cor. 5. 12. ak Cp. ver. 3 & Esak. 2. 1. al Dan. 10. 11. am ch. 22. 14, 15. an Cp. ch. 12. 11 & 1 Chr. 15. 35 & Jer. 1. 18, 19 & 15. 20. ao See ch. 9. 15. ap Cp. Rom. 11. 15. aq 1 Tim. 2. 7. ar Isai. 55. 5 & 42. 7. as Cp. Isai. 29. 18 & 32. 8. at Luke 4. 18 & Eph. 1. 18, al. au ch. 11. 26. av 1 Pet. 4. 16. aw Cp. Luke 1. 16 & James 5. 19, 20 (for mg.). ax 14 & Eph. 5. 8 & Col. 1. 12, 13 & 1 Thess. 5. 5 & 1 Pet. 2. 9, al. ay Cp. Wisd. 5. 5. See ch. 20. 32. az See Luke 21. 33.

me. ¹⁹ Wherefore, O king Agrippa, I was not disobedient unto ^{ba}the heavenly vision: ²⁰ but ^{bb}declared ^{bc}shewed both ^{bd}to them of Damascus first, and ^{be}first unto them of Damascus, and ^{bf}at Jerusalem, and throughout all the country of Judaea, and ^{bg}also ^{bh}to the Gentiles, that they should ^{bi}repent and ^{bj}turn to God, ^{bk}doing and do works ^{bl}worthy of ^{bm}repentance. ²¹ For ^{bn}this cause ^{bo}the Jews seized me in these causes ^{bp}the temple, and ^{bq}assayed to kill me. ²² Having therefore obtained the help ^{br}that is from God, ^{bs}I stand ^{bt}continue unto this day testifying both to small and great, saying ^{bu}nothing ^{bv}but what things ^{bw}but what things ^{bx}the prophets and Moses did say should come: ²³ how that the Christ ^{by}must suffer, ^{bz}and ^{ca}how that ^{cb}he should be the first ^{cc}the resurrection of the dead, and ^{cd}should proclaim ^{ce}light ^{cf}both to the people and to the Gentiles.

²⁴ And as he thus ^{cg}made his defence, ^{ch}spoke for himself, Festus ^{ci}said with a loud voice, Paul, ^{ck}thou art ^{cl}mad; thy learning doth ^{cm}turn thee to madness. ²⁵ But ^{cn}Paul said, I am not mad, ^{co}most excellent Festus; but speak forth ^{cp}the words of truth and ^{cq}soberness. ²⁶ For ^{cr}the king knoweth of these things, ^{cs}unto whom also I speak freely: for I am persuaded that none of these things ^{ct}is hidden from him; for this ^{cu}hath not been done in a corner. ²⁷ King Agrippa, believest thou the prophets? I know that thou believest. ²⁸ And ^{cv}Agrippa said unto Paul, ^{cw}With but little persuasion thou wouldest fain make me ^{cx}thou persuadest me to be ^{cy}a Christian. ²⁹ And Paul said, I would to God, that ^{cz}whether with little or with much, ^{da}not thou only, but also all that hear me this day, ^{db}might become ^{dc}were both almost, and altogether ^{dd}such as I am, except ^{de}these bonds.

³⁰ And when he had thus spoken, the

R.V. 1 Or, On which errand 2 Or, / 3 Or, goods 4 Or, whether

5 Many ancient authorities read which thou hast seen. 6 Or, is subject to suffering

7 Or, to turn them

king rose up, and "the governor, and Bernice, and they that sat with them: ³¹ and when they had withdrawn, ³² they spake one to another, saying, "This man doeth nothing worthy of death or of bonds. ³³ And Agrippa said unto Festus, "This man might have been set at liberty, if he had not appealed unto Cæsar.

¹ And when it was determined ² that we should sail for Italy, they delivered Paul and certain other prisoners to a centurion named Julius, of the Augustan band. ³ And embarking in a ship of Adramyttium, we launched, meaning to sail unto the places on the coast of Asia, we put to sea. ⁴ Aristarchus, a Macedonian of Thessalonica, being with us. ⁵ And the next day we touched at Sidon: and Julius treated Paul kindly, courteously entreated Paul, and gave him liberty to go unto his friends and to refresh himself. ⁶ And putting to sea, we sailed from thence, we sailed under the lee of Cyprus, because the winds were contrary. ⁷ And when we had sailed across the sea which is off Cilicia and Pamphylia, we came to Myra, a city of Lycia. ⁸ And there the centurion found a ship of Alexandria sailing for Italy; and he put us therein. ⁹ And when we had sailed slowly many days, and were come with difficulty over against Cnidus, the wind not further suffering us, we sailed under the lee of Crete, over against Salmone; ¹⁰ and with difficulty coasting along it we came And, hardly passing it, we came unto a certain place Fair Havens; ¹¹ nigh whereunto was the city of Lasea.

¹² And when much time was spent, and the voyage when sailing was now dangerous, because the fast was now already past, Paul ad-

a See ch. 23. 24.

b ver. 21.

c See ch. 23. 29.

d Rev. 18. 17 (Gk.).

e ch. 28. 18.

f ch. 25. 11 & 28. 18.

g See ch. 9. 15.

A ch. 25. 19, 20.

i See ch. 16. 10.

j Cp. ch. 25. 26 (mg.).

k See ch. 10. 1.

l See ch. 16. 20.

m ver. 42.

n Cp. Mark 4. 37.

o ch. 28. 2.

p Cp. ch. 24. 22 & 28. 16, 30.

q ch. 28. 11.

r ver. 26, 28.

s See ch. 28. 11.

t ver. 26, 28.

u ch. 28. 11.

v ver. 26, 28.

w See ch. 28. 11.

x ver. 26, 28.

y See ch. 28. 11.

z ver. 26, 28.

aa See ch. 28. 11.

ab ver. 26, 28.

ac See ch. 28. 11.

ad ver. 26, 28.

ae See ch. 28. 11.

af ver. 26, 28.

monished them, ¹⁰ and said unto them, Sirs, I perceive that this voyage will be with ¹¹ injury and much ¹² loss, not only of the lading and the ship, but also of our lives. ¹³ But nevertheless the centurion gave more heed to ¹⁴ the master and to the owner of the ship, than to those things which were spoken by Paul. ¹⁵ And because the haven was not commodious to winter in, the more part advised to put to sea from thence, if by any means they might reach Phenix, and there to winter; ¹⁶ which is an haven of Crete, and lieth toward the south west and south-east. ¹⁷ And when the south wind blew softly, supposing that they had obtained their purpose, they weighed anchor and sailed along Crete, close in shore. ¹⁸ But after no long time there ¹⁹ beat down from it a tempestuous wind, which is called Euraclydon: ²⁰ and when the ship was caught, and could not bear up into the wind, we gave way to it, and were driven. ²¹ And running under a small island which is called Cauda, we were able, with difficulty, to secure the boat: ²² and when they had hoisted it up, they used helps, undergirding the ship; and, fearing lest they should be cast upon the rocks, they lowered the gear, and so were driven. ²³ And as we laboured exceedingly with the storm, we being exceedingly tossed with a tempest, the next day they began to throw the freight overboard; ²⁴ and the third day they cast out with their own hands the tackling of the ship. ²⁵ And when neither sun nor stars shone upon us for many days, and no small tempest lay on us, all hope that we should be saved was now taken away. ²⁶ And when they had been long without food, then Paul stood forth in the midst of them, and said, Sirs, "ye should have hearkened unto me, and not have

R.V. 1 Or, cohort down the north-west wind.

2 Gr. receive attention.

3 Many ancient authorities read Cauda.

A.V. 4 Or, Candy.

5 Or, suffering us to get there

6 Or, furniture

7 Or, injury.

8 Or, beat.

9 Gr. down the south-west wind and

not sail from Crete, and to have gotten this ^{injury} and loss. ^{harm} 22 And now I exhort you to be of good cheer: for there shall be no loss of ^{any man's} life among you, but ^{only} of the ship. 23 For ^{there} stood by me this night ^{an} angel of the God ^{whose} I am, ^{whom} also I serve, ^{the} saying, Fear not, Paul; ^{thou} must ^{stand} before Cæsar: and lo, ^{God} hath ^{brought} granted thee all them that sail with thee. 25 Wherefore, sirs, be of good cheer: for ^I believe God, that it shall be even ^{so} as it ^{hath} been ^{spoken} unto ^{told} me. 26 Howbeit ^{we} must be ^{cast} upon a certain island.

27 But when the fourteenth night was come, as we were driven ^{to and fro} in the sea of Adria, about midnight the sailors surmised that they were drawing ^{drew} near to some country; 28 and they sounded, and found ^{it} twenty fathoms: and ^{when} they had gone ^a little ^{further}, they sounded again, and found ^{it} fifteen fathoms. 29 And fearing ^{lest} ^{haply} we should be ^{cast} ashore upon rocky ground, they ^{let} go ^{four} anchors ^{from} the stern, and ^{wished} for the day. 30 And as the sailors were seeking ^{about} to flee out of the ship, and ^{when} they had ^{lowered} the boat into the sea, under colour as though they would ^{lay} out ^{anchors} from the foreship, ^{Paul} said to the centurion and to the soldiers, Except these abide in the ship, ye cannot be saved. 32 Then the soldiers cut ^{away} off the ropes of the boat, and let her fall off. 33 And while the day was coming on, Paul besought them all to take some food, saying, This day is the fourteenth day that ye ^{have} waited and ^{continue} fasted, having taken nothing. 34 Wherefore I beseech pray

you to take some ^{food}: for this is for your ^{safety}: for ^{there} shall not ^{an} hair ^{perish} from the head of any of you. 35 And when he had ^{said} this, and had taken ^{thus} spoken, he took ^{bread}, and gave thanks to God in the presence of them all: and ^{when} he had ^{broken} it, and ^{began} to eat. 36 Then were they all of good cheer, and ^{themselves} also took ^{food}. 37 And we were in all in the ship ^{two} hundred ^{threescore} and sixteen ^{souls}. 38 And when they had eaten enough, they lightened the ship, ^{throwing} out the wheat into the sea. 39 And when it was day, they knew not the land: but they perceived a certain ^{bay} with a beach, and they took counsel whether they should drive the ship upon it, if it were possible to thrust in the ship. 40 And when they had ^{taken} up the anchors, they committed ^{themselves} unto the sea, at the same time loosing the bands of the rudders; and ^{hoisting} up the ^{foremast} to the wind, and ^{made} for the beach. 41 But lighting upon ^{falling} into a place where two seas met, they ran the ^{vessel} aground; and the ^{forepart} struck ^{fast}, and remained unmoveable, but the stern began to break up by the violence of the waves. 42 And the soldiers' counsel was to kill the prisoners, lest any of them should swim out, and escape. 43 But the centurion, ^{desiring} to save Paul, stayed them from their purpose; and commanded that they which could swim should cast themselves overboard, and get first to the land: 44 and the rest, some on ^{boards}, and some on ^{other} things from the ship. And so it came to pass, that ^{they} all escaped ^{safe} to the land.

28

1 And when ^{we} they were escaped, ^{then} we they knew that ^{the} island was called

R.V. 1 Or, prayed
read bring the ship safe to shore.

2 Some ancient authorities read about threescore and sixteen souls.

3 Some ancient authorities

A.V. * Or, cut the anchors, they left them in the sea, &c.

¹ Melita. ² And ^a the barbarians shewed us no common ^b kindness: for they kindled a fire, and received us ^{all} every one, because of the present rain, and because of the cold. ³ But when Paul had gathered a bundle of sticks, and laid them on the fire, ^a viper came out there ^c a snake ^{by reason} of the heat, and fastened on his hand. ⁴ And when ^d the barbarians saw the ^e venomous beast hanging from his hand, they said ^f hang on one to another, among themselves, 'No doubt this man is a murderer, whom, though he hath escaped from the sea, ^g yet ^h Justice hath not suffered vengeance suffereth not. ⁵ Howbeit he ⁱ shook off the beast into the fire, and took ^j no harm. ⁶ But they expected that he would have swollen, or fallen down dead suddenly: but ^k after they were long in expectation, had looked a great while, and beheld nothing ^l amiss ^m harm come to him, ⁿ they changed their minds, and ^o said that he was a god.

⁷ Now in the neighbourhood of that place ^p were lands belonging to the chief man of the island, ^q whose name was Publius; who received us, and entertained us three days courteously. ⁸ And it ^r was so, that the father of Publius lay sick of ^s a fever and of dysentery: unto whom Paul entered in, and ^t prayed, and ^u laying his hands on him, and ^v healed him. ⁹ And when this was done, ^w the rest also, which had diseases in the island, came, and were ^x cured: ^y 10 who also honoured us with many honours; and when we departed, they ^z put on board ^{aa} laded us with such things as we needed. ^{ab} were necessary.

¹¹ And after three months we ^{ac} set sail departed in ^{ad} a ship of Alexandria, which had wintered in the island, ^{ae} whose sign was ^{af} The Twin Brothers, Castor and Pollux. ¹² And ^{ag} touching landing at Syracuse, we tarried there three days. ¹³ And

^a ver. 4. Rom. 1. 14. 1 Cor. 14. 11. Col. 3. 11. ^b ch. 27. 2.

^c See John 21. 28.

^d ver. 2.

^e Cp. Job 4. 7. Luke 12. 2, 4. & John 9. 2. ^f Cp. Rom. 1. 9-12.

^g Cp. Num. 22. 23. & Amos 6. 19. & 9. 2. ^h Wisd. 14. 31. ⁱ Mark 16. 18. Luke 10. 19. ^j Cp. ch. 24. 27. 2.

^k Cp. ch. 14. 11, 12. ^l Cp. ch. 2. 10. & 14. 11. ^m Cp. ch. 25. 5. ⁿ ch. 6. 14. & 15. 1. & 21. 21.

^o ch. 26. 31. ^p See ch. 23. 26.

^q ch. 9. 40. Cp. James 5. 14, 15. ^r See Mark 5. 28. & ch. 25. 11. & 26. 32. ^s ch. 24. 17. & 26. 4.

^t See ch. 23. 6. ^u Cp. Luke 2. 26. ^v ch. 26. 29. ^w Eph. 6. 20. ^x Tim. 1. 16. ^y See ch. 21. 37. & Phil. 1. 7.

^z ch. 27. 6. ^{aa} ch. 22. 5. ^{ab} Cp. ch. 14. 12 (for mg.).

^{ac} See ch. 24. 5.

from thence we ^{ad} made a circuit, and arrived at ^{ae} Rhegium: and after one day ^{af} the south wind sprang up, and on the second day we came to Puteoli: ¹⁴ where we found ^{ag} brethren, and were ^{ah} interested desired to tarry with them seven days: and so we came to Rome. ¹⁵ And from thence ^{ai} the brethren, when they heard of us, they came to meet us as far as ^{aj} The Market of Appius, and The Appii forum, Three Taverns: whom when Paul saw, ^{ak} he thanked God, and took courage.

¹⁶ And when we entered into Rome, the centurion delivered the prisoners to the captain of the guard: but ^{al} Paul was suffered to abide by himself with ^{am} a soldier that guarded him.

¹⁷ And it came to pass, that after three days ^{an} he called together ^{ao} those that were the chief of the Jews: and when they were come together, he said unto them, ^{ap} Men and brethren, ^{aq} though I have committed nothing against the people, or ^{ar} the customs of our fathers, yet was I delivered prisoner from Jerusalem into the hands of the Romans: ^{as} 18 who, when they had examined me, ^{at} desired to set me at liberty. ^{au} Because there was no cause of death in me. ¹⁹ But when the Jews spake against it, I was constrained ^{av} to appeal unto Cæsar; not that I had ought to accuse ^{aw} my nation of. ²⁰ For this cause therefore did I ^{ax} intreat you to see you, and to speak with ^{ay} me: for ^{az} because of ^{ba} the hope of Israel I am bound with ^{bb} this ^{bc} chain. ²¹ And they said unto him, We neither received letters from ^{bd} out of Judæa concerning thee, ^{be} nor did any of ^{bf} the brethren come hither and report ^{bg} or speak that came shewed ^{bh} any harm of thee. ²² But we desire to hear of thee what thou thinkest: for as concerning this ^{bi} sect,

R.V. ¹ Some ancient authorities read *Melitene*. ² Or, from the heat. ³ Or, Dioscuri. ⁴ Some ancient authorities read *cast loose*. ⁵ Some ancient authorities insert the centurion delivered the prisoners to the captain of the praetorian guard: but ⁶ Or, those that were of the Jews first. ⁷ Or, call for you, to see and to speak with you.

it is known to us that everywhere ^ait is spoken against.

²³ And when they had appointed him a day, ^{they} came to him into his lodging in great number; ^{many} to him into his lodging; to whom he expounded the matter, ^{and} testifying ^{testified} the kingdom of God, and ^{persuading} them concerning Jesus, ^{both} from out of the law of Moses, and from out of the prophets, from morning till evening. ²⁴ And ^{some} believed the things which were spoken, and some ^{disbelieved}. ²⁵ And when they agreed not among themselves, they departed, after that Paul had spoken one word, "Well spake the Holy Ghost ^{by} ^{Isaiah} the prophet unto ^{your} fathers, ²⁶ saying,

"Go thou unto this people, and say, ^{By} ^{hearing} ye shall hear, and shall in no wise understand; And seeing ye shall see, and shall in no wise perceive:

a Luke 2. 24.
Cp. 1 Pet. 2. 13
& 3. 16
& 4. 14, 16.
b Cp. John 12. 40
& Rom. 11. 8
c Cp. ch. 17.
2. 2.
d ver. 21.
e Cp. ch. 19. 8.
f ch. 3. 26
& 24. 14
& 23. 22.
g See Luke 22. 32.
h Cp. ch. 14.
i & 17. 4, 5
& 19. 9 & 23. 7.
j ch. 13. 26.
k Pa. 67. 2
l Gal. 40. 5.
m Luke 2. 30
& 3. 6.
n Rom. 11. 11.
o See ch. 13. 44.
p John 10. 16.
q Cp. ch. 13. 43
& Matt. 8. 11
& 21. 43.
r Matt. 13. 7.
s Cited from Isa. 6. 9, 10.
t Cp. Phil. 1. 13.
u Cp. ch. 8. 12 & 20. 35.
v ver. 23.
w See Matt. 12. 28 & 13. 13.
x Matt. 13. 14, 15.
y Mark 4. 12.
z Cp. Luke 8. 10.
aa See ch. 4. 29.
ab Cp. Phil. 1. 12, 13
& 2 Tim. 2. 9.

²⁷ ^bFor ^{this} people's heart ^{the} heart of this people is waxed gross, And their ears are dull of hearing, And their eyes ^{they} have closed; Lest ^{haply} they should ^{perceive} see with their eyes, And hear with their ears, And understand with their heart, And ^{should} ^{be} ^{converted}, And I should heal them.

²⁸ Be it known therefore unto you, that ^{this} the ^{salvation} of God ^{is} sent unto the Gentiles: ²⁹ they will also hear. ^{And when he had said these words, the Jews departed, and had great reasoning among themselves.}

³⁰ And ^{he} ^{abode} ^{Paul} ^{dwelt} two whole years in his own hired dwelling, and ^{received} all that ^{went} ^{came} in unto him, ³¹ ^{preaching} the kingdom of God, and teaching the things ^{concerning} the Lord Jesus Christ, ^{with} all ^{boldness}, ^{confidence}, ^{no} man forbidding him.

THE EPISTLE OF PAUL THE APOSTLE TO THE ROMANS.

¹ PAUL, ^aa ^{servant} of I Jesus Christ, ^{called} to be an apostle, ^{separated} unto the gospel of God, ^{which} ^{he} had promised afore ^{by} his prophets in the holy scriptures, ³ concerning his Son, ^{who} was born made of the seed of David ^{according} to the flesh; ⁴ who was declared to be the Son of God ^{with} power, according to the spirit of holiness, by the

a Cp. Gal. 1. 10.
b 1 Cor. 1. 1.
Cp. 1 Cor. 9. 1
& Heb. 5. 4
See 2 Cor. 1. 1.
c ch. 12. 3
& 15. 15.
d Eph. 3. 2, 5, 6.
e See Acts 13. 2
f See Acts 1. 25.
g Tit. 1. 2
h ch. 6. 16
& 16. 26.
i 1 Pet. 1. 2
j Cp. ch. 15. 15
& Acts 6. 7.
k See Acts 9. 15.
l ch. 3. 21
& 16. 26.
m Luke 1. 70.
n Gal. 4. 4
o 2 Cor. 13. 1.
p 1 Cor. 1. 4
q Eph. 1. 15, 16
r Phil. 1. 3
s Col. 1. 3, 4
t 1 Thes. 1. 1

resurrection of the dead; even Jesus Christ from the dead; ⁵ through whom ^{we} have received grace and ^{apostleship}, unto obedience ^{of} the faith ^{among} all the nations, for his name's sake: ⁶ among whom are ye also, who are called to be of Jesus Christ: ⁷ to all that be in Rome, beloved of God, called to be saints: ⁸ Grace to you and peace from God our Father and the Lord Jesus Christ. ⁹ First, ¹⁰ I thank my God

R.V. ¹ Or, through ² Some ancient authorities insert ver. 29 And when he had said these words, the Jews departed, having much disputing among themselves. ³ Gr. bondservant. ⁴ Or, in ⁵ Or, to the faith. A.V. ⁶ Gr. determined. ⁷ Or, to the obedience of faith.

through Jesus Christ for you all, ^{1b} that your faith is ^{proclaimed} throughout the whole world. ² For God is my witness, ⁴ whom I serve ⁱⁿ my spirit in the gospel of his Son, ^{that} how ^{unceasingly} I make mention of you, always in my ^{prayers} ¹⁰ making request, if by any means now at length I ^{may be prospered} ²⁹ by the will of God to come unto you. ¹¹ For 'I long to see you, that I may impart unto you some spiritual gift, to the end ye may be established: ¹² that is, that I with you may be comforted in you, ^{each of us} ^{may be comforted together} ^{with you} by the ^{other's faith} ^{both of yours} ^{mutual faith} ^{both of you} and mine. ¹³ And I would not have you ignorant, brethren, that ^{oftentimes} I purposed to come unto you (and ^{was hindered} ^{hitherto}), that I might have some ^{fruit} ⁱⁿ you also, even as ^{in the rest of} ^{among} the other Gentiles. ¹⁴ 'I am debtor both to the Greeks, and to the Barbarians, ^{the Greeks, and to the Barbarians} ^{wise and foolish} ^{unwise} both to the wise and to the foolish. ¹⁵ So, "as much as in me is, I am ready to preach the gospel to you ^{also that are in Rome} ¹⁶ For ²¹ I am not ashamed of the gospel of Christ: for it is ^{the} power of God unto salvation to every one that believeth; to the Jew ^{first}, and also to ^{the} Greek. ¹⁷ For therein is ^{revealed} ^a righteousness of God ^{revealed from} ^{faith} unto faith: "as it is written, But the righteous shall live ^{by} faith. ¹⁸ For ^{the} wrath of God ^{is} revealed from heaven against all ungodliness and unrighteousness of men, who ^{hold down} the truth in unrighteousness; ¹⁹ 'because ^{that} which may be known of God is manifest ⁱⁿ them; for God ^{manifested} ^{hath shewed} it unto them. ²⁰ For the invisible things of him ^{since} from the creation of the

world are clearly seen, "being perceived through the things that are made, ^{even} his ^{eternal} power and ^{divinity} ^{Godhead}; ^{so} ^{that} they ^{may be} without excuse: ²¹ because that, ^{knowing} when they knew God, they glorified him not as God, neither ^{gave} thanks; ^{but} ^{became} vain in their imaginations, and their ^{senseless} ^{foolish} heart was darkened. ²² ^{Pro-} fessing themselves to be wise, they became fools, ²³ and ^{changed} the glory of ^{the} incorruptible God ^{for the likeness of} ^{an} image ^{made like to} corruptible man, and of birds, and fourfooted beasts, and creeping things.

²⁴ Wherefore ^{God} ^{also} gave them up to ^{uncleanliness} through the lusts of their ^{own hearts} ^{to dishonour} their bodies should be ^{dishonoured} among themselves: ²⁵ for that they exchanged the truth of God ^{for} ^{into} ^a lie, and worshipped and served the creature ^{rather} ^{more} than the Creator, ^{who is blessed} ^{for ever}. Amen.

²⁶ For this cause ^{God} gave them up unto ^{vile} ^{passions} ^{affections} ^{for} even their women ^{changed} ^{the} natural use into that which is against nature: ²⁷ and likewise also the men, leaving the natural use of the woman, burned in their lust one toward another, ^{men} with men working ^{that which is unseemly} ^{and} receiving in themselves that recompence ^{of their error} which was due.

²⁸ And even as they ^{did not like} ^{to have} ^{retain} God in ^{their} knowledge, ^{God} gave them up unto ^a reprobate mind, to do those things ^{which are not} ^{fitting} ^{convenient}; ²⁹ being filled with all unrighteousness, fornication, wickedness, covetousness, maliciousness; full of envy, murder, debate, deceit, malignity; whisperers, ^{backbiters}, ^{hateful} of

R.V. 1 Or, because 2 Gr. in. 3 Gr. from. 4 Or, a wrath 5 Or, hold the truth 6 Or, so that they are 7 Gr. unto the eyes 8 Gr. passions of dishonour. 9 Or, did not approve. 10 Or, haters of God 11 Or, rather. A.V. * Or, in my spirit. † Or, in you. ‡ Or, to them. § Or, that they may be. ¶ Or, to acknowledge. ** Or, a mind void of judgment.

God, insolent, haughty, boastful, despiseful, proud, boasters, inventors of evil things, disobedient to parents, ³¹ without understanding, covenant-breakers, ³² without natural affection, implacable, unmerciful: ³³ Who knowing the ordinance of God, that they which practise such things are worthy of death, not only do the same, but also have pleasure in them that practise them.

2 O man, whosever thou art that judgest: for wherein thou judgest another, thou condemnest thyself; for thou that judgest doest practise the same things. ² And we know that the judgement of God is according to truth against them that practise such things. ³ And reckonest thou this, O man, who judgest them that practise such things, and doest the same, that thou shalt escape the judgement of God? ⁴ Or despisest thou the riches of his goodness and forbearance and long-suffering; not knowing that the goodness of God leadeth thee to repentance? ⁵ but after thy hardness and impenitent heart treasurest up unto thyself wrath against the day of wrath and revelation of the righteous judgement of God; ⁶ who will render to every man according to his works: ⁷ to them that by patient continuance in well-doing seek for glory and honour and incorruption, eternal life: ⁸ but unto them that are factious, contentious, and do not obey the truth, but obey unrighteousness, shall be wrath and indignation, ⁹ tribulation and anguish, upon every soul of man that worketh evil, of the Jew first, and also of the Gentile; ¹⁰ but glory and honour and peace, to every man that worketh good, to the Jew first,

and also to the Gentile: ¹¹ for there is no respect of persons with God. ¹² For as many as have sinned without law shall also perish without law: and as many as have sinned under the law shall be judged by the law; ¹³ (For not the hearers of the law are just before God, but the doers of the law shall be justified.) ¹⁴ For when the Gentiles, which have not the law, do by nature the things contained in the law, these, having not the law, are a law unto themselves: ¹⁵ in that they shew the work of the law written in their hearts, their conscience bearing witness therewith, and their thoughts either accusing or else excusing one another: ¹⁶ in the day when God shall judge the secrets of men, according to their good men by Jesus Christ according to my gospel. ¹⁷ But thou bearest the name of a Jew, and pretest upon the law, and makest thy boast of God, and knowest his will, and approvest the things that are more excellent, being instructed out of the law; ¹⁸ and art confident that thou thyself art a guide of the blind, a light of them which are in darkness, ¹⁹ a corrector of the foolish, a teacher of babes, having in the law the form of knowledge and of the truth in the law. ²⁰ Thou therefore which teachest another, teachest thou not thyself? thou that preaches a man should not steal, dost thou steal? ²¹ Thou that sayest a man should not commit adultery, dost thou commit adultery? thou that abhorrest idols, dost thou commit temples? ²² Thou that sayest a man should not swear, dost thou swear? ²³ Thou that gloriest in thy law, through thy transgression of the law dishonourest thou God?

R.V. ¹ Gr. the other. ² Many ancient authorities read For. ³ Or, reasonings ⁴ Or, judgeth ⁵ Or, a law ⁶ Or, the Will instructor ⁷ Or, commits sacrilege

A.V. ⁸ Or, unvariable. ⁹ Or, content with them. ¹⁰ Or, triest the things that differ. ¹¹ Or, between themselves.

¹² Or, righteous ¹³ Or, provoked the things that differ ¹⁴ Or, an ¹⁵ Or, the conscience witnessing with them.

24 For ^{the} name of God is blasphemed ^{among} the Gentiles because of you, ^{even} as it is written.

25 For circumcision ^{indeed} profiteth, ^{if} thou be a doer of the law: but if thou be a ^{transgressor} ^{breaker} of the law, thy circumcision is become uncircumcision. ²⁶ ^{If} ^{therefore} ^{if}

the uncircumcision keep ^{the} ordinances ^{righteousness} of the law, shall not his uncircumcision be ^{reckoned} ^{counted} for circumcision? ²⁷ and shall not the uncircumcision which is by nature, if it fulfil the law, ^{judge} thee, who with ^{by} the letter and circumcision art a transgressor of the law? ²⁸ For ^{he} is not a Jew, ^{which} is one outwardly; neither is that circumcision, which is outward in the flesh: ²⁹ but he is a Jew, which is one ^{inwardly}; and ^{circumcision} is that of the heart, in ^{the} spirit, and not in the letter; ^{whose} praise is not of men, but of God.

¹ What advantage then hath the Jew? or what ^{is the profit} ^{profit is there} of circumcision?

² Much every way: chiefly, because that ^{they were entrusted with} ^{unto them were committed} the oracles of God. ³ For ^{what} if some were without faith? ^{shall} their want of faith ^{make} of none effect the faithfulness of God? ⁴ ^{God} forbid: yea, ^{let} God be found true, but ^{every} man a liar; as it is written,

⁵ That thou mightest be justified in thy ^{words} ^{sayings}, And mightest prevail ^{overcome} when thou ^{comest into judgement} ^{art judged}.

⁵ But if our unrighteousness commendeth the righteousness of God, what shall we say? Is God unrighteous who visiteth ^{with wrath} (^{I speak} ^{after the manner of men})

⁶ God forbid: for then how shall ^{God} judge the world?

¹ Cited from Isai. 52. 1.
² Cp. 2 Sam. 12. 14 & Ezek. 36. 20, 23.
³ 2 Pet. 2. 2.
⁴ Cp. ch. 9.
⁵ Gal. 5. 3.
⁶ Cp. ch. 6.
⁷ Eph. 2. 11.
⁸ Cp. ch. 3. 30.
⁹ ch. 1. 32.
¹⁰ S. 4.
¹¹ Ach. 2. 1-24.
¹² ch. 1.
¹³ 18-32.
¹⁴ Gal. 3. 22.
¹⁵ Cp. ver. 19, 23.
¹⁶ ch. 11. 32.
¹⁷ & Prov. 20. 9.
¹⁸ See Matt. 12. 41.
¹⁹ 1 ver. 29.
²⁰ ch. 7. 6.
²¹ 2 Cor. 3. 6.
²² 10 ver. 10-12, cited from Ps. 14. 1-3.
²³ & 53. 1-3.
²⁴ n. ch. 9. 6-8.
²⁵ Gal. 6. 15.
²⁶ Cp. ver. 17.
²⁷ See 1 Pet. 3. 4.
²⁸ Cp. Deut. 10. 16 & 30. 6.
²⁹ & Jer. 4. 4.
³⁰ & Acts 7. 51.
³¹ & Phil. 3. 3.
³² & Col. 2. 11.
³³ 2 Cor. 10. 18.

¹ 1 Thess. 2. 4.
² Cp. Gal. 1. 10.
³ Cited from Ps. 5. 9.
⁴ Jer. 5. 16.
⁵ Deut. 4. 3.
⁶ Ps. 147. 19, 20.
⁷ See John 4. 24.
⁸ See Acts 7. 38.
⁹ Cited from Ps. 140. 3.
¹⁰ Heb. 4. 2.
¹¹ Cp. ch. 9. 6.
¹² & 2 Tim. 2. 13.
¹³ Cited from Ps. 10. 7 (Gk.).
¹⁴ Cited from Prov. 1. 18.
¹⁵ ver. 15-17, cited from Isai. 59. 7, 8.
¹⁶ See John 8. 26.
¹⁷ c Ps. 62. 9.
¹⁸ & 116. 11.
¹⁹ Cp. ver. 7.
²⁰ Cited from Ps. 51. 4 (Gk.).
²¹ Luke 1. 75.
²² Cited from Ps. 88. 1.
²³ Cp. Job 9. 32.
²⁴ John 10. 34.
²⁵ & 18. 26.
²⁶ Cp. ch. 2. 5.
²⁷ Job 5. 16.
²⁸ Ps. 63. 11.
²⁹ & 107. 42.
³⁰ Ezek. 16. 63.
³¹ Cp. ch. 1. 20.
³² & 2. 1.
³³ & ch. 6. 19.
³⁴ 1 Cor. 9. 8.
³⁵ Gal. 3. 18.
³⁶ 1 Cor. 15. 32.
³⁷ See ver. 9.
³⁸ m Cp. Gen. 18. 25.
³⁹ & Job 8. 2.
⁴⁰ See ch. 2. 16.
⁴¹ n Gal. 2. 16.
⁴² Cp. Ps. 143. 2.
⁴³ & Acts 13. 39.

⁷ But if the truth of God through ^{my} ^{lie} ^{abounded} ^{unto} ^{his} ^{glory}, ^{why} ^{am} ^I ^{also} ^{still} ^{judged} ^{as} ^a ^{sinner}? ⁸ ^{and} ^{why} ^{not} ^{rather} ^{(as} ^{we} ^{be} ^{slandrously} ^{reported}, ^{and} ^{as} ^{some} ^{affirm} ^{that} ^{we} ^{say}), ^{Let} ^{us} ^{do} ^{evil}, ^{that} ^{good} ^{may} ^{come}? ^{whose} ^{condemnation} ^{is} ^{just}.

⁹ What then? ^{are} ^{we} ⁱⁿ ^{worse} ^{case} ^{better} than they? No, in no wise: for we ^{before} ^{laid} ^{to} ^{the} ^{charge} ^{both} ^{of} ^{Jews} ^{and} ^{Gentiles}, ^{that} ^{they} ^{are} ^{all} ^{under} ^{sin}; ¹⁰ ^{as} ^{it} ^{is} ^{written},

¹¹ There is none righteous, no, not one;

¹² There is none that understandeth,

There is none that seeketh after God;

¹³ They ^{have} ^{all} ^{turned} ^{aside}, ^{they} ^{are} ^{gone} ^{out} ^{of} ^{the} ^{way}, ^{they} ^{are} ^{together} ^{become} ^{unprofitable};

There is none that doeth good, no, not so much as one:

¹⁴ Their throat is ^{an} ^{open} ^{sepulchre};

With their tongues they have used ^{deceit};

¹⁵ The poison of asps is under their lips:

¹⁶ Whose mouth is full of cursing and bitterness:

¹⁷ Their feet are swift to shed blood;

¹⁸ Destruction and misery are in their ways;

And ^{the} ^{way} ^{of} ^{peace} ^{have} ^{they} ^{not} ^{known}:

¹⁹ There is no fear of God before their eyes.

²⁰ Now we know that what things soever ^{the} ^{law} ^{saith}, it speaketh ^{to} ^{them} ^{that} ^{are} ^{under} ^{the} ^{law};

²¹ that every mouth may be stopped, and ^{all} ^{the} ^{world} ^{may} ^{be} ^{brought} ^{under} ^{the} ^{judgement} ^{of} ^{God}: ^{may} ^{become} ^{guilty} ^{before} ^{God}.

²² ^{because} ^{therefore} ^{by} ^{the} ^{works} ^{deeds} ^{of} ^{the}

R.V. ¹ Gr. Be it not so; and so elsewhere.

* Gr. out of.

A.V.

* Gr. charged.

* Many ancient authorities read For.

* Or, do we excuse ourselves?

† Or, subject to the judgment of God.

law there shall no flesh be justified in his sight: for ^{through} the law ^{is} the knowledge of sin. ^{But} now ^{apart from the law} a righteousness of God ^{hath been} manifested, ^{being} witnessed by the law and the prophets; ^{even} the righteousness of God ^{through which is by} faith ⁱⁿ Jesus Christ unto all ^{and upon all} them that believe; ^{for} there is no distinction; ^{for} all have sinned, and ^{fall} come short of the glory of God; ^{being} justified freely ^{by} his grace ^{through} the redemption that is in Christ Jesus: ^{whom} God ^{hath} set forth ^{to be} a propitiation through faith, ^{by} his blood, to shew his righteousness, because of the passing over of the sins ^{that are past}, through the forbearance of God; ^{for} the shewing, I say, of his righteousness at this present season, that he might himself be just, and the justifier of him which believeth in Jesus. ^{Where} then is boasting glorying? It is excluded. By what manner of law? of works? Nay: but by the law of faith. ^{We} reckon therefore that a man is justified by faith ^{apart from} the works of the law. ^{Or} is he the God of the Jews only? is he not the God of Gentiles also? Yea, of the Gentiles also: ^{for} if so be that God is one, and he it is one God, which shall justify the circumcision ^{by} faith, and the uncircumcision ^{through} faith. ^{Do} we then make the law of none effect ^{through} faith? God forbid: yea, we establish the law.

4 What then shall we say that Abraham, our forefather according to the flesh, hath found? ^{For} if Abraham was justified ^{by} works, he hath whereof to glory; but ^{not} toward God. ^{For} what saith the scripture? ^{And} Abraham believed God, and it was

reckoned unto him for righteousness. ^{Now} to him that worketh the reward is not reckoned of grace, but ^{as} of debt. ^{But} to him that worketh not, but believeth on him that justifieth the ungodly, his faith is reckoned for righteousness. ^{Even} as David also pronounceth blessing upon the man, unto whom God reckoneth righteousness ^{apart from} works, ^{saying}, Blessed are they whose iniquities are forgiven,

And whose sins are covered.

^{Blessed} is the man to whom the Lord will not reckon sin.

^{Is} this blessing then pronounced upon the man, ^{circumcision}, or upon the uncircumcision also? ^{for} we say, To Abraham his faith was reckoned for righteousness.

^{How} then was it reckoned? when he was in circumcision, or in uncircumcision? Not in circumcision, but in uncircumcision.

^{And} he received the sign of circumcision, a seal of the righteousness of the faith which he had while he was in uncircumcision: that he might be the father of all them that believe, though they be in uncircumcision, that righteousness might be imputed unto them also.

^{and} the father of circumcision to them who are not of the circumcision only, but who also walk in the steps of that faith of our father Abraham, which he had being yet uncircumcised.

^{For} not through the law was the promise made, that he should be the heir of the world, was not to Abraham, or to his seed, through the law, should be heir of the world, but through the righteousness of faith.

^{For} if they which are of the law be heirs, faith is made void, and the promise is made of none effect: ^{for} because the law worketh wrath; but ^{where} there is no law, neither is wrath: for

R.V. ¹ Or, accounted righteous
Or, purposeth
Or, we reckon

² Or, through law
³ Or, faith in his blood
⁴ Or, out of
⁵ Or, fore-ordained

⁶ Or, of

⁷ Some ancient authorities add and upon all
⁸ Or, is of faith
⁹ Many ancient authorities
¹⁰ Or, law
¹¹ Some ancient

¹² Or, passing over.

there ^{is no} transgression. ¹⁸ For this cause ^{Therefore} ^{it is} of faith, ^{that it} ^{may} ^{might} ^{be} according to ^{by} grace; ^{to the end} that the promise ^{may} ^{might} be sure to all the seed; not to that only which is of the law, but to that also which is of the faith of Abraham; ^{who} who is the father of us all ¹⁷ (as it is written, ^{A father of many nations} ^{I have made thee a father of many nations.}) ^{before him} whom he believed, ^{even} God, ^{who} who quickeneth the dead, and calleth ^{the things that are not} ^{as though} they were. ¹⁸ Who ⁱⁿ ^{against} hope believed ⁱⁿ hope, ^{to the end} that he might become ^{the} father of many ^{nations,} according to that which ^{had been} ^{was} spoken, ^{"So shall thy seed be."} ¹⁹ And ^{without being} ^{being not} weakened in faith, ^{he} he considered not his own body ^{now} ^{as good as dead} dead, ^{(he being} ^{about} ^{an} ^{hundred} ^{years} ^{old),} and ^{the} the deadness of Sarah's womb: ²⁰ ^{yes, looking unto} ^{He staggered not at} the promise of ^{God,} ^{he} he wavered not through ^{unbelief,} ^{unbelief;} but ^{was} ^{strong} strong through ⁱⁿ ^{faith,} giving glory to God; ²¹ and being fully ^{assured} ^{persuaded} that, what he had promised, ^{he}he was able also to perform. ²² Wherefore ^{And} ^{also} ^{therefore} it was ^{reckoned unto} ^{imputed to} him for righteousness. ²³ Now ^{it}it was not written for his sake alone, that it was ^{reckoned unto} ^{imputed to} him; ²⁴ but for our sake ^{also,} ^{unto} ^{whom} ^{it}it shall be ^{reckoned,} ^{who} ^{believe} ⁱⁿ ^{him} ^{that} ^{raised} ^{up} ^{Jesus} ^{our} ^{Lord} ^{from} ^{the} ^{dead;} ²⁵ ^{who} ^{was} ^{delivered} ^{up} ^{for} ^{our} ^{trespasses,} and was raised ^{again} ^{for} ^{our} ^{justification.}

¹ ^{Being therefore} ^{justified} ^{by} ^{faith,} ^{let us} ^{have} ^{peace} ^{with} ^{God} ^{through} ^{our} ^{Lord} ^{Jesus} ^{Christ;} ² ^{through} ^{whom} ^{also} ^{we} ^{have} ^{access} ^{by} ^{faith} ^{into} ^{this} ^{grace} ^{wherein} ^{we} ^{stand;} ^{and}

o Eph. 2. 18 & 3. 12. Cp. Heb. 10. 19, 20 & 1 Pet. 3. 18.

a ver. 11.
Heb. 3. 6.
Cp. ch. 12. 12.
6 See
ch. 3. 24.
Gal. 3. 22.
Cp. ch. 15. 8.
d See
Matt. 5. 12.
e See
Luke 21. 19.
f James 1. 3.
g Ps. 119. 114.
Phil. 1. 20.
Cp. ch. 3. 24.
a. 8.
h Acts 2. 17, 18, 33.
Th. 3. 6.
Cp. Gal. 4. 6.
i Cited from
Gen. 17. 5.
Cp. ver. 18.
j Cp. Heb. 11. 12. See
John 5. 21.
k ver. 8, 10.
Cp. Hos. 13. 9.
l Eph. 2. 3.
m 1 Cor. 1. 24.
Cp. Heb. 11. 1.
n See
ch. 4. 25.
o Cited from
Gen. 15. 5.
p See
John 8. 14.
q ver. 6, 10.
r Heb. 11. 12.
s Gen. 17. 17.
t See
ch. 3. 25.
u Gen. 18. 11.
v 1 Thess. 1. 10 & 2. 16.
w See ch. 1. 18.
x ver. 6, 8.
Cp. 1. 21.
y Cp. ch. 3. 22.
z 2 Cor. 5. 12 & 20.
Eph. 2. 16.
Cp. 1. 20, 21.
aa Gen. 18. 14.
Cp. Heb. 11. 19.
bb 2 Cor. 4. 10, 11.
cc ch. 15. 4.
dd 1 Cor. 9. 9, 10 & 10. 6, 11.
ee Tim. 3. 16, 17.
ff Cp. Ps. 102. 13.
gg ch. 11. 15.
hh 2 Cor. 5. 13, 19.
ii b Gen. 2. 17.
jj 3. 6. 1 Cor. 15. 21, 22.
kk Cp. ver. 15-17 & ch. 6. 9.
ll Ps. 51. 5.
mm e ch. 10. 9.
nn 1 Pet. 1. 21.
o See
Acts 2. 24.
pp e ch. 6. 23.
qq James 1. 15.
rr Cp. ver. 14.
ss 2 Cor. 15. 22.
tt Eph. 2. 3.
uu ch. 5. 6, 8 & 8. 32.
vv Lev. 24. 17.
Gal. 1. 4.
1 Tim. 1. 15, 16.
ww See
ch. 3. 20.
xx ch. 5. 19.
yy Cp. 1 Cor. 15. 17.
zz ch. 3. 28.
aaa Cp. ch. 15. 13.
bbb Heb. 12. 28.
ccc m Hos. 6. 7.
ddd n 1 Cor. 15. 46.

^a let us ^b rejoice in hope of the glory of God. ³ And not only so, but ^c let us also ^d rejoice in our tribulations: ^e we glory in tribulations also: knowing that tribulation ^f worketh patience; ⁴ and ^g patience, ^h probation; ⁱ and ^j probation, ^k hope: ⁵ and ^l hope ^m putteth ⁿ not ^o to shame; ^p because the love of God ^q hath been ^r shed abroad in our hearts ^s through ^t the ^u Holy Ghost which ^v was ^w given ^x unto us. ⁶ For ^y while ^z we were yet ^{aa} without strength, ^{ab} in ^{ac} due ^{ad} season ^{ae} Christ died for the ungodly. ⁷ For scarcely for a righteous man will one die: ^{af} yet ^{ag} peradventure for ^{ah} the ^{ai} good man some ^{aj} one would even dare to die. ⁸ But ^{ak} God commendeth his ^{al} own ^{am} love toward us, in that, ^{an} while ^{ao} we were yet sinners, Christ died for us. ⁹ Much more then, being now justified ^{ap} by ^{aq} his blood, ^{ar} shall we ^{as} be saved from ^{at} the ^{au} wrath ^{av} of ^{aw} God ^{ax} through ^{ay} him. ¹⁰ For if, ^{az} while ^{ba} we were enemies, ^{bb} we were reconciled to God ^{bc} through ^{bd} the death of his Son, much more, being reconciled, ^{be} shall we ^{bf} be saved ^{bg} by ^{bh} his ^{bi} life: ¹¹ And not only so, ¹² but we also ^{bj} rejoice in God through ^{bk} our Lord Jesus Christ, ^{bl} through ^{bm} whom we have now received ^{bn} the ^{bo} reconciliation.

¹² Therefore, ¹³ ^{Wherefore,} ^{as} ^{by} ^{one} ^{man} ^{sin} ^{entered} ^{into} ^{the} ^{world,} ^{and} ^{death} ^{through} ^{sin;} ^{and} ^{so} ^{death} ^{passed} ^{unto} ^{all} ^{men,} ^{for} ^{that} ^{all} ^{sinned} [—] ¹³ ^{for} ^{until} ^{the} ^{law} ^{has} ^{sinned:} ^{(For} ^{sin} ^{was} ⁱⁿ ^{the} ^{world:} ^{but} ^{sin} ^{is} ^{not} ^{imputed} ^{when} ^{there} ^{is} ^{no} ^{law.} ¹⁴ Nevertheless death reigned from Adam ^{until} ^{to} Moses, even over them that had not sinned ^{after} ^{the} ^{likeness} ^{of} ^{Adam's} ^{transgression,} ^{who} ^{is} ^a ^{figure} ^{of} ^{him} ^{that} ^{was} ^{to} ^{come.} ¹⁵ But not as the ^{trespass,} ^{offence,}

p Cp. Matt. 11. 3. q 1 Cor. 15. 1.

R.V. ¹ Many ancient authorities omit now.

authorities omit by faith.

³ Or, we rejoice

⁶ Gr. glory.

¹³ Gr. in.

¹¹ Or, but also glorying.

³ Some authorities read we have.

⁸ Or, Holy Spirit: and so throughout

A.V. ⁵ Or, like unto him.

¹³ Or, according to the time.

¹ Or, reconciliation.

¹ Or, in whom.

so also is the free gift. For if by the trespass of ^{one} the many died, much more did the grace of God, and the gift by ^{the grace} of God, ^{of the} one man, Jesus Christ, which is by ^{abound} unto ^{the} many. ¹⁶ And not as ^{if} ^{one} that sinned, so is the gift: for ^{the} judgement came of ^{one} unto condemnation, but the free gift ^{came} of many ^{trespasses} unto ^{justification}. ¹⁷ For ^{if} by ^{one} man's ^{offence} death reigned through ^{by} one; much more shall they that receive the abundance of grace and ^{of} the gift of righteousness shall ^{reign} in life through ^{by} the one, even Jesus Christ. ¹⁸ So then as ^{through} ^{one} trespass the judgement ^{came} unto all men to condemnation; even so through ^{one} act of righteousness ^{the} free gift ^{came} unto ^{all} men unto ^{justification} of life. ¹⁹ For as through ^{by} ^{one} man's ^{disobedience} the many were made sinners, even so through ^{by} ^{the} ^{obedience} of ^{the} one shall the many be made righteous. ²⁰ And ^{moreover} ^{the} law ^{came} in beside, that the ^{trespass} ^{offence} might ^{abound}; but where sin ^{abounded}, ^{grace} did ^{abound} more exceedingly: ²¹ that ^{as} sin hath reigned ⁱⁿ unto death, even so might ^{grace} reign through righteousness unto eternal life through ^{by} Jesus Christ our Lord.

6 ¹ What shall we say then? ² Shall we continue in sin, that grace may abound? ³ God forbid. We who ^{died} to sin, are dead to sin, live any longer therein? ³ Or are ye ignorant that ^{all} we who were baptized ^{into} Christ Jesus were baptized into his death? ⁴ We were ^{buried} therefore with him through baptism into death: that like as ^{Christ} was raised up from the dead through ^{the} glory of the Father, even so we also should

a 2 Cor. 5. 17. Gal. 2. 15. Eph. 4. 22, 24. Col. 3. 10. Cp. ch. 7. 4. b Cp. 2 Cor. 4. 10. c Phil. 3. 10. d Cp. Col. 2. 12 & 3. 1. e Eph. 4. 22. Col. 3. 9. f ver. 15. g Gal. 2. 20 & 5. 24 & 6. 14. h Cp. ch. 7. 24. i 1 Cor. 11. 22. j 1 Pet. 4. 1. k Cp. ver. 13. l 2 Tim. 2. 11. m Cp. 2 Cor. 4. 10 & 13. 4. n ver. 15. Rev. 19. 3 (for mg.). o Acts 13. 24. Rev. 1. 18. p Cp. ch. 5. 14, 17. q Rev. 22. 5. r Cp. 2 Eed. 2. 21 & 7. 48 [118]. s See ver. 2. Heb. 7. 27. t See John 12. 32. u ch. 4. 25. v Cp. 2 Cor. 10. 6. w ver. 14. x Ps. 118. 132. y Mic. 7. 13. z Cp. 2 Cor. 5. 17. a Heb. 5. 8. b Cp. Phil. 2. 8. c ch. 7. 5. Col. 3. 5. d Gal. 3. 19. See ch. 5. 20. e 2 Cor. 10. 4 (for mg.). f ch. 12. 1. g 1 Pet. 2. 24. h 2 Tim. 1. 14. i Cp. ver. 12. 14. j See John 1. 17. k Cp. ch. 8. 2. l See ver. 12. g ver. 1. m ver. 15. n Cp. ch. 3. 8. o Cp. 1 Cor. 5. 21. p ver. 11. q ch. 7. 4, 5. Gal. 2. 13. Col. 2. 20 & 3. 3. r 1 Pet. 2. 24. s Cp. ver. 20 & Matt. 8. 24. t See John 8. 27. u See Matt. 28. 19. v Cp. 2. 12. w See ch. 1. 8. x ver. 2. ch. 8. 11. y See Acts 2. 24. z Cp. John 11. 40. a 2 Cor. 13. 4. b Cp. 2 Tim. 1. 12.

in ^{newness} of life. ⁵ For ^{if} we have become ^{united} with ^{him} by ^{the} likeness of his death, we shall be also ⁱⁿ the likeness of his resurrection: ⁶ knowing this, that ^{our} old man ^{was} crucified with ^{him}, that ^{the} body of sin might be ^{done away} destroyed, that ^{henceforth} we should ^{no longer} be in bondage to sin; ⁷ for ^{he} that ^{hath} died ^{is} freed from sin. ⁸ But ^{if} we be dead with Christ, we believe that we shall also live with ^{him}: ⁹ knowing that ^{Christ} being raised from the dead dieth no more; ^{death} ^{no more} hath ^{no more} dominion over him. ¹⁰ For ^{the} death ⁱⁿ that he died, ^{he} died unto sin ^{once}: but ^{the} life ⁱⁿ that he liveth, he liveth unto God. ¹¹ Even so reckon ye also yourselves to be ^{dead} unto sin, but alive unto ^{indeed} ⁱⁿ Christ Jesus. ¹² God through Jesus Christ our Lord.

¹² Let not ^{sin} therefore reign in your mortal body, that ye should obey it in the lusts thereof. ¹³ Neither present ^{neither} yield ye your members unto sin as ^{instruments} of unrighteousness: as ^{instruments} of unrighteousness unto sin: but ^{present} yield yourselves unto God, as ^{those} that are alive from the dead, and your members as ^{instruments} of righteousness unto God. ¹⁴ For ^{sin} shall not ^{have} dominion over you: for ye are not under the law, but under grace.

¹⁵ What then? ^{shall} we sin, because we are not under the law, but under grace? God forbid. ¹⁶ Know ye not, that ^{to} whom ye ^{present} yield yourselves as ^{servants} unto obedience, his ^{servants} ye are to whom ye obey; whether of sin unto death, or of obedience unto righteousness? ¹⁷ But ^{thanks} be to God, ^{that} whereas ye were the ^{servants} of sin, but ye became obedient from the heart to that ^{form} of teaching wherunto ye were delivered: doctrine ^{which} was delivered you.

R.V. ¹ Gr. an act of righteousness. ² Some ancient authorities omit of the gift. ³ Or, law. ⁴ Or, united with the likeness... with the likeness ⁵ Or, in that were... but ye became ⁶ Or, pattern

A.V. ⁷ Or, by one offence. ⁸ Or, by one righteousness. ⁹ Or, are. ¹⁰ Gr. justified. ¹¹ Gr. arma, or, weapons. ¹² whereto ye were delivered.

18 and ^{being} made free from sin, ^{ye} became the ^{servants} of righteousness. 19 I speak after the manner of men because of the infirmity of your flesh: for ^{as} ye ^{presented} your members ^{as} servants to uncleanness and to iniquity unto ^{iniquity}; even so now ^{present} yield your members ^{as} servants to righteousness unto ^{sanctification} holiness. 20 For ^{when} ye were the ^{servants} of sin, ye were free in regard of righteousness. 21 What fruit ^{then} had ye ^{at that time} in the things ^{whereof} ye are now ashamed? ^{for the end of those things} is death. 22 But now ^{being} made free from sin, and ^{become} servants to God, ^{ye} have your fruit unto ^{sanctification} holiness, and ^{the} end ^{eternal} life. 23 ^{For} the wages of sin is death; but the free gift of God is eternal life in Christ Jesus our Lord.

7 (for I speak to ^{men} that know ^{the} law), how that the law hath dominion over a man ^{for so long time} as he liveth? 2 For ^{the} woman ^{that} hath an husband is bound by the law to the husband ^{while} he liveth; but if the husband ^{be} dead, she is discharged ^{from the law of the husband}. 3 So then if, while the husband liveth, ^{she} be ^{joined} married to another man, she shall be called an adulteress: but if ^{the} husband ^{be} dead, she is free from the law; so that she is no adulteress, though she be ^{joined} married to another man. 4 Wherefore, my brethren, ^{ye} also ^{were made} dead ^{to the law} through the body of Christ; that ye should be ^{joined} married to another, even to him who ^{was} raised from the dead, ^{that} we ^{should} bring forth fruit unto God. 5 For when we were in the flesh, the

a ver. 22.
ch. 8. 2.
cp. ver. 7.
See John 8. 32.
b Cp. ver. 22.
c ch. 6. 13.
d See
ch. 3. 5.
e See
ch. 6. 21, 22.
f See ver. 13.
g See
ch. 6. 4.
h ch. 2. 27.
i 2 Cor. 5. 6.
j Cp. 1 Cor. 5. 27.
k See ver. 16.
l See
ch. 8. 20.
m ch. 7. 5.
n ch. 12. 13.
o ch. 13. 9.
p 20. 17.
q Deut. 5. 21.
r Cp. Ex. 20. 14.
(for mg.).
s Cp. 2 Cor. 4. 2.
t ch. 1. 32.
u s. 6. 13.
v Prov. 14. 12.
w Gal. 6. 8.
x ver. 11.
y Cp. Gal. 5. 18.
z See ver. 18.
aa 1 Cor. 7. 32.
ab 1 Pet. 2. 16.
ac 1 Cor. 15. 56.
ad ch. 7. 4.
ae 1 Pet. 1. 9.
af Cp. ch. 2. 7.
ag See ch. 5. 12.
ah Cp. s. Ead.
ai s. 33, 34.
aj See ch. 10. 5.
ak s. ver. 8.
al Cp. Gen. 3. 12.
am s. Heb. 3. 12.
an s. Ps. 19. 8, 9.
ao s. 119. 137.
ap 2 Pet. 2. 21.
aq Cp. ver. 16.
ar 1 Cor. 7. 38.
as b Matt. 5. 32.
at c 1 Kin. 21. 20, 28.
au 2 Kin. 17. 17.
av Isai. 50. 1.
aw s. 52. 3.
ax d ver. 16, 19.
ay Cp. Gal. 5. 17.
az e ver. 6.
ba See ch. 6. 2.
bb 1 Tim. 1. 8.
bc Cp. ver. 12.
bd g ch. 8. 2.
be Gal. 2. 19.
bf s. 5. 18.
bg Eph. 2. 15.
bh Col. 2. 14.
bi A ver. 30.
bj Cp. Eph. 2. 16.
bk s. Col. 1. 22.
bl 1 Gen. 2. 5.
bm s. 21.
bn Job 14. 4.
bo s. 15. 14.
bp Ps. 51. 5.
bq Jer. 17. 9, et.
br s. ch. 6. 22.
bs Gal. 5. 22.
bt Eph. 5. 9.

^{sinful} passions, which were through ^{motions of sin}, wrought ^{in our members} the law, did work ^{to bring forth fruit unto death}. 6 But now we have been discharged from the law, ^{having died to that} wherein we were ^{held}; that we should serve ^{in newness of} the spirit, and not in the oldness of the letter.

7 What shall we say then? Is the law sin? God forbid. ^{Howbeit,} I had not known sin, except through ^{the} law: for I had not known ^{the} law: except ^{the} law had said, Thou shalt not ^{covet}: ⁸ But sin, ^{finding occasion, wrought in me through the} taking occasion by the commandment, wrought ^{in me} all manner of concupiscence. ^{for apart from} the law sin ^{was} dead. 9 And I was alive ^{without} the law ^{once}: but when the commandment came, sin revived, and I died: 10 and the commandment, ^{which was} unto life, ^{this} I found ^{to be unto} death: 11 for sin, ^{finding taking occasion, through the commandment, beguiled me, and through it slew me.} 12 So that ^{the} law is holy, and the commandment holy, and righteous, and good. 13 Did ^{then} that which is good become death unto me? God forbid. But sin, that it might be shewn to be sin, by working death in me through ^{that which is good}; that through the commandment sin might become exceeding sinful. 14 For we know that the law is spiritual: but I am carnal, ^{sold under sin}. 15 For that which I ^{do} I know ^{not}: for ^{not} what I would, that do I ^{practise}; but what I hate, that I ^{do}. 16 But if what I would not, that I do, ^{I do}, I consent unto ^{the} law that it is good. 17 So now ^{it is} no more I that ^{do} it, but sin which dwelleth in me. 18 For I know that ^{in me, that is, in my flesh,} dwelleth no good thing: for to will is present with me; but ^{to perform} that which is good I find

R.V. 1 Gr. bondservants.
A.V. * Gr. to righteousness.

* Or, law.
† Gr. passions.

* Gr. passions of sins.
† Or, being dead to that.

* Or, lust.
† Or, concupiscences.

* Gr. work.
† Gr. know.

not. ¹⁹ For the good ^{which} I would I do not: but the evil ^{that} which I would not, that I do. ²⁰ But if ^{Now} what I would not, that I do, ^{it} is no more I that do it, but sin ^{which} dwelleth in me. ²¹ I find then ^a law, that, ^{to me who} I would do good, evil is ^{present} present. ²² For I delight ⁱⁿ the law of God after ^{the} inward man: ²³ but I see ^a different ^{another} law in my members, warring against the law of my mind, and bringing me into captivity ^{under} to the law of sin which is in my members. ²⁴ O wretched man that I am! who shall deliver me ^{out of} from ^{the} body of this death? ²⁵ ^m I thank God through Jesus Christ our Lord. So then I myself with the mind ^{with the mind} I myself serve the law of God; but with the flesh the law of sin.

8 ¹ There is therefore now no condemnation to them ^{that} which are in Christ Jesus, who walk ^{not after the flesh, but after the Spirit.} ² For the law of ^{the} the Spirit of life in Christ Jesus ^{hath} made me free from the law of sin and ^{of} death. ³ For ^{what} the law could not do, ⁱⁿ that it was weak through the flesh, ^{God} sending his own Son ^b in the likeness of ^{sinful} flesh, ^{and} ^{as an offering} for sin, condemned sin in the flesh: ⁴ that ^{the} ^{ordinance} of the law might be fulfilled in us, ^{who} who walk not after the flesh, but after the ^{spirit} Spirit. ⁵ For ^{they} they that are after the flesh do mind ^{the} the things of the flesh; but they that are after the ^{spirit} Spirit ^{the} the things of the ^{spirit} Spirit. ⁶ For ^{the} the mind of the flesh is death; but ^{the} the mind of the ^{spirit} Spirit is ^{life and} life and ^{peace} peace: ⁷ because ^{the} the mind of the flesh is ^{enmity} enmity against God: for it is not subject to the law

^a ver. 15.
^b 1 Cor. 2. 14.
^c ver. 17.
^d ver. 11.
^e 1 Cor. 3. 16.
^f & 19.
^g 2 Cor. 3. 16.
^h 2 Tim. 1. 14.
ⁱ & Jude 12.
^j Cp. John 14. 17.
^k See Acts 16. 7.
^l & Ps. 1. 3.
^m & 112. 1.
ⁿ & 119. 35.
^o & 2 Cor. 4. 16.
^p Eph. 3. 14.
^q 1 Pet. 3. 4.
^r & Gal. 5. 17.
^s Cp. James 4. 1.
^t See Acts 2. 24.
^u & Cp. ch. 6. 6.
^v & 8. 23.
^w 1 Cp. 2 Cor. 3. 1.
^x 1 Cor. 15. 57 (for mg.).
^y See ver. 2.
^z Col. 3. 5.
^{aa} & Gal. 5. 18.
^{ab} 1 Cor. 15. 45.
^{ac} 2 Cor. 3. 6.
^{ad} & ver. 16, 19.
^{ae} ch. 9. 8, 23.
^{af} Deut. 14. 1.
^{ag} Rom. 1. 10.
^{ah} John 1. 12.
^{ai} 1 John 3. 1. ^{al}
^{am} 1 Cor. 2. 12.
^{an} & ver. 12.
^{ao} See ch. 6. 14.
^{ap} 18 & 7. 4.
^{aq} & 2 Tim. 1. 7.
^{ar} Cp. Gal. 2. 4.
^{as} & Heb. 2. 13.
^{at} & 1 John 4. 18.
^{au} & Heb. 10. 1.
^{av} 2. 10, 14.
^{aw} See Acts 13. 30.
^{ax} & ver. 23.
^{ay} Gal. 4. 5.
^{az} Cp. ch. 6. 4.
^{ba} & Isal. 55. 5.
^{bb} & Jer. 31. 8.
^{bc} & Gal. 4. 9.
^{bd} Heb. 7. 18.
^{be} & Gal. 4. 6.
^{bf} Cp. Mark 14. 36.
^{bg} & 2 Cor. 5. 21.
^{bh} & 2 Cor. 1. 22.
^{bi} & 5. 5.
^{bj} Eph. 1. 13, 14.
^{bk} 1 John 3. 24.
^{bl} & Phil. 2. 7.
^{bm} See John 1. 14.
^{bn} & Lev. 16. 5.
^{bo} Heb. 10. 6, 8.
^{bp} & 13. 11.
^{bq} & Gal. 3. 29.
^{br} & 4. 7.
^{bs} Tit. 3. 7.
^{bt} & ch. 1. 32.
^{bu} & 2. 28.
^{bv} & Gal. 5. 16.
^{bw} & 2 Cor. 1. 7.
^{bx} 2 Tim. 2. 12.
^{by} See Acts 14. 22.
^{bz} & Cp. Gal. 5. 1.
^{ca} & Gal. 5. 10-21.
^{cb} & Gal. 5. 22.
^{cc} 25, 26.
^{cd} & 2 Cor. 4. 17.
^{ce} Cp. 1 Pet. 1. 5, 6.
^{cf} 1 ver. 13.
^{cg} Cp. Col. 2. 18.
^{ch} See ch. 6. 21.
^{ci} 1 Pet. 4. 13 & 5. 1.
^{cj} 1 John 3. 2.
^{ck} Cp. ch. 2. 7.
^{cl} & James 4. 4.

of God, ^{neither} neither indeed can ^{be} be: ⁸ and ^{so} then they that are in the flesh cannot please God. ⁹ But ye are not in the flesh, but in the ^{spirit} Spirit, if so be that ^{the} the Spirit of God ^{dwelleth} dwell in you. ^{But} Now ^{if} if any man ^{hath} have not ^{the} the Spirit of Christ, he is none of his. ¹⁰ And if Christ ^{be} be in you, the body is dead because of sin; but the ^{spirit} Spirit is life because of righteousness. ¹¹ But if the Spirit of ^{him} him that raised up Jesus from the dead ^{dwelleth} dwell in you, he that raised up Christ ^{Jesus} Jesus from the dead shall ^{also} quicken your mortal bodies ^{through} his Spirit that ^{dwelleth} dwell in you.

¹² So then, ^{Therefore} brethren, we are debtors, ^{not} not to the flesh, to live after the ^{flesh} flesh: ¹³ for if ye live after the flesh, ye ^{must die} shall die: but if ^{ye} ye through the Spirit do ¹²⁰ mortify the ^{deeds} deeds of the body, ye shall live. ¹⁴ For as many as are ^{led} led by the Spirit of God, ^{these} they are the ^{sons} sons of God. ¹⁵ For ^{ye} ye have not ^{received} received ^{the} the spirit of bondage again ^{unto} unto fear; but ye ^{have} have received the ^{spirit} Spirit of ^{adoption} adoption, whereby we cry, ^{Abba} Father. ¹⁶ The Spirit ^{himself} himself beareth witness with our spirit, that we are the children of God: ¹⁷ and if the children, then ^{heirs} heirs; heirs of God, and joint-heirs with Christ; ^{if} if so be that we suffer with ^{him} him, that we may be also glorified ^{with him} together.

¹⁸ For I reckon that the sufferings of this present time ^{are} are not worthy to be compared with ^{the} the glory which shall be revealed ^{to us} in us. ¹⁹ For the earnest expectation of the ^{creation} creature waiteth for ^{the} the ^{reveling} manifestation of the ^{sons} sons of God. ²⁰ For the ^{creation} creature

R.V. ¹ Gr. work. ² Or, in regard of the law ³ Gr. with. ⁴ Gr. in. Many ancient authorities read to, ⁵ Or, this body of death. ⁶ Many ancient authorities read But thanks be to God. ⁷ Or, wherein ⁸ Gr. flesh of sin. ⁹ Or, and for sin. ¹⁰ Or, requirement. ¹¹ Many ancient authorities read because of. ¹² Gr. make to die. ¹³ Gr. doings. ¹⁴ Or, by a sacrifice for sin. ¹⁵ Gr. the minding of the flesh. ¹⁶ Gr. the minding of the Spirit. ¹⁷ Or, because of his Spirit.

^a was subjected to vanity, not of its own will, but ^b by reason of him who hath subjected it, ^c in hope ^d that the creature itself also shall be delivered from the bondage of corruption into the liberty of the glory of the children of God. ^e For we know that ^f the whole creation ^g groaneth and travaileth in pain ^h together until now. ⁱ And not only ^j they, but ourselves also, which have ^k the firstfruits of the Spirit, ^l even we ourselves groan within ourselves, ^m waiting for ⁿ our adoption, ^o to wit, ^p the redemption of our body. ^q For ^r by hope were we saved: but ^s hope that is seen is not hope: ^t for ^u who ^v hopeth for that which he seeth? ^w But if we hope for that which we see not, ^x then do we with ^y patience wait for it.

^z And in like manner ^{aa} the Spirit also helpeth our infirmity: for ^{ab} we know not ^{ac} what we should pray for as we ought: but ^{ad} the Spirit himself maketh intercession for us with groanings which cannot be uttered: ^{ae} and ^{af} he that searcheth the hearts knoweth what is ^{ag} the mind of the Spirit, ^{ah} because he ^{ai} maketh intercession for the saints ^{aj} according to the will of God. ^{ak} And we know that to them that love God ^{al} all things work together for good: ^{am} even to them that love God, ^{an} to them who are called according to his purpose. ^{ao} For whom he ^{ap} foreknew, he also ^{aq} foreordained ^{ar} to be conformed to the image of his Son, that he might be ^{as} the firstborn among many brethren: ^{at} and moreover whom he ^{au} foreordained, them he also called: ^{av} and whom he called, them he also ^{aw} justified: and whom he justified, them he also ^{ax} glorified.

Cp. 1 Cor. 15. 20 & Col. 2. 10. See 1 John 2. 2. & 10. 22. Gal. 1. 8. 11 Cor. 6. 11. Cp. ch. 15. p Cp. Ex. 4. 22. See ch. 8. 15.

a Gen. 3. 18, Eccl. 1. 2. b Gen. 3. 17. c Num. 14. 8. d Kin. 8. 15. e Ps. 118. 5. f 1 John 4. 4. g John 3. 16. h Cp. Acts 3. 2. i See ch. 4. 23. j Mark 16. 15. k Jer. 12. 4. l 11. m Isai. 50. 8. n Cp. Rev. 12. 10. o Cp. 2 Cor. 5. 5. p James 1. 18. q 1 Cor. 5. 2. r See Mark 16. 19. s Heb. 7. 25. t John 2. 1. u Cp. ver. 27. v over. 19. w Isai. 25. 9. x Gal. 5. 5. y See ch. 7. 24. z Luke 21. 28. aa Cp. 1 Thess. 1. 3 & 5. 8. ab 2 Cor. 4. 18. ac Heb. 11. 1. ad Cited from Ps. 44. 22. ae 1 Cor. 4. 9 & 15. 30, 31. af 2 Cor. 4. 10, 11. ag See Acts 20. 34. ah Cp. Matt. 22. 22. ai James 4. 2. aj Zech. 12. 10. ak Eph. 6. 18. al See John 14. 16. am 1 Cor. 15. 57. See John 16. 33. an 2 Gal. 2. 20. ao Eph. 5. 2. ap Rev. 1. 5 & 3. 9. aqu 1 Sam. 16. 7. Chr. 28. 9. Prov. 15. 11. 17. 2. Jer. 11. 50 & 17. 10. Luke 16. 15. 1 Thess. 2. 4. Rev. 2. 23, 24. See ver. 6. Cp. ver. 34. Cp. 1 John 5. 14. Ezra 8. 22. Cp. Eccles. 2. 13 & Eccles. 36. 27. d ch. 9. 24. 1 Cor. 1. 9 & 7. 17. Gal. 1. 15 & 5. 8. Eph. 4. 1, 4. 2 Tim. 1. 9. Heb. 9. 15, 21. 2 Cor. 11. 10. 1 Tim. 2. 7. Cp. 2 Cor. 12. 19 & Gal. 1. 20. See ch. 1. 5. ch. 11. 2. 1 Pet. 1. 2. 1 Cor. 2. 7. Eph. 1. 5, 11. Cp. ch. 9. 23. A Phil. 3. 21. 1. 15, 18. Heb. 1. 6. Rev. 1. 5. John 17. 22. Cp. Heb. 2. 10.

³¹ What then shall we say to these things? ³² If God be for us, who can be against us? ³³ He that spared not his own Son, but delivered him up for us all, how shall he not also with him freely give us all things? ³⁴ Who shall lay anything to the charge of God's elect? ³⁵ It is God that justifieth: ³⁶ who is he that shall condemn? ³⁷ It is Christ Jesus that died, yea rather, that was raised from the dead, who is even at the right hand of God, who also maketh intercession for us. ³⁸ Who shall separate us from the love of Christ? shall tribulation, or anguish, or persecution, or famine, or nakedness, or peril, or sword? ³⁹ Even as it is written,

"For thy sake we are killed all the day long; We were accounted as sheep for the slaughter."

³⁷ Nay, in all these things we are more than conquerors through him that loved us. ³⁸ For I am persuaded, that neither death, nor life, nor angels, nor principalities, nor powers, nor things present, nor things to come, nor powers, ³⁹ nor height, nor depth, nor any other creature, shall be able to separate us from the love of God, which is in Christ Jesus our Lord.

¹ I say the truth in Christ, ² I lie not, my conscience also bearing witness with me in the Holy Ghost, ³ that I have great sorrow and continual sorrow in my heart. ⁴ For I could wish that myself were ⁵ anathema for my brethren's sake, my kinsmen according to the flesh: ⁶ who are ⁷ Israelites; ⁸ to whom pertaineth

R.V. ¹ Or, in hope; because the creature etc. ² Or, with us ³ Many ancient authorities read for what a man seeth, why doth he yet hope for? ⁴ Some ancient authorities read justifieth. ⁵ Or, but ⁶ Some ancient authorities read God worketh all things with them for good. ⁷ Or, Shall God that justifieth? ⁸ Or, Shall Christ Jesus that died...? ⁹ Some ancient authorities read of God. ¹⁰ Or, creation ¹¹ Or, pray ¹² Or, every creature. ¹³ Or, that ¹⁴ Or, separated.

adoption, and ^athe glory, and ^bthe covenants, and ^cthe giving of the law, and ^dthe service of God, and ^ethe promises; ^fwhose are ^gthe fathers, and of whom ^his Christ as concerning the flesh, ⁱas concerning the flesh Christ came, ^jwho is over all, ^kGod blessed ^lfor ever. Amen. ^mBut ⁿit is not as

though the word of God hath ^ocome to nought, ^ptaken none effect. For they are not

all Israel, which are of Israel: ^qneither, ^rbecause they are

Abraham's seed, ^sare they all the seed of Abraham: but, ^tIn Isaac shall thy seed be called. ^uThat is,

it is not the children of the ^vThey which are flesh that are the children of God: but ^wthe children of the promise are ^xreckoned for ^ythe seed. ^zFor

this is ^{aa}the word of promise, ^{ab}According to this season ^{ac}At this time will I come, and Sarah shall have a son.

^{ad}And not only ^{ae}this; but when ^{af}Rebecca also ^{ag}having ^{ah}conceived by one, ^{ai}even by our father ^{aj}Isaac;

^{ak}for ^{al}the children being not yet born, neither having done ^{am}anything

good or ^{an}that the purpose of God according to election might stand, not of works, but of ^{ao}him

that ^{ap}calleth; ^{aq}it was said unto her, ^{ar}The elder shall serve the

^{as}younger. ^{at}Even ^{au}as it is written, ^{av}Jacob have I loved, but Esau have I hated.

^{aw}What shall we say then? ^{ax}Is there unrighteousness with God? God forbid. ^{ay}For he

saith to Moses, ^{az}I will have mercy on whom I will have mercy, and I will have compassion on whom I will have compassion.

^{ba}So then it is not of him that willeth, nor of him that runneth, but of God that ^{bb}hath

sheweth mercy. ^{bc}For the scripture saith unto Pharaoh, ^{bd}Even for this purpose

^{be}As Cited from Isai. 10. 23. Cp. Hos. 1. 10.

^{bf}See ch. 8. 28. ^{bg}Cited from Hos. 2. 23. Cp. 1 Pet. 2. 10.

^{bh}See ch. 8. 28. ^{bi}Cited from Hos. 2. 23. Cp. 1 Pet. 2. 10.

^{bj}See ch. 8. 28. ^{bk}Cited from Hos. 2. 23. Cp. 1 Pet. 2. 10.

^{bl}See ch. 8. 28. ^{bm}Cited from Hos. 2. 23. Cp. 1 Pet. 2. 10.

^{bn}See ch. 8. 28. ^{bo}Cited from Hos. 2. 23. Cp. 1 Pet. 2. 10.

^{bp}See ch. 8. 28. ^{bq}Cited from Hos. 2. 23. Cp. 1 Pet. 2. 10.

^{br}See ch. 8. 28. ^{bs}Cited from Hos. 2. 23. Cp. 1 Pet. 2. 10.

^{bt}See ch. 8. 28. ^{bu}Cited from Hos. 2. 23. Cp. 1 Pet. 2. 10.

^a Ex. 40. 34.

^b Sam. 4. 21.

^c 1 Kin. 8. 11.

^d Gen. 17. 2.

^e Dent. 25. 14.

^f Gal. 4. 24.

^g Eph. 2. 12.

^h Cp. Luke 1. 73.

ⁱ & Acts 3. 23.

^j Deut. 4. 14.

^k & Heb. 9. 1.

^l (Gk.).

^m Cp. ch. 12. 1.

ⁿ & Cp. Eph. 2. 12.

^o See John 4. 23.

^p & Acts 13. 32.

^q / ch. 11. 28.

^r Cp. Eph. 4. 6 & Col. 1. 16-19.

^s 1 Cp. Ex. 4. 21 & 3. 12.

^t & 11. 10 & 14. 4.

^u & Deut. 2. 30.

^v & Josh. 11. 20.

^w cl.

^x (ch. 1. 25.

^y John 1. 1.

^z 2 Cor. 11. 31.

^{aa} Heb. 1. 8.

^{ab} Cp. Jer. 23. 5.

^{ac} & Col. 2. 9. cl.

^{ad} & 2 Chr. 20. 6.

^{ae} Job 9. 12.

^{af} Dan. 4. 35.

^{ag} & Job 33. 13.

^{ah} / Cp. Gal. 4. 23.

^{ai} See John 8. 33.

^{aj} & Isai. 29. 16 & 45. 9.

^{ak} Cp. Eccles. 36. 17.

^{al} & Heb. 11. 18.

^{am} Cited from Gen. 21. 12.

^{an} Cp. Gal. 3. 29.

^{ao} & Isai. 64. 8.

^{ap} Jer. 18. 6.

^{aq} Wisd. 15. 7.

^{ar} Eccles. 33. 13.

^{as} & 2 Tim. 2. 20.

^{at} & Gal. 4. 23.

^{au} & Cited from Gen. 18. 14.

^{av} Cp. Gen. 17. 21.

^{aw} & Cp. ver. 21.

^{ax} & Acts 9. 15.

^{ay} (Cp. Prov. 16. 4.

^{az} & 1 Pet. 2. 8.

^{ba} & Gen. 25. 21.

^{bb} & Eph. 3. 16.

^{bc} See ch. 2. 4.

^{bd} & Cp. ch. 8. 28.

^{be} See ch. 8. 28.

^{bf} Cited from Hos. 2. 23.

^{bg} Cp. 1 Pet. 2. 10.

^{bh} Cited from Gen. 25. 23.

^{bi} Cited from Mal. 1. 2, 3.

^{bj} Cited from Hos. 1. 10.

^{bk} & Deut. 32. 4.

^{bl} 2 Chr. 19. 7.

^{bm} & Job 3. 3.

^{bn} & 34. 10.

^{bo} Ps. 92. 15.

^{bp} Cited from Ex. 33. 14.

^{bq} See ch. 8. 28.

^{br} & Matt. 16. 15.

^{bs} & ch. 11. 5.

^{bt} f Cited from Ex. 9. 15.

did I raise thee up, that I might shew ^ain these my power, and that my name might be published abroad ^bin all the earth. ^cSo then he hath mercy on whom he will, and whom he will ^dhe will have mercy, and whom he will ^ehe will hardeneth.

^fThou wilt say then unto me, Why doth he ^gstill yet find fault? For ^hwho withstandeth his will?

ⁱNay but, O man, who art thou ^jthat ^krepliest against God?

^lShall the thing formed say to him that formed it, Why ^mdidst thou make me thus? ⁿOr ^ohath not the potter ^pa right power over the clay, from ^qthe same lump to make ^rone

vessel unto honour, and another unto dishonour? ^sWhat if God, willing to shew his wrath, and to make his power known, endured with much longsuffering the ^tvessels of wrath ^uthat ^vare fitted ^wunto

destruction: ^xand that he might make known ^ythe riches of his glory ^zupon the vessels of mercy, which he ^{aa}had ^{ab}before prepared unto glory, ^{ac}even us, whom he

also ^{ad}called, ^{ae}not from ^{af}the Jews only, but also ^{ag}from the Gentiles!

^{ah}As he saith also in ^{ai}Hosea, ^{aj}Oee,

^{ak}I will call ^{al}that ^{am}my people, which ^{an}was ^{ao}not my people; And her beloved, which was not beloved.

^{ap}And it shall ^{aq}be, ^{ar}that in the place ^{as}where it was said unto them, Ye are not my

people, ^{at}There shall they be called ^{au}the sons of the living God.

^{av}And Isaiah ^{aw}crieth concerning Israel, ^{ax}Though the number of the children of Israel be as the sand of the sea, ^{ay}it is the remnant that shall be saved: ^{az}for the Lord will

finish ^{ba}his word upon the earth, ^{bb}and cut ^{bc}it short in righteousness: ^{bd}because a short work will the Lord make upon the

^{be}finish ^{bf}his word upon the earth, ^{bg}and cut ^{bh}it short in righteousness: ^{bi}because a short work will the Lord make upon the

^{bj}finish ^{bk}his word upon the earth, ^{bl}and cut ^{bm}it short in righteousness: ^{bn}because a short work will the Lord make upon the

^{bo}finish ^{bp}his word upon the earth, ^{bq}and cut ^{br}it short in righteousness: ^{bs}because a short work will the Lord make upon the

^{bt}finish ^{bu}his word upon the earth, ^{bv}and cut ^{bw}it short in righteousness: ^{bx}because a short work will the Lord make upon the

^{by}finish ^{bz}his word upon the earth, ^{ca}and cut ^{cb}it short in righteousness: ^{cc}because a short work will the Lord make upon the

^{cd}finish ^{ce}his word upon the earth, ^{cf}and cut ^{cg}it short in righteousness: ^{ch}because a short work will the Lord make upon the

^{ci}finish ^{cj}his word upon the earth, ^{ck}and cut ^{cl}it short in righteousness: ^{cm}because a short work will the Lord make upon the

^{cn}finish ^{co}his word upon the earth, ^{cp}and cut ^{cq}it short in righteousness: ^{cr}because a short work will the Lord make upon the

^{cs}finish ^{ct}his word upon the earth, ^{cu}and cut ^{cv}it short in righteousness: ^{cw}because a short work will the Lord make upon the

^{cx}finish ^{cy}his word upon the earth, ^{cz}and cut ^{ca}it short in righteousness: ^{cb}because a short work will the Lord make upon the

^{cc}finish ^{cd}his word upon the earth, ^{ce}and cut ^{cf}it short in righteousness: ^{cg}because a short work will the Lord make upon the

^{ch}finish ^{ci}his word upon the earth, ^{cj}and cut ^{ck}it short in righteousness: ^{cl}because a short work will the Lord make upon the

^{cm}finish ^{cn}his word upon the earth, ^{co}and cut ^{cp}it short in righteousness: ^{cq}because a short work will the Lord make upon the

^{cr}finish ^{cs}his word upon the earth, ^{ct}and cut ^{cu}it short in righteousness: ^{cv}because a short work will the Lord make upon the

^{cw}finish ^{cx}his word upon the earth, ^{cy}and cut ^{cz}it short in righteousness: ^{ca}because a short work will the Lord make upon the

R.V. ¹ Some modern interpreters place a full stop after *flesh*, and translate, *He who is God over all be (is) blessed for ever: or, He who is over all is God, blessed for ever.* Others punctuate, *flesh, who is over all.* ² Gr. *make the ages.* ³ Some ancient authorities omit *and*.

A.V. ⁴ Or, *testaments.* ⁵ Or, *greater.*

⁶ Or, *made up.* ⁷ Or, *the account.*

⁸ Or, *lesser.*

⁹ Or, *answered again, or, disputed with God!*

19 But I say, Did ^{Israel not} know? First Moses saith,

"I will ^{with that which is} provoke you to jealousy ^{by them that are} no people, With a nation ^{void of understanding} will I and by a foolish nation I will anger you.

20 And ^{Isaiah} ^{But} Esaias is very bold, and saith,

"I was found of them that sought me not; I became manifest unto them that asked not of me.

21 But ^{as} to Israel he saith, 'All the day long I did spread out my hands unto a disobedient and gainsaying people.

I say then, ^{Did} Hath God ^{cast} away his people? God forbid. For I also am an Israelite, of the seed of Abraham, of the tribe of Benjamin. ² God ^{did} not cast away his people which he ^{foreknew}.

Or ^{wot} ye not what the scripture saith ^{of} ^{Elijah} ^{how} he ^{pleadeth} maketh ^{with} God against Israel, saying,

3 'Lord, they have killed thy prophets, they have digged down thine altars; and I am left alone, and they seek my life. ⁴ But what saith the answer of God unto him? ⁵ I have reserved to myself seven thousand men, who have not bowed the knee to the image of Baal. ⁶ Even so then at this present time also there is "a remnant according to the election of grace. ⁸ But if it is by grace, then ^{is} it ^{is} no more of works: otherwise grace is no more grace. But if ^{it} be of works, then is it no more

grace: otherwise work is no more work. ⁷ What then? That which Israel seeketh for, that he obtained not; but the election hath obtained it, and the rest ^{were} hardened: ⁸ according as it is written, ⁹ God ^{gave} them the spirit of stupor, ¹⁰ ^{eyes} that they should not see, and ears that they

should not ^{hear}, unto this day. ⁹ And David saith,

"Let their table be made a snare, and a trap, And a stumblingblock, and a recompense unto them:

10 Let their eyes be darkened, that they may not see, And bow ^{thou} down their back always.

11 I say then, ^{Did} they ^{stumble} ^{have} ^{stumbled} that they ^{might} ^{fall}? God forbid: but ^{rather} through their ^{'fall} ^{'salvation} is come unto the Gentiles, for to provoke them to jealousy.

12 Now if ^{their} ^{fall} ^{is} ^{the} riches of the world, and ^{the} riches of the Gentiles; how much more their fulness?

13 But I speak to you ^{that} ^{are} Gentiles, Gentiles, inasmuch then as ^I ^{am} ^{an} ^{apostle} of the Gentiles, I ^{glorify} ^{my} ^{ministry} ⁱⁿ ^{mine} ^{office}: ¹⁴ if by any means I may provoke to jealousy ^{them} ^{that} ^{are} my flesh, and ^{may} ^{save} some of them. ¹⁵ For if the casting away of them ^{is} ^{the} reconciling of the world, what shall the receiving of ^{them} ^{be}, but life from the dead? ¹⁶ And ^{if} ^{the} firstfruit ^{is} ^{holy}, so ^{is} ^{the} lump ^{is} ^{holy}: and if the root ^{is} ^{holy}, so are the branches. ¹⁷ But ^{if} ^{some} of the branches ^{were} ^{broken} off, and thou, ^{'being} ^a wild olive

tree, wast grafted in ^{'among} ^{them}, and didst become partaker with them ^{of} ^{the} root and the fatness of the olive tree; ¹⁸ boast not ^{against} ^{the} branches: but if thou ^{boastest}, thou ^{boarest} not the root, but the root thee.

19 Thou wilt say then, ^{Branches} ^{The} ^{branches} were broken off, that I might be grafted in. ²⁰ Well; ^{by} ^{their} ^{unbelief} they were broken off, and thou ^{'standest} ^{by} ^{thy} ^{faith}. ²¹ Be not highminded, but ^{'fear}: ²¹ for if God spared not the

a Cited from Deut. 32. 21.
b ch. 11. 11.
c Cited from Pa. 69. 22, 23.
d Cp. Tit. 2. 1.

e Cited from Isai. 65. 1.
Cp. ch. 9. 30.

f Cited from Isai. 65. 2.
g ch. 5. 15-18, 30 (for mg.).
h Cp. Acts 28. 28.

i 1 Sam. 12. 22.
Jer. 31. 37 & 33. 24.
j 3 Cor. 11. 22.
Phil. 2. 5.

k Pa. 94. 14.
l ch. 15. 16.
m Cp. Acts 28. 17.
See Acts 9. 15.
n ch. 8. 28.

o 1 Cor. 7. 16.
p 2. 22.
q 1 Tim. 4. 16.
James 5. 20.

r Cited from 1 Kin. 19. 10, 14.

s ch. 5. 11.
t Cited from 1 Kin. 19. 18.
u Num. 15. 18-21.

v Neh. 10. 37.
Ezek. 44. 30.
w Jer. 11. 16.
Cp. Pa. 52. 8.
x John 15. 2.
y Cp. Eph. 2. 12.

z ch. 9. 27.
Cp. Jer. 3. 14 & Zech. 13. 8.

aa Cp. ch. 4. 4 & Deut. 9. 4, 5.

ab See ch. 9. 21.
ac Cp. ver. 25.
ad Rom. 22.

ae 1 Cor. 10. 12.
af 3 Cor. 1. 24.
ag Deut. 28. 4.

ah Cp. Isai. 43. 8 & Jer. 5. 21 & Ezek. 12. 3 & Eph. 4. 13.
See Matt. 13. 14.

ai b ch. 12. 3.
aj 1 Tim. 6. 17.
ak e Prov. 23. 14.

al Isai. 66. 2, 5.
Jer. 44. 10.
Phil. 2. 12.

R.V. 1 Or, in
A.V. * Gr. in Elias

* Or, trespass
* Or, hardened.

* Many ancient authorities read of the root and of the fatness.
1 Or, remove.
† Or, decay, or, lose.

1 Or, for them.

natural branches, ^{neither will he spare} ^{take heed lest then} ^{also spare not thee.} ^{Behold therefore} the goodness and severity of God: ^{toward them that fell, severity; but} ^{on them which God's goodness, if} thou continue in his goodness: otherwise ^{thou also shalt be cut off.} ^{And they also, if they continue not in their unbelief, shall be grafted in: for God is able to graft them in again.} ^{For if thou wast cut out of that which is by nature a wild olive tree, and wast grafted which is wild by nature, and wert grafted contrary to nature into a good olive tree: how much more shall these, which ^{are} the natural branches, be grafted into their own olive tree?}

²⁵ For I would not, brethren, ^{have you that ye should be ignorant of this mystery, lest ye should be wise in your own conceits; that a hardening in part hath befallen Israel, until the fulness of the Gentiles be come in: and so all Israel shall be saved: as it is written,}

^{There shall come out of Zion the Deliverer; the Deliverer, He shall turn away ungodliness from Jacob:}

²⁷ And ^{For} this is ^{my} covenant unto them,

^{When I shall take away their sins.}

²⁸ As ^{touching concerning} the gospel, they are enemies for your ^{sake} ^{sakes}: but as touching the election, they are ^{beloved for the fathers' sake.}

²⁹ For the gifts and ^{the} calling of God are ^{without} repentance.

³⁰ For as ye ^{in time past were} ^{disobedient to God, but now have obtained mercy by their disobedience,}

³¹ even so have these also now been disobedient, ^{that by the mercy shewn to you not believed, that through your mercy they also may now obtain mercy.}

³² For God ^{hath} ^{shut up} ^{concluded them all}

¹ Cor. 12. 4. ¹ Pet. 4. 10. 11. Cp. 1 Cor. 7. 7 & 12. 7-11. Acts 6. 1.

¹ Gr. ungodliness.

² Gr. the covenant from me.

³ Gr. not repented of.

⁴ Or, of the riches and the wisdom &c.

⁵ Gr. unto the ages.

⁶ Gr. well-pleasing.

⁷ Or, spiritual

⁸ Or, the faith

⁹ Or, the will of God, even the thing which is good and acceptable and perfect

¹⁰ Or, the faith

¹¹ Or, the faith

¹² Or, the faith

¹³ Or, the faith

¹⁴ Or, the faith

¹⁵ Or, the faith

¹⁶ Or, the faith

¹⁷ Or, the faith

¹⁸ Or, the faith

¹⁹ Or, the faith

²⁰ Or, the faith

²¹ Or, the faith

²² Or, the faith

²³ Or, the faith

²⁴ Or, the faith

²⁵ Or, the faith

²⁶ Or, the faith

²⁷ Or, the faith

²⁸ Or, the faith

²⁹ Or, the faith

³⁰ Or, the faith

³¹ Or, the faith

³² Or, the faith

³³ Or, the faith

³⁴ Or, the faith

³⁵ Or, the faith

³⁶ Or, the faith

³⁷ Or, the faith

³⁸ Or, the faith

³⁹ Or, the faith

⁴⁰ Or, the faith

⁴¹ Or, the faith

⁴² Or, the faith

⁴³ Or, the faith

⁴⁴ Or, the faith

⁴⁵ Or, the faith

⁴⁶ Or, the faith

⁴⁷ Or, the faith

⁴⁸ Or, the faith

⁴⁹ Or, the faith

⁵⁰ Or, the faith

⁵¹ Or, the faith

⁵² Or, the faith

⁵³ Or, the faith

⁵⁴ Or, the faith

⁵⁵ Or, the faith

⁵⁶ Or, the faith

⁵⁷ Or, the faith

⁵⁸ Or, the faith

⁵⁹ Or, the faith

⁶⁰ Or, the faith

⁶¹ Or, the faith

⁶² Or, the faith

⁶³ Or, the faith

⁶⁴ Or, the faith

⁶⁵ Or, the faith

⁶⁶ Or, the faith

⁶⁷ Or, the faith

⁶⁸ Or, the faith

⁶⁹ Or, the faith

⁷⁰ Or, the faith

⁷¹ Or, the faith

⁷² Or, the faith

⁷³ Or, the faith

⁷⁴ Or, the faith

⁷⁵ Or, the faith

⁷⁶ Or, the faith

⁷⁷ Or, the faith

⁷⁸ Or, the faith

⁷⁹ Or, the faith

⁸⁰ Or, the faith

⁸¹ Or, the faith

⁸² Or, the faith

⁸³ Or, the faith

⁸⁴ Or, the faith

⁸⁵ Or, the faith

⁸⁶ Or, the faith

⁸⁷ Or, the faith

⁸⁸ Or, the faith

⁸⁹ Or, the faith

⁹⁰ Or, the faith

⁹¹ Or, the faith

⁹² Or, the faith

⁹³ Or, the faith

⁹⁴ Or, the faith

⁹⁵ Or, the faith

⁹⁶ Or, the faith

⁹⁷ Or, the faith

⁹⁸ Or, the faith

⁹⁹ Or, the faith

¹⁰⁰ Or, the faith

a Col. 2. 3.
c Pa. 139. 4
e Eph. 3. 10.
f 1 Cor. 15. 2
g Heb. 3. 4, 14.
h Deut. 23.
i Job 11. 7, et.
j Cp. John
k 2 Cor. 3. 16
l Isai. 40.
m 2 Cor. 2. 16.
n Job 15. 8.
o Job 36. 24.
p Job 35. 7
q 41. 11.
r 1 Cor. 8. 6
s 11. 12.
t Col. 1. 16.
u Heb. 2. 14.
v Eph. 3. 21.
w Phil. 4. 20.
x 1 Tim. 1. 17.
y 1 Pet. 4. 11.
z 2 Pet. 3. 18.
aa Jude 25.
ab Rev. 1. 6
ac 5. 13.
ad 1 Cor. 1. 14.
ae 2 Cor. 10. 1.
af Eph. 4. 1.
ag ch. 6. 13.
ah 16. 19. Cp.
ai Ps. 50. 13, 14
aj 1 Cor. 6. 20.
ak 1 Pet. 2. 4.
al Heb. 10.
am 20.
an ch. 12. 16.
ao 2 Cor. 3. 14.
ap Cp. 7. 7.
aq 1 Pet. 1. 14.
ar 1 John 2. 15.
as Cp. Rev.
at 7. 1. See
au Luke 21. 24.
av Tit. 3. 5.
aw Cp. Ps. 51. 10.
ax 2 Cor. 4. 16
ay Eph. 4. 23
az Col. 3. 10.
ba Eph. 5. 10.
bb 1 Thess. 4. 3.
bc Cited from
bd Luc. 59. 20, 21.
be Cp. John 4. 22
bf Heb. 8.
bg 8-12.
bh Ps. 14. 7
bi 53. 6.
bj See
bk ch. 1. 5.
bl v ver. 16.
bm ch. 11. 20.
bn See
bo ch. 9. 4.
bp v Isai. 27. 9.
bq Cp. Heb. 8. 12.
br 1 Cor. 7. 17.
bs 1 Pet. 4. 11.
bt Eph. 4. 7.
bu 1 Cor. 12.
bv 12-14.
bw Eph. 4. 16.
bx ch. 9. 5.
by Deut. 7. 8
bz 10. 15.
ca 1 Cor. 10.
cb 17. 33.
cc See
cd ch. 8. 39.
ce 1 Cor. 12.
cf 53. 6.
cg 20. Eph. 4.
ch 12. See John
ci 17. 11.
cj 2 Cor. 7. 10
ck (2 Cor. 1).
cl A Eph. 4. 26.
cm 1 Cor. 6.
cn 15 & 12. 27.
co Eph. 2. 3
cp 3. 11, 12. Col.
cq 2. 23. 7.
cr Tit. 2. 3.
cs 1 Cor. 12. 10. See Acts 18. 1.
ct 1 Cp. 2 Tim. 2. 18.
cu See

unto disobedience, that he might have mercy upon all.

³³ O the depth ^{of the riches} ^{both of the wisdom and the knowledge of God! how unsearchable are his judgements, and his ways past tracing out!} ³⁴ For ^{who hath known the mind of the Lord? or who hath been his counsellor? or who hath first given to him, and it shall be recompensed unto him again?} ³⁵ For ^{of him, and through him, and unto him, are all things: to whom be the glory for ever.} Amen.

¹ I beseech you therefore, brethren, by the mercies of God, ^{that ye present your bodies as a living sacrifice, holy, acceptable unto God, which is your reasonable service.} ² And ^{be not fashioned according to this world: but be ye transformed by the renewing of your mind, that ye may prove what is the good, and acceptable, and perfect will of God.}

³ For I say, ^{through the grace that was given unto me, to every man that is among you, not to think of himself more highly than he ought to think; but so to think as to think soberly, according as God hath dealt to each man the measure of faith.} ⁴ For ^{even as we have many members in one body, and all the members have not the same office: so we, who are being many, are one body in Christ, and severally members one of another.} ⁵ And ^{having then gifts differing according to the grace that was given to us, whether prophecy, let us prophesy according to the proportion of our faith; or ministry, let us give ourselves to our ministry: or he that teacheth,}

1 Cp. 2 Tim. 2. 18.

2 Gr. to sobriety.

3 Gr. aim.

4 Or, the faith

5 Or, the faith

6 Or, the faith

7 Or, the faith

8 Or, the faith

9 Or, the faith

10 Or, the faith

11 Or, the faith

12 Or, the faith

13 Or, the faith

14 Or, the faith

15 Or, the faith

16 Or, the faith

17 Or, the faith

18 Or, the faith

19 Or, the faith

20 Or, the faith

21 Or, the faith

22 Or, the faith

23 Or, the faith

24 Or, the faith

25 Or, the faith

26 Or, the faith

27 Or, the faith

28 Or, the faith

29 Or, the faith

30 Or, the faith

31 Or, the faith

32 Or, the faith

33 Or, the faith

34 Or, the faith

35 Or, the faith

36 Or, the faith

37 Or, the faith

38 Or, the faith

39 Or, the faith

40 Or, the faith

41 Or, the faith

42 Or, the faith

43 Or, the faith

44 Or, the faith

45 Or, the faith

46 Or, the faith

47 Or, the faith

48 Or, the faith

49 Or, the faith

50 Or, the faith

51 Or, the faith

52 Or, the faith

53 Or, the faith

54 Or, the faith

55 Or, the faith

56 Or, the faith

57 Or, the faith

58 Or, the faith

59 Or, the faith

60 Or, the faith

61 Or, the faith

62 Or, the faith

63 Or, the faith

64 Or, the faith

65 Or, the faith

66 Or, the faith

67 Or, the faith

68 Or, the faith

69 Or, the faith

70 Or, the faith

71 Or, the faith

72 Or, the faith

73 Or, the faith

74 Or, the faith

75 Or, the faith

76 Or, the faith

77 Or, the faith

78 Or, the faith

79 Or, the faith

80 Or, the faith

81 Or, the faith

82 Or, the faith

83 Or, the faith

84 Or, the faith

85 Or, the faith

86 Or, the faith

87 Or, the faith

88 Or, the faith

89 Or, the faith

90 Or, the faith

91 Or, the faith

92 Or, the faith

93 Or, the faith

94 Or, the faith

95 Or, the faith

96 Or, the faith

97 Or, the faith

98 Or, the faith

99 Or, the faith

100 Or, the faith

101 Or, the faith

102 Or, the faith

103 Or, the faith

104 Or, the faith

105 Or, the faith

106 Or, the faith

107 Or, the faith

108 Or, the faith

109 Or, the faith

110 Or, the faith

111 Or, the faith

to his on teaching; ⁸ or he that exhorteth, to his exhorting: he that ^ggiveth, let him do it with ^{liberality} simplicity; ^hhe that ruleth, with diligence; he that sheweth mercy, with ⁱcheerfulness. ⁹ Let love be without hypocrisy. ^jAbhor that which is evil; cleave to that which is good. ¹⁰ In love of the brethren be tenderly affectioned one to another, affectioned one to another with brotherly love; ^kin honour preferring one another; ^lin diligence not slothful; ^m fervent in spirit; ⁿserving the Lord; ^orejoicing in hope; ^ppatient in tribulation; ^qcontinuing stedfastly in prayer; ^rcommunicating to the necessities of the saints; ^sgiven to hospitality. ¹⁴ Bless them that persecute you: bless, and curse not. ¹⁵ Rejoice with them that do rejoice; and weep with them that weep. ¹⁶ Be of the same mind one toward another. ^tSet not your mind on high things, but ^ucon- descend to things that are lowly. ^vBe not wise in your own conceits. ¹⁷ Render recompense to no man evil for evil. ^wTake thought for things honourable in the sight of all men. ^xIf it be possible, as much as lie in you, live peaceably with all men. ^yAvenge not yourselves, beloved, beloved, avenge not yourselves, but rather give place unto ^zwrath: for it is written, ^{aa}Vengeance belongeth unto me, I will recompense, saith the Lord. ²⁰ But if thine enemy hunger, feed him; if he thirst, give him to drink: for in so doing thou shalt heap coals of fire upon his head. ²¹ Be not overcome of evil, but overcome evil with good.

I3 ¹ Let every soul be in subjection to the higher powers: for there is no power but of God; and the powers that be are ordained of God.

²² & Luke 6. 27. ^g Cited from Lev. 19. 18, which see. ³ & Ecclus. 17. 17. ^h Cp. John 19. 11. See 1 Ian. 2. 21.

R.V. ¹ Gr. singleness. ² Some ancient authorities read the opportunity. ³ Or, them. ⁴ Or, the wrath of God. ⁵ Or, it. ⁶ A.V. ⁷ Or, imparteth. ⁸ Or, liberally. ⁹ Or, in the love of the brethren. ¹⁰ Or, ordered.

^a 2 Cor. 8. 2 & mg. & 9. 11, 13. ^b 1 Tim. 5. 17. ^c Cp. 1 Cor. 12. 26. ^d 2 Cor. 9. 7. ^e Cp. Ex. 25. 2 & 1 Chr. 29. 5. ^f & Ezra 1. 6. ^g & 2 Cor. 6. 5. ^h 1 Tim. 1. 5. ⁱ 1 Pet. 1. 22. ^j & Ps. 97. 10 & 101. 3. ^k Amos 5. 15. ^l Cp. 1 Thess. 5. 21. ^m See Heb. 13. 1. ⁿ 1 Pet. 2. 14. ^o & ch. 13. 7. ^p Phil. 2. 3. ^q 1 Pet. 2. 17. ^r 12 Chr. 19. 6. ^s Cp. Wisd. 6. 4. ^t & Acts 13. 25. ^u & Acts 20. 19. ^v See ch. 5. 2. ^w See Heb. 10. 36. ^x See Acts 1. 14. ^y & ch. 15. 25. ^z 1 Cor. 16. 1, 15. ^{aa} 2 Cor. 9. 1, 12. ^{ab} Heb. 6. 10. ^{ac} & 13. 16. ^{ad} Cp. 1 Tim. 6. 18. ^{ae} 1 Thess. 4. 6. ^{af} See Matt. 25. 35. ^{ag} See Matt. 5. 44 & 1 Pet. 3. 9. ^{ah} & 1 Cor. 12. 26. ^{ai} Cp. Job 30. 25. ^{aj} & Heb. 13. 3. ^{ak} 1 Pet. 2. 18. ^{al} Cp. Eccles. 8. 2. ^{am} & ch. 15. 5. ^{an} 2 Cor. 13. 11. ^{ao} Phil. 2. 2 & 4. ^{ap} 2. 1 Pet. 3. 8. ^{aq} & ver. 3. ^{ar} Ps. 131. 1. ^{as} Jer. 45. 5. ^{at} See Matt. 17. 23 & 22. 21. ^{au} Mark 12. 17. ^{av} Luke 20. 25. ^{aw} & 23. 2. ^{ax} & ch. 11. 25. ^{ay} Prov. 3. 7. ^{az} Cp. Prov. 26. 12 & Isai. 5. 21. ^{ba} & Prov. 20. 22. ^{bb} Matt. 5. 39. ^{bc} 1 Thess. 5. 15. ^{bd} & 15. 42. ^{be} Cp. ch. 14. 19. ^{bf} & 2 Cor. 8. 21. ^{bg} Cp. ch. 14. 16. ^{bh} & Cp. Lev. 19. 18 & Prov. 8. 27, 33. ^{bi} & ver. 10. ^{bj} Cp. Matt. 22. 40 & Col. 3. 14. ^{bk} See John 13. 34. ^{bl} See Mark 8. 50. ^{bm} & Matt. 19. 18. ^{bn} Cited from Ex. 20. 12-17 & Deut. 5. 17-21. ^{bo} & Heb. 10. 30. ^{bp} Cited from Deut. 32. 35. ^{bq} Cp. Ps. 94. 1 & 1 Thess. 4. 6. ^{br} & Cited from Prov. 25. 21. ^{bs} 22. Cp. Ex. 23. 4 & 2 Kin. 6. 32. ^{bt} & Cp. John 14. 15. See ver. 8. ^{bu} 1 Cor. 15. 34. ^{bv} Eph. 4. 14. ^{bw} 1 Thess. 4. 6. ^{bx} & 1 Cor. 15. 58. ^{by} & Luke 21. 21.

¹ Gr. singleness. ² Some ancient authorities read the opportunity. ³ Or, them. ⁴ Or, the wrath of God. ⁵ Or, it. ⁶ A.V. ⁷ Or, imparteth. ⁸ Or, liberally. ⁹ Or, in the love of the brethren. ¹⁰ Or, ordered.

² Therefore he that resisteth the power, withstandeth the ordinance of God: and they that resist shall receive to themselves judgement damnation. ³ For rulers are not a terror to the good works, but to the evil. And wouldest thou have no fear of the power? do that which is good, and thou shalt have praise from the same: ⁴ for he is the minister of God to thee for good. But if thou do that which is evil, be afraid: for he beareth not the sword in vain: for he is the minister of God, a revenger to execute wrath upon him that doeth evil. ⁵ Wherefore ye must needs be in subjection, not only because of the wrath, but also for conscience sake. ⁶ For for this cause ye pay tribute also: for they are ministers of God's service, attending continually upon this very thing. ⁷ Render therefore to all their dues: tribute to whom tribute is due; custom to whom custom; fear to whom fear; honour to whom honour.

⁸ Owe no man anything, save to love one another: for he that loveth his neighbour hath fulfilled the law. ⁹ For this, Thou shalt not commit adultery, Thou shalt not kill, Thou shalt not steal, Thou shalt not bear false witness, Thou shalt not covet; and if there be any other commandment, it is briefly comprehended in this saying, namely, Thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself. ¹⁰ Love worketh no ill to his neighbour: ¹¹ therefore love is the fulfilling of the law.

¹¹ And this, knowing the season, time, that now it is high time to awake out of sleep: for now is our salvation nearer to us than when we first believed.

¹ Gr. singleness. ² Some ancient authorities read the opportunity. ³ Or, them. ⁴ Or, the wrath of God. ⁵ Or, it. ⁶ A.V. ⁷ Or, imparteth. ⁸ Or, liberally. ⁹ Or, in the love of the brethren. ¹⁰ Or, ordered.

than when we ^{first} believed.

¹² The night is far spent, and the day is at hand: let us therefore 'cast off' the works of darkness, and 'let us put on the armour of light. ¹³ Let us walk 'honestly, as in the day; 'not in revelling and drunkenness, not in chambering and wantonness, 'not in strife and jealousy, 'not in envy. ¹⁴ But 'put ye on the Lord Jesus Christ, and make not provision for the flesh, 'to fulfil the lusts thereof.

¹ But 'him that is weak in

I4 the faith receive ye, ^{yet} 'not to doubtful disputations.

² 'One man hath faith to eat all things: but he that is weak eateth herbs. ³ Let not him that eateth set at nought him that eateth not; and 'let not him that eateth not judge him that eateth: for God hath received him. ⁴ 'Who art thou that judgest the 'servant of another? to his own Lord he standeth or falleth. Yea, he shall be made to stand: for the Lord hath power to make him stand. ⁵ 'One man esteemeth one day above another: another esteemeth every day alike. 'Let each man be 'fully persuaded in his own mind. ⁶ He that 'regardeth the day, regardeth it unto the Lord; and he that regardeth not the day, to the Lord he doth not regard it. He that eateth, eateth unto the Lord, for he giveth God thanks; and he that eateth not, unto the Lord he eateth not, and giveth God thanks. ⁷ For 'none of us liveth o himself, and none dieth to himself. ⁸ For whether we live, we live unto the Lord; or whether we die, we die unto the Lord: whether we live therefore, or ie, we are the Lord's. ⁹ For to us end Christ both 'died, and

a Cp. John

8. 4

b See

Acts 10. 42

c Rev. 20. 12

d Col. 3. 8

e Eph. 5. 11

Op. John 8. 20

f 1 Cor. 6. 7

g Eph. 5. 11, 12

h 1 Thess. 5. 8

i 1 Thess. 4. 12

j 1 Cor. 5. 10

k Luke 21. 34

l Gal. 5. 21

m 1 Pet. 4. 3

n Phil. 2. 10

o Cited from

Isai. 45. 23

p James 3. 1

q Gal. 3. 7

r Cp. Job 29. 14

s Ps. 132. 9

t Luke 24. 40

u Eph. 4. 24

v Col. 3. 10

w Gal. 5. 14

x 1 Pet. 2. 11

y Op. Eccles. 10. 30

z Matt. 12. 28

aa 1 Pet. 4. 5

ab Op. Gal. 6. 4

ac 1 Th. 15. 1

ad 1 Cor. 8. 9-11

ae 2 Cor. 13. 2

af See

Matt. 7. 1

ag 1 Cp. 1 Cor. 8. 4

ah q ver. 14

ai r ver. 2, 20

aj See Acts 10. 15

ak Col. 2. 16

al 1 Cp. 1 Cor. 6. 7, 10

am u James 4. 12

an v Eph. 5. 2

ao w 1 Cor. 8. 11

ap 1 Cor. ver. 20

aq 2 Cp. ch. 12

ar 17 & 1 Cor. 10. 20, 30

as y Gal. 4. 10

at Cp. Zech. 7. 5, 6

au 1 Cor. 8. 8

av b ver. 23

aw c Cp. 1 Cor. 6. 9

ax e Gal. 5. 22

ay Op. ch. 15. 12

az d Cp. 2 Cor. 6. 21

ba e Ps. 34. 14

bb 1 Cor. 7. 18

bc 2 Tim. 2. 22

bd Heb. 12. 14

be al. f 1 Cor. 10. 30, 31

bf 1 Tim. 4. 1

bg See

Matt. 15. 36

bh g ch. 15. 2

bi 1 Cor. 14. 12

bj 1 Thess. 5. 11

bk (6k), al. f ver. 15

bl c Tit. 1. 15

bm See ver. 14

bn j 1 Cor. 8. 9-12

bo k 2 Cor. 6. 15

bp Gal. 2. 20

bq 1 Pet. 4. 2

br Cp. 1 Cor. 6. 19 & 1 Thess. 5. 10

bs 1 Cor. 8. 13

bt m Phil. 1. 20

bu n 1 John 3. 21

bv o Rev. 1. 18 & 2. 8

lived again, that he might be rose, and revived, Lord of both the dead and the living. ¹⁰ But thou, why dost thou judge thy brother? or why dost thou set at nought thy brother? for 'we shall all stand before 'the judgement-seat of God.

¹¹ For it is written, 'As I live, saith the Lord, to me every knee shall bow, every knee shall bow to me. And every tongue shall 'confess to God.

¹² So then 'each one of us shall give account of himself to God.

¹³ Let us not therefore judge one another any more: but judge

¹⁴ this rather, 'that no man put a stumblingblock in his brother's way, or an occasion to fall.

¹⁵ I know, and am persuaded in the Lord Jesus, 'that there is nothing is 'unclean of itself: 'save that to him who accounteth anything to be 'unclean, to esteemeth any thing

him it is unclean. ¹⁶ For if because of meat thy brother is grieved, 'thou walkest no longer in love. 'Destroy not with thy meat him for whom Christ died.

¹⁷ Let not then your good be evil spoken of: ¹⁸ for the kingdom of God is not eating and drinking, but 'righteousness and 'peace and joy in the Holy Ghost.

¹⁹ For he that in these things serveth Christ is 'well-pleasing to God, and approved of men.

²⁰ So then 'let us 'follow after the things which make for peace, and things whereby we may edify one another. ²¹ Overthrow not may edify

for meat's sake the work of God. 'All things indeed are clean; howbeit 'it is evil for that man who eateth with offence.

²² 'It is good neither to eat flesh, nor to drink wine, nor to do anything whereby thy brother stumbleth, or is offended, or is made weak.

²³ The faith which thou hast, have thou to thyself before God. 'Happy is he that judgeth not himself in

R.V.

use.

A.V.

12. communion.

¹ Or, for decisions of doubts

² Gr. household-servant.

³ Many ancient authorities add or is offended, or is weak.

⁴ Or, decency. ⁵ Or, not to judge his doubtful thoughts.

⁶ Gr. according to charity.

⁷ Or, give praise

⁸ Many ancient authorities read we

⁹ Or, fully assured.

¹⁰ Or, observeth.

that ^{thing} which he ¹approveth. ²³ But ^{alloweth.} And
he that ²doubteth is ^{condemned} if ^{damned}
he eat, because ^{he eateth} not of
faith; and ^{whatsoever} is not of faith
is sin. ²

15 ¹Now ^{we} that are strong
^{ought} to bear the infirmities
of the weak, and not
to please ourselves. ²Let every
one of us please his neighbour
for ^{that which is good, unto edifying.} ³For
^{Christ also} pleased not himself; but,
as it is written, ¹The reproaches
of them that reproached thee
fell upon me. ⁴For ^{whatsoever}
things were written aforetime
were written for our ^{learning,}
that we through patience and
through ^{comfort} of the scriptures
we might have hope. ⁵Now the
God of patience and of comfort
grant you ^{to be} of the same mind ^{one}
with another ^{according to Christ}
Jesus: ⁶that ^{with one accord ye may with}
one mouth glorify ^{the God and}
Father of our Lord Jesus Christ.
⁷Wherefore receive ye one another,
^{even as Christ also received}
you, ^{to the glory of God.} ⁸For
I say that ^{Jesus Christ} hath been made
a minister of the circumcision
for the truth of God, ^{that he might}
confirm the promises ^{given}
unto the fathers, ^{and} ^{that the} Gen-
tiles might glorify God for his
mercy; as it is written,

⁹Therefore will I ^{give praise unto}
thee ^{For this cause I will confess to}
among the Gentiles,
And sing unto thy name.

¹⁰And again he saith,
^{Rejoice, ye Gentiles, with his}
people.

¹¹And again,
^{Praise the Lord, all ye Gen-}
tiles;

And let all the peoples praise him.
Isaiah saith,
¹²And again, Esaias saith,

^a Cited from
Isai. 11, 10.
^b Isai. 11, 1.
Cp. Rev. 5, 5
& 22, 16.
^c Matt. 12,
21.

^d Cp. Gal.
6, 1.

^e 1 Thess. 5.
14.

^f See ch. 14, 1.
Cp. ch. 5, 1,
2

^g 14, 17.
^h 1 Cor. 10,
33.

ⁱ Cp. 1 Cor. 9,
13, 23
& 10, 24
& Phil. 2, 4

^j A Cp. 2 Pet.
1, 12
& 3, 1

^k 1 John 2, 21.
^l Phil. 2,
5, 8

^m Cp. John 5, 30
& 8, 38

ⁿ Cited from
Ps. 69, 9

^o 1 Cor. 1, 5
Cp. 1 Cor. 8,
1, 7, 10

^p 12, 8.
^q 1 ch. 4, 23.
^r 3 Tim. 3,
16.

^s Pa. 119, 50.
1 Mac. 12, 9.

^t See
ch. 1, 12.
^u See
ch. 11, 13.

^v See
ch. 12, 16.
^w Cp. Mal.
1, 11.

^x Isai. 63, 20.
Cp. Phil. 2, 17.

^y 2 Cor. 1, 8.
Eph. 1, 3.

^z 1 Pet. 1, 3.
Cp. John 20,
17

^{aa} Eph. 1, 17
& Rev. 1, 8
& Phil. 3, 3

^{ab} Heb. 2, 17
& 5, 1.

^{ac} Matt. 15,
34.

^{ad} John 1, 11.
Cp. Heb. 3, 1.

^{ae} See Acts 8, 28.
2 Acts 15, 13
& 21, 19.

^{af} Gal. 2, 8.
^{ag} Cp. ch. 4,
16

^{ah} 2 Cor. 1, 20.
^{ai} See
ch. 1, 5.

^{aj} See
ch. 8, 29.
^{ak} 2 Cor. 12,
12.

^{al} Cp. Acts 19,
11.

^{am} Acts 22,
17-21.

^{an} Cited from
2 Sam. 22, 50
& Ps. 18, 49.

^{ao} Cp. Acts
20, 1, 2.

^{ap} Cited from
Deut. 32, 43.
^{aq} Cp. 2 Cor.
10, 18, 15, 16.

^{ar} Cited from
Ps. 117, 1.
^{as} Cited from
Isai. 52, 15.

^{at} There shall be ^{the} root of
Jesse,
And he that ^{aristeth} shall rise to ^{rule}
over the Gentiles;

^{au} On him shall the Gentiles ^{hope}
ⁱⁿ Now the God of hope fill you
with all ^{joy and peace in be-}
lieving, that ye may abound in
hope, ⁱⁿ the power of the
Holy Ghost.

^{av} And ^I myself also am per-
suaded of you, my brethren, that
ye ^{yourselves} are full of goodness.
filled with ^{all} knowledge, able
also to admonish one another.

^{aw} But I write
Nevertheless, brethren, I have written the
more boldly unto you in some
measure, as putting you ^{again} in
remembrance, ^{because of the grace}
that ^{was} given to me of God.

^{ax} that I should be ^{the} minister
of Christ Jesus unto the Gentiles.

^{ay} ministering the gospel of God.
that ^{the} offering up of the
Gentiles might be ^{made} accept-
able, being sanctified by the
Holy Ghost. ¹⁷ I have therefore

^{az} my glorying in Christ Jesus
whereof I may glory through Christ ⁱⁿ
those things ^{which pertain} to God.

^{ba} For I will not dare to speak
of any of those things which Christ hath not
wrought ^{through me,} ^{for the obedience}
of the Gentiles, by word and deed.

^{bb} Through mighty signs and wonders,
in the power of ^{the} Holy Ghost;

^{bc} so that ^{from Jerusalem, and}
round about ^{even unto Illyricum.}

I have ^{fully} preached the gospel
of Christ; ²⁰ ^{yea,} ^{making it my aim so to}
preach the gospel, not where
Christ was ^{already} named, ^{that} I

might not ^{build upon another man's}
foundation; ²¹ ^{but,} ^{as it is written,}

^{bd} They shall see, to whom no tidings of him
came; ²² ^{to whom he was not spoken of, they shall}

And they ^{who} have not heard
shall understand.

R.V. ¹ Or, putteth to the test.
authorities read so. ² Or, confess
through me.

A.V. ³ Or, discerneth and putteth a difference between meats.

⁴ Many authorities, some ancient, insert here ch. 16, 25-27.

⁵ Or, ministering in sacrifice.

⁶ Or, of those things which Christ wrought in me.

⁷ Or, fulfilled.

⁸ Or, bring

⁹ Or, after the example of.

¹⁰ Or, sacrificing.

22 Wherefore ^{For} these many times ^{also} I have been hindered these many times from coming to you: 23 but now, having no more any place in these regions, and ^dhaving these many years a longing to come unto you, 24 whensoever I go ^{go} unto Spain (for I hope to see you in my journey, and ^{to} be brought on my way thitherward by you, if first in some measure I shall have been satisfied ^{with} your company— 25 But now, I say, I go unto Jerusalem to minister unto the saints. 26 For ^{it} hath been their good pleasure of Macedonia and Achaia to make a certain contribution for the poor among the saints that are at Jerusalem. 27 Yea, it hath been their good pleasure; and their debtors they are. For if the Gentiles have been made partakers of their spiritual things, ^{they owe it to them} also to minister unto them in carnal things. 28 When therefore I have accomplished this, and have sealed to them this fruit, I will go on by you ^{unto} Spain. 29 And I know that, when I come unto you, I shall come in the fulness of the blessing of the gospel of Christ.

30 Now I beseech you, brethren, by the Lord Jesus Christ, and ^{for the} Christ's sake, and by ^{the} love of the Spirit, that ye ^{strive} together with me in your prayers to God for me; 31 ^{that} I may be delivered from them that are disobedient in Judea; and that ^{my} ministration which I have for Jerusalem may be acceptable to the saints; 32 that I may come unto you in joy by the will of God, and together with you ^{be refreshed}. 33 Now ^{the} God of peace be with you all. Amen.

1 I commend unto you
16 Phoebe our sister, which is a
servant of the church

a ch. 1. 13.
b 1 Thess. 2. 18.
c Acts 18. 18.
d Phil. 2. 28.
e ver. 20, 32.
f 1. 10, 11.
g Acts 18. 21.
h ver. 28.
i See Acts 18. 2.
j See Acts 18. 2.

k Acts 19. 21.
l 20. 22.
m 21. 15.
n 24. 17.
o ver. 31.
p 1 Cor. 16. 1-4.
q Cor. 8. 1.
r 9. 2, 18.
s Cp. Baruch 1. 6.
t 1 Cor. 16. 10.
u ver. 14.
v 15 (7).
w Col. 4. 15.
x Philom. 2.
y Cp. 1 Cor. 16. 15.
z Col. 4. 10.
aa Philom. 23.

ab 1 Cor. 9. 11.
ac Gal. 6. 6.

ad ver. 24.
ae 1 Cor. 1. 11.

af Cp. Phil. 2. 1.
ag Col. 1. 8.
ah Col. 4. 12.
ai 2 Cor. 1. 11.
aj Col. 2. 1, 2.
ak Heb. 13. 18.
al Mark 15. 21 (7).
am 2 Thess. 3. 2.
an 2 Tim. 3. 11.
ao 4. 17.
ap 2 Cor. 8. 4.
aq Cp. 1 Cor. 16. 18.
ar Cp. 7. 13.
as Philom. 7. 30.
at ch. 16. 20.
au 2 Cor. 13. 11.
av Phil. 4. 9.
aw 1 Thess. 5. 23.
ax Heb. 13. 20.
ay 1 Cor. 14. 33.
az 2 Thess. 3. 14.
ba 1 Cor. 16. 20.
bb 2 Cor. 13. 12.
bc 1 Thess. 5. 26.
bd Cp. 1 Pet. 5. 14.

that is at ^{Cenchrea}: 2 that ye ^{which} receive her in the Lord, ^{as} of the saints, and that ye assist her in whatsoever matter business she may have need of you: for she hath been a succourer of many, and of mine own self. 3 Salute ^{Price} Greet Priscilla and Aquila my fellow-workers in Christ Jesus: 4 who have for my life laid down their own necks: unto whom not only I give thanks, but also all the churches of the Gentiles: 5 and salute ^{the} church that is in their house. Salute ^{Epenetus} my beloved, who is ^{the} firstfruits of Achaia unto Christ. 6 Salute Mary, who bestowed much labour on you. 7 Salute Andronicus and ^{Junia} my kinsmen, and my ^{fellows} prisoners, who are of note among the apostles, who also have been in Christ before me. 8 Salute ^{Amplias} my beloved in the Lord. 9 Salute Urbanus our fellow-worker in Christ, and Stachys my beloved. 10 Salute Apelles the approved in Christ. Salute them ^{which} are of the household of Aristobulus. 11 Salute Herodion my kinsman. Salute ^{them} that be of the ^{household} of Narcissus, which are in the Lord. 12 Salute ^{Tryphena} and Tryphosa, who labour in the Lord. Salute Persis the beloved, which laboured much in the Lord. 13 Salute ^{Rufus} the chosen in the Lord, and his mother and mine. 14 Salute Asyncritus, Phlegon, ^{Hermes}, ^{Hermas}, Patrobas, ^{Hermas}, and the brethren that are with them. 15 Salute Philologus and Julia, ^{Nereus}, and his sister, and Olympas, and all the saints that are with them. 16 Salute one another with an holy kiss. ^{All the} churches of Christ salute you.

17 Now I beseech you, brethren, mark them which are causing the

divisions and occasions of stumbling, ^{offences}
 "contrary to the doctrine which ^{learned:}
 ye have learned; and "turn away from ^{avoid}
 them. ¹⁸ For they that are such
 serve not our Lord Jesus Christ,
 but ^atheir own belly; and "by
 their smooth and fair speech they beguile
 good words and fair speech they beguile
 the hearts of the innocent. ¹⁹ For
 your obedience is come abroad
 unto all men. I rejoice therefore
 over you ^{am glad}: but ^{yet} I would have
 you "wise unto that which is
 good, and "simple unto that which is
 evil. ²⁰ And "the God of peace
 "shall "bruise Satan under your
 feet shortly.

"The grace of our Lord Jesus
 Christ be with you. Amen.

²¹ "Timothy my fellow-worker saluteth you;
 Timothy my fellow-worker,
 and "Lucius, and "Jason, and "Sosi-
 pater, my kinsmen, salute you. ²² I
 Tertius, ^x who write the epistle,
 salute you in the Lord. ²³ "Gaius

^s See Acts 16. 1. ^t See ch. 11. 26. ^u Acts 18. 1. ^v Acts 17. 5 (7).
^y 1 Cor. 1. 14. Cp. Acts 18. 26 & 20. 4 & 3 John 1.

^a 1 Tim. 1. 3
^b 6. 3.
^c Acts 19.
^d 2 (7). 2 Tim.
^e 3. 20 (7).
^f See
^g 2 John 10.
^h Phil. 3. 19.
ⁱ Cp. 2 Tim. 3. 4
^j Tit. 1. 12.
^k Col. 2. 4.
^l 2 Pet. 2. 3.
^m Eph. 3. 20.
ⁿ Jude 24.
^o See
^p ch. 2. 16.
^q Ach. 1. 8.
^r 1 Cor. 2. 1
^s 4. 1. Eph.
^t 1. 9 & 3. 3-5
^u 4. 3. 32 & 6. 19.
^v Col. 1. 26, 27
^w 4. 2
^x 4. 4, al.
^y Cp. 1 Cor.
^z 2. 7.
^{aa} 2 Tim. 1. 2
^{ab} Tit. 1. 2.
^{ac} Cp. Jer. 4.
^{ad} 22. See Matt.
^{ae} 10. 16.
^{af} Cp. 1. 26.
^{ag} Tit. 1. 3.
^{ah} 1 Pet. 1. 20, al.
^{ai} See
^{aj} ch. 15. 33.
^{ak} Gen. 3. 15.
^{al} Cp. Luke 10.
^{am} 17-19
^{an} 4. Rev. 12. 11.
^{ao} 1 Cor. 15.
^{ap} 23. 3 Cor. 13.
^{aq} 14, al.
^{ar} Cp. Col.
^{as} 1. 4.
^{at} See ch. 1. 5.
^{au} 1 Tim. 1. 17
^{av} & 6. 16.

my host, and of the whole church.
 mine saluteth you. ^b Erastus the ^{treasurer}
 of the city saluteth you, and
 Quartus ^a the brother. ²⁴ The grace

of our Lord Jesus Christ be with you all. Amen.
²⁵ "Now to him that is ^{able}
 to establish you "according to my
 gospel, and the preaching of Jesus
 Christ, "according to the revela-
 tion of the mystery, ^{hath been}
 kept in silence through ^{times} eternal
^{secret} since the world began.
²⁶ but "now is manifested, and
 "by the scriptures of the pro-
 phets, according to the com-
 mandment of the ^{eternal} God,
 is made known unto ^{all the} nations
 "unto obedience ^{of faith}: ²⁷ to
 for the ^{only wise God,}
 God only wise, ^{be glory} through Jesus
 Christ, ^{to whom be the glory} ^{for ever.}
 Christ

Amen.

[A.V. only]

[†] Written to the Romans from Corinth, and
 sent by Phebe servant of the church at Cenchrea.

THE FIRST EPISTLE OF PAUL THE APOSTLE

TO THE

CORINTHIANS.

¹ PAUL, "called to be an
 I apostle of Jesus Christ
 through the will of God,
 and "Sosthenes "our brother,
² unto the church of God which
 is at Corinth, ^{even} to them that are
 "sanctified in Christ Jesus, "called
 to be saints, with all that "call
 in upon the name of our Lord Jesus Christ in every
 place call upon the name of Jesus Christ our
 Lord, both theirs and ours: ³ "Grace
 be unto you, and peace, from God our
 Father and from the Lord Jesus
 Christ.

^a See
 Rom. 1. 1.
^b 2 Cor. 1. 1.
^c Eph. 1. 1.
^d Col. 1. 1.
^e 2 Tim. 1. 1.
^f See
 Rom. 1. 8.
^g Acts 18.
^h 17 (7).
ⁱ 2 Cor. 9.
^j 11. Cp. 2 Cor.
^k 6. 10.
^l ch. 6. 11.
^m Cp. ver. 30.
ⁿ See John 17.
^o 18.
^p See
 Rom. 1. 7.
^q 2 Cor. 8. 7.
^r Cp. ch. 12. 6.
^s See Rom. 15.
^t Cp. 2 Thess. 1. 10 & 1 Tim. 2. 6 & Rev. 1. 2
^u Rom. 8. 19. Phil. 3. 20.

Father and from the Lord Jesus
 Christ.

⁴ I "thank ¹⁰ my God always
 concerning you, for the grace of God
 on your behalf,
 which ^{is} given you ^{in Christ Jesus}
 by Jesus Christ;
⁵ that in everything ^{ye were}
 enriched ^{by him}, in all ^{utterance}, and
 in all knowledge; ⁶ even as ^{the}
 testimony of Christ was con-
 firmed in you: ⁷ so that ye
 come behind in no gift; ⁸ waiting

R.V. ¹ Or, teaching ² Or, who write the epistle in the Lord, salute you ³ Some ancient authorities insert here ver. 24
 The grace of our Lord Jesus Christ be with you all. Amen, and omit the like words in ver. 20. ⁴ Some ancient authorities omit
 ver. 25-27. Compare the end of ch. 14. ⁵ Or, through. ⁶ Or, to the faith ⁷ Some ancient authorities omit to whom.
⁸ Gr. unto the ages. ⁹ Gr. the brother. ¹⁰ Some ancient authorities omit my. ¹¹ Gr. word.

A.V. * Or, harmless. † Or, broad.

for the ^{revelation} ^{coming} of our Lord Jesus Christ: ⁸ ^a who shall also confirm you unto the end, *that ye may be* ^{unreprovable} ^{blameless} in the day of our Lord Jesus Christ. ⁹ God is faithful, ^{through} ^{whom} ye were called ^{into} ^{unto} the fellowship of his Son Jesus Christ our Lord.

¹⁰ Now I beseech you, brethren, ^{through} ^{by} the name of our Lord Jesus Christ, that ye all speak the same thing, and *that* there be no ^{divisions} among you; but *that* ye be ^{perfectly} ^{joined} together ⁱⁿ the same mind and in the same judgement. ¹¹ For it hath been signified unto me ^{concerning} you, my brethren, by them *which are of the household* of Chloe, that there are ^{contentions} among you.

¹² Now this I ^{mean}, that ^{each} ^{say} one of you saith, I am of Paul; and I of ^{Apollus}; and I of ^{Cephas}; and I of Christ. ¹³ ¹ Is Christ divided? was Paul crucified for you? or were ye ^{baptized} ^{into} the name of Paul? ¹⁴ ² I thank God that I baptized none of you,

¹⁵ lest any man should say that ^{ye} were baptized ^{into} ^{my} ^{name}. ¹⁶ And I baptized also ^{the} household of Stephanas: besides, I know not whether I baptized any other. ¹⁷ For Christ sent me not to baptize, but to preach the gospel: ^a not ⁱⁿ with wisdom of ^{words}, lest the cross of Christ should be made ^{void} of none effect.

¹⁸ For the ^{word} ^{preaching} of the cross is to ^{them} that are perishing; foolishness; but unto us ^{which} are being saved it is ^{the} power of God. ¹⁹ For it is written,

^m I will destroy the wisdom of the wise,

a Cp. Phil. 1. 6 & 1 Thess. 5. 13.
b Isai. 10.
c Isai. 33. 18 (mg.).
d Col. 1. 22.
e ch. 5. 3.
f Cor. 1. 14.
g Phil. 2. 16.
h 1 Thess. 5. 2.
i Cf. Op. Luke 17. 34.
j ch. 10. 12.
k Deut. 7. 9.
l Isai. 49. 7.
m 2 Cor. 1. 18.
n Cp. 1 Thess. 5. 24.
o 2 Thess. 2. 13.
p 2 Tim. 2. 13.
q ch. 2. 6.
r 19.
s Isai. 44. 25.
t Rom. 1. 22.
u Cp. ver. 26.
v 1 John 1. 3.
w ch. 11. 18.
x See Matt. 12. 33.
y Cp. Phil. 1. 27.
z Gal. 5. 11.
aa 1 Pet. 2. 8.
ab Cp. ver. 18.
ac ver. 30.
ad Col. 2. 3.
ae Cp. Luke 11. 46.
af ch. 3. 2.
ag ch. 3. 4.
ah Cp. Matt. 23. 9, 10.
ai See Acts 18. 24.
aj 1 Cor. 1. 42.
ak Cp. ch. 12. 5 & 2 Cor. 11. 4.
al Eph. 4. 5.
am ch. 2. 8.
an John 7. 43.
ao Cp. ver. 30.
ap See Matt. 11. 28.
aq See Acts 8. 16.
ar 1 James 2. 5.
as 2 Acts 18. 2.
at See Rom. 16. 23.
au Ps. 8. 2.
av ch. 16. 13.
aw ch. 2. 1. 4.
ax Cp. 2 Cor. 10. 10 & 11. 3.
ay 2 Pet. 1. 16.
az Rom. 4. 17.
ba ch. 2. 6.
bb Cp. Job 34. 19, 24.
bc Eph. 2. 9.
bd 2 Judg. 7. 2.
be 2 Cor. 2. 15 & 4. 3.
bf 2 Thess. 2. 10.
bg ver. 21, 23.
bh ch. 2. 14.
bi Cp. Acts 2. 47.
bj Cp. ver. 24.
bk Rom. 1. 16.
bl Cp. ver. 24.
bm Jer. 23. 5.
bn 2 Cor. 5. 21.
bo Phil. 3. 9.
bp k Cp. ver. 2.
bq 1 Eph. 1. 7.
br Col. 1. 14.
bs Cp. Rom. 8. 24.
bt Cited from Isai.

And ^{the} ^{prudence} ^{of} ^{the} ^{prudent} will I will bring to nothing the understanding ^{of} ^{the} ^{prudent}.

²⁰ ^b Where is the wise? ^c where is the scribe? where is the disputer of this ^d world? ^e hath not God made foolish the wisdom of this world? ²¹ For ^f seeing that in the wisdom of God the world through its wisdom knew not God, ^g it was God's good pleasure through the foolishness of the ^h ^{preaching} to save them that believe. ²² ⁱ Seeing that ^j Jews ask for signs, and the Greeks seek after wisdom: ²³ but we preach ^k Christ ^l crucified, unto the Jews a stumblingblock, and unto the Gentiles foolishness; ²⁴ but unto ^m ^{them} which are called, both Jews and Greeks, Christ ⁿ the power of God, and ^o the wisdom of God. ²⁵ Because the foolishness of God is wiser than men; and the weakness of God is stronger than men.

²⁶ For ^p behold ye see your calling, brethren, how that ^q not many wise men after the flesh, not many mighty, not many noble, ^r are called: ²⁷ but ^s God ^t hath chosen the foolish things of the world, that he might put to shame them that are wise; and ^u God ^v hath chosen the weak things of the world, that he might put to shame the things that are strong; ²⁸ and ^w the base things of the world, and ^x the things which are despised, ^y did God choose, ^z yea, ^{aa} and the ^{ab} things that are not, that he might ^{ac} bring to nought the things that are: ²⁹ ^{ad} that no flesh should glory ^{ae} before God. ³⁰ But of him are ye in Christ Jesus, who was made unto us ^{af} wisdom from God, ^{ag} and ^{ah} of God is made unto us wisdom, ^{ai} righteousness, and ^{aj} sanctification, and ^{ak} redemption: ³¹ that, according as it is written, ^{al} He that glorifieth, let him glory in the Lord.

29. 14. Cp. Job 5. 12, 13 & Jer. 8. 9 & Matt. 11. 25.

a 2 Cor. 10. 17. Cp. Jer. 8. 23, 24.

R.V. ¹ Or, Christ is divided. Was Paul crucified for you? ² Some ancient authorities read I give thanks that. ³ Or, age
Gr. thing preached. ⁴ Or, a Messiah. ⁵ Gr. the called the Jews. ⁶ Or, ye behold. ⁷ Or, have part therein
Many ancient authorities omit and. ⁸ Or, both righteousness and sanctification and redemption
A.V. ⁹ Gr. revelation. ¹⁰ Gr. schisms. ¹¹ Or, speech.

we are ^aGod's fellow-workers labourers together with God : ye are God's ¹husbandry, ye are ^bGod's building.

¹⁰ ^dAccording to the grace of God which ^{was} given unto me, as a wise master-builder, I have laid the foundation; and ^eanother buildeth thereon. But let each man take heed how he buildeth thereon.

¹¹ For ^fother foundation can no man lay ^gthan that which is laid, ^hwhich is Jesus Christ. ¹² But if any man buildeth on the foundation gold, silver, precious stones, wood, hay, stubble ; ¹³ each man's work shall be made manifest : for ⁱthe day shall declare it, because it ^jshall be revealed ^kin fire ; and ^lthe fire itself shall prove each man's work of what sort it is. ¹⁴ If any man's work shall abide which he hath built thereon, ^mhe shall receive a reward. ¹⁵ If any man's work shall be burned, he shall suffer loss : but he himself shall be saved ; ⁿyet so as through fire.

¹⁶ ^oKnow ye not that ye are ^pthe temple of God, and ^qthat the Spirit of God dwelleth in you ? ¹⁷ If any man ^rdestroyeth the temple of God, him shall God destroy ; for ^sthe temple of God is holy, ^twhich temple ye are.

¹⁸ ^uLet no man deceive himself. ^vIf any man thinketh that he is wise among you ^wseemeth to be wise in this world, let him become a fool, that he may become wise. ¹⁹ For ^xthe wisdom of this world is foolishness with God. For it is written, ^yHe that taketh the wise in their craftiness : ²⁰ and again, ^zThe Lord knoweth the reasonings of the wise, that they are vain. ²¹ Wherefore ^{aa}let no one man glory in men. For ^{ab}all things are yours ; ²² whether Paul, or Apollos, or Cephas, or the world, or life, or

^a Mark 16.
²⁰
³ Cor. 3. 1.
² Eph. 2. 20
² Col. 2. 7.
¹ Pet. 2. 5, ch.
Up. ver. 16
& Ps. 127. 1.
² Cor. 10. 7.
Gal. 3. 28.
² Cp. 3 Pet.
3. 18. See
Rom. 12. 3.
^e Cp. ch.
11. 3.
^f ver. 11, 12.
Rom. 15. 20.
Cp. Rev. 21.
14.
^g Cp. ch. 4.
15.
^h Cp. ch. 9.
17. See 1 Pet.
4. 10.

ⁱ Isai. 28. 18.
^j Cp. 2 Cor.
11. 4.
& Gal. 1. 6, 7.
^k Cp. Eph.
2. 30.
^l ch. 4. 5.
^m See
Acts 28. 1.
ⁿ Cp. Mal.
3. 17.
^o 2 Thess. 1.
10 & 2 Tim. 1.
13 & 4. 5, cf.
^p Job 9. 2.
15. Ps. 190. 3
143. 2. Cp.
1 John 3. 21.
^q ver. 15.
^r Thess. 1. 8.
^s Matt. 7. 1.
Rom. 2. 1.
^t Cp. Matt. 18.
28.
^u 1 Pet. 1. 7.
^v See
John 21. 22
& Rom. 2. 16.
^w ch. 3. 13.
Cp. 2 Eed. 10.
65.

^x See ver. 8.
^y 2 Cor. 10.
18.
See ch. 8. 8.
^z Cp. Ps. 96.
12 & Isai. 43. 2
& Job 22. 28.
^{aa} Cp. ch. 19.
2 Cor. 6. 16.
Eph. 2. 21.
^{ab} ver. 18, 19.
ch. 5. 2 & 13. 4.
^{ac} Cp. 2 Cor.
7. 1.
^{ad} Cp. Isai.
5. 21.
& Gal. 6. 3.
^{ae} John 3. 27.
Cp. 1 Chr. 29.
14.
^{af} James 1. 17
& 1 Pet. 4. 10.
^{ag} Cp. ch. 8. 2
& Jer. 8. 8, 9.
^{ah} See
ch. 1. 20.
^{ai} Cited from
Job 5. 13.
^{aj} Cited from
Ps. 44. 11.
^{ak} ver. 4-6.
ch. 1. 12 & 4. 6.
^{al} See
Rom. 8. 36.
^{am} Rom. 8. 36
& Heb. 10. 33
(cf.).
Cp. Isai. 20. 3
& Cp. Acts
17. 18.
^{an} See ch. 1. 18.
& Acts 26. 24.

death, or things present, or things to come ; all are yours ; ²³ and ²⁴ye are Christ's ; and ²⁵Christ is God's.

¹ Let a man so account of us, as of the ministers of Christ, and ²stewards of the mysteries of God. ² Here, moreover, it is required in stewards, that a man be found faithful. ³ But with me it is a very small thing that I should be ⁴judged of you, or of man's ⁵judgment : yea, I ⁶judge not mine own self. ⁴ For ⁷I know nothing against myself ; ⁸yet am I not hereby justified : but he that ⁹judgeth me is the Lord. ⁵ Wherefore ⁹judge nothing before the time, ¹⁰until the Lord come, ¹¹who will both bring to light the hidden things of darkness, and ¹²will make manifest the counsels of the ¹³hearts ; and ¹⁴then shall each ¹⁵man have his praise ¹⁶from God.

⁶ Now ⁷And these things, brethren, I have in a figure transferred to myself and to Apollos for your sakes ; that in us ye might learn ⁸ye might learn in us not to go beyond the things ⁹which are written ; to think of men above that ¹⁰which is written, that no one of you ¹¹be puffed up for the one against the other. ⁷ For who ⁸maketh thee to differ ⁹from another ? and ¹⁰what hast thou that thou didst not receive ? but if thou didst receive it, why dost thou glory, as if thou hadst not received it ? ⁸ Already are ye filled, already ye are become rich, ye have reigned as kings without us : yea and I would that ye did reign, that we also might reign with you. ⁹ For, I think, God hath set forth ¹⁰us the apostles last of all, ¹¹as it were appointed to death : for we ¹²are made a ¹³spectacle unto the world, ¹⁴and to angels, and to men. ¹⁰ ¹⁵We

R.V.
such are ye

¹ Or, age
² Or, tillage.

³ Or, and each man's work, of what sort it is, the fire shall prove it.

⁴ Or, examined
⁵ Or, examineth

⁶ Or, day, ch. 3. 12.

⁷ Or, sanctuary

⁸ Or, and

⁹ Or, both to angels and men

¹⁰ Or, distinguisheth thee.

¹¹ Or, as the last apostles, as.

¹² Or, revealed.

¹³ Or, destroy.

¹⁴ Or, day, ch. 3. 12.

¹⁵ Or, distinguisheth thee.

are fools for Christ's sake, but ye are wise in Christ; we are weak, but ye are strong; ye have glory, but we have dishonour. ^{are honourable, but we are despised.}

¹¹ Even unto this present hour we both hunger, and thirst, and are naked, and ^{are} buffeted, and ^{have} no certain dwelling-place; ¹² and we ^{toil}, working with our own hands: ^{being} reviled, we bless; ^{being} persecuted, we endure; ¹³ being defamed, we treat: ^{we} are made as the ^{filth} of the world, and ^{are} the offscouring of all things, even until now. ^{things unto this day.}

¹⁴ I write not these things to shame you, but to admonish you ^{as my beloved sons} ^{I warn you.} ¹⁵ For ^{though} ye should have ten thousand tutors in Christ, yet ^{have} ye not many fathers: for in Christ Jesus ^I ^{begat} you through the gospel. ¹⁶ I beseech you therefore, ^{be} ye imitators ^{Wherefore I beseech you,} of me. ¹⁷ For this cause ^{have} I sent unto you Timothy, ^{who} is my beloved and faithful child in the Lord, who shall ^{bring} you into remembrance of my ways which be in Christ, ^{even} as I teach everywhere in every church. ¹⁸ Now some are ^{puffed} up, ^{as} though I would not come to you. ¹⁹ But ^I will come to you shortly, if the Lord will; and ^I will know, not the ^{word} of them which are puffed up, but the power. ²⁰ For ^{the} kingdom of God is not in word, but in power. ²¹ What will ye? ^{shall} I come unto you with a rod, or in ^{love} love, and ⁱⁿ the spirit of meekness?

¹ It is ^{actually reported} that there is ^{reported commonly} fornication among you, and such fornication as is not ^{so much as} named among the Gentiles, ^{that one of you} hath his

m 3 Thess. 3. 6.

n 2 Cor. 12. 21.

o See Mark 4. 11.

R.V. ¹ Or, *re/asse*
authorities omit *Jesus*.
I write

² Or, *are ye puffed up?*
³ Or, *keep festival*.

A.V. * Or, *determined*.

a See
ch. 4. 6.
b 2 Cor. 11.
19.
c ch. 2. 3.
2 Cor. 13. 8.
d Cp. 2 Cor.
7. 7-10.
e Col. 2. 3.
f 1 Thess.
2. 17.
g Rom. 8. 36.
h Cor. 11. 27.
i Phil. 4. 12.
j 2 Cor. 11.
20, 23.
k Cp. Matt.
8. 20.
l See
Acts 18. 3.
m See
1 Pet. 3. 9.
n 2 Thess. 3.
o Cp. Matt.
18. 19 & 13. 18.
p John 20. 23
& 2 Cor. 13. 3.
q 1 Tim. 5. 20.
r See
John 15. 20.
s Cp. 1 Cor.
80. 22 & 64. 6.
t 1 Tim. 1.
23. Cp. Job
2. 6 & Ps. 109.
6 (mg.).
u Acts 26. 18.
v Lam. 3. 46.
w Cp. Prov.
23. 14.
x Cp. ch. 6.
y & 15. 34.
z See
ch. 1. 8.
aa 2 Cor. 6.
13.
ab Thess. 2. 11.
ac John 4.
ad James 4.
ae Cp. ver. 2.
af Cp. ch. 3.
20.
ag Gal. 5. 9.
ah Cp. ch. 15. 33.
ai Philen.
aj Cp. Gal. 4. 19.
ak ch. 11. 1.
al Phil. 3. 17.
am Thess. 1. 6.
an Cp. Phil. 4. 9.
ao 2 Thess. 3. 9.
ap ch. 16. 10.
aq 1 Tim. 1. 2.
ar Tim. 1. 2.
as Ex. 12. 15.
at Deut. 16. 3.
au Cp. Matt.
16. 6, 12.
av Mark 8. 15.
aw Luke 12. 1.
ax ch. 7. 17.
ay d See ver. 6.
az e ver. 21.
ba Cp. 2 Cor.
10. 2.
bb Cp. 2 Cor.
6. 14 & Eph. 5.
11 & 2 Thess.
3. 6, 14.
bc Cp. ch. 10.
27.
bd Eph. 5. 5.
be Col. 3. 5.
bf Cp. ch. 6. 9.
bg ch. 11. 34.
bh & 16. 5, 6.
bi Acts 19. 21
& 20. 2.
bj 2 Cor. 1. 15, 16.
bk Cp. John
17. 15.
bl See
ch. 2. 4.
bm 2 Cor. 1. 23
& 2. 1, 3
& 12. 20.
bn & 13. 2, 10.

father's wife. ² And ^{ye} are puffed up, and ^{did} not rather mourn, that he that ^{had} done this deed might be taken away from among you. ³ For I verily, ^{being} absent in ^{body} body, but present in spirit, have ^{judged} already, as though I were present, ^{judged} him that hath so wrought this ^{thing} ⁱⁿ ^{deed} ⁱⁿ the name of our Lord Jesus, ye being gathered together, and my spirit, with the power of our Lord Jesus Christ, ⁵ to deliver such ^{an} one unto Satan for the destruction of the flesh, that the spirit may be saved in the day of the Lord Jesus. ⁶ Your glorying is not good. Know ye not that ^a little leaven leaveneth the whole lump? ⁷ Purge out therefore the old leaven, that ye may be a new lump, ^{even} as ye are unleavened. For our passover also hath been sacrificed, ^{even} Christ: ⁸ wherefore let us ^{keep} the feast, ^{not} with old leaven, neither with ^{wickedness} wickedness, but with the unleavened bread of sincerity and truth.

⁹ I wrote unto you in ^{my} an epistle ^{to} have no company with ^{fornicators} fornicators:

¹⁰ Yet ⁶ not altogether with ^{the} the fornicators of this world, or with the ^{covetous} covetous and ^{extortioners} extortioners, or with idolaters; ^{for} then must ye needs go out of the world: ¹¹ but ^{now} I ^{write} have written unto you not to keep company, if any man ^{that} is ^{named} called a brother be a fornicator, or covetous, or an idolater, or a reviler, or a drunkard, or an extortioner; with such ^{as} one ^{do} not to eat. ¹² For what have I to do with judging ^{them} ^{also} that are without? ^{do} not ye judge them that are ^{within} within:

p Cp. ch. 6. 1-4.

q Lev. 18. 8. Deut. 22. 30 & 27. 20.

³ Or, *did ye not rather mourn, ... you?*
⁸ Or, *not at all meaning the fornicators etc.*

⁶ Some ancient
⁷ Or, *as it is*.

† Or, *is slain*.

‡ Or, *holiday*.

13 whereas ^{But} them that are without God ^{judgeth?} ^{Put} away from the wicked man from among yourselves. among yourselves that wicked person.

6 ¹ Dare any of you, having a matter against ^{his neighbour,} ^{another,} go to law before the ^{unrighteous,} ^{unjust,} and not before the saints? ² Or do know ye not that ^{the saints shall judge the world?} and if the world shall be judged by you, are ye unworthy ^{to judge the smallest matters?} ³ Know ye not that we shall judge ^{angels?} how much more, things that pertain to this life? ⁴ If then ye have ^{to judge} things pertaining to this life, ^{do ye} set them to judge who are ^{of no account} ^{least esteemed} in the church? ⁵ ^{I say this to move you to shame.} Is it so, that there cannot be found among you one wise man, who shall be able to decide between his brethren? ⁶ but brother goeth to law with brother, and that before unbelievers? ⁷ Nay, already it is altogether ^{a defect in} ^{utterly a fault among} you, because ye have lawsuits one with another.

⁸ Why do ye not rather take wrong? why do ye not rather suffer yourselves to be defrauded? ⁹ Nay, but ye yourselves do wrong, and defraud, and that ^{your} brethren. ¹⁰ Or know ye not that the unrighteous shall not inherit the kingdom of God? Be not deceived: ^{neither} fornicators, nor idolaters, nor adulterers, nor effeminate, nor abusers of themselves with ^{men,} ¹⁰ nor thieves, nor covetous, nor drunkards, nor revilers, nor extortioners, shall inherit the kingdom of God.

¹ And ^{such} were some of you: but ^{ye} were washed, but ^{ye} were sanctified, but ^{ye} were justified in the name of the Lord Jesus Christ, and in the Spirit of our God.

a ch. 10. 23.
b Cp. Deut. 18. 5
c 17. 7, 13
d 21. 21
e 22. 21, 22, 34
f Judg. 90.
13.

c Cp. Matt. 18. 17.
d Cp. Matt. 18. 17.

e 17. 7, 13
f 22. 21, 22, 34
g Judg. 90.
13.

c Cp. Matt. 18. 17.
d Cp. Matt. 18. 17.

e 17. 7, 13
f 22. 21, 22, 34
g Judg. 90.
13.

c Cp. Matt. 18. 17.
d Cp. Matt. 18. 17.

e 17. 7, 13
f 22. 21, 22, 34
g Judg. 90.
13.

c Cp. Matt. 18. 17.
d Cp. Matt. 18. 17.

e 17. 7, 13
f 22. 21, 22, 34
g Judg. 90.
13.

c Cp. Matt. 18. 17.
d Cp. Matt. 18. 17.

e 17. 7, 13
f 22. 21, 22, 34
g Judg. 90.
13.

c Cp. Matt. 18. 17.
d Cp. Matt. 18. 17.

e 17. 7, 13
f 22. 21, 22, 34
g Judg. 90.
13.

c Cp. Matt. 18. 17.
d Cp. Matt. 18. 17.

e 17. 7, 13
f 22. 21, 22, 34
g Judg. 90.
13.

c Cp. Matt. 18. 17.
d Cp. Matt. 18. 17.

e 17. 7, 13
f 22. 21, 22, 34
g Judg. 90.
13.

c Cp. Matt. 18. 17.
d Cp. Matt. 18. 17.

e 17. 7, 13
f 22. 21, 22, 34
g Judg. 90.
13.

c Cp. Matt. 18. 17.
d Cp. Matt. 18. 17.

e 17. 7, 13
f 22. 21, 22, 34
g Judg. 90.
13.

c Cp. Matt. 18. 17.
d Cp. Matt. 18. 17.

e 17. 7, 13
f 22. 21, 22, 34
g Judg. 90.
13.

c Cp. Matt. 18. 17.
d Cp. Matt. 18. 17.

12 ¹² All things are lawful ^{for me;} ^{unto me;} but not all things are expedient. All things are lawful for me; but I will not be brought under the power of any. ¹³ Meats for the belly, and the belly for meats: but God shall bring to nought both it and them. ^{But} Now the body is not for fornication, but ^{for the Lord;} and ^{the Lord for the body;} ¹⁴ and God hath both raised up the Lord, and will also raise up us ^{through} his own power. ¹⁵ Know ye not that ^{your} bodies are the members of Christ? shall I then take away the members of Christ, and make them the members of an harlot? God forbid. ¹⁶ ^{Or} What? know ye not that he that is joined to an harlot is one body? ^{for,} ^{The twain,} saith he, shall become one flesh. ¹⁷ But he that is joined unto the Lord ^{is} one spirit. ¹⁸ Flee fornication. Every sin that a man doeth is without the body; but he that committeth fornication ^{sinneth} against his own body. ¹⁹ ^{Or} What? know ye not that your body is the temple of the Holy Ghost which is in you, which ye have from God? and ye are not your own; ^{of God,} ^{own?} ²⁰ ^{for ye} were bought with a price: ^{glorify} God therefore ^{therefore glorify} God in your body, and in your spirit, which are God's.

¹ Now concerning the things whereof ye wrote unto me: ² It is good for a man not to touch a woman. ³ But, because of ^{fornications,} ^{avoid fornication,} let each man have his own wife, and let every woman have her own husband. ⁴ Let the husband render unto the wife ^{her due} ^{due benevolence:} and likewise also the wife unto the husband. ⁵ The wife hath not power ^{over} of her own body, but the husband: and likewise also the husband hath not power ^{over} of his own

R.V. ¹ Gr. the other.
Or, a loss to you

² Gr. of the smallest tribunals.
³ Or, sanctuary

⁴ Gr. tribunals pertaining to.
⁵ Or, Holy Spirit

⁶ Or, set them... church.

A.V. ⁷ Or, profitable.

body, but the wife. ⁵ ^a Defraud ye not one the other, except it be ^{by} with consent for a ^{season,} time, that ye may give yourselves unto fasting and prayer; and may come together again, ^d that Satan tempt you not because of your incontinency. ⁶ But ^{this I} I speak ^{say} by way of permission, and ^{not} of commandment. ⁷ ¹ Yet ^h I would that all men were ^{even as I} myself. ^{Howbeit} ^a each man hath his own gift of God, ^m one after this manner, and another after that.

⁸ But ^{I say} I say to the unmarried and ^{to} widows, ^{It is} it is good for them if they abide ^{even as I}. ⁹ But if they have not continency, ^{let} let them marry: for it is better to marry than to burn. ¹⁰ But unto the married ^I I give charge, ^{yea} command, yet not I, but the Lord, ^{That} that the wife depart not from her husband: ¹¹ (But and if she depart, ^{let} let her remain unmarried; or else be reconciled to her husband); and ^{that} the husband leave not ^{his} his wife. ¹² But to the rest ^{say} I, not the Lord: If any brother hath ^a an unbelieving wife, and she ^{is} is content to dwell with him, let him not ^{put} put her away. ¹³ And the woman which hath ^a an unbelieving husband, ^{that} that believeth not, and if he be pleased to dwell with her, let her not leave her husband. ¹⁴ For the unbelieving husband is sanctified ⁱⁿ by the wife, and the unbelieving wife is sanctified ⁱⁿ by the husband: ^{else} else were your children unclean; but now are they holy. ¹⁵ Yet ^{if} if the unbelieving departeth, let him ^{depart} depart: the brother or ^{the} sister is not under bondage in such cases: but God hath called ^{us} us ⁱⁿ to peace. ¹⁶ For ^{how} how knowest thou, O wife, ^{whether} whether thou shalt save thy husband? or ^{how} how knowest thou, O husband, ^{whether} whether thou shalt save thy wife?

¹⁷ Only, ^{as} as the Lord hath distributed

^a Cp. Ex. 19. 15.
¹ 1 Sam. 21. 4
& Eccles. 3. 5
& Zech. 12. 12-14.
² ch. 4. 17.
³ 2 Cor. 8. 18
& 11. 23.
⁴ Cp. ch. 11. 16
& 16. 1
& Gal. 1. 22, 23.
⁵ 1 Thess. 5. 5.
⁶ Acts 15. 1, 5, 19, 24, 28.
Gal. 5. 2.
⁷ ver. 12, 25.
⁸ Cor. 8. 5.
⁹ ver. 10, 40.
¹⁰ Gal. 3. 28
& 5. 6
& 6. 15.
Col. 3. 11.
¹¹ Cp. Acts 28. 23.
¹² ver. 8.
Cp. ch. 9. 5.
¹³ See 1 John 2. 3.
ch. 12. 4.
11.
1 Pet. 4. 10.
Cp. Rom. 12. 6.
¹⁴ ver. 34.
m Matt. 19. 11, 12.
n ver. 1, 26.
o ver. 7.
p Cp. 1 Tim. 5. 14.
q Cp. Col. 3. 24.
& Philem. 14.
See John 8. 36.
¹⁵ See ver. 6.
n Mal. 2. 16.
See Matt. 5. 32.
¹⁶ Eph. 6. 6 (mg.).
p ch. 9. 21
& 1 Pet. 2. 16.
¹⁷ See ch. 8. 20.
¹⁸ Lev. 25. 62, 65.
w Mark 10. 12.
x ver. 30.
y See ver. 6.
z 2 Cor. 4. 1.
1 Tim. 1. 13, 16.
a ch. 4. 2.
b ver. 1, 8.

^c Exa 9. 2.
Mal. 2. 15.
^d Col. 3. 15.
See Rom. 14. 19.
^e See Rom. 13. 11.
f 1 Pet. 3. 1.
See Rom. 11. 14.
g For ver. 29-31, cp. 2 Esd. 16. 41-44.
h See Rom. 12. 3.

ⁱ See ver. 6.
n Mal. 2. 16.
See Matt. 5. 32.
¹⁶ Eph. 6. 6 (mg.).
p ch. 9. 21
& 1 Pet. 2. 16.
¹⁷ See ch. 8. 20.
¹⁸ Lev. 25. 62, 65.
w Mark 10. 12.
x ver. 30.
y See ver. 6.
z 2 Cor. 4. 1.
1 Tim. 1. 13, 16.
a ch. 4. 2.
b ver. 1, 8.

^c Exa 9. 2.
Mal. 2. 15.
^d Col. 3. 15.
See Rom. 14. 19.
^e See Rom. 13. 11.
f 1 Pet. 3. 1.
See Rom. 11. 14.
g For ver. 29-31, cp. 2 Esd. 16. 41-44.
h See Rom. 12. 3.

ⁱ See ver. 6.
n Mal. 2. 16.
See Matt. 5. 32.
¹⁶ Eph. 6. 6 (mg.).
p ch. 9. 21
& 1 Pet. 2. 16.
¹⁷ See ch. 8. 20.
¹⁸ Lev. 25. 62, 65.
w Mark 10. 12.
x ver. 30.
y See ver. 6.
z 2 Cor. 4. 1.
1 Tim. 1. 13, 16.
a ch. 4. 2.
b ver. 1, 8.

^c Exa 9. 2.
Mal. 2. 15.
^d Col. 3. 15.
See Rom. 14. 19.
^e See Rom. 13. 11.
f 1 Pet. 3. 1.
See Rom. 11. 14.
g For ver. 29-31, cp. 2 Esd. 16. 41-44.
h See Rom. 12. 3.

ⁱ See ver. 6.
n Mal. 2. 16.
See Matt. 5. 32.
¹⁶ Eph. 6. 6 (mg.).
p ch. 9. 21
& 1 Pet. 2. 16.
¹⁷ See ch. 8. 20.
¹⁸ Lev. 25. 62, 65.
w Mark 10. 12.
x ver. 30.
y See ver. 6.
z 2 Cor. 4. 1.
1 Tim. 1. 13, 16.
a ch. 4. 2.
b ver. 1, 8.

to each man, as ^{God} the Lord hath called ^{each,} each, so let him walk. ^b And so ordain I in ^{all} the churches. ¹⁸ Was ^{is} any man called being circumcised? let him not become uncircumcised. ^{Hath} ^{any} ^{been} ^{called} ⁱⁿ uncircumcision? ^{let} let him not be circumcised. ¹⁹ Circumcision is nothing, and uncircumcision is nothing; but ^{the} the keeping of the commandments of God. ²⁰ Let each man abide in ^{that} the same calling wherein he was called. ²¹ Was ^{art} thou called being a ^{bondservant?} ^{care} not for it: ^{but} but if thou canst become free, use it rather.

²² For he that ^{was} ^{is} called in the Lord, being a ^{bondservant,} ^{is} ^{the} Lord's ^{freeman?} ^{likewise} also he that ^{was} ^{is} called, being free, is ^{Christ's} ^{bondservant.} ²³ ^{Ye} ^{were} ^{are} bought with a price; ^{become} ^{not} bondservants ye the servants of men. ²⁴ Brethren, ^{let} let each man, wherein he ^{was} ^{is} called, therein abide with God.

²⁵ Now concerning virgins ^I I have no commandment of the Lord: ^{but} yet I give my ^{judgement,} ^{as} ^{one} that hath obtained mercy of the Lord to be ^a faithful. ²⁶ I think therefore that this is good ^{by} reason of the present ^{distress,} ^{namely,} that ^{it} it is good for a man ^{to} to be as he is. ²⁷ Art thou bound unto a wife? seek not to be loosed. Art thou loosed from a wife? seek not a wife. ²⁸ But and if thou marry, thou hast not sinned; and if a virgin marry, she hath not sinned.

^{Yet} Nevertheless such shall have ^{tribulation} ^{trouble} in the flesh: and I would ^{but} spare you. ²⁹ But this I say, brethren, ^{the} the time ^{is} is shortened, that henceforth ^{both} both those that have wives ^{may} may be as though they had none; ³⁰ and those that weep, as though they wept not; and ^{those} ^{they} that rejoice,

R.V. ¹ Many ancient authorities read For.
Or, is shortened henceforth, that both those &c.

A.V. ² Gr. in peace.

³ Many ancient authorities read you.

† Gr. what.

1 Gr. made free.

² Or, nay, even if

† Or, necessity.

³ Gr. as to be

as though they rejoiced not; and ^{those} that buy, ^{as} though they possessed not; ^{and} ^{those} they that use ^{this} world, as not ^{abusing} it: for ^{the} fashion of this world passeth away. ³² But I would have you to be ^{free} from cares. ^{He} that is unmarried ^{is} careful for the things ^{that} belong to the Lord, how he may please the Lord: ³³ but he that is married ^{is} careful for the things ^{that} are of the world, how he may please his ^{wife}. ³⁴ And there is a difference also between ^{the} wife and ^{the} virgin. ^{She} that is unmarried ^{is} careful for the things of the Lord, that she may be holy both in body and in spirit: but she that is married ^{is} careful for the things of the world, how she may please her husband. ³⁵ And this I ^{say} speak for your own profit; not that I may ^{cast} a snare upon you, but for that which is ^{seemly}, and that ye may stand upon the Lord without distraction. ³⁶ But if any man thinketh that he behaveth himself toward his ^{virgin} daughter, she ^{be} ^{past} the flower of her age, and ^{if} need so requireth, let him do what he ^{will}: he sinneth not: let them marry. ³⁷ But ^{nevertheless} that standeth stedfast in his art, having no necessity, but with power ^{as} touching his own will, God hath determined this in his own heart, ^{to} he will keep his own ^{virgin} daughter, ^{well}. ³⁸ So then both he that giveth his own ^{virgin} daughter in marriage ^{doeth} well; and he that wither her not in marriage ^{shall} do better. ³⁹ ^{The} wife is bound ^{as} her husband liveth; as long time ^{as} long as her husband be ^{dead}, she is ^{free} to be married to whom ^{will}; only ⁱⁿ the Lord.

a 2 Cor. 6.
10.
b See ver. 6.
c 1 Thess.
4. 8 (7).
d Cp. Acts 15.
28.
e ch. 9. 18
(for mg.).
f Ps. 39. 6.
James 1. 10.
1 Pet. 1. 24.
4. 7.
1 John 2. 17.
g ver. 4, 7, 10.
See Acts 15.
28.
h See
Matt. 23. 28
& Luke 10. 41.
i Cp. 1 Tim.
5. 5.
j See
Rom. 15. 14.
k Rom. 14. 5.
l ch. 18.
4-13.
m 1 Gal. 2. 2.
n Cp. ch. 18.
o Cp. ch. 18.
8. 12
p 1 Tim. 2.
3, 4.
q Gal. 4. 9.
r Ep. 28. 12.
17.
s Jer. 1. 5
& Nah. 1. 7
t 2 Tim. 2. 19.
u ch. 10. 19.
Isai. 41. 24.
v Cp. Acts 14.
15.
w ver. 4.
x See Deut. 4.
35, 30.
y 2 Thess.
2. 4.
z Cp. Prov.
22. 28.
aa ver. 4.
ab Mat. 2. 10.
ac Eph. 4. 6.
ad See
Rom. 11. 36.
ae Eph. 4. 5.
af Cp. 1. 2
ag 1 Tim. 2. 5.
ah See John 13.
13.
ai John 1. 3.
aj Col. 1. 16.
ak Cp. Rom.
14. 14, 21, 23.
al x Ecclus.
42. 9.
am y ch. 10. 26.
28, 29.
an See Rom. 14.
17.
ao Cp. ch. 10.
21.
ap & Rom. 14. 21
aq & Gal. 5. 13.
ar b Rom. 14.
1, 2.
as e Heb. 13. 4.
at Cp. Ecclus. 7.
25.
au d 1 Esd. 2.
10.
av 1 Mac. 10. 53.
aw e Rom. 7. 2.
ax See
Matt. 27. 52
(for mg.).
ay Cp. 2 Cor.
6. 14.
az Cp. Rom. 14.
15, 20.

⁴⁰ But she is happier if she abide as she is, ^{after} my judgment: and I think ^{that} I also ^{have} the Spirit of God. ¹ Now ^{concerning} ^{things} sacrificed to idols, we know that we all have ^{knowledge}. Knowledge ^{puffeth} up, ^{but} love ^{edifieth}. ² And if any man thinketh that he knoweth ^{anything}, he knoweth ^{nothing} yet as he ought to know: ³ but if any man loveth God, ^{the} same is known of him. ⁴ Concerning ^{therefore} the eating of ^{those} things that are offered in sacrifice unto ^{idols}, we know that ^{no} idol is ^{nothing} in the world, and that ^{there} is ^{no} other God but one. ⁵ For though there be ^{that} are called gods, whether in heaven or on earth: ^{as} there are gods many, and lords ^{many}; ⁶ yet ^{to} us there is ^{but} one God, the Father, ^{of} whom are all things, and we ^{unto} in him; and ^{one} Lord Jesus Christ, ^{through} whom are all things, and we ^{through} him. ⁷ Howbeit ⁱⁿ all men there is not ^{that} knowledge: ^{but} some, ^{being} used until now to the idol, ^{eat} ^{as} a thing of the idol unto this hour ^{eat} it ^{as} a thing sacrificed to ^{an} idol; and ^{their} conscience being weak is defiled. ⁸ But ^{meat} will not commend us to God: ^{for} neither, if we ^{eat} not, ^{are} we the worse; ^{neither}, if we ^{eat}, ^{are} we the worse. ⁹ But take heed ^{lest} by any means this ^{liberty} of yours become a stumblingblock ^{to} them that are weak. ¹⁰ For if ^{any} man see thee which hath knowledge ^{sitting} at meat in ^{an} idol's temple, ^{shall} not his conscience, if he ^{is} weak, ^{be} ^{emboldened} to eat ^{those} things which are offered to idols: ¹¹ For ^{through} thy knowledge ^{he} that is weak ^{shall} perish, the brother ^{for} whose sake Christ

d. 1 Or, using it to the full. 2 Or, wife, and is divided. So also the wife and the virgin: she that is unmarried is free. Many ancient authorities read wife, and is divided. So also the woman that is unmarried and the virgin is careful etc. constrained. Or, none. 3 Or, virgin (omitting daughter). 4 Or, fallen asleep. 5 Or, buildeth up. 6 Or, do. k. 7 Or, do as abound. 8 Or, power. 9 Or, be builded up. 10 Or, in. 11 Or, have we the more. 12 Or, have we the less. 13 Or, power. edified.

died. 12 And thus, sinning against the brethren, and wounding their conscience when it is weak, ye sin against Christ. 13 Wherefore, if meat maketh my brother to stumble, I will eat no flesh while the world standeth, lest I make my brother to offend.

14 Am I not an apostle? am I not seen Jesus Christ our Lord?

15 are not ye my work in the Lord? 2 If to others I am not an apostle, yet at least doubtless I am to you: for the seal of mine apostleship are ye in the Lord. 3 My defence Mine answer to them that do examine me is this. 4 Have we no right to eat and to drink?

5 Have we no right to lead about a wife that is a believer, even as the rest of the apostles, and as the brethren of the Lord, and Cephas? 6 Or I only and Barnabas, have we not the right power to forbear working? 7 What soldier ever serveth soeth a warfare any time at his own charges? 8 who planteth a vineyard, and eateth not of the fruit thereof? or who feedeth a flock, and eateth not of the milk of the flock? 9 Do I speak after the manner of men? or saith not the law also the same? 10 For it is written in the law of Moses, 'Thou shalt not muzzle the ox when he treadeth out the corn. Is it for the oxen that God careth, Doth God take care for oxen?' 11 or saith he it altogether for our sakes? Yes, for our sakes it was written: because he that ploweth ought to plow in hope, and that he that thresheth in hope should be partaker of his hope. 12 If we have sown unto you spiritual things, is it a great matter if we shall reap your carnal things? 13 If others be partakers of this power over you, are not we yet more? Nevertheless we have not used this power; but we bear all things, lest we may cause no hindrance to the gospel of Christ.

14 Know ye not that they which minister about the temple, eat of the things of the temple, and they which wait upon the altar have their portion with the altar? 15 Even so did the Lord ordain that they which preach the gospel should live of the gospel. 16 But I have used none of these things: and I write not these things that neither have I written in my case: for it should be so done unto me: for it were good for me rather to die, than that any man should make my glorying void. 17 For though I preach the gospel, I have nothing to glory of: for necessity is laid upon me; for woe is unto me, if I preach not the gospel. 18 For if I do this of mine own will, I have a reward: but if not of mine own will, I have a stewardship of the gospel: I am intrusted to the gospel, as I am committed unto me. 19 What is my reward then? That, when I preach the gospel, I may make the gospel of Christ without charge, so as not to use to the full my right in the gospel. 20 For though I was free from all men, yet have I made myself under bondage to all, that I might gain the more. 21 And unto the Jews I became as a Jew, that I might gain the Jews; to them that are under the law, as under the law, not being myself under the law, that I might gain them that are under the law; 22 to them that are without law, as without law, (being not without law to God, but under the law to Christ,) that I might gain them that are without law. 23 To the weak I became weak, that I might gain the weak: I am become all things to all men, that I may by all means save some. 24 And I do all things for the gospel's sake, that I may be a joint partaker thereof. 25 Know ye not that they which run in a race run all, but one

a Lev. 6. 14, 26 & 7. 6, &c. Num. 5. 9, 10 & 18. 28-29. Deut. 18. 1. Eccles. 45. 21. b Cp. Zech. 2. 8. c Matt. 13. 6. d Cp. Matt. 25. 45. e Rom. 14. 13, 21. f 3 Cor. 6. 3 & 11. 26. g ver. 4. h Matt. 10. 10. i ver. 12. j Acts 14. 14. k Cor. 12. 13. l 1 Thess. 2. 4. m 1 Tim. 2. 7, al. n 3 Cor. 10. 7 & Rev. 2. 2. o See Acts 18. 3. p ch. 15. 5. q Acts 9. 3, 17 & 18. 9 & 22. r 14, 18 & 23. 11. s See ch. 8. 6. t Cp. 2 Cor. 3. 2. u 12 Cor. 11. 10. v ver. 14. w 1 Thess. 2. 6, 9. x Thess. 3. 8, 9. y Cp. Acts 4. 20 & 9. 1. z Rom. 1. 14. aa Cp. ch. 7. 7. ab See Matt. 12. 46. ac Matt. 8. 14. ad See John 1. 42. ae ch. 4. 1. af Gal. 2. 7. ag Cp. Phil. 1. 18. ah 2 Cor. 10. 4. ai 1 Tim. 1. 18. aj 2 Tim. 2. 3, 4. ak 2 Cor. 11. 7 & 12. 13. al Cp. ch. 8. 6-5. am Deut. 20. 6 & Prov. 27. 18. an 8. 6. ao 8. 6, 12. ap ch. 7. 31. aq (mg.). ar ver. 1. as Cp. ch. 10. 29. at 2 Cor. 4. 5. au (mg.). av Cp. Gal. 5. 13. aw Matt. 18. ax 1 Pet. 3. 1. ay Acts 16. 3. az 21. 23-25. ba 1 Tim. 5. 16. bb Cited from Deut. 25. 4. bc Rom. 4. 24. bd Rom. 2. 12, 14. be Cp. Gal. 2. 3 & 3. 2. bf 2 Tim. 2. 6. bg See ch. 7. 32. bh Cp. Rom. 15. 27. bi Gal. 6. 6. bj 2 Cor. 11. 26. bk ch. 10. 33. bl ch. 7. 16. bm Rom. 11. 14. bn k ver. 15, 18. bo See Acts 20. 33. bp Cp. ch. 10. 24. bq m Cp. 2 Cor. 6. 3 & 11. 13.

not that they which minister about the things of the temple, and they which wait upon the altar have their portion with the altar? 14 Even so did the Lord ordain that they which preach the gospel should live of the gospel. 15 But I have used none of these things: and I write not these things that neither have I written in my case: for it should be so done unto me: for it were good for me rather to die, than that any man should make my glorying void. 16 For though I preach the gospel, I have nothing to glory of: for necessity is laid upon me; for woe is unto me, if I preach not the gospel. 17 For if I do this of mine own will, I have a reward: but if not of mine own will, I have a stewardship of the gospel: I am intrusted to the gospel, as I am committed unto me. 18 What is my reward then? That, when I preach the gospel, I may make the gospel of Christ without charge, so as not to use to the full my right in the gospel. 19 For though I was free from all men, yet have I made myself under bondage to all, that I might gain the more. 20 And unto the Jews I became as a Jew, that I might gain the Jews; to them that are under the law, as under the law, not being myself under the law, that I might gain them that are under the law; 22 to them that are without law, as without law, (being not without law to God, but under the law to Christ,) that I might gain them that are without law. 23 To the weak I became weak, that I might gain the weak: I am become all things to all men, that I may by all means save some. 24 And I do all things for the gospel's sake, that I may be a joint partaker thereof. 25 Know ye not that they which run in a race run all, but one

know that they which minister about the things of the temple, and they which wait upon the altar have their portion with the altar? 14 Even so did the Lord ordain that they which preach the gospel should live of the gospel. 15 But I have used none of these things: and I write not these things that neither have I written in my case: for it should be so done unto me: for it were good for me rather to die, than that any man should make my glorying void. 16 For though I preach the gospel, I have nothing to glory of: for necessity is laid upon me; for woe is unto me, if I preach not the gospel. 17 For if I do this of mine own will, I have a reward: but if not of mine own will, I have a stewardship of the gospel: I am intrusted to the gospel, as I am committed unto me. 18 What is my reward then? That, when I preach the gospel, I may make the gospel of Christ without charge, so as not to use to the full my right in the gospel. 19 For though I was free from all men, yet have I made myself under bondage to all, that I might gain the more. 20 And unto the Jews I became as a Jew, that I might gain the Jews; to them that are under the law, as under the law, not being myself under the law, that I might gain them that are under the law; 22 to them that are without law, as without law, (being not without law to God, but under the law to Christ,) that I might gain them that are without law. 23 To the weak I became weak, that I might gain the weak: I am become all things to all men, that I may by all means save some. 24 And I do all things for the gospel's sake, that I may be a joint partaker thereof. 25 Know ye not that they which run in a race run all, but one

R.V. 1 Gr. sister.

2 Or, saith he it, as he doubtless doth, for our sakes!

3 Gr. racecourse.

A.V. 4 Or, woman.

† Or, feed.

things ¹edify not. ²⁴ Let no man seek his own, but ^{each} his neighbour's good. ²⁵ Whatsoever is sold in the shambles, ^{that} eat, asking no question for conscience sake; ²⁶ for ^{the} earth is the Lord's, and the fulness thereof. ²⁷ If ^{one} of them that believe not biddeth ^{you} to a feast, and ye are disposed to go; ^{whatsoever} is set before you, eat, asking no question for conscience sake. ²⁸ But if any man say unto you, This ^{hath} been offered in sacrifice, eat not, for his sake that shewed it, and for conscience sake: for the earth

is the Lord's, and the fulness thereof: ²⁹ conscience, I say, ^{not} thine own, but ^{of the other:} for ^{why} is my liberty judged ^{by another} man's conscience? ³⁰ If ^{for} I by ^{grace} partake, why am I evil spoken of for that ^{for which} I give thanks? ³¹ Whether therefore ye eat, or drink, or ^{whatsoever} ye do, do all to the glory of God. ³² Give ^{no occasion of stumbling,} neither to the Jews, or ^{Greeks, or} to the Gentiles, nor to ^{the} church of God: ³³ even as ^{I also} please all men in all things, ^{not} seeking mine own profit, but the ^{profit} of the many, that they may be saved.

II ¹ Be ye ^{imitators} of me, even as I also am of Christ.

² Now I praise ^{you, brethren,} that ye remember me in all things, and ^{hold fast} the traditions, ^{even} as I delivered them to you. ³ But I would have you know, that ^{the} head of every man is Christ; and ^{the} head of the woman is the man; and ^{the} head of Christ is God. ⁴ Every man praying or ^{prophesying}, having his head covered, dishonoureth his head. ⁵ But every woman

a ver. 22. ch. 18. 5. Phil. 2. 21. Cp. ch. 9. 23 & 2 Cor. 12. 14. See Rom. 15. 1. b Luke 2. 36. Acts 21. 2. Cp. ch. 14. 34. c Cp. Num. 5. 18. d ch. 8. 7. e Deut. 21. 12. f Cited from Ps. 24. 1. Cp. Ex. 9. 30 & 19. 5 & Deut. 10. 14 & Job 41. 11 & Ps. 50. 12. g Luke 10. 8. h See Gen. 1. 26. i Cp. Prov. 12. 4. j Gen. 2. 21-23. Cp. 1 Tim. 2. 12. k Gen. 2. 18. l Cp. ch. 8. 9-12. m Cp. ch. 9. 19 & Rom. 14. 14. n Cp. Matt. 18. 10 (7) & Luke 15. 7. 10 (7) & Eph. 3. 10 (7) & 1 Tim. 5. 21 (7). o Gal. 3. 28. p Rom. 14. 6. q Tim. 4. 3, 4. r Col. 3. 17. s 1 Pet. 4. 11. t See Rom. 11. 36. u ch. 8. 13. Rom. 14. 13. s Cor. 6. 3. v Cp. ch. 11. 16. See Acts 20. 28. w ch. 9. 22. Cp. Gal. 1. 10. x See ver. 24. y See ch. 4. 16. z 1 Tim. 6. 3, 4. aa Cp. ch. 4. 17 & 1 Thess. 3. 6. ab 2 Thess. 1. 4. Cp. 1 Thess. 2. 14. See ch. 7. 17 & 10. 32. ac 2 Thess. 2. 15 & 3. 6. ad Cp. 1 Thess. 4. 1, 2. e Eph. 1. 22 & 4. 10 & 5. 23. Col. 1. 18. ae See Gen. 3. 16. af Cp. ch. 5. 32. ag ch. 1. 10-12. ah Cp. ch. 3. 2. ai Cp. ch. 12. 10, 20 & 14. 1, & 20. al. am Cp. Matt. 18. 7. an Luke 17. 1 & Acts 20. 30 & 1 Tim. 4. 1 & 2 Pet. 2. 1. ao 1 John 2. 18. ap Deut. 18. 3.

praying that prayeth or ^{prophesying} prophesieth ^{with her} head unveiled dishonoureth her head: for it is one and the same thing that is even all one ^{as if she were shaven.} ⁶ For if ^{the} woman is not veiled, let her also be shorn: but if it is a shame ^{for} a woman to be shorn or shaven, let her be veiled. ⁷ For a man indeed ought not to have his head veiled, forasmuch as ^{he} is the image and glory of God: but ^{the} woman is the glory of the man. ⁸ For ^{the} man is not of the woman; but the woman of the man: ⁹ for neither was the man created for the woman; but ^{the} woman for the man. ¹⁰ For this cause ought the woman to have ^{a sign of authority} power on her head, ^{because of} the angels. ¹¹ Howbeit ^{neither} is the woman without the man, ^{neither} the woman without the man, in the Lord. ¹² For as the woman is of the man, even so is the man also by the woman; but ^{all} things are of God. ¹³ Judge ⁱⁿ yourselves: is it ^{seemly} that a woman pray unto God ^{comely} unveiled? ¹⁴ Doth not even nature itself teach you, that, if a man have long hair, it is a dishonour to him? ¹⁵ But if a woman have long hair, it is a glory to her: for her hair is given her for a ^{covering}. ¹⁶ But ^{if} any man seemeth to be contentious, we have no such custom, neither ^{the} churches of God.

¹⁷ But in giving you ^{this charge,} Now in this that I declare unto you I praise you not, that ye come together not for the ^{better} better, but for the worse. ¹⁸ For first of all, when ye come together ⁱⁿ the church, ^{divisions exist} I hear that there be ^{divisions} among you; and I partly believe it. ¹⁹ For ^{there} must be also ^{heresies} among you, ^{that} they which are approved may be made

R.V. 1 Gr. build not up. congregation. 2 Or, If I partake with thankfulness. 3 Or, factions. A.V. 4 Or, thanksgiving. 5 Or, Greeks. 6 Or, schisms. of her husband. 7 Or, veil.

8 Or, have authority over. 9 Or, among. 10 Or, in.

11 That is, a covering, in sign that she is under the power

manifest among you. ²⁰ When therefore ye assemble yourselves together, ²¹ ye come together therefore into one place, ²² this is not possible to eat the Lord's supper: ²³ For in your eating every one taketh before other his own supper: and one is hungry, and another is drunken. ²⁴ What? have ye not houses to eat and to drink in? or despise ye the church of God, and put them to shame that have not? What shall I say to you? shall I praise you in this? I praise you not. ²⁵ For I have received of the Lord that which also I delivered unto you, that the Lord Jesus in the night in which he was betrayed took bread: and when he had given thanks, he brake it, and said, Take, eat: this is my body, which is broken for you: this do in remembrance of me. ²⁶ In like manner also he took the cup, after supper, saying, This cup is the new covenant in my blood: this do ye, as oft as ye drink it, in remembrance of me. ²⁷ For as often as ye eat this bread, and drink the cup, ye proclaim the Lord's death till he come. ²⁸ Wherefore whosoever shall eat the bread or drink the cup of the Lord unworthily, shall be guilty of the body and the blood of the Lord. ²⁹ But let a man prove himself, and so let him eat of the bread, and drink of the cup. ³⁰ For he that eateth and drinketh unworthily, eateth and drinketh judgement unto himself, if he discern not the Lord's body. ³¹ For this cause many are weak and sickly, and not a few sleep. ³² But if we would judge ourselves, we should not be judged. ³³ But when we are judged, we are chastened of the Lord, that we may not be condemned with

a ver. 21.
b ver. 22.
c Cp. 2 Pet. 2. 13.
d Jude 12.
e ch. 7. 17.
f Tit. 1. 5.
g See ch. 4. 19.
h See Acts 20. 28.
i ch. 14. 1.
j Cp. Prov. 17. 5.
k James 2. 4.
l Eph. 2. 11.
m Cp. 1 Pet. 4. 3.
n See ch. 6. 11.
o ch. 15. 3.
p Gal. 1. 12.
q 1 Thess. 1. 9.
r Hab. 2. 18.
s Cp. Ps. 115. 5.
t Isai. 46. 7.
u Jer. 10. 5.
v For ver. 22-25, see Matt. 26. 26-28.
w Mark 14. 22-24.
x Luke 22. 19, 20.
y 1 John 4. 2, 3.
z See Rom. 9. 3.
aa John 15. 2.
ab Cp. Matt. 16. 17.
ac See Rom. 10. 9.
ad Cp. Heb. 2. 4.
ae See Rom. 12. 6.
af Eph. 4. 4-5.
ag Rom. 12. 7.
ah Cp. Eph. 4. 11.
ai Eph. 4. 7.
aj Cp. ch. 1. 26.
ak Rom. 12. 3.
al See John 21. 22.
am Cp. Num. 8. 10, 13.
an ch. 2. 6, 7.
ao Cp. John 13. 26.
ap See ch. 1. 5.
aq John 6. 51.
ar ch. 18. 2.
as 2 Cor. 4. 13.
at Cp. 2 Cor. 13. 5.
au Gal. 6. 4.
av ver. 28, 30.
aw ver. 28, 29.
ax Cp. Gal. 3. 5.
ay ch. 13. 28.
az 1. 3, 4, 5.
ba Cp. ch. 14. 20.
bb 1 John 4. 1.
bc See Mark 16. 17.
bd h ver. 30.
be ch. 14. 26.
bf Matt. 27. 32.
bg See 1 John 1. 9.
bh Cp. 2 Cor. 10. 13.
bi 1 Heb. 2. 4.
bj See Prov. 3. 11.
bk See ch. 10. 17.
bl Rom. 8. 14.

the world. ³³ Wherefore, my brethren, when ye come together to eat, wait one for another. ³⁴ If any man is hungry, let him eat at home; that your coming together be not unto judgement. And the rest will I set in order whensoever I come. ¹ Now concerning spiritual gifts, brethren, I would not have you ignorant. ² Ye know that when ye were Gentiles, ye were led away unto dumb idols, however ye might be led. ³ Wherefore I give you to understand, that no man speaking in the Spirit of God saith, Jesus is anathema; and that no man can say that Jesus is the Lord, but by the Holy Ghost. ⁴ Now there are diversities of gifts, but the same Spirit. ⁵ And there are diversities of ministrations, and the same Lord. ⁶ And there are diversities of workings, but it is the same God, who worketh all things in all. ⁷ But to each one is given the manifestation of the Spirit the manifestation of the Spirit is given to every man to profit withal. ⁸ For to one is given through the Spirit the word of wisdom; and to another the word of knowledge, according to the same Spirit: knowledge by faith in the same Spirit; to another faith by the same Spirit; and to another the gifts of healings, in the one Spirit; and to another workings of miracles; and to another prophecies; and to another discernings of spirits; to another divers kinds of tongues; and to another the interpretation of tongues: but all these worketh the one and the same Spirit, dividing to each one severally even as he will. ¹² For as the body is one, and hath many members, and all the members of the body, being

R.V. 1 Or, congregation
authorities read is broken for you.
judged of the Lord, we are chastened
A.V. * Or, ye cannot eat.
Or, anathema.
2 Or, have nothing
Or, testament
Or powers.
3 Or, shall I praise you? In this I praise you not.
4 Or, discriminatins.
5 Or, discriminated.
6 Many ancient
Or, when we are
7 Or, for a remembrance.
8 Or, shew ye.
9 Or, judgment.

many, are one ^{body}; ^{body} "so also is Christ. ^{by} 13 For ^{by} one Spirit ^{are} we all baptized into one body, whether ^{we be} Jews or ^{Greeks}, whether ^{we be} bond or free; and ^{we were} have been all made to drink of ^{into} one Spirit. 14 For the body is not one member, but many. 15 If the foot shall say, Because I am not the hand, I am not of the body; ^{it is not} therefore not of the ^{body}. 16 And if the ear shall say, Because I am not the eye, I am not of the body; ^{it is not} therefore not of the ^{body}. 17 If the whole body were an eye, where were the hearing? If the whole were hearing, where were the smelling? 18 But now ^{ph} hath God set the members ^{each} every one of them in the body, ^{even as it} pleased him. 19 And if they were all one member, where were the body? 20 But now ^{they are} many members, yet but one body. 21 And the eye cannot say ^{unto} the hand, I have no need of thee: or ^{nor} again the head to the feet, I have no need of you. 22 Nay, much ^{rather} those members of the ^{body} which seem to be more ^{feeble} are necessary: 23 and those ^{parts} of the body, which we think to be less honourable, upon these we ^{bestow} more abundant honour; and our uncomely ^{parts} have more abundant ^{comeliness}; 24 whereas ^{For} our comely ^{parts} have no need: but God ^{hath} tempered the body together, ^{giving} having given more abundant honour to that ^{part} which ^{lacked}; 25 that there should be no ^{schism} in the body; but ^{that} the members should have the same care one for another. 26 And whether one member ^{suffereth} suffer with it; or ^{one} member be ^{honoured}, ^{all} the members

a ver. 27.
b Cp. Eph. 1, 22.
c 4. 12.
d 5. 30.
e Col. 1. 24.
f Cp. Rom. 8. 29.
g Eph. 2. 18.
h Rom. 12. 5.
i ver. 18.
j Gal. 3. 28.
k Col. 3. 11.
l Cp. Eph. 2. 13-17.
m Eph. 4. 11.
n Eph. 2. 30.
o 3. 5.
p Cp. John 7. 37-39.
q Acts 13. 1.
r Rom. 12. 7, cf. ver. 10.
s ver. 9.
t Cp. Acts 20. 25.
u Cp. Rom. 12. 8.
v 1 Tim. 5. 17.
w Heb. 13. 7, 17, 24.
x ch. 14. 1, 30.

p ver. 28.
q ver. 11.
r Cp. ch. 8. 5.
s Rom. 12. 5.
t Cp. ch. 14. 1.
u Matt. 7. 12.
v See Acts 2. 38.
w Matt. 17. 20.
x Mark 11. 23.
y Cp. Luke 17. 6.
z Cp. Matt. 6. 2.
aa Dan. 3. 28.
ab Cp. Prov. 10. 13.
ac 17. 9.
ad 1 Thess. 5. 14.
ae 1 Tim. 2. 10.
af 1 Pet. 4. 8.
ag Cp. 2 Cor. 6. 6.
ah Gal. 5. 22.
ai Eph. 4. 22.
aj Col. 3. 12.
ak Acts 7. 9.
al See ch. 4. 6.

See ch. 10. 24.
a Cp. Rom. 4. 6.
b 2 Cor. 5. 18.
c Cp. Rom. 1. 23.
d 2 Thess. 2. 12.
e Cp. 2 John 4.
f 2 John 4. 4.
g ch. 9. 12.
h See ver. 4 (for mg.).
i ch. 1. 10 (Gk.).
j 11. 18 (mg.).
k John 9. 16 (Gk.), cf.

l Cp. ch. 5. 2.
m Rom. 12. 15.

rejoice with it. 27 Now ^{we} are the body of Christ, and ^{members thereof}. 28 And ^{God} hath set some in the church, first ^{apostles}, ^{secondly} ^{prophets}, ^{thirdly} ^{teachers}, ^{then} ^{miracles}, then ^{gifts of healings}. ^{helps}, ^{governments}, ^{divers kinds of tongues}. 29 Are all apostles? are all prophets? are all teachers? are all ^{workers of} ^{miracles}? 30 have all the gifts of ^{healings}? do all speak with tongues? do all interpret? 31 But ^{desire} earnestly the ^{greater gifts}. And a still more excellent ^{best gifts}: and yet shew I unto you ^{way shew I unto you} more excellent way.

13 ^{Though} I speak with the tongues of men and of angels, ^{but} have not ^{love}, I am become ^{as} sounding brass, or a clanging cymbal. 2 And ^{though} I have ^{the gift of} ^{prophecy}, and ^{know} understand all ^{mysteries}, and all knowledge; and ^{though} I have all faith, ^{so} that I could ^{remove} mountains, ^{but} have not ^{love}, I am nothing. 3 And ^{if} I bestow all my goods to feed ^{the poor}, and ^{though} I give my body ^{to be burned}, and ^{have} not ^{love}, it profiteth me nothing. 4 ^{Love} suffereth long, and ^{is} kind; ^{charity} ^{envieth} not; ^{love} ^{vaunteth} not itself, ^{is} not puffed up, ^{doth} not behave itself unseemly, ^{seeketh} not ^{its} own, is not ^{easily} provoked, ^{thinketh} not account of evil; 6 ^{rejoiceth} not in ^{unrighteousness}, but ^{rejoiceth} with ^{iniquity} the truth; 7 ^{beareth} all things, believeth all things, hopeth all things, ^{endureth} all things. 8 ^{Love} ^{Charity} never faileth: but whether ^{there be} prophecies, they shall ^{be done} away; whether ^{there be} tongues, they shall cease; whether ^{there be} knowledge, it shall ^{be done} away. 9 For ^{we} know in part, and we prophesy

R.V. 1 Or, put on 2 Or, glorified
ancient authorities read that I may glory.
A.V. 3 Or, Greek 4 Or, put on.
11 Or, with the truth.

5 Or, members each in his part
6 Or, covered.
7 Or, division.

8 Or, powers.
9 Or, kinds, ver. 10.

10 Or, wise counsels.
11 Or, powers.

12 Or, as yet

in part: 10 But ^awhen that which is perfect is come, ^{then} that which is in part shall be done away.

¹¹ When I was a child, I spake as a child, I ^{felt} understood as a child, I ^{thought} as a child: ^{now} that I am become a man, I have put away childish things. ¹² For ^{now} we see in a mirror, ¹ darkly; but ^{then} face to face: now I know in part; but then shall I ^{know} even as also ^I have been ^{known}. ¹³ But And now abideth faith, hope, love, these three; ^{and} but the ^{greatest} of these is love.

¹ Follow after ^{love}: yet charity, and

I4 ^{desire} earnestly ^{spiritual} gifts, but rather that ye may ^{prophecy}.

² For ^{he} that speaketh in an ^{unknown} tongue speaketh not unto men, but unto God: for no man ^{understandeth} him; ^{but} howbeit in the spirit he speaketh mysteries. ³ But he that prophesieth speaketh unto men ^{to} edification, and ^{comfort}, and ^{exhortation}, and ^{comfort}. ⁴ He that speaketh in an ^{unknown} tongue ^{edifieth} himself; but he that prophesieth ^{edifieth} the church.

⁵ Now I would have you all speak with tongues, but ^{rather} that ye should ^{prophecy}; and ^{propheied}: for ^{greater} is he that prophesieth than he that speaketh with tongues, except he interpret, that the church may receive edifying. ⁶ But now, brethren, if I come unto you speaking with tongues, what shall I profit you, ^{unless} I shall speak to you either by way of ^{revelation}, or of ^{knowledge}, or of ^{prophecy}, or of ^{teaching}? ⁷ Even by ^{doctrine} life. ⁸ And even by ^{life} giving sound, whether pipe or harp, if they give not except they give a distinction in the ^{sounds}, how shall it be known what is piped or harped? ⁹ For ^{if} the trumpet

^a Cp. John 12. 12.

^b Cp. ch. 9. 26.

^c James 1. 22.

^d Cp. Num. 12. 8.

^e Job 36. 26.

^f 2 Cor. 2. 18.

^g 5. 7.

^h 1 John 3. 2.

ⁱ See Matt. 6. 8.

^j See ch. 9. 2.

^k See Acts 28. 2.

^l ch. 16. 14.

^m ch. 12. 31.

ⁿ ch. 12. 1.

^o See ch. 11. 4.

^p 13. 2.

^q ver. 18—28.

^r 27, 28.

^s Cp. Eph. 5. 19.

^t Col. 3. 16.

^u James 6. 13.

^v Pa. 47. 7.

^w Cp. Num. 11. 20.

^x 1 Chr. 16. 36.

^y Neh. 5. 13.

^z 8. 6.

^{aa} Pa. 106. 48.

^{ab} Jer. 11. 5.

^{ac} 23. 6.

^{ad} Rev. 6. 14.

^{ae} 7. 13.

^{af} 19. 4.

^{ag} Cp. 2 Cor. 1. 20.

^{ah} p ch. 11. 24.

^{ai} ver. 28.

^{aj} Eph. 1. 17.

^{ak} r ver. 26.

^{al} Acts 2. 42.

^{am} Rom. 8. 17.

^{an} Eph. 4. 14.

^{ao} Heb. 5. 12, 13.

^{ap} Cp. Num. 10. 9.

^{aq} Isai. 58. 1.

^{ar} Jer. 4. 19.

^{as} Ezek. 33. 2—3.

^{at} Joel 2. 1.

^{au} Cp. Pa. 131. 2.

^{av} Isai. 22. 9.

^{aw} Rom. 16. 18.

^{ax} See Matt. 18. 2.

give an uncertain voice, who shall prepare himself for war? ⁹ So also ^{ye} utter by the tongue ^{speech} words ^{easy} to be understood, how shall it be known what is spoken? for ye ^{will} be ^{speaking} into the air. ¹⁰ There are, it may be, so many kinds of voices in the world, and ^{no kind} none of them is without signification. ¹¹ Therefore if I know not the meaning of the voice, I shall be ^{unto} him that speaketh ^a barbarian, and he that speaketh will be ^a barbarian ^{unto} me.

¹² So also ^{ye}, ^{since} even so, ^{forasmuch} as ye are zealous ^{of} ¹⁰ spiritual gifts, seek that ye may ^{abound} unto the edifying of the church. ¹³ Wherefore let him that speaketh in an ^{unknown} tongue pray that he may interpret. ¹⁴ For if I pray in an ^{unknown} tongue, my spirit prayeth, but my understanding is unfruitful.

¹⁵ What is it then? I will pray with the spirit, and I will pray with the understanding also: ¹ I will sing with the spirit, and I will sing ^{with} the understanding also. ¹⁶ Else ^{if} thou ^{when} thou shalt bless with the spirit, how shall he that ^{filleth} ^{occupieth} the place of ^{the} ^{unlearned} say ^{the} Amen at ^{thy} giving of thanks, seeing he ^{knoweth} ^{understandeth} not what thou sayest?

¹⁷ For thou verily givest thanks well, but the other is not ^{edified}. ¹⁸ I thank my God, I speak with tongues more than ^{you} all: ¹⁹ howbeit in the church I had rather speak five words with my understanding, that ^{by} my voice I might ^{instruct} ^{teach} others also, than ten thousand words in an ^{unknown} tongue.

²⁰ Brethren, ^{be} not children in ^{mind} understanding: howbeit in malice ^{be} ye children, but in ^{understanding} be

R.V. ¹ Gr. in a riddle. ² Gr. know fully. ³ Gr. known fully. ⁴ Or, but greater than these. ⁵ Gr. greater.
Gr. ⁶ hearer. ⁷ Gr. buildeth up. ⁸ Or, nothing to without voice. ⁹ Or, in my case. ¹⁰ Gr. spirits. ¹¹ Or, him that
without gifts: and so in ver. 28, 34. ¹² Gr. builded up.
A.V. ¹³ Or, reasoned. ¹⁴ Gr. in a riddle. ¹⁵ Gr. hearer. ¹⁶ Or, tunes. ¹⁷ Gr. signifi- cant. ¹⁸ Gr. of spirits.

1^a "men. 21^b In the law it is written, ^{By men of strange other} ^{with men of other} ^{by the lips of strangers} ^{other lips} will I speak unto this people; and yet for all that will they not hear me, saith the Lord. 22 Wherefore tongues are for a sign, not to them that believe, but to the unbelieving: but prophesying ^{the unbelieving} ^{them that believe not} ^{is for a sign,} ^{not for them that believe not} ^{but for them which believe.} 23 If therefore the whole church be assembled together, one place, and all speak with tongues, and there come in men that are unlearned, or unbelievers, will they not say that ye are mad? 24 But if all prophesy, and there come in one that believeth not, or one unlearned, he is ^{unbelieving} ^{reproved by all;} ^{convicted of all:} 25 And thus are the secrets of his heart made manifest; and so he will fall down on his face and worship God, declaring and report that God is ^{indeed} ⁱⁿ you of a truth. 26 What is it then, brethren? When ye come together, each one of you hath ^{a psalm,} ^{every one of you} ^{hath} ^{a psalm,} ^{hath} ^{a teaching,} ^{hath} ^{a doctrine,} ^{hath} ^{a revelation,} ^{hath} ^{a tongue,} ^{hath} ^{a revelation,} ^{hath} ^{an interpretation.} Let all things be done unto edifying. 27 If any man speak in an unknown tongue, let it be by two, or at the most by three, and that in turn by course; and let one interpret: 28 But if there be no interpreter, let him keep silence in the church; and let him speak to himself, and to God. 29 And let the prophets speak by two or three, and let the others ^{discern.} 30 But if a revelation be made ^{revealed} ^{to another} ^{sitting} ^{by,} let the first keep silence. 31 For ye all may all prophesy one by one, that all may learn, and all may be comforted: 32 And the spirits of the prophets are subject to the prophets: 33 for God is not a God the author

R.V. 1^a Or, of full age. 2^a Or, convicted authorities read But if any man knoweth not, he is not known. 3^a Or, with what word. 4^a Or, without cause

A.V. 5^a Or, perfect, or, of a ripe age.

6^a Or, tumult, or, unequibleness.

7^a ch. 2. 6. Eph. 4. 13. (for mg.). 8^a See John 10. 34. 9^a Cp. ver. 40. 10^a Cited from Isai. 28. 11, 12. Cp. Deut. 28. 48. 11^a See ch. 7. 12^a Cp. 1 Tim. 2. 11, 12. 13^a See 1 Pet. 3. 1. 14^a Gen. 3. 16 (2). Cp. ver. 21. 15^a Cp. Acts 2. 13. 16^a Cp. 2 Cor. 10. 7. 17^a 1 John 4. 6. 18^a Cp. Heb. 4. 12. 19^a Luke 17. 16. 20^a ch. 12. 31. 21^a Isai. 45. 14. 22^a Zech. 8. 23. 23^a Cp. ver. 31. 24^a Col. 2. 5. 25^a Eph. 5. 19. 26^a See ver. 6. 27^a Cp. 2 Tim. 2. 8. 28^a See ch. 3. 6. 29^a ver. 18. 30^a ver. 5, 13. 31^a 27, 28. 32^a ch. 12. 10, 30. 33^a 2 Cor. 12. 19. 34^a 18. 10. 35^a Cp. ch. 12. 7. 36^a Rom. 5. 2. 37^a Cp. 1 Cor. 1. 24. 38^a 1 Pet. 5. 12. 39^a x. ch. 1. 18. 40^a y. ch. 11. 2. 41^a Cp. Heb. 3. 6. 42^a Gal. 3. 4. 43^a ch. 11. 23. 44^a Gal. 1. 12. 45^a John 1. 28. 46^a Heb. 5. 1, 3. 47^a 1 Pet. 2. 34. 48^a Isai. 53. Dan. 9. 24. 49^a Zech. 13. 7. 50^a Cp. 1 Pet. 1. 11. 51^a d Cp. Hec. 5. 2. 52^a Matt. 12. 40. 53^a John 2. 22. 54^a Cp. ch. 12. 10. 55^a Job 12. 11. 56^a 1 John 4. 1. 57^a Ps. 16. 10. 58^a Isai. 53. 10. 59^a Cp. Acts 2. 22. 60^a 13. 33-35. 61^a 26, 22, 23. 62^a g Luke 24. 34. 63^a Mark 16. 14. 64^a Luke 24. 36. 65^a John 20. 19, 26. 66^a Acts 10. 41. 67^a Cp. 1 Thess. 5. 19, 20. 68^a Matt. 28. 17 (2). 69^a See Acts 12. 17. 70^a Luke 24. 30. 71^a Acts 1. 3, 4.

of ^{confusion,} but of ^{peace:} ^{peace:} as in ^{all} the churches of the saints. 34 Let ^{the} ^{your} women keep silence in the churches: for it is not permitted unto them to speak; but they are commanded to be under obedience, as also saith the law. 35 And if they would learn anything, let them ask their own husbands at home: for it is a shame for a woman to speak in the church. 36 What? was it from you that the word of God went forth out from you? or came it unto you alone? 37 If any man thinketh himself to be a prophet, or spiritual, let him take knowledge of the things which I write unto you, that they are the commandment of the Lord. 38 But if any man is ignorant, let him be ignorant. 39 Wherefore, my brethren, desire earnestly to prophesy, and forbid not to speak with tongues. 40 But let all things be done decently and in order. 1 Now I make known unto you, Moreover, brethren, I declare unto you, the gospel which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand; 2 by which also ye are saved: I make known, I say, in what words I saved, if ye keep in memory what I preached it unto you, if ye hold it fast, except ye believed in vain. 3 For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, how that Christ died for our sins according to the scriptures; 4 and that he was buried; and that he hath been raised ^{on} the third day according to the scriptures; 5 and that he appeared to Cephas; then to the twelve; 6 then he appeared to above five hundred brethren at once; of whom the greater part remain until now, but some are fallen asleep; 7 After that he appeared to James; then to all the

8^a Or, discriminating. 9^a Or, exhorting. 10^a Many ancient. 11^a Or, saved, if ye hold fast what I preached unto you, except etc.

12^a Or, hold fast. 13^a Or, by what speech.

apostles; 8 and last of all, as unto one born apostles. And all he was seen of me out of due time, he appeared to me also. 9 For also, as of one born out of due time.

10 I am the least of the apostles, that am not meet to be called an apostle, because I persecuted the church of God. 10 But by the grace of God I am what I am: and his grace which was bestowed upon me was not found in vain; but I laboured more abundantly than they all: yet not I, but the grace of God which was with me. 11 Whether then it be I or they, so we preach, and so ye believed.

12 Now if Christ is preached that he hath been raised from the dead, how say some among you that there is no resurrection of the dead? 13 But if there is no resurrection of the dead, neither is Christ risen: 14 and if Christ hath not been raised, then is our preaching vain, and your faith is also vain. 15 Yea, and we are found false witnesses of God; because we have testified of God that he raised up Christ: whom he raised not up, if so be that the dead are not raised. 16 For if the dead are not raised, neither hath Christ been raised: 17 and if Christ hath not been raised, your faith is vain; ye are yet in your sins. 18 Then they also which are fallen asleep in Christ have perished. 19 If in life only we have hoped in Christ, we are of all men most miserable.

20 But now Christ is risen from the dead, and become the firstfruits of them that are asleep. For since by man came death, by man came also the resurrection of the dead. 22 For as in Adam all die, even so in Christ all shall be made alive. 23 But

a See ch. 8. 1.
b ver. 22.
c 1 Thess. 4. 14.
See Luke 14. 14.
d Eph. 3. 7.
e 2 Cor. 13. 11.
f 1 Tim. 1. 13-14.
g See 1 Thess. 2. 19.
h See Acts 8. 3.
i Cp. Dan. 7. 14.
j Eph. 1. 21.
k See Pa. 110. 1.
l 2 Cor. 11. 23.
m 12. 11.
n Col. 1. 20.
o Cp. ch. 8. 6.
p 2 Cor. 8. 5.
q Phil. 2. 13.
r See Matt. 10. 20.
s 1 Tim. 1. 10.
t Cp. Rev. 20. 14.
u 21. 4.
v Eph. 1. 22.
w Cited from Pa. 8. 4. See Matt. 11. 27 & 28. 18.
x Cp. Acts 23. 8.
y 2 Tim. 2. 13.
z Phil. 3. 21.
aa 1 Thess. 4. 14.
ab Cp. ch. 8. 23 & 11. 2.
ac 2 Cor. 11. 26.
ad See Acts 2. 24.
ae 1 Thess. 2. 19.
af Luke 9. 23.
ag See Rom. 8. 36.
ah Cp. 2 Cor. 1. 8.
ai See Rom. 4. 25.
aj 1 Thess. 4. 16.
ak Rom. 14. 12.
al Cited from Isai. 22. 13.
am Cp. Isai. 56. 12 & Wisd. 2. 6 & Luke 12. 19.
an Cp. 2. 2.
ao Wisd. 2. 1.
ap James 1. 16.
aq Cp. ch. 5. 6.
ar Cp. ch. 4. 9 & 2 Tim. 3. 12.
as See Rom. 13. 11.
at 1 Thess. 4. 5.
au 2 Tim. 2. 8.
av 1 Pet. 1. 3.
aw ver. 23.
ax See Acts 26. 32.
ay ch. 8. 5.
az Cp. ch. 4. 14.
ba Cp. Ezek. 37. 3.
bb See Rom. 5. 12.
bc John 11. 26.
bd Rom. 8. 23.
be Cp. Rom. 5. 14-18.
bf John 12. 24.

each every man in his own order: Christ the firstfruits; then they that are Christ's, at his coming. 24 Then cometh the end, when he shall deliver up the kingdom to God, even the Father; when he shall have abolished all rule and all authority and power. 25 For he must reign, till he hath put all his enemies under his feet. 26 The last enemy that shall be destroyed is death. 27 For he hath put all things in subjection under his feet. 28 But when he saith, All things are put in subjection, it is evident that he is excepted who did subject all things unto him. 28 And when all things have been subjected unto him, then shall the Son also himself be subjected to him that did subject all things unto him, that God may be all in all.

29 Else what shall they do which are baptized for the dead? If the dead are not raised at all, why then are they baptized for the dead? 30 why do we also stand in jeopardy every hour? 31 I protest by that glorying in you, brethren, which I have in Christ Jesus our Lord, I die daily. 32 If after the manner of men I have fought with beasts at Ephesus, what doth it profit me? If the dead are not raised, let us eat and drink; for to-morrow we die. 33 Be not deceived: Evil company doth corrupt good manners. 34 Awake up to righteousness, and sin not; for some have no knowledge of God: I speak this to move you to shame. 35 But some one will say, How are the dead raised up? and with what manner of body do they come? 36 Thou foolish one, that which thou thyself sowest is not quickened, except it die: 37 and that which

v. 1 Or, void. 2 Some ancient authorities read our. 3 Gr. the Christ. 4 Or, If we have only hoped in Christ in life. 5 Gr. presence. 6 Gr. the God and Father. 7 Or, But when he shall have said, All things are put in subjection. 8 Only excepting him that did subject all things unto him, when, I say, all things etc. 9 Or, your glorying. 10 Or, what I profit me, if the dead are not raised? Let us eat etc. 11 Or, Awake out of drunkenness righteously.

A.V. * Or, an abortive.

† Some read, our.

‡ Or, to speak after the manner of men.

thou sowest, thou sowest not ^{the} ~~that~~ body that shall be, but ^a bare grain, it may chance of wheat, or of some other kind: ³⁸ but God giveth it a body ^{even as it} ~~as it~~ hath pleased him, and to every seed ^a ~~a~~ body of its own. ³⁹ All flesh is not the same flesh: but there is one

^{flesh} ~~kind~~ of flesh of men, and another flesh of beasts, and another ^{fishes} ~~birds~~ of birds, ^{fishes} ~~birds~~ and another of birds.

⁴⁰ There are also celestial bodies, and bodies terrestrial: but the glory of the celestial is one, and the *glory* of the terrestrial is another. ⁴¹ There is one glory of the sun, and another glory of the moon, and another glory of the

^{stars} ~~stars~~: for one star differeth from another star in glory. ⁴² So also is the resurrection of the dead. It is sown in corruption;

it is raised in incorruption: ⁴³ it is sown in dishonour; ^{it} ~~it~~ is raised in glory: it is sown in weakness; it is raised in power: ⁴⁴ it is sown a 'natural body; it is raised a spiritual body.

^{If there is a natural} ~~body, there is also~~ a spiritual body. ⁴⁵ So also ^{And so} it is written, "The first man Adam ^{became} ~~was made~~ a living soul; the last Adam ^{became} ~~was made~~ a quickening spirit. ⁴⁶ Howbeit that ^{is} ~~was~~ not first which is spiritual, but that

which is natural; and ^{then} ~~afterward~~ that which is spiritual. ⁴⁷ "The first man is of the earth, 'earthy: 'the second man is ^{of} ~~the~~ Lord from heaven. ⁴⁸ As is the earthy, such are they also that are earthy: and as is the heavenly, 'such are they also that are heavenly.

⁴⁹ And ^{as} ~~we~~ have borne the image of the earthy, ^{we} ~~shall~~ also bear the image of the heavenly.

⁵⁰ Now this I say, brethren, that 'flesh and blood ^{cannot} ~~shall not~~

inherit the kingdom of God: neither doth corruption inherit incorruption. ⁵¹ Behold, I ^{tell} ~~show~~ you a ^{mystery} ~~mystery~~: 'We shall not all sleep, 'but we shall all be changed, ⁵² in a moment, in the twinkling of an eye, at the last trump: for 'the trumpet shall sound, and 'the dead shall be raised incorruptible, and we shall be changed. ⁵³ For this corruptible must put on incorruption, and 'this mortal must put on immortality. ⁵⁴ But ^{So} ~~when~~ 'this corruptible shall have put on incorruption, and this mortal shall have put on immortality, then shall ^{be} ~~come~~ brought to pass the saying that is written, 'Death is swallowed up 'in victory. ⁵⁵ O death, where is thy ^{victory} ~~sting~~? O sting of death, where is thy ^{victory} ~~sting~~? ⁵⁶ The sting of death is sin; and 'the power of sin is the ^{law} ~~law~~: ⁵⁷ But ^{But} ~~thanks be to God, 'which giveth us the victory through our Lord Jesus Christ. ⁵⁸ 'Wherefore, my beloved brethren, be ye stedfast, unmoveable, always abounding in 'the work of the Lord, forasmuch as ye know that 'your labour is not in 'vain in the Lord.~~

¹ Now concerning 'the collection for the saints, as I ^{have} ~~gave~~ given order to the churches of Galatia, ^{so also} ~~even so~~ do ye. ² Upon 'the first day of the week let every one of you lay by him in store, 'as ^{he may prosper} ~~God hath prospered him~~, 'that no collections be made when I come. ³ And when I arrive, ^{whomsoever} ~~whomsoever~~ ye shall approve by ^{your} ~~your~~ letters, them will I send to ^{bring} ~~carry~~ your bounty unto Jerusalem. ⁴ And if it be meet ^{for me to} ~~that I~~ go also, they shall go with me. ⁵ But ^{Now} ~~I~~ will come unto you, when I

⁵⁰ Now this I say, brethren, that 'flesh and blood ^{cannot} ~~shall not~~

R.V. ¹ Many ancient authorities read let us also bear. ² Or, victoriously. ³ Or, sold. ⁴ Or, sell.

A.V. ⁵ Or, sell.

a 1 Thes. 4. 15, 17. b Phil. 3. 21.

c 2 Ed. 9. 23. Matt. 24. 31. 1 Thes. 4. 16. Cp. 1st. 27. 13 & Zech. 9. 14. d John 8. 25, 26. Cp. Luke 20. 34.

e Cp. 2 Cor. 5. 2-4.

f Cited from 1st. 23. 8. Cp. Heb. 2. 14, 15. g Rev. 20. 14 & 21. 4. h Dan. 12. 2. Cp. Matt. 13. 43.

i Hos. 13. 14. j Rom. 4. 15. k 7. 5, 6, 12. l Phil. 3. 21. m Col. 8. 4. n Cp. Rom. 8. 37. o 1 John 5. 4. p James 2. 15. q mg. r 2 Pet. 3. 14.

s Cited from Gen. 2. 7. t ch. 16. 10. Jer. 48. 10. John 6. 28. u Cp. Gal. 3. 2. v See ch. 3. 8. w Rom. 5. 14. x John 5. 21. y Cp. John 6. 33, 34, 40, 54, 57. z Rom. 8. 10, 11. a See Acts 24. 17. b John 3. 21. c Cp. Gen. 2. 7. d 3. 12. e John 3. 13, 31. f Acts 20. 7. g Rev. 1. 10. h Baruch 1. 5. i 2 Cor. 3. 2, 11. j 2 Cor. 8. 2. k Cp. Phil. 3. 20.

l Cp. 2 Cor. 8. 18, 19. m Gen. 3. 2. n See Rom. 8. 28. o See ch. 4. 12. p See Matt. 10. 17. q Cp. John 3. 2, 5.

r Many ancient authorities omit this corruptible shall have put on. s Or, whomsoever ye shall approve, them will I send with letters. t Gr. qvlt.

shall have passed through Macedonia; for I do pass through Macedonia; but with you it may be that I shall abide, or even winter, that ye may set me forward on my journey whithersoever I go. For I do not wish to see you now by the way; for I hope to tarry a while with you, if the Lord permit. But I will tarry at Ephesus until Pentecost. For a great door and effectual is opened unto me, and there are many adversaries.

Now if Timothy come, see that he may be with you without fear; for he worketh the work of the Lord, as I also do. Let no man therefore despise him. But set him forward on his journey in peace, that he may come unto me: for I expect him with the brethren. But as touching Apollos the brother, As besought him much to come unto you with the brethren: but his will is not at all his will now; was not at all to come at this time; so he will come when he shall have opportunity convenient time.

Watch ye, stand fast in the faith, quit you like men, be strong. Let all that ye do be done in love, with charity.

Now I beseech you, brethren

See Matt. 24, 42.
ai. 46. 8. 1 Mac. 2. 64.

Gal. 5. 1. Phil. 1. 27 & 4. 1. 1 Thess. 5. 8. 2 Thess. 2. 15. See ch. 15. 1.
A Eph. 8. 16. Cp. Eph. 8. 10 & Col. 1. 11.

a See Acts 16. 9.
b ch. 1. 16.
c Acts 19. 11.
d Cp. Rom. 13. 5.

e See Rom. 15. 31.
f ver. 11.
See Acts 15. 3.
g 1 Thess. 5.

h Heb. 12. 17.
i Cp. 2 Cor. 1. 15, 16.

j ch. 4. 19.
Acts 18. 21.
James 4. 15.

k Phil. 2. 20.
Cp. 2 Cor. 11. 9.

l Phil. 12.
m See Acts 2. 1.
n See Acts 14. 27.

o 2 Cor. 7. 12. Cp. Rom. 15. 22.
p Phil. 7. 20.

q Acts 19. 9.
r Phil. 2. 29.

s 1 Thess. 5. 12.
t ch. 4. 17.
u Cp. 2 Cor. 1. 1.

v Rom. 16. 21. 1 Thess. 3. 2.
w Cp. Phil. 2. 20, 22.

x See ch. 15. 22.
y See Acts 18. 2.
z 1 Tim. 4. 12. Cp. Tit. 2. 12.

aa See Rom. 16. 8.
ab ver. 6.

ac Acts 15. 32.
ad See Rom. 16. 14.

ae See Acts 19. 24.
af Col. 4. 18.

ag 2 Thess. 3. 17.
ah Cp. Rom. 16. 23, with Gal. 6. 11.

ai Phil. 19.
aj Rom. 2. 18 (mg. for mg.).

ak See Rom. 8. 2.
al Cp. Phil. 4. 8 & Jude 14 (for mg.).

am d Rom. 16. 20.

(ye know the house of Stephanas, that it is the firstfruits of Achaia, and that they have added themselves to the ministry of the saints), that ye also be in subjection unto such, and to every one that helpeth in the work and laboureth. And I rejoice at the coming of Stephanas and Fortunatus and Achaicus: for that which was lacking on your part they have supplied. For they have refreshed my spirit and yours: acknowledge ye therefore them that are such.

The churches of Asia salute you. Aquila and Priscilla salute you much in the Lord, with the church that is in their house. All the brethren salute you. Salute Greet ye one another with a holy kiss.

The salutation of me Paul with mine own hand. If any man loveth not the Lord Jesus Christ, let him be anathema. Maranatha. The grace of the Lord Jesus Christ be with you. My love be with you all in Christ Jesus. Amen.

[A.V. only]

The first epistle to the Corinthians was written from Philippi by Stephanas, and Fortunatus, and Achaicus, and Timotheus.

See ch. 15. 1.
i ch. 14. 1.

g 1 Sam. 4. 9. 2 Sam. 10. 12.

THE SECOND EPISTLE OF PAUL THE APOSTLE TO THE CORINTHIANS.

PAUL, an apostle of Christ Jesus through the will of God, and Timothy our rother, unto the church of God which is at Corinth, with all

1. 7. d See 1 Thess. 2. 2. e Phil. 1. 1.

the saints which are in the whole of Achaia: Grace be to you and peace from God our Father, and the Lord Jesus Christ.

Blessed be the God and Father of the Lord Jesus Christ, even the God, even the Father

f Eph. 1. 3. 1 Pet. 1. 3. g See Rom. 15. 6.

R.V. 1 Or, God's will that he should come now

2 Gr. presence.

3 That is, Our Lord cometh.

4 Gr. the brother.

of our Lord Jesus Christ, the Father of ^{mercies} and the ^{mercies} God of all comfort; ^{tribulation} who comforteth us in all our ^{tribulation} affliction, that we may be able to comfort them ^{that} which are in any ^{trouble} affliction, through the comfort wherewith we ourselves are comforted of God. ^{For} as the sufferings of Christ abound unto us, ^{even} so our comfort ^{also} aboundeth through Christ. ^{But} And whether we be afflicted, it is for your comfort and salvation; or whether we be comforted, it is for your comfort, which ^{worketh} in the patient enduring of the same sufferings which we also suffer: or whether we be comforted, it is for your consolation and salvation. ^{And} our hope for you is stedfast, knowing that as ye are partakers of the sufferings, so ^{also} are ye also of the comfort. ^{For} we would not have you ignorant, brethren, concerning ^{our} affliction which ^{came} unto us in Asia, that we were ^{weighed} down exceedingly, beyond our power, ^{insomuch} that we despaired even of life: ^{yea}, but we ourselves have had the ^{answer} sentence of death within ourselves, that we "should not trust in ourselves, but in God" which raiseth the dead: ^{who} delivered us out of so great a death, and will deliver ⁱⁿ whom we have ^{set} our hope that he will also still deliver us; ^{ye} also helping together on our behalf by your supplication; ^{for} the gift bestowed upon us by the means of many persons thanks may be given by many persons on our behalf.

^{For} our glorying is this, the testimony of our conscience, that in ^{holiness} and ^{simplicity} sincerity of God, ^{not} in ^{with} fleshly wisdom, but in the grace of God, we ^{behaved} ourselves have had our conversation in the world, and more abundantly to you-ward. ^{For} we

a Rom. 15. 5.
b Cp. Iasi.
51. 12 & Gal. 12.
c Ch. 2. 8.
d Cp. ch. 5.
12 & 9. 3.
e 1 Cor. 2. 18.
Phil. 2. 16
& 4. 1.
1 Thess. 2. 28.
20.
f See
1 Cor. 1. 8.
g Cp. ch. 4.
10 & Phil. 3. 10
& Col. 1. 24.
h See
1 Cor. 4. 18.
i Cp. Acts
18. 1-18.
j 1 Tim. 2.
10. Cp. ch.
4. 15 & 12. 15
& Eph. 8. 13.
k Cp. Rom.
1. 11.
l Acts 19. 21.
Cp. 1 Cor. 16.
5-7.
m ch. 10.
2. 3.
n See
Rom. 8. 17.
o See
1 Cor. 1. 9.
p Acts 19. 23.
1 Cor. 15. 32.
q Cp. ch. 2.
17.
r See
Matt. 14. 33.
s Acts 15. 22.
t Cp. Heb.
18. 8.
u Luke 18. 9.
v Cp. Rom.
15. 8.
w Heb. 10. 28.
x Ps. 2. 12
& 28. 3 & 28. 1.
Jer. 17. 7, et.
z ch. 4. 14.
y See
Rom. 15. 31.
s Cp. Rev.
2. 14.
1 Cor. 14. 16.
a 1 Tim. 4.
10.
b Cp. 1 John
2. 30, 27.
c Cp. Acts
12. 5.
d Rom. 15. 30
& Phil. 1. 19
e Phil. 22.
f Eph. 1. 13
& 4. 20.
g ch. 5. 5.
Eph. 1. 14.
See Rom. 8.
15.
h Cp. ch. 4.
15 & 9. 11, 12.
i Cp. Gal. 1.
20.
j See Rom. 1. 8
k Ch. 2. 1, 2.
See 1 Cor. 4.
21.
l Thess.
1 Thess. 2. 10.
See Acts 23. 1.
m 1 Pet. 5. 3.
n Cp. ch. 4. 5
& Matt. 23.
8-10.
o 1 Ch. 2. 17
& 4. 2.
p 1 Cor. 2. 4
12.
q Rom. 11.
20. See 1 Cor.
15. 1.
r ch. 1. 23.
Cp. ch. 12. 30,
21 & 13. 14.
s Cp. ch.
7. 8.

write none other things unto you, than what ye read or even acknowledge, and I hope ye will acknowledge; unto the end: ^{also} ye did acknowledge us ^{in part} that "we are your glorying, even as ye also are ours" in the day of our Lord Jesus.

^{And} in this confidence I was minded to come before unto you, that ye might have ^a second benefit; ^{and} by you to pass into Macedonia, and to pass by you again from Macedonia to come again unto you, and of you to be set forward on my journey toward Judæa. ^{When} I therefore was thus minded, did I show fickleness? or the things that I purpose, do I purpose according to the flesh, that with me there should be the yea yea, and the nay nay? ^{But} as God is faithful, our word toward you is true, not yea and nay. ^{For} the Son of God, Jesus Christ, who was preached among you by us, even by me and Silvanus and Timothy, was not yea and nay, but in him is yea. ^{For} how many soever be the promises of God, in him is the yea: wherefore also through God are yea, and in him is the Amen, unto the glory of God through us. ^{Now} he which stablisheth us with you in Christ, and hath anointed us, is God; ^{who} hath also sealed us, and gave us the earnest of the Spirit in our hearts.

^{But} Moreover I call God for a witness upon my soul, that I spare you I forbore to come unto Corinth. ^{Not} for that we have lordship over your faith, but are helpers of your joy: for by faith ye stand. ^{But} I determined this for myself, that I would not come again to you with sorrow. ^{For} if I make

R.V. 1 Or, but we ourselves

4 Or, grace Some ancient authorities read joy.

5 Or, your faith 6 Some ancient authorities read For.

A.V. 7 Or, is wrought.

† Or, answer.

8 Some ancient authorities read set our hope; and still will he deliver us.

9 Gr. into.

10 Or, seeing that he hath sealed us

11 Or, grace.

12 Or, preaching.

sorry, who ^{then is he} that maketh glad, but ^{he that} the same which is made y by me? ^{very thing,} ^{same unto you,} ^{lest,} when I e, I should have sorrow from n of whom I ought to rejoice; ing confidence in you all, my joy is *the joy* of you all. or out of much affliction and uish of heart ^I wrote unto with many tears; not that should be ^{made sorry,} but that night know the love which ave more abundantly unto

But ^{if any hath} ^{caused sorrow,} ^{grief,} ^{hath caused sorrow,} not to me, but ^{not grieved} part (that I press not too heavily) to ^{part:} that I may not overcharge you ^{Sufficient to such a} ^{one} ^{man} is s. punishment, which was *inflicted* he many; ^{so} that contrariwise many. ^{should rather} ^{ought rather to} forgive him, and ifort him, lest by any means h a one should be swallowed with his overmuch sorrow. Wherefore I beseech you to ye would confirm *your* love ard him. ^{For} to this end o did I write, that I might ow ^{the proof of you,} ^{where} ^{ye are} ^{obedient in all things.} To whom ye forgive anything, *orgive* also: ^{for what I also have} ^{if I forgave any} ^{ven, if I have forgiven anything, for your} ^{things, to whom I forgave it,} ^{have I forgiven it} ^{in the} ^{person} ^{Christ,} ^{lest no advantage may be} ^{ad over us by Satan:} ^{for} ^{we are} ^{ignorant of his devices.}

^{Now} Furthermore, when ^I came to as ^{to} ^{preach Christ's gospel,} and when door was opened unto me in ^{of} ^{Lord,} ^I had no relief for ^{rest in} spirit, because I found not us my brother: but taking my ve of them, I went from thence o Macedonia. ^{But} ^{thanks} unto God, which always ^{leadeth} ^{causeth} in to triumph in Christ, and

a Eph. 5. 2.
Phil. 4. 18.
Op. 5. of 8.
1. 2.
b See
1 Cor. 1. 18.
c ch. 4. 3.
d Op. Luke
2. 34.
e John 9. 30.
f 1 Pet. 2. 7, 3.
g ch. 8. 23.
h Gal. 3. 10.
i 2 Thess. 3. 4.
Op. ch. 7. 16.
j ch. 7. 8, 12.
See Acts 20.
18.
k ch. 3. 5, 6.
l Op. ch. 1.
m 4. 3.
n 1 Thess. 2. 3.
o 2 Pet. 2. 3.
(for mg.).
p 1 Cor. 5. 1, 2.
q ch. 5. 12.
r 10. 12.
s 12. 11.
t Op. Gal.
4. 12.
u ch. 1. 14.
v Op. ch.
11. 4.
w Op. Acts
18. 27.
x 1 Cor. 16. 3.
y 1 Cor. 5.
4. 5.
z ch. 7. 11.
aa Cp. 1 Cor.
5. 2.
ab Eccles. 8.
ac Gal. 5. 1.
ad Cp. Eph. 4. 32.
ae See
Matt. 16. 16.
af Ex. 24. 12.
ag Dent. 4. 13, 41.
ah Prov. 3. 3.
ai 7. 3.
aj Jer. 17. 1.
ak Ezek. 11.
al 33. 26.
am Jer. 31. 33.
an Heb. 8. 10.
ao Eph. 3. 12.
ap Phil. 2. 22.
aq ch. 7. 15.
ar 6. 6.
as Op. Eph.
2. 8.
at See
1 Cor. 15. 10.
au Eph. 3. 7.
av Col. 1. 23, 25.
aw Cp. ch. 4. 1.
ax 5. 18.
ay 1 Tim. 1. 12.
az Jer. 31. 31.
ba Luke 22. 30.
bb 1 Cor. 11. 25.
bc Heb. 8. 8, 13.
bd Cp. ver. 14.
be Heb. 9. 15.
bf See
Rom. 2. 27.
bg See
1 Pet. 5. 8.
bh Op. John
22.
bi Rom. 8. 2.
bj Acts 16. 8.
bk 20. 6.
bl v. 9.
bm See Rom. 4.
bn 15.
bo See
Acts 14. 27.
bp ver. 13.
bq Ex. 34. 24-35.
br ch. 7. 5.
bs 1 Cor. 13.
bt 10 (for mg.).
bu ch. 8. 16.
bv Cp. ch. 9. 15.
bw See Rom. 8. 17.
bx Col. 2. 15
(Gk.).
by ver. 7.
bz Cp. Heb. 12.
ca-21.

maketh manifest through us ^{the} savour of his knowledge by us in every place. ^{For} we are a sweet savour of Christ unto God, in ^{them} unto God a sweet savour of Christ, that are ^{being saved,} and in ^{them} that are perishing; ^{to} the one we are the savour from death unto death; and ^{to} the other the savour from life unto life. And ^{who} is sufficient for these things? ^{For} we are not as the many, ^{corrupting} the word of God: but as of sincerity, but as of God, in the sight of ^{God,} speak we ⁱⁿ Christ.

^{Are} ^{we} ^{beginning} ^{Do} ^{begin} again to **3** commend ourselves? or need we, ^{as} ^{do some,} ^{as} ^{some others,} ^{epistles of} commendation to you, or letters of commendation from you? ^{Ye} are our epistle written in our hearts, known and read of all men; ^{being made manifest that ye are} ^{forasmuch as ye are manifestly declared to} ^{an} ^{be the} ^{epistle of} ^{Christ,} ministered by us, written not with ink, but with the Spirit of the living God; not in tables of stone, but in ^{tables that are} ^{heart of flesh,} ^{fleshy tables of the heart.} ^{And} ^{such} ^{confidence} ^{trust} have we through Christ to God-ward: ^{not} that we are sufficient of ourselves, to account anything as of ourselves; but ^{our} ^{sufficiency} is from God; ^{who} ^{also} ^{hath} ^{made} ^{us} ^{sufficient as} ^{ministers of} ^{the} ^{new} ^{covenant} ^{testament;} ^{not} ^{of} ^{the} ^{letter,} but of the spirit: for the letter killeth, but the spirit giveth life. ^{But} ^{if} ^{the} ^{ministration} of death, ^{written,} ^{and} ^{engraven on} ^{stones,} ^{came} ^{with} ^{glory,} ^{so} ^{that} ^{the} ^{children of Israel} could not look steadfastly upon the face of Moses for the glory of his ^{face} ^{countenance;} which *glory* ^{was} ^{passing} ^{away:} ^{how} ^{shall} ^{not} ^{rather} ^{the} ^{ministra-} ^{tion of the spirit} be ^{with} ^{glory} ^{rather} ^{glorious?} ^{For} ^{if} ^{the} ^{ministration of}

V. 1 Gr. the more.

presence, Or, making merchandise of the word of God.

was being done away

A.V. * Or, censure.

* Some ancient authorities omit rather.

* Or, testament

* Many ancient authorities read For if to the ministration of condemnation there is glory.

† Or, in the sight.

‡ Or, deal deceitfully with.

* Some ancient authorities read whereby.

* Or, in letters.

* Or, in.

† Or, of.

‡ Or, quickeneth.

condemnation ^{is} glory, much rather doth ^bthe ministration of righteousness exceed in glory. ¹⁰ For verily that which ^{hath} been made glorious ^{hath} not been made glorious in this respect, by reason of the glory that ^{surpasseth}. ¹¹ For if that which ^{passeth} away ^{is} was ^{with} glory, much more that which remaineth ^{is} in glory.

¹² Having therefore such a hope, ^{seeing} then that we have such boldness of speech, ^{we} use great plainness of speech: ¹³ and ^{are} not as Moses, ^{which} put a veil upon his face, that the children of Israel should not look stedfastly ^{on} the end of that which ^{was} passing away: ¹⁴ but ^{their} minds were ^{blinded}: for until this very day ^{at} the reading of ^{the} old covenant the same veil ^{remaineth} unlifted: ^{which} in the reading of the old testament; ^{veil} is done away in Christ. ¹⁵ But even unto this day, ^{when} Moses is read, a veil lieth upon their heart. ¹⁶ But ^{whensoever} it shall turn to the Lord, ^{the} veil shall be taken away. ¹⁷ Now the Lord is ^{that} Spirit: and where ^{the} Spirit of the Lord is, ^{there} is ^{liberty}. ¹⁸ But we all, with ^{unveiled} face ^{reflecting} as in a mirror ^dthe glory of the Lord, ^{are} transformed ^{into} the same image ^{from} glory to glory, even as ^{the} Lord the Spirit.

¹ Therefore seeing we have ⁴ this ministry, ^{even} as ^{we} have obtained mercy, we faint not: ² but we have renounced ^{the} hidden things of ^{dishonesty}, not walking in craftiness, nor ^{hand}ling the word of God deceitfully; but ^{by} the manifestation of the truth ^{commending} ourselves to every man's conscience in the sight of God. ³ But and ^{if} our gospel ^{is} veiled, ^{it} is ^{veiled} in ^{them}

a See John 12. 31.
b ch. 11. 15.
c ver. 3.
d ver. 6.
See Acts 26. 18.
e See ch. 3. 18.
f Col. 1. 15.
g Cp. Wisd. 7. 26.
h Phil. 2. 6.
i Heb. 1. 3.
j Cp. 1 Thess. 2. 8.
k 1 Cor. 9. 12.
l See ch. 1. 24.
m Gen. 1. 3.
n ch. 7. 4.
o Eph. 3. 12.
p 2 Pet. 1. 12.
q ver. 7.
r Cp. ch. 4. 4.
s Rom. 11. 25.
t 2 Tim. 2. 20.
u Cp. ch. 5. 1.
v Job 10. 9.
w 13. 12.
x Lam. 4. 2.
y 2 Thess. 4. 11.
z 1 Pet. 3. 7.
aa 1 Cor. 2. 5.
ab Cp. Judg. 7. 52.
ac See Mark 6. 8.
ad Acts 13. 15.
ae 15. 21.
af Cp. ver. 6.
ag ch. 7. 5.
ah Cp. Ps. 123. 2.
ai Heb. 13. 5.
aj Cp. Deut. 4. 31.
ak Ps. 87. 24.
al Prov. 24. 14.
am Mic. 7. 8.
an Rom. 11. 23.
ao Cp. Ex. 34. 34.
ap 2 ch. 3. 9.
aq 1 Cor. 4. 9.
ar 15. 31.
as Cp. ch. 1. 5, 9.
at Rom. 8. 5.
au 8. 38.
av Cp. Isai. 25. 7.
aw 2 Tim. 2. 11.
ax Cp. Rom. 5. 10 & 2. 8.
ay Isai. 61. 1, 2.
az Cp. Gal. 4. 6.
ba Gal. 5. 1.
bb See John 8. 32.
bc See 1 Cor. 13. 12.
bd ch. 4. 4, 6.
be 1 Tim. 1. 11.
bf See John 17. 24.
bg Rom. 8. 29.
bh 1 Cor. 15. 49.
bi 1 John 3. 2, al.
bj Cp. Pa. 64. 7.
bk Cp. ch. 13. 9.
bl 1 Cor. 12. 9.
bm 2 Pet. 1. 1.
bn See ch. 8. 6.
bo 1 Cor. 7. 25.
bp 1 Tim. 1. 13.
bq Cited from Pa. 118. 10.
br See Rom. 8. 21.
bs ch. 2. 17.
bt 1 Thess. 4. 14.
bu See Acts 2. 24.
bv Cp. Jude 34.
bw ch. 2. 15. 1 Cor. 1. 15. 2 Thess. 2. 10.

that are ^{perishing} ^{lost}: ⁴ in whom ^{the} god of this ^{world} ^{hath} blinded ^{the} minds of ^{the} unbelieving, ^{that} they which believe not ^{the} light of ^{the} glorious gospel of the glorious gospel of Christ, ^{who} is the image of God, should ^{not} dawn upon them. ⁵ For ^{we} preach not ourselves, but Christ Jesus ^{as} Lord, and ^{our} selves ^{as} your ^{servants} ^{for} Jesus' sake. ⁶ Seeing it is God, who ^{said}, Light shall shine out of darkness, ^{who} hath shined in our hearts, to give ^{the} light of the knowledge of the glory of God in the face of Jesus Christ.

⁷ But we have this treasure in ^{earthen} vessels, ^{that} the exceeding greatness of the power may be of God, and not ^{from} ourselves. ⁸ ^{we} are ^{troubled} on every side, yet not ^{straitened}; ^{we} are ^{perplexed}, but not ^{distressed}; ^{we} are ^{despairing}, but ^{not} forsaken; ^{we} are ^{cast} down, but ^{not} destroyed; ¹⁰ ^{we} always bearing about in the body the ^{dying} of the Lord Jesus, ^{that} the life also of Jesus ^{may} be ^{manifested} in our body. ¹¹ For we which live are ^{always} delivered unto death for Jesus' sake, that the life also of Jesus ^{may} be ^{manifested} in our mortal flesh. ¹² So then ^{death} worketh in us, but life in you. ¹³ ^{we} having ^{the} same spirit of faith, according ^{to} that which is written, ^I believed, and therefore ^{did} I speak; ^{we} also believe, and therefore ^{also} speak; ¹⁴ knowing that ^{which} raised up ^{the} Lord Jesus ^{shall} raise up us also ^{with} Jesus, and shall ^{present} us with you. ¹⁵ For ^{all} things ^{are} for your sakes, that ^{the} grace, being multiplied abundantly, ^{may} cause the thanksgiving of many.

R.V. 1 Or, is being done away. 2 Gr. through. 3 Or, unto. 4 Or, being done away. 5 Gr. Show. 6 Or, testament. 7 Or, remaineth, it not being revealed that it is done away. 8 Or, a man shall turn. 9 Or, a mirror. 10 Or, the Spirit which is the Lord. 11 Or, that they should not see the light. 12 Or, beholding. 13 Gr. illumination. 14 Gr. bondservants. 15 Some ancient authorities read through Jesus. 16 Or, left behind. 17 putting to death. 18 Some ancient authorities omit the Lord. 19 Gr. the more. 20 A.V. 21 Or, boldness. 22 Or, of the Lord the Spirit. 23 Gr. shame. 24 Gr. is he who hath. 25 Or, not altogether. 26 out help, or, means.

ciled to God. ²¹ Him who knew no sin ^{For he hath made} he made to be sin on our behalf; that him to be sin for us, who knew no sin; that we might be made the righteousness of God in him. ¹ And we

6 ^{working} together with ^{then, as workers} him, ^{we intend} also that ye ^{him, beseech you} receive not the grace of God in vain. ² (For he saith,

^{At an acceptable time I hearkened unto thee, I have heard thee in a time accepted,}
And in the day of salvation did I succour thee: have I succoured thee:

behold, ^{now is the acceptable time;} behold, now is the day of salvation; ^{giving no occasion of stumbling in anything,} giving no occasion of stumbling in anything; that our ministration be not blamed: ^{but in everything commending ourselves, all things approving ourselves} but in everything commending ourselves, as the ministers of God, in much patience, in afflictions, in necessities, in distresses, in stripes, in imprisonments, in tumults, in labours, in watchings, in fastings; ^{in pureness, in knowledge, in longsuffering, in kindness, by the Holy Ghost, by love unfeigned, by the word of truth, by the power of God;} in pureness, in knowledge, in longsuffering, in kindness, by the Holy Ghost, by love unfeigned, by the word of truth, by the power of God: by the armour of righteousness on the right hand and on the left, by glory honour and dishonour, by evil report and good report: as deceivers, and yet true; ^{as unknown, and yet well known;} as unknown, and yet well known; as dying, and behold, we live; as chastened, and not killed; ^{as sorrowful, yet always rejoicing;} as sorrowful, yet always rejoicing; as poor, yet making many rich; as having nothing, and yet possessing all things.

¹¹ Our mouth is open unto you, O ye Corinthians, our mouth is open unto you, and our heart is enlarged. ¹² Ye are not straitened in us, but ye are straitened in your own bowels. ¹³ Now for a recompense in like kind (I speak as unto my children), be ye also enlarged.

¹⁴ ^{Acts 20. 22. Op. ch. 11. 20. 1 Th. 7. 1. 1 Cor. 1. 5. 12. 15 & Ps. 118. 22. 1 Cor. Gal. 4. 12. 1 Cor. 2. 12. 1 Cor. 4. 14.}

^{a See 1 Pet. 2. 22. b Deut. 7. 2. Josh. 23. 12. Ezra 9. 2. Neh. 13. 23. 1 Mac. 1. 15. 1 Cor. 7. 29. c Rom. 8. 3. Gal. 3. 13. See Rom. 4. 25. d Eph. 5. 7. 11. 1 John 1. 6. Cp. Eccl. 13. 17. e See Rom. 1. 17 & 1 Cor. 1. 30. f See Acts 28. 18. g Mark 16. 20. 1 Cor. 3. 5. Cp. Acts 15. 4. h ch. 5. 20. i Cp. Heb. 12. 15. j 1 Cor. 10. 21. k Cited from Isai. 49. 3. l Cp. Eph. 2. 22. See 1 Cor. 3. 16. m Cp. Ps. 22. 6 & 23. 13 & Isai. 55. 6 & Heb. 3. 13. n Cp. Luke 4. 19. o Cited from Lev. 26. 12. See Ex. 29. 45. p Cp. Rev. 2. 1 & 21. 3. q Ex. 6. 7. Jer. 31. 33. Ezek. 11. 20. Zech. 8. 8 & 13. 9. ol. r See 1 Cor. 8. 13 & 9. 12. s Cited from Isai. 52. 11. Cp. ch. 7. 1 & Ezek. 20. 34. t & Zeph. 3. 20 & Rev. 18. 4. u Cp. 1 Thess. 2. 2 & 2 Tim. 2. 24. 25. See ch. 3. 6. u ch. 12. 12. v Tim. 3. 10. w Acts 9. 16. x ch. 12. 10. z ch. 11. 21-27. Acts 16. 23. y Acts 17. 2. 1 Thess. 2. 10. a ch. 11. 6. b Cp. Ex. 4. 22 & 3 Sam. 7. 3. 14 & Isai. 43. 6 & Jer. 31. 6 & Hos. 1. 10 & Rev. 21. 7. c Rom. 15. 19. d Thess. 1. 5. e Rom. 12. 2. Cp. James 3. 17. f Eph. 1. 13. Col. 1. 5. g See 1 Cor. 2. 5. h ch. 10. 4. i Eph. 6. 11-17. j 1 Pet. 2. 11. k John 3. 2. l Rom. 8. 3. j Cp. ch. 11. 6. k See ch. 4. 10. l Ps. 118. 15. m John 16. 22. Cp. ch. 7. 4. n ch. 6. 11-13. o ch. 8. 12. p Phil. 2. 17. Col. 1. 24. Cp. ch. 8. 10. q Cp. Deut. 32. 35 & Lam. 1. 20.}

¹⁴ Be ye not unequally yoked together with unbelievers: for what fellowship have righteousness and unrighteousness? and what communion hath light with darkness? ¹⁵ And what concord hath Christ with Belial? or what portion hath a believer with an unbeliever? ¹⁶ And what agreement hath the temple of God with idols? for we are as God hath said, I will dwell in them, and walk in them; and they shall be their God, and they shall be my people. ¹⁷ Wherefore come ye out from among them, and be ye separate, saith the Lord,

And touch not the unclean thing;
And I will receive you,
¹⁸ And will be to you a Father, and ye shall be to me sons and daughters,

saith the Lord Almighty.
7 ¹ Having therefore these promises, dearly beloved, let us cleanse ourselves from all defilement of the flesh and spirit, perfecting holiness in the fear of God.

² Open your hearts to us: we have wronged no man, we have not ruptured no man, we have defrauded no man. ³ I say it not to condemn you: for I have said before, that ye are in our hearts to die together and live together. ⁴ Great is my boldness of speech toward you, great is my glorying on your behalf: I am filled with comfort, I overflow with joy in all our tribulations. ⁵ For even when we were come into Macedonia, our flesh had no relief, but we were afflicted on every side; without were fighting

R.V. ¹ Or, Holy Spirit; and so throughout this book. Make room for us.

A.V. ² Gr. commanding.

³ Gr. through.

⁴ Gr. Belial.

⁵ Or, sending

[†] Or, in losses to and fro.

within ^{he} were fears. ⁶ Nevertheless ^{the lowly, those that} that comforteth ^{even God,} ^b comforted us by the coming of Titus; ⁷ and not by his coming only, but also by the ^{comfort consolation} wherewith he was comforted in you, while he told us your ^{longing,} your mourning, your ^{earnest desire,} zeal for me; so that I rejoiced ^{yet} the more. ⁸ For though I made you sorry with my epistle, I do not ^{regret it,} though I did ^{repent,} repent: ² for I ^{see} perceive that ^{that} the same epistle hath made you sorry, though ^{it were} but for a season. ⁹ Now I rejoice, not that ye were made sorry, but ^{that ye} were made sorry unto repentance: for ye were made sorry ^{after} a godly ^{sort,} manner, that ye might ^{suffer loss} receive damage by us in nothing. ¹⁰ For ^{unto salvation,} godly sorrow worketh repentance: ^{a repentance which bringeth no regret:} but ^{not to be repented of} the sorrow of the world worketh death. ¹¹ For ^{behold,} this selfsame thing, that ye ^{behold,} were made sorry after a godly sort, what ^{earnest care} carefulness it wrought in you, yea, what clearing of yourselves, yea, what indignation, yea, what fear, yea, what ^{longing,} zeal, yea, what ^{vehement desire,} ^{avenging!} In everything ye have approved yourselves to be pure in this matter. ¹² So although I wrote unto you, I ^{wherefore,} did it not for his cause ^{that} ^{did} had done the wrong, nor for his cause that suffered the wrong, but that ^{your earnest} care for us might be made manifest unto you in the sight of God. ¹³ Therefore ^{we} have been comforted: and in your comfort: yea, ^{joyed the more exceedingly,} and exceedingly the more joyed we for the joy of Titus, because his spirit ^{hath been} refreshed by you all. ¹⁴ For ^{if} in anything I have gloried to him ^{on your behalf,} I was ^{of you,} not put to shame; but as we spake all things to you ^{in truth,} even so our ^{boasting,} boasting also,

a ch. 1. 4.

b ver. 13.
c 1. Thess.
3. 6, 7.c ch. 2. 9
& 10. 6.d See
ch. 2. 3.e Cp. ch.
2. 2.f ch. 2. 4
g ver. 5.A Cp. Mark
12. 44.i Pa. 38. 18.
Cp. 1 Cor. 5. 2
j ver. 11.
k Cor. 16. 2.l Cp. 2 Sam.
12. 13.

m Acts 11. 18.

n ch. 9. 2.
Rom. 15. 28.
28.o See Acts 24.
17.p See
Rom. 15. 31.q Cp. Prov.
17. 22.
r Eccl. 30. 23.s 38. 18.
t ver. 17.
u ver. 17.
ch. 12. 18.v Cp. ch.
2. 6.w ver. 19.
x Cp. ver. 4.y See
1 Cor. 1. 5.z ch. 8. 8.
a Cp. 1 Cor.
5. 1, 2.

b 1 Cor. 7. 6.

c ver. 6.
d Phil. 2.
6, 7.e Cp. ch. 6. 10
f Matt. 20. 28.g See
Rom. 15. 32.h ch. 8. 24
i 9. 3
j 10. 8.k Cp. 2 Thess.
1. 4.l 1 Cor. 7.
32.m Deut. 15.
8.n Prov. 19. 17
o 23. 77.p Tim. 6. 18.
19.q Heb. 13. 16.
r ch. 4. 3s 6. 7.
t ch. 9. 2.

which I made before Titus; ^{was} ^{is} found to be truth. ¹⁵ And his inward affection is more ^{abundantly} abundant toward you, whilst he remembereth ^{the} obedience of you all, how with fear and trembling ye received him. ¹⁶ I rejoice that in everything ^{I am of good courage} ^{therefore that I have confidence in you in} ^{all things.} ¹ Moreover, brethren, we make known to you the grace of God which hath been ^{given in} ^{bestowed on} the churches of Macedonia; ² how that in much proof ^{a great trial} of affliction the abundance of their joy and ^{their} deep poverty abounded unto the riches of their ^{liberality.} ³ For ^{according} to their power, I bear witness, yea, and beyond their power, ^{they} were willing of their own accord, ⁴ beseeching us with much intreaty ^{Praying} in regard of this grace that we would receive the gift, and ^{take upon us} the fellowship of ^{the} ministering to the saints: ⁵ and this, ^{not as} we had hoped, but first ^{they} gave their own selves to the Lord, and ^{unto} us by the will of God. ⁶ Insomuch that ^{we} exhorted Titus, that as he had made a beginning before, ^{begun,} so he would also ^{complete} finish in you ^{the same} ^{grace} also. ⁷ Therefore, as ^{ye} abound in everything, ⁱⁿ faith, and utterance, and knowledge, and in all ^{diligence,} and in ^{your} love to us, ^{see} that ye abound in this grace also. ⁸ I speak not by way of commandment, but ^{as} proving through the earnestness of by occasion of the forwardness of others, and ^{others} to prove the sincerity also of your love. ⁹ For ye know the grace of our Lord Jesus Christ, that, ^{though} he was rich, yet for your sakes he became poor, that ye through his poverty might become rich. ¹⁰ And herein ^I give ^{my} judgement: for ^{this} is expedient for you, who were the first to make a beginning ^{a year ago, not only to do, but also} only to do, but also to be ^{forward} a year

R.V. 1 Gr. presence. 2 Some ancient authorities omit for. 3 Gr. singleness. 4 Some ancient authorities read our love to you. A.V. 5 Or, according to God. 6 Gr. bowels. 7 Gr. simplicity.

8 Or, unto a salvation which bringeth no regret 9 Or, gift. 10 Gr. willing.

to will. ¹¹ But now complete the doing
also. Now therefore perform the
of it; that as *there was* a readi-
ness to will, so *there may be* the
completion also out of that which ye have.
¹² For if the readiness is there, *it*
is acceptable ^{there} according to that *a man*
hath, and not according to that *he*
hath not. ¹³ For *I say* not this, that
others may be eased, and ye distressed:
but by an equality, your abundance being
a supply at this present time for ^{their}
want, that their abundance also
may become a supply for ^{your}
want: that there may be equality:
¹⁵ as it is written, ¹He that had
gathered much had nothing over;
and he that had gathered little
had no lack.

¹⁶ But ²thanks be to God,
which putteth the same earnest
care into the heart of Titus. ¹⁷ For
indeed ³he accepted our exhorta-
tion; but being himself very earnest, of his
went forth unto you of his own accord. ¹⁸ And
we have sent together with him ⁴the
brother whose praise is in the gospel
is spread through ⁵all the churches;
and not only so, but who was
also ⁶appointed by the churches to
travel with us in the matter of ⁷this
grace, which is ministered by us
to the glory of the same Lord, and
to show our readiness ⁸avoiding
this, that any man should blame us
in the matter of ⁹this bounty which is
ministered by us: ¹⁰we take thought
for things honourable, ¹¹not only in the
sight of the Lord, but also in the
sight of men. ¹² And we have
sent with them our brother, whom
we have oftentimes proved diligent
earnest, by reason of the great con-
fidence which ¹³he hath in you.
²³ Whether any do inquire about
Titus, ¹⁴he is ¹⁵my partner and
my fellow-worker to you-ward; or our
fellow-helper concerning you:
brethren be inquired of, ¹⁶they are ¹⁷the

a ch. 7. 4, 14
& 9. 2, 3.
b Cp. ch. 9. 7
& Mark 12. 43,
4.
c Luke 21. 3.
d See
Rom. 15. 26.
e Cp.
1 Thess. 4. 9.
f ch. 8. 24.
g ch. 9. 12.
h Cp. Acts 4. 34.
i ch. 8. 10.

A Cited from
Ex. 16. 18.
b ch. 8. 6.
17, 18, 22.
j 1 Cor. 16. 2.

k See
ch. 2. 14.
l Cp. Acts
20. 4.
m Rev. 17.
17.
n ver. 6.

o ch. 12. 18.

p See
1 Cor. 7. 17.
q Gen. 33.
11.
r Judg. 1. 15.
1 Sam. 25. 27.
s Kin. 5. 15
(& for mg.).
t Cp. Phil.
4. 17.
u Cp. 1 Cor.
16. 3, 4.
v Cp. ch. 12.
17, 18.
w ver. 6.
x Prov. 11.
24, 26.
y 22. 9.
z Gal. 6. 7, 9.
a Luke 6. 38.
b ch. 4. 15.
c See
Rom. 12. 17.
d Cp. Rom.
14. 18.
e Phil. 4. 8.
f 1 Pet. 2. 12.
g Deut. 15.
10.
h See ch. 8. 12.
i Cp. Tobit
4. 7.
j Ecclus.
35. 9.
k See Ex. 25. 2.
l Phil. 4. 19.
m Cp. Eph. 8. 2.
n Cited from
Ps. 112. 9.
o Cp.
Philom. 17.
p Phil. 2. 26
& mg.

¹ messengers of the churches,
they are the glory of Christ.
²⁴ ²Show ye therefore unto them in the face
of the churches ³the proof of your love,
and of ⁴our glorying on your behalf.

¹ For as touching ²the
9 ministering to the saints,
it is superfluous for me to
write to you: ³for I know ⁴your
forwardness of your mind, for which I glory
on your behalf to the mind of Macedonia,
that Achaia hath been prepared ⁵for a
year ⁶ago; and ⁷your zeal hath
stirred up ⁸very many of them. ⁹But
I have sent the brethren, ¹⁰that our
glorying on your behalf may not be made void
in this behalf; that, ¹¹even as I
said, ye may be prepared: ¹²lest
by any means, if ¹³there come with me any of
Macedonia, and find you unprepared,
we (that we say not, ye) should be
put to shame in this confidence.
¹⁴ashamed in this same confident boasting.
¹⁵I thought it necessary therefore to intreat
therefore I thought it necessary to exhort
the brethren, that they would
go before unto you, and make
up beforehand your ¹⁶beforepromised
bounty, ¹⁷whereof ye had notice before, that the
same might be ready, ¹⁸as a
matter of bounty, and ¹⁹not
of ²⁰extortion.
⁶ But this I say, ⁷He ⁸that
soweth sparingly shall reap also
sparingly; and he ⁹that soweth
bountifully shall reap also
bountifully. ¹⁰For each man ¹¹as
according as he ¹²hath purposed in his
heart, ¹³so let him give: ¹⁴not ¹⁵grudgingly,
or of necessity: for ¹⁶God loveth
a cheerful giver. ¹⁷And ¹⁸God is
able to make all grace abound
unto you; that ye, ¹⁹having always
sufficiency in everything, may abound
unto ²⁰every good work: ²¹as it is
written,

²²He hath scattered abroad; he hath
given to the poor:
His righteousness ²³abideth
ever.

R.V. ¹ Gr. apostles. ² Or, Show ye therefore in the face... on your behalf unto them. ³ Or, conviction of you
⁴ Or, the more part. ⁵ Gr. blessing. ⁶ Or, covetousness. ⁷ Gr. with blessing. ⁸ Or, of sorrow.
A.V. ⁹ Or, gift. ¹⁰ Or, he hath. ¹¹ Gr. blessing. ¹² Or, which hath been so much spoken of before.

10 And he that supplieth ^{ministereth} seed to the sower both ^{and} minister bread for food, shall supply ^{your food,} and multiply your seed for sowing, and ^{increase} the fruits of your sowing, ^{righteousness;} ¹¹ ye being ^{enriched} in ^{everything} unto all ^{liberally,} ^{bountifulness,} which worketh ^{through} us thanksgiving to God. ¹² For the ^{ministration} of this service not only filleth up the measure of ^{the wants} of the saints, but ^{aboundeth} also ^{through} many thanksgivings unto God; ¹³ seeing that through ^{proving of you by} Whiles by the experiment of this ministration ^{they glorify} God for the obedience of your ^{confession} unto the gospel of Christ, and for the ^{liberality of your contribution} unto them, and unto all ^{men;} ¹⁴ while they themselves also, with supplication on your behalf, by their prayer for you, which long after you ^{by reason of} the exceeding grace of God in you. ¹⁵ Thanks be unto God for his unspeakable gift.

¹ Now ^I Paul myself ^{IO} intreat beseech you by the ^{meekness} and ^{gentleness} of Christ, ^I who ⁱⁿ your presence am ^{lowly} among you, but being absent am of good courage toward you: ² yes, I beseech you, ^{that} I may not be ^{when present shew courage} bold when I am present with the confidence ^{wherewith I count} that confidence, ^{wherewith I think} to be bold against ^{some,} which count of us as if we walked according to the flesh. ³ For though we walk in the flesh, we do not war according to the flesh ⁴ (for ^{after the flesh:} (For ^{the weapons of} our warfare are not of the flesh, but ^{mighty} before God ^{to the casting} down of strong holds; ⁵ casting down ^{imaginations,} and ^{every high thing that} is exalted ^{against the knowledge} of God, and bringing ^{every thought} into captivity to ^{the obedience of} Christ; ⁶ and ^{being in} a readiness ^{to avenge} all disobedience, ^{when} our obedience shall be fulfilled.

α 1mal. 55.

10. 10.

β Cp. ch. 5.

12. 12.

γ John 7. 34.

δ Cp. 1 Cor.

1. 12.

ε 1 John 4. 6.

ζ 1 Cp. Hoa.

10. 12.

η 1 Cor. 1. 5.

θ 1 Cor. 3. 23.

ι Cp. ch. 11.

κ 1 Cor. 9. 1.

λ Gal. 1. 12.

μ Cp. ch. 1.

ν ch. 13. 10.

ξ ch. 8. 14.

ο See

Matt. 5. 16.

π 1 Pet. 2. 12.

ρ 1 Tim. 6.

σ 17. 3.

τ 4. 14.

υ 10. 22.

φ ch. 11. 21.

χ Cp. ch. 12. 7.

ψ See

1 Cor. 1. 17.

φ Cp. John

2. 10.

η Eph. 2. 8.

θ See ch. 2. 14.

ι p 1 Cor. 2.

κ 13.

λ ver. 18.

μ ch. 2. 1.

ν 12. 6.

ξ Cp. Prov.

27. 2.

ο See

Rom. 12. 1.

π Zech. 8. 9.

ρ Matt. 11. 20.

σ Phil. 2. 7. 8.

τ 1 Phil. 4. 5

υ (img.).

φ Cp. Prov.

28. 12.

χ ver. 18.

ψ See

Rom. 12. 2.

φ ch. 13. 2.

η 1 Cor. 4. 21.

θ Cp. ver. 6.

ι Cp. Rom.

15. 20.

κ Cp. 1 Cor.

4. 18.

λ 1 Cor. 3. 5.

μ 4. 15.

ν 9. 1.

ξ ch. 6. 7.

θ Rom. 6. 13

ι (img.).

κ Cp. Eph. 6. 11

λ 1 Thess. 5. 8.

μ See

1 Cor. 9. 7.

ν ch. 13. 3. 4.

ξ See 1 Cor. 2. 5.

θ Cp. Acts

7. 30 (img.).

ι Jer. 1. 10.

κ Eccles. 49. 7.

λ 2 Thess.

1. 3.

μ Cp. 1mal.

2. 11. 12.

ν Cp. Acts

5. 12.

ξ ch. 9. 12.

θ Cp. Rom. 5.

ι 18.

κ See ver. 2.

λ ch. 2. 9.

μ 7. 15.

ν 1 Cor. 1.

ξ Cp. Jer. 2. 23.

θ 24.

7 ^{Ye} look at the things that are before your face. ⁸ If any man ^{trusteth} outward appearance? ⁹ If any man ^{trust} in himself that he is Christ's, let him consider this again with himself, that, of himself think this again, as ^{he is} Christ's, ^{so also} are even as we.

⁸ For though I should glory somewhat abundantly concerning boast authority (which the Lord save for building you up, and not for given us for edification, and not for casting you down), I shall put to shame: ⁹ that I may not be ashamed.

¹⁰ For His letters, they say, are weighty and powerful; but ^{his} bodily presence is weak, and ^{his} speech of no account. ¹¹ Let such an one reckon this, that, what we are in word by letters when we are absent, such ^{are we} will we be also in deed when we are present.

¹² For we are not bold ^{to} number or ^{compare} ourselves with number, certain of them that ^{commend} themselves: but they themselves, measuring themselves by themselves, and comparing themselves with themselves, ^{are} "without understanding, not wise."

¹³ But we will not boast of things ^{beyond} our measure, but ^{according} to the measure of the ^{province} which God ^{hath} apportioned ^{us} as a measure, ^{to} reach even unto you.

¹⁴ For we stretch not ourselves overmuch, beyond our measure, as though we reached not unto you: for ^{we} came even as far as unto you in preaching the gospel of Christ: ¹⁵ not boasting of things without our measure, ^{that is,} in other men's labours; but having hope that, ^{as} hope, when your faith is increased, that we shall be ^{magnified} in ^{enlarged} by you according to our ^{province} unto ^{rule} further abundance, ^{so as} to preach the gospel even unto the parts beyond you, ^{and} not to glory in another's province in regard of things boast another man's ^{line} of things made ready to our hand. ¹⁷ But ^{he} that glorieth, let him glory in

R.V. 1 Gr. singleness. 2 Or, reasonings. 3 Or, Do ye look... faces. 4 Gr. to judge ourselves among, or to judge ourselves with. 5 Or, limit Gr. measuring-rod. 6 Or, were the first to come. A.V. * Or, liberality. Gr. simplicity. † Or, in outward appearance. ‡ Or, reckon. § Or, to God. ¶ Or, reasonings. Gr. scilicet he. †† Or, understand it not. ‡‡ Or, line. §§ Or, magnified in you. • Or, rule.

the Lord. ¹⁸ For ^anot he that commendeth himself is approved, but ^awhom the Lord commendeth.

II ¹ Would ^{that} ye could bear with me ^{to God} in a little foolishness: ^{may} indeed ^{in my folly; and} bear with me. ² For I am jealous over you with ^a godly jealousy: for ^aI have espoused you to one husband, ^athat I might present you ^{as a pure chaste} virgin to Christ. ³ But I fear, lest by any means, ^aas the serpent beguiled Eve ⁱⁿ through his craftiness, ^aso your ^aminds ^ashould be corrupted from the ^asimplicity and the ^apurity that is toward ⁱⁿ Christ. ⁴ For if he that cometh ^apreacheth another Jesus, whom we ^ahave not preached, or ^aif ye receive ^aa different spirit, which ye ^adid not receive, or ^aa different gospel, which ye ^adid not have, ye ^amight well to bear ^awith him. ⁵ For I reckon that ^aI am not a whit behind ^athe very chiefest apostles. ⁶ But ^athough I be rude in speech, ^ayet ^aam I not in knowledge; ^abut in everything ^awe have been thoroughly made ^amanifest among ^aall men to your ward. ⁷ Or ^adid I commit a sin in abasing myself that ye might be exalted, because ^aI have preached to you the gospel of God ^afor nought? ⁸ I robbed other churches, taking wages of them that I might minister unto you; ⁹ and when I was present with you, and was ^ain want, ^aI was not a burden on any man; ^afor the brethren, when they came from Macedonia, ^asupplied the measure of my want; brethren which came from Macedonia supplied; and in ^aeverything I have kept myself ^afrom being burdensome unto you, and so will I keep myself. ¹⁰ As the truth of Christ is in me, ^ano man shall stop me of this ^aglorious boasting in the regions of Achaia. ¹¹ Wherefore? ^abecause I love you not? ^aGod knoweth.

¹² But what I do, that I will do, ^athat I may cut off ^aoccasion from them which desire ^aan occasion; that wherein they glory, they may be found even as we. ¹³ For such men are ^afalse apostles, ^adeceitful workers, ^afashioning themselves into the apostles of Christ. ¹⁴ And no marvel; for even Satan ^afashioneth himself ^ahimself is transformed into ^aan angel of light. ¹⁵ It is no great thing therefore if his ministers also be transformed as the ^aministers of righteousness; ^awhose end shall be according to their works.

¹⁶ I say again, ^aLet no man think me ^afoolish; but if ye do, a fool; if otherwise, also may I ^areceive me, that I may boast glory myself a little. ¹⁷ That which I speak, ^aI speak ^anot after the Lord, but as ^ain foolishness, ^ain this confidence of ^aglorious boasting. ¹⁸ Seeing that ^amany glory after the flesh, I will glory also. ¹⁹ For ye ^abear with the foolish gladly, ^abeing wise yourselves. ²⁰ For ye ^abear with a man, if he ^abringeth a man into bondage, ^aif he devoureth you, if he taketh you captive, a man devour a man take of you, if he exalteth himself, ^aif a man smite you on the face. ²¹ I speak by way of disparagement, ^aas though we had been weak. ^aHowbeit whereinsoever any is bold (I speak in foolishness), I am bold also. ²² Are they Hebrews? ^aso am I. Are they Israelites? so am I. Are they the seed of Abraham? so am I. ²³ Are they ^aministers of Christ? (I speak as ^aone beside himself) ^aI am more; in labours more abundantly, ^ain prisons more abundantly, ^ain stripes above measure, ^ain more frequent, ^ain deaths oft. ²⁴ Of the Jews five times received I ^aforty stripes save one. ²⁵ Thrice was I ^abeaten with rods, ^aonce was I stoned, thrice I ^asuffered shipwreck, a night and a day

R.V. ¹ Or, but indeed ye do bear with me.
A.V. ² Or, ye do bear with me.

³ Gr. a jealousy of God.

⁴ Gr. thoughts.

⁵ Or, those prominent

⁶ Or, the occasion of them.

⁷ Or, with me.

⁸ Gr. this boasting shall not be stopped in me.

⁹ Or, suffer.

have I been in the deep; ²⁶ in journeyings often, in perils of rivers, in perils of robbers, in perils by mine own countrymen, in perils by the Gentiles, in perils in the city, in perils in the wilderness, in perils in the sea, in perils among false brethren; ²⁷ in labour and travail, in watchings often, in hunger and thirst, in fastings often, in cold and nakedness. ²⁸ Beside those things that are without, there is that which presseth upon me daily, anxiety for all the churches. ²⁹ Who is weak, and I am not weak? who is made to stumble, and I burn not? ³⁰ If I must needs glory, I will glory of the things which concern my weakness. ³¹ The God and Father of our Lord Jesus, ³² he who is blessed for evermore, knoweth that I lie not. In Damascus the governor under Aretas the king ³³ guarded the city of the Damascenes in order to take me: with a garrison, desirous to apprehend me: ³³ and through a window I was let down in a basket by the wall, and escaped his hands.

I2 ¹ I must needs glory, though it is not expedient; but ² I will come to visions and revelations of the Lord. ² I know a man ³ in Christ, fourteen years ago, (whether in the body, I know not; or whether out of the body, I know not; God knoweth,) such an one caught up even to the third heaven. ³ And I know such a man, (whether in the body, or apart from the body, I know not; God knoweth,) ⁴ how that he was caught up into Paradise, and heard unspeakable words, which it is not lawful for a man to utter. ⁵ On behalf of such an one will I glory: but on mine own behalf I will

not glory, ⁶ save in my weaknesses. ⁶ For if I should desire to glory, I shall not be foolish; for I will speak the truth: but now I forbear, lest any man should account of me above that which he seeth me to be, or that he hear of me. ⁷ And by reason of the exceeding greatness of the revelations—wherefore, that I should not be exalted overmuch, there was given to me ⁸ a thorn in the flesh, the messenger of Satan to buffet me, lest I should be exalted overmuch. ⁹ Concerning this thing I besought the Lord thrice, that it might depart from me. ¹⁰ And he hath said unto me, My grace is sufficient for thee: for ¹¹ my power is made perfect in weakness. Most gladly therefore will I rather glory in my weaknesses, that the power of Christ may rest upon me. ¹² Wherefore I take pleasure in weaknesses, in injuries, in necessities, in persecutions, in distresses, for Christ's sake: for when I am weak, then am I strong.

¹¹ I am become a fool in glorying: ye have compelled me; for I ought to have been commended of you: for in nothing was I behind the very chiefest apostles, though I am nothing. ¹² Truly the signs of an apostle were wrought among you in all patience, by signs and wonders, and mighty words. ¹³ For what is there wherein ye were made inferior to the rest of the churches, except it be that I myself was not a burden to you? forgive me this wrong.

¹⁴ Behold, this is the third time I am ready to come to you; and I will not be a burden to you: for I seek not yours, but you: for the children ought not to lay up for the parents, but the

1 See 1 Cor. 2. 2.
2 Acts 9. 23 & 13. 50 & 14. 3 & 17. 5
3 Theas. 2. 15
4 Cp. Acts 18. 13 & 20. 3. 19 & 21. 27 & 23. 10, 12 & 25. 3.
5 ch. 5. 13
6 11. 16, 17.
7 Cp. ver. 11.
8 Acts 14. 5.
9 Cp. Acts 19. 23 & 27. 42.
10 Acts 21. 31.
11 1 Theas.
12 2 Theas. 3. 8.
13 Cp. ch. 10.
14 1 Cor. 4. 11.
15 Phil. 4. 12.
16 Cp. Num. 33. 35 & Ezek. 23. 24.
17 Cp. Luke 13. 16.
18 See 1 Cor. 5. 5.
19 See 1 Cor. 7. 17.
20 Cp. Matt. 23. 34.
21 See 1 Cor. 13. & 13. 9. 22.
22 1 Theas. 4. 8. 2.
23 ch. 10. 10 & 12. 5. 9.
24 See 1 Cor. 2. 3.
25 1 Theas. 4. 8.
26 Cp. Phil. 4. 13.
27 See Rom. 15. 6.
28 Rom. 9. 5.
29 Cp. Rev. 7. 15 (for mg.).
30 See 1 Cor. 2. 5.
31 2 Cor. 5. 3.
32 Cp. 2 Mac. 5. 8.
33 Acts 9. 24.
34 Cp. ch. 5. 15.
35 See Matt. 5. 11, 12.
36 Cp. ch. 13. 4.
37 Acts 9. 26.
38 Cp. ver. 6.
39 Seech. 11. 5 & 1 Cor. 15. 10.
40 Gal. 1. 12 & 2. 2.
41 Eph. 3. 3.
42 See 1 Cor. 5. 7 & 15. 9.
43 See Rom. 15. 19 & 1 Cor. 9. 1.
44 See ch. 5. 17.
45 g ch. 6. 4.
46 Ach. 11. 11.
47 iver. 4.
48 1 Theas. 4. 17.
49 Rev. 12. 5.
50 1 Cor. 13. 8. 3 & Acts 8. 39.
51 See Ps. 149. 4.
52 1 Cor. 9. 12.
53 See Acts 20. 33.
54 ch. 13. 1.
55 Cp. ch. 1. 15 & 18. 2.
56 Cp. Luke 22. 42.
57 Rev. 2. 7.
58 Cp. Gen. 2. 8 (Gk.).
59 1 Cor. 10. 26, 33.
60 1 Cor. 4. 14, 15.
61 Cp. Prov. 19. 14 & Ezek. 34. 2

R.V. 1 Gr. race. 2 Or, Beside the things which I omit. Or, Beside the things that come out of course. 3 Gr. unto the ages. 4 Some ancient authorities read Now to glory is not expedient, but I will come &c. 5 Or, staks 6 Or, cover me Gr. spread a tabernacle over me. 7 Or, those prevenient apostles 8 Gr. powers. 9 Or, possible.

parents for the children. ¹⁵ And ¹⁶ I will most gladly spend and be ¹⁷ spent for your souls. If ¹⁸ I love you more abundantly, am I loved the less? abundantly I love you, the less I am loved. ¹⁹ But be it so, I did not myself burden you; but, being crafty, I caught you with guile. ²⁰ Did I take advantage of you by any one of them whom I have sent unto you? ²¹ I exhorted Titus, and with him brother with him. Did Titus take any advantage of you? walked we not by the same Spirit? ²² walked we not in the same steps?

²³ Ye think all this time that we are excusing ourselves unto you? we speak before God in Christ: but we do all things, dearly beloved, for your edifying. ²⁴ For I fear, lest by any means, when I come, I should find you not such as I would, and should myself be found of you such as ye would not; lest by any means there should be strife, jealousy, wraths, factions, backbitings, whisperings, swellings, tumults: ²⁵ And lest, when I come again, my God should humble me before you, and I should mourn for many of them that have sinned heretofore, and have not repented of the uncleanness and ²⁶ fornication and lasciviousness which they have committed.

¹ This is the third time I am coming to you. ² At the mouth of two witnesses or three shall every word be established. ³ I have said ⁴ beforehand, and I do say ⁵ beforehand, as if I were present, the second time, so now, being absent, to them that have sinned absent now I write to them which heretofore have sinned, and to all other, that, if I come again, I will not spare: ⁶ seeing that ye seek a proof of Christ ⁷ that speaketh in me, which to

a ch. 10. 4.
b Cp. ch. 1. 6
& Phil. 2. 17
& Col. 1. 24
& 1 Thess. 2. 8
& 2 Tim. 2. 10.
c Cp. Phil. 2. 7, 8
& 1 Pet. 3. 18.
d ch. 8. 11.
e See Rom. 1. 4
& 6. 4.
f ch. 11. 9.
g Cp. ch. 12. 10.
h See Rom. 8. 3.
i Cp. ch. 9. 5.
j ch. 8. 4.
k ch. 8. 18.
l Cp. 1 Cor. 11. 26
& Gal. 6. 4.
m Rom. 8. 10.
n Gal. 4. 19.
o See Rom. 1. 9
& 8. 1.
p See 1 Cor. 14. 26.
q Cp. ch. 2. 1.
r See 1 Cor. 4. 21.
s 1 Cor. 4. 10.
t Cp. ch. 4. 12
& 12. 5, 9, 10.
u Eph. 4. 12
v Thess. 3. 10.
w Cp. ver. 11.
x Cp. ch. 2. 2.
y Tit. 1. 13.
z ch. 10. 8.
aa ch. 18. 2.
ab Cp. Rev. 2. 21.
ac w 1 Cor. 5. 1.
ad See 1 Cor. 6. 18.
ae x Phil. 2. 1 (mg.).
af See Luke 9. 40.
ag See Rom. 12. 16.
ah See Mark 9. 50.
ai See ch. 12. 14.
aj See Rom. 15. 22.
ak d Cited from Deut. 19. 15.
al See Num. 35. 30.
am See Rom. 16. 16.
an f Phil. 4. 22.
ao g ch. 10. 2.
ap h 1 Thess. 3. 4.
aq & mg. for mg. i Rom. 16. 20.
ar 1 Cor. 16. 23, 24.
as f Jude 21.
at h Phil. 2. 1.
au i ch. 12. 21.
av See ver. 11.
aw See 1 Cor. 4. 21.
ax See Matt. 10. 20
& 1 Cor. 6. 4.

you-ward is not weak, but ¹ is powerful in you: ² for though ³ he was crucified through weakness, yet he ⁴ liveth through the power of God. For ⁵ we also are weak ⁶ in him, but ⁷ we shall live with him through the power of God toward you. ⁸ By your own selves, whether ye be in the faith; ⁹ prove your own selves. Or know ye not as to your own selves, how that ¹⁰ Jesus Christ is in you? unless indeed ye be reprobates? ¹¹ But I hope trust that ye shall know that we are not reprobates. ¹² Now ¹³ I pray to God that ye do no evil; not that we may appear approved, but that ye may do that which is honourable, honest, reprobates. ¹⁴ For we can do nothing against the truth, but for the truth. ¹⁵ For we rejoice, when ¹⁶ we are weak, and ye are strong: and this we also pray for, even ¹⁷ your perfecting. ¹⁸ For this cause I write these things while absent, ¹⁹ that I may not when present deal sharply, being present I should use sharpness, according to ²⁰ the authority which the Lord hath given me for building up, and not for destruction.

²¹ Finally, brethren, ²² farewell. ²³ Be perfected; be of good comfort, ²⁴ be of the same mind; ²⁵ live in peace; and the God of love and ²⁶ peace shall be with you. ²⁷ Salute one another with ²⁸ a holy kiss.

²⁹ All the saints salute you.

³⁰ The grace of the Lord Jesus Christ, and ³¹ the love of God, and ³² the communion of the Holy Ghost, be with you all. Amen.

[A.V. only]

¶ The second epistle to the Corinthians was written from Philippi, a city of Macedonia, by Titus and Lucius.

R.V. 1 Gr. spent out. 2 Or, Think ye... you! 3 Or, disorders 4 Or, plainly 5 Or, as if I were present the second time, even though I am now absent 6 Many ancient authorities read with. 7 Gr. and that. 8 Or, require: be perfected

A.V. * Gr. your souls.

+ Or, with him.

THE EPISTLE OF PAUL [A.V. THE APOSTLE]

TO THE

GALATIANS.

¹ PAUL, ^aan apostle (not from apostle, (not of man, neither through by man, but through by Jesus Christ, and God the Father, who raised him from the dead,) ²and all the brethren which are with me, unto the churches of Galatia: ³Grace be to you and peace ^{2m}from God the Father, and from our Lord Jesus Christ, ⁴who gave himself for our sins, that he might deliver us out of this present ²evil world, according to the will of our God and Father: ⁵to whom be the glory for ever and ever. Amen.

⁶I marvel that ye are so quickly removing from him that called you into the grace of Christ unto a different gospel: ⁷which is not another gospel: another gospel: only there are some that trouble you, and would pervert the gospel of Christ.

⁸But though we, or an angel from heaven, should preach unto you any gospel other than that which we have preached unto you, let him be anathema. ⁹As we have said before, so say I now again, If any man preacheth unto you any gospel other than that which ye received, let him be anathema. ¹⁰For am I now persuading men, or God? or am I seeking to please men? for if I yet still pleasing men, I should not be the servant of Christ.

¹¹For I make known to you, brethren, But certify

^a See 2 Cor. 1. 1. ^b ver. 11, 12. ^c See Rom. 2. 16. ^d Acts 9. 6. ^e 20. 34. ^f 22. 10, 15, 21. ^g 26. 16. ^h Cp. 1 Tim. 1. 1. ⁱ Tit. 1. 3. ^j 1 Cor. 11. 23. ^k 15. 3. ^l Cp. Acts 22. 14. ^m See Acts 2. 34. ⁿ Phil. 4. 21. ^o ver. 16. ^p See 1 Cor. 2. 10. ^q 2 Cor. 12. 1. ^r Acts 16. 4. ^s 1 Cor. 16. 1. ^t Cp. Acts 26. 4. ^u Rom. 1. 7. ^v 1 Cor. 1. 3. ^w 2 Cor. 1. 2, 4. ^x 2 Mac. 2. 1. ^y 14. 38. ^z m 1 Tim. 1. 2. ^{aa} See Acts 2. 2. ^{ab} See Matt. 20. 28. ^{ac} Rom. 4. 25. ^{ad} 1 Cor. 15. 3. ^{ae} Cp. Eph. 2. 3. ^{af} 1 John 5. 19. ^{ag} See John 15. 19. ^{ah} Phil. 4. 20. ^{ai} Theas. 1. 3. ^{aj} 3. 11, 13. ^{ak} Phil. 3. 6. ^{al} See Acts 21. 20. ^{am} Cp. Jer. 9. 14. ^{an} 2 Tim. 1. 2. ^{ao} See Matt. 15. 2. ^{ap} Cp. ch. 4. 19. ^{aq} Acts 13. 6. ^{ar} 15. 22. ^{as} Acts 13. 2. ^{at} Rom. 1. 1. ^{au} 1 Cor. 1. 1. ^{av} Jer. 1. 5. ^{aw} Luke 1. 15. ^{ax} wh. 5. 8. ^{ay} 2 ver. 6. ^{az} 2 Cor. 11. 4. ^{ba} Cp. 1 Tim. 1. 3. ^{bb} Cp. Acts 4. 13. ^{bc} 1 Cor. 8. 11. ^{bd} See Acts 9. 15. ^{be} ch. 5. 10. ^{bf} Acts 15. 24. ^{bg} See 2 Cor. 11. 13. ^{bh} 2 Cor. 11. 14. ^{bi} See Rom. 9. 3. ^{bj} Cp. Acts 9. 22, 23. ^{bk} See Math. 12. 45. ^{bl} Acts 12. 17. ^{bm} Cp. Rom. 1. 1.

as touching the gospel which was preached by me, that it is not after man. ¹²For neither did I receive it from man, nor was I taught it, but it came to me through revelation of Jesus Christ. ¹³For ye have heard of my manner of life in time past in the Jews' religion, how that beyond measure I persecuted the church of God, and made havoc of it: ¹⁴and I advanced in the Jews' religion beyond many of mine own age among my countrymen, being my equals in mine own nation, more exceedingly zealous of the traditions of my fathers.

¹⁵But when it was the good pleasure of God, who separated me, even from my mother's womb, and called me through his grace, ¹⁶to reveal his Son in me, that I might preach him among the Gentiles: immediately I conferred not with flesh and blood: ¹⁷neither went I up to Jerusalem to them which were apostles before me; but I went away into Arabia; and again I returned unto Damascus.

¹⁸Then after three years I went up to Jerusalem to visit Cephas, and tarried with him fifteen days. ¹⁹But other of the apostles saw I none, save James the Lord's brother. ²⁰Now touching the things which I write unto you, behold, before God, I lie not. ²¹Then Afterwards I came into the regions of Syria and Cilicia: ²²And

R.V. ¹ Or, a man ² Some ancient authorities read from God our Father, and the Lord Jesus Christ. ³ Or, age. ⁴ Or, unto the ages of the ages. ⁵ Some ancient authorities omit unto you. ⁶ Or, contrary to that ⁷ Or, bondservant. ⁸ Or, in my race. ⁹ Or, becomes acquainted with. ¹⁰ Or, but only ¹¹ Or, equals in years. ¹² Or, returned.

I was still unknown by face unto
 "the churches of Judæa which
 were in Christ: 23 but they only
 heard only, that he which persecuted us
 now preacheth the faith of
 which he once made havock: 24 and
 they glorified God in me.

1 Then after the space of fourteen
 years

2 years after I went up again to
 Jerusalem with Barnabas,

taking Titus also with me. And I
 and took Titus with me also. 2 And I

went up by revelation, and communicated
 before them that gospel which I

preach unto the Gentiles, but
 privately before them who were

of reputation, lest by any means I
 should be running, or had run, in

vain. 3 But neither Titus, who was
 with me, being a Greek, was

compelled to be circumcised: 4 and that because of the false

brethren privily brought in, who
 came in privily to spy out our

liberty which we have in Christ
 Jesus, that they might bring us

into bondage: 5 to whom we
 gave place in the way of subjection,

no, not for an hour; that the
 truth of the gospel might con-

tinue with you. 6 But from those
 who were reputed to be somewhat,

whatsoever they were, it maketh
 no matter to me: 7 God accepteth

not man's person: they, I say, who
 were reputed to be somewhat,

to be somewhat in conference added
 nothing to me: 7 but contrariwise, when

they saw that I had been intrusted with
 the gospel of the uncircumcision, even as Peter

with the gospel of the circumcision
 was unto Peter: 8 (for he that wrought

effectually in Peter to the apostle-
 ship of the circumcision wrought for

me also unto the Gentiles); 9 and
 mighty in me toward the Gentiles: 10

when James, Cephas, and John, who
 seemed to be pillars, perceived the grace

that was given unto me, they gave to
 me and Barnabas the right hands

of fellowship; that we should go unto

a 1 Thes.

2, 14.

b See

Acts 24, 17.

c Cp. Acts

15, 1, 35.

d Job 21, 31.

e Cp. Acts

15, 2 (7).

f Acts 11, 3.

g Acts 10, 28.

h See

Acts 11, 2.

i 1 Tim. 5, 1.

j ver. 6, 2.

k ch. 4, 11.

l Thes. 2, 8.

m Phil. 2, 16.

n Heb. 12, 18.

o Cp. Acts

16, 3.

p See ver. 5.

q Acts 15, 24.

r Cor. 11, 20.

s Cp. 5, 12.

t 1 Tim. 5, 20.

u See ver. 12.

v Cp. 2 Pet.

2, 1.

w Jude 4.

x See

ch. 1, 1.

y ch. 4, 5, 9.

z 24, 25.

a Cor. 11, 20.

b Cp. Rom. 8, 15.

c ver. 17.

d Mac. 1, 34.

e Cp. Eph. 2, 3, 12.

f ver. 14.

g Cp. ch. 4, 16.

h 2, 7.

i Tit. 1, 14.

j 2 John 1, 1.

k ch. 3, 11.

l See Acts 13, 38.

m See

Rom. 9, 30.

n ver. 2, 9.

o Cp. ch. 3, 3.

p Acts 5, 34.

q See 1 Cor. 3, 7.

r Cp. 1 Ead.

4, 30.

s See Deut. 10, 17.

t Cp. 3 Cor.

11, 5.

u 12, 11.

v Rom. 8, 20.

w Cp. Pa. 143, 2.

x 1 Thes.

2, 4.

y 1 Tim. 1, 11.

z See 1 Cor. 9, 17.

a ch. 1, 16.

b See Acts 9, 15.

c ver. 15.

d See

Rom. 1, 5.

e See

Rom. 6, 2.

f 7, 4.

g Luke 20, 38.

h Rom. 6, 11.

i 14, 7, 8.

j 2 Cor. 5, 16.

k Thes. 5, 10.

l Heb. 9, 14.

m 1 Pet. 4, 2.

n Jer. 1, 18.

o Rev. 3, 12.

p Cp. 3 Pet.

3, 15.

q ch. 5, 24.

r 6, 14.

s Rom. 6, 6.

t See

John 17, 23.

the Gentiles, and they unto the
 circumcision: 10 only they would that
 we should remember the poor;

which very thing I was also zealous to do.
 11 But when Cephas came to

Antioch, I resisted him to the
 face, because he stood condemned.

12 For before that certain came
 from James, he did eat with

the Gentiles: but when they
 came, he drew back and separated

himself, fearing them which were
 of the circumcision. 13 And the

rest of the Jews dissembled likewise
 with him; insomuch that even

Barnabas was carried away with
 their dissimulation. 14 But when

I saw that they walked not up-
 rightly according to the truth

of the gospel, I said unto Cephas
 before them all, If thou, being

a Jew, livest after the manner of Gen-
 tiles, and not as do the Jews,

how compellest thou the Gentiles
 to live as do the Jews? 15 We

being Jews by nature, and
 not sinners of the Gentiles,

yet knowing that a man is not
 justified by the works of the

law, save through the faith of Jesus
 Christ, even we have believed

on Christ Jesus, that we might be
 justified by the faith of Christ, and

not by the works of the law:
 because by the works of the law

shall no flesh be justified. 17 But
 if, while we sought to be justified

in Christ, we ourselves also were
 found sinners, is therefore Christ

a minister of sin? God forbid.
 18 For if I build up again those

things which I destroyed, I prove
 myself a transgressor. 19 For I

through the law died unto the
 law, that I might live unto God.

20 I have been crucified with Christ:
 yet nevertheless I live; and yet not longer I,

but Christ liveth in me: and

R.V. 1 Or, in the course of
 2 Or, but only

3 Or, are
 7 Or, law

8 Or, but it was because of
 9 Or, and it is no longer I that live, but Christ dec.
 A.V. 10 Or, severally.

11 Or, what they once were

12 Or, works

that ^{the} *life* which I now live in the flesh I live ^{in faith, the faith which is in} the Son of God, ^{who loved me, and gave himself up for me.} ¹ I do not ^{make void} the grace of God: for ^{if righteousness is} ^{come} through ^{the} law, ^{then} Christ ^{is dead in vain.}

¹ O foolish Galatians, who ^{did bewitch} ^{hath} bewitched you, that ye should not obey the truth, ^{before} whose eyes Jesus Christ ^{was openly} ^{set} forth crucified ^{among you} ² This only would I learn ^{from} of you, ^{Received} ye the Spirit by ^{the} works of the law, or by ^{the} hearing of faith? ³ Are ye so foolish? ^{having} begun in the Spirit, ^{are ye now} ^{perfected in} the flesh? ⁴ ^{Did ye} ^{suffer} ^{Have} ye suffered ^{so} many things in vain? ^{if it be} ^{indeed} ^{yet} in vain. ⁵ He therefore ^{hat} ^{supplieth} ^{ministereth} to you the Spirit, ^{and} ^{worketh} ^{miracles} among you, ^{doeth he it} ^{by} the works of the law, or by ^{the} hearing of faith? ⁶ Even as ^{Abraham} ^{be-} ^{lieved} God, and it was ^{reckoned unto} ^{him} for righteousness. ⁷ Know

therefore that ^{they} which are ^{of} faith, the same are ^{the} ^{sons} of Abraham. ⁸ And the scrip- ture, foreseeing that ^{God} would ^{stify} the ^{heathen} through ^{faith}, ^{eached} the gospel beforehand ^{unto} Abraham, ^{saying}, ^{In} thee shall ^{the} nations be blessed. ⁹ So ^{en} they which be of faith are ^{passed} with ^{the} faithful Abraham. For as many as are of ^{the} works of the law are ^{under} the curse: for it is written, ^{Cursed} every one ^{which} ^{that} ^{continuet} not ^{all} things ^{that} are written in ^{the} book of the law, ^{to do} them. ^{low} ^{but} that ^{no} man is justified ^{by} the law in the sight of God, ¹⁰

¹¹ ¹² ¹³ ¹⁴ ¹⁵ ¹⁶ ¹⁷ ¹⁸ ¹⁹ ²⁰ ²¹ ²² ²³ ²⁴ ²⁵ ²⁶ ²⁷ ²⁸ ²⁹ ³⁰ ³¹ ³² ³³ ³⁴ ³⁵ ³⁶ ³⁷ ³⁸ ³⁹ ⁴⁰ ⁴¹ ⁴² ⁴³ ⁴⁴ ⁴⁵ ⁴⁶ ⁴⁷ ⁴⁸ ⁴⁹ ⁵⁰ ⁵¹ ⁵² ⁵³ ⁵⁴ ⁵⁵ ⁵⁶ ⁵⁷ ⁵⁸ ⁵⁹ ⁶⁰ ⁶¹ ⁶² ⁶³ ⁶⁴ ⁶⁵ ⁶⁶ ⁶⁷ ⁶⁸ ⁶⁹ ⁷⁰ ⁷¹ ⁷² ⁷³ ⁷⁴ ⁷⁵ ⁷⁶ ⁷⁷ ⁷⁸ ⁷⁹ ⁸⁰ ⁸¹ ⁸² ⁸³ ⁸⁴ ⁸⁵ ⁸⁶ ⁸⁷ ⁸⁸ ⁸⁹ ⁹⁰ ⁹¹ ⁹² ⁹³ ⁹⁴ ⁹⁵ ⁹⁶ ⁹⁷ ⁹⁸ ⁹⁹ ¹⁰⁰

a Rom. 1. 17.
b Heb. 10. 38.
c Cited from
1. 2. 4.
d See
Rom. 8. 37.
e Cited from
1. 18. 5.
f See Rom.
10. 4.
g See
ch. 1. 4.
h ch. 4. 5.
i Cp. Rev. 22. 3.
j See 2. 1.
k Cp. ch. 3.
l 21.
m Heb. 7. 11.
n Cp. ch.
o 4.
p A Cited from
Deut. 21. 23.
q See
Acts 5. 30.
r Rom. 4. 9.
s Cp. ver. 28.
t Cp. Wisd.
4. 12.
u Cp. Num.
21. 9.
v ver. 2.
w Acts 2. 38.
x 1. 32. 15.
y 4. 4.
z Joel 2. 28.
aa John 7. 39.
ab Eph. 1. 13.
ac Cp. 1. Cor.
15. 2.
ad See
Rom. 3. 5.
ae q ver. 14.
af Eph. 1. 13.
ag Heb. 8. 4.
ah See Acts 15. 8.
ai r Cp. Heb.
9. 17.
aj Rom. 10.
ak 17.
al Phil. 1. 6.
am Cp. ch. 4. 9.
an Rom. 4.
ao 15. 16.
ap See Luke 1. 15.
aq Acts 13. 32.
ar 1. Cor. 15. 2.
as Cp. Heb.
10. 35.
at 2. John 8.
au Acts 3. 25.
av Cited from
Gen. 13. 15.
aw 17. 7, 8.
ax 22. 18. at.
ay Cp. 1. Cor.
12. 10.
az s ver. 2.
ba Ex. 12. 40.
bb 41.
bc Cp. Gen. 15. 13.
bd Acts 7. 8.
be b Cited from
Gen. 15. 6.
bf Cp. 1. Mac. 2.
bg 22. 3. 28.
bh 9. 21, 22.
bi See Rom. 4. 1.
bj c Rom. 4. 14.
bk d ver. 9.
bl Rom. 3. 28.
bm (mg.).
bn e See
Luke 19. 9.
bo f Cp. Heb.
6. 13, 14.
bp g See
Rom. 3. 30.
bq h Cp. Rom.
4. 15.
br i ver. 18.
bs j Cited from
Gen. 12. 3.
bt which see.
bu k Acts 7. 63.
bv Heb. 2. 2.
bw l Ex. 20. 19.
bx 21. 22. Deut.
3. 5. 22. 27.
by m Acts 7. 38.
bz n Cp. ch. 5. 4.
ca See Rom. 4. 15.
cb o Rom. 3. 30.
cc p Cited from
r See ch. 2. 21.

is ^{it is} evident: for, ^{The} ^{righteous} ^{just} shall live by ^{faith}; ¹² ^{And} ^{the} ^{law} is not of ^{faith}; ^{but}, ^{The} ^{man} ^{that} ^{doeth} them shall live in them. ¹³ Christ ^{hath} ^{redeemed} us from the curse of the law, ^{having become} ^{being made} a curse for us: for it is written, ^A Cursed is every one that hang- eth ^{on a tree}: ¹⁴ ^{that} ^{upon} the Gentiles might come the blessing of Abraham in ^{Abraham} might come on the Gentiles through Christ Jesus; that ^{we} might receive ^{the} promise of the Spirit through faith.

¹⁵ Brethren, ^I speak after the manner of men: ^{Though} it be but a man's ^{covenant}, yet when it hath been confirmed, ^{no} ^{one} ^{man} maketh it void, or addeth thereto.

¹⁶ Now ^{to} Abraham ^{were} ^{the} promises spoken, and to his seed. ^{He} saith ^{were} ^{the} promises made. ^{And} to thy seed, which is Christ. ¹⁷ Now ^{this} I say, ^{that} the covenant, ^{that} was confirmed before of God in Christ, ^{the} law, which came ^{four} hundred and thirty years after, ^{doth not} ^{cannot} ^{disannul}, ^{so} ^{as} ^{to} ^{make} the promise of none effect. ¹⁸ For if the inheritance

is ^{of} the law, it is no more of promise: but ^{God} ^{hath} ^{granted} ^{gave} it to Abraham by promise.

¹⁹ ^{What} ^{is} ^{Wherefore} ^{then} ^{saith} ^{the} ^{law}? ^A It was added because of trans- gressions, ^{till} the seed should come to whom the promise hath been made; ^{and} ^{it was} ^{or-} ^{dered} ^{through} ^{by} ^{angels} ⁱⁿ ^{the} ^{hand} ^{of} ^a ^{mediator}. ²⁰ Now ^a mediator is not ^a mediator of one; ^{but} ^{God} is one. ²¹ Is the law then against the pro- mises of God? ^{God} forbid: for ^{if} there had been a law given which could ^{make} ^{alive}, ^{have} ^{given} ^{life}, ^{verily} ^{righteousness} ^{would} ^{have} ^{been} ^{of} ^{the} ^{law}. ²² ^{Howbeit} ^{But} ^{the} ^{scripture}

²³ ²⁴ ²⁵ ²⁶ ²⁷ ²⁸ ²⁹ ³⁰ ³¹ ³² ³³ ³⁴ ³⁵ ³⁶ ³⁷ ³⁸ ³⁹ ⁴⁰ ⁴¹ ⁴² ⁴³ ⁴⁴ ⁴⁵ ⁴⁶ ⁴⁷ ⁴⁸ ⁴⁹ ⁵⁰ ⁵¹ ⁵² ⁵³ ⁵⁴ ⁵⁵ ⁵⁶ ⁵⁷ ⁵⁸ ⁵⁹ ⁶⁰ ⁶¹ ⁶² ⁶³ ⁶⁴ ⁶⁵ ⁶⁶ ⁶⁷ ⁶⁸ ⁶⁹ ⁷⁰ ⁷¹ ⁷² ⁷³ ⁷⁴ ⁷⁵ ⁷⁶ ⁷⁷ ⁷⁸ ⁷⁹ ⁸⁰ ⁸¹ ⁸² ⁸³ ⁸⁴ ⁸⁵ ⁸⁶ ⁸⁷ ⁸⁸ ⁸⁹ ⁹⁰ ⁹¹ ⁹² ⁹³ ⁹⁴ ⁹⁵ ⁹⁶ ⁹⁷ ⁹⁸ ⁹⁹ ¹⁰⁰

v. 1 Or, law 2 Or, works of law 3 Or, message 4 Or, do ye now make an end in the flesh? 5 Or, powers.
12 Or, I's perceptive 13 Gr. just/flesh 14 Or, nations. 15 Gr. in. 16 Or, testament
A.V. 17 Or, so great. 18 Or, tempted. 19 Or, testament.

^ahath shut up all things under sin, that ^bthe promise by faith in Jesus Christ might be given ^cto them that believe.

²³ But before ^dfaith came, we were kept ^ein ward under the law, ^fshut up unto the faith which should afterwards be revealed.

²⁴ So that ^gthe law hath been ^hour ⁱtutor ^jto bring us unto Christ, ^kthat we might be justified by faith. ²⁵ But ^lnow after that faith is come, we are no longer under

a ^mtutor. ²⁶ For ⁿye are all sons of God, through faith, the children of God by faith in Christ Jesus. ²⁷ For as many of you as ^ohave been baptized ^p'into Christ did have ^q'put on Christ. ²⁸ There can be ^rneither Jew nor Greek, there is ^sneither bond nor free, ^tthere can be no male and female: for ^uye all are ^vone man in Christ Jesus. ²⁹ And ^wif ye are ^xChrist's, then are ye Abraham's seed, and ^y'heirs according to the promise.

¹ But I say that so long as the heir is a child, he differeth nothing from a ^zbondservant, though he is ^{aa}lord of all; ² but is under guardians and stewards until the term appointed of the father. ³ Even we also, when we were children, ^{ab}we were held in bondage under ^{ac}the ^{ad}rudiments ^{ae}elements of the world: ⁴ but ^{af}when the fulness of the time came, God sent forth his Son, ^{ag}born ^{ah}of a woman, ^{ai}born ^{aj}under the law, ^{ak}that he might ^{al}redeem them which ^{am}were under the law, that we might receive ^{an}the adoption of sons. ⁵ And because ye are sons, God ^{ao}hath sent forth ^{ap}the Spirit of his Son into ^{aq}our hearts, crying, Abba, Father. ⁷ So that thou art no ^{ar}longer a bondservant, but a son; and if a son, then ^{as}'an heir through God.

^o Rom. 8. 10. ² Cor. 13. 5, ^{al} ^p See ch. 3. 12. ^q See ch. 3. 28. ^r Gen. 16. 5. ^s See ch. 3. 12. ^t Gen. 21. 2.

⁴ is a child, he differeth nothing from a ^zbondservant, though he is ^{aa}lord of all; ² but is under guardians and stewards until the term appointed of the father. ³ Even we also, when we were children, ^{ab}we were held in bondage under ^{ac}the ^{ad}rudiments ^{ae}elements of the world: ⁴ but ^{af}when the fulness of the time came, God sent forth his Son, ^{ag}born ^{ah}of a woman, ^{ai}born ^{aj}under the law, ^{ak}that he might ^{al}redeem them which ^{am}were under the law, that we might receive ^{an}the adoption of sons. ⁵ And because ye are sons, God ^{ao}hath sent forth ^{ap}the Spirit of his Son into ^{aq}our hearts, crying, Abba, Father. ⁷ So that thou art no ^{ar}longer a bondservant, but a son; and if a son, then ^{as}'an heir through God.

^o Rom. 8. 10. ² Cor. 13. 5, ^{al} ^p See ch. 3. 12. ^q See ch. 3. 28. ^r Gen. 16. 5. ^s See ch. 3. 12. ^t Gen. 21. 2.

R.V. ¹ Or, the faith ² Or, elements ³ Gr. former. ⁴ Gr. apert out. ⁵ Or, of yours ⁶ Or, deal truly with you
A.V. ¹ Or, rudiments. ² Or, back. ³ Or, What was then. ⁴ Or, as. ⁵ Or, I am perplexed for you.

^a Rom. 11. 32. ^b See Rom. 8. 2. ^c 1 Cor. 1. 31. ^d 1 Thess. 4. 5. ^e 2 Thess. 1. 8. ^f 1 John 4. 8. ^g Rom. 4. 16. ^h d Cp. Eph. 2. 11, 12. ⁱ 1 Thess. 1. 9. ^j See Acts 10. 43. ^k 2 Chr. 13. 9. ^l Isai. 57. 18. ^m Jer. 2. 11 & 5. 7 & 16. 23. ⁿ Cp. 1 Cor. 8. 4. ^o See 1 Cor. 3. 3. ^p A Cp. ch. 3. 3. ^q Rom. 8. 3. ^r Heb. 7. 18. ^s J Cp. 1 Pet. 1. 5. ^t & Cp. Matt. 5. 17 & Rom. 10. 4 & Col. 2. 17 & Heb. 9. 9. ^u 1 Rom. 14. 5. ^v Col. 2. 16. ^w m 1 Cor. 4. 15 (Gk.). ^x a ver. 11. ^y See ch. 2. 16. ^z o ch. 2. 2 & 5. 2, 4. ^{aa} 1 Thess. 3. 5. ^{ab} p ch. 4. 5. ^{ac} Cp. John 1. 12. ^{ad} See Rom. 8. 14-16. ^{ae} Cp. 2 Cor. 6. 13. ^{af} r Cp. 2 Cor. 2. 5. ^{ag} s Rom. 6. 3. ^{ah} See Acts 3. 16. ^{ai} u See 1 Cor. 2. 2. ^{aj} v See Rom. 12. 14. ^{ak} w Cp. ver. 14 & ch. 5. 6 & 8. ^{al} 15. See Rom. 3. 30 & 1 Cor. 12. 13. ^{am} x Cp. ch. 1. 4. ^{an} y 1 Cor. 12. 11. ^{ao} z Cp. John 10. 16 & 17. 11. ^{ap} & 1 Cor. 10. 17. ^{aq} & Eph. 2. 14-16 & 4. 4, 6. ^{ar} & 1 Sam. 29. 9. ^{as} Zech. 12. 8. ^{at} al. Cp. Mal. 2. 7 (Gk.). ^{au} & 3 Cor. 5. 20. ^{av} & 1 See Rom. 9. 7. ^{aw} & 1 Cor. 3. 23. ^{ax} & See Matt. 10. 40. ^{ay} & ch. 4. 3, 7. ^{az} Rom. 8. 17. ^{ba} Eph. 3. 6. ^{bb} Cp. ch. 4. 28. ^{bc} & 2 Tim. 1. 1 & Tit. 1. 2. ^{bd} & Heb. 9. 15. ^{be} & See ch. 2. 5. ^{bf} f See ch. 2. 4. ^{bg} o Col. 2. 8, 20 & mg. for mg. ^{bh} A Cp. ver. 13. ^{bi} & 1 Tim. 2. 4. ^{bj} See Mark 1. 15. ^{bk} j Cp. 1 Cor. 4. 15. ^{bl} & Philem. 10. ^{bm} & Cp. James 1. 16. ^{bn} i Phil. 2. 7. ^{bo} See John 1. 14. ^{bp} m Cp. 1 Tim. 2. 13. ^{bq} See Gen. 8. 15. ^{br} u Cp. Luke 2. 21, 22, 27. ^{bs} q ch. 3. 26. ^{bt} See Rom. 8. 15. ^{bu} r ver. 29. ^{bv} Cp. Rom. 9. 7.

⁸ Howbeit at that time, ^anot knowing then, when ye knew not God, ye ^bwere in bondage to them which by nature ^care no gods: ^dBut now after that ye have come to know God, or rather ^eto be known of God, ^fhow turn ye back ^gagain to ^hthe weak and beggarly ⁱrudiments, elements, whereunto ye desire ^jto be in bondage again? ^kYe observe days, and months, and seasons, and years, ^lI am afraid of you, ^mlest by any means I have bestowed ⁿlabour upon you labour in vain.

¹² I beseech you, brethren, be as I am, for I am as ye are. ¹³ But ye know that I am no wrong: ¹⁴ because of an infirmity of the flesh I preached the gospel unto you ¹⁵ the first time: ¹⁶ and that which was a temptation to you in my flesh ye despised not, nor ¹⁷rejected; but ye received me ¹⁸as an angel of God, ¹⁹even ²⁰as Christ Jesus.

¹⁵ Where then is that gratulation of yourselves? ¹⁶ Is then the blessedness ye spake of? for I bear you record, that, if ¹⁷it had been possible, ye would have plucked out your ¹⁸own eyes, and have given them to me. ¹⁹ Am then am I become your enemy, because ²⁰'I tell you the truth?

¹⁷ They zealously ¹⁸seek you in no good way: nay, they desire to shut you out, that ¹⁹ye might affect them. ²⁰ But it is good to be zealously ²¹sought in a good matter at all times, and ²²not only when I am present with you. ²³ My little children, ²⁴of whom I am again in travail until Christ ²⁵'be formed in you, ²⁶yea, I desire to be present with you now, and to change my voice; for ²⁷'I am perplexed about you.

²¹ Tell me, ye that desire to be under the law, do ye not hear the law? ²² For it is written, that Abraham had two sons, the ²³'one by the handmaid, and ²⁴'one by the freewoman. ²⁵ Howbeit ²⁶'the

^o Rom. 8. 10. ² Cor. 13. 5, ^{al} ^p See ch. 3. 12. ^q See ch. 3. 28. ^r Gen. 16. 5. ^s See ch. 3. 12. ^t Gen. 21. 2.

⁸ Howbeit at that time, ^anot knowing then, when ye knew not God, ye ^bwere in bondage to them which by nature ^care no gods: ^dBut now after that ye have come to know God, or rather ^eto be known of God, ^fhow turn ye back ^gagain to ^hthe weak and beggarly ⁱrudiments, elements, whereunto ye desire ^jto be in bondage again? ^kYe observe days, and months, and seasons, and years, ^lI am afraid of you, ^mlest by any means I have bestowed ⁿlabour upon you labour in vain.

¹² I beseech you, brethren, be as I am, for I am as ye are. ¹³ But ye know that I am no wrong: ¹⁴ because of an infirmity of the flesh I preached the gospel unto you ¹⁵ the first time: ¹⁶ and that which was a temptation to you in my flesh ye despised not, nor ¹⁷rejected; but ye received me ¹⁸as an angel of God, ¹⁹even ²⁰as Christ Jesus.

¹⁵ Where then is that gratulation of yourselves? ¹⁶ Is then the blessedness ye spake of? for I bear you record, that, if ¹⁷it had been possible, ye would have plucked out your ¹⁸own eyes, and have given them to me. ¹⁹ Am then am I become your enemy, because ²⁰'I tell you the truth?

¹⁷ They zealously ¹⁸seek you in no good way: nay, they desire to shut you out, that ¹⁹ye might affect them. ²⁰ But it is good to be zealously ²¹sought in a good matter at all times, and ²²not only when I am present with you. ²³ My little children, ²⁴of whom I am again in travail until Christ ²⁵'be formed in you, ²⁶yea, I desire to be present with you now, and to change my voice; for ²⁷'I am perplexed about you.

²¹ Tell me, ye that desire to be under the law, do ye not hear the law? ²² For it is written, that Abraham had two sons, the ²³'one by the handmaid, and ²⁴'one by the freewoman. ²⁵ Howbeit ²⁶'the

^o Rom. 8. 10. ² Cor. 13. 5, ^{al} ^p See ch. 3. 12. ^q See ch. 3. 28. ^r Gen. 16. 5. ^s See ch. 3. 12. ^t Gen. 21. 2.

son by the handmaid is born after
was of bondwoman was the son by the
the flesh; but the son by the
freewoman is born through promise.

24 Which things are an allegory: for these women are the two

covenants; the one from the
mount Sinai, the bearing children unto
bondage, which is Hagar. 25 Now

this Hagar is mount Sinai in
Arabia, and answereth to the
Jerusalem that now is, for she
is in bondage with her children.

26 But the Jerusalem that is
above is free, which is our
mother. 27 For it is written,

Rejoice, thou barren that
bearest not;

Break forth and cry, thou
that travailest not:

For more are the children of the desolate
than of her which hath an
husband.

28 Now we, brethren, as Isaac
was, are the children of promise.
29 But as then he that
was born after the flesh persecuted him that was born after
the Spirit, even so it is now.

30 Howbeit nevertheless what saith the scrip-
ture? Cast out the handmaid and
her son: for the son of the
handmaid shall not inherit with the
son of the freewoman. 31 Wherefore,
So then,

brethren, we are not children of
a handmaid, but of the freewoman.

5 With freedom did Christ set us free:
Stand fast therefore in the liberty where-
with Christ hath made us free, and be
not entangled again with the
yoke of bondage.

2 Behold, I Paul say unto you,
that, if ye receive circumcision, Christ
shall profit you nothing. 3 Yes, for
I testify again to every man
that receiveth circumcision, that he is
a debtor to do the whole law.

4 Ye are severed from Christ, ye who
Christ is become of no effect unto you,
would be justified by the
whosoever of you are justified by the
law. 5 Rom. 7. 6 (Gk.).

a Cp. Heb.
12. 16
& 2 Pet. 3. 17.
b Ver. 28.
Gen. 17. 16-19
& 18. 10, 14
& 21. 1, 2.
Heb. 11. 11.
c See

Rom. 8. 23, 25.
d ch. 5. 15.
1 Cor. 7. 19.
Col. 3. 11.
See ch. 3. 28.
e See

Rom. 9. 4.
f Deut. 33. 2.
g Cp. Eph.
a. 23 & 1 Thes.
1. 3 & James
2. 18, 20, 22.
A See

1 Cor. 9. 24.
h See
ch. 2. 5.
i ch. 1. 6.
j 1 Cor. 5. 4
k 1 Cor. 15.
23
& Heb. 12. 15.
l Cp. Heb.
12. 22.

& Rev. 3. 12
& 21. 2, 10.
m See
2 Cor. 2. 3.
n Cp. Phil.
a. 15.
o Cited from
Isai. 54. 1.

p ch. 1. 7.
q ch. 12.
r ch. 4. 29
& 6. 12.
s 1 Cor. 1. 23.
See 1 Pet. 2. 3.
t Cp. ver. 13.
See ch. 2. 4.
u See ver. 23.

v Rom. 9. 8.
See ch. 3. 23.
w See
ver. 1 (mg.).
x 1 Pet. 2.
16. Jude 4.
y Cp. 1 Cor. 8. 9
& 2 Pet. 2. 19.
z Gen. 21. 3.
aa 1 Cor. 9.

19.
b See
ch. 5. 11.
c Cp. Matt.
7. 12 & 22. 40.
d Cited from
Lev. 19. 18.
e Cp. ver. 22
& ch. 6. 2.
See Matt. 19.
19.

f John 13. 34.
g Cited from
Gen. 21. 10.
h Cp. John 8. 35.
i Cp. Phil.
a. 2.
j Cp. 1 Pet.
3. 5.

k ver. 24, 25.
Rom. 8. 4.
See Rom. 13.
14.
l ch. 2. 4
& 5. 13. See
James 1. 25.
A See

John 8. 32.
B See
1 Cor. 16. 13.
j Eph. 2. 3.
k Acts 15. 10.
l Rom. 7. 23
& 8. 5-7.
m See

ch. 2. 4.
n ver. 8, 11.
Acts 15. 1, &c.
1 Cor. 7. 12.
o See
ch. 4. 11.
p See Rom. 7. 4.

q 2. 21 & 3. 10 & Rom. 9. 31, 32.

law; ye are fallen away from
grace. 5 For we through the
Spirit wait for the hope of
righteousness by righteousness.

6 For in Christ Jesus
neither circumcision availeth
anything, nor uncircumcision; but
any thing, working through
faith which worketh by
love. 7 Ye
were running well; who did hinder
you that ye should not obey the
truth? 8 This persuasion came
cometh
not of him that calleth you.

9 A little leaven leaveneth the
whole lump. 10 I have con-
fidence to you-ward in the Lord,
that ye will be none otherwise
minded: but he that troubleth
you shall bear his judgement, who-
soever he be. 11 And I, brethren,

if I still yet preach circumcision, why
am I still persecuted? then hath
the stumblingblock of the cross been done away.
12 I would that they which unsettle you
would even cut themselves off.
off which trouble you.

13 For ye, brethren, were
called
for freedom: only use not your freedom
unto liberty; for an occasion to the flesh, but
through love be servants one to
another.

14 For the whole law is fulfilled in
one word, even in this; Thou
shalt love thy neighbour as
thyself. 15 But if ye bite and
devour one another, take heed
that ye be not consumed one of
another.

16 But I say, Walk by the
Spirit, and ye shall not fulfil
the lust of the flesh. 17 For
the flesh lusteth against the
Spirit, and the Spirit against
the flesh; for these are contrary
the one to the other: so that ye
may not do the things that ye
would. 18 But if ye are led by
the Spirit, ye are not under the
law. 19 Now the works of the
flesh are manifest, which are

these; Adultery, fornication, unclean-
ness, covetousness, wrath, strife,
murders, drunkenness, and the like: of
the which I tell you, that they which
do these things shall not inherit the
kingdom of God. 20 But ye are not
under the law, but under grace.

21 Therefore shall ye not be
servants of sin, but of righteousness,
which shall bring forth unto you
holiness, and peace, and good-will
towards men. 22 But the fruit of the
Spirit is love, joy, peace, gentleness,
goodness, faith, meekness, temperance:
against such there is no law.

23 And ye are bound to love one
another, as ye love your own selves:
for he that loveth himself, loveth
his neighbour. 24 And ye shall love
the Lord your God with all your heart,
with all your soul, with all your
strength, and with all your mind;

and ye shall love your neighbour
as yourself. 25 These things shall
pass over you, that ye may keep the
commandments, that ye may abide in
the love, that ye may have perfect
peace, and good-will towards men.

26 And ye shall love one another,
as ye have loved the Father, who
has loved you, and himself, and
has given himself up for you, that
he might cleanse himself from
all unrighteousness, and might
purify to himself a peculiar people,
zealous of good works. 27 And ye
shall love one another, as ye have
loved the Father, who has loved you,
and himself, and has given himself
up for you, that he might cleanse
himself from all unrighteousness,
and might purify to himself a
peculiar people, zealous of good
works. 28 And ye shall love one
another, as ye have loved the Father,
who has loved you, and himself, and
has given himself up for you, that
he might cleanse himself from all
unrighteousness, and might purify
to himself a peculiar people, zealous
of good works.

29 And ye shall love one another,
as ye have loved the Father, who
has loved you, and himself, and
has given himself up for you, that
he might cleanse himself from all
unrighteousness, and might purify
to himself a peculiar people, zealous
of good works.

R.V. 1 Many ancient authorities read For Sinai is a mountain in Arabia. 2 Many ancient authorities read ye.
3 Or, For freedom 4 Or, brought to nought. 5 Or, wrought 6 Or, mutilate themselves
A.V. 7 Or, testaments. 8 Or, Sinai. 9 Or, is in the same rank with. 10 Or, who did drive you back! 11 Or, fail not.

ness, lasciviousness, ²⁰ idolatry, sorcery, enmities, strife, jealousies, wraths, witchcraft, hatred, variance, emulations, wrath, factions, divisions, ²¹ heresies, envyings, murders, drunkenness, revelings, and such like: of the which I ²forewarn you, even as I did ¹tell you before. ³forewarn you, that ⁴they which practise such things shall not inherit the kingdom of God. ²² But ⁵the fruit of the Spirit is ⁶love, joy, peace, longsuffering, ⁷kindness, goodness, faithfulness, gentleness, ⁸temperance: ⁹against such there is no law. ²⁴ And they that are of Christ Jesus ¹⁰have crucified the flesh with the ¹¹passions and the lusts thereof. ²⁵ If we live in the Spirit, ¹²by the Spirit let us also walk. ²⁶ Let us not be desirous of vain glory, provoking one another, envying one another.

6 ¹ Brethren, ²even if a man be overtaken in any trespass, ³ye which are spiritual, restore such an one in the spirit of meekness; ⁴considering thyself, lest thou also be tempted. ²⁴ Bear ye one another's burdens, and ⁵so fulfil the law of Christ. ³ For if a man thinketh himself to be something, ⁷when he is nothing, he deceiveth himself. ⁴ But let each man ⁸prove his own work, and then shall he have his glorying in regard of himself alone, and not of his neighbour. ⁵ For ⁹each man shall bear his own burden.

⁶ But ¹⁰let him that is taught in the word communicate unto him that teacheth in all good things. ⁷ Be not deceived; ¹¹God is not mocked: for ¹²whatsoever a man soweth, that shall he also reap.

m. ch. 8, 7, 9, 20. Rom. 2, 20 & 4, 12 & 9, 6-8. Phil. 3, 2 & 18, 2 & 19, 30 & 20, 4. p. Cp. Rom. 15, 27 & 1 Cor. 9, 11. & 18, 23. James 1, 16. & Job 18, 9 (mg.). & See 2 Cor. 8, 6.

a Cp. Hos. 8, 7. See Job 4, 8. & See Rom. 8, 21. c 1 Cor. 11, 19. d See James 3, 18. e 2 Thess. 3, 13. Cp. 1 Cor. 15, 58. f Cp. Col. 2, 4. See 1 Cor. 6, 9. g Heb. 12, 3. h Cp. Heb. 10, 34. See Matt. 10, 22. i & Prov. 3, 27. John 9, 4 & 12, 35. j Eph. 4, 28. k Tim. 6, 18. l Cp. 1 Thess. 5, 16. m Cp. Rom. 7, 4 & 8, 5. n Eph. 5, 9. o See Rom. 5, 1-5 & Col. 3, 12-17. p Cp. Eph. 2, 19. q Tim. 5, 8. r Heb. 3, 6. s 2 Cor. 6, 4. t Eph. 4, 2. u Acts 24, 23. v Pet. 1, 6 (& for mg.). w 1 Tim. 1, 9. x See 1 Cor. 16, 21. y See 2 Cor. 11, 13. z Cp. ver. 14. See Rom. 6, 6. a Rom. 7, 5. b ch. 2, 3. c ch. 5, 11. d Cp. ver. 14. e Phil. 2, 3. f 141, 5. g 2 Cor. 2, 7. h Heb. 12, 13. i James 5, 12. j Cp. Rom. 15, 1 & 1 Cor. 10, 15. See 1 Cor. 2, 16. k 1 Cor. 2, 2. l Cp. Phil. 3, 2. m 7, 9. n 1 Cor. 4, 21. o Cp. 2 Tim. 2, 25. p See Rom. 6, 6. q Rom. 15, 1. r Thess. 5, 14. s Cp. ch. 5, 14. t 1 John 4, 18. See John 18, 34. u Cp. ch. 2, 6. See 1 Cor. 8, 7, 18. v Cp. Rom. 2, 28. See ch. 5, 6. w Cp. John 3, 6, 7. See Rom. 6, 4. x 2 Cor. 12, 11. y Ps. 125, 5 & 128, 6. z 1 Cp. 1 Cor. 11, 28. a 2 Cor. 13, 5. b Cp. Rom. 14, 12. c Philom. 26. See Rom. 16, 20. d 2 Tim. 4, 22. e 1 Cor. 6, 9.

⁸ For ⁹he that soweth unto his own flesh ¹⁰shall of the flesh reap corruption; but ¹¹he that soweth unto the Spirit shall of the Spirit reap ¹²eternal life. ⁹ And ¹⁰let us not be weary in well-doing: for in due season we shall reap, ¹¹if we faint not. ¹⁰ So then, ¹¹as we have opportunity, let us ¹²work that which is good toward all men, and especially toward them who are of the household of the faith.

¹¹ See with Ye see how large letters I ¹²have written unto you ¹³with mine own hand. ¹² As many as desire to make a fair show in the flesh, ¹⁴they compel you to be circumcised; only ¹⁵lest they should be persecuted for the cross of Christ. ¹³ For ¹⁴not even they who receive circumcision do themselves keep ¹⁵the law; but ¹⁶they desire to have you circumcised, that they may glory in your flesh. ¹⁴ But ¹⁵God forbid that I should glory, ¹⁶save in the cross of our Lord Jesus Christ, through ¹⁷which the world ¹⁸hath been crucified unto me, and I unto the world. ¹⁵ For ¹⁶in Christ Jesus ¹⁷neither ¹⁸is circumcision anything, nor uncircumcision, but ¹⁹a new creature. ¹⁶ And as many as shall walk by this rule, ¹⁷peace be upon them, and mercy, and upon ¹⁸the Israel of God.

¹⁷ From henceforth let no man trouble me: for ¹⁸I bear in my body the marks of the Lord Jesus.

¹⁸ Brethren, the grace of our Lord Jesus Christ be ¹⁹with your spirit, brethren. Amen.

[A. V. only]

¹⁹ Unto the Galatians written from Rome.

o Cp. Rom. 14, 12. p Cp. Rom. 14, 12. q Philom. 26. See Rom. 16, 20. r 2 Tim. 4, 22. s 1 Cor. 6, 9.

R.V. 1 Or, parties
7 Or, by reason of

2 Or, tell you plainly
8 Some ancient authorities read he been circumcised.

A.V. * Or, passions.

3 Or, self-control
4 Or, although

6 Gr. the other.
7 Or, a law
8 Or, whereby.

9 Or, lead
10 Or, whom

11 Or, write
12 Or, crucifixion

THE EPISTLE OF PAUL THE APOSTLE TO THE EPHESIANS.

¹ PAUL, "an apostle of Christ Jesus through the will of Jesus Christ by God, to the saints which are Ephesus, and to the faithful Christ Jesus: ² Grace be to and peace, from God our Father, and from the Lord Jesus Christ. ³ Blessed be the God and Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, who hath blessed us with every kind of ritual blessings in the heavenly places in Christ: ⁴ According as he hath chosen us in him before the foundation of the world, that we should be holy and without blemish before him in love: ⁵ Having foreordained us unto adoption as sons through Jesus Christ unto himself, according to the good pleasure of his will, to the praise of the glory of his grace, wherein he hath made us accepted of the Beloved: ⁷ In whom we have our redemption through his blood, the forgiveness of trespasses, according to the riches of his grace, wherein he hath abounded toward us in all wisdom and prudence; ⁹ Having made known unto us the mystery of his will, according to his good pleasure which he hath purchased in himself: ¹⁰ Unto a dispensation of the fulness of times, that we should sum up in one all things in Christ, the things in the heaven, and things which are in the earth.

² See 2 Cor. 1. 1.
³ See 1 Cor. 1. 1.
⁴ Deut. 4. 30 & 32. 3.
⁵ See ver. 14.
⁶ ver. 5.
⁷ Col. 1. 2.
⁸ ch. 3. 11.
⁹ Cp. Rev. 4. 11.
¹⁰ See Rom. 8. 28.
¹¹ See Rom. 1. 7.
¹² & Cp. Acts 20. 27.
¹³ ver. 6, 14.
¹⁴ Cp. Phil. 1. 11.
¹⁵ 2 Cor. 1. 3.
¹⁶ 1 Pet. 1. 3.
¹⁷ See Rom. 15. 6.
¹⁸ 2 Cor. 8. 7.
¹⁹ Col. 1. 5.
²⁰ 2 Tim. 2. 15.
²¹ Cp. Acts 13. 28 & 15. 7.
²² m ver. 20.
²³ ch. 2. 6 & 3. 10 & 6. 12.
²⁴ 1 Cp. ch. 2. 10 & 2 Thess. 2. 13.
²⁵ 1 Pet. 1. 2.
²⁶ James 2. 5.
²⁷ Cp. Deut. 7. 6 & 28. 18.
²⁸ Cp. 2. 13 & 2 Tim. 1. 9.
²⁹ Matt. 13. 35.
³⁰ g ch. 4. 30.
³¹ See Acts 1. 4.
³² Col. 1. 22.
³³ 1 Thess. 4. 7.
³⁴ Tit. 2. 12, et.
³⁵ 2 Cor. 1. 22.
³⁶ Acts 20. 32.
³⁷ Cp. ver. 18.
³⁸ Tit. 2. 14.
³⁹ See ver. 7.
⁴⁰ See 1 Pet. 2. 9.
⁴¹ 2 ver. 11.
⁴² Rom. 8. 28, 30.
⁴³ y ver. 6, 12.
⁴⁴ See Rom. 8. 15.
⁴⁵ a ver. 9.
⁴⁶ Cp. Luke 2. 14 & Heb. 2. 4.
⁴⁷ See Luke 12. 32.
⁴⁸ b Col. 1. 4.
⁴⁹ Phil. 3.
⁵⁰ See Rom. 1. 8.
⁵¹ c ver. 12, 14.
⁵² d Col. 1. 9.
⁵³ e Cp. John 3. 35 & 10. 17 & Col. 1. 13.
⁵⁴ See Matt. 5. 17.

and the things upon the earth; in him, which are on earth; in him, I say, in whom also we were made in him: ¹¹ in whom also we have obtained an inheritance, being predestinated according to the purpose of him who worketh all things after the counsel of his own will: ¹² to the end that we should be unto the praise of his glory, who had before hoped in Christ: ¹³ in whom we first trusted, after that we heard the word of the truth, the gospel of your salvation: in whom also after that we believed, we were sealed with the Holy Spirit of promise, which is the earnest of our inheritance, unto the redemption of God's own possession, unto the praise of his glory. ¹⁵ Wherefore I also, having heard of the faith in the Lord Jesus which is among you, and which ye shew toward all the saints, ¹⁶ cease not to give thanks for you, making mention of you in my prayers; ¹⁷ that the God of our Lord Jesus Christ, the Father of glory, may give unto you a spirit of wisdom and revelation in the knowledge of him; ¹⁸ having the eyes of your heart enlightened; that ye may know what is the hope of his calling, and what the riches of the glory of his inheritance in the saints, ¹⁹ and what the exceeding greatness of his power to us-ward who believe, according to

¹ v. 1. 14. ² Rom. 1. 5. ³ Tim. 1. 2. ⁴ Phil. 4. 4. ⁵ Acts 2. 28. ⁶ See Rom. 15. 6. ⁷ Cp. ch. 3. 5. ⁸ Heb. 6. 4 & 10. 32 & Rev. 3. 17, 18. ⁹ See Acts 28. 18. ¹⁰ & 9. 11. ¹¹ ch. 3. 8, 16. ¹² Col. 1. 27. ¹³ See ver. 7. ¹⁴ 3. 7. ¹⁵ Phil. 3. 21. ¹⁶ Col. 1. 29 & 2. 12. ¹⁷ Rom. 8. 24. ¹⁸ 1 Cor. 1. 30. ¹⁹ Cp. ch. 4. 30. ²⁰ See Acts 20. 28. ²¹ Cp. Col. 1. 9. ²² See Rom. 15. 35. ²³ g Rom. 8. 28 (mg.). ²⁴ Cp. ver. 11 & Rom. 1. 16, 20. ²⁵ Cp. ch. 3. 15 & Phil. 2. 9, 10.

v. 1. Some very ancient authorities omit at Ephesus. ² Or, him: having in love foreordained us. ³ Or, wherewith induced us. ⁴ Or, wherewith he abounded. ⁵ Gr. seasons. ⁶ Or, upon. ⁷ Or, have. ⁸ Or, in. ⁹ Many ancient authorities insert the love. ¹⁰ Or, things. ¹¹ Gr. the heavens. ¹² Or, hoped. ¹³ Or, for the acknowledgment.

that the ^{working} * of ^{the strength of his might} his mighty power, ²⁰ which he wrought in Christ, ^{when he raised him from the dead, and} ^{made him to sit at his right hand} ^{in the heavenly places,} ²¹ ^{far above} ^{all} ^{rule,} ^{and} ^{authority,} ^{and} ^{power,} ^{and} ^{dominion,} ^{and} ^{every name that is named,} ^{not only in} ^{this} ^{world,} ^{but} ^{also in that which is to come:} ²² ^{and} ^{he} ^{put all things} ^{in subjection} ^{under his feet, and gave him to be the} ^{head over all things to the church,} ²³ ^{which is his body,} ^{the fulness of him} ^{that filleth} ^{all in all.}

² ^{ye} ^{who were} ^{dead} ⁱⁿ ^{trespasses and sins,} ² ^{wherein} ^{foretime} ^{ye walked according to the} ^{course of this world,} ^{according to} ^{the prince of the power of the air,} ^{of the spirit that now worketh in} ^{the children of disobedience;} ³ ^{among whom} ^{we also} ^{all} ^{had our conversation in times past in} ^{the lusts of our flesh,} ^{doing} ^{the desires of the flesh and of the} ^{mind,} ^{and} ^{were by nature} ^{the children of wrath,} ^{even as} ^{the rest:} ⁴ ^{but} ^{God,} ^{being} ^{rich in mercy,} ^{for his great love wherewith he loved us,} ⁵ ^{even} ^{when we were dead} ^{through our trespasses,} ^{quickened us together} ^{with Christ} ^(by grace have ye been saved;) ⁶ ^{and} ^{hath raised us up} ^{with him,} ^{and} ^{made us to sit with him} ^{in the heavenly places,} ^{in Christ Jesus:} ⁷ ^{that in the ages to come he might shew the exceeding} ^{riches of his grace in} ^{his} ^{kindness toward us} ^{through} ^{Christ Jesus.} ⁸ ^{For} ^{by grace} ^{are ye} ^{been saved} ^{through faith;} ^{and}

Cp. Col. 3. 15. See Luke 2. 14. i Cp. ch. 6. 12 & Rev. 9. 11. See John 12. 31. i Col. 1. 21, 22. Cp. Rom. 7. 4. m Gal. 5. 16. n Col. 2. 14, 20. o See Tit. 2. 5. See Rom. 2. 13. p Col. 1. 30-32. q 1 Cor. 12. 13. r Col. 2. 12, 13. s John 14. 19. t Rev. 20. 4. y ver. 13. u Deut. 4. 7. Pa. 148. 14. v Cp. John 14. 6. e ver. 12. d ch. 4. 7. 1 Cor. 12. 13. Cp. John 4. 23. A Tit. 3. 4. See Gal. 6. 10. Cp. Rom. 4. 16. m Matt. 16. 18. Rev. 21. 14.

a ch. 6. 10. Cp. Dan. 4. 30. b Cp. 2 Cor. 8. 5. c Cp. John 4. 10. d Heb. 6. 4. e 2 Tim. 1. 9. f Tit. 3. 5. See Rom. 3. 20, 28. g See Acts 2. 24. h 1 Cor. 1. 32. Cp. Judg. 7. 2. i See Mark 16. 19. j Acts 2. 33. k 1 Pet. 3. 22. l Dent. 32. 6, 15. Ps. 100. 3. Isai. 29. 25. m 64. 8, al. n Cp. ch. 3. 9. o 4. 24. p Col. 3. 10. q See ver. 3. r ch. 4. 24. s Tit. 2. 14, al. t ch. 4. 10. Col. 2. 10. See John 3. 31. u 1 Cor. 15. 24. v Cp. ch. 1. 4. o Col. 1. 10. p ch. 3. 15. Phil. 2. 9. Cp. Heb. 1. 4. q Cp. Matt. 12. 32. r Cited from Ps. 6. 6. See 1 Cor. 15. 27. s Rom. 2. 28. t Cp. Col. 2. 11, 13. u 1 Cor. 12. 1. v ch. 4. 15. w 5. 23. Col. 1. 18 & 2. 10. Cp. 1 Cor. 11. 3. x Col. 2. 10. y 1 Cor. 12. 2. Cp. ch. 5. 8. z Col. 3. 7. a ch. 4. 12, 16 & 5. 30. b Col. 1. 18, 24. Cp. 5. 23. c 1 Cor. 12. 27. d ch. 4. 18. Col. 1. 21. Cp. Ezek. 14. 5. e Gal. 2. 15. f 4. 5. g ch. 3. 19. See John 1. 18. h ch. 4. 10. i Cp. Jer. 23. 24. j Col. 3. 11. k See Rom. 9. 4. l Col. 2. 13. Cp. Col. 1. 21. m 1 Thess. 4. 13. See ch. 1. 18. d ver. 5. Cp. ch. 4. 18. See Luke 15. 24. n ch. 4. 17, 23. o 5. 8. Col. 3. 7. See Rom. 11. 30. p 1 Cor. 6. 11. q ver. 17. Acts 2. 30. r Cp. Col. 1. 20. See Rom. 8. 28. s Pa. 72. 7. t Mic. 5. 5. u Zech. 9. 10. v See John 12. 31. w Col. 2. 14, 20. x Ver. 7. Tit. 2. 5. See Rom. 2. 4. y Rev. 20. 4. z See ch. 1. 20. a ch. 12. 13. Cp. Heb. 11. 13 & 12. 14. b Cp. Jer. 12. 16. See 1 Cor. 8. 3. c ver. 5.

that ^{not of yourselves:} ^{it is} ^{the gift of God:} ⁹ ^{not of works,} ^{lest any man should glory.} ¹⁰ ^{For} ^{we are his workmanship,} ^{created} ^{in Christ Jesus} ^{for} ^{unto} ^{good works,} ^{which God} ^{hath before prepared} ^{that} ^{we should walk in them.}

¹¹ ^{Wherefore remember, that} ^{foretime} ^{ye, the} ^{ye being in time past} ^{Gentiles in the flesh,} ^{who are called Uncircumcision by that which is called} ^{Circumcision,} ^{in the} ^{flesh,} ^{made by} ^{hands;} ¹² ^{that} ^{ye were at that time} ^{at that time ye were} ^{separate from} ^{Christ,} ^{alienated from} ^{the commonwealth of Israel,} ^{and} ^{strangers from} ^{the covenants of the promise,} ^{having} ^{no} ^{hope} ^{and} ^{without God in the} ^{world.} ¹³ ^{But} ^{now in Christ Jesus} ^{ye} ^{that once} ^{were} ^{far off} ^{are made nigh} ⁱⁿ ^{the blood of Christ.} ¹⁴ ^{For} ^{he} ^{is our peace,} ^{who} ^{hath made both} ^{one, and} ^{hath broken} ^{down the middle wall of} ^{partition,} ^{between us;} ¹⁵ ^{having} ^{abolished} ^{in his flesh the enmity,} ^{even} ^{the law of commandments} ^{contained in} ^{ordinances;} ^{that he} ^{might create} ^{in himself of the} ^{twain} ^{one} ^{new man,} ^{so making peace;} ¹⁶ ^{and} ^{that he} ^{might} ^{reconcile} ^{them} ^{both} ^{in one body} ^{unto God} ^{through} ^{the cross,} ^{having slain the enmity} ^{thereby:} ¹⁷ ^{and} ^{he} ^{came and} ^{preached} ^{peace to you} ^{which} ^{were} ^{far} ^{off,} ^{and} ^{peace} ^{to them} ^{that were} ^{nigh:} ¹⁸ ^{for} ^{through} ^{him} ^{we both have} ^{our} ^{access} ^{by} ^{one Spirit} ^{unto the Father.}

¹⁹ ^{So then} ^{ye are no more} ^{strangers and} ^{foreigners,} ^{but} ^{ye are} ^{fellow-citizens} ^{with the saints,} ^{and} ^{of} ^{the household of} ^{God;} ²⁰ ^{being} ^{And} ^{are} ^{built upon the foundation of the} ^{apostles and pro-}

a See Gal. 3. 28. b ch. 6. 6. Cp. 1 Pet. 1. 14. c See Pa. 51. 5 & Rom. 5. 12. d See Rom. 6. 4. e See John 8. 16. f ver. 1. See Acts 13. 11. g ver. 1. See John 10. 7. h See ch. 1. 20. i ch. 12. 13. Cp. John 10. 7. See ver. 4. j 1 Cor. 8. 3. k 1 Pet. 1. 5.

R.V. 1 Or, age 2 Gr. age. 3 Gr. thoughts. 4 Some ancient authorities read in Christ. 5 Gr. preached good tidings of peace. A.V. 6 Gr. of the might of his power. 7 Gr. the will. 8 Or, by whose grace. 9 Or, prepared. 10 Or, in himself.

phets, ^aChrist Jesus himself being ^bthe chief corner stone; ²¹ in whom ^ceach several building, ^dfitly framed together, ^eall the building, ^finto a holy temple in the Lord; ²² in whom ye also are builded together ^gfor an habitation of God ^hin the Spirit.

¹ For this cause I Paul, ³ the prisoner of Christ Jesus ⁱin behalf of you Gentiles, — ^jif so be that ye have heard of ^kthe dispensation of ^lthe grace of God which ^mis given me to you-ward; ³ how that ⁿby revelation ^owas made known unto me the ^pmystery; ^qas I wrote afore in few words,

⁴ whereby, when ye read, ye can perceive ^rmy understanding in ^sthe mystery of Christ; ^twhich in other generations ^uwas not made known unto the sons of men, as it ^vhath now been revealed unto his holy apostles and prophets ^win the Spirit; ^xto wit, that the Gentiles ^yare fellow-heirs, and ^zfellow-members of the body, and ^{aa}fellow-partakers of his promise in Christ ^{ab}Jesus through the gospel;

⁷ whereof I was made ^{ac}a minister, according to the gift of ^{ad}that grace of God which was given me ^{ae}according to the working of his power. ⁸ Unto me, ^{af}who am less than the least of all saints, ^{ag}was this grace given, ^{ah}that I should preach among the Gentiles the ^{ai}unsearchable riches of Christ; ^{aj}and ^{ak}to make all men see what is the ^{al}dispensation of the mystery ^{am}which from the beginning of the world ^{an}hath been hid in God, ^{ao}who created all things; ^{ap}things by Jesus Christ: ^{aq}to the intent that now unto ^{ar}the principalities and powers ^{as}in the heavenly places ^{at}might be made known through the church the manifold ^{au}wisdom of God, ^{av}according to the eternal purpose

a Cp. 1 Cor. 3. 11.
b Ps. 118. 22.
c 1st. 28. 16.
d 1 Pet. 2. 6, 7.
e ch. 4. 15.
f Heb. 4. 15.
g 10. 19.
h 2. 18.
i See 1 Cor. 3. 16, 17.
j 2 Cor. 3. 4.
k Mark 11.
l Phil. 3. 9.
m 1 Pet. 2. 5.
n Cp. ch. 3. 17.
o 2 Cor. 6. 16.
p 1 Tim. 3. 15.
q ver. 1.
r Cp. 2 Cor. 1. 6.
s ch. 4. 1.
t Acts 23. 18.
u Phil. 1. 7.
v 2 Tim. 1. 8, 9.
w Cp. ch. 3. 20.
x ver. 12.
y Col. 1. 24.
z See ch. 1. 10, 21.
aa ch. 1. 10.
ab 1 Tim. 1. 4.
ac 1 Cor. 9. 17 (for mg.).
ad q ver. 7.
ae See Acts 11. 23.
af Rom. 1. 5.
ag Acts 22. 17, 21.
ah 28. 16—18.
ai See ver. 8.
aj Cp. Dan. 2. 28. See Rom. 16. 25.
ak 2 Cor. 12. 1.
al 1 Cor. 16. 12.
am Cp. ch. 16. 10 & Phil. 4. 13.
an Col. 1. 11.
ao Cp. ch. 1. 9, 10.
ap See Rom. 7. 22.
aq Cp. ch. 2. 22.
ar Cp. 2 Cor. 11. 6.
as Col. 4. 2.
at Col. 2. 7.
au Col. 1. 23.
av Cp. John 1. 5.
aw Rom. 8. 28.
ax Cp. Job 11. 8, 9.
ay Cp. 2 Ead. 2. 40.
az Phil. 4. 7.
ba Col. 2. 10.
bb See Gal. 3. 28.
bc ch. 2. 16.
bd ch. 1. 23.
be ch. 3. 7.
bf Rom. 16. 25.
bg Jude 24.
bh 1 Cor. 3. 9.
bi Col. 1. 23.
bj See 2 Cor. 3. 4.
bk See ver. 2.
bl Cp. ver. 20.
bm See ch. 1. 19.
bn Cp. ver. 7.
bo Rom. 11. 28.
bp See 1 Cor. 15. 9.
bq See Acts 9. 15.

which he purposed in Christ Jesus our Lord: ¹² in whom we have ^cboldness and ^daccess with ^econfidence through ^four faith of him. ¹³ Wherefore I ^gask desire that ye faint not at my tribulations ^hfor you, ⁱwhich ^jare your glory.

¹⁴ For this cause I bow my knees unto the ^kFather of our Lord Jesus Christ, ^lfrom whom ^mevery family in heaven and on earth is named, ¹⁵ that he would grant you, according to ⁿthe riches of his glory, ^othat ye may be strengthened with power through his Spirit in ^pthe inward man; ¹⁷ that Christ may dwell in your hearts through ^qfaith; to the end that ye, being ^rrooted and ^sgrounded in love, ¹⁸ may be strong to ^tapprehend with all the saints what is the ^ubreadth, and ^vlength, and ^wheight, and ^xdepth, ¹⁹ and to know the love of Christ, ^ywhich passeth knowledge, that ^zye may be filled unto ^{aa}with all ^{ab}the fulness of God.

²⁰ Now unto ^{ac}him that is able to do exceeding abundantly above all that we ask or think, ^{ad}according to the power that worketh in us, ^{ae}unto him be the glory in the church and in Christ Jesus ^{af}unto ^{ag}all generations for ever and ever. Amen.

¹ I therefore, ^{ah}the prisoner ^{ai}in the Lord, beseech you ^{aj}that ye ^{ak}walk ^{al}worthily of ^{am}the calling ^{an}wherewith ye were called, ² with all ^{ao}lowliness and ^{ap}meekness, with ^{aq}longsuffering, ^{ar}forbearing one another in love; ^{as}giving diligence ^{at}Endeavouring to keep the unity of the Spirit in ^{au}the bond of peace. ⁴ There is ^{av}one body, and ^{aw}one Spirit, even as ^{ax}also ye were called in one ^{ay}hope of your

a Cp. 1 Cor. 3. 11.
b Ps. 118. 22.
c 1st. 28. 16.
d 1 Pet. 2. 6, 7.
e ch. 4. 15.
f Heb. 4. 15.
g 10. 19.
h 2. 18.
i See 1 Cor. 3. 16, 17.
j 2 Cor. 3. 4.
k Mark 11.
l Phil. 3. 9.
m 1 Pet. 2. 5.
n Cp. ch. 3. 17.
o 2 Cor. 6. 16.
p 1 Tim. 3. 15.
q ver. 1.
r Cp. 2 Cor. 1. 6.
s ch. 4. 1.
t Acts 23. 18.
u Phil. 1. 7.
v 2 Tim. 1. 8, 9.
w Cp. ch. 3. 20.
x ver. 12.
y Col. 1. 24.
z See ch. 1. 10, 21.
aa ch. 1. 10.
ab 1 Tim. 1. 4.
ac 1 Cor. 9. 17 (for mg.).
ad q ver. 7.
ae See Acts 11. 23.
af Rom. 1. 5.
ag Acts 22. 17, 21.
ah 28. 16—18.
ai See ver. 8.
aj Cp. Dan. 2. 28. See Rom. 16. 25.
ak 2 Cor. 12. 1.
al 1 Cor. 16. 12.
am Cp. ch. 16. 10 & Phil. 4. 13.
an Col. 1. 11.
ao Cp. ch. 1. 9, 10.
ap See Rom. 7. 22.
aq Cp. ch. 2. 22.
ar Cp. 2 Cor. 11. 6.
as Col. 4. 2.
at Col. 2. 7.
au Col. 1. 23.
av Cp. John 1. 5.
aw Rom. 8. 28.
ax Cp. Job 11. 8, 9.
ay Cp. 2 Ead. 2. 40.
az Phil. 4. 7.
ba Col. 2. 10.
bb See Gal. 3. 28.
bc ch. 2. 16.
bd ch. 1. 23.
be ch. 3. 7.
bf Rom. 16. 25.
bg Jude 24.
bh 1 Cor. 3. 9.
bi Col. 1. 23.
bj See 2 Cor. 3. 4.
bk See ver. 2.
bl Cp. ver. 20.
bm See ch. 1. 19.
bn Cp. ver. 7.
bo Rom. 11. 28.
bp See 1 Cor. 15. 9.
bq See Acts 9. 15.

a Cp. Job 6. 9 & Rom. 11. 23.
b 2. 12. Cp. Phil. 1. 27.
c Gal. 5. 22.
d 1 Pet. 1. 12.
e See ch. 1. 18 & Rom. 2. 24.
f Rev. 4. 11. Cp. ch. 2. 10.
g Acts 4. 23.
h 2. 16.
i See ch. 1. 18 & Rom. 2. 24.
j Col. 1. 24.
k Col. 1. 11.
l Rom. 11. 23.
m See ch. 1. 18 & Rom. 2. 24.
n Acts 20. 19.
o Phil. 2. 3.
p Col. 2. 12.
q Col. 1. 13.
r See ch. 1. 11.
s See ch. 2. 18.
t ch. 1. 15.

a Cp. Job 6. 9 & Rom. 11. 23.
b 2. 12. Cp. Phil. 1. 27.
c Gal. 5. 22.
d 1 Pet. 1. 12.
e See ch. 1. 18 & Rom. 2. 24.
f Rev. 4. 11. Cp. ch. 2. 10.
g Acts 4. 23.
h 2. 16.
i See ch. 1. 18 & Rom. 2. 24.
j Col. 1. 24.
k Col. 1. 11.
l Rom. 11. 23.
m See ch. 1. 18 & Rom. 2. 24.
n Acts 20. 19.
o Phil. 2. 3.
p Col. 2. 12.
q Col. 1. 13.
r See ch. 1. 11.
s See ch. 2. 18.
t ch. 1. 15.

a Cp. Job 6. 9 & Rom. 11. 23.
b 2. 12. Cp. Phil. 1. 27.
c Gal. 5. 22.
d 1 Pet. 1. 12.
e See ch. 1. 18 & Rom. 2. 24.
f Rev. 4. 11. Cp. ch. 2. 10.
g Acts 4. 23.
h 2. 16.
i See ch. 1. 18 & Rom. 2. 24.
j Col. 1. 24.
k Col. 1. 11.
l Rom. 11. 23.
m See ch. 1. 18 & Rom. 2. 24.
n Acts 20. 19.
o Phil. 2. 3.
p Col. 2. 12.
q Col. 1. 13.
r See ch. 1. 11.
s See ch. 2. 18.
t ch. 1. 15.

a Cp. Job 6. 9 & Rom. 11. 23.
b 2. 12. Cp. Phil. 1. 27.
c Gal. 5. 22.
d 1 Pet. 1. 12.
e See ch. 1. 18 & Rom. 2. 24.
f Rev. 4. 11. Cp. ch. 2. 10.
g Acts 4. 23.
h 2. 16.
i See ch. 1. 18 & Rom. 2. 24.
j Col. 1. 24.
k Col. 1. 11.
l Rom. 11. 23.
m See ch. 1. 18 & Rom. 2. 24.
n Acts 20. 19.
o Phil. 2. 3.
p Col. 2. 12.
q Col. 1. 13.
r See ch. 1. 11.
s See ch. 2. 18.
t ch. 1. 15.

a Cp. Job 6. 9 & Rom. 11. 23.
b 2. 12. Cp. Phil. 1. 27.
c Gal. 5. 22.
d 1 Pet. 1. 12.
e See ch. 1. 18 & Rom. 2. 24.
f Rev. 4. 11. Cp. ch. 2. 10.
g Acts 4. 23.
h 2. 16.
i See ch. 1. 18 & Rom. 2. 24.
j Col. 1. 24.
k Col. 1. 11.
l Rom. 11. 23.
m See ch. 1. 18 & Rom. 2. 24.
n Acts 20. 19.
o Phil. 2. 3.
p Col. 2. 12.
q Col. 1. 13.
r See ch. 1. 11.
s See ch. 2. 18.
t ch. 1. 15.

a Cp. Job 6. 9 & Rom. 11. 23.
b 2. 12. Cp. Phil. 1. 27.
c Gal. 5. 22.
d 1 Pet. 1. 12.
e See ch. 1. 18 & Rom. 2. 24.
f Rev. 4. 11. Cp. ch. 2. 10.
g Acts 4. 23.
h 2. 16.
i See ch. 1. 18 & Rom. 2. 24.
j Col. 1. 24.
k Col. 1. 11.
l Rom. 11. 23.
m See ch. 1. 18 & Rom. 2. 24.
n Acts 20. 19.
o Phil. 2. 3.
p Col. 2. 12.
q Col. 1. 13.
r See ch. 1. 11.
s See ch. 2. 18.
t ch. 1. 15.

a Cp. Job 6. 9 & Rom. 11. 23.
b 2. 12. Cp. Phil. 1. 27.
c Gal. 5. 22.
d 1 Pet. 1. 12.
e See ch. 1. 18 & Rom. 2. 24.
f Rev. 4. 11. Cp. ch. 2. 10.
g Acts 4. 23.
h 2. 16.
i See ch. 1. 18 & Rom. 2. 24.
j Col. 1. 24.
k Col. 1. 11.
l Rom. 11. 23.
m See ch. 1. 18 & Rom. 2. 24.
n Acts 20. 19.
o Phil. 2. 3.
p Col. 2. 12.
q Col. 1. 13.
r See ch. 1. 11.
s See ch. 2. 18.
t ch. 1. 15.

a Cp. Job 6. 9 & Rom. 11. 23.
b 2. 12. Cp. Phil. 1. 27.
c Gal. 5. 22.
d 1 Pet. 1. 12.
e See ch. 1. 18 & Rom. 2. 24.
f Rev. 4. 11. Cp. ch. 2. 10.
g Acts 4. 23.
h 2. 16.
i See ch. 1. 18 & Rom. 2. 24.
j Col. 1. 24.
k Col. 1. 11.
l Rom. 11. 23.
m See ch. 1. 18 & Rom. 2. 24.
n Acts 20. 19.
o Phil. 2. 3.
p Col. 2. 12.
q Col. 1. 13.
r See ch. 1. 11.
s See ch. 2. 18.
t ch. 1. 15.

a Cp. Job 6. 9 & Rom. 11. 23.
b 2. 12. Cp. Phil. 1. 27.
c Gal. 5. 22.
d 1 Pet. 1. 12.
e See ch. 1. 18 & Rom. 2. 24.
f Rev. 4. 11. Cp. ch. 2. 10.
g Acts 4. 23.
h 2. 16.
i See ch. 1. 18 & Rom. 2. 24.
j Col. 1. 24.
k Col. 1. 11.
l Rom. 11. 23.
m See ch. 1. 18 & Rom. 2. 24.
n Acts 20. 19.
o Phil. 2. 3.
p Col. 2. 12.
q Col. 1. 13.
r See ch. 1. 11.
s See ch. 2. 18.
t ch. 1. 15.

a Cp. Job 6. 9 & Rom. 11. 23.
b 2. 12. Cp. Phil. 1. 27.
c Gal. 5. 22.
d 1 Pet. 1. 12.
e See ch. 1. 18 & Rom. 2. 24.
f Rev. 4. 11. Cp. ch. 2. 10.
g Acts 4. 23.
h 2. 16.
i See ch. 1. 18 & Rom. 2. 24.
j Col. 1. 24.
k Col. 1. 11.
l Rom. 11. 23.
m See ch. 1. 18 & Rom. 2. 24.
n Acts 20. 19.
o Phil. 2. 3.
p Col. 2. 12.
q Col. 1. 13.
r See ch. 1. 11.
s See ch. 2. 18.
t ch. 1. 15.

a Cp. Job 6. 9 & Rom. 11. 23.
b 2. 12. Cp. Phil. 1. 27.
c Gal. 5. 22.
d 1 Pet. 1. 12.
e See ch. 1. 18 & Rom. 2. 24.
f Rev. 4. 11. Cp. ch. 2. 10.
g Acts 4. 23.
h 2. 16.
i See ch. 1. 18 & Rom. 2. 24.
j Col. 1. 24.
k Col. 1. 11.
l Rom. 11. 23.
m See ch. 1. 18 & Rom. 2. 24.
n Acts 20. 19.
o Phil. 2. 3.
p Col. 2. 12.
q Col. 1. 13.
r See ch. 1. 11.
s See ch. 2. 18.
t ch. 1. 15.

a Cp. Job 6. 9 & Rom. 11. 23.
b 2. 12. Cp. Phil. 1. 27.
c Gal. 5. 22.
d 1 Pet. 1. 12.
e See ch. 1. 18 & Rom. 2. 24.
f Rev. 4. 11. Cp. ch. 2. 10.
g Acts 4. 23.
h 2. 16.
i See ch. 1. 18 & Rom. 2. 24.
j Col. 1. 24.
k Col. 1. 11.
l Rom. 11. 23.
m See ch. 1. 18 & Rom. 2. 24.
n Acts 20. 19.
o Phil. 2. 3.
p Col. 2. 12.
q Col. 1. 13.
r See ch. 1. 11.
s See ch. 2. 18.
t ch. 1. 15.

a Cp. Job 6. 9 & Rom. 11. 23.
b 2. 12. Cp. Phil. 1. 27.
c Gal. 5. 22.
d 1 Pet. 1. 12.
e See ch. 1. 18 & Rom. 2. 24.
f Rev. 4. 11. Cp. ch. 2. 10.
g Acts 4. 23.
h 2. 16.
i See ch. 1. 18 & Rom. 2. 24.
j Col. 1. 24.
k Col. 1. 11.
l Rom. 11. 23.
m See ch. 1. 18 & Rom. 2. 24.
n Acts 20. 19.
o Phil. 2. 3.
p Col. 2. 12.
q Col. 1. 13.
r See ch. 1. 11.
s See ch. 2. 18.
t ch. 1. 15.

a Cp. Job 6. 9 & Rom. 11. 23.
b 2. 12. Cp. Phil. 1. 27.
c Gal. 5. 22.
d 1 Pet. 1. 12.
e See ch. 1. 18 & Rom. 2. 24.
f Rev. 4. 11. Cp. ch. 2. 10.
g Acts 4. 23.
h 2. 16.
i See ch. 1. 18 & Rom. 2. 24.
j Col. 1. 24.
k Col. 1. 11.
l Rom. 11. 23.
m See ch. 1. 18 & Rom. 2. 24.
n Acts 20. 19.
o Phil. 2. 3.
p Col. 2. 12.
q Col. 1. 13.
r See ch. 1. 11.
s See ch. 2. 18.
t ch. 1. 15.

a Cp. Job 6. 9 & Rom. 11. 23.
b 2. 12. Cp. Phil. 1. 27.
c Gal. 5. 22.
d 1 Pet. 1. 12.
e See ch. 1. 18 & Rom. 2. 24.
f Rev. 4. 11. Cp. ch. 2. 10.
g Acts 4. 23.
h 2. 16.
i See ch. 1. 18 & Rom. 2. 24.
j Col. 1. 24.
k Col. 1. 11.
l Rom. 11. 23.
m See ch. 1. 18 & Rom. 2. 24.
n Acts 20. 19.
o Phil. 2. 3.
p Col. 2. 12.
q Col. 1. 13.
r See ch. 1. 11.
s See ch. 2. 18.
t ch. 1. 15.

a Cp. Job 6. 9 & Rom. 11. 23.
b 2. 12. Cp. Phil. 1. 27.
c Gal. 5. 22.
d 1 Pet. 1. 12.
e See ch. 1. 18 & Rom. 2. 24.
f Rev. 4. 11. Cp. ch. 2. 10.
g Acts 4. 23.
h 2. 16.
i See ch. 1. 18 & Rom. 2. 24.
j Col. 1. 24.
k Col. 1. 11.
l Rom. 11. 23.
m See ch. 1. 18 & Rom. 2. 24.
n Acts 20. 19.
o Phil. 2. 3.
p Col. 2. 12.
q Col. 1. 13.
r See ch. 1. 11.
s See ch. 2. 18.
t ch. 1. 15.

a Cp. Job 6. 9 & Rom. 11. 23.
b 2. 12. Cp. Phil. 1. 27.
c Gal. 5. 22.
d 1 Pet. 1. 12.
e See ch. 1. 18 & Rom. 2. 24.
f Rev. 4. 11. Cp. ch. 2. 10.
g Acts 4. 23.
h 2. 16.
i See ch. 1. 18 & Rom. 2. 24.
j Col. 1. 24.
k Col. 1. 11.
l Rom. 11. 23.
m See ch. 1. 18 & Rom. 2. 24.
n Acts 20. 19.
o Phil. 2. 3.
p Col. 2. 12.
q Col. 1. 13.
r See ch. 1. 11.
s See ch. 2. 18.
t ch. 1. 15.

a Cp. Job 6. 9 & Rom. 11. 23.
b 2. 12. Cp. Phil. 1. 27.
c Gal. 5. 22.
d 1 Pet. 1. 12.
e See ch. 1. 18 & Rom. 2. 24.
f Rev. 4. 11. Cp. ch. 2. 10.
g Acts 4. 23.
h 2. 16.
i See ch. 1. 18 & Rom. 2. 24.
j Col. 1. 24.
k Col. 1. 11.
l Rom. 11. 23.
m See ch. 1. 18 & Rom. 2. 24.
n Acts 20. 19.
o Phil. 2. 3.
p Col. 2. 12.
q Col. 1. 13.
r See ch. 1. 11.
s See ch. 2. 18.
t ch. 1. 15.

a Cp. Job 6. 9 & Rom. 11. 23.
b 2. 12. Cp. Phil. 1. 27.
c Gal. 5. 22.
d 1 Pet. 1. 12.
e See ch. 1. 18 & Rom. 2. 24.
f Rev. 4. 11. Cp. ch. 2. 10.
g Acts 4. 23.
h 2. 16.
i See ch. 1. 18 & Rom. 2. 24.
j Col. 1. 24.
k Col. 1. 11.
l Rom. 11. 23.
m See ch. 1. 18 & Rom. 2. 24.
n Acts 20. 19.
o Phil. 2. 3.
p Col. 2. 12.
q Col. 1. 13.
r See ch. 1. 11.
s See ch. 2. 18.
t ch. 1. 15.

a Cp. Job 6. 9 & Rom. 11. 23.
b 2. 12. Cp. Phil. 1. 27.
c Gal. 5. 22.
d 1 Pet. 1. 12.
e See ch. 1. 18 & Rom. 2. 24.
f Rev. 4. 11. Cp. ch. 2. 10.
g Acts 4. 23.
h 2. 16.
i See ch. 1. 18 & Rom. 2. 24.
j Col. 1. 24.
k Col. 1. 11.
l Rom. 11. 23.
m See ch. 1. 18 & Rom. 2. 24.
n Acts 20. 19.
o Phil. 2. 3.
p Col. 2. 12.
q Col. 1. 13.
r See ch. 1. 11.
s See ch. 2. 18.
t ch. 1. 15.

a Cp. Job 6. 9 & Rom. 11. 23.
b 2. 12. Cp. Phil. 1. 27.
c Gal. 5. 22.
d 1 Pet. 1. 12.
e See ch. 1. 18 & Rom. 2. 24.
f Rev. 4. 11. Cp. ch. 2. 10.
g Acts 4. 23.
h 2. 16.
i See ch. 1. 18 & Rom. 2. 24.
j Col. 1. 24.
k Col. 1. 11.
l Rom. 11. 23.
m See ch. 1. 18 & Rom. 2. 24.
n Acts 20. 19.
o Phil. 2. 3.
p Col. 2. 12.
q Col. 1. 13.
r See ch. 1. 11.
s See ch. 2. 18.
t ch. 1. 15.

a Cp. Job 6. 9 & Rom. 11. 23.
b 2. 12. Cp. Phil. 1. 27.
c Gal. 5. 22.
d 1 Pet. 1. 12.
e See ch. 1. 18 & Rom. 2. 24.
f Rev. 4. 11. Cp. ch. 2. 10.
g Acts 4. 23.
h 2. 16.
i See ch. 1. 18 & Rom. 2. 24.
j Col. 1. 24.
k Col. 1. 11.
l Rom. 11. 23.
m See ch. 1. 18 & Rom. 2. 24.
n Acts 20. 19.
o Phil. 2. 3.
p Col. 2. 12.
q Col. 1. 13.
r See ch. 1. 11.
s See ch. 2. 18.
t ch. 1. 15.

a Cp. Job 6. 9 & Rom. 11. 23.
b 2. 12. Cp. Phil. 1. 27.
c Gal. 5. 22.
d 1 Pet. 1. 12.
e See ch. 1. 18 & Rom. 2. 24.
f Rev. 4. 11. Cp. ch. 2. 10.
g Acts 4. 23.
h 2. 16.
i See ch. 1. 18 & Rom. 2. 24.
j Col. 1. 24.
k Col. 1. 11.
l Rom. 11. 23.
m See ch. 1. 18 & Rom. 2. 24.
n Acts 20. 19.
o Phil. 2. 3.
p Col. 2. 12.
q Col. 1. 13.
r See ch. 1. 11.
s See ch. 2. 18.
t ch. 1. 15.

a Cp. Job 6. 9 & Rom. 11. 23.
b 2. 12. Cp. Phil. 1. 27.
c Gal. 5. 22.
d 1 Pet. 1. 12.
e See ch. 1. 18 & Rom. 2. 24.
f Rev. 4. 11. Cp. ch. 2. 10.
g Acts 4. 23.
h 2. 16.
i See ch. 1. 18 & Rom. 2. 24.
j Col. 1. 24.
k Col. 1. 11.
l Rom. 11. 23.
m See ch. 1. 18 & Rom. 2. 24.
n Acts 20. 19.
o Phil. 2. 3.
p Col. 2. 12.
q Col. 1. 13.
r See ch. 1. 11.
s See ch. 2. 18.
t ch. 1. 15.

a Cp. Job 6. 9 & Rom. 11. 23.
b 2. 12. Cp. Phil. 1. 27.
c Gal. 5. 22.
d 1 Pet. 1. 12.
e See ch. 1. 18 & Rom. 2. 24.
f Rev. 4. 11. Cp. ch. 2. 10.
g Acts 4. 23.
h 2. 16.
i See ch. 1. 18 & Rom. 2. 24.
j Col. 1. 24.
k Col. 1. 11.
l Rom. 11. 23.
m See ch. 1. 18 & Rom. 2. 24.
n Acts 20. 19.
o Phil. 2. 3.
p Col. 2. 12.
q Col. 1. 13.
r See ch. 1. 11.
s See ch. 2. 18.
t ch. 1. 15.

a Cp. Job 6. 9 & Rom. 11. 23.
b 2. 12. Cp. Phil. 1. 27

be put away from you, ^{evil speaking,} with all ^{malice:} ³² and ^{be ye} kind one to another, tender-hearted, ^{forgiving each other,} even ^{also in Christ forgave} as God ^{for Christ's sake hath forgiven} you. ¹ Be ye therefore ^{imitators} ^{followers} of God, as ^{beloved} children; ² and ^{dear} walk in love, ^{even} as Christ ^{also} hath loved you, and ^{gave} himself up for ^{us,} ^{an offering} and a sacrifice to God for ^{an} odour of a sweet smell. ³ But ^{for} fornication, and all uncleanness, or covetousness, ^{let it not even be once} named among you, as becometh saints; ⁴ ^{nor} filthiness, nor foolish talking, or jesting, ^{which} are not ^{becoming} ^{convenient}: but rather ^{giving} of thanks. ⁵ For this ye know ^{of a surety}, that ^{no} ^{formicator,} ^{whoremonger,} nor unclean person, nor covetous man, ^{which} ^{who} is an idolater, hath any inheritance in the kingdom of Christ and of God. ⁶ Let no man ^{deceive} you with ^{empty} ^{vain} words: for because of these things cometh ^{the} wrath of God upon ^{the} ^{sons} children of ^{disobedience}. ⁷ Be not ye therefore ^{partakers} with ^{them;} ^{them.} ⁸ For ^{ye were} ^{once} ^{darkness,} but ^{are now} ^{now} ^{ye} ^{light} in the Lord: ^{walk} as children of ^{light} ^{light}: ⁹ ^{for} the fruit of the ^{light} ^{Spirit} is in all goodness and righteousness (and ruth), ¹⁰ ^{proving} what is well-pleasing (and ruth); ^{into} the Lord; ¹¹ and ^{have} no fellowship with the ^{unfruitful} works of darkness, but rather ^{reprove} ^{them;} ¹² for the things which ^{are done by them in secret} ^{it is a shame} ^{even to speak of}. ¹³ But ^{all things} ^{which} ^{are} ^{done} ⁱⁿ ^{secret} ^{shall} ^{be} ^{made} ^{manifest} ^{by} ^{the} ^{light}: ¹⁴ ^{for} ^{everything} ^{that} ^{is} ^{made} ^{secret} ^{shall} ^{be} ^{manifest} ^{by} ^{the} ^{light}.

h. 2. 2. Cp. 1 Pet. 1. 14. a ch. 3. 6. o See ch. 2. 1, 2. p See Acts 26. 18. q Cp. Col. 3. 20, 22 & Tit. 2. 2. r. 23, 33. Cp. 1 Pet. 3. 7. s Isai. 2. 5. See Luke 16. 8 & John 12. 35, 36. t Cp. Gal. 5. 22. u ver. 2. v. 15. 2. 2. 1 Thess. 2. 4 & 5. 21. w Tit. 3. 5. Cp. Rev. 7. 14. x See 1 Cor. 5. 2. y ch. 6. 17. Heb. 6. 5. See 1 Tim. 5. 20. z 1 Cor. 11. 2. See ch. 1. 4. a Rom. 6. 21. b Rom. 12. 12. c 8. of 8. 4. 7. d ver. 3. e John 8. 20, 21. Cp. ver. 9 & Wisd. 2. 14. f ver. 25, 26.

a Cp. Isai. 51. 17 & 52. 1. b 60. 1 & Mal. 4. 2. See Rom. 13. 11. c 1 Pet. 2. 1 (mg.). d Col. 3. 12. e 1 Pet. 3. 3. f Isai. 26. 19. g Luke 1. 75. h Cp. 2 Cor. 2. 7. 10. See Matt. 6. 14. i Cp. Col. 4. 5. j Cp. Prov. 15. 21 & Ecclesi. 4. 29. k & Matt. 5. 7, 48. l Luke 6. 36. m ch. 6. 13. n Eccl. 5. 13. 1. Amos 5. 13. Gal. 1. 4. o Rom. 14. 16. Cp. Col. 3. 14. See John 13. 34. p See Rom. 8. 37. q See Eccl. 4. 25. r Heb. 7. 27. s 9. 14. t 10. 10, 12. u Rom. 12. 2. v 1 Thess. 4. 3. w 5. 18. x See Gen. 8. 21. y Prov. 20. 1 & 23. 29, 31. z Tobit 4. 15. a 1 Cor. 5. 11. b 1 Cor. 6. 13. See Gal. 5. 19. c 2 Mac. 6. 4. d Tit. 1. 6. e 1 Pet. 4. 4. f Cp. Luke 1. 15. g Cp. ver. 12. h Ps. 16. 4. i Acts 16. 25. j 1 Cor. 14. 26. k Col. 3. 16. l James 5. 13. m 1. 4. 29. n Cp. Ecclesi. 10. 13. o Cp. Rom. 1. 2. p Col. 3. 17. q 1 Thess. 1. 2. r 2 Thess. 1. 3. s Cp. Ps. 24. 1. t Isai. 28. 7. u Col. 2. 7. v ver. 30. w Heb. 12. 15. x Cp. John 14. 13. y See 1 Cor. 6. 9. z b Cp. Phil. 2. 3. a Col. 3. 5. b Cp. Ecclesi. 51. 6, 7. c d For ver. 22. e ch. 6. 9, see Col. 3. 18-4. 1. f See Gen. 3. 16. g Cp. ch. 6. 5. h See Matt. 24. 4. i A Col. 2. 8. j 1 Cor. 11. 3. k See ch. 1. 22, 23. l Rom. 1. 18. m Col. 3. 6. n 1 Cor. 6. 12. o See ch. 2. 1, 2. p See Acts 26. 18. q Cp. Gal. 5. 22. r See 1 Cor. 5. 2. s 8. of 8. 4. 7. t See ver. 25, 26.

¹⁴ Wherefore ^{he} saith, ^{Awake,} ^{Awake} thou that sleepest, and ^{arise} from the dead, and ^{Christ} shall shine upon thee. ¹⁵ Look therefore carefully how ye walk, ^{See then that ye walk circumspectly,} not as ^{unwise,} but as ^{wise;} ¹⁶ ^{redeeming} the time, because ^{the} days are evil. ¹⁷ Wherefore be ye not ^{foolish,} but ^{understand} ^{what} ^{the} will of the Lord is. ¹⁸ And ^{be} not ^{drunken} with wine, wherein is ^{riot,} ^{excess;} but ^{be} filled ^{with} the Spirit; ¹⁹ speaking ^{one} ^{to} ^{another} in ^{psalms} and hymns and spiritual songs, singing and making melody ^{with} ⁱⁿ your heart to the Lord; ²⁰ ^{giving} thanks always for all things ^{unto} God and the Father ⁱⁿ the name of our Lord Jesus Christ ^{to} God, even the Father;

²¹ ^{submitting} yourselves one to another in the fear of ^{Christ} ^{God}. ²² ^{Wives,} ^{be in subjection} ^{submit yourselves} unto your own husbands, ^{as} unto the Lord. ²³ For ^{the} husband is the head of the wife, ^{as} ^{Christ} ^{also} is the head of the church, ^{being} ^{himself} ^{church;} ^{and} ^{he} ^{is} the saviour of the body. ²⁴ But ^{as} the church is subject ^{unto} Christ, ^{so} let the wives ^{also} be ^{to} their own husbands ⁱⁿ everything. ²⁵ ^{Husbands,} love your wives, even as Christ also loved the church, and ^{gave} himself ^{up} for it; ²⁶ that he might sanctify it, having cleansed it ^{by} ^{the} ^{washing} of water ^{with} ^{the} word, ²⁷ ^{that} he might present ^{the} church ^{to} himself a glorious church, ^{not} having ^{spot} or wrinkle, or any such thing; but that it should be holy and without blemish. ²⁸ Even ^{so} ought ^{husbands} ^{also} ^{to} love their own wives ^{as} their own bodies. He that loveth his own

v. ¹ Many ancient authorities read ^{us}. ² Some ancient authorities read ^{you}. ³ Or, ^{convict} ^{convicted} ^{also} ^{by} ^{the} ^{light}. ⁴ Or, ^{so} ^{are} ^{the} ^{things} ^{which} ^{are} ^{done} ⁱⁿ ^{secret} ^{shall} ^{be} ^{made} ^{manifest} ^{by} ^{the} ^{light}. ⁵ Or, ^{unbeliever}. ⁶ Or, ^{discovered}. ⁷ Or, ^{it}.

wife loveth ^{himself: 29} for no man ^{himself.} ever ^{yet} hated his own flesh; but nourisheth and cherisheth it, even as ^{Christ also} the Lord ^{the church:} ^{30 because} ^{For} we are members of his body, of his flesh, and of his bones. ³¹ ^A For this cause shall a man leave his father and mother, and shall ^{cleave to} his wife; and ^{the twin} shall ^{become} one flesh. ³² This ^{mystery is great:} but I speak ^{in regard of} ^{concerning} Christ and of the church. ³³ Nevertheless ^{do ye also severally} ^{love each one} his ^{own} wife even as ^{himself;} and ^{let} the wife ^{see} that she ^{revere} her husband.

6 ¹ Children, obey your parents in the Lord: for this is right. ² Honour thy father and mother; (which is the first commandment with promise;) ³ that it may be well with thee, and thou mayest live long on the earth. ⁴ And, ye fathers, provoke not your children to wrath: ⁵ but ^{nurture them} bring them up ^{in the} nurture and admonition of the Lord.

⁵ ³ Servants, be obedient unto them that according to the flesh are your masters according to ^{masters,} the flesh, ^{in singleness of your heart,} as unto Christ; ⁶ not ^{in the way of} eye-service, as ^{men-pleasers} menpleasers; but as the ^{servants of Christ,} doing the will of God from the heart; ⁷ with good will doing service, as unto the Lord, and not unto men: ⁸ knowing that whatsoever good thing ^{each one} ^{any man} doeth, the same shall he receive ^{again from} the Lord, whether ^{he be} bond or free. ⁹ And, ye ^{masters,} do the same things unto them, ^{and forbear} threatening: knowing that ^{your} Master ^{also} is in heaven, and ^{there} is no ^{is there} respect of persons with him.

^g See Acts 28. 20. Cp. Eccles. 4. 30.

⁷ Gal. 3. 28. Col. 3. 11. ⁷ John 18. 13. Cp. Job 31. 13-15.

⁴ Col. 4. 7-9. ⁵ Cp. 1. 10.

⁶ Gr. lords. ⁶ Gr. soul. ⁶ Or, From henceforth

¹ R.V. 1 Or, shalt ² Or, land ³ Gr. Bondservants. ⁴ Gr. lords. ⁵ Gr. soul. ⁶ Or, From henceforth

⁷ Gr. be made powerful. ⁸ Or, in opening my mouth with boldness, to make known ⁹ Or, a chain. ¹⁰ Or, wicked spirits.

¹¹ A.V. ¹² Or, moderating. ¹³ Some read, both your and their Master. ¹⁴ Or blood and flesh. ¹⁵ Or, thereof.

¹⁶ Or, heavenly. ¹⁷ Or, having overcome all. ¹⁸ Or, in a chain.

^a Rom. 4. 30 (Gk.). ³ Tim. 2. 1. ⁴ Cp. 1 John 2. 14. ⁵ See ch. 3. 18. ⁶ ch. 1. 12. ⁷ ever. 14. ⁸ Job 29. 14. ⁹ See Rom. 18. 12. ¹⁰ d. ver. 13. ¹¹ Cp. 2 Cor. 10. 4. ¹² Cp. Gen. 2. 23. ¹³ See 1 Cor. 6. 15. ¹⁴ f. ch. 4. 14. ¹⁵ g See 1 Cor. 9. 25. ¹⁶ A Matt. 12. 5. ¹⁷ Mark 10. 7, 8. ¹⁸ Cited from Gen. 2. 24. ¹⁹ i ch. 1. 21. ²⁰ j See ch. 2. 2. ²¹ k 1 Cor. 6. 16. ²² l Luke 22. 53. ²³ Col. 1. 12. ²⁴ m Cp. ch. 3. 10. ²⁵ n See ch. 1. 3. ²⁶ o Cp. Wisd. 5. 17-20. ²⁷ p ver. 23. ²⁸ q ch. 5. 16. ²⁹ r 1 Pet. 3. 2. ³⁰ s Prov. 1. 8. ³¹ t ch. 4. 39. ³² u 23. 22. ³³ v 1 Pet. 1. 13. ³⁴ Cp. Isai. 11. 5. ³⁵ See Luke 12. 35. ³⁶ w Isai. 59. 17. ³⁷ 1 Thess. 5. 8. ³⁸ Cp. Isai. 61. 10. ³⁹ x 2 Cor. 6. 7. ⁴⁰ y Cited from Ex. 20. 12, which see. ⁴¹ z Isai. 52. 7. ⁴² Rom. 10. 15. ⁴³ Cp. Ex. 12. 11. ⁴⁴ a Cp. 1 John 5. 4. ⁴⁵ b Cp. Ps. 120. 4. ⁴⁶ c See Matt. 13. 19. ⁴⁷ d Gen. 18. 18. ⁴⁸ Deut. 4. 9. ⁴⁹ e 6. 7 & 11. 19. ⁵⁰ f Ps. 73. 4. ⁵¹ g Prov. 19. 18. ⁵² h 22. 6 & 29. ⁵³ i Ecclus. 7. 26. ⁵⁴ Cp. 2 Tim. 3. 15. ⁵⁵ j Heb. 4. 12. ⁵⁶ k Cp. Isai. 49. 2. ⁵⁷ l Hos. 6. 5. ⁵⁸ m 2 Cor. 6. 7. ⁵⁹ n See 1 Pet. 2. 18. ⁶⁰ o Col. 4. 2-4. ⁶¹ p Luke 18. 1. ⁶² q Jude 20. ⁶³ r See Rom. 8. 26. ⁶⁴ s Cp. 2 Cor. 11. 3. ⁶⁵ t Cp. ch. 5. 22. ⁶⁶ u See Mark 16. 32. ⁶⁷ v 1 Tim. 2. 1. ⁶⁸ w See Gal. 1. 10. ⁶⁹ x 1 Col. 4. 2. ⁷⁰ y 1 Thess. 5. 25. ⁷¹ z 2 Thess. 3. 1. ⁷² a Cp. Isai. 50. 4. ⁷³ b See Acts 4. 29. ⁷⁴ c ch. 3. 3. ⁷⁵ d See Ps. 62. 12. ⁷⁶ e See 1 Cor. 5. 20. ⁷⁷ f See 4 Col. 4. 7-9. ⁷⁸ g Cp. 1. 10. ⁷⁹ h See Deut. 10. 17.

¹⁰ Finally, my brethren, ^{7a} be strong in the Lord, and in ^{the} strength of his might. ¹¹ Put on ^{the} whole armour of God, that ye may be able to stand against ^{the} wiles of the devil. ¹² For ^{our} wrestling is not against ^{flesh and blood,} but against ^{the} principalities, against the powers, against ^{the} world-rulers of the darkness, against ^{the} spiritual hosts of wickedness in the heavenly places. ¹³ Wherefore ^{take up} the whole armour of God, that ye may be able to withstand in ^{the} evil day, and ^{having} done all, to stand. ¹⁴ Stand therefore, ^{having} girded your loins with truth, and ^{having} put on the breastplate of righteousness; ¹⁵ and ^{having} shod your feet with the preparation of the gospel of peace; ¹⁶ ^{withal taking up} the shield of faith, wherewith ye shall be able to quench all ^{the} fiery darts of ^{the} evil one. ¹⁷ And take ^{the} helmet of salvation, and ^{the} sword of the Spirit, which is the word of God: ¹⁸ ^{Praying} always ^{with all prayer and supplication} praying ^{at all seasons} in the Spirit, and ^{watching thereunto} with all perseverance and ^{supplication} supplication for all the saints; ¹⁹ and ^{on my behalf,} for me, that utterance may be given unto ^{me} in opening my mouth, to make known ^{me} that I may open my mouth boldly, to make known ^{the} mystery of the gospel, ²⁰ for which I ^{am} an ambassador ⁱⁿ chains: that ^{in it} therein I may speak boldly, as I ought to speak.

²¹ But that ye also may know my affairs, and how I do, Tychicus, the beloved brother and faithful minister in the Lord, shall make known to you all things: ²² whom I have sent unto you for ^{this very} the same purpose, that ye may ^{know} know our

¹ Acts 20. 4. ² Tim. 4. 12. ³ Tit. 3. 12. ⁴ Lev. 25. 42.

⁵ Cp. 1. 10. ⁶ See Deut. 10. 17.

⁷ Or, blood and flesh. ⁸ Or, thereof.

⁹ Or, in a chain.

¹⁰ Or, having overcome all.

¹¹ Or, in a chain.

¹² Or, thereof.

¹³ Or, thereof.

¹⁴ Or, thereof.

¹⁵ Or, thereof.

¹⁶ Or, thereof.

¹⁷ Or, thereof.

¹⁸ Or, thereof.

¹⁹ Or, thereof.

²⁰ Or, thereof.

²¹ Or, thereof.

²² Or, thereof.

²³ Or, thereof.

²⁴ Or, thereof.

²⁵ Or, thereof.

²⁶ Or, thereof.

²⁷ Or, thereof.

²⁸ Or, thereof.

²⁹ Or, thereof.

³⁰ Or, thereof.

³¹ Or, thereof.

³² Or, thereof.

³³ Or, thereof.

³⁴ Or, thereof.

³⁵ Or, thereof.

³⁶ Or, thereof.

³⁷ Or, thereof.

³⁸ Or, thereof.

³⁹ Or, thereof.

⁴⁰ Or, thereof.

⁴¹ Or, thereof.

⁴² Or, thereof.

⁴³ Or, thereof.

⁴⁴ Or, thereof.

⁴⁵ Or, thereof.

⁴⁶ Or, thereof.

⁴⁷ Or, thereof.

⁴⁸ Or, thereof.

⁴⁹ Or, thereof.

⁵⁰ Or, thereof.

⁵¹ Or, thereof.

⁵² Or, thereof.

⁵³ Or, thereof.

⁵⁴ Or, thereof.

⁵⁵ Or, thereof.

⁵⁶ Or, thereof.

⁵⁷ Or, thereof.

⁵⁸ Or, thereof.

⁵⁹ Or, thereof.

⁶⁰ Or, thereof.

⁶¹ Or, thereof.

⁶² Or, thereof.

⁶³ Or, thereof.

⁶⁴ Or, thereof.

⁶⁵ Or, thereof.

⁶⁶ Or, thereof.

⁶⁷ Or, thereof.

⁶⁸ Or, thereof.

⁶⁹ Or, thereof.

⁷⁰ Or, thereof.

⁷¹ Or, thereof.

⁷² Or, thereof.

⁷³ Or, thereof.

⁷⁴ Or, thereof.

⁷⁵ Or, thereof.

⁷⁶ Or, thereof.

⁷⁷ Or, thereof.

⁷⁸ Or, thereof.

⁷⁹ Or, thereof.

⁸⁰ Or, thereof.

⁸¹ Or, thereof.

⁸² Or, thereof.

⁸³ Or, thereof.

⁸⁴ Or, thereof.

⁸⁵ Or, thereof.

⁸⁶ Or, thereof.

⁸⁷ Or, thereof.

⁸⁸ Or, thereof.

⁸⁹ Or, thereof.

⁹⁰ Or, thereof.

⁹¹ Or, thereof.

⁹² Or, thereof.

⁹³ Or, thereof.

⁹⁴ Or, thereof.

⁹⁵ Or, thereof.

⁹⁶ Or, thereof.

⁹⁷ Or, thereof.

⁹⁸ Or, thereof.

⁹⁹ Or, thereof.

¹⁰⁰ Or, thereof.

¹⁰¹ Or, thereof.

¹⁰² Or, thereof.

¹⁰³ Or, thereof.

¹⁰⁴ Or, thereof.

¹⁰⁵ Or, thereof.

¹⁰⁶ Or, thereof.

¹⁰⁷ Or, thereof.

¹⁰⁸ Or, thereof.

¹⁰⁹ Or, thereof.

¹¹⁰ Or, thereof.

¹¹¹ Or, thereof.

¹¹² Or, thereof.

¹¹³ Or, thereof.

¹¹⁴ Or, thereof.

¹¹⁵ Or, thereof.

¹¹⁶ Or, thereof.

¹¹⁷ Or, thereof.

¹¹⁸ Or, thereof.

¹¹⁹ Or, thereof.

¹²⁰ Or, thereof.

¹²¹ Or, thereof.

¹²² Or, thereof.

¹²³ Or, thereof.

¹²⁴ Or, thereof.

¹²⁵ Or, thereof.

¹²⁶ Or, thereof.

¹²⁷ Or, thereof.

¹²⁸ Or, thereof.

¹²⁹ Or, thereof.

¹³⁰ Or, thereof.

¹³¹ Or, thereof.

¹³² Or, thereof.

¹³³ Or, thereof.

¹³⁴ Or, thereof.

¹³⁵ Or, thereof.

¹³⁶ Or, thereof.

¹³⁷ Or, thereof.

¹³⁸ Or, thereof.

¹³⁹ Or, thereof.

¹⁴⁰ Or, thereof.

¹⁴¹ Or, thereof.

¹⁴² Or, thereof.

¹⁴³ Or, thereof.

¹⁴⁴ Or, thereof.

¹⁴⁵ Or, thereof.

¹⁴⁶ Or, thereof.

¹⁴⁷ Or, thereof.

¹⁴⁸ Or, thereof.

¹⁴⁹ Or, thereof.

¹⁵⁰ Or, thereof.

¹⁵¹ Or, thereof.

¹⁵² Or, thereof.

¹⁵³ Or, thereof.

¹⁵⁴ Or, thereof.

¹⁵⁵ Or, thereof.

¹⁵⁶ Or, thereof.

¹⁵⁷ Or, thereof.

¹⁵⁸ Or, thereof.

¹⁵⁹ Or, thereof.

¹⁶⁰ Or, thereof.

¹⁶¹ Or, thereof.

¹⁶² Or, thereof.

¹⁶³ Or, thereof.

¹⁶⁴ Or, thereof.

¹⁶⁵ Or, thereof.

¹⁶⁶ Or, thereof.

¹⁶⁷ Or, thereof.

¹⁶⁸ Or, thereof.

¹⁶⁹ Or, thereof.

¹⁷⁰ Or, thereof.

¹⁷¹ Or, thereof.

¹⁷² Or, thereof.

¹⁷³ Or, thereof.

¹⁷⁴ Or, thereof.

¹⁷⁵ Or, thereof.

¹⁷⁶ Or, thereof.

¹⁷⁷ Or, thereof.

¹⁷⁸ Or, thereof.

¹⁷⁹ Or, thereof.

state, ^{affairs} and that he may ^{might} "comfort your hearts.

23 "Peace be to the brethren, and "love with faith, from God the Father and the Lord Jesus

• Col. 2. 2
• Cp. 1 Cor. 13. 2.
• Gal. 6. 16.
• Thess. 5. 13.
1 Pet. 5. 14.
• Cp. Gal. 2. 1.
• 1 Thess. 5. 8

Christ. 24 Grace be with all them that ^{love} our Lord Jesus Christ ⁱⁿ uncorruptness, sincerity. Amen.

[A. V. only]

† Written from Rome unto the Ephesians by Tychicus

THE EPISTLE OF PAUL THE APOSTLE TO THE PHILIPPIANS.

I ¹ PAUL and Timothy, the ^{servants} of Christ Jesus, to all the "saints in Christ Jesus which are at Philippi, with the "bishops and "deacons: 2 "Grace to you and peace from God our Father, and from the Lord Jesus Christ.

3 "I thank my God ^{upon} all my ^{remembrance} of you, ^{always} in every ^{supplication} of mine on behalf of prayer for you all making my ^{supplication} with joy, ^{for} your fellowship in furtherance of the gospel from the first day until now; ^{being} confident of this very thing, that he which ^{hath} begun ^a good work in you ^{will} perfect it until ^{the} day of Jesus Christ: ^{even} as it is ^{right} for me to be thus minded on behalf of you all, because ^I have you ⁱⁿ my heart; inasmuch as both ⁱⁿ my bonds, and in ^{the} defence and confirmation of the gospel, ye all are ^{partakers} with me of grace. ^{For} God is my record, ^{how} I long after you all in the ^{tender} mercies of Christ Jesus. ^{And} this I pray, that ^{your} love may abound yet more and more ⁱⁿ knowledge and in all ^{discernment}. ^{so} that ye may ^{approve} the things that ^{are}

• Acts 24. 16. 1 Thess. 2. 13 & 25. 2.
• ver. 6.
• 1 Cor. 1. 1.
• Cp. Col. 1. 6. 10. See James 2. 16.
• See Acts 20. 28.
• 1 Tim. 2. 8, 12.
• Rom. 1. 7.
1 Cor. 1. 3.
• Cp. 1. 2, 24.
• Cp. Joha. 16. 4, 5.
• See Eph. 1. 12, 14.
• See Rom. 1. 8.
• Rom. 1. 9.
Eph. 1. 16.
• 1 Tim. 1. 3.
Philim. 4. 4.
• ver. 25.
1 Tim. 4. 15.
• Cp. Luke 21. 13.
• See ver. 7.
• Cp. ch. 2. 12 & 4. 15.
• Acts 16. 23-40.
• Cp. Acts 28. 30, 31.
• 1 Tim. 2. 9.
• Cp. 1 Thess. 1. 3.
• Ps. 57. 3.
(Heb.) & 138.
• Cp. 1 Thess. 5. 24.
• See 1 Cor. 1. 8.
• Cp. Acts 4. 31.
• See 2 Cor. 11. 13.
• 2 Cor. 7. 3.
• Acts 20. 28.
• Col. 4. 18. • 2 Tim. 2. 9. Philim. 10, 13.
• See Eph. 3. 1. • ver. 16.
• Cp. 1 Cor. 5. 17.
• ver. 7.
• Cp. ch. 4. 14.
• ch. 2. 2.
• See James 2. 14.
• See Rom. 1. 9 & 5. 1.
• Cp. ch. 4. 1 & Rom. 1. 11.
• 1 Thess. 1. 3.
• See Acts 16. 7.

excellent; "that ye may be sincere and void of offence unto ^{the} day of Christ; ^{being} filled with ^{the} "fruits of righteousness, which are ^{through} Jesus Christ, ^{unto} the glory and praise of God.

12 Now I would ^{have} you know, brethren, that the things ^{which} happened unto me have fallen out rather unto ^{the} progress of the gospel; ^{so} that ^{my} bonds became manifest in Christ ^{throughout} the whole ⁱⁿ Christ are manifest in all ^{the} praetorian guard, and ^{to} all ^{the} rest; ^{and} that most ^{many} of the brethren in the Lord, ^{being} confident through my bonds, are ^{more} abundantly bold ^{to} speak the word of God without fear. ^{Some} indeed preach Christ even of envy and strife; and some also of good will:

16 the one ^{do} it of love, ^{knowing} that I am set for ^{the} defence of not sincerely, supposing to add affliction to my bonds: ^{but} the other proclaim ^{of} love, Christ ^{of} faction, not sincerely, thinking to raise ^{knowing} that I am set for the defence up affliction for me in my bonds. ^{What} then? notwithstanding, every way, whether in pretence or in truth, Christ is ^{proclaimed}; and I therein do rejoice, yea, and will rejoice. ^{For} I know that this shall turn to my ^{salvation}, ^{through} your ^{supplication} and ^{the} supply of ^{the}

R.V. 1 Or. bondservants.

2 Or. overseers

3 Or, ye have me in your heart

4 Or, prove the things that differ

5 Gr. fruit.

6 Gr. in the whole Praetorium.

7 Gr. trusting in my bonds.

A.V. • Or, with incorruption.

• Or, mention.

• Or, try.

• Or, differ.

• Or, will finish it.

• Or, ye have me in your heart.

• Or, Caesar's court.

• Or, to all others.

Spirit of Jesus Christ, ²⁰ according to my earnest expectation and ^{my} hope, ^athat in nothing shall I be put to shame, but ^{that} with all boldness, as always, so now also Christ ^{shall} be magnified in my body, ^{whether} it be by life, or by death. ²¹ For to me ^{to} live is Christ, and to die is gain. ²² But if I live in the flesh, ^{this} is the fruit of my labour: yet ^{what} I shall choose I wot not. ²³ For I am in a strait betwixt the two, having the desire ^{to} depart, and to ^{be} with Christ; for it is very far better: ²⁴ yet to abide in the flesh is more needful for your sake. ²⁵ And ^{having} this confidence, I know that I shall abide, ^{yea}, and continue with you all ^{for} your progress and ^{joy} in the faith; ²⁶ that ^{your} glorying may be more abundant in Christ Jesus in me ^{through} my presence with you again. ²⁷ Only ^{let} your manner of life be ^{as} it becometh the gospel of Christ: ^{whether} I come and see you, or else be absent, I may hear of your state, ^{that} ye stand fast in one spirit, with ^{one} soul ^{and} striving together ^{for} the faith of the gospel; ²⁸ and in nothing ^{affrighted} by your adversaries: which is ^{to} them ^{an} evident token of perdition, but ^{of} your salvation, and that from God; ²⁹ because to you ^{it} hath been granted in the behalf of Christ, not only to believe on him, but also ^{to} suffer in his behalf: ³⁰ having the same ^{conflict} which ^{ye} saw in me, and now hear to be in me.

2 ¹ If there ^{is} therefore any comfort in Christ, if any consolation of love, if any

cp. 3 Cor. 10. 5 & 1 Pet. 1. 2. w See Acts 14. 22. 1 Cor. 1. 29 & 2. 1. 1 Tim. 5. 12. 2 Tim. 4. 7. Cp. Heb. 10. 32. 1 Tim. 2. 8. c Cp. Matt. 5. 48 & Eph. 4. 1. d Jude 24.

¹⁴ a 2 Cor. 12. b Col. 3. 12. c John 8. 29. d Rom. 5. 5. Cp. Joel 2. 27. e 2 Tim. 2. 15. f See Rom. 12. 16. g Acts 4. 13. h Cp. 1 Cor. 9. 30. i Ach. 1. 17. j Rom. 14. 6. k Gal. 5. 26. l Cp. Eph. 4. 21. See Rom. 12. 10. m Eph. 4. 2. n Cp. Gal. 2. 20. o See Rom. 15. 2. p Rom. 15. 3. q See Matt. 11. 29. r Cp. 3 Cor. 5. 4. s See John 1. 1. t 2 Tim. 4. 6. u 2 Cor. 4. 4. v See John 12. 26. w John 5. 18. x 10. 33. Cp. John 14. 28. y 2 Cor. 8. 9. z 13. 4. See Mark 8. 12. a See Isai. 42. 1. b Matt. 20. 28. c Rom. 8. 3. d Gal. 4. 4. e See John 1. 14. f Cp. ch. 2. 24. g Cp. Acts 20. 25. h ver. 12. i Heb. 8. 3. j Cp. Matt. 23. 29. k John 10. 18. l Rom. 5. 19. m Rom. 15. 13. n Heb. 12. 2. o See 1 Cor. 1. 14. p John 10. 17. q Isai. 52. 13. r 53. 12. s Heb. 2. 9. t See Matt. 23. 18. u Acts 2. 35. v Cp. ch. 3. 20. w Eph. 1. 21. x Heb. 1. 4. y Cp. Acts 5. 41. z Eph. 4. 1. a Isai. 45. 23. b Rom. 14. 11. c Cp. Rev. 5. 13. d See Eph. 1. 10. e See 1 Cor. 16. 13. f Cp. Rom. 10. 9. g 1 Cor. 12. 3. h Cp. ch. 2. 3. i 1 Cor. 1. 10. j Jude 3. k Cp. Rom. 14. 13. l John 12. 13. m Cp. ch. 1. 5. n 4. 15. o Cp. 2 Thess. 1. 5. p Heb. 5. 9. q See Matt. 5. 12. r 1 Thess. 16. 19-40. s Cp. Rom. 15. 30 & 2 Thess. 2. 16. t 1 Cor. 12. 6. u Cp. Heb. 18. 21. v See 1 Cor. 15. 18. w 1 Pet. 4. 4. x See 2 Pet. 2. 12. y Cp. Deut. 32. 1.

^afellowship of the Spirit, if any tender mercies and ^{compassions}, ² ^{shall} ye my joy, that ye be ^{of} the same mind, ^{likeminded}, having the same love, being of one accord, ^{of} one mind; ³ ^{doing} nothing ^{be done} through ^{vainglory}, but ⁱⁿ lowliness of mind ^{let} each esteem other better than himself; ⁴ ^{not} looking each of you to his own things, but ^{each} of you also on the things of others. ⁵ ^{Have} this mind ^{be} in you, which was also in Christ Jesus: ⁶ ^{who}, ^{being} in ^{the} form of God, counted it not ^aprize to be on an equality with God; ⁷ but ^{made} himself of no reputation, and took upon him the form of a ¹⁰servant, ¹¹ ^{being} made in the ^{likeness} of men; ⁸ and being found in fashion as a man, he humbled himself, ^{becoming} and became obedient ^{even} unto death, ^{yea}, the death of the cross. ⁹ ^{Wherefore} ^{also} God ^{also} hath ^{highly} exalted him, and gave unto him ^{the} name which is above every ^{name}; ¹⁰ that in the name of Jesus ^{every} knee should bow, ^{of} things in heaven, and ^{things} on earth, and ^{things} under the earth; ¹¹ and that ^{every} tongue should confess that Jesus Christ is ^{Lord}, to the glory of God the Father.

¹² So then, ^{wherefore}, my beloved, ^{even} as ye have always ^{obeyed}, not ^{as} in my presence only, but now much more in my absence, work out your own salvation with fear and trembling; ¹³ for ^{it} is God which worketh in you both to will and to ^{do} of his good pleasure. ¹⁴ Do all things ^{without} murmurings and ^{disputings}; ¹⁵ that ye may be blameless and ^{harmless}, ^{children} of God, ^{without} ^{blemish} rebuke, ⁱⁿ the midst of ^acrooked and

R.V. 1 Or, But if to live in the flesh be my lot, this is the fruit of my work: and what I shall choose I wot not. I choose. 2 Or, I do not make known. 3 Or, of faith. 4 Gr. behave as citizens worthily. 5 Or, with. 6 Gr. being originally. 7 Gr. a thing to be grasped. 8 Some ancient authorities omit as. 9 Or, what shall I choose? 10 Some ancient. 11 Gr. tenderheart.

perverse generation, among whom
ye are seen as lights in the world;
holding forth the word of life;
that I may have whereof to glory in
the day of Christ, that I did
not run in vain, neither laboured
in vain. ¹⁷ Yea, and if I am
²¹ offered upon the sacrifice and
service of your faith, I joy, and
rejoice with you all: ¹⁸ and in the
same manner do ye also joy, and re-
joice with me.

¹⁹ But I hope in the Lord
Jesus to send Timothy shortly
unto you, that I also may be of
good comfort, when I know your
state. ²⁰ For I have no man
likeminded, who will care
truly for your state. ²¹ For they
all seek their own, not the
things of Jesus Christ. ²² But
ye know the proof of him, that,
as a child serveth a father, so he hath
served with me in the furtherance of
the gospel. ²³ Him therefore I hope
to send forthwith, so soon as I shall
see how it will go with me: ²⁴ but
I trust in the Lord that I myself
also shall come shortly. ²⁵ But
I counted it necessary to send to
you Epaphroditus, my brother, and
fellow-worker, and fellow-soldier, but
your messenger, and minister
to my need; ²⁶ since he longed
after you all, and was full of
trouble, because that ye had heard
that he was sick: ²⁷ for indeed
he was sick nigh unto death:
but God had mercy on him;
and not on him only, but on me
also, that I might not have sorrow
upon sorrow. ²⁸ I have sent him
therefore the more diligently, that,
when ye see him again, ye may
rejoice, and that I may be the
less sorrowful. ²⁹ Receive him
therefore in the Lord with all

joy gladness; and hold such in honour:
because for the work of Christ
he came nigh unto death, not regarding
his life, to supply that which was lacking
in your service toward me.

¹ Finally, my brethren,
3 rejoice in the Lord. To
write the same things to
you, to me indeed is not grievous,
but for you it is safe. ² Beware
of the dogs, beware of the evil
workers, beware of the
circumcision, for we are the circumcision,
who worship by the Spirit of God, and
glory in Christ Jesus, and have
no confidence in the flesh: ⁴ though
I myself might have confidence even
in the flesh: if any other man
thinketh that he hath whereof he might
confide in the flesh, I yet more:
⁵ circumcised the eighth day,
of the stock of Israel, of the
tribe of Benjamin, a Hebrew of
the Hebrews; as touching the
law, a Pharisee; ⁶ as touching
zeal, persecuting the church;
as touching the righteousness
which is in the law, found blame-
less. ⁷ Howbeit what things were
gain to me, these have I counted
loss for Christ. ⁸ Yea doubtless,
and I count all things to be loss
for the excellency of the know-
ledge of Christ Jesus my Lord:
for whom I have suffered the
loss of all things, and do count
them but dung, that I may gain
Christ, and be found in him,
not having a righteousness of mine
own, even that which is of the law,
but that which is through the
faith in Christ, the righteousness
which is of God by faith: ¹⁰ that
I may know him, and the power
of his resurrection, and the fel-
lowship of his sufferings, being
conformed made conformable unto his death;

q Rom. 10. 5. Cp. ver. 6.
See 2 Cor. 1. 5.

r See Rom. 9. 30 & 1 Cor. 1. 30.

s Cp. Eph. 4. 12.

t Cp. Rom. 1. 4 & 6. 5.

u 1 Pet. 4. 12.

R.V. 1 Gr. luminaries.
ancient authorities read to see you all.
Gr. gains.

2 Gr. poured out as a drink-offering.
11 Or, not having as my righteousness that which is of the law

3 Gr. genuinely.

7 Or, farre.

8 Gr. apostle.
11 Gr. upon.

A.V. Or, shine ye.

Gr. poured forth.

Or, Moreover.

Or, so dear unto me.

Or, honour such.

"if by any means I may ¹attain unto the resurrection ^{from} of the dead. ¹²Not ^{that I have} as though I had ^{obtained, or 'am already made} attained, either were already perfect: but I ^{press on, if so be} follow after, that I may ¹apprehend that for which also I ^{was} am apprehended by Christ Jesus. ¹³Brethren, I count not myself ^{yet} to have apprehended: but ^{this} one thing I ^{do}, forgetting the things which are behind, and stretching forward to the things which are before, ¹⁴I press on toward the ^{goal} unto the prize of the ^{high} calling of God in Christ Jesus. ¹⁵Let us therefore, as many as be ^{perfect}, be thus minded: and if in anything ^{ye are} otherwise minded, ^{God} shall reveal ^{unto you} unto you: ¹⁶only, ^{whereunto} we have already attained, let us walk ^{by that same rule}, let us walk, mind the same thing.

¹⁷Brethren, ^{be ye imitators} together of me, and mark them which ^{so walk} as ye have us for an ensample. ¹⁸For ^{many} walk, of whom I ^{have} told you often, and now tell you ^{even} weeping, that they are the enemies of the cross of Christ: ¹⁹whose end is ^{perdition}, ^{whose} god is ^{their} belly, and ^{whose} glory is in their shame, who ^{mind} earthly things. ²⁰For ^{our} citizenship is in heaven; ^{from whence} also we ^{wait} look for the Saviour, the Lord Jesus Christ: ²¹who shall ^{change} our vile body, ^{that it} may be ^{conformed to the body of his} fashioned like unto his glorious body, ^{according to the working} whereby he is able even ^{to} subject ^{all} things unto himself.

¹Wherefore, my brethren dearly beloved and ^{longed} for, ^{my} joy and ^{crown}, so ^{stand} fast in the Lord, my dearly beloved.

q Prov. 16. 31 & 17. 6.

q Acts 26. 7.
r ch. 2. 2.
p Cp. 1 Tim. 6. 12, 19.
q Heb. 11. 40 & 12. 23.
p Cp. Heb. 5. 9.
q See Luke 10. 20.
p Cp. Ps. 45. 10 & Luke 8. 35 & Heb. 6. 1.
p ch. 3. 1.
p 2 Cor. 10. 1 (for mg.).
p Cp. 1 Cor. 12. 22 (mg.).
See James 5. 8.

q See Matt. 6. 25.
p 1 Cor. 9. 24.
p Cp. Prov. 16. 3.
p Cp. Heb. 2. 1 & 1 Pet. 5. 10.
p See Rom. 8. 28.
p See Rom. 1. 8.
p 1 Cor. 2. 6.
See Matt. 5. 4.

p Cp. ver. 9 & Isai. 26. 3 & Col. 3. 15.
See John 14. 27.
p Cp. Eph. 8. 19.
p Cp. Gal. 5. 10.
p Cp. John 7. 17.
p Gal. 6. 16.
p Cp. ch. 4. 1.
p See 1 Cor. 4. 16.

p 1 Pet. 5. 3.
p See 2 Cor. 11. 13.
p Cp. Acts 20. 31.
p 2 Cor. 11. 15.
p Cp. 2 Thess. 1. 9 & 1 Pet. 2. 1, 3.
p See Rom. 16. 18.
p 1 Thess. 4. 1.

p Cp. Hos. 4. 7 & 2 Cor. 11. 12 & Gal. 6. 13 & Jude 12.
p Cp. ch. 2. 17.
p 4 Rom. 2. 5.
p Col. 3. 2.
p Cp. ver. 7.
See Rom. 16. 33.

p Cp. ch. 1. 27 (mg.).
See Eph. 2. 19.
p Acts 1. 11.
p See 1 Cor. 1. 7.
p Cp. 2 Cor. 11. 9 with ch. 2. 30.
p Cp. 1 Cor. 12. 49-53.
p Cp. ver. 10 & Col. 3. 4.
See Rom. 8. 29.

p See Eph. 1. 19.
p 1 Cor. 15. 28.
p 1 Tim. 6. 6, 8.
p Cp. 3 Cor. 2. 8 & Heb. 12. 1.
p See ch. 1. 2.
p ch. 1. 4.
p 2. 16. See 3 Cor. 1. 14.
p Ecclus. 1. 11 & 25. 6.

²I exhort ^{Euodia,} and ^{exhort} Syntyche, that they be ^{of} the same mind in the Lord. ³I beseech thee also, true yoke-fellow, help ^{these women, for they laboured with me in the gospel} those women which with Clement also, and ^{my fellow-workers,} whose names are in the book of life.

⁴Rejoice in the Lord always: again I will say, ^{Rejoice}. ⁵Let your ^{obedience} be known unto all men. ^{The Lord is at hand}. ^{nothing be anxious}: ^{but in everything} by prayer and supplication ^{with} thanksgiving let your requests be made known unto God. ^{And} the peace of God, ^{which passeth} all understanding, shall ^{guard} your hearts and ^{your thoughts} in Christ Jesus.

⁸Finally, brethren, whatsoever things are ^{honourable,} whatsoever things are just, whatsoever things are pure, whatsoever things are lovely, whatsoever things are ^{of} good report; if there be any virtue, and if there be any praise, ^{think} on these things. ^{The things} which ye ^{have} both learned, and ^{received} and ^{saw} in me, ^{these things} do: and ^{the God of peace} shall be with you.

¹⁰But I ^{rejoice} in the Lord greatly, that now at length ^{ye have} revived your thought for me: ^{the last year} wherein ^{care of me} I bath flourished again: ^{wherein} ye ^{did indeed take thought,} but ye lacked opportunity. ^{Not that I speak} in respect of want: for I have learned, in whatsoever state I am, ^{therein} to be ^{content}. ^{I know} both how to be abased, and I know also how to abound: ^{everything} and in all things ^{where} I have learned the secret ^{both to be} full and

R.V. ¹ Or, apprehend, seeing that also I was apprehended
⁴ Or, commonwealth ¹ Or, farewell ¹ Or, gentleness
¹⁰ Gr. rejoiced. ¹¹ Or, seeing that

² Many ancient authorities omit yet.
⁷ Gr. reverend. ⁸ Or, gracious ⁸ Or, upward
⁸ Gr. take account of

A.V. ⁸ Or, venerable.

† Or, is revised.

"to be hungry, both to abound and to suffer need. ¹³ I can do all things through Christ which strengtheneth me. ¹⁴ Howbeit ye did well, that ye had fellowship with my affliction. ¹⁵ And ye yourselves also know, ye Philippians, that in the beginning of the gospel, when I departed from Macedonia, no church had fellowship with me as concerning giving and receiving, but ye only; ¹⁶ for even in Thessalonica ye sent once and again unto my need. ¹⁷ Not because I seek for the gift; but I seek for the desire of a gift; ¹⁸ because the fruit that increaseth to your account. ¹⁹ But I have all things, and abound: I am filled, having

a 1 Cor. 4. 11.
b 2 Cor. 11. 27.
c 2 Cor. 11. 9.
d Gen. 8. 21.
e Cp. 2 Cor. 12. 9.
f See Eph. 3. 16 & 1 Tim. 1. 12.
g Heb. 13. 16.
h Cp. ch. 1. 7.
i Rev. 1. 9.
j Ps. 23. 1.
k 2 Cor. 9. 8.
l See Rom. 2. 4.
m ch. 1. 5.
n Gal. 1. 4.
o Thess. 1. 3.
p 2 Tim. 1. 12.
q Gal. 1. 5.
r See Rom. 11. 24.
s 2 Cor. 11. 8.
t Gal. 1. 2.
u 2 Cor. 13. 12.
v Cp. 3 Cor. 9. 8.
w Rom. 1. 12.
x Cp. Tit. 2. 14.
y See Rom. 16. 20.
z ch. 2. 25.

received from Epaphroditus the things which came from you, an odour of a sweet smell, a sacrifice acceptable, well-pleasing to God. ¹⁹ And my God shall fulfil every need of yours according to his riches in glory by Christ Jesus. ²⁰ Now unto our God and Father be the glory for ever and ever. Amen. ²¹ Salute every saint in Christ Jesus. The brethren which are with me salute you. ²² All the saints salute you, especially they that are of Caesar's household. ²³ The grace of the Lord Jesus Christ be with you all. Amen.

[A.V. only]
¶ It was written to the Philippians from Rome by Epaphroditus.

THE EPISTLE OF PAUL THE APOSTLE TO THE COLOSSIANS.

I PAUL, an apostle of Christ Jesus through the will of God, and Timothy ² our brother, ³ to the saints and faithful brethren in Christ which are at Colosse: Grace be unto you, and peace from God our Father and the Lord Jesus Christ.

³ We give thanks to God and the Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, praying always for you, ⁴ having heard of your faith in Christ Jesus, and of the love which ye have toward all the saints, ⁵ because of the hope which is laid up for you in the heavens, whereof ye heard before in the word of the truth of the gospel; ⁶ which is come unto you; even as it is also in all the world bearing fruit and increasing.

a See 2 Cor. 1. 1.
b See 1 Cor. 1. 1.
c Cp. Rom. 16. 26.
d Eph. 4. 21.
e See 1 Thess. 2. 2.
f See Acts 11. 26.
g Eph. 1. 1.
h See Phil. 1. 1.
i ch. 4. 12.
j Philom. 25.
k ch. 4. 7.
l Rom. 1. 7.
m Eph. 1. 3. al.
n Cp. Rom. 12. 21.
o Eph. 1. 12.
p Philom. 4. 5.
q ver. 4.
r 2 Thess. 1. 11.
s See 1 Thess. 1. 3.
t Cp. Eph. 1. 7.
u Eph. 1. 9.
v 4. 12. al.
w ch. 4. 5.
x Eph. 1. 3.
y Cp. 1 Cor. 12. 21.
z ver. 22.
aa See Acts 22. 6.
ab Tit. 1. 2.
ac Heb. 2. 4.
ad 2 Tim. 4. 5.
ae 1 Pet. 1. 4.

bringeth forth fruit, as it doth in you also, since the day ye heard of it, and knew the grace of God in truth; ⁷ even as ye learned of Epaphras our beloved fellow-servant, who is a faithful minister of Christ on our behalf; ⁸ who also declared unto us your love in the Spirit.

⁹ For this cause we also, since the day we heard it, do not cease to pray for you, and to desire that ye might be filled with the knowledge of his will in all spiritual wisdom and understanding; ¹⁰ that ye might walk worthy of the Lord unto all pleasing, bearing fruit fruitful in every good work, and increasing in the knowledge of God; ¹¹ strengthened with all power, according to the might of his glory, might, power, according to the might of his glory, might.

R.V. Gr. unto the ages of the ages. Gr. the brother. Or, to those that are at Colosse, holy and faithful brethren in Christ. Or, unto all pleasing, in every good work, bearing fruit and increasing etc.
Many ancient authorities read your. Gr. made powerful. Or, to, A.V. Or, I have received all.

unto ^aall patience and long-suffering ^bwith ^cjoyfulness; ^d12 ^egiving thanks unto the Father, ^fwho hath made ^gus meet to be partakers of ^hthe inheritance of the saints in ⁱlight; ^j13 ^kwho hath ^ldelivered us out of ^mthe power of darkness, and hath translated us into ⁿ'the kingdom of ^othe Son of his love; ^p14 ^qin whom we have redemption through his blood, even the forgiveness of our sins; ^r15 ^swho is the image of ^tthe invisible God, ^uthe firstborn of ^vall creation; ^w16 ^xfor by him were all things created, that are ^yin the heavens and upon the earth, things visible and things invisible, whether ^zthrones, or dominions, or principalities, or powers; all things have been created ^{aa}through him, and unto him; ^{ab}17 and ^{ac}he is before all things, and ^{ad}by him all things ^{ae}consist. ^{af}18 And ^{ag}he is the head of the body, the church: who is ^{ah}the beginning, ^{ai}the firstborn from the dead; ^{aj}that ^{ak}in all things he might have the preeminence. ^{al}19 ^{am}For it was the good pleasure of ^{an}the Father that ^{ao}in him should all the ^{ap}fulness dwell; ^{aq}20 and ^{ar}through him to reconcile all things ^{as}unto ^{at}himself, having made through the blood of his cross, by him to peace ^{au}through the blood of his cross; through reconcile all things unto himself; by him, ^{av}I say, whether ^{aw}they be things upon the earth, or things in the heavens. ^{ax}21 ^{ay}And you, ^{az}being in time past alienated and enemies ^{ba}in your mind ^{bb}in your evil ^{bc}by wicked works, yet now ^{bd}hath he reconciled ^{be}in the body of his flesh through death, ^{bf}to present you holy and without blemish and ^{bg}unreproveable ^{bh}before him ^{bi}in his sight: ^{bj}23 ^{bk}if so be that ^{bl}ye continue in the faith, ^{bm}grounded and stedfast, and be not moved away from ^{bn}the hope of the gospel, which ye have

^a Cp. Tit. 1. 16. ^b Cp. Rom. 7. 4. ^c Jude 24. ^d 1 Cor. 1. 24, 30 & 2. 6, 7. ^e Cp. Luke 11. 49 & Eph. 1. 8. ^f 16. 18. ^g Cp. Eph. 5. 8 & 2 Pet. 2. 3. ^h ver. 5, 6.

^a Eph. 4. 2. ^b Mark 16. ^c Cp. Acts 2. 5. ^d See Matt. 5. 12. ^e d ch. 8. 15. ^f Eph. 5. 30. ^g See 2 Cor. 5. 4. ^h See Acts 26. 18. ⁱ See 2 Cor. 7. 4. ^j 1 Thess. 1. 10. ^k Cp. 3 Tim. 1. 8 & 2. 10. ^l Luke 22. 53. ^m Eph. 5. 12. ⁿ See 2 Cor. 1. 5. ^o 12 Pet. 1. 11. ^p Cp. Eph. 1. 6. ^q See Eph. 1. 7. ^r Cp. Eph. 4. 12. ^s ver. 23. ^t See 2 Cor. 4. 4. ^u See 1 Tim. 1. 17. ^v See Eph. 3. 2. ^w Cp. Ps. 89. 27. ^x See Rom. 8. 29. ^y Rom. 15. 19 (ing.). ^z Eph. 3. 2. ^{aa} See Rom. 16. 26. ^{ab} See Eph. 1. 10. ^{ac} Cp. Ezek. 10. 1. ^{ad} Eph. 1. 21. ^{ae} Cp. ch. 2. 3. ^{af} John 1. 3 (ing.). ^{ag} Rom. 11. 36. ^{ah} 1 Cor. 8. 6. ^{ai} Eph. 1. 16 & 3. 16. ^{aj} Cp. John 8. 56. ^{ak} See John 1. 1. ^{al} Cp. Eccles. 48. 26. ^{am} Cp. Heb. 1. 3. ^{an} See Eph. 1. 22, 23. ^{ao} 2 Tim. 1. 1. ^{ap} A Rev. 5. 14. ^{aq} Acts 26. 23. ^{ar} 1 Cor. 15. 30. ^{as} Rev. 1. 5. ^{at} See ver. 22. ^{au} See Matt. 5. 48. ^{av} 1 Tim. 4. 10. ^{aw} 1 Cor. 15. 10. ^{ax} Cp. ch. 4. 12. ^{ay} Cp. ch. 2. 1. ^{az} See Eph. 1. 19. ^{ba} Cp. ch. 2. 9. ^{bb} See John 1. 16. ^{bc} See 2 Cor. 5. 18 & Eph. 1. 10. ^{bd} See Eph. 2. 14. ^{be} Phil. 1. 30. ^{bf} Cp. Eph. 2. 12. ^{bg} See Eph. 2. 1, 3, 12. ^{bh} Cp. ch. 4. 8. ^{bi} Eph. 6. 22. ^{bj} Cp. ch. 3. 14. ^{bk} See Eph. 1. 4 & 5. 27. ^{bl} See John 15. 4. ^{bm} See ch. 1. 27. ^{bn} See ch. 2. 7. ^{bo} Eph. 3. 17. ^{bp} Rom.

and which was preached ^ain all to every creature which is under heaven; ^bwhereof I Paul was made a minister. ^c24 Now ^dI who now rejoice in my sufferings for your sakes, and ^efill up on my part ^fthat which is lacking of the afflictions of Christ in my flesh ^gfor his body's sake, which is the church; ^h25 ⁱwhereof I was made a minister, according to ^jthe dispensation of God which was given me to you-ward, ^k1 ^lto fulfil the word of God; ^m26 ⁿeven ^othe mystery which hath been hid ^pfrom all ages and from generations; but now ^qhath it been manifested ^rto his saints, ^s27 ^tto whom God was pleased to make known what is ^uthe riches of the glory of ^vthis mystery among the Gentiles, which is Christ ^win you, ^xthe hope of glory: ^y28 ^zwhom we proclaim, admonishing every man, and teaching every man in all wisdom; that ^{aa}we may present every man ^{ab}perfect in Christ; ^{ac}29 ^{ad}whereunto ^{ae}I labour also, ^{af}striving according to his working, which worketh in me ^{ag}mightily.

¹ For I would have you know how greatly I strive that ye know what great conflict I have for you, and for them at Laodicea, and for as many as have not seen my face in the flesh; ² that their hearts may be comforted, they being knit together in love, and unto all riches of the full assurance of understanding, that they may know the mystery of God, and of the Father, and of Christ; ³ in whom are hid all the treasures of wisdom and knowledge hidden. ⁴ This I say, that no one may deceive you with persuasiveness of speech. ⁵ For though I am absent in the flesh,

^a See ch. 1. 27. ^b See ch. 2. 7. ^c Eph. 3. 17. ^d Rom.

R.V. ¹ Some ancient authorities read you. ² That is, hold together. ³ Or, that among all he might have the wholefulness of God was pleased to dwell in him. ⁴ Or, into him. ⁵ Or, him. ⁶ Some ancient authorities read we have been reconciled. ⁷ Or, stewardship. ⁸ Or, from the ages and from the generations. ⁹ Or, in power. ¹⁰ Or, fulness. ¹¹ The ancient authorities vary much in the text of this passage. ¹² A.V. ¹³ Or, the Son of his love. ¹⁴ Or, among all. ¹⁵ Or, among you. ¹⁶ Or, making peace. ¹⁷ Or, fear, or, care. ¹⁸ Or, by your mind in wicked works. ¹⁹ Or, wherein.

yet am I with you in the spirit,
 joying and beholding your order,
 and the steadfastness of your
 faith in Christ.

6 As therefore ye received
 Christ Jesus the Lord, so walk
 in him, ⁷rooted and ⁸built up
 in him, and ⁹established in your
 faith, even as ye were taught,
 abounding therein with thanksgiving.

8 Take heed lest there shall be any
 one that maketh spoil of you through
 his philosophy and vain deceit,
 after the tradition of men, after
 the rudiments of the world,
 and not after Christ: for in him
 dwelleth all the fulness of the
 Godhead ¹⁰bodily. And ye are complete
 in him, which is the head of all
 principality and power: in
 whom ye were also circumcised with

the circumcision not made with hands,
 in the putting off of the body of
 the sins of the flesh, by the circum-
 cision of Christ: ¹²having been buried
 with him in baptism, wherein

ye were also raised with him through
 the faith of the working operation
 of God, who hath raised him from the
 dead. ¹³And you, being dead
 through your trespasses and the un-
 circumcision of your flesh, you
 I say, did he quicken together with
 him, having forgiven you all
 trespasses; ¹⁴having blotted out

the bond written in ordinances that
 was against us, which was con-
 trary to us; and he hath taken it out
 of the way, nailing it to the cross;
¹⁵having put off from himself the prin-
 cipalities and the powers, he made
 a show of them openly, triumphing
 over them in it.

16 Let no man therefore judge
 you in meat, or in drink, or in

a Lev. 22. 2
 Rom. 14. 2.
 b Cp. Mark
 2. 26. See
 Num. 28. 11.
 c 1 Cor. 14.
 40.
 d Heb. 2. 5
 & 10. 1.
 e 1 Pet. 5. 5.
 f Cp. ver. 5.
 g ch. 1. 10.
 h Rom. 4. 1.
 i 1 Cor. 5. 24.
 j ver. 32.
 k Eph. 3. 17.
 l Acts 20.
 22.
 m Eph. 2. 20.
 n See 1 Cor. 5. 5.
 o 1 Cp. Ezek.
 12. 3.

a 1 Tim. 1. 7.
 b Heb. 12. 2.
 c Eph. 4. 21.
 d Cp. Eph.
 4. 17.
 e Cp. Rom.
 5. 7.
 f ch. 4. 2.
 g Eph. 5. 20.
 h See Eph.
 4. 15, 16.
 i Rev. 2. 13
 & 3. 11.
 j 1 Cp. 1 Tim.
 6. 20.
 k Eph. 5. 6.
 l See
 Matt. 15. 2.
 m ver. 30.
 n Gal. 4. 3
 (& for mg.).
 o See
 Rom. 6. 2.
 p ch. 1. 19.
 q John 1. 14.
 r ver. 8.
 s Cp. Gal.
 4. 9.
 t Cp. ver. 17.
 u Eph. 3. 19.
 v See Eph.
 1. 21, 22.
 w ver. 16.
 x 1 Tim. 4. 2.
 y 1 Cor. 6.
 12.
 z Cp. Eph.
 2. 11. See
 Rom. 2. 29.
 a 1 Sam. 25. 13.
 b Matt. 15. 3.
 c Cp. Tit. 1. 14.
 d ver. 15.
 e ch. 3. 9.
 f ver. 18.
 g Rom. 6. 4.
 h 1 Cp. 1 Tim.
 4. 8.
 i in ch. 3. 1.
 j Cp. Rom. 6. 5.
 k Cp. 1 Cor.
 6. 14.
 l See Acts 2. 24
 & Eph. 1. 19.
 m ch. 2. 12.
 n Cp. Phil.
 2. 14.
 o See
 Eph. 2. 1.
 p See
 Eph. 1. 20.
 q See
 Matt. 16. 23.
 r See
 Eph. 2. 5.
 s ch. 2. 20.
 t See Rom. 6. 2.
 u See
 Acts 3. 19.
 v See
 Rom. 7. 4.
 w See
 John 11. 25.
 x 1 Cor. 15. 43.
 y Luke 10. 18 & John
 12. 31 & 16. 11 & Eph. 4. 8 & Heb. 2. 14.
 z Rom. 14. 3, 10, 13.

respect of a feast day or of the new
 moon, or of a sabbath day: ¹⁷which
 are a shadow of the things to
 come; but the body is of Christ.

18 Let no man beguile you of your
 prize by a voluntary humility and
 worshipping of the angels, ¹⁹dwelling
 in the things which he hath not
 seen, vainly puffed up by his
 fleshly mind, and not holding
 fast the Head, from whom all the
 body, being supplied and knit together
 by joints and bands having nourishment
 through the joints and bands,
 ministered, and knit together, increaseth
 with the increase of God.

20 If ye died with
 Christ from the rudiments of
 the world, why, as though living
 in the world, do ye subject yourselves
 to ordinances, ²¹Handle not, nor taste, nor
 touch: ²²Which all which things are to
 handle not; which all
 perish with the using; after the
 precepts and doctrines of men?

23 Which things have indeed a
 show of wisdom in will-worship,
 and humility, and severity to the body;
 but are not of any use against the
 indulgence of the flesh.

1 If then ye were raised together
 with Christ, seek these things
 which are above, where Christ
 is, seated on the right hand of God.

2 Set your mind on the things
 that are above, not on the things
 that are upon the earth. ³For ye
 are dead, and your life is hid with
 Christ in God. ⁴When Christ,
 who is our life, shall be manifested,
 then shall ye also with him be manifested
 in glory.

5 Mortify therefore your
 members which are upon the
 earth; fornication, uncleanness,
 passion, evil desire,
 inordinate affection, concupiscence, and
 covetousness, the which is idolatry:
 for which things' sake cometh the wrath

R.V. 1 Or, by. 2 Some ancient authorities insert in it. 3 Or, See whether. 4 Or, elements. 5 Or, the bond that
 was against us by its ordinances. 6 Or, having put off from himself his body, he made a show of the principalities &c. 7 Or, of
 his own mere will, by humility &c. 8 Or, taking his stand upon. 9 Many authorities, some ancient, insert not.
 10 Or, honour. 11 Many ancient authorities read your. 12 Or, Make dead. 13 Or, in part. 14 Or, judge against you.
 A.V. 1 Or, elements. 2 Or, in himself. 3 Or, for eating and drinking. 4 Or, in part. 5 Or, judge against you.
 6 Or, bring a voluntary in humility. 7 Or, punishing, or, not sparing. 8 Or, mind. 9 Or, judge against you.

wrath of God ^{upon the sons of disobedience;} ^{of God cometh on the children of disobedience;}
 7 ^a in the which ye also walked ^{these things.}
^{aforsome,} ^{some time,} when ye lived in them.
 8 But now ^a ye also ^{away} put off ^{all} these; ^a anger, wrath, malice, railing, ^a shameful speaking out of your mouth: ^a ^{lie} not one to another; seeing that ^a ye have put off ^a the old man with his ^a doings; ^a and ^a have put on ^a the new man, ^a which is being renewed ^a unto knowledge ^a after the image of him that ^a created him: ^a ^a where there ^a cannot be ^a Greek and Jew, circumcision and uncircumcision, barbarian, ^a Scythian, bondman, freeman, barbarian, ^a bond nor free: but Christ is ^a all, and in all.

12 ^a Put on therefore, as ^a God's ^a elect, ^a God, holy and beloved, ^a a heart of compassion, ^a kindness, ^a humility, meekness, long-suffering; ^a ^a forbearing one another, and ^a forgiving each other, ^a if any man have a ^a complaint against any: ^a even as ^a the Lord forgave you, so also do ye: ^a and above all these things ^a put on ^a charity, which is ^a the bond of ^a perfectness. ^a And let ^a the peace of Christ ^a God ^a rule in your hearts, to the which also ye ^a were called ^a in one body; and ^a be ye thankful. ^a Let ^a the word of ^a Christ dwell in you richly in all wisdom; teaching and admonishing ^a one another ^a with ^a psalms and hymns and spiritual songs, singing ^a with grace in your hearts ^a unto God, ^a to the Lord. ^a And ^a whatsoever ye ^a do in word or ^a in deed, ^a do all in the name of the Lord Jesus, ^a giving thanks to God ^a and the Father through him.

18 ^a Wives, be in subjection to your husbands, as ^a is fitting in the Lord. ^a Husbands, love your wives, and ^a be not bitter against

^a See Eph. 2. 3, 11.
^a Cp. Eph. 5. 24 & Tit. 2. 3.
^a See Eph. 4. 22.
^a Eph. 4. 31.
^a See Eph. 4. 26.
^a Lev. 19. 11.
^a See Eph. 4. 23.
^a ch. 2. 11.
^a Rom. 6. 6.
^a Eph. 4. 24.
^a See Rom. 6. 4.
^a See Rom. 12. 2.
^a ver. 17.
^a See Rom. 8. 29.
^a Cp. Philem. 16.
^a Cp. Eph. 2. 10.
^a Cp. Rom. 10. 12.
^a Gal. 5. 6.
^a Cp. Eph. 6. 8.
^a 2 Mac. 4. 47.
^a Cp. 1 Cor. 7. 22.
^a Eph. 1. 23.
^a ver. 10.
^a Rom. 8. 23.
^a Tit. 1. 1.
^a Phil. 2. 1.
^a Cp. Luke 1. 78 (ing.).
^a Philem. 12.
^a 1 John 3. 17. ^a See Eph. 4. 32.
^a See Eph. 4. 2.
^a Mark 11. 23.
^a For ver. 2-4, see Eph. 6. 18-20.
^a ch. 2. 7.
^a Cp. 1 Thess. 5. 8.
^a See Eph. 5. 2.
^a Eph. 4. 3.
^a Heb. 6. 1 (Gk.).
^a Cp. John 17. 23.
^a See Acts 14. 27.
^a See Phil. 4. 7.
^a See Rom. 16. 23.
^a ver. 18.
^a Eph. 6. 20.
^a See Phil. 1. 7.
^a Eph. 2. 16.
^a ver. 17.
^a John 15. 3.
^a See Eph. 6. 15-17.
^a See Mark 4. 11.
^a See Eph. 5. 19.
^a Eph. 3. 16.
^a ch. 4. 6.
^a See Mark 9. 50.
^a 1 Pet. 3. 18.
^a ver. 23.
^a Cp. 10. 31.
^a For ver. 7-9, see Eph. 6. 21, 22.
^a ch. 1. 13.
^a 4. 2. See Eph. 5. 20.
^a For ver. 18-ch. 4. 1, see Eph. 5. 23-6. 9.
^a Eph. 5. 4.
^a Philem. 8.
^a Eph. 4. 31.
^a Philem. 19.

them. ^a Children, obey your parents ^a in all things, for this is well-pleasing in the Lord. ^a Fathers, provoke not your children, that they be not discouraged. ^a Servants, obey ^a in all things them that are your ^a masters according to the flesh; not with eyeservice, as men-pleasers, but in singleness of heart, fearing ^a the Lord: ^a And ^a whatsoever ye do, ^a do it ^a heartily, ^a as unto ^a the Lord, and not unto men; ^a knowing that ^a from the Lord ^a ye shall receive the recompense of the inheritance: ^a for ye serve the Lord Christ. ^a For he that doeth wrong shall ^a receive again for the wrong which he hath done: and there is no respect of persons. ^a Masters, ^a render unto your ^a servants that which is just and ^a equal; knowing that ye also have a Master in heaven.

2 ^a Continue ^a steadfastly in prayer, ^a watching therein and watch in the same ^a with thanksgiving; ^a withal praying for us also, that God ^a may open unto us a door ^a for the word, ^a to speak the mystery of Christ, ^a for which I am also in ^a bonds; ^a that I may make it manifest, as I ought to speak. ^a Walk in wisdom toward ^a them that are without, ^a redeeming the time. ^a Let your speech be ^a always ^a with grace, ^a seasoned with salt, ^a that ye may know how ye ought to answer ^a each one ^a every man.

7 ^a All my affairs shall Tychicus make known unto you, ^a who is a beloved brother and a faithful minister and fellow-servant in the Lord: ^a whom I have sent unto you for ^a this very purpose, that ^a ye may know our estate, and ^a that he may comfort your hearts; ^a together with ^a Onesimus,

R.V. 1 Some ancient authorities omit upon the sons of disobedience. See Eph. 5. 6. 2 Or, amongst whom
 ancient authorities read Christ. 3 Or, arbitrate. 4 Some ancient authorities read the Lord: others, God. 5 Or, journey-ers
 7 Gr. Bondservants. 8 Gr. lords. 9 Gr. from the soul. 10 Gr. receive again the wrong. 11 Gr. equality.

the faithful and ^abeloved brother, who is one of you. They shall make known unto you all things that ^{are done} here.

¹⁰ ^dAristarchus my fellow-prisoner saluteth you, and ^{Mark, the cousin of Barnabas, (touching whom ye received commandments: if he come unto you, receive him,)} ¹¹ and Jesus, which is called ^{Justus, who are of the circumcision: these only are my fellow-workers unto the kingdom of God, men that have been a comfort unto me.} ¹² ^eEpaphras, who is one of you, a ^{servant of Christ Jesus}, saluteth you, always ^{labouring fervently for you in his prayers, that ye may stand perfect and fully assured in all the will of God.} ¹³ For I bear him witness, that he hath much labour for you, and for them that are in Lao-

^a Philom. 14. ^b 2 Tim. 4. ^{11.} See Acts 16. ^{12.} 2 Tim. 4. ^{10.} Philom. 24. ^d Acts 19. 29 & 20. 4 & 27. 2. ^{Philom. 24.} ^{Op. Rom. 16. 7.} ^e See Rom. 16. 5. ^f See Acts 12. 12. ^g Cp. Acts 15. 37. ^h 1 Thess. 5. 27. ⁱ Cp. 2 Tim. 4. 11. ^j Cp. Acts 1. 22 & 13. 7. ^k See Acts 11. 2. ^l Philom. 2. ^m Cp. Philom. 7. ⁿ 2 Tim. 4. 5. ^o ch. 1. 7. ^p Philom. 23. ^q See Rom. 15. 30. ^r See 1 Cor. 16. 21. ^s Cp. Heb. 13. 2. ^t ver. 3. ^u See Phil. 1. 7. ^v See Matt. 5. 48. ^w 1 Tim. 6. 21. ^x Tim. 4. 22. ^y Tit. 3. 15 & Heb. 13. 26.

dicea, and ^{for} them in Hierapolis. ¹⁴ ^bLuke, the beloved physician, and ^{Demas salute Demas, greet you.} ¹⁵ Salute the brethren which are in Laodicea, and ^{Nymphas, and the church that which is in their house.} ¹⁶ And when ^{this epistle hath been read among you, cause that it be read also in the church of the Laodiceans; and that ye likewise read the epistle from Laodicea.} ¹⁷ And say to ^{Archippus, Take heed to the ministry which thou hast received in the Lord, that thou fulfil it.}

¹⁸ ^{The salutation of me Paul with mine own hand.} ^{Remember my bonds.} ^{Grace be with you. Amen.}

[A.V. only]

¹ Written from Rome to the Colossians by Tychicus and Onesimus.

THE FIRST EPISTLE OF PAUL THE APOSTLE

TO THE

THESSALONIANS.

¹ PAUL, and ^aSilvanus, and ^{Timothy, Timothy,} unto the church of the ^dThessalonians which is in God the Father and in the Lord Jesus Christ: ^{Grace to be} unto you, and peace, from God our Father, and the Lord Jesus Christ.

² We give thanks to God always for you all, ^{making mention of you in our prayers;} ³ remembering ^{without ceasing} your work of ^{faith, and labour of love, and patience of hope in our Lord Jesus Christ,} before our eyes, in the sight of

^a Acts 15. 22. ^b Cor. 1. 19. ^c Thess. 1. 1. ^d 1 Pet. 5. 12. ^e 2 Thess. 2. 13. ^f 2 Pet. 1. 10. ^g See Acts 17. 1. ^h 2 Thess. 2. 14. ⁱ Rom. 1. 7. ^j Eph. 1. 2. ^k al. ^l 2 Cor. 6. 6. ^m 1 Cor. 2. 4. ⁿ Col. 2. 2. ^o Cp. Heb. 2. 3. ^p Cp. ch. 2. 10 & Acts 20. 16 & 3 Thess. 3. 7. ^q ch. 2. 13. ^r See Rom. 1. 8 & Eph. 5. 20. ^s & Rom. 1. 9. ^t 2 Tim. 1. 3. ^u Philom. 4. ^v al. ^w Cp. ch. 2. 14 & 3 Thess. 3. 7. ^x Acts 17. 5-10. ^y Gal. 5. 22.

God and our Father; ⁴ knowing, ^bbrethren ^{beloved of God, your election.} ⁵ how that ^{our gospel came not unto you in word only, but also in power, and in the Holy Ghost, and in much assurance; even as ye know what manner of men we showed ourselves toward you for your sake.} ⁶ And ye became imitators of us, and of the Lord, ^{having received the word in much affliction, with joy of the Holy Ghost;} ⁷ so that ye became an example to all that believe

R.V. ¹ Gr. bondservant. ² The Greek may represent Nymphas. ³ Or, because our gospel etc. ⁴ Or, Holy Spirit. ⁵ Or, striving. ⁶ Or, fullness. ⁷ Or, Alled.

⁸ Some ancient authorities read her.

⁹ Gr. the.

¹⁰ Or, beloved of God, your election.

in Macedonia and in Achaia.
 8 For from you hath ¹ sounded forth out the word of the Lord, not only in Macedonia and Achaia, but also ² in every place your faith to God-ward is spread forth; so that we need not to speak anything. ³ For they themselves report concerning us what manner of ⁴ entering in we had unto you; and how ⁵ ye turned unto God ⁶ from idols to serve the living and ⁷ true God; ⁸ and ⁹ to wait for his Son ¹⁰ from heaven, ¹¹ whom he raised from the dead, ¹² even Jesus, ¹³ which delivereth us from ¹⁴ the wrath to come.

¹ For yourselves, brethren, ² know our ³ entering in unto you, ⁴ that it hath not been found vain: ⁵ but ⁶ even after that we had suffered before, and ⁷ shamefully entreated, as ye know, ⁸ at Philippi, ⁹ we waxed bold in our God ¹⁰ to speak unto you the gospel of God in much ¹¹ conflict. ¹² For ¹³ our exhortation ¹⁴ was not of ¹⁵ error, ¹⁶ deceit, nor of ¹⁷ uncleanness, nor ¹⁸ in guile: ¹⁹ but even as we have been approved of God ²⁰ to be ²¹ trusted in, ²² put in trust with the gospel, even so we speak; not as ²³ pleasing men, but ²⁴ God, ²⁵ which proveth trieth our hearts. ²⁶ For neither at any time were we found using words of flattery, as ye know, nor a cloke of covetousness; ²⁷ God is witness; ²⁸ nor of men sought ye glory, neither of you, nor from ²⁹ others, ³⁰ when we might have ³¹ been ³² burdensome, as the ³³ apostles of Christ. ³⁴ But we were ³⁵ gentle in the midst of you, ³⁶ as when ³⁷ a nurse cherisheth her own children: ³⁸ even so, being affectionately desirous of you, we were well pleased to impart unto you, not the gospel of God only, ³⁹ but also our own souls, because

ye were become very dear to us.
 9 For ye remember, brethren, ¹ our labour and travail: ² for labouring night and day, ³ because we would not be chargeable unto any of you, we preached unto you the gospel of God. ⁴ Ye are witnesses, and ⁵ God also, ⁶ how holily and ⁷ righteously ⁸ and unblameably we behaved ourselves toward among you that believe: ⁹ as ye know how we exhorted and comforted and charged every one of you, ¹⁰ as a father ¹¹ with his own children, ¹² exhorting you, and encouraging you, and ¹³ testifying his children, ¹⁴ to the end that ¹⁵ ye should ¹⁶ walk ¹⁷ worthily of God, ¹⁸ who ¹⁹ hath called you ²⁰ into his own kingdom and glory.

¹³ And for this cause ¹⁴ we also thank God without ceasing, ¹⁵ because, ¹⁶ when ye received from us ¹⁷ the word of the message, even the word of God, ¹⁸ ye accepted it ¹⁹ not as the word of men, ²⁰ as it is in truth, the word of God, ²¹ which ²² effectually worketh also in you that believe. ²³ For ye, brethren, ²⁴ became ²⁵ imitators of the churches of God which are in Judaea in Christ Jesus: for ²⁶ ye also have suffered the same things of your own countrymen, ²⁷ even as they did of the Jews; ²⁸ who both killed the Lord Jesus, and ²⁹ their own prophets, and have ³⁰ persecuted us; and they please not God, and ³¹ are contrary to all men; ³² forbidding us to speak to the Gentiles that they may be saved: ³³ to fill up their sins alway: ³⁴ but ³⁵ the wrath is come upon them to the uttermost.

¹⁷ But we, brethren, being bereaved of you for ¹ a short time, ² in presence, not in heart, ³ endeavoured the more exceedingly ⁴ to see your face with great desire: ⁵ because ⁶ wherefore we would fain have come unto you, ⁷ I Paul, once

8 Cp. Esth. 8. 2.
 & 12. 12 & 22. 31, 22.
 9 See ch. 1. 10.
 28 & 30. 16.

1 ver. 10. See Rom. 1. 9.
 1 Cor. 5. 4. 2 Thess. 2. 9.
 1 Cor. 5. 1. 2 Tim. 2. 24.
 1 Cor. 5. 2. Col. 2. 5.
 4 ch. 3. 10.

1 Cp. 2 Cor. 4. 8.
 2 See Phil. 1. 5, 9.
 3 Cp. 1 Cor. 14. 20.
 4 See Matt. 18. 3 (for mg.).
 5 See 2 Cor. 12. 13.

See John 8. 41.
 2 See Gen. 15. 16.
 3 See Matt. 18. 3 (for mg.).
 4 Cp. ver. 11 & 2 Cor. 11. 2.

Acts 13. 46, 50 & 14. 2, 19 & 17. 4, 13
 Cp. ver. 9 & 2 Cor. 11. 2
 Cp. ver. 11 & 1 Tim. 4. 2

R.V. 1 Or, claimed honour
 4 Gr. the word of hearing.

3 Most of the ancient authorities read babes.
 4 Gr. a season of an hour.

A.V. Or, used authority.

3 Some ancient authorities read called
 4 Or, chased us out.

and again; and but Satan hindered us. ¹⁸ For what is our hope, or joy, or crown of glorying? ¹⁹ Are not even ye, before our Lord Jesus Christ at his coming? ²⁰ For ye are our glory and our joy.

¹ Wherefore when we could no longer forbear, we thought it good to be left behind at Athens alone; ² and I sent Timothy, our brother and minister of God, and our fellowlabourer in the gospel of Christ, to establish you, and to comfort you concerning your faith; ³ that no man should be moved by these afflictions; for yourselves know that hereunto we are appointed. ⁴ For verily, when we were with you, we told you beforehand that we should suffer affliction; ⁵ even as it came to pass, and ye know. ⁶ For this cause I also, when I could no longer forbear, sent that I might know your faith, lest by any means the tempter had tempted you, and our labour should be in vain.

But when Timothy even now unto us from you, and brought us glad tidings of your faith and love, charity, and that ye have good remembrance of us always, longing to see us, even as we also to see you; ⁷ for this cause, brethren, we were comforted over you in all our distress and affliction through your faith; ⁸ for now we live, if ye stand fast in the Lord. ⁹ For what thanksgiving can we render again unto God for you, for all the joy wherewith we joy for your sakes before our God; ¹⁰ night and day praying exceedingly that we may see your face, and might perfect that which is lacking in your faith?

²¹ Rom. 18. ²² Op. Rom. 1. 13. ²³ Gal. 1. 4. ²⁴ 2 Thess. 2. 1. ²⁵ Phil. 4. 1. ²⁶ 1 Cor. 15. 21. ²⁷ Cp. 2 Thess. 1. 4. ²⁸ 1 Cor. 1. 14. ²⁹ ch. 4. 1, 10. ³⁰ Phil. 1. 9. ³¹ 2 Thess. 1. 3. ³² 2 Cor. 3. 13. ³³ & 4. 15 & 5. 23. ³⁴ Matt. 24. 3. ³⁵ 1 Cor. 15. 23. ³⁶ 2 Thess. 2. 1. & James 5. 7, 8. ³⁷ 2 Pet. 1. 16. ³⁸ & 3. 4, 12. ³⁹ 1 John 2. 28. ⁴⁰ 1 Cor. 4. 9. ⁴¹ & 5. 15. ⁴² Ecclus. 6. 37. James 5. 8. 1 Pet. 5. 10. & 4. 1. ⁴³ Acts 17. 15. ⁴⁴ & 2. 19. ⁴⁵ Phil. 2. 19. ⁴⁶ m Zech. 14. 5. Jude 14. ⁴⁷ 2 Cor. 1. 1. ⁴⁸ Philom. 1. Heb. 13. 23. ⁴⁹ o Phil. 4. 9. ⁵⁰ Col. 2. 6. ⁵¹ p See Eph. 4. 1. ⁵² q See Col. 1. 10. ⁵³ r See Acts 9. 16. ⁵⁴ 14. 22. ⁵⁵ s See ch. 3. 12. ⁵⁶ t Cp. 1 Cor. 11. 2. ⁵⁷ u See ch. 2. 14. ⁵⁸ v Rom. 6. 19. 22. ⁵⁹ 1 Cor. 1. 30. ⁶⁰ 2 Thess. 2. 13. ⁶¹ 1 Tim. 2. 15. ⁶² Heb. 12. 14. ⁶³ 1 Pet. 1. 2. ⁶⁴ w ver. 1. 2. ⁶⁵ x Cp. Tobit 4. 12. ⁶⁶ See 1 Cor. 6. 18. ⁶⁷ y Cp. 1 Cor. 7. 5. ⁶⁸ z 2 Cor. 11. 2. ⁶⁹ & 2 Matt. 4. 3. ⁷⁰ a 2 Fed. 4. 11. ⁷¹ 1 Pet. 3. 7. ⁷² Cp. 2 Cor. 4. 7. ⁷³ b See Phil. 2. 16. ⁷⁴ c Cp. Rom. 1. 24. ⁷⁵ d Acts 18. 5. ⁷⁶ e 3 Cor. 7. 6. ⁷⁷ f See Rom. 1. 26. ⁷⁸ g Eph. 4. 17. ⁷⁹ h Ps. 79. 6. ⁸⁰ i Jer. 9. 3. ⁸¹ & 10. 25. ⁸² See Gal. 4. 3. ⁸³ A See ch. 1. 3. ⁸⁴ k 1 Cor. 6. 8. ⁸⁵ l Cp. 1 Cor. 11. 2. ⁸⁶ m 3 Cor. 1. 4. ⁸⁷ n ver. 2. ⁸⁸ o See 1 Pet. 1. 18. ⁸⁹ p See Heb. 13. 1. ⁹⁰ q ch. 2. 2. ⁹¹ r ch. 5. 1. ⁹² s ch. 1. 7. ⁹³ t See 3 Cor. 13. 9.

¹¹ Now may our God and Father himself, God himself and our Father, and our Lord Jesus Christ, direct our way unto you; ¹² and the Lord make you to increase and abound in love one toward another, and toward all men, even as we also do toward you; ¹³ to the end he may establish your hearts unblameable in holiness before our God and Father, at the coming of our Lord Jesus Christ with all his saints.

Finally then, brethren, we beseech you, and exhort you by the Lord Jesus, that as ye have received of us how ye ought to walk and to please God, even as ye do walk, that ye abound more and more. ² For ye know what commandments we gave you through the Lord Jesus. ³ For this is the will of God, even your sanctification, that ye should abstain from fornication; ⁴ that every one of you should know how to possess himself of his own vessel in sanctification and honour; ⁵ not in the lust of concupiscence, even as the Gentiles which know not God; ⁶ that no man go beyond and defraud his brother in any matter: because that the Lord is the avenger in all these things, as also we have forewarned you and testified. ⁷ For God hath not called us unto uncleanness, but into sanctification. ⁸ Therefore he that rejecteth, rejecteth not man, but God, who hath also his Holy Spirit unto you, given unto us as his Holy Spirit. ⁹ But concerning love of the brethren as touching brotherly love ye have no need that I write unto you: for ye yourselves are taught of God to love one another; ¹⁰ for indeed ye do it toward all the brethren which are in all Macedonia. But we beseech you, brethren, that ye love one another with pure heart, with pure mind, with pure conscience, and with pure love, that ye may love one another without intermission, that ye may be perfect in love, that ye may be perfect in holiness, that ye may be perfect in justice, that ye may be perfect in meekness, that ye may be perfect in long-suffering, that ye may be perfect in gentleness, that ye may be perfect in patience, that ye may be perfect in kindness, that ye may be perfect in goodness, that ye may be perfect in faith, that ye may be perfect in hope, that ye may be perfect in charity, that ye may be perfect in all things.

R.V. ¹ Gr. *pressures*. ² Some ancient authorities read *fellow-spirit* with God. ³ Or, *plainly*. ⁴ Many ancient authorities add *Amem*. ⁵ Gr. *charity*. ⁶ Or, *overreach*. ⁷ Or, *told you plainly*. ⁸ Or, *plains*. ⁹ Or, *glorifying*. ¹⁰ Or, *guide*. ¹¹ Or, *request*. ¹² Or, *beseech*. ¹³ Or, *oppress, or, overreach*. ¹⁴ Or, *in*.

thren, that ye ^{abound increase} more and more; ¹¹ and that ye ^{study} to be quiet, and ^{to do your own business, and} to work with your own hands, ^{even as we charged} as we commanded you; ¹² that ye may ^{walk} honestly toward them ^{that are} that are without, and ^{that ye may have need} of nothing.

¹³ But ye would not have you to be ignorant, brethren, concerning them ^{that fall asleep; m} which are asleep, ^{that ye} sorrow not, even as ^{the rest, n} which have no hope. ¹⁴ For ^{if we} believe that Jesus died and rose again, even so ^{them also that are} fallen asleep ^{in Jesus will God bring} with him. ¹⁵ For this we say unto you ^{by the word of the Lord, that} we ^{that are} which are alive, ^{that} unto ^{the} coming of the Lord, ^{shall} in no wise precede them ^{that are} which are asleep. ¹⁶ For ^{the} Lord himself shall descend ^{from} heaven, ^{with a shout, with the voice of} the archangel, and ^{with the trump of God: and} the dead in Christ shall rise first: ¹⁷ then we ^{that are} which are alive, ^{that} shall together with them be ^{caught up} in the clouds, to meet the Lord in the air: and so ^{shall we ever be with the Lord.} ¹⁸ Wherefore ^{comfort} one another with these words.

¹ But ^{concerning} the times ^{of} and the seasons, brethren, ^{ye have no need that} ye have no need that ^{ought} be written unto you. ² For yourselves know perfectly that ^{the} day of the Lord so cometh as a thief in the night. ³ When ^{For when} they are saying, Peace and safety; ^{then} sudden destruction cometh upon them, ^{as travail upon a woman with child; and they shall} in no wise not

m 1st. 35. 4. Cp. Heb. 12. 12. n ch. 5. 11 & mg. 3. 9. See Rom. 12. 17. r Dan. 2. 21. Acts 1. 7. s See Luke 12. 1. t Cp. 2 Thess. 2. 2. See Mark 24. 43 & Luke 17. 34. u See 1 Cor. 11. 4. v 1 Tim. 4. 14 & 2 Tim. 1. 6. w See Eph. 5. 10. b 1 John 4. 1. Cp. Job 34. 4. See Eph. 5. 10.

a See ch. 3. 12. b 1 John 2. 8. c Prov. 17. 14 & 20. 3 & 25. 8. d 2 Thess. 3. 12. e Cp. Acts 18. 3. f See Eph. 4. 28. g Rom. 13. 12. Cp. Col. 4. 5. h See Mark 4. 11. i Cp. Mark 13. 36. j See Rom. 13. 11-13. k See Matt. 24. 42. l 1 Pet. 1. 13. m Cp. Acts 2. 15. n 2 Pet. 2. 12. o Cp. Lev. 19. 28 & Deut. 14. 1 & 9 Sam. 12. 20-23. p Mark 5. 36. q 1st. 59. 17. r Eph. 6. 14, 17. s 1 Cor. 15. 13. Cp. 2 Cor. 4. 14. t Rev. 1. 18. u Cp. Eph. 6. 23. v 1 Cor. 15. 18. w See ch. 1. 10. x 2 Thess. 2. 13, 14. Cp. Heb. 10. 39. y See 1 Kin. 13. 17. z Rom. 14. 5. A Cp. 2 Tim. 2. 11. B 1 Cor. 15. 21. C See ch. 2. 19. D ch. 4. 13 (& mg.). E Matt. 16. 27. F 2 Thess. 1. 7. G Cp. Joel 2. 11. H 2 Esd. 4. 36. I Jude 9. J d 1 Cor. 13. 18. K Phil. 2. 29. L 1 Tim. 5. 17. M e Matt. 24. 31. N 1 Cor. 15. 52. O f 1 Cor. 13. 15. P Heb. 13. 17. Q g 1 Cor. 15. 23. R Cp. 2 Thess. 2. 1 & Rev. 14. 13. S h See Mark 9. 50. T i See 2 Cor. 12. 2. U j Cp. Dan. 7. 13. V & Acts 1. 9. W & Rev. 11. 12. X k See John 12. 26. Y l 2 Thess. 5. 6, 7, 11.

a See ch. 1. 10. b 1 John 2. 8. c Prov. 17. 14 & 20. 3 & 25. 8. d 2 Thess. 3. 12. e Cp. Acts 18. 3. f See Eph. 4. 28. g Rom. 13. 12. Cp. Col. 4. 5. h See Mark 4. 11. i Cp. Mark 13. 36. j See Rom. 13. 11-13. k See Matt. 24. 42. l 1 Pet. 1. 13. m Cp. Acts 2. 15. n 2 Pet. 2. 12. o Cp. Lev. 19. 28 & Deut. 14. 1 & 9 Sam. 12. 20-23. p Mark 5. 36. q 1st. 59. 17. r Eph. 6. 14, 17. s 1 Cor. 15. 13. Cp. 2 Cor. 4. 14. t Rev. 1. 18. u Cp. Eph. 6. 23. v 1 Cor. 15. 18. w See ch. 1. 10. x 2 Thess. 2. 13, 14. Cp. Heb. 10. 39. y See 1 Kin. 13. 17. z Rom. 14. 5. A Cp. 2 Tim. 2. 11. B 1 Cor. 15. 21. C See ch. 2. 19. D ch. 4. 13 (& mg.). E Matt. 16. 27. F 2 Thess. 1. 7. G Cp. Joel 2. 11. H 2 Esd. 4. 36. I Jude 9. J d 1 Cor. 13. 18. K Phil. 2. 29. L 1 Tim. 5. 17. M e Matt. 24. 31. N 1 Cor. 15. 52. O f 1 Cor. 13. 15. P Heb. 13. 17. Q g 1 Cor. 15. 23. R Cp. 2 Thess. 2. 1 & Rev. 14. 13. S h See Mark 9. 50. T i See 2 Cor. 12. 2. U j Cp. Dan. 7. 13. V & Acts 1. 9. W & Rev. 11. 12. X k See John 12. 26. Y l 2 Thess. 5. 6, 7, 11.

a Acts 20. 26. See Rom. 15. 1. b Cp. Rom. 12. 8. See Gal. 6. 10. c See Eph. 5. 25. d Luke 21. 34. Cp. Ps. 85. 6 & Eccles. 7. 5 & Luke 17. 35-36 & 1 Th. 5. 8. See 1st. 13. 8.

escape. ⁴ But ye, brethren, ^{are} not in darkness, that that day should overtake you ^{as a thief} as a thief. ⁵ For ye are all ^{sons} the children of light, and the children of the day: we are not of the night, nor of darkness. ⁶ So then ^{Therefore} let us not sleep, as do the rest, ^{others;} but let us ^{watch and} be sober. ⁷ For they that sleep sleep in the night; and they that be drunken ^{are} drunken in the night. ⁸ But let us, ^{since we} are of the day, be sober, ^{putting} on the breastplate of ^{faith and} love; and for ^{an} helmet, the hope of salvation. ⁹ For God ^{appointed} us not unto ^{wrath, but} ^{unto the} obtaining of salvation ^{through} our Lord Jesus Christ, ^{who} who died for us, that, whether we ^{wake} or sleep, we should live together with him. ¹¹ Wherefore ^{exhort} one another, ^{and} build each other up, ^{edify} as also ye do.

¹² But we beseech you, brethren, ^{And} to know them ^{which} labour among you, and ^{are} over you in the Lord, and admonish you; ¹³ and to esteem them ^{exceeding} highly in love for their work's sake. ¹⁴ And now ^{at peace among yourselves.} ¹⁵ We ^{exhort} you, brethren, ^{admonish} the disorderly, ^{encourage} the faint-hearted, ^{comfort} the feeble-minded, ^{support} the weak, ^{be} toward all. ¹⁵ See that ^{none} render ^{unto any one evil for evil} evil for evil unto any man; ^{but} always ^{follow} after that which is good, ^{one toward another, and} toward all men. ¹⁶ Rejoice ^{always;} ¹⁷ pray without ceasing; ¹⁸ in everything, ^{give thanks:} for this is the will of God in Christ Jesus ^{to you-ward.} ¹⁹ Quench ^{not the Spirit;} ²⁰ despise not ^{prophecies;} ²¹ ^{prove} all things; ^{hold fast} that which is good; ²² ^{abstain} from every ^{form} all appearance of evil.

a See 1 Cor. 13. 4. b 1 Th. 4. 9. c 1 Pet. 4. 4. d Cp. 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. e See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. f See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. g See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. h See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. i See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. j See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. k See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. l See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. m See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. n See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. o See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. p See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. q See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. r See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. s See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. t See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. u See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. v See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. w See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. x See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. y See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. z See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. A See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. B See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. C See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. D See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. E See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. F See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. G See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. H See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. I See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. J See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. K See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. L See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. M See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. N See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. O See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. P See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. Q See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. R See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. S See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. T See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. U See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. V See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. W See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. X See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. Y See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. Z See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. A See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. B See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. C See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. D See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. E See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. F See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. G See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. H See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. I See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. J See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. K See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. L See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. M See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. N See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. O See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. P See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. Q See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. R See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. S See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. T See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. U See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. V See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. W See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. X See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. Y See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. Z See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. A See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. B See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. C See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. D See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. E See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. F See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. G See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. H See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. I See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. J See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. K See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. L See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. M See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. N See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. O See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. P See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. Q See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. R See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. S See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. T See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. U See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. V See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. W See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. X See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. Y See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. Z See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. A See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. B See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. C See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. D See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. E See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. F See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. G See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. H See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. I See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. J See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. K See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. L See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. M See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. N See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. O See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. P See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. Q See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. R See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. S See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. T See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. U See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. V See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. W See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. X See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. Y See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. Z See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. A See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. B See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. C See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. D See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. E See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. F See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. G See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. H See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. I See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. J See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. K See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. L See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. M See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. N See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. O See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. P See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. Q See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. R See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. S See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. T See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. U See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. V See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. W See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. X See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. Y See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. Z See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. A See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. B See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. C See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. D See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. E See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. F See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. G See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. H See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. I See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. J See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. K See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. L See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. M See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. N See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. O See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. P See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. Q See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. R See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. S See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. T See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. U See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. V See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. W See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. X See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. Y See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. Z See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. A See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. B See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. C See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. D See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. E See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. F See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. G See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. H See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. I See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. J See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. K See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. L See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. M See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. N See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. O See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. P See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. Q See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. R See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. S See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. T See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. U See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. V See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. W See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. X See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. Y See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. Z See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. A See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. B See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. C See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. D See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. E See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. F See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. G See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. H See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. I See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. J See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. K See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. L See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. M See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. N See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. O See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. P See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. Q See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. R See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. S See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. T See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. U See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. V See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. W See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. X See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. Y See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. Z See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. A See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. B See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. C See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. D See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. E See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. F See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. G See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. H See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. I See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. J See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. K See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. L See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. M See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. N See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. O See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. P See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. Q See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. R See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. S See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. T See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. U See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. V See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. W See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. X See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. Y See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. Z See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. A See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. B See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. C See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. D See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. E See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. F See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. G See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. H See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. I See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. J See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. K See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. L See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. M See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. N See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. O See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. P See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. Q See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. R See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. S See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. T See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. U See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. V See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. W See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. X See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. Y See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. Z See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. A See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. B See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. C See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. D See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. E See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. F See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. G See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. H See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. I See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. J See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. K See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. L See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. M See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. N See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. O See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. P See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. Q See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. R See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. S See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. T See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. U See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. V See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. W See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. X See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. Y See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. Z See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. A See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. B See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. C See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. D See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. E See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. F See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. G See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. H See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. I See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. J See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. K See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. L See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. M See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. N See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. O See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. P See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. Q See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. R See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. S See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. T See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. U See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. V See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. W See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. X See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. Y See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. Z See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. A See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. B See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. C See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. D See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. E See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. F See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. G See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. H See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. I See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. J See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. K See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. L See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 25. M See 1 Cor. 14. 20 & Eph. 5. 2

23 And ^athe God of peace himself sanctify you wholly; and ^bI pray God your whole ^cspirit and soul and body ^dbe preserved entire, without blame at ^ethe coming of our Lord Jesus Christ. 24 ^fFaithful is he that calleth you, ^gwho will also do it.

25 ^hBrethren, pray for usⁱ.

^j Cp. Phil. 1. 6.

^a See Rom. 15. 33. ^b See Rom. 16. 18. ^c Ex. 31. 12. ^d John 17. 17. ^e 2 Thess. 1. 10. ^f Heb. 4. 12. ^g Cp. 1 Cor. 14. 14. ^h Col. 4. 18. ⁱ Jude 1. ^j See ch. 2. 18. ^k See Rom. 16. 20. ^l See 1 Cor. 1. 2.

26 ^aSalute all the brethren with a holy kiss. 27 I ^badure you by the Lord that ^cthis epistle be read unto all the ^dholy brethren.

28 ^aThe grace of our Lord Jesus Christ be with you. Amen.

[A. V. only]

[†] The first epistle unto the Thessalonians was written from Athens.

[‡] 2 Thess. 2. 1. Heb. 12. 12.

THE SECOND EPISTLE OF PAUL THE APOSTLE TO THE THESSALONIANS.

1 ^aPAUL, and Silvanus, I and Timothy, unto the church of the Thessalonians in God our Father and the Lord Jesus Christ: 2 Grace to you and peace from God our Father and the Lord Jesus Christ.

3 ^aWe are bound to give thanks to God always for you, brethren, even as it is meet, because that your faith groweth exceedingly, and the love of each one of you all toward one another aboundeth; 4 so that ^bwe ourselves glory in you in the churches of God for your patience and faith in all your persecutions and in the afflictions which ye endure; 5 which is ^ca manifest token of the righteous judgement of God; to the end that ye may be counted worthy of the kingdom of God, for which ye also suffer: 6 if so be that it is ^da righteous thing with God to recompense affliction to them that trouble you; 7 and to you that are troubled ^erest with us, at the revelation of the Lord Jesus Christ.

¹ 1 Thess. 1. 3.

² Cp. Acts 14. 22. See Luke 20. 35.

³ See 1 Thess. 2. 19.

⁴ Cp. Rev. 6. 11 & 11. 18 & 14. 13.

^a For ver. 1. 2, see 1 Thess. 1. 1. ^b See Jude 14. ^c See Isai. 66. 15. 16. ^d Matt. 23. 41. ^e 1 Cor. 2. 12. ^f Heb. 10. 27 & 12. 28. ^g 2 Pet. 3. 7. ^h Rev. 21. 8. ⁱ Cp. Mal. 4. 1. ^j See Gal. 4. 8. ^k See Rom. 2. 8. ^l Cp. Phil. 2. 1. ^m 1 Thess. 5. 2. ⁿ ch. 2. 12. ^o See Eph. 5. 20 & 1 Thess. 1. 2. 3. ^p Isai. 2. 10. ^q 12. 21. ^r Cp. ch. 2. 8. ^s See 1 Thess. 1. 10. ^t Ps. 59. 7. ^u Isai. 49. 3. ^v John 17. 10. ^w Cp. 1 Cor. 1. 6. ^x 1 Cp. 3 Cor. 7. 1. ^y See 1 Thess. 2. 19. ^z Cp. 1 Thess. 2. 1, 13 & 1 Tim. 2. 15. ^{aa} See 1 Cor. 3. 12. ^{ab} Cp. 1 Thess. 1. 5. ^{ac} See 1 Cor. 7. 17. ^{ad} Col. 1. 9. ^{ae} Cp. Mark 10. 20. ^{af} See 1 Thess. 2. 14. ^{ag} Cp. ver. 5. ^{ah} Cp. Phil. 1. 28. ^{ai} See Rom. 10. 1. ^{aj} (& for mg.).

Lord Jesus from heaven ^bwith this be revealed angels of his power ^cin flaming fire, rendering vengeance on them ^dthat know not God, and to them that ^eobey not the gospel of our Lord Jesus Christ: ^fwho shall suffer punishment, even eternal destruction be punished with everlasting fire from the face of the Lord, and from the glory of his might; 10 ^gwhen he shall come ^hto be glorified in his saints, and to be marvelled at in all them that believed (because our ⁱtestimony unto you ^jwas believed) in ^kthat day. 11 To which end we also ^lpray always for you, that our God ^mmay count you worthy of your calling, and fulfil every ⁿdesire of goodness, and every ^owork of faith, his goodness, and the ^ppower; 12 that the name of our Lord Jesus Christ ^qmay be glorified in you, and ye in him, according to the grace of our God and the Lord Jesus Christ.

1 Now we beseech you, brethren, ^atouching ^bthe coming of our Lord Jesus Christ,

¹ Cp. Ex.

² See Luke 17. 30.

R.V. ¹ Gr. pleasure. ² Some ancient authorities add also. ³ Gr. in behalf of.

A.V. ⁴ Or, adjure.

⁵ Gr. the angels of his power.

⁶ Many ancient authorities insert holy.

⁷ Or, yielding.

⁸ Or, vouchsafe.

⁹ Gr. good

and ^{by} our ^{gathering} together unto ^{him}: ² to the end that ye be not quickly shaken from your mind, nor yet ^{or} be troubled, either ^{by} spirit, or ^{by} word, or ^{by} epistle as from us, as that ^{the} day of the Lord is now present; ³ let no man beguile you in any wise: for ^{that} day will ^{not} be, ^{except} the falling away first, and ^{that} man of sin be revealed, ^{the} son of perdition, ⁴ he that opposeth and exalteth himself against all that is called God, or ^{that} is worshipped; so that he ^{as} God sitteth in the temple of God, ^{setting} himself forth as that he is God. ⁵ Remember ye not, that, when I was yet with you, I told you these things? ⁶ And now ye know that which restraineth, to the end that he may ^{withholdeth} that he might be revealed in his own season. ⁷ For ^{the} mystery of lawlessness ^{doth} already work: ^{only} there is one that restraineth now, until he be taken out of the way. ⁸ And then shall be revealed ^{the} lawless one, whom the Lord Jesus ^{shall} slay with ^{the} breath of his mouth, and bring to nought by ^{the} manifestation of his ^{coming}: ⁹ even ^{he}, whose ^{coming} is according to the working of Satan ^{with} all ^{power} and signs and lying wonders, ¹⁰ and with all ^{deceit} ^{or} ^{deceitfulness} of unrighteousness ⁱⁿ them that are perishing; because they received not the love of the truth, that they might be saved. ¹¹ And for this cause ^{God} shall send them strong delusion, that they should believe ^a lie: ¹² that they all might be judged ^{damned} who believed not the truth, but ^{had} pleasure in unrighteousness.

¹³ But ^{we} are bound to give ¹⁷ ² Tim. 3. 4. ^{See} 1 Cor. 5. 9 & 2 John 10. ² Cor. 5. 11. ¹ Thess. 5. 14. ^{See} Rom. 2. 8. ^{See} Rom. 1. 24.

^a 2 Mac. 2. 7 (mg.). Cp. Matt. 24. 13 & 1 Thess. 4. 15-17. ^b 1 Thess. 1. 4. Cp. Deut. 33. 12. ^c Eph. 1. 4. ^d Matt. 24. 6. Mark 13. 7. ^e Cp. 1 John 4. 1. ^f 1 Thess. 5. 9. ^g Op. 2 Tim. 1. 3. ^h See 1 Thess. 4. 2. ⁱ ver. 15. ^j Cp. 1 Thess. 5. 2. ^k See 1 Cor. 1. 8. ^l 2 Ep. 5. 6. ^m 1 Thess. 1. 5. ⁿ 1 Tim. 4. 1. ^o Cp. ver. 8. ^p Dan. 7. 25. ^q 2. 35. ^r 11. 36. ^s Rev. 13. 5, 6. ^t See 1 Cor. 13. 13. ^u John 17. 12. ^v Cp. Matt. 23. 15. ^w ch. 3. 6. ^x 1 Cor. 11. 2. ^y ver. 2. ^z Acts 17. 23 (for mg.). ^{aa} Cp. Isai. 14. 14 & Ezek. 28. 2 & c. ^{ab} John 3. 13. ^{ac} John 4. 10. ^{ad} Rev. 1. 5. ^{ae} 1 Pet. 1. 3. ^{af} ch. 3. 3. ^{ag} 1 Thess. 3. 13. ^{ah} 1 Pet. 5. 10, et. ^{ai} See 1 Thess. 5. 25. ^{aj} Ps. 147. 13. ^{ak} Cp. 1 Thess. 1. 3. ^{al} Rev. 17. 5. ^{am} 7. ^{an} 1 John 2. 18 & 4. 3. ^{ao} Rom. 15. 31. ^{ap} See ver. 3. ^{aq} Cp. Deut. 32. 20. ^{ar} Cp. Dan. 7. 10, 11. ^{as} See 1 Cor. 1. 9. ^{at} Isai. 11. 4. ^{au} Cp. Job 4. 9. ^{av} Rev. 2. 16, et. ^{aw} Cp. 1 Tim. 6. 14 & 2 Tim. 1. 10 & 4. 1, 8. ^{ax} Tit. 2. 13. ^{ay} Matt. 6. 13. ^{az} John 17. 16. ^{ba} See Matt. 13. 12. ^{bb} See 2 Cor. 2. 3. ^{bc} Cp. Rev. 13. 14. ^{bd} See Matt. 24. 24. ^{be} 1 Thess. 2. 11. ^{bf} See 1 Cor. 1. 13. ^{bg} 1 Cor. 5. 4. ^{bh} Cp. 1 Kin. 22. 25. ^{bi} Ezek. 14. 9. ^{bj} Rev. 17. 17. ^{bk} ver. 14. ^{bl} Cp. Matt. 13. 12. ^{bm} See 1 Cor. 5. 11. ^{bn} Cp. 1 Thess. 2. 3 & 1 Tim. 4. 2. ^{bo} See Rom. 1. 24. ^{bp} ver. 11. ^{bq} Op. Acts 20. 35. ^{br} See 1 Thess. 1. 6. ^{bs} ch. 1. 3. ^{bt} 1 Thess. 1. 5.

thanks to God ^{always} for you, brethren beloved of the Lord, ^{for} that God chose you ^{from} the beginning unto ^{salvation} through sanctification of the Spirit and ^{belief} of the truth: ¹⁴ whereunto he called you through ^{our} gospel, to the obtaining of the glory of our Lord Jesus Christ. ¹⁵ So then, brethren, ^{stand} fast, and hold ^{the} traditions which ye ^{have} been taught, whether ^{by} word, or ^{by} epistle of ours.

¹⁶ Now our Lord Jesus Christ himself, and God, even our Father, ^{which} hath loved us, and ^{us} everlasting consolation and good ^{hope} through grace, ¹⁷ comfort your hearts, and ^{stablish} them in every good work and word.

¹ Finally, brethren, ^{pray} for us, that ^{the} word of the Lord ^{may} have ^{free} course, and be glorified, even as ^{also} it is with you: ² and ^{that} we may be delivered from ^{unreasonable} and evil men; for ^{all} men have not ^{faith}. ³ But ^{the} Lord is faithful, who shall stablish you, and ^{guard} you from ^{the} evil one. ⁴ And ^{we} have confidence in the Lord touching you, that ^{re} both do and will do the things which we ^{command}. ⁵ And the Lord ^{direct} your hearts into the love of God, and into ^{the} love of the word of Christ.

⁶ Now we command you, brethren, ⁱⁿ the name of our Lord Jesus Christ, ^{that} ye withdraw yourselves from every ^{brother} ^{that} walketh disorderly, and not after the tradition which ^{they} received of us. ⁷ For yourselves know ^{how} ye ought to imitate ^{us}: for ^{we} behaved not

R.V. ¹ Many ancient authorities read lawlessness. ² Gr. an object of worship. ³ Or, sanctuary. ⁴ Or, only wait he that now restraineth be taken etc. ⁵ Some ancient authorities omit Jesus. ⁶ Some ancient authorities read command. ⁷ Or, presence. ⁸ Gr. power and signs and wonders of falsehood. ⁹ Many ancient authorities read as first/faith. ¹⁰ Or, faith. ¹¹ Or, the faith. ¹² Or, evil. ¹³ Some ancient authorities read ye. ¹⁴ Or, the patience of Christ.

ourselves disorderly among you; ^aneither did we eat bread for nought ^bany man's bread ^cat any man's hand, but ^din labour and ^etravall, working night and day, that we might not ^fbe chargeable to any of you: ^gnot because we have not ^hthe right, but to make ourselves ⁱan ensample unto you, that ye should imitate ^jus. ^kFor even when we were with you, this we commanded you, that if any will not work, neither ^llet him eat. ^mFor we hear that there are some ⁿwhich walk among you disorderly, not at all, but are ^obusy-bodies. ^pNow them that are such we command and exhort in the Lord Jesus Christ, that with quietness they work, and eat their own bread. ^qBut ye,

^a Gal. 2. 2.
^b 1 Cor. 15. 24.

^c See
1 Thess. 2. 9.
^d See ver. 6.

^e 1 Cor. 2. 4.
1 Thess. 2. 6.

^f See
Lev. 19. 17
& Matt. 18. 15.

^g 1 Pet. 5. 2.
^h 1 Thess. 5. 12, 14.

ⁱ 1 Cor. 11. 10.
^j See
Rom. 15. 23
& Eph. 4. 22.

^k Num. 8. 26.
^l Cp. Gen. 3. 19.

^m See 1 Thess. 4. 11.

ⁿ Ruth 2. 4.
^o See
1 Cor. 15. 21.

^p See ver. 6.
^q 1 Tim. 5. 12.

^r 1 Pet. 4. 15.
^s See
Rom. 16. 20.

brethren, ^tbe not weary in well-doing. ^uAnd if any man ^vobeyeth well doing, ^wnot our word ^xby this epistle, note that man, ^ythat ye have no company with him, ^zand to the end that he may be ashamed. ^{aa}And yet ^{ab}count him not as an enemy, but ^{ac}admonish him as a brother. ^{ad}Now ^{ae}the Lord of peace himself ^{af}give you peace ^{ag}at all times ^{ah}in all ways. ^{ai}The Lord be with you all.

^{aj}The salutation of ^{ak}me Paul with mine own hand, which is the token in every epistle: so I write. ^{al}The grace of our Lord Jesus Christ be with you all. Amen.

[A. V. only]

^{am}The second epistle to the Thessalonians was written from Athens.

THE FIRST EPISTLE OF PAUL THE APOSTLE TO TIMOTHY.

¹PAUL, ^aan apostle of Christ Jesus ^baccording to the commandment of ^cGod our Saviour, and ^dLord Jesus Christ, which is ^eour hope; ^funto Timothy, ^gmy true child in the faith: ^hGrace, mercy, and peace, from God the Father and ⁱChrist Jesus our Lord.

^jAs I exhorted ^kthee to tarry at Ephesus, when I was going into Macedonia, that thou mightest charge ^lcertain men not ^mto teach a different doctrine, ⁿneither ^oto give heed to fables and endless ^pgenealogies, ^qthe which minister ^rquestions, rather than ^sa dispensation of God which is in faith: ^tso do I now.

^uBut ^vthe end of the commandment is ^wlove, ^xout of a pure heart, and ^yof a good conscience, and ^zof faith un-

^a See
1 Cor. 1. 1.
^b Tit. 1. 2.
^c Cp. Rom. 16. 26.

^d See
1 Tim. 2. 18
(mg. for mg.).

^e Luke 1. 47.
^f Tit. 1. 10.
^g Col. 1. 27.

^h Tit. 1. 4.
ⁱ Cp. ch. 3. 4.
^j Cp. 2. 18.

^k 2 Tim. 1. 2.
^l John 3. 2.

^m Jude 2.
ⁿ Rom. 7. 15.
^o 2 Tim. 1. 12.

^p Gal. 5. 22.
^q Cp. Gal. 1. 6, 7.
^r Tit. 1. 4.

^s 2 Tim. 4. 4.
^t Tit. 1. 14.
^u 1 Pet. 1. 16.

^v Tit. 3. 9.
^w Cp. ch. 6. 4.
^x See Eph. 4. 2.

^y 2 Tim. 1. 2.
^z (for mg.).
^{aa} 2 Tim. 1. 2.

^{ab} (mg.).
^{ac} 1 Pet. 3. 16, 21.

^{ad} Rom. 12. 9.
^{ae} 2 Tim. 1. 5.
^{af} 2 Tim. 4. 2.

^{ag} Tit. 1. 9 & 2. 1.
^{ah} (for mg.).

Cp. ch. 6. 3 & 2 Tim. 1. 13 & Tit. 1. 13 & 2. 2.

^{ai}feigned: ^{aj}from which ^{ak}things some ^{al}having ^{am}swerved have turned aside unto ^{an}vain ^{ao}talk; ^{ap}desiring to be teachers of the ^{aq}law; ^{ar}though they understand ^{as}neither what they say, nor whereof they confidently affirm. ^{at}But we know that ^{au}the law is good, if a man use it ^{av}lawfully; ^{aw}as knowing this, that ^{ax}the law is not made for a righteous man, but for the lawless and unruly, for the ungodly and for sinners, for the unholy and profane, for ^{ay}murderers of fathers and ^{az}murderers of mothers, for manslayers, ^{ba}for ^{bb}fornicators, ^{bc}whoremongers, for ^{bd}abusers of themselves with ^{be}men, ^{bf}for men-stealers, for liars, for ^{bg}perjured swearers, and if there be any other thing that is contrary to ^{bh}the sound

R.V. ¹ Or, stewardship
A.V. ² Or, faint not.

³ Or, misused the work.
⁴ Or, signify that man by an epistle.

⁵ Or, omitters

⁶ Or, healthful.

⁷ Or, not allowing at.

¹ doctrine; ¹¹ according to ^a the gospel of the glory of ^b the blessed God, ^c which was committed to my trust.

¹² And I thank him ^d that enabled me, Christ Jesus our Lord, who hath enabled me, ^e counted me faithful, ^f appointing me to his service; ¹³ though I was before a blasphemer, and ^g a persecutor, and injurious: ^h howbeit ⁱ I obtained mercy, ^j because I did it ignorantly in unbelief; ¹⁴ and ^k the grace of our Lord ^l was exceeding abundant with ^m faith and love which is in Christ Jesus. ¹⁵ Faithful is the saying, and worthy of all acceptation, that Christ Jesus ⁿ came into the world to save sinners; ^o of whom I am chief: ¹⁶ howbeit for this cause I obtained mercy, that in me ^p first chief might Jesus Christ ^q shew forth all his long suffering, for an ensample of them which should hereafter believe on him ^r unto eternal life. ¹⁷ Now unto ^s the King ^t eternal, incorruptible, invisible, ^u the only wise God, ^v be honour and glory ^w for ever and ever. Amen.

¹⁸ This charge ^x I commit unto thee, my child Timothy, according to ^y the prophecies which ^z went before on thee, that ^{aa} thou mayest ^{ab} war the good warfare; ¹⁹ holding ^{ac} faith, and a good conscience; ^{ad} which some having ^{ae} thrust from them ^{af} made shipwreck concerning the faith. ²⁰ of whom is ^{ag} Hymenæus and ^{ah} Alexander; whom I ^{ai} have ^{aj} delivered unto Satan, that they ^{ak} might be taught ^{al} not to ^{am} blaspheme.

¹ I exhort therefore, that, ² first of all, ³ that supplications, prayers, intercessions, thanks, and ⁴ giving of thanks, ⁵ be made for all men; ⁶ for kings, and ⁷ for all that are in high place; ⁸ that we may lead a ⁹ authority; ¹⁰ that we may lead a

^r Cp. ch. 3. 2. ^s Gen. 3. 6, 13. ^t Cp. ch. 6. 9. ^u Cp. Gal. 4. 4. ^v See Acts 20. 28. ^w Baruch 1. 11. ^x Cp. 1 Mac. 7. 33. ^y ver. 11. ^z Tit. 2. 2.

^a Cp. 3 Cor.

^b ch. 6. 18.

^c ch. 3. 4.

^d Tit. 1. 3.

^e See Rom. 2. 16.

^f & Gal. 2. 7.

^g ch. 5. 4.

^h ch. 1. 1.

ⁱ & Acts 22.

^j Phil. 4. 13.

^k 2 Tim. 4. 17.

^l (Gk.).

^m ch. 4. 10.

ⁿ Mark. 16. 28.

^o Tit. 2. 11, al.

^p 2 Tim. 3. 7.

^q 2 Tim. 2.

^r Tit. 1. 1.

^s Heb. 10. 28.

^t & See

^u 2 Cor. 3. 6.

^v 1 See

^w Gal. 3. 20.

^x m See

^y Acts 3. 3.

^z n 1 Cor. 7.

^{aa} 2 Cor. 4. 1.

^{ab} o See

^{ac} Matt. 20. 28.

^{ad} p See

^{ae} Acts 3. 17.

^{af} q See

^{ag} 1 Cor. 1. 6.

^{ah} r ch. 6. 15.

^{ai} Tit. 1. 3.

^{aj} Cp. Gal. 4. 4.

^{ak} s Rom. 5. 20.

^{al} t ch. 1. 11.

^{am} Eph. 3. 7, 8.

^{an} 2 Tim. 1. 11.

^{ao} u See

^{ap} Rom. 9. 1.

^{aq} v Cp. Luke

^{ar} 7. 47, 50. See

^{as} 1 Thess. 1. 3.

^{at} w See

^{au} Acts 9. 15.

^{av} x ch. 3. 1.

^{aw} y 4. 9.

^{ax} 2 Tim. 2. 11.

^{ay} Tit. 3. 8.

^{az} Cp. Rev. 22. 6.

^{ba} z Matt. 9.

^{bb} 13. See John

^{bc} 2. 17.

^{bd} a Rom. 4. 25.

^{be} b Cp. 1 Cor.

^{bf} 15. 9.

^{bg} c Cp. John

^{bh} 4. 21.

^{bi} d Pa. ch. 4

^{bj} & 119. 49.

^{bk} Cp. Isai. 1. 15.

^{bl} e Job 17. 9.

^{bm} Pa. 24. 4.

^{bn} f 1 Pet. 3. 3.

^{bo} Cp. Isai. 3.

^{bp} 18-23.

^{bq} c Rev. 15. 3

^{br} (for mg.).

^{bs} Cp. Ps. 10. 16

^{bt} & Rev. 4. 9, 10.

^{bu} f ch. 6. 15.

^{bv} 16. Rom. 1. 23.

^{bw} g Cp. 1 Pet.

^{bx} 2. 4.

^{by} a John 1. 18.

^{bz} Col. 1. 15.

^{ca} Heb. 11. 27.

^{cb} 1 John 4. 12.

^{cc} f Jude 25.

^{cd} j 1 Chr. 29.

^{ce} 11.

^{cf} k Tit. 2. 5.

^{cg} l 2 Tim. 2. 2.

^{ch} m Cp. 1 Cor.

^{ci} 14. 34.

^{cj} n ch. 4. 14.

^{ck} o Gen. 1. 27.

^{cl} p 2. 8.

^{cm} q Gen. 2. 13.

^{cn} 32.

^{co} r 1 Cor. 9. 7.

^{cp} s 2 Cor. 10. 4.

^{cq} t Tim. 2. 3, 4.

^{cr} u Cp. ch. 6. 12.

^{cs} v Cp. Gal. 4. 4.

^{ct} w See Acts 20. 28.

^{cuh} x 1 Pet. 4. 9.

^{cui} y 2 Tim. 2. 24.

^{cuj} z 2 Tim. 2. 24.

^{cuk} a 2 Tim. 2. 24.

^{cul} b 2 Tim. 2. 24.

^{cum} c 2 Tim. 2. 24.

^{cun} d 2 Tim. 2. 24.

^{cuo} e 2 Tim. 2. 24.

^{cup} f 2 Tim. 2. 24.

^{cui} g 2 Tim. 2. 24.

^{cuj} h 2 Tim. 2. 24.

^{cuk} i 2 Tim. 2. 24.

^{cul} j 2 Tim. 2. 24.

^{cum} k 2 Tim. 2. 24.

^{cun} l 2 Tim. 2. 24.

^{cuo} m 2 Tim. 2. 24.

^{cup} n 2 Tim. 2. 24.

^{cui} o 2 Tim. 2. 24.

^{cuj} p 2 Tim. 2. 24.

^{cuk} q 2 Tim. 2. 24.

^{cul} r 2 Tim. 2. 24.

^{cum} s 2 Tim. 2. 24.

^{cun} t 2 Tim. 2. 24.

^{cuo} u 2 Tim. 2. 24.

^{cup} v 2 Tim. 2. 24.

^{cui} w 2 Tim. 2. 24.

^{cuj} x 2 Tim. 2. 24.

^{cuk} y 2 Tim. 2. 24.

^{cul} z 2 Tim. 2. 24.

^{cum} a 2 Tim. 2. 24.

^{cun} b 2 Tim. 2. 24.

^{cuo} c 2 Tim. 2. 24.

^{cup} d 2 Tim. 2. 24.

^{cui} e 2 Tim. 2. 24.

^{cuj} f 2 Tim. 2. 24.

^{cuk} g 2 Tim. 2. 24.

^{cul} h 2 Tim. 2. 24.

^{cum} i 2 Tim. 2. 24.

^{cun} j 2 Tim. 2. 24.

^{cuo} k 2 Tim. 2. 24.

^{cup} l 2 Tim. 2. 24.

^{cui} m 2 Tim. 2. 24.

^{cuj} n 2 Tim. 2. 24.

^{cuk} o 2 Tim. 2. 24.

^{cul} p 2 Tim. 2. 24.

^{cum} q 2 Tim. 2. 24.

^{cun} r 2 Tim. 2. 24.

^{cuo} s 2 Tim. 2. 24.

^{cup} t 2 Tim. 2. 24.

^{cui} u 2 Tim. 2. 24.

^{cuj} v 2 Tim. 2. 24.

^{cuk} w 2 Tim. 2. 24.

^{cul} x 2 Tim. 2. 24.

^{cum} y 2 Tim. 2. 24.

^{cun} z 2 Tim. 2. 24.

^{cuo} a 2 Tim. 2. 24.

^{cup} b 2 Tim. 2. 24.

^{cui} c 2 Tim. 2. 24.

^{cuj} d 2 Tim. 2. 24.

^{cuk} e 2 Tim. 2. 24.

^{cul} f 2 Tim. 2. 24.

^{cum} g 2 Tim. 2. 24.

^{cun} h 2 Tim. 2. 24.

^{cuo} i 2 Tim. 2. 24.

^{cup} j 2 Tim. 2. 24.

^{cui} k 2 Tim. 2. 24.

^{cuj} l 2 Tim. 2. 24.

^{cuk} m 2 Tim. 2. 24.

^{cul} n 2 Tim. 2. 24.

^{cum} o 2 Tim. 2. 24.

^{cun} p 2 Tim. 2. 24.

^{cuo} q 2 Tim. 2. 24.

^{cup} r 2 Tim. 2. 24.

^{cui} s 2 Tim. 2. 24.

^{cuj} t 2 Tim. 2. 24.

^{cuk} u 2 Tim. 2. 24.

^{cul} v 2 Tim. 2. 24.

^{cum} w 2 Tim. 2. 24.

^{cun} x 2 Tim. 2. 24.

^{cuo} y 2 Tim. 2. 24.

^{cup} z 2 Tim. 2. 24.

^{cui} a 2 Tim. 2. 24.

^{cuj} b 2 Tim. 2. 24.

^{cuk} c 2 Tim. 2. 24.

^{cul} d 2 Tim. 2. 24.

^{cum} e 2 Tim. 2. 24.

^{cun} f 2 Tim. 2. 24.

^{cuo} g 2 Tim. 2. 24.

^{cup} h 2 Tim. 2. 24.

^{cui} i 2 Tim. 2. 24.

^{cuj} j 2 Tim. 2. 24.

^{cuk} k 2 Tim. 2. 24.

^{cul} l 2 Tim. 2. 24.

^{cum} m 2 Tim. 2. 24.

^{cun} n 2 Tim. 2. 24.

^{cuo} o 2 Tim. 2. 24.

^{cup} p 2 Tim. 2. 24.

^{cui} q 2 Tim. 2. 24.

^{cuj} r 2 Tim. 2. 24.

^{cuk} s 2 Tim. 2. 24.

^{cul} t 2 Tim. 2. 24.

^{cum} u 2 Tim. 2. 24.

^{cun} v 2 Tim. 2. 24.

^{cuo} w 2 Tim. 2. 24.

^{cup} x 2 Tim. 2. 24.

^{cui} y 2 Tim. 2. 24.

^{cuj} z 2 Tim. 2. 24.

^{cuk} a 2 Tim. 2. 24.

^{cul} b 2 Tim. 2. 24.

^{cum} c 2 Tim. 2. 24.

^{cun} d 2 Tim. 2. 24.

^{cuo} e 2 Tim. 2. 24.

^{cup} f 2 Tim. 2. 24.

^c

teach; ³ ¹no brawler, ²no striker; ³Not given to wine, ⁴striker, not greedy of filthy lucre; ⁵but, ⁶gentle, patient, not contentious, ⁷no lover of money; ⁸one that ruleth well his own house, ⁹having his children in subjection with all gravity; ¹⁰but if a man knoweth not how to rule his own house, how shall he take care of the church of God? ¹¹not a novice, lest being puffed up he fall into the condemnation of the devil. ¹²Moreover he must have a good testimony from them that are without; lest he fall into reproach and the snare of the devil. ¹³Deacons in like manner must be grave, not doubletongued, not given to much wine, not greedy of filthy lucre; ¹⁴holding the mystery of the faith in a pure conscience. ¹⁵And let these also first be proved; then let them serve as deacons, if they be use the office of a deacon, being found blameless. ¹⁶Women in like manner must be grave, not slanderers, temperate, sober, faithful in all things. ¹⁷Let the deacons be the husbands of one wife, ruling their children and their own houses well. ¹⁸For they that have served well as deacons gain to themselves a good standing, and great boldness in the faith which is in Christ Jesus.

¹⁹These things write I unto thee, hoping to come unto thee shortly; ²⁰but if I tarry long, that thou mayest know how men ought to behave themselves in the house of God, which is the church of the living God, the pillar and ground of the truth. ²¹And without controversy great is the mystery of godliness: ²²He who was manifested in the flesh, justified in the spirit, seen of angels,

a Gal. 2. 2.
b 2 Thess. 1.
c Tit. 2. 2.
d See Acts 1. 2.
e Heb. 12. 5.
f Cp. ch. 3. 10.
g See John 14. 17.
h Cp. ver. 12.
i Cp. 2. 2-3.
j 2 Tim. 2. 1.
k See 1 Cor. 11. 12.
l 1 John 4. 6 (Gk.). See Matt. 7. 15.
m See Acts 20. 28.
n Cp. 1 Thess. 2. 3 & 2 Thess. 2. 11.
o ch. 4. 4.
p Tim. 3. 4.
q Cp. Eph. 4. 19 (for mg.).
r Cp. Dan. 11. 37.
s Heb. 12. 4.
t Col. 2. 14.
u Gen. 1. 29 & 2. 2.
v See Mark 4. 11.
w See Rom. 14. 6.
x 2 Tim. 2. 26.
y Cp. ch. 3. 9.
z Phil. 1. 1.
aa Gen. 1. 31.
ab Eccles. 30. 16, 41.
ac Cp. ch. 5. 23 & Tit. 2. 3.
ad See Acts 10. 15.
ae Tit. 1. 7.
af 1 Pet. 5. 2.
ag Cp. ch. 1. 11.
ah Gen. 1. 25.
ai See Acts 28. 1.
aj Cp. ch. 5. 22.
ak Cp. 2 Tim. 3. 14, 15.
al Tit. 2. 3.
am Cp. Tit. 2. 10.
an ver. 2. 4.
ao 2 Tim. 3. 10.
ap See ch. 1. 4.
aq Heb. 5. 14.
ar See Matt. 25. 21.
as Cp. Col. 2. 23.
at Cp. ch. 6. 6.
au Pl. 87. 4.
av 11 & 84. 11.
aw 112. 3, 4c.
ax 145. 19.
ay Prov. 18. 23.
az 22. 4.
ba Matt. 6. 33.
bb Mark 10. 30.
bc 1 Pet. 3. 9.
bd See ch. 1. 15.
be Cp. Eph. 2. 21, 22.
bf 2 Tim. 2. 20.
bg Heb. 3. 6, 41.
bh Wisd. 16. 7.
bi See ch. 2. 4.
bj John 4. 42.
bk ch. 5. 7.
bl 2. 2.
bm 1 Cor. 16. 11.
bn Cp. 2 Tim. 2. 22.
bo Tit. 2. 15.

preached among the nations, believed on in the world, received up into glory.

¹But Now the Spirit expressly, that in the later times some shall fall away from the faith, giving heed to seducing spirits, and doctrines of devils, ²through the hypocrisy of men that speak lies, branded in their own conscience as having their conscience seared with a hot iron; ³forbidding to marry, and commanding to abstain from meats, which God hath created to be received with thanksgiving of them that believe and know the truth. ⁴For every creature of God is good, and nothing is to be rejected, if it be received with thanksgiving: ⁵for it is sanctified through the word of God and prayer.

⁶If thou put the brethren in mind remembrance of these things, thou shalt be a good minister of Christ Jesus, nourished up in the words of the faith, and of the good doctrine which thou hast followed until now: ⁷but refuse profane and old wives' fables, and exercise thyself rather unto godliness: ⁸for bodily exercise is profitable for a little; but godliness is profitable for unto all things, having promise of the life which now is, and of that which is to come. ⁹Faithful is the saying, This is a faithful saying and worthy of all acceptance.

¹⁰For to this end we both labour and strive, because we have our hope set on the living God, who is the Saviour of all men, specially of them that believe. ¹¹These things command and teach. ¹²Let no man despise thy youth; but be thou an example to them that believe, in word, in conversation, in charity, in love, in faith, in

R.V. ¹ Or, not quarrelsome over wines. ² Gr. judgement.
The word God, in place of He who, rests on no sufficient ancient evidence.
Or, for little.
A.V. ¹ Or, Not ready to quarrel, and offer wrong, as one in wine.
Or, stay. ¹ Gr. manifested. ² Or, for a little time.

Or, how thou oughtest to behave thyself/ Some ancient authorities read which.
Or, stay.
Or, demone.

Or, one newly come to the faith.
Or, ministered.

purity. ¹³ Till I come, give ^{heed} attendance ^{teaching} to reading, to exhortation, to doctrine. ¹⁴ Neglect not the gift that is in thee, which was given thee ^{by} prophecy, ^{with} the laying on of the hands of ^{the} presbytery. ¹⁵ Be diligent in these things; give thyself wholly to them; that thy ^{progress} ^{profit} may be manifest unto all. ¹⁶ Take heed unto thyself, and unto the doctrine; continue in these things; for in doing this thou shalt ^{save} both thyself and them that hear thee.

5 ¹ Rebuke not an elder, but ^{exhort} ^{intreat} him as a father; ² the younger men as ^{and} ^{brethren} ^{brothers}; ³ the elder women as mothers; the younger as sisters, with all purity. ⁴ Honour widows that are widows indeed. ⁵ But if any widow ^{hath} ^{have} children or grandchildren, let them learn first ^{to} shew ^{piety} towards their own family, and to requite their parents: for ^{this is} that is good and acceptable ^{in the sight of} before God. ⁶ Now she ^{that is} a widow indeed, and desolate, ^{hath} ^{her} hope set on God, and ^{continueth} in supplications and prayers night and day. ⁷ But ^{she} that ^{giveth} ^{liveth} herself to ⁱⁿ pleasure is ^{dead} while she liveth. ⁸ ^{These} ^{also} ^{And these} things give command, that they may be without reproach. ⁹ But if any ^{provideth} ^{provide} not for his own, and specially for those of ^{his} own household, he ^{hath} ^{denied} the faith, and is worse than an unbeliever. ¹⁰ Let ^{none} ^{be} ^{enrolled} ^{as a widow} ^{under} ^{three-score} years old, ^{having} ^{been} the wife of one man, ^{well} reported of for good works; if she ^{hath} ^{have} brought up children, if she ^{hath} ^{used} ^{hospitality} to strangers, if she ^{hath} ^{washed} the saints' feet, if she ^{hath} ^{relieved} the afflicted, if she ^{hath} ^{diligently}

followed every good work. ¹¹ But the younger widows refuse: for when they ^{have} ^{begun} ^{to} wax ^{wanton} against Christ, they ^{desire} ^{to} marry; ¹² having ^{condemnation} ^{damnation}, because they ^{have} ^{rejected} ^{cast off} their first faith. ¹³ And withal they learn ^{also} to be idle, ^{going} ^{wandering} about from house to house; and not only idle, but ^{tattlers} also and ^{busybodies}, speaking things which they ought not. ¹⁴ I ^{desire} ^{will} therefore that ^{the} younger ^{widows} ^{women} marry, bear children, ^{rule} the household, ^{guide} the house, ^{give} none occasion to the adversary ^{for} ^{reviling}: ¹⁵ ^{for} already some are ^{turned} ^{aside} after Satan. ¹⁶ If any man or woman that believeth ^{hath} ^{have} widows, let ^{her} ^{them} relieve them, and let not the church be ^{burdened} ^{charged}; that it may relieve them ^{that} are widows indeed.

¹⁷ Let the elders ^{that} rule well be counted worthy of ^{double} honour, especially ^{they} who labour in the word and in teaching. ¹⁸ For the scripture saith, ^{Thou} shalt not muzzle the ox ^{when he} ^{that} treadeth out the corn. And, ^{The} labourer is worthy of his ^{hire} ^{reward}. ¹⁹ Against an elder receive not an accusation, except ^{at the mouth of} ^{two or three} witnesses. ²⁰ Them that sin ^{reprove} in the sight of all, ^{that} ^{the rest} ^{others} also may be in fear. ²¹ I charge ^{thee} ^{in the sight of} God, and ^{Christ} ^{the Lord} Jesus, and the elect angels, that thou observe these things ^{without} ^{prejudice}, ^{doing} nothing by partiality. ²² Lay hands ^{hastily} ^{suddenly} on no man, neither ^{be} partaker of other men's sins: keep thyself pure. ²³ Be no longer a drinker of water, but ^{use} a little wine ^{for thy} stomach's sake and thine often infirmities. ²⁴ Some men's sins

A.V. * Or, in all things.
their railing. †† Or, under.

R.V. † Or, women
† Or, kindness. † Or, delicately.
‡ Or, without prejudice.

* Or, preferences
† Or, kindred.

‡ Or, chosen.

"" Or, for

²⁰ O Timothy, ^{guard} ^{1a} that which is committed ^{unto thee,} ^{turning away} ^{to thy trust,} ^{babbling} ^{and vain babblings} ^{and} ^{avoiding} ^{profane} ^{and} ^{oppositions} ^{of the knowledge which is science} ^{called;} ²¹ which some falsely so called:

^a 2 Tim. 1. 12 (mg.), 14.
^b ch. 1. 6 (mg. for mg.).
^c 2 Tim. 2. 8.
^d Cp. Col. 2. 8 & 2 Tim. 4. 4 & Tit. 1. 14.
^e 2 Tim. 2. 16.
^f See Col. 4. 18.

professing ^b have ^{erred} concerning the faith.

^e Grace be with ^{you.} ^{thee.} Amen.

[A.V. only]

[†] The first to Timothy was written from Laodicea, which is the chiefest city of Phrygia Pacatiana.

THE SECOND EPISTLE OF PAUL THE APOSTLE TO TIMOTHY.

¹ PAUL, ^a an apostle of ^I Christ Jesus ^{Jesus Christ} ² by the will of God, according to ^e the promise of ^{the} life which is in Christ Jesus, ² to Timothy, ^f my dearly beloved ^{child} ^{son}: ³ Grace, mercy, and peace, from God the Father and Christ Jesus our Lord.

³ I thank God, ^{whom} I serve from my forefathers ^{in a} pure conscience, that without ceasing I have remembrance of thee in my ^{supplications,} ^{prayers} night and day: ⁴ Greatly desiring to see thee, ^{remembering} ^{thy} tears, that I may be filled with ^{joy}; ⁵ having been reminded of ^{the} unfeigned faith that is in ^{thee}; which dwelt first in thy grandmother Lois, and ^{thy} mother Eunice; and I am persuaded ⁱⁿ thee also. ⁶ For the which cause I put thee in remembrance ^b that thou ^{stir} up the gift of God, which is in thee ^{through} ^{the} laying on of my hands. ⁷ For God ^{gave} us not ^a a spirit of fearfulness; but ^{of} power, and of love, and of ^a sound mind. ⁸ Be not ashamed therefore ^{of} the testimony of our Lord, nor of ^{me} his prisoner: but ^{be} thou partaker of the afflictions of the gospel according to the power of God; ⁹ who

^a See 3 Cor. 1. 1. ^b Cp. Heb. 2. 1. ^c See Rom. 8. 28. ^d See 1 Cor. 1. 1. ^e Tit. 1. 2. ^f Heb. 2. 15. ^g 1 Cor. 4. 17. ^h Cp. ch. 2. 1. ⁱ See 3 John 4. ^j 1 Tim. 1. 2. ^k Tit. 1. 2. ^l Cp. Rom. 16. 25. ^m See Eph. 1. 4. ⁿ See Rom. 16. 25. ^o See 2 Thes. 2. 8. ^p See Rom. 1. 8. ^q See Acts 22. 3 & 24. 14. ^r 1 Cor. 15. 26. ^s Cp. 1 Cor. 15. 54, 55. ^t Heb. 2. 14, 15. ^u 1 Tim. 3. 9. ^v See Acts 23. 1. ^w Cp. Job 38. 24. ^x Rom. 2. 7. ^y Rom. 1. 9. ^z Philem. 4. ^{aa} See 1 Tim. 2. 7. ^{ab} Phil. 1. 8. ^{ac} Cp. ch. 4. 9, 21. ^{ad} Cp. Acts 20. 27. ^{ae} ch. 2. 8. ^{af} Rom. 12. 9. ^{ag} 1 Tim. 1. 5. ^{ah} ver. 8. ^{ai} Cp. Ps. 10. 14. ^{aj} 1 Pet. 4. 13. ^{ak} Acts 16. 1. ^{al} Cp. ch. 3. 15. ^{am} Ps. 86. 16. ^{an} 116. 16. ^{ao} 1 Tim. 6. 20. ^{ap} ver. 12. ^{aq} ch. 4. 8. ^{ar} See 1 Cor. 3. 12. ^{as} 1 Tim. 4. 14. ^{at} Cp. 1 Thes. 5. 12. ^{au} 1 Cor. 2. 30 & 3. 17. ^{av} Luke 24. 48. ^{aw} Acts 1. 8. ^{ax} Cp. ch. 4. 10, 11, 12.

hath saved us, and ^b called us with ^{an} holy calling, ^d not according to our works, but according to ^{bis} own purpose and grace, which was given us in Christ Jesus ^h before ^{times} eternal, ¹⁰ but ^{hath} is now ^{been} manifested by ^j the appearing of our Saviour ^{Christ Jesus} ^{Jesus Christ}, ^m who ^{hath} abolished death, and ^{hath} brought life and ^{incorruptibility} ^{immortality} to light through the ^{gospel} ^{gospel}: ¹¹ whereunto I ^{was} am appointed a ⁷ preacher, and an apostle, and a teacher. ¹² For the which cause I ^{suffer} also ^{suffer} these things: ^{yet} ^{nevertheless} ¹³ I am not ashamed; for ²¹ I know him whom I have ^{believed}, and ¹ am persuaded that he is able to ^{guard} ^{keep} ^{8z} that which I have committed unto him against ^a that day. ¹³ Hold ^{fast} ^d the pattern of ^e sound words, ^f which thou hast heard from me, in ⁹ faith and love which is in Christ Jesus. ¹⁴ ¹⁰ ^z That good thing which was committed unto ^{thee} ^{guard} ^{keep} through the ¹¹ Holy Ghost ^{which} dwelleth in us.

¹⁵ This thou knowest, that ^{all} that ^{they} which are in Asia be turned away from me; of whom are Phygellus and Hermogenes. ¹⁶ The

R.V. ¹ Gr. the deposit. ² Gr. missed the mark. ³ Gr. through. ⁴ Or, joy in being reminded into name. ⁵ Gr. sobering. ⁶ Gr. herald. ⁷ Or, that which he hath committed unto me. ⁸ Gr. stir. ⁹ Gr. healthful. ¹⁰ Gr. The good deposit. ¹¹ Or, Holy Spirit. ¹² Or, trusted.

Lord grant ^{give} mercy unto ^{the} house of Onesiphorus; for he oft ^brefreshed me, and was not ashamed of ^dmy chain: ¹⁷ but, when he was in Rome, ^ehe sought me out very diligently, and found me ¹⁸ The Lord grant unto him that he may find mercy of the Lord in ^{that} day; and in how many things he ^fministered unto me at Ephesus, thou knowest very well.

¹ Thou therefore, ^gmy child, ^hbe strengthened in the grace that is in Christ Jesus.

² And the things ⁱwhich thou hast heard from me ^jamong many witnesses, the same ^kcommit thou to faithful men, ^lwho shall be able to teach others also.

³ ¹ Suffer hardship with me, as ² a good soldier of Christ Jesus. ⁴ No soldier on service ^mentanglement himself in the affairs of ⁿthis life; that he may please him who ^oenrolled him to be a soldier. ⁵ And if

also a man ^pcontend in the games, he is also a man also strive for masteries, yet is he not ^qcrowned, except he ^rhave contended lawfully. ⁶ ¹ The husbandman that laboureth must be the first to partake of the fruits. ⁷ Consider what I say; and the Lord shall give thee understanding in all things. ⁸ Remember that Jesus Christ, ^srisen from the dead, ^tof the seed of David, ^uraised from the dead ^vaccording to my gospel: ⁹ wherein I suffer hardship ^wunto bonds, as a malefactor; trouble, as an evil doer, even unto bonds; but ^xthe word of God is not bound. ¹⁰ Therefore ^yI endure all things for the elect's ^zsake, that they also may obtain ^{aa}the salvation which is in Christ Jesus with ^{ab}eternal glory. ¹¹ ¹ Faithful

is the faithful ^{ac}saying: For ^{ad}if we ^{ae}died with him, we shall also ^{af}live with him: ¹² ¹ if we ^{ag}endure, we shall also reign with him: ¹³ ¹ if

a ch. 4. 19.
b Philom. 7.
c See
d Rom. 8. 2.
e Cp. ver. 8.
f See Acts 28. 20.
g See
h 1 Cor. 1. 9.
i Num. 32. 18.
j Tit. 1. 2.
k Matt. 23. 36-40.
l 1 Tim. 5. 21 & 6. 12.
m ver. 12.
n 1 Tim. 6. 4.
o Cp. ver. 22.
p Tit. 2. 2.
q Heb. 6. 10.
r See
s ch. 1. 2.
t Cp. Phil. 1. 20.
u See
v Eph. 6. 10.
w Tit. 2. 2.
x ch. 1. 12.
y 1 Tim. 6. 30.
z 1 Tim. 1. 15.
aa Cp. Tit. 1. 5.
ab 1 Tim. 1. 1.
ac ch. 1. 8.
ad 1 Tim. 1. 15.
ae 1 Tim. 1. 6.
af 6. 31 (mg. for mg.).
ag Cp. 1 Cor. 15. 12.
ah 2 Pet. 2. 30.
ai See
aj 1 Cor. 9. 26.
ak Nab. 1. 7.
al John 10. 14, 27.
am Cp. Luke 18. 27.
an See 1 Cor. 8. 2.
ao Cp. ch. 4. 8.
ap d. 12. 20. 12.
aq 1 Cor. 9. 10.
ar Cp. Heb. 6. 7.
as 1 Tim. 3. 15.
at Rom. 9. 21.
au 1 Cor. 15. 30.
av See
aw Matt. 1. 1.
ax Cp. Prov. 25. 4.
ay d. 12. 20. 11.
az See
ba Rom. 2. 14.
bb ch. 1. 8, 12.
bc See
bd Phil. 1. 7.
be Cp. ch. 4. 17.
bf See Phil. 1. 15.
bg ch. 3. 17.
bh Tit. 3. 1. Cp. 1 Tim. 3. 16.
bi Eph. 3. 12.
bj Col. 1. 24. Cp. 1 Cor. 13. 7.
bk 1 Tim. 6. 11.
bl Cp. 1 Tim. 4. 12.
bm 2 Cor. 1. 6.
bn Acts 7. 59 & 8. 14.
bo 1 Cor. 1. 2. al.
bp 1 Tim. 1. 5.
bq 1 Pet. 5. 12.
br See
bs 1 Tim. 1. 15.
bt Cp.
bu 1 Thess. 5. 10.
bv See Rom. 6. 8.
bw See
bx 1 Tim. 4. 1.

we shall deny him, he also will deny us: ¹³ ¹ if we ¹⁴he abideth faithful, ¹⁵he cannot deny himself.

¹⁴ Of these things put them in remembrance, ¹⁵charging them in the sight of ¹⁶the Lord that they ¹⁷strive not about words, ¹⁸to no profit, ¹⁹but to the subverting of them that hear. ²⁰ Give diligence to ²¹thyself approved unto God, a workman ²²that needeth not to be ashamed, ²³handling aright the word of truth. ²⁴ But ²⁵shun

²⁶profane and vain babblings: for they will proceed further in ungodliness, ²⁷And their word will ²⁸eat as doth a ²⁹gangrene: of whom is ³⁰Hymenæus and Philetus; ³¹men

who concerning the truth ³²have ³³erred, ³⁴saying that ³⁵the resurrection is past already; and overthrow the faith of some. ³⁶Howbeit the ³⁷firm foundation of God ³⁸standeth sure, having this seal, ³⁹The Lord knoweth them that are his: and ⁴⁰his. And, Let every one ⁴¹that nameth the name of the Lord ⁴²de-part from unrighteousness. ⁴³Now in

⁴⁴a great house there are not only vessels of gold and of silver, but also of wood and of earth; and ⁴⁵some unto honour, and some unto dishonour. ⁴⁶If a man

therefore purge himself from these, he shall be a vessel unto honour, sanctified, and meet for the master's use, and ⁴⁷prepared unto every good work. ⁴⁸But ⁴⁹flee also youthful lusts; but follow after right-
eousness, faith, charity, peace, with

⁵⁰them that call on the Lord ⁵¹out of a pure heart. ⁵²But foolish and ignorant ⁵³questionings refuse, ⁵⁴knowing that they ⁵⁵do gender strifes. ⁵⁶And ⁵⁷the Lord's servant ⁵⁸must not strive; but ⁵⁹be gentle towards all, ⁶⁰apt to

R.V. ¹ Or, Take thy part in suffering hardship, as etc.
a Or, holding a straight course in the word of truth. Or, rightly dividing the word of truth.
b Some ancient authorities read a resurrection.

A.V. ¹ Or, by.

¹ Or, The husbandman, labouring first, must be partaker of the fruits.

² Many ancient authorities read God.
a Or, spread

¹ Or, missed the.

teach, ¹forbearing, ²⁵in meekness ¹correcting them ²patiently those ³that oppose themselves; ⁴if ⁵peradventure God may ⁶God peradventure will give them repentance ⁷unto the know- ledge of the truth, ²⁶and ⁸that they may ⁹recover themselves out of ¹⁰the snare of the devil, ¹¹having been ¹²taken captive ¹³by the Lord's servant ¹⁴unto the will of God. ¹⁵at his will.

¹ But know this, ²that ³in the ⁴last days ⁵grievous times shall ⁶come. ⁷For men shall be

⁸lovers of self, ⁹lovers of money, ¹⁰boastful, ¹¹haughty, railers, ¹²disobedient to parents, ¹³unthankful, ¹⁴unholy, ¹⁵without natural affection, ¹⁶implacable, ¹⁷slanders, ¹⁸without self-control, ¹⁹trucebreakers, ²⁰false accusers, ²¹incontinent, ²²fierce, ²³despisers of those that are good, ²⁴traitors, ²⁵headstrong, ²⁶puffed up, ²⁷lovers of pleasure rather ²⁸than lovers of God; ²⁹holding ³⁰a form of godliness, but ³¹having denied the power thereof: ³²denying

³³from these also ³⁴turn away. ³⁵For ³⁶of these ³⁷such ³⁸are ³⁹they ⁴⁰which creep into houses, and ⁴¹take ⁴²lead captive silly women laden with sins, led away ⁴³by divers lusts, ⁴⁴ever learning, and never able to ⁴⁵come to the knowledge of the truth. ⁴⁶And like ⁴⁷as ⁴⁸Jannes and Jambres ⁴⁹with- stood Moses, so do these also ⁵⁰withstand the truth: ⁵¹men ⁵²corrupted in mind, ⁵³resist ⁵⁴the truth: ⁵⁵men of corrupt minds, ⁵⁶reprobate concerning the faith.

⁵⁷ But they shall proceed no further: for their folly shall be ⁵⁸evident ⁵⁹unto all men, ⁶⁰as theirs also ⁶¹came to be. ⁶² But ⁶³thou ⁶⁴didst ⁶⁵follow ⁶⁶my teaching, conduct, ⁶⁷fully known ⁶⁸my doctrine, manner of life, ⁶⁹purpose, ⁷⁰faith, ⁷¹longsuffering, ⁷²love, ⁷³charity, ⁷⁴patience, ⁷⁵persecutions, ⁷⁶sufferings: ⁷⁷what things befell me ⁷⁸at Antioch, ⁷⁹at Iconium, ⁸⁰at Lystra; ⁸¹what persecutions I endured: ⁸²and ⁸³but ⁸⁴out of them all ⁸⁵the Lord delivered me. ⁸⁶ Yea, and all

⁸⁷ch. 1. 8 & 2. 3, 9. ⁸⁸Acts 21. 8. ⁸⁹Eph. 4. 11. ⁹⁰Phil. 1. 22. ⁹¹Cp. 2 Pet. 1. 14.

⁹²Gal. 2. 1. ⁹³Tit. 2. 2. ⁹⁴Cp. 1 Tim. 2. 11. ⁹⁵1 Pet. 2. 13. ⁹⁶Tit. 2. 12. ⁹⁷See Acts 14. 22. ⁹⁸Dan. 4. 27. ⁹⁹Acts 5. 21. ¹⁰⁰See Acts 5. 27. ¹⁰¹Cp. Rev. 22. 11. ¹⁰²See 1 Tim. 2. 4. ¹⁰³Tit. 2. 3. ¹⁰⁴1 Cor. 15. 54 (mg. for mg.). ¹⁰⁵Cp. 1 Tim. 4. 6. ¹⁰⁶See ch. 1. 12. ¹⁰⁷1 Tim. 2. 7. ¹⁰⁸Luke 5. 10 (mg. for mg.). ¹⁰⁹See 1 Tim. 4. 1. ¹¹⁰Mp. Eph. 3. 4. ¹¹¹See ch. 1. 5. ¹¹²Mp. 1 Mac. 12. 9. ¹¹³2 Mac. 8. 23. ¹¹⁴John 5. 20. ¹¹⁵Ps. 119. 30. ¹¹⁶Cp. Phil. 2. 21. ¹¹⁷Luke 10. 14. ¹¹⁸Cp. 1 Tim. 6. 10. ¹¹⁹Rom. 15. 30. ¹²⁰Rom. 1. 20, 21. ¹²¹Rom. 1. 31. ¹²²Cp. Tit. 1. 8. ¹²³See 1 Tim. 6. 11. ¹²⁴1 Tim. 3. 6. ¹²⁵Phil. 3. 12. ¹²⁶Cp. Luke 6. 40. ¹²⁷See ch. 2. 21. ¹²⁸See 1 Tim. 5. 8. ¹²⁹ch. 2. 14. ¹³⁰1 Tim. 5. 21. ¹³¹6. 13. ¹³²1 Tim. 6. 20. ¹³³Cp. Tit. 1. 14. ¹³⁴Cp. Tit. 1. 1. ¹³⁵See Acts 10. 42. ¹³⁶ver. 8. ¹³⁷See 2 Thess. 2. 8. ¹³⁸1 Tim. 2. 4. ¹³⁹1 Tim. 5. 30. ¹⁴⁰Tit. 1. 13. ¹⁴¹2. 15. ¹⁴²1 Tim. 4. 12. ¹⁴³Ex. 7. 11. ¹⁴⁴Cp. Acts 13. 8. ¹⁴⁵1 ch. 3. 1. ¹⁴⁶See 1 Tim. 1. 10. ¹⁴⁷See 1 Tim. 6. 5. ¹⁴⁸Tit. 1. 16. ¹⁴⁹1 Tim. 6. 20. ¹⁵⁰Ex. 7. 12. ¹⁵¹8. 18 & 9. 11. ¹⁵²Cp. Wisd. 17. 7. ¹⁵³See 1 Tim. 1. 4, 6. ¹⁵⁴Cp. Phil. 2. 22. ¹⁵⁵1 Pet. 1. 13. ¹⁵⁶Col. 4. 17. ¹⁵⁷Cp. 2 Pet. 1. 14.

that ¹will ²live godly in Christ ³Jesus ⁴shall suffer persecution. ⁵ But ⁶evil men and ⁷impostors shall ⁸wax worse and worse, ⁹deceiving ¹⁰and ¹¹being deceived. ¹² But

¹³thou in the things which ¹⁴thou hast learned and hast been ¹⁵assured of, knowing of ¹⁶whom ¹⁷thou hast learned them; ¹⁸and ¹⁹that ²⁰from a ²¹babes ²²thou hast known ²³the ²⁴sacred writings ²⁵which are able ²⁶to make thee wise unto salva- tion through faith which is in Christ Jesus. ²⁷ Every ²⁸scripture ²⁹is given by inspiration ³⁰of God ³¹is also ³²profitable for ³³teaching, ³⁴for reproof, ³⁵for correction, ³⁶for ³⁷instruction ³⁸which ³⁹is in righteousness: ⁴⁰that ⁴¹the ⁴²man of God may be ⁴³complete, ⁴⁴perfect, ⁴⁵thoroughly ⁴⁶furnished ⁴⁷completely ⁴⁸unto ⁴⁹every ⁵⁰good ⁵¹work.

¹ I charge ²thee ³in the sight ⁴of ⁵God, and ⁶of ⁷the Lord Jesus Christ, ⁸who shall judge the quick ⁹and the dead, and ¹⁰by ¹¹his appearing ¹²and his kingdom; ¹³preach the word; ¹⁴be instant in season, out of season; ¹⁵reprove, rebuke, ¹⁶exhort, ¹⁷with all longsuffering and ¹⁸teaching. ¹⁹ For the time will come ²⁰when they will not endure ²¹the

²²sound ²³doctrine; ²⁴but, having ²⁵itching ears, will ²⁶heap to themselves ²⁷teachers after their own lusts. ²⁸ And ²⁹they shall ³⁰turn away their ears from the truth, and ³¹shall be turned ³²unto fables.

³³ But ³⁴be thou sober in all things, ³⁵watch thou ³⁶that thou ³⁷suffer hardship, ³⁸endure afflictions, ³⁹do the work of ⁴⁰an evangelist, ⁴¹make full proof of ⁴²thy ministry. ⁴³ For ⁴⁴I am ⁴⁵now ready ⁴⁶being ⁴⁷offered, and the time of my ⁴⁸departure is ⁴⁹come. ⁵⁰ I have ⁵¹fought ⁵²a good fight, ⁵³I have ⁵⁴finished ⁵⁵the ⁵⁶course, ⁵⁷I have kept ⁵⁸the faith: ⁵⁹henceforth there is

⁶⁰Phil. 2. 17. ⁶¹See 1 Tim. 2. 12. ⁶²Acts 13. 14, 46, 50. ⁶³Acts 14. ⁶⁴Ps. 34. 12.

R.V. ¹ Or, instructing ² Or, return to soberness. ³ Or, taken alive. ⁴ Or, by the devil, unto the will of God ⁵ Or, by him, unto the will of him ⁶ In the Greek the two pronouns are different. ⁷ Or, what persons. ⁸ Or, Every scripture ⁹ is inspired of God, and profitable ¹⁰ Or, discipine. ¹¹ Or, testify, in the sight... dead, both of his appearing &c. ¹² Or, bring to the proof ¹³ Or, healthful. ¹⁴ Or, teaching ¹⁵ Or, poured out as a drink-offering. ¹⁶ A.V. ¹⁷ Or, forbearing. ¹⁸ Or, awake. ¹⁹ Or, taken alive. ²⁰ Or, make haste, Tit. 2. 3. ²¹ Or, of no judgment. ²² Or, thou hast been a diligent follower of. ²³ Or, perfected. ²⁴ Or, fulfilled.

I up for me ^{the} crown of
teousness, which the Lord,
righteous judge, shall give
me at ^{that} day: and not
o me, but also to all them ^{that}
only, ^{who} have loved ^{his} appearing.

Do thy diligence to come
tly unto me: ¹⁰ for ^m Demas
sack ^{me}, ^{having} loved ^{this}
ent ¹ world, and ^{is} departed unto
salonica; Crescens to ^{Ga-}
^{'Titus} unto Dalmatia. ¹¹ Only
is with me. Take ^{'Mark},

bring him with thee: for
useful to me for ministering
profitable to me for the ministry.

¹² Tychicus have I sent to
sus. ¹³ The cloke that I

at Troas with Carpus, bring
when thou comest, and the
s, but especially the parch-
ment. ¹⁴ Alexander the copper-

did me much evil: ¹⁵ the
will render to him according to
reward

orks: ¹⁶ of whom be thou
also; for he hath greatly
trod ^{our} words. ¹⁷ At my

leference one took my part,
answer no man stood with me, but
forsook me: I pray God that it
a. 14 & 18. 19 & Ps. 22. 4 & Rev. 18. 6

a Col. 1. 5.
1 Pet. 1. 4.
b See
James 1. 12.
c Acts 23. 11
& 27. 23. Cp.
Matt. 10. 19.
d Ps. 7. 11.
2 Esd. 14. 32.
3 Mac. 12. 6, 41.
e See

1 Tim. 1. 12.
f ch. 1. 12.
g Tit. 1. 3
& mg.
h Cp. Rev.
22. 20.
i See
Acts 9. 15.

j ch. 4.
k ch. 3. 11.
l Ps. 22. 21.
Rest of Esth.
14. 13. Cp.
1 Sam. 17. 37.
m Col. 4. 14.
n Philem. 24.
o Cp. Ps.

121. 7 & 2 Esd.
16. 17 & Math.
6. 13 (mg.).
p Cp. ch. 1.

15.
q See
1 John 2. 15.
r 1 Tim. 6.
17. Tit. 2. 13.
s See
Rom. 11. 36.
t Cp. Tit. 3.

12.
u See
Acts 12. 12.
v See
Acts 18. 2.
w ch. 1. 18.
x Acts 20. 4.

Eph. 6. 21.
Col. 4. 7.
Tit. 3. 12.
y Acts 19.
22 (7).
z Rom. 16. 23 (7).
aa Acts 20. 4
& 21. 29.

ab ver. 9.
ac See
1 Tim. 1. 30.
ad Ps. 62. 12.
ae Prov. 24. 12.
af Gal. 6. 18. Philem. 25.

it may not be laid to their account.
charge.
17 But
Notwithstanding ^{the} Lord stood
with me, and ^{strengthened} me;
that through me ^{the} ^{message} preaching might
be fully proclaimed, and ^{that} all
the Gentiles might hear: and

¹⁸ I was delivered ^{out} of the
mouth of the lion. ¹⁹ And the
Lord ^{will} deliver me from every
evil work, and will ^{save} preserve me
unto his heavenly kingdom: ²⁰ to
whom be ^{the} glory ^{for} ever and
ever. Amen.

²¹ Salute ^{'Prisca} and Aquila,
and ^{'the} house of Onesiphorus.

²² Erastus abode at Corinth:
but ^{'Trophimus} have I left at

Miletus sick. ²³ Do thy diligence
to come before winter. Eubulus
saluteth thee, and Pudens, and
Linus, and Claudia, and all the
brethren.

²⁴ The Lord ^{Jesus Christ} be ^{with}
thy spirit. ²⁵ Grace be with
you. Amen.

[A.V. only]

¹ The second epistle unto Timotheus, ordained the
first bishop of the church of the Ephesians, was
written from Rome, when Paul was brought
before Nero the second time.

d See Col. 4. 18.

e Cp. Acts 7. 62.

THE EPISTLE OF PAUL TO

TITUS.

¹ PAUL, a ^{'servant} of God,
and ^{'an} apostle of Jesus
Christ, according to the faith
of his elect, and ^{the} know-
ledge of the truth ^{which} is
to godliness; ² in hope of

life, which God, ^{who} can-
not ^{'promised} before times
the ³ but ⁱⁿ his own seasons
bath in due times

1 Tim. 1. 2. f See 1 Tim. 1. 2.
2. 6. g Cp. 1 Tim. 1. 2.

h 1 Tim. 4.
17 & mg.
i Cp. Rom. 10.
14.
j See
2 Cor. 1. 1.

k See
1 Tim. 1. 11.
l 1 Tim. 1. 1.
m See
1 Tim. 2. 4.
n 1 Tim. 6. 2.
o See
3 John 4.

p Jude 3.
q See 2 Pet. 1. 1.
r 2 Tim. 1. 1.
s Heb. 9. 15.
t Num. 23. 19. 2 Tim. 2. 13.

manifested his word in ^{the} ^{message},
^{where}with I was intrusted through
preaching, which is committed unto me ² ac-
cording to the commandment of
God our Saviour; ³ to Titus,
^{my} true child ^{after} ^{his} common faith:
^{Grace} and peace from God the
Father and ^{Christ Jesus} the Lord Jesus Christ our
Saviour.

⁵ For this cause left I thee

1 Rom. 1. 2

m See 2 Tim. 1. 9.

Or, age
es.

A.V. Or, our preachings.

2 Or, Gaul
Gr. bondservant.

3 Gr. shewed.
4 Or, gave me power

5 Or, proclamation

6 Gr. unto the

in Crete, that thou shouldest set in order the things that were ^{are} wanting, and ^{appoint} ^{ordain} elders in every city, as I ^{gave thee charge;} had appointed thee: ^{if any man is} blameless, the husband of one wife, having children that believe, who are faithful children not accused of riot or unruly. ^{For the} bishop must be blameless, ^{as} God's steward the steward of God; not selfwilled, not soon angry, not given to wine, no striker, ^{not given to} filthy lucre; ^{but given to} hospitality, a lover of good, soberminded, just, holy, temperate, ^{holding fast} the faithful word which is according to the teaching, that he may be able ^{both to exhort in the} ^{by sound doctrine} ^{convict} the gainsayers.

^{For there are many unruly} men, ^{vain talkers and deceivers,} specially ^{they of the} ^{circumcision,} ^{idle gossips,} whose mouths must be ^{stopped;} ^{men} ^{stopped,} who ^{overthrow} ^{subvert} whole houses, teaching things which they ought not, ^{for filthy lucre's sake.} ^{One} of themselves, ^{even} a prophet of their own, said, ^{The Cretians} are always liars, evil beasts, idle bellies. ^{This testimony} ^{is true.} ^{Wherefore} ^{reprove} ^{them} ^{sharply,} that they may be ^{sound in the} ^{faith,} ^{faith;} ^{not giving heed to Jewish} ^{fables,} and ^{commandments of} ^{men} ^{who} ^{turn} ^{away from the truth.} ^{To} ^{unto} the pure all things are pure: but ^{unto} ^{them that are} defiled and ^{unbelieving} ^{nothing is} ^{nothing} pure; but ^{both} ^{even} ^{their mind and} ^{their} ^{conscience} ^{is} ^{defiled.} ^{They} ^{profess} ^{that they know God;} ^{but by their} ^{works they} ^{deny him,} being abominable, and disobedient, and unto every good work ^{reprobate.}

^{1 Tim. 4. 17.} ^{2 Tim. 4. 10.} ^{See 1 Tim. 6. 5.} ^{See 2 Thes. 2. 5.} ^{2 Pet. 1. 1.} ^{See 1 Tim. 5. 8.} ^{See Ex. 19. 5.}

R.V. ^{1 Or, overzeal} ^{2 Or, not quarrelsome over wine} ^{3 Gr. healthy.} ^{4 Gr. bondservant.} ^{5 Or, hath appeared to all men, bringing salvation} ^{6 Or, teaching} ^{7 Or, age} ^{8 Or, belief.} ^{9 Or, of}

A.V. ^{Or, left undone.} ^{† Or, good things.} ^{‡ Or, holy women.} ^{†† Or, maketh, 2 Tim. 3. 2.} ^{† Or, that bringeth salvation to all men, hath appeared.}

^{1 See} ^{1 Tim. 1. 10.} ^{2 Cp. Acts} ^{14. 22.} ^{3 2 Tim. 2. 2.} ^{4 For ver.} ^{5-8, see} ^{1 Tim. 3. 2-4.} ^{6 Cp. 1 Tim.} ^{2. 8.} ^{7 1 Tim. 3.} ^{11.} ^{7 Cp. 1 Tim.} ^{3. 8 & 5. 23.} ^{8 See} ^{Eph. 5. 18.} ^{9 Luke 12.} ^{10 1 Cor. 4. 1.} ^{11 1 Pet. 4. 10.} ^{12 2 Pet. 2. 10.} ^{13 1 Tim. 3. 8.} ^{14 1 Pet. 3. 2.} ^{15 1 Pet. 3. 2.} ^{16 Cp. 1 Tim.} ^{5. 14.} ^{17 See} ^{Gen. 3. 16.} ^{18 Cp. 1 Cor.} ^{9. 25.} ^{19 See} ^{1 Tim. 6. 1.} ^{20 Cp.} ^{21 Thes. 2. 13.} ^{22 See 1 Tim.} ^{1. 15.} ^{23 2 Tim. 1. 13.} ^{24 1 Tim. 5. 1.} ^{25 See} ^{1 Tim. 1. 10.} ^{26 1 Tim. 4.} ^{27 1 Pet. 5. 3.} ^{28 1 Cor. 2 Cor.} ^{11. 4.} ^{29 1 Tim. 2. 2.} ^{30 1 Tim. 1. 6.} ^{31 Cp. 1 Tim.} ^{6. 2.} ^{32 See} ^{Acts 11. 2.} ^{33 Neh. 5. 9.} ^{34 1 Tim. 5. 14.} ^{35 1 Pet. 2. 13.} ^{36 2 Tim.} ^{3. 15.} ^{37 Cp. 3 Tim.} ^{5. 6.} ^{38 See} ^{1 Pet. 2. 13.} ^{39 1 Tim. 5. 3.} ^{40 2 Pet. 2. 3.} ^{41 Cp. Acts} ^{17. 28.} ^{42 Cp. Col. 3.} ^{22.} ^{43 Cp. 1 Tim.} ^{3. 11.} ^{44 Matt. 5. 14.} ^{45 Phil. 2. 15.} ^{46 2 Tim. 2. 15.} ^{47 1 Tim. 5. 20.} ^{48 2 Cor. 13.} ^{49 1 Tim. 2. 1.} ^{50 1 Tim. 4.} ^{51 1 Tim. 3. 7.} ^{52 See Acts 11. 28.} ^{53 1 Tim. 3. 4.} ^{54 See} ^{Col. 2. 22.} ^{55 Cp. Ps.} ^{67. 2.} ^{56 See} ^{1 Tim. 2. 4.} ^{57 See} ^{1 Tim. 3. 20.} ^{58 Cp. Luke} ^{11. 41 & 1 Tim.} ^{4. 3.} ^{59 See} ^{Acts 10. 15.} ^{60 1 Pet. 4. 2.} ^{61 John 2. 16.} ^{62 2 Tim. 3.} ^{63 Cp. Acts} ^{24. 25.} ^{64 Cp. Rom.} ^{14. 23.}

^{1 But speak thou the things} ^{2 which} ^{best} ^{the} ^{sound} ^{doctrine:} ² ^{That the aged men be} ^{grave,} ^{soberminded,} ^{6a} ^{sound in faith,} ^{in love,} ^{in patience:} ³ ^{that aged} ^{women} ^{likewise be reverent in} ^{demeanour,} ^{not slanders} ^{nor ensnared} ^{becometh} ^{holiness,} ^{not false accusers,} ^{not given} ^{to much wine,} ^{teachers of} ^{that} ^{which is good;} ⁴ ^{that they may} ^{teach} ^{the young women to be} ^{sober,} ^{to} ^{love their husbands,} ^{to love their} ^{children,} ⁵ ^{to be} ^{soberminded,} ⁶ ^{chaste,} ^{workers at home,} ^{kind,} ^{being in subjection} ^{keepers} ^{to their own husbands,} ^{that the} ^{word of God be not} ^{blasphemed:} ⁶ ^{the younger} ^{men likewise exhort} ^{to be} ^{soberminded:} ⁷ ^{in all things} ^{showing} ^{themselves} ^{as an example} ^{of good} ^{works:} ⁱⁿ ^{thy} ^{doctrine} ^{showing} ^{uncorruptness,} ^{gravity,} ⁸ ^{sound speech,} ^{that cannot be} ^{condemned;} ^{that he that is} ^{of the contrary part may be} ^{ashamed,} ^{having no evil thing} ^{to say of} ^{us.} ⁹ ^{Exhort} ^{servants to be} ^{in subjection to their own} ^{masters,} ^{and to} ^{be well-pleasing to them} ^{in all things;} ^{not} ^{answering again;} ¹⁰ ^{not purloining,} ^{but showing} ^{all good fidelity;} ^{that they may} ^{adorn the doctrine of God our} ^{Saviour in all things.} ¹¹ ^{For} ^{the grace of God} ¹² ^{hath appeared} ^{that bringeth} ^{bringing salvation} ^{salvation hath appeared} ^{to all men,} ¹² ^{instructing us to the intent} ^{that,} ^{denying} ^{ungodliness} ^{and} ^{worldly} ^{lusts,} ^{we should live} ^{soberly} ^{and} ^{righteously,} ^{and} ^{godly,} ⁱⁿ ^{this} ^{present} ^{world;} ¹³ ^{looking for} ^{the} ^{blessed} ^{hope} ^{and} ^{appearing of the glory} ^{the glorious appearing} ^{of our} ^{great} ^{God and} ^{our} ^{Saviour} ^{Jesus Christ;} ¹⁴ ^{who} ^{gave} ^{himself for us,} ^{that he might} ^{redeem us from all iniquity,} ^{and} ^{purify} ^{unto himself} ^a

^{1 See 1 Cor. 1. 7 & 2 Pet. 3. 12.} ^{2 Cp. 1 John 2. 4.} ^{3 See ch. 1. 1.} ^{4 See Matt. 20. 28.} ^{5 Cp. 1 Pet. 1. 13.}

^{6 Or, healthful.} ^{7 Or, teaching} ^{8 Or, age} ^{9 Or, belief.} ^{10 Or, of} ^{11 Or, in teaching.} ^{12 Or, with.} ^{13 Or, void of judgment.} ^{14 Or, discreet.} ^{15 Or, vigilant.} ^{16 Or, gain-saying.}

people for his own possession, ^azealous of good works.

¹⁵ These things ^{speakers} speak, and ^{exhorters} exhort, and ^{rebukes} rebuke with all ^{authorities} authority.

⁴ Let no man despise thee.

¹ Put them in mind ^{to} to

³ be ^{in subjection} to ^{principals} rulers, to ^{authorities} authorities, to ^{be obedient} be obedient, ^{to} to ^{powers} powers, to ^{obey} obey ^{magistrates} magistrates, ^{to} to be ready ^{unto} unto every good work,

² ^{to} to speak evil of no man, ^{not} not to be contentious, to be no brawlers, but gentle, ^{showing} showing all meekness ^{unto} unto all men.

³ For ^{we} we ourselves also were ^{sometimes} sometimes foolish, disobedient, deceived, serving divers lusts and pleasures, living in malice and envy, hateful, ^{and} and hating one another.

⁴ But ^{after that} after that ^{the kindness} the kindness of God our Saviour, and his love ^{toward} toward man, ^{appeared} appeared, ^{not} not by works ^{done in righteousness} done in righteousness, which we ^{did ourselves} did ourselves, but ^{according to} according to his mercy he saved us, ^{through} through ^{the} the ^{washing of} washing of regeneration, ^{and} and ^{renewing of} renewing of the ^{Holy Ghost} Holy Ghost, ^{which he} which he ^{poured out} poured out upon us ^{richly} richly, through Jesus Christ our Saviour; ^{that} that ^{being} being justified by his grace, we ^{should} should be made ^{heirs} heirs ^{according to} according to the hope of eternal life. ⁸ Faithful

^{is the} is the faithful saying, and concerning these things I will that thou affirm

a ch. 2. 8.
Eph. 2. 10.
b ver. 14.
c ch. 1. 12.
1 Tim. 5. 20.
d See
1 Tim. 4. 12.
e 2 Tim. 2. 16.

f Rom. 13. 1.
1 Pet. 2. 13.
g See
1 Tim. 6. 4.
h 1 Tim. 1. 4.
i See
2 Tim. 2. 21.
2 Tim. 2.

k Eph. 4. 32.
l 1 Tim. 3. 2.
m See
Matt. 18. 18.
n See
2 Tim. 2. 26.
o See
2 John 10.

p Cor. 6. 11.
q See
2 Tim. 4. 12.
r Cp. 2 Tim. 4. 10.
s See
Rom. 2. 4.
t See
Acts 13. 24.
u Cp. 2 End. 3. 32. See
Rom. 8. 27.
v Eph. 2. 4.

w 1 Pet. 1. 2.
x ver. 5.
y Eph. 5. 28.
(& for mg.).
See John 3. 5.
z 1 Cor. 6. 11.
a 1 Pet. 3. 21.
b See
Rom. 12. 2.
c 2 Pet. 1. 3.
d Phil. 1. 11.
e & Col. 1. 10.
f Joel 2. 28.
g Acts 2. 33.
h 10. 45.
i Rom. 5. 2.
j ch. 2. 11.
k Rom. 3. 24. & c.
l Rom. 8. 17.
m See
ch. 1. 2.
n See
Col. 4. 18.
o See
1 Tim. 1. 18.

confidently, to the end constantly, that they which have believed in God may be careful ^{to} to maintain good works. These things are good and profitable unto men: ⁹ but ^{shun} shun foolish ^{questionings} questionings, and ^{genealogies} genealogies, and ^{strifes} strifes, and ^{contentions} contentions, and ^{fightings} fightings about the law; for ^{they} they are unprofitable and vain. ¹⁰ A man that is ^{heretical} heretical ^{after} after the first and second admonition ^{refuse} refuse; ¹¹ knowing that ^{such a one} such a one is ^{perverted} perverted, and ^{sinneth} sinneth, being ^{condemned of himself} condemned of himself.

¹² When I shall send Artemas unto thee, or ⁷ Tychicus, ^{give diligence} give diligence to come unto me ^{to} to Nicopolis: for there I have determined there to winter. ¹³ Set forward ^{Bring} Zenias the lawyer and ^{Apollon} Apollon on their journey diligently, that nothing be wanting unto them. ¹⁴ And let ^{our people} our people also learn ^{to} to ^{maintain} maintain good works for necessary ^{uses} uses, that they be not ^{unfruitful} unfruitful.

¹⁵ All that are with me salute thee. ^{Salute} Salute them that love us in the faith. ^{Grace} Grace be with you all. Amen.

[A.V. only]

[†] It was written to Titus, ordained the first bishop of the church of the Cretians, from Nicopolis of Macedonia.

THE EPISTLE OF PAUL TO PHILEMON.

¹ PAUL, ^aa prisoner of Christ Jesus, and ^{Timothy} Timothy ^{our brother} our brother, ^{unto} unto Philemon our ^{beloved} beloved fellow-worker, ² and to ^{Apphia} Apphia ^{our sister} our sister, fellow-labourer, and to ^{Archippus} Archippus our ^{fellow-soldier} fellow-soldier, and to ^{the church} the church in thy house:

a ver. 2.
See Eph. 3. 1.
b See
Rom. 1. 7.
c See
1 Thess. 3. 2.
d See
Rom. 1. 2. & c.
e Col. 4. 17.
f Phil. 2. 25.
g See
Rom. 16. 2.
h Col. 1. 4.

³ Grace to you, and peace, from God our Father and the Lord Jesus Christ.

⁴ I thank my God always, making mention of thee always in my prayers, ⁵ ^{hearing of} hearing of ^{thy} thy

R.V. ¹ Gr. commandment.
according to hope, of eternal life.
¹⁰ Gr. the brother.

¹¹ Gr. the sister.

³ Or, laser

⁵ Or, profess honest occupations

¹⁰ Or, thy love and faith

A.V. ⁵ Or, pity.

[†] Gr. richly.

³ Or, and through renewing

⁷ Or, factions

¹ Or, profess honest trades.

⁶ Or, Holy Spirit

⁸ Or, avoid

⁹ Or, heirs,

¹⁰ Or, wants

love, and ^{of the faith} which thou hast toward the Lord Jesus, and toward all the saints; ^{that the fellowship} of thy faith may become effectual by the acknowledging of every good thing which is in you, unto Christ. ^{I had much joy and} For we have great joy and consolation in thy love, because the bowels of the saints have been refreshed through thee, brother.

^{Wherefore,} though I have all boldness in Christ to enjoin thee ^{that which is} besetting, yet for love's sake I rather beseech thee, being such ^{an} one as Paul ^{the aged,} and now ^{a prisoner also} of Christ Jesus: ^{I beseech thee for} my son Onesimus, ^{whom I have begotten in my bonds:} Which was aforesaid unprofitable to thee, but now is profitable to thee and to me: ^{whom I have sent back to thee in} his own person, that is, mine own heart: ^{whom I would fain have kept} retained with me, that ^{in thy behalf} he might have ministered unto me ^{in the bonds of the gospel:} but without thy mind I would do nothing; that thy goodness should not be as it were ^{of necessity,} but of free will. ^{For perhaps} he was therefore parted from thee for a season, that thou shouldst

a Eph. 1. 16.
b See
1 Cor. 7. 22.
c Matt. 28. 6.
Col. 4. 9.
1 Tim. 6. 2.
d Phil. 1. 2.
Col. 1. 3.
e Col. 3. 22.
22.
f Cp. Eph. 6. 5.
g 2 Cor. 8. 23.
h Cp. 2 Cor.
7. 4, 13.
i Col. 4. 11.
A ver. 20.
2 Tim. 1. 16.
Cp. Rom. 15.
23.
k 2 Cor. 7. 13.
l See
1 Cor. 16. 21.
m Cp.
1 Thess. 2. 6.
n Eph. 5. 4.

1 Cp. Eph.
a. 30 (for mg.).
m See ver. 7.
n ver. 1.
o See
2 Cor. 2. 2.
p See
3 John. 4.
q ver. 12.
1 Cor. 4. 15.
Cp. Gal. 4. 19.
r Col. 4. 9.
s Phil. 1. 25.
t 2. 34.
u See
2 Cor. 1. 11.
v Cp. Heb.
12. 19.
w See
Col. 1. 7.
x Rom. 16. 7.
y See
1 Cor. 16. 17.
z See
Cp. 4. 10.
a See
Col. 4. 14
b 2 Tim. 4. 10, 11.
c ver. 10.
d See Phil. 1. 7.
e See
Gal. 6. 18.
f Cp. 2 Cor.
8. 7.
g 1 Pet. 5. 2.
h Cp. Gen.
45. 5, 8.

have him for ever; ¹⁶ no longer receive him for ever; ^{Not now} a servant, but ^{more than} a servant ^{above} a brother beloved, specially to me, but how much ^{rather to thee} more unto thee ^{both in the flesh,} and in the Lord. ¹⁷ If then thou countest me ^{a partner} receive him as myself. ¹⁸ he hath wronged thee ^{at all,} or oweth thee ^{ought,} put that ^{on mine} account; ¹⁹ I Paul ^{have written} it with mine own hand, I will repay it: ^{that I say not unto thee} albeit I do not say to thee how ^{that thou owest} unto me even thine own self besides. ²⁰ Thy brother, let me have ^{joy of thee} in the Lord: ^{refresh my heart} in Christ. ²¹ Having confidence in thine obedience I ^{wrote unto} thee, knowing that thou wilt do even beyond what I say. ²² But withal prepare me also a lodging: for ^{I hope} that ^{through} your prayers ^{I shall be} unto you.

²³ Epaphras, my ^{fellow-prisoner} There salute thee Epaphras, ^{my fellow-prisoner} Christ Jesus, saluteth thee. ²⁴ and ^{my fellow-prisoner} Aristarchus, ^{Demas,} ^{my fellow-worker} Demas, ^{fellow-labourers.} ²⁵ The grace of ^{our Lord} Jesus Christ be with you spirit. ⁷ Amen.

[A. V. only]

† Written from Rome to Philemon, by Onesimus a servant.

THE EPISTLE OF PAUL THE APOSTLE TO THE HEBREWS.

¹ GOD, having of old time spoken unto the fathers in sundry times and in divers manners ^{in time past} portions and ^{in divers manners,} hath ^{at the end of these} days ^{in these last} spoken unto us ^{by} his Son, whom he hath appointed heir of all things, ^{through} whom ^{by} he had purged

a ch. 11. 3.
b Wisd. 7. 26.
c Cp. Num.
12. 6, 8.
d See
2 Cor. 4. 4.
e 1 Pet. 1. 20.
f Cp. ch. 9. 26.
g 2 Esd. 2. 34
h 2 Tim. 2. 17.
i ch. 2. 3.
j See Matt. 14. 33.

whom also he made ^{the} world ^{who being} the ^{effulgence} of his glory, and ^{the} express image of his substance, and ^{upholding} things by the word of his power when ^{he had} made purification

g Cp. ch. 11. 3 & Col. 1. 17 (mg.).
h Cp. ch. 3. 2. See John 1. 3.

A ch. 3. 6 & 4. 14 & 5. 8, al. See Matt. 14. 33.
b See ch. 9. 14.

R.V. Many ancient authorities read us. Or, an ambassador, and now &c. The Greek word means Holy. Or, help. Some ancient authorities read the. Many ancient authorities omit &c. Or, a Son. Or, ages. Or, the impress of his substance.

“sat down ^b on the right
of the Majesty on high;
^cg become by ^dso much better
ing made the angels, as ^ehe hath
herited ^fance obtained a more excellent
than they. ^gFor unto
of the angels said he at
ime,
ou art my Son,
is day have I begotten
hee?
gain,
will be to him a Father,
d he shall be to me a Son?
nd when he again ^hbringeth in
again, when he
firstborn into ⁱthe world, he
And let all the angels of
worship him. ^jAnd ^kof
ngels he saith,
ho maketh his angels ^lwinds,
spirits,
l his ministers a flame of
re;
re;
nto the Son *he saith*,
y throne, O God, is for
ver and ^mever;
the sceptre of ⁿuprightness is
he sceptre of ^othy kingdom.
u hast loved righteousness,
nd hated iniquity;
efore God, ^peven thy God,
ath anointed thee
h ^qthe oil of gladness
bove thy fellows.
ou, Lord, in the beginning
ast laid the foundation of
e earth,
earth;
the heavens are the works
thy hands:
y shall perish; but thou
stinuest:
mainest;
they all shall ^rwax old
doth a garment;
as a ^smantle shalt thou roll
fold
em up,
garment, and they shall be
anged:

^a See
Mark 16. 12.
^b Cp. Luke
22. 66.
^c ch. 12. 2.
^d Eph. 1. 21.
Phil. 2. 9.
^e Cited from
Ps. 110. 1,
which see.
^f ch. 10. 12.

^g ch. 5. 5.
Acts 13. 33.
Cited from
Ps. 2. 7.
^h Gen. 19. 16
23. 12.

ⁱ 22. 1, 2.
Judg. 6. 11
13. 3, &c.
Ps. 34. 7.
Is. 9. 11.
^j 103. 20, 21.
Dan. 3. 28
6. 22.
10. 11.
Matt. 18. 10.
Acts 12. 7, 15,
21.

^k See
Matt. 25. 34.
^l Cited from
2 Sam. 7. 14.
Op. Ps. 92. 26,
27.

^m See
Rom. 8. 20.
ⁿ See
Acts 7. 55.

^o Cited
from Deut.
32. 43 (Gk.).
Op. Ps. 97. 7.
^p Cp. ch. 10.
20.

^q Num. 15. 30,
31
Deut. 4. 3
17. 2, 5, 12
27. 38.

^r 2 Med. 8.
22.
Cited from
Ps. 104. 4.
^s ch. 10. 35
11. 35.

^t Cp. ch. 10.
25, 26
12. 25.
^u Matt. 22.
5 (Gk.).

^v ch. 1. 2.
^w Cited from
Ps. 45. 6, 7.
^x Mark 16.
20.

^y Cp. Acts 5. 32.
^z Cp. Luke
1. 2.
^{aa} Acts 2. 32,
43.

^{ab} Cp. 1 Cor.
12. 4, 11.
^{ac} Cp. Eph.
1. 8.

^{ad} Isai. 61. 1.
^{ae} Isai. 61. 2.
^{af} ch. 6. 8.
^{ag} Cited from
Ps. 102. 26—27,
which see.

^{ah} Cited from
Ps. 8. 4—6,
which see.
^{ai} Eccles. 14.
17.

But thou art ^{ba}the same,
And thy years shall not fail.
13 But ^{bb}of which of the angels
hath he said ^{bc}at any time,
^{bd}Sit thou on my right hand,
^{be}Till I make thine enemies
the footstool of thy feet?
14 Are they not all ministering
spirits, ^{bf}sent forth to do service for
the sake of them that shall ^{bg}inherit
salvation?
1 Therefore we ought to
2 give the more earnest heed
to the things ^{bh}that were
heard, lest ^{bi}happily we have
drift away
from them. 2 For if ^{bj}the word
spoken through ^{bk}angels proved
fast, and ^{bl}every transgression
and disobedience received a just
recompence of reward; ^{bm}how shall
we escape, if we ^{bn}neglect so
great salvation? which ^{bo}having at the
first began to be spoken through
the Lord, and was ^{bp}confirmed unto
us ^{bq}by them that heard him;
4 God also bearing ^{br}witness with them,
both ^{bs}by signs and wonders, and
by manifold powers, and by ^{bt}gifts of
the Holy Ghost, ^{bu}according to
his own will;
5 For ^{bv}not unto angels did he
subject ^{bw}the world ^{bv}to come,
whereof we speak. ^{bx}But one
hath somewhere testified, saying,
6 What is man, that thou art
mindful of him?
Or the son of man, that thou
visitest him?
7 Thou madest him ^{by}a little
lower than the angels;
Thou crownedst him with glory
and honour,
8 And didst set him over the
works of thy hands:
9 Thou ^{bz}didst put all things in
subjection under his feet.
For in that he ^{ba}subjected all things unto
put all in subjection under

Or, And again, when he bringeth in
the Greek manuscripts read his.

Or, shall have brought in
Or, distributions.

Or, the inhabited earth.

Or, Holy Spirit: and so throughout this book.

Or, When he bringeth again.

Many authorities omit And didst... hands.

Or, a little while inferior to.

Or, righteousness, or, straightness.

Or, run out as leaking

him, he left nothing that is not subject to him. But now ^awe see not yet all things ^{subjected to him.} ^bBut we behold him ^{put under} who ^{hath been} made ^alittle lower than the angels, ^{even Jesus,} ^{because of} the suffering of ^{death,} ^{for} crowned with glory and ^{honour,} that he by the grace of God he should ^ataste death ^{for every man.} ¹⁰For it ^{became him,} ^{for whom are all things, and through whom are all things,} ^{in bringing many sons} unto glory, to make the ^{author} of their salvation ^{perfect} through sufferings. ¹¹For both ^{he that sanctifieth and they that are sanctified} are all of one: for which cause he is not ashamed to call them ^{brethren,} ¹²saying,

¹²I will declare thy name unto my brethren,
In the midst of the ^{congregation} church
will I sing ^{thy praise.} ^{praise unto thee.}

¹³And again, ¹⁴I will put my trust in him. And again, ^{Behold, Behold} I and the children ^{which God hath given me.} ¹⁴Since then the children are ^{partakers of} flesh and blood, he also himself ^{likewise took} partook of the same; that ^{through death he might bring to nought} him that ^{had the power of death,} that is, the devil; ¹⁵and ^{might deliver all them who} through fear of death were all their lifetime subject to bondage. ¹⁶For verily ^{not of angels doth he take hold,} ^{he took not on him the nature of angels;} but he ^{took hold of the seed of Abraham.} ¹⁷Wherefore ^{it behoved him in all things} to be made like unto his brethren, ^{that he might be a merciful and faithful high priest} in things pertaining to God, to make ^{propitiation} for the sins of the people. ¹⁸For ⁱⁿ

^k See Rom. 8. 18.
^c p. ch. 5. 2, 7, 8.

¹ See Acts 7. 36.
^p ch. 4. 3, 5.

^m Isai. 41. 8, 9.
^c h. 5. 1. Rom. 15. 17.

^a Cp. 1 Cor. 15. 28.
^b ch. 4. 15.
^c Luke 22. 28.
^d ver. 7.
^e Eph. 4. 1.
^f Phil. 1. 14.
^g Tim. 1. 9. al.
^h Phil. 2.
ⁱ See John 10. 17.
^j Cp. John 21. 21.
^k Rom. 15. 8.
^l Acts 2. 18.
^m 1 Pet. 1. 21.
ⁿ See Acts 2. 38.
^o A Matt. 10. 28.
^p John 3. 32.
^q See John 12. 32.
^r Cp. Luke 24. 24.
^s ver. 8.
^t Rom. 11. 30.
^u Cp. ch. 3. 1.
^v Rom. 8. 30.
^w ch. 12. 3.
^x (for mg.).
^y Acts 3. 15 (mg.).
^z Cp. ch. 5. 8.
^{aa} ch. 5. 9.
^{ab} 7. 28.
^{ac} Luke 13. 32.
^{ad} Cp. Phil. 3. 12.
^{ae} p. ch. 13. 12.
^{af} q. ch. 10. 10.
^{ag} 14. 29.
^{ah} Eph. 2. 10.
^{ai} 3. 9.
^{aj} Acts 17. 28.
^{ak} ver. 2.
^{al} Cited from Num. 12. 7.
^{am} A Matt. 28. 40.
^{an} Ex. 14. 21.
^{ao} Deut. 34. 5.
^{ap} Josh. 1. 2 & 3.
^{aq} 31. Ps. 105. 28.
^{ar} Wisd. 10. 16.
^{as} Bar. 18. 2.
^{at} Deut. 18. 15, 18, 19.
^{au} Cited from Ps. 22. 22.
^{av} See ch. 1. 2.
^{aw} ch. 12. 23.
^{ax} Acts 7. 38 (for mg.).
^{ay} 1 Cor. 3. 16.
^{az} 6. 19.
^{ba} 2 Cor. 6. 16.
^{bb} Eph. 2. 21.
^{bc} 1 Tim. 3. 15.
^{bd} 1 Pet. 2. 5.
^{be} Cp. Ps. 118.
^{bf} 2 & Isai. 8. 17 & 12. 2.
^{bg} Cited from Isai. 6. 18.
^{bh} ver. 14.
^{bi} cl. 6. 11.
^{bj} Ps. 119. 33, 112.
^{bk} Math. 10. 22.
^{bl} Rev. 2. 28.
^{bm} See John 17. 2.
^{bn} ver. 15.
^{bo} ch. 4. 7.
^{bp} Cited from Ps. 95. 7-11, which see.
^{bq} ch. 7. 13 (mg.). See John 14.
^{br} A See 1 Cor. 15. 54-56.
^{bs} Cp. Col. 2. 15.
^{bt} 2 Tim. 1. 10.
^{bu} 1 John 3. 8.
^{bv} Cp. John 16. 11.

that he himself hath suffered ^abeing tempted, he is able to succour them that are tempted.

¹ Wherefore, holy brethren, partakers of the heavenly calling, consider ^{the} the Apostle and High Priest of our confession, even Jesus; ² who was faithful to him that ^{appointed} him, ^{as also} ^{Moses was faithful in} all ^{his house.} ³ For this man was counted worthy of more glory than Moses, ^{by so much} ^{inasmuch} as he ^{that} ^{who} hath builded the house hath more honour than the house. ⁴ For every house is ^{built} by some one: but ^{he that} ^{built} all things is God. ⁵ And Moses indeed was faithful in all ^{his house.} ⁶ as a servant, ^{for a testimony of those things which were} ^{afterward to be} spoken after; ⁷ but Christ ^{as a son} over ^{his own} house; ^{whose} house are we, if we hold fast our boldness and the ^{confidence} and the ^{rejoicing} of our hope firm ^{unto the end.} ⁸ Wherefore, even as the Holy Ghost saith,

⁹ To-day if ye shall hear his voice,
Harden not your hearts, as in the provocation,
Like as in the day of the temptation in the wilderness;
¹⁰ Wherewith your fathers tempted me, when I was proving me, proved me,

And saw my works ^{forty} years.

¹¹ Wherefore I was ^{displeased} with this generation, ^{grieved} And said, They do alway err in their heart:

But they did not know my ways: and they have not known my ways:

¹² I swear in my wrath, ^{So} They shall not enter into my rest.

¹³ Take heed, brethren, lest haply

^{R.V.} ¹ Or, for a little while lower
² Or, may
³ Or, made.
⁴ they shall enter.

^{A.V.} ⁵ Or, by.
⁶ they shall enter.

⁷ Or, having brought
⁸ Or, For having been himself tempted in that wherein he hath suffered
⁹ That is, God's house. See Num. 12. 7.

¹⁰ Gr. he taketh not hold of angels, but of the seed of Abraham he taketh hold.

¹¹ Or, church
¹² Or, wherein
¹³ Or, Where

¹⁴ Gr. made.
¹⁵ Or. If

there shall be in any one of you an
evil heart of unbelief, in falling away
from ^bthe living God: 13 But ^cexhort one another ^dday by day, so long as it is called ^eTo-day; lest any one of you be hardened ^fby ^gthe deceitfulness of ^hsin: 14 For we are ⁱbecome ^jpartakers of Christ, ^kif we hold ^lfast the beginning of our confidence ^mfirm ⁿunto the end:

15 while it is said,
[^]To-day if ye ^{shall} hear his voice,
 To-day ^{will} Harden not your hearts, as in
 the provocation.

16 For ^{some,} when they ^{had} heard, ^{did} provoke? ^{may,} did not ^{all} they that ^{provoke:} howbeit ^{came out of Egypt by} Moses? ¹⁷ And ^{with whom} was he ^{displeased} ^{grieved} forty years? ^{was it not} with them that ^{had} sinned, ^{whose} carcasses ^{fell in the wilderness?} 18 And to whom ^{sware he that} they should not enter into his rest, but to them that ^{were disobedient?} 19 And ^{we see that} they ^{were not able to} enter in because ^{of} unbelief.

4 ¹ Let us ^{fear} therefore, lest haply, ^{therefore} fear, lest, ^a promise being left ^{us} of entering into his rest, any ^{one} of you should seem ^{to} have come short of it. ² For ^{indeed} we ^{unite} have had ^{good} tidings preached unto ^{us}, even ^{was} the gospel preached,

as well as unto them: but ^{the word} ^{did not} profit them, ^{because} ^{they were not united by faith} ^{with} ⁱⁿ ^{them that} ^{heard.} 3 For we

which have believed do enter
into that rest: even as he hath said,
‘As I have sworn in my wrath,
‘They shall not enter into my rest:
if they shall not enter into my rest:
although the works were finished
from the foundation of the world.

4 For he ^{hath said somewhere} ^{spake in a certain place} of the seventh day ^{in this wise,} 1 And God ^{rested on} the seventh day from all his ^{did rest} works; 5 and in this ^{works.} place again.

a var. 2.

b See
Matt. 10. 16.
c Cp. ch. 10.
24. 25.

d Op. Isai.
44. 20
& Rom. 7. 11
& Eph. 4. 12

e See
 ch. 3. 12.
 f ver. 6.
 ch. 10. 22.
 1 Cor. 15. 2.

g See
ch. 8, 7, 8.
A See ver. 7.

i Acts 7. 45
(mg. for mg.).
j Num. 14.
2, &c.

Deut. i. 34, 35.
& Cp. Num.
14, 24, 30
& Deut. i. 36,

14. 12
we Num. 14.

29.
See Jude 5.
n Deut. 1.
34, 35.

Cp. ch. 4. 2.
o Cp. ch. 3.
12.
p 1 Pet. 1. 23.

9 Cp. Jer.
28. 29
& 1 Thess. 2.
12.

Job. 4. 6.
 Ps. 78. 22
 & 108. 24
 & Isai. 49. 2.
 Job. 2. 17

Eph. 6. 17.
 & Prov. 5. 4
 Rev. 1. 16
 & 2. 12

u Cp. 1 Cor.
14, 24, 25.
v ch. 92. 15.
w 2 Chr.

16. 9.
Job 34, 21.
Ps. 33, 13—15.
Prov. 15, 11,
et

x 1 Thess. 2.
13 (mg.).
y Job 28. 6.
- Rom. 2. 2.

s Rom. 8. 2.
 a ch. 2. 17,
 18.
 Cp. ch. 10. 21.
 b ch. 7. 22.

6 ch. 7. 28
 & 9. 24, al.
 Eph. 4. 10.
 c ch. 8. 11.
 Cited from

Cited from
Ps. 95. 11.
d ch. 10. 22.
e Cp. ch. 5. 2.
f Ibid. 52. 2.

f Cited from
Gen. 2. 2.
Cp. Ex. 20. 11
& 21. 17

g ch. 9. 28.
1 Pet. 2. 22.
1 John 3. 5.
Cn. ch. 7. 26.

& John 8. 46
 & 14. 30.
 A ch. 10. 19.
 Eph. 8. 12.

Cp. ch. 7. 19,
25.

Or, into Gr. in
they were not m

“They shall not enter into my rest.
If they shall

6 Seeing therefore it remaineth
that some ^{should} enter ^{thereinto,} and
they to whom ^{must} ^{therein,} ^{the good tidings were before}
^{it was first}
preached ^{failed to enter} in because
of disobedience, ^{7 he again deneth} a cer-
tain day, ^{unbelief; Again, he limiteth} saying in David, To day,
after so long a ^{time, To-day,} as it
hath been before ^{said} ^{time;}

**To-day if ye shall hear his voice,
To day will not your hearts
Harden harden**

⁸ For if ⁹ Joshua had given them
rest, ¹⁰ he would have spoken afterward
¹¹ of another day. ¹² There remain-
eth therefore a sabbath ¹³ rest for the
people of God. ¹⁴ For he that is
entered into his rest hath himself also
rested.

rest, he also ^{rested} ^{from his own} works, as God
did from his. ¹¹ Let us ^{therefore} ^{labour} ^{to enter into that rest,}
give diligence ^{therefore} ^{that no} man fall ¹⁰ after the same
example of ^{unbelief} ¹² For ^{the} ^{word of God is} ^{living,} ^{and} ^{active,}
^{quick,} ^{and} ^{powerful,}
and ^{sharper} than any ^{two-edged}
sword, ^{and} ^{piercing} even to the
dividing ^{asunder} of soul and spirit,
and of the ^{joints} and marrow, and
^{quick to discern} the thoughts and
intent of the heart. ¹³ ^{And} ^{Neither is}
^{there} ^{is no} ^{any} creature that is not
manifest in his sight: but all
things are ^{naked} and ^{laid open before}
the eyes of him with whom we
have to do.

14 Having then ^a great
high priest, ^{who hath} passed through
the heavens, Jesus the Son of
God, ^{let us hold fast our} confession.
For we have not ^{an} high priest
that ^{cannot be} touched with
the feeling of our infirmities;
but one that hath been ⁱⁿ all points
tempted like as *we are*, ^{yet}
without sin. 16 ^{Let us therefore}
draw near with boldness
to the throne
of grace, that we may ^{receive} mercy.

and may find grace to help ^{us} in time of need.

¹ For every high priest, being taken from among men, ^{is} appointed for men ⁱⁿ things pertaining to God, ^{that} he may offer both gifts and sacrifices for sins: ² who ^{can} bear gently with the ignorant and erring, ^{and} on them that are out of the way; for that he himself also ^{is} compassed with infirmity: ³ and by reason thereof is bound, ^{as} for the people, so also for himself, to offer for sins. ⁴ And ^{no} man taketh ^{this} honour unto himself, but when he is called of God, ^{even} as was Aaron. ⁵ So Christ also ^{Christ} glorified not himself to be made an high priest; but he that ^{spoke} unto him,

⁶ ^{Thou} art my Son, ^{to} this day have I begotten thee: ^{as} he saith also in another place,

⁷ Thou art a priest for ever After the order of Melchizedek. ⁸ Who in the days of his flesh, ^{having} when he had offered up prayers and supplications ^{with} strong crying and tears unto him ^{that} was able to save him ^{from} death, and ^{having} been heard ^{for} his godly fear: ⁹ though ^{he} was a Son, yet ^{learned} he obedience by the things which he suffered; ¹⁰ and ^{having} been made perfect, he became unto all them that obey him the author of eternal salvation. ¹¹ named of God ^{an} high priest ^{after} the order of Melchizedek.

¹² Of ^{whom} we have many things to say, and ^{hard} of interpretation, seeing ye are become dull of hearing. ¹³ For when by reason of the time ye ought to be teachers, ye have need again ^{that} some one teach you again

a ch. 6. 1.
b ch. 8. 3.
c 1 Cor. 8. 2.
d ch. 2. 17.
e ch. 8. 3. 4.
f 9. 9 & 10. 11
g 11. 4.
h 1 Cor. 8. 1.
i 1 Pet. 2. 2.
j ch. 2. 13.
k 4. 15.
l Eph. 4. 13.
m ch. 6. 1.
n (mg.).
o 1 Cor. 7. 28.
p Gen. 3. 22.
q Kin. 3. 9.
r Isai. 7. 15.
s ch. 7. 27.
t Lev. 4. 3.
u 9. 7.
v 10. 6, &c.
w 1 Cor. Phil.
x 12-14.
y Num. 16.
z 5, 40 & 18. 7.
aa Chr. 26. 18.
ab ch. 5. 12.
ac Ex. 28. 1.
ad 1 Chr. 23. 13.
ae p John 8. 54.
af q ch. 9. 14.
ag r Acts 19. 4, 5.
ah s Acts 8. 17.
ai 10. 6.
aj t See ch. 1. 5.
ak u Acts 17. 31, 32.
al v See Acts 10. 42.
am w See 1 Cor. 10. 7.
an x ch. 7. 17.
ao Cited from Ps. 110. 4.
ap y ch. 10. 32.
aq s Ep. John 4. 10.
ar t Eph. 2. 8.
as q ch. 2. 4, 5.
at Gal. 3. 2, 5.
au b Matt. 26. 39, 44.
av Mark 14. 36.
aw Luke 22. 41, 44.
ax c Ps. 22. 1, 2.
ay d Ps. 27. 44, 50.
az e Mark 15. 24, 37.
ba f Luke 23. 44.
bb g Ps. 34. 3.
bc 1 Pet. 2. 3.
bd (for mg.).
be e Mark 14. 36.
bf f Op. Matt. 19. 26.
bg See 1 John 5. 16.
bh g Ps. 22. 24.
bi h See ch. 1. 2.
bj c Ps. 10. 20.
bk Phil. 2. 8.
bl c See ch. 2. 10.
bm 1 Pt. 65. 10.
bn m ver. 6.
bo ch. 6. 20.
bp n Isai. 5. 1-7.
bq c Gen. 3. 17.
br 18 & Deut. 29. 22, 23.
bs 2 Jer. 44. 23.
bt c Luke 13. 6-9.
bu c Op. 2 Pet. 3. 16.
bv c Ps. Mal. 4. 1.
bw c John 15. 6.

rudiments of ^{the} first principles of the oracles of God; and are become such as have need of ^{solid food} milk, and not of ^{strong meat} every one that ^{partaketh of} milk ^{is} without experience of ^{the} word of righteousness: for he is ^a babe. ¹⁴ But ^{solid food} is for ^{full-grown} men, ^{even} those who by reason of use have their senses exercised ^{to} discern both good and evil.

¹ Wherefore ^{let} us ^{cease} to speak of ^{the} first principles of the doctrine of Christ, ^{and} ^{prom} on unto ^{perfection}; not laying again the foundation of repentance ^{from} dead works, and of faith toward God, ² of ^{the} teaching of ¹⁰ baptisms, and of ^{laying} on of hands, and of ^{resurrection} of the dead, and of ^{eternal} judgement. ³ And this will we do, ^{if} God permit. ⁴ For ^{as} touching those ^{who} were once ^{enlightened}, ^{and} have tasted of ^{the} heavenly gift, and ^{were} made partakers of the Holy Ghost, ⁵ and ^{have} tasted the good word of God, and the powers of ^{the} ^{age} world to come, ⁶ ^{and} then fall away, ^{it} is impossible to renew them again unto repentance; ⁷ seeing ^{they} crucify to themselves the Son of God afresh, and put him to an open shame. ⁸ For ^{the} land which hath drunk ⁱⁿ the rain that cometh oft upon it, and bringeth forth herbs meet for them ^{for} whose sake it is also tilled, ^{receiveth} blessing from God: ⁹ but ^{that} which beareth thorns and briers, ^{it} is rejected, and ^{is} nigh unto ^a curse; ^{whose} end is to be burned.

¹⁰ But, beloved, we are persuaded better things of you, and things that ^{accompany} salva-

R.V. 1 Or, out of. 2 Gr. cause. 3 Or, which beginning. 4 Gr. leave the word of the beginning of Christ. 5 Or, that one teach you which be the rudiments. 6 Gr. authorities read, even the teaching of. 7 Or, perfect. 8 Or, having both tasted of... and being made... and having tasted etc. 9 Or, tasted the word of God that it is good. 10 Or, the while. 11 Or, are near to. 12 Or, of. 13 Or, hath no experience. 14 Or, perfect. 15 Or, of an habit, or, perfection. 16 Or, the word of the beginning of Christ.

though we thus speak: ¹⁰ For is not unrighteous to forget ^{the love labour of love,} which ^{he} shewed toward his name, ^{at ye have} ministered unto ^{to} saints, and still do minister. ^d we desire that each ^{every} one of ^{may} shew the same diligence ^{of} hope ^{even to} the ¹² that ye be not slothful, ^{imitators} of them who through ^{followers} and patience inherit the ^{ises.}

For when God made promise ^{Abraham,} since he could swear ^{one} greater, ^{he} sware by ^{self,} ¹⁴ saying, ¹ Surely blessing will bless thee, and multiplying I will multiply thee. ^d so, ^{after} he had ^{patiently} ended, he obtained the promise. ^r men ^{verily} swear by the ^{er:} and ^{in every dispute of theirs} is final for confirmation. ¹⁷ Where- ^{d,} being minded to shew more abundantly ¹ willing more abundantly to shew ^{the heirs of the} promise ^{immutability of his counsel,} ^{used with} by an oath: ¹⁸ that ^{no} immutable things, in ^{it is} impossible for God ¹ it was ^{we} may have a strong ^{ement,} who have fled for ^{to} lay hold of the hope ^{before} us: ¹⁹ which ^{hope} we as an anchor of the soul, both sure and stedfast, and ^{ng} tereth into that which is ^{within} veil; ²⁰ ^{whither} as a ^{fore-} ^r Jesus entered for us, ^{having} become a ^{is} for us entered, even Jesus, made an ^{priest} for ever after the ^{of Melchisedek.}

¹ For this ¹ Melchisedek, king ^{of Salem, priest of} God ^{the most} High, ^h God, who met Abraham ^{ing from the slaughter of} ngs, and blessed him, ² to ^{also} Abraham ^{gave} a ^{part of} all (being first, ^{all; first being} by ^{tion.} King of righteousness,

¹ For this ¹ Melchisedek, king ^{of Salem, priest of} God ^{the most} High, ^h God, who met Abraham ^{ing from the slaughter of} ngs, and blessed him, ² to ^{also} Abraham ^{gave} a ^{part of} all (being first, ^{all; first being} by ^{tion.} King of righteousness,

^a Prov. 19. 17. ^b Matt. 10. 42 & 23. 40. ^c Mark 9. 41. ^d 1 Thess. 1. 3. ^e Cp. ver. 6. ^f Rom. 15. 31. ^g 2 Cor. 8. 4 & 9. 1, 12. ^h 2 Tim. 1. 18. ⁱ Rev. 2. 18. ^j Rom. 8. 2-5. ^k Cp. Acts 2. 20. ^l 7. 8, 9. ^m ch. 18. 7. ⁿ Cp. ch. 10. 36. ^o Num. 18. 21, 24. ^p 2 Chr. 31. 4, 5.

^q Gen. 22. 16. ^r Cited from Gen. 22. 17.

^s Cp. ver. 3. ^t 1 ver. 12, 17. ^u Cp. ch. 7. 8. ^v See Rom. 4. 13.

^w Ex. 22. 11.

^x ch. 11. 9. ^y ver. 18. ^z Cp. Ps. 110. 4 & Prov. 18. 21. ^{aa} Cp. ch. 5. 6 & 8. 20. ^{ab} Cp. Gal. 3. 30.

^{ac} Cp. Luke 24. 5 (mg.). ^{ad} John 7. 37. ^{ae} Rev. 1. 17, 18.

^{af} See Tit. 1. 2. ^{ag} ver. 18, 19. ^{ah} ch. 7. 7. ^{ai} Cp. Gal. 2. 21. ^{aj} ch. 12. 1, 2.

^{ak} w. ch. 9. 7. ^{al} Lev. 16. 15. ^{am} x ch. 14 & 5. 1. ^{an} 5. 24. ^{ao} ch. 8. 1 & 5. 6, 10 & 7. 17, 31.

^{ap} Gen. 14. 18-20.

^{aq} Gen. 22. 15 (mg.). ^{ar} Ps. 78. 2. ^{as} John 3. 23 (7). ^{at} Num. 24. 16. ^{au} Deut. 32. 8. ^{av} Eccl. 4. 21. ^{aw} Mark 5. 7, 41.

^{ax} Isai. 11. 1. ^{ay} Mic. 5. 2. ^{az} Matt. 1. 3. ^{ba} Luke 3. 33. ^{bb} Rev. 5. 5.

and ^{then} after that ^{also} King of Salem, which is, King of peace; ³ without father, without mother, ^{without genealogy,} having neither ^{descent,} beginning of ^{days,} nor end of ^{life;} life; but made like unto the Son of ^{(God),} God; abideth a priest continually.

⁴ Now consider how great this man was, unto whom ^{Abraham,} the patriarch, ^{gave} the ^{the} tenth ^{out of} the chief spoils. ⁵ And ^{verily} ^{they} indeed ^{of the sons of Levi} that ^{are} of the sons of ^{Levi} that ^{receive} the ^{priest's office} office of the priesthood, have a commandment to take tithes of the people according to the law, that is, of their brethren, though ^{these have} they come out of the loins of Abraham: ⁶ but he ^{whose} whose genealogy is not counted from them ¹ hath taken tithes of Abraham, and ^{received} hath blessed ^{him} him that ^{had} the promises. ⁷ But ^{And} without ^{any} dispute ^{contradiction} the less is blessed of the better. ⁸ And here men that die receive tithes; but there ^{one,} of whom it is witnessed that ^{he} he liveth. ⁹ And ^{so to} say, ^{through Abraham even Levi,} as I may so say, ^{Levi also, who receiveth} who receiveth tithes, ^{hath paid} hath paid tithes; ¹⁰ for tithes, ^{payed} payed tithes in Abraham. ^{For} he was yet in the loins of his father, when ^{Melchisedek} Melchisedec met him.

¹¹ Now if there was ^{perfection} perfection ^{were by} were by the Levitical priesthood (for under it ^{hath} the people received the law), what further need ^{was} there that another priest should ^{arise} arise after the order of ^{Melchisedek,} Melchisedec, and not be ^{reckoned} reckoned after the order of Aaron? ¹² For the priesthood being changed, there is made of necessity a change also ^{of} of the law. ¹³ For he of whom these things are ^{said} said ^{belongeth} belongeth to another tribe, ^{from} of which no man ^{hath given} gave attendance at the altar. ¹⁴ For it is evident that our Lord ^{hath sprung} hath sprung ^{out of} out of ^{Judah;} Judah; as to ^{sprang} sprang ^{out of} out of ^{Juda;} Juda; of which tribe Moses spake nothing con-

¹ Or, full assurance. ² Gr. meditated. ³ Or, of law. ⁴ Gr. hath partaken of. See ch. 2. 14. A.V. ⁵ Gr. interposed himself by an oath. ⁶ Or, without pedigree. ⁷ Or, pedigree.

cerning priests. ¹⁵ And ^{what we say} ^{it} ^{more abundantly evident, if} ^{after} ^{the likeness of Melchisedek} ^{there} ^{aristeth another priest,} ¹⁶ ^{who} ^{hath been} ^{made, not after the law} ^{of a carnal commandment, but} ^{after the power of an} ^{endless} ^{life: 17 for it is witnessed of him,} ^{life.} ^{For he testifieth,}

²Thou art a priest for ever

After the order of ^{Melchisedek.}

¹⁸ For there is ^{verily} ^{a disannulling of a foregoing} ^{commandment} ^{because of its} ^{weakness and} ^{unprofitableness} ¹⁹ ^{(for} ^{the law} ^{made nothing} ^{perfect, and a} ^{bringing} ^{thereupon} ^{of a better} ^{hope} ^{through} ^{did; by the which} ^{we draw nigh} ^{unto God.} ²⁰ ^{And inasmuch as} ^{not without} ^{the taking of an oath} ^{an oath he was made priest:} ²¹ ^{(for they indeed} ^{have been made priests} ^{(For those priests were made} ^{without an oath; but this} ^{with} ^{an oath} ^{by him that} ^{saith} ^{of} ^{said unto} ^{him,}

²² The Lord sware and will not repent ^{himself}

Thou art a priest for ^{ever}; ^{ever after}

²³ ^{the order of Melchisedek} ^{by so much} ^{as} ^{Jesus} ^{became} ^{the} ^{surety of} ^{a better} ^{covenant.} ²⁴ ^{And they} ^{indeed have been made priests} ^{truly were many} ^{many in number, because} ^{they were} ^{not suffered to continue by reason of death:} ²⁵ ^{but this man, because he} ^{abideth} ^{for} ^{ever,} ^{hath} ^{his priesthood} ^{unchangeable.} ²⁶ ^{Wherefore} ^{also he is able} ^{to save} ^{them} ^{unto God} ^{through} ^{him,} ^{seeing he ever liveth} ^{to make} ^{intercession for them.}

²⁷ For such ^{an} ^{high priest} ^{became us,} ^{who is} ^{holy, harmless,} ^{undefiled,} ^{separated} ^{from sinners,} ^{and} ^{made} ^{higher than the} ^{heavens;} ²⁸ ^{who needeth not} ^{daily,} ^{like} ^{those high priests,} ^{to} ^{offer up} ^{sacrifices,} ^{first for his} ^{own sins,} ^{and then for the}

²⁹ ^{sins of the people:} ^{for this he did} ^{once for all} ^{when he offered up} ^{himself.} ³⁰ ^{For the law} ^{appointed} ^{men high} ^{priests,} ^{having} ^{infirmity;} ^{but the word of the oath, which} ^{was} ^{after} ^{since} ^{the law,} ^{appointed} ^a ^{Son} ^{who is} ^{perfect} ^{for evermore.}

³¹ Now ⁱⁿ ^{the things which} ^{we} ^{are saying} ^{the chief point is} ^{that} ^{we have spoken} ^{this is the sum}

³² We have such ^{an} ^{high priest} ^{who sat down} ^{on the right hand of} ^{the throne of the Majesty in} ^{the heavens,} ² ^{a minister} ^{of} ^{the} ^{sanctuary, and of} ^{the true} ^{tabernacle, which the Lord} ^{pitched,} ^{and not man.} ³ ^{For} ^{every high priest is} ^{appointed} ^{to} ^{offer} ^{both} ^{gifts and sacrifices:} ^{wherefore} ^{it is} ^{necessary} ^{that} ^{this} ^{high priest} ^{also have} ^{something} ^{to offer.}

⁴ Now ^{if he were on earth,} ^{he} ^{would} ^{not be a priest} ^{at all,} ^{seeing} ^{that} ^{there are} ^{those who} ^{offer} ^{gifts according to the} ^{law:} ⁵ ^{who} ^{serve} ^{that which is} ^{a copy} ^{unto the example} ^{and} ^{shadow} ^{of the heavenly things,} ^{as} ^{Moses} ^{is warned} ^{of God} ^{when} ^{he is} ^{about to} ^{make the taber-}

^{nacle:} ^{for,} ^{See,} ^{saith he,} ^{that} ^{thou make all things according} ^{to the pattern} ^{that was shewed} ^{thee} ^{in the mount.} ⁶ ^{But now} ^{hath} ^{he obtained} ^a ^{ministry} ^{the more excellent} ^{by how much} ^{also he is} ^{the} ^{mediator of} ^{a better} ^{coven-} ^{ant, which} ^{hath been enacted} ^{upon} ^{better promises.} ⁷ ^{For if that} ^{first covenant} ^{had been fault-} ^{less, then} ^{would} ^{no place} ^{have} ^{been sought for} ^{the second.} ⁸ ^{For} ^{finding fault with them,} ^{he} ^{saith,}

⁹ Behold, the days come, saith the Lord, ^{That I will} ^{make a new} ^{coven-} ^{ant with the house of Israel} ^{and with the house of} ^{Judah:}

R.V. 1 Or, indissoluble. 2 Or, through 3 Or, unto 4 Or, testament 5 Or, hath a priesthood that doth not pass to another 6 Or, irrevocable 7 Or, completely 8 Or, Now to sum up what we are saying: We have &c. 9 Or, upon 10 Or, holy things 11 Or, complete 12 Or, accomplished A.V. 10 Or, but it was the bringing in. 11 Or, without securing of an oath. 12 Or, which passeth not from one to another. 13 Or, evermore. 14 Or, perfected. 15 Or, of holy things. 16 Or, they are priests. 17 Or, testament.

t according to the 'covenant that I made with their fathers
the day ^{that} when I took them by the hand to lead them out of the land of Egypt;

they continued not in my 'covenant, and I regarded them not, saith the Lord.

For this is the 'covenant that I will make with the house of Israel after those days, saith the Lord; I will put my laws into their mind,

and on their heart also will I write them: I will be to them a God, and they shall be to me a people:

and they shall not teach every man his fellow-citizen, neighbour, every man his brother, saying, Know the Lord: for all shall know me, from the least to the greatest of them.

I will be merciful to their iniquities, and their iniquities will I remember no more. And he saith, A new covenant hath made the first void; that which is becoming old decayeth. For waxeth aged is nigh unto vanishing old is ready to vanish.

Now even the first covenant had also ordinances of vine service, and its sanctuary, of this world. 2 For there is a tabernacle prepared, the wherein were made the candle and the table, and the bread; which is called the altar. 3 And after the second he tabernacle which is

a Lev. 16.
12, 13.
Cp. Ex. 30. 1
(for mg.).
b 1 Kin. 6. 23
(for mg.).
c Ex. 25. 10
d 25. 23
e 40. 3, 21
Rev. 11. 13.
f Ex. 16. 33,
34.
g Num. 17.
10.
h Ex. 25. 16
i 40. 20.
j Dent. 10. 2, 4.
k 1 Kin. 8. 9, 21.
l 2 Chr. 5. 10.
m Ex. 25. 18
n Cp. 1 Kin. 8.
6, 7.
o Lev. 16. 2.
p ch. 10. 16.
Rom. 11. 27.
q Cp. Num.
28. 1.
r Lev. 16. 15,
24.
s Cp. ch. 10. 3
t Ex. 30. 10.
u See
ch. 5. 2.
v Cp. 2 Cor.
8. 2.
w ch. 10. 20.
Cp. John 14. 6.

x See
ch. 7. 19.
y Isai. 54. 12.
John 8. 46.
z John 2. 27.
a See
Lev. 11. 2.
b Mark 7.
4, 8.
c Cp. ch. 6. 3
(mg.).
d See Lev. 11. 25.
e ch. 10. 17.
f Rom. 11. 27.
g ch. 10. 1.
h Cp. ver. 24
i ch. 8. 2.
j Cp. 2 Cor.
5. 17.
k See
Mark 14. 58.
l ch. 10. 4.
m See
Acts 20. 28.
n ver. 24.
o Ex. 25. 8.
p ch. 7. 27
q 10. 10.
r Job 33. 24.
s Cp. Dan. 9. 24
t 1 Cor. 6. 20.
u Ex. 25. 2.
v Lev. 16.
14-16.
w Ex. 25.
31-39.
x 26. 25
y 40. 4.
z Num. 19.
2, 17, 18.
a Ex. 25.
22-29.
b Ex. 25. 20.
Lev. 24. 5-8.
c Ex. 26.
31-35.
d 40. 3, 21.
e ver. 12.
f John 1. 7.
Rev. 7. 14.

called the Holy of holies; 4 having a golden censer, and the ark of the covenant overlaid round about with gold, wherein was the golden pot holding the manna, and Aaron's rod that budded, and the tables of the covenant; 5 and above it cherubim of glory overshadowing the mercy-seat; of which things we cannot now speak particularly. 6 Now these things were prepared, when the priests went continually into the first tabernacle, accomplishing the services; 7 but into the second the high priest alone, once in the year, not without blood, which he offered for himself, and for the errors of the people: 8 the Holy Ghost this signifying, that the way into the holy place hath not yet been made manifest, while as the first tabernacle is yet standing: 9 which is a parable for the time then present, according to which are offered both gifts and sacrifices, that cannot, as touching the conscience, make the worshipper perfect, as pertaining to the conscience; 10 which stood only in meats and drinks, and divers washings, and carnal ordinances, imposed on them until the time of reformation.

11 But Christ having come as high priest of the good things to come, through the greater and more perfect tabernacle, not made with hands, that is to say, not of this creation, 12 nor yet through building; Neither by the blood of goats and calves, but by his own blood he entered in once for all into the holy place, having obtained eternal redemption for us. 13 For if the blood of goats and bulls, and the ashes of a heifer sprinkling them that have been defiled, sanctify unto the cleansing of the flesh: 14 how much more shall the blood of Christ, who

Or, testament
Or, is

2 Gr. I will covenant.
3 Gr. the propitiatory.

3 Or, are
Or, ignorances.

4 Gr. the setting forth of the law.

5 Some ancient authority is read the good things

6 Gr. give.

7 Or, upon.

8 Or, ceremonies.

9 Or, holy.

10 Or, rites, or, ceremonies.

through the eternal Spirit
 offered himself without blemish
 unto God, ^{to} cleanse ^{purge} your conscience
 from dead works ^{to} serve the
 living God? ¹⁵ And for this
 cause he is ^{the} mediator of the
 new ^{covenant}, ^{that} a death having taken
 place ^{by means of} death,
 for the redemption of the
 transgressions that were under
 the first ^{covenant}, ^{they} that have been
 called ^{might} receive the promise
 of the eternal inheritance. ¹⁶ For
 where a ^{testament} is, there must
 also of necessity ^{be} the death
 of him that made it. ¹⁷ For ^a testa-
 ment is of force ^{where there hath been} after men are dead:
 death: ^{for doth it ever avail} while
 otherwise it is of no strength at all
 he that made it liveth? ¹⁸ Wherefore even
 the testator liveth. ¹⁹ Whereupon neither
 the first ^{covenant} hath not been ^{dedi-}
 cated ^{without blood}. ¹⁹ For
 when every commandment had been
 spoken ^{Moses had} by Moses unto
 every precept to all the people accord-
 ing to the law, he took ^{the} blood of the
 calves and ^{the} of goats,
 with water, and ^{scarlet} wool,
 and hyssop, and sprinkled both the
 book ^{itself}, and all the people,
²⁰ saying, ^{This} is the blood of
 the ^{covenant} which God commanded to
 you-ward. ²¹ Moreover ^{the} tabernacle
 and unto you. ²² And ^{he} sprinkled
 all the vessels of the ministry he sprinkled
 with blood both the tabernacle, and all the
 like manner with the blood. ²² And
 according to the law, I may almost say,

all things are ^{cleansed} with
 blood; and ^{apart from} shedding of
 blood there is no remission.

²³ It was necessary therefore that
 the copies of things in the
 heavens should be ^{cleansed} with
 these; but the heavenly things
 themselves with better sacrifices
 than these. ²⁴ For Christ ^{entered} is not
 entered into a holy place ^{made}
 with hands, ^{like in pattern to} the
 true; but into heaven itself,
 now to appear ^{before the face} of God
 for us: ²⁵ nor yet that he should

a See ver. 7.

b ch. 7. 27

c ch. 8. 3

d ch. 10. 19

e ch. 1. 3

f ch. 10. 22

g ch. 6. 1

h Rom. 6. 13

i Pet. 4. 2

j ch. 8. 6

k ch. 12. 34

l Rom. 8. 2

m ch. 25

n Rev. 5. 8, al.

o ver. 13

p ch. 7. 27

q ch. 10. 19

r 1 Pet. 2. 18

s 1 Cor. 10. 13

t See Matt. 18. 20

u mg.

v 1 John 2. 5

w 1 Cor. 3. 1

x See Rom. 8. 28

y Gen. 8. 19

z Op. ch. 10. 36

aa Ex. 32. 13

ab s Ed. 14.

ac See Matt. 16. 27.

ad 1 Isai. 53. 12

ae 1 Pet. 2. 24

af s Ed. 14.

ag q Matt. 20. 28

ah s Ed. 32.

ai Mark 10. 45

aj Rev. 5. 8

ak r Cp. Gal. 8. 13

al s Acts 1. 11

am s See

an ch. 4. 15

ao s Tit. 2. 13

ap Op. Isai. 25. 8

aq s ch. 8. 6

ar Col. 2. 17

as s ch. 8. 11

at s Ex. 24. 6

au s Cp. ch. 9. 9

av s ver. 12

aw s Cp. Lev. 14. 4, 7, &c.

ax s Num. 19. 6, 17, &c.

ay s Cited from Ex. 24. 8

az Cp. Matt. 26. 28

ba s See

bb ch. 9. 7

bc d Lev. 16. 31

bd s Cp. Ex. 29. 12, 36

be s Lev. 8. 15, 19

bf s 16. 14, 16

bg s 2 Chr. 29. 22

bh s ver. 11

bi Cp. Isai. 1. 11-15

bj s Mic. 6. 6-8, al.

bk s Cp. ch. 1. 6

bl s Lev. 17. 11

bm s Cited from Ps. 40. 6-8

bn s which see

bo s j ch. 8. 1

bp s k ch. 8. 2

bq s Op. ver. 11

br s 1 ch. 7. 26

bs See Rom. 8. 24

offer himself often; as ^{the} high
 priest entereth into ^{the} holy
 place year by year with blood
 not his own; ²⁶ else must he often
 have suffered since the founda-
 tion of the world: but now
 once ^{at} in the ^{end} of the ^{ages}
 hath he ^{been manifested} appeared to put away
 sin ^{by} the sacrifice of himself
²⁷ And ^{inasmuch as} ^{it is} appointed
 unto men once to die, ^{and} but ^{after}
 this ^{cometh} judgement; ²⁸ so Christ
 also, having been ^{once} offered ^{to}
 bear the sins of ^{many}, shall appear
 a second time, ^{apart from sin}, to them that
 that look for him shall be appear the second
 time without sin unto salvation.

¹ For the law having ^a
 shadow ^{of} the good things
 to come, and not the very
 image of the things, ^{they} can
 never with the same sacrifices ^{year}
 by year, which they offer continually, ^{make}
 perfect them that draw nigh. ² Else
 the comers thereunto perfect. ³ For them
 would they not have ceased to
 be offered, because that the worshippers
 having been once cleansed, would have had
 no more conscience of sins. ⁴ But
 in those sacrifices ^{there is a}
 remembrance ^{again} made of sins
 year by year. ⁵ For ^{it is} impossible
 that the blood of bulls and ^{of}
 goats should take away sins.

⁶ Wherefore ^{when} he cometh
 into the world, he saith,

'Sacrifice and offering thou
 wouldest not,

But a body ^{didst} thou ^{prepare}
 me; ^{me;}
 me;

⁶ In whole burnt offerings and
 sacrifices for sin thou ^{hast}
 no pleasure.

⁷ Then said I, Lo, I ^{am} come
 (in the roll of the book it is
 written of me.)

To do thy will, O God.

⁸ Saying above, (Sacrifices
 Above when he said, Sacrifice and offering
 and whole burnt offerings and

R.V. ¹ Many ancient authorities read our. ² The Greek word here used signifies both covenant and testament. ³ Or, be brought.
⁴ Or, laid up for. ⁵ Some ancient authorities read it com. ⁶ Or, consumption. ⁷ Or, by his sacrifice.
 A.V. ⁸ Or, fault. ⁹ Or, be brought in. ¹⁰ Or, purified. ¹¹ Or, purify. ¹² Or, they would have ceased to be offered.
 because, &c. ¹³ Or, thou hast filled me.

^{sacrifices} ^{offering} for sin thou wouldest not, neither hadst pleasure therein (the ^{which are offered} ^{according to the law} ^{by the law}); ^{then} ^{hath he said} ^{Lo}, I am come to do thy will, O God. He taketh away the first, that he may establish the second. ¹⁰ By the which will ^{we} have been sanctified through the offering of ^{the} body of Jesus Christ ^{once} for all. ¹¹ And every ^{priest} indeed standeth ^{day by day} ministering and ^{offering} oftentimes the same sacrifices, ^{the} which can never take away sins: ¹² but ^{he, when} ^{this man, after} he had offered one sacrifice for ^{sins} for ever, ^{sat} down on the right hand of God; ¹³ from henceforth expecting ^{till} his enemies be made ^{his} footstool of his feet. ¹⁴ For by one offering ^{he} hath perfected for ever them that are sanctified. ¹⁵ And the Holy Ghost also beareth witness to us: for after ^{that he hath said} ^{that he had said before}, ¹⁶ "This is the ^{covenant} that I will make with them After those days, saith the Lord; Lord; I will put my laws ^{on} their heart, hearts, And upon ⁱⁿ their mind ^{into} minds will I write them;

then saith he,

¹⁷ "And their sins and their iniquities will I remember no more.

¹⁸ Now where remission of these is, there is no more offering for sin.

¹⁹ Having therefore, brethren, ^{boldness} to enter into ^{the} holy place by the blood of Jesus, ²⁰ by ^{the} way which he dedicated for us, ^a new and living way, which he hath new and living way, through ^{the} veil, that is to say, his flesh; ²¹ and

a ch. 8. 4.

o See Phil. 1. 30.

p ch. 8. 2.

q 1 Cor. 4. 9 (Gk.).

having ^a great ^{an} high priest over the house of God; ²² let us draw near with a true heart in ^{fullness} of faith, having our hearts ^{sprinkled} ^d from an evil ^{conscience}, and our ^{body} washed with pure water: ²³ ^{let} us hold fast the ^{confession} of our ^{profession} of our faith without waver not. ^{for} ^{he} is faithful that promised; ²⁴ and ^{let} us consider one another to provoke unto love and to good works: ²⁵ ^{not} forsaking the assembling of ourselves together, as the ^{custom} manner of some ^{is}; but exhorting one another: and ^{so} much the more, as ye see ^{the} day ^{drawing nigh} ^{approaching}.

²⁶ For ^{if} we sin wilfully ^{after} that we have received the knowledge of the truth, ^{there} remaineth no more ^a sacrifice for sins, ²⁷ ^{but} a certain fearful expectation looking for of judgement, and ^a ^{mercilessness} of fire ^{indignation}, which shall devour the adversaries. ²⁸ ^A man ^{that} hath set at naught ^{despised} ^{compassion} ^{mercy} Moses' law ^{died} without ^{on the word of} ^{under} two or three witnesses: ²⁹ of how much sorer punishment, ^{think} ^{suppose} ye, shall he be ^{judged} ^{thought} worthy, ^{who} hath trodden under foot the Son of God, and hath counted ^{the} blood of the covenant, ^{where}with he was sanctified, ^{an} unholy thing, and ^{hath} done despite unto the Spirit of grace? ³⁰ For we know him that hath said, ^{Vengeance} ^{belongeth} unto me, I will ^{recompense} ^{recompense}, saith the Lord. And again, ^{The} Lord shall judge his people. ³¹ ^{It} is a fearful thing to fall into the hands of the living God.

³² But call to remembrance the former days, in which, after ^{ye} were ^{enlightened} ^{illuminated}, ye endured ^a great ^{conflict} of sufferings; ³³ partly, ^{being} ^{whilst} ye were made ^a gazingstock

R.V. ¹ Or, In
G. I will covenant.
Or, Jealousy

² Some ancient authorities read High priest.

³ Or, full assurance

⁴ Or, a common thing.

A.V. ⁵ Some copies have, Then he said, And their.

⁶ Or, sins, for ever sat down &c.

⁷ Or, cleanse: and having our body washed with pure water, let us hold fast

† Or, liberty.

‡ Or, new made.

both by reproaches and afflictions; and partly, ^{becoming} whilst ye became partakers with companions of them that were so used. ³⁴ For ^{ye} both had compassion on them that were in my bonds, and ^{took} joyfully the spoiling of your possessions, knowing ^{that ye} ⁱⁿ yourselves that ye have in heaven ^a better possession and an abiding one, and an enduring substance. ³⁵ Cast not away therefore your boldness, which hath great recompense of reward. ³⁶ For ^{ye} have need of patience, that, after ye have done the will of God, ye may ^{might} receive the promise.

³⁷ For ^{yet} a very little while, ^{He} that cometh shall come, and shall not tarry.

³⁸ But ^{my} righteous one shall live by faith:

And if ^{he} shrink back, my soul shall have no pleasure in him.

³⁹ But we are not ^{of} them that shrink back unto perdition; but of them that have faith unto the saving of the soul.

II Now faith is ^{the} assurance of things hoped for, the ^{proving} of things not seen. ² For ^{by} the elders had witness borne to them. ³ By ^{obtained} a good report. Through faith we understand that ^{the} worlds have been framed by the word of God, so that things which are seen hath not been made out of things which do appear. ⁴ By faith ^{Abel} offered unto God ^a more excellent sacrifice than Cain, through which he had witness borne to him that he was righteous, ^{God} bearing witness ⁱⁿ respect of his gifts: and ^{through} it he being dead ^{yet} speaketh. ⁵ By faith ^{Enoch} was translated that he should not see death; and he was not found, because God ^{had} translated

him: for before his translation he hath had witness borne to him that he had been well-pleasing unto God: ⁶ and without faith it is impossible to be well-pleasing unto ^{him}: for he that cometh to God ^{must} believe that he is, ^{and} that he is a rewarder of them that diligently seek him. ⁷ By faith ^{Noah}, being warned of God concerning things not seen as yet, ^{moved} with godly fear, ^{prepared} an ark to the saving of his house; through which he condemned the world, and became heir of ^{the} righteousness which is according to faith. ⁸ By faith ^{Abraham}, when he was called, obeyed to go out into a place ^{which} he should after receive for an inheritance, obeyed; and he went out, not knowing whither he went. ⁹ By faith he ^{became} a sojourner in ^{the} land of promise, as in a ^{land} not his own, ^{dwelling} in tents, ^{with} Isaac and Jacob, the heirs with him of the same promise: ¹⁰ for he looked for ^{the} city which hath ^{the} foundations, ^{whose} builder and maker is God. ¹¹ By faith ^{even} ^{Sarah} herself received ^{power} strength to conceive seed, and was delivered of a child when she was past age, ^{since} she counted ^{him} faithful who had ^{promised} promised. ¹² Wherefore also there sprang even ^{one}, and ^{him} as good as dead, ^{so} many as the stars of heaven in multitude, and as the sand, which is by the sea shore, innumerable. ¹³ These all died ⁱⁿ faith, ^{not} having received the promises, but ^{having} seen them afar off, and were persuaded of them, and embraced them, and confessed that they were ^{strangers} and pilgrims on the earth. ¹⁴ For they that say

1 Or, that ye have your own sines for a better possession. 2 Some ancient authorities read the righteous one. 3 Or, test. 4 Or, ages. 5 Or, architect. 6 Or, according to. 7 Or, ground, or, confidence. 8 Or, is yet spoken of. 9 Or, being wary. 10 Gr. according to faith.

10 Eph. 2. 12.

such things ^{make it manifest} that they ^{declare plainly} are seeking after a country of their own.

15 And ^{if indeed truly, if} they had been mindful of that country from which they went out, ^{which they would have} they might have had opportunity to ^{return} have returned.

16 But now they desire a better country, that is, ^{an} heavenly: wherefore God is not ashamed of them, ^{to be called their God:} for ^{he} he hath prepared for them a city.

17 By faith ^{being} Abraham, when he was tried, ^{he} offered up Isaac: ^{yea, and} he that had gladly received the promises was offering up his only begotten son: ^{18 even he} to whom it was said, That in Isaac shall thy seed be called: ¹⁹ "accounting that God ^{is} was able to raise him up, even from the dead; from whence he did also in a parable receive him back. ^{also he received him in a figure.}

20 By faith ^{Isaac} Isaac blessed Jacob and ^{even} concerning things to come. ²¹ By faith ^{Jacob} Jacob, when he was a dying, blessed each of the sons of Joseph; and ^{both} worshipped, ^{leaning} upon the top of his staff. ²² By faith ^{Joseph} Joseph, when ^{his end was nigh,} he made mention of the ^{departure} of the children of Israel; and gave commandment concerning his bones. ²³ By faith ^{Moses} Moses, when he was born, was hid three months ^{by} his parents, because they saw he was a goodly child; and they were not afraid of ^{the} king's commandment. ²⁴ By faith ^{Moses} Moses, when he was ^{grown up,} refused to be called the son of Pharaoh's daughter; ²⁵ ^{choosing} rather to ^{be evil entreated} suffer affliction with the people of God, than to enjoy ^{the} pleasures of sin for a season; ²⁶ ^{accounting} the reproach of ^{Christ} Christ greater riches than

a ch. 2. 2
b 10. 36.
c Ex. 12. 37.
d 18. 17, 18.
e Ex. 10. 28, 29.
f Cp. Gen. 24. 6-8.
g Ver. 13.
h 1 Tim. 1. 17.
i Ex. 12. 21-30.
j Gen. 28. 34.
k 28. 13.
l Ex. 3. 6.
m 4. 5.
n ch. 2. 11.
o Cp. ver. 10.
p Matt. 25. 34.
q John 14. 2.
r Ex. 14. 21-30.
s Gen. 22. 1-10.
t Ecclus. 44. 20.
u James 2. 21.
v Josh. 6. 15, 16, 20.
w Jac. 12. 15.
x Rom. 9. 7.
y Cited from Gen. 21. 12.
z In Josh. 6. 26.
aa James 2. 25.
ab Rom. 4. 17-21.
ac Josh. 2. 1, 8-13.
ad Gen. 27. 27-29, 39, 40.
ae J. Judg. 6. 11.
af J. Judg. 4. 6.
ag J. Judg. 18. 34.
ah J. Judg. 11. 1.
ai 1 Sam. 16. 1, 12.
aj Gen. 48. 16, 20.
ak 1 Sam. 1. 10, 20.
al Cp. Gen. 47. 31.
am 3 Sam. 7. 11, 12 (7).
an J. Judg. 14. 6.
ao 1 Sam. 17. 35.
ap Dan. 3. 22.
aq Dan. 3. 26.
ar Gen. 50. 24, 26.
as Ex. 13. 18.
at J. Judg. 7. 21.
au 1 Sam. 17. 51.
av 3 Sam. 12. 30.
aw 1 Mac. 5. 1-7, 64.
ax Ex. 2. 2, 3.
ay Acts 7. 20.
az 1 Kin. 17. 22.
ba 3 Kin. 4. 38.
bb 2 Mac. 6. 18-31.
bc 2 Mac. 7. 9, 14, 23, 26.
bd Ex. 1. 16.
be 2 Mac. 7. 1, 7.
bf Ex. 2. 10.
bg 1 Kin. 21. 12.
bh 2 Chr. 24. 21.
bi Cp. Job 30. 21.
bj Ps. 84. 10.
bk 3 Kin. 1. 2.

the treasures ^{of} Egypt: for he ^{looked} unto ^{the} recompense of the reward. ²⁷ By faith he ^{forsook} Egypt, ^{not} fearing the wrath of the king: for he endured, ^{as} seeing him who is invisible.

28 By ^{Through} faith ^{he} he kept the passover, and the sprinkling of the blood, ^{that the destroyer of the} lest he that destroyed the firstborn should not touch them.

29 By faith ^{they} they passed through the Red sea as by dry land: which the Egyptians assaying to do were ^{swallowed up.} ³⁰ By faith ^{the} the walls of Jericho fell down, after they had been compassed about for seven days. ³¹ By faith ^{Rahab the harlot} Rahab perished not with them ^{that were disobedient,} ^{having} believed not, when she had received the spies with peace.

32 And what shall I more say? for the time will fail me ^{if I} to tell of ^{Gideon,} of ^{Barak,} and of ^{Samson,} and of ^{Jephthah} Jephthah; of ^{David also,} David, and ^{Samuel} Samuel and ^{the prophets:} who through faith subdued kingdoms, wrought righteousness, ^{obtained} promises, ^{stopped} the mouths of lions, ^{quenched} the power of fire, escaped the edge of the sword, ^{from out of} weakness were made strong, ^{waxed} mighty in ^{war,} fight, ^{turned} to flight the armies of the aliens. ³⁵ Women received their dead ^{by a resurrection:} raised to life again: and others ^{were} tortured, not accepting ^{their} deliverance; ^{that} they might obtain a better resurrection: ³⁶ and others had trial of ^{cruel} mockings and scourgings, yea, moreover of ^{bonds} bonds and imprisonment: ³⁷ ^{they} they were stoned, they were sawn asunder, they were tempted, ^{they} they were slain with the sword: ^{they} they went about in ^{sheepskins,} in ^{goatskins;} being destitute, afflicted, ^{evill-treated,} tormented;

R.V. death
1 Gr. hath offered up.
2 Gr. the redemption.
A.V. * Or, To.

* Or, of
* Or, remembered.

* Or, the Christ
* Or, for Christ.

* Or, instituted Gr. hath made.

* Or, beaten to

* Or, that were disobedient.

heard intreated that ^{no word more} ^{the word} should ^{be spoken unto them} not be spoken to them any more :
 20 ^{For} they could not endure that which was ^{enjoined, If even} commanded, And if so much as a beast touch the mountain, it shall be ^{stoned;} stoned, or thrust through with a dart:
 21 and ^{so} ^{fearful} terrible was the appearance, ^{sight,} that Moses said, I exceedingly fear and quake: 22 but ye are come unto ^{mount} ^{Sion,} and unto the city of the living God, ^{the} heavenly Jerusalem, ^{and to an} ^{innumerable} ^{hosts} company of angels, 23 to the general assembly and ^{church} of the ^{firstborn who} ^{are} ^{enrolled} ^{in heaven,} and to ^{God} the Judge of all, and to the ^{written} spirits of just men made perfect, 24 and to Jesus ^{the} mediator of the new ^{covenant,} and to ^{the} blood of ^{sprinkling} ^{that} speaketh better things ^{than that} of Abel. 25 See that ye refuse not him that speaketh. For ^{if} they escaped ^{not,} when they refused him that ^{warned} ^{them} on earth, much more ^{shall not} we escape, ^{who} ^{if we} turn away from him ^{that} ^{speaketh} from heaven: 26 ^{whose} voice then shook the earth: but now he hath promised, saying, ^{Yet once more} will I make to tremble ^{not the earth only,} but also the heaven. 27 And this ^{word,} Yet once more, signifieth ^{the} removing of those things that ^{are} shaken, as of things that ^{have been} ^{made,} that those things which ^{are not} ^{shaken} may remain. 28 ^{Wherefore,} ^{we} receiving ^a ^{kingdom} ^{which} ^{cannot} ^{be} ^{shaken,} ^{let} us have ^{grace,} whereby we may offer service well-pleasing to God with ^{reverence} and ^{godly} ^{fear}: 29 for our ^{God} is a consuming fire.

ⁿ Cited from Deut. 4. 24.

^a Rom. 12. 10.
¹ Thess. 4. 9.
² Pet. 1. 2.
³ Pet. 1. 7.
⁴ 1 Pet. 2. 17 & 3. 8.
⁵ 1 John 3. 19 & 4. 7, 20, 21.
⁶ See Matt. 25. 35.
⁷ 1 Pet. 4. 9.
⁸ Cited from Ex. 19. 12, 13.
⁹ Gen. 19. 3 & 10. 2.
¹⁰ ch. 10. 34.
¹¹ Matt. 23. 36.
¹² Cp. Ex. 19. 16.
¹³ Deut. 9. 19.
¹⁴ 1 Cor. 7. 29.
¹⁵ Cp. 1 Tim. 2. 8.
¹⁶ A Rev. 14. 1.
¹⁷ See Gal. 4. 26.
¹⁸ See 1 Cor. 2. 9.
¹⁹ 2 Ed. 6. 2.
²⁰ Jude 14.
²¹ 1 Tim. 3. 2.
²² 1 Tim. 6. 7.
²³ Cp. Phil. 4. 11.
²⁴ See Matt. 6. 33.
²⁵ n ch. 2. 12.
²⁶ Cp. Ex. 4. 22 & 2 Ed. 6. 28.
²⁷ Luke 10. 20.
²⁸ Gen. 18. 32.
²⁹ Ps. 58. 11, al.
³⁰ Cited from Josh. 1. 5.
³¹ Cp. Ps. 37. 25 & 2 Cor. 4. 9.
³² ch. 3. 6 & 9. 15.
³³ Cited from Ps. 118. 6.
³⁴ Cp. Ps. 27. 1.
³⁵ 1 Ed. 55. 4.
³⁶ See ch. 10. 22.
³⁷ ch. 11. 4.
³⁸ Gen. 4. 10.
³⁹ ver. 17, 24.
⁴⁰ See ch. 2. 2.
⁴¹ Cp. ch. 6. 12.
⁴² ch. 1. 12.
⁴³ John 8. 58.
⁴⁴ Rev. 1. 4, 8.
⁴⁵ Cp. 2 Cor. 1. 19.
⁴⁶ A Ex. 19. 15.
⁴⁷ Jude 12.
⁴⁸ See Eph. 4. 14.
⁴⁹ Cited from Hag. 2. 6.
⁵⁰ Cp. Hag. 2. 21.
⁵¹ d See Col. 2. 16.
⁵² See Ps. 102. 28.
⁵³ Cp. 1 Cor. 9. 15 & 10. 15.
⁵⁴ See Ex. 29. 14.
⁵⁵ A Dan. 2. 44.
⁵⁶ ch. 18. 18.
⁵⁷ ver. 12.
⁵⁸ Rev. 20. 9.
⁵⁹ ch. 5. 7 (for mg.).
⁶⁰ ch. 9. 12.
⁶¹ See Matt. 21. 29 & 27. 32.
⁶² John 19. 17.
⁶³ Cp. Acts 7. 55.
⁶⁴ See 2 Thess. 1. 8.

13 Let ^{love of the brethren} ^{brotherly love} ^{con-} ^{tinue.} 2 ^{Forget not to shew} ^{Be not forgetful} love unto strangers: for thereby ^{some} have entertained angels unawares. 3 Remember them that are in bonds, as bound with them; and them that are evil entreated, as being yourselves also in the body. 4 ^{Let} ^{Marriage} marriage be had in honour among all, and let the bed be ^{undefiled:} ^{for} ^{but} fornicators and adulterers God will judge. 5 ^{Be ye free from the} ^{Let your conversation be} without covetousness; and be ^{content} with such things as ye have: for himself ^{hath said,} ^{I will in no} ^{wise} fail thee, ^{neither will I in any wise} forsake thee. ^{So that} ^{we may} ^{courage} ^{we} ^{say,} ^{The Lord is my} ^{helper;} ^I will not ^{fear:} ^{What shall man} ^{do unto} ^{me?} 7 Remember them ^{that had} ^{which I have} the rule over you, ^{who have spoken} unto you the word of ^{God:} ^{and} ^{considering the} ^{issue of} their ^{life,} ^{imitate their faith.} 8 Jesus Christ ^{is} ^{the same} ^{yesterday} ^{and} ^{to-day,} ^{and} ^{for ever.} 9 Be not ^{carried} ^{away by} ^{divers} ^{and} ^{strange} ^{teachings:} ^{for} ^{it is} ^{a good thing} ^{that the heart be} ^{established with} ^{grace;} ^{not} ^{with} ^{meats,} ^{which have} ^{they that} ^{occupied themselves were not profited,} ^{not profited them that have been occupied therein.} 10 We have an altar, ^{whereof} they have no right to eat which serve the tabernacle. 11 For ^{the} bodies of those beasts, whose blood is brought into the ^{holy place} ^{sanctuary} ^{by the high priest} ^{as an offering} for sin, are burned ^{without the} camp. 12 Wherefore Jesus also, ^{that he might sanctify the people} ^{through his own blood,} ^{suffered} ^{without the gate.} 13 Let us therefore go forth ^{unto him} ^{without}

^o Cp. Rev. 14. 20.

R.V. 1 Or, and to innumerable hosts, the general assembly of angels, and the church etc. 2 Gr. marriage of angels.
 3 Or, testament. 4 Or, them Abel. 5 Or, that is from heaven. 6 Or, thankfulness. 7 Or, godly fear.
 8 Gr. Let your turn of mind be free. 9 Gr. manner of life. 10 Gr. unto the ages. 11 Or, walked.
 12 Gr. through. A.V. 1 Or, enrolled. 2 Or, testament. 3 Or, may be shaken. 4 Or, let us hold fast. 5 Or, ever the guides.

the camp, bearing ^ahis reproach.
 14 For ^awe have not here an abiding city,
 but we seek ^aafter the city which is to
 come. 15 Through ^ahim ^athen
 us offer ^aup ^aa sacrifice of praise
 to God continually, that is, ^athe
 fruit of ^aour lips which make confession
 to his name. 16 But to do good
 and ^ato communicate forget not:
 for with such ^asacrifices God is
 well pleased. 17 Obey them ^athat
 have the rule over you, and
 submit ^ato them ^ayourselves: ^afor they watch
 in behalf of your souls, as they that
 shall ^agive account; ^athat they may
 do ^athis ^awith joy, and not with
 grief: for ^athis ^ascore ^athat is ^aunprofitable
 for you.

18 Pray for us: for we
 are persuaded that we have a good
 conscience, ^adesiring to live honestly in
 all things, 19 And I exhort ^ayou the
 more exceedingly ^arather to do this, ^athat I
 may be restored to you the
 sooner.

p ver. 7, 17.

w See Col. 4, 13.

20 Now ^athe God of peace,
 who brought again from the
 dead ^aour Lord Jesus, that great shep-
 herd of the sheep, through ^athe blood
 of the eternal ^acovenant, ^aeven our
 Lord Jesus, 21 make you perfect in
 every good ^athing to do his will.
 22 working in ^aus that which is
 well-pleasing in his sight, through
 Jesus Christ; ^ato whom be ^athe
 glory ^afor ever and ever. Amen.
 22 But I exhort ^ayou, brethren,
 And I beseech ^ayou, bear with the word of exhortation:
 for ^aI have written ^aa letter unto you
 in few words. 23 Know ye that
 our brother Timothy ^ahath been set
 at liberty; with whom, if he
 come shortly, I will see you.

24 Salute all them ^athat have
 the rule over you, and all the
 saints. They of Italy salute you.
 25 Grace be with you all
 Amen.

[A.V. only]

† Written to the Hebrews from Italy by Timothy.

z Cp. Philom. 22.

THE GENERAL EPISTLE OF JAMES.

1 JAMES, a servant of
 I God and ^aof the Lord Jesus
 Christ, to ^athe twelve tribes
 which are ^aof the Dispersion, ^agreeting.
 2 Count it all joy, my brethren, when
 ye fall into ^avarious ^atemptations;
 3 knowing ^athis, that ^athe proof ^atrying of
 your faith ^aworketh patience.
 4 And let patience have ^aher perfect
 work, that ye may be ^aperfect
 and entire, ^alacking in ^anothing.

5 But ^aif any of you ^alacketh wisdom,
 let him ask of God, ^awho giveth
 to all ^aliberally, and upbraideth

2, 14 & 3, 16.

q See Matt. 7, 7.

n 1 Thess. 5, 22.

r Prov. 22, 3.

Eccl. 1, 1, 26 & 30, 4.

a See
 Acts 12, 17.
 b Rom. 1, 1.
 c 1 Pet. 1, 1.
 d Jude 1.
 e Mark 11.
 f Luke 22.
 g Acts 20, 7.
 h Matt. 21.
 i 1 Pet. 1, 1.
 j Cp. Acts 2.
 k 11. See
 John 7, 38.
 l Cp. Isai.
 m 57, 20.
 n Eph. 4, 14.
 o See
 Matt. 5, 12.
 p 1 Pet. 1, 6.
 q 1 Pet. 1, 7.
 r Rom. 5, 3.
 s Cp. ch. 5, 11.
 t Heb. 10, 26.
 u 2 Pet. 1, 6.
 v ch. 4, 8.
 w Cp. 1 Pet.
 x 1 Kin. 3, 9-12.
 y Prov. 2, 3-4.
 z Wisd. 3, 21-23.
 a Jer. 2, 22.

not; and it shall be given him.
 6 But let him ask in faith,
 nothing doubting: for he that
 doubteth is like ^athe surge of the sea
 driven by the wind and tossed.
 7 For let not that man think
 that he shall receive anything of
 the Lord; 8 a doubleminded man
 is unstable in all his ways.
 9 But let the brother of low
 degree ^aglory in his high estate
 rejoice in that he is exalted:
 10 But the rich, in that he is
 made low: because as the
 flower of the grass he shall pass

R.V. 1 Some ancient authorities omit then.

work. 2 Many ancient authorities read you.

Or, trials. A.V. Or, that a doubleminded man, unstable in all his ways, shall receive anything of the Lord.

A.V. Or, confounding to.

† Or, guide.

s Gr. growing.

t Gr. unto the apex of the apex.

u Or, testament.

v Or, doing.

s Or, by Gr. ep.

t Gr. bouderswant.

u Or, washes you.

v Or, glory.

w Many ancient authorities read

x Or, washes you.

y Or, glory.

z Or, glory.

away. ¹¹ For the sun ^{is} ariseth with the scorching wind, and ^{is} risen with a burning heat, but it ^{is} withereth the grass; and the flower thereof falleth, and the grace of the fashion of it perisheth: so also shall the rich man fade away in his goings.

¹² Blessed is the man that endureth temptation: for when he hath been approved, he shall receive the crown of life, which the Lord hath promised to them that love him. ¹³ Let no man say when he is tempted, I am tempted of God: for God cannot be tempted with evil, and he himself tempteth no man: ¹⁴ but each man is tempted, when he is drawn away by his own lust, and enticed. ¹⁵ Then the lust, when it hath conceived, it bringeth forth sin: and the sin, when it is finished, bringeth forth death. ¹⁶ Be not deceived, my beloved brethren. ¹⁷ Every good gift and every perfect boon is from above, and cometh down from the Father of lights, with whom can be no variation, neither shadow that is cast by turning. ¹⁸ Of his own will he brought us forth by the word of truth, that we should be a kind of firstfruits of his creatures.

¹⁹ Ye know this, my beloved brethren. Wherefore, let every man be swift to hear, slow to speak, slow to wrath: ²⁰ for the wrath of man worketh not the righteousness of God. ²¹ Wherefore putting away all filthiness and flowing away wickedness, receive with meekness the implanted word, which is able to save your souls. ²² But be ye doers of the word, and not hearers only, deluding deceiving your own selves. ²³ For

Isai. 40. 7.
Eccl. 5. 11.
Matt. 10. 22.
1 Pet. 3. 14.
Op. Dan. 12. 12.
Eccl. 2. 12.
Op. Gal. 2. 4.
& 5. 1, 13.
& 1 Pet. 2. 16.
& 2 Pet. 2. 19.
See John 8. 22.
& Rev. 2. 10.
& 3. 11.
Op. Wisd. 4. 2.
& 5. 16.
1 Cor. 9. 25.
& 2 Tim. 4. 8.
& 1 Pet. 5. 4.
Eccl. 2. 5.
Ps. 1. 1, 2.
Luke 11. 28.
Op. Eccl. 15. 11, 12, 30.
A ch. 3. 2, 3.
Ps. 39. 1.
Op. ch. 3. 6.
& Ps. 34. 13.
& 141. 3.
Acts 26. 5.
Eccl. 7. 35.
Matt. 25. 36.
& Job 15. 33.
Ps. 7. 14.
Isai. 59. 4.
Job 31. 17.
Isai. 1. 17, 23.
Eccl. 4. 10.
2 Mac. 8. 23.
1 Tim. 5. 22.
1 John 5. 18.
Rom. 5. 19 & 23.
2 Pet. 2. 14.
Ps. 85. 12.
Tobit 4. 19.
John 8. 27.
1 Cor. 4. 7.
1 Cor. 2. 8.
Op. Acts 7. 3.
1 John 1. 5.
Eccl. 10. 15.
Deut. 1. 17.
Prov. 24. 23.
Rom. 2. 11.
Eph. 6. 9.
1 Pet. 1. 17, al.
Mal. 3. 4.
John 1. 13.
Op. Gal. 4. 19 & 1 Pet. 1. 5, 23.
Op. Eph. 1. 12.
Jer. 2. 2.
Rev. 14. 4.
Op. Rom. 8. 19-23.
1 John 2. 21.
Eccl. 5. 11.
Op. Eccles. 5. 1, 2.
Op. Prov. 18. 23.
Prov. 10. 19 & 17. 37.
Eccl. 4. 29.
See Prov. 14. 29.
John 7. 34.
Col. 3. 2.
1 Pet. 2. 1, al.
1 Cor. 1. 27.
Op. Job 34. 13.
Eccl. 3. 12.
Eph. 1. 13.
2 Cor. 12. 21 & John 13. 17.

if any one is a hearer of the word, and not a doer, he is like unto a man beholding his natural face in a mirror: ²⁴ for he beholdeth himself, and goeth away, and straightway forgetteth what manner of man he was. ²⁵ But he that looketh into the perfect law, the law of liberty, and continueth therein, he being not a forgetful hearer, but a doer that worketh, this man shall be blessed in his doing. ²⁶ If any man thinketh himself to be religious, while he bridleth not his tongue, but deceiveth his own heart, this man's religion is vain. ²⁷ Pure religion is undefiled before our God and the Father is this, to visit the fatherless and widows in their affliction, and to keep himself unspotted from the world.

¹ My brethren, hold not the faith of our Lord Jesus Christ, the Lord of glory, with respect of persons. ² For if there come into your synagogue a man with a gold ring, in fine clothing, and there come in also a poor man in vile clothing; ³ and ye have regard to him that weareth the fine clothing, and say unto him, Sit thou here in a good place; and say to the poor man, Stand thou there, or sit here under my footstool: ⁴ are ye not divided in your own mind, and become judges of evil thoughts? ⁵ Hearken, my beloved brethren, Hath not God chosen them that are poor as to the world to be rich in faith, and heirs of the kingdom which he hath promised to them that love him? ⁶ But ye have despised the poor man. Do not rich men

R.V. 1 Gr. from by it, and enticed.
10 Or, seemeth to be distinctions
11 Or, giving
12 Or, do ye, in accepting persons, hold the faith... glory!
13 Or, among yourselves
14 Or, evil.

A.V. Or, evil.

Or, doing.

Gr. evil things.

Or, know ye.

Or, malice.

Gr. evil things.

Or, know ye.

Or, malice.

Gr. evil things.

Or, know ye.

Or, malice.

Gr. evil things.

Or, know ye.

Or, malice.

Gr. evil things.

Or, know ye.

Or, malice.

Gr. evil things.

Or, know ye.

Or, malice.

Gr. evil things.

Or, know ye.

Or, malice.

Gr. evil things.

Or, know ye.

Or, malice.

Gr. evil things.

Or, know ye.

Or, malice.

Gr. evil things.

Or, know ye.

Or, malice.

Gr. evil things.

Or, know ye.

Or, malice.

Gr. evil things.

Or, know ye.

Or, malice.

Gr. evil things.

Or, know ye.

Or, malice.

Gr. evil things.

Or, know ye.

Or, malice.

Gr. evil things.

Or, know ye.

Or, malice.

Gr. evil things.

Or, know ye.

Or, malice.

Gr. evil things.

Or, know ye.

Or, malice.

Gr. evil things.

Or, know ye.

Or, malice.

Gr. evil things.

Or, know ye.

Or, malice.

Gr. evil things.

Or, know ye.

Or, malice.

Gr. evil things.

Or, know ye.

Or, malice.

Gr. evil things.

Or, know ye.

Or, malice.

Gr. evil things.

Or, know ye.

Or, malice.

Gr. evil things.

Or, know ye.

Or, malice.

Gr. evil things.

Or, know ye.

Or, malice.

Gr. evil things.

Or, know ye.

Or, malice.

Gr. evil things.

Or, know ye.

Or, malice.

Gr. evil things.

Or, know ye.

Or, malice.

Gr. evil things.

Or, know ye.

Or, malice.

Gr. evil things.

Or, know ye.

Or, malice.

Gr. evil things.

Or, know ye.

Or, malice.

Gr. evil things.

Or, know ye.

Or, malice.

Gr. evil things.

Or, know ye.

Or, malice.

Gr. evil things.

Or, know ye.

Or, malice.

Gr. evil things.

Or, know ye.

Or, malice.

Gr. evil things.

Or, know ye.

Or, malice.

Gr. evil things.

Or, know ye.

Or, malice.

Gr. evil things.

Or, know ye.

Or, malice.

Gr. evil things.

Or, know ye.

Or, malice.

Gr. evil things.

Or, know ye.

Or, malice.

Gr. evil things.

Or, know ye.

Or, malice.

Gr. evil things.

Or, know ye.

Or, malice.

Gr. evil things.

Or, know ye.

Or, malice.

Gr. evil things.

Or, know ye.

Or, malice.

Gr. evil things.

Or, know ye.

Or, malice.

Gr. evil things.

Or, know ye.

Or, malice.

Gr. evil things.

Or, know ye.

Or, malice.

Gr. evil things.

Or, know ye.

Or, malice.

Gr. evil things.

Or, know ye.

Or, malice.

Gr. evil things.

Or, know ye.

Or, malice.

Gr. evil things.

Or, know ye.

Or, malice.

Gr. evil things.

Or, know ye.

Or, malice.

Gr. evil things.

Or, know ye.

Or, malice.

Gr. evil things.

Or, know ye.

Or, malice.

Gr. evil things.

Or, know ye.

Or, malice.

Gr. evil things.

Or, know ye.

Or, malice.

Gr. evil things.

Or, know ye.

Or, malice.

Gr. evil things.

Or, know ye.

Or, malice.

Gr. evil things.

Or, know ye.

Or, malice.

Gr. evil things.

Or, know ye.

Or, malice.

Gr. evil things.

Or, know ye.

Or, malice.

Gr. evil things.

Or, know ye.

Or, malice.

Gr. evil things.

Or, know ye.

Or, malice.

Gr. evil things.

Or, know ye.

Or, malice.

Gr. evil things.

Or, know ye.

Or, malice.

Gr. evil things.

Or, know ye.

Or, malice.

Gr. evil things.

Or, know ye.

Or, malice.

Gr. evil things.

Or, know ye.

Or, malice.

Gr. evil things.

Or, know ye.

Or, malice.

Gr. evil things.

Or, know ye.

Or, malice.

Gr. evil things.

Or, know ye.

Or, malice.

Gr. evil things.

Or, know ye.

Or, malice.

Gr. evil things.

Or, know ye.

Or, malice.

Gr. evil things.

Or, know ye.

Or, malice.

Gr. evil things.

Or, know ye.

Or, malice.

Gr. evil things.

Or, know ye.

Or, malice.

Gr. evil things.

Or, know ye.

Or, malice.

Gr. evil things.

Or, know ye.

Or, malice.

Gr. evil things.

Or, know ye.

Or, malice.

Gr. evil things.

"oppress you, and themselves drag you^d before the judgement-seats? ⁷ Do not they blaspheme the honourable name^e by the which ye are called? ⁸ Howbeit if ye fulfil the royal law, according to the scripture, "Thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself, ye do well: ⁹ but if ye have respect of persons, ye commit sin, and are convicted by the law as transgressors. ¹⁰ For whosoever shall keep the whole law, and yet stumble in one point, he is become guilty of all. ¹¹ For "he that said, "Do not commit adultery, said also, "Do not kill. Now if thou dost not commit adultery, yet if thou kill, thou art become a transgressor of the law. ¹² So speak ye, and so do, as men that are to be judged by a law of liberty. ¹³ For judgement is without mercy to him that hath shewed no mercy; and mercy rejoiceth against judgement. ¹⁴ What doth it profit, my brethren, if a man say he hath faith, but have not works? can that faith save him? ¹⁵ "If a brother or sister be naked, and in lack of daily food, ¹⁶ and one of you say unto them, Go in peace, be ye warmed and filled; and yet ye give them not the things which are needful to the body; what doth it profit? ¹⁷ Even so faith, if it have not works, is dead, being alone. ¹⁸ "Yea, a man will say, Thou hast faith, and I have works: shew me thy faith apart from thy works, and I will shew thee my faith by my works. ¹⁹ "Thou believest that there is one God; thou doest well: the devils also believe, and shudder. ²⁰ But wilt thou know, O vain man, that faith apart from works is

barren? ²¹ "Was not Abraham our father justified by works, in that he had offered up Isaac his son upon the altar? ²² "Thou seest that faith wrought with his works, and by works was faith made perfect; ²³ and the scripture was fulfilled which saith, "And Abraham believed God, and it was reckoned unto him for righteousness, and he was called the Friend of God. ²⁴ Ye see then how that by works a man is justified, and not only by faith. ²⁵ And in like manner was not also "Rahab the harlot justified by works, in that she had received the messengers, and sent them out another way! ²⁶ For as the body apart from the spirit is dead, even so faith apart from works is dead also. ¹ "Be not many teachers, my brethren. My brethren, be not many masters, knowing that we shall receive the heavier judgement. ² For "in many things we offend stumble. If any man offend not in word, the same is a perfect man, and able also to bridle the whole body also. ³ Now if we put "the horses' bridle into their mouths, that they may obey us; and we turn about their whole body also. ⁴ Behold, the ships also, though they are so great, and are driven of rough winds, yet are they turned about by a very small rudder, whether the impulse of the steersman willeth. ⁵ Even so the tongue is a little member, and boasteth great things. Behold, how much wood is kindled by how small a fire! great is a matter a little fire kindleth. ⁶ And the tongue is a fire, a fire, a world of iniquity among our members, is the tongue, which defileth the whole body, and setteth on fire the wheel of nature; and is set on fire of hell. ⁷ For every kind of beasts, and of birds, and of

R.V. ¹ Gr. which was called upon you.

⁴ Gr. demons. ⁵ Or, Seest thou that? ⁶ Or, Seest thou that? ⁷ Or, Seest thou that? ⁸ Or, Seest thou that? ⁹ Or, Seest thou that? ¹⁰ Or, Seest thou that? ¹¹ Or, Seest thou that? ¹² Or, Seest thou that? ¹³ Or, Seest thou that? ¹⁴ Or, Seest thou that? ¹⁵ Or, Seest thou that? ¹⁶ Or, Seest thou that? ¹⁷ Or, Seest thou that? ¹⁸ Or, Seest thou that? ¹⁹ Or, Seest thou that? ²⁰ Or, Seest thou that? ²¹ Or, Seest thou that? ²² Or, Seest thou that? ²³ Or, Seest thou that? ²⁴ Or, Seest thou that? ²⁵ Or, Seest thou that? ²⁶ Or, Seest thou that? ²⁷ Or, Seest thou that? ²⁸ Or, Seest thou that? ²⁹ Or, Seest thou that? ³⁰ Or, Seest thou that? ³¹ Or, Seest thou that? ³² Or, Seest thou that? ³³ Or, Seest thou that? ³⁴ Or, Seest thou that? ³⁵ Or, Seest thou that? ³⁶ Or, Seest thou that? ³⁷ Or, Seest thou that? ³⁸ Or, Seest thou that? ³⁹ Or, Seest thou that? ⁴⁰ Or, Seest thou that? ⁴¹ Or, Seest thou that? ⁴² Or, Seest thou that? ⁴³ Or, Seest thou that? ⁴⁴ Or, Seest thou that? ⁴⁵ Or, Seest thou that? ⁴⁶ Or, Seest thou that? ⁴⁷ Or, Seest thou that? ⁴⁸ Or, Seest thou that? ⁴⁹ Or, Seest thou that? ⁵⁰ Or, Seest thou that? ⁵¹ Or, Seest thou that? ⁵² Or, Seest thou that? ⁵³ Or, Seest thou that? ⁵⁴ Or, Seest thou that? ⁵⁵ Or, Seest thou that? ⁵⁶ Or, Seest thou that? ⁵⁷ Or, Seest thou that? ⁵⁸ Or, Seest thou that? ⁵⁹ Or, Seest thou that? ⁶⁰ Or, Seest thou that? ⁶¹ Or, Seest thou that? ⁶² Or, Seest thou that? ⁶³ Or, Seest thou that? ⁶⁴ Or, Seest thou that? ⁶⁵ Or, Seest thou that? ⁶⁶ Or, Seest thou that? ⁶⁷ Or, Seest thou that? ⁶⁸ Or, Seest thou that? ⁶⁹ Or, Seest thou that? ⁷⁰ Or, Seest thou that? ⁷¹ Or, Seest thou that? ⁷² Or, Seest thou that? ⁷³ Or, Seest thou that? ⁷⁴ Or, Seest thou that? ⁷⁵ Or, Seest thou that? ⁷⁶ Or, Seest thou that? ⁷⁷ Or, Seest thou that? ⁷⁸ Or, Seest thou that? ⁷⁹ Or, Seest thou that? ⁸⁰ Or, Seest thou that? ⁸¹ Or, Seest thou that? ⁸² Or, Seest thou that? ⁸³ Or, Seest thou that? ⁸⁴ Or, Seest thou that? ⁸⁵ Or, Seest thou that? ⁸⁶ Or, Seest thou that? ⁸⁷ Or, Seest thou that? ⁸⁸ Or, Seest thou that? ⁸⁹ Or, Seest thou that? ⁹⁰ Or, Seest thou that? ⁹¹ Or, Seest thou that? ⁹² Or, Seest thou that? ⁹³ Or, Seest thou that? ⁹⁴ Or, Seest thou that? ⁹⁵ Or, Seest thou that? ⁹⁶ Or, Seest thou that? ⁹⁷ Or, Seest thou that? ⁹⁸ Or, Seest thou that? ⁹⁹ Or, Seest thou that? ¹⁰⁰ Or, Seest thou that?

A.V. ¹ Or, that law which said. ² Or, gloriously. ³ Or, that law which said. ⁴ Or, gloriously. ⁵ Or, that law which said. ⁶ Or, gloriously. ⁷ Or, that law which said. ⁸ Or, gloriously. ⁹ Or, that law which said. ¹⁰ Or, gloriously. ¹¹ Or, that law which said. ¹² Or, gloriously. ¹³ Or, that law which said. ¹⁴ Or, gloriously. ¹⁵ Or, that law which said. ¹⁶ Or, gloriously. ¹⁷ Or, that law which said. ¹⁸ Or, gloriously. ¹⁹ Or, that law which said. ²⁰ Or, gloriously. ²¹ Or, that law which said. ²² Or, gloriously. ²³ Or, that law which said. ²⁴ Or, gloriously. ²⁵ Or, that law which said. ²⁶ Or, gloriously. ²⁷ Or, that law which said. ²⁸ Or, gloriously. ²⁹ Or, that law which said. ³⁰ Or, gloriously. ³¹ Or, that law which said. ³² Or, gloriously. ³³ Or, that law which said. ³⁴ Or, gloriously. ³⁵ Or, that law which said. ³⁶ Or, gloriously. ³⁷ Or, that law which said. ³⁸ Or, gloriously. ³⁹ Or, that law which said. ⁴⁰ Or, gloriously. ⁴¹ Or, that law which said. ⁴² Or, gloriously. ⁴³ Or, that law which said. ⁴⁴ Or, gloriously. ⁴⁵ Or, that law which said. ⁴⁶ Or, gloriously. ⁴⁷ Or, that law which said. ⁴⁸ Or, gloriously. ⁴⁹ Or, that law which said. ⁵⁰ Or, gloriously. ⁵¹ Or, that law which said. ⁵² Or, gloriously. ⁵³ Or, that law which said. ⁵⁴ Or, gloriously. ⁵⁵ Or, that law which said. ⁵⁶ Or, gloriously. ⁵⁷ Or, that law which said. ⁵⁸ Or, gloriously. ⁵⁹ Or, that law which said. ⁶⁰ Or, gloriously. ⁶¹ Or, that law which said. ⁶² Or, gloriously. ⁶³ Or, that law which said. ⁶⁴ Or, gloriously. ⁶⁵ Or, that law which said. ⁶⁶ Or, gloriously. ⁶⁷ Or, that law which said. ⁶⁸ Or, gloriously. ⁶⁹ Or, that law which said. ⁷⁰ Or, gloriously. ⁷¹ Or, that law which said. ⁷² Or, gloriously. ⁷³ Or, that law which said. ⁷⁴ Or, gloriously. ⁷⁵ Or, that law which said. ⁷⁶ Or, gloriously. ⁷⁷ Or, that law which said. ⁷⁸ Or, gloriously. ⁷⁹ Or, that law which said. ⁸⁰ Or, gloriously. ⁸¹ Or, that law which said. ⁸² Or, gloriously. ⁸³ Or, that law which said. ⁸⁴ Or, gloriously. ⁸⁵ Or, that law which said. ⁸⁶ Or, gloriously. ⁸⁷ Or, that law which said. ⁸⁸ Or, gloriously. ⁸⁹ Or, that law which said. ⁹⁰ Or, gloriously. ⁹¹ Or, that law which said. ⁹² Or, gloriously. ⁹³ Or, that law which said. ⁹⁴ Or, gloriously. ⁹⁵ Or, that law which said. ⁹⁶ Or, gloriously. ⁹⁷ Or, that law which said. ⁹⁸ Or, gloriously. ⁹⁹ Or, that law which said. ¹⁰⁰ Or, gloriously.

Or, breath.

Or, wood.

Or, by itself.

Or, wood.

Some copies read, by thy works.

Or, what.

Or, nature.

creeping things and of things in the sea, is tamed, and hath been tamed ^{of} by ² mankind: ³ but the tongue can no man tame; it is a restless evil, it is full of deadly poison. ⁴ Therewith bless we the Lord and God, even the Father; and therewith curse we men, which are made after the likeness of God: out of the same mouth cometh forth blessing and cursing. My brethren, these things ought not so to be. ⁵ Doth the fountain send forth from at the same opening sweet water and bitter? ⁶ Can the fig tree, my brethren, yield olives, or a bear olive berries? either a vine, figs; so can no fountain both yield salt water, and fresh.

⁷ Who is a wise man and understanding among you? let him shew out of his good conversation his works with meekness of wisdom. ⁸ But if ye have bitter jealousy, envying and faction in your hearts, glory not, and lie not against the truth. ⁹ This wisdom is not a wisdom that cometh down from above, but is earthly, sensual, devilish. ¹⁰ For where jealousy and faction are, there is confusion and every vile deed. ¹¹ But the wisdom that is from above is first pure, then peaceable, gentle, and easy to be intreated, full of mercy and good fruits, without variance, and without hypocrisy. ¹² And the fruit of righteousness is sown in peace of them that make peace.

¹ Whensoever From whence ² come wars and fightings among you? ³ come they not hence, even of your pleasures that war in your members? ⁴ Ye lust, and have not: ye kill, and cannot obtain, and cannot obtain: ye fight and

(Matt. 10. 28.)

f Rom. 14. 4.

k Prov. 27. 1. Luke 12. 18-20.

l Rom. 7. 23. 1 Pet. 2. 11.

R.V. 1 Or, unto 2 Gr. the human nature. 3 Or, natural Or, animal 4 Gr. demoniacal. 5 Or, doubtfulness Or, partiality. 6 Or, by 7 Or, covetous. 8 Or, selfish in spirit. 9 Or, the spirit which he made to dwell in us he permits for even unto jealous envy. 10 Some ancient authorities read dwell in us. 11 Gr. a greater grace. 12 Or, nature of man. 13 Or, alone. 14 Or, natural. 15 Gr. tumult, or, uneasiness. 16 Or, without wrangling. 17 Or, wrangling. 18 Or, pleasures. 19 Or, envy. 20 Or, anxiously.

21 Or, nature of man. 22 Or, alone. 23 Or, natural. 24 Gr. tumult, or, uneasiness. 25 Or, without wrangling. 26 Or, wrangling. 27 Or, pleasures. 28 Or, envy. 29 Or, anxiously.

30 Or, nature of man. 31 Or, alone. 32 Or, natural. 33 Gr. tumult, or, uneasiness. 34 Or, without wrangling. 35 Or, wrangling. 36 Or, pleasures. 37 Or, envy. 38 Or, anxiously.

39 Or, nature of man. 40 Or, alone. 41 Or, natural. 42 Gr. tumult, or, uneasiness. 43 Or, without wrangling. 44 Or, wrangling. 45 Or, pleasures. 46 Or, envy. 47 Or, anxiously.

48 Or, nature of man. 49 Or, alone. 50 Or, natural. 51 Gr. tumult, or, uneasiness. 52 Or, without wrangling. 53 Or, wrangling. 54 Or, pleasures. 55 Or, envy. 56 Or, anxiously.

57 Or, nature of man. 58 Or, alone. 59 Or, natural. 60 Gr. tumult, or, uneasiness. 61 Or, without wrangling. 62 Or, wrangling. 63 Or, pleasures. 64 Or, envy. 65 Or, anxiously.

a Cp. 1 John 5. 14.

b Ps. 140. 3.

c Jer. 10. 11.

d Rom. 3. 13.

e Cp. Eccles. 28. 17-23.

f Isai. 54. 1.

g Jer. 2. 2.

h See Gen. 1. 26.

i John 15. 19.

j 1 John 2. 15.

k Cp. Matt. 6. 24.

l Cp. Jer. 3. 14 & Hos. 2. 19 (for mg.).

m 1 Cor. 6. 19.

n 2 Cor. 6. 16.

o Isai. 54. 7.

p See Matt. 18. 12.

q 1 Pet. 5. 5.

r Cited from Prov. 3. 34 (Gk.).

s Cp. Job 22. 29 & Ps. 133. 6.

t & Eccles. 10. 7 & Matt. 23. 12.

u 2 Cor. 7. 6.

v al.

w 1 Pet. 5. 8.

x Cp. Eph. 4. 27 & 6. 11.

y 2 Chr. 15. 2.

z Lam. 3. 57.

aa Zech. 1. 3.

ab Mal. 3. 7.

ac Cp. Luke 15. 20.

ad ch. 2. 18.

ae Isai. 1. 16.

af ch. 4. 21.

ag Jer. 4. 14.

ah p v. 16.

ai Acts 5. 17.

aj Rom. 2. 8.

ak 2 Cor. 12. 20.

al Gal. 5. 20.

am Phil. 1. 17.

an & 2. 3.

ao Cp. Rom. 13. 18.

ap q ch. 1. 8.

aq r Cp. Matt. 5. 4.

ar s ch. 1. 17.

as t ver. 6.

at Isai. 57. 15.

au Cp. Luke 1. 52.

av See Matt. 23. 12.

aw 12.

ax b Jude 19 (mg. for mg.).

ay v Cp. 1 Kin. 22. 22.

az & 2 Thess. 2. 9, 10.

ba 1 Tim. 4. 1.

bb & Rev. 2. 24.

bc w 2 Cor. 12. 30.

bd 1 Pet. 2. 1.

be Cp. ch. 5. 9.

bf x Cp. 1 Cor. 2. 6, 7.

bg See Matt. 7. 1.

bh Heb. 12. 11.

bi c Phil. 4. 5 (mg.).

bj d Cp. Luke 4. 28.

bk e ch. 2. 4 (Gk.).

bl f Rom. 12. 2.

bm g Prov. 11. 18.

bn Isai. 22. 17.

bo Hos. 10. 12.

bp Amos 6. 13.

bq Phil. 1. 11.

br r Matt. 5. 4.

bs Gal. 6. 7, 8.

bt c Isai. 23. 22.

bu a ch. 5. 9.

bv

bw

bx

by

bz

ca

cb

cc

cd

ce

cf

cg

ch

ci

cj

ck

cl

cm

cn

co

cp

cq

cr

cs

ct

cu

cv

cw

cx

cy

cz

war; ask not. ³ Ye ask, and receive not, because ye ask amiss, that ye may spend it upon your pleasures. ⁴ Ye adulterers and adulteresses, know ye not that the friendship of the world is enmity with God? ⁵ Whosoever therefore would be a friend of the world maketh himself an enemy of God. ⁶ Or think ye that the scripture speaketh in vain? ⁷ Doth the spirit which he made to dwell in us long unto envying? ⁸ But he giveth more grace. Wherefore the scripture saith, 'God resisteth the proud, but he giveth grace unto the humble. ⁹ Submit yourselves therefore unto God; but resist the devil, and he will flee from you. ¹⁰ Draw nigh to God, and he will draw nigh to you. ¹¹ Cleanse your hands, ye sinners; and purify your hearts, ye double minded. ¹² Be afflicted, and mourn, and weep: let your laughter be turned to mourning, and your joy to heaviness. ¹³ Humble yourselves in the sight of the Lord, and he shall exalt you. ¹⁴ Lift you up. ¹⁵ Speak not one against another, brethren. He that speaketh against a brother, or judgeth his brother, speaketh against the law, and judgeth the law: but if thou judgest the law, thou art not a doer of the law, but a judge. ¹⁶ One only is the lawgiver and judge, even he who is able to save and to destroy: but who art thou that judgest thy neighbour?

¹⁷ Go to now, ye that say, To-day or to-morrow we will go into such a city, and spend a year there, and buy and sell, and get gain: ¹⁸ whereas ye know not what shall be on the morrow. What

For what

For what

For what

For what

For what

For what

For what

For what

For what

For what

For what

For what

For what

For what

For what

For what

For what

For what

For what

For what

For what

For what

For what

For what

For what

For what

For what

For what

For what

is your life? For ^{ye are} it is even a vapour, that appeareth for a little time, and then ^{vanisheth away}. ¹⁵ For that ye ought to say, 'If the Lord will, we shall both live, and do ^{this} or that. ¹⁶ But now ye glory in your ^{vauntings}: 'all such glorying is evil. ¹⁷ Therefore to him that knoweth to do good, and doeth it not, to him it is sin.

¹ Go to now, ^{ye rich men}, weep and howl for your ^{'miseries that are coming upon you}. ² Your riches are corrupted, and ^{'your garments are moth-eaten}. ³ Your gold and your silver are rusted; and the rust of them shall be for a testimony ^{against you}, and shall eat your flesh as it were fire. ⁴ Ye have laid up your treasure in the last days. ⁵ Behold, the hire of the labourers who have reaped down your fields, which is of you kept back by fraud, crieth out: and the cries of them that have entered into the ears of the Lord of Sabaoth. ⁶ Ye have lived delicately on the earth, and ^{'taken your pleasure}; ye have nourished your hearts, as in a day of slaughter. ⁷ Ye have condemned, ^{'ye have killed the righteous one}; and ye doth not resist you.

⁷ Be patient therefore, brethren, until the coming of the Lord. Behold, the husbandman waiteth for the precious fruit of the earth, and hath long patience for it, until he receive the early and latter rain. ⁸ Be ye also patient; ^{'stablish your hearts for the coming of the Lord}. ⁹ Murmur not, brethren, one against another, ^{'that ye be not judged}; brethren, lest ye be condemned: behold, the judge standeth before the doors. ¹⁰ Take, my

^a Ps. 102. 8. ^b Cp. Job 7. 7. ^c Wisd. 2. 4. ^d 5. 9-14. ^e Matt. 5. 12. ^f 23. 34. ^g Acts 7. 32. ^h Heb. 11. 32-38. ⁱ Acts 13. 41. (mg.). ^j See Acts 18. 21. ^k Job 1. 21. ^l 22 & 2. 10. ^m Job 42. 10. ⁿ Cp. 1 Cor. 5. 6. ^o See Ex. 34. 6. ^p Cp. Luke 12. 47. ^q 2 Pet. 2. 21. ^r See John 9. 41. ^s Matt. 5. 34. ^t Luke 6. 24. ^u Cp. Prov. 11. 29. ^v Amos 6. 1. ^w 1 Tim. 6. 9. ^x Rom. 3. 16. ^y Job 13. 28. ^z Isai. 50. 9. ^{aa} Matt. 6. 19, 20. ^{ab} Cp. Col. 2. 16. ^{ac} Matt. 6. 18. ^{ad} Luke 12. 21. ^{ae} Rom. 2. 5. ^{af} Cp. Tobit 4. 2. ^{ag} Mark 6. 12. ^{ah} Cp. Mark 16. 18. ^{ai} Cp. ver. 6, 9. ^{aj} Job 24. 10. ^{ak} See Lev. 19. 13. ^{al} Deut. 24. 15. ^{am} Isai. 33. 24. ^{an} Matt. 9. 2. ^{ao} Mark 2. 5. ^{ap} Luke 5. 20. ^{aq} Eccles. 4. 26. ^{ar} Acts 19. 13. ^{as} Rom. 9. 29. ^{at} Cp. Job 21. 13. ^{au} Luke 16. 19. ^{av} 2 Pet. 2. 13. ^{aw} Heb. 12. 13. ^{ax} 1 Tim. 5. 6. ^{ay} Gen. 18. 22. ^{az} 22 & 20. 17. ^{ba} Num. 11. 2. ^{bb} 1 Kin. 13. 6. ^{bc} 17. 22. ^{bd} 2 Kin. 4. 33. ^{be} 19. 15-20. ^{bf} 20. 2-6. ^{bg} Job 42. 8. ^{bh} Prov. 15. 29. ^{bi} 2 Mac. 3. 31-33. ^{bj} Jer. 12. 3. ^{bk} Eccl. 4. 2. ^{bl} Cp. Wisd. 2. 10-20. ^{bm} Acts 3. 14. ^{bn} Acts 14. 15. ^{bo} 1 Kin. 17. 1. ^{bp} Eccl. 48. 2. ^{bq} Luke 4. 23. ^{br} 1 Kin. 18. 42, 43. ^{bs} 2 Sam. 7. 30(100). ^{bt} See Deut. 11. 14. ^{bu} Cp. Matt. 18. 16. ^{bv} Gal. 6. 1. ^{bw} 1 Thess. 5. 15. ^{bx} 1 Pet. 4. 7. ^{by} Cp. Rom. 13. 11, 12 & Phil. 4. 5 & Heb. 10. 26, 27. ^{bz} Matt. 7. 1. ^{ca} 1 Pet. 4. 8. ^{cb} Cp. Neh. 4. 5 & Ps. 22. 1 & 83. 2 & Prov. 10. 12.

brethren, for an example of suffering and of patience, the prophets, who have spoken in the name of the Lord, for an example of suffering and of patience. ¹¹ Behold, we call them blessed which endured: ye have heard of the ^{'patience of Job}, and have seen the end of the Lord, how that the Lord is full of pity, and of tender mercy. ¹² But above all things, my brethren, swear not, neither by the heaven, nor by the earth, nor by any other oath: but let your yea be yea, and your nay, nay; that ye fall not under judgement. ¹³ Is any among you suffering? let him pray. Is any merry? let him sing psalms. ¹⁴ Is any sick? let him call for the elders of the church; and let them pray over him, anointing him with oil in the name of the Lord: ¹⁵ and the prayer of faith shall save him that is sick, and the Lord shall raise him up; and if he have committed sins, they shall be forgiven him. ¹⁶ Confess therefore your sins one to another, and pray one for another, that ye may be healed. ¹⁷ The effectual supplication of a righteous man availeth much in its working. ¹⁸ Elijah was a man subject to like passions as we are, and he prayed earnestly that it might not rain; and it rained not on the earth by the space of three years and six months. ¹⁹ And he prayed again; and the heaven gave rain, and the earth brought forth her fruit. ²⁰ My brethren, if any among you do err from the truth, and one convert him; let him know, that he which converteth the sinner from the error of his way shall save a soul from death, and shall cover a multitude of sins.

R.V. ¹ Gr. Instead of your saying. ² Or, unto you be the yea, yea, and the nay, nay. Compare Matt. 5. 37. ³ Or, presence. ⁴ Or, he. ⁵ Or, endurance. ⁶ Or, let. ⁷ Or, having anointed. ⁸ Or, nature. ⁹ Gr. with prayer. ¹⁰ Some ancient authorities read know ye. ¹¹ V. ¹² Or, For it is. ¹³ Or, Be long patient, or, suffer with long patience. ¹⁴ Or, Grieve, or, Grieve not. ¹⁵ Or, in prayer.

THE FIRST EPISTLE GENERAL OF PETER.

I ¹ PETER, an apostle of Jesus Christ, to the elect who are sojourners of ^{the} Dispersion in scattered throughout Pontus, Galatia, Cappadocia, Asia, and Bithynia, ² Elect according to ^{the} foreknowledge of God the Father, through sanctification of the Spirit, unto obedience and ³ sprinkling of the blood of Jesus Christ: ⁴ Grace to you, and ⁵ peace, be multiplied.

³ * Blessed be the God and Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, who ⁶ according to his ⁷ great mercy hath begotten us again unto a ⁸ lively hope ⁹ by the resurrection of Jesus Christ from the dead, ¹⁰ unto ¹¹ an inheritance incorruptible, and undefiled, and ¹² that fadeth not away, ¹³ reserved in heaven ¹⁴ for you, ¹⁵ who are kept by the power of God are guarded ¹⁶ through faith unto ¹⁷ a salvation ¹⁸ ready to be revealed in the last time. ¹⁹ Wherein ye greatly rejoice, though now for a little while, if need be, ye have been put to grief in ²⁰ manifold ²¹ temptations, ²² that ²³ the proof of your faith, ²⁴ being much more precious than of gold that perisheth, ²⁵ though it is tried with ²⁶ fire, might be found unto ²⁷ praise and honour and ²⁸ honour and glory at the ²⁹ revelation of Jesus Christ: ³⁰ whom not having seen, ye love; ³¹ in whom, though now ye

^a See James 1. 1.
^b Rom. 8. 22.
^c Acts 2. 23.
^d Rom. 8. 29 & 11. 2.
^e 2 Pet. 1. 12.
^f Cp. Dan. 6. 15 & Matt. 13. 17 & Luke 10. 24.
^g See 1 Thess. 4. 2.
^h Heb. 10. 22 & 12. 24.
ⁱ 2 Pet. 1. 2 & Dan. 9. 24.
^j Dan. 4. 1.
^k Jude 2.
^l Rom. 8. 9.
^m 2 Pet. 1. 21.
ⁿ See Acts 16. 7.
^o 2 Cor. 1. 2.
^p Eph. 1. 3.
^q See Matt. 26. 24.
^r Tit. 2. 3.
^s Isai. 52. 12-53. 12.
^t Luke 24. 26.
^u Acts 3. 18.
^v ver. 23.
^w ch. 3. 21.
^x 1 Cor. 13. 20.
^y Dan. 12. 4.
^z 13.
^{aa} Cp. Matt. 13. 17 & Heb. 11. 29, 40.
^{ab} Rom. 8. 17.
^{ac} Cp. ch. 5. 4 & Wisd. 6. 13.
^{ad} Cp. Col. 1. 5 & 3 Tim. 4. 5.
^{ae} Acts 2. 3.
^{af} Eph. 2. 8.
^{ag} Cp. Dan. 6. 15 & 12. 5-7.
^{ah} Eph. 3. 10.
^{ai} Cp. ch. 5. 10 & Rom. 8. 15 & 3 Cor. 4. 17 & Heb. 12. 11.
^{aj} See Luke 12. 25.
^{ak} ch. 4. 7 & 5. 5.
^{al} 1 Thess. 5. 6, 8.
^{am} 2 Tim. 4. 5.
^{an} b James 1. 2.
^{ao} Cp. ch. 4. 13.
^{ap} c James 1. 2.
^{aq} ch. 4. 5, 2.
^{ar} Rom. 12. 2.
^{as} Tit. 2. 2.
^{at} e Job 22. 10.
^{au} Ps. 66. 10.
^{av} Prov. 17. 3.
^{aw} Isai. 43. 10.
^{ax} Zech. 13. 9, et.
^{ay} 1 Cor. 3. 13.
^{az} Acts 17. 20.
^{ba} 1 James 3. 12.

see him not, yet believing, ye rejoice greatly with joy unspeakable and ¹ full of glory: ² receiving ³ the end of your faith, ⁴ even the salvation of ⁵ your souls. ¹⁰ Concerning ¹¹ which salvation ¹² the prophets have sought and searched diligently, who prophesied of the grace that ¹³ should come unto you: ¹⁴ searching ¹⁵ what or what manner of time ¹⁶ the Spirit of Christ which was in them did point unto, ¹⁷ when it testified beforehand ¹⁸ the sufferings ¹⁹ of Christ, and the ²⁰ glories that should follow them. ¹² Unto whom it was revealed, that ¹³ not unto themselves, but unto ¹⁴ you, did they minister these things, which ¹⁵ now have been announced unto you through ¹⁶ them that have preached the gospel unto you ¹⁷ by the ¹⁸ Holy Ghost sent forth from heaven; ¹⁹ which things the angels desire to look into.

¹³ Wherefore ¹⁴ girding up the loins of your mind, ¹⁵ be sober, and set your hope perfectly on ¹⁶ the grace that ¹⁷ is to be brought unto you at the revelation of Jesus Christ; ¹⁸ as children of obedience, ¹⁹ not fashioning yourselves according to ²⁰ the former lusts ²¹ in ²² the time of your ignorance: ¹⁵ but ¹⁶ like ¹⁷ as he which hath called you is holy, be ye yourselves also holy ¹⁸ in all manner, ¹⁹ as ye be ye.

R.V. ¹ Or, trials ² Gr. glorified. ³ Gr. unto. ⁴ Gr. in. ⁵ Or, Holy Spirit ⁶ Gr. is being brought.
Or, like the Holy One which called you A.V. ⁷ Gr. much. ⁸ Or, for us. ⁹ Gr. perfectly.

ner of ^{living} conversation: ¹⁸ because it is written, ¹⁶ 'Ye shall be holy; for I am holy. ¹⁷ And if ye ^{call on him as the} Father, who ^{'without respect of persons} judgeth according to each man's work, pass the time of your sojourning ^{here} in fear: ¹⁸ Forasmuch as ye know that ye ^{were} redeemed, not with corruptible things, with silver or gold, from your ^{vain} manner of life handed down from your fathers; ¹⁹ but ^{with the precious blood of Christ, as of a lamb without blemish and without spot, even the blood of Christ:} ²⁰ who ^{was} foreknown ^{indeed} before the foundation of the world, but ^{was} manifested ^{at the end of the times} for your sake, ²¹ who ^{through him} are believers in God, ^{which} that raised him up from the dead, and ^{gave him glory;} ²² Seeing ye have purified your souls in your obedience to the truth ^{through the Spirit} unto ^{unfeigned love of the brethren,} ^{see that ye} love one another ^{from the heart} fervently: ²³ having been begotten ^{again,} ^{not of corruptible seed, but of incorruptible,} ^{through the word of God,} ^{which} liveth and ^{abideth} for ever.

²⁴ For ^{All} flesh is as grass, And all the glory thereof as the flower of grass. The grass withereth, and the flower thereof falleth away: ²⁵ But the ^{word of the Lord} abideth for ever. And this is the ^{word} of good tidings which ^{was} preached unto you.

² and all guile, and hypocrisies, and envies, and all evil speakings, ² as newborn babes, long for desire ^{of good tidings} of the word of life, that ye may obtain it.

R.V. ¹ Many ancient authorities read from a clean heart. ² Or, God who liveth. ³ Or, saying. ⁴ Or, making. ⁵ Or, reasonable. ⁶ Or, honorable. ⁷ Or, a spiritual house for a holy priesthood. ⁸ Or, a scripture. ⁹ Or, in your right. ¹⁰ Or, honour. ¹¹ Or, who. ¹² Or, stumble, being disobedient to the word. ¹³ Or, an honour. ¹⁴ Or, a purchased people. ¹⁵ Or, virtuous.

¹ 1 Cor. 3. 2. Heb. 5. 12. ² Cited from Lev. 11. 44. ³ Jer. 3. 13. ⁴ Mal. 1. 6. ⁵ 3 Cor. 6. 18. ⁶ Cp. Matt. 6. 5. ⁷ Pa. 34. 8. ⁸ Heb. 6. 5. ⁹ See James 2. 1. ¹⁰ See Pa. 62. 12. ¹¹ ver. 6, 7. ¹² ch. 3. 15. ¹³ 2 Cor. 7. 1. ¹⁴ Cp. Rom. 11. 50. ¹⁵ Eph. 2. 30. ¹⁶ Cp. 1 Cor. 3. 9. ¹⁷ Cp. Pa. 40. 8 & 180. 8. ¹⁸ 1 Cor. 6. 30. ¹⁹ 2 Tit. 2. 14. ²⁰ 2 Pet. 2. 1. ²¹ Heb. 3. 4, 5. ²² ver. 9. ²³ Mal. 56. 7. ²⁴ Mal. 1. 11. ²⁵ Rom. 12. 1. ²⁶ Heb. 13. 15. ²⁷ See Eph. 4. 17. ²⁸ Rom. 15. 16. ²⁹ Phil. 4. 18. ³⁰ See Acts 20. 28. ³¹ See John 1. 20. ³² Heb. 9. 14. ³³ Cp. Ex. 12. 5. ³⁴ Cited from Isai. 23. 16. ³⁵ Cp. Eph. 3. 11 & Rev. 13. 8, al. ³⁶ See Rom. 16. 26. ³⁷ Rom. 8. 23 & 10. 11. ³⁸ Heb. 1. 2. ³⁹ John 12. 44. ⁴⁰ Cp. 2 Cor. 2. 16. ⁴¹ Cp. Rom. 10. 2. ⁴² See Acts 2. 34. ⁴³ Heb. 2. 9. ⁴⁴ Cp. ch. 2. 22. ⁴⁵ See John 7. 38. ⁴⁶ Cited from Pa. 113. 22, which see. ⁴⁷ See Heb. 13. 1. ⁴⁸ 1 Tim. 1. 5. ⁴⁹ Rom. 9. 33. ⁵⁰ Cited from Isai. 5. 14. ⁵¹ ver. 3. ⁵² Cp. John 8. 12. ⁵³ James 1. 15. ⁵⁴ John 1. 13. ⁵⁵ Cp. Rom. 9. 28 & Jude 4. ⁵⁶ Dan. 9. 26 (the msg.). ⁵⁷ Heb. 4. 12. ⁵⁸ Deut. 10. 15. ⁵⁹ Isai. 48. 20. ⁶⁰ Ex. 19. 4. ⁶¹ Rev. 1. 6. ⁶² 5. 10. ⁶³ See Isai. 61. 6. ⁶⁴ 68. 31. ⁶⁵ Deut. 7. 6. ⁶⁶ Ex. 19. 5. ⁶⁷ Deut. 7. 6. ⁶⁸ Hos. 1. 6, 9, 10 & 2. 23. ⁶⁹ Rom. 9. 25. ⁷⁰ See Lev. 25. 23. ⁷¹ Matt. 18. 3. ⁷² Cp. ch. 2. 16 & 3 Cor. 6. 21 & Phil. 2. 15 & Tit. 2. 8.

the ^{spiritual} milk ^{which is without guile, sincere} of the word, that ye may grow thereby unto ^{milk} perfection: ³ if ^{so be ye have} tasted that the Lord is gracious: ⁴ unto whom coming, as unto a living stone, ^{rejected} indeed of men, but ^{chosen of God, and precious,} ^{ye also, as} ^{stones,} are built up ^{to a} spiritual house, to be ^a holy priesthood ^{to offer up spiritual sacrifices} acceptable to God ^{through Jesus Christ.} ⁶ Because ^{wherefore} also it is contained in the ^{scripture,} ^{Behold, I lay in} ^a chief corner stone, elect, ^{precious:} ^{And he that believeth on} ^{him shall not be} ^{put to shame.} ⁷ For you therefore which ^{believe} ^{is the} ^{preciousness:} but ^{for such} ^{unto them} ^{as} ^{disbelieve,} which be disobedient, ^{The stone which the builders} ^{rejected,} ^{disallowed,} ^{The same} ^{was} ^{made the head} ^{of the} ^{corner;} ^{corner,}

⁸ and ^{And} ^A stone of stumbling, and a rock of offence; ^{even to them which} ^{stumble at the word, being disobedient:} ^{where-} unto also they were appointed. ⁹ But ye are ^{an elect race,} ^a chosen generation, ^a royal priesthood, ^a holy nation, ^a people for God's own possession, that ye may shew forth the excellencies of him who hath called you out of darkness into ^{his} marvellous light: ¹⁰ which in time past were ^{not} a people, but ^{now are} the people of God: which had not obtained mercy, but now have obtained mercy.

¹¹ Beloved, I beseech you ^{as} ^{sojourners and pilgrims,} ^{to abstain from fleshly lusts,} ^{which war against the soul;} ¹² ^{having your} ^{feet} ^{firmly} ^{set} ^{on the rock,} ^{that ye may not be moved,} ^{and ye may bring forth much fruit to the glory of the Father.}

behaviour seemly among the Gentiles; conversation honest ^{wherein} they speak against you as evildoers, ^{whereas} they may by your good works, which they shall behold, glorify God in ^{the day of} visitation.

¹³ ^{Be subject} Submit yourselves to every ^{ordinance} ordinance of man for the Lord's sake: whether it be to the king, as supreme; ¹⁴ or unto governors, as unto them that are sent ^{by him} by him for vengeance on evil-doers, and ^{for} the punishment of evildoers, and ^{for} the praise of them that do well.

¹⁵ For so is the will of God, ^{that} that by well-doing ye should put to silence the ignorance of foolish men: ¹⁶ as free, and not ^{using} using your freedom for a cloke of wickedness, but ^{as} as the servants of God. ¹⁷ Honour all men. Fear God. Honour the brotherhood. Fear God. Honour the king.

¹⁸ Servants, ^{be} be in subjection to your masters with all fear; not only to the good and gentle, but also to the froward. ¹⁹ For this is ^{acceptable} acceptable, ^{if} if for conscience ^{toward} toward God a man endureth griefs, suffering wrongfully. ²⁰ For what glory is it, if, when ye ^{sin} sin, and are buffeted for it, ye shall take it patiently? but ^{if} if, when ye do well, and suffer for it, ye shall take it patiently, this is ^{acceptable} acceptable with God. ²¹ For even ^{hereunto} hereunto were ye called: ^{because} because Christ also suffered ^{for you} for you, ^{leaving} leaving you an example, that ye should follow his steps: ²² who did no sin, neither was guile found in his mouth: ²³ who, when he was reviled, reviled not again; when he suffered, he threatened not; but ^{committed} committed ^{himself} himself to him that judgeth righteously: ²⁴ who his own self bare our

m ch. 2. 22. See Rom. 12. 17.

a Rom. 6. 2.
b 7. 4. &
c 7. 2. 29
d 3. 2.
e Rom. 6.
f Matt. 5.
g 2 Cor. 2. 13.
h Gal. 1. 24.
i 1st Is. 53. 5.
j Is. 10. 3.
k Luke 12. 44.
l 1st Is. 53. 4.
m Cp. Ps. 119. 176.
n Ezek. 34. 6.
o Luke 15. 4.
p See John 10. 11.
q Rom. 13. 1.
r Tit. 3. 1.
s See Gen. 3. 16.
t Rom. 12. 4.
u Rom. 13. 2.
v 1 Cor. 7.
w 2nd Matt. 18.
x 1 Cor. 2. 19-22.
y ver. 12.
z Tit. 2. 5.
aa See James 1. 26.
ab 1 Tim. 2. 9.
ac Cp. Is. 53. 1-2.
ad 1 Cor. 7.
ae 2nd Cp. Rom. 6. 22.
af Rom. 12. 10.
ag 13. 7.
ah See Heb. 13. 1.
ai Prov. 24. 21.
aj Rom. 2. 29.
ak Op. Rom. 7. 21.
al 2 Cor. 4. 16.
am Eph. 3. 16.
an Eph. 6. 5.
ao Col. 3. 21.
ap 1 Tim. 6. 14.
aq Tit. 2. 3.
ar ch. 3. 17.
as Cp. ch. 4. 16.
at Gen. 18. 12.
au ch. 2. 17.
av 4. 13, 16.
aw Prov. 3. 26.
ax b ch. 2. 9.
ay See Acts 14. 22.
az Eph. 5. 25.
ba Col. 3. 19.
bb See Matt. 11. 29.
bc See 1 Tim. 4. 4.
bd 1st Is. 53. 9.
be Cp. 2 Cor. 5. 21.
bf Heb. 4. 15.
bg 1 John 2. 6.
bh ch. 2. 5.
bi 1st Is. 53. 7.
bj Heb. 12. 3.
bk See Rom. 12. 16.
bl See Heb. 13. 1.
bm Luke 22. 41.
bn Eph. 4. 22.
bo See Eph. 4. 2.
bp 1st Is. 53. 4, 11.

sins in his own body upon the tree, that we, ^{having died unto} having died unto sins, ^{might} might being dead to righteousness, ^{by} by whose live unto righteousness: ¹⁰ stripes ye were healed. ²⁵ For ye were going astray like sheep; but are now returned unto ^{the} the Shepherd and ¹¹ Bishop of your souls.

¹ In like manner, ^{Likewise} ye wives, ^{be} be in subjection to your own husbands; that, ^{even} even if any obey not the word, ^{they} they also may without the word ^{be} be gained won by the ^{behaviour} behaviour of their wives; ² while they behold your ^{chaste} chaste behaviour coupled with fear.

³ Whose ^{adorning} adorning let it not be ^{that} the outward adorning of plaiting the hair, and of wearing jewels of gold, or of putting on of apparel; ⁴ but ^{let it be} let it be ^{the} the hidden man of the heart, in ^{the} the incorruptible apparel that which is not corruptible, ^{even} even the ornament of a meek and quiet spirit, which is in the sight of God of great price. ⁵ For after this manner ^{foretime} aforetime the holy women also, ^{in the old time} in the old time who hoped in God, adorned themselves, being in subjection to their own ^{husbands} husbands: ⁶ Even as Sarah obeyed Abraham, ^{calling} calling him lord: whose ^{children} children ye now are, if ^{ye do well} ye do well, and ^{are} are not ^{put in fear by} put in fear by any terror.

⁷ Ye husbands, in like manner, ^{Likewise} ye husbands, dwell with ^{your wives} your wives according to knowledge, giving honour ^{unto} unto the woman, as unto the weaker ^{vessel} vessel, and as being ^{also joint-heirs} also joint-heirs of the grace of life; ^{to the end} to the end that your prayers be not hindered.

⁸ Finally, ^{be ye all} be ye all ^{likeminded} likeminded, ^{compassionate} compassionate, ^{loving} loving having compassion one of another, ^{love} love ^{brethren} brethren, ^{tenderhearted} tenderhearted, ^{humbleminded} humbleminded: ^{not rendering evil for evil} not rendering evil for evil, or reviling for reviling: but contrariwise

Matt. 5. 17. Heb. 4. 26. Cp. 2 End. 13. 26.

R.V. 1 Gr. creation. 2 Gr. through. 3 Gr. having. 4 Or, malice. 5 Gr. Household-servants. 6 Gr. grace. 7 Gr. of. 8 Or, his cause. 9 Or, carried up... to the firmament. 10 Gr. brides. 11 Or, Overseers. 12 Gr. member of life. 13 Or, husbands (as Sarah... ye become, doing well, and not being afraid. 14 Or, afraid with reverence. 15 Gr. unto the female vessel, as weaker. 16 Gr. sympathetic. 17 Or, Estem. 18 Or, thank. 19 Some read, for you. 20 Or, committed his cause. 21 Gr. having. 22 Or, to. 23 Gr. children. 24 Or, loving to the brethren.

⁹ ^{Use} hospitality one to another without murmuring: ¹⁰ ^{according as each} ^{As every man} ^{ministering it} hath received the gift, ^{even so minister among yourselves,} ^{as good stewards of the manifold grace of God:} ^{if} ^{any man} ^{speaketh, speaking as it were} ^{oracles of God;} ^{if} ^{any man} ^{ministereth, ministering as of the strength} ^{which God} ^{supplith:} ^{that in all things} ^{God} ^{things} may be glorified through Jesus Christ, ^{to whom be praise} and ^{the} ^{dominion} ^{for ever and ever.} Amen.

¹² Beloved, think it not strange concerning ^{the fiery trial} among you, which cometh upon you to prove you, ^{as though some strange thing happened unto you:} ^{but} ^{inasmuch as ye are partakers of Christ's sufferings,} ^{that} ^{the revelation of his glory also} ^{when his glory shall be revealed,} ^{ye may be glad also with exceeding joy.} ¹⁴ ^{If ye are reproached} ^{for the name of Christ,} ^{blessed are ye:} ^{because for the Spirit of glory and the Spirit of God resteth upon you.}

you: on their part he is evil spoken of, but on your part he is glorified. ¹⁵ ^{For} ^{let none of you suffer as a murderer, or as a thief, or as an evil-doer, or as a meddler in other men's matters:} ^{but} ^{if any man suffer as a Christian,} ^{let him not be ashamed;} ^{but let him glorify God on this behalf.} ¹⁷ ^{For the time is come} ^{that judgment must be done} ^{at us, what shall be the end} ^{of them that} ^{obey not the} ^{ospel of God?} ¹⁸ ^{And} ^{if the} ^{righteous} ^{is scarcely saved,} ^{where shall the ungodly and the sinner appear?} ¹⁹ ^{Wherefore let them} ^{that suffer according to the will of God} ^{commit the keeping of}

⁹ Heb. 13. 2
¹⁰ 1 Tim. 5. 2
¹¹ Tit. 1. 6
¹² Rom. 12. 6, 7
¹³ 1 Cor. 4. 7
¹⁴ Cp. Matt. 25. 15
¹⁵ Luke 12. 42
¹⁶ 1 Cor. 4. 1, 2
¹⁷ Tit. 1. 7
¹⁸ Cp. 2 John 14
¹⁹ 2 John 1. 6
²⁰ See Luke 24. 48
²¹ Acts 7. 38
²² Rom. 3. 2
²³ Heb. 5. 12
²⁴ Rom. 12. 3
²⁵ Cp. Jude 12
²⁶ See John 21. 16
²⁷ 1 Cor. 10. 31
²⁸ Cp. Philom. 14
²⁹ See Rom. 11. 38
³⁰ 1 Cor. 5. 11
³¹ Jude 23
³² Rev. 1. 6
³³ 5. 13
³⁴ 1 Tim. 3. 8
³⁵ Tit. 1. 7
³⁶ Ezek. 34. 4
³⁷ Matt. 20. 28
³⁸ Mark 10. 42
³⁹ 1 Cor. 1. 24
⁴⁰ 2 Cor. 1. 7
⁴¹ Phil. 3. 17
⁴² Thess. 3. 9
⁴³ 1 Tim. 4. 12
⁴⁴ Tit. 2. 7
⁴⁵ Heb. 13. 20
⁴⁶ 1 Cor. 9. 24
⁴⁷ See James 1. 12
⁴⁸ Phil. 3. 10
⁴⁹ See Acts 5. 41
⁵⁰ Cp. ch. 1. 4
⁵¹ Cp. ch. 1. 5
⁵² 5-7 & 5. 1
⁵³ Rom. 8. 17
⁵⁴ Jude 24
⁵⁵ Cp. Matt. 20. 28
⁵⁶ 2 Cor. 12. 4
⁵⁷ 5. 14
⁵⁸ Pa. 92. 51
⁵⁹ Matt. 5. 11
⁶⁰ Mark 8. 41
⁶¹ (ing.)
⁶² John 15. 21
⁶³ Cp. Heb. 11. 26
⁶⁴ See James 4. 6, 10
⁶⁵ 2 ch. 2. 19, 30
⁶⁶ 3. 14, 17
⁶⁷ Cp. Pa. 87. 5
⁶⁸ 5 & 55. 22
⁶⁹ See Matt. 6. 25
⁷⁰ 1 Thess. 4. 11
⁷¹ 2 Thess. 3. 11
⁷² 1 Tim. 5. 13
⁷³ Cp. Pa. 40. 17
⁷⁴ Wisd. 12. 13
⁷⁵ 2 Cor. 1. 12
⁷⁶ See Matt. 24. 42
⁷⁷ Eph. 4. 27
⁷⁸ 6. 11
⁷⁹ Rev. 12. 9, 13
⁸⁰ Cp. Job 1. 8
⁸¹ 2 Cor. 12. 21
⁸² 2 Cor. 2. 11
⁸³ Job 1. 7 & 2. 2
⁸⁴ 1 Thess. 5. 12
⁸⁵ 3 Tim. 3. 12
⁸⁶ 1 Cor. 11. 31
⁸⁷ Cp. 2 Cor. 12. 21
⁸⁸ See ch. 4. 11
⁸⁹ James 4. 7
⁹⁰ Col. 2. 5
⁹¹ Cp. Luke 23. 31
⁹² 2 Tim. 2. 10
⁹³ 2 ch. 1. 6
⁹⁴ Heb. 13. 21
⁹⁵ Pa. 81. 5
⁹⁶ Luke 23. 46
⁹⁷ Cp. Pa. 10. 14 & 2 Tim. 1. 12

their souls ^{to him} in well-doing, as unto a faithful Creator.

¹ The elders ^{therefore} ^{which are among} you I exhort, ^{who am also} ^{fellow-elder,} ^{and} ^{a witness of the sufferings of Christ,} ^{who am} ^{also a partaker of the glory that shall be revealed:} ² ^{Tend} ^{the flock of God} ^{which is among} you, ^{exercising the oversight,} ^{not of} ^{constraint, but willingly,} ^{according unto} ^{God;} ^{nor yet for filthy lucre,} ^{but of} ^{a ready mind;} ³ ^{neither as} ^{lording it} ^{over the charge allotted to you,} ^{being lords} ^{of God's heritage,} ^{but} ^{making yourselves} ^{being} ^{ensamples to the flock.} ⁴ ^{And when} ^{the chief Shepherd shall be manifested,} ^{ye shall receive} ^{the crown of glory} ^{that fadeth not away.} ⁵ ^{Likewise, ye younger,} ^{be} ^{subject yourselves unto the elder.} ^{Yea, all of you} ^{gird yourselves with humility,} ^{be subject one to another, and be to serve one another:} ^{for} ^{God resisteth the proud,} ^{but} ^{giveth grace to the humble.} ⁶ ^{Humble yourselves therefore under the mighty hand of God, that he may exalt you in due time:} ⁷ ^{casting all your anxiety upon him, because} ^{he careth for you.} ⁸ ^{Be sober,} ^{be watchful;} ^{because your adversary the devil,} ^{as a roaring lion,} ^{walketh about, seeking whom he may devour:} ⁹ ^{whom withstand stedfast in} ^{your faith,} ^{knowing that} ^{the same sufferings are} ^{accomplished in your brethren who are in the world.} ¹⁰ ^{And the God of all grace,} ^{who hath called} ^{you unto his eternal glory} ^{in us} ^{Christ,} ^{after that ye have suffered a little while,} ^{shall himself} ^{perfect,} ^{stablish,} ^{strengthen} ^{you.} ¹¹ ^{To him be glory and dominion} ^{for ever and ever.} Amen.

R.V. ¹ Gr. unto the ages of the ages. ² Gr. in. ³ Some ancient authorities omit exercising the oversight. ⁴ Some ancient authorities omit according unto God. ⁵ Or, the. ⁶ Or, being accomplished. ⁷ Gr. being accomplished. ⁸ Or, restore. ⁹ Many ancient authorities add settle.

A.V. * Or, as much as in you is.

† Or, overruling.

12 By ^aSilvanus, ^bour faithful brother, ^cas I account ^dhim, ^eI have written unto you briefly, exhorting, and testifying that this is ^fthe true grace of ^gGod: ^hstand ye fast therein, ⁱGod wherein ye stand.

13 ^jShe that is in ^kBabylon, ^lelect, ^mThe church that is at ⁿBabylon, ^oelect

^pSee 1 Cor. 15. 1.

^qActs 15. 22.
^r2 Cor. 1. 19.
^s1 Thess. 1. 1.
^t2 Thess. 1. 1.
^u2 Cp. Heb. 12. 22.
^vSee Acts 12. 12.
^wSee Rom. 16. 14.
^xSee Acts 11. 22.
^ySee 1 Cor. 15. 1.

together with ^zyou, ^{aa}saluted you; and ^{ab}so doth ^{ac}Mark ^{ad}my son ^{ae}Marcan with a kiss of ^{af}love. ^{ag}charity.

^{ah}Peace be ^{ai}unto you all that are in ^{aj}Christ Jesus. ^{ak}Amen.

^{al}Eph. 6. 23.

THE SECOND EPISTLE GENERAL OF PETER.

1 ^aSIMON Peter, a ^b'serv-
I ant and an apostle of Jesus
Christ, to them that have
obtained ^c'like precious faith
with us through ^d'the righteousness
of ^e'our God and our Saviour
Jesus Christ: ^fGrace to you and
peace be multiplied ^gunto you through
the knowledge of ^hGod, and of
Jesus our Lord; ⁱAccording as his
divine power hath ^jgranted unto us
all things that pertain unto life
and godliness, through the know-
ledge of him ^k'that hath called us
^l'by his own ^mglory and ⁿvirtue; ^owhereby
he hath granted unto us his precious and
exceeding great promises; ^pthat through these
ye might be ^q'partakers of ^r'the
divine nature, ^s'having escaped
from the corruption that is in the
world through ^tlust. ^uYea, and for this
very cause adding on your part ^vall dili-
gence, ^win your faith supply
^x'virtue; and ^yin your virtue ^z'know-
ledge; ^{aa}and ^{ab}in your knowledge
^{ac}'temperance; and ^{ad}in your ^{ae}'tem-
perance ^{af}'patience; and ^{ag}in your
patience ^{ah}godliness; ^{ai}and ^{aj}in your
godliness ^{ak}'love of the brethren. ^{al}And
in your love of the brethren ^{am}'love. ^{an}For
if these things ^{ao}are yours, and
abound, ^{ap}they shall make you ^{aq}that ye be not

^{ar}Acts 15. 14.
^{as}(for mg.).
^{at}See John 15. 2.
^{au}Tit. 8. 14.
^{av}Rom. 1. 12.
^{aw}2 Cor. 4. 13.
^{ax}Tit. 1. 4.
^{ay}2 Job 5. 14.
^{az}12. 25.
^{ba}Isa. 56. 10.
^{bb}Zeph. 1. 17.
^{bc}Cp. 1 John 2. 9-11.
^{bd}Rom. 3. 21-22.
^{be}Tit. 2. 12.
^{bf}Eph. 5. 30.
^{bg}Tit. 2. 14.
^{bh}Heb. 9. 14.
^{bi}1 John 1. 7.
^{bj}Rev. 7. 14.
^{bk}1 Pet. 1. 2.
^{bl}Jude 2.
^{bm}4 ver. 3, 8.
^{bn}ch. 2. 20.
^{bo}Cp. John 17. 3.
^{bp}Phil. 3. 8.
^{bq}Cp. Phil. 2. 12 & Heb. 3. 14, al.
^{br}1 Thess. 1. 4.
^{bs}Cp. ch. 3. 17.
^{bt}1 John 2. 10.
^{bu}Col. 1. 12.
^{bv}Cp. Acts 14. 22.
^{bw}Cp. 1 Thess. 2. 12.
^{bx}2 Thess. 2. 14.
^{by}2 Tim. 1. 9.
^{bz}1 Pet. 5. 10.
^{ca}Cp. Jude 6.
^{cb}Cp. Rom. 15. 14, 15.
^{cc}Phil. 3. 1.
^{cd}1 John 2. 21.
^{ce}Cp. Eph. 4. 24.
^{cf}Heb. 12. 10.
^{cg}1 John 3. 2.
^{ch}2 John 2. 18.
^{ci}30.
^{cj}2 Cor. 5. 1, 4.
^{ck}ch. 3. 1.
^{cl}4. 21, 22.
^{cm}21. 14.
^{cn}2 Tim. 4. 6.
^{co}Phil. 4. 8.
^{cp}1 Pet. 3. 7.
^{cq}John 21. 15, 19.

neither be ^abarren nor ^bunfruitful ^cin
the knowledge of our Lord
Jesus Christ. ^dFor he that
lacketh these things ^e'is blind,
^fseeing only what is near, having forgotten
and cannot see afar off, and hath
^g'the cleansing that he was purged from his old sins.

10 Wherefore, brethren, give the more dili-
gence ^h'to make your calling and
ⁱ'election sure: for if ye do these
things, ^j'ye shall never ^kstand.

11 for ^lso an entrance shall be ^mrichly supplied
unto you ⁿ'the entrance ^oabundantly
into the ^peternal kingdom of our Lord
and Saviour Jesus Christ.

12 Wherefore I ^ashall be ready ^b'always
to put you ^calways in remembrance
of these things, though ye know
them, and are ^destablished in ^e'the
truth which is with you. ^fAnd I think it
right, ^gas long as I am in this
^h'tabernacle, ⁱ'to stir you up by
putting you in remembrance;
14 ^j'knowing that ^kthe putting off of my
tabernacle cometh swiftly, ^l'even as our
Lord Jesus Christ ^msignified unto me.

15 Yea, ⁿI will give diligence ^oendeavour
that at every time ye may be able after
my ^p'decease to ^qcall these things
always in remembrance. ^rFor we
did ^snot follow ^t'cunningly devised
^u'fables, when we made known
unto you ^v'the power and ^w'com-

^xActs 24. 26 & mg. Gal. 5. 22 & mg.
^ySee 1 Cor. 1. 17.

^zSee 1 Tim. 1. 4.

^{aa}See Heb. 10. 26 & James 1. 2.
^{ab}See 1 Cor. 2. 4.

^{ac}See Heb. 13. 1.

^{ad}1 Cor. 13. 1 John 4. 18

R.V. 1 Gr. ^athe.
Gr. an equally precious
Or, self-control

2 That is, The church, or, The sister.
3 Or, our God and the Saviour
4 Or, closing his eyes

5 Many ancient authorities read Symeon.

6 Some ancient authorities read through glory and virtue.

7 Or, departure

8 Gr. presence.

9 Or, by.

10 Gr. idle.

way, ^{and are gone} astray, ^{having followed} following
^{the} the way of Balaam ^{the son of} the son of
^{the} the hire of ^{the} the wages of
^{the} the wrong-doing : ^{but he was rebuked} but he was rebuked
^{for his own} for his own transgression : ^{the dumb} the dumb
^{ass} ass spake ^{with man's voice} with man's voice
^{and stayed} and stayed the madness of the
^{forbade} forbade prophet. ^{These are} These are
^{without water,} without water, ^{and mists driven by} and mists driven by
^{with a tempest;} with a tempest; ^{to whom the} to whom the
^{of darkness} of darkness ^{hath been reserved.} hath been reserved. ^{For} For
^{uttering} uttering ^{great swelling words} great swelling words
^{of vanity,} of vanity, ^{they allure through} they allure through
^{the lusts of the flesh,} the lusts of the flesh, ^{through much} through much
^{lasciviousness,} lasciviousness, ^{those who are just} those who are just
^{wantonness,} wantonness, ^{that were} that were
^{from them} from them ^{live in error;} live in error;
^{promising} promising ^{them} them ^{liberty,} liberty,
^{while they promise} while they promise ^{bondservants} bondservants
^{of corruption;} of corruption; ^{for of} for of ^{whom a man} whom a man
^{is overcome,} is overcome, ^{of the same is he} of the same is he
^{brought into} brought into ^{bondage.} bondage. ^{For} For
^{after they have escaped} after they have escaped ^{the} the
^{defilements} defilements ^{of the world} of the world ^{through} through
^{the knowledge of} the knowledge of ^{the Lord and} the Lord and
^{Saviour Jesus Christ,} Saviour Jesus Christ, ^{they are} they are
^{again entangled therein} again entangled therein ^{and over-} and over-
^{come,} come, ^{the last state is become} the last state is become
^{with them} with them ^{than the} than the ^{beginning.} beginning.
^{For} For ^{it had been} it had been ^{better for them} better for them
^{not to have known} not to have known ^{the way of} the way of
^{righteousness,} righteousness, ^{than, after} than, after ^{know-} know-
^{ing it,} ing it, ^{to turn back from} to turn back from ^{they have} they have
^{known} known ^{the} the ^{holy} holy ^{commandment} commandment
^{delivered} delivered ^{unto them.} unto them. ^{It has} It has
^{happened} happened ^{unto them} unto them ^{according to the true} according to the true
^{proverb,} proverb, ^{The dog} The dog ^{is turned} is turned
^{to his} to his ^{own vomit} own vomit ^{again,} again;
^{and the sow} and the sow ^{that had} that had
^{washed to} washed to ^{her wallowing} her wallowing
^{in the mire.} in the mire.

¹ This is now, beloved, the second
 3 epistle that I write unto you ;
 and in both of them I stir up
 your sincere mind by putting you in
 remembrance : ² that ye may be mindful
 of the words which were
 spoken before by the holy pro-
 phets, and of the commandment
 of the Lord and Saviour through your apostles -
 as the apostles of the Lord and Saviour

a Ezech. 14.
 b Jude 18.
 c Num. 22.
 5, 7.
 Deut. 23. 4.
 Neh. 13. 2.
 Jude 11.
 Rev. 2. 14.
 d ver. 13.
 e ch. 2. 10.
 f 1st. 5. 13.
 Jer. 17. 15.
 Ezech. 11. 3
 & 12. 29, 27.
 Mal. 2. 17.
 g Num. 22.
 21. 28. 28.
 A See
 1 Thess. 2. 19.
 i Jude 12.
 j Jude 13.
 k Jude 16.
 l Ps. 24. 2
 & 136. 6.
 m Gen. 1.
 n Ps. 33. 6.
 O Cp. Heb. 11. 5.
 p ver. 20.
 q ch. 1. 4.
 r ch. 2. 5.
 s Gen. 7. 11.
 t ver. 10, 12.
 u Gal. 5. 13.
 See James 1.
 26.
 v John 8. 34.
 Rom. 6. 16.
 w Cp.
 2 Thess. 1. 9.
 x ver. 18.
 y See
 ch. 1. 2.
 z Ps. 90. 4.
 a Hab. 2. 2.
 b Eccles. 23. 18.
 Heb. 10. 37.
 c Matt. 12.
 48.
 Cp. Eccles.
 24. 38.
 d Cp. Eccles.
 8. 11.
 e Rev. 2. 21.
 f Isai. 90.
 18.
 g Luke 18. 7.
 h Pet. 3. 20, al.
 i Cp. Ezech.
 18. 24.
 j Luke 12. 47.
 k Heb. 8. 4-6
 l 10. 26, 27.
 m James 4. 17.
 n Ezech. 18.
 28. 23.
 o Is. 39. 11.
 p Wind. 11.
 q
 1 Tim. 2. 4.
 r Rom. 7. 12.
 s See
 Matt. 24. 42.
 t Cp. Rev.
 6. 14.
 u 20. 11
 v 21. 1.
 w See Matt. 24.
 35.
 x Prov. 26.
 11.
 y Isai. 84. 4.
 z Isai. 24.
 19.
 a Mic. 1. 4.
 b Nah. 1. 5.
 c ch. 1. 13.
 d 1 Pet. 1.
 18.
 e Jude 17.
 f Cp. Luke
 12. 36.
 g 1 Cor. 1. 7
 h 1 Thess. 1. 10
 i Tit. 2. 13
 j Jude 21.
 k Luke 1. 70.
 l Acts 3. 21.
 m See
 ver. 10.

³ knowing this first, that ^{in the} in the
 last days mockers shall come with mockery,
 shall come in the last days scoffing,
^{walking} walking after their own lusts,
⁴ and ^{saying,} saying, Where is the
 promise of ^{his} his coming? ^{for, from} for, from
 the day that ^{the fathers fell asleep,} the fathers fell asleep,
 since all things continue as they were
 from the beginning of the crea-
 tion. ⁵ For this they ^{willingly} willingly
 forget, ^{that} that ^{by the word of God} by the word of God the
 heavens were ^{of old,} of old, and ^{as the} as the
 earth ^{compacted} compacted ^{out of the water} out of the water
 and ^{amidst water,} amidst water, ^{by the word of God:} by the word of God:
⁶ by which means ^{Whereby} the world that then
 was, ^{being} being overflowed with
 water, ^{perished:} perished: ⁷ but ^{the} the
 heavens ^{that now are, and the earth,} that now are, and the earth,
 and the earth, which are now, ^{by} by
 the same word ^{have been} have been stored up ^{for} for
 fire, being reserved ^{against the day of} against the day of
 judgment ^{and} and ^{destruction} destruction
 judgment and ^{perdition} perdition of ungodly
 men.

⁸ But forget not this one thing,
 beloved, ^{be not ignorant of this} be not ignorant of this
 one thing, ^{that one day is with the} that one day is with the
 Lord as a thousand years, and
 a thousand years as one day.
⁹ The Lord is not slack con-
 cerning his promise, ^{as some} as some
 men count slackness; but ^{is} is
 longsuffering to you-ward, ^{not} not
 wishing that any should perish,
 but ^{that all should come to} that all should come to
 repentance. ¹⁰ But ^{the} the day
 of the Lord will come as a
 thief ^{in the night;} in the night; ^{in the} in the
 which ^{the heavens shall pass away} the heavens shall pass away
 with a great noise, and ^{the} the
 elements shall ^{be dissolved} be dissolved
 with ^{ferment heat,} ferment heat, ^{and the earth} and the earth
 and the ^{works that are therein shall be} works that are therein shall be
 burned up. ¹¹ Seeing then ^{that} that
 these things are thus all to be dissolved,
 what manner of persons ought
 ye to be in ^{all} all ^{living} living
 holiness, ¹² looking for and
 earnestly desiring ^{the} the coming of the
 day of God, ^{by reason of which} by reason of which
 the heavens being on fire shall be
 dissolved, and ^{the} the elements

R.V. ¹ Many ancient authorities read Bosor.
 the days. ² Or, presence. ³ Or, through
 manuscripts read discovered. ⁴ Or, hastening

A.V. ⁵ Or, for a little, or, a while, as some read.

⁶ Or, what
⁷ Or, stored with fire
⁸ Or, consisting.

⁹ Many ancient authorities read over.

¹⁰ Or, heavenly bodies

¹¹ Or, in the last of
¹² The most ancient

¹³ Or, hastening the coming.

shall melt with fervent heat?
13 But, nevertheless we, according to his promise, ^{we} look for ^bnew heavens and a new earth, ^cwherein dwell-eth righteousness.

14 Wherefore, beloved, seeing that ye look for ^{these} things, ^{give} diligence ^{such} that ye may be found of him in peace, ^{without} spot, and ^{blameless} in his sight. 15 And account that ^{the} long suffering of our Lord is salvation; even as ^{our} beloved brother Paul ^{also}, ^{according} to the wisdom given ^{to him}, wrote ^{unto him} hath written unto you; ^{as} also in all ^{his} epistles, ^{speaking} p Op. ver. 8 & Ecclus. 18. 10 (for mg.).

a Op. Heb. 5. 11.
b Isai. 65. 17 & 66. 22.
c Isai. 65. 21.
Rev. 21. 1.
d Op. Isai. 28. 12.
e 1 Cor. 15. 50.
f ch. 1. 12.
g Op. Mark 13. 26.
h Op. Phil. 1. 10 & 1 Thess. 5. 23.
i A ch. 1. 10.
j 1 Cor. 10. 12.
k James 1. 27.
l Phil. 2. 15.
m See ver. 2.
n 1 ch. 1. 5.
o Eph. 4. 15.
p Oct. 1. 10.
q 2. 19.
r 1 Pet. 2. 2.
s Op. Acts 15. 25.
t 1 Cor. 3. 10.
u See Rom. 11. 34.
v Op. Rom. 8. 19 (7) & 1 Cor. 15. 24 (7) & 1 Thess. 4. 15 (7).

in them of these things; ^{wherein} are some things hard to be understood, which ^{the ignorant} they that are unlearned and ^{unstedfast} ^{unstable} wrest, ^{as they do} also the other scriptures, unto their own destruction. 17 Ye therefore, beloved, ^{knowing} ^{seeing ye know} ^{these things} beforehand, ^{beware} lest, ^{lest} ye also, being ^{led} away with the error of the wicked, ^{fall} from your own steadfastness. 18 But ^{grow} in ^{the grace and} ^{knowledge} of our Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ. ^{To him} ^{be} the glory both now and ^{for ever}. Amen.

THE FIRST EPISTLE GENERAL OF JOHN.

1 THAT which was ^bfrom the beginning, ^{that} ^cwhich we have heard, ^{that} ^dwhich we have seen with our eyes, ^{that} which we ^{beheld}, and ^{our} hands ^{have looked upon}, and ^{the} Word of life; ² ^{and} ^{the} life ^{was} manifested, and we have ^{seen} it, and ^{bear} witness, and ^{unto} you ^{the} life, ^{the} eternal ^{life}, ^{which} was with the Father, and ^{was} manifested unto ^{us}; ³ ^{that} which we have seen and heard declare we unto you ^{also}, that ye also may have fellowship with us: ^{yes, and} ^{truly} ^{our} fellowship is with the Father, and with his Son Jesus Christ: ⁴ ^{and} ^{these} things ^{we} write, ^{write} unto you, ^{that} ^{our} joy may be ^{full}.
5 And ^{this} is the message which we have heard ^{from} him, and ^{declare} unto you, ^{that} ^{God} is

a See John 1. 1.
b Cp. ch. 2. 13, 14.
c Acts 4. 20.
d ch. 2. 11.
e John 12. 35.
f 1 Cor. 6. 14.
g John 19. 35.
h ch. 4. 14.
i John 1. 14.
j 1 Pet. 1. 16.
k Luke 24. 48.
l John 20. 27.
m John 3. 31.
n Cp. Isai. 2. 5.
o J Cp. Ps. 104. 2.
p 1 Tim. 6. 14.
q John 1. 4 & 11. 25 & 14. 6.
r ch. 3. 5, 8.
s Rev. 13. 26.
t 1 Tim. 3. 16.
u Eph. 1. 7.
v Heb. 9. 14.
w 1 Pet. 1. 19.
x Rev. 5. 9 & 7. 14 & 12. 11.
y See John 15. 27.
z Cp. Job 15. 14 & Jer. 2. 35.
aa See James 3. 2.
ab ch. 2. 4.
ac Ps. 32. 5 & 51. 3.
ad Prov. 28. 13.
ae Cp. Ps. 143. 1 & Rom. 3. 28.
af John 15. 11 & 16. 24. 2 John 12 (for mg.).

light, and in him is no darkness at all. 6 If we say that we have fellowship with him, and walk in ^{the} darkness, we lie, and ^{do} not the truth: 7 but ^{if} we walk in the light, ^{as} he is in the light, we have fellowship one with another, and ^{the} blood of Jesus ^{Christ} his Son cleanseth us from all sin. 8 If we say that we have no sin, we deceive ourselves, and ^{the} truth is not in us. 9 If we confess our sins, he is ^{faithful} and ^{righteous} ^{just} to forgive us our sins, and ^{to} cleanse us from all unrighteousness. 10 If we say that we have not sinned, ^{we} make him a liar, and ^{his} word is not in us.
1 My little children, these ² things write I unto you, ^{that} ^{ye} ^{may not} ^{sin}. And if any

man sin, "we have an ¹¹ Advocate ^{advocate} with the Father, Jesus Christ the righteous: ² and "he is the propitiation for our ^{sins} sins: and not for ours only, but "also for ^{the sins} the whole world. ³ And hereby ^{we know we do know} that we know him, if we "keep his commandments. ⁴ He that saith, I know him, and keepeth not his commandments, ⁵ is a liar, and "the truth is not in him: ⁵ but ^{But} whoso "keepeth his word, in him verily ^{is} hath "the love of God ^{been perfected.} "Hereby ^{perfected:} hereby know we that we are in him: ⁶ He that saith he "abideth in him "ought himself also ^{to walk} so to walk, even as he walked.

⁷ Beloved, "no new commandment write I Brethren, I write no new commandment unto you, but "an old commandment "which ye had from the ^{beginning:} beginning: ^{The} old commandment is the word which ye ^{heard.} have heard from the beginning. ⁸ Again, "a new commandment I write unto you, which thing is true in him and in you: because ^b the darkness is passing away, and ^d the true light already ^{past,} shineth. ⁹ He that saith he is in the light, and "hateth his brother, is in ^{the} darkness even until now. ¹⁰ He that loveth his brother abideth in the light, and there is none "occasion of stumbling in him. ¹¹ But he that hateth his brother is in ^{the} darkness, and "walketh in the darkness, and knoweth not whither he goeth, because ^{the} that darkness hath blinded his eyes.

¹² I write unto you, ^{my} little children, because "your sins are forgiven you for his name's sake. ¹³ I write unto you, fathers, because ye ^{know} have known "him ^{which is} that is from the beginning. I write unto you, young men, because "ye have overcome the ^{evil} wicked one.

^a Luke 24. 47. Acts 10. 43 & 13. 38.

^a Rom. 8.

¹ Tim. 2. 5.

^b Job. 7. 28.

^c See John

14. 16 & mg.

^d John 14. 7.

^e ch. 4. 10.

^f Rom. 3. 25.

^g 2 Cor. 5.

18, 19.

^h Col. 1. 20.

ⁱ ch. 4. 14.

^j John 12. 3.

^k 4. 42 & 11.

^l 51. 52 & 12. 82.

^m Cp. ch. 1. 1.

ⁿ Eph. 6. 10.

^o ch. 5. 14.

^p John 14.

15 & 15. 10.

^q Rev. 12. 17.

^r 14. 12. ^{ad.}

^s Cp. Rom.

12. 2.

^t 2 Tim. 4. 10.

^u ch. 1. 8.

^v John 8. 44.

^w ch. 5. 8.

^x John 14. 23.

^y See

James 4. 4.

^z ch. 4. 12.

^{aa} ch. 3. 24.

^{ab} 4. 13 & 5. 2.

^{ac} Rom. 13.

^{ad} Eph. 2. 3.

^{ae} 1 Pet. 4. 2.

^{af} 2 Pet. 2. 18.

^{ag} John 15.

4, 5, 7.

^{ah} Eccles. 4. 8.

^{ai} 5. 11.

^{aj} See

Matt. 11. 29.

^{ak} Cp. Wisd.

5. 8.

^{al} 2 Mac. 9. 8.

^{am} 15. 6.

^{an} 2 John 5.

^{ao} 2 Esd. 4.

^{ap} See 1 Cor.

7. 31.

^{aq} Lev. 19. 18.

^{ar} Cp. ver. 24.

^{as} ch. 3. 11.

^{at} 2 John 5. 6.

^{au} Cp. 2 Tim.

2. 1.

^{av} James 5. 3.

^{aw} 2 Pet. 3. 3.

^{ax} Jude 18.

^{ay} See

John 13. 34.

^{az} ver. 22.

^{ba} ch. 4. 3.

^{bb} 2 John 7.

^{bc} Cp. Matt. 24.

5, 24.

^{bd} Cp. ch. 4. 1.

^{be} Matt. 24. 5.

^{bf} Rom. 13.

^{bg} Eph. 5. 8.

^{bh} 1 Thess. 5. 4, 5.

^{bi} 1 Tim. 4. 1.

^{bj} John 1. 9.

^{bk} Deut. 18.

^{bl} Acts 20. 30.

^{bm} J. ch. 4. 20.

^{bn} Cp. ch. 3. 14.

^{bo} 16 & Tit. 3. 3.

^{bp} See

John 17. 12.

^{bq} 1 Cor. 11.

^{br} John 11.

^{bs} Cp. Prov.

4. 19.

^{bt} 2 Pet. 1. 10.

^{bu} J. ver. 27.

^{bv} Cp. 2 Cor. 1.

^{bw} 21.

^{bx} See

Mark 1. 24.

^{by} 1 See ch. 1. 6.

^{bz} m ver. 27.

^{ca} Cp. Prov. 28.

^{cb} 8 & Math. 13.

^{cc} 11, 12. See

John 14. 26.

^{cd} ch. 4. 3. 2 John 7.

¹ I have written ^{write} unto you, little children, because "ye ^{know} have known the Father. ¹⁴ I have written unto you, fathers, because ye ^{know} have known "him ^{which is} from the beginning. ¹⁵ I have written unto you, young men, because "ye are strong, and the word of God abideth in you, and ye have overcome the ^{evil} wicked one. ¹⁵ Love not the world, neither the things that are in the world. ¹⁶ If any man love the world, the love of the Father is not in him. ¹⁶ For all that is in the world, "the lust of the flesh, and "the lust of the eyes, and "the ^{vain glory} pride of life, is not of the Father, but is of the world. ¹⁷ And "the world passeth away, and the lust thereof: but he that doeth the will of God abideth for ever.

¹⁸ Little children, "it is the last ^{hour:} hour: and as ye ^{have} heard that "antichrist ^{cometh,} shall come, even now ^{are there} have there arisen ^a many antichrists; "whereby we know that it is the last ^{hour.} ¹⁹ They went out from us, but they were not of us; for ^{if} if they had been of us, they would ^{no doubt} have continued with us: but ^{they went} they went out, "that they might be made manifest "how that they ^{all are not} were not all of us. ²⁰ And ye have "an ^{unction} anointing from "the Holy One, "and "ye know all things. ²¹ I have not written unto you because ye know not the truth, but because ye know it, and "because ^{that} no lie is of the truth. ²² Who is ^a the liar but "he that denieth that Jesus is the Christ? ^{This is} "the antichrist, ^{even he} that denieth the Father and the Son. ²³ P Whosoever denieth the Son, the same hath not the Father:

^{he that confesseth the Son hath the Father}
^{[but] he that acknowledgeth the Son hath the Father}
^{p ch. 4. 15 & 5. 1. 2 John 8.}

R.V. ¹ Or, Comforter Or, Helper Gr. Paraclete, ancient authorities read and ye all know. ² Or, that

³ Or, I wrote

⁴ Or, that not all are of us

⁵ Some vary

A.V.

⁶ Or, scandal.

also. 24 As for you, let that abide in you, ^{Let that therefore} which ye have heard from the beginning. If that which ye have heard from the beginning shall remain in you, ^{ye} also shall abide continue in the Son, and in the Father. 25 And this is the promise which he hath promised us, ^{that} even ^{the life eternal.} 26 These things have I written unto you concerning ^{them that would lead you astray.} 27 And as for you, ^{the} anointing which ye have received of him abideth in you, and ye need not that any one teach you: but as his anointing teacheth you the same concerning all things, ^{and} ^{is} ^{truth,} and is no lie, and even as it hath taught you, ye shall abide in him. 28 And now, my little children, abide in him; that, when he shall be manifested, ^{we} may have boldness, confidence, and not be ashamed before him at his coming. 29 If ye know that he is righteous, ^{ye} know that every one also that doeth righteousness is begotten of him. 1 Behold, ^{what} manner of love the Father hath bestowed upon us, that we should be called ^{children the sons} of God: and such we are. For this cause ^{the} world knoweth us not, because ^{it} knew him not. 2 Beloved, ^{now} are we ^{children the sons} of God, and ^{it} is doth not yet made manifest what we shall be: but we know that, ^{if} he shall be manifested, ^{we} shall be like him; for ^{we} shall see him ^{even} as he is. 3 And every one ^{man} that hath this hope ^{set on} in him purifieth himself, even as he is pure. 4 Every one that doeth sin doeth also ^{Whoever committeth lawlessness: and sin is lawlessness.} also the law: for sin is the transgression of the law. 5 And ye know that he was manifested to ^{take away} our sins; and ⁱⁿ him is no sin.

g ch. 3. 11.
2 John 6.
b ch. 2. 4
& 4. 8.
3 John 11.
c ch. 2. 26.
d Cp. John
14, 23.
See ch. 1. 3.
e ch. 2. 29.
f Matt. 13.
38.
John 8. 44.
g John 17. 2.
h ch. 3. 7.
2 John 7.
i Heb. 2. 14.
j Cp. Gen. 1. 5.
& Luke 10. 18
& John 16. 11.
k ver. 20.
l ch. 5. 18.
m Jer. 31. 34.
Heb. 8. 11.
n John 14.
17.
o ch. 4. 8.
p ch. 3. 2.
Cp. Col. 3. 4.
q ch. 4. 20.
21.
r ch. 3. 21.
s ch. 17 & 5. 14.
t ch. 1. 5.
& 2. 24.
u See
1 Thess. 2. 19.
v See
John 13. 34.
w ch. 3. 7.
x Gen. 4. 4, 8.
Heb. 11. 4.
y Jude 11.
z ch. 3. 9
& 4. 7.
aa 5. 1, 4, 18.
bb John 11.
cc 1 Pt. 38. 20.
dd Prov. 29. 10.
ee ych. 4. 10.
ff John 3. 16.
gg s John 15. 18
& 17. 14.
hh John 1. 12.
ii John 5. 24.
jj Cp. ch. 4.
17.
kk d John 16. 3
& 17. 25.
ll Rom. 8. 15.
mm Gal. 3. 26.
nn Eph. 1. 6.
oo f Cp. Rom.
8. 18.
pp 2 Cor. 4. 17.
qq g Matt. 5.
21, 22.
rr h ch. 2. 28.
ss i Gal. 5. 21.
tt Rev. 21. 8.
uu j Rom. 8. 29.
vv 2 Cor. 3. 18
& 4. 11.
ww Phil. 3. 21.
xx k John 17.
24.
yy l Cor. 13. 12.
zz Rev. 22. 4.
aaa i See
John 15. 13.
bbb m Rom. 15.
12.
ccc n 2 Cor. 7. 1.
ddd o Cp. Phil.
2. 17.
eee p James 2.
15, 16.
fff q Cp. ch. 5.
17.
ggg r Rom. 4. 18.
hhh s Heb. 9. 26.
iii See ch. 1. 2.
jjj t Deut. 15. 7.
kkk u John 1. 29
& mg. for mg.
Cp. Isai. 53.
11, 12.
lll v See
1 Pet. 2. 22.
mmm w Cp. ch. 4.
20.

6 Whosoever abideth in him sinneth not: ^{whosoever} sinneth hath not seen him, neither ^{known} him. 7 My little children, ^{let} no man lead you astray ^{deceive} you: he that doeth righteousness is righteous, even as he is righteous: ^{he} that doeth sin is of the devil; for the devil sinneth from the beginning. ^{To} For this ^{end} was the Son of God manifested, ^{that} he might destroy the works of the devil. 9 ^{Who}soever is begotten of God doth not sin, ^{because} ^{commit} sin; for his seed ^{abideth} remaineth in him: and he cannot sin, because he is begotten of God. 10 In this the children of God are manifest, and the children of the devil: whosoever doeth not righteousness is not of God, ^{neither} he that ^{loveth} not his brother. 11 For ^{this} is the ^{message} which ye heard from the beginning, ^{that} we should love one another: ^{not} ^{as} ^{Cain} ^{who} ^{was} ^{of} ^{that} ^{wicked} ^{one,} and slew his brother. And wherefore slew he him? ^{Because} his own works were evil, and his brother's righteous. 13 Marvel not, my brethren, ^{if} the world ^{hateth} you. 14 We know that ^{we} have passed out of death into life, because we love the brethren. He that loveth not his brother abideth in death. 15 ^{Who}soever hateth his brother is a murderer: and ye know that ^{no} murderer hath eternal life abiding in him. 16 Hereby ^{know} ^{we} ^{love} the love of God, because ^{he} laid down his life for us: and ^{we} ought to lay down our lives for the brethren. 17 But ^{whoso} hath ^{the} world's goods, and beholdeth his brother in need, and ^{shutteth} up his bowels of compassion from him, ^{how} doth dwell the love of God ^{abide}

R.V. 1 Some ancient authorities read you.
4 Or, from him. 5 Or, presence. 6 Or, know ye
A.V. * Or, it.

8 Or, so it is true, and is no lie; and even so &c.
9 Or, bear sin. 10 Or, hath known
11 Or, commandment.

in him? ¹⁸ *My* little children, let us not ¹⁹ love in word, neither with the tongue; but in deed and in ²⁰ truth. ²¹ Hereby shall we know that we are of the truth, and shall ²² assure our hearts before him, ²³ whosoever our heart condemn us; because God is greater than our heart, and knoweth all things. ²⁴ Beloved, ²⁵ if our heart condemn us not, ²⁶ then have we confidence toward God: ²⁷ And ²⁸ whatsoever we ask, we receive of him, because we keep his commandments, and ²⁹ do the things that are pleasing in his sight. ³⁰ And this is his commandment, ³¹ that we should ³² believe in the name of his Son Jesus Christ, and ³³ love one another, ³⁴ even as he gave us commandment. ³⁵ And ³⁶ he that keepeth his commandments ³⁷ abideth in him, and he in him. And ³⁸ hereby we know that he abideth in us, by the Spirit which he ³⁹ gave us.

⁴ Beloved, ⁵ believe not every spirit, but ⁶ prove the spirits, whether they are of God: because ⁷ many false prophets ⁸ are gone out into the world. ⁹ Hereby know ye the Spirit of God: ¹⁰ Every spirit which confesseth that ¹¹ Jesus Christ is come in the flesh is of God: ¹² and every spirit which ¹³ confesseth not that Jesus Christ is come in the flesh is not of God: and this is the ¹⁴ spirit of the antichrist, whereof ye have heard that it ¹⁵ should come; and ¹⁶ even now it is in the world. ¹⁷ Ye are of God, ¹⁸ my little children, and have overcome them: because ¹⁹ greater is he that is in you than ²⁰ he that is in the world. ²¹ They are of the world: therefore speak they ²² of the world, and ²³ the world heareth them. ²⁴ We are of God: ²⁵ he that

^a Rom. 8. 21. ^b Eph. 4. 15. ^c John 14. 17. ^d 15. 26. ^e 16. 12. ^f John 1. 3. ^g John 1. 3. ^h Op. 1 Cor. 2. 12. ⁱ 1 Tim. 4. 1. ^j ch. 3. 11. ^k ch. 2. 20. ^l ch. 3. 10. ^m Op. 1 Cor. 4. 4. ⁿ Ver. 14. ^o Cor. 13. 11. ^p ch. 1. 5. ^q John 4. 24. ^r ch. 5. 14. ^s Job 11. 15. ^t 22. 26. ^u Rom. 14. 22. ^v See Matt. 7. 7. ^w See John 3. 16. ^x John 3. 22. ^y Rom. 8. 5. ^z John 3. 29. ^{aa} Op. Act. 13. 2. ^{ab} See ch. 2. 2. ^{ac} Ver. 11. ^{ad} Op. ch. 2. 8. ^{ae} Ver. 20. ^{af} John 1. 18. ^{ag} 1 Tim. 6. 16. ^{ah} Op. John 4. 56 & 14. 20. ^{ai} 15. 4, 5. ^{aj} 17. 21. ^{ak} u ch. 4. 13. ^{al} Rom. 8. 9. ^{am} v ch. 2. 5. ^{an} v ch. 3. 34. ^{ao} 2 Cor. 29. 3. ^{ap} 1 Thess. 5. 21. ^{aq} Op. 1 Cor. 12. 10 & 14. 29. ^{ar} Rev. 2. 2. ^{as} s ch. 1. 1, 2. ^{at} See John 3. 17. ^{au} See ch. 2. 18. ^{av} 2 Pet. 2. 1. ^{aw} d 3 John 7. ^{ax} See ch. 2. 2. ^{ay} f ch. 5. 4. ^{az} Op. Rom. 10. 9. ^{ba} See Matt. 14. 33. ^{bb} Op. 1 Cor. 12. 3. ^{bc} A 2 John 7. ^{bd} John 6. 60. ^{be} f ch. 2. 22. ^{bf} 2 John 7. ^{bg} See ver. a. ^{bh} 1 ver. 12. ^{bi} ch. 3. 34. ^{bj} m Op. ch. 2. 5. ^{bk} n ch. 2. 28. ^{bl} 3. 21. ^{bm} o ch. 2. 18. ^{bn} Cp. 2 Thess. 2. 3-7. ^{bo} p Op. ch. 3. 1. ^{bp} See Rom. 8. 31. ^{bq} r Op. John 2. 18. ^{br} s Rom. 8. 15. ^{bs} Cp. 1 Cor. 2. 12. ^{bt} See John 12. 31. ^{bu} t John 8. 31. ^{bv} 8. 23. ^{bw} u ver. 10. ^{bx} v John 15. 19. ^{by} w ch. 2. 4. ^{bz} 3. 17. ^{ca} x Op. John 8. 47 & 10. 16. ^{cb} 18. 37. ^{cc} 1 Cor. 14. 37. ^{cd} y ch. 2. 9, 11.

knoweth God heareth us; but who is not of God heareth not us. By this we know ¹ the spirit of truth and ² the spirit of error.

³ Beloved, ⁴ let us love one another: for love is of God, and ⁵ every one that loveth is begotten of God, and knoweth God. ⁶ He that loveth not knoweth not God; for ⁷ God is love. ⁸ Herein was the love of God manifested in us, because that God sent his only begotten Son into the world, that we might live through him. ⁹ Herein is love, ¹⁰ not that we loved God, but that he loved us, and sent his Son to be ¹¹ the propitiation for our sins. ¹² Beloved, if God so loved us, we also ought to love one another. ¹³ No man hath seen God at any time: if we love one another, God ¹⁴ abideth in us, and ¹⁵ his love is perfected in us: ¹⁶ hereby know we that we ¹⁷ abide in him, and he in us, because he hath given us of his Spirit. ¹⁸ And ¹⁹ we have seen and heard witness that ²⁰ the Father sent the Son to be the Saviour of ²¹ the world. ²² Whosoever shall confess that Jesus is the Son of God, God ²³ abideth in him, and he in God. ²⁴ And ²⁵ we know and have believed the love ²⁶ which God hath ²⁷ to us. ²⁸ God is love; and ²⁹ he that ³⁰ abideth in love ³¹ abideth in God, and God ³² abideth in him. ³³ Herein ³⁴ is love made perfect with us, that ³⁵ we may have boldness in the day of judgement; because ³⁶ as he is, even so are we in this world. ³⁷ There is no fear in love; but ³⁸ perfect love casteth out fear: because fear hath ³⁹ punishment; and he that feareth is not ⁴⁰ made perfect in love. ⁴¹ We love him, because he first loved us. ⁴² If a man say, I love God, and ⁴³ hateth his

R.V. ¹ Gr. persuaded.

² Gr. believe the name.

³ Some ancient authorities read *annulled Jesus*.

⁴ Or, in our own

A.V. ⁵ Gr. persuaded.

⁶ Gr. love with us.

brother, he is a liar: for he that loveth not his brother whom he hath seen, ¹cannot love God ^{how can he} whom he hath not seen.²¹ And ^{that} this commandment have we from him, ^{That} he who loveth God love his brother also.

¹ ^A Whosoever believeth **5** that ^{is} Jesus is the Christ ^{is begotten} of God: and ^{is} every one that loveth him that begat loveth him also that is begotten of him. ² ^{Hereby} By this we know that we love the children of God, when we love God, and ^{do} his commandments. ³ For ^{this} this is the love of God, that we ^{keep} keep his commandments: and ^{his} his commandments are not grievous. ⁴ For ^{whatsoever} whatsoever is ^{begotten} born of God overcometh the world: and this is the victory that ^{hath overcome} overcometh the world, ^{even} our faith. ⁵ And ^{who} who is he that overcometh the world, but he that believeth ^{that} Jesus is the Son of God? ⁶ This is he that came ^{by} by water and blood, ^{even} Jesus Christ; not ^{with the water only} with the water only, but ^{with the water and blood} with the water and ^{with the blood} with the blood. ⁷ And ^{it} it is the Spirit that beareth witness, because ^{the} the Spirit is the truth. ⁽⁷⁾ For there are three that bear

record in heaven, the Father, the Word, and the Holy Ghost: and these three are one. ⁸ For there are three ^{who} who bear witness in the Spirit, earth, the spirit, and the water, and the blood: and these three agree in one. ⁹ If we receive the witness of men, the witness of God is greater: for this is the witness of God ^{is this} is this, ^{that} that he hath borne witness concerning ^{testified of} his Son. ¹⁰ He that believeth on the Son of God ^{hath} hath the witness in himself: he that believeth not God ^{hath} hath

made him a liar; ^a because he hath not believed in the witness that God believeth not his Son. ¹¹ And the witness is this, that God ^{gave unto} gave unto us ^{eternal life} eternal life, and ^{this life is} this life is in his Son. ¹² He that hath the Son hath the life; ^{and} and he that hath not the Son of God hath not the life.

¹³ These things have I written unto you that believe on the name of the Son of God; that ye may know that ye have eternal life, ^{even unto you that} even unto you that ^{believe on the name of the Son of God} believe on the name of the Son of God. ¹⁴ And this is the boldness which we have toward him, that, ^{if we ask anything according to his will} if we ask anything according to his will, he heareth us: ¹⁵ and if we know that he ^{heareth us} heareth us, ^{whatsoever we ask} whatsoever we ask, we know that we have the petitions which we have asked of him. ¹⁶ If any man see his brother ^{sinning a sin which is} sinning a sin which is not unto death, ^{he shall ask} he shall ask, and ^{God will} God will give him life for them that sin not unto death. ¹⁷ There is ^{a sin} a sin unto death: ^{not concerning this do I say that he should make request} not concerning this do I say that he should make request. ¹⁸ All unrighteousness is sin: and there is ^{a sin} a sin not unto death.

¹⁸ We know that ^{whosoever} whosoever is ^{begotten} born of God sinneth not; but ^{he that} he that was ^{begotten} born of God ^{keepeth} keepeth ^{himself} himself, and ^{the evil one} the evil one toucheth him not. ¹⁹ We know that we are of God, and ^{the whole world lieth in the evil one} the whole world lieth in the wickedness. ²⁰ And we know that the Son of God is come, and ^{hath given us} hath given us an understanding, that we may know ^{him} him that is true, and we are in him that is true, ^{even} even in his Son Jesus Christ. This is the true God, and ^{eternal life} eternal life. ²¹ My little children, ^{guard} guard yourselves from idols. Amen.

a Cp. John 5. 38.
b ver. 12.
c 1 Pet. 1. 8.
d Gal. 6. 2.
e ch. 2. 25.
f ch. 4. 9.
g See John 1. 4.
h ver. 7.
i ch. 3. 11.
j Cp. John 3. 15, 36.
k 5. 24.
l 6. 40, 47.
m John 1. 12.
n ch. 2. 22.
o John 20. 31.
p John 1. 13 (arg.).
q John 8. 42.
r ch. 2. 5.
s 3. 24.
t 4. 13.
u John 1. 12.
v ch. 2. 25.
w 3. 21.
x 4. 17.
y John 4. 19.
z John 14. 18.
aa ch. 3. 22.
ab Prov. 10. 24.
ac See ch. 2. 2.
ad Matt. 11. 30.
ae ch. 3. 9.
af 4. 1.
ag John 16. 23.
ah Cp. 1 Cor. 15. 57.
ai Eph. 6. 14.
aj 42. 8.
ak James 5. 15.
al w ch. 4. 13.
am 5. Matt. 12. 31, 32.
an Mark 3. 29.
ao Luke 12. 10.
ap Heb. 6. 4-6.
aq 10. 26.
ar y John 19. 34 (7).
as Cp. ver. 8.
at Cp. Jer. 7. 16.
au 14. 11.
av Cp. ch. 3. 4.
aw 2 John 15. 20.
ax Cp. Matt. 5. 16 (7).
ay Acts 5. 22.
az ch. 3. 9.
ba John 14. 17.
bb 15. 26.
bc 16. 12.
bd John 1. 15.
be John 17. 12.
bf James 1. 27 (for mg.).
bg Cp. Luke 4. 6.
bh Gal. 1. 4.
bi John 8. 24.
bj 24. 27.
bk 3. 17, 18.
bl Cp. Luke 24. 48.
bm See John 17. 3.
bn Rev. 5. 7.
bo See Matt. 5. 17.
bp w ver. 11-12.
bq Cp. Rom. 3. 18.
br Gal. 4. 6.
bs Rev. 12. 17.
bt 15. 10.
bu 1 Cor. 10. 7, 14.
bv ch. 1. 10.
bw John 3. 22.

R.V. ¹ Many ancient authorities read how can he love God whom he hath not seen? shall give him life, even to them also. ⁴ Or, sin

A.V.

⁶ Or, himself.
⁷ Or, concerning him.

⁸ Gr. in.

⁹ Or, he shall ask and

THE SECOND EPISTLE OF JOHN.

¹ **THE** elder unto the elect lady and her children, 'whom I love in the truth; and not I only, but also all they that ^{know} 'the truth; ² for the truth's sake which abideth in us, and ^{it} shall be with us for ever: ³ 'Grace, mercy, peace shall be with us, ever. Grace ^{be} with you, mercy, and peace, from God the Father, and from the Lord Jesus Christ, the Son of the Father, in truth and love.

⁴ **I** rejoice greatly that I have found ^{certain} of thy children walking in truth, even as we received a commandment from the Father.

⁵ And now I beseech thee, lady, "not as though I wrote ^{to thee a new} commandment, but that which we had from the beginning, ^{that} we love one another. ⁶ And 'this is love, that we should walk after his commandments. This is the commandment, ^{even} ^{that}, as ye have heard from the beginning, ^{that} ye should walk in it. ⁷ For 'many deceivers ^{are} ^{some} ^{forth} ^{entered}

a 3 John 1.
b 1 John 2.
22 & 4, 2, 3.
c 1 John 3.
18. 3 John 1.
d John 8. 32.
e Heb. 10. 26.
f John 1. 17.
g 14. 6.
h See Gal. 2. 5.
i Cp. 1 Cor. 13. 6.
j Cp. Gal. 2. 4.
k Heb. 10. 35.
l See 1 Cor. 8. 8.
m 1 Tim. 1. 2.
n Tim. 1. 2.
o Cp. Jude 2.
p Cp. 3 John 9 (for mg.).
q See 1 John 2. 23.
r 3 John 8. 4.
s Cp. Rom. 16. 17 & Gal. 1. 8. 9 & 2 Thess. 3. 6, 14.
t Tit. 3. 10.
u 1 John 2. 7.
v Cp. 1 Tim. 5. 22.
w See 1 John 3. 11.
x 3 John 13.
y 1 John 5. 3.
z Cp. 1 John 2. 8. See John 14. 15.
aa 3 John 14.
ab 1 John 2. 24.
ac John 15. 11 & 17. 13.
ad 1 John 1. 4 (mg.).
ae See 1 John 2. 18, 26.
af 1 John 4. 1.

into the world, ^{even} ^{they} ^{that} ^{con-} ^{who} ^{fess} not that Jesus Christ ^{cometh} ^{is} ^{come} in the flesh. ^b This is ^{the} ^a ^{deceiver} and ^{the} ^{as} ^{antichrist}. ^c Look to yourselves, ^d that ^{ye} ^{lose} not ^{the} ^{them} things which ^e we have wrought, but that ^{ye} ^{receive} a full reward. ^f Whosoever ^{goeth} ^{away} ^{transgresseth} and abideth not in the ^{teaching} ^{doctrine} of Christ, ^g hath not ^{God} ^{he} ^{that} ^{God} ^{He} ^{that} ^{teaching} ^{the} ^{same} ^{doctrine} ^{of} ^{Christ}, he hath both the Father and the Son. ^h If ^{any} ^{one} ^{cometh} ^{there} ^{come} ^{any} ^{unto} ^{you}, and ^{bringeth} ^{bring} not this ^{teaching} ^{doctrine}, ⁱ receive him not into ^{your} house, ^{and} ^{neither} give him no greeting: ^j for he that ^{biddeth} ^{him} ^{greeting} ^{partaketh} ⁱⁿ ^{evil} ^{works} ^{deeds}. ^k God speed is partaker of his evil works.

¹² **H**aving many things to write unto you, I would not ^{write} ^{them} with paper and ink: ^l but I ^{hope} ^{trust} to come unto you, and ^{to} ^{speak} ^{face} ^{to} ^{face}, ^m that your joy may be ^{fulfilled} ^{full}. ⁿ The children of ^{thy} ^{elect} ^{sister} ^{great} thee. Amen.

THE THIRD EPISTLE OF JOHN.

¹ **THE** elder unto ^{Gaius} ^{the} ^{wellbeloved} ^{beloved}, ^b whom I love ⁱⁿ ^{the} ^{truth}. ^c Beloved, I ^{pray} ^{that} ⁱⁿ ^{all} ^{things} ^d thou mayest prosper and be in

a 3 John 1.
b 1 John 3.
18.
c John 1.
d 3 John 4.

health, even as thy soul prospereth. ^e For ⁱ ^I ^{rejoiced} ^{greatly}, when ^{the} ^{brethren} ^{came} ^{and} ^{bare} ^{witness} ^{unto} ^{thy} ^{truth}, testified of the truth that is in thee, even as

R.V. ¹ Or, destroy come and bear witness
A.V. ² Or, shall be mouth.
f Or, your.

g Many ancient authorities read ye.

h Or, taketh the lead

i Or, rejoices greatly, when brethren

j Or, gained: Some copies read, which ye have gained, but that ye receive, &c.
k Or, truly. l Or, pray.

m Or, mouth to

thou walkest in the truth. ⁴ Greater I have
¹ joy have I none than ² this, to hear of
 no greater joy than ³ this, to hear of
^a my children walking in the truth.

⁵ Beloved, thou doest ^a faithful
 work in whatsoever thou doest
 toward ^b them that are brethren and to
 the brethren, withal; ⁸ who bare

^c strangers to ^d love which have borne
 witness of thy charity before the
 church: whom ^e thou wilt do well to set
 forward on their journey ^f worthily

of God ^g after a
 godly sort, thou shalt do well: ⁷ because
 that for ^h his name's sake they

went forth, ⁱ taking nothing of
 the Gentiles. ⁸ We therefore
 ought to welcome such, that we

may be fellow-workers with the truth.
⁹ I wrote somewhat unto the
 church: but Diotrephes, ^m who

loveth to have the preeminence
 among them, receiveth us not.
¹⁰ Therefore, if I come, I will

bring to remembrance his works which
 remember

^a Cp. 1 Cor.
 4. 14, 15
^b Gal. 4. 19
^c 1 Tim. 1. 2
^d 2 Tim. 1. 2
^e Tit. 1. 4
^f Philom. 10.
^g Cp. Gal. 6.

^h Heb. 13. 1.
ⁱ See
 Matt. 25. 35.
^j Cp. Pa. 34.
 14
^k 37. 37
^l Isai. 1. 16,
 17.
^m 1 John 2.

ⁿ 1 Thess. 2.
 12.
^o Cp. Col. 1. 10.
^p See
 1 John 3. 4
^q Cp. 1 Tim.

^r 3. 7.
^s See
 Acts 5. 41.
^t 1 Cor. 9.
 14, 15.
^u 1 John 21.

^v 1 John 12.
^w Cp. 2 John
 9 (mg.).
^x John 10. 3.

he doeth, prating against us with
 wicked malicious words: and not content
 therewith, neither doth he him-
 self receive the brethren, and
 them that would be forbidden, and casteth

them out of the church. ¹¹ Be-
 loved, ⁱ imitate not that which is
 evil, but that which is good.

¹² He that doeth good is of God:
 but ¹³ he that doeth evil hath not
 seen God. ¹² Demetrius ¹⁴ hath

the witness of all men, and of the
 truth itself: yea, and we also
 bear witness; and ¹⁵ thou knowest that

our witness is true.
¹³ I had many things to
 write unto thee, but I am unwilling to

write them to thee with ink and pen: ¹⁴ but
 ink and pen write unto thee
 I hope shortly to
 trust I shall shortly see thee, and we

shall speak face to face. Peace
 be unto thee. The friends salute
 thee. Salute the friends by name.

THE GENERAL EPISTLE OF JUDE.

¹ ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^{aa} ^{ab} ^{ac} ^{ad} ^{ae} ^{af} ^{ag} ^{ah} ^{ai} ^{aj} ^{ak} ^{al} ^{am} ^{an} ^{ao} ^{ap} ^{aq} ^{ar} ^{as} ^{at} ^{au} ^{av} ^{aw} ^{ax} ^{ay} ^{az} ^{ba} ^{bb} ^{bc} ^{bd} ^{be} ^{bf} ^{bg} ^{bh} ^{bi} ^{bj} ^{bk} ^{bl} ^{bm} ^{bn} ^{bo} ^{bp} ^{bq} ^{br} ^{bs} ^{bt} ^{bu} ^{bv} ^{bw} ^{bx} ^{by} ^{bz} ^{ca} ^{cb} ^{cc} ^{cd} ^{ce} ^{cf} ^{cg} ^{ch} ^{ci} ^{cj} ^{ck} ^{cl} ^{cm} ^{cn} ^{co} ^{cp} ^{cq} ^{cr} ^{cs} ^{ct} ^{cu} ^{cv} ^{cw} ^{cx} ^{cy} ^{cz} ^{da} ^{db} ^{dc} ^{dd} ^{de} ^{df} ^{dg} ^{dh} ^{di} ^{dj} ^{dk} ^{dl} ^{dm} ^{dn} ^{do} ^{dp} ^{dq} ^{dr} ^{ds} ^{dt} ^{du} ^{dv} ^{dw} ^{dx} ^{dy} ^{dz} ^{ea} ^{eb} ^{ec} ^{ed} ^{ee} ^{ef} ^{eg} ^{eh} ^{ei} ^{ej} ^{ek} ^{el} ^{em} ^{en} ^{eo} ^{ep} ^{eq} ^{er} ^{es} ^{et} ^{eu} ^{ev} ^{ew} ^{ex} ^{ey} ^{ez} ^{fa} ^{fb} ^{fc} ^{fd} ^{fe} ^{ff} ^{fg} ^{fh} ^{fi} ^{fj} ^{fk} ^{fl} ^{fm} ^{fn} ^{fo} ^{fp} ^{fq} ^{fr} ^{fs} ^{ft} ^{fu} ^{fv} ^{fw} ^{fx} ^{fy} ^{fz} ^{ga} ^{gb} ^{gc} ^{gd} ^{ge} ^{gf} ^{gg} ^{gh} ^{gi} ^{gj} ^{gk} ^{gl} ^{gm} ^{gn} ^{go} ^{gp} ^{gq} ^{gr} ^{gs} ^{gt} ^{gu} ^{gv} ^{gw} ^{gx} ^{gy} ^{gz} ^{ha} ^{hb} ^{hc} ^{hd} ^{he} ^{hf} ^{hg} ^{hh} ^{hi} ^{hj} ^{hk} ^{hl} ^{hm} ^{hn} ^{ho} ^{hp} ^{hq} ^{hr} ^{hs} ^{ht} ^{hu} ^{hv} ^{hw} ^{hx} ^{hy} ^{hz} ^{ia} ^{ib} ^{ic} ^{id} ^{ie} ^{if} ^{ig} ^{ih} ⁱⁱ ^{ij} ^{ik} ^{il} ^{im} ⁱⁿ ^{io} ^{ip} ^{iq} ^{ir} ^{is} ^{it} ^{iu} ^{iv} ^{iw} ^{ix} ^{iy} ^{iz} ^{ja} ^{jb} ^{jc} ^{jd} ^{je} ^{jf} ^{jj} ^{jk} ^{jl} ^{jm} ^{jn} ^{jo} ^{jp} ^{jq} ^{jr} ^{js} ^{jt} ^{ju} ^{jv} ^{jw} ^{jx} ^{ky} ^{kz} ^{la} ^{lb} ^{lc} ^{ld} ^{le} ^{lf} ^{lg} ^{lh} ^{li} ^{lj} ^{lk} ^{ll} ^{lm} ^{ln} ^{lo} ^{lp} ^{lq} ^{lr} ^{ls} ^{lt} ^{lu} ^{lv} ^{lw} ^{lx} ^{ly} ^{lz} ^{ma} ^{mb} ^{mc} ^{md} ^{me} ^{mf} ^{mg} ^{mh} ^{mi} ^{mj} ^{mk} ^{ml} ^{mm} ^{mn} ^{mo} ^{mp} ^{mq} ^{mr} ^{ms} ^{mt} ^{mu} ^{mv} ^{mw} ^{mx} ^{my} ^{mz} ^{na} ^{nb} ^{nc} nd ^{ne} ^{nf} ^{ng} ^{nh} ⁿⁱ ^{nj} ^{nk} ^{nl} ^{nm} ⁿⁿ ^{no} ^{np} ^{nq} ^{nr} ^{ns} ^{nt} ^{nu} ^{nv} ^{nw} ^{nx} ^{ny} ^{nz} ^{oa} ^{ob} ^{oc} ^{od} ^{oe} ^{of} ^{og} ^{oh} ^{oi} ^{oj} ^{ok} ^{ol} ^{om} ^{on} ^{oo} ^{op} ^{oq} ^{or} ^{os} ^{ot} ^{ou} ^{ov} ^{ow} ^{ox} ^{oy} ^{oz} ^{pa} ^{pb} ^{pc} ^{pd} ^{pe} ^{pf} ^{pg} ^{ph} ^{pi} ^{pj} ^{pk} ^{pl} ^{pm} ^{pn} ^{po} ^{pp} ^{pq} ^{pr} ^{ps} ^{pt} ^{pu} ^{pv} ^{pw} ^{px} ^{py} ^{pz} ^{qa} ^{qb} ^{qc} ^{qd} ^{qe} ^{qf} ^{qg} ^{qh} ^{qi} ^{qj} ^{qk} ^{ql} ^{qm} ^{qn} ^{qo} ^{qp} ^{qq} ^{qr} ^{qs} ^{qt} ^{qu} ^{qv} ^{qw} ^{qx} ^{qy} ^{qz} ^{ra} ^{rb} ^{rc} rd ^{re} ^{rf} ^{rg} ^{rh} ^{ri} ^{rj} ^{rk} ^{rl} ^{rm} ^{rn} ^{ro} ^{rp} ^{rq} ^{rr} ^{rs} ^{rt} ^{ru} ^{rv} ^{rw} ^{rx} ^{ry} ^{rz} ^{sa} ^{sb} ^{sc} ^{sd} ^{se} ^{sf} ^{sg} ^{sh} ^{si} ^{sj} ^{sk} ^{sl} sm ^{sn} ^{so} ^{sp} ^{sq} ^{sr} ^{ss} st ^{su} ^{sv} ^{sw} ^{sx} ^{sy} ^{sz} ^{ta} ^{tb} ^{tc} ^{td} ^{te} ^{tf} ^{tg} th ^{ti} ^{tj} ^{tk} ^{tl} tm ^{tn} ^{to} ^{tp} ^{tq} ^{tr} ^{ts} ^{tt} ^{tu} ^{tv} ^{tw} ^{tx} ^{ty} ^{tz} ^{ua} ^{ub} ^{uc} ^{ud} ^{ue} ^{uf} ^{ug} ^{uh} ^{ui} ^{uj} ^{uk} ^{ul} ^{um} ^{un} ^{uo} ^{up} ^{uq} ^{ur} ^{us} ^{ut} ^{uu} ^{uv} ^{uw} ^{ux} ^{uy} ^{uz} ^{va} ^{vb} ^{vc} ^{vd} ^{ve} ^{vf} ^{vg} ^{vh} ^{vi} ^{vj} ^{vk} ^{vl} ^{vm} ^{vn} ^{vo} ^{vp} ^{vq} ^{vr} ^{vs} ^{vt} ^{vu} ^{vv} ^{vw} ^{vx} ^{vy} ^{vz} ^{wa} ^{wb} ^{wc} ^{wd} ^{we} ^{wf} ^{wg} ^{wh} ^{wi} ^{wj} ^{wk} ^{wl} ^{wm} ^{wn} ^{wo} ^{wp} ^{wq} ^{wr} ^{ws} ^{wt} ^{wu} ^{wv} ^{ww} ^{wx} ^{wy} ^{wz} ^{xa} ^{xb} ^{xc} ^{xd} ^{xe} ^{xf} ^{yg} ^{yh} ^{yi} ^{yj} ^{yk} ^{yl} ^{ym} ^{yn} ^{yo} ^{yp} ^{yq} ^{yr} ^{ys} ^{yt} ^{yu} ^{yv} ^{yw} ^{yx} ^{yy} ^{yz} ^{za} ^{zb} ^{zc} ^{zd} ^{ze} ^{zf} ^{zg} ^{zh} ^{zi} ^{zj} ^{zk} ^{zl} ^{zm} ^{zn} ^{zo} ^{zp} ^{zq} ^{zr} ^{zs} ^{zt} ^{zu} ^{zv} ^{zw} ^{zx} ^{zy} ^{zz}

² ^a ^b ^c ^d ^e ^f ^g ^h ⁱ ^j ^k ^l ^m ⁿ ^o ^p ^q ^r ^s ^t ^u ^v ^w ^x ^y ^z ^{aa} ^{ab} ^{ac} ^{ad} ^{ae} ^{af} ^{ag} ^{ah} ^{ai} ^{aj} ^{ak} ^{al} ^{am} ^{an} ^{ao} ^{ap} ^{aq} ^{ar} ^{as} ^{at} ^{au} ^{av} ^{aw} ^{ax} ^{ay} ^{az} ^{ba} ^{bb} ^{bc} ^{bd} ^{be} ^{bf} ^{bg} ^{bh} ^{bi} ^{bj} ^{bk} ^{bl} ^{bm} ^{bn} ^{bo} ^{bp} ^{bq} ^{br} ^{bs} ^{bt} ^{bu} ^{bv} ^{bw} ^{bx} ^{by} ^{bz} ^{ca} ^{cb} ^{cc} ^{cd} ^{ce} ^{cf} ^{cg} ^{ch} ^{ci} ^{cj} ^{ck} ^{cl} ^{cm} ^{cn} ^{co} ^{cp} ^{cq} ^{cr} ^{cs} ^{ct} ^{cu} ^{cv} ^{cw} ^{cx} ^{cy} ^{cz} ^{da} ^{db} ^{dc} ^{dd} ^{de} ^{df} ^{dg} ^{dh} ^{di} ^{dj} ^{dk} ^{dl} ^{dm} ^{dn} ^{do} ^{dp} ^{dq} ^{dr} ^{ds} ^{dt} ^{du} ^{dv} ^{dw} ^{dx} ^{dy} ^{dz} ^{ea} ^{eb} ^{ec} ^{ed} ^{ee} ^{ef} ^{eg} ^{eh} ^{ei} ^{ej} ^{ek} ^{el} ^{em} ^{en} ^{eo} ^{ep} ^{eq} ^{er} ^{es} ^{et} ^{eu} ^{ev} ^{ew} ^{ex} ^{ey} ^{ez} ^{fa} ^{fb} ^{fc} ^{fd} ^{fe} ^{ff} ^{fg} ^{fh} ^{fi} ^{fj} ^{fk} ^{fl} ^{fm} ^{fn} ^{fo} ^{fp} ^{fq} ^{fr} ^{fs} ^{ft} ^{fu} ^{fv} ^{fw} ^{fx} ^{fy} ^{fz} ^{ga} ^{gb} ^{gc} ^{gd} ^{ge} ^{gf} ^{gg} ^{gh} ^{gi} ^{gj} ^{gk} ^{gl} ^{gm} ^{gn} ^{go} ^{gp} ^{gq} ^{gr} ^{gs} ^{gt} ^{gu} ^{gv} ^{gw} ^{gx} ^{gy} ^{gz} ^{ha} ^{hb} ^{hc} ^{hd} ^{he} ^{hf} ^{hg} ^{hh} ^{hi} ^{hj} ^{hk} ^{hl} ^{hm} ^{hn} ^{ho} ^{hp} ^{hq} ^{hr} ^{hs} ^{ht} ^{hu} ^{hv} ^{hw} ^{hx} ^{hy} ^{hz} ^{ia} ^{ib} ^{ic} ^{id} ^{ie} ^{if} ^{ig} ^{ih} ⁱⁱ ^{ij} ^{ik} ^{il} ^{im} ⁱⁿ ^{io} ^{ip} ^{iq} ^{ir} ^{is} ^{it} ^{iu} ^{iv} ^{iw} ^{ix} ^{iy} ^{iz} ^{ja} ^{jb} ^{jc} ^{jd} ^{je} ^{jf} ^{jj} ^{jk} ^{jl} ^{jm} ^{jn} ^{jo} ^{jp} ^{jq} ^{jr} ^{js} ^{jt} ^{ju} ^{jv} ^{jw} ^{jx} ^{ky} ^{kz} ^{la} ^{lb} ^{lc} ^{ld} ^{le} ^{lf} ^{lg} ^{lh} ^{li} ^{lj} ^{lk} ^{ll} ^{lm} ^{ln} ^{lo} ^{lp} ^{lq} ^{lr} ^{ls} ^{lt} ^{lu} ^{lv} ^{lw} ^{lx} ^{ly} ^{lz} ^{ma} ^{mb} ^{mc} ^{md} ^{me} ^{mf} ^{mg} ^{mh} ^{mi} ^{mj} ^{mk} ^{ml} ^{mm} ^{mn} ^{mo} ^{mp} ^{mq} ^{mr} ^{ms} ^{mt} ^{mu} ^{mv} ^{mw} ^{mx} ^{my} ^{mz} ^{na} ^{nb} ^{nc} nd ^{ne} ^{nf} ^{ng} ^{nh} ⁿⁱ ^{nj} ^{nk} ^{nl} ^{nm} ⁿⁿ ^{no} ^{np} ^{nq} ^{nr} ^{ns} ^{nt} ^{nu} ^{nv} ^{nw} ^{nx} ^{ny} ^{nz} ^{oa} ^{ob} ^{oc} ^{od} ^{oe} ^{of} ^{og} ^{oh} ^{oi} ^{oj} ^{ok} ^{ol} ^{om} ^{on} ^{oo} ^{op} ^{oq} ^{or} ^{os} ^{ot} ^{ou} ^{ov} ^{ow} ^{ox} ^{oy} ^{oz} ^{pa} ^{pb} ^{pc} ^{pd} ^{pe} ^{pf} ^{pg} ^{ph} ^{pi} ^{pj} ^{pk} ^{pl} ^{pm} ^{pn} ^{po} ^{pp} ^{pq} ^{pr} ^{ps} ^{pt} ^{pu} ^{pv} ^{pw} ^{px} ^{py} ^{pz} ^{qa} ^{qb} ^{qc} ^{qd} ^{qe} ^{qf} ^{qg} ^{qh} ^{qi} ^{qj} ^{qk} ^{ql} ^{qm} ^{qn} ^{qo} ^{qp} ^{qq} ^{qr} ^{qs} ^{qt} ^{qu} ^{qv} ^{qw} ^{qx} ^{qy} ^{qz} ^{ra} ^{rb} ^{rc} rd ^{re} ^{rf} ^{rg} ^{rh} ^{ri} ^{rj} ^{rk} ^{rl} ^{rm} ^{rn} ^{ro} ^{rp} ^{rq} ^{rr} ^{rs} ^{rt} ^{ru} ^{rv} ^{rw} ^{rx} ^{ry} ^{rz} ^{sa} ^{sb} ^{sc} ^{sd} ^{se} ^{sf} ^{sg} ^{sh} ^{si} ^{sj} ^{sk} ^{sl} sm ^{sn} ^{so} ^{sp} ^{sq} ^{sr} ^{ss} st ^{su} ^{sv} ^{sw} ^{sx} ^{sy} ^{sz} ^{ta} ^{tb} ^{tc} ^{td} ^{te} ^{tf} ^{tg} th ^{ti} ^{tj} ^{tk} ^{tl} tm ^{tn} ^{to} ^{tp} ^{tq} ^{tr} ^{ts} ^{tt} ^{tu} ^{tv} ^{tw} ^{tx} ^{ty} ^{tz} ^{ua} ^{ub} ^{uc} ^{ud} ^{ue} ^{uf} ^{ug} ^{uh} ^{ui} ^{uj} ^{uk} ^{ul} ^{um} ^{un} ^{uo} ^{up} ^{uq} ^{ur} ^{us} ^{ut} ^{uu} ^{uv} ^{uw} ^{ux} ^{uy} ^{uz} ^{va} ^{vb} ^{vc} ^{vd} ^{ve} ^{vf} ^{vg} ^{vh} ^{vi} ^{vj} ^{vk} ^{vl} ^{vm} ^{vn} ^{vo} ^{vp} ^{vq} ^{vr} ^{vs} ^{vt} ^{vu} ^{vv} ^{vw} ^{vx} ^{vy} ^{vz} ^{wa} ^{wb} ^{wc} ^{wd} ^{we} ^{wf} ^{wg} ^{wh} ^{wi} ^{wj} ^{wk} ^{wl} ^{wm} ^{wn} ^{wo} ^{wp} ^{wq} ^{wr} ^{ws} ^{wt} ^{wu} ^{wv} ^{ww} ^{wx} ^{wy} ^{wz} ^{xa} ^{xb} ^{xc} ^{xd} ^{xe} ^{xf} ^{yg} ^{yh} ^{yi} ^{yj} ^{yk} ^{yl} ^{ym} ^{yn} ^{yo} ^{yp} ^{yq} ^{yr} ^{ys} ^{yt} ^{yu} ^{yv} ^{yw} ^{yx} ^{yy} ^{yz} ^{za} ^{zb} ^{zc} ^{zd} ^{ze} ^{zf} ^{zg} ^{zh} ^{zi} ^{zj} ^{zk} ^{zl} ^{zm} ^{zn} ^{zo} ^{zp} ^{zq} ^{zr} ^{zs} ^{zt} ^{zu} ^{zv} ^{zw} ^{zx} ^{zy} ^{zz}

³ Beloved, while I was giving
 diligence to write unto you of
 our common salvation, I was
 constrained to write unto you, and exhort
 you that ye should earnestly contend
 for the faith which was once
 delivered unto the saints. ⁴ For

⁵ there are certain men ⁶ crept in
⁷ ⁸ ⁹ ¹⁰ ¹¹ ¹² ¹³ ¹⁴ ¹⁵ ¹⁶ ¹⁷ ¹⁸ ¹⁹ ²⁰ ²¹ ²² ²³ ²⁴ ²⁵ ²⁶ ²⁷ ²⁸ ²⁹ ³⁰ ³¹ ³² ³³ ³⁴ ³⁵ ³⁶ ³⁷ ³⁸ ³⁹ ⁴⁰ ⁴¹ ⁴² ⁴³ ⁴⁴ ⁴⁵ ⁴⁶ ⁴⁷ ⁴⁸ ⁴⁹ ⁵⁰ ⁵¹ ⁵² ⁵³ ⁵⁴ ⁵⁵ ⁵⁶ ⁵⁷ ⁵⁸ ⁵⁹ ⁶⁰ ⁶¹ ⁶² ⁶³ ⁶⁴ ⁶⁵ ⁶⁶ ⁶⁷ ⁶⁸ ⁶⁹ ⁷⁰ ⁷¹ ⁷² ⁷³ ⁷⁴ ⁷⁵ ⁷⁶ ⁷⁷ ⁷⁸ ⁷⁹ ⁸⁰ ⁸¹ ⁸² ⁸³ ⁸⁴ ⁸⁵ ⁸⁶ ⁸⁷ ⁸⁸ ⁸⁹ ⁹⁰ ⁹¹ ⁹² ⁹³ ⁹⁴ ⁹⁵ ⁹⁶ ⁹⁷ ⁹⁸ ⁹⁹ ¹⁰⁰

¹ ² ³ ⁴ ⁵ ⁶ ⁷ ⁸ ⁹ ¹⁰ ¹¹ ¹² ¹³ ¹⁴ ¹⁵ ¹⁶ ¹⁷ ¹⁸ ¹⁹ ²⁰ ²¹ ²² ²³ ²⁴ ²⁵ ²⁶ ²⁷ ²⁸ ²⁹ ³⁰ ³¹ ³²

hath ^{kept reserved} in everlasting ^{bonds chains} under darkness unto the ^{judgement} of the great day. ⁷ Even as ^{Sodom and Gomorrah, and the cities about them, having in like manner with these given themselves over to fornication, and gone after strange flesh, are set forth for an example, suffering the punishment of eternal fire.} ⁸ Yet in like manner these also in the dreamings of their own desires, and set at nought despise dominion, and speak ^{at} of dignities. ⁹ But ^{Michael} the archangel, when contending with the devil he disputed ^{a-} about the body of Moses, durst not bring against him a railing judgement, accusation, but said, ^o The Lord rebuke thee. ¹⁰ But these speak ^{at whatsoever things they know not: and what they know naturally, like the creatures without reason, in these things they corrupt themselves.} ¹¹ Woe unto them! for they have went in ^{the way of Cain, and ran riotously in greedily after hire, and perished in the gainsaying of Korah.} ¹² These are they who are ^{hidden rocks} in your love-feasts, when they feast with you, ^{shepherds that without fear feed themselves; feeding themselves without fear:} ^d clouds they are without water, ^{carried along by winds; autumn trees whose fruit withereth, without fruit, twice dead, plucked up by the roots;} ¹³ ^{wild waves of the sea, raging without their own shame;} ^o wandering stars, ^{for whom is reserved the blackness of darkness hath been reserved for ever.} ¹⁴ And to these also Enoch, ^{the seventh from Adam, prophesied of these, saying, "Behold, the Lord came with ten}

^q Eph. 1. 4 & 5. 27. Phil. 2. 15. Rev. 14. 5. ^r John 5. 40. 1 Tim. 1. 17. Deut. 28. 2. Cp. Dan. 7. 10 & 2 Ed. 6. 3 & Mark 8. 36 & 1 Them. 3. 13 & 2 Them. 1. 7.

^{2. 5.} ^o See Gen. 19. 24. c Deut. 22. 22. Hos. 11. 8. d 2 Pet. 2. 4. e 1 Sam. 2. 3. Pa. 24. 4. John 6. 60. f 2 Pet. 2. 10. g 2 Pet. 2. 12. h 2 Pet. 2. 10. Cp. Ex. 22. 29 (mg.). i Lev. 19. 15. Deut. 10. 17. j Dan. 10. 13 & 12. 1. Rev. 12. 7. k 2 Ed. 4. 34. l Them. 4. 16. m 2 Pet. 2. 11. n 2 Pet. 3. 2. o Cp. Deut. 34. 7. p Zech. 3. 2. q 2 Pet. 3. 1. r 2 Pet. 2. 12. s Cp. 1 Cor. 2. 14 (for mg.). t Cp. Rom. 8. 9. u Phil. 3. 3. v See Col. 2. 7. w See Gen. 4. 5-8. x Eph. 6. 15. Cp. Rom. 8. 26. y 2 Cor. 13. 14. Cp. Acts 13. 43. z See 2 Pet. 2. 15. a Num. 16. 1-33. b Tit. 2. 13. c 2 Pet. 3. 12. d 2 Pet. 2. 13. e Ezek. 34. 2, 6, 10. f Amos 4. 11. g Zech. 3. 2. h Prov. 25. 14. i 2 Pet. 2. 17. j See 1 Cor. 3. 15. k Cp. 2 Cor. 5. 11. l Heb. 12. 9. m Rev. 8. 4. Cp. Zech. 3. 4. n Matt. 15. 13. o Rom. 16. 20. p Eph. 5. 30. q Iml. 57. 20. r John 17. 12. s Cp. 2 Cor. 4. 3. t Phil. 2. 12. u Col. 1. 22. v Cp. 1 Pet. 4. 15. w Cp. Iml. 14. 12. x 2 Pet. 2. 17. y Gen. 5. 18. z See Rom. 11. 25. a See

thousands of his ^{holy ones, saints,} to execute judgement upon all, and to convict all that are ungodly among them of all their works of ungodliness which they have ^{ungodly} wrought, and of all ^{the} hard things which ungodly sinners have spoken against him. ¹⁶ These are murderers, complainers, ^o walking after their own lusts; and ^a their mouth speaketh great swelling words, ^{showing respect of persons for the words, having men's} ^{make} admiration because of advantage.

¹⁷ But ye, beloved, ^{remember} ye the words which have been spoken before by the apostles of our Lord Jesus Christ; ¹⁸ how that they said to you, ^{In the last time there shall be mockers, walking after their own ungodly lusts.} ¹⁹ These are they who make separations, ^{sensual} ^{separate themselves,} ^{having not the Spirit.} ²⁰ But ye, beloved, ^{building up yourselves on your most holy faith, praying in the Holy Spirit,} ²¹ ^{keep yourselves in the love of God, looking for the mercy of our Lord Jesus Christ unto eternal life.} ²² ^{And on some have mercy, who are in doubt;} ²³ ^{and compassion, making a difference: some save, snatching them out of the fire; and on some have mercy with fear, hating even the garment spotted by the flesh.}

²⁴ Now unto him that is able ^{to guard you from stumbling, and to keep you from falling,} ^{to present you faultless before the presence of his glory without blemish in exceeding joy,} ²⁵ ^{to the only wise God our Saviour, through Jesus Christ our Lord,} ^{be glory and majesty, dominion and power, before all time, and now, and for evermore.} Amen.

¹ Gen. 5. 18. ² See Rom. 11. 25. ³ See

R.V. ¹ Or, as an example of eternal fire, suffering punishment ² Gr. glories. ³ Or, corrupted ⁴ Or, themselves away through ⁵ Or, spots ⁶ Gr. shame. ⁷ Gr. his holy myriads. ⁸ Gr. their own lusts of ungodliness. ⁹ Or, natural ¹⁰ Or, animal ¹¹ The Greek text in this passage (And ... are) is somewhat uncertain. ¹² Or, while they depart with you ¹³ Gr. unto all the ages.

THE REVELATION

OF S. JOHN THE DIVINE.

I ¹THE Revelation of Jesus Christ, which God ¹gave him unto him, ²to shew unto his servants, even the things which must shortly come to pass; and ³he sent and signified ⁴it by his angel unto his servant John: ⁵who bare witness record of the word of God, and of ⁶the testimony of Jesus Christ, even and of all things that he saw. ⁷Blessed is he that readeth, and they that hear the words of ⁸this prophecy, and keep those things which are written therein: ⁹for the time is at hand.

⁴JOHN to the seven churches which are in Asia: Grace ¹to you, and peace, from ²him ³which is, and ⁴which was, and ⁵which is to come; and from ⁶the seven Spirits which are before his throne; ⁷and from Jesus Christ, ⁸who is ⁹the faithful witness, and ¹⁰the firstborn of the dead, and ¹¹the ruler of the kings of the earth. Unto ¹²him that loveth us, and ¹³loosed us from our sins ¹⁴by his own blood; ¹⁵and he hath made us to be ¹⁶a kingdom, to be ¹⁷priests unto God and his Father; to him be ¹⁸the glory and ¹⁹the dominion ²⁰for ever and ever. Amen. ²¹Behold, ²²he

¹ John 12. 24 & 15. 1. Rom. 8. 37, cl. c 1 Pet. 1. 12, 13. e ch. 5. 10 & 20. 1. 1 Pet. 2. 9. See Rom. 15. 6. Dan. 10. 12. John 8. 27 (mg.).

a John 17. 7, 8. Cp. John 8. 28 & 14. 10. b Zech. 12. 10. John 19. 37. c ch. 22. 6. d ch. 22. 16. e ch. 21. 6. & 22. 13. Cp. Isai. 41. 4 & 43. 10. & 44. 6. f John 19. 35. g ver. 4. h ch. 6. 9. i 12. 17. & 19. 10. See 1 Cor. 1. 4. j ver. 11, 19. k ch. 22. 7. Cp. Luke 11. 28 & John 8. 51 & 1 John. 2. 3. l Cp. Phil. 4. 14. m John 16. 33. n 2 Tim. 2. 12. o ch. 3. 10. p ch. 22. 10. Cp. 1 John 2. 13. See Rom. 13. 11. q See ver. 2. r ch. 4. 2. s ch. 17. 3. & 21. 10. t Matt. 22. 3. & 1 Kin. 18. 12. & Ezek. 3. 12. & 2 Cor. 12. 2. u Acts 20. 7. v 1 Cor. 16. 2. w ch. 4. 1. x ver. 8. ch. 4. 8. Heb. 13. 8. y Ex. 3. 14 (Gk.). z John 1. 1. w ver. 2, 19. x ch. 3. 1. & 4. 5 & 5. 6. y ch. 3. 14. John 18. 37. 1 Tim. 6. 13. Cp. ch. 2. 13. & Ps. 89. 37. & Isai. 55. 4. s Col. 1. 13. Cp. Ps. 89. 27 & Acts 26. 23. 1 Cor. 15. 28. & ch. 17. 14. & 19. 16. Cp. Ps. 89. 27. d ver. 20. ch. 2. 1. Ex. 25. 37. 2 Chr. 4. 20. Zech. 4. 2. Cp. ch. 11. 4. e See Rom. 11. 25. A Dan. 7. 13. See Matt. 16. 27. 1 Dan. 7. 13.

cometh with the clouds; and ²every eye shall see him, and they ³also which pierced him: and all the tribes of the earth shall mourn over him. Even so, Amen.

⁸I am the Alpha and the Omega, the beginning and the ending, saith ⁹the Lord God, ¹⁰which is, and which was, and ¹¹which is to come, the Almighty.

⁹I John, who also am your brother, and ²partaker with you in ³the tribulation, and in the ⁴kingdom and ⁵patience which are in Jesus, of Jesus Christ, was in the isle that is called Patmos, ⁶for the word of God, and for the testimony of Jesus Christ. ¹⁰I was in the Spirit

⁷on the Lord's day, and ⁸I heard behind me a great voice, ⁹as of a trumpet, ¹¹saying, I am Alpha and Omega,

the first and the last: and, ¹⁰What thou seest, write in a book, and send ¹¹it unto the seven churches which are in Asia; unto Ephesus, and unto Smyrna, and unto Pergamum, and unto Thyatira, and unto Sardis, and unto Philadelphia, and unto Laodicea.

¹²And I turned to see the voice which spake with me. And having turned I saw ¹³seven golden ¹⁴candlesticks; ¹⁵and in the midst of the ¹⁶seven ¹⁷candlesticks ¹⁸one like unto the Son of man, ¹⁹clothed with a garment down to the foot, and

R.V. ¹ Or, gave unto him, to shew unto his servants the things etc. ² Or, bondservants: and so throughout this book. ³ Or, them ⁴ Or, which cometh ⁵ Many authorities, some ancient, read washed. ⁶ Gr. in. ⁷ Or, unto the ages of the ages. Many ancient authorities omit of the ages. ⁸ Or, the Lord, the God ⁹ Or, he which ¹⁰ Gr. lampstands. ¹¹ Or, the Son of man

a girt about at the ^{breasts} with a golden girdle. ¹⁴ And his ^{paps} head and his ^{hair} were white as ^{as} white wool, as ^{like} white as snow; and ^{his} eyes were as a flame of fire; ¹⁵ and his feet like unto ^{burnished} brass, as if it had been refined in a furnace; and ^{his} voice as the ^{voice} of many waters. ¹⁶ And he had in his right hand seven stars: and ^{out} of his mouth ^{proceeded} a sharp two-edged sword: and ^{his} countenance was as the sun shineth in his strength. ¹⁷ And when I saw him, I fell at his feet as ^{one} dead. And he laid his right hand upon me, ^{saying,} saying unto me, Fear not; I am the first and the last: ¹⁸ and the Living one; and ^I was dead, and behold, I am alive ^{for} evermore, and I have the keys of death and of Hades. ¹⁹ Write therefore the things which thou ^{sawest,} sawest, and the things which are, and the things which shall come to pass hereafter; ²⁰ the mystery of the seven stars which thou ^{sawest} in my right hand, and the seven golden candlesticks. The seven stars are the angels of the seven churches: and the seven candlesticks which thou ^{sawest} are the seven churches.

¹ To the angel of the 2 church in Ephesus write;

These things saith he that holdeth the seven stars in his right hand, ^{he} that walketh in the midst of the seven golden candlesticks: ² I know thy works, and thy labour, and thy patience, and that thou canst not bear ^{evil} men, and ^{didst} try them which are evil: and thou hast tried them ^{which} call themselves apostles, and they are not, and ^{didst} find them false: ³ and thou hast patience, and ^{didst} bear, and hast patience, and ^{for} my name's sake hast laboured, and hast not

a ch. 15. 6.
b Dan. 7. 2.
c Jer. 2. 2.
d ch. 2. 18
& 19. 12.
e Dan. 10. 6.
f Ezek. 1. 7.
g Dan. 10. 6.
h ver. 2.
i Cp. Heb. 10. 32.
j ch. 3. 3, 19.
k ch. 14. 5
& 19. 6.
l Ezek. 43. 2.
m 2 Esd. 6. 17.
n ver. 20.
o ch. 2. 1.
p & 3. 1.
q ch. 19. 14.
r Cp. ch. 2. 12.
s & 16 & 18. 16.
t & Eph. 6. 17.
u & Heb. 4. 14.
v ver. 15.
w Matt. 17. 2.
x ver. 11.
y 17. 22.
z cu. 3. 6, 12, 22
& 18. 9.
aa Matt. 11. 15
& 18. 9, 21.
ab J. Judg. 5.
ac 31.
ad Dan. 8. 17.
ae 18.
af 10. 9, 10, 15.
ag Cp. Luke 24. 37.
ah & John 21. 12.
ai p ch. 3. 5, &c.
aj & 21. 7.
ak 2 Esd. 2.
al 12 & 8. 32.
am See Gen. 2. 9.
an 7 Matt. 17. 7.
ao ch. 2. 8
& 22. 18.
ap Isai. 41. 4
& 44. 6
& 48. 12.
aq & Ezek. 28.
ar 12 & 31. 8
(Gk.).
as Rom. 6. 9
& 14. 2.
at See
au ch. 1. 17.
av Cp. ch. 6. 1
& 20. 1
& 18. 12.
aw 2 ch. 1. 18.
ax ver. 21.
ay ver. 13-16.
az James 2. 5.
ba Cp. 1 Tim. 6. 18
& Heb. 10. 34
& 11. 25.
bb ch. 3. 8, 10.
bc See ver. 12.
bd Cp. Matt. 5. 14, 16.
be Matt. 24. 2
& Cp. Gen. 24. 55 & Dan. 1. 12, 14.
bf See
bg Matt. 10. 22
& Heb. 3. 6.
bh A ch. 12. 11.
bi See
bj James 1. 12.
bk 1 See ver. 7.
bl 2 ch. 1. 16, 20.
bm 1 ch. 1. 13.
bn m ch. 20. 6.
bo 14 & 21. 8.
bp ver. 19.
bq ch. 3. 1, 5, 18.
br See
bs 1 John 4. 1.
bt See
bu 2 Cor. 11. 13.
bv ver. 16.
bw ch. 1. 16.
bx ver. 2.
by 2 John 15. 21.
bz Cp. Heb. 12. 2, 5.
ca See
cb 1 Tim. 5. 8.

grown weary. ⁴ But ^{Nevertheless} I have ^{fainted.} ^{this} against thee, ^{because} thou ^{didst} leave ^{thy} first love. ⁵ Remember therefore from whence thou art fallen, and repent, and do the first works; or else I will come unto thee, and will move thy candlestick out of place, except thou repent. ⁶ But this thou hast, that thou hatest the works of the Nicolaitans, which I also hate. ⁷ He that hath an ear, let him hear what the Spirit saith unto the churches: ⁸ To him that overcometh, to him will I give to eat of the tree of life, which is in the midst of the paradise of God.

⁸ And unto the angel of the church in Smyrna write;

These things saith the first and the last, ^{which} was dead, and lived again: ⁹ I know thy works, and tribulation, and thy poverty (^{but} thou art rich), and I know the blasphemy of them which say they are Jews, and they are not, but are the synagogue of Satan. ¹⁰ Fear none of those things which thou art about to suffer: behold, the devil is about to cast some of you into prison, that ye may be tried; and ye shall have tribulation ten days: ¹¹ Be thou faithful unto death, and I will give thee the crown of life. ¹² He that hath an ear, let him hear what the Spirit saith unto the churches: ¹³ He that overcometh shall not be hurt of the second death.

¹² And to the angel of the church in Pergamum write;

These things saith he that hath the sharp two-edged sword: ¹³ I know thy works, and where thou dwellest, even where Satan's throne is: and thou holdest fast my name, and didst not deny my

R.V. 1 Gr. became.
e Or, garden: as in Gen. 2. 8
often days.

3 Gr. unto the ages of the ages.
f Or, reviling

3 Gr. upon.
h Some ancient authorities read and may have.

3 Gr. I am pained.
i Gr. a tribulation

l See ver. 7.
 m See
 2 Thess. 2. 8.
 n See
 ver. 12.
 o See
 ver. 11.
 p See
 Heb. 3. 6.
 q Pa. 2. 8.
 r Cp. ch. 8. 21
 & 20.
 s Pa. 2. 9.
 t ch. 12. 5
 & 19. 15.
 u 1 Im. 30. 14.
 Jer. 19. 11.
 v Cp. John
 6. 45-50.
 w ch. 8. 12.
 1 Im. 62. 2
 & 65. 13.
 x ch. 19. 12
 Cp. ch. 14. 3.
 y Cp. 2 Pet.
 1. 19.
 z See ch. 22. 16.
 & ch. 1. 14,
 15.
 a See
 ch. 1. 4, 16.
 & ver. 2.
 b 1 Tim. 5. 6.
 c See
 Luke 15. 24.
 d 1 Kin. 16.
 31
 & 21. 35.
 e 2 Kin. 9. 7.
 f Acts 14. 26
 / Cp. 2 Tim.
 1. 13.
 g See ver. 14.
 h ch. 2. 15.
 i ch. 16. 13.
 Matt. 24. 43.
 1 Thess. 5. 2, 4.
 2 Pet. 3. 10.
 j Cp. ch. 9.
 & 16. 9, 11.
 See Rom. 2. 4.
 k ch. 11. 13
 (mg.).
 Acts 1. 15
 (mg.).
 l Jude 23.

Digitized by Google

with me ^{in white}; for they are ^{white} worthy. ⁵ He that ^{overcometh} overcometh, shall thus be arrayed in white garments; and I will ^{in no wise} blot out his name out of ^{the book of} life, and ^I will confess his name before my Father, and before his angels. ⁶ He that hath an ear, let him hear what the Spirit saith ^{to} the churches.

⁷ And to the angel of the church in Philadelphia write;

These things saith ^{he} that is holy, ^{he} that is true, ^{he} that hath the key of David, ^{he} that openeth, and ^{none} shall shut, and ^{that} shutteth, and ^{none} openeth;

⁸ I know thy works: behold, I have ^{set} before thee ^{a door} an open door, and ^{none} can shut it: for thou hast a little power, and ^{didst} keep strength, ^{didst} not deny ^{thy} name. ⁹ Behold, I will give ^{of} the synagogue of Satan, ^{of them} which say they are Jews, and they are not, but do lie; behold, ^I will make them to come and worship before thy feet, and to know that ^I have loved thee. ¹⁰ Because thou ^{didst} keep the word of my patience, I also will keep thee from the hour of ^{trial} temptation, which ^{is} to come upon ^{all the} world, to ^{try} them that dwell upon the earth. ¹¹ Behold, ^I come quickly: hold fast ^{that} which thou hast, that no ^{one} man take ^{thy} crown.

¹² He that ^{overcometh} I will make him ^a pillar in the ^{temple} of my God, and he shall go ^{out} thence no more: and I will write upon him ^{the} name of my God, and ^{the} name of the city of my God, ^{which} is new Jerusalem, ^{which} cometh down out of heaven from my God: and ^I will write upon him ^{his} new name. ¹³ He that hath an ear,

¹⁴ I & 22. 4. ¹⁵ ch. 21. 2. ¹⁶ ch. 21. 12. ¹⁷ ch. 2. 17.

¹⁸ ch. 6. 11. ¹⁹ 7. 9. ²⁰ Cp. Eccles. 9. ²¹ 8 & 2 Ecd. 2. ²² 30. 40. ²³ Cp. Luke 20. 38. ²⁴ ch. 2. 7. ²⁵ ch. 2. 7. ²⁶ Ex. 32. 32. ²⁷ ch. 18. 8. ²⁸ & 17. 8 & 21. 27. ²⁹ Phil. 4. 3. ³⁰ / Imi. 65. 16 (mg.). ³¹ 2 Cor. 1. 20. ³² 9 Matt. 10. 32. ³³ Luke 12. 8. ³⁴ A ver. 7. ³⁵ ch. 1. 5 & 19. ³⁶ 11 & 22. 6. ³⁷ 11 Col. 1. 15. ³⁸ 18. Cp. ch. 21. 6 & 22. 13 & Prov. 8. 22. ³⁹ / Cp. 2 Pet. 2. 21. ⁴⁰ & ch. 6. 10. ⁴¹ 1 ver. 14. ⁴² ch. 18. 11. ⁴³ 1 John 3. 30. ⁴⁴ 19 Isai. 22. ⁴⁵ 22. Cp. Luke 1. 32. ⁴⁶ Hos. 12. 8. ⁴⁷ Zech. 11. 5. ⁴⁸ 1 Cor. 4. 3. ⁴⁹ o Job 12. 14. ⁵⁰ Cp. Matt. 16. 19. ⁵¹ p John 8. 28. ⁵² d. Eph. 1. 18. ⁵³ g Acts 14. 27. ⁵⁴ 1 Cor. 16. 8. ⁵⁵ 2 Cor. 2. 12. ⁵⁶ Col. 4. 3. ⁵⁷ 7 Isai. 55. 1. ⁵⁸ Matt. 13. 44 & 23. 4. ⁵⁹ Cp. Prov. 8. 18. ⁶⁰ Cp. ch. 19. 8. ⁶¹ See ver. 4. ⁶² & ch. 2. 9. ⁶³ & ch. 18. 18. ⁶⁴ Cp. Isai. 45. 14. ⁶⁵ & 48. 28. ⁶⁶ & 60. 14. ⁶⁷ w See Heb. 12. 4. ⁶⁸ & Isai. 48. 4. ⁶⁹ w ch. 1. 9. ⁷⁰ 2 Pet. 2. 9. ⁷¹ & Cp. 8. of 5. ⁷² 2. a Luke 12. 38. ⁷³ b John 14. 23. ⁷⁴ Cp. Luke 24. 30, 36. ⁷⁵ cc ch. 8. 10. ⁷⁶ & 8. 13 & 11. 10 & 18. 8, 14. ⁷⁷ & 17. 8. ⁷⁸ d ch. 22. 7, 12, 30. ⁷⁹ e ch. 22. 4. ⁸⁰ Cp. ch. 2. 26. ⁸¹ & John 12. 36 & 2 Tim. 2. 12. ⁸² See Matt. 19. 28. ⁸³ f ch. 2. 25. ⁸⁴ g ch. 5. 5. ⁸⁵ & 6. 2. ⁸⁶ & 17. 14. ⁸⁷ John 16. 33. ⁸⁸ h ch. 2. 10. ⁸⁹ i 1 Kin. 7. 31. ⁹⁰ 2 Chr. 8. 17. ⁹¹ Jer. 1. 18. ⁹² Gal. 2. 9. ⁹³ Cp. Ps. 28. 6 & 27. 4. ⁹⁴ 1 ch. 21. 10. ⁹⁵ m ch. 1. 10. ⁹⁶ Cp. Ex. 12. 10, 21.

let him hear what the Spirit saith ^{unto} the churches.

¹⁴ And ^{unto} the angel of the church ^{of the Laodiceans} write;

These things saith the ^{Lord} Amen.

¹⁵ the faithful and true witness,

¹⁶ the beginning of the creation of God: ¹⁷ I know thy works, that thou art neither cold nor hot:

¹⁸ I would thou wert cold or hot.

¹⁹ So then because thou art lukewarm, and neither ^{hot} cold nor ^{cold} hot, I will ^{spew} thee out of my mouth.

²⁰ Because thou sayest, I am rich, and ^{have} gotten riches, and ^{increased} with goods, and have need of nothing; and knowest not that thou art ^{the} wretched one, and

miserable, and poor, and ^{blind} blind, and naked: ¹⁸ I counsel thee ^{to} buy of me gold ^{refined} by fire, that thou mayest ^{become} rich; and

¹⁹ white garments, ^{that} thou mayest clothe thyself, and ^{that} the shame of thy nakedness ^{be} not ^{made} appear;

manifest; and ^{eyes} to anoint thine eyes, and anoint thine eyes with ^{eyes} eye-salve, ^{that} thou mayest see. ¹⁹ As

many as I love, ^I reprove and chasten: be zealous therefore, and repent. ²⁰ Behold, I stand at the door, and ^{knock}: if any man hear my voice, and open the door, ^I will come in to him, and will sup with him, and he with me. ²¹ He that ^{overcometh} overcometh, ^I will give to him ^{to} sit down with me in my throne, even as ^I also overcame, and ^{am} set down with my Father in his throne. ²² He that hath an ear, let him hear what the Spirit saith ^{unto} the churches.

¹ After these things I saw, and ^{this} I looked, and

⁴ behold, a door ^{was} opened in ^{heaven}, and the first voice which ^I heard, ^{as} it was of a trumpet speaking with me, one saying, ^{which} said, Come up hither, and ^I will

¹ After these things I saw, and ^{this} I looked, and

⁴ behold, a door ^{was} opened in ^{heaven}, and the first voice which ^I heard, ^{as} it was of a trumpet speaking with me, one saying, ^{which} said, Come up hither, and ^I will

¹ After these things I saw, and ^{this} I looked, and

⁴ behold, a door ^{was} opened in ^{heaven}, and the first voice which ^I heard, ^{as} it was of a trumpet speaking with me, one saying, ^{which} said, Come up hither, and ^I will

¹ After these things I saw, and ^{this} I looked, and

⁴ behold, a door ^{was} opened in ^{heaven}, and the first voice which ^I heard, ^{as} it was of a trumpet speaking with me, one saying, ^{which} said, Come up hither, and ^I will

¹ After these things I saw, and ^{this} I looked, and

⁴ behold, a door ^{was} opened in ^{heaven}, and the first voice which ^I heard, ^{as} it was of a trumpet speaking with me, one saying, ^{which} said, Come up hither, and ^I will

¹ After these things I saw, and ^{this} I looked, and

⁴ behold, a door ^{was} opened in ^{heaven}, and the first voice which ^I heard, ^{as} it was of a trumpet speaking with me, one saying, ^{which} said, Come up hither, and ^I will

¹ After these things I saw, and ^{this} I looked, and

⁴ behold, a door ^{was} opened in ^{heaven}, and the first voice which ^I heard, ^{as} it was of a trumpet speaking with me, one saying, ^{which} said, Come up hither, and ^I will

R.V. this book.

¹ Gr. given.

² Or, temptation

³ Gr. inhabited earth.

⁴ Or, tempt

⁵ Or, sanctuary: and so throughout

A.V.

⁶ Or, in Laodicea.

11 "Worthy art thou, our Lord and our God, ^{Thou art worthy, O Lord,} to receive the glory and the honour and the power: for ^{thou didst create all things, and because of thy will they were, and} ^{thou hast created them for thy pleasure} they were, and were created.

1 And I saw ^{in the right} hand of him that sat on the throne ^abook written within and on the ^{back, close} sealed with seven seals. ^{backside,} 2 And I saw a strong angel proclaiming with a ^{great loud} voice, Who is worthy to open the book, and to loose the seals thereof? 3 And no ^{one} man in the heaven, ^{or on the} earth, ^{nor in} neither under the earth, was able to open the book, ^{neither} to look thereon. 4 And I wept much, because no ^{one} man was found worthy to open and to read ^{the book, or} the book, ^{neither} to look thereon: 5 And one of the elders saith unto me, Weep not: behold, ^{the Lion that is} of the tribe of Judah, ^{the Root of David,} hath overcome, ^{to open the book, and to loose} the seven seals thereof. 6 And I ^{saw} beheld, and, lo, in the midst of the throne and of the four living creatures, ^{and in the midst of} the elders, ^{a Lamb standing, as though it had been slain,} ^{stood a Lamb} having seven horns, ^{and seven eyes, which are} the ^{seven} Spirits of God, ^{sent forth into all the earth.} 7 And he ^{came,} and he ^{took the book} ^{he taketh it} out of the right hand of him that sat ^{on} upon the throne. 8 And when he had taken the book, the four living creatures ^{and the four} and twenty elders ^{fell down before} the Lamb, ^{having} each ^{one of} them harps, ^{and golden} bowls full of incense, ^{which are the prayers of the saints.} 9 And they ^{sung} a new song, saying, ^{Worthy art thou, Thou art worthy} to take the book, and to open the seals thereof: for ^{thou wast slain, and hast purchased us to God}

A.V. * Gr. they have no rest. † Or, incomes.

with thy blood ^{men} out of ^{every} tribe, and tongue, and people, and nation, ¹⁰ and ^{made} them to be unto our God ^a kingdom and priests; and they shall reign upon the earth. ¹¹ And I ^{saw}, and I heard ^a voice of many angels round about the throne and the ^{living creatures} and the ^{elders}; and the number of them was ^{ten thousand times ten thousand}, and thousands of thousands; ¹² saying with a great loud voice, ^a Worthy is the Lamb that hath been ^{was} slain to receive the power, and riches, and wisdom, and might, and honour, and glory, and blessing. ¹³ And ^{every} creature which is in the heaven, and on the earth, and under the earth, and ^{on the sea}, and all things ^{such as are in the sea}, and all that are in them, heard I saying, Unto him that sitteth on the throne, and unto the ^{Blessing}, and honour, and glory, and power, be Lamb, be the blessing, and the honour, and the unto him that sitteth upon the throne, and glory, and the dominion, ¹ for ever and ever. ¹⁴ And the four ^{living creatures} ^{beasts} said, Amen. And the ^{four and twenty} elders ^{fell down and worshipped} him that liveth for ever and ever.

6 And I saw when the ^{seven} Lamb opened one of ^{the} seals, and I heard ^{one} voice of the four ^{living creatures} saying ^{as with a voice} were the noise of thunder, one of the four ^{beasts} of thunder, ¹ Come. ² And I saw, saying, Come and see. ³ And I saw, and behold, ^a white horse; and ^{he} that sat thereon had a bow; and there was given unto him ^{a crown}: and he came forth ^{conquering}, and to conquer.

³ And when he ^{had} opened the second seal, I heard ^a the second ^{living creature} saying, Come. ⁴ And another ^{horse} came forth, ^a red horse: and ^{to him that sat thereon} it was given ^{power} was given to him that sat thereon ^{to take} ^{peace} from the earth, and that they should ^{slay} him one another: and there was given unto him a great sword.

⁵ And when he ^{had} opened the

a ch. 7. 9
& 11. 9
& 14. 6
See Dan. 3. 4
b ch. 4. 7.
c Zech. 6. 2
d See
ch. 1. 6.

e Cp. Ezek.
4. 10, 11
& 5. 10, 14.

f Dan. 7. 10.
Cp. Heb. 12.
22.

g ch. 7. 3
& 8. 4.

h ch. 4. 11.
i Cp. Zech.
6. 3.

j Ps. 145. 21
& 150. 6.
k Ezek. 14.
21.

l Ecd. 15. 5.
m Lev. 23. 22.
Deut. 32. 24.

n ch. 14. 18
& 16. 7.
o ch. 7. 12
& 19. 4.

p ch. 20. 4.
q Ecd. 4. 35.
r p ver. 8.

See ch. 4. 10.
q ch. 1. 9.
r See
ch. 1. 2.

s ch. 5. 1.
t ch. 7.
u Cp. Pa.
24. 3.

v ch. 1. 12
w ch. 14. 2
& 19. 6.

x ch. 11. 18
& 19. 2.

y ch. 22. 30.
z Ps. 73. 10.
& 118. 84.

See ch. 18. 7. &
a See
ch. 3. 10.

b Zech. 6. 3.
Cp. ch. 19. 11.
19, 21.

c Cp. Pa. 45.
4. 5.
& Hab. 3. 8, 9
& Zech. 9. 13,
14.

d ch. 8. 4
& 7. 9.

e ch. 14. 14.
Cp. Zech. 6. 11.
f ch. 14. 18.

g See
ch. 3. 21.
h Cp. Heb.
11. 40.

i Cp. Gen.
15. 16.
j Zech. 1. 8
& 6. 2.

k Cp. Matt.
10. 34
& 24. 6, 7.

l ch. 11. 13
& 19. 18.
m Heb. 12.
28.

n See
Matt. 24. 29.
o Isai. 50. 3.
p Cp. ch. 8.
10
& 9. 1.

third seal, I heard ^b the third ^{living creature} saying, Come. ¹ And I ^{saw}, and behold, ^a a black horse; and ^{he} that sat thereon had a ^{balance} in his hand. ² And I heard ^a voice in the midst of the ^{four} ^{living creatures} saying, ^a A ^{measure} of wheat for a ^{penny}, and three measures of barley for a ^{penny}; and ^{the oil and the wine} ^{see thou hurt not the oil and} thou not the wine.

³ And when he ^{had} opened the fourth seal, I heard the voice of ^b the fourth ^{living creature} saying, Come. ¹ And I ^{saw}, and behold, ^a a pale horse; and ^{he} that sat upon him, his name was Death; and ^{Hell} followed with him. And there ^{power} was given ^{unto} them ^{authority} over the fourth part of the earth, to kill ^a with sword, and with famine, and with ^{death}, and ^{by the wild} ^{beasts} of the earth.

⁴ And when he ^{had} opened the fifth seal, I saw ^{underneath} ^{the} altar ^{the souls} of them that ^{had been} slain ^{for the word} of God, and for ^{the} testimony which they held: ¹⁰ and they cried with a ^{great} loud voice, saying, ^{How long, O} ^{Master, the} ^{Lord, the} ^{holy} and true, ^{dost thou not judge} and ^{avenge} our blood on ^{them} that dwell on the earth? ¹¹ And there was given them to each one ^a a white robe, white robes were given unto every one of them; and it was said unto them, ^{that} they should rest yet for a little ^{time, until their} ^{follow-servants} ^{also} and their brethren, ^{which} ^{that} should be killed ^{even} as they were, ^{should} ^{be} fulfilled.

¹² And I ^{saw} ^{beheld} when he ^{had} opened the sixth seal, and ^{there} was a great earthquake; and ^{the} sun became black as ^{sackcloth} of hair, and the moon became as blood; ¹³ and ^{the} stars of the heaven fell unto

R.V. ¹ Gr. unto the ages of the ages.

peace of the earth. ² Or, charis, a small measure.

ancient authorities read have fulfilled their course.

A.V. ³ The word charis signifieth a measure containing one wine quart, and the twelfth part of a quart.

⁴ Some ancient authorities add and see.

⁵ See marginal note on Matt. 18. 28.

⁶ Some ancient authorities read the

⁷ Or, pestilence

⁸ Or, so him.

he earth, even ^{as} a fig tree
asteth her ^{unripe} figs, when
he is shaken of a ^{mighty} wind.
⁴ And ^{the} heaven ^{was removed} ^{as}
^{up} scroll when it is rolled together;
and ^{every} mountain and island
were moved out of their places.
⁵ And the kings of the earth,
and the ^{princes}, and the ^{chief}
^{aptns,} and the ^{rich}, and the
^{men,} and every ^{strong}, and every
^{nighty} men, and every ^{freeman},
and every ^{free} man, ^{hid} themselves in
the ^{mountains}; and in the rocks of the
mountains; ¹⁶ and they say to the
mountains and to the rocks, Fall
on us, and hide us from the
face of ^{him} that sitteth on the
throne, and from the wrath of
the Lamb: ¹⁷ for ^{the} great day
of their ^{wrath} is come; and ^{who}
shall be able to stand?

¹ After this I saw four
⁷ angels standing at the four
corners of the earth, holding
the four winds of the earth,
that ^{no} wind should ^{blow} on the
earth, ^{or} on the sea, ^{or} upon
any tree. ² And I saw another angel
ascend ^{from} the ^{sunrising}, having
the seal of the living God: and
he cried with a ^{great} voice to the
four angels, to whom it was
given to hurt the earth and
the sea, ³ saying, 'Hurt not the
earth, neither the sea, nor the
trees, till we shall have sealed
the servants of our God' on their
foreheads. ⁴ And ^I heard the
number of them which were
sealed, a hundred and forty and four thousand,
sealed: and there were sealed a hundred and
sealed out of every tribe
forty and four thousand of all the tribes
of the children of Israel.

⁵ Of the tribe of Judah were
sealed twelve thousand:
Of the tribe of Reuben were
sealed twelve thousand:
Of the tribe of Gad were sealed
twelve thousand:

a Imi. 34. 4.

b Cp. ch. 20.

11 & 21. 1.

c ch. 16. 20.

Cp. Imi. 54. 10

& Jer. 4. 24

& Ezek. 38. 20

& Nah. 1. 8.

d Imi. 2. 19,

21.

e Hos. 10. 8.

Luke 23. 30.

f ch. 4. 2.

g Jer. 30. 7.

Joel 2. 11, 31.

Zeph. 1. 14, 21.

A Ezra 9. 18.

Ps. 78. 7.

Mal. 3. 2.

Luke 21. 26.

i 2 Ecd. 2.

42.

Cp. Rom. 11.

28.

j ch. 5. 2.

k Jer. 49. 28.

Dan. 7. 2.

l ver. 14.

See ch. 3. 4.

m Cp. Lev.

28. 40.

n 2 Mac. 10. 7.

& John 12. 13.

o Cp. ver. 3.

p ch. 12. 10.

q ch. 12. 10.

r ch. 16. 12.

s ch. 9. 4.

t ch. 4. 6.

u ch. 5. 14.

v ch. 14. 1.

w ch. 12. 13.

x ch. 18. 16.

y ch. 8. 3, 5.

z See

Matt. 24. 21.

y ch. 22. 14.

Cp. Isai. 1. 18

& Zech. 8. 3-5.

⁶ Of the tribe of Asher
twelve thousand: were sealed
Of the tribe of Naphtali
twelve thousand: were sealed
Of the tribe of Manasseh
twelve thousand: were sealed
⁷ Of the tribe of Simeon
twelve thousand: were sealed
Of the tribe of Levi
twelve thousand: were sealed
Of the tribe of Issachar
twelve thousand: were sealed
⁸ Of the tribe of Zebulun
twelve thousand: were sealed
Of the tribe of Joseph
twelve thousand: were sealed
Of the tribe of Benjamin
twelve thousand: were sealed

⁹ After these things I saw, and behold,
a great multitude, which no
man could number, out of every
nation, and of all tribes
kindreds, and peoples,
and tongues, standing before the
throne, and before the Lamb,
arrayed in white robes, and palms
in their hands; ¹⁰ and they cry with
a loud voice, saying, 'Salvation
unto our God which sitteth on
the throne, and unto the Lamb.'
¹¹ And all the angels were standing
round about the throne, and
about the elders and the four
living creatures; and they fell before
the throne on their faces, and
worshipped God, ¹² saying,
Amen: 'Blessing, and glory,
and wisdom, and thanksgiving,
and honour, and power, and
might, be unto our God for
ever and ever. Amen. ¹³ And
one of the elders answered, say-
ing unto me, 'What are these which
are arrayed in the white robes, who are they,
and whence came they?' ¹⁴ And
I said unto him, 'My lord, thou know-
est. And he said to me, These
are they which come out of the
great tribulation, and have washed

R.V. ¹ Or, military tribunes Gr. chiliarchs.
Gr. have said.

³ Gr. The blessing, and the glory, &c.

² Gr. unto the ages of the ages.

A.V. ⁴ Or, green figs.

their robes, and ^amade them white ^bin the blood of the Lamb. ¹⁵ Therefore are they before the throne of God; and ^cthey serve him day and night in his temple: and he that sitteth on the throne ^dshall spread his tabernacle over them. ¹⁶ ^eThey shall hunger no more, neither thirst any more; neither shall the sun ^fstrike upon them, nor any ^gheat: ^h17 for the Lamb which is in the midst of the throne ⁱshall be their shepherd, and shall ^jlead them unto ^kfountains of ^lwaters of life: and ^mGod shall wipe away ⁿevery tear from their eyes.

⁸ ¹ And when he ^ohad opened ^pthe seventh seal, there ^qfollowed a silence in heaven about the space of half an hour. ² And I saw ^rthe seven angels ^swhich ^tstood before God; and ^uthere were ^vgiven unto them ^wseven trumpets.

³ And another angel came and stood ^xover the altar, having a golden censer; and there was given unto him much incense, that he should ^yadd it unto ^zthe prayers of all the saints upon ^athe golden altar which was before the throne. ⁴ And ^bthe smoke of the incense, ^cwhich came with the prayers of the saints, ^dwent ascended up before God out of the angel's hand. ⁵ And the angel ^etook the censer; and ^fhe filled it with the fire of the altar, and cast it ^gupon the earth: and ^hthere ⁱfollowed ^jthunders, and ^kvoices, and lightnings, and an earthquake.

⁶ And the seven angels which had the seven trumpets prepared themselves to sound.

⁷ And the first ^langel sounded, and there ^mfollowed ⁿhail and ^ofire, mingled with blood, and they were cast ^pon the earth: and ^qthe third part of ^rarth was burnt up, and the third

part of ^sthe trees was burnt up, and all green grass was burnt up.

⁸ And the second angel sounded, and as it were ^ta great mountain burning with fire was cast into the sea: and the third part of the sea ^ubecame blood; ^vand there died ^wthe third part of the creatures which were in the sea, ^xeven they that had life; and the third part of ^ythe ships ^zwere destroyed.

¹⁰ And the third angel sounded, and ^athere fell ^bfrom heaven ^ca great star, burning as it were ^da lamp, and it fell upon the third part of the rivers, and upon ^ethe fountains of the waters; ^fand the name of the star is called Wormwood: and the third part of the waters ^gbecame wormwood; and many men died of the waters, ^hbecause they were made bitter.

¹² And the fourth angel sounded, and the third part of ⁱthe sun was smitten, and the third part of the moon, and the third part of the stars; ^jthat ^kso as the third part of them ^lshould be darkened, and the day ^mshould not shine for ⁿthe third part of it, and the night ^oin like manner.

¹³ And I ^psaw, and I ^qheard ^ran eagle, flying ^sthrough the midst of heaven, saying with a ^tgreat voice, ^uWoe, woe, woe, ^vfor them that dwell on the earth, by reason of the other voices of the trumpet of the three angels, ^wwho ^xare yet to sound.

⁹ And the fifth angel ^ysounded, and ^zI saw a star ^afallen from heaven ^bunto the earth: and ^cthere was given to him ^dthe key of the ^epit of the abyss. ² And he opened the ^fbottomless pit; and there ^gwent up ^ha smoke out of the pit, as the smoke of a great furnace; and ⁱthe sun and the air were darkened by reason of the smoke of

a Cp. Dan. 12. 10.
b John 1. 7.
c ch. 9. 4.
d Isai. 2. 18.
e ch. 1. 8.
f ch. 22. 2.

g Jer. 51. 25.
h Cp. Mark 11. 22.

i ch. 21. 2.
j Ezech. 37. 27.
k John 1. 14.
l (mg.).
m Isai. 4. 5, 6.

n Isai. 49. 10.
o A ch. 11. 6.
p Ex. 7. 17, 18.

q Ps. 121. 6.
r Isai. 2. 16.
s Ps. 23. 1, 2.
t Cp. Matt. 2. 6.
u See John 10. 11.

v ch. 22. 1.
w Cp. Ps. 88. 9.
x John 4. 14.
y Cp. Isai. 14. 12.

z ch. 21. 4.
a Isai. 23. 8.
b Cp. 3 Ezech. 8. 54.

c ch. 14. 7.
d Is. 4.
e ch. 5. 1.
f G. 1. &c.
g Tobit 12. 15.

h Luke 1. 19.
i Deut. 29. 15.

j Jer. 9. 15.
k 23. 15.
l Cp. Ex. 15. 22.

m Amos 9. 1.
n Cp. Ex. 10. 21-23.
o Isai. 13. 10.

p 30. 36.
q ch. 5. 8.
r ch. 9. 13.
s Ex. 30. 1, 3.
t Cp. Ps. 141. 2.

u Cp. ch. 9. 13.
v Is. 14.

w Lev. 16. 12.
x Cp. Ps. 18. 7, 8.

y See ch. 4. 5.
z ch. 8. 10.
a Cp. ch. 12. 9.

b Luke 10. 18.
c See ch. 1. 18.
d ver. 2, 11.

e ch. 11. 7.
f 17. 8.
g 20. 1, 2.

h Luke 21. 1.
i Rom. 10. 7.
j Ex. 9. 23.

k Ps. 18. 13.
l Ezech. 38. 22.
m Joel 2. 30.

n Cp. Gen. 18. 20.
o Isai. 24. 10.
p ver. 8-12.
q ch. 9. 15, 18.
r 12. 4.
s Cp. Zech. 13. 8, 9.

t Cp. Joel 2. 10.

R.V. ¹ Or, at ² Gr. give. ³ Or, for ⁴ Gr. hath taken. ⁵ Or, into ⁶ Gr. one eagle. A.V. ⁷ Or, add it to the prayers. ⁸ Or, upon.

the pit. ³ And out of the smoke came
forth ^b locusts upon the earth: and
smoke power unto them was given them, as the
scorpions of the earth have
power. ⁴ And it was said unto
them ^a that they should not hurt
the grass of the earth, neither
any green thing, neither any
tree; but only those men which
not ^a the seal of God on their
foreheads. ⁵ And it was given them
that they should not kill them,
but that they should be tormented
^a five months: and their torment
was as the torment of a scorpion,
when he striketh a man. ⁶ And
in those days ^a men shall seek death,
and shall in no wise find it; and
they shall desire to die, and
death shall flee from them. ⁷ And
the ^a shapes of the locusts were
like unto horses prepared for
war battle; and upon their heads
as it were crowns like unto gold,
and their faces were ^a as the faces
of men. ⁸ And they had hair as
the hair of women, and ^a their
teeth were as the teeth of lions.
⁹ And they had breastplates,
as it were breastplates of iron;
and the sound of their wings
was ^a as the sound of chariots,
of many ^a horses rushing to war,
running to battle. ¹⁰ And they
have had tails like unto
scorpions, and stings; and in their tails
there were stings in their
tails: and their power was to hurt
men ^a five months. ¹¹ They have over
them ^a as king, the angel of
the bottomless pit, whose
Hebrew tongue is ^a Abaddon, but
in the Greek tongue he hath his
name ^a Apollyon.

¹² The first Woe is past; behold, there
come yet two woes hereafter.

¹³ And the sixth angel sounded,
and I heard ^a a voice from the
four horns of the golden altar
which is before God, ^a one saying
to the sixth angel, which had the

a Cp. ch.
7. 1.
b See
Ex. 10. 4.
c ch. 16. 12.

d ch. 6. 6
& 7. 3.
e See
ch. 8. 7.
f ch. 8. 7.
g Ezek. 38. 4
h Cp. Pa. 68.
i Dan. 7. 10.
j See
ch. 7. 2, 3.
k ch. 7. 4.

l ver. 10.

i Cp. 1 Chr.
12. 8.
k 1 Sam. 5. 28,
29.
m Job 8. 21
& 7. 15, 16.
n Jer. 9. 3.

o Joel 2. 4.

p Cp. Nah.
3. 17.

q Dan. 7. 8.

r Joel 1. 4.

s See
ch. 2. 21.
t Deut. 31.
29.
u Jer. 1. 16
& 25. 14.
v Wisd. 14. 8,
21.

w Joel 2. 2.
x See
1 Cor. 10. 20.
y Pa. 115.
4-7.
z 185. 15-17.
Dan. 6. 23.
Wisd. 18. 10
-19.

a Jer. 2. 6.
b Job 38.
21-28.
c ver. 5.
d ch. 21. 8
& 22. 15.
Gal. 3. 20.

e Cp. Job 18.
14.
f Prov. 30. 27
& Eph. 2. 2.
g See
Job 26. 6.

h Cp. ch. 8.
12.
i 11. 14.
j Ezek. 1. 28.
k ch. 1. 14.
Matt. 17. 2.
l ch. 1. 15.
m Ex. 30. 3.
n ver. 8-10.

trumpet, Loose ^a the four angels
which are bound ^a in the great
river Euphrates. ¹⁵ And the four
angels were loosed, which had been
prepared for the hour, and a day,
and a month, and year, that they should
kill the third part of men. ¹⁶ And
the number of the armies of the
horsemen was ^a twice ten thousand times
ten thousand; ^a I heard the number
of them. ¹⁷ And thus I saw the
horses in the vision, and them
that sat on them, having breast-
plates ^a of fire, and of hyacinth, and
of brimstone: and the heads of
the horses were ^a as the heads of
lions; and out of their mouths
proceedeth fire and smoke and
brimstone. ¹⁸ By these three
plagues was the third part of men
killed, by the fire, and by the
smoke, and by the brimstone, which
proceeded out of their mouths. ¹⁹ For
the power of the horses is in their mouth,
and in their tails: for their tails
are like unto serpents, and have
heads; and with them they do
hurt. ²⁰ And the rest of mankind,
which were not killed with these
plagues, repented not of the
works of their hands, that they
should not worship ^a devils, and
the idols of gold, and of silver, and
of brass, and of stone, and of wood:
which can neither see, nor hear, nor
walk: ²¹ and they repented not
of their murders, nor of their sorceries,
nor of their fornication, nor of their
thefts.

¹ And I saw another
IO strong angel coming down
mighty out of heaven, arrayed with
a cloud; and the rainbow was upon
his head, and his face was as
the sun, and his feet as
pillars of fire: ² and he had in
his hand a little book open:
and he set his right foot upon
the sea, and his left upon the earth,

R V. 1 Gr. likeness.
A V.

2 That is, Destroyer.
3 That is to say, A destroyer.

4 Gr. one voice.
† Or, at.

5 Gr. demons.

3 and he cried with a great voice, ^aas when a lion roareth: and when he had cried, the seven thunders uttered their voices. ⁴And when the seven thunders had uttered their voices, I was about to write: and I heard a voice from heaven saying unto me, ^aSeal up those things which the seven thunders uttered, and write them not. ⁵And the angel which I saw standing upon the sea and upon the earth ^alifted up his right hand to heaven, ⁶and sware by ^bhim that liveth for ever and ever, who created the heaven and the things that are therein, and the earth and the things that are therein, ²and the sea, and the things which are therein, ¹that there should be ³time no longer: ⁷but ^min the days of the voice of the seventh angel, when he shall begin to sound, then is finished the mystery of God, ^aaccording to the good tidings which he should be finished, as he hath declared to his servants the prophets. ⁸And the voice which I heard from heaven, I heard it again speaking with me, and saying, Go, and take the little book which is open in the hand of the angel that standeth upon the sea and upon the earth. ⁹And I went unto the angel, and saying unto him, that he should give me the little book. And he saith unto me, ¹⁰Take it, and ²eat it up; and it shall make thy belly bitter, but in thy mouth it shall be sweet as honey. ¹⁰And I took the little book out of the angel's hand, and ate it up; and it was in my mouth sweet as honey: and when as I had eaten it, my belly was made bitter. ¹¹And they say unto me, ^bThou must prophesy again before many peoples, and nations, and tongues, and kings.

¹And there was given me ^aa reed like unto a rod: ⁵and the angel stood, saying, Rise, and measure the temple of God, and the altar, and them that worship therein. ²And the court which is without the temple ⁶leave without, and measure it not; for ^cit hath been given unto the nations: ³and the holy city shall they tread under foot ⁴forty and two months. ³And I will give ^dpower unto my two witnesses, and they shall prophesy ^aa thousand two hundred and threescore days, ¹clothed in sackcloth. ⁴These are ^athe two olive trees and the two ¹candlesticks standing before the Lord of the earth. ⁵And if any man desire to hurt them, ^afire proceedeth out of their mouth, and devoureth their enemies: and if any man shall desire to hurt them, ^ain this manner he must be killed. ⁶These have the power ⁷to shut the heaven, that it rain not during the days of their prophecy: and they have power over the waters ⁷to turn them into blood, and ⁸to smite the earth with every plague, as often as they shall desire. ⁷And when they shall have finished their testimony, ^athe beast that cometh up out of the bottomless pit ^ashall make war against them, and shall overcome them, and kill them. ⁸And their ^adead bodies shall lie in the street of ^athe great city, which spiritually is called ^aSodom and ^aEgypt, where also their Lord was crucified. ⁹And from among the peoples and tribes and tongues and nations ^ado men look upon their ^adead bodies three days and ^ahalf, and ^asuffer not their dead bodies to be laid in a tomb. ¹⁰And ^athey that dwell on the earth

^a Joel 2. 16.
Amos 1. 2.
^b ch. 21. 15, 16.
Ezek. 40. 2.
Zech. 2. 1.

^c Ezek. 40. 17, 20.

^d Dan. 8. 26 & 12. 4, 9.
Up. ch. 22. 10.
^e See Luke 21. 34.

^f ch. 12. 6 & 13. 3.
^g See Gen. 14. 22.
^h See ch. 4. 9.

ⁱ See ch. 4. 11.
^j Isai. 20. 2 & Zech. 4. 3, 11, 14.
Cp. Ps. 52. 8 & Jer. 11. 16.

^k Cp. ch. 12. 19 & 16. 17 & 21. 6.
^l Dan. 12. 7 (for mg.).
^m ch. 11. 15.
ⁿ Cp. 2 Kin. 1. 10, 12 & Jer. 5. 14.
^o Cp. Num. 16. 26, 36.
^p Cp. Amos 3. 7.

^q Cp. 1 Kin. 17. 1 & Luke 4. 25 & James 5. 17.
^r Cp. Ex. 7. 18.
^s Cp. Ex. 7. 10 & 1 Sam. 4. 8.

^t ch. 17. 8.
Cp. ch. 13. 1.
^u See ch. 9. 1.
^v Dan. 7. 21.
^w Ezek. 2. 8 & 3. 1-3.
^x Cp. Jer. 13. 14.

^y Cp. ch. 16. 19(?) & 17. 18(?) & 18. 10(?).
^z Isai. 1. 10 & 2. 9.
^a Cp. Ezek. 23. 2, 8, 15, 27.

^b Cp. Ezek. 37. 4 & 2 Eed. 2. 48.
^c Ps. 79. 2, 3.
^d Cp. John 13. 20.
See ch. 8. 10.

R.V. ¹ Gr. unto the apes of the apes. ² Some ancient authorities omit and the sea and the things that are therein. ³ Or, delay. ⁴ Or, concerning. ⁵ Gr. saying. ⁶ Gr. cast without. ⁷ Gr. lampstands. ⁸ Gr. carcasses. A.V. ⁹ Gr. cast out. ¹⁰ Or, I will give unto my two witnesses that they may prophesy.

shall rejoice over them, and make merry; and ^{they} shall send gifts one to another; because these two prophets ^{tormented} them that dwell on the earth. ^{And} after the three days and ^{an} half ^{the} ^{breath} Spirit of life from God entered into them, and they stood upon their feet; and great fear fell upon them which beheld them. ^{And} they heard a great voice from heaven saying unto them, 'Come up hither. And ^{they} went up into heaven ⁱⁿ the cloud; and their enemies beheld them. ^{And} in that hour there was a great earthquake, and ^{the} tenth part of the city fell; and in the earthquake ^{seven} thousand persons were slain ^{of} men seven thousand: and the remnant were affrighted, and ^{gave} glory to ^{the} God of heaven.

¹⁴ ^{The} second ^{woe} is past; and, behold, the third ^{woe} cometh quickly.

¹⁵ And ^{the} seventh angel sounded; and ^{there} followed great voices in heaven, and they said, ^{The} kingdom of this world ^{is} become ^{the} kingdom of our Lord, and of ^{his} Christ; and ^{he} shall reign ^{for} ever and ever. ^{And} the four and twenty elders, ^{which} sit before God on their thrones, ^{fell} upon their faces, and worshipped God, ^{saying}, We give thee thanks, O Lord God, the Almighty, ^{which} art, and ^{which} wast, and art, because thou hast taken thy great power, and ^{didst} hasten to thee ^{reign}. ^{And} the nations were wroth, and ^{thy} wrath came, and ^{the} time of the dead, ^{that} they should be judged, and ^{that} thou shouldst give reward ^{unto} thy servants the prophets, and to the saints, and to ^{them} that fear thy name, the small and ^{the} great; and ^{shouldst}

destroy them ^{that} which ^{destroy} the earth.

¹⁹ And ^{there} was opened the temple of God ^{that} is in heaven; and there was seen in his temple ^{the} ark of his covenant; and there followed lightnings, and voices, and ^{thunders}, and an earthquake, and ^{great} hail.

¹ And ^a great sign was seen ^{there} appeared a great woman ^{arrayed} with ^{the} sun, and ^{the} moon under her feet, and upon her head a crown of twelve stars; ² and she ^{was} with child; and ^{she} crieth out, ^{travailing} in birth, and ⁱⁿ pain to be delivered. ³ And there was seen another ^{sign} in heaven; and ^{behold}, a great ^{red} dragon, ^{having} seven heads and ^{ten} horns, and ^{seven} crowns upon his diadems. ⁴ And his tail ^{drew} ^{the} third part of the stars of heaven, and ^{did} cast them to the earth: and the dragon stood before the woman which was ^{about} to be delivered, ^{that} when she was delivered, ^{he} might devour her child. ⁵ And she brought forth a man child, ^{who} is ^{to} rule all the nations with a rod of iron: and her child was ^{caught} up unto God, and ^{unto} his throne. ⁶ And the woman fled into the wilderness, where she hath a place prepared of God, ^{that} there they may nourish her ^{they} should feed her there ^a thousand two hundred and threescore days.

⁷ And there was war in heaven: ^{Michael} and ^{his} angels ^{going} forth ^{to} war with the dragon; and the dragon ^{warred} against ^{his} angels; ⁸ and they prevailed ^{not}; neither was their place found any more in heaven. ⁹ And ^{the} great dragon was cast ^{down}, ^{that} is called the Devil, and Satan, ^{the} ^{deceiver} of the whole ^{world}; ^{he} which deceiveth

R.V. ¹ Gr. names of men, seven thousand.

² Gr. unto the ages of the ages.

³ Or, testament

⁴ Gr. inhabited

earth.

A.V. ⁵ Gr. names of men.

⁶ Or, corrupt.

⁷ Or, sign.

was cast down into the earth, and his angels were cast down with him. ¹⁰ And I heard a great loud voice in heaven, saying, ¹ Now is come the salvation, and the power, and the kingdom of our God, and the authority of his Christ: for the accuser of our brethren is cast down, which accuseth them before our God day and night. ¹¹ And they overcame him because of the blood of the Lamb, and because of the word of their testimony; and they loved not their life even unto the death. ¹² Therefore rejoice, ye heavens, and ye that dwell in them. ^o Woe to the inhabitants of the earth and of the sea: because the devil is come down unto you, having great wrath, because he knoweth that he hath but a short time.

¹³ And when the dragon saw that he was cast down unto the earth, he persecuted the woman which brought forth the man child.

¹⁴ And there were given to the woman the two wings of the great eagle, that she might fly into the wilderness unto her place, where she is nourished for a time, and times, and half a time, from the face of the serpent. ¹⁵ And the serpent cast out of his mouth after the woman water as a river, that he might cause her to be carried away by the stream. ¹⁶ And the earth helped the woman, and the earth opened her mouth, and swallowed up the river which the dragon cast out of his mouth.

¹⁷ And the dragon waxed wroth with the woman, and went away to make war with the rest of her seed, which keep the commandments of God, and hold the testimony of Jesus Christ.

^a Dan. 7. 3.
² Ead. 11. 1.
^b ch. 7. 10
& 19. 1.
^c See ch. 12. 2.

^d ch. 17. 2.

^e Job 1. 9
& 2. 5.
^f Zech. 3. 1.
^g Dan. 7. 4.
^h Dan. 7. 5.
ⁱ ch. 15. 2.
^j Cp. Rom. 16. 30.
^k See John 16. 33.
^l Dan. 7. 4.
^m ver. 4. 11.
ⁿ Cp. Luke 4. 6.
^o Luke 14. 26.
^p John 12. 35.
^q ch. 2. 10.
^r ch. 16. 10.
^s ch. 18. 20.
^t Ps. 96. 11.
^u Isai. 44. 23
& 49. 12.
^v ch. 8. 13.
^w Cp. ch. 17. 8.
^x Cp. Matt. 5. 29.
^y See ch. 10. 6.
^z Cp. ch. 18. 18.

^a ver. 5.
^b Dan. 7. 6.
^c 11. 30
& 11. 36.
^d Cp. 3 Thess. 2. 4.
^e See Ex. 19. 4.
^f ver. 6.
^g ch. 11. 2
& 12. 6.
^h Dan. 7. 25
& 12. 7.
ⁱ See ver. 6.
^j Cp. Isai. 56. 18.
^k ch. 11. 7
& 12. 17.
^l Dan. 7. 21.
^m See ch. 8. 10.
ⁿ See ch. 3. 5.
^o See ch. 5. 6.
^p Cp. Acts 2. 23
& 1 Pet. 1. 19, 20.
^q ch. 11. 7
& 18. 7.
^r See ch. 2. 7.
^s Gen. 3. 15.
^t ch. 14. 12.
^u See 1 John 2. 8.
^v Cp. Isai. 83. 1
& Jer. 15. 2
& 48. 11.
^w ch. 1. 2
& 8. 9
& 19. 10.
^x See Gen. 9. 4.

^a ver. 5.
^b Dan. 7. 6.
^c 11. 30
& 11. 36.
^d Cp. 3 Thess. 2. 4.
^e See Ex. 19. 4.
^f ver. 6.
^g ch. 11. 2
& 12. 6.
^h Dan. 7. 25
& 12. 7.
ⁱ See ver. 6.
^j Cp. Isai. 56. 18.
^k ch. 11. 7
& 12. 17.
^l Dan. 7. 21.
^m See ch. 8. 10.
ⁿ See ch. 3. 5.
^o See ch. 5. 6.
^p Cp. Acts 2. 23
& 1 Pet. 1. 19, 20.
^q ch. 11. 7
& 18. 7.
^r See ch. 2. 7.
^s Gen. 3. 15.
^t ch. 14. 12.
^u See 1 John 2. 8.
^v Cp. Isai. 83. 1
& Jer. 15. 2
& 48. 11.
^w ch. 1. 2
& 8. 9
& 19. 10.
^x See Gen. 9. 4.

^a ver. 5.
^b Dan. 7. 6.
^c 11. 30
& 11. 36.
^d Cp. 3 Thess. 2. 4.
^e See Ex. 19. 4.
^f ver. 6.
^g ch. 11. 2
& 12. 6.
^h Dan. 7. 25
& 12. 7.
ⁱ See ver. 6.
^j Cp. Isai. 56. 18.
^k ch. 11. 7
& 12. 17.
^l Dan. 7. 21.
^m See ch. 8. 10.
ⁿ See ch. 3. 5.
^o See ch. 5. 6.
^p Cp. Acts 2. 23
& 1 Pet. 1. 19, 20.
^q ch. 11. 7
& 18. 7.
^r See ch. 2. 7.
^s Gen. 3. 15.
^t ch. 14. 12.
^u See 1 John 2. 8.
^v Cp. Isai. 83. 1
& Jer. 15. 2
& 48. 11.
^w ch. 1. 2
& 8. 9
& 19. 10.
^x See Gen. 9. 4.

^a ver. 5.
^b Dan. 7. 6.
^c 11. 30
& 11. 36.
^d Cp. 3 Thess. 2. 4.
^e See Ex. 19. 4.
^f ver. 6.
^g ch. 11. 2
& 12. 6.
^h Dan. 7. 25
& 12. 7.
ⁱ See ver. 6.
^j Cp. Isai. 56. 18.
^k ch. 11. 7
& 12. 17.
^l Dan. 7. 21.
^m See ch. 8. 10.
ⁿ See ch. 3. 5.
^o See ch. 5. 6.
^p Cp. Acts 2. 23
& 1 Pet. 1. 19, 20.
^q ch. 11. 7
& 18. 7.
^r See ch. 2. 7.
^s Gen. 3. 15.
^t ch. 14. 12.
^u See 1 John 2. 8.
^v Cp. Isai. 83. 1
& Jer. 15. 2
& 48. 11.
^w ch. 1. 2
& 8. 9
& 19. 10.
^x See Gen. 9. 4.

^a ver. 5.
^b Dan. 7. 6.
^c 11. 30
& 11. 36.
^d Cp. 3 Thess. 2. 4.
^e See Ex. 19. 4.
^f ver. 6.
^g ch. 11. 2
& 12. 6.
^h Dan. 7. 25
& 12. 7.
ⁱ See ver. 6.
^j Cp. Isai. 56. 18.
^k ch. 11. 7
& 12. 17.
^l Dan. 7. 21.
^m See ch. 8. 10.
ⁿ See ch. 3. 5.
^o See ch. 5. 6.
^p Cp. Acts 2. 23
& 1 Pet. 1. 19, 20.
^q ch. 11. 7
& 18. 7.
^r See ch. 2. 7.
^s Gen. 3. 15.
^t ch. 14. 12.
^u See 1 John 2. 8.
^v Cp. Isai. 83. 1
& Jer. 15. 2
& 48. 11.
^w ch. 1. 2
& 8. 9
& 19. 10.
^x See Gen. 9. 4.

^a ver. 5.
^b Dan. 7. 6.
^c 11. 30
& 11. 36.
^d Cp. 3 Thess. 2. 4.
^e See Ex. 19. 4.
^f ver. 6.
^g ch. 11. 2
& 12. 6.
^h Dan. 7. 25
& 12. 7.
ⁱ See ver. 6.
^j Cp. Isai. 56. 18.
^k ch. 11. 7
& 12. 17.
^l Dan. 7. 21.
^m See ch. 8. 10.
ⁿ See ch. 3. 5.
^o See ch. 5. 6.
^p Cp. Acts 2. 23
& 1 Pet. 1. 19, 20.
^q ch. 11. 7
& 18. 7.
^r See ch. 2. 7.
^s Gen. 3. 15.
^t ch. 14. 12.
^u See 1 John 2. 8.
^v Cp. Isai. 83. 1
& Jer. 15. 2
& 48. 11.
^w ch. 1. 2
& 8. 9
& 19. 10.
^x See Gen. 9. 4.

^a ver. 5.
^b Dan. 7. 6.
^c 11. 30
& 11. 36.
^d Cp. 3 Thess. 2. 4.
^e See Ex. 19. 4.
^f ver. 6.
^g ch. 11. 2
& 12. 6.
^h Dan. 7. 25
& 12. 7.
ⁱ See ver. 6.
^j Cp. Isai. 56. 18.
^k ch. 11. 7
& 12. 17.
^l Dan. 7. 21.
^m See ch. 8. 10.
ⁿ See ch. 3. 5.
^o See ch. 5. 6.
^p Cp. Acts 2. 23
& 1 Pet. 1. 19, 20.
^q ch. 11. 7
& 18. 7.
^r See ch. 2. 7.
^s Gen. 3. 15.
^t ch. 14. 12.
^u See 1 John 2. 8.
^v Cp. Isai. 83. 1
& Jer. 15. 2
& 48. 11.
^w ch. 1. 2
& 8. 9
& 19. 10.
^x See Gen. 9. 4.

^a ver. 5.
^b Dan. 7. 6.
^c 11. 30
& 11. 36.
^d Cp. 3 Thess. 2. 4.
^e See Ex. 19. 4.
^f ver. 6.
^g ch. 11. 2
& 12. 6.
^h Dan. 7. 25
& 12. 7.
ⁱ See ver. 6.
^j Cp. Isai. 56. 18.
^k ch. 11. 7
& 12. 17.
^l Dan. 7. 21.
^m See ch. 8. 10.
ⁿ See ch. 3. 5.
^o See ch. 5. 6.
^p Cp. Acts 2. 23
& 1 Pet. 1. 19, 20.
^q ch. 11. 7
& 18. 7.
^r See ch. 2. 7.
^s Gen. 3. 15.
^t ch. 14. 12.
^u See 1 John 2. 8.
^v Cp. Isai. 83. 1
& Jer. 15. 2
& 48. 11.
^w ch. 1. 2
& 8. 9
& 19. 10.
^x See Gen. 9. 4.

^a ver. 5.
^b Dan. 7. 6.
^c 11. 30
& 11. 36.
^d Cp. 3 Thess. 2. 4.
^e See Ex. 19. 4.
^f ver. 6.
^g ch. 11. 2
& 12. 6.
^h Dan. 7. 25
& 12. 7.
ⁱ See ver. 6.
^j Cp. Isai. 56. 18.
^k ch. 11. 7
& 12. 17.
^l Dan. 7. 21.
^m See ch. 8. 10.
ⁿ See ch. 3. 5.
^o See ch. 5. 6.
^p Cp. Acts 2. 23
& 1 Pet. 1. 19, 20.
^q ch. 11. 7
& 18. 7.
^r See ch. 2. 7.
^s Gen. 3. 15.
^t ch. 14. 12.
^u See 1 John 2. 8.
^v Cp. Isai. 83. 1
& Jer. 15. 2
& 48. 11.
^w ch. 1. 2
& 8. 9
& 19. 10.
^x See Gen. 9. 4.

^a ver. 5.
^b Dan. 7. 6.
^c 11. 30
& 11. 36.
^d Cp. 3 Thess. 2. 4.
^e See Ex. 19. 4.
^f ver. 6.
^g ch. 11. 2
& 12. 6.
^h Dan. 7. 25
& 12. 7.
ⁱ See ver. 6.
^j Cp. Isai. 56. 18.
^k ch. 11. 7
& 12. 17.
^l Dan. 7. 21.
^m See ch. 8. 10.
ⁿ See ch. 3. 5.
^o See ch. 5. 6.
^p Cp. Acts 2. 23
& 1 Pet. 1. 19, 20.
^q ch. 11. 7
& 18. 7.
^r See ch. 2. 7.
^s Gen. 3. 15.
^t ch. 14. 12.
^u See 1 John 2. 8.
^v Cp. Isai. 83. 1
& Jer. 15. 2
& 48. 11.
^w ch. 1. 2
& 8. 9
& 19. 10.
^x See Gen. 9. 4.

^a ver. 5.
^b Dan. 7. 6.
^c 11. 30
& 11. 36.
^d Cp. 3 Thess. 2. 4.
^e See Ex. 19. 4.
^f ver. 6.
^g ch. 11. 2
& 12. 6.
^h Dan. 7. 25
& 12. 7.
ⁱ See ver. 6.
^j Cp. Isai. 56. 18.
^k ch. 11. 7
& 12. 17.
^l Dan. 7. 21.
^m See ch. 8. 10.
ⁿ See ch. 3. 5.
^o See ch. 5. 6.
^p Cp. Acts 2. 23
& 1 Pet. 1. 19, 20.
^q ch. 11. 7
& 18. 7.
^r See ch. 2. 7.
^s Gen. 3. 15.
^t ch. 14. 12.
^u See 1 John 2. 8.
^v Cp. Isai. 83. 1
& Jer. 15. 2
& 48. 11.
^w ch. 1. 2
& 8. 9
& 19. 10.
^x See Gen. 9. 4.

^a ver. 5.
^b Dan. 7. 6.
^c 11. 30
& 11. 36.
^d Cp. 3 Thess. 2. 4.
^e See Ex. 19. 4.
^f ver. 6.
^g ch. 11. 2
& 12. 6.
^h Dan. 7. 25
& 12. 7.
ⁱ See ver. 6.
^j Cp. Isai. 56. 18.
^k ch. 11. 7
& 12. 17.
^l Dan. 7. 21.
^m See ch. 8. 10.
ⁿ See ch. 3. 5.
^o See ch. 5. 6.
^p Cp. Acts 2. 23
& 1 Pet. 1. 19, 20.
^q ch. 11. 7
& 18. 7.
^r See ch. 2. 7.
^s Gen. 3. 15.
^t ch. 14. 12.
^u See 1 John 2. 8.
^v Cp. Isai. 83. 1
& Jer. 15. 2
& 48. 11.
^w ch. 1. 2
& 8. 9
& 19. 10.
^x See Gen. 9. 4.

¹ and he stood upon the sand of the sea. ² And I saw a beast coming out of the sea, having horns and seven heads, and upon his horns ten diadems, and upon his heads the names of blasphemy. ³ And the beast which I saw was like unto a leopard, and his feet were as the feet of a bear, and his mouth as the mouth of a lion: and the dragon gave him his power, and his throne, and great authority. ⁴ And I saw one of his heads as though it had been smitten unto death; and the whole earth wondered after the beast: and they worshipped the dragon, because he gave his authority unto the beast: and they worshipped the beast, saying, Who is like unto the beast, and who is able to make war with him? ⁵ and there was given unto him a mouth speaking great things and blasphemies; and there was given to him authority to continue forty and two months. ⁶ And he opened his mouth for blasphemies against God, to blaspheme his name, and his tabernacle, and them that dwell in heaven. ⁷ And it was given unto him to make war with the saints, and to overcome them: and there was given to him authority over every tribe and people and tongue and nation. ⁸ And all that dwell on the earth shall worship him, whose names hath not been written in the book of life of the Lamb that hath been slain from the foundation of the world. ⁹ If any man have an ear, let him hear. ¹⁰ If any man shall be led into captivity, into captivity he goeth: and if any man shall kill with the sword, he shall be killed.

R.V. ¹ Or, Now is the salvation, and the power, and the kingdom, become over God's, and the authority is become his Christ's.
² Or, tabernacle. ³ Or, slain.
⁴ Or, to do his works during. See Dan. 11. 36. ⁵ Some ancient authorities omit. (u) it was given. ⁶ Or, overcomes them. ⁷ Or, leadeth into captivity. ⁸ The Greek text is this verse is somewhat uncertain. ⁹ Or, leadeth into captivity. ¹⁰ The Greek text is

A.V. ¹ Or, names. ² Or, slain. ³ Or, to make war.

sword, with the sword must he be killed.
sword must be killed with the sword.
Here is the patience and the
faith of the saints.

11 And I ^{saw} beheld another beast
coming up out of the earth;
and he had two horns like unto
a lamb, and he spake as a dragon.

12 And he exerciseth all the authority
of the first beast in his sight. And he
maketh causeth the earth and them which
dwell therein to worship the
first beast, whose death-stroke
deadly wound was healed.

13 And he doeth great
signs, wonders, so that he should even make
fire to come down out of heaven
upon the earth in the sight of
men.

14 And he deceiveth them
that dwell on the earth by reason
of the signs which it was given
him power to do in the sight of the
beast; saying to them that dwell
on the earth, that they should
make an image to the beast,

who hath the stroke of the
sword, and which had the wound by a
lived. 15 And it was given unto him
did live. 16 And he had power
to give breath to it, even to the image
of the beast, that the image of
the beast should both speak, and
cause that as many as should not
"worship the image of the beast
should be killed.

17 And he causeth all, the small and the
great, and the rich and the poor,
and the free and the bond, that there
be given them a mark on their right
hand, or upon their foreheads;

17 and that no man should be able to buy or
to sell, save he that hath the mark,
or the name of the beast, or the
number of his name. 18 Here
is wisdom. He that hath understanding,

let him count the number of
the beast; for it is the number
of a man; and his number is Six
hundred and sixty and six.

19 And I saw, and behold, the
Lamb standing on the mount
Zion, and with him an

ch. 14. 12.
ch. 3. 12.
ch. 7. 3.

Op. ver. 1.
ch. 16. 12.
See
ch. 1. 15.
ch. 6. 1
12. 6.

ch. 5. 8
15. 2.

ch. 5. 2.

ver. 3.

ch. 16. 14
18. 30.

Deut. 18. 1-3.
Mat. 24. 24.
3 Thess. 2.
3-11.

Op. ch. 2.
17.
18. 12.

ch. 20. 2.
1 Kin. 1. 10, 12.
Luke 9. 54.

Op. ch.
12. 9.
2 Cor. 11. 2.

Op. ch. 8. 4
17. 14.

James 1.
18.
Op. ver. 3.

Zeph. 3. 12.
Op. Pa. 32. 3.
Isa. 63. 5.

John 1. 47.
See
Jude 24.

ch. 12.
ch. 14. 9.

11. 3
12. 30
20. 4.

Op. ch. 8.
16. 6.

ch. 15. 4.
See
ch. 11. 12.

Op. ch. 7. 2.
See Gal. 6. 17.
Neh. 9. 6.

See ch. 4. 11.
ch. 8. 10
16. 4.

ch. 14. 11.
ch. 15. 2.
Op. ch.

17. 2.
ch. 12. 2.
Imi. 21. 8.

Jer. 51. 8.
ch. 16. 19
17. 5.

18. 10.
Op. Dan. 4. 30.
Jer. 51. 7.

ch. 18. 3.
Op. ch. 21.
17.

See
ch. 5. 4.
See
ch. 13. 18.

Pa. 2. 6.
Esd. 2. 62.
Heb. 12. 22.
ch. 13. 16.
ch. 7. 4.

dred and forty and four thousand,
having his name, and the name of his
Father, written on their foreheads.

2 And I heard a voice from
heaven, as the voice of many
waters, and as the voice of a
great thunder: and the voice which

I heard was the voice of harpers
harping with their harps: and
they sing as it were a new song
before the throne, and before
the four living creatures and the
elders: and no man could learn

the song save the hundred and
forty and four thousand, which
that had been purchased out of the earth.
were redeemed from

4 These are they which were not
defiled with women; for they
are virgins. These are they
which follow the Lamb whither-
soever he goeth. These were

purchased from among men, the
firstfruits unto God and
unto the Lamb. 5 And in their
mouth was found no guile: for they
are without fault before the throne of God.

6 And I saw another angel
flying in the midst of heaven, having
an eternal gospel to proclaim unto
the everlasting gospel to preach

7 them that dwell on the earth,
and unto every nation and tribe
and tongue, and people; and he saith
with a great voice, Fear God,

and give glory to him; for the hour
of his judgement is come: and
worship him that made the heaven
and the earth, and the sea, and the
fountains of waters.

8 And another, a second angel, followed,
saying, Fallen, fallen is Babylon the great,
which hath made all the nations
city, because she

to drink of the wine of the
wrath of her fornication.

9 And another angel, a third, followed
them, saying with a great voice,
If any man worshipeth the beast
and his image, and receiveth a
mark on his forehead, or upon his hand,

R.V. 1 Some ancient authorities read that even the image of the beast should speak; and he shall cause etc.

authorities read Six hundred and sixteen.

2 Some ancient

A.V. * Gr. breath.

† Gr. to give them.

‡ Gr. were bought.

10 ^{he also} shall drink ^aof the wine of the wrath of God, ^bwhich is ^{prepared unmixed in} poured out without mixture into the cup of his ^{anger}indignation; and ^{he}shall be tormented with fire and brimstone in the presence of the holy angels, and in the presence of the Lamb: ¹¹and ^cthe smoke of their torment ^{goeth}up ^{ascendeth}for ever and ever; and ^dthey have no rest day and night, ^ethey that ^fworship the beast and his image, and ^{whoso}receiveth the mark of his name. ¹²Here is the patience of the ¹³saints: here are they that ¹⁴keep the commandments of God, and the faith of Jesus.

¹³And I heard a voice from heaven ^{saying}unto me, Write, ¹⁴Blessed are the dead ¹⁵which die ¹⁶in the Lord ¹⁷from henceforth: ¹⁸Yea, saith the Spirit, ¹⁹that they may rest from their labours; ²⁰for ²¹their works ²²follow with them.

¹⁴And I ¹⁵saw, and ¹⁶behold, a white cloud; and ¹⁷upon the cloud I ¹⁸saw one sitting ¹⁹like unto the Son of man, ²⁰having on his head a golden crown, and in his hand a sharp sickle. ¹⁵And another angel ¹⁶came out from the temple, crying with a ¹⁷great voice to him that sat on the cloud, ¹⁸Thrust in thy sickle, and reap: for the ¹⁹hour to reap is come; ²⁰for ²¹the harvest of the earth is ²²over-ripe.

¹⁶And he that sat on the cloud ¹⁷cast ¹⁸thrust in his sickle upon the earth; and the earth was reaped.

¹⁷And another angel came out from the temple which is in heaven, he also having a sharp sickle. ¹⁸And another angel came out from the altar, ¹⁹he that hath ²⁰power over fire; and he called with a ²¹great voice to him that had the sharp sickle, saying, ²²Send forth thy sharp sickle, and gather the

a ch. 16. 12.
See Job 21. 30.
b Cp. ch. 18. 6.
c Isai. 1. 22.
d Joel 2. 13.
e ch. 20. 10.

f ch. 19. 12.
g Isai. 63. 2.
h Lam. 1. 15.
i Isai. 34. 10.
j Cp. ch. 18. 15.
k Is. 3.
l Gen. 12. 28.
m Cp. Heb. 13. 12.
n ch. 4. 8.
o Jer. 9.
p Cp. ch. 19. 14.

q ch. 12. 10.
r Cp. ch. 12. 1. 2.
s ch. 12. 17.
t ch. 16. 1.
u Is. 17. 1.
v Is. 21. 8.
w Cp. 20. 6.
x Cp. Eccles. 4. 2.
y 1 Cor. 15. 36.
z 1 Thess. 4. 16.
aa Rom. 4. 6.
ab Is. 21. 18. 21.
ac ch. 8. 11.
ad Is. 52. 2.
ae ch. 12. 11.
af 2 Esd. 7. 28.

ag ch. 18. 17.
ah ch. 5. 8.
ai Is. 14. 2.
aj See ch. 1. 13.
ak Ex. 15. 1.
al Deut. 31. 30.
am ch. 6. 2.
an See Heb. 3. 5.
ao Deut. 32. 3. 4.
ap Cp. Job 37. 8.
aq Is. 11. 3.
ar Is. 14. 17.
as Cp. ch. 15. 6.
at Is. 16. 17.
au ch. 16. 7.
av Hos. 14. 9.
aw 1 Tim. 1. 17.
ax Jer. 10. 7.
ay (for mg.).
az Jer. 15. 18.
ba Joel 3. 13.
bb Mark 4. 23.
bc Cp. Matt. 18. 30.

bd Cp. ch. 14. 7.
be Mal. 2. 2.
bf A Jer. 51. 33.
bg ch. 16. 8.
bh Heb. 7. 26.
bi See Ps. 88. 2.
bj ch. 11. 19.
bk Ex. 28. 21.
bl Num. 1. 50.
bm Acts 7. 44.
bn Cp. ch. 16. 8.
bo See ver. 1.
bp Ezek. 22. 13.
bq ch. 19. 8.
br ch. 1. 13.
bs ch. 4. 6.

clusters of the vine of the earth; ²for her grapes are fully ripe. ³And the angel ⁴thrust in his sickle into the earth, and gathered the ⁵vintage of the earth, and cast it into the ⁶winepress, the great winepress, of the wrath of God. ⁷And ⁸the winepress was trodden ⁹without the city, and ¹⁰there came out blood from the winepress, even unto the ¹¹bridles of the horses, as far as the horse bridles, by the space of a thousand and six hundred furlongs.

¹And ²I saw another ³sign in heaven, great and marvellous, ⁴seven angels having ⁵seven plagues, which are the last, for in them is ⁶finished the wrath of God.

²And I saw ³as it were a ⁴glassy sea mingled with fire: and them ⁵that had gotten the victory over the beast, and from his image, and over his mark, and over ⁶the number of his name, ⁷standing by the ⁸glassy sea, ⁹having the harps of God. ¹⁰And they sing ¹¹the song of Moses the servant of God, and the song of the Lamb, saying, ¹²Great and marvellous are thy works, ¹³Lord God, the Almighty; ¹⁴righteous and true are thy ways, ¹⁵thou King of the ¹⁶ages. ¹⁷Who shall not ¹⁸fear thee, O Lord, and glorify thy name? for ¹⁹thou only art ²⁰holy: for ²¹all the nations shall come and worship before thee; for thy ²²righteous acts have been made manifest.

⁵And after ⁶these things I saw, and ⁷that I looked, and, behold, ⁸the temple of ⁹the tabernacle of the testimony in heaven was opened: ¹⁰and ¹¹there came out from the temple ¹²the seven angels that had ¹³the seven plagues, arrayed ¹⁴with ¹⁵precious stone, ¹⁶pure clothed in pure and white and bright, ¹⁷and ¹⁸girt about their breasts with golden girdles. ¹⁹And one of ²⁰the four ²¹living creatures gave unto

R.V. ¹ Gr. mingled. ² Gr. unto ages of ages. ³ Or, in the Lord. ⁴ From henceforth, yea, saith the Spirit. ⁵ Or, the Son of God. ⁶ Or, dried up. ⁷ Or, vine. ⁸ Or, upon. ⁹ Many ancient authorities read nations. ¹⁰ Many ancient authorities read in linen. ¹¹ Or, from henceforth saith the Spirit, Yea. ¹² Or, dried. ¹³ Or, nations, or, ages.

the seven angels seven ^{golden} bowls full of the wrath of God, ^{vials} who liveth ^{for ever and ever}.

⁸ And ^{the temple was filled with} smoke from the glory of God, and from his power; and ^{none} was able to enter into the temple, till the seven plagues of the seven angels ^{should be finished.} ^{were fulfilled.}

16 ¹ And I heard a great voice out of the ^{temple,} saying to ^{the seven angels,} Go ^{your ways,} and ^{pour out} ^{the seven bowls} of the wrath of God ^{into} the earth.

² And the first went, and poured out his bowl into ^{the earth;} and ^{it became} a noisome and grievous ^{sore} upon the men which had ^{the mark of the beast,} and upon them which worshipped his image.

³ And the second angel poured out his bowl into ^{the sea;} and ^{it became} blood as ^{the blood} of a dead man; and ^{every} ^{living soul} died, ^{even the} things that were in the sea.

⁴ And the third angel poured out his bowl into ^{the rivers and the fountains of the waters;} and ^{it became} blood. ⁵ And I heard the angel of the waters ^{saying,} Thou ^{Righteous art thou,} ^{which art,} and ^{which art righteous,} O Lord, ^{wast,} ^{thou Holy One,} because thou didst thus ^{judge,} ^{for} ^{they have shed} the blood of ^{saints and prophets,} and ^{blood} thou given them, and ^{thou hast given them blood to drink;} ^{for} ^{they are worthy.} ⁷ And I heard another out of ^{the altar} saying, Yea, O Lord God, the Almighty, ^{true and righteous are thy} judgments.

⁸ And the fourth angel poured out his bowl upon ^{the sun;} and ^{it was given unto} ^{it} to scorch men ^{with fire.} ⁹ And men were ^{scorched with great} heat, and

x ch. 4. 5 & 8. 5 & 11. 19.

y ch. 6. 13 & 11. 13.

a Cp. ch. 5. 8.
b ver. 11. 21.
c ch. 1. 18.
d 4. 9 & 8. 13.
e Cp. Dan. 5. 22.
f See ch. 2. 21.
g Ex. 40. 34.
h Isai. 6. 4.
i Hag. 2. 7.
j Cp. 1 Kin. 8. 10, 11 & 2 Chr. 5. 13, 14.
k Cp. Dan. 5. 22.
l See ch. 11. 13.
m Ex. 40. 36.
n 1 Kin. 8. 11.
o ch. 18. 2.
p ch. 9. 2.
q Ex. 10. 21.
r Wisd. 17. 21.
s ch. 11. 13.
t ver. 2.
u See ch. 18. 1.
v Jer. 18. 7 & 23.
w Zeph. 8. 8.
x ch. 15. 7.
y ch. 9. 14.
z Isai. 11. 15 & 44. 27.
aa Jer. 50. 38.
ab 51. 34, 35.
ac Cp. Isai. 41. 2, 25 & 46. 11.
ad ver. 11.
ae Ex. 8. 1-11.
af ch. 7. 2.
ag ch. 13. 10.
ah ch. 12. 3, 4.
ai ch. 13. 1.
aj ch. 8. 8.
ak ch. 18. 20 & 20. 10.
al Cp. ch. 18. 11, 14.
am ch. 18. 2.
an Cp. Ex. 8. 6.
ao ch. 8. 9.
ap Cp. 1 Tim. 4. 1.
aq See ch. 13. 13.
ar ch. 8. 10.
as ch. 20. 8.
at Cp. ch. 17. 14 & 19. 19.
au 1 Kin. 22. 20.
av Ex. 17. 17.
aw See ch. 9. 17.
ax See ch. 3. 3.
ay ch. 3. 2, 3.
az See Matt. 24. 42.
ba Jer. 12. 1.
bb John 17. 25.
bc ch. 11. 17.
bd Cp. ch. 1. 4, 5 & 8.
be ch. 15. 4.
bf ch. 13. 18.
bg ch. 18. 24.
bh Cp. ch. 13. 13.
bi ch. 19. 19.
bj ch. 11. 18.
bk Cp. Isai. 46. 26 & Luke 11. 49, 50.
bl r Wisd. 16. 9.
bm See Zech. 12.
bn 11. See Judg. 5. 18.
bo ch. 6. 8.
bp Cp. Eph. 2. 2.
bq ch. 15. 3 & 19. 2.
br Cp. Ps. 119. 137.
bs See ch. 10. 6.
bt ch. 9. 17.

^{they} blasphemed the name of the God ^{which hath the power over} these ^{plagues;} and ^{they repented} not ^{to give him glory.}

¹⁰ And the fifth angel poured out his bowl upon ^{the throne of the beast;} and ^{his kingdom was} ^{darkened} full of darkness; and they gnawed their tongues for pain, ^{and they} blasphemed ^{the God of heaven} because of their pains and ^{their} sores; and ^{they repented} not of their ^{works.} ^{deeds.}

¹² And the sixth angel poured out his bowl upon ^{the great} river, the river ^{Euphrates;} and ^{the} water thereof was dried up, ^{that} the way ^{might be made ready for the} kings ^{that come} ^{of the east} might be prepared. ¹³ And

I ^{saw} three unclean spirits like frogs ^{come} out of the mouth of ^{the dragon,} and out of the mouth of ^{the} beast, and out of the mouth of ^{the} false prophet, three ^{unclean spirits,} as it were ^{frogs:} ¹⁴ ^{For they are the} ^{spirits of} ^{devils,} ^{working} signs; which ^{miracles, which} go forth ^{unto the} kings of the ^{earth and of the whole} world, ^{to gather them} together unto ^{the} ^{war} of ^{the great day of} God, the Almighty. ¹⁵ ^{Behold,} ^{I come as} a thief. ^{Blessed} is he that watcheth, and keepeth his garments, ^{lest he walk naked,} and they see his ^{shame.} ¹⁶ And ^{they} gathered them together into ^{the} ^{place which is called in the Hebrew tongue} ^{Har-Magedon.} ^{Armageddon.}

¹⁷ And the seventh angel poured out his bowl upon ^{the air;} and there came forth a great voice out of the ^{temple,} from the throne, saying, ^{It is done:} ¹⁸ ^{And} there were ^{lightnings,} ^{voices,} and ^{thunders,} and ^{lightnings;} and ^{there was a} great earthquake, ^{such as was} not since ^{there were men upon the}

c Dan. 12. 1. Joel 2. 2. Matt. 24. 31.

R.V. 1 Gr. unto the ages of the ages. 2 Or, there came 3 Gr. soul of life. 4 Some ancient authorities read and they became. 5 Or, judge. Because they 6 prophets, then hast given them blood also to drink 7 Or, him 8 Gr. demons. 9 Or, inhabited earth. 10 Some ancient authorities read there was a man.

A.V. Or, burned.

earth, so ^{great} mighty an earthquake, ¹⁹ And ^bthe great city ^cwas divided into three parts, and the cities of the nations fell: and ^dBabylon the great ^egreat Babylon ^fwas remembered in the sight of God, ^gto come in remembrance before ^hGod, ⁱto give unto her the cup of the wine of the fierceness of his wrath. ²⁰ And ^kevery island fled away, and the mountains were not found. ²¹ And ^lgreat there ^mhall, ⁿevery stone about the weight of a talent, fell upon men a great hail out of heaven, ^oevery cometh down out of heaven upon men: ^pstones about the weight of a talent: and ^qmen blasphemed God because of ^rthe plague of the hail; for the plague thereof ^sis exceeding great.

I7 And there came ^tone of the seven angels ^uwhich had ^vthe seven bowls, ^wand spake ^xwith me, ^ysaying, ^zCome hither: I will shew ^{aa}unto thee the judgement ^{ab}of ^{ac}the great harlot ^{ad}that sitteth upon many ^{ae}waters: ^{af}2 ^{ag}with whom the kings of the earth ^{ah}have committed fornication, ^{ai}and ^{aj}they the ^{ak}that dwell in the earth ^{al}have been made drunk with the wine of her fornication. ² And ^{am}he carried me away in the ^{an}Spirit ^{ao}into the wilderness: and I saw a woman ^{ap}sitting upon ^{aq}a scarlet-coloured beast, ^{ar}full of ^{as}names of blasphemy, ^{at}having seven heads and ten horns. ³ And the woman ^{au}was arrayed in purple and ^{av}scarlet, ^{aw}scarlet colour, ^{ax}and ^{ay}decked ^{az}with gold and precious ^{ba}stone stones and pearls, ^{bb}having in her hand ^{bc}a golden cup ^{bd}full of ^{be}abominations, ^{bf}a golden cup in her hand ^{bg}abominations ^{bh}even the unclean things ^{bi}of her fornication, ^{bj}and filthiness ^{bk}and filthiness: ² and upon her forehead ^{bl}was a name written, ^{bm}MYSTERY, ^{bn}BABYLON THE GREAT, THE MOTHER OF THE ^{bo}HARLOTS AND OF THE ABOMINATIONS OF THE EARTH. ⁶ And I saw the woman ^{bp}drunken ^{bq}with the blood of the saints, and with the blood of

a ch. 2. 13.
b ch. 11. 8.
c Cp. ch. 11.
d See ch. 14. 8.
e ver. 5.
f ch. 18. 5.
g Cp. Pa. 74. 18.
h See ch. 14. 10.
i See ch. 8. 14.
j ver. 11.
k Cp. ch. 1. 4 & 18. 2.
l ch. 11. 19.
m ch. 11. 7.
n See ch. 9. 1.
o ch. 13. 10.
p See ch. 8. 10.
q ver. 9, 11.
r Ex. 9. 23.
s See ch. 8. 5.
t ch. 18. 8 (mg.).
u ch. 21. 9.
v Cp. ch. 13.
w ch. 15. 7.
x ch. 19. 2.
y Nah. 3. 4.
z Cp. Isai. 1. 21 & Jer. 2. 30.
aa ver. 13.
ab Cp. Jer. 51. 13.
ac 2. 18, 3, 9.
ad Cp. Isai. 23. 17.
ae See ch. 8. 10.
af ch. 14. 8.
ag Jer. 51. 7.
ah a ver. 6.
ai ch. 11. 17.
aj b ch. 21. 10.
ak c ch. 12. 6.
al 14.
am d ver. 16.
an Dan. 7. 24.
ao Cp. ch. 18. 1 & Zech. 1. 18 & 21.
ap e Cp. ch. 12. 3.
aq f ch. 18. 1.
ar g ver. 7, 9, 12.
as A Cp. ch. 18. 10, 17, 18.
at ch. 18. 16.
au j Dan. 11. 38.
av k See ch. 16. 14.
aw l See ch. 3. 21.
ax m Jer. 51. 7.
ay Cp. ch. 18. 6.
az n ch. 19. 14.
ba Deut. 10. 17.
bb Pa. 186. 3.
bc Dan. 2. 47.
bd 1 Tim. 6. 16.
be Cp. ch. 1. 5 & Math. 23. 18 & Acts 10. 34.
bf o ver. 7.
bg 2 Thess. 2. 7.
bh p See ch. 2. 10 & Luke 18. 7 (Mk.).
bi q Rom. 1. 6.
bj r See ch. 14. 8.
bk s ver. 1.
bl Cp. Isai. 8. 7.
bm ch. 16. 6.
bn Cp. ch. 13. 13.

^cthe ^d'martyrs of Jesus: ^eand when I saw her, I wondered with ^fa great wonder: ⁷ And the angel said unto me, Wherefore didst thou wonder? I will tell thee ^g'the mystery of the woman, and of the beast that carrieth her, which hath the seven heads and the ten horns. ⁸ The beast that thou sawest ^h'was, and is not; and ⁱ'is about to come up ^jout of ^k'the abyss, ^land ^m'to go into ⁿ'perdition: ^{And} ^othey that dwell on the earth shall wonder, ^pthey whose ^qnames have not been written ^r'in ^s'the book of life ^t'from the foundation of the world, when they behold the beast, how that ^u'he was, and is not, and ^v'shall come. ⁹ And here is the ^w'mind which hath wisdom. The seven heads are seven mountains, on which the woman ^xsitteth: ¹⁰ and ^ythey are seven ^zkings: ^{the} ^{aa}the five are fallen, ^{ab}and ^{ac}one is, ^{ad}and the other is not yet come; and when he cometh, he must continue ^{ae}a ^{af}little ^{ag}space. ¹¹ And the beast ^{ah}'that was, and is not, ^{ai}is himself also an eighth, and is of the ^{aj}seven; ^{ak}and he goeth into perdition. ¹² And ^{al}'the ten horns ^{am}that ^{an}thou sawest are ten kings, which have received no kingdom as yet; but ^{ao}they receive authority ^{ap}with the beast, ^{aq}for one hour: ^{ar}these have one mind, ^{as}and ^{at}they shall give their power ^{au}and ^{av}authority ^{aw}unto the beast. ¹⁴ These ^{ax}'shall ^{ay}against war with the Lamb, ^{az}and ^{ba}'the Lamb shall overcome ^{bb}them: ^{bc}for he is ^{bd}'Lord of lords, and ^{be}'King of kings; ^{and} ^{bf}they also ^{bg}shall overcome ^{bh}that are with ^{bi}him, ^{bc}called ^{bd}and faithful. ¹⁵ And he saith unto me, ^{be}'The waters which thou sawest, where the ^{bf}sitteth, are peoples, and multitudes, and nations, and tongues. ¹⁶ And ^{bg}'the ten horns which thou

R.V. 1 Or, names full of blasphemy 2 Gr. gilded.
3 Or, witnesses 4 Some ancient authorities read and he goeth.
5 Or, there are

6 Or, and of the unclean things 7 Or, on.
8 Or, a mystery, BABYLON THE GREAT.
9 Or, names

sawest, and the beast, ¹these shall hate the harlot, and shall make her ²desolate and ³naked, and ⁴shall eat her flesh, and ⁵shall burn her utterly with fire. ¹⁷For ¹⁸God ¹⁹put in their hearts to do his mind, and to come to one mind, and ²⁰to give their kingdom unto the beast, until the words of God should be accomplished. ¹⁸And the woman whom thou sawest is ¹⁹the great city, which ²⁰reigneth over the kings of the earth.

18 ¹After And after these things I saw ²another angel coming down out of heaven, having great authority; and ³the earth was lightened with his glory. ²And he cried mightily with a strong voice, saying, ³Fallen, fallen is Babylon, the great, and is become the habitation of ⁴devils, and the ⁵hold ⁶of every unclean spirit, and a ⁷hold ⁸of every unclean and hateful bird. ³For ⁴all nations have drunk of ⁵the wine of the wrath of her fornication all the nations are fallen; and ⁶the kings of the earth have committed fornication with her, and ⁷the merchants of the earth are waxed rich by the ⁸power of her ⁹wantonness, delicacies.

⁴And I heard another voice from heaven, saying, ⁵Come forth, my people, out of her, that ye have no fellowship with her sins, and that ye receive not of her plagues: ⁶For ⁷her sins ⁸have reached even unto heaven, and ⁹God hath remembered her iniquities. ¹⁰Render unto her even as she rendered, and double unto her the double according to her works: ¹¹in the cup which she mingled, mingle unto her double. ¹²How much soever she hath glorified herself, and waxed ¹³wanton, so much give her torment

of torment and mourning: for she saith and sorrow give her ¹in her heart, ²I sit a queen, and am no widow, and shall ³in no wise see mourning. ⁸Therefore ⁹in one day shall her plagues come, death, and mourning, and famine; and ¹⁰she shall be utterly burned with fire: for ¹¹strong is ¹²the Lord God which judged her. ⁹And ¹⁰the kings of the earth, who have committed fornication and lived ¹¹wantonly with her, ¹²shall weep and wail over her, ¹³when they shall see the smoke of her burning, ¹⁴standing afar off for the fear of her torment, saying, ¹⁵Woe, woe, ¹⁶the great city, Babylon, the strong city! for ¹⁷in one hour is thy judgement come. ¹¹And ¹²the merchants of the earth shall weep and mourn over her, for no man buyeth their merchandise any more: ¹²The ¹³merchandise of gold, and silver, and precious stones, and of pearls, and fine linen, and purple, and silk, and scarlet; and all ¹⁴thyine wood, and every vessel of ivory, and every vessel made of most precious wood, and of brass, and iron, and marble: ¹³and cinnamon, and ¹⁴spice, and incense, and ointment, and odours, and ointments, and frankincense, and wine, and oil, and fine flour, and wheat, and cattle, and sheep; and ¹⁵merchandise of horses, and ¹⁶chariots, and ¹⁷slaves; and ¹⁸souls of men. ¹⁴And the fruits which thy soul lusted after are gone departed from thee, and all things which were dainty and sumptuous are perished from thee, and ¹⁵men shall find them no more at all. ¹⁵The merchants of these things, which were made rich by her, ¹⁶shall stand afar off for the fear of her torment, weeping and mourning, ¹⁶saying, Woe, woe, ¹⁷the great city, ¹⁸she that was arrayed in fine linen

R.V. ¹ Gr. hath a kingdom. ² Gr. demons. ³ Or, prison. ⁴ Some authorities omit the wine of. ⁵ Or, luxury. ⁶ Or, luxuriously. ⁷ Or, carquo. ⁸ Gr. ammonum. ⁹ Or, bodies. ¹⁰ Some ancient authorities omit the Lord. ¹¹ Or, lives. ¹² Or, power. ¹³ Or, sweet. ¹⁴ Or, bodies.

and purple and scarlet, and ¹decked with gold and precious stones, and pearls; ¹⁷ for ¹in one hour so great riches ¹is made desolate. And ²every shipmaster, and every one that saileth any whither, and mariners, and as many as ³gain their living by sea, stood afar off, ¹⁸ and ⁴cried out ¹as they looked upon the smoke of her burning, saying, ⁵What city is like unto this great city? ¹⁹ And they cast ¹dust on their heads, and cried, weeping and mourning, saying, Woe, woe, the great city, wherein were made rich all that had their ships in the sea by reason of her costliness! for ²in one hour is she made desolate. ²⁰ Rejoice over her, thou heaven, and ye saints, and ye apostles, and ye prophets; for ¹God hath judged your judgement avenged you on her.

²¹ And ³a strong angel ¹took up a stone ²as it were like a great millstone, and cast it into the sea, saying, Thus with a mighty fall shall Babylon, the great city, be cast down, that great city Babylon, and shall be found no more at all. ²² And ¹the voice of harpers, and minstrels, and flute-players, and trumpeters, shall be heard no more at all in thee; and no craftsman, ²of whatsoever craft he be, shall be found any more ¹at all in thee; and ³the voice of a millstone shall be heard no more at all in thee; ²³ and the light of a lamp shall shine no more at all in thee; and ⁴the voice of the bridegroom and of the bride shall be heard no more at all in thee: for ¹thy merchants were the princes great men of the earth; for ²by thy sorceries were all the nations deceived. ²⁴ And ¹in her was found the blood of prophets, and of saints, and of ²all that have been slain upon the earth.

a See ch. 11. 15.
b ver. 10, 19.
c ch. 17. 16.
d Ezek. 27. 23, 24.
e Ps. 106. 1 (mg.).
f Tobit 13. 18.
g ch. 4. 11.
h 7. 10 & 12. 10.
i ch. 15. 3 & 16. 7.
j Ezek. 27. 30.
k ver. 9.
l See ch. 17. 1 & Ezek. 27. 32.
m Cp. ch. 13. 4.
n Deut. 32. 43.
o 2 Kin. 6. 7.
p ch. 16. 10.
q See Job. 7. 6 & Job 2. 12.
r Cp. Judith 4. 11 & 9. 1, at.
s ver. 3, 14.
t ch. 18. 5, 13.
u Isai. 34. 10.
v Cp. ch. 14. 11.
w p ch. 4. 4, 6.
x ver. 10, 17.
y Deut. 32. 43.
z Jer. 51. 48.
aa See ch. 12. 12.
ab Luke 11. 49, 50.
ac ch. 19. 2.
ad Pa. 22. 23 & 113. 1 & 134. 1 & 135. 1.
ae ch. 5. 3 & 10. 1.
af Cp. Jer. 51. 63, 64.
ag ch. 11. 18.
ah Dan. 10. 6.
ai Cp. ver. 1.
aj See ch. 1. 18.
ak ver. 10.
al b ch. 6. 1 & 14. 2.
am Isai. 14. 11 & 24. 8.
an Ezek. 26. 13.
ao d ch. 11. 15.
ap Pa. 97. 1.
aq Wisd. 3. 8.
ar Matt. 22. 2 & 23. 10.
as Luke 12. 36 & 14. 8.
at John 2. 1. Cp. Eph. 5. 22-23.
au f ch. 21. 2, 9.
av Cp. Isai. 54. 5 & Hos. 2. 19, 20.
aw Eccl. 12. 4.
ax Jer. 23. 10.
ay Cp. Pa. 45. 13-15.
az Ezek. 16. 10.
ba Cp. Pa. 132. 9.
bb Isai. 61. 10.
bc Jer. 7. 34 & 16. 9 & 33. 11.
bd Luke 14. 15.
be 15. Cp. 2 End. 2. 38.
bf See ver. 7.
bg Isai. 23. 8.
bh m Nah. 3. 4.
bi n Cp. ch. 21. 5 & 22. 6.
bj o ch. 17. 6.
bk Cp. Matt. 23. 34, 36.
bl p ch. 22. 8.
bm q ch. 22. 9.
bn See Acts 10. 28.
bo r Cp. Jer. 51. 48.

¹ After these things I heard ²as it were a great voice of a great multitude in heaven, saying, ³Hallelujah: ⁴Salvation, and glory, and honour, and power, ⁵unto the Lord our God: ⁶for ⁷true and righteous are his judgements; for he hath judged ⁸the great harlot, ⁹which did corrupt the earth with her fornication, and ¹⁰he hath avenged the blood of his servants at her hand. ¹¹ And ¹²a second time they say, Hallelujah. And ¹³her smoke goeth up ¹⁴for ever and ever. ¹⁵ And ¹⁶the four and twenty elders and the four living creatures fell down and worshipped God that sitteth ¹⁷on the throne, saying, Amen; ¹⁸Hallelujah. ¹⁹ And a voice came forth from the throne, saying, ²⁰Give praise to our God, all ye his servants, and ²¹ye that fear him, the both small and the great. ²² And I heard as it were ²³the voice of a great multitude, and as ²⁴the voice of many waters, and ²⁵as the voice of mighty thunderings, saying, Hallelujah: for the Lord our God, the Almighty, ²⁶reigneth. ²⁷ Let us be glad and be exceeding glad, and let us ²⁸give the glory unto him: for ²⁹the marriage of the Lamb is come, and ³⁰his wife hath made herself ready. ³¹ And ³²it was given unto her that she should ³³array herself in fine linen, ³⁴bright and pure: for the fine linen is ³⁵the righteous acts of the saints. ³⁶ And he saith unto me, Write, ³⁷Blessed are they which are ³⁸bidden to the marriage supper of the Lamb. And he saith unto me, ³⁹These are the true words of God. ⁴⁰ And ⁴¹I fell down before his feet to worship him. ⁴² And he said unto me, See thou do it not: I am a fellow-servant with thee and with thy brethren

R.V. ¹ Gr. gilded. ² Gr. work the sea. ³ Gr. one.
Gr. have said. ⁴ Gr. unto the apex of the apex.

A.V. * Or, bright.

that ^{hold} have the testimony of Jesus: worship God: for the testimony of Jesus is the spirit of prophecy.

¹¹ And I saw ^{the} heaven opened; and behold, ^a white horse; and he that sat upon him was ^{called} Faithful and True; and ⁱⁿ righteousness he doth judge and make war. ¹² And ^{his} eyes are as a flame of fire, and ^{upon} his head are many diadems; and he hath ^a name written, which no one knoweth but he himself. ¹³ And he is arrayed in ^a garment sprinkled with blood: and his name is called ^{The Word of God}. ¹⁴ And the armies which are in heaven followed him upon white horses, clothed in fine linen, white and pure. ¹⁵ And ^{out of his mouth} proceeded a sharp sword, that with it he should smite the nations: and he shall rule them with a rod of iron: and he treadeth the winepress of the fierceness and the wrath of Almighty God. ¹⁶ And he hath on his garment and on his thigh ^a name written, KING OF KINGS, AND LORD OF LORDS.

¹⁷ And I saw ^{an} angel standing in the sun; and he cried with a loud voice, saying to ^{all the} birds that fly in the midst of heaven, ^{and} Come and gather yourselves together unto ^{the} great supper of God; ¹⁸ that ye may eat the flesh of kings, and the flesh of captains, and the flesh of mighty men, and the flesh of horses, and of them that sit thereon, and the flesh of all men, both free and bond, and small and great.

¹⁹ And I saw ^{the} beast, and the kings of the earth, and their armies, gathered together to make war against him that sat upon the horse, and against

his army. ²⁰ And the beast was taken, and with him ^{the} false prophet that wrought the signs in his sight, wherewith he deceived them that had received the mark of the beast, and them that worshipped his image: these twain were cast alive into the lake of fire that burneth with brimstone: and the rest were killed with the sword of him that sat upon the horse, ^{even the sword} which came forth out of his mouth: and ^{all the} birds were filled with their flesh.

¹ And I saw an angel coming down out of heaven, having the key of ^{the} abyss bottomless pit and a great chain in his hand. ² And he laid hold on ^{the} dragon, the old serpent, which is the Devil, and Satan, and bound him for a thousand years, and cast him into ^{the} abyss bottomless pit, and shut him up, and set a seal upon him, that he should deceive the nations no more, until the thousand years should be finished: and after that he must be loosed for a little season.

⁴ And I saw ^{thrones}, and they sat upon them, and ^{judgement} judgement was given unto them: and I saw ^{the} souls of them that had been beheaded for the testimony of Jesus, and for the word of God, and ^{such as worshipped} which had not worshipped the beast, neither his image, neither had received his mark upon their forehead and upon their hands: and they lived, and reigned with Christ a thousand years.

⁵ But the rest of the dead lived not again until the thousand years should be finished. This is the first resurrection. ⁶ Blessed and holy is he that hath part in the first resurrection: over these ^{the} second death hath no power; but they

R.V. ¹ Some ancient authorities omit called.
wine of the fierceness. ⁴ Gr. one.

² Some ancient authorities read dipped in.
Or, military tribunes. Gr. chiliarchs. ⁶ Gr. upon.

³ Gr. winepress of the
Or, authority

shall be ^apriests of God and of Christ, and ^cshall reign with him ^aa thousand years.

⁷ And when the thousand years are ^{finished} ^{are} ^{expired}, Satan shall be loosed out of his prison, ⁸ and shall come forth ^{to} to deceive the nations which are in the four corners of the earth, ⁹ Gog and Magog, ^{to} to gather them together to the war: the number of whom is as the sand of the sea. ⁹ And ^{they} went up ^{on} over the breadth of the earth, and compassed ^{the} the camp of the saints about, and ^{the} the beloved city: and ^{fire} fire came down from God ^{out} out of heaven, and devoured them. ¹⁰ And the devil ^{that} that deceived them was ^{cast} cast into the lake of fire and brimstone, where ^{are} also ^{the} the beast and the false prophet; and they shall be tormented day and night ^{for} for ever and ever.

¹¹ And I saw a great white throne, and him that sat upon it, from whose face ^{the} the earth and the heaven fled away; and ^{there} there was found no place for them. ¹² And I saw the dead, ^{the} the great and the small, standing before the throne; and ^{the} the books were opened: and another book was opened, which is ^{the} the book of life: and ^{the} the dead were judged out of those things which were written in the books, ^{according} according to their works. ¹³ And the sea gave up the dead which were in it; and ^{death} and ^{Hades} Hades gave up the dead which were in them: and they were judged every man ^{according} according to their works. ¹⁴ And ^{death} and ^{Hades} Hades were cast into the lake of fire. This is ^{the} the second death, even the lake of fire. ¹⁵ And ^{if} if any whosoever was not found written in

the book of ^{life} life ^{was} was cast into the lake of fire.

¹ And I saw ^a a new heaven and a new earth:

for ^{the} the first heaven and the first earth ^{are} were passed away; and ^{the} the sea is no more.

² And I saw ^{the} the holy city, ^{new} new Jerusalem, ^{coming} coming down out of heaven from God, ^{made} made ready ^{as} as a bride adorned for her husband. ³ And

I heard a great voice out of the throne saying, Behold, ^{the} the tabernacle of God is with men, and he ^{shall} shall dwell with them, and they shall be his people, and God himself shall be with them, ^{and} and be their God: ⁴ and ^{he} he shall wipe away ^{every} every tear from their eyes; and ^{death} death shall be no more; ^{neither} neither shall there be mourning, nor

sorrow, any more: ^{neither} neither shall there be any more pain: ^{for} for the first things are passed away. ⁵ And ^{he} he that ^{sitteth} sitteth on the throne said, Behold, I ^{make} make all things new. And he ^{said} said unto me, ^{Write} Write: for ^{these} these words are faithful and true. ⁶ And he said unto me, ^{They} They are come to pass. ⁷ I am the Alpha and the Omega, the beginning and the end. ⁸ I will give unto him that is athirst of the fountain of the water of life freely. ⁹ He that overcometh shall inherit ^{these} these things; and ^I I will be his God, and ^{he} he shall be my son. ¹⁰ But ^{for} for the fearful, and unbelieving, and the

abominable, and murderers, and fornicators, and whoremongers, and idolaters, and all liars, ^{their} their part shall be in ^{the} the lake which burneth with fire and brimstone: which is ^{the} the second death.

⁹ And there came unto me ^{one} one of the seven angels ^{who} who had the seven bowls, ^{who} who were laden with ^{the} the

R.V. ¹ Some ancient authorities read the.

⁴ Or, the holy city Jerusalem coming down new out of heaven.

Or, Write, These words are faithful and true.

⁵ Some ancient authorities insert from God.

⁶ Gr. tabernacle.

⁷ Gr. unto the ages of the ages.

⁸ Some ancient authorities omit, and be

A.V. ⁹ Or, the grave.

¹⁰ Or, these things.

seven last ^{plagues:} and he spake with me, saying, Come hither, I will shew thee ^{the bride, the wife of the Lamb.} ¹⁰ And ^{he} carried me away in the Spirit ^{to} a ^{mountain great and high,} and shewed me ^{that great city, the holy Jerusalem, coming down out of heaven from God,} ¹¹ ^{having} the glory of God: and ^{her} light was like unto a stone most precious, as it were even like a jasper stone, clear as crystal: ¹² having a wall great and high, ^{and} had a twelve gates, and at the ^{gates} twelve angels; and names written thereon, which are the names of the twelve tribes of the children of Israel: ¹³ on the east were three gates; and on the north three gates; and on the south three gates; and on the west three gates. ¹⁴ And the wall of the city had twelve foundations, and on them ^{twelve} the names of the twelve apostles of the Lamb. ¹⁵ And he that spake with me ^{had} for a measure a golden reed to measure the city, and the gates thereof, and the wall thereof. ¹⁶ And the city lieth foursquare, and the length thereof is as great as the breadth: and he measured the city with the reed, twelve thousand furlongs: the length and the breadth and the height thereof are equal. ¹⁷ And he measured the wall thereof, a hundred and forty and four cubits, according to the measure ^{of} a man, that is, ^{of} an angel. ¹⁸ And the building of the wall thereof was of jasper: and the city was pure gold, like unto clear glass. ¹⁹ And the foundations of the wall of the city were adorned with all manner of precious stones. The first foundation was jasper; the second, sapphire; the third,

a chalcedony; the fourth, an emerald; ²⁰ the fifth, sardonyx; the sixth, sardius; the seventh, chrysolite; the eighth, beryl; the ninth, a topaz; the tenth, a chryso-prase; the eleventh, a jacinth; the twelfth, an amethyst. ²¹ And the twelve gates were twelve pearls; each one of the several ^{gates} was of one pearl: and ^{the} the street of the city was pure gold, as it were transparent glass. ²² And I saw no temple therein: for the Lord God ^{the Almighty,} and the Lamb, are the temple ^{thereof.} ²³ And the city ^{hath} no need of the sun, neither of the moon, to shine upon it: for ^{the} the glory of God did lighten it, and the ^{lamp thereof is the Lamb is the light} ²⁴ And ^{the} the nations of them which are saved shall walk ^{amidst} in the light ^{thereof} of it: and the kings of the earth ^{do} bring their glory and honour into it. ²⁵ And ^{the} the gates thereof shall in no wise be shut at all by day (for ^{there} there shall be no night there): ²⁶ and they shall bring the glory and the honour of the nations into it: ²⁷ and ^{there} there shall in no wise enter into it anything ^{unclean, or he that maketh an} anything that defileth, neither ^{whatsoever} worketh abomination, or maketh a lie: but only they which are written in the Lamb's ^{'book of life.} ²⁸ And he shewed me ^a pure river of ^{water of life,} bright as crystal, proceeding out of the throne of God and of ^{the} the Lamb. ²⁹ In the midst of ^{the} the street thereof, ^{And} on this side of the river, and on that was ^{the} the tree of life, bearing twelve ^{manner of} fruits, which bare ^{its} fruit every month: and the leaves of the tree were ^d for the healing of the nations. ³⁰ And ^{there} there shall be ^{no} curse any more: and ^{the} the throne of God and of the Lamb shall be ^{therein} in it: and

a ver. 2.
b ch. 17. 2.
c Ps. 87. 1.
d Esek. 40. 2.

d ver. 23.
e Ps. 84. 11.
f ch. 22. 2.
g ch. 22. 2.
h Esek. 48. 31-34.
i Ps. John 4. 23.

j ch. 22. 5.
k ver. 11.
l Isai. 60. 2.
m Heb. 11. 10.
n Cor. 3. 11.

o ver. 20.
p Isai. 60. 16.
q Matt. 16. 18.
r Eph. 2. 20.
s Isai. 60. 11.
t See ver. 23.
u ch. 11. 1.
v Cp. ch. 22. 14, 15.
w Isai. 35. 8.
x Isai. 44. 9.
y Joel 3. 17.
z Zech. 14. 21.
aa See ch. 8. 5.
ab Esek. 47. 1.
ac Zech. 14. 8.
ad Cp. Ps. 48. 4.
ae See ch. 21. 6.

af Deut. 8. 11.
ag Cp. ch. 18. 18.
ah ch. 21. 21.
ai ver. 9.
aj Esek. 47. 12.
ak ver. 14, 15.
al Gen. 2. 9.
am ver. 11.
an Isai. 54. 11, 12.
ao 2 Ead. 7. 53 [123].
ap Cp. ch. 21. 24.
aq Zech. 14. 11.
ar Gen. 8. 17.
as ch. 21. 3.
at Esek. 48. 36.

R.V. 1 Gr. luminary. 2 Gr. portals. 3 Or, lapis lazuli. 4 Or, sapphire. 5 Or, transparent as glass. 6 Or, and the Lamb, the lamp thereof. 7 Or, by. 8 Or, common. 9 Or, doeth. 10 Or, the Lamb. 11 In the midst of the street thereof, and on either side of the river, was the tree of life. 12 Or, a tree. 13 Or, more anything occurred.

*List of readings and renderings preferred by the American Committee,
recorded at their desire. See Preface to New Testament.*

CLASSES OF PASSAGES.

- I. Strike out "S." (i.e. Saint) from the title of the Gospels and from the heading of the pages.
- II. Strike out "the Apostle" from the title of the Pauline Epistles, and "of Paul the Apostle" from the title of the Epistle to the Hebrews; strike out the word "General" from the title of the Epistles of James, Peter, 1 John, and Jude; and let the title of the Revelation run "The Revelation of John."
- III. For "Holy Ghost" adopt uniformly the rendering "Holy Spirit."
- IV. At the word "worship" in Matt. ii. 2, etc., add the marginal note "The Greek word denotes an act of reverence, whether paid to man (see chap. xviii. 26) or to God (see chap. iv. 10)."
- V. Put into the text uniformly the marginal rendering "through" in place of "by" when it relates to prophecy, viz. in Matt. ii. 5, 17, 23; iii. 3; iv. 14; viii. 17; xii. 17; xiii. 35; xxi. 4; xxiv. 15; xxvii. 9; Luke xviii. 31; Acts ii. 16; xxviii. 25.
- VI. For "tempt" ("temptation") substitute "try" or "make trial of" ("trial") wherever enticement to what is wrong is not evidently spoken of; viz. in the following instances: Matt. iv. 7; xvi. 1; xix. 3; xxii. 18, 35; Mark viii. 11; x. 2; xii. 15; Luke iv. 12; x. 25; xi. 16; xxii. 28; John viii. 6; Acts v. 9; xv. 10; 1 Cor. x. 9; Heb. iii. 8, 9; 1 Pet. i. 6.
- VII. Substitute modern forms of speech for the following archaisms, viz. "who" or "that" for "which" when used of persons; "are" for "be" in the present indicative; "know" "knew" for "wot" "wist"; "drag" or "drag away" for "hale."
- VIII. Substitute for "devil" ("devils") the word "demon" ("demons") wherever the latter word is given in the margin (or represents the Greek words *δαίμων*, *δαμόνιον*); and for "possessed with a devil" (or "devils") substitute either "demoniac" or "possessed with a demon" (or "demons").
- IX. After "baptize" let the marg. "Or, *in*" and the text "with" exchange places.
- X. Let the word "testament" be everywhere changed to "covenant" (without an alternate in the margin), except in Heb. ix. 15-17.
- XI. Wherever "patience" occurs as the rendering of *ὑπομονή* add "steadfastness" as an alternate in the margin, except in 2 Cor. i. 6; James v. 11; Luke viii. 15; Heb. xii. 1.
- XII. Let *δενάριον* (Matt. x. 29; Luke xii. 6) be translated "penny," and *σπένδιον* "shilling," except in Matt. xxii. 19; Mark xii. 15; Luke xx. 24, where the name of the coin, "a denarius," should be given.
- XIII. Against the expression "the God and Father of our Lord Jesus Christ" add the marginal rendering "Or, *God and the Father*" etc.; viz. in Rom. xv. 6; 2 Cor. i. 3; xi. 31; Eph. i. 3; Col. i. 3; 1 Pet. i. 3. And against the expression "our God and Father" add the marg. "Or, *God and our Father*," viz. in Gal. i. 4; Phil. iv. 20; 1 Thess. i. 3; iii. 11, 13; Jas. i. 27. And against the expression "his God and Father" add the marg. "Or, *God and his Father*," viz. in Rev. i. 6.
- XIV. Let the use of "fulfil" be confined to those cases in which it denotes "accomplish," "bring to pass," or the like.

* In the present edition these marginal notes are transferred to the foot of each page. (See Preface to the edition with marginal references.)

MATTHEW.

- III. 7 Against "to his baptism" add marg. Or, *for baptism*
 10 For "is the axe laid unto" read "the axe lieth at" So in Luke iii. 9.
 VI. 11 Let the marg. read Gr. *our bread for the coming day*, or *our needful bread*. So in Luke xi. 3.
 27 For "his stature" read "the measure of his life" (with marg. Or, *his stature*) So in Luke xii. 25.
 VIII. 4 Here and in Matt. xxvii. 65; Mark i. 44, for "go thy [your] way" read simply "go"
 IX. 6, 8 For "power" read "authority" (see marg. *) So in Mark ii. 10; Luke v. 24.
 X. 39 "life" strike out the marg. So in xvi. 25; Mark viii. 35; Luke ix. 24; xvii. 33; John xii. 25.
 XII. 23 For "Is this the son of David?" read "Can this be the son of David?" [Comp. John iv. 29.]
 31 "unto men" strike out the marg.
 XIX. 14 For "of such is" read "to such belongeth" with marg. Or, *of such is* So in Mark x. 14; Luke xviii. 16.
 XX. 1 For "that is" read "that was"
 XXII. 23 For marg. † read "Many ancient authorities read *saying*."
 XXIII. 9 For "Father, which is in heaven" read "Father, *even* he who is in heaven."
 23 For "judgement" read "justice" So in Luke xi. 42.
 XXVI. 29 For "I will not drink" read "I shall not drink" Similarly in Mark xiv. 25; Luke xxii. 18, 19.
 XXVII. 27 For "palace" read "Prætorium" with marg. Or, *palace* [as in Mark xv. 16] So in John xviii. 28, 33; xix. 9.

MARK.

- II. 4, 9, 11, 12 "bed" add marg. Or, *pallet* So in vi. 55; John v. 8, 9, 10, 11, 12; Acts v. 15; ix. 33.
 VII. 4 For "wash" read "bathe" [Comp. Luke xi. 38.]
 X. 13 For "brought" read "were bringing" So in Luke xviii. 15.
 32 "and they that followed" etc. omit the marg.
 45 For "For verily" etc. read "For the Son of man also" etc.
 XI. 24 For "have received" read "receive" with marg. Gr. *received*.
 XIV. 3 For "spikenard" read "pure nard" (with marg. Or, *liquid nard*), and omit marg. † So in John xii. 3.

LUKE.

- I. 35 Let the text run "wherefore also the holy thing which is begotten shall be called the Son of God" with the present text in the margin.
 70 For "since the world began" read "of old" Similarly Acts iii. 21; xv. 18.
 II. 34 For "and rising up" read "and the rising"
 37 For "even for" read "even unto"
 III. 14 For "Do violence to no man" etc. read "Extort from no man by violence, neither accuse *any one* wrongfully" and omit marg. †
 20 For "added yet this above all" read "added this also to them all"
 IV. 1 For "by the Spirit" read "in the Spirit" and omit the marg.
 VI. 16 For "was the traitor" read "became a traitor"
 VII. 3 For "Chuzas" read "Chuzas"
 29 For "commanded" read "was commanding"
 33 For "were choked" read "were drowned"

- IX. 12 For "victuals" read "provisions"
 18 For "alone" read "apart"
 46 For "should be greatest" read "was the greatest"
- XI. 38 For "washed" read "bathed himself" [Comp. Mark vii. 4.]
- XII. 40 For "what will I" etc. read "what do I desire" (with the marg. Or, *how I would that it were already kindled*!)
- XIII. 32 "I am perfected" add marg. Or, *I end my course*
- XV. 16 For "have been filled" read "have filled his belly" (with the marg. Many ancient authorities read *have been filled*.)
- XVII. 6 Read "If ye had faith" etc. and "it would obey you."
 11 For "through the midst of" read "along the borders of" and substitute the present text for marg. 4
- XVIII. 5 "lest she wear me" etc. add marg. Or, *lest at last by her coming she wear me out*
 7 For "and he" etc. read "and yet he" etc. with the marg. Or, *and is he slow to punish on their behalf*!
- XIX. 29 For "the mount of Olives" read "Olivet" So in xxi. 37; see Acts i. 12
 42 "day" add marg. Some ancient authorities read *thy day*.
 "peace" add marg. Some ancient authorities read *thy peace*.
- XX. 20 "rule" add marg. Or, *ruling power*
- XXII. 24 For "is accounted" read "was accounted"
 70 For "Ye say that I am" read "Ye say it, for I am" and substitute the text for the marg.
- XXIII. 3 "Christ a king" omit the marg.
 15 "he sent him" etc. add marg. Many ancient authorities read *I sent you to him*.
 23 For "instant" read "urgent"
 46 Let margin and text exchange places.
- XXIV. 30 Read "he took the bread and blessed; and breaking it he gave to them"
 38 For "reasonings" read "questionings"

JOHN.

- I. 3, 10, 17 Substitute the marginal rendering for the text.
- II. 17 For "The seal of thine house" read "Zeal for thy house"
- III. 20 For "ill" read "evil" So in v. 20.
 29 For "fulfilled" read "made full" [and so xv. 11; xvi. 24; xvii. 13. See "Classes of Passages," xiv.]
- V. 27 Substitute the marginal rendering for the text.
- VII. 8 For "I go not up yet" read "I go not up" and change the marg. to Many ancient authorities add *yet*.
 21, 22 For "marvel. For this cause hath Moses" etc. read "marvel because thereof. Moses hath" etc. and omit the marg.
 23 "a man every whit whole" add marg. Gr. *a whole man sound*.
 38 For "out of his belly" read "from within him" (with marg. Gr. *out of his belly*.)
- VIII. 24, 28 "I am he" omit marg. ¹ (and the corresponding portion of marg. ⁴) So in xiii. 19.
 25 Substitute for the present marg. ² Or, *Altogether that which I also speak unto you*
 36 "unto the world" omit marg. ³ "Gr. *into*."
 44 For "stood" read "standeth" and omit marg. ¹⁰
 52, 53 For "is dead" and "are dead" read "died" [Compare vi. 49, 58.]
 58 For "was" read "was born" and omit marg. ³
- X. 8 "before me" add marg. Some ancient authorities omit *before me*.
- XII. 43 For "the glory of men... the glory of God" read "the glory that is of men... the glory that is of God"
- XIV. 1 Let marg. ¹⁰ and the text exchange places.
 14 For "shall ask me anything" read "shall ask anything" and let marg. ⁴ read Many ancient authorities add *me*.
- XVI. 25, 29 For "proverbs" read "dark sayings"
- XVII. 24 For "I will" read "I desire"
- XVIII. 37 For "Thou sayest that" etc. read "Thou sayest it, for I am a king" and substitute the present text for the marg. [Comp. Luke xxii. 70.]
- XXI. 7 "was naked" add marg. Or, *had on his under garment only*

ACTS OF THE APOSTLES.

- II. 47 For "those that were being saved" read "those that were saved" with the text in the marg.
- III. 21 For "since the world began" read "from of old"
- VIII. 16 For "he was fallen" read "it was fallen"
- XIII. 18 For "suffered he their manners" read "as a nursing-father bare he them", and in the marg. read Many ancient authorities read *suffered he their manners*.
- XIV. 9 "made whole" omit marg. ¹
- XV. 18 For "from the beginning of the world" read "from of old"
- 23 For "The apostles and the elder brethren" read "The apostles and the elders, brethren," and put the present text into the marg.
- XVII. 22 For "somewhat superstitious" read "very religious" and put the present text in the marg.
- XIX. 31 For "chief officers of Asia" read "Asiarchs" (with marg. i.e. officers having charge of festivals in the Roman province of Asia.)
- XX. 28 For "God" read "the Lord" (with marg. Some ancient authorities, including the two oldest mss., read *God*.)
- XXI. 10 For "many days" read "some days"
- XXIII. 30 "against the man" etc. add marg. Many ancient authorities read *against the man on their part, I sent him to thee, charging etc.*
- 35 For "hear thy cause" read "hear thee fully"
- XXIV. 17 For "many years" read "some years"
- XXV. 3 For "laying wait" read "laying a plot"
- XXVI. 28 "With but" etc. add marg. Or, *in a little time*
- 29 "whether with little" etc. add marg. Or, *both in little and in great*, i.e. in all respects
- XXVII. 37 Omit marg. ²

ROMANS.

- I. 17 For "by faith" read "from faith" and omit the marg.
- 18 For "hold down" read "hinder"
- II. 12 "have sinned" add marg. Gr. *sinned*.
- 13 For "a law" read "the law"
- 14 For "which have no" read "that have not the"
- For "having no" read "not having the"
- 14, 15 Enclose in a parenthesis.
- 15 "their thoughts" etc. add marg. Or, *their thoughts accusing or else excusing them one with another*
- 18 In marg. ³ for "*proove*" read "*dost distinguish*"
- 22 Omit the marg.
- III. 9 For "in worse case" read "better" and omit the marg.
- 21 Begin a paragraph.
- 23 "have sinned" add marg. Gr. *sinned*.
- 25 "set forth" omit marg. ⁴ ("*purposed*")
- For "by his blood" read "in his blood" (retaining the comma after "faith") and omit marg. ¹
- 31 Make a paragraph of verse 31.
- IV. 1 For "according to the flesh, hath found" read "hath found according to the flesh" and put the present text into the margin.
- V. 1 For "let us have" read "we have" and in marg. ⁵ read Many ancient authorities read *let us have*. So in verses 2, 3 for "let us" read "we" (twice).
- 7 Omit marg. ⁶ ("*that which is good*")
- VI. 7 "justified" add marg. Or, *released*
- VII. 25 For "I myself with the mind serve" read "I of myself with the mind, indeed, serve"

- VIII. 3 Let marg. ⁹ ("and for sin") and the text exchange places.
 5, 6, 9, 13 For "spirit" read "Spirit"
 13 For "mortify" read "put to death" and omit marg. ¹²
 24 For "by" read "in" (with marg. Or, *by*)
 26 For "himself" read "itself"
 34 For "shall condemn" read "condemneth"
 IX. 5 For marg. ¹ read Or, *flesh: he who is over all, God, be blessed for ever*
 23 "willing" add marg. Or, *although willing*
 XI. 11 Begin the paragraph here instead of at ver. 13.
 XII. 1 For "reasonable" read "spiritual" with marg. Gr. *belonging to the reason*.
 6 Omit marg. ¹² ("the faith")
 19 Let marg. ⁶ ("the wrath of God") and the text exchange places.

1 CORINTHIANS.

- I. 18 For "are perishing... are being saved" read "perish... are saved" and put the present text into the marg.
 19 For "And... reject" read "And the discernment of the discerning will I bring to nought"
 26 Omit marg. ⁸ ("Or, have part therein")
 II. 6 For "the perfect" read "them that are fullgrown"
 8 For "knoweth" read "hath known"
 12 For "is of God" read "is from God"
 For "are freely given to us by God" read "were freely given to us of God"
 13 For "comparing spiritual things with spiritual" read "combining spiritual things with spiritual words" and omit marg. ⁹
 14 "natural" add marg. Or, *unspiritual* Gr. *psychical*.
 IV. 8 For "have reigned" read "have come to reign"
 9 For "and to angels" read "both to angels" and substitute the present text for the marg.
 21 For "meekness" read "gentleness"
 V. 10, 11 Let marg. ⁶ and ⁷ and the text exchange places.
 VII. 6 For "permission" read "concession"
 21 Let marg. ⁸ ("nay, even if") and the text exchange places.
 25 For "faithful" read "trustworthy"
 26 For "the present distress" read "the distress that is upon us"
 31 For "abusing it" read "using it to the full" and omit the margin.
 VIII. 3 For "of him" read "by him"
 8 "commend" add marg. Gr. *present*.
 IX. 10 "altogether" let "assuredly" be the rendering in the text, and substitute "*altogether*" for the marg.
 27 "have preached" add marg. Or, *have been a herald*
 XI. 10 Omit marg. ⁸ ("have authority over")
 19 For "heresies" read "factions" (with marg. Gr. *heresies*).
 27 For "unworthily" read "in an unworthy manner"
 XII. 31 Read "And moreover a most excellent way" etc.
 XIII. 12 Read "then shall I know fully even as also I was fully known" and omit marg. ² and ³
 13 Omit marg. ⁴ ("but greater than these")
 XIV. 3 For "comfort" read "exhortation"
 33, 34 For "of peace; as" etc. read "of peace. As in all the churches of the saints, let" etc. [and begin the paragraph with "As" etc.]
 XV. 2 Adopt marg. ⁷ for the text (substituting "*the word which*" for "*what*").
 8 For "as unto... time" read "as to the child untimely born"
 19 Let marg. ⁴ and the text exchange places.
 33 For "Evil company doth corrupt good manners" read "Evil companionships corrupt good morals"
 34 For "Awake up" read "Awake to soberness" and omit marg. ¹⁰
 44, 46 "natural" add marg. Gr. *psychical*.
 51 For "We shall not all" read "We all shall not" and put the present text into the marg.

2 CORINTHIANS.

- I. 9 For "answer" read "sentence" (with marg. Gr. *answer*.)
 15 For "before" read "first"
 24 Read in the text "for in faith ye stand fast"
- II. 14 Begin a new paragraph with this verse.
 15 For "are being saved . . . are perishing" read "are saved . . . perish" and put the present text into the marg.
- III. 9 For "is glory" read "hath glory" and let marg.¹⁰ run Many etc. *For if the ministration of condemnation is glory.*
 13 Let marg.⁹ and the text exchange places.
 Omit marg.¹⁰ ("the Spirit which is the Lord")
- IV. 3 For "are perishing" read "perish" and put the present text into the marg.
- VII. 8, 9 For "I do not regret it, though" etc. read "I do not regret it: though I did regret it (for I see that that epistle made you sorry, though but for a season), I now rejoice" etc.
- XII. 7 Strike out "—wherefore" and add marg. Some ancient authorities read —*wherefore*.

GALATIANS.

- I. 7 "which is not another gospel: only" etc. add the marg. Or, *which is nothing else save that* etc.
- 10 Read "For am I now seeking the favour of men or of God" and for "seeking to please" read "striving to please"
- II. 1 Strike out marg.¹ ("in the course of")
 16 For "save" read "but" and omit marg.⁸
 20 For "yet I live; and yet no longer I" read "and it is no longer I that live" and omit marg.⁸
- III. 22 For "hath shut up" read "shut up"
 23 Omit marg.¹ ("the faith")
 24 For "hath been" read "is become"
- IV. 12 For "be" read "become"
 For "I am as" read "I also am become as"
 16 For "because I tell you" read "by telling you"
 19 Substitute a dash for the comma after "you"
- V. 1 Substitute marg.³ ("For freedom") for the text.
 12 For "cut themselves off" read "go beyond circumcision"
 20 Substitute marg.¹ ("parties") for the text.
- VI. 1 "in any trespass" add marg. Or, *by*
 10 "as" add marg. Or, *since*
 11 Let the marg. ("write") and the text exchange places.

EPHESIANS.

- I. 15 For "and which ye show" read "and the love which ye show" and in marg.⁹ for "insert" read "omit"
- II. 2 For "power" read "powers" (with marg. Gr. *power*.)
- III. 13 For "ye faint not" read "I may not faint" (with marg. Or, *ye*)
- VI. 9 For "both" read "he who is both"

PHILIPPIANS.

- I. 16 To "the one" etc. add marg. Or, *they that are moved by love* do it
 17 To "but the other" etc. add the marg. Or, *but they that are factious proclaim Christ*
 22 Read in the text "if this shall bring fruit from my work" with marg. Gr. *this is for me fruit of work.*
 Omit marg.³ ("I do not make known")

- II. 1 For "comfort" read "exhortation"
 6 For "being" read "existing" and omit marg. ⁶
 Let the text run "counted not the being on an equality with God a thing to be grasped" and omit marg. ⁹
 14 For "disputings" read "questionings"
 15 For "may be" read "may become"
- III. 8 Substitute marg. ¹⁰ ("refuse") for the text.
 9 For "of God" read "from God"
 12 For "apprehend . . . apprehended" read "lay hold on . . . laid hold on", and in marg. ¹ for "apprehend . . . apprehended" read "lay hold . . . laid hold on"
 13 For "apprehended" read "laid hold"
- IV. 4 Omit marg. ⁸ ("Farewell")
 19 For "fulfil" read "supply" [Comp. "Classes of Passages," XIV.]

COLOSSIANS.

- I. 26 For "from all" read "for"
- II. 15 For "having put off from himself" read "having despoiled" and substitute the text for marg. ⁸
- III. 5 For "Mortify" read "Put to death" and omit marg. ¹³
 16 For "richly" read "richly;" and omit the semicolon after "wisdom" putting the present text into the marg.

1 THESSALONIANS.

- II. 6 Let marg. ¹ run *claimed authority*, and then let the marg. and the text exchange places.
- IV. 13 For "honestly" read "becomingly"
- V. 22 Omit marg. ⁹ ("appearance")

2 THESSALONIANS.

- II. 2 For "is now present" read "is just at hand"
 10 For "are perishing" read "perish" with the text in the marg.
- III. 2 Omit marg. ¹¹ ("the faith")

1 TIMOTHY.

- I. 16 For "hereafter" read "thereafter"
 18 Substitute marg. ⁸ ("led the way to thee") for the text.
- II. 4 Read "who would have all men to be saved"
 15 Let marg. ⁹ and the text exchange places.
- V. 12 For "faith" read "pledge" (with marg. Gr. *faith*.)
- VI. 9 For "desire" read "are minded"

2 TIMOTHY.

- I. 10 For "incorruption" read "immortality" with marg. Gr. *incorruption*.
- II. 26 Read "having been taken captive by him unto his will"; and let marg. ⁴ run Or, *by him, unto the will of God* Gr. *by him* etc.

TITUS.

- I. 2 "before times eternal" add marg. Or, *long ages ago*
- II. 13 Let the text and marg. ¹⁰ exchange places.
- III. 10 For "A man . . . heretical" read "a factious man"

HEBREWS.

- I. 7 Omit marg. ⁴ ("*spirits*")
- 9 To the first "God" add marg. Or, *O God*
- II. 16 Let the text run "For verily not to angels doth he give help, but he giveth help to" etc. (with marg. Gr. *For verily not of angels doth he take hold, but he taketh hold of* etc.)
- 17 For "might be" read "might become"
- III. 9 Let marg. ¹² ("*Where*") and the text exchange places.
- 11 "As" add marg. Or, *So* So in iv. 3.
- IV. 2 Let the text and marg. ⁴ exchange places, reading in marg. "Many ancient authorities" etc.
- 7 Read "a certain day, To-day, saying in David, so long a time afterward (even as hath been said before), To-day if ye," etc.
- VI. 1 For "let us cease" etc. read "leaving ' the doctrine of the first principles of Christ, let us" with marg. ⁷ Gr. *the word of the beginning of Christ*.
- 9 In marg. ¹⁴ for "*are near to*" read "*belong to*"
- VIII. 8 "finding fault" etc. add marg. Some ancient authorities read *finding fault* with it *he saith unto them*.
- IX. 4 Let marg. ⁴ and the text exchange places.
- 9 For "parable" read "figure" So in xi. 19.
- Omit "*now*"
- 14 "the eternal Spirit" add marg. Or, his *eternal spirit*
- 17 Let marg. ⁴ and the text exchange places.
- X. 1 For "they can" read "can" (and for marg. ⁹ read Many ancient authorities read *they can*.)
- 22, 23 Let the text and marg. ⁷ exchange places.
- 25 For "the assembling of ourselves together" read "our own assembling together"
- 34 For "ye yourselves have" read "ye have for yourselves" (and omit marg. ³, letting marg. ¹ read Many ancient authorities read *that ye have your own selves for a* etc.)
- XI. 1 Read "faith is assurance of things hoped for, a conviction" etc.
- 5 Read in the text "for he hath had witness borne to him that before his translation he had been" etc. with the present text in the marg.
- XII. 3 For "themselves" read "himself" (and let marg. ⁶ run Many ancient authorities read *themselves*.)
- 17 For "rejected (for . . . of repentance)" read "rejected; for he found no place for a change of mind in his father" with marg. Or, *rejected (for he found no place of repentance)*, etc. Or, *rejected; . . . of repentance* etc.
- XIII. 18 For "honestly" read "honourably"
- 20 For "the eternal" read "an eternal"
- 24 "They of" add marg. Or, *The brethren from*

JAMES.

- I. 3 For "proof" read "proving"
- 17 For "boon" read "gift"
- III. 1 For "many" read "many of you"
- IV. 4 "adulteresses" add marg. That is, *who break your marriage vow to God*.

1 PETER.

- II. 2 In marg. ⁵ for "*reasonable*" read "*belonging to the reason.*"
- V. 2 For "*according unto God*" read "*according to the will of God*" (and so in marg. ⁴).
Comp. Rom. viii. 27.

2 PETER.

- I. 1 Let marg. ⁴ and the text exchange places.
- 7 For "*love of the brethren*" read "*brotherly kindness*" (twice) with marg. Gr. *love of the brethren*.
- 17 For "*came such a voice to him from the excellent glory*" read "*was borne such a voice to him by the Majestic Glory*" and omit marg. ²
- 18 For "*come*" read "*borne*" and omit marg. ³
- II. 13 For "*love-feasts*" read "*deceivings*" and in marg. ¹² read Some ancient authorities read *love-feasts*.

1 JOHN.

- III. 19, 20 For "*him, whereinsoever . . . because God*" etc. read "*him: because if our heart condemn us, God*" etc. (with the present text in the marg.)
- V. 18 Substitute marg. ⁴ for the text, and add marg. ⁵ Some ancient manuscripts read *him*.

2 JOHN.

- 1 (and 5) "*lady*" add marg. Or, *Cyria*

3 JOHN.

- ⁴ dele marg. ¹
- 8 For "*with the truth*" read "*for the truth*"

JUDE.

- 1 For "*Judas*" read "*Jude*" and add marg. Gr. *Judas*.
- 4 For "*set forth*" read "*written of beforehand*" putting the present text into the marg.
- 22 Against "*And on some*" etc. add the marg. Some ancient authorities read *And some refute while they dispute with you.*

REVELATION.

- I. 8 Omit marg. ⁴ ("*the Lord, the God*")
- 13 Omit marg. ¹¹ ("*the Son of man*")
- III. 2 For "*fulfilled*" read "*perfected*"
- IV. 6 "*of the throne*" add marg. Or, *before* [Comp. v. 6; vii. 17.]
- V. 6 "*in the midst of the throne*" etc. add marg. Or, *between the thrones with the four living creatures, and the elders*
- VI. 6 "*A measure*" etc. add marg. [instead of marg. ⁴ and ⁵] Or, *A chenix* (i.e. about a quart) *of wheat for a shilling*—implying great scarcity.
- 11 For "*be fulfilled*" read "*be fulfilled in number*" and then let the marg. and the text exchange places.

- VII. 17 "of the throne" add marg. Or, *before* (See iv. 6.)
 X. 6 Substitute marg. ³ ("*delay*") for the text.
 XII. 4 For "stood . . . was . . . was . . . might" read "standeth . . . is . . . is . . . may"
 XIII. 1 "he stood" add marg. Some ancient authorities read *I stood* etc., connecting the clause with what follows.
 8 Let marg. ⁶ and the text exchange places. [Comp. xvii. 8.]
 XIV. 6 For "an eternal gospel" read "eternal good tidings"
 15 For "over-ripe" read "ripe" with marg. Gr. *become dry*.
 XV. 2 For "that come" read "that come off"
 XVI. 9 For "the God" read "God"
 16 "Har-Magedon" add marg. Or, *Ar-Magedon*
 XIX. 15 For "of Almighty God" read "of God, the Almighty"
 XXII. 3 For "do him service" read "serve him"

THE INDEXED ATLAS TO THE HOLY BIBLE.

List of Maps.

MAP	MAP
1.—THE DISTRIBUTION OF THE POSTERITY OF NOAH (Gen. 10).	8.—BABYLONIAN EMPIRE.
2.—THE LAND OF CANAAN.	9.—PERSIAN "
3.—THE PENINSULA OF SINAI, WITH PART OF EGYPT.	10.—GRECIAN "
4.—CANAAN AS DIVIDED BETWEEN THE TRIBES.	11.—ROMAN "
5.—THE DOMINIONS OF DAVID AND SOLOMON.	12.—THE ENVIRONS OF JERUSALEM.
6.—THE KINGDOMS OF JUDAH AND ISRAEL.	13.—THE HOLY LAND IN THE TIME OF OUR SAVIOUR.
7.—ASSTRIA AND THE ADJACENT LANDS, Illustrating the Captivities of Israel and Judah.	14.—THE MISSIONARY JOURNEYS OF THE APOSTLE PAUL.
	15.—THE TEMPLE, REBUILT BY HEROD.

List of Biblical Names,

WITH FIGURES AND LETTERS INDICATING THE SITUATION OF THE PLACES ON THE MAPS.

NOTE.—Figures preceding a hyphen denote the numbers of the Maps; the figure or figures and letter following the same hyphen indicate the space on such Maps; thus, Arad (8-7 G; 4, 6-19 O) appears on Map No. 8 in the space 7 G, and on Maps Nos. 4 and 6 in the space 19 O.

The names of places at present unidentified, also classical and modern names, are omitted from the Index.

ana, or Abanah, river	6-21 I	Aluah	3-5 K
arim, mountains of	4-20 N	Amad	4-19 K
lon	4, 6-19 K	Amalekites	2-7 G; 3-5 K
1, Abel-maim, Abel of Beth-maacah,		Amathis = Hamath	5-8 C
also Abel-beth-maacah =		Ammon	2, 5-8 G; 6-21 N
1, beth-maacah	4, 6-20 K	Amon of No, also called No	1-7 E
1, meholah	4, 6-20 M	Amorites	2-7 G; 6-20 N
1, shittim	8-7 G; 4-20 N	Amphilops	14-8 C
2, or Ebez	4-19 M	Anab	4-18 O
lene	14-11 E	Anaharath	4-19 L
mael	1-9 F	Ananiam	1-6 D
ad	1-8 D; 7-12 E	Ananiah	12-6 C
aron	13-18 N	Anathoth	4, 6-19 N; 12-7 C
ho, Acco	4, 6-19 L	Anem = En-gannim	4, 6-19 M
ldama, or Akeldama	13-20 O	Aner = Taanach	4, 6-19 L
nia	11, 14-8 D	Anim	4-19 O
nia (Rom. 16. 5), read Asia	14-9 D	Anti-Libanus	6-20 I
metha, or Ecbatana	7, 9-18 E	Antioch (in Syria)	7, 10, 14-11 D
or, the valley of	4, 6-19 N	Antioch (in Pisidia)	14-10 D
shaph	4-19 L	Antiochia = Antioch	14-11 D
zib (Judah)	4-18 N; 12-8 D	Antipatris	13-18 M; 14-10 E
zib (Asher)	4, 6-19 K	Aphek (1 Sam. 4. 1) = Kustul	12-6 C
lah	4-19 O	Aphek (1 Sam. 29. 1)	4-19 L
mah	4-20 L	Aphek (E. of Sea of Chinnereth)	4, 6-20 L
ul-nekob	4-19 L	Apollonia	14-8 C
sa	12-6 B	Appli Forum, or The market of Applius	14-6 C
ia = Hadid	4, 6-18 N	Ar of Moab	8-7 G
haim = Hadid	4, 6-18 N	Arab	4, 6-19 O
a = Adoraim	4, 6-19 N; 12-4 F	Arabab, the deep valley running north and south of the Salt Sea	4, 6-20 N
myttum	14-9 D	Arabab, Sea of the	4-19 O
3	14-7 D	Arabia	9, 10, 11-11 F; 14-10 F
lam	2-6 G; 4, 6-18 N; 12-8 E	Arad	3-7 G; 4, 6-19 O
nmim	4-19 N	Aradus	7, 14-11 E
n	13-19 M	Aram, or Syria	1-7 D; 5-8 E; 6-21 K; 7-11 E
a	7-12 E	Aram-naharaim, or Mesopotamia	5-10 B; 7-12 D
b (?)	6-19 K	Ararat, land of = Armenia	7-12 D
ienj.), also called Alath, Alja	2-7 G; 4-19 N; 12-7 B	Ararat, Mount	1-8 D; 7-12 D
on, or Ajalon (Dan)	4, 6-19 N; 12-4 B	Ararath = Ararat	7-12 D
on (Zebulun)	6-19 L	Arba, or Arbah = Hebron	4-19 N
on, valley of	12-4 B	Arbela = Beth-arbel	6-19 L
Num. 34. 11)	5-7 E	Arbite = native of Arab	6-19 O
lama	13-20 O	Archevites, the inhabitants of Erech	7-13 E
abim, ascent of	6-19 P	Argob	5-8 E; 6-21 L
melech (?)	4-19 L	Ariel = Mount Zion	13-20 O
1	4, 6-20 L	Arimathea (?) Ramah	12-6 B; 13-19 N
eth, or Allemeth	12-7 C	Arkites	2-8 D
ndria	10, 11-9 E	Armageddon, or Har-Magedon	13-19 L
eth = Alemeth	12-7 C	Armenia, or Ararat	7, 8, 9, 10, 11-12 D
bachuth, or Allon-bacuth = Ataroth	12-6 B	Arnon, river, or valley of	4, 6-20 O
lad	1-8 F	Aroer (Gad)	6-20 N
1	4-19 N; 12-7 C	Aroer (Reuben)	8-7 G; 6-20 O
1-diblathaim	4-20 N	Aroer (1 Sam. 30. 28)	6-18 O
repaired by Elijah (1 Kin. 18. 30)	4-19 L	Arpachshad, or Arphaxad (?)	1-8 D

THE INDEXED ATLAS TO THE HOLY BIBLE.

Arpad	5 - 9 B	Beth-anoth	4 - 19 N; 12 - 5 F
Arumah	4, 6 - 19 M	Bethany	12 - 6 C; 13 - 19 N
Arvad	5 - 7 D; 7 - 11 E	Beth-arabah	12 - 5 F
Ascalon	13 - 18 N	Beth-aram = Beth-haran	4 - 20 N
Aser (Naphtali) = Hasor	4, 6 - 19 K	Beth-arbel	4, 6 - 19 L
Aser = Asher	6 - 19 K	Beth-aven = Beth-el	12 - 6 A
Ashan = Chor-Ashan	6 - 18 O	Beth-azmaveth = Azmaveth	12 - 7 B
Ashchenaz = Ashkenaz	1 - 7 C	Beth-baal-meon = Baal-meon	4 - 20 N
Ashdod	4, 6 - 18 N	Beth-barah?	6 - 20 M
Ashdodites, or Ashdodites, of Ashdod	4 - 18 N	Beth-birel, or Beth-biri	6 - 18 O
Ashdod-plagah = the slopes of Plagah	4 - 20 N	Beth-car	4, 6 - 19 N; 12 - 5 C
Asher, allotment of	4 - 19 K	Beth-dagon (Asher)	4 - 19 L
Ashkelon	5 - 6 G	Beth-dagon, at Azotus	13 - 18 N
Ashkenaz	1 - 7 C	Beth-diblathaim = Almon-diblathaim	4 - 20 N
Ashnah	12 - 4 D	Beth-el (Ephraim) 2 - 7 G; 4, 6, 13 - 19 N; 12 - 6 A	
Ashtaroth	6 - 21 L	Bethel (Simeon) = Bethul	12 - 4 E
Asheroth-karnaim	2 - 8 F	Beth-emek	4 - 19 L
Asla (Roman Province)	11, 14 - 9 D	Bether	4 - 19 N; 12 - 5 D
Askelon	6 - 18 N	Beth-gader = Gedor	12 - 6 E
Asshur (= Assyria)	1 - 8 D; 8 - 12 D	Beth-ganul	4, 6 - 20 N
Assos	14 - 9 D	Beth-gilgal = Gilgal	6 - 19 N
Assur = Assyria	1 - 8 D; 7, 8 - 12 D	Beth-haccerem, or Beth-haocherem	12 - 6 E
Assyria	8 - 13 D	Beth-haram = Beth-haran	4 - 20 N
Assyrian Empire	8 - 13 D	Beth-hogla = Beth-hoglah	4 - 19 N
Astaroth = Ashtaroth	6 - 21 L	Beth-horon, the upper	4, 6 - 19 N; 12 - 5 B
Ataroth (?)	12 - 6 B	Beth-horon, the nether	4 - 19 N; 12 - 4 B
Ataroth (Reuben)	4 - 20 N	Beth-jeshimoth	4, 6 - 20 N
Ataroth-adar, or Ataroth-addar	4 - 19 N; 12 - 4 B	Beth-jeshimoth, or Beth-jeshimoth	3 - 7 G
Athens	14 - 8 D	Beth-lebaoth	4 - 18 O
Attalia	14 - 10 D	Beth-lehem (Judah) 2 - 7 G; 4, 6, 13 - 19 N; 12 - 6 D	
Ava, or Avva	7 - 12 E	Beth-lehem (Zebulun)	4, 6 - 19 L
Aven = Bethel	12 - 6 A	Beth-lehem Ephraim = Beth-lehem	12 - 6 D
Aven (Egypt)	3 - 8 H	Beth-lomon = Beth-lehem	12 - 6 D
Aven, plain of, possibly the Valley of Lebanon (?)	6 - 20 I	Beth-maacah, or Beth-maacah = Maacah	6 - 8 E
Avites, or Avvim (Josh. 13. 3), Avims	2 - 6 G	Beth-marcaboth	6 - 18 O
Avites, or Avvites (2 Kin. 17. 31) = the people of Ava	7 - 12 E	Beth-meon = Baal-meon	4, 6 - 20 N
Azekah	4 - 19 N; 12 - 4 D	Beth-nimrah	4 - 20 N
Azmaveth	12 - 7 B	Bethoron = Beth-horon	12 - 5 B
Aznoth-tabor = Tabor	4 - 19 L	Beth-peor	4 - 20 N
Azotus	13 - 18 N	Bethphage (?)	12 - 6 C; 13 - 19 N
Azzah, or Gaza (Philistia)	6 - 17 N	Beth-rehob (Judg. 18. 28)	6 - 20 K
		Bethsaida	13 - 20 L
		Beth-samos = Azmaveth	12 - 7 B
		Bethsan = Beth-shan	6 - 19 M
		Beth-shan	6 - 19 M
		Beth-shean	4 - 19 M
Baalah, Mt. Baalah, also Baale of Judah = Kirjath-jearim	12 - 5 C	Beth-shemesh (Judah)	4, 6 - 18 N; 12 - 8 D
Baalath (Simeon) = Bilhah	5 - 6 G	Beth-shemesh (Naphtali)	4 - 19 L
Baalath	6 - 19 N	Beth-shemesh (Issachar)	4 - 20 M
Baal-gad (?)	4 - 20 K	Beth-shemesh (Egypt)	3 - 8 H
Baal-hazor	4, 6 - 19 N	Beth-shittah	4, 6 - 19 L
Baal-hermon = Mt. Hermon	6 - 20 K	Bethsura = Beth-zur	4 - 19 N; 12 - 5 E
Baal-meon	4, 6 - 20 N	Beth-tappuah	4 - 19 N; 12 - 4 F
Baal-shalisha, or Baal-shalishah	4, 6 - 19 N	Bethul = Bethul	12 - 4 E
Baal-tamar	4 - 19 N; 12 - 6 B	Bethulia	4 - 19 M
Baal-zephon (?)	3 - 4 H	Beth-zur	4 - 19 N; 12 - 6 E
Babel (Babylon)	1 - 8 D	Betolius = Beth-el	12 - 6 A
Babylon	7, 8, 10 - 12 F	Betomestham	4 - 19 M
Babylonian Empire	Map No. 8	Betonim	4 - 20 M
Bahurim	12 - 7 C	Bezek (Judg. 1. 4, 5)	4, 6 - 18 N
Balah (Simeon) = Bilhah	5 - 6 G	Bezek (1 Sam. 11. 8)	6 - 19 M
Bamoth = Bamoth-beal	4 - 20 N	Bezer	4, 6 - 20 O
Bashan	6 - 20 L	Bileam = Ibleam	6 - 19 M
Bashan-havoth-jair, or Havroth-jair (i. e. the towns of Jair) in Bashan	6 - 21 L	Bilhah	5 - 6 G
Bathzabarias	12 - 6 D	Bithynia	9, 10, 11, 14 - 10 C
Beeroth (Benjamin)	4, 6 - 19 N; 12 - 6 B	Boacath, or Boskath	4, 6 - 18 N
Beer-lahai-roi = el Ain	3 - 6 H	Bosora	7 - 11 E
Beer-sheba	2, 3, 5 - 6 G; 4, 6 - 18 O	Bozez (1 Sam. 14. 4)	12 - 7 B
Beesh-terah, or Be-eshterah = Ashteroth	6 - 21 L	Bozkath	4, 6 - 18 N
Bela = Zoar	2 - 7 G; 4 - 20 N	Bozrah (Edom)	7 - 11 E
Bene-berak	4 - 18 M	Bozrah (Moab) = Bezer	6 - 20 O
Benjamin, allotment of	4 - 19 N		
Beon = Baal-meon	4 - 20 N	Cabbon (?)	4 - 18 N
Berachah, or Bernach	12 - 5 E	Cabul (Asher)	4, 6 - 19 L; 5 - 7 F
Berea, also Beroth, see Beeroth	12 - 6 B	Cades = Kadesh	6 - 20 K
Berea (Aleppo)	5 - 9 B; 14 - 11 D	Cades-barne = Kadesh-barnea	3 - 7 H
Berea, or Bersea (Macedonia)	14 - 8 C	Cesarea	13 - 18 L
Bered	2 - 6 G	Cesarea Philippi	13 - 20 K
Beroth = Beeroth	12 - 6 B	Cain, or Kain	4 - 19 O
Berothab = Berothah (?)	6 - 8 D	Calah	1 - 8 D
Beor, the brook	4, 6 - 18 O	Caleb-ephraim, or Caleb-ephraim = Beth-lehem	6 - 19 N
Beten	4 - 19 L	Calneh	1 - 8 D
Bethabara, or Bethany	13 - 20 L	Calno = Calneh	1 - 8 D
Beth-anath	4, 6 - 19 K		

THE INDEXED ATLAS TO THE HOLY BIBLE.

Calvary, or The Skull	12 - 6 C; 13 - 20 O	Dedan (Cushite)	1 - 9 E
Cana	13 - 19 L	Dedan (Keturihte)	1 - 7 D; 8 - 11 E
Canaan, the land of, <i>see</i> map 2	2 - 6 G	Delus	14 - 10 D
Canaanites	2 - 6 G	Derbe	14 - 10 D
Caneah = Calneh	1 - 8 D	Diblah, or Diblah	4 - 6 K
Capernaum (?)	13 - 20 L	Diblatthaim = Ajmon-diblatthaim	4 - 20 N
Caphira = Chephirah	13 - 5 C	Dibon, E. of Jordan	4 - 20 O
Caphtor (Jer. 47. 4)	1 - 6 D	Dibon (Judah)	6 - 19 O
Caphtorim (?)	1 - 6 D; 1 - 7 D	Dibon-gad = Dibon E. of Jordan	4 - 20 O
Cappadocia	9, 10, 11, 14 - 11 D	Diklah	1 - 8 F
Carchemish	5 - 10 B; 7, 8 - 11 D	Dimnah	4 - 19 L
Caria	9, 10, 14 - 9 D	Dimon = Dibon (?)	4 - 20 O
Carmel, Mount	4, 6 - 18 L	Dimonah = Dibon of Judah	6 - 19 O
Carmel (Judah)	4, 6 - 19 O	Dizahab, or Di-zahab	8 - 6 K
Carnaim, Carnion, <i>see</i> Ashteroth-Karnaim	2 - 8 F	Docus	4 - 19 N
Casulhim	1 - 7 D	Dodanin	1 - 6 D
Cauda, or Claudia	14 - 8 E	Dophkah	8 - 5 K
Cedron = Gederoth	6 - 18 N	Dor	4, 6 - 18 L
Cedron, or Kidron, the brook	12 - 6 C	Dora	4, 13 - 18 L
Celestria (Cele-Syria)	10 - 11 E	Dothaim	13 - 19 M
Cenchrea, or Cenchreae	14 - 8 D	Dothan	2 - 7 F; 4, 6 - 19 M
Cesarea	13 - 18 L; 14 - 10 E	Dumah (Judah)	4 - 18 O
Cesarea Philippi	13 - 20 K	Dura, plain of	7 - 13 E
Chaldea	7 - 18 E	East Sea, or Eastern Sea—the Salt Sea	6 - 19 O
Champaign, the = the Arabah	4 - 20 N	Ebal, Mount	4, 6 - 19 M
Chanaan = Canaan	8 - 6 G	Eben-ezer	12 - 6 C
Charashim, valley of, or Ge-harashim	12 - 4 B	Ebron, or Hebron = Abdon	4 - 19 K
Charchamis, <i>also</i>		Ecbatana (northern)	7 - 18 D
Charchemish = Carchemish	5 - 10 B	Ecbatana (southern)	7, 9 - 18 E
Charran, or Haran	14 - 11 D	Edar, or Eder = Gedor	4 - 19 N; 12 - 6 E
Chephirah	12 - 5 C	Edom	3, 5 - 7 H; 7 - 11 E
Cherethims = Cherethites	6 - 18 N	Edrel (Eshan)	6 - 21 L
Chesalon	4 - 19 N; 12 - 4 O	Eglaim (?)	6 - 20 O
Chedi = Bethul	12 - 4 E	Eglon	4 - 18 N
Chesulloth = Chesloth-tabor	4 - 19 L	Egypt	1 - 7 E; 8 - 8 I; 8, 9, 10, 14 - 10 E
Chettim (Apoc.) = Macedonia	14 - 8 D	Egypt, river, stream, or brook of	3, 5 - 6 H
Chozib = Achzib	4 - 18 N; 12 - 8 D	Egypt, the streams of = mouths of the Nile	3 - 8 G
Chinnereth, Sea of, <i>also</i> called Chinneroth.	4, 6 - 20 L	Ekebel	4 - 19 M
Chios	14 - 9 D	Ekron	3, 5 - 6 G; 4, 6 - 18 N
Chisloth-tabor	4 - 19 L	Elah, vale or valley of	4, 6 - 18 N; 12 - 8 D
Chittim, or Kittim = Cyprus	5 - 5 C	Elam	1 - 8 D; 7, 8 - 18 E
Choba	4 - 19 M	Elath	3 - 7 I
Chor-ashan, or Cor-ashan	6 - 18 O	El-beth-el, or Beth-el	2 - 7 G; 12 - 6 A
Chorazin	13 - 20 L	Elealeh	4 - 20 N
Chozeba, or Cozeba	4 - 19 N; 12 - 5 E	Eleasa	12 - 5 B
Chun, or Cun	5 - 8 D	Eleph	4 - 19 N
Chud	4 - 19 M	Eljah's Altar	4 - 19 L
Cilicia	9, 10, 11, 14 - 10 D	Elm (?)	3 - 4 I
Cinneroth, or Chinneroth (1 Kin. 15. 20) = the plain west of the sea of Chinnereth	4, 6 - 20 L	Elisha, spring healed by, <i>see</i> fountain near Jericho	6 - 19 N
Cirama = Ramah	12 - 6 B	Elishah	1 - 6 D
City of David = Zion (1 Kin. 9. 24; 5 Chr. 8. 11)	13 - 20 O	Eliasar	7 - 18 E
City of Palm trees = Jericho	6 - 19 N	Elon-beth-hanan	12 - 5 B
Clauda, or Cauda	14 - 8 E	Eloth	5 - 7 I
Cnidus	14 - 9 D	Elteke, or Eltekeh	4 - 19 N; 12 - 4 B
Colosse, or Colosse	14 - 9 D	Elymais	7 - 13 E
Coca, or Cos	14 - 9 D	Emims, or Emim	2 - 7 G
Cor-ashan, or Chor-ashan	6 - 18 O	Emmaus (Khamaseh)	12 - 5 D
Corinth	14 - 8 D	Emmaus (Ei Kubebeh)	12 - 5 B; 13 - 19 N
Cos = Coos	14 - 9 D	En-dor	4, 6 - 19 L; 5 - 7 F
Cozeba, or Chozeba	4 - 19 N; 12 - 5 E	En-eglatim = Eglaim	6 - 20 O
Crete	14 - 8 D	En-gaddi = En-gedi	4 - 19 O
Cush, or Ethiopia	1 - 7 F	En-gannim (Issachar)	4 - 19 M
Cush, or Ethiopia (Gen. 2. 13)	1 - 8 C	En-gedi	4 - 19 O
Cyamon = Jokneam	4 - 19 L	En-haddah (?)	4 - 19 M
Cyprus	8, 11, 14 - 10 D	En-hazor	4 - 19 L
Cyrene	14 - 8 E	En-mishpat = Kadeah-barnes	8 - 7 H
Dabareh, or Daberah	4, 6 - 19 L	En-rimmon, <i>see</i> Rimmon	4, 6 - 18 O
Dabbasheth, or Dabbesheth	4 - 19 L	En-rogel	13 - 20 O
Daberath	6 - 19 L	En-shemesh	4 - 19 N; 12 - 7 C
Dalmatia	14 - 7 C	Ephes-dammim = Pas-dammim	4 - 18 N
Damascus	2, 5 - 8 E; 6 - 21 I; 7, 14 - 11 E	Ephesus	14 - 9 D
Dan, city	2, 5 - 7 E; 4, 6, 13 - 20 K	Ephraim, allotment of	4 - 19 M
Dan, districts of	4 - 18 N	Ephraim, city	12 - 7 A; 13 - 19 N
Dan-jaan = Dan	6 - 20 K	Ephraim, Mount, or hill country of	12 - 6 A; 4, 6 - 19 M
Dannah	12 - 8 F	Ephraim, or Ephron = Ophrah (?)	6 - 19 N; 12 - 7 A
Daphne	14 - 11 D	Ephrath, or Ephrathah = Beth-lehem	6 - 19 N
David, city of = Zion	13 - 20 O	Ephrath = Beth-lehem	2 - 7 G
Debir (Judah)	4, 6 - 18 O	Ephron = Ophrah	6 - 19 N; 12 - 7 A
Debir (Josh. 15. 7)	4 - 19 N	Erech	1 - 8 D; 7 - 13 E
Decapolis	13 - 20 M	Esau, the Mount of = Mount Seir	3 - 7 H
		Esdrasolom = Esdrasolom	13 - 19 L

THE INDEXED ATLAS TO THE HOLY BIBLE.

Esdelom = Esdraelon	13 -19 L	Golgotha = Calvary	13 -20 O
Esebon (= Heshbon)	18 -20 N	Gomer	1 -7 C
Eschol, valley of	8 -7 G; 4 -19 N	Gortyna	14 -8 D
Eshean, or Eshan	4 -19 O	Goshen (Egypt)	3 -8 H
Eshtaol	4, 6 -19 N; 12 -4 C	Goshen (Judah)	4 -18 O
Eshemoa	4, 6 -19 O	Gozan	7 -12 D
Eshemoh = Eshemoa	4 -19 O	Great Sea	3 - G; 4, 6 -18 M; 14 -7 E
Etam (Simeon)	4, 6 -18 O	Greece, or Greece	2, 10, 14 -8 D
Etam (Judah)	4, 6 -19 N; 12 -6 D	Gudgodah (?).	3 -7 H
Etam, the rock	4, 6 -19 N; 12 -4 D		
Etham, wilderness of (Num. 33. 8), called		Habor (?)	7 -12 D
Wilderness of Shur (Ex. 15. 22)	3 -4 H	Hachilah, hill of	4, 6 -19 O
Etham (?)	3 -4 H	Hadad-rimmon	4 -19 L
Ether	4 -18 N	Hadashah = Adasa	12 -6 E
Ethiopia, or Cush	1 -7 F	Hadid	4, 6 -15 N
Ethiopia, or Cush (Gen. 2. 13)	1 -8 C	Hadoram	1 -8 F
Eth-kazin	4 -19 L	Hai, or Ai	2 -7 G; 12 -7 B
Euphrates, river	1 -7 D; 5 -10 C; 8, 9 -12 E	Halah (?)	7 -12 D
Exion-gaber = Exion-geber	3, 5 -6 I	Halak, mount (?)	5 -7 H
		Halul	4 -19 N; 12 -5 F
Fair Havens	14 -8 E	Hali	4 -19 K
		Ham, city	2 -7 G
Gaash, hill of	4 -19 M	Ham, the land of = Egypt (Pa. 105. 23)	3 -8 H
Gaba = Geba	12 -7 B	Hamath	5 -8 C; 7 -11 D
Gabdes = Geba	12 -7 B	also called Hamath the Great	
Gad, allotment of	4 -20 M	Hamath, the land of	5 -8 D
Gadara	13 -20 L	Hamath, the entering in of (= the pass on	5 -8 D
Galaad = Gilead	6 -20 M	the watershed of the Leontes and	
Galatia	14 -10 D	Orontes)	
Galeed (?)	2 -7 F	Hamathites	2 -8 D
Galgala = Gilgal	6 -19 M	Hammath	4 -20 L
Galilee	5 -7 F; 13 -19 L; 7, 14 -11 E	Hammon (Asher)	4 -19 K
Galilee, Sea of	13 -20 L	Hammon (Naphtali)	6 -20 L
Gallim (?)	12 -6 B	Hammoth-dor = Hammath	4 -20 L
Garden-house = En-gannim	6 -19 M	Hanes	3 -4 H
Gerizim = Gerizim	6 -19 M	Hannathon	4 -19 L
Gath	4, 6 -18 N; 5 -6 G	Haphraim or Hapharaim	4 -19 L
Gath-hepher	4, 6 -19 L	Hara	7 -11 D
Gath-rimmon (Manasseh) = Ibleam	4 -19 M	Harar	1 -7 D; 7, 14 -11 D
Gaza	2, 3, 5 -6 G; 6 -17 N; 14 -10 E	Hareth, or Hereth	4, 6 -19 N; 12 -4 E
Gazara = Gezer	6 -18 N	Har-Magedon, or Armageddon	13 -19 L
Gazer, Gazera = Gezer	6 -18 N	Harod, well or spring of	4, 6 -19 L
Geba (Benjamin)	4, 6 -19 N; 12 -7 B	Harosheth	4, 6 -19 L
Gebo (Judith 3. 10)	13 -19 M	Hauran	6 -21 L
Gebal	2, 5 -7 D; 7 -11 E	Havilah (Armenia)	1 -8 C
Gebal (Pa. 83. 7)	6 -7 H; 7 -11 E	Havilah (Arabia)	1 -8 F
Geder = Gedor (Judah)	4 -19 N; 12 -6 E	Havilah (Cush)	6 -8 H
Gederah (Benjamin)	12 -6 B	Havilah E. of Shur	5 -6 F
Gederoth	4, 6 -18 N	Havoth-jair, or Havroth-jair	5 -8 F; 6 -21 L
Ge-harashim, or the valley of Charashim	12 -4 B	Hazarnaveh	1 -8 F
Gellioth, probably Gilgal	4 -19 N	Hazar-shual (?)	6 -18 N
Gennesar, water of = Gennesaret, lake of	13 -20 L	Hazar-susah, also called Hazar-susam	6 -17 O
Geon = Gihon	1 -8 D	Hazazon-tamar = En-gedi	2 -7 G
Gerar (?)	2 -6 G	Hazereth	3 -6 K
Gerizim, Mount	4, 6 -19 M	Hazeton-tamar, or Hazazon-tamar	2 -7 G
Gesein = Goshen	3 -8 H	Hazor (Benjamin)	12 -6 C
Geshur	5 -8 E; 6 -21 K	Hazor (Neh. 11. 33)	12 -6 C
Geshurites	2 -8 E	Hazor (Naphtali)	4, 6 -19 K
Gether	1 -7 D; 2 -8 E	Hebron (Judah) 2, 3, 5 -7 G; 4, 6, 13 -19 N; 12 -5 F	
Gethsemane	13 -20 O	Hebron, or Ebron (Asher) = Abdon	4, 6 -19 K
Gezer (?)	4, 6 -18 N	Heibon	5 -8 E
Gibbar = Gibeon	6 -19 N; 12 -6 B	Heleph	4 -19 L
Gibbethon (?)	4 -18 M	Helkath	4 -19 L
Gibeah (Benjamin)	6 -19 N; 12 -6 C	Hemath, or Hamath, the entering in of	5 -8 D
Gibeah (2 Sam. 6. 3, 4)	6 -19 N; 12 -5 C	Hena	7 -12 E
Gibeath (Josh. 18-28)	12 -5 C	Hepher	13 -4 E
Gibeon (Benjamin) 2, 5 -7 G; 4, 6 -19 N; 12 -6 B		Heres = Timnath-heres	6 -19 M
Giblites, or Gebalites, of Gebal	5 -7 D	Hereth = Hareth	12 -4 E
Gihon, river (?)	1 -8 D	Hermion, Mount	5 -7 E; 6 -20 K
Gilboa, Mount	4, 6 -19 M	Hermionites, or Hermions = the range of	
Gilead, the land of, also called Mount		Hermion	6 -20 K
Gilead	2 -7 F; 4, 6 -20 M; 7 -11 E	Heshbon	4, 6 -20 N
Gilead, Mount (Judg. 7. 3), probably Mount		Heth, the children of = Hittites	2 -7 G
Gilboa	6 -19 M	Hiddekel, river	1 -8 D
Gilgal (Benjamin)	4, 6 -19 N	Hierapolis	14 -9 D
Gilgal (Ephraim)	4, 6 -19 M	Hilen (?)	6 -18 N
Gilgal (near River Kanah)	4, 6 -18 M	Hinnom, valley of	13 -20 O
Giloh	4, 6 -19 N; 5 -7 G; 12 -4 E	Hittites	2 -7 G; 2 -8 D
Gimzo	4, 6 -18 N	Hivites	2 -7 E & G
Girgashites	2 -7 F	Hobah	6 -21 I
Gittah-hepher, or Gath-hepher	4 -19 L	Holon (Judah) = Hilen	6 -18 N
Gittite = native of Gath	6 -18 N	Holy City (Neh. 11. 1) = Jerusalem	13 -20 O
Gob = Gezer	6 -18 N	Holy Land (Zech. 2. 12) = Palestine	
Golan	4, 6 -20 L	Hor, Mount (near Petra)	3, 5 -7 H

THE INDEXED ATLAS TO THE HOLY BIBLE.

Hor, Mount (Num. 34. 7)	5 - 7 D	Joktheel (Petra)	7 - 11 E
Horeb	8 - 6 K	Joppa	5 - 6 F; 4, 6, 18 - 18 M; 7, 14 - 18 E
Horem	4 - 19 K	Joppa = Joppa	13 - 18 M
Hor - hagidgad, or Hor - haggidgad =		Jordan, river	2, 5 - 7 F; 4, 6, 18 - 20 L; 7, 14 - 11 E
Gudgodah	8 - 7 H	Jordan, plain of	2 - 7 G; 4, 6 - 20 M
Hori, Horima, Horite = Horites	2 - 7 G	Juda = Judaea	13 - 19 N
Hormah (Simeon)	4 - 18 O	Judaea beyond Jordan = Perea	13 - 20 M
Hosah	4 - 19 K	Judah, allotment of	4 - 19 N
Hukkok	4 - 19 L	Judah, kingdom of	6 - 19 N; 7 - 11 E
Hukok	6 - 19 L	Judah, wilderness of	6 - 19 O
Hul	1 - 7 D; 3 - 7 E	Judah, the city of = Zion	13 - 20 O
Huzzab	7 - 12 D	Judaea	13 - 19 N
		Judaea, the wilderness of	13 - 19 N
Ibleam (?)	4, 6 - 19 M	Judaea (Luke 21. 21) = Jerusalem	13 - 19 N
Iconium	14 - 10 D	Jutah, or Juttah	4 - 19 O
Idalah	4 - 19 L		
Idumea	14 - 11 E	Kades = Kadesh-barnea (near Mt. Seir)	3 - 7 H
Idumea = Edom	7 - 11 E	Kadesh (Num. 20. 14, 16) = Kadesh-barnea	3 - 7 H
Ije-abarim, or Iye-abarim, also called Iim		Kadesh, wilderness of (Pa. 29. 8) = the wilderness of Zin (Num. 33. 36)	3 - 7 H
or Iyim (?)	3 - 7 H	Kain, or Cain	4 - 19 O
Ijon	6 - 20 K	Kanah	4 - 19 K
Ilyricum	11, 14 - 7 C	Kanah, river or brook	4 - 19 M
India	9, 10 - 17 F	Kartah	4 - 19 L
Iron	4 - 19 K	Kattath (?)	4 - 19 L
Irpeel	12 - 6 B	Kedesh (Issachar)	4, 6 - 19 L
Ir-shemesh = Beth-shemesh	4 - 18 N; 12 - 3 D	Kedesh (Judah) = Kadesh	3 - 7 H
Ish-tob, or men of Tob, see Tob	6 - 20 L	Kedesh (Naphtali)	4, 6 - 20 K
Israel, kingdom of	6 - 19 M	Kedesh (Judg. 4. 11)	6 - 20 L
Israel, mountain or mountains of = Mount Ephraim	6 - 19 M	Kellah	4, 6 - 19 N; 5 - 7 G; 12 - 4 E
Issachar, allotment of	4 - 19 M	Kenath	5 - 8 F
Italy	14 - 6 C	Kerloth (Judah), or Kerloth-hearon	4 - 19 O
Ithlah = Jethlah	12 - 4 C	Kerloth (Moab) = Kirjathaim	4, 6 - 20 N
Itah-kazin, or Eth-kazin	4 - 19 L	Kibzaim, possibly Kibbiah	4 - 19 N
Ivah, or Ivah	7 - 12 E	Kidron, the brook	12 - 6 C
Iyim, or Iim = Iye-abarim	3 - 7 H	King's garden (2 Kin. 25. 4)	13 - 20 O
		King's pool (Neh. 2. 14), En-rogel	13 - 20 O
Jaazer, or Jazer	4, 6 - 20 N; 5 - 7 G	Kir of Moab, also called	8 - 7 G
Jabbok, river	2, 5 - 7 F; 4, 6 - 20 M	Kir-haraseeth, or Kir-haraseh	
Jabesh = Jabesh-Gilead	4, 6 - 20 M; 5 - 7 F	Kir-haraseh, or Kir-heres	
Jabneel (Judah)	4 - 18 N	Kirjathaim	2 - 7 G; 4, 6 - 20 N
Jabneel (Naphtali)	4 - 20 L	Kirjath-arba = Hebron	2 - 7 G; 4, 6 - 19 N
Jabneh	6 - 18 N	Kirjath-arim, Kirjath-baal, also	
Jacob's Well	13 - 19 M	Kirjathburi = Kirjath-jearim	12 - 6 C
Jahaz (?)	4, 6 - 20 O	Kirjath-jearim, or Kirjath-jearim	4 - 19 N; 12 - 6 C
Jahaza, Jahazah, also		Kirjath-sannah, also Kirjath-sepher =	
Jahzah = Jahaz	4, 6 - 20 O	Debir	4, 6 - 18 O
Jair, towns of = Havvoth-jair	6 - 21 L	Kirjath, or Kerloth = Kirjathaim	6 - 20 N
Jamnia	13 - 18 N	Kirjath-jearim	4, 6 - 19 N; 12 - 6 C
Janoah (2 Kin. 15. 29)	6 - 19 K	Kirjathaim (Reuben) = Kirjathaim	4 - 20 N
Janohah, or Janoah (Ephraim)	4 - 19 M	Kirjath-arba, or Kirjath-arba = Hebron	
Janum, or Janim	4 - 19 N; 12 - 6 F		2, 6 - 7 G; 4, 6 - 19 N
Japhia	4 - 19 L	Kirjath-arim, also Kirjath-baal = Kirjath-jearim	5 - 19 N; 12 - 6 C
Japho, or Joppa	4 - 18 M	Kirjath-sannah = Debir	4 - 18 O
Jarmuth (Judah)	4 - 18 N; 12 - 8 D	Kirjath-sepher = Debir	4, 6 - 18 O
Jarmuth (Issachar)	4 - 19 L	Kishon, or Kishon	4 - 19 L
Jattir	4, 6 - 19 O	Kishon, or Kison, river	6 - 19 L
Javan	1 - 6 D	Kitron	6 - 19 L
Jazar = Jazer	4, 6 - 20 N	Kittim (Cyprus)	1 - 7 D
Jearim, Mount = Chesalon	12 - 4 C		
Jebus, Jebusi, or Jebusite = Jerusalem		Lachish, before the captivity of Judah	
	3 - 7 G; 4, 6 - 19 N	(2 Kin. 18. 14) Tell el Hesi	4, 6 - 18 N
Jebusites	2 - 7 G	Lachish, after the return from Babylon	
Jegar-sahadutha = Galced	2 - 7 F	(Neh. 11. 80) Umm Laki (?)	4, 6 - 18 N
Jehud	4 - 18 M	Lahmam	4 - 18 N
Jemnaan (?) = Jabneh	6 - 18 N	Lalish (Dan)	4, 6 - 20 K
Jerah	1 - 9 F	Lalish or Lalishah (Benjamin) Adasa (?)	12 - 6 B
Jericho, also called Jerichus	3, 5 - 7 G; 4, 6, 18 - 19 N	Laodicea	14 - 9 D
Jericho, fountain or spring of (2 Kin. 2. 21)	6 - 19 N	Lassen	14 - 8 E
Jerusalem	3, 5 - 7 G; 4, 6, 18 - 19 N; 12 - 6 C	Lasha (?)	2 - 7 G; 4 - 20 N
	7, 8, 9, 14 - 11 E	Lasharon, or Lasharon	4 - 19 L
Jeshanah	4, 6 - 19 N	Lebanon, Mount	5 - 7 E; 6 - 20 I
Jeshimon (i. e. the desert)	4, 6 - 19 N	Lebanon, Mount (Judg. 8. 8), also called	
Jeshua	6 - 18 O	Lebanon toward the Sunrising (Josh. 13. 5) = Anti-Libanus	6 - 20 K
Jethlah, or Ithlah	12 - 4 C	Lebanon, valley of	6 - 20 I
Jewry = Judaea	13 - 19 N	Lebaoth = Beth-lebaoth	4 - 18 O
Jezreel (Judah)	4, 6 - 19 O	Lebanon	6 - 19 M
Jezreel (Issachar)	4, 6 - 19 L	Lehabim	1 - 6 D
Jezreel, valley of	4, 6 - 19 L	Leshem	4 - 20 K
Jobab	1 - 9 F	Lishan, Mount	6 - 20 I
Jogbehah	4, 6 - 20 M	Libya, or Put	1 - 5 D; 11, 14 - 8 E
Jokmeam (1 Chron. 6. 68) Kibbiah (?)	4 - 19 N	Libyans, or Put	1 - 6 D
Jokneam (Zebulun)	4 - 19 L		
Joktan	1 - 8 F		

THE INDEXED ATLAS TO THE HOLY BIBLE.

Lod	6-18 N	Mizpah (Benjamin) = Mizpeh	12-6 C
Lo-debar (?)	6-20 M	Mizpah, or Mizpeh, the land of = the valley of Lebanon	6-30 I
Lubim, Lubims = Lehabim	1-6 D	Mizpeh, also called Mizpeh of Gilead	6-30 M
Lud	1-6 D	Mizpeh of Moab	6-30 O
Ludim	1-6 D	Mizpeh (Benjamin)	4, 6-19 N; 12-6 C
Luhith (?)	6-20 O	Mizraim = Egypt	1-7 K
Luz (Beth-el)	2-7 G; 4, 6-19 N	Moab	2, 5-7 G; 6-30 O
Luz (Judg. 1. 26)	6-20 K	Modiah (?)	4-15 M
Lycania	14-9 D	Modiah (?)	4, 6-19 O
Lycia	12-18 N	Morch, hill of	6-19 L
Lyda	14-9 D	Morcheth-gath, probably Maresah	6-19 L
Lydia (1 Mac. 8. 8)	9, 10, 14-9 D	Moriah, Mount	12-20 O
Lydia, or Lud (Ezek. 30. 5)	1-6 D	Mosera, Moserah, also Moseroth = Mount Hor	3-7 H
Lydians, or Ludim (Jer. 46. 9)	1-6 D	Mozah	4-19 N; 12-6 C
Lystra	14-10 D	Myra	14-10 D
Maacah, Maachah	5-8 E	Mysia	9, 10, 14-9 D
Maachathi, Maachathites, or Maacathites = the people of Maacah	5-8 E	Naarah, or Naarah	4-19 N
Maaleh-acrabim = ascent of Akrabim	6-19 P	Naaran	6-19 N
Maarath	4-19 N; 12-5 E	Naarah, or Naarah	4-19 N
Maalon = Michmash	12-7 B	Nahalal, or Nahallal	4-19 L
Macedonia	10, 11, 14-8 C	Nahalol	6-19 L
Maachmas = Michmash	12-7 B	Nain	13-19 L
Machpelah, at Hebron	2-7 G; 12-6 F	Naphtali, allotment of	4-19 K
Madai	1-8 D	Naphtulim	1-7 E
Madian = Midian	1-7 E	Nasor = Hazor	6-19 K
Madmannah	4-18 O	Nazareth	12-19 L
Magadan, or Magdala	18-20 L	Neah (?)	4-19 L
Magiddo = Megiddo	6-19 L	Necapolis	14-8 C
Magog	1-8 C	Nebaloth	5-7 H
Mahanaim (?)	5-7 F	Neballat (?)	6-18 N; 12-6 E
Makkedah (?)	4-18 N	Nebo, Mount	4-20 L
Maktesh, possibly the Kidron valley	13-19 N	Neiel	4-20 L
Maure	4-19 N	Nekeb (?)	4-20 L
Manasseh, allotment of also called Manasses	4-19 M	Nephthali, Nephthalim, also Nephthaim = Naphtali	12-19 L
Manassites = Manasseh	4-19 M	Nephthaim = Naphtali	12-6 C
Maon	4, 6-19 O	Nephtoth	4-19 N; 12-6 D
Marah (?)	8-4 I	Nezib	4-18 N; 12-8 E
Marisa = Maresah	4-6-18 N	Nibshan	12-6 D
Mash	1-7 D	Nicopolis	14-8 D
Mashal	6-19 L	Nile, river	1-7 E; 8-3 K; 8-16 G
Maspha (Benjamin) = Mizpeh	12-6 C	Nimrah, see Beth-nimrah	4-20 N
Maspha (Gilead) = Mizpeh	6-20 M	Nimrim (?)	6-20 O
Mattanah (?)	4-20 N	Ninrod, the land of	1-8 D
Medaba = Medeba	4, 10-13 E	Nineve, Nineveh	1-7 E
Media	9-13 D	No, or No-amon	12-6 C
Median Empire	4, 6-19 L	Nob	3-3 I
Megiddon = Megiddo	4-18 M	Noph	1-8 F
Me-jarkon	6-18 N	Oboth (?)	3-7 H
Mekonah, or Meconah	14-6 D	Ocina = Accho	6-19 L
Melita	8-3 I; 14-10 F	Odollam = Adullam	12-3 E
Memphis	4-20 N	Olivet, or Mount of Olives	12-6 C
Mephaath (?)	3-7 H	On	1-7 D; 3-3 E
Meribah (in the wilderness of Zin), Meribah-Kadesh, Meribah of Kadesh, Meribath-kadesh, also Meriboth-kadesh = Kadesh-barnes	3-7 H	Ono, also called Onus	6-18 M
Merom, the waters of	4-20 K	Ophel	13-20 O
Meronoth	12-5 E	Ophir (?)	1-8 F
Meroz	6-19 L	Ophrah (Benjamin)	4, 6-19 N; 12-7 A
Mesech, or Meshech (Japhetic)	1-8 C	Ophrah (Manasseh)	6-19 M
Mesha	1-8 E	Oreb, Mount = Mount Sinai	3-5 K
Meshech (Shemite) = Mash	1-7 D	Padan, Paddan, also Paddan-aram = Paddan-aram	1-8 D
Mesopotamia	5-10 B; 7, 11-12 D	Palestina, Palestine, Philistia = land of the Philistines	6-18 N
Methem-ammah = Gath	6-18 N	Pamphylia	14-10 D
Michmas = Michmash	12-7 B	Paphos	14-10 E
Midian	1-7 E	Parah	4-19 N
Midianites	8-6 K	Paran, wilderness of	1-7 E; 5-6 E
Migdal-el	4-19 K	Parthia	1-9 D; 9, 10-14 D
Migdal-gad	4-18 N	Pas-dammim	4-15 N
Migdol (Egypt)	3-4 H	Patara	14-9 D
Migron	12-7 B	Pathros	1-7 E
Miletum, or Miletus	14-9 D	Pathrusim	1-7 E
Millo (?)	13-20 O	Patmos	14-9 D
Mimi	7-12 D	Peniel = Peniel (?)	2-7 F; 4, 6-30 M
Mimith (?)	6-20 N	Poor (?)	14-20 M
Misgab, possibly Mizpeh of Moab	6-20 O	Perga	14-10 D
Misheal or Mishal	4-19 L	Pergamos, or Pergamum	14-9 D
Misrephoth-maim = Zarephath	4-19 K		
Mitylene	14-9 D		
Mizpah (in Gilead) = Mizpeh	6-20 M		

THE INDEXED ATLAS TO THE HOLY BIBLE.

Perizzites	2 - 7 F	River, brook, or stream of Egypt	3, 5 - 6 II
Persepolis	1 - 9 E; 7, 9 - 14 F	River, or flood of Egypt (Amos 9. 5) = Nile	3 - 3 I
Persia	1 - 9 E; 9, 10 - 14 F	Rome	11, 14 - 6 C
Pethor	5 - 10 B	Sabeans of Arabia (Job 1. 15; Joel 3. 8)	8 - 13 H
Petra, or Sela	3, 5 - 7 H	Sabeans of Ethiopia (Is. 45. 14)	8 - 11 I
Pharathon, probably Pirathon	6 - 19 M	Sabta, or Sabbath	1 - 7 F
Pharpar, river (?)	6 - 21 K	Sabtocha, Sablechah, or Sabteca	1 - 8 F
Phenico, Phenicia, or Phoenicia	14 - 11 E	Salamis	14 - 10 D
Phenico, or Phenix (Crete)	14 - 8 D	Salem = Jerusalem	12 - 6 C
Phereatice, also	2 - 7 F	Salm	13 - 19 M
Phereatice, see Perissites	14 - 9 D	Salmone, cape	14 - 9 D
Philadelph	14 - 8 C	Salt, valley of	2, 8 - 7 G; 4 - 19 O
Philistia = land of Philistines	6 - 18 N	Salt Sea	6 - 11 E
Philistim = Philistines 1 - 7 D; 2 - 6 G; 4, 6 - 18 N	1 - 8 C	Samaria	6, 18 - 19 M; 7, 14 - 19 M
Phison = Pison	14 - 11 E	Samaria, district of	14 - 9 D
Phoenicia = Phoenice	14 - 8 D	Samos	14 - 9 C
Phoenix, or Phenice	9, 10, 14 - 10 D	Samothracia, or Samothrace	6 - 17 O
Phrygia	1 - 6 D	Sansannah = Hazar-susim	6 - 18 N
Phud = Put	1 - 6 D	Saphir, or Shaphir	6 - 19 K
Phut, or Put	3 - 4 H	Sardia	14 - 9 D
Pi-beseth	6 - 19 M	Sarepta, or Zarephath	13 - 18 M
Pi-hahiroth	4 - 20 N	Saron, or Sharon	9, 11 - 12 B
Pirathon	14 - 10 D	Scythia	13 - 19 M
Pisagah	1 - 8 C	Scythopolis	4 - 19 O
Pisidia	3 - 4 H	Sea of the Arabah, the Salt Sea	4 - 20 L
Pison, or Pishon, river	3 - 7 H	Sea of Chinnereth	18 - 20 L
Pithom	2 - 7 G	Sea of Galilee, also called Sea of Tiberias	6 - 19 O
Plain, or Arabah (Deut. 2. 8)	9, 10, 11, 14 - 11 C	Sea, the East, the Eastern Sea, the Sodomitic Sea = Sea of the Plain	7 - 10 E; 3 - - G; 14 - 7 E
Plain (or circle) of Jordan	13 - 20 O	Sea, the Great, also called the Western Sea, the uttermost sea, the hinder sea	1 - 7 E
Pontus	18 - 19 L; 14 - 11 E	Sea (Nah. 3. 8) = R. Nile	3 - 6 G
Potter's field = Akeldama	1 - 5 D	Sea of the Philistines	1 - 7 F; 8 - 11 I
Ptolemais	3 - 7 I	Seba	12 - 7 F
Pul = Put	1 - 5 D	Secacah	12 - 6 B
Punon (?)	14 - 6 C	Secu, or Secu	3 - 7 H
Put	14 - 7 E	Seir, Mount (= Edom)	3, 5 - 7 H; 7 - 11 E
Puteoli	14 - 7 E	Sela, Sela, or Petra	6 - 19 O
Quicksands, the, or Syrtis	14 - 7 E	Sela-hammaheleoth (1 Sam. 23. 28)	10, 14 - 11 D
Ramah	1 - 9 E	Selaucia	12 - 7 B
Rameses = Ramesses	8 - 3 H	Senah (1 Sam. 14. 4)	6 - 20 K
Rabbah, Rabbath (Ammon)	5 - 7 G; 4, 6 - 20 N	Senir = Mount Hermon	9 - 9 F
Rabbah (Judah)	12 - 5 D	Sephar, Mount	7 - 12 E
Rabbith	4 - 19 M	Sepharaim	13 - 18 N
Rahab's tomb	12 - 6 D	Sephela	9 - 10 G
Rahab (= Egypt)	3 - 3 H	Seveneh, or Syene	4 - 18 N; 12 - 3 B
Rakkath	4 - 20 L	Shaalabbin	6 - 18 N
Rakkon (?)	4 - 18 M	Shaalbim	4 - 19 N; 12 - 4 D
Rama, or Ramah (Benj.)	4, 6, 13 - 19 N; 12 - 6 B	Shaaraim (Judah)	6 - 18 O
Ramah (Naphtali)	4 - 20 L	Shaaraim (Simeon)	4 - 20 L
Ramah (Asher)	4 - 19 K	Shahazimah, or Shahazumah	4 - 19 M
Ramah (Gad) = Ramoth-gilead	6 - 20 M	Shalem (?)	6 - 19 M
Ramah (Samuel's city) = Ramathaim-sophim, also called Ramathem	12 - 6 B	Shamir (Ephraim)	4 - 18 O
Ramesse = Ramesses	8 - 3 H	Shamir (Judah)	4 - 19 N
Ramoth (Gad) = Ramoth-gilead	4 - 20 M	Sharam, or Shaaraim	6 - 18 M
Ramoth (Issachar)	6 - 19 L	Sharon, "the plain" (N. of Joppa)	4 - 18 O
Ramoth-gilead (?)	4 - 20 M	Sharuben	1 - 8 F; 8 - 13 H
Red Sea	3 - 5 L; 5 - 6 I	Sheba (Gen. 10. 28)	1 - 8 E
Rehob (= Beth-rehob)	4 - 20 K	Sheba (Gen. 25. 3)	4 - 18 O
Rehob (Asher)	4 - 19 K	Shebah, or Shibah = Beer-sheba	2 - 6 G
Rehoboth-ir = the suburbs of Nineveh	1 - 8 D	Shechem	2, 5 - 7 F; 4, 6 - 19 M
Rehoboth, by the river	1 - 8 D	Shelah, pool of = Pool of Siloam	13 - 20 O
Rehoboth (a wall)	2 - 6 G	Sheleph	1 - 8 F
Rekem	12 - 6 C	Shen	4 - 19 N; 12 - 6 C
Remeth = Jarmuth	4 - 19 L	Shenir, or Senir (= Mount Hermon)	6 - 20 K
Remmon, or Rimmon (Simeon)	6 - 18 O	Shihor, or Sihor (Is. 23. 3; Jer. 2. 18) = Nile	3 - 3 K
Remmon, or Rimmon (Zebulun), also called Remmon-methoar	4 - 19 L	Shihor (1 Chr. 13. 6) = the brook of Egypt	5 - 6 H
Rephaim (Deut. 2. 20) = Zamsumim	8 - 8 G	Shihor-ubnath (river)	4 - 19 L
Rephaim, vale or valley of	12 - 6 C	Shilhim = Sharuben	4 - 18 O
Rephidim (?)	3 - 5 K	Shiloah, the waters of = Pool of Siloam	13 - 20 O
Rezen (?)	1 - 8 D; 7 - 12 D	Shiloh	2 - 7 F; 4, 6 - 19 M
Reuben, allotment of	4 - 20 N	Shimron	4 - 19 L
Reseph	5 - 10 C; 7 - 11 D	Shinar, the land of	1 - 8 D; 7 - 13 E
Rhegium	14 - 7 D	Shittim = Abel-Shittim	4 - 20 N
Rhodes, Rhodus	14 - 9 D	Shocho, Shochoh, Shoco = Soco	6 - 18 N
Riblah in the land of Hamath	2, 5 - 8 D; 7 - 11 E	Shunem	4, 6 - 19 L
Rimmon (Simeon)	4, 6 - 18 O	Shur, the wilderness of	1 - 7 D; 3 - 6 H
Rimmon, or Rimmono (Zebulun)	4, 6 - 19 L	Shushan	7, 9 - 13 E
Rimmon, the rock (Benjamin)	6 - 19 N; 13 - 7 A	Sichem, or Shechem	2, 6 - 19 E
Riphat	1 - 6 C	Sidon, or Zidon	6 - 19 I; 14 - 11 E
Rithmah (?)	3 - 7 H		

THE INDEXED ATLAS TO THE HOLY BIBLE.

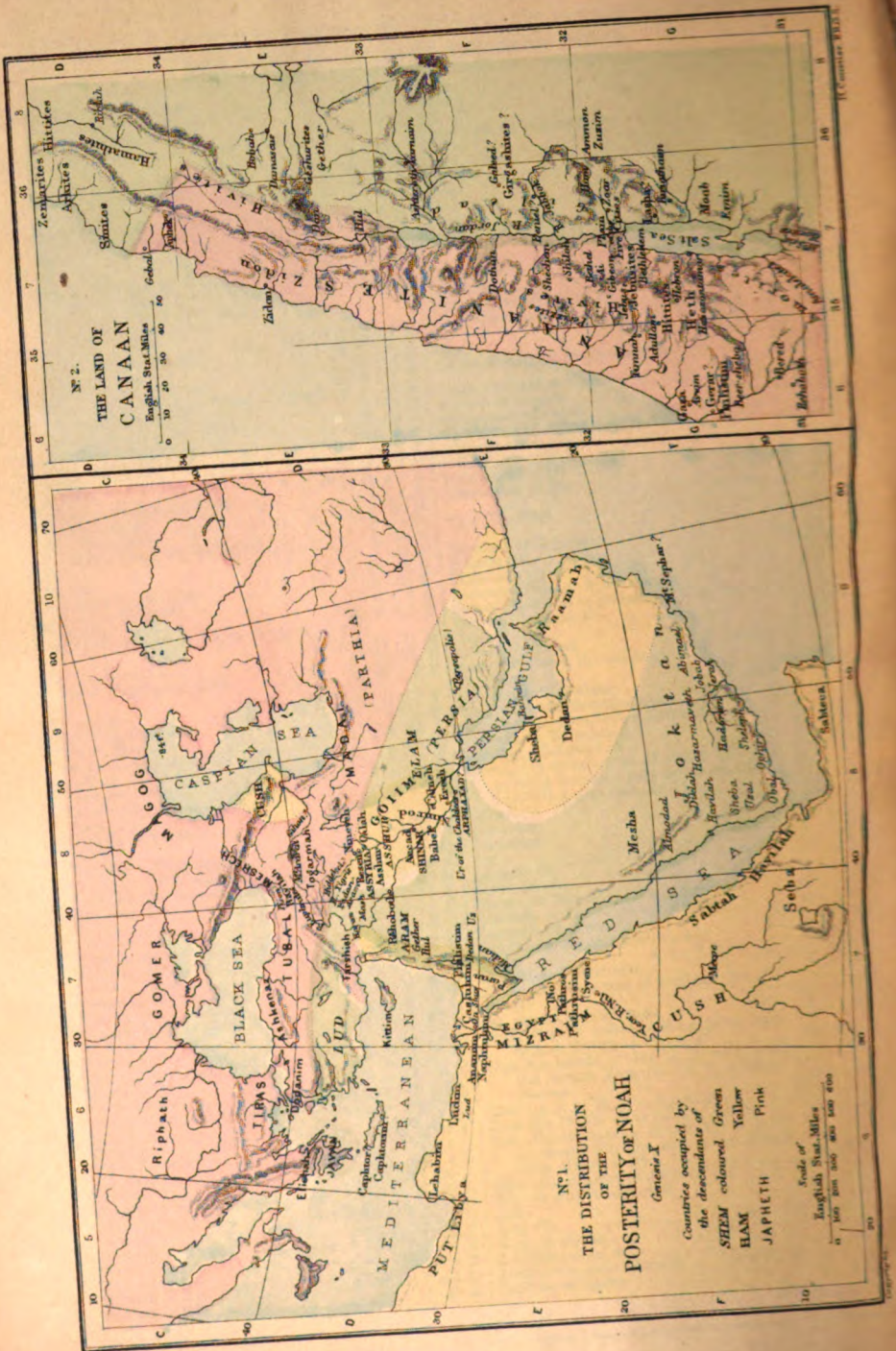
Sidonians, or Zidonians	6-19 K	Tiras	1-6 C
Shihor, or Shihor (Josh. 13. 3) = the brook of Egypt	5-6 H	Tirzah	4, 6-19 M
Shihor, or Shihor (Is. 23. 3; Jer. 2. 18) = the Nile	3-2 K	Tob (?)	6-20 L
Siloah, or Siloam, pool of	13-20 O	Togarmah (= Armenia)	1-8 D
Simoon, allotment of	4-18 O	Tophel (?)	3-7 H
Sin (in Egypt)	3-4 G	Trachonitis	14-11 E
Sin, wilderness of	3-5 K	Tripolis	7, 14-11 E
Sina, or Sinal, Mount	8-5 K	Troas	14-9 D
Snites	2-7 D	Trogyllum	14-9 D
Sion = Zion	13-20 O	Tubal	1-7 C
Sion, or Zion, Mount = Mount Moriah	13-20 O	Tyrrus = Tyre	4, 6, 13-19 K; 5-7 E; 7, 10, 11, 14-11 E
Sion, Mount (Deut. 4. 48) = Hermon	6-20 K	Ula, river	7-18 E
Sion, the land of (2 Eadr. 14. 31) = Canaan, see Map No. 4.	6-19 N; 12-5 F	Uminah	4-19 K
Sirah, the well of	6-20 K	Uphaz, possibly Ophir	1-8 F
Sirion = Mount Hermon	14-9 D	Ur of the Chaldees	1-8 D; 7-13 E
Smyrna	4-18 N	Us	1-7 D
Socho, Sochoh, or Socoh	4-18 N	Uzal	1-8 F
Socoh, or Socoh (in the lowland of Judah)	4-19 O	Uzzan-sheerah, or Uzzan-sheerah	12-4 B
Socoh (hill country of Judah)	6-19 O	Water of Jericho = Docus	4-19 N
Sodomish Sea = the Salt Sea	12-5 D	Waters of Merom	4-20 K
Solomon's pools	6-18 N	Wilderness of Paran	5-6 I
Sorek, valley of	11-8 D	Wilderness of Judah	6-19 O
Spain	14-8 D	Wilderness of Judaea	13-19 N
Sparta	6-6 H	Wilderness of Shur	3-5 H
Stream or brook of Egypt	4, 6-20 M	Wilderness of Sin	3-5 K
Succoth (Gad)	8-4 H	Wilderness of Zin	3-7 H
Succoth (Egypt)	4-20 M	Yeor (i.e. Nile)	1-7 E
Succoth (1 Kin. viii. 46) Sakut (?)	7-13 E	Zabulon, or Zebulun	13-19 L
Susa	13-19 M	Zalmon, Mt.	6-19 M
Sychar	13-19 M	Zalmonah (?)	3-7 I
Sychem, or Shechem	1-7 E	Zamzummina, or Zamzummin	3-8 G
Syena, or Sevehn	11, 14-7 D	Zanoah (lowland of Judah)	4-18 N; 12-3 D
Syracuse	9, 10, 11, 14-11 E	Zanoah (Josh. 15. 66)	4-15 O
Syria, or Aram	5-9 D; 6-21 K; 7, 8, 10-11 E	Zaphon (?)	4-20 L
Syria, kingdom of	14-7 E	Zareah, or Zorah	6-18 N; 12-3 C
Syrtis = the quicksands	4, 6-19 L; 5-7 F	Zared, or Zered, the valley of Zarephath	3-7 G
Taanach	4-19 M	Zarethan, or Zarethnan	6-19 K
Taanath-shiloh	4, 6, 13-19 L	Zareth-shahar, Zareth-shahar	4-19 M
Tabor, Mount	4-19 L	Zartanah, or Zarethnan = Zarthan	4-20 N
Tabor = Chisloth-tabor	5-10 D; 7-11 E	Zarthan, or Zarethnan	6-19 M
Tadmor (2 Chr. 8. 4)	6-19 O	Zebulun, allotment of	6-19 M
Tadmor (1 Kin. 9. 18) = Tamar	3-4 H	Zedad, the entering in of (Ezek. 47. 15), possibly the same pass as the entering in of Hamath (Ezek. 48. 1)	4-19 L
Tahapanes = Tahpanhes	6-19 O	Zelzah (?)	5-8 D
Tamar (?)	4-19 L	Zemarmim	12-6 D
Tanach, or Taanach	3-8 G	Zemaritis	4-19 N
Tanis	3-4 H	Zemaritis	2-8 D
Taphnes = Tahpanhes	4-19 N; 12-4 F	Zer	4-20 I
Taphon = Beth-tappuah	4-19 M	Zephath (?)	6-19 P
Tappuah (Manasseh), possibly Tiphah	1-7 D; 8-10 D	Zered, brook	3-7 G
Tarshish (?)	14-10 D	Zereda, or Zeredah (1 Kin. 11. 26)	12-6 A
Tarsus	14-6 C	Zeredah, or Zeredathah = Zarthan	6-19 M
Taverna, The Three	8-4 H	Zererah, or Zererah	6-20 M
Tehaphnehes = Tahpanhes	6-19 O	Zereth-shahar, or Zareth-shahar	4-20 N
Tekoah, or Tekoa	8-11 E	Zidon	2, 5-7 E; 6-19 I; 7-11 E
Tema = Teman	13-20 O	Zidonians = Sidonians	6-19 K
Temple at Jerusalem	6-18 N	Ziklag, on the border of Philistia (Neh. 11. 28)	4, 6-18 O
Thamnatha = Timnath	6-10 D	Zin, desert, or wilderness of	3-7 H
Tharshish, or Tarshish	1-7 D; 8-10 D	Zion, city of David, distinguished from Mount Moriah (1 Kin. 8. 1)	13-20 O
Thebes	12-6 E	Zion, the height of (Jer. 31. 12) also called the Mount Zion (Is. 18. 7) = Mount Moriah	13-20 O
Thecoe = Tekoa	13-21 E	Zion (Is. 2. 3; 52. 1) = Jerusalem	13-20 O
Theman = Teman	7-12 E	Zion (Ps. 78. 68) = the tribe of Judah	4-19 N
Themas = Ava	14-8 C	Zion, the mountains of (Ps. 133. 3. R.V.) = Mount Hermon, also called Mount Sion (Deut. 4. 48)	6-20 K
Thessalonica	4-18 N	Ziph (hill country of Judah)	4, 6-19 O
Thimnathal, or Timnah = Timnath	6-19 K	Ziz, the cliff, or ascent of	6-19 O
Thisbe (?)	11, 14-9 C	Zoar (?)	2-7 G; 4-20 N
Thracia	14-6 C	Zoba, or Zobah	5-8 D
Three Taverns	14-9 D	Zohelath, stone of	13-20 O
Thyatira	13-20 L	Zorah, also called Zoreah	4, 6-18 N; 12-3 C
Tiberias	13-20 L	Zuzima, or Zuzim	3-8 G
Tiberias, Sea of = Sea of Galilee	1-8 D; 7, 8, 9-12 D		
Tigris, river	2-6 G		
Timnah	2-6 G; 4-18 N		
Timnath, or Timnah	6-19 M		
Timnath-heres	4-19 M		
Timnath-serah	5-10 C; 7-11 D		
Tiphah (1 Kin. 4. 24)	6-19 M		
Tiphah (2 Kin. 16. 16)			

[H.C.]

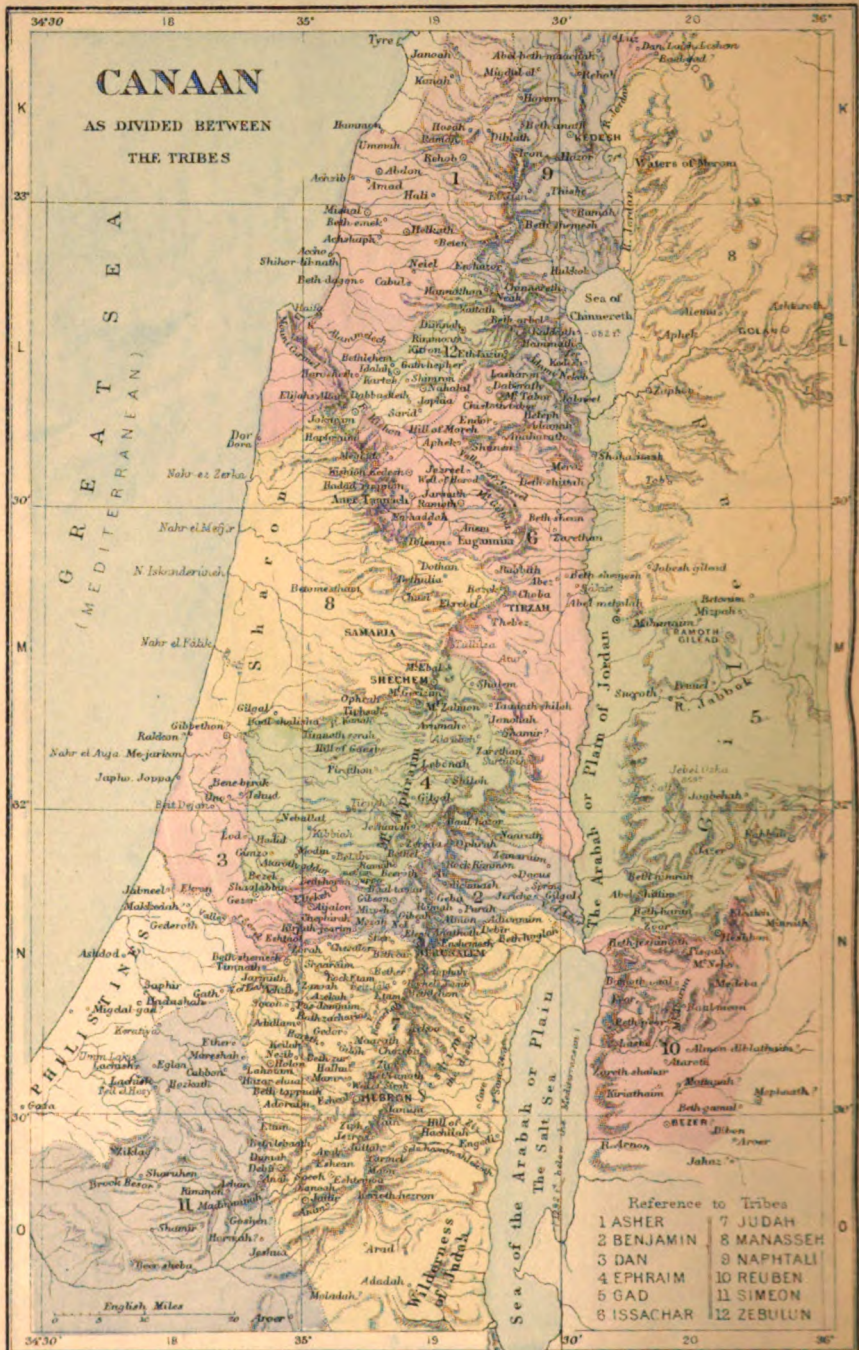
THE INDEXED ATLAS TO THE HOLY BIBLE.

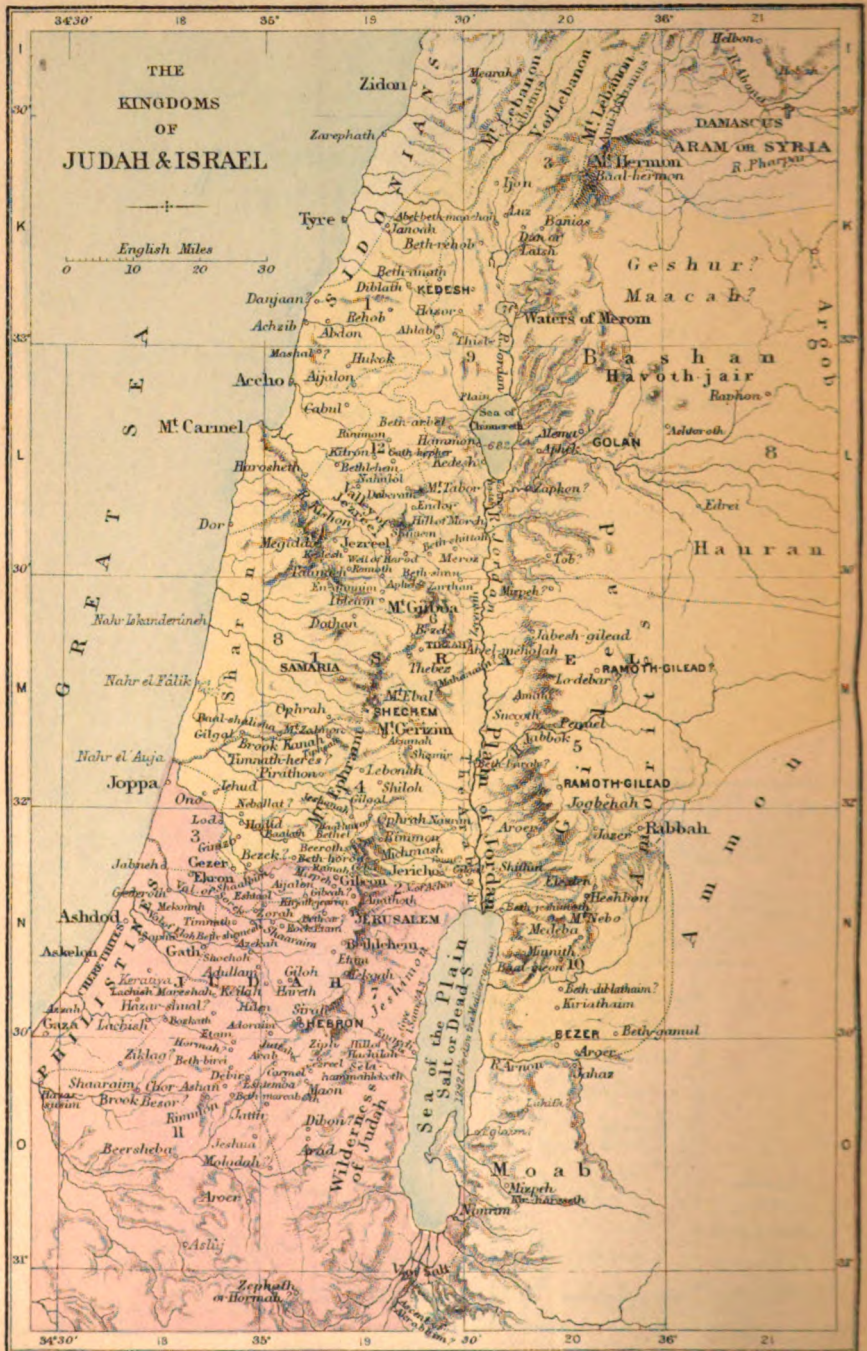
Sidonians, or Zidonians	6 - 19 K	Tiras	1 - 6 C
Shihor, or Shihor (Josh. 13. 3) = the brook of Egypt	5 - 6 H	Thrazh	4, 6 - 19 M
Shihor, or Shihor (Is. 23. 8; Jer. 2. 18) = the Nile	3 - 2 K	Tob (?)	6 - 20 L
Siloah, or Siloam, pool of	13 - 20 O	Togarmah (= Armenia)	1 - 8 D
Simoon, allotment of	4 - 18 O	Tophel (?)	3 - 7 H
Sin (in Egypt)	3 - 4 G	Trachonitis	14 - 11 E
Sin, wilderness of	3 - 5 K	Tripolis	7, 14 - 11 E
Sina, or Sinai, Mount	3 - 5 K	Troas	14 - 9 D
Sinites	2 - 7 D	Trogyllum	14 - 9 D
Sion = Zion	13 - 20 O	Tubal	1 - 7 C
Sion, or Zion, Mount = Mount Moriah	13 - 20 O	Tyrus = Tyre	4, 6, 13 - 19 K; 5 - 7 E; 7, 10, 11, 14 - 11 E
Sion, Mount (Deut. 4. 48) = Hermon	6 - 20 K	Uhal, river	7 - 13 E
Sion, the land of (2 Esdr. 14. 31) = Ca- naan, see Map No. 4.		Ummah	4 - 19 K
Sirah, the well of	6 - 19 N; 12 - 5 F	Uphaz, possibly Ophir	1 - 8 F
Sirion = Mount Hermon	6 - 20 K	Ur of the Chaldees	1 - 8 D; 7 - 13 E
Smyrna	14 - 9 D	Uz	1 - 7 D
Socho, Sochoh, or Socoh	4 - 18 N	Uzal	1 - 8 F
Socoh, or Socco (in the lowland of Judah)	4 - 18 N	Uzzen-sheerah, or Ussun-sheerah	13 - 4 B
Socoh (hill country of Judah)	4 - 19 O	Water of Jericho = Doctus	4 - 19 N
Sodomitish Sea = the Salt Sea	6 - 19 O	Waters of Meron	4 - 20 K
Solomon's pools	12 - 5 D	Wilderness of Paran	5 - 6 I
Sorek, valley of	6 - 18 N	Wilderness of Judah	6 - 19 O
Spain	11 - 8 D	Wilderness of Judea	13 - 19 N
Sparta	14 - 8 D	Wilderness of Shur	3 - 6 H
Stream or brook of Egypt	6 - 5 H	Wilderness of Sin	3 - 6 K
Succoth (Gad)	4, 6 - 20 M	Wilderness of Zin	3 - 7 H
Succoth (Egypt)	3 - 4 H	Yeor (i.e. Nile)	1 - 7 E
Succoth (1 Kin. viii. 46) Sakut (?)	4 - 20 M	Zabulon, or Zebulun	13 - 19 L
Susa	7 - 13 E	Zaimon, Mt.	6 - 19 M
Sychar	13 - 19 M	Zaimonah (?)	3 - 7 I
Sychem, or Shechem	13 - 19 M	Zamzummina, or Zamzummin	3 - 8 G
Syene, or Sevehn	1 - 7 E	Zanoah (lowland of Judah)	4 - 18 N; 12 - 3 D
Syracuse	11, 14 - 7 D	Zanoah (Josh. 15. 56)	4 - 18 O
Syria, or Aram	5 - 9 D; 6 - 21 K; 7, 8, 9, 10, 11, 14 - 11 E	Zaphon (?)	4 - 20 L
Syria, kingdom of	10 - 11 E	Zareah, or Zorah	6 - 18 N; 12 - 3 C
Syrtls = the quicksands	14 - 7 E	Zared, or Zered, the valley of	3 - 7 G
Taanach	4, 6 - 19 L; 5 - 7 F	Zarephath	6 - 19 K
Taanath-shiloh	4 - 19 M	Zaretan, or Zarethan	4 - 19 M
Tabor, Mount	4, 6, 13 - 19 L	Zareth-shahar, Zareth-shahar	4 - 20 N
Tabor = Chisloth-tabor	4 - 19 L	Zartanah, or Zarthan = Zarthan	6 - 19 M
Tadmor (2 Chr. 8. 4)	7 - 11 E	Zebulun, allotment of	4 - 19 L
Tadmor (1 Kin. 9. 18) = Tamar	6 - 19 O	Zedad, the entering in of (Ezek. 47. 15), possibly the same pass as the entering in of Hamath (Ezek. 48. 1)	5 - 8 D
Tahpanhes = Tahpanhes	3 - 4 H	Zelzah (?)	12 - 6 D
Tamar (?)	6 - 19 O	Zemarlaim	4 - 19 N
Tanach, or Taanach	4 - 19 L	Zemaritis	2 - 8 D
Tanis	3 - 3 G	Zer	4 - 20 I
Taphnes = Tahpanhes	3 - 4 H	Zephath (?)	6 - 19 P
Taphon = Beth-tappuah	4 - 19 N; 12 - 4 F	Zered, brook	3 - 7 G
Tappuah (Manasseh), possibly Tiphah	4 - 19 M	Zereda, or Zerodath (1 Kin. 11. 26)	12 - 6 A
Tarshish (?)	1 - 7 D; 8 - 10 D	Zeredah, or Zerodathah = Zarthan	6 - 19 M
Tarsus	14 - 10 D	Zererah, or Zererah	6 - 20 M
Taverns, The Three	14 - 6 C	Zereth-shahar, or Zareth-shahar	4 - 20 N
Tehaphnehes = Tahpanhes	3 - 4 H	Zidon	2, 6 - 7 E; 6 - 19 I; 7 - 11 E
Tekoa, or Tekoa	5 - 7 G; 6 - 19 N; 12 - 6 E	Zidonians = Sidonians	6 - 19 K
Tema = Teman	8 - 11 E	Ziklag, on the border of Philistia (Neh. 11. 23)	4, 6 - 18 O
Temple at Jerusalem	13 - 20 O	Zin, desert, or wilderness of	3 - 7 H
Thamnatha = Timnath	6 - 18 N	Zion, city of David, distinguished from Mount Moriah (1 Kin. 8. 1)	13 - 20 O
Tharshish, or Tarshish	1 - 7 D; 8 - 10 D	Zion, the height of (Jer. 31. 13) also called the Mount Zion (Is. 18. 7) = Mount Moriah	13 - 20 O
Thebez	6 - 19 M	Zion (Is. 2. 3; 52. 1) = Jerusalem	13 - 20 O
Thecoe = Tekoa	12 - 6 E	Zion (Ps. 78. 68) = the tribe of Judah	4 - 19 N
Theman = Teman	8 - 11 E	Zion, the mountains of (Ps. 133. 3, R.V.) = Mount Hermon, also called Mount Sion (Deut. 4. 48)	6 - 20 K
Theras = Aya	7 - 12 E	Ziph (hill country of Judah)	4, 6 - 19 O
Thessalonica	14 - 8 C	Ziz, the cliff, or ascent of	6 - 19 O
Thimnathah, or Timnath = Timnath	4 - 18 N	Zoar	3 - 3 G
Thisbe (?)	6 - 19 C	Zoar (?)	2 - 7 G; 4 - 20 N
Thracia	11, 14 - 9 C	Zoba, or Zobah	5 - 8 D
Three Taverns	14 - 6 C	Zobelet, stone of	13 - 20 O
Thyatira	14 - 9 D	Zornah, also called Zoreah	4, 6 - 18 N; 12 - 3 C
Tiberias	13 - 20 L	Zuzima, or Zuzim	2 - 8 G
Tiberias, Sea of = Sea of Galilee	13 - 20 L		
Tigra, river	1 - 8 D; 7, 8, 9 - 12 D		
Timnah	2 - 6 G		
Timnath, or Timnah	2 - 6 G; 4 - 18 N		
Timnath-heras	6 - 19 M		
Timnath-serah	4 - 19 M		
Tiphah (1 Kin. 4. 24)	5 - 10 C; 7 - 11 D		
Tiphah (2 Kin. 16. 16)	6 - 19 M		

[H.C.]

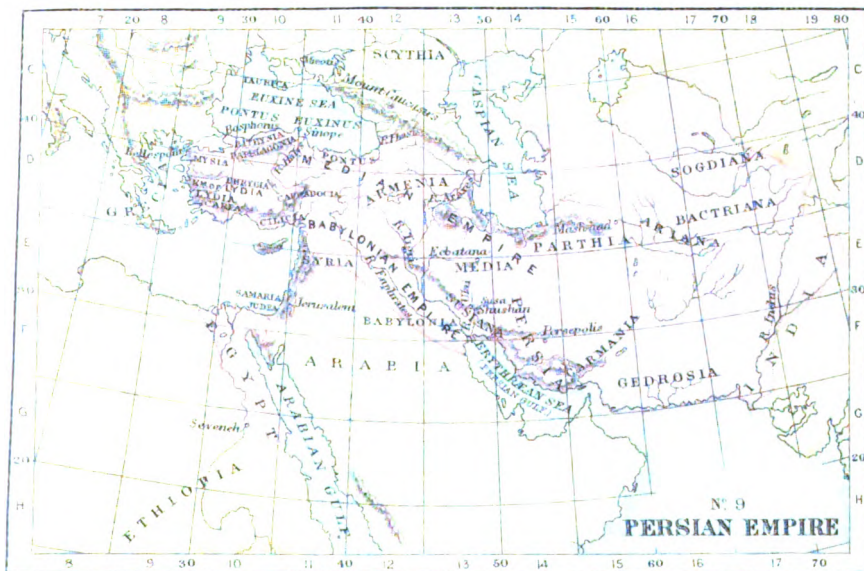


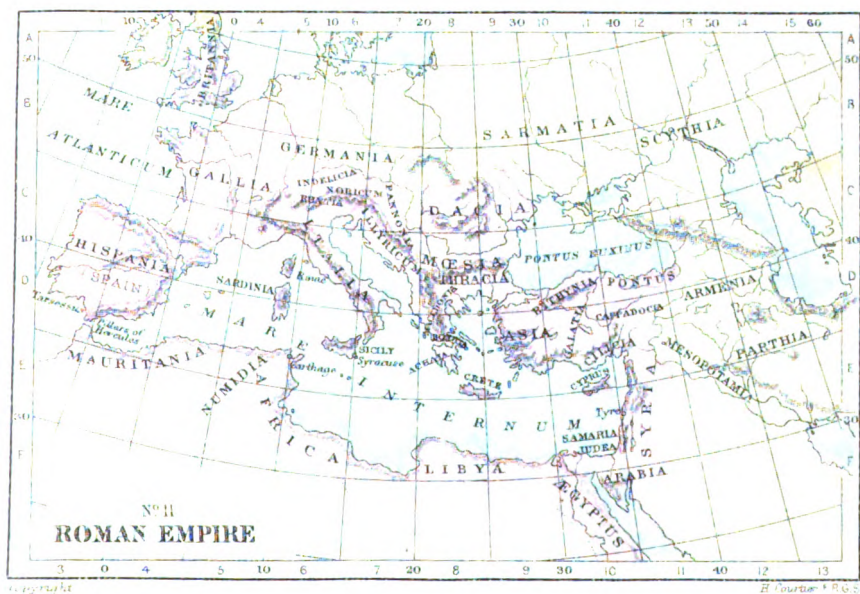
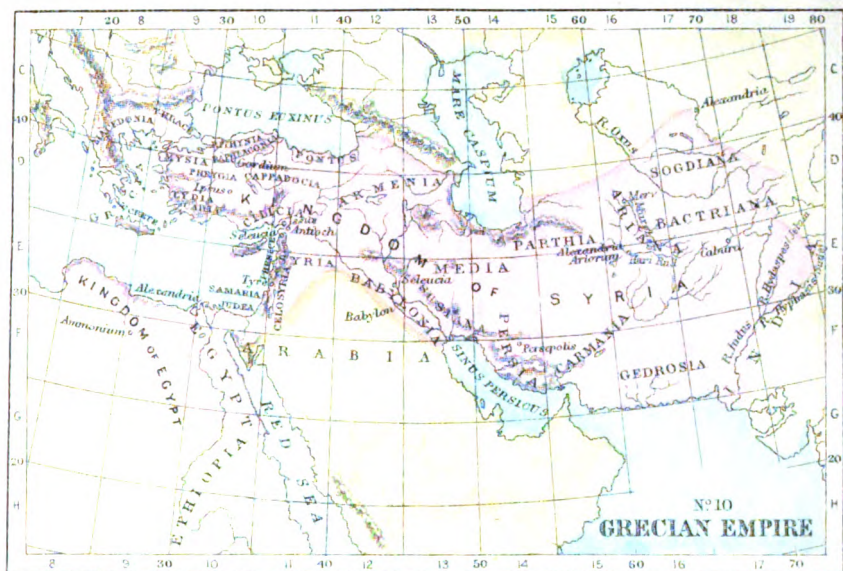








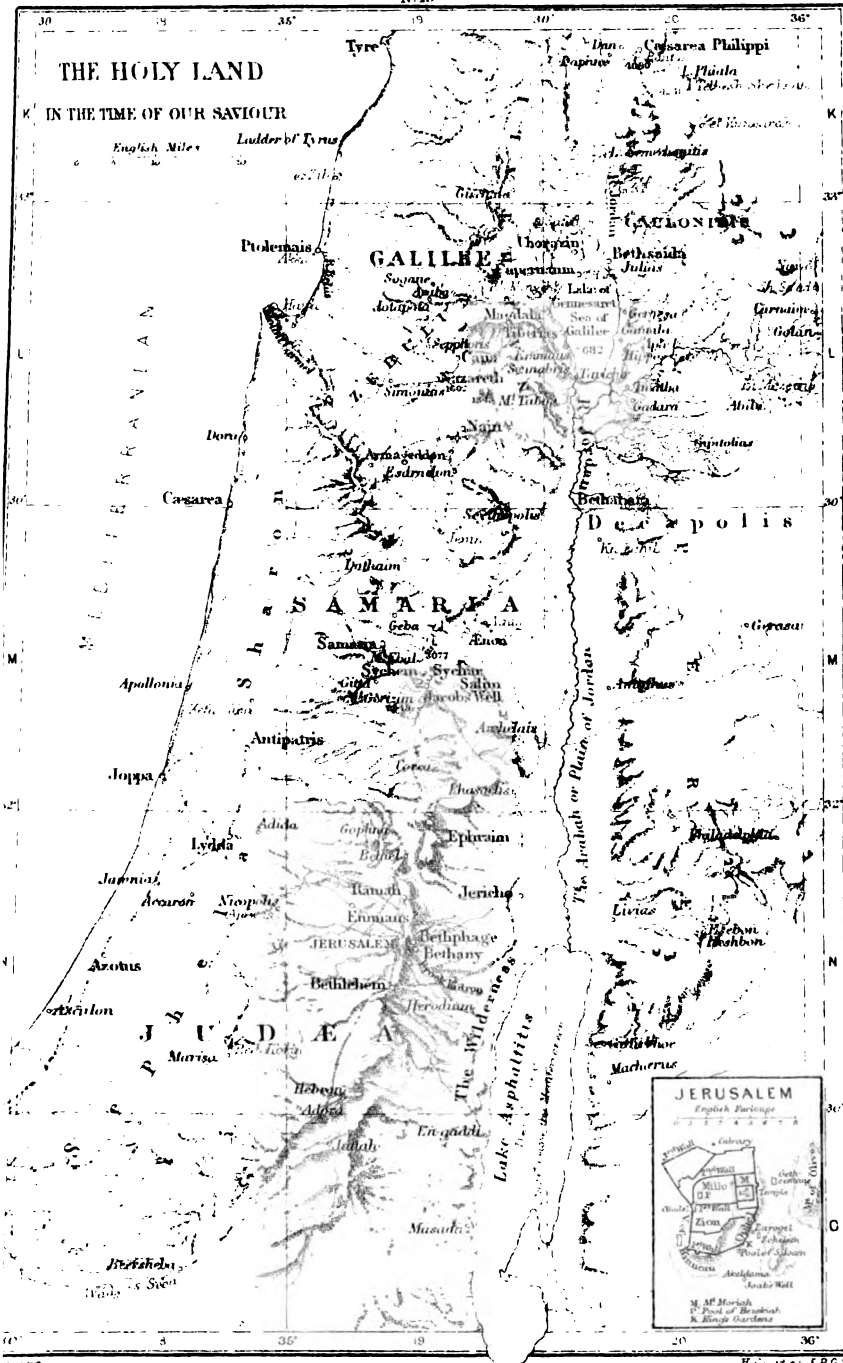


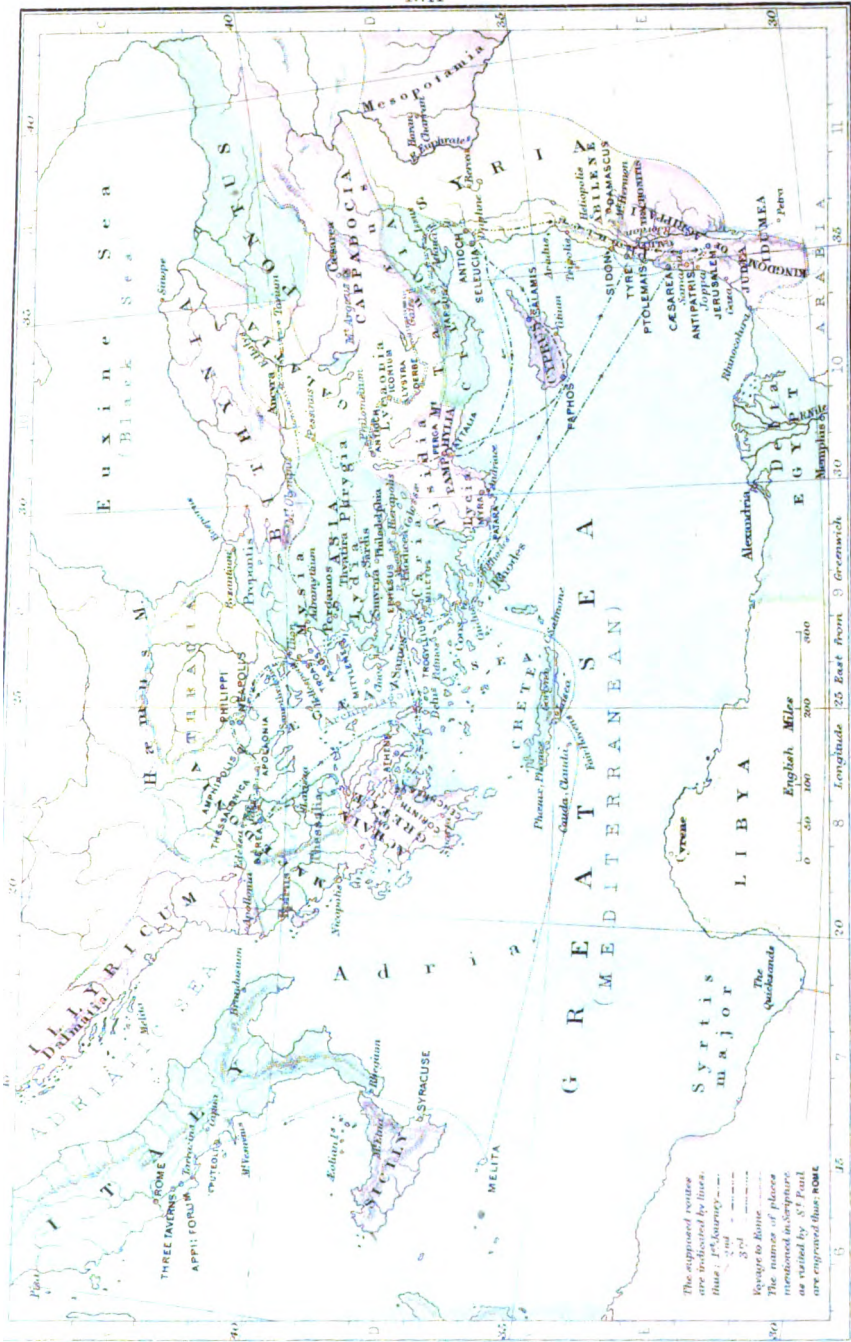


IN THE TIME OF OUR SAVIOUR

English Miles

Lauder of Lyness

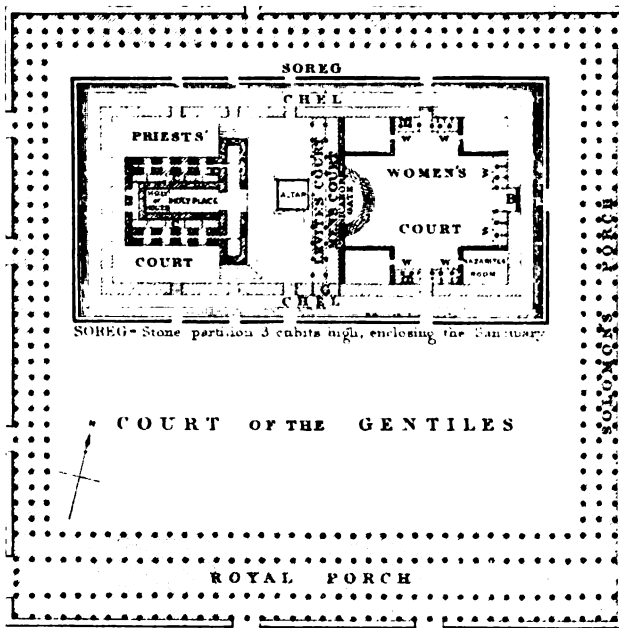
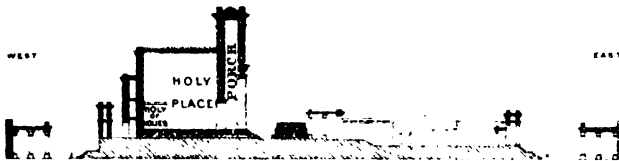




Histor. Tr. 65.

copying he

THE TEMPLE REBUILT BY HEROD



SOREG—Stone partition 3 cubits high, enclosing the Sanctuary.

COURT OF THE GENTILES

ROYAL PORCH

- B. Beautiful Gate
- C. Chambers for treasures & offerings Neh. XII 44. Mal. III. 10.
- G. The Hall Gash where the Sanhedrin met
- T. 13 Trumpet shaped Treasure Chests
- W. Galleries in which the women usually worshipped
(men assembled in the court below)





3 2044 069 666 238

